


DUKE
UNIVERSITY



DIVINITY SCHOOL
LIBRARY



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2022 with funding from
Duke University Libraries

<https://archive.org/details/holybible01unse>

The Oxford Self-Pronouncing Bible

S. S. TEACHER'S EDITION

THE
HOLY BIBLE

CONTAINING THE
OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES: AND WITH THE FORMER
TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED
BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND

APPOINTED TO BE READ IN CHURCHES

AUTHORIZED
KING JAMES VERSION



OXFORD
PRINTED AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS
LONDON: HUMPHREY MILFORD
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN HOUSE, E.C. 4
NEW YORK AND TORONTO

The Oxford Self-Translating Bible

2.2. TEACHER'S EDITION

THE

HOLY BIBLE

CONTAINING THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

TRANSLATED FROM THE ORIGINAL TO GREEK AND HEBREW BY THE
TRANSLATION SOCIETY OF THE KINGDOM OF GREAT BRITAIN
BY THE SOCIETY OF THE KINGDOM OF GREAT BRITAIN

PRINTED IN ENGLAND
AT THE OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS

RESPECTED TO BE READ BY GENTLEMEN

INTRODUCED

BY THE SOCIETY OF THE KINGDOM OF GREAT BRITAIN



OXFORD

PRINTED AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS

LONDON: HENRY MIFORD

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN HOUSE, NO. 1

New York and Toronto

SCHOOL OF RELIGION

TO THE MOST HIGH AND MIGHTY PRINCE

JAMES,

BY THE GRACE OF GOD,

KING OF GREAT BRITAIN, FRANCE, AND IRELAND,

DEFENDER OF THE FAITH, &c.

The Translators of the Bible wish Grace, Mercy, and Peace,
through JESUS CHRIST our Lord.

GREAT and manifold were the blessings, most dread Sovereign, which Almighty God, the Father of all mercies, bestowed upon us the people of *England*, when first he sent Your Majesty's Royal Person to rule and reign over us. For whereas it was the expectation of many, who wished not well unto our *Sion*, that upon the setting of that bright *Occidental Star*, Queen *Elizabeth* of most happy memory, some thick and palpable clouds of darkness would so have overshadowed this Land, that men should have been in doubt which way they were to walk; and that it should hardly be known, who was to direct the unsettled State; the appearance of Your Majesty, as of the *Sun* in his strength, instantly dispelled those supposed and surmised mists, and gave unto all that were well affected exceeding cause of comfort; especially when we beheld the Government established in Your Highness, and Your hopeful Seed, by an undoubted Title, and this also accompanied with peace and tranquillity at home and abroad.

But among all our joys, there was no one that more filled our hearts, than the blessed continuance of the preaching of God's sacred Word among us; which is that inestimable treasure, which excellet all the riches of the earth; because the fruit thereof extendeth itself, not only to the time spent in this transitory world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in heaven.

Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it up, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous Predecessor of Your Highness did leave it: nay, to go forward with the confidence and resolution of a Man in maintaining the truth of Christ, and propagating it far and near, is that which hath so bound and firmly knit the hearts of all Your Majesty's loyal and religious people unto You, that Your very name is precious among them: their eye doth behold You with comfort, and they bless You in their hearts, as that sanctified Person, who, under God, is the immediate Author of their true happiness. And this their contentment doth not diminish or decay, but every day increaseth and taketh strength, when they observe, that the zeal of Your Majesty toward the house of God doth not slack or go backward, but is more and more kindled, manifesting itself abroad in the farthest parts of *Christendom*, by writing in defence of the Truth, (which hath given such a blow unto that man of sin, as will not be healed,) and every day at home, by religious and learned discourse, by frequenting the house of God, by hearing the Word preached, by cherishing the Teachers thereof, by caring for the Church, as a most tender and loving nursing Father.

There are infinite arguments of this right christian and religious affection in Your Majesty; but none is more forcible to declare it to others than the vehement and perpetuated desire of accomplishing and publishing of this work, which now with all humility we present unto Your Majesty. For when Your Highness had once out of deep judgment apprehended how convenient it was, that out of the Original Sacred Tongues, together with comparing of the labours, both in our own, and other foreign Languages, of many worthy men who went before us, there should be one more exact Translation of the holy Scriptures into the *English Tongue*; Your Majesty did never desist to urge and to excite those to whom it was commended, that the work might be hastened, and that the business might be expedited in so decent a manner, as a matter of such importance might justly require.

And now at last, by the mercy of God, and the continuance of our labours, it being brought unto such a conclusion, as that we have great hopes that the Church of *England* shall reap good fruit thereby; we hold it our duty to offer it to Your Majesty, not only as to our King and Sovereign, but as to the principal Mover and Author of the work: humbly craving of Your most

THE EPISTLE DEDICATORY.

Sacred Majesty, that since things of this quality have ever been subject to the censures of ill-meaning and discontented persons, it may receive approbation and patronage from so learned and judicious a Prince as Your Highness is, whose allowance and acceptance of our labours shall more honour and encourage us, than all the calumniations and hard interpretations of other men shall dismay us. So that if, on the one side, we shall be traduced by Popish Persons at home or abroad, who therefore will malign us, because we are poor instruments to make God's holy Truth to be yet more and more known unto the people, whom they desire still to keep in ignorance and darkness; or if, on the other side, we shall be maligned by selfconceited Brethren, who run their own ways, and give liking unto nothing, but what is framed by themselves, and hammered on their anvil; we may rest secure, supported within by the truth and innocency of a good conscience, having walked the ways of simplicity and integrity, as before the Lord; and sustained without by the powerful protection of Your Majesty's grace and favour, which will ever give countenance to honest and christian endeavours against bitter censures and uncharitable imputations.

The Lord of heaven and earth bless Your Majesty with many and happy days, that, as his heavenly hand hath enriched Your Highness with many singular and extraordinary graces, so You may be the wonder of the world in this latter age for happiness and true felicity, to the honour of that great GOD, and the good of his Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord and only Saviour.

THE NAMES AND ORDER

OF ALL THE

BOOKS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT,

WITH THE NUMBER OF THEIR CHAPTERS.

The Books of the Old Testament.

	Page.	Chaps.		Page.	Chaps.		Page.	Chaps.
GENESIS	7	50	II. Chronicles	469	36	Daniel	867	12
Exodus	63	40	Ezra	508	10	Hosea	884	14
Leviticus	110	27	Nehemiah	520	13	Joel	893	3
Numbers	145	36	Esther	537	10	Amos	896	9
Deuteronomy	195	34	Job	546	42	Obadiah	902	1
Joshua	236	24	Psalms	575	150	Jonah	903	4
Judges	265	21	Proverbs	647	31	Micah	905	7
Ruth	293	4	Ecclesiastes	671	12	Nahum	910	3
I. Samuel	297	31	Song of Solomon	679	8	Habakkuk	912	3
II. Samuel	334	24	Isaiah	684	66	Zephaniah	914	3
I. Kings	365	22	Jeremiah	740	52	Haggai	917	2
II. Kings	401	25	Lamentations	804	5	Zechariah	919	14
I. Chronicles	435	29	Ezekiel	809	48	Malachi	928	4

The Books of the New Testament.

	Page.	Chaps.		Page.	Chaps.		Page.	Chaps.
MATTHEW	933	28	Ephesians	1143	6	To the Hebrews	1169	13
Mark	969	16	Philippians	1148	4	Epistle of James	1180	5
Luke	992	24	Colossians	1151	4	I. Peter	1184	5
John	1032	21	I. Thessalonians	1155	5	II. Peter	1188	3
The Acts	1061	28	II. Thessalonians	1158	3	I. John	1191	5
To the Romans	1099	16	I. Timothy	1160	6	II. John	1195	1
I. Corinthians	1114	16	II. Timothy	1164	4	III. John	1195	1
II. Corinthians	1128	13	Titus	1167	3	Jude	1196	1
Galatians	1138	6	Philemon	1168	1	Revelation	1197	22

PREFATORY NOTE

THE system of signs used in this book to indicate the pronunciation of certain words, does not profess to be strictly scientific or logical, but it aims at being as simple and practical as it can be made, and is based so far as is possible upon the use of signs which have been, many of them, familiar in America from the days of Webster's Dictionary. The vowel, or vowels, of every separate syllable are all marked as they are to be pronounced; and where a consonant, or consonants, are capable of more than one pronunciation, the right mode of pronouncing the consonant is also indicated. It is claimed for this book that it goes further in these directions than any previous book, and that it also indicates the pronunciation of certain words, such as 'leviathan,' 'cherub,' &c., which cannot be called proper names, but which might present difficulties to an unskilled reader. The pronunciation adopted in every case is not intended to be that of the Hebrew and Greek forms of the names, but that which is generally used in the public reading of the Bible. In consequence of this the same syllables which occur so often in different words are not always marked to be pronounced in the same way.

An endeavour has been made, in one respect, to simplify matters by assigning no separate notation to what are called *intermediate* sounds. It seems to be quite possible, by the use of the long (˘) and short (ˇ) marks, to indicate with sufficient accuracy how the proper names containing these sounds are to be pronounced.

HENRY A. REDPATH, M.A.

July, 1901.

176137

TABLE OF SIGNS USED IN THIS BOOK

EVERY effort has been made that the signs used in this book should be as few and simple as possible.

The words of which the pronunciation is marked are divided into syllables by short hyphens (-). The syllable on which most stress is to be laid in reading is marked ('). In compound names two accents are often introduced. The longer hyphen (-) indicates the division into parts of compound names so far as it is noted in the Authorized Version.

ä as in ah, arm, father.

ǣ „ abet, hat, dilemma.

ā „ tame.

â „ fare.

a „ call.

ē „ met, her, second.

ē „ mete.

ē = a in tame.

ī as in fine.

ī „ him, fir, plentiful.

î „ machine.

î „ peculiar.

ō „ alone.

ō „ on, protect.

ô „ nor.

o „ son.

ū „ tune.

û „ rude.

ũ „ us.

ù „ turner.

ȳ „ lyre.

ÿ as in typical, fully.

āa = a of am.

āa = a of fare.

æ } as in mediæval.

âi „ aisle.

ai „ hail.

āo = o of alone.

âu as in maul.

ēe „ heed.

êi = i of fine.

êu as in neuter.

ēw „ lewd.

ôî „ oil.

ç „ celestial.

ch „ character.

cī „ delicious.

ġ „ giant.

š „ his.

si „ adhesion.

Th „ Thomas.

tī „ attraction.

H. A. REDPATH, M.A.

GĚN'-Ě-SĪŠ.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The creation of heaven and earth, 3 of the light, 6 of the firmament, 9 of the earth separated from the waters, 11 and made fruitful, 14 of the sun, moon, and stars, 20 of fish and fowl, 24 of beasts and cattle, 26 of man in the image of God. 29 The appointment of food.*

IN the ^cbeginning ^dGod created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. ^eAnd the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

3 ^hAnd God said, ^f'Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God saw the light, ^gthat it was good: and God divided ^g'the light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light ^mDay, and the darkness he called Night. ^hAnd the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 [†]And God said, ⁿ'Let there be a ^efirmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, ^hand divided the waters which ^{were} under the firmament from the waters which ^{were} ^gabove the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 [†]And God said, ⁿ'Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry ^{land} appear: and it was so.

10 And God called the dry ^{land} Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that ^{it was} good.

11 And God said, Let the earth ^{bring forth} ^g'grass, the herb yielding seed, ^gand the fruit tree yielding ^g'fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, ^{and} herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed ^{was} in itself, after his kind: and God saw that ^{it was} good.

13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

B.C. 4004.

^a Ps. 136. 7.² Heb. between the day and between the night.^b Ps. 74. 17.^c John 1. 1, 2.^d Ps. 89. 11.^e Is. 44. 24.^f Jer. 10. 12.^g Zech. 12. 1.^h Acts 14. 15.ⁱ Col. 1. 16.^j Heb. 11. 3.^k Rev. 10. 6.^l Ps. 33. 6.^m Is. 40. 13, 14.ⁿ Ps. 136. 7-9.^o Heb. for the rule of the day.^p Ps. 8. 3.^q Ps. 33. 9.^r 2 Cor. 4. 6.^s Job 38. 7.^t Heb. between the light and between the darkness.^u Jer. 31. 35.^v Ps. 74. 16.^w & 104. 20.^x Heb. And the evening was, and the morning was.^y Job 37. 18.^z Ps. 136. 5.^{aa} Jer. 10. 12.^{ab} Heb. expansion.^{ac} 7 or, creeping.^{ad} Heb. soul.^{ae} Heb. let fowl fly.^{af} Prov. 8. 28.^{ag} 2 Heb. face of the firmament of heaven.^{ah} Ps. 104. 26.^{ai} Ps. 148. 4.^{aj} Job 26. 10.^{ak} Ps. 33. 7.^{al} Prov. 8. 29.^{am} Jer. 5. 22.^{an} 2 Pet. 3. 5.^{ao} ch. 8. 17.^{ap} Heb. 6. 7.^{aq} Heb. tender grass.^{ar} Luke 6. 44.^{as} ch. 5. 1.^{at} Ps. 100. 3.^{au} Eccl. 7. 29.^{av} Acts 17. 26.^{aw} 28, 29.^{ax} 1 Cor. 11. 7.^{ay} Eph. 4. 24.^{az} Col. 3. 10.^{ba} James 3. 9.^{bb} ch. 9. 2.^{bc} Ps. 8. 6.

14 [†]And God said, Let there be ^e'lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide ²the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and ³for seasons, and for days, and years:

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God ⁷made two great lights; the greater light ³to rule the day, and ^gthe lesser light to rule the night: ^{he made} ^kthe stars also.

17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

18 And to ⁷rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that ^{it was} good.

19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the ⁷moving creature that hath ³life, and ^gfowl ^{that may fly} above the earth in the ²open firmament of heaven.

21 And ²God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that ^{it was} good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, ³'Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 [†]And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that ^{it was} good.

26 [†]And God said, ⁿ'Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and ⁷let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every

creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his *own* image, ^ain the image of God created he him; ^fmale and female created he them.

28 And God blessed them, and God said unto them, ^aBe fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that ²moveth upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb ³bearing seed, which *is* upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which *is* the fruit of a tree yielding seed; ^mto you it shall be for meat.

30 And to ^eevery beast of the earth, and to every ^pfowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein *there is* ⁴life, *I have given* every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 And ^aGod saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, *it was* very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

CHAPTER 2.

1 The first sabbath. 8 The garden of Eden. 17 The tree of knowledge. 21 The making of woman, and institution of marriage.

THUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and ^aall the host of them.

2 ^aAnd on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God ^vblessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God ²created and made.

4 ¶ ^aThese *are* the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens,

5 And every ^aplant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not ^fcaused it to rain upon the earth, and *there was* not a man ²to till the ground.

6 But ^athere went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

7 And the LORD God formed man ⁷of the ^adust of the ground, and

B.C. 4004.

^a Job 33. 4.

^a Acts 17. 25.

^b Isa. 2. 22.

^c 1 Cor. 15. 45.

^d 1 Cor. 11. 7.

^e Isa. 61. 3.

^f ch. 5. 2.

^g Mal. 2. 15.

^h Mat. 19. 4.

ⁱ Mark 10. 6.

^j ch. 3. 24.

^k 2 Kin. 19. 12.

^l Ezek. 27. 23.

^m Lev. 26. 9.

ⁿ Ps. 128. 3, 4.

^o Ezek. 31. 8.

^p Prov. 3. 18.

^q Rev. 2. 7.

² Heb. *creepeth*.

³ Heb. *seed-
ing seed*.

⁴ Heb. *a living
soul*.

⁵ Num. 11. 7.

⁶ Ps. 104. 14.

⁷ Is. 136. 25.

⁸ ch. 25. 18.

⁹ Ps. 145. 15.

¹⁰ Job 38. 41.

¹¹ Heb. *a living
soul*.

¹² Num. 11. 7.

¹³ Ps. 104. 24.

¹⁴ Heb. *Cush*.

¹⁵ Dan. 10. 4.

¹⁶ or, east-
ward to
Assyria.

¹⁷ or, Adam.

¹⁸ Ps. 33. 6.

¹⁹ Ex. 20. 11.

²⁰ Heb. 4. 4.

²¹ Heb. *eat-
ing thou
shalt eat*.

²² ch. 3. 1, 3.

²³ 11. 17.

²⁴ Neh. 9. 14.

²⁵ Is. 58. 13.

²⁶ Heb. *dying thou
shalt die*.

²⁷ ch. 3. 3, 19.

²⁸ Rom. 6. 23.

²⁹ 1 Cor. 15. 55.

³⁰ 1 John 5. 16.

³¹ Heb. *created
to make*.

³² Ps. 90. 1, 2.

³³ 1 Cor. 11. 9.

³⁴ Heb. *as be-
fore him*.

³⁵ ch. 1. 20, 24.

³⁶ Ps. 104. 14.

³⁷ Ps. 8. 6.

³⁸ ch. 6. 20.

³⁹ or, the man.

⁴⁰ Job 38. 26-
28.

⁴¹ Heb. *called*.

⁴² ch. 3. 23.

⁴³ or, a mist
which went
up from
the ground.

⁴⁴ Heb. *dust of the
ground*.

⁴⁵ Ps. 103. 14.

⁴⁶ Is. 64. 8.

⁴⁷ ch. 15. 12.

⁴⁸ 1 Sam. 26. 12.

^a breathed into his ^bnostrils the breath of life; and ^cman became a living soul.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted ^aa garden ²eastward in ^bĒ'-dén; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow ^aevery tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; ¹the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Ē'-dén to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

11 The name of the first *is* Pí'-sôn: that *is* it¹ which compasseth ^athe whole land of Hāv'-i-lāh, where *there is* gold;

12 And the gold of that land *is* good: ^athere *is* bdellium and the onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river *is* Gí'-hôn: the same *is* it that compasseth the whole land of ^bĒ-thí-ō'-pí-ā.

14 And the name of the third river *is* Híd'-dē-kél: that *is* it which goeth ^atoward the east of Ās-sýr'-i-ā. And the fourth river *is* Eû-phrá'-tēs.

15 And the LORD God took ^athe man, and put him into the garden of Ē'-dén to dress it and to keep it.

16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden ^athou mayest freely eat:

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, ^athou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof ²thou shalt surely die.

18 ¶ And the LORD God said, *It is* not good that the man should be alone; ^aI will make him an help ³meet for him.

19 ^aAnd out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and ^abrought *them* unto ^aĀd'-ām to see what he would call them: and whatsoever ^aĀd'-ām called every living creature, *that was* the name thereof.

20 And ^aĀd'-ām ^agave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for ^aĀd'-ām there was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the LORD God caused a ^adeep sleep to fall upon ^aĀd'-ām, and

he slept; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;

22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man,^a made he a woman, and ^bbrought her unto the man.

23 And Ād'-ām said, This *is* now ^cbone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called ³Woman, because she was ^ctaken out of ⁴Man.

24 ^fTherefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

25 ^gAnd they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ^hashamed.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The serpent deceiveth Eve. 6 Man's shameful fall. 14 The serpent is cursed. 15 The promised seed. 16 Mankind's punishment, and loss of paradise.

NOW ^mthe serpent was ⁿmore subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, ^oYea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3 ^pBut of the fruit of the tree which *is* in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 ^qAnd the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then ^ryour eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

6 And when the woman saw that the tree *was* good for food, and that it *was* ^spleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make *one* wise, she took of the fruit thereof, ^tand did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; ^uand he did eat.

7 And ^vthe eyes of them both were opened, ^wand they knew that they *were* naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves ^xaprons.

8 And they heard ^ythe voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the ^zcool of the day: and Ād'-ām and his wife ^{aa}hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the LORD God called unto

B.C. 4004.

^a ch. 2. 25.
^b Ex. 3. 6.
^c 1 John 3. 20.
^d Heb. *built*.
^e Prov. 18. 22.

^f Eph. 5. 30.
^g Heb. *Jeha*.
^h Prov. 28. 13.
ⁱ 1 Cor. 11. 8.
^j Heb. *Jeh*.
^k Mat. 19. 5.
^l 1 Cor. 6. 16.
^m Eph. 5. 31.

ⁿ ver. 4.
^o 2 Cor. 11. 3.
^p 1 Tim. 2. 14.
^q ch. 3. 7, 10.
^r Ex. 21. 29, 32.
^s Ex. 32. 25.

^t Is. 65. 25.
^u Mic. 7. 17.
^v Rev. 12. 9.
^w & 20. 2.
^x Mat. 10. 16.
^y 2 Cor. 11. 3.

^z Heb. *Yea, because, &c.*
^{aa} Mat. 3. 7.
^{ab} & 13. 38.
^{ac} & 23. 33.
^{ad} John 8. 44.
^{ae} Acts 13. 10.
^{af} 1 John 3. 8.
^{ag} P. Ps. 132. 11.
^{ah} Is. 7. 14.
^{ai} Mat. 1. 23.
^{aj} Rom. 16. 20.
^{ak} Heb. 2. 14.
^{al} Rev. 12. 7.

^{am} Ps. 48. 6.
^{an} Is. 13. 8.
^{ao} ch. 2. 17.
^{ap} ch. 4. 7.
^{aq} 6 or, *subject to thy husband*.

^{ar} 1 Cor. 11. 3.
^{as} Eph. 5. 22.
^{at} 1 Sam. 15. 23.
^{au} ver. 13.
^{av} 2 Cor. 11. 3.
^{aw} 1 Tim. 2. 14.
^{ax} ver. 6.

^{ay} ch. 2. 17.
^{az} Acts 26. 18.
^{ba} Eccl. 1. 2, 3.
^{bb} Job 5. 7.
^{bc} Heb. *a desire*.

^{bd} Heb. *cause to bud*.
^{be} Ps. 104. 14.
^{bf} 1 Tim. 2. 14.
^{bg} Eccl. 1. 13.
^{bh} ver. 12, 17.

^{bi} ver. 5.
^{bj} ch. 2. 7.
^{bk} Ps. 104. 29.
^{bl} Eccl. 3. 20.
^{bm} ch. 2. 25.

^{bn} Heb. *Chavah*.
^{bo} i. e. *Living*.
^{bp} 3 or, *things to gird about*.
^{bq} Job 38. 1.
^{br} Heb. *wind*.
^{bs} Job 31. 33.
^{bt} Jer. 23. 24.
^{bu} Amos 9. 3.

Ād'-ām, and said unto him, Where *art* thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, ^cand I was afraid, because I *was* naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou *wast* naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, ^dThe woman whom thou gavest *to be* with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What *is* this *that* thou hast done? And the woman said, ^eThe serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the LORD God said ^funto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou *art* cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and ^gdust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:

15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between ^hthy seed and ⁱher seed; ^jit shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; ^kin sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; ^land thy desire *shall be* ^mto thy husband, and he shall ⁿrule over thee.

17 And unto Ād'-ām he said, ^oBecause thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, ^pand hast eaten of the tree, ^qof which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: ^rcursed *is* the ground for thy sake; ^sin sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;

18 Thorns also and thistles shall it ^tbring forth to thee; and ^uthou shalt eat the herb of the field;

19 ^vIn the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it *wast* thou taken: ^wfor dust thou *art*, and ^xunto dust shalt thou return.

20 And Ād'-ām called his wife's name ^y“Eve; because she was the mother of all living.

21 Unto Ād'-ām also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, Behold, the man *is* become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also

of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Ē'-dēn, ^ato till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man; and he placed ^bat the east of the garden of Ē'-dēn ^dChēr'-ū-bims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Birth of Cain and Abel. 8 Murder of Abel. 11 The curse of Cain. 17 Enoch the first city. 19 Lamech and his two wives. 25 Birth of Seth and Enos.

AND Ād'-ām knew Ēve his wife; and she conceived, and bare ^aCain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.

2 And she again bare his brother ^aĀ'-bēl. And Ā'-bēl was ^aa keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

3 And ^ain process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought ^bof the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD.

4 And Ā'-bēl, he also brought of ^athe firstlings of his ^aflock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had ^arespect unto Ā'-bēl and to his offering:

5 But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, ^aand his countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not ^abe accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And ^aunto thee *shall be* his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And Cain talked with Ā'-bēl his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Ā'-bēl his brother, and ^aslew him.

9 ¶ And the LORD said unto Cain, ^aWhere *is* Ā'-bēl thy brother? And he said, ^aI know not: *Am I my brother's keeper?*

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's ^ablood ^acrieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now *art* thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand;

B.C. 4004.

^a ch. 4. 2.

² or, *Mine iniquity is greater than that it may be forgiven.*

^b ch. 2. 8.

^c Job 15. 20-24.

^d Ps. 104. 4.

^e Ps. 51. 11.

^f ch. 9. 6. Num. 85. 19, 21, 27.

³ i.e. *Gotten, or, Acquired.*

⁴ Ps. 79. 12.

⁵ Ezek. 9. 4, 6.

⁶ Heb. *Hebel.*

⁷ Heb. *a feeder.*

⁸ 2 Kin. 13. 23.

⁹ & 24. 20.

¹⁰ Jer. 23. 30.

¹¹ & 52. 3.

¹² Heb. *at the end of days.*

¹³ Num. 18. 12.

¹⁴ Heb. *Chanoch.*

¹⁵ Ps. 49. 11.

¹⁶ Num. 18. 17.

¹⁷ Prov. 3. 9.

¹⁸ Heb. *sheep, or, goats.*

¹⁹ Heb. 11. 4.

²⁰ Heb. *Lamech.*

²¹ ch. 31. 2.

²² or, *have the excellency!* Heb. 11. 4.

²³ or, *subject unto thee,* ch. 3. 16.

²⁴ Rom. 4. 11, 12.

²⁵ Heb. *whetted.*

²⁶ Mar. 23. 35. 1 John 3. 12. Jude 11.

²⁷ Ps. 9. 12.

²⁸ John 8. 44.

²⁹ or, *I would slay a man in my wound, &c.*

³⁰ or, *in my hurt.*

³¹ ver. 15.

³² Heb. *bloods.*

³³ Heb. 12. 24.

³⁴ Rev. 6. 10.

³⁵ ch. 5. 3.

³⁶ Heb. *Sheth.*

³⁷ i.e. *Appointed, or, Put.*

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain said unto the LORD, ^aMy punishment *is* greater than I can bear.

14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and ^afrom thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, ^athat every one that findeth me shall slay me.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him ^asevenfold. And the LORD ^aset a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cain ^awent out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nōd, on the east of Ē'-dēn.

17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare ^aĒ'-nōch: and he builded a city, ^aand called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Ē'-nōch.

18 And unto Ē'-nōch was born Ī'-rād: and Ī'-rād begat Mē-hū'-jā-ēl: and Mē-hū'-jā-ēl begat Mē-thū'-sā-ēl: and Mē-thū'-sā-ēl begat ^aLā'-mēch.

19 ¶ And Lā'-mēch took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Ā'-dāh, and the name of the other Zil'-lāh.

20 And Ā'-dāh bare Jā'-bāl: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have cattle.

21 And his brother's name was Jū'-bāl: he was the ^afather of all such as handle the harp and organ.

22 And Zil'-lāh, she also bare Tū'-bāl-cain, an ^ainstructor of every artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tū'-bāl-cain was Nā'-ā-māh.

23 And Lā'-mēch said unto his wives, Ā'-dāh and Zil'-lāh, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lā'-mēch, hearken unto my speech: for ^aI have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man ^ato my hurt.

24 If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lā'-mēch seventy and sevenfold.

25 ¶ And Ād'-ām knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and ^acalled his name ^aSēth: For God, *said she*, hath appointed me another

seed instead of Ā'-bēl, whom Cain slew.

26 And to Sēth, "to him also there was born a son; and he called his name ²Ē'-nōs: then began men ³to call upon the name of the LORD.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The genealogy, age, and death of the patriarchs from Adam unto Noah. 24 The godliness and translation of Enoch.

THIS is the ⁴book of the generations of Ād'-ām. In the day that God created man, in ⁵the likeness of God made he him;

2 ⁶Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Ād'-ām, in the day when they were created.

3 ⁷And Ād'-ām lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and ⁸called his name Sēth:

4 ⁹And the days of Ād'-ām after he had begotten Sēth were eight hundred years: ¹⁰and he begat sons and daughters:

5 And all the days that Ād'-ām lived were nine hundred and thirty years: ¹¹and he died.

6 And Sēth lived an hundred and five years, and ¹²begat Ē'-nōs:

7 And Sēth lived after he begat Ē'-nōs eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:

8 And all the days of Sēth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 ¹³And Ē'-nōs lived ninety years, and begat ¹⁴Cā-ī'-nān:

10 And Ē'-nōs lived after he begat Cā-ī'-nān eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

11 And all the days of Ē'-nōs were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 ¹⁵And Cā-ī'-nān lived seventy years, and begat ¹⁶Mā-hāl'-ā-lēel:

13 And Cā-ī'-nān lived after he begat Mā-hāl'-ā-lēel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:

14 And all the days of Cā-ī'-nān were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 ¹⁷And Mā-hāl'-ā-lēel lived sixty and five years, and begat ¹⁸Jār'-ēd:

16 And Mā-hāl'-ā-lēel lived after he begat Jār'-ēd eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

B.C. 3769.

^a ch. 5. 6.

² Heb. Enosh.

³ or, to call themselves by the name of the Lord.

⁴ Kin. 18. 24.

⁵ Ps. 116. 17.

⁶ Joel 2. 32.

⁷ Zeph. 3. 9.

⁸ 1 Cor. 1. 2.

⁹ Jude 14, 16.

¹⁰ 1 Chr. 1. 1.

¹¹ Luke 3. 38.

¹² ch. 1. 26.

¹³ Eph. 4. 24.

¹⁴ Col. 3. 10.

¹⁵ Gr. Mathusala.

¹⁶ ch. 1. 27.

¹⁷ ch. 6. 9.

¹⁸ & 17. 1.

¹⁹ & 24. 40.

²⁰ 2 Kin. 20. 3.

²¹ Ps. 16. 8.

²² & 116. 9.

²³ & 128. 1.

²⁴ Mic. 6. 8.

²⁵ Mal. 2. 6.

²⁶ 2 Kin. 2. 11.

²⁷ Heb. 11. 5.

²⁸ ch. 4. 25.

²⁹ 1 Chr. 1. 1.

³⁰ & c.

³¹ ch. 1. 28.

³² Heb. Lemech.

³³ ch. 3. 19.

³⁴ Heb. 9. 27.

³⁵ ch. 4. 26.

³⁶ Gr. Noe.

³⁷ Luke 3. 36.

³⁸ Heb. 11. 7.

³⁹ 1 Pet. 3. 20.

⁴⁰ i.e. Rest, or, Comfort.

⁴¹ ch. 3. 17.

⁴² & 4. 11.

⁴³ Heb. Kenan.

⁴⁴ Heb. Maleleel.

⁴⁵ ch. 6. 10.

⁴⁶ ch. 10. 21.

⁴⁷ Gr. Jered.

⁴⁸ Deut. 7. 3, 4.

17 And all the days of Mā-hāl'-ā-lēel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 ¹⁹And Jār'-ēd lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat ²⁰Ē'-nōch:

19 And Jār'-ēd lived after he begat Ē'-nōch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

20 And all the days of Jār'-ēd were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 ²¹And Ē'-nōch lived sixty and five years, and begat ²²Mē-thū'-sē-lāh:

22 And Ē'-nōch ²³walked with God after he begat Mē-thū'-sē-lāh three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

23 And all the days of Ē'-nōch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24 And ²⁴Ē'-nōch walked with God: and he *was* not; for God took him.

25 And Mē-thū'-sē-lāh lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat ²⁵Lā'-mēch.

26 And Mē-thū'-sē-lāh lived after he begat Lā'-mēch seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

27 And all the days of Mē-thū'-sē-lāh were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ²⁶And Lā'-mēch lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29 And he called his name ²⁷Nō'-āh, saying, This *same* shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground ²⁸which the LORD hath cursed.

30 And Lā'-mēch lived after he begat Nō'-āh five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:

31 And all the days of Lā'-mēch were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And Nō'-āh was five hundred years old: and Nō'-āh begat ²⁹Shēm, Hām, ³⁰and Jā'-phēth.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The wickedness of the world. 8 Noah findeth grace. 14 The order, form, and use of the ark.

AND it came to pass, ¹when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they *were* fair; and they ²took them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the LORD said, "My spirit shall not always strive with man, ¹for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

5 ¶ And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that ²every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

6 And ³it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it ⁴grieved him at his heart.

7 And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; ⁵both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Nō'-āh ⁶found grace in the eyes of the LORD.

9 ¶ These are the generations of Nō'-āh: "Nō'-āh was a just man and ⁷perfect in his generations, and Nō'-āh walked with God.

10 And Nō'-āh begat three sons, ⁸Shēm, Hām, and Jā'-phēth.

11 The earth also was corrupt ⁹before God, and the earth was filled with violence.

12 And God ¹⁰looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Nō'-āh, "The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; ¹¹and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

14 ¶ Make thee an ark of gō'-phēr wood; ¹²rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof;

B.C. 2448.

^a Gal. 5. 16, 17.¹ Pet. 3. 19,

20.

^b Ps. 78. 39.^c ch. 7. 4, 21.^d ch. 7. 1, 7, 13.¹ Pet. 3. 20.² Pet. 2. 5.^e ch. 7. 8, 9,

15, 16.

^f or, the

whole imagination:

The Hebrew word

signifieth

not only the imagination,

but also the purposes and desires.

^g ch. 8. 21.

Deut. 29. 19.

Prov. 6. 12.

Mat. 15. 19.

^h Heb.

every day.

ⁱ See

Num. 23. 19.

1 Sam. 15.

11, 29.

2 Sam. 24. 16.

Mal. 3. 6.

James 1. 17.

^j Is. 63. 10.

Eph. 4. 30.

^k ch. 7. 9, 15.

See ch. 2. 19.

^l Heb. from

man unto beast.

^m ch. 19. 19.

Ex. 33. 12.

Luke 1. 30.

Acts 7. 46.

ⁿ Heb. 11. 7.

See

Ex. 40. 16.

^o ch. 7. 5, 9, 16.^p ch. 7. 1.

Ezek. 14. 14,

20.

Heb. 11. 7.

^q 2 Pet. 2. 5.^r or, upright.^s ch. 5. 22.^t ch. 5. 32.^u ver. 7. 13.

Mat. 24. 28.

Luke 17. 26.

Heb. 11. 7.

^v 1 Pet. 3. 20.^w 2 Pet. 2. 5.^x ch. 13. 13.

Rom. 3. 19.

^y ch. 6. 9.

Ps. 33. 18, 19.

Prov. 10. 9.

^z 2 Pet. 2. 9.¹ Ezek. 8. 17.² ch. 18. 21.

Ps. 14. 2.

³ ver. 8.

Lev. ch. 11.

⁴ Heb. seven

seven.

⁵ Lev. 10. 10.

Ezek. 44. 23.

⁶ Ezek. 7. 2,

3, 8.

Amos 8. 2.

⁷ ver. 17.⁸ or, from

the earth.

⁹ ver. 12, 17.¹⁰ Heb. nests.¹¹ Heb.

blot out.

¹² ch. 6. 22.¹³ ver. 1.

with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 "And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is in the earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant; and ¹thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, ²two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort ³shall come unto thee, to keep them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 "Thus did Nō'-āh ⁴according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Noah, with his family, and the living creatures, enter into the ark. 17 The beginning, increase, and continuance of the flood.

AND the LORD said unto Nō'-āh, "Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for ¹thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.

2 Of every ²clean beast thou shalt take to thee by ³sevens, the male and his female: ⁴and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth ⁵forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I ⁶destroy from off the face of the earth.

5 "And Nō'-āh did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Nō'-āh was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 ¶ And Nō'-āh went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that

are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth,

9 There went in two and two unto Nō'-āh into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Nō'-āh.

10 And it came to pass ²after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 ¶ In the six hundredth year of Nō'-āh's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all ³the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the ³windows of heaven were opened.

12 ⁴And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

13 In the selfsame day ⁵entered Nō'-āh, and Shēm, and Hām, and Jā'-phēth, the sons of Nō'-āh, and Nō'-āh's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark;

14 ⁶They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every ⁷sort.

15 And they ⁸went in unto Nō'-āh into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein ⁹is the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, ¹⁰as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

17 ¹¹And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; ¹²and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; ¹³and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered

21 ¹⁴And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:

22 All in ¹⁵whose nostrils was ¹⁶the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle,

B.C. 2349.

¹ 1 Pet. 3. 20.
² 2 Pet. 2. 5.
³ & 3. 6.

³ or, on the seventh day.

⁴ ch. 8. 3.
⁵ ch. 8. 4. compared with ver. 11. of this chapter.

⁶ ch. 8. 2.
Prov. 8. 28.
Ezek. 26. 19.
⁷ ch. 19. 29.
Ex. 2. 24.
1 Sam. 1. 19.

⁸ or, floodgates.
⁹ ch. 1. 7.
¹⁰ & 3. 2.

Ps. 78. 23.
¹¹ ver. 4. 17.
¹² Ex. 14. 21.

¹³ ver. 1. 7.
ch. 6. 18.
Heb. 11. 7.
¹⁴ 1 Pet. 3. 20.
¹⁵ 2 Pet. 2. 5.

¹⁶ ch. 7. 11.
¹⁷ Job 38. 37.

¹⁸ ver. 2. 3, 5, 9.
¹⁹ 4 Heb. in going and returning.
²⁰ ch. 7. 24.

²¹ Heb. wing.
²² ch. 6. 20.

²³ Heb. were in going and decreasing.
²⁴ ver. 2. 3.

²⁵ ver. 4. 12.

²⁶ ch. 6. 16.

²⁷ Heb. in going forth and returning.
²⁸ Ps. 104. 26.

²⁹ Ps. 104. 6.
Jer. 3. 23.

³⁰ ver. 4.
ch. 6. 13, 17.
Job 22. 16.
Mat. 24. 39.
Luke 17. 27.

³¹ 2 Pet. 3. 6.
³² Heb. caused her to come.

³³ ch. 2. 7.

³⁴ Heb. the breath of the spirit of life.

and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and ¹Nō'-āh only remained *alive*, and they that were with him in the ark.

24 ²And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The waters asswage. 4 The ark resteth on Ararat. 7 The raven and the dove. 13 Noah goeth forth of the ark. 20 He buildeth an altar, and offereth sacrifice. 21 God promiseth to curse the earth no more.*

AND God ³remembered Nō'-āh, and ⁴every living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark:

⁵and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters asswaged;

2 ⁶The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and ⁷the rain from heaven was restrained;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth ⁸continually: and after the end ⁹of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ār'-ā-rāt.

5 And the waters ¹⁰decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth *month*, on the first *day* of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Nō'-āh opened ¹¹the window of the ark which he had made:

7 And he sent forth a raven, which went forth ¹²to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;

9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: then he put forth his hand, and took her, and ¹³pulled her in unto him into the ark.

10 And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf plucked off: so Nō'-āh knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

13 ¶ And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Nō'āh removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake unto Nō'āh, saying,

16 Go forth of the ark, ^fthou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee ^eevery living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, ^{both} of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and ^ebe fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Nō'āh went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, *and* whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their ³kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Nō'āh builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of ^eevery clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

21 And the LORD smelled ³“a sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again ³curse the ground any more for man's sake; ⁴for the ⁴imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; ⁵neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 ⁶While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and ^dday and night shall not cease.

CHAPTER 9.

1 God blesseth Noah. 4 Blood and murder forbidden. 13 Covenant of the rainbow. 20 Noah planteth a vineyard, 21 is drunken, and mocked of his son, 25 curseth Canaan, 26 blesseth Shem, 27 prayeth for Japheth, 29 and dieth.

AND God blessed Nō'āh and his sons, and said unto them, ^fBe

B.C. 2349.

^a ch. 1. 28.
^b Hos. 2. 18.

^b Deut. 12. 15.
& 14. 3, 9, 11.
Acts 10. 12, 13.

^c ch. 1. 29.
^d Rom. 14. 14, 20.

^e 1 Cor. 10. 23, 26.
Col. 2. 16.
1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.

^f Lev. 17. 10, 11, 14.
& 19. 26.

Deut. 12. 23.
1 Sam. 14. 33.

Acts 15. 20, 29.
^f ch. 7. 13.

^g Ex. 21. 28.
^h ch. 4. 9, 10.
Ps. 9. 12.

ⁱ ch. 7. 15.
^k Acts 17. 26.

^l Ex. 21. 12, 14.
Lev. 24. 17.
Mat. 26. 52.

Rev. 13. 10.
^m ch. 1. 27.
ⁿ ver. 1. 19.

^o ch. 1. 28.
^p ch. 1. 22.

^q ch. 6. 18.
^r Is. 54. 9.

^s Ps. 145. 9.
^t Heb. families.

^u Lev. ch. 11.
^v Is. 54. 9.

^w Heb. a savour of rest.

^x Lev. 1. 9.
Ezek. 20. 41.

2 Cor. 2. 15.
Eph. 5. 2.

^y ch. 3. 17.
& 6. 17.

^z ch. 17. 11.
4 or, though.

^{aa} ch. 6. 5.
Job 14. 4.
& 15. 14.

Ps. 51. 5.
Jer. 17. 9.

Mat. 15. 19.
Rom. 1. 21.
& 3. 23.

^{ab} ch. 9. 11, 15.
^{ac} Rev. 4. 3.

^{ad} Heb. As yet all the days of the earth.

^{ae} Is. 54. 9.
^{af} Jer. 33. 20, 25.
^{ag} Ex. 28. 12.
Lev. 26. 42, 45.
Ezek. 16. 60.

^{ah} ver. 7. 19.
ch. 1. 28.
& 10. 32.

fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 ^aAnd the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

3 ^bEvery moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the ^cgreen herb have I given you ^dall things.

4 ^eBut flesh with the life thereof, *which is* the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require; ^fat the hand of every beast will I require it, and ^gat the hand of man; at the hand of every ^hman's brother will I require the life of man.

6 ⁱWhoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: ^jfor in the image of God made he man.

7 And you, ^kbe ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 ¶ And God spake unto Nō'āh, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 And I, ^lbehold, I establish ^mmy covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10 ⁿAnd with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And ^oI will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, ^pThis is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations:

13 I do set ^qmy bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And ^rI will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the

cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember *the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Nō'-āh, This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Nō'-āh, that went forth of the ark, were Shēm, and Hām, and Jā'-phēth: ^d and Hām is the father of ^e Cā'-nā-ān.

19 *These are the three sons of Nō'-āh: ^f and of them was the whole earth overspread.

20 And Nō'-āh began to be ^g an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the wine, ^h and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 And Hām, the father of Cā'-nā-ān, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 *And Shēm and Jā'-phēth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

24 And Nō'-āh awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25 And he said, *Cursed be Cā'-nā-ān; ⁱ a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

26 And he said, *Blessed be the LORD God of Shēm; and Cā'-nā-ān shall be ^j his servant.

27 God shall ^k enlarge Jā'-phēth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shēm; and Cā'-nā-ān shall be his servant.

28 ¶ And Nō'-āh lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 And all the days of Nō'-āh were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

CHAPTER 10.

1 The generations of Noah. 2 The sons of Japheth. 6 The sons of Ham. 8 Nimrod the first monarch. 21 The sons of Shem.

NOW these are the generations of the sons of Nō'-āh, Shēm, Hām, and Jā'-phēth: ^l and unto them were sons born after the flood.

2 *The sons of Jā'-phēth; Gō'-mēr, and Mā'-gōg, and Mā'-dāi, and Jā'-vān, and Tū'-bāl, and Mē'-shēch, and Tī'-rás.

3 And the sons of Gō'-mēr; Āsh-

B.C. 2347.
* ch. 17. 13, 19.

2 or, as some read it, Rodanim.
^b Ps. 72. 10.
^c Jer. 2. 10.
^d & 25. 22.
^e Zeph. 2. 11.

^f 1 Chr. 1. 8, &c.

^g ch. 10. 6.

^h Heb. Chanaan.
ⁱ ch. 5. 32.

^j ch. 10. 32.
^k 1 Chr. 1. 4, &c.

^l ch. 3. 19, 23, & 4. 2.
^m Prov. 12. 11.

ⁿ Jer. 16. 16.
^o Mic. 7. 2.
^p ch. 6. 11.
^q 1 Prov. 20. 1.
^r 1 Cor. 10. 12.

^s Mic. 5. 6.

^t Gr. Babylon.

^u Ex. 20. 12.
^v Gal. 6. 1.
^w or, he went out into Assyria.
^x or, the streets of the city.

^y Deut. 27. 16.

^z Josh. 9. 23.
^{aa} 1 Kin. 9. 20, 21.

^{ab} 1 Chr. 1. 12.
^{ac} Ps. 144. 15.
^{ad} Heb. 11. 16.

^{ae} Heb. Tzidon.
^{af} or, servant to them.
^{ag} or, persuade.
^{ah} Eph. 2. 13, 14.
^{ai} & 3. 6.

^{aj} ch. 13. 12, 14, 15, 17.
^{ak} & 15. 18-21.
^{al} Num. 34. 9-12.
^{am} Josh. 12. 7, 8.
^{an} 2 Heb. Azuah.

^{ao} ch. 9. 1, 7, 19.

^{ap} 1 Chr. 1. 5, &c.

kē-nāz, and Rī'-phāth, and Tō-gār'-māh.

4 And the sons of Jā'-vān; Ē-lī'-shāh, and Tār'-shish, Kīt'-tīm, and ² Dō'-dā-nīm.

5 By these were ^b the isles of the Gēn'-tīlēs divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ And the sons of Hām; Cūsh, and Mīz'-rā-īm, and Phūt, and Cā'-nā-ān.

7 And the sons of Cūsh; Sē-bā, and Hāv'-ī-lāh, and Sāb'-tāh, and Rā'-ā-māh, and Sāb-tē-ḡāh: and the sons of Rā'-ā-māh; Shē'-bā, and Dē'-dān.

8 And Cūsh begat Nīm-rōd: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty ^a hunter ^b before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nīm-rōd the mighty hunter before the LORD.

10 ^c And the beginning of his kingdom was ^d Bā'-bēl, and Ēr'-ēch, and Āc'-cād, and Cāl'-nēh, in the land of Shī'-nār.

11 Out of that land ^e went forth Āssh-ūr, and builded Nin'-ē-vēh, and ^f the city of Rē'-hō-bōth, and Cā'-lāh.

12 And Rē'-sēn between Nin'-ē-vēh and Cā'-lāh: the same is a great city.

13 And Mīz'-rā-īm begat Lū'-dīm, and Ān'-ā-mīm, and Lē'-hā'-bīm, and Nāph-tū'-hīm,

14 And Pāth-rū'-sīm, and Cās-lū'-hīm, (P out of whom came Phīl'-is-tīm,) and Cāph'-tō-rīm.

15 ¶ And Cā'-nā-ān begat ^g Sī'-dōn his firstborn, and Hēth,

16 And the Jēb'-ū-sīte, and the Ām'-ō-rite, and the Gīr'-gā-sīte,

17 And the Hī'-vīte, and the Ār'-kīte, and the Sī'-nīte,

18 And the Ār'-vā-dīte, and the Zēm'-ā-rite, and the Hā'-māth-īte: and afterward were the families of the Cā'-nā-ān-ītes spread abroad.

19 ^h And the border of the Cā'-nā-ān-ītes was from Sī'-dōn, as thou comest to Gē'-rār, unto ⁱ Gā'-zā; as thou goest, unto Sōd'-om, and Gō-mōr'-rāh, and Ād'-māh, and Zē-bō'-īm, even unto Lā'-shā.

20 These are the sons of Hām, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto Shēm also, the father of all the children of Ē'-bēr, the brother of Jā'-phēth the elder, even to him were children born.

22 The ^a children of Shēm; Ê'-lām, and Ašsh-ūr, and ² Ār-phāx'-ād, and Lūd, and Ār'-ām.

23 And the children of Ār'-ām; Ūz, and Hūl, and Gē'-thēr, and Māsh.

24 And Ār-phāx'-ād begat ³ Sā-lāh; and Sā-lāh begat Ê'-bēr.

25 ¹ And unto Ê'-bēr were born two sons: the name of one was ^a Pē'-lēg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Jōk'-tān.

26 And Jōk'-tān begat Āl-mō'-dād, and Shē'-lēph, and Hā-zār-mā'-vēth, and Jē'-rāh,

27 And Hā-dōr'-ām, and Ū'-zāl, and Dīk'-lāh,

28 And Ō'-bāl, and Ā-bīm'-ā-ēl, and Shē'-bā,

29 And Ō'-phīr, and Hāv'-ī-lāh, and Jō'-bāb: all these were the sons of Jōk'-tān.

30 And their dwelling was from Mē'-shā, as thou goest unto Sē'-phār a mount of the east.

31 These ^a are the sons of Shēm, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 ^m These ^a are the families of the sons of Nō'-āh, after their generations, in their nations: ^{*} and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

CHAPTER 11.

¹ One language in the world. ³ The building of Babel. ⁵ Confusion of tongues. ¹⁰ The generations of Shem, 27 of Terah. ³¹ Terah goeth from Ur to Haran.

AND the whole earth was of one ^a language, and of one ^r speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed ^a from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shī'-nār; and they dwelt there.

3 And ^a they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and ² burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, ^r whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 ^a And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6 And the LORD said, Behold, ^a the people is one, and they have all ^a one language; and this they begin to do:

B.C. c. 2218.

^a 1 Chr. 1. 17,

&c.

² Heb. Ar-

pachshad.

^b Ps. 2. 1.

^c ch. 1. 26.

^d Ps. 2. 4.

^e Acts 2. 4-6.

³ Heb.

Shelah.

^d ch. 11. 12.

^e ch. 42. 23.

^f Deut. 28. 49.

^g Jer. 5. 15.

^h 1 Cor. 14. 2,

11.

ⁱ 1 Chr. 1. 19.

^j Luke 1. 51.

^k i.e.

Division.

^l ch. 10. 25,

32.

^m i.e.

Confusion.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 14.

23.

^o ch. 10. 12.

^p 1 Chr. 1. 17.

^q See

Luke 3. 36.

^r ver. 1.

^s ch. 9. 19.

^t 1 Chr. 1. 19.

^u Called,

Luke 3. 35,

Phalec.

^v Heb. ēp.

^w Heb.

words.

^x or, east-

ward, as

ch. 13. 11.

^y 2 Sam. 6. 2,

with

1 Chr. 13. 6.

^z Heb. a

man said

to his

neighbour.

^{aa} Heb. burn

them to a

burning.

^{ab} Luke 3. 35,

Saruch.

^{ac} Deut. 1. 28.

^{ad} ch. 18. 21.

^{ae} Luke 3. 34,

Thara.

^{af} ch. 9. 19.

^{ag} Acts 17. 28,

^{ah} ver. 1.

and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have ^b imagined to do.

7 Go to, ^a let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may ^a not understand one another's speech.

8 So ^a the LORD scattered them a-broad from thence ^a upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called ^a Bā-bēl; ^a because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ ^a These ^a are the generations of Shēm: Shēm was an hundred years old, and begat Ār-phāx'-ād two years after the flood:

11 And Shēm lived after he begat Ār-phāx'-ād five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Ār-phāx'-ād lived five and thirty years, ^a and begat Sā-lāh:

13 And Ār-phāx'-ād lived after he begat Sā-lāh four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Sā-lāh lived thirty years, and begat Ê'-bēr:

15 And Sā-lāh lived after he begat Ê'-bēr four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 ^a And Ê'-bēr lived four and thirty years, and begat ^a Pē'-lēg:

17 And Ê'-bēr lived after he begat Pē'-lēg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Pē'-lēg lived thirty years, and begat Rē'-ū:

19 And Rē'-ū lived after he begat Rē'-ū two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Rē'-ū lived two and thirty years, and begat ^a Sē'-rūg:

21 And Rē'-ū lived after he begat Sē'-rūg two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Sē'-rūg lived thirty years, and begat Nā'-hōr:

23 And Sē'-rūg lived after he begat Nā'-hōr two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nā'-hōr lived nine and twenty years, and begat ^a Tē'-rāh:

25 And Nā'-hōr lived after he begat Tē'-rāh an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Tē'-rāh lived seventy years, and ^abegat Ā'-brām, Nā'-hōr, and Hār'-ān.

27 ¶ Now these *are* the generations of Tē'-rāh: Tē'-rāh begat Ā'-brām, Nā'-hōr, and Hār'-ān; and Hār'-ān begat Lōt.

28 And Hār'-ān died before his father Tē'-rāh in the land of his nativity, in Ūr of the Chāl'-deēs.

29 And Ā'-brām and Nā'-hōr took them wives: the name of Ā'-brām's wife was ^aSār'-ā-i; and the name of Nā'-hōr's wife, ^aMil'-cāh, the daughter of Hār'-ān, the father of Mil'-cāh, and the father of Īs'-cāh.

30 But ^aSār'-ā-i was barren; she had no child.

31 And Tē'-rāh ^atook Ā'-brām his son, and Lōt the son of Hār'-ān his son's son, and Sār'-ā-i his daughter in law, his son Ā'-brām's wife; and they went forth with them from Ūr of the Chāl'-deēs, to go into ^athe land of Cā'-nā-ān; and they came unto Hār'-ān, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Tē'-rāh were two hundred and five years: and Tē'-rāh died in Hār'-ān.

CHAPTER 12.

1 God calleth Abram, and blesseth him. 4 He departeth with Lot from Haran. 6 He journeyeth through Canaan. 10 He is driven by a famine into Egypt.

NOW the ^aLORD had said unto Ā'-brām, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

2 ^aAnd I will make of thee a great nation, ^aand I will bless thee, and make thy name great; ^aand thou shalt be a blessing:

3 ^aAnd I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee; ^aand in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

4 So Ā'-brām departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lōt went with him: and Ā'-brām was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Hār'-ān.

5 And Ā'-brām took Sār'-ā-i his wife, and Lōt his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and ^athe souls that they had gotten ^ain Hār'-ān; and they went forth to go into the land of Cā'-nā-ān; and into the land of Cā'-nā-ān they came.

B.C. 2066.

^a Heb. 11. 9.
^a Josh. 24. 2.
^a Chr. 1. 26.
^a Deut. 11. 30.
^a Judg. 7. 1.
^a ch. 10. 18, 19.
^a & 13. 7.
^a ch. 17. 1.
^a ch. 13. 15.
^a & 17. 8.
^a Ps. 105. 9, 11.
^a ch. 13. 4.

^a ch. 17. 15.
^a & 20. 12.
^a ch. 22. 20.

^a ch. 13. 4.

^a ch. 16. 1, 2
^a & 18. 11, 12.
^a 2 Heb.

^a in going and journeying.
^a ch. 13. 3.
^a ch. 12. 1.

^a ch. 26. 1.
^a Ps. 105. 13.
^a Neh. 9. 7.

^a Acts 7. 4.
^a ch. 43. 1.
^a ch. 10. 19.

^a ver. 14.
^a ch. 26. 7.

^a ch. 20. 11.
^a & 26. 7.

^a ch. 15. 7.
^a Neh. 9. 7.
^a Is. 41. 2.
^a Acts 7. 3.
^a Heb. 11. 8.
^a ch. 20. 5, 13.
^a See

^a ch. 26. 7.

^a ch. 17. 6.
^a & 18. 18.

^a Deut. 26. 5.
^a 1 Kin. 3. 8.

^a ch. 24. 35.
^a ch. 39. 7.
^a Mat. 5. 28.

^a ch. 28. 4.
^a Gal. 3. 14.

^a ch. 27. 29.
^a Ex. 22. 22.
^a Num. 24. 9.

^a ch. 18. 18.
^a & 22. 18.
^a & 26. 4.

^a Ps. 72. 17.
^a Acts 3. 26.
^a Gal. 3. 8.

^a ch. 20. 2.
^a ch. 20. 14.

^a ch. 20. 18.
^a 1 Chr. 16. 29.
^a Ps. 103. 14.

^a ch. 14. 14.
^a ch. 20. 9.
^a & 26. 10.

^a ch. 17. 31.

6 ¶ And Ā'-brām ^apassed through the land unto the place of Sī'-chēm, ^aunto the plain of Mō'-rēh. ^aAnd the Cā'-nā-ān-ite was then in the land.

7 ^aAnd the LORD appeared unto Ā'-brām, and said, ^aUnto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an ^aaltar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Bēth'-ēl, and pitched his tent, *having* Bēth'-ēl on the west, and Hā'-i on the east: and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and ^acalled upon the name of the LORD.

9 And Ā'-brām journeyed, ^agoing on still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was ^aa famine in the land: and Ā'-brām ^awent down into Ē'-gŷpt to sojourn there; for the famine was ^agrievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Ē'-gŷpt, that he said unto Sār'-ā-i his wife, Behold now, I know that thou *art* ^aa fair woman to look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Ē'-gŷp'-tians shall see thee, that they shall say, This *is* his wife: and they ^awill kill me, but they will save thee alive.

13 ^aSay, I pray thee, thou *art* my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when Ā'-brām was come into Ē'-gŷpt, the Ē'-gŷp'-tians ^abeheld the woman that she was very fair.

15 The princes also of Phār'-āoh saw her, and commended her before Phār'-āoh: and the woman was ^ataken into Phār'-āoh's house.

16 And he ^aentreated Ā'-brām well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels.

17 And the LORD ^aplagued Phār'-āoh and his house with great plagues because of Sār'-ā-i Ā'-brām's wife.

18 And Phār'-āoh called Ā'-brām, and said, ^aWhat *is* this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She *is* my sister? so I might have taken her

to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take *her*, and go thy way.

20 ^b And Phâr'-aôh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Abram and Lot return out of Egypt. 11 They part asunder. 12 Lot goeth to Sodom. 14 God reneweth the promise to Abram. 18 Abram removeth to Hebron, and buildeth an altar.

AND Ā'-brām went up out of Ē'-gypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lôt with him, ^a in to the south.

2 ^a And Ā'-brām *was* very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys ^a from the south even to Bêth'-êl, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Bêth'-êl and Hā'-i;

4 Unto the ^a place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Ā'-brām ^a called on the name of the LORD.

5 ¶ And Lôt also, which went with Ā'-brām, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And ^a the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was ^a a strife between the herdmen of Ā'-brām's cattle and the herdmen of Lôt's cattle: ^a and the Cā'-nā'-ân-ite and the Pê-riz'-zite dwelled then in the land.

8 And Ā'-brām said unto Lôt, ^a Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we be ^a brethren.

9 ^b Is not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: ^a if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 And Lôt lifted up his eyes, and beheld all ^a the plain of Jôr'-dān, that it *was* well watered every where, before the LORD ^a destroyed Sôd'-ôm and Gô-môr'-rāh, ^a even as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Ē'-gypt, as thou comest unto ^a Zô'-ār.

11 Then Lôt chose him all the plain of Jôr'-dān; and Lôt journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

B.C. c. 1920.

^a ch. 19. 29.

^b Prov. 21. 1.

^c ch. 14. 12.

^d & 19. 1.

^e 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.

^f ch. 18. 20.

^g Ezek. 16. 49.

^h 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.

ⁱ ch. 6. 11.

^j ver. 11.

^k ch. 28. 14.

^l ch. 12. 9.

^m ch. 24. 35.

ⁿ Ps. 112. 3.

^o Prov. 10. 22.

^p ch. 12. 7.

^q & 17. 8.

^r & 26. 4.

^s Num. 34. 12.

^t Deut. 34. 4.

^u Acts 7. 5.

^v 2 Chr. 20. 7.

^w Ps. 37. 22, 23.

^x ch. 15. 5.

^y & 22. 17.

^z & 28. 14.

^{aa} Deut. 1. 10.

^{ab} 1 Kin. 4. 20.

^{ac} Is. 48. 19.

^{ad} Jer. 33. 22.

^{ae} Rom. 4. 26.

^{af} Heb. 11. 12.

^{ag} ch. 12. 8, 9.

^{ah} ch. 12. 7, 8.

^{ai} Ps. 116. 17.

^{aj} ch. 14. 13.

^{ak} Heb. plains.

^{al} ch. 35. 27.

^{am} ch. 36. 7.

12 Ā'-brām dwelled in the land of Cā'-nā'-ân, and Lôt ^a dwelled in the cities of the plain, and ^a pitched his tent toward Sôd'-ôm.

13 But the men of Sôd'-ôm ^a were wicked and ^a sinners before the LORD exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ā'-brām, after that Lôt ^a was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art ^a northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, ^a to thee will I give it, and ^a to thy seed for ever.

16 And ^a I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Ā'-brām removed his tent, and came and ^a dwelt in the ^a plain of Mām'-rê, ^a which is in Hê'-brôn, and built there an altar unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 14.

1 The battle of four kings against five. 12 Lot is taken prisoner. 14 Abram rescueth him. 18 Melchizedek blesseth Abram. 20 Abram giveth him tithes. 22 The remnant restored.

AND it came to pass in the days of Ā'-m-rā'-phêl king ^a of Shî'-nār, Ar'-î-ôch king of Ēl-lā'-sār, Chêd-ôr-lā-ô'-mêr king of ^a Ē'-lām, and Tî'-dāl king of nations;

2 That these made war with Bê'-rā king of Sôd'-ôm, and with Bîr'-shā king of Gô-môr'-rāh, Shî'-nāb king of ^a Ād'-māh, and Shēm-e'-bêr king of Zê-bô'-îm, and the king of Bê'-lā, which is ^a Zô'-ār.

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Sîd'-dim, ^a which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years ^a they served Chêd-ôr-lā-ô'-mêr, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chêd-ôr-lā-ô'-mêr, and the kings that were with him, and smote ^a the Rêph'-ā-îms in Ash'-tê-rôth Kār-nā'-îm, and ^a the Zû'-zims in Hām, ^a and the Ē'-mîms in ^a Shā'-vêh Kîr'-î-ā-thā'-îm,

6 ^a And the Hôr'-îtes in their mount Sê'-îr, unto ^a Ēl-pār'-ân, which is by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to

ⁱ ch. 26. 30.

^j ch. 10. 10.

^k & 11. 2.

^l ch. 12. 6.

^m Is. 11. 11.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 6. 7.

^o Deut. 29. 23.

^p Heb. men brethren.

^q See ch. 11. 27, 31.

^r Ex. 2. 13.

^s Ps. 133. 1.

^t Acts 7. 26.

^u ch. 20. 15.

^v & 34. 10.

^w ch. 19. 22.

^x Rom. 12. 18.

^y Heb. 12. 14.

^z Jam. 3. 17.

^{aa} Num. 34. 12.

^{ab} Deut. 3. 17.

^{ac} Josh. 3. 16.

^{ad} Ps. 107. 34.

^{ae} ch. 9. 26.

^{af} ch. 19. 17.

^{ag} Deut. 34. 3.

^{ah} Ps. 107. 34.

^{ai} ch. 19. 24.

^{aj} 25.

^{ak} ch. 15. 20.

^{al} ch. 2. 10.

^{am} Is. 51. 3.

^{an} Deut. 2. 20.

^{ao} Deut. 2. 10.

^{ap} ch. 14. 2, 8.

^{aq} & 19. 22.

^{ar} or, The plain of Kiriath-aim.

^{as} Deut. 2. 12.

^{at} 22.

^{au} or, The plain of Paran.

^{av} Num. 12. 16.

Ēn-mīsh'-pāt, which is Kā'-dēsh, and smote all the country of the Ā-māl'-ēk-itēs, and also the Ām'-ō-rites, that dwelt in Hāz'-ē-zōn-tā'-mār.

8 And there went out the king of Sōd'-ōm, and the king of Gō-mōr'-rāh, and the king of Ad'-māh, and the king of Zē-bōi'-im, and the king of Bē'-lā (the same is Zō'-ār;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Sīd'-dīm;

9 With Chēd'-ōr-lā-ō'-mēr the king of Ē'-lām, and with Tī'-dāl king of nātans, and Ām-rā'-phēl king of Shī'-nār, and Ār'-i-ōch king of Ēl-lā'-sār; four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Sīd'-dīm was full of ^aslimepits; and the kings of Sōd'-ōm and Gō-mōr'-rāh fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled ^ato the mountain.

11 And they took ^aall the goods of Sōd'-ōm and Gō-mōr'-rāh, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Lōt, Ā'-brām's ^abrother's son, ^awho dwelt in Sōd'-ōm, and his goods, and departed.

13 ¶ And there came one that had escaped, and told Ā'-brām the Hē'-brēw; for ^ahe dwelt in the plain of Mām'-rē the Ām'-ō-rite, brother of Ēsh'-cōl, and brother of Ā'-nēr: ^aand these were confederate with Ā'-brām.

14 And when Ā'-brām heard that ^ahis brother was taken captive, he ^aarmed his ^atrained servants, ^aborn in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them ^aunto Dān.

15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and ^asmote them, and pursued them unto Hō'-bāh, which is on the left hand of Dā-mās'-cūs.

16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lōt, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sōd'-ōm ^awent out to meet him ^aafter his return from the slaughter of Chēd'-ōr-lā-ō'-mēr, and of the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shā'-vēh, which is the ^aking's dale.

18 And ^aMēl-chīz'-ēd-ēk king of Sā'-lēm brought forth bread and wine: and he was ^athe priest of ^athe most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, ^aBlessed be Ā'-brām of the most

B.C. c. 1913.

^a Mat. 11. 26.^b ch. 24. 27.^c 2 Chr. 90. 2^d Heb. 7. 4.^e 2 Heb. souls.^f Dan. 12. 7. Rev. 10. 5.^g ch. 21. 33.^h So Esth. 9. 15, 16.ⁱ ch. 11. 3.^j ch. 19. 17, 30.^k ver. 16, 21.^l ch. 12. 5.^m ch. 13. 12.ⁿ ch. 13. 18.^o Dan. 10. 1.^p ch. 26. 24. Luke 1. 13, 30.^q ver. 24.^r Ps. 3. 3.^s Ps. 16. 5.^t & 53. 11.^u Prov. 11. 18.^v ch. 13. 8.^w Acts 7. 5.^x 3or, led forth.^y or, instructed.^z ch. 15. 3.^{aa} Deut. 34. 1.^{ab} ch. 14. 14.^{ac} Is. 41. 2, 3.^{ad} Rom. 7. 12.^{ae} Judg. 11. 34.^{af} 1 Sam. 18. 6.^{ag} Ps. 147. 4.^{ah} Jer. 33. 22.^{ai} Heb. 7. 1.^{aj} ch. 22. 17.^{ak} 1 Chr. 27. 23.^{al} Rom. 4. 18.^{am} Heb. 11. 12.^{an} Rom. 4. 3.^{ao} Ps. 106. 31.^{ap} 2 Sam. 18. 18.^{aq} Heb. 7. 1.^{ar} ch. 12. 1.^{as} ch. 11. 31.^{at} Ps. 110. 4.^{au} Ps. 105. 42.^{av} Rom. 4. 13.^{aw} Mic. 6. 6.^{ax} Judg. 6. 17, 37.^{ay} 1 Sam. 14. 9, 10.^{az} 2 Kin. 20. 8.^{ba} Luke 1. 18.^{bb} 2 Sam. 2. 5.

high God, ^apossessor of heaven and earth:

20 And ^bblessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes ^dof all.

21 And the king of Sōd'-ōm said unto Ā'-brām, Give me the ²persons, and take the goods to thyself.

22 And Ā'-brām said to the king of Sōd'-ōm, I ^ahave lift up mine hand unto the LORD, the most high God, ^athe possessor of heaven and earth,

23 That ^aI will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shoulddest say, I have made Ā'-brām rich:

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Ā'-nēr, Ēsh'-cōl, and Mām'-rē; let them take their portion.

CHAPTER 15.

1 God encourageth Abram. 2 Abram's complaint.

4 A son is promised, and a multiplying of his seed. 6 Abram is justified by faith. 7 Canaan is again promised, and confirmed by a sign, 12 and a vision.

AFTER these things the word of the LORD came unto Ā'-brām ^ain a vision, saying, ^aFear not, Ā'-brām: I am thy ^ashield, and thy exceeding ^agreat reward.

2 And Ā'-brām said, Lord God, what wilt thou give me, ^aseeing I go childless, and the steward of my house is this Ēl-i-ē'-zēr of Dā-mās'-cūs?

3 And Ā'-brām said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, ^aone born in my house is mine heir.

4 And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that ^bshall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and ^dtell the ^astars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, ^aSo shall thy seed be.

6 And he ^abelieved in the LORD; and he ^acounted it to him for righteousness.

7 And he said unto him, I am the LORD that ^abrought thee out of ^aUr of the Chāl'-dees, ^ato give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord God, ^awhereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and ^adivided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but ^athe birds divided he not.

11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcases, ^abrām drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, ^aa deep sleep fell upon ^abrām; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto ^abrām, Know of a surety ^athat thy seed shall be a stranger in a land ^athat is not their's, and shall serve them; and ^athey shall afflict them four hundred years;

14 And also that nation, whom they shall serve, ^awill I judge: and afterward ^ashall they come out with great substance.

15 And ^athou shalt go ^ato thy fathers in peace; ^athou shalt be buried in a good old age.

16 But ^ain the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity ^aof the ^aAm'ō-rītes ^ais not yet full.

17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and ^aa burning lamp that ^apassed between those pieces.

18 In the same day the LORD ^bmade a covenant with ^abrām, saying, ^aUnto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of ^aĒ'gypt unto the great river, the river ^aEūphrā-tēs:

19 The Kē-nītes, and the Kē-nīz-zītes, and the Kād'mō-nītes,

20 And the Hīt-tītes, and the Pē-rīz-zītes, and the Rēph'ā-īms,

21 And the ^aAm'ō-rītes, and the Cā-nā-ān-ites, and the Gīr'gā-shītes, and the Jēb'ū-sītes.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Sarai, being barren, giveth Hagar to Abram. 6 Hagar fleeth from Sarai. 7 An angel sendeth her back, 11 and telleth her of her child. 15 Ishmael is born.

NOW Sār'-ā-ī ^abrām's wife ^abare him no children: and she had an handmaid, ^aan ^aĒ-gyp'-tīān, whose name was ^aHā'-gār.

2 ^aAnd Sār'-ā-ī said unto ^abrām,

B.C. c. 1913.

^a 1 Sam. 1. 5.

^b So ch. 30. 3, 9.

^c Heb. ^abe builded by her.

^c ch. 3. 17.

^d Jer. 34. 18.

^e Lev. 1. 17.

^f ch. 12. 5.

^g ch. 2. 21.

^h Job 4. 13.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 6. 16.

^j Ex. 12. 40.

^k Ex. 1. 11.

^l ch. 31. 53.

^m 1 Sam. 24. 12.

ⁿ Ex. 6. 6.

^o Prov. 15. 1.

^p Ex. 12. 36.

^q Ps. 105. 37.

^r Heb. that which is good in thine eyes.

^s Job 5. 26.

^t Acts 13. 36.

^u Heb. afflicted her.

^v ch. 25. 8.

^w Ex. 2. 15.

^x Ex. 12. 40.

^y ch. 25. 18.

^z 1 Kin. 21. 26.

^{aa} Dan. 8. 23.

^{ab} Mat. 23. 32.

^{ac} Ex. 15. 22.

^{ad} Heb. a lamp of fire.

^{ae} Jer. 34. 18.

^{af} ch. 24. 7.

^{ag} Tit. 2. 9.

^{ah} 1 Pet. 2. 18.

^{ai} ch. 12. 7.

^{aj} & 13. 15.

^{ak} & 26. 4.

^{al} Ex. 23. 31.

^{am} Num. 34. 3.

^{an} Deut. 1. 7.

^{ao} & 11. 24.

^{ap} & 34. 4.

^{aq} Josh. 1. 4.

^{ar} 1 Kin. 4. 21.

^{as} 2 Chr. 9. 26.

^{at} Neh. 9. 8.

^{au} Ps. 105. 11.

^{av} Is. 27. 12.

^{aw} ch. 17. 20.

^{ax} Mat. 1. 21.

^{ay} i.e. God shall hear.

^{az} ch. 21. 20.

^{ba} ch. 25. 18.

^{bb} ch. 15. 2, 3.

^{bc} ch. 31. 42.

^{bd} ch. 21. 9.

^{be} Gal. 4. 24.

^{bf} i.e. The well of him that lieth and seeth me.

^{bg} ch. 24. 62.

^{bh} Num. 13. 26.

^{bi} ch. 30. 3.

Behold now, the LORD ^ahath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, ^ago in unto my maid; it may be that I may ^aobtain children by her. And ^abrām ^ahearkened to the voice of Sār'-ā-ī.

3 And Sār'-ā-ī ^abrām's wife took Hā'-gār her maid the ^aĒ-gyp'-tīān, after ^abrām ^ahad dwelt ten years in the land of Cā-nā-ān, and gave her to her husband ^abrām to be his wife.

4 ¶ And he went in unto Hā'-gār, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was ^adespised in her eyes.

5 And Sār'-ā-ī said unto ^abrām, My wrong ^abe upon thee: I have given my maid unto thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: ^athe LORD judge between me and thee.

6 ^aBut ^abrām said unto Sār'-ā-ī, Behold, thy maid ^ais in thine hand; do to her ^aas it pleaseth thee. And when Sār'-ā-ī ^adealt hardly with her, ^ashe fled from her face.

7 ¶ And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, ^aby the fountain in the way to ^aShūr.

8 And he said, Hā'-gār, Sār'-ā-ī's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sār'-ā-ī.

9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and ^asubmit thyself under her hands.

10 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, ^aI will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou ^aart with child, and shalt bear a son, ^aand shalt call his name ^aĪsh'-mā-ēl; because the LORD hath heard thy affliction.

12 ^aAnd he will be a wild man; his hand ^awill be against every man, and every man's hand against him; ^aand he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.

13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him ^athat seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called ^aBeēr-lā'-hāi-rōi; behold, ^ait is ^abetween Kā'-dēsh and Bē'-rēd.

15 ¶ And ^aHā'-gār bare ^Ā-brām a son: and ^Ā-brām called his son's name, which ^{Hā}-gār bare, ^{Īsh}-mā-ēl.

16 And ^Ā-brām was fourscore and six years old, when ^{Hā}-gār bare ^{Īsh}-mā-ēl to ^Ā-brām.

CHAPTER 17.

¹ God reneweth the covenant. ⁵ Abram's name is changed. ¹⁰ Circumcision is instituted. ¹⁵ Sarai's name is changed. ¹⁷ Isaac is promised.

AND when ^Ā-brām was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to ^Ā-brām, and said unto him, ^cI am the Almighty God; ^dwalk before me, and be thou ^eperfect.

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and ^fwill multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And ^Ā-brām fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be ^ga father of ^hmany nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called ^Ā-brām, but ⁱthy name shall be ^j^Ā-brā-hām; ^kfor a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make ^lmany nations of thee, and ^mkings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will ⁿestablish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, ^oto be a God unto thee, and to ^pthy seed after thee.

8 And ^qI will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land ^rwherein thou art a stranger, all the land of ^sCā'-nā-ān, for an everlasting possession; and ^tI will be their God.

9 ¶ And God said unto ^Ā-brā-hām, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; ^uEvery man child among you shall be circumcised.

11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be ^va token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And ^whe that is eight days old ^xshall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

B.C. 1911.

^a Gal. 4. 22.^b Ex. 4. 24.² i.e.^c Princess.^d ch. 35. 11.^e ch. 48. 15.^f Kin. 20. 3.^g or, upright.^h ch. 6. 9.ⁱ Deut. 18. 13.^j ch. 18. 10.^k ch. 22. 17.^l Heb.^m she shallⁿ become^o nations.^p ch. 35. 11.^q Gal. 4. 31.^r 1 Pet. 3. 6.^s ch. 18. 12.^t & 21. 6.^u Rom. 4. 11.^v 12. 16.^w Gal. 3. 29.^x Heb.^y multitude^z of nations.^{aa} Neh. 9. 7.^{ab} i.e. Father^{ac} of a great^{ad} multitude.^{ae} Rom. 4. 17.^{af} ch. 35. 11.^{ag} ch. 18. 10.^{ah} & 21. 2.^{ai} Gal. 4. 28.^{aj} Mat. 1. 6.^{ak} Gal. 3. 17.^{al} ch. 26. 24.^{am} & 28. 13.^{an} Heb. 11. 16.^{ao} Rom. 9. 8.^{ap} ch. 12. 7.^{aq} & 13. 15.^{ar} Ps. 105. 9, 11.^{as} ch. 16. 10.^{at} Heb.^{au} of thy so-^{av} journings.^{aw} ch. 23. 4.^{ax} & 28. 4.^{ay} ch. 25. 12.^{az} 16.^{ba} ch. 21. 18.^{bb} Ex. 6. 7.^{bc} Lev. 26. 12.^{bd} Deut. 4. 37.^{be} & 14. 2.^{bf} & 26. 18.^{bg} & 29. 13.^{bh} ch. 21. 2.^{bi} Acts 7. 8.^c Acts 7. 8.^d Rom. 4. 11.^e Heb. a son^f of eight^g days.^h Lev. 12. 3.ⁱ Luke 2. 21.^j John 7. 22.^k Phil. 3. 5.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul ^bshall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

15 ¶ And God said unto ^Ā-brā-hām, As for ^{Sār}-ā-ī thy wife, thou shalt not call her name ^{Sār}-ā-ī, but ²^{Sār}-āh shall her name be.

16 And I will bless her, ^fand give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and ^gshe shall be a mother ^hof nations; kings of people shall be of her.

17 Then ^Ā-brā-hām fell upon his face, ⁱand laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall ^{Sār}-āh, that is ninety years old, bear?

18 And ^Ā-brā-hām said unto God, O that ^{Īsh}-mā-ēl might live before thee!

19 And God said, ²^{Sār}-āh thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name ^Ī-sāac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.

20 And as for ^{Īsh}-mā-ēl, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and ⁱwill multiply him exceedingly; ^jtwelve princes shall he beget, ^kand I will make him a great nation.

21 But my covenant will I establish with ^Ī-sāac, ^lwhich ^{Sār}-āh shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from ^Ā-brā-hām.

23 ¶ And ^Ā-brā-hām took ^{Īsh}-mā-ēl his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of ^Ā-brā-hām's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him.

24 And ^Ā-brā-hām was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And ^{Īsh}-mā-ēl his son was thirtien years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In the selfsame day was Ā-brā-hām circumcised, and Ish'-mā-ēl his son.

27 And ^ball the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Abraham entertaineth three angels. 17 The destruction of Sodom is revealed to Abraham, who maketh intercession for the men thereof.

AND the LORD appeared unto him in the ^cplains of Mām'-rē : and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day ;

2 ^dAnd he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood by him : ^eand when he saw *them*, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground,

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant :

4 Let ^fa little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree :

5 And ^gI will fetch a morsel of bread, and ^hcomfort ye your hearts ; after that ye shall pass on : ⁱfor therefore ^jare ye come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said.

6 And Ā'-brā-hām hastened into the tent unto Sār'-āh, and said, ^kMake ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead *it*, and make cakes upon the hearth.

7 And Ā'-brā-hām ran unto the herd, and fetcht a calf tender and good, and gave *it* unto a young man ; and he hasted to dress it.

8 And ^lhe took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set *it* before them ; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.

9 ^mAnd they said unto him, Where is Sār'-āh thy wife ? And he said, Behold, ⁿin the tent.

10 And he said, I ^owill certainly return unto thee ^paccording to the time of life ; and, lo, ^qSār'-āh thy wife shall have a son. And Sār'-āh heard *it* in the tent door which *was* behind him.

11 Now ^rĀ'-brā-hām and Sār'-āh *were* old and well stricken in age ; and it ceased to be with Sār'-āh ^safter the manner of women.

12 Therefore Sār'-āh ^tlaughed within herself, saying, ^uAfter I am waxed

B.C. 1898.

^a 1 Pet. 3. 6.

^b ch. 18. 19.

^c Jer. 32. 17.

Zech. 8. 5.

Mat. 3. 9.

& 19. 26.

Luke 1. 37.

^d ver. 10.

ch. 17. 21.

^e 2 Kin. 4. 16.

^f ch. 13. 18.

& 14. 13.

^g Heb. 13. 2.

^h Rom. 15. 24.

ⁱ 3 John 6.

^j ch. 19. 1.

^k 1 Pet. 4. 9.

^l Ps. 25. 17.

^m Amos 3. 7.

ⁿ John 15. 15.

^o ch. 29. 2.

& 43. 24.

^p ch. 12. 3.

& 22. 18.

^q Acts 3. 25.

^r Gal. 3. 8.

^s Deut. 4. 9.

^t 10.

^u & 6. 7.

^v Josh. 24. 15.

^w Eph. 6. 4.

^x Judg. 6. 18.

& 13. 15.

^y 2 Heb. stay.

^z Judg. 19. 5.

^{aa} Ps. 104. 15.

^{ab} ch. 10. 8.

^{ac} & 33. 10.

^{ad} 3 Heb.

^{ae} you have passed.

^{af} 4 Heb.

^{ag} Hasten.

^{ah} ch. 4. 10.

^{ai} & 19. 13.

^{aj} James 5. 4.

^{ak} ch. 11. 5.

^{al} Ex. 3. 8.

^{am} Deut. 8. 2.

^{an} & 13. 3.

^{ao} Josh. 26. 15.

^{ap} Luke 16. 22.

^{aq} 2 Cor. 11. 11.

^{ar} ch. 19. 3.

^{as} ch. 19. 1.

^{at} z ver. 1.

^{au} Heb. 10. 22.

^{av} Num. 16. 22.

^{aw} 2 Sam. 24.

^{ax} 17.

^{ay} ch. 24. 67.

^{az} ver. 14.

^{ba} Jer. 5. 1.

^{bb} 2 Kin. 4. 16.

^{bc} ch. 17. 19.

^{bd} 21.

^{be} & 21. 2.

^{bf} Rom. 9. 9.

^{bg} ch. 17. 17.

^{bh} Rom. 4. 19.

^{bi} Heb. 11. 11.

^{bj} 12. 19.

^{bk} Job 8. 20.

^{bl} Is. 3. 10. 11.

^{bm} Job 8. 3.

^{bn} & 34. 17.

^{bo} Ps. 58. 11.

^{bp} & 94. 2.

^{bq} Rom. 3. 6.

^{br} ch. 31. 35.

^{bs} ch. 17. 17.

^{bt} Jer. 5. 1.

^{bu} Ezek. 22. 30.

^{bv} Luke 1. 13.

old shall I have pleasure, my ^clord being old also ?

13 And the LORD said unto Ā'-brā-hām, Wherefore did Sār'-āh laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old ?

14 ^dIs any thing too hard for the LORD ? ^eAt the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sār'-āh shall have a son.

15 Then Sār'-āh denied, saying, I laughed not ; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay ; but thou didst laugh.

16 ¶ And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sōd'-om : and Ā'-brā-hām went with them ^fto bring them on the way.

17 And the LORD said, ^gShall I hide from Ā'-brā-hām that thing which I do ;

18 Seeing that Ā'-brā-hām shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be ^hblessed in him ?

19 For I know him, ⁱthat he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment ; that the LORD may bring upon Ā'-brā-hām that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the LORD said, Because ^jthe cry of Sōd'-om and Gō-mōr'-rāh is great, and because their sin is very grievous ;

21 ^kI will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me ; and if not, ^lI will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, ^mand went toward Sōd'-om : but Ā'-brā-hām ⁿstood yet before the LORD.

23 ¶ And Ā'-brā-hām ^odrew near, and said, ^pWilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked ?

24 ^qPeradventure there be fifty righteous within the city : wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that *are* therein ?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked : and ^rthat the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee : ^sShall not the Judge of all the earth do right ?

26 And the LORD said, ^tIf I find in Sōd'-om fifty righteous within the

city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And *Ā'-brā-hām* answered and said, "Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which *am* [°]but dust and ashes:

28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for *lack of five*? And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy it.

29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for forty's sake.

30 And he said unto him, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for twenty's sake.

32 And he said, 'Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. "And he said, I will not destroy it for ten's sake.

33 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with *Ā'-brā-hām*: and *Ā'-brā-hām* returned unto his place.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Lot entertaineth two angels. 4 The vicious Sodomites are stricken with blindness. 12 Lot is sent for safety into the mountains. 24 Sodom and Gomorrah are destroyed. 30 Lot dwelleth in a cave. 37 The birth of Moab and Ammon.

AND there [°]came two angels to *Sōd'-om* at even; and *Lōt* sat in the gate of *Sōd'-om*: and *Lōt* seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, "turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and "wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, "Nay; but we will abide in the street all night.

3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; "and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, *even* the men of

B.C. 1808.

^a Luke 18. 1.

^b Isa. 3. 9.

^c ch. 3. 19.

Job 4. 19.

Ecc. 12. 7.

1 Cor. 15. 47.

48.

2 Cor. 5. 1.

^d Judg. 19. 22.

^e ch. 4. 1.

Rom. 1. 24.

27.

Jude 7.

^f Judg. 19. 23.

^g See

Judg. 19. 24.

^h See

ch. 18. 5.

ⁱ 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.

^k Ex. 2. 14.

^j Judg. 6. 39.

^m James 5. 16.

ⁿ See

2 Kin. 6. 18.

Acts 13. 11.

^o ch. 18. 22.

^p ch. 7. 1.

2 Pet. 2. 7, 9.

^q ch. 18. 1, &c.

^r ch. 18. 20.

^s 1 Chr. 21. 15.

^t Mat. 1. 18.

^u Heb. 13. 2.

^v Num. 16. 21.

45.

^w ch. 18. 4.

^x Ex. 9. 21.

Luke 17. 28.

& 24. 11.

^y See

Luke 24. 28.

^z Num. 16. 24.

26.

Rev. 18. 4.

2 Heb.

are found.

^{aa} ch. 18. 8.

3 or, *punish-*

ment.

Sōd'-om, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:

5 ^b And they called unto *Lōt*, and said unto him, Where *are* the men which came in to thee this night? ^d bring them out unto us, that we ^e may know them.

6 And ^f *Lōt* went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 ^g Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as *is* good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; ^h for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said *again*, This one *fellow* ⁱ came in to sojourn, ^k and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, *even* *Lōt*, and came near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled *Lōt* into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men ⁿ that *were* at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 ¶ And the men said unto *Lōt*, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, ^r bring them out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because the ^s cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and ^t the LORD hath sent us to destroy it.

14 And *Lōt* went out, and spake unto his sons in law, ^u which married his daughters, and said, ^v Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. ^w But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened *Lōt*, saying, ^x Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which ^y are here; lest thou be consumed in the ^z iniquity of the city.

16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the

hand of his two daughters; ^a the LORD being merciful unto him: ^b and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, ^c Escape for thy life; ^d look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Löt said unto them, Oh, ^e not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saying my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city *is* near to flee unto, and it *is* a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (*is* it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, ^f I have accepted ^g thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for ^h I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore ⁱ the name of the city was called ^j Zō'-är.

23 ¶ The sun was ^k risen upon the earth when Löt entered into Zō'-är.

24 Then ^l the LORD rained upon Söd'-qm and upon Gō-mör'-räh brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and ^m that which grew upon the ground.

26 ¶ But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became ⁿ a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Ä'-brä-häm gat up early in the morning to the place where ^o he stood before the LORD:

28 And he looked toward Söd'-qm and Gō-mör'-räh, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, ^p the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God ^q remembered Ä'-brä-häm, and sent Löt out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Löt dwelt.

30 ¶ And Löt went up out of Zō'-är, and ^r dwelt in the mountain, and his

B.C. 1808.

^a Luke 18. 13. Rom. 9. 15, 16.

^b Ps. 34. 22.

^c 1 Kin. 19. 3.

^d ch. 16. 2, 4.

^e & 38. 8, 9.

^f Deut. 25. 5.

^g ver. 26.

^h Mat. 24. 16-18.

ⁱ Luke 9. 62.

^j Phil. 3. 13, 14.

^k Acts 10. 14.

^l Mark 12. 19.

^m Job 42. 8, 9.

ⁿ Ps. 145. 19.

^o Heb.

^p thy face.

^q See ch. 32.

^r ver. 26.

^s Ex. 32. 10.

^t Deut. 9. 14.

^u Mark 6. 5.

^v ch. 13. 10.

^w & 14. 2.

^x 3 i.e. Little.

^y ver. 20.

^z 1 Heb.

^{aa} gone forth.

^{ab} Deut. 29. 23.

^{ac} Is. 13. 19.

^{ad} Jer. 20. 16.

^{ae} & 50. 40.

^{af} Ezek. 16. 49, 50.

^{ag} Hos. 11. 8.

^{ah} Amos 4. 11.

^{ai} Zeph. 2. 9.

^{aj} Luke 17. 29.

^{ak} 2 Pet. 2. 6.

^{al} Jude 7.

^{am} Deut. 2. 9.

^{an} Deut. 2. 19.

^{ao} ch. 14. 3.

^{ap} Ps. 107. 34.

^{aq} Luke 17. 32.

^{ar} ch. 18. 1.

^{as} ch. 18. 22.

^{at} ch. 16. 7, 14.

^{au} ch. 26. 6.

^{av} ch. 12. 13.

^{aw} & 26. 7.

^{ax} Rev. 18. 9.

^{ay} ch. 12. 15.

^{az} Ps. 105. 14.

^{ba} Job 33. 15.

^{bb} ch. 8. 1.

^{bc} & 18. 23.

^{bd} ver. 7.

^{be} Heb.

^{bf} married

^{bg} to an hus-

^{bh} band.

^{bi} ver. 18.

^{bj} ch. 18. 23.

^{bk} ver. 17, 18.

two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zō'-är: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father *is* old, and *there is* not a man in the earth ^d to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we ^e may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Löt with child by their father.

37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Mö'-äb: ^f the same *is* the father of the Mö'-äb-ites unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Bën-äm'-mī: ^g the same *is* the father of the children of Äm'-mon unto this day.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Abraham at Gerar. 2 He denieth his wife. 3 Abimelech reproved for her, 14 restoreth Sarah, 17 and is healed by Abraham's prayer.

AND Ä'-brä-häm journeyed from ^h thence toward the south country, and dwelled between ⁱ Kā'-desh and Shūr, and ^j sojourned in Gē-rär.

2 And Ä'-brä-häm said of Sār-äh his wife, ^k She *is* my sister: and Ä-bīm'-ē-lēch king of Gē-rär sent, and ^l took Sār-äh.

3 But ^m God came to Ä-bīm'-ē-lēch ⁿ in a dream by night, and said to him, ^o Behold, thou *art* but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she *is* ^p a man's wife.

4 But Ä-bīm'-ē-lēch had not come near her: and he said, Lord, ^q wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She *is* my sister? and she, even she herself said, He *is* my brother: ^b in the ^c integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for ^d I also withheld thee from sinning ^e against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the man *his* wife; ^f for he *is* a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore *her* not, ^g know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, ^h and all that *are* thine.

8 Therefore Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch called Ā'-brā-hām, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, ⁱ that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me ^j that ought not to be done.

10 And Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch said unto Ā'-brā-hām, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

11 And Ā'-brā-hām said, Because I thought, Surely ^k the fear of God *is* not in this place; and ^l they will slay me for my wife's sake.

12 And yet indeed ^m she *is* my sister; she *is* the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

13 And it came to pass, when ⁿ God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This *is* thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, ^o say of me, He *is* my brother.

14 And Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch ^p took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave *them* unto Ā'-brā-hām, and restored him Sār-āh his wife.

15 And Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch said, Behold, ^q my land *is* before thee: dwell ^r where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Sār-āh he said, Behold, I have given ^s thy brother a thousand *pieces* of silver: ^t behold, he *is* to thee ^u a covering of the eyes, unto all that *are* with thee, and with all *other*: thus she was reproved.

B.C. c. 1898.

a Job 42, 9, 10.
b 2 Kin. 20, 3.
c 2 Cor. 1, 12.
d or, simplicity, or, sincerity.
e ch. 12, 17.

f ch. 31, 7, & 35, 5.
g Ex. 34, 24.
h 1 Sam. 25, 26, 34.
i ch. 39, 9.
j Lev. 6, 2.
k Ps. 51, 4.

l 1 Sam. 2, 21.
m 1 Sam. 7, 5.
n 2 Kin. 5, 11.
o Job 42, 8.
p James 5, 14, 15.
q 1 John 5, 16.
r ch. 17, 19.
s & 19, 14.
t Gal. 4, 23, 28.

u Acts 7, 8.
v Gal. 4, 22.
w Heb. 11, 11.
x ch. 2, 17.
y ch. 17, 21.
z Num. 16, 32, 33.
aa ch. 17, 19.
ab Acts 7, 8.
ac ch. 17, 10, 12.
ad ch. 26, 10.
ae Ex. 32, 21.
af Josh. 7, 25.
ag ch. 17, 1, 17.

ah ch. 34, 7.
ai Ps. 126, 2.
aj Is. 54, 1.
ak Gal. 4, 27.
al Luke 1, 58.

am ch. 42, 18.
an Ps. 36, 1.
ao Prov. 16, 6.
ap ch. 18, 11, 12.
aq ch. 12, 12.
ar & 28, 7.
as See ch. 11, 29.

at ch. 12, 1, 9, 11, &c.
au Heb. 11, 8.
av ch. 16, 1.
aw ch. 16, 15.
ax Gal. 4, 29.
ay Gal. 4, 30.
az See ch. 25, 6.
ba & 36, 6, 7.
bb ch. 12, 13.

bc ch. 12, 16.
bd ch. 17, 18.

be ch. 13, 9.
bf Heb. as is good in thine eyes.
bg Rom. 9, 7, 8.
bh Heb. 11, 18.
bi ver. 5.
bj ch. 26, 11.
bk ch. 24, 65.
bl ver. 18.
bm ch. 16, 10.
bn & 17, 20.

17 ¶ So Ā'-brā-hām ^c prayed unto God: and God healed Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare *children*.

18 For the LORD ^d had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch, because of Sār-āh Ā'-brā-hām's wife.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Isaac *is* born. 4 He *is* circumcised. 6 Sarah's joy. 9 Hagar and Ishmael cast forth. 17 Hagar is comforted. 22 Abimelech's covenant with Abraham.

AND the LORD ^f visited Sār-āh as he ^g had said, and the LORD did unto Sār-āh ^h as he had spoken.

2 For Sār-āh ⁱ conceived, and bare Ā'-brā-hām a son in his old age, ^j at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Ā'-brā-hām called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sār-āh bare to him, ^k Ī'-śāac.

4 And Ā'-brā-hām ^l circumcised his son Ī'-śāac being eight days old, ^m as God had commanded him.

5 And ⁿ Ā'-brā-hām was an hundred years old, when his son Ī'-śāac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And Sār-āh said, ^o God hath made me to laugh, so that all that hear ^p will laugh with me.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto Ā'-brā-hām, that Sār-āh should have given children suck? ^q for I have born *him* a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Ā'-brā-hām made a great feast the *same* day that Ī'-śāac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Sār-āh saw the son of Hā-gār ^r the Ē-gŷp-ŷiān, ^s which she had born unto Ā'-brā-hām, ^t mocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto Ā'-brā-hām, ^u Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, ^v even with Ī'-śāac.

11 And the thing was very grievous in Ā'-brā-hām's sight ^w because of his son.

12 ¶ And God said unto Ā'-brā-hām, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sār-āh hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for ^x in Ī'-śāac shall thy seed be called.

13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make ^y a nation, because he *is* thy seed.

14 And Ā'-brā-hām rose up early in

the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave *it* unto Hā-gār, putting *it* on her shoulder, and the child, and ^asent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beēr-shē'-bā.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against *him* a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against *him*, and lift up her voice, and wept.

17 And ^aGod heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hā-gār out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hā-gār? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for ^aI will make him a great nation.

19 And ^aGod opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And God ^awas with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, ^aand became an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Pār'-ān: and his mother ^atook him a wife out of the land of Ē'-gŷpt.

22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch and Phī-chōl the chief captain of his host spake unto Ā-brā-hām, saying, ^aGod is with thee in all that thou doest:

23 Now therefore ^aswear unto me here by God ^athat thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: *but* according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Ā-brā-hām said, I will swear.

25 And Ā-brā-hām reproved Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch because of a well of water, which Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch's servants ^ahad violently taken away.

26 And Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of *it*, but to day.

27 And Ā-brā-hām took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch; and both of them ^amade a covenant.

B.C. c. 1892.

^a John 8. 35.^b ch. 33. 8.^c ch. 31. 48, 52.^d ch. 26. 33.² i.e. *The well of the oath.*^e Ex. 3. 7.³ or, *free.*^f ch. 4. 26.^g Deut. 33. 27.

Ps. 90. 2.

Is. 40. 28.

Rom. 16. 26.

¹ Tim. 1. 17.^h ver. 13.ⁱ Num. 22. 31.

See 2 Kin.

6. 17, 18, 20.

Luke 24. 16, 31.

^k ch. 28. 15.^l 39. 2, 3, 21.^m 1 Cor. 10. 13.

Heb. 11. 17.

James 1. 12.

ⁿ 1 Pet. 1. 7.^o ch. 16. 12.^p ch. 16. 12.^q ch. 24. 4.^r Heb. 11. 17.^s 2 Chr. 3. 1.^t ch. 20. 2.^u 26. 26.^v ch. 26. 28.^x Josh. 2. 12.

1 Sam. 24.

21.

^y Heb.^z if thou

shalt lie

unto me.

¹ See ch. 26.

15, 18, 20-

22.

² John 19. 17.³ ch. 26. 31.⁴ Heb.*Behold me.*

28 And Ā'-brā-hām set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch said unto Ā'-brā-hām, ^aWhat *mean* these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For *these* seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that ^athey may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.

31 Wherefore he ^acalled that place ²Beēr-shē'-bā; because there they swore both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Beēr-shē'-bā: then Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch rose up, and Phī-chōl the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Phil'-is-tines.

33 ¶ And Ā'-brā-hām planted a ³grove in Beēr-shē'-bā, and ⁴called there on the name of the LORD, ⁵the everlasting God.

34 And Ā-brā-hām sojourned in the Phil'-is-tines' land many days.

CHAPTER 22.

¹ Abraham is tempted to offer Isaac. ³ He giveth proof of his faith and obedience. ¹⁵ He is blessed again. ²⁰ The generation of Nahor to Rebekah.

AND it came to pass after these ^athings, that ^aGod did tempt Ā'-brā-hām, and said unto him, Ā'-brā-hām: and he said, ^aBehold, *here* I am.

2 And he said, Take now thy son, ^athine only son Ī-sāac, whom thou lovest, and get thee ²into the land of Mō-rī'-ah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Ā'-brā-hām rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Ī-sāac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

4 Then on the third day Ā'-brā-hām lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.

5 And Ā'-brā-hām said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.

6 And Ā'-brā-hām took the wood of the burnt offering, and ^alaid *it* upon Ī-sāac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together.

7 And Ī-sāac spake unto Ā-brā-hām his father, and said, My father: and he said, ^aHere *am* I, my son.

And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where is the ²lamb for a burnt offering?

8 And Ā'-brā-hām said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Ā'-brā-hām built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Ī'-śāac his son, and ¹laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Ā'-brā-hām stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.

11 And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Ā'-brā-hām, Ā'-brā-hām: and he said, Here am I.

12 And he said, ²Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for ¹now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son from me.

13 And Ā'-brā-hām lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Ā'-brā-hām went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.

14 And Ā'-brā-hām called the name of that place ²Jē-hō'-vāh-jī'-rēh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen.

15 ¶ And the angel of the LORD called unto Ā'-brā-hām out of heaven the second time,

16 And said, ²By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son:

17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed ²as the stars of the heaven, ²and as the sand which is upon the sea ²shore; and ²thy seed shall possess ²the gate of his enemies;

18 ²And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; ²because thou hast obeyed my voice.

19 So Ā'-brā-hām returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to ²Beēr-shē'-bā; and Ā'-brā-hām dwelt at Beēr-shē'-bā.

20 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Ā'-brā-hām,

B.C. 1872.

² ch. 11. 29.
² or, kid.

² Job 1. 1.

² Job 32. 2.

² ch. 24. 15.

² Called,
Rom. 9. 10,
Rebecca.
² Heb. 11. 17.
James 2. 21.

² 1 Sam. 15. 22.
Mic. 6. 7, 8.

² ch. 26. 5.
James 2. 22.
² Josh. 14. 15.
Judg. 1. 10.
² ver. 19.
ch. 13. 18.

² ch. 17. 8.
1 Chr. 23. 15.
Ps. 105. 12.
Heb. 11. 9.
13.

² Acts 7. 5.
² i.e. The
LORD will
see, or
provide.

² Heb.
a prince
of God.

² ch. 13. 2.
14. 14.
24. 25.

² Ps. 105. 9.
Luke 1. 73.
Heb. 6. 13,
14.

² ch. 15. 5.
Jer. 33. 22.
² ch. 13. 16.

² Heb. tip.
² ch. 24. 60.
² Mic. 1. 9.

² ch. 12. 3.
18. 18.
26. 4.

Acts 3. 25.
Gal. 3. 8, 9,
16, 18.

² ver. 3, 10.
ch. 26. 5.
² Heb.
full money.

² ch. 21. 31.

saying, Behold, ²Mil'-cāh, she hath also born children unto thy brother Nā'-hōr;

21 ²Hūz his firstborn, and Būz his brother, and Kē-mū'-ēl the father of Ā'-ām,

22 And Chēs'-ēd, and Hā'-zō, and Pil'-dāsh, and Jid'-lāph, and Bē-thū'-ēl.

23 And ²Bē-thū'-ēl begat ²Rē-bēk'-āh: these eight Mil'-cāh did bear to Nā'-hōr, Ā'-brā-hām's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name was Rēu'-māh, she bare also Tē'-bāh, and Gā'-hām, and Thā'-hāsh, and Mā'-ā-chāh.

CHAPTER 23.

1 The age and death of Sarah. 3 The purchase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah was buried.

AND Sār'-āh was an hundred and ²seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sār'-āh.

2 And Sār'-āh died in 'Kīr'-jāth-lār'-bā; the same is ²Hē'-brōn in the land of Cā'-nā-ān: and Ā'-brā-hām came to mourn for Sār'-āh, and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And Ā'-brā-hām stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Hēth, saying,

4 ²I am a stranger and a sojourner with you: ²give me a possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Hēth answered Ā'-brā-hām, saying unto him,

6 Hear us, my lord: thou art ²a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And Ā'-brā-hām stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Hēth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ē'-phrōn the son of Zō'-hār,

9 That he may give me the cave of Māch-pē'-lāh, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for ²as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.

10 And Ē'-phrōn dwelt among the children of Hēth: and Ē'-phrōn the Hīt'-tite answered Ā'-brā-hām in the

² audience of the children of Hēth, even of all that ^b went in at the gate of his city, saying,

11 ^a Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Ā'-brā-hām bowed down himself before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ē'-phrōn in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou *wilt* give it, I pray thee, hear me: I will give thee money for the field; take *it* of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ē'-phrōn answered Ā'-brā-hām, saying unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred ^b shē-kēls of silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Ā'-brā-hām hearkened unto Ē'-phrōn; and Ā'-brā-hām weighed to Ē'-phrōn the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Hēth, four hundred shē-kēls of silver, current money with the merchant.

17 ¶ And ^a the field of Ē'-phrōn, which was in Māch-pē'-lāh, which was before Mām'-rē, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made sure

18 Unto Ā'-brā-hām for a possession in the presence of the children of Hēth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

19 And after this, Ā'-brā-hām buried Sār'-āh his wife in the cave of the field of Māch-pē'-lāh before Mām'-rē: the same is Hē'-brōn in the land of Cā'-nā-ān.

20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made sure unto Ā'-brā-hām for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Hēth.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Abraham sendeth his servant to seek a wife for Isaac. 50 He obtaineth Rebekah. 62 Isaac meeteth her.

AND Ā'-brā-hām was old, and ^a well stricken in age: and the LORD had blessed Ā'-brā-hām in all things.

2 And Ā'-brā-hām said ^a unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

B.C. 1860.

² Heb. ears.

^a ch. 14. 22.

Deut. 6. 13.

Josh. 2. 12.

^b ch. 34. 20,

24.

Ruth 4. 4.

^c ch. 26. 35.

& 27. 46.

& 28. 2.

^d Gen. 34. 16.

Deut. 7. 3.

^d See

2 Sam. 24.

21-24.

^e ch. 28. 2.

^f ch. 12. 1.

^g ch. 12. 1.

^h Ex. 30. 13.

Ezek. 45. 12.

ⁱ ch. 12. 7.

& 13. 15.

& 15. 18.

& 17. 8.

Ex. 32. 13.

Deut. 1. 8.

& 34. 4.

Acts 7. 5.

^k Ex. 23. 20,

23.

^l Jer. 32. 2.

Heb. 1. 14.

^m Jer. 32. 9.

ⁿ Josh. 2. 17,

20.

^o ch. 25. 9.

& 49. 30-32.

& 50. 13.

Acts 7. 16.

³ or, and.

⁴ ver. 2.

⁵ ch. 27. 43.

⁶ Heb. that women

which

draw water

go forth.

⁷ Ex. 2. 13.

1 Sam. 9. 11.

⁸ See Ruth

4. 7-10.

Jer. 32. 10, 11.

⁹ ver. 27.

ch. 26. 24.

& 28. 13.

& 32. 9.

Ex. 3. 6, 15.

¹⁰ Neh. 1. 11.

Ps. 37. 5.

¹¹ ver. 43.

¹² ch. 29. 9.

Ex. 2. 16.

¹³ ch. 18. 11.

& 21. 5.

¹⁴ Heb. gone

into days.

¹⁵ ver. 35.

ch. 13. 2.

Ps. 112. 3.

Prov. 10. 22.

¹⁶ ch. 15. 2.

¹⁷ ver. 10.

ch. 39. 4-6.

¹⁸ ch. 47. 29.

1 Chr. 23. 24.

Lam. 5. 6.

3 And I will make thee ^a swear by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that ^c thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, among whom I dwell:

4 ^c But thou shalt go ^f unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Ī'-śāac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Ā'-brā-hām said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.

7 ¶ The LORD God of heaven, which ^g took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, 'Unto thy seed will I give this land; ^h he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then ⁱ thou shalt be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Ā'-brā-hām his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; ^j for all the goods of his master were in his hand: and he arose, and went to Mēs-ō-pō-tā-mi-ā, unto ^k the city of Nā'-hōr.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, even the time ^l that women go out to draw water.

12 And he said, 'O LORD God of my master Ā'-brā-hām, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Ā'-brā-hām.

13 Behold, 'I stand here by the well of water; and ^m the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels

drink also: *let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant I'-saac; and* ^athereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rě-běk'-äh came out, who was born to Bě-thū'-ël, son of 'Mīl'-cāh, the wife of Nā'-hōr, Ā'-brā-hām's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel ^dwas ²very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18 ^fAnd she said, Drink, my lord: and she hastened, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw *water* for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hastened, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw *water*, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether ^kthe LORD had made his journey prosperous or not.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden ³earring of half a shē'-kēl weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten shē'-kēls weight of gold;

23 And said, Whose daughter *art* thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room *in* thy father's house for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, ^pI am the daughter of Bě-thū'-ël the son of Mīl'-cāh, which she bare unto Nā'-hōr.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man ^qbowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD.

27 And he said, ^rBlessed be the LORD God of my master Ā'-brā-hām, who hath not left destitute my master of ^shis mercy and his truth: I *being* in the way, the LORD ^tled me to the house of my master's brethren.

B.C. 1867.

^a See Judg. 6. 17, 37.
¹ Sam. 6. 7.
² 14. 10.
³ 20. 7.
⁴ ch. 23. 5.

^c ch. 11. 29.
⁵ 22. 23.

^d ch. 26. 7.
² Heb. good of countenance.

^e ch. 26. 29.
Judg. 17. 2.
Ruth 3. 10.
Ps. 115. 15.

^f 1 Pet. 3. 8.
⁶ 4. 9.

^g ch. 43. 24.
Judg. 19. 21.

^h Job 23. 12.
John 4. 34.
Eph. 6. 5-7.

ⁱ ver. 1.
^j ch. 13. 2.
^k ver. 12, 56.

³ or, jewel for the forehead.

^l Ex. 32. 2, 3.
Is. 3. 19-21.
Ezek. 16. 11, 12.

¹ Pet. 3. 3.
^m ch. 21. 2.
ⁿ ch. 21. 10.
^o 25. 5.
^p ver. 3.

^q ch. 22. 23.
^r Gen. 4.

^s ver. 5.

^t ver. 52.
Ex. 4. 31.

^u ver. 7.
^v ch. 17. 1.
^w Ex. 18. 10.
Ruth 4. 14.
1 Sam. 25. 32, 39.
2 Sam. 18. 28.
Luke 1. 68.
^x ch. 32. 10.
Ps. 98. 3.
^y ver. 48.
^z ver. 8.

28 And the damsel ran, and told *them of* her mother's house these things.

29 ¶ And Rě-běk'-äh had a brother, and his name *was* ^bLā'-bān: and Lā'-bān ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rě-běk'-äh his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, Come in, ^cthou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and ^dgave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that *were* with him.

33 And there was set *meat* before him to eat: but he said, ^eI will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

34 And he said, I am Ā'-brā-hām's servant.

35 And the LORD ^fhath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.

36 And Sār'-äh my master's wife ^gbare a son to my master when she was old: and ^hunto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my master ⁱmade me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Cā'-nā'-ān-ites, in whose land I dwell:

38 ^jBut thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39 ^kAnd I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 ^lAnd he said unto me, The LORD, ^mbefore whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house:

41 ⁿThen shalt thou be clear from *this* my oath, when thou comest to

my kindred; and if they give not thee *one*, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, °O LORD God of my master Ā'-brā'-hām, if now thou do prosper my way which I go:

43 ^a Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw *water*, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: *let the same be the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son.*

45 ^f And before I had done ^g speaking in mine heart, behold, Rē-bēk'-āh came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew *water*: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her *shoulder*, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter *art* thou? And she said, The daughter of Bē-thū'-ēl, Nā'-hōr's son, whom Mīl'-cāh bare unto him: and I ⁱ put the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 ^m And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Ā'-brā'-hām, which had led me in the right way to take ⁿ my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now if ye will ^o deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Lā'-bān and Bē-thū'-ēl answered and said, °The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot ^p speak unto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, Rē-bēk'-āh ^q is before thee, take *her*, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Ā'-brā'-hām's servant heard their words, he ^r worshipped the LORD, *bowing himself* to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth

B.C. 1857.

² Heb. vessels.

^a Ex. 3. 22.

& 11. 2.

& 12. 35.

^b 2 Chr. 21. 3.

Ezra 1. 6.

^c ver. 12.

^d ver. 13.

^e ver. 56, & 59.

³ or, a full year, or, ten months, Judg. 14. 8.

^f ver. 15, &c.

^g 1 Sam. 1. 13.

^h ch. 35. 8.

ⁱ ch. 17. 16.

^k ch. 22. 17.

^l Ezek. 16. 11, 12.

^m ver. 26.

ⁿ ch. 16. 14.

& 25. 11.

^o or, to pray.

^p Josh. 1. 8.

& 77. 12.

& 119. 15.

& 143. 5.

^q ch. 22. 23.

^r ch. 47. 29.

Josh. 2. 14.

^s Josh. 15. 18.

^t Ps. 118. 23.

Mat. 21. 42.

Mark 12. 11.

^u ch. 31. 24.

^v ch. 20. 15.

^w ver. 26.

^x ch. 12. 12.

² jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave *them* to Rē-bēk'-āh: he gave also to her brother and to her mother ^y precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that *were* with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, ^z Send me away unto my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us ^a a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rē-bēk'-āh, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

59 And they sent away Rē-bēk'-āh their sister, and ^b her nurse, and Ā'-brā'-hām's servant, and his men.

60 And they blessed Rē-bēk'-āh, and said unto her, Thou *art* our sister, be thou ^c the mother of thousands of millions, and ^d let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rē-bēk'-āh arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rē-bēk'-āh, and went his way.

62 And Ī'-śāac came from the way of the ^e well Lā'-hāi-rōi; for he dwelt in the south country.

63 And Ī'-śāac went out ^f to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels *were* coming.

64 And Rē-bēk'-āh lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Ī'-śāac, ^g she lighted off the camel.

65 For she *had* said unto the servant, What man *is* this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant *had* said, It *is* my master: therefore she took a vail, and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Ī'-śāac all things that he had done.

67 And Ī'-śāac brought her into his mother Sār'-āh's tent, and took Rē-bēk'-āh, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Ī'-śāac ^h was comforted after his mother's death.

CHAPTER 25.

1 The sons of Abraham by Keturah. 7 His age, and death. 12 The generations of Ishmael. 24 Birth of Esau and Jacob. 29 Esau selleth his birthright.

THEN again Ā'-brā-hām took a wife, and her name was Kē-tū-rāh.

2 And ^bshe bare him Zīm'-rān, and Jōk'-shān, and Mē'-dān, and Mid'-ī-ān, and Īsh'-bāk, and Shū'-āh.

3 And Jōk'-shān begat Shē'-bā, and Dē'-dān. And the sons of Dē'-dān were Āssh-ū'-rīm, and Lē-tū'-shīm, and Lē-ūm'-mīm.

4 And the sons of Mid'-ī-ān; Ē'-phāh, and Ē'-phēr, and Hā'-nōch, and Ā'-bī-dāh, and Ēl-dā'-āh. All these were the children of Kē-tū-rāh.

5 ¶ And ^aĀ'-brā-hām gave all that he had unto Ī'-śāac.

6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Ā'-brā-hām had, Ā'-brā-hām gave gifts, and ^asent them away from Ī'-śāac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto ¹the east country.

7 And these are the days of the years of Ā'-brā-hām's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

8 Then Ā'-brā-hām gave up the ghost, and ^adied in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and ^awas gathered to his people.

9 And ^ahis sons Ī'-śāac and Īsh'-mā-ēl buried him in the cave of Māch-pē'-lāh, in the field of Ē'-phrōn the son of Zō'-hār the Hit'-tite, which is before Mām'-rē;

10 ^aThe field which Ā'-brā-hām purchased of the sons of Hēth: ^athere was Ā'-brā-hām buried, and Sār'-āh his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to pass after the death of Ā'-brā-hām, that God blessed his son Ī'-śāac; and Ī'-śāac dwelt by the ^awell Lā'-hāi-rōi.

12 ¶ Now these are the generations of Īsh'-mā-ēl, Ā'-brā-hām's son, ^awhom Hā'-gār the Ē'-gyp'-tiān, Sār'-āh's handmaid, bare unto Ā'-brā-hām:

13 And ^athese are the names of the sons of Īsh'-mā-ēl, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Īsh'-mā-ēl, Nē-bā'-jōth; and Kē'-dār, and Ād'-be'el, and Mīb'-sām,

14 And Mīsh'-mā, and Dū'-māh, and Mās'-sā,

B.C. c. 1853.

² or, Hadad,
1 Chr. 1. 30.

^a ch. 17. 20.

^b 1 Chr. 1. 32.

^c ver. 8.

^d 1 Sam. 15. 7.

³ Heb. fell,
Ps. 78. 64.
^c ch. 16. 12.

^f Mat. 1. 2.

^g ch. 24. 36.

^a ch. 22. 23.

ⁱ ch. 21. 14.

^j ch. 24. 29.

^k Judg. 6. 3.

^m 1 Chr. 5. 20.
ⁿ 2 Chr. 33. 13.
^o Ezra 8. 23.
^p Rom. 9. 10.

^q 1 Sam. 9. 9.
& 10. 22.
^r ch. 15. 15.
& 49. 29.

^s ch. 35. 29.
& 49. 33.
^t ch. 17. 16.
& 24. 60.
^u ch. 35. 29.
& 50. 13.
^v 2 Sam. 8. 14.
& ch. 27. 29.
Mal. 1. 3.
Rom. 9. 12.
^w ch. 23. 16.

^y ch. 49. 31.

^z ch. 27. 11,
16, 23.

^a ch. 16. 14.
& 24. 62.
^b Hos. 12. 3.
^c ch. 27. 36.

^d ch. 16. 15.

^e ch. 27. 3, 5.

^f 1 Chr. 1. 29.
^g Job 1. 1, 8.
& 2. 3.

^h Ps. 37. 37.
ⁱ Heb. 11. 9.
^j Heb. venison
was in his
mouth.
^k ch. 27. 19,
25, 31.
^l ch. 27. 6.

15 ^aHā'-dār, and Tē'-mā, Jē'-tūr, Nā'-phish, and Kē'-dē-māh:

16 These are the sons of Īsh'-mā-ēl, and these are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; ^atwelve princes according to their nations.

17 And these are the years of the life of Īsh'-mā-ēl, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and ^ahe gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people.

18 ^aAnd they dwelt from Hāv'-ī-lāh unto Shūr, that is before Ē'-gyp't, as thou goest toward Ās-sūr'-ī-ā: and he ^adied ^ain the presence of all his brethren.

19 ¶ And these are the generations of Ī'-śāac, Ā'-brā-hām's son: ^aĀ'-brā-hām begat Ī'-śāac:

20 And Ī'-śāac was forty years old when he took Rē-bēk'-āh to wife, ^athe daughter of Bē-thū'-ēl the Sūr'-ī-ān of Pā'-dān-ār'-ām, ^athe sister to Lā'-bān the Sūr'-ī-ān.

21 And Ī'-śāac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren:

^aand the LORD was intreated of him, and ^aRē-bēk'-āh his wife conceived.

22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? ^aAnd she went to enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD said unto her, ^aTwo nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and ^athe one people shall be stronger than the other people; and ^athe elder shall serve the younger.

24 ¶ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, ^aall over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Ē'-sāu.

26 And after that came his brother out, and ^bhis hand took hold on Ē'-sāu's heel; and ^ahis name was called Jā'-qob: and Ī'-śāac was threescore years old when she bare them.

27 And the boys grew: and Ē'-sāu was ^aa cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jā'-qob was ^aa plain man, ^adwelling in tents.

28 And Ī'-śāac loved Ē'-sāu, because ^ahe did ^aeat of his venison: ^abut Rē-bēk'-āh loved Jā'-qob.

29 ¶ And Jā'-qob sod pottage: and Ē'-sāu came from the field, and he was faint:

30 And Ē'-sâu said to Jā'-cob, Feed me, I pray thee, ²with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called ³Ē'-dom.

31 And Jā'-cob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

32 And Ē'-sâu said, Behold, I am ⁴at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

33 And Jā'-cob said, Swear to me this day; and he swore unto him: and ⁵he sold his birthright unto Jā'-cob.

34 Then Jā'-cob gave Ē'-sâu bread and pottage of lentiles; and ⁶he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Ē'-sâu despised his birthright.

CHAPTER 26.

1 Isaac because of famine went to Gerar. 18 He diggeth wells. 23 God appeareth to him at Beer-sheba, and blesseth him. 26 His covenant with Abimelech. 34 Esau's wives.

AND there was a famine in the land, beside ⁷the first famine that was in the days of Ā'-brā'-hām. And Ī'-sāac went unto ⁸Ā'-bīm'-ē-lēch king of the Phil'-is-tines unto Gē'-rār.

2 And the LORD appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Ē'-gypt; dwell in ⁹the land which I shall tell thee of:

3 ¹⁰Sojourn in this land, and ¹¹I will be with thee, and ¹²will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, ¹³I will give all these countries, and I will perform ¹⁴the oath which I swore unto Ā'-brā'-hām thy father;

4 And ¹⁵I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; ¹⁶and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;

5 ¹⁷Because that Ā'-brā'-hām obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

6 ¶ And Ī'-sāac dwelt in Gē'-rār:

7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and ¹⁸he said, She is my sister: for ¹⁹he feared to say, She is my wife; lest, said he, the men of the place should kill me for Rē'-bēk'-āh; because she ²⁰was fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Ā'-bīm'-ē-lēch king of the Phil'-is-tines looked out at a window, and

B.C. 1837.

² Heb. with that red, with that red pottage.
³ i.e. Red.

⁴ Heb. going to die.

⁵ Heb. 12. 16.
⁶ ch. 20. 9.

⁷ Eccl. 8. 15.
Is. 22. 13.
⁸ 1 Cor. 15. 32.
⁹ Ps. 105. 15.

¹⁰ Heb. found.
¹¹ Mat. 13. 8.
Mark 4. 8.

¹² ch. 24. 35.
Ps. 112. 3.
Prov. 10. 22.

¹³ Heb. went going.
¹⁴ ch. 12. 10.

¹⁵ ch. 20. 2.
¹⁶ or, Ausbandry.
¹⁷ Eccl. 37. 11.
Eccl. 4. 4.
¹⁸ ch. 21. 30.

¹⁹ ch. 12. 1.

²⁰ ch. 20. 1.
Ps. 39. 12.
Heb. 11. 9.
²¹ ch. 28. 15.
²² ch. 12. 2.
²³ Ex. 13. 15.
& 15. 18.
²⁴ ch. 22. 16.
Ps. 105. 9.
²⁵ ch. 15. 5.
& 22. 17.

²⁶ ch. 12. 3.
& 22. 18.

²⁷ ch. 22. 16.
²⁸ ch. 21. 31.

²⁹ Heb. living.
³⁰ ch. 12. 13.
& 20. 2. 13.
³¹ Prov. 29. 25.
³² ch. 21. 25.

³³ i.e. Contention.
³⁴ ch. 24. 16.

³⁵ i.e. Hatred.

saw, and, behold, Ī'-sāac was sporting with Rē'-bēk'-āh his wife.

9 And Ā'-bīm'-ē-lēch called Ī'-sāac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Ī'-sāac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And Ā'-bīm'-ē-lēch said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and ¹thou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Ā'-bīm'-ē-lēch charged all his people, saying, He that ²toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.

12 Then Ī'-sāac sowed in that land, and ³received in the same year ⁴an hundredfold: and the LORD blessed him.

13 And the man ⁵waxed great, and ⁶went forward, and grew until he became very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of ⁷servants: and the Phil'-is-tines ⁸envied him.

15 For all the wells ⁹which his father's servants had digged in the days of Ā'-brā'-hām his father, the Phil'-is-tines had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Ā'-bīm'-ē-lēch said unto Ī'-sāac, Go from us; for ¹⁰thou art much mightier than we.

17 ¶ And Ī'-sāac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gē'-rār, and dwelt there.

18 And Ī'-sāac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Ā'-brā'-hām his father; for the Phil'-is-tines had stopped them after the death of Ā'-brā'-hām: ¹¹and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Ī'-sāac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of ¹²springing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gē'-rār ¹³did strive with Ī'-sāac's herdmen, saying, The water is our's: and he called the name of the well ¹⁴Ē'-sēk; because they strove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name of it ¹⁵Sit'-nāh.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for

that they strove not : and he called the name of it ^aRē'-hō'-bōth ; and he said, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall ^abe fruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to Beēr-shē'-bā.

24 And the LORD appeared unto him the same night, and said, ^aI am the God of Ā'-brā'-hām thy father : ^afear not, for ^aI am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Ā'-brā'-hām's sake.

25 And he ^abuilded an altar there, and ^acalled upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there : and there Ī'-śāac's servants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then Ā'-bīm'-ē'-lēch went to him from Gē'-rār, and Ā'-hūz'-zāth one of his friends, ^aand Phī'-chōl the chief captain of his army.

27 And Ī'-śāac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ^aye hate me, and have ^asent me away from you ?

28 And they said, ^aWe saw certainly that the LORD ^awas with thee : and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, *even* betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee ;

29 ^aThat thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace : ^athou *art* now the blessed of the LORD.

30 ^aAnd he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and ^aswore one to another : and Ī'-śāac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that Ī'-śāac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water.

33 And he called it ^aShē'-bāh : ^atherefore the name of the city is ^aBeēr-shē'-bā unto this day.

34 ¶ ^aAnd Ē'-sāu was forty years old when he took to wife Jū'-dith the daughter of Beēr'-ī the Hīt'-tite, and Bāsh'-ē'-māth the daughter of Ē'-lōn the Hīt'-tite :

35 Which ^awere ^aa grief of mind unto Ī'-śāac and to Rē'-bēk'-āh.

B.C. c. 1804.

2 i.e. Room.

^a ch. 17. 6.
^a 28. 3.
^a 41. 52.
^a Ex. 1. 7.
^a ch. 48. 10.
^a 1 Sam. 3. 2.

^a ch. 17. 7.
^a 24. 12.
^a 28. 13.
^a Ex. 3. 6.
^a Acts 7. 32.
^a ch. 15. 1.
^a ver. 3, 4.
^a Prov. 27. 1.
^a James 4. 14.
^a ch. 25. 27, 28.

^a ch. 12. 7.
^a 13. 18.
^a Ps. 116. 17.
^a Heb. hunt.

^a ver. 27.
^a ch. 48. 9, 15.
^a 49. 28.
^a Deut. 33. 1.
^a ch. 21. 22.

^a Judg. 11. 7.
^a ver. 16.

^a Heb.
Seeing we saw,
^a ch. 21. 22, 23.

^a Heb.
If thou shalt, &c.
^a ver. 13.

^a ch. 24. 31.
^a Ps. 115. 15.

^a ch. 19. 3.
^a ver. 4.

^a ch. 21. 31.
^a ver. 4.

^a ch. 25. 25.

^a ver. 22.
^a i.e. *An oath.*
^a ch. 9. 25.
^a Deut. 27. 18.
^a ch. 21. 31.

^a i.e. *The well of the oath.*
^a ch. 35. 2.
^a ch. 48. 9.
^a 1 Sam. 25. 24.
^a 2 Sam. 14. 9.
^a Mat. 27. 25.
^a ch. 27. 46.
^a 28. 1, 8.
^a Heb.
bitterness of spirit.
^a ver. 4. 9.

CHAPTER 27.

1 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 6 Jacob, instructed by Rebekah, obtaineth the blessing. 34 Esau complaineth, 41 and threateneth Jacob. 42 Rebekah sendeth Jacob to Laban.

AND it came to pass, that when Ī'-śāac was old, and ^ahis eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Ē'-sāu his eldest son, and said unto him, My son : and he said unto him, Behold, *here am I*.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I ^aknow not the day of my death :

3 ^aNow therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and ^atake me *some* venison ;

4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring *it* to me, that I may eat ; that my soul ^amay bless thee before I die.

5 And Rē'-bēk'-āh heard when Ī'-śāac spake to Ē'-sāu his son. And Ē'-sāu went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring *it*.

6 ¶ And Rē'-bēk'-āh spake unto Jā'-cob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Ē'-sāu thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, ^aobey my voice according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats ; and I will make them ^asavoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth :

10 And thou shalt bring *it* to thy father, that he may eat, and that he ^amay bless thee before his death.

11 And Jā'-cob said to Rē'-bēk'-āh his mother, Behold, ^aĒ'-sāu my brother is a hairy man, and I *am* a smooth man :

12 My father peradventure will ^afeel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver ; and I shall bring ^aa curse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, ^aUpon me *be* thy curse, my son : only obey my voice, and go fetch me *them*.

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought *them* to his mother : and his mother ^amade savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And Rě-běk'-ăh took ^a goodly raiment of her eldest son Ē'-său, which *were* with her in the house, and put them upon Jā'-cqb her younger son :

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck :

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jā'-cqb.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and said, My father : and he said, Here *am* I ; who *art* thou, my son ?

19 And Jā'-cqb said unto his father, I *am* Ē'-său thy firstborn ; I have done according as thou badest me : arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, ^b that thy soul may bless me.

20 And Ī'-sāac said unto his son, How *is it* that thou hast found *it* so quickly, my son ? And he said, Because the LORD thy God brought *it* ^c to me.

21 And Ī'-sāac said unto Jā'-cqb, Come near, I pray thee, that I ^d may feel thee, my son, whether thou *be* my very son Ē'-său or not.

22 And Jā'-cqb went near unto Ī'-sāac his father ; and he felt him, and said, The voice *is* Jā'-cqb's voice, but the hands *are* the hands of Ē'-său.

23 And he discerned him not, because ^e his hands were hairy, as his brother Ē'-său's hands : so he blessed him.

24 And he said, *Art* thou my very son Ē'-său ? And he said, I *am*.

25 And he said, Bring *it* near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, ^f that my soul may bless thee. And he brought *it* near to him, and he did eat : and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Ī'-sāac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him : and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, ^g the smell of my son *is* as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed :

28 Therefore ^h God give thee of 'the dew of heaven, and ⁱ the fatness of the earth, and ^j plenty of corn and wine :

29 ^k Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee : be lord over

B.C. c. 1760.

^a Heb. desirable.

^b ver. 27.

^c ch. 49. 8.

^d ch. 12. 3.

Num. 24. 9.

^e ver. 4.

^f ver. 4.

^g Heb. trembled with a great trembling greatly.

^h Heb. hunted.

ⁱ Heb. before me.

^j ch. 28. 3. 4.

Rom. 11. 29.

^k ver. 12.

^l Heb. 12. 17.

^m ch. 25. 26.

ⁿ ver. 16.

^o i.e. A sup-planter.

^p ch. 25. 33.

^q ver. 4, 10,

19, 31.

^r Fulfilled,

2 Sam. 8. 14.

ver. 29.

^s ver. 28.

^t or,

supported.

^u Hos. 14. 6.

^v Heb. 12. 17.

^w ver. 28.

^x Heb. 11. 20.

^y Heb. 11. 20.

^z or, of the fatness.

^{aa} Deut. 33. 13,

28.

^{ab} 2 Sam. 1. 21.

^{ac} ch. 45. 18.

^{ad} Deut. 33. 28.

^{ae} ch. 9. 25.

^{af} 25. 23.

^{ag} ch. 25. 23.

^{ah} 2 Sam. 8. 14.

^{ai} Obad. 18-20.

^{aj} 2 Kin. 8. 20.

thy brethren, and ^b let thy mother's sons bow down to thee : ^c cursed *be* every one that curseth thee, and blessed *be* he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Ī'-sāac had made an end of blessing Jā'-cqb, and Jā'-cqb was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Ī'-sāac his father, that Ē'-său his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and ^d eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And Ī'-sāac his father said unto him, Who *art* thou ? And he said, I *am* thy son, thy firstborn Ē'-său.

33 And Ī'-sāac ^e trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who ? where *is* he that hath ^f taken venison, and brought *it* me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him ? yea, ^g and he shall be blessed.

34 And when Ē'-său heard the words of his father, ^h he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, *even* me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, 'Is not he rightly named ⁱ Jā'-cqb ? for he hath supplanted me these two times : ^j he took away my birthright ; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me ?

37 And Ī'-sāac answered and said unto Ē'-său, ^k Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants ; and ^l with corn and wine have I ^m sustained him : and what shall I do now unto thee, my son ?

38 And Ē'-său said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father ? bless me, *even* me also, O my father. And Ē'-său lifted up his voice, ⁿ and wept.

39 And Ī'-sāac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, ^o thy dwelling shall be ^p the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above ;

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and ^q shalt serve thy brother ; and ^r it shall come to pass when

thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And Ē'-sāu ^a hated Jā'-cob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him : and Ē'-sāu said in his heart, ^b The days of mourning for my father are at hand ; ^c then will I slay my brother Jā'-cob.

42 And these words of Ē'-sāu her elder son were told to Rē-bēk'-āh : and she sent and called Jā'-cob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Ē'-sāu, as touching thee, doth ^c comfort himself, *purposing* to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice ; and arise, flee thou to Lā'-bān my brother ^d to Hār'-ān ;

44 And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away ;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget *that* which thou hast done to him : then I will send, and fetch thee from thence : why should I be deprived also of you both in one day ?

46 And Rē-bēk'-āh said to Ī'-śāac, 'I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Hēth : ^e if Jā'-cob take a wife of the daughters of Hēth, such as these *which are* of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me ?

CHAPTER 28.

1 Isaac blesseth Jacob, and sendeth him to Padan-aram. 10 The vision of Jacob's ladder. 18 The stone of Beth-el. 20 Jacob's vow.

AND Ī'-śāac called Jā'-cob, and ^a blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, 'Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cā'-nā-ān.

2 ^b Arise, go to ^c Pā'-dān-ār'-ām, to the house of ^d Bē-thū'-ēl thy mother's father ; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of ^e Lā'-bān thy mother's brother.

3 ^f And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be ^g a multitude of people ;

4 And give thee ^h the blessing of ⁱ Ā'-brā'-hām, to thee, and to thy seed with thee ; that thou mayest inherit the land ^j wherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto ^k Ā'-brā'-hām.

5 And Ī'-śāac sent away Jā'-cob : and he went to Pā'-dān-ār'-ām unto

B.C. c. 1790.

^a ch. 27. 4, 8.

^b ch. 50. 3, 4.

^c Obad. 10.

^d ch. 24. 3.

^e 26. 35.

^f Ps. 64. 5.

^g Heb. were evil in the eyes, &c.

^h ch. 11. 31.

ⁱ ch. 26. 3.

^j she is called Bashe-math.

^k ch. 25. 13.

^l Hos. 12. 12.

^m Called, Acts 7. 2.

ⁿ Charran.

^o ch. 26. 35.

^p 28. 8.

^q ch. 24. 3.

^r ch. 41. 1.

^s Job 33. 18.

^t John 1. 51.

^u Heb. 1. 14.

^v ch. 35. 1.

^w 48. 3.

^x ch. 26. 24.

^y ch. 13. 15.

^z 35. 12.

^{aa} ch. 27. 33.

^{ab} ch. 24. 3.

^{ac} ch. 13. 16.

^{ad} Heb. break forth.

^{ae} ch. 13. 14.

^{af} Deut. 12. 20.

^{ag} Hos. 12. 12.

^{ah} ch. 25. 20.

^{ai} ch. 22. 23.

^{aj} ch. 12. 3.

^{ak} 18. 18.

^{al} 22. 18.

^{am} 26. 4.

^{an} ch. 24. 29.

^{ao} See ver. 20, 21.

^{ap} ch. 26. 24.

^{aq} 31. 3.

^{ar} ch. 17. 1, 6.

^{as} ch. 48. 16.

^{at} Ps. 121. 5.

^{au} 7. 8.

^{av} ch. 35. 6.

^{aw} Heb. an assembly of people.

^{ax} Deut. 31. 6, 8.

^{ay} Josh. 1. 5.

^{az} 1 Kin. 8. 57.

^{ba} Heb. 13. 5.

^{bb} Num. 23. 19.

^{bc} ch. 12. 2.

^{bd} Heb. of thy sojournings.

^{be} ch. 17. 8.

^{bf} Ex. 3. 5.

^{bg} Josh. 6. 15.

Lā'-bān, son of Bē-thū'-ēl the Sŷr'-ī-ān, the brother of Rē-bēk'-āh, Jā'-cob's and Ē'-sāu's mother.

6 ¶ When Ē'-sāu saw that Ī'-śāac had blessed Jā'-cob, and sent him away to Pā'-dān-ār'-ām, to take him a wife from thence ; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cā'-nā-ān ;

7 And that Jā'-cob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Pā'-dān-ār'-ām ;

8 And Ē'-sāu seeing ^a that the daughters of Cā'-nā-ān ^b pleased not Ī'-śāac his father ;

9 Then went Ē'-sāu unto Īsh'-mā-ēl, and took unto the wives which he had ^c Mā'-nā-lāth the daughter of Īsh'-mā-ēl ^d Ā'-brā'-hām's son, ^e the sister of Nē-bā'-jōth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jā'-cob ^f went out from Beēr-shē-bā, and went toward ^g Hār'-ān.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set ; and he took of the stones of that place, and put *them* for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he ^h dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven : and behold ⁱ the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

13 ^j And, behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, ^k I am the LORD God of ^l Ā'-brā'-hām thy father, and the God of Ī'-śāac : ^m the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed ;

14 And ⁿ thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt ^o spread abroad ^p to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south : and in thee and ^q in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

15 And, behold, ^r I am with thee, and will ^s keep thee in all *places* whither thou goest, and will ^t bring thee again into this land ; for ^u I will not leave thee, ^v until I have done *that* which I have spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And Jā'-cob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in ^w this place ; and I knew *it* not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful *is* this place ! *this is* none other but the house of God, and *this is* the gate of heaven.

18 And Jā'-cōb rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and ^aset it up for a pillar, ^band poured oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of ^cthat place ^dBéth'-ēl : but the name of that city ^ewas called Lūz at the first.

20 ^fAnd Jā'-cōb vowed a vow, saying, If ^gGod will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me ^hbread to eat, and raiment to put on,

21 So that ⁱI come again to my father's house in peace; ^jthen shall the LORD be my God :

22 And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, ^kshall be God's house : ^land of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

CHAPTER 29.

1 Jacob, coming to the well of Haran, 9 meeteth Rachel. 13 Laban entertaineth him, 18 Jacob, covenanting for Rachel, 23 is deceived with Leah. 28 He marrieth Rachel also. 82 Leah beareth Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah.

THEN Jā'-cōb ^awent on his journey, ^band came into the land of the ^cpeople of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there ^dwere three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone ^ewas upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place.

4 And Jā'-cōb said unto them, My brethren, whence ^fbe ye? And they said, Of Hār'-ān ^gare we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye Lā'-bān the son of Nā'-hōr? And they said, We know ^hhim.

6 And he said unto them, ⁱIs he well? And they said, ^jHe is well: and, behold, Rā'-chēl his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, ^kit is yet high day, neither ^lis it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed ^mthem.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and ⁿtill they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep.

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, ^oRā'-chēl came with her father's sheep: for she kept them.

B.C. c.1760.

^a ch. 31. 13.

^b 45.

^c 35. 14.

^d Lev. 8. 10-12.

^e Num. 7. 1.

^f Judg. 1. 23.

^g Hos. 4. 15.

^h Ex. 2. 17.

ⁱ i.e. The house of God.

^j ch. 31. 13.

^k Judg. 11. 30.

^l 2 Sam. 15. 8.

^m ch. 33. 4.

ⁿ 45. 14, 15.

^o ver. 15.

^p 1 Tim. 6. 8.

^q ch. 13. 8.

^r 14. 14, 16.

^s ch. 24. 28.

^t Judg. 11. 31.

^u 2 Sam. 19.

^v 24. 30.

^w Deut. 26.

^x 17.

^y 2 Sam. 15. 8.

^z 2 Kin. 5. 17.

^{aa} Heb. hearing.

^{ab} ch. 24. 29.

^{ac} ch. 33. 7, 14.

^{ad} Lev. 27. 30.

^{ae} ch. 2. 23.

^{af} Judg. 9. 2.

^{ag} 2 Sam. 5. 1.

^{ah} 19. 12, 13.

^{ai} Heb. a month of days.

^{aj} Heb. lift up his feet.

^{ak} Num. 23. 7.

^{al} Hos. 12. 12.

^{am} Heb. children.

^{an} ch. 31. 41.

^{ao} 2 Sam. 3. 14.

^{ap} ch. 30. 28.

^{aq} Hos. 12. 12.

^{ar} Heb. Is there peace to him?

^{as} ch. 43. 27.

^{at} Judg. 15. 1.

^{au} Heb. yet the day is great.

^{av} Judg. 14. 10.

^{aw} John 2. 1, 2.

10 And it came to pass, when Jā'-cōb saw Rā'-chēl the daughter of Lā'-bān his mother's brother, and the sheep of Lā'-bān his mother's brother, that Jā'-cōb went near, and ^arolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Lā'-bān his mother's brother.

11 And Jā'-cōb ^bkissed Rā'-chēl, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jā'-cōb told Rā'-chēl that he ^cwas ^dher father's brother, and that he ^ewas Rē'-bēk'-āh's son: ^fand she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Lā'-bān heard the ^gtidings of Jā'-cōb his sister's son, that ^hhe ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Lā'-bān all these things.

14 And Lā'-bān said to him, ⁱSurely thou ^jart my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him ^kthe space of a month.

15 ¶ And Lā'-bān said unto Jā'-cōb, Because ^lthou ^mart my brother, shouldst thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what ⁿshall thy wages ^obe?

16 And Lā'-bān had two daughters: the name of the elder ^pwas Lē'-āh, and the name of the younger ^qwas Rā'-chēl.

17 Lē'-āh ^rwas tender eyed; but Rā'-chēl ^swas beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jā'-cōb loved Rā'-chēl; and said, ^tI will serve thee seven years for Rā'-chēl thy younger daughter.

19 And Lā'-bān said, ^uIt is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jā'-cōb ^vserved seven years for Rā'-chēl; and they seemed unto him ^wbut a few days, for the love he had to her.

21 ¶ And Jā'-cōb said unto Lā'-bān, Give ^xme my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may ^ygo in unto her.

22 And Lā'-bān gathered together all the men of the place, and ^zmade a feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Lē'-āh his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Lā'-bān gave unto his daughter Lē'-āh Zil'-pāh his maid for an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that in the

morning, behold, it *was* Lē'-āh : and he said to Lā'-bān, What *is* this thou hast done unto me ? did not I serve with thee for Rā'-chēl ? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me ?

26 And Lā'-bān said, It must not be so done in our ³country, to give the younger before the firstborn.

27 ⁴Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

28 And Jā'-qob did so, and fulfilled her week : and he gave him Rā'-chēl his daughter to wife also.

29 And Lā'-bān gave to Rā'-chēl his daughter Bil'-hah his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rā'-chēl, and he ⁵loved also Rā'-chēl more than Lē'-āh, and served with him ⁶yet seven other years.

31 ¶ And when the LORD ⁷saw that Lē'-āh ⁸was hated, he ⁹opened her womb : but Rā'-chēl ¹⁰was barren.

32 And Lē'-āh conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name ¹¹Rēu'-bēn : for she said, Surely the LORD hath ¹²looked upon my affliction ; now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son ; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I *was* hated, he hath therefore given me this son also : and she called his name ¹³Sim'-ē-ōn.

34 And she conceived again, and bare a son ; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons : therefore was his name called ¹⁴Lē'-vi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son : and she said, Now will I praise the LORD : therefore she called his name ¹⁵Jū'-dāh ; and ¹⁶left bearing.

CHAPTER 30.

¹ Rachel's grief for her barrenness. ⁵ Bilhah beareth Dan and Naphtali. ⁹ Zülpah beareth Gad and Asher. ¹⁷ Leah beareth Issachar, Zebulun, and Dinah. ²² Rachel beareth Joseph. ²⁷ Laban's new covenant. ³⁷ Jacob's policy whereby he became rich.

AND when Rā'-chēl saw that ¹she bare Jā'-qob no children, Rā'-chēl ²envied her sister ; and said unto Jā'-qob, Give me children, ³or else I die.

2 And Jā'-qob's anger was kindled against Rā'-chēl : and he said, ⁴Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb ?

3 And she said, Behold ⁵my maid

B.C. 1753.

^a ch. 50. 23.
^b Job 3. 12.
^c ch. 16. 2.

² Heb.
^d be built by her.
^e ch. 16. 3.
^f & 35. 22.

³ Heb.
^g place.

⁴ Judg. 14. 12.

⁵ Ps. 35. 24.
⁶ & 43. 1.
⁷ Lam. 3. 59.

⁸ i.e.
^h Judging.

⁵ Heb.
ⁱ wrestlings of God,
^j ch. 23. 6.

⁶ i.e. My
^k wrestling.
⁷ Called.

⁸ Mat. 4. 13.
⁹ Nephthalim.

⁹ ver. 20.
¹⁰ Deut. 21. 15.

¹¹ ch. 30. 26.
¹² & 31. 41.
¹³ Hos. 12. 12.

¹⁴ ver. 4.
¹⁵ Ps. 127. 3.
¹⁶ ch. 30. 1.

¹⁷ i.e.
¹⁸ A troop, or, company,
¹⁹ Is. 65. 11.

¹⁸ i.e.
²⁰ See a son.
²¹ Ex. 3. 7.
²² & 4. 31.

²³ Deut. 26. 7.
²⁴ Ps. 25. 18.
²⁵ & 106. 44.

²⁶ Heb.
²⁷ In my happiness.

²⁸ Prov. 31. 23.
²⁹ Luke 1. 43.

³⁰ i.e.
³¹ Happy.

³² i.e.
³³ Hearing.

³⁴ ch. 25. 30.
³⁵ Num. 16. 9.

³⁶ 13.
³⁷ i.e.
³⁸ Joined.
³⁹ See Num.

⁴⁰ 18. 2, 4.

⁵¹ i.e. Praise.

⁵² Mat. 1. 2.

⁵³ Heb.
⁵⁴ stood from bearing.

⁵⁵ ch. 23. 31.

⁵⁶ ch. 37. 11.

⁵⁷ Job 5. 2.

⁵⁸ ch. 16. 2.
⁵⁹ 1 Sam. 1. 5.
⁶⁰ i.e.
⁶¹ A hire.

Bil'-hah, go in unto her ; ¹and she shall bear upon my knees, ²that I may also ³have children by her.

4 And she gave him Bil'-hah her handmaid ⁴to wife : and Jā'-qob went in unto her.

5 And Bil'-hah conceived, and bare Jā'-qob a son.

6 And Rā'-chēl said, God hath ⁵judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son : therefore called she his name ⁶Dān.

7 And Bil'-hah Rā'-chēl's maid conceived again, and bare Jā'-qob a second son.

8 And Rā'-chēl said, With ⁷great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed : and she called his name ⁸Nāph'-tā-llī.

9 When Lē'-āh saw that she had left bearing, she took Zil'-pah her maid, and ⁹gave her Jā'-qob to wife.

10 And Zil'-pah Lē'-āh's maid bare Jā'-qob a son.

11 And Lē'-āh said, A troop cometh : and she called his name ¹⁰Gād.

12 And Zil'-pah Lē'-āh's maid bare Jā'-qob a second son.

13 And Lē'-āh said, ¹¹Happy am I, for the daughters ¹²will call me blessed : and she called his name ¹³Ash'-ēr.

14 ¶ And Rēu'-bēn went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Lē'-āh. Then Rā'-chēl said to Lē'-āh, ¹⁴Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, ¹⁵Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my husband ? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also ? And Rā'-chēl said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And Jā'-qob came out of the field in the evening, and Lē'-āh went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me ; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Lē'-āh, and she conceived, and bare Jā'-qob the fifth son.

18 And Lē'-āh said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband : and she called his name ¹⁷Is'-sā-ḥār.

19 And Lē'-āh conceived again, and bare Jā'-qob the sixth son.

20 And Lē'āh said, God hath endured me *with* a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name ^a Zē-bū'-lūn.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name ^b Dī'-nāh.

22 ¶ And God ^b remembered Rā'-chēl, and God hearkened to her, and ^c opened her womb.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away ^c my reproach:

24 And she called his name ^c 'Jō'-šēph; and said, ^c The LORD shall add to me another son.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Rā'-chēl had born Jō'-šēph, that Jā'-qob said unto Lā'-bān, ^c Send me away, that I may go unto ^a mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give me my wives and my children, ^c for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Lā'-bān said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, *tarry*: for ^a I have learned by experience that the LORD hath blessed me ^c for thy sake.

28 And he said, ^c Appoint me thy wages, and I will give it.

29 And he said unto him, ^c Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30 For *it* was little which thou hadst before I *came*, and it is *now* ^c increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee ^c since my coming: and now when shall I ^c provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jā'-qob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed and keep thy flock.

32 I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and ^c of *such* shall be my hire.

33 So shall my ^c righteousness answer for me ^c in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that *is* not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me.

B.C. c. 1746.

² i.e.

^a Dwelling.

^a Called,

Mat. 4. 13,

Zabulon.

³ i.e. Judg-

ment.

^b ch. 8. 1.

¹ Sam. 1. 19.

^c ch. 29. 31.

^d See

ch. 31. 9-12.

^c 1 Sam. 1. 6.

Is. 4. 1.

Luke 1. 25.

⁴ i.e.

Adding.

¹ ch. 35. 17.

² ch. 24. 54, 56.

³ ch. 18. 33.

& 31. 55.

⁴ ch. 29. 20, 30.

² ch. 39. 3, 5.

¹ See

ch. 26. 24.

^c ch. 29. 15.

^c ch. 31. 6,

38-40.

Mat. 24. 45.

Tit. 2. 10.

⁵ Heb. broken

forth,

ver. 43.

⁶ Heb.

at my foot.

^c 1 Tim. 5. 8.

⁷ ver. 30.

⁸ ch. 13. 2.

& 24. 35.

& 25. 13, 14.

34 And Lā'-bān said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had *some* white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave *them* into the hand of his sons.

36 And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jā'-qob: and Jā'-qob fed the rest of Lā'-bān's flocks.

37 ¶ And ^c Jā'-qob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut tree; and piled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which *was* in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had piled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Jā'-qob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of Lā'-bān; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Lā'-bān's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jā'-qob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put *them* not in: so the feeble were Lā'-bān's, and the stronger Jā'-qob's.

43 And the man ^c increased exceedingly, and ^c had much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

CHAPTER 31.

¹ Jacob departeth from Laban secretly. ¹⁹ Rachel stealeth her father's images. ²² Laban pursueth Jacob. ⁴³ They make a covenant at Galed.

AND he heard the words of Lā'-bān's sons, saying, Jā'-qob hath taken away all that *was* our father's; and of *that* which *was* our father's hath he gotten all this ^c glory.

2 And Jā'-qob beheld ^c the countenance of Lā'-bān, and, behold, it *was* not ^c toward him ^c as before.

3 And the LORD said unto Jā'-qob, ^c Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 And Jā'-qōb sent and called Rā'-chēl and Lē'-āh to the field unto his flock,

5 And said unto them, ¹I see your father's countenance, that it *is* not toward me as before; but the God of my father ²hath been with me.

6 And ³ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived me, and ⁴changed my wages ⁵ten times; but God ⁶suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, ⁷The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

9 Thus God hath ⁸taken away the cattle of your father, and given *them* to me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the ⁹rams which leaped upon the cattle *were* ringstraked, speckled, and grised.

11 And ¹⁰the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, *saying*, Jā'-qōb: And I said, Here *am* I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle *are* ringstraked, speckled, and grised: for ¹¹I have seen all that Lā'-bān doeth unto thee.

13 I *am* the God of Bēth'-ēl, ¹²where thou anointedst the pillar, *and* where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now ¹³arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And Rā'-chēl and Lē'-āh answered and said unto him, ¹⁴Is there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for ¹⁵he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that *is* our's, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

17 ¶ Then Jā'-qōb rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Pā'-dān-ār'-ām, for to go to Ī'-śāac his father in the land of Cā'-nā'-ān.

B.C. 1739.

² Heb. *teraphim*, Judg. 17. 5. 1 Sam. 19. 13. Hos. 3. 4.

³ ch. 35. 2.

⁴ ver. 2.

⁵ Heb. *the heart of Laban*.

⁶ ver. 3.

ch. 48. 16.

⁷ ver. 38-41.

ch. 30. 29.

⁸ ch. 46. 28.

⁹ 2 Kin. 12. 17.

Luke 9. 61.

53.

¹⁰ ver. 41.

¹¹ Num. 14. 22.

Neh. 4. 12.

Job 19. 3.

Zech. 8. 23.

¹² ch. 20. 6.

Ps. 106. 14.

¹³ ch. 13. 8.

¹⁴ ch. 30. 32.

¹⁵ ch. 20. 3.

Job 33. 15.

Mat. 1. 20.

¹⁶ ch. 24. 60.

¹⁷ ver. 1. 16.

¹⁸ Heb. *from good to bad*.

5 or, *the goats*.

¹⁹ ch. 48. 16.

²⁰ 1 Sam. 30. 2.

²¹ Heb. *hast stolen me*.

²² Ex. 3. 7.

²³ ch. 28. 18-20.

²⁴ ver. 55.

Ruth 1. 9, 14.

1 Kin. 19. 20.

Acts 20. 37.

²⁵ 1 Sam. 13. 13.

2 Chr. 16. 9.

²⁶ ver. 3.

ch. 32. 9.

²⁷ ver. 53.

ch. 28. 13.

²⁸ ver. 24.

²⁹ ch. 2. 24.

³⁰ ch. 29. 15, 27.

³¹ ver. 19.

Judg. 18. 24.

³² See ch. 44. 9.

19 And Lā'-bān went to shear his sheep: and Rā'-chēl had stolen the ²⁰images that *were* her father's.

20 And Jā'-qōb stole away ²¹unawares to Lā'-bān the Sŷr'-ī-ān, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and ²²set his face *toward* the mount Gil'-ē-ād.

22 And it was told Lā'-bān on the third day that Jā'-qōb was fled.

23 And he took ²³his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gil'-ē-ād.

24 And God ²⁴came to Lā'-bān the Sŷr'-ī-ān in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou ²⁵speak not to Jā'-qōb ²⁶either good or bad.

25 ¶ Then Lā'-bān overtook Jā'-qōb. Now Jā'-qōb had pitched his tent in the mount: and Lā'-bān with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gil'-ē-ād.

26 And Lā'-bān said to Jā'-qōb, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and ²⁷carried away my daughters, as captives *taken* with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and ²⁸steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with harp?

28 And hast not suffered me ²⁹to kiss my sons and my daughters? ³⁰'thou hast now done foolishly in so doing.

29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the ³¹God of your father spake unto me ³²yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jā'-qōb either good or bad.

30 And now, *though* thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, *yet* wherefore hast thou ³³stolen my gods?

31 And Jā'-qōb answered and said to Lā'-bān, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, ³⁴let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what *is* thine with me, and take *it* to thee. For Jā'-qōb knew not that Rā'-chēl had stolen them.

33 And Lā'-bān went into Jā'-qōb's

tent, and into Lē'-āh's tent, and into the two maidservants' tents; but he found *them* not. Then went he out of Lē'-āh's tent, and entered into Rā'-chēl's tent.

34 Now Rā'-chēl had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Lā'-bān ²searched all the tent, but found *them* not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot ³rise up before thee; for the custom of women *is* upon me. And he searched, but found not the images.

36 ¶ And Jā'-cōb was wroth, and chode with Lā'-bān: and Jā'-cōb answered and said to Lā'-bān, What *is* my trespass? what *is* my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast ⁴searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set *it* here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years *have* I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten.

39 ⁵That which was torn of *beasts* I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of ⁶my hand didst thou require it, *whether* stolen by day, or stolen by night.

40 *Thus* I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I ⁷served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and ⁸thou hast changed my wages ten times.

42 ⁹Except the God of my father, the God of Ā'-brā'-hām, and ¹⁰the fear of Ī'-śāac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. ¹¹God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and ¹²rebuked thee yesternight.

43 ¶ And Lā'-bān answered and said unto Jā'-cōb, *These* daughters are my daughters, and *these* children are my children, and *these* cattle are my cattle, and all that thou seest *is* mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?

44 Now therefore come thou, ¹³let

B.C. 1739.

^a Josh. 24. 27.

^b ch. 28. 18.

² Heb. felt.

³ i.e. The heap of witness. Chald.

⁴ i.e. The heap of witness. Heb.

^c Ex. 20. 12.

^d Lev. 19. 32.

^e Josh. 24. 27.

⁵ i.e. A beacon, or, watch-tower.

^f Judg. 11. 29.

^g 1 Sam. 7. 5.

⁶ Heb. felt.

^f Ex. 22. 10,

&c.

^g Ex. 22. 12.

^b ch. 16. 5.

^c ch. 21. 23.

^d ver. 42.

^e ch. 29. 27, 28.

^f or, killed beasts.

^g ver. 7.

^h Ps. 124. 1, 2.

ⁱ ver. 53.

^j Is. 8. 13.

^k ch. 28. 1.

^l ch. 29. 32.

^m Ex. 3. 7.

ⁿ ch. 18. 39.

^o & 30. 25.

^p 1 Chr. 12. 17.

^q Jude 9.

^r Ps. 91. 11.

^s Heb. 1. 14.

^t Josh. 5. 14.

^u Ps. 103. 21.

^v & 148. 2.

^w Luke 2. 13.

^x i.e. Two hosts, or, camps.

^y ch. 28. 28.

us make a covenant, I and thou; ^aand let it be for a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jā'-cōb ^btook a stone, and set it up for a pillar.

46 And Jā'-cōb said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And Lā'-bān called it ^cJē'-gār-sā-hā-dū-thā: but Jā'-cōb called it ^dGā'-lēed.

48 And Lā'-bān said, ^eThis heap *is* a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Gā'-lēed;

49 And ^fMiz'-pāh; for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take *other* wives beside my daughters, no man *is* with us; see, God *is* witness betwixt me and thee.

51 And Lā'-bān said to Jā'-cōb, Behold this heap, and behold *this* pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap *be* witness, and *this* pillar *be* witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Ā'-brā'-hām, and the God of Nā'-hōr, the God of their father, ^gjudge betwixt us. And Jā'-cōb ^hsware by ⁱthe fear of his father Ī'-śāac.

54 Then Jā'-cōb ^joffered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Lā'-bān rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and ^kblessed them: and Lā'-bān departed, and ^lreturned unto his place.

CHAPTER 32.

1 Jacob's vision at Mahanaim. 3 His message to Esau. 6 He is afraid of Esau's coming. 9 He prayeth for deliverance. 13 He sendeth a present to Esau. 24 He wrestleth with an angel at Peniel, where he is called Israel. 31 He halteth.

AND Jā'-cōb went on his way, and ^athe angels of God met him.

2 And when Jā'-cōb saw them, he said, This *is* God's ^bhost: and he called the name of that place ^cMā-hā-nā'-im.

3 And Jā'-qob sent messengers before him to Ē'-sāu his brother ^a unto the land of Sē'-ir, ^b the ^c country of Ē'-dom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, ^d Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Ē'-sāu; Thy servant Jā'-qob saith thus, I have sojourned with Lā'-bān, and stayed there until now:

5 And ^e I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and womenservants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that ^f I may find grace in thy sight.

6 ^g ¶ And the messengers returned to Jā'-qob, saying, We came to thy brother Ē'-sāu, and also ^h he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.

7 Then Jā'-qob was greatly afraid and ⁱ distressed: and he divided the people that ^j was with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands;

8 And said, If Ē'-sāu come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

9 ^k ¶ And Jā'-qob said, ^l O God of my father Ā'-brā'-hām, and God of my father Ī'-śāac, the LORD ^m which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 ⁿ I am not worthy of the least of all the ^o mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with ^p my staff I passed over this Jōr'-dān; and now I am become two bands.

11 ^q Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Ē'-sāu: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and ^r the mother ^s with the children.

12 And ^t thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 ^u ¶ And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand ^v a present for Ē'-sāu his brother;

14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered ^w them into the

B.C. 1739.

^a ch. 33. 14, 16.

^b ch. 36. 6-8. Dent. 2. 5.

^c Josh. 24. 4. 2 Heb. field.

^d Prov. 15. 1.

^e ch. 33. 43.

^f ch. 33. 8, 15.

^g ch. 33. 1.

^h ch. 35. 3.

ⁱ Prov. 21. 14.

^j ch. 33. 1.

^k ch. 35. 3.

^l Prov. 21. 14.

^m ch. 35. 3.

ⁿ Prov. 21. 14.

^o ch. 35. 3.

^p Prov. 21. 14.

^q ch. 35. 3.

^r Prov. 21. 14.

^s ch. 35. 3.

^t Prov. 21. 14.

^u ch. 35. 3.

^v Prov. 21. 14.

^w ch. 35. 3.

^x Prov. 21. 14.

^y ch. 35. 3.

^z Prov. 21. 14.

^{aa} ch. 35. 3.

^{ab} Prov. 21. 14.

^{ac} ch. 35. 3.

^{ad} Prov. 21. 14.

^{ae} ch. 35. 3.

^{af} Prov. 21. 14.

^{ag} ch. 35. 3.

^{ah} Prov. 21. 14.

^{ai} ch. 35. 3.

^{aj} Prov. 21. 14.

^{ak} ch. 35. 3.

^{al} Prov. 21. 14.

^{am} ch. 35. 3.

^{an} Prov. 21. 14.

^{ao} ch. 35. 3.

^{ap} Prov. 21. 14.

^{aq} ch. 35. 3.

^{ar} Prov. 21. 14.

^{as} ch. 35. 3.

^{at} Prov. 21. 14.

^{au} ch. 35. 3.

^{av} Prov. 21. 14.

^{aw} ch. 35. 3.

^{ax} Prov. 21. 14.

^{ay} ch. 35. 3.

^{az} Prov. 21. 14.

hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Ē'-sāu my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose ^a art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose ^b are these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, ^c They be thy servant Jā'-qob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Ē'-sāu: and, behold, also he ^d is behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Ē'-sāu, when ye find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jā'-qob ^e is behind us. For he said, I will ^f appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept ^g of me.

21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, ^h and passed over the ford Jāb'-bōk.

23 And he took them, and ⁱ sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

24 ^j ¶ And Jā'-qob was left alone; and there ^k wrestled a man with him until the ^l breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and ^m the hollow of Jā'-qob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.

26 And ⁿ he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, ^o I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What ^p is thy name? And he said, Jā'-qob.

28 And he said, ^q Thy name shall be called no more Jā'-qob, but ^r Ī'-rā'-ēl: for as a prince hast thou ^s power with God and ^t with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jā'-qob asked ^u him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, ^v Wherefore ^w is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there.

30 And Jā'-cōb called the name of the place ²Pēn'-i-ēl: for ¹I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Pēn'-ū-ēl the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Īs'-rā-ēl eat not of the sinew which shrank, which *is* upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jā'-cōb's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

CHAPTER 33.

¹ The kindness of Jacob and Esau at their meeting. ¹⁷ Jacob cometh to Succoth. ¹⁸ He buyeth a field, and buildeth an altar.

AND Jā'-cōb lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, ^aĒ'-sāu came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Lē'-āh, and unto Rā'-chēl, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Lē'-āh and her children after, and Rā'-chēl and Jō'-šēph hindmost.

3 And he passed over before them, and ^b bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

4 ^aĒ'-sāu ran to meet him, and embraced him, ^b and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who *are* those ^c with thee? And he said, The children ^d which God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Lē'-āh also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Jō'-šēph near and Rā'-chēl, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, ^e What meanest thou by all this drove which I met? And he said, These *are* ^f that find grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And Ē'-sāu said, I have enough, my brother; ^g keep that thou hast unto thyself.

10 And Jā'-cōb said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore ^h I have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

B.C. 1739.

^a Judg. 1. 15.
¹ Sam. 25. 27.
& 30. 26.
² Kin. 5. 15.

² 1. e. The face of God.

^b ch. 16. 13.
Ex. 24. 11. & 33. 20.
Deut. 5. 24.
Judg. 6. 22.
& 13. 22.
Is. 6. 5.

^c Heb. all things, Phil. 4. 18.
^d 2 Kin. 5. 23.

^e Heb. according to the foot of the work, &c. and according to the foot of the children.

^f ch. 32. 6.
^g ch. 32. 3.
^h Heb. set, or, place.

ⁱ Heb. Wherefore is this?

^j ch. 34. 11. & 47. 25.
Ruth 2. 13.

^k Josh. 13. 27.
Judg. 8. 5.
Ps. 60. 6.

^l ch. 18. 2. & 42. 6. & 43. 26.

^m ch. 32. 28.
ⁿ i. e. Booths.

^o ch. 45. 14, 15.
^p John 3. 23.

^q Called, Acts 7. 16, *Sychem*.

^r Josh. 24. 1.
Judg. 9. 1.

^s Heb. to thee?

^t ch. 48. 9.
Ps. 127. 3.
Is. 8. 12.

^u Josh. 24. 32.
John 4. 5.

^v Called, Acts 7. 16, *Emmor*.

^w or, lambs.

^x ch. 35. 7.
^y i. e. God of Israel.

^z Heb. What is all this band to thee?

^{aa} ch. 32. 16.
^{ab} ch. 32. 5.

^{ac} ch. 30. 21.
^{ad} Tit. 2. 5.

^{ae} Heb. be that to thee that is thine.

^{af} ch. 6. 2.
Judg. 14. 1.

^{ag} ch. 20. 2.
^{ah} Heb. humbled her, Deut. 22. 29.

^{ai} ch. 43. 3.
2 Sam. 3. 13.
& 14. 24, 25, 32.
Mat. 18. 10.

^{aj} Heb. to the heart of the damsel: See Is. 40. 2. Hos. 2. 14.

11 Take, I pray thee, ^a my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have ^b enough. ^c And he urged him, and he took it.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children *are* tender, and the flocks and herds with young *are* with me: and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, ^d according as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord ^e unto Sē'-ir.

15 And Ē'-sāu said, Let me now ^f leave with thee *some* of the folk that *are* with me. And he said, ^g What needeth it? ^h let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 ¶ So Ē'-sāu returned that day on his way unto Sē'-ir.

17 And Jā'-cōb journeyed to ⁱ Sūc'-cōth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called ^j Sūc'-cōth.

18 ¶ And Jā'-cōb came to ^k Shā'-lēm, a city of ^l Shē'-chēm, which *is* in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, when he came from Pā'-dān-ār'-ām; and pitched his tent before the city.

19 And ^m he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of ⁿ Hā'-môr, Shē'-chēm's father, for an hundred ^o pieces of money.

20 And he erected there an altar, and ^p called it ^q Ēl'-ēl'-ō-hē-Īs'-rā-ēl.

CHAPTER 34.

¹ Dinah is defiled. ²⁴ The Shechemites, being circumcised, are slain by the sons of Jacob. ³⁰ Jacob reproveth Simeon and Levi.

AND ^a Dī'-nāh the daughter of Lē'-āh, which she bare unto Jā'-cōb, ^b went out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shē'-chēm the son of Hā'-môr the Hī'-vite, prince of the country, ^c saw her, he ^d took her, and lay with her, and ^e defiled her.

3 And his soul clave unto Dī'-nāh the daughter of Jā'-cōb, and he loved the damsel, and spake ^f kindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shē'-chēm ^aspake unto his father Hā'-môr, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.

5 And Jā'-cob heard that he had defiled Dī'-nāh his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jā'-cob ^aheld his peace until they were come.

6 ¶ And Hā'-môr the father of Shē'-chēm went out unto Jā'-cob to commune with him.

7 And the sons of Jā'-cob came out of the field when they heard *it*: and the men were grieved, and they ^awere very wroth, because he ^ahad wrought folly in Is'-rā'-ël in lying with Jā'-cob's daughter; ^awhich thing ought not to be done.

8 And Hā'-môr communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shē'-chēm longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.

9 And make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and ^athe land shall be before you; dwell and ^atrade ye therein, and ^aget you possessions therein.

11 And Shē'-chēm said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never so much ^adowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jā'-cob answered Shē'-chēm and Hā'-môr his father "deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dī'-nāh their sister:

14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for ^athat *were* a reproach unto us:

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we *be*, that every male of you be circumcised;

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hā'-môr, and Shē'-chēm Hā'-môr's son.

B.C. 1732.

^a Judg. 14. 2

^b 1 Chr. 4. 9.

^c 1 Sam. 10. 27.
^d 2 Sam. 13. 22.

^e ch. 49. 7.
^f 2 Sam. 13. 21.
^g Josh. 7. 15.
^h Judg. 20. 6.
ⁱ Deut. 22. 17.
^j 2 Sam. 13. 12.

^k ch. 13. 9.
^l 20. 15.
^m ch. 23. 10.
ⁿ ch. 32. 34.
^o ch. 47. 27.

^p ch. 49. 5-7.

^q Ex. 22. 16,
17.
^r Deut. 22. 29.
^s 1 Sam. 18. 25.

^t Heb.
mouth.

^u See
^v 2 Sam. 13. 24,
&c.

^w Josh. 5. 9.

^x ch. 49. 6.
^y Josh. 7. 25.
^z Ex. 5. 21.
^{aa} 1 Sam. 13. 4.

^{ab} Deut. 4. 27.
^{ac} Ps. 105. 12.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jā'-cob's daughter: and he *was* ^bmore honourable than all the house of his father.

20 ¶ And Hā'-môr and Shē'-chēm his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

21 These men *are* peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, *it is* large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they *are* circumcised.

23 *Shall* not their cattle and their substance and every beast of their's *be* our's? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hā'-môr and unto Shē'-chēm his son hearkened all that ^awent out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

25 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jā'-cob, Sīm'-ê-ôn and Lē'-vī, Dī'-nāh's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

26 And they slew Hā'-môr and Shē'-chēm his son with the ^aedge of the sword, and took Dī'-nāh out of Shē'-chēm's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jā'-cob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which *was* in the city, and that which *was* in the field,

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that *was* in the house.

30 And Jā'-cob said to Sīm'-ê-ôn and Lē'-vī, ^aYe have ^atroubled me ^ato make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Cā'-nā'-ān-ītes and the Pē'-rīz'-zites: ^aand I *being* few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

CHAPTER 35.

¹ God sendeth Jacob to Beth-el. ² He purgeth his house of idols, ⁶ and buildeth an altar. ⁹ God blesseth him. ¹⁶ Rachel beareth Benjamin, and dieth. ²³ Jacob's sons. ²⁹ Isaac's death.

AND God said unto Jā'-qob, Arise, go up to 'Bēth'-ēl, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, ^d that appeared unto thee ^e when thou fleddest from the face of Ē'-sāu thy brother.

² Then Jā'-qob said unto his ^f household, and to all that were with him, Put away ^h the strange gods that are among you, and [']be clean, and change your garments:

³ And let us arise, and go up to Bēth'-ēl; and I will make there an altar unto God, ^h who answered me in the day of my distress, ['] and was with me in the way which I went.

⁴ And they gave unto Jā'-qob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all their ^h earrings which were in their ears; and Jā'-qob hid them under ^e the oak which was by Shē'-chēm.

⁵ And they journeyed: and ['] the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jā'-qob.

⁶ ¶ So Jā'-qob came to 'Lūz, which is in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, that is, Bēth'-ēl, he and all the people that were with him.

⁷ And he ['] built there an altar, and called the place 'El-bēth'-ēl: because ['] there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

⁸ But ^b Dēb-ō-rāh Rē-bēk'-āh's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Bēth'-ēl under an oak: and the name of it was called 'Āl'-lōn-bā-chūth.

⁹ ¶ And ^c God appeared unto Jā'-qob again, when he came out of Pā'-dān-ār-ām, and blessed him.

¹⁰ And God said unto him, Thy name is Jā'-qob: ^d thy name shall not be called any more Jā'-qob, ^e but Īs'-rā-ēl shall be thy name: and he called his name Īs'-rā-ēl.

¹¹ And God said unto him, ^f I am God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; ['] a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins;

¹² And the land ^h which I gave

B.C. c. 1732.

^a ch. 17. 22.

^b ch. 23. 18.

^c ch. 23. 19.

^d ch. 23. 13.

^e ch. 27. 43.

^f ch. 18. 19.

Josh. 24. 15.

^g ch. 23. 19.

^h ch. 31. 19, 34.

Josh. 24. 2.

¹ Sam. 7. 3.

² Heb. ^a

little piece

of ground,

² Kin. 6. 19.

¹ Ex. 19. 19.

^h ch. 32. 7, 24.

Ps. 137. 6.

ⁱ ch. 23. 20.

^j 31. 3, 42.

^k ch. 30. 24.

¹ Sam. 4. 20.

ⁿ Hos. 2. 13.

³ i.e.

The son of

my sorrow.

⁴ i.e.

The son of

the right

hand.

^o Josh. 24. 26.

Judg. 9. 6.

^p ch. 48. 7.

^q Ruth 1. 2.

⁴ & 11.

Mic. 5. 2.

Mat. 2. 6.

^r Ex. 15. 16.

²³ 27.

³⁴ 24.

Deut. 11. 25.

Josh. 2. 9.

⁵ & 1.

¹ Sam. 14. 15.

² Chr. 14. 14.

¹ Sam. 10. 2.

² Sam. 18. 18.

^{ch} 28. 19, 22.

^{mic} 4. 8.

^{eccl} 5. 4.

^v ch. 49. 4.

¹ Chr. 5. 1.

See 2 Sam.

16. 22.

²⁰ 3.

¹ Cor. 5. 1.

³ i.e.

The God of

Beth-el.

^a ch. 23. 13.

^{ch} 46. 8.

Ex. 1. 2.

^b ch. 24. 59.

⁶ i.e.

The oak of

weeping.

^c Hos. 12. 4.

^d ch. 17. 6.

^e ch. 32. 23.

^f ch. 17. 1.

^g 43. 3, 4.

Ex. 6. 3.

^h ch. 13. 18.

²³ 2, 19.

^h Josh. 14. 15.

¹⁶ 13.

ⁱ ch. 17. 5, 6.

¹⁶ 13.

^j 23. 3.

^k 43. 4.

^k ch. 12. 7.

¹³ 15.

²⁶ 3, 4.

²⁸ 13.

Ā'-brā-hām and Ī'-sāac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

¹³ And God ['] went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

¹⁴ And Jā'-qob ['] set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, ^{even} a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

¹⁵ And Jā'-qob called the name of the place where God spake with him, ^g Bēth'-ēl.

¹⁶ ¶ And they journeyed from Bēth'-ēl; and there was but ^a a little way to come to Ē'-phrāth: and Rā'-chēl travailed, and she had hard labour.

¹⁷ And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; ['] thou shalt have this son also.

¹⁸ And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name ^b Bēn-ō'-nī: but his father called him ['] Bēn'-jā-mīn.

¹⁹ And ^r Rā'-chēl died, and was buried in the way to 'Ē'-phrāth, which is Bēth'-lē-hēm.

²⁰ And Jā'-qob set a pillar upon her grave: that is the pillar of Rā'-chēl's grave ['] unto this day.

²¹ ¶ And Īs'-rā-ēl journeyed, and spread his tent beyond ['] the tower of Ē'-dār.

²² And it came to pass, when Īs'-rā-ēl dwelt in that land, that Rēu-bēn went and ['] lay with Bīl'-hāh his father's concubine: and Īs'-rā-ēl heard it. Now the sons of Jā'-qob were twelve:

²³ The sons of Lē'-āh; ['] Rēu'-bēn, Jā'-qob's firstborn, and Sīm'-ō-ōn, and Lē'-vī, and Jū'-dāh, and Īs'-sā-āh, and Zē-bū-lūn:

²⁴ The sons of Rā'-chēl; Jō'-sēph, and Bēn'-jā-mīn:

²⁵ And the sons of Bīl'-hāh, Rā'-chēl's handmaid; Dān, and Nāph-tā-lī:

²⁶ And the sons of Zīl'-pāh, Lē'-āh's handmaid; Gād, and Āsh'-ēr: these are the sons of Jā'-qob, which were born to him in Pā'-dān-ār-ām.

²⁷ ¶ And Jā'-qob came unto Ī'-sāac his father unto ^g Mām'-rē, unto the ^a city of Ār'-bāh, which is Hē'-brōn, where Ā'-brā-hām and Ī'-sāac sojourned.

²⁸ And the days of Ī'-sāac were an hundred and fourscore years.

29 And Ī-sāac gave up the ghost, and died, and ^a was gathered unto his people, *being* old and full of days : and ^b his sons Ē-sāu and Jā'-cōb buried him.

CHAPTER 36.

¹ Esau's three wives. ⁶ His removal to mount Seir. ⁹ His sons, 15 and their descendants. ²⁰ The sons of Seir. ³¹ The kings of Edom.

NOW these are the generations of Ē-sāu, ^a who is Ē'-dōm.

2 ^a Ē'-sāu took his wives of the daughters of Cā'-nā-ān; Ā'-dāh the daughter of Ē'-lōn the Hīt'-tite, and Ā'-hōl-i-bā'-māh the daughter of Ā'-nāh the daughter of Zīb'-ē-on the Hī'-vīte;

3 And ^f Bāsh'-ē-māth Īsh'-mā-ēl's daughter, sister of Nē-bā'-jōth.

4 And ^a Ā'-dāh bare to Ē'-sāu Ē-lī'-phāz; and Bāsh'-ē-māth bare Rēu'-ēl;

5 And Ā'-hōl-i-bā'-māh bare Jē'-ūsh, and Jā'-ā-lām, and Kōr'-āh: these are the sons of Ē'-sāu, which were born unto him in the land of Cā'-nā-ān.

6 And Ē'-sāu took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the ^a persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Cā'-nā-ān; and went into the country from the face of his brother Jā'-cōb.

7 ^k For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and ^a the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt Ē'-sāu in ^a mount Sē'-ir: ^a Ē'-sāu is Ē'-dōm.

9 ¶ And these are the generations of Ē'-sāu the father of ^a the Ē'-dōm-ites in mount Sē'-ir:

10 These are the names of Ē'-sāu's sons; ^a Ē-lī'-phāz the son of Ā'-dāh the wife of Ē'-sāu, Rēu'-ēl the son of Bāsh'-ē-māth the wife of Ē'-sāu.

11 And the sons of Ē-lī'-phāz were Tē'-mān, Ō'-mār, ^a Zē'-phō, and Gā'-tām, and Kē'-nāz.

12 And Tīm'-nā was concubine to Ē-lī'-phāz Ē'-sāu's son; and she bare to Ē-lī'-phāz ^a Ām'-ā-lēk: these were the sons of Ā'-dāh Ē'-sāu's wife.

13 And these are the sons of Rēu'-ēl; Nā'-hāth, and Zē'-rāh, Shām'-māh, and Miz'-zāh: these were the sons of Bāsh'-ē-māth Ē'-sāu's wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sons of Ā'-hōl-i-bā'-māh, the daughter of Ā'-

B.C. 1716.

^a ch. 15. 15. & 25. 8.^b So ch. 25. 9. & 49. 31.^c ch. 25. 30.^d ch. 26. 34.^e ver. 25.^f ch. 28. 9.^g 1 Chr. 1. 35.² Heb. souls.^h 1 Chr. 1. 38.ⁱ ch. 14. 6. Deut. 2. 12, 22.^k ch. 13. 6, 11.ⁱ ch. 17. 8. & 28. 4.^s or, Homam. 1 Chr. 1. 39.^m ch. 32. 3. Deut. 2. 5. Josh. 24. 4.ⁿ ver. 1.^o or, Allan. 1 Chr. 1. 40.⁵ Heb. Edom.⁶ or, Shephai. 1 Chr. 1. 40.⁷ 1 Chr. 1. 35.⁸ See Lev. 19. 19.⁷ or, Zephi. 1 Chr. 1. 36.⁸ or, Amram. 1 Chr. 1. 41.⁹ Ex. 17. 8, 14.¹⁰ Num. 24. 20.¹¹ Sam. 16. 2, 3, &c.⁹ or, Jakan. 1 Chr. 1. 42.

nāh the daughter of Zīb'-ē-on, Ē'-sāu's wife: and she bare to Ē'-sāu Jē'-ūsh, and Jā'-ā-lām, and Kōr'-āh.

15 ¶ These were dukes of the sons of Ē'-sāu: the sons of Ē-lī'-phāz the firstborn son of Ē'-sāu; duke Tē'-mān, duke Ō'-mār, duke Zē'-phō, duke Kē'-nāz,

16 Duke Kōr'-āh, duke Gā'-tām, and duke Ām'-ā-lēk: these are the dukes that came of Ē-lī'-phāz in the land of Ē'-dōm; these were the sons of Ā'-dāh.

17 ¶ And these are the sons of Rēu'-ēl Ē'-sāu's son; duke Nā'-hāth, duke Zē'-rāh, duke Shām'-māh, duke Miz'-zāh: these are the dukes that came of Rēu'-ēl in the land of Ē'-dōm; these are the sons of Bāsh'-ē-māth Ē'-sāu's wife.

18 ¶ And these are the sons of Ā'-hōl-i-bā'-māh Ē'-sāu's wife; duke Jē'-ūsh, duke Jā'-ā-lām, duke Kōr'-āh: these were the dukes that came of Ā'-hōl-i-bā'-māh the daughter of Ā'-nāh, Ē'-sāu's wife.

19 These are the sons of Ē'-sāu, who is Ē'-dōm, and these are their dukes.

20 ¶ ^a These are the sons of Sē'-ir the Hōr'-īte, who inhabited the land; Lō'-tān, and Shō'-bāl, and Zīb'-ē-on, and Ā'-nāh,

21 And Dī'-shōn, and Ē'-zēr, and Dī'-shān: these are the dukes of the Hōr'-ītes, the children of Sē'-ir in the land of Ē'-dōm.

22 And the children of Lō'-tān were Hōr'-ī and ^a Hē'-mām; and Lō'-tān's sister was Tīm'-nā.

23 And the children of Shō'-bāl were these; ^a Āl'-vān, and Mān'-ā-hāth, and Ē'-bāl, ^a Shē'-phō, and Ō'-nām.

24 And these are the children of Zīb'-ē-on; both Ā'-jāh, and Ā'-nāh: this was that Ā'-nāh that found ^a the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zīb'-ē-on his father.

25 And the children of Ā'-nāh were these; Dī'-shōn, and Ā'-hōl-i-bā'-māh the daughter of Ā'-nāh.

26 And these are the children of Dī'-shōn; ^a Hēm'-dān, and Ēsh'-bān, and Īth'-rān, and Chē'-rān.

27 The children of Ē'-zēr are these; Bīl'-hān, and Zā'-ā-vān, and ^a Ā'-kān.

28 The children of Dī'-shān are these; Ūz, and Ār'-ān.

29 These are the dukes that came of the Hōr'-ītes; duke Lō'-tān, duke Shō'-bāl, duke Zīb'-ē-on, duke Ā'-nāh,

30 Duke Dī'-shōn, duke Ē'-zēr, duke Dī'-shān: these are the dukes that came of Hōr'-ī, among their dukes in the land of Sē'-ir.

31 ¶ And ^a these are the kings that reigned in the land of Ē'-dom, before there reigned any king over the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

32 And Bē'-lā the son of Bē'-ōr reigned in Ē'-dom: and the name of his city was Dīn'-hā-bāh.

33 And Bē'-lā died, and Jō'-bāb the son of Zē'-rāh of Bōz'-rāh reigned in his stead.

34 And Jō'-bāb died, and Hū'-shām of the land of Tē'-mān-ī reigned in his stead.

35 And Hū'-shām died, and Hā'-dād the son of Bē'-dād, who smote Mīd'-ī-ān in the field of Mō'-āb, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Ā'-vith.

36 And Hā'-dād died, and Sām'-lāh of Mās-rē'-kāh reigned in his stead.

37 And Sām'-lāh died, and Sāul of Rē'-hō-bōth by the river reigned in his stead.

38 And Sāul died, and Bā'-āl-hā'-nān the son of Āch'-bōr reigned in his stead.

39 And Bā'-āl-hā'-nān the son of Āch'-bōr died, and ^a Hā'-dār reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pā'-ū; and his wife's name was Mē'-hēt'-ā-bēl, the daughter of Mā'-trēd, the daughter of Mē'-zā-hāb.

40 And these are the names of ^a the dukes that came of Ē'-sāu, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Tīm'-nāh, duke Āl'-vāh, duke Jē'-thēth,

41 Duke Ā'-hōl-ī-bā'-māh, duke Ē'-lāh, duke Pī'-nōn,

42 Duke Kē'-nāz, duke Tē'-mān, duke Mīb'-zār,

43 Duke Māg'-dī-ēl, duke Ī'-rām: these be the dukes of Ē'-dom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: he is Ē'-sāu the father of ^a the Ē'-dom-ites.

CHAPTER 37.

2 Joseph is hated of his brethren. 5 His two dreams. 13 He is sent to his brethren. 24 They cast him into a pit. 28 He is sold to the Ishmeelites, 86 who sell him to Potiphar in Egypt.

AND Jā'-qōb dwelt in the land ^a wherein his father was a stranger, in the land of Cā'-nā-ān.

2 These are the generations of Jā'-qōb. Jō'-séph, being seventeen

B.C. c. 1790.

^a 1 Chr. 1. 43.

¹ 1 Sam. 2. 22-24.

^c ch. 44. 20.

² or, pieces. Judg. 5. 30. 2 Sam. 13. 18.

^d ch. 27. 41. & 49. 23.

^e ch. 42. 6, 9. & 43. 26. & 44. 14.

^f ch. 10. 11.

^g 1 Chr. 1. 50. Hadad Padi.

After his death was an Aristocracy, Ex. 16. 15. ^h ch. 46. 29. ⁱ 1 Chr. 1. 51.

³ or, Aliah.

^k ch. 27. 29.

^l Acts 7. 9.

^m Dan. 7. 28. Luke 2. 19, 51.

ⁿ ch. 33. 18, &c.

⁴ Heb. Edom.

⁵ Heb. see the peace of thy brethren, &c. ch. 28. 6.

⁶ Heb. of his father's sojournings.

^o ch. 17. 8.

^p & 23. 4.

^q & 28. 4.

^r & 26. 7.

^s Heb. 11. 9.

^t ch. 13. 18.

^u & 25. 27.

years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad was with the sons of Bīl'-hāh, and with the sons of Zīl'-pāh, his father's wives: and Jō'-séph brought unto his father ^b their evil report.

3 Now Īs'-rā-ēl loved Jō'-séph more than all his children, because he was ^c the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of ^d many ^e colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they ^d hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 ¶ And Jō'-séph dreamed a dream, and he told ^e it his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed:

7 For, ^f behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, ^h the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

10 And he told ⁱ it to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and ^j thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And ^j his brethren envied him; but his father ^m observed the saying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in ⁿ Shē'-chem.

13 And Īs'-rā-ēl said unto Jō'-séph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shē'-chem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am I.

14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, ^o see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of ^p Hē'-brōn, and he came to Shē'-chem.

15 ¶ And a certain man found him,

and, behold, *he was wandering in the field*; and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: *tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their flocks.*

17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dō'-thān. And Jō'-séph went after his brethren, and found them in *Dō'-thān.*

18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, *they conspired against him to slay him.*

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this *dreamer cometh.*

20 *Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams.*

21 And *Réu'-bén heard it, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him.*

22 And Réu'-bén said unto them, Shed no blood, *but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.*

23 ¶ And it came to pass when Jō'-séph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Jō'-séph out of his coat, *his coat of many colours that was on him;*

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit *was empty, there was no water in it.*

25 *And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of Ish'-mêe'-lites came from Gil'-ê-ād with their camels bearing spicery and balm and myrrh, going to carry it down to Ê'-gypt.*

26 And Jû'-dâh said unto his brethren, What profit *is it* if we slay our brother, and *conceal his blood?*

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ish'-mêe'-lites, and *let not our hand be upon him; for he is our brother and our flesh.* And his brethren *were content.*

28 Then there passed by *Mid'-i-ānites merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Jō'-séph out of the pit, and sold Jō'-séph to the Ish'-mêe'-lites for twenty pieces of silver; and they brought Jō'-séph into Ê'-gypt.*

B.C. c. 1729.

^a Job 1. 20.

^b Cant. 1. 7.
^c ch. 42. 13, 30.
Jer. 31. 15.

^d ver. 23.

^e 2 Kin. 6. 13.

^f 1 Sam. 19. 1.
Ps. 31. 13.
^g 37. 12, 32.
^h 94. 21.

Mat. 27. 1.
Mark 14. 1.
John 11. 53.
Acts 23. 12.

ⁱ ch. 44. 28.
^j Heb. master of dreams.

^k Prov. 1. 11, 16.
^l & 6. 17.
^m & 27. 4.

ⁿ ver. 29.
^o 2 Sam. 3. 31.
^p ch. 42. 22.

^q 2 Sam. 12. 17.
^r ch. 42. 38.
^s & 44. 29, 31.

^t ch. 39. 1.

^u Heb. eunuch: But the word doth signify not only eunuchs, but also chamberlains, courtiers, and officers.

Esth. 1. 10.
^v Heb. chief of the slaughtermen, or, executioners.

^w or, chief marshal.

^x or, pieces.

^y ch. 19. 3.

^z Prov. 30. 20.
Amos 6. 6.

^{aa} ch. 34. 2.

^{ab} See ver. 28, 36.

^{ac} 1 Chr. 2. 3.
^{ad} Jer. 8. 22.

^{ae} ch. 46. 12.

^{af} ch. 4. 10.
Job 16. 18.

^{ag} ch. 46. 12.

^{ah} 1 Sam. 18. 17.

^{ai} ch. 42. 21.

^{aj} ch. 46. 12.

^{ak} ch. 29. 14.
^{al} Heb. hearkened.

^{am} ch. 21. 21.
^{an} Judg. 6. 3.
^{ao} ch. 46. 12.
Num. 26. 19.

^{ap} ch. 45. 4, 5.
Ps. 105. 7.
Acts 7. 9.

^{aq} 1 Chr. 2. 3.
^{ar} See Mat. 27. 9.
^{as} Deut. 25. 5.
Mat. 22. 24.

29 ¶ And Réu'-bén returned unto the pit; and, behold, Jō'-séph *was not in the pit; and he rent his clothes.*

30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child *is not; and I, whither shall I go?*

31 And they took *Jō'-séph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;*

32 And they sent the coat of *many colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it be thy son's coat or no.*

33 And he knew it, and said, *It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Jō'-séph is without doubt rent in pieces.*

34 And Jā'-cob *rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days.*

35 And all his sons and all his daughters *rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.*

36 And *the Mid'-i-ānites sold him into Ê'-gypt unto Pôt'-î-phâr, an officer of Phâr'-aoh's, and captain of the guard.*

CHAPTER 38.

1 Judah begetteth Er, Onan, and Shelah. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 8 The trespass of Onan. 27 Tamar beareth Pharez and Zarah.

AND it came to pass at that time, that Jû'-dâh went down from his brethren, and *turned in to a certain Ā-dûl'-lām'-ite, whose name was Hî'-râh.*

2 And Jû'-dâh *saw there a daughter of a certain Cā'-nā'-ân'-ite, whose name was Shû'-âh; and he took her, and went in unto her.*

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name *Er.*

4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name *Ô'-nân.*

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name *Shê'-lâh: and he was at Chê'-zîb, when she bare him.*

6 And Jû'-dâh *took a wife for Ēr his firstborn, whose name was Tā'-mâr.*

7 And *Ēr, Jû'-dâh's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD slew him.*

8 And Jû'-dâh said unto Ô'-nân, Go in unto *thy brother's wife, and*

marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother.

9 And Ō'-nān knew that the seed should not be ^ahis; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled *it* on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did ³displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew ^bhim also.

11 Then said Jū'-dāh to Tā'-mār his daughter in law, ^cRemain a widow at thy father's house, till Shē'-lāh my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren *did*. And Tā'-mār went and dwelt ^din her father's house.

12 ¶ And ^ein process of time the daughter of Shū'-āh Jū'-dāh's wife died; and Jū'-dāh ^fwas comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to Tim'-nāth, he and his friend Hī'-rāh the Ā-dūl'-lām-ite.

13 And it was told Tā'-mār, saying, Behold thy father in law goeth up ^gto Tim'-nāth to shear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a vail, and wrapped herself, and ^hsat in ⁱan open place, which *is* by the way to Tim'-nāth; for she saw ^jthat Shē'-lāh was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

15 When Jū'-dāh saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she *was* his daughter in law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?

17 And he said, ^kI will send thee ^la kid from the flock. And she said, ^mWilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send *it*?

18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, ⁿThy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that *is* in thine hand. And he gave *it* her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and ^olaid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Jū'-dāh sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Ā-dūl'-lām-ite,

B.C. c. 1727.

^a Deut. 25. 6.

² or, in Enajim.

³ Heb. was evil in the eyes of the LORD.

^b ch. 46. 12. Num. 26. 19.

^c Ruth 1. 13.

^d Heb. became a contempt.

^e Lev. 22. 13.

^f Heb. the days were multiplied.

^g Judg. 19. 2.

^h 2 Sam. 13. 39.

ⁱ Lev. 21. 9.

^j Deut. 22. 21.

^k ch. 37. 32.

^l Josh. 15. 10, 57.

^m Judg. 14. 1.

ⁿ ver. 18.

^o ch. 37. 33.

^p 1 Sam. 24. 17.

^q Prov. 7. 12.

^r Heb. the door of eyes, or, of Enajim.

^s ver. 14.

^t ver. 11, 26.

^u Job 34. 31, 32.

^v or, Wherefore hast thou made this breach against thee?

^w Ezek. 16. 33.

^x Heb. a kid of the goats.

^y ver. 20.

^z i.e. A breach.

^{aa} ch. 46. 12.

^{ab} Num. 26. 20.

^{ac} 1 Chr. 2. 4.

^{ad} Mat. 1. 3.

^{ae} ver. 25.

^{af} ver. 14.

^{ag} ch. 37. 36.

^{ah} Ps. 105. 17.

^{ai} ch. 37. 28.

to receive *his* pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where *is* the harlot, that was ^aopenly by the way side? And they said, There was no harlot in this place.

22 And he returned to Jū'-dāh, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, *that* there was no harlot in this place.

23 And Jū'-dāh said, Let her take *it* to her, lest we ^b'be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Jū'-dāh, saying, Tā'-mār thy daughter in law hath ^c'played the harlot; and also, behold, she *is* with child by whoredom. And Jū'-dāh said, Bring her forth, ^dand let her be burnt.

25 When she *was* brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these *are*, am I with child: and she said, ^eDiscern, I pray thee, whose *are* these, ^fthe signet, and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Jū'-dāh ^g'acknowledged *them*, and said, ^hShe hath been more righteous than I; because that ⁱ'I gave her not to Shē'-lāh my son. And he knew her again ^j'no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins *were* in her womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that *the one* put out *his* hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, ^k'How hast thou broken forth? *this* breach be upon thee: therefore his name was called ^l'Phār'-ēz.

30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called Zār'-āh.

CHAPTER 39.

1 Joseph advanced in Potiphar's house. 7 He resisteth his mistress's temptation. 13 He is falsely accused, 20 and cast into prison. 21 God is with him there.

AND Jō'-séph was brought down to Ē'-gypt; and Pōt'-i-phār, an officer of Phār'-aōh, captain of the guard, an Ē'-gypt'-tiān, ^abought him of

the hands of the Īsh'-mēe'-lites, which had brought him down thither.

2 And * the LORD was with Jō'-šēph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Ē-gŷp'-tiān.

3 And his master saw that the LORD was with him, and that the LORD made all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 And Jō'-šēph found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand.

5 And it came to pass from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the LORD blessed the Ē-gŷp'-tiān's house for Jō'-šēph's sake; and the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Jō'-šēph's hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Jō'-šēph was a goodly person, and well favoured.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Jō'-šēph; and she said, "Lie with me.

8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what is with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand;

9 There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and sin against God?

10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Jō'-šēph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her.

11 And it came to pass about this time, that Jō'-šēph went into the house to do his business; and there was none of the men of the house there within.

12 And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth,

14 That she called unto the men

B.C. 1729.

* ver. 21.
ch. 21. 22.
& 26. 24. 28.
& 28. 15.
1 Sam. 16. 13.
& 18. 14. 22.
Acts 7. 9.

2 Heb.
great.

3 Ps. 1. 3.

* ver. 21.
ch. 18. 3.
& 19. 19.
4 Ex. 23. 1.
Ps. 129. 3.
5 ch. 24. 2.

7 ch. 30. 27.

9 Prov. 6. 34.
35.

1 Ps. 105. 18.
1 Pet. 2. 19.
2 See
ch. 40. 3, 15.
& 41. 14.
3 1 Sam. 16. 12.

3 Heb.
extended
kindness
unto him.
4 Ex. 3. 21.
& 11. 3.
& 12. 36.
Ps. 106. 46.
Prov. 16. 7.
Dav. 1. 9.
Acts 7. 9, 10.
5 2 Sam. 13.
11.

* ch. 40. 3, 4.

* ver. 2. 3.

2 Prov. 6. 29,
32.

7 ch. 20. 6.
Lev. 6. 2.
2 Sam. 12. 13.
Ps. 51. 4.

* Neh. 1. 11.

* Prov. 16. 14.

* Prov. 7. 13,
&c.

* ch. 39. 20, 23.

of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hē'-brēw unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice:

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.

17 And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hē'-brēw servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me:

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his wrath was kindled.

20 And Jō'-šēph's master took him, and put him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with Jō'-šēph, and shewed him mercy, and gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Jō'-šēph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his hand; because the LORD was with him, and that which he did, the LORD made it to prosper.

CHAPTER 40.

1 The butler and baker of Pharaoh in prison, 4 in charge of Joseph. 5 He interpreteth their dreams. 23 Ingratitude of the butler.

AND it came to pass after these things, that the butler of the king of Ē-gŷpt and his baker had offended their lord the king of Ē-gŷpt.

2 And Phār'-aōh was wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Jō'-šēph was bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Jō'-šēph with them, and he

served them: and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Ē'-gŷpt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And Jō'-sēph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they were sad.

7 And he asked Phâr'-āoh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore 'look ye so sadly to day?

8 And they said unto him, 'We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And Jō'-sēph said unto them, 'Do not interpretations belong to God? tell me them, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Jō'-sēph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me;

10 And in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, and her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes:

11 And Phâr'-āoh's cup was in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Phâr'-āoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Phâr'-āoh's hand.

12 And Jō'-sēph said unto him, "This is the interpretation of it: The three branches "are three days:

13 Yet within three days shall Phâr'-āoh 'lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place: and thou shalt deliver Phâr'-āoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But 'think on me when it shall be well with thee, and 'shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Phâr'-āoh, and bring me out of this house:

15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hē'-brēw's: and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Jō'-sēph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, I had three 'white baskets on my head:

17 And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of 'bake-

B.C. c. 1720.

* ver. 12.

b ver. 13.

2 or, reckon thee, and take thy office from thee.

* Mat. 14. 6.

d Mark 6. 21.

3 or, reckoned.

* ver. 13, 19.

Mat. 25. 19.

d Heb.

are your faces evil?

Neh. 2. 2.

/ ch. 41. 15.

2 ver. 13.

d Neh. 2. 1.

1 See

ch. 41. 16.

Dan. 2. 11,

23, 47.

* ver. 19.

/ Job 19. 14.

Ps. 31. 12.

Ecd. 9. 15,

16.

Amos 6. 6.

* ver. 18, ch. 41. 12, 25. Judg. 7. 14. Dan. 2. 26, & 4. 19.

* ch. 41. 26.

5 or, reckon.

* 2 Kin. 25. 27.

Ps. 3. 3.

Jer. 52. 31.

6 Heb. remember me with thee.

7 Luke 23. 42.

8 Josh. 2. 12.

1 Sam. 20. 14,

15.

2 Sam. 9. 1.

1 Kin. 2. 7.

7 Heb. fat.

8 or, full of holes.

* Dan. 2. 1.

& 4. 5, 19.

* Ex. 7. 11, 22.

Is. 29. 14.

Dan. 1. 20.

& 2. 2.

& 4. 7.

9 Heb. meat of Pharaoh the work of a baker, or, cook.

* Mat. 2. 1.

meats for Phâr'-āoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

18 And Jō'-sēph answered and said, "This is the interpretation thereof: The three baskets are three days:

19 'Yet within three days shall Phâr'-āoh 'lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

20 ¶ And it came to pass the third day, which was Phâr'-āoh's 'birth-day, that he 'made a feast unto all his servants: and he 'lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

21 And he 'restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and 'he gave the cup into Phâr'-āoh's hand:

22 But he 'hanged the chief baker: as Jō'-sēph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Jō'-sēph, but 'forgot him.

CHAPTER 41.

1 Pharaoh's two dreams. 25 Joseph interpreteth them. 33 His counsel to Pharaoh. 38 His advancement. 54 The famine beginneth.

AND it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Phâr'-āoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river.

2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven well favoured kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in a meadow.

3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river.

4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Phâr'-āoh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, 'rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east wind sprung up after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Phâr'-āoh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning 'that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all 'the magicians of Ē'-gŷpt, and all the 'wise

men thereof: and Phâr'-âôh told them his dream; but *there was* none that could interpret them unto Phâr'-âôh.

9 ¶ Then spake the chief butler unto Phâr'-âôh, saying, I do remember my faults this day:

10 Phâr'-âôh was ^bwroth with his servants, ^cand put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, both me and the chief baker:

11 And ^awe dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.

12 And *there was* there with us a young man, an Hē'-brēw, ^fservant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he ^ginterpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, ^has he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 ¶ Then Phâr'-âôh sent and called Jō'-séph, and they ⁱ"brought him hastily ^jout of the dungeon: and he shaved *himself*, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Phâr'-âôh.

15 And Phâr'-âôh said unto Jō'-séph, I have dreamed a dream, and *there is* none that can interpret it: ^kand I have heard say of thee, *that* ^l'thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Jō'-séph answered Phâr'-âôh, saying, *It is* not in me: ^m'God shall give Phâr'-âôh an answer of peace.

17 And Phâr'-âôh said unto Jō'-séph, ⁿ"In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow:

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Ē'-gÿpt for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:

21 And when they had ^oeaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they *were* still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and,

B.C. 1715.

2 or, *small*.

^a ver. 8.

^b Dan. 4. 7.

^c ch. 40. 2, 3.

^d ch. 39. 20.

^e ch. 40. 5.

^f Dan. 2. 28.

^g 29, 45.

^h Rev. 4. 1.

ⁱ ch. 37. 36.

^j ch. 40. 12, &c.

^k 2 Kin. 8. 1.

^l ch. 40. 22.

^m ver. 25.

ⁿ ver. 47.

^o Ps. 105. 20.

^p Heb. *made him run*.

^q Dan. 2. 25.

^r 1 Sam. 2. 8.

^s Ps. 113. 7, 8.

^t ver. 54.

^u ch. 47. 13.

^v ver. 12.

^w Ps. 25. 14.

^x Dan. 5. 16.

^y or, *when thou hearest a dream thou canst interpret it*.

^z Heb. *heavy*.

^{aa} Dan. 2. 20.

^{ab} Acts 3. 12.

^{ac} 2 Cor. 3. 5.

^{ad} ch. 40. 8.

^{ae} Dan. 2. 22.

^{af} 28, 47.

^{ag} & 4. 2.

^{ah} Num. 23. 19.

^{ai} Is. 46. 10, 11.

^{aj} or, *prepared of God*.

^{ak} ver. 1.

^{al} or, *overseers*.

^{am} Prov. 6. 6-8.

^{an} ver. 48.

^{ao} Heb. *come to the inward parts of them*.

^{ap} Heb. *be not cut off*.

^{aq} ch. 47. 15.

^{ar} 18.

^{as} Ps. 105. 19.

^{at} Acts 7. 10.

behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, ^awithered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and ^aI told *this* unto the magicians; but *there was* none that could declare *it* to me.

25 ¶ And Jō'-séph said unto Phâr'-âôh, The dream of Phâr'-âôh *is* one: ^b'God hath shewed Phâr'-âôh what he *is* about to do.

26 The seven good kine *are* seven years; and the seven good ears *are* seven years: the dream *is* one.

27 And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them *are* seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be ^cseven years of famine.

28 ^d'This *is* the thing which I have spoken unto Phâr'-âôh: What God *is* about to do he sheweth unto Phâr'-âôh.

29 Behold, there come ^eseven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Ē'-gÿpt:

30 And there shall ^farise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Ē'-gÿpt; and the famine ^gshall consume the land;

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it *shall be* very ^hgrievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Phâr'-âôh twice; *it is* because the ⁱ"thing *is* ^jestablished by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Phâr'-âôh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Ē'-gÿpt.

34 Let Phâr'-âôh do *this*, and let him appoint ^kofficers over the land, and ^ltake up the fifth part of the land of Ē'-gÿpt in the seven plenteous years.

35 And ^mlet them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Phâr'-âôh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Ē'-gÿpt; that the land ⁿ"perish not through the famine.

37 ¶ And ^othe thing was good in

the eyes of Phâr'-aôh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 And Phâr'-aôh said unto his servants, Can we find *such a one* as this is, a man ^a in whom the Spirit of God is?

39 And Phâr'-aôh said unto Jô'-séph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, *there is* none so discreet and wise as thou art:

40 ^cThou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people ^dbe ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Phâr'-aôh said unto Jô'-séph, See, I have ^eset thee over all the land of Ê'-gypt.

42 And Phâr'-aôh ^ftook off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Jô'-séph's hand, and ^garrayed him in vestures of ^hfine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck;

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, ⁱ Bow the knee: and he made him ruler ^jover all the land of Ê'-gypt.

44 And Phâr'-aôh said unto Jô'-séph, I am Phâr'-aôh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Ê'-gypt.

45 And Phâr'-aôh called Jô'-séph's name ^kZâph'-nâth-pâ-â-nê'-âh; and he gave him to wife Âs'-ê-nâth the daughter of Pô-tî'-phêr'-âh ^lpriest of Ôn. And Jô'-séph went out over all the land of Ê'-gypt.

46 ¶ And Jô'-séph was thirty years old when he ^mstood before Phâr'-aôh king of Ê'-gypt. And Jô'-séph went out from the presence of Phâr'-aôh, and went throughout all the land of Ê'-gypt.

47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Ê'-gypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same.

49 And Jô'-séph gathered corn ⁿas the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number.

50 ^oAnd unto Jô'-séph were born two sons before the years of famine came, which Âs'-ê-nâth the daughter of Pô-tî'-phêr'-âh ^ppriest of Ôn bare unto him.

B.C. 1715.

² i.e. Forgetting.

^a Num. 27. 18.
Job 32. 8.
Prov. 2. 6.
Dan. 4. 8, 18.
5. 11, 14.
6. 3.

³ i.e. Fruitful.
^b ch. 49. 22.

^c Ps. 105. 21, 22.
Acts 7. 10.
^d Ps. 105. 16.
Acts 7. 11.

^e Heb. be armed, or, kiss.
^f ver. 30.
^g Dan. 6. 3.

^h Esth. 3. 10.
8. 2, 8.

ⁱ Esth. 8. 15.
^j or, silk.
^k Dan. 5. 7, 29.

^l Heb. all wherein was.

^m ch. 42. 6.
47. 14, 24.
ⁿ Esth. 6. 9.
^o or, Tender father, ch. 45. 3.

^p Heb. Abrech.
^q ch. 42. 6.
45. 8, 26.
Acts 7. 10.
^r Deut. 9. 28.

^s Which in the Coptic signifies, A revealer of secrets, or, The man to whom secrets are revealed.

^t or, prince, Ex. 2. 16.
^u Sam. 8. 18.
20. 26.

^v Acts 7. 12.
^w 1 Sam. 16. 21.
^x 1 Kin. 12. 6.

^y Dan. 1. 19.
^z ch. 43. 8.
^{aa} Ps. 118. 17.
^{ab} Is. 38. 1.

^{ac} ver. 38.

ch. 22. 17.
Judg. 7. 12.
1 Sam. 13. 6.
Ps. 78. 27.
^{ad} Acts 7. 11.
^{ae} ch. 41. 41.

^{af} ch. 46. 20.
48. 5.
^{ag} ch. 37. 7.

^{ah} or, prince, ver. 45.
^{ai} 2 Sam. 8. 18.

51 And Jô'-séph called the name of the firstborn ^{aj}Mâ-nâs'-sêh: For God, said he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

52 And the name of the second called he ^{ak}Ê'-phrâ-im: For God hath caused me to be ^{al}fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 ¶ And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of Ê'-gypt, were ended.

54 ^{am}And the seven years of dearth began to come, ^{an}according as Jô'-séph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Ê'-gypt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Ê'-gypt was famished, the people cried to Phâr'-aôh for bread: and Phâr'-aôh said unto all the Ê'-gypt'-tiâns, Go unto Jô'-séph; what he saith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: and Jô'-séph opened ^{ao}all the storehouses, and ^{ap}sold unto the Ê'-gypt'-tiâns; and the famine waxed sore in the land of Ê'-gypt.

57 ^{aq}And all countries came into Ê'-gypt to Jô'-séph for to buy corn; because that the famine was so sore in all lands.

CHAPTER 42.

1 Jacob sendeth his ten sons to buy corn in Egypt. 17 They are imprisoned by Joseph for spies. 25 Their return, 29 and relation to Jacob.

NOW when ^{ar}Jâ'-cob saw that there was corn in Ê'-gypt, Jâ'-cob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Ê'-gypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may ^{as}live, and not die.

3 ¶ And Jô'-séph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in Ê'-gypt.

4 But Bën'-jâ-mîn, Jô'-séph's brother, Jâ'-cob sent not with his brethren; for he said, ^{at}Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Îs'-râ-êl came to buy corn among those that came: for the famine was ^{au}in the land of Că'-nă-ân.

6 And Jô'-séph was the governor ^{av}over the land, and he it was that sold to all the people of the land: and Jô'-séph's brethren came, and ^{aw}bowed down themselves before him with their faces to the earth.

7 And Jô'-séph saw his brethren,

and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake ²roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Că'-nă-ăn to buy food.

8 And Jō'-séph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Jō'-séph ¹remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye *are* spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye *are* come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come.

11 We *are* all one man's sons; we *are* true *men*, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye *are* come.

13 And they said, Thy servants *are* twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Că'-nă-ăn; and, behold, the youngest *is* this day with our father, and one *'is* not.

14 And Jō'-séph said unto them, That *is* it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye *are* spies:

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: ¹By the life of Phâr'-ăoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be ¹kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether *there be any* truth in you: or else by the life of Phâr'-ăoh surely ye *are* spies.

17 And he ¹put them all together into ward three days.

18 And Jō'-séph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; ¹for I fear God:

19 If ye *be* true *men*, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But ¹bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another, ¹We *are* verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; ²therefore *is* this distress come upon us.

22 And Réu'-bén answered them,

B.C. 1707.

^a ch. 37. 21.

² Heb. *hard things with them.*

^b ch. 9. 6.

¹ Kin. 2. 32.

² Chr. 24. 22.

Ps. 9. 12.

Luke 11. 50, 51.

³ Heb. *an interpreter was between them.*

^c ch. 37. 5, 9.

^d Mat. 5. 44.

Rom. 12. 17,

21.

^e See

ch. 43. 21.

^f ch. 37. 30.

Lam. 5. 7.

See

ch. 44. 20.

⁴ Heb. *went forth.*

⁵ See

1 Sam. 1. 26,

& 17. 15.

⁶ ver. 7.

⁷ Heb. *with us hard things.*

⁸ Heb. *bound.*

⁹ Heb. *gathered.*

¹⁰ Lev. 25. 43.

Neh. 5. 15.

¹¹ ver. 15, 19,

20.

¹² ver. 34.

ch. 43. 5,

& 44. 23.

¹³ ch. 34. 10.

¹⁴ Job 36. 8, 9.

Hos. 5. 15.

¹⁵ See

ch. 43. 21.

¹⁶ Prov. 21. 13

Mat. 7. 2

saying, "Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood is ¹required.

23 And they knew not that Jō'-séph understood *them*; for ²he spake unto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Sim'-ě-on, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Jō'-séph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and ³thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as ⁴one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it *was* in his sack's mouth.

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it *is* even in my sack: and their heart ⁵failed *them*, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What *is* this that God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto Jā'-cōb their father unto the land of Că'-nă-ăn, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,

30 The man, *who* is the lord of the land, ⁶spake ⁷roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We *are* true *men*; we *are* no spies:

32 We *be* twelve brethren, sons of our father; one *is* not, and the youngest *is* this day with our father in the land of Că'-nă-ăn.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, ⁸Hereby shall I know that ye *are* true *men*; leave one of your brethren *here* with me, and take *food* for the famine of your households, and be gone:

34 And bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye *are* no spies, but *that* ye *are* true *men*: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall ⁹traffick in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, ¹⁰every man's bundle of money *was* in his sack: and when *both* they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Jā'-cob their father said unto them, Me have ye ^abereaved of my children: Jō'-sēph is not, and Sim'-ē-on is not, and ye will take Bēn'-jā-mīn away: all these things are against me.

37 And Rēu'-bēn spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for ^dhis brother is dead, and he is left alone: ^eif mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye ^ebring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

CHAPTER 43.

1 Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Benjamin. 15 Joseph entertaineth his brethren. 31 He maketh them a feast.

AND the famine was ^asore in the land.

2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Ē'-gŷpt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food.

3 And Jū'-dāh spake unto him, saying, The man ^adid solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your ^bbrother be with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food:

5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

6 And Īs'-rā-ēl said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man ^aasked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye ^banother brother? and we told him according to the ^ctenor of these words: ^dcould we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

8 And Jū'-dāh said unto Īs'-rā-ēl his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: ^eif I bring him not unto thee, and set

B.C. 1707.

^a ch. 43. 14.² or, twice by this.^b ch. 32. 20. Prov. 18. 16.^c ch. 37. 25. Jer. 8. 22.^d ver. 13. ch. 37. 33. & 44. 28. ^e ver. 4. ch. 44. 29. f ch. 42. 25. 35. g ch. 37. 35. & 44. 31.^h ch. 41. 54. 57. ⁱ 3 or, And I, as I have been, &c. ^j Esth. 4. 16.^k Heb. protesting protested.^l ch. 24. 2. & 39. 4. & 44. 1.^m ch. 42. 20. & 44. 23.ⁿ Heb. kill a killing, 1 Sam. 26. 11. ^o Heb. eat.^p Heb. roll himself upon us, Job 30. 14.^q Heb. asking asked us.^r Heb. mouth.^s Heb. knowing could we know.^t Heb. coming down we came down.^u ch. 42. 3. 10. ^v ch. 42. 27. 35.^w ch. 44. 32. Philem. 18. 19.

him before thée, then let me bear the blame for ever:

10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned ²this second time.

11 And their father Īs'-rā-ēl said unto them, If it must be so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and ^bcarry down the man a present, a little ^cbalm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrh, nuts, and almonds:

12 And take double money in your hand; and the money ^dthat was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry it again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight:

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:

14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Bēn'-jā-mīn. ^eIf I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Bēn'-jā-mīn; and rose up, and went down to Ē'-gŷpt, and stood before Jō'-sēph.

16 And when Jō'-sēph saw Bēn'-jā-mīn with them, he said to the ^fruler of his house, Bring these men home, and ^gslay, and make ready; for these men shall ^hdine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Jō'-sēph bade; and the man brought the men into Jō'-sēph's house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Jō'-sēph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may ⁱseek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of Jō'-sēph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house,

20 And said, O sir, ^jwe came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

21 And ^kit came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, ^levery man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we

brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: ¹I had your money. And he brought Sîm'-ê-on out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Jô'-séph's house, and ²gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Jô'-séph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Jô'-séph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and ³bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their ⁴welfare, and said, ⁵Is your father well, the old man ⁶of whom ye spake? ⁷Is he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy servant our father ⁸is in good health, he ⁹is yet alive. ¹⁰And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Bën'-jâ-mîn, ¹¹his mother's son, and said, ¹²Is this your younger brother, ¹³of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.

30 And Jô'-séph made haste; for ¹⁴his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought ¹⁵where to weep; and he entered into ¹⁶his chamber, and ¹⁷wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on ¹⁸bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Ê-gÿp'-tîâns, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Ê-gÿp'-tîâns might not eat bread with the Hê'-brêws; for that ¹⁹is ²⁰an abomination unto the Ê-gÿp'-tîâns.

33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took and sent messes unto them from before him: but Bën'-jâ-mîn's mess was ²¹five times so

B.C. 1707.

² Heb. drank largely: See Hag. 1. 6. John 2. 10.

³ Heb. him that was over his house.

⁴ Heb. your money came to me.

⁵ ch. 18. 4. & 24. 32.

⁶ ch. 37. 7, 10.

⁷ Heb. peace, ch. 37. 14.

⁸ Heb. Is there peace to your father?

⁹ ch. 42. 11, 13.

¹⁰ or, maketh trial?

¹¹ ch. 37. 7, 10.

¹² ch. 35. 17, 18.

¹³ ch. 42. 13.

¹⁴ ch. 43. 21.

¹⁵ 1 Kin. 3. 26.

¹⁶ ch. 42. 24.

¹⁷ ch. 31. 32.

¹⁸ ver. 25.

¹⁹ ch. 46. 34. Ex. 8. 26.

²⁰ ch. 37. 29, 34.

²¹ Num. 14. 6. 2 Sam. 1. 11. & 3. 31.

²² Job 1. 20. Eccl. 3. 7.

²³ ch. 45. 22.

much as any of their's. And they drank, and ²⁴were merry with him.

CHAPTER 44.

¹ Joseph's policy to stay his brethren. ^{1A} Judah's humble supplication to Joseph.

AND he commanded ²the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks ³with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Jô'-séph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Jô'-séph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?

5 ⁵Is not this ⁶it in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he ⁷divineth? - ye have done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing:

8 Behold, ⁸the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Că'-nă-ăn: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, ⁹both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Bën'-jâ-mîn's sack.

13 Then they ¹⁰rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14 ¶ And Jû'-dâh and his brethren came to Jô'-séph's house; for he was

yet there: and they ^afell before him on the ground.

15 And Jō'-sēph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly ^adivine?

16 And Jū'-dāh said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, ^cwe are my lord's servants, both we, and he also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, ^dGod forbid that I should do so: but the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then Jū'-dāh came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and ^elet not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou art even as Phār'-āōh.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and ^aa child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, 'Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, ^bExcept your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more.

24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And ^cour father said, Go again, and buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that ^dmy wife bare me two sons:

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, 'Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since:

29 And if ye ^etake this also from

B.C. 1707.

^a ch. 37. 7.

² or, make trial

ver. 5.

^b 1 Sam. 18. 1.

^c ver. 9.

^d Prov. 17. 15.

^e ch. 43. 9.

^f Ex. 32. 32.

^g ch. 18. 30, 32.

Ex. 32. 22.

³ Heb. find my father.

Ex. 18. 3.

Job 31. 29.

Ps. 116. 3.

& 119. 143.

^a ch. 37. 3.

ⁱ ch. 42. 15, 20.

& 43. 3, 5.

⁴ Heb. gave forth his voice in weeping.

Num. 14. 1.

^k ch. 43. 3, 5.

^l Acts 7. 13.

⁵ or, terrified,

Job 4. 5.

& 23. 15.

Mat. 14. 26.

Mark 6. 50.

^m ch. 43. 2.

ⁿ ch. 37. 28.

^o Is. 40. 2.

² Cor. 2. 7.

⁶ Heb. neither let there be anger in your eyes.

^p ch. 50. 20.

Ps. 105. 16.

17.

See 2 Sam.

16. 10, 11.

Acts 4. 27.

28.

^q ch. 46. 19.

^r ch. 37. 33.

⁷ Heb. to put for you a remnant.

^s ch. 42. 36.

38.

me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; seeing that ^bhis life is bound up in the lad's life;

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not with us, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, 'If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, ^clet thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall ^dcome on my father.

CHAPTER 45.

1 Joseph maketh himself known to his brethren. 5 He comforteth them, 9 and sendeth for his father. 27 Jacob's spirit reviveth.

THEN Jō'-sēph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Jō'-sēph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he ^ewept aloud: and the Ē-ġyṗ'-tīāns and the house of Phār'-āōh heard.

3 And Jō'-sēph said unto his brethren, ^fI am Jō'-sēph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were ^gtroubled at his presence.

4 And Jō'-sēph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Jō'-sēph your brother, ^hwhom ye sold into Ē-ġyṗt.

5 Now therefore ⁱbe not grieved, ^jnor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: ^kfor God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land: and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be earing nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you ^lto preserve you a posterity in the earth,

and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

8 So now *it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a father to Phâr'-aôh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Ê'-gÿpt.*

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Jô'-sêph, God hath made me lord of all Ê'-gÿpt: come down unto me, tarry not:

10 And *thou shalt dwell in the land of Gô'-shên, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:*

11 And there will I nourish thee: for yet *there are five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.*

12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Bën'-jâ-mîn, that *it is* my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Ê'-gÿpt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Bën'-jâ-mîn's neck, and wept; and Bën'-jâ-mîn wept upon his neck.

15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Phâr'-aôh's house, saying, Jô'-sêph's brethren are come: and *it pleased Phâr'-aôh well, and his servants.*

17 And Phâr'-aôh said unto Jô'-sêph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Că'-nă-ăn;

18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Ê'-gÿpt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Ê'-gÿpt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

20 Also regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Ê'-gÿpt is yours.

21 And the children of Īs'-râ-êl did

B.C. 1706.

² Heb. month. Num. 3. 16.

^a ch. 41. 43. Judg. 17. 10. Job 23. 16.

^b ch. 43. 34.

³ Heb. carrying.

^c ch. 47. 1.

^d Job 22. 24. Ps. 126. 1. Luke 24. 11, 41.

^e Heb. his.

^f ch. 42. 23.

^g Acts 7. 14.

⁵ Heb. was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, ch. 41. 37.

^g ch. 21. 31, 33.

^h & 28. 10.

ⁱ ch. 26. 24, 25.

^j & 28. 13.

^k & 31. 42.

^l ch. 15. 1.

^m Job 33. 14, 15.

ⁿ ch. 28. 13.

^o ch. 12. 2.

^p Deut. 26. 5.

^q ch. 27. 28.

^r Num. 13. 12, 29.

^s ch. 23. 15.

^t & 48. 21.

^u ch. 15. 16.

^v & 50. 13, 24, 25.

^w Ex. 3. 8.

^x ch. 50. 1.

^y Acts 7. 15.

^z Heb. let not your eyes spare, &c.

^{aa} ch. 45. 19, 21.

so: and Jô'-sêph gave them wagons, according to the ² commandment of Phâr'-aôh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Bën'-jâ-mîn he gave three hundred *pieces* of silver, and ^b five changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this *manner*; ten asses ³ laden with the good things of Ê'-gÿpt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Ê'-gÿpt, and came into the land of Că'-nă-ăn unto Jâ'-qob their father,

26 And told him, saying, Jô'-sêph is yet alive, and he is governor over all the land of Ê'-gÿpt. ^d And Jâ'-qob's heart fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the words of Jô'-sêph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Jô'-sêph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jâ'-qob their father revived:

28 And Īs'-râ-êl said, *It is enough; Jô'-sêph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.*

CHAPTER 46.

1 Jacob is comforted by God at Beer-sheba. 5 He goeth into Egypt. 29 Joseph meeteth him.

AND Īs'-râ-êl took his journey with all that he had, and came to Bêr'-shê'-bă, and offered sacrifices ^a unto the God of his father Ī'-śāac.

2 And God spake unto Īs'-râ-êl in the visions of the night, and said, Jâ'-qob, Jâ'-qob. And he said, Here am I.

3 And he said, I am God, ^b the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Ê'-gÿpt; for I will there ^c make of thee a great nation:

4 ^d "I will go down with thee into Ê'-gÿpt; and I will also surely ^e bring thee up again: ^f and Jô'-sêph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And Jâ'-qob rose up from Bêr'-shê'-bă: and the sons of Īs'-râ-êl carried Jâ'-qob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons ^g which Phâr'-aôh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, and came into Ē'-gŷpt, °Jā'-qob, and all his seed with him:

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Ē'-gŷpt.

8 ¶ And °these are the names of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, which came into Ē'-gŷpt, Jā'-qob and his sons: °Rēu'-bēn, Jā'-qob's firstborn.

9 And the sons of Rēu'-bēn; Hā'-nōch, and Phāl'-lū, and Hēz'-rōn, and Cār'-mī.

10 ¶ And °the sons of Sim'-ē-on; °Jē-mū'-ēl, and Jā'-mīn, and Ō'-hād, and °Jā'-chīn, and °Zō'-hār, and Shā'-ūl the son of a Cā'-nā-ān-ī'-tish woman.

11 ¶ And the sons of °Lē'-vī; °Gēr'-shōn, Kō'-hāth, and Mē-rār'-ī.

12 ¶ And the sons of °Jū'-dāh; Ēr, and Ō'-nān, and Shē'-lāh, and Phār'-ēz, and Zār'-āh: but °Ēr and Ō'-nān died in the land of Cā'-nā-ān. And °the sons of Phār'-ēz were Hēz'-rōn and Hām'-ūl.

13 ¶ And the sons of Īs'-sā'-chār; Tō'-lā, and °Phū'-vāh, and Jōb, and Shīm'-rōn.

14 ¶ And the sons of Zē'-bū'-lūn; Sē'-rēd, and Ē'-lōn, and Jāh'-lēel.

15 These be the sons of Lē'-āh, which she bare unto Jā'-qob in Pā'-dān-ār'-ām, with his daughter Dī'-nāh: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three.

16 ¶ And the sons of Gād; °Zīph'-ī-on, and Hāg'-gī, Shū'-nī, and °Ēz'-bōn, Ē'-rī, and °Ā'-rō'-dī, and Ā'-rē'-lī.

17 ¶ °And the sons of Ash'-ēr; Jīm'-nāh, and Ish'-ū-āh, and Īs'-ū-ī, and Bē'-rī-āh, and Sē'-rāh their sister: and the sons of Bē'-rī-āh; Hē'-bēr, and Māl'-chī-ēl.

18 °These are the sons of Zīl'-pāh, °whom Lā'-bān gave to Lē'-āh his daughter, and these she bare unto Jā'-qob, even sixteen souls.

19 The sons of Rā'-chēl °Jā'-qob's wife; Jō'-séph, and Bēn'-jā-mīn.

20 ¶ And unto Jō'-séph in the land of Ē'-gŷpt were born Mā'-nās'-sēh and Ē'-phrā'-īm, which Ās'-ē-nāth the daughter of Pō'-tī'-phēr-āh °priest of On bare unto him.

21 ¶ And the sons of Bēn'-jā-mīn were Bē'-lāh, and Bē'-chēr, and Ash'-

B.C. 1706.

° Num. 26. 38,

Ahiram.

° Num. 26. 39,

Shupham.

1 Chr. 7. 12,

Shupham.

2 Hupham,

Num. 26. 39.

° Deut. 26. 5.

Josh. 24. 4.

Ps. 105. 23.

Is. 52. 4.

1 Chr. 7. 12.

3 or,

Shikam,

Num. 26. 42.

° 1 Chr. 7. 13.

° Ex. 1. 1.

° 6. 14.

° ch. 30. 6, 7.

° Num. 26. 5.

1 Chr. 5. 1.

° ch. 29. 29.

° Ex. 1. 5.

° Ex. 6. 15.

1 Chr. 4. 24.

4 or,

Nemuel.

5 Heb. thigh,

ch. 35. 11.

6 or, Jarib.

7 or, Zereth.

1 Chr. 4. 24.

° 1 Chr. 6. 1,

16.

8 or,

Gerahom.

° Deut. 10. 22.

See

Acts 7. 14.

° 1 Chr. 2. 3.

° 4. 21.

° ch. 38. 3, 7,

10.

° ch. 31. 21.

° ch. 38. 29.

1 Chr. 2. 5.

° ch. 47. 1.

° 1 Chr. 7. 1.

9 or,

Puah, and

Jashub.

° So

ch. 45. 14.

° So Luke 2.

29, 30.

° Num. 26. 15,

&c.

Zephon.

2 or, Oeni.

° ch. 47. 1.

3 or, Arod.

° 1 Chr. 7. 30.

° Heb. they

are men of

cattle.

° ch. 30. 10.

° ch. 29. 24.

° ch. 44. 27.

° ch. 47. 2, 3.

° ch. 41. 50.

° ver. 32.

° ch. 30. 35.

° 34. 5.

° 37. 12.

5 or, prince.

° 1 Chr. 7. 6.

° 8. 1.

° ch. 43. 32.

Ex. 6. 26.

bēl, Gō'-rā, and Nā'-ā-mān, °Ē'-hī, and Rōsh., °Mūp'-pim, and °Hūp'-pim, and Ārd.

22 These are the sons of Rā'-chēl, which were born to Jā'-qob: all the souls were fourteen.

23 ¶ And the sons of Dān; °Hū'-shim.

24 ¶ And the sons of Nāph'-tā-li; Jāh'-zēl, and Gū'-nī, and Jē'-zēr, and Shīl'-lēm.

25 °These are the sons of Bīl'-hāh, °which Lā'-bān gave unto Rā'-chēl his daughter, and she bare these unto Jā'-qob: all the souls were seven.

26 °All the souls that came with Jā'-qob into Ē'-gŷpt, which came out of his °loins, besides Jā'-qob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six;

27 And the sons of Jō'-séph, which were born him in Ē'-gŷpt, were two souls: °all the souls of the house of Jā'-qob, which came into Ē'-gŷpt, were threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent Jū'-dāh before him unto Jō'-séph, °to direct his face unto Gō'-shēn; and they came °into the land of Gō'-shēn.

29 And Jō'-séph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Īs'-rā-ēl his father, to Gō'-shēn, and presented himself unto him; and he °fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Īs'-rā-ēl said unto Jō'-séph, °Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou art yet alive.

31 And Jō'-séph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, °I will go up, and shew Phār'-āoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, are come unto me;

32 And the men are shepherds, for °their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to pass, when Phār'-āoh shall call you, and shall say, °What is your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' °trade hath been about cattle °from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Gō'-shēn; for every shepherd is °an abomination unto the Ē'-gŷp'-tiāns.

CHAPTER 47.

1 Joseph presenteth five of his brethren, 7 and his father, before Pharaoh. 11 He giveth them habitation and maintenance. 13 He getteth all the Egyptians' property to Pharaoh. 22 The priests' land not bought. 28 Jacob's age.

THEN Jō'-sēph ^acame and told Phâr'-āoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Că'-nă-ăn; and, behold, they are in ^dthe land of Gō'-shên.

2 And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and ^epresented them unto Phâr'-āoh.

3 And Phâr'-āoh said unto his brethren, ^fWhat is your occupation? And they said unto Phâr'-āoh, ^gThy servants are shepherds, both we, and also our fathers.

4 They said moreover unto Phâr'-āoh, ^hFor to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; ⁱfor the famine is sore in the land of Că'-nă-ăn: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants ^jdwell in the land of Gō'-shên.

5 And Phâr'-āoh spake unto Jō'-sēph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

6 ^kThe land of Ē'-gŷpt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; ^lin the land of Gō'-shên let them dwell: and if thou knowest ^many men of activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle.

7 And Jō'-sēph brought in Jā'-qob his father, and set him before Phâr'-āoh: and Jā'-qob blessed Phâr'-āoh.

8 And Phâr'-āoh said unto Jā'-qob, ⁿHow old art thou?

9 And Jā'-qob said unto Phâr'-āoh, ^oThe days of the years of my pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: ^pfew and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and ^qI have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jā'-qob ^rblessed Phâr'-āoh, and went out from before Phâr'-āoh.

11 ¶ And Jō'-sēph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Ē'-gŷpt, in the best of the land, in the land of Răm'-ē-sēs, ^sas Phâr'-āoh had commanded.

12 And Jō'-sēph nourished his father,

B.C. 1706.

² or, as a little child is nourished.

³ Heb. according to the little ones,

^a ch. 50. 21.

^b ch. 46. 31.

^c ch. 41. 30.

^d Acts 7. 11.

^e ch. 41. 56.

^f ch. 45. 10.

^g & 46. 23.

^h Acts 7. 13.

ⁱ ch. 46. 33.

^j ch. 46. 34.

^k ver. 19.

^l ch. 15. 13.

^m Deut. 26. 5.

ⁿ ch. 43. 1.

^o Acts 7. 11.

^p ch. 46. 34.

^q Heb. led them.

^r ch. 20. 15.

^s ver. 4.

^t Heb. How many are the days of thy life?

^u Ps. 39. 12.

^v Heb. 11. 9.

^w Job 14. 1.

^x ch. 25. 7.

^y & 35. 28.

^z ver. 7.

^{aa} Ezra 7. 24.

^{ab} or, princes,

^{ac} ch. 41. 45.

^{ad} 2 Sam. 8. 18.

^{ae} Ex. 1. 11.

^{af} & 12. 37.

^{ag} ver. 6.

and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, ² according to their families.

13 ¶ And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, ³ so that the land of Ē'-gŷpt and all the land of Că'-nă-ăn fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Jō'-sēph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Ē'-gŷpt, and in the land of Că'-nă-ăn, for the corn which they bought: and Jō'-sēph brought the money into Phâr'-āoh's house.

15 And when money failed in the land of Ē'-gŷpt, and in the land of Că'-nă-ăn, all the Ē'-gŷp'-ŷiāns came unto Jō'-sēph, and said, Give us bread: for ⁴ why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Jō'-sēph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Jō'-sēph: and Jō'-sēph gave them bread in exchange for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he ⁵ fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Phâr'-āoh: and give us seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Jō'-sēph bought all the land of Ē'-gŷpt for Phâr'-āoh; for the Ē'-gŷp'-ŷiāns sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them; so the land became Phâr'-āoh's.

21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Ē'-gŷpt even to the other end thereof.

22 ⁶ Only the land of the ⁷ priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion assigned them of Phâr'-āoh, and did eat their portion which Phâr'-āoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Jō'-sēph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Phār'-āōh: lo, *here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.*

24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth *part* unto Phār'-āōh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: ^alet us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Phār'-āōh's servants.

26 And Jō'-sēph made it a law over the land of Ē'-gŷpt unto this day, *that Phār'-āōh should have the fifth part; except the land of the ^apriests only, which became not Phār'-āōh's.*

27 ¶ And Īs'-rā-ēl ^adwelt in the land of Ē'-gŷpt, in the country of Gō'-shēn; and they had possessions therein, and ^bgrew, and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And Jā'-qob lived in the land of Ē'-gŷpt seventeen years: so ^athe whole age of Jā'-qob was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time ^adrew nigh that Īs'-rā-ēl must die: and he called his son Jō'-sēph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, ^mput, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and ^adeal kindly and truly with me; ^pbury me not, I pray thee, in Ē'-gŷpt:

30 But ^aI will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Ē'-gŷpt, and ^abury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Swear unto me. And he swore unto him. And ^aĪs'-rā-ēl bowed himself upon the bed's head.

CHAPTER 48.

1 Joseph with his sons visiteth his sick father. 3 Jacob repeateth God's promise, and taketh Ephraim and Manasseh as his own. 20 He blesseth Joseph's sons.

AND it came to pass after these things, that *one* told Jō'-sēph, Behold, thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, Mā-nās'-sēh and Ē'-phrā-īm.

2 And *one* told Jā'-qob, and said, Behold, thy son Jō'-sēph cometh unto thee: and Īs'-rā-ēl strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

B.C. 1701.

^a ch. 22, 13, 19.
& 35, 6, 9, &c.

^b ch. 17. 8.

^c ch. 41. 50.
& 46. 20.
Josh. 13. 7.
& 14. 4.

^d ch. 33. 15.

^e ver. 22.

² or, *princes,*
ver. 22,
^f ver. 11.
^g ch. 35. 9, 16,
19.

^h ch. 46. 3.

³ Heb. *the days of the years of his life.*
See ver. 9.

ⁱ So
Deut. 31. 14.
1 Kin. 2. 1.

^k So
ch. 33. 5.

^l ch. 27. 4.

^m ch. 24. 2.

ⁿ ch. 27. 1.

^o ch. 24. 49.

⁴ Heb.
heavy,
Is. 6. 10.
& 59. 1.

^p So

^q ch. 50. 25.

^r ch. 27. 27.

^s 2 Sam. 19. 37.

^t ch. 45. 26.

^u ch. 49. 29.
& 50. 5, 13.

^u ch. 48. 2.
1 Kin. 1. 47.
Heb. 11. 21.

^v ver. 19.

^v Heb. 11. 21.

^w ch. 17. 1.
& 24. 40.

3 And Jā'-qob said unto Jō'-sēph, God Almighty appeared unto me at ^aLūz in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee ^bfor an everlasting possession.

5 ¶ And now thy ^atwo sons, Ē'-phrā-īm and Mā-nās'-sēh, which were born unto thee in the land of Ē'-gŷpt before I came unto thee into Ē'-gŷpt, *are mine; as Rēu'-bēn and Sīm'-ē-ōn, they shall be mine.*

6 And thy issue, which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, and shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from Pā'-dān, ^aRā'-chēl died by me in the land of Cā'-nā-ān in the way, when yet *there was* but a little way to come unto Ē'-phrāth: and I buried her there in the way of Ē'-phrāth; the same *is* Bēth'-lē-hēm.

8 And Īs'-rā-ēl beheld Jō'-sēph's sons, and said, Who *are* these?

9 And Jō'-sēph said unto his father, ^kThey *are* my sons, whom God hath given me in this *place*. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and ⁱI will bless them.

10 Now ^athe eyes of Īs'-rā-ēl were ^adim for age, so *that* he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and ^rhe kissed them, and embraced them.

11 And Īs'-rā-ēl said unto Jō'-sēph, ^aI had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Jō'-sēph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

13 And Jō'-sēph took them both, Ē'-phrā-īm in his right hand toward Īs'-rā-ēl's left hand, and Mā-nās'-sēh in his left hand toward Īs'-rā-ēl's right hand, and brought *them* near unto him.

14 And Īs'-rā-ēl stretched out his right hand, and laid *it* upon Ē'-phrā-īm's head, who *was* the younger, and his left hand upon Mā-nās'-sēh's head, ^aguiding his hands wittingly; for Mā-nās'-sēh *was* the firstborn.

15 ¶ And ^ahe blessed Jō'-sēph, and said, God, ^abefore whom my fathers Ā'-brā-hām and Ī'-śāac did walk, the

God which fed me all my life long unto this day,

16 The Angel ^a which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let ^a my name be named on them; and the name of my fathers Ā'-brā-hām and Ī-sāac; and let them ^a grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

17 And when Jō'-sēph saw that his father ^a laid his right hand upon the head of Ē'-phrā-īm, it ^a displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ē'-phrā-īm's head unto Mā-nās'-sēh's head.

18 And Jō'-sēph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this ^a is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, 'I know ^a it, my son, I know ^a it: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly ^a his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a ^a multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, 'In thee shall Īs'-rā-ēl bless, saying, God make thee as Ē'-phrā-īm and as Mā-nās'-sēh: and he set Ē'-phrā-īm before Mā-nās'-sēh.

21 And Īs'-rā-ēl said unto Jō'-sēph, Behold, I die: but 'God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover ^a I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand ^a of the Ām'-ō-rite with my sword and with my bow.

CHAPTER 49.

1 Jacob calleth his sons together. 8 He denounceth Reuben, 5 Simeon, and Levi. 8 He blesseth Judah, Zebulun, &c. 29 He chargeth them concerning his burial. 33 He dieth.

AND Jā'-cob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may ^a tell you ^a that which shall befall you ^a in the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jā'-cob; and hearken unto Īs'-rā-ēl your father.

3 ¶ Reu'-bēn, thou art ^a my first-born, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 Unstable as water, ^a thou shalt not excel; because thou ^a wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou ^a it: ^a he went up to my couch.

5 ¶ Sīm'-ō-qn and Lē'-vī are breth-

B.C. 1689.

2 or, their swords are weapons of violence.

^a ch. 23. 15.

^a ch. 11. 13, 24.

^a Ps. 34. 22.

^a 121. 7.

^a Prov. 1. 15.

^a Eph. 5. 11.

^a Amos 9. 12.

^a Acts 15. 17.

^a ch. 34. 26.

^a Heb. as fishes do increase: See Num. 26. 34, 37.

^a or, houghed oxen.

^a ver. 14.

^a was evil in his eyes,

^a ch. 23. 8.

^a Deut. 33. 7.

^a Ps. 18. 40.

^a 1 Chr. 5. 2.

^a Rev. 5. 5.

^a ver. 14.

^a Num. 23. 24.

^a Num. 1. 33, 35.

^a & 2. 19, 21.

^a Deut. 33. 17.

^a Rev. 7. 6, 8.

^a Num. 24. 17.

^a Ps. 60. 7.

^a Heb. substance.

^a Is. 11. 1.

^a Ezek. 21. 27.

^a Mat. 21. 9.

^a Luke 1. 32.

^a Is. 2. 2.

^a 11. 10.

^a & 42. 1, 4.

^a & 43. 6, 7, 22.

^a & 55. 4, 5.

^a & 60. 1, 3-5.

^a Hag. 2. 7.

^a Luke 2. 30.

^a So Ruth 4. 11, 12.

^a ch. 46. 4.

^a & 50. 24.

^a Deut. 33. 18, 19.

^a Josh. 19. 10, 11.

^a Josh. 24. 32.

^a 1 Chr. 5. 2.

^a John 4. 5.

^a ch. 15. 16.

^a & 34. 28.

^a Josh. 17. 14, &c.

^a &c.

^a 1 Sam. 10. 9.

^a Deut. 33. 22.

^a Judg. 18. 1, 2.

^a Judg. 18. 27.

^a Deut. 33. 1.

^a Amos 5. 7.

^a Heb. an arrow-snake.

^a Deut. 4. 30.

^a Is. 2. 2.

^a Acts 2. 17.

^a Ps. 25. 5.

^a & 119. 166, 174.

^a Is. 25. 9.

^a ch. 29. 32.

^a Deut. 33. 20.

^a 1 Chr. 5. 18.

^a Deut. 33. 24.

^a Josh. 19. 24.

^a Heb. do not thou excel.

^a ch. 35. 22.

^a Deut. 27. 20.

^a Deut. 33. 23.

^a or, my couch is gone.

^a ch. 28. 33.

ren; ^a instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.

6 O my soul, ^a come not thou into their secret; ^a unto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou united: for ^a in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they ^a digged down a wall.

7 Cursed be their anger, for ^a it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jā'-cob, and scatter them in Īs'-rā-ēl.

8 ¶ Jū'-dāh, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: ^a thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; ^a thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 Jū'-dāh is ^a a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: ^a he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 The sceptre shall not depart from Jū'-dāh, nor ^a a lawgiver from between his feet, ^a until Shī'-lōh come; ^a and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 ¶ Zē-bū'-lūn shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zī'-dōn.

14 ¶ Īs'-sā-chār is a strong ass couching down between two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that ^a it was pleasant; and bowed ^a his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute.

16 ¶ Dān shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl.

17 Dān shall be a serpent by the way, ^a an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I have waited for thy salvation, O LORD.

19 ¶ Gād, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.

20 ¶ Ash'-ēr his bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 ¶ Nāph'-tā-li is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

22 ¶ Jō'-sēph is a fruitful bough,

even a fruitful bough by a well ; whose ² branches run over the wall :

23 The archers have ⁶ sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him :

24 But his ⁶ bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of ^d the mighty God of Jā'-cob ; (^c from thence ^f is the shepherd, ^a the stone of Īś-rā-ēl :)

25 ^a Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee ; ^a and by the Almighty, ^a who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb :

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors ^p unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills : ^a they shall be on the head of Jō'-šēph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

27 ¶ Bēn'-jā-min shall ^a ravin as a wolf : in the morning he shall devour the prey, ^a and at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 ¶ All these are the twelve tribes of Īś-rā-ēl : and this *is it* that their father spake unto them, and blessed them ; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I ^a am to be gathered unto my people : ^a bury me with my fathers ^a in the cave that *is* in the field of Ē'-phrōn the Hīt'-tite,

30 In the cave that *is* in the field of Māch-pē-lāh, which *is* before Mām'-rē, in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, ^a which Ā'-brā-hām bought with the field of Ē'-phrōn the Hīt'-tite for a possession of a buryingplace.

31 ^a There they buried Ā'-brā-hām and Sār'-āh his wife ; ^a there they buried Ī'-sāac and Rē-bēk'-āh his wife ; and there I buried Lē'-āh.

32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that *is* therein *was* from the children of Hēth.

33 And when Jā'-cob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and ^a was gathered unto his people.

CHAPTER 50.

1 The mourning for Jacob. 7 His burial. 19 Joseph comforteth his brethren. 22 His age, 26 and death.

AND Jō'-šēph ^a fell upon his father's face, and ^a wept upon him, and kissed him.

B.C. 1689.

2 Heb. daughters.

3 ver. 26.

2 Chr. 16. 14.

Mat. 28. 12.

Mark 14. 8.

& 16. 1.

Luke 24. 1.

John 12. 7.

& 19. 39. 40.

1 ch. 37. 4. 24.

28.

& 39. 20.

& 42. 21.

Ps. 118. 13.

Job 29. 20.

Ps. 37. 15.

4 Ps. 132. 2. 5.

47. 12. 1.

& 50. 21.

1 Ps. 80. 1.

3 Heb. wept.

Num. 20. 29.

Deut. 34. 8.

1 Is. 28. 16.

1 ch. 28. 13.

21.

& 35. 3.

& 43. 23.

1 ch. 17. 1.

& 35. 11.

1 Deut. 33. 13.

1 Esth. 4. 2

1 ch. 47. 29.

2 Chr. 16. 14.

Is. 22. 16.

Mat. 27. 60.

1 Deut. 33. 15.

Hab. 3. 6.

1 Deut. 33. 16.

1 Judg. 20. 21.

25.

Ezek. 22. 25.

27.

1 Num. 23. 24.

Esth. 8. 11.

Ezek. 39. 10.

Zech. 14. 1. 7.

1 ch. 15. 15.

& 25. 8.

1 ch. 47. 30.

2 Sam. 19. 37.

1 ch. 50. 13.

1 ch. 23. 16.

2 Sam. 1. 17.

Acts 8. 2.

1 ch. 23. 19.

& 25. 9.

1 Sam. 31.

13.

Job 2. 13.

1 ch. 35. 29.

1 i.e. The mourning of the Egyptians.

1 ver. 29.

1 ch. 49. 29.

30.

Acts 7. 16.

1 ch. 23. 16.

1 ch. 46. 4.

1 2 Kin. 13.

14.

2 And Jō'-šēph commanded his servants the physicians to ^a embalm his father : and the physicians embalmed Īś-rā-ēl.

3 And forty days were fulfilled for him ; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed : and the Ē-gýp'-tiāns ^a mourned for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Jō'-šēph spake unto ^a the house of Phār'-āoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Phār'-āoh, saying,

5 ^a My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die : in my grave ^a which I have digged for me in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Phār'-āoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And Jō'-šēph went up to bury his father : and with him went up all the servants of Phār'-āoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Ē'-gýpt,

8 And all the house of Jō'-šēph, and his brethren, and his father's house : only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Gō'-shēn.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen : and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Ā'-tād, which *is* beyond Jōr'-dān, and there they ^a mourned with a great and very sore lamentation : ^a and he made a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, saw the mourning in the floor of Ā'-tād, they said, This *is* a grievous mourning to the Ē-gýp'-tiāns : wherefore the name of it was called ^a 'Ā'-bēl-miz'-rā-im, which *is* beyond Jōr'-dān.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them :

13 For ^a his sons carried him into the land of Cā'-nā-ān, and buried him in the cave of the field of Māch-pē-lāh, which Ā'-brā-hām ^f bought with the field for a possession of a burying-place of Ē'-phrōn the Hīt'-tite, before Mām'-rē.

14 ¶ And Jō'-sēph returned into Ē'-gŷpt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Jō'-sēph's brethren saw that their father was dead, ⁶they said, Jō'-sēph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they ³sent a messenger unto Jō'-sēph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Jō'-sēph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; ⁷for they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of ⁸the God of thy father. And Jō'-sēph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and ⁹fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19 And Jō'-sēph said unto them, ¹⁰Fear not: ¹¹for am I in the place of God?

20 ¹²But as for you, ye thought evil against me: ¹³but ¹⁴God meant it unto

B.C. 1689.

^a ch. 47. 12.
^b Mat. 5. 44.

^c Job 15. 21.
^d 22.
^e Heb. to their hearts,
ch. 34. 3.

^f Heb. charged.
^g Job 42. 16.
^h Num. 32. 39.
ⁱ ch. 30. 3.

^j Heb. borne.
^k Prov. 28. 13.
^l ch. 15. 14.

^m 46. 4.
ⁿ 48. 21.
^o Ex. 3. 16, 17.
^p Heb. 11. 22.

^q ch. 49. 25.
^r ch. 15. 18.
^s 26. 3.
^t 35. 12.
^u 46. 4.

^v Ex. 13. 19.
^w Josh. 24. 32.
^x Acts 7. 16.

^y ch. 37. 7, 10.
^z ch. 45. 5.

^{aa} Deut. 32. 35.
^{ab} 2 Kin. 5. 7.
^{ac} Job 34. 29.
^{ad} Rom. 12. 19.
^{ae} Heb. 10. 30.

^{af} Ps. 56. 5.
^{ag} Is. 10. 7.
^{ah} ch. 45. 5, 7.
^{ai} Acts 8. 13.

good, to bring to pass, as *it is* this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: ¹I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake ²kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Jō'-sēph dwelt in Ē'-gŷpt, he, and his father's house: and Jō'-sēph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Jō'-sēph saw Ē'-phrā-im's children ³of the third generation: ⁴the children also of Mā'-chir the son of Mā-nās'-sēh ⁵were ⁶brought up upon Jō'-sēph's knees.

24 And Jō'-sēph said unto his brethren, I die: and ⁷God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land ⁸which he sware to Ā'-brā'-hām, to Ī'-śāac, and to Jā'-cob.

25 And ⁹Jō'-sēph took an oath of the children of Ī'-rā-ēl, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Jō'-sēph died, *being* an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Ē'-gŷpt.

THE SECOND BOOK OF MŌ'-ŠĒŠ, CALLED

ĒX-Ō-DŪS.

CHAPTER 1.

¹ The children of Israel multiply, ² although oppressed by a new king. ³ The male children destroyed.

NOW ⁴these are the names of the children of Ī'-rā-ēl, which came into Ē'-gŷpt; every man and his household came with Jā'-cob.

2 Rēu'-bēn, Šim'-ē-on, Lē'-vī, and Jū'-dāh,

3 Īs'-sā'-chār, Zē-bū'-lūn, and Bēn'-jā-mīn,

4 Dān, and Nāph'-tā-li, Gād, and Ash'-ēr.

5 And all the souls that came out of the ⁵loins of Jā'-cob were ⁶seventy souls: for Jō'-sēph was in Ē'-gŷpt already.

6 And ⁷Jō'-sēph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

7 ¶ ⁸And the children of Ī'-rā-ēl were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there ⁹arose up a new king

B.C. 1706.

^a Gen. 46. 8.
^b Ps. 105. 24.

^c Ps. 10. 2.
^d Job 5. 13.
^e Ps. 105. 25.
^f Prov. 16. 25.
^g Acts 7. 19.

^h Heb. thigh.
ⁱ Gen. 46. 26, 27.

^j Gen. 15. 13.
^k ch. 2. 11.
^l 5. 4, 5.

^m Gen. 50. 26.
ⁿ Gen. 47. 15.
^o Gen. 47. 11.

^p Heb. And as they afflicted them, so they multiplied, &c.

^q Gen. 46. 3.
^r Deut. 28. 5.
^s Ps. 105. 24.
^t Acts 7. 17.
^u Acts 7. 18.

over Ē'-gŷpt, which knew not Jō'-sēph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, ¹the people of the children of Ī'-rā-ēl *are* more and mightier than we:

10 ²Come on, let us ³deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and *so* get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters ⁴to afflict them with their ⁵burdens. And they built for Phār'-āoh treasure cities, Pī'-thōm ⁶and Rā-ām'-sēs.

12 ⁷But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Ī'-rā-ēl.

13 And the Ē'-gŷp'-fīāns made the children of Ī'-rā-ēl to serve with rigour:

14 And they ^amade their lives bitter with hard bondage, ^ain mortar, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, *was* with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of Ē'-gÿpt spake to the Hē'-brēw midwives, of which the name of the one *was* Shiph'-rāh, and the name of the other Pū'-āh:

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hē'-brēw women, and see *them* upon the stools; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him: but if it be a daughter, then she shall live.

17 But the midwives ^afeared God, and did not ^aas the king of Ē'-gÿpt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

18 And the king of Ē'-gÿpt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

19 And ^athe midwives said unto Phār'-āoh, Because the Hē'-brēw women *are* not as the Ē'-gÿp'-tīān women; for they *are* lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

20 ^aTherefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, ^athat he made them houses.

22 And Phār'-āoh charged all his people, saying, ^aEvery son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Moses is born, 3 and in an ark cast into the flags. 5 He is found, and brought up by Pharaoh's daughter. 11 He slayeth an Egyptian. 15 He steeth into Midian. 21 He marrieth Zipporah.

AND there went ^aa man of the house of Lē'-vī, and took to wife a daughter of Lē'-vī.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and ^awhen she saw him that he *was* a goodly child, she hid him three months.

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid *it* in the flags by the river's brink.

4 ^aAnd his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

B.C. 1035.

^a ch. 2. 23.
^a 6. 9.
 Num. 20. 16.
 Acts 7. 19,
 34.
^b Acts 7. 21.
^c Ps. 81. 6.

^d Prov. 16. 6.

^d Dan. 3. 16,
 18.
^a 6. 13.
 Acts 5. 29.

^f See Josh.
 2. 4, &c.
 2 Sam. 17.
 19, 20.

^g Acts 7. 21.
 2 i.e. Drawn out.

^h Prov. 11. 13.
 Eccl. 8. 12.
 Is. 3. 10.
 Heb. 6. 10.
 Acts 7. 23,
 24.
 Heb. 11. 24-26.

ⁱ ch. 1. 11.

^j See
 1 Sam. 2. 35.
 2 Sam. 7. 11,
 13, 27, 29.
 1 Kin. 2. 24.
 & 11. 30.
 Ps. 137. 1.
^k Acts 7. 19.
^l ch. 13. 24.
^m Acts 7. 23.

ⁿ Acts 7. 27,
 28.

^o Heb.
 a man,
 a prince,
 Gen. 13. 8.
^p ch. 6. 20.
 Num. 26. 59.
 1 Chr. 23. 14.
^q Acts 7. 20.
 Heb. 11. 23.

^r Acts 7. 29.
 Heb. 11. 27.

^s Gen. 24. 11.
 & 29. 2.

^t ch. 3. 1.

^u or,
 prince, as
 Gen. 41. 45.

^v Gen. 24. 11.
 & 29. 10.
 1 Sam. 9. 11.
^w ch. 15. 20.
 Num. 26. 69.

5 ¶ And the ^bdaughter of Phār'-āoh came down to wash *herself* at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened *it*, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, *This is one of the Hē'-brēws' children.*

7 Then said his sister to Phār'-āoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hē'-brēw women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

8 And Phār'-āoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.

9 And Phār'-āoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give *thee* thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Phār'-āoh's daughter, and he became ^cher son. And she called his name ^aMō'-sēs: and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, ^awhen Mō'-sēs was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their ^bburdens: and he spied an Ē'-gÿp'-tīān smiting an Hē'-brēw, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that *there was* no man, he ^aslew the Ē'-gÿp'-tīān, and hid him in the sand.

13 And ^awhen he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hē'-brēws strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, ^aWho made thee ^aa prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Ē'-gÿp'-tīān? And Mō'-sēs feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when Phār'-āoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Mō'-sēs. But ^aMō'-sēs fled from the face of Phār'-āoh, and dwelt in the land of Mid'-i-ān: and he sat down by ^aa well.

16 ^aNow the ^apriest of Mid'-i-ān had seven daughters: ^aand they came and drew *water*, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Mō'-sēs stood

up and helped them, and *watered their flock.

18 And when they came to ^bRēu'-ēl their father, he said, How *is it that* ye have come so soon to day?

19 And they said, An Ē-gŷp'-tīān delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew *water* enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where *is* he? why *is it that* ye have left the man? call him, that he may ^aeat bread.

21 And Mō'-sēs was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Mō'-sēs 'Zip'-pō-rāh his daughter.

22 And she bare *him* a son, and he called his name *Gēr'-shōm: for he said, I have been ^aa stranger in a strange land.

23 ¶ And it came to pass ^ain process of time, that the king of Ē'-gŷpt died: and the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ^asighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and ^atheir cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And God ^aheard their groaning, and God ^aremembered his ^acovenant with Ā'-brā-hām, with Ī'-śāac, and with Jā'-cob.

25 And God ^alooked upon the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and God ^ahad respect unto *them*.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Moses keepeth Jethro's flock. 2 God appeareth to him in a burning bush. 9 He sendeth him to deliver Israel. 15 God's message to Israel.

NOW Mō'-sēs kept the flock of Jēth'-rō his father in law, ^athe priest of Mid'-i-ān: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to ^athe mountain of God, even to Hōr'-ēb.

2 And ^athe angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush *was* not consumed.

3 And Mō'-sēs said, I will now turn aside, and see this ^agreat sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called ^aunto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Mō'-sēs, Mō'-sēs. And he said, Here *am* I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: ^aput off thy shoes from off

B.C. 1631.

* Gen. 29. 10.

^b Num. 10. 29, called also Jethro,

or Jether,

ch. 3. 1.

& 4. 18.

& 18. 1, &c.

* ver. 15.

Gen. 28. 13.

Mat. 22. 32.

Mark 12. 36.

Luke 20. 37.

Acts 7. 32.

* So 1 Kin.

19. 13.

Is. 43. 1, 5.

* ch. 2. 23-25.

Neh. 9. 9.

Ps. 106. 44.

Acts 7. 34.

/ ch. 1. 11.

* Gen. 18. 21.

& Gen. 31. 54.

& 43. 25.

* Gen. 11. 5.

* ch. 12. 51.

* ch. 4. 25.

& 18. 2.

* Deut. 1. 25.

2i. & 4.

stranger

here.

* ch. 18. 3.

* ver. 17.

Num. 13. 27.

Jer. 11. 5.

* Acts 7. 29.

Heb. 11. 13, 14.

* Gen. 15. 18.

* ch. 7. 7.

Acts 7. 30.

* Num. 20. 16.

Deut. 26. 7.

Ps. 12. 5.

* ch. 2. 23.

* Gen. 18. 20.

Deut. 24. 15.

James 5. 4.

* ch. 1. 13, 14.

* ch. 6. 5.

* ch. 6. 5.

* Ps. 105. 8, 42.

* Gen. 46. 4.

* Ps. 105. 26.

Mic. 6. 4.

* ch. 4. 31.

1 Sam. 1. 11.

2 Sam. 16. 12.

Luke 1. 25.

3 Heb.

knew.

* ch. 3. 7.

* See

ch. 6. 12.

1 Sam. 18. 18.

Is. 6. 5, 8.

Jer. 1. 6.

/ Gen. 31. 3.

Deut. 31. 23.

* ch. 2. 16.

* ch. 18. 5.

1 Kin. 19. 8.

Deut. 33. 16.

Is. 63. 9.

Acts 7. 30.

* Ps. 111. 2.

Acts 7. 51.

* ch. 6. 8.

John 8. 56.

2 Cor. 1. 20.

Heb. 12. 8.

Rev. 1. 4.

* Deut. 33. 16.

* ch. 19. 12.

Josh. 5. 13.

Acts 7. 35.

thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, ^aI *am* the God of thy father, the God of Ā'-brā-hām, the God of Ī'-śāac, and the God of Jā'-cob. And Mō'-sēs hid his face; for ^ahe was afraid to look upon God.

7 ¶ And the LORD said, ^aI have surely seen the affliction of my people which *are* in Ē'-gŷpt, and have heard their cry ^aby reason of their taskmasters; for ^aI know their sorrows;

8 And ^aI am come down to ^adeliver them out of the hand of the Ē'-gŷp'-tīāns, and to bring them up out of that land ^aunto a good land and a large, unto a land ^aflowing with milk and honey; unto the place of ^athe Cā'-nā-ān-ites, and the Hīt'-tites, and the Am'-ō-rītes, and the Pē-riz'-zites, and the Hī'-vites, and the Jēb'-ū-sītes.

9 Now therefore, behold, ^athe cry of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl *is* come unto me: and I have also seen the ^aoppression wherewith the Ē'-gŷp'-tīāns oppress them.

10 ^aCome now therefore, and I will send thee unto Phār'-āōh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Īs'-rā-ēl out of Ē'-gŷpt.

11 ¶ And Mō'-sēs said unto God, ^aWho *am* I, that I should go unto Phār'-āōh, and that I should bring forth the children of Īs'-rā-ēl out of Ē'-gŷpt?

12 And he said, ^aCertainly I will be with thee; and this *shall be* a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Ē'-gŷpt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

13 And Mō'-sēs said unto God, Behold, *when* I come unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What *is* his name? what shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Mō'-sēs, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^aI AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Mō'-sēs, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Ā'-brā-hām, the God of Ī'-śāac, and the

God of Jā'-qōb, hath sent me unto you: this is ^amy name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go, and ^bgather the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Ā'-brā-hām, of Ī'-śāac, and of Jā'-qōb, appeared unto me, saying, 'I have surely visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Ē-gypt:

17 And I have said, 'I will bring you up out of the affliction of Ē-gypt unto the land of the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, and the Hīt'-tites, and the Ām'-ō-rites, and the Pē-riz'-zites, and the Hī'-vites, and the Jēb'-ū-sites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.'

18 And ^cthey shall hearken to thy voice: and ^dthou shalt come, thou and the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl, unto the king of Ē'-gypt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD God of the Hē'-brēws hath ^emet with us: and now let us go, we beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.

19 ¶ And I am sure that the king of Ē'-gypt ^fwill not let you go, ^gno, not by a mighty hand.

20 And I will ^hstretch out my hand, and smite Ē'-gypt with ⁱall my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and ^jafter that he will let you go.

21 And ^kI will give this people favour in the sight of the Ē-gypt'-fīāns: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

22 ^lBut every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put ^mthem upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ⁿye shall spoil ^othe Ē-gypt'-fīāns.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ Moses' rod is turned into a serpent. ⁶ His hand becometh leprous. ¹⁴ Aaron is appointed to assist him. ¹⁸ Moses leaveth Jethro. ²⁷ Aaron is sent to meet Moses.

AND Mō'-sēs answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, ^aA rod.

B.C. 1491.

^a Ps. 135. 13.
Hos. 12. 5.

^b ch. 4. 29.

^c Gen. 50. 24.
ch. 2. 25.
4. 31.
Luke 1. 68.
^d ch. 19. 9.
^e ch. 3. 15.
^f Gen. 15. 14, 16.

^g ch. 4. 31.

^h ch. 5. 1, 3.
ⁱ Num. 12. 10.
^j 2 Kin. 5. 27.

^k Num. 32. 3, 4, 15, 16.
^l Num. 12. 13, 14.
^m Deut. 32. 39.
ⁿ 2 Kin. 5. 14.
^o Mat. 8. 3.

^p ch. 5. 2.
^q 7. 4.

^r or, but
by strong
hand.

^s ch. 6. 6.
^t 7. 5.
^u 9. 15.

^v ch. 7. 3.
^w 11. 9.

^x Deut. 6. 22.
Neh. 9. 10.
Ps. 105. 27.

^y 135. 9.

^z Jer. 32. 20.
Acts 7. 36.

^{aa} See ch. 7.
to ch. 13.

^{ab} ch. 12. 31.

^{ac} ch. 11. 3.

^{ad} 12. 36.

^{ae} Ps. 106. 46.

^{af} Prov. 16. 7.

^{ag} ch. 7. 19.

^{ah} Heb. shall
be and
shall be.

^{ai} Gen. 15. 14.
ch. 11. 2.

^{aj} 12. 35, 36.

^{ak} Heb.
a man
of words.

^{al} Heb. since
yesterday,
nor since
the third
day.

^{am} ch. 6. 12.

^{an} Job 27. 17.

^{ao} Prov. 13. 22.

^{ap} Ezek. 39. 10.

^{aq} 6 or, Egypt.
^{ar} Ps. 94. 9.

^{as} Is. 50. 4.
Jer. 1. 9.

^{at} Mat. 10. 19.

^{au} Mark 13. 11.

^{av} Luke 12. 11.

^{aw} & 21. 14, 15.

^{ax} See
Jonah 1. 3.

^{ay} 7 or,
shouldst.

^{az} ver. 17, 20.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Mō'-sēs fled from before it.

4 And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

5 That they may ^abelieve that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Ā'-brā-hām, the God of Ī'-śāac, and the God of Jā'-qōb, hath appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprous ^bas snow.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, ^cit was turned again as his other flesh.

8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour ^dit upon the dry land: and ^ethe water which thou takest out of the river ^fshall become blood upon the dry land.

10 ¶ And Mō'-sēs said unto the LORD, O my Lord, I am not ^geloquent, neither ^hheretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: but ⁱI am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the LORD said unto him, ^j'Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be ^kwith thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, ^lsend, I pray thee, by the hand of ^mhim whom thou ⁿwilt send.

14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Mō'-sēs, and he said, ^oIs not ^pĀa'-ron the Lē'-vite thy brother? I know that he can speak well.

And also, behold, ^ahe cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And ^dthou shalt speak unto him, and ^{put} words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and ^ewill teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and ^kthou shalt be to him instead of God.

17 And thou shalt take ⁱthis rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

18 ¶ And Mō'-sēs went and returned to ²Jēth'-rō his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which *are* in Ē'-gŷpt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jēth'-rō said to Mō'-sēs, Go in peace.

19 And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs in Mid'-i-ān, Go, return into Ē'-gŷpt: for ^eall the men are dead which sought thy life.

20 And Mō'-sēs took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Ē'-gŷpt: and Mō'-sēs took ⁱthe rod of God in his hand.

21 And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, When thou goest to return into Ē'-gŷpt, see that thou do all those ^ewonders before Phâr'-aōh, which I have put in thine hand: but ⁱI will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Phâr'-aōh, Thus saith the LORD, ^aĪs'-rā-ēl is my son, ^eeven my firstborn:

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, ^aI will slay thy son, ^eeven thy firstborn.

24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the LORD ^emet him, and sought to ^kkill him.

25 Then Zip'-pō-rāh took ^aa sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and ^acast it at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband *art* thou to me.

26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband *thou art*, because of the circumcision.

27 ¶ And the LORD said to Aâ'-ron, Go into the wilderness ^kto meet Mō'-sēs. And he went, and met

B.C. 1491.

^a ver. 27.
¹ Sam. 10. 2, 3, 5.
^b ch. 3. 1.
^c ver. 16, 16.
^d ch. 7. 1, 2.
^e Num. 22. 33.
^f 23. 5, 12.
^g Deut. 18. 18.
^h Is. 51. 16.
ⁱ Jer. 1. 9.
^j ver. 8, 9.
^k Deut. 5. 31.
^l ch. 3. 16.
^m ver. 16.

^k ch. 7. 1.
^l 18. 19.

ⁱ ver. 2.
^m ver. 8, 9.
ⁿ ch. 3. 18.
^o ch. 3. 16.

^p ch. 2. 25.
^q 3. 7.
^r Heb. Jether.
^s Gen. 24. 26.
^t ch. 12. 27.
^u 1 Chr. 23. 20.

^v ch. 2. 15, 23.
^w Mat. 2. 20.
^x ch. 10. 9.
^y 2 Kin. 18. 35.
^z Job 21. 15.

^a ch. 17. 9.
^b Num. 20. 8.
^c ch. 3. 19.
^d ch. 3. 18.

^e ch. 3. 20.

^f ch. 7. 3, 13.
^g 9. 12, 35.
^h 10. 1.
ⁱ 12. 8.
^j Deut. 2. 30.
^k Josh. 11. 20.
^l Is. 63. 17.
^m John 12. 40.
ⁿ Rom. 9. 18.
^o Hos. 11. 1.
^p Rom. 9. 4.
^q 2 Cor. 6. 18.
^r ch. 1. 11.
^s Jer. 31. 9.
^t James 1. 18.
^u ch. 1. 7, 9.
^v ch. 11. 5.
^w 12. 29.
^x ch. 1. 11.
^y Num. 22. 22.

^z ch. 17. 14.

^a Josh. 5. 2, 3.

^b or, knife.

^c Heb. made it touch.

^d ver. 14.
^e Heb. Let the work be heavy upon the men.

him in ^bthe mount of God, and kissed him.

28 And Mō'-sēs ^ctold Aâ'-ron all the words of the LORD who had sent him, and all the ^fsigns which he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And Mō'-sēs and Aâ'-ron ^awent and gathered together all the elders of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl:

30 ^aAnd Aâ'-ron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Mō'-sēs, and did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people ^mbelieved: and when they heard that the LORD had ⁿvisited the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and that he ^ohad looked upon their affliction, then ^pthey bowed their heads and worshipped.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Pharaoh chideth Moses and Aaron for their message. 5 He increaseth the Israelites' task.

AND afterward Mō'-sēs and Aâ'-ron went in, and told Phâr'-aōh, Thus saith the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, Let my people go, that they may hold ^aa feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Phâr'-aōh said, ^aWho is the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Īs'-rā-ēl go? I know not the LORD, ^aneither will I let Īs'-rā-ēl go.

3 And they said, ^aThe God of the Hē'-brēws hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Ē'-gŷpt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Mō'-sēs and Aâ'-ron, let the people from their works? get you unto your ^bburdens.

5 And Phâr'-aōh said, Behold, the people of the land now *are* ^dmany, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Phâr'-aōh commanded the same day the ^ftaskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish *ought* thereof: for they *be* idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go *and* sacrifice to our God.

9 ^eLet there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour

therein; and let them not regard vain words.

10 ¶ And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Phâr'-aôh, I will not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Ê'-gÿpt to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hasted them, saying, Fulfil your works, ³ your daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Îs'-râ-êl, which Phâr'-aôh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Îs'-râ-êl came and cried unto Phâr'-aôh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Îs'-râ-êl did see that they were in evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not diminish *ought* from your bricks of your daily task.

20 ¶ And they met Mō'-sēs and Aâ'-ron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Phâr'-aôh:

21 ¶ And they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour ⁶ to be abhorred in the eyes of Phâr'-aôh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

22 And Mō'-sēs returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to Phâr'-aôh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; ⁷ neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

B.C. 1461.

^a ch. 3. 19.

^b ch. 11. 1.
& 12. 31, 33, 39.

² or, JE-
HÔVAH.

^c Gen. 17. 1.
& 35. 11.
& 48. 3.

³ Heb. a matter of a day in his day.

^d ch. 3. 14.
Ps. 68. 4.
& 83. 18.
John 8. 58.
Rev. 1. 4.

^e Gen. 15. 18.
& 17. 4, 7.

^f Gen. 17. 8.
& 28. 4.

^g ch. 2. 24.

^h ch. 3. 17.
& 7. 4.

ⁱ Deut. 26. 8.
Ps. 81. 6.
& 136. 11, 12.

^j ch. 15. 13.
Deut. 7. 8.
1 Chr. 17. 21.
Neh. 1. 10.

^k Deut. 4. 20.
& 26. 18.
2 Sam. 7. 24.

^l Gen. 17. 7.
ch. 29. 45, 46.
Deut. 29. 13.
Rev. 21. 7.

^m Ps. 81. 6.

⁴ Heb. lift up my hand. See Gen. 14. 22.
Deut. 32. 40.

⁵ Gen. 15. 18.
& 35. 12.

⁶ ch. 5. 21.

⁵ Heb. shortness, or, straitness.

⁷ ch. 6. 9.

⁶ Heb. to stink.
Gen. 34. 30.
1 Sam. 13. 4.
& 27. 12.
2 Sam. 10. 6.
1 Chr. 19. 6.

⁸ ch. 4. 10.
Jer. 1. 6.

⁷ Heb. delivering thou hast not delivered.

CHAPTER 6.

1 God reneweth his promise by his name JEHOVAH.
14 The generations of Reuben, Simeon, and Levi.

THEN the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Phâr'-aôh: for ^a with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand ^b shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Mō'-sēs, and said unto him, I am ² the LORD:

3 And I appeared unto Â'-brâ'-hâm, unto Î'-sâac, and unto Jâ'-cob, by the name of ^c God Almighty, but by my name ^d JĒ-HÔ'-VAH was I not known to them.

4 ¶ And I have also established my covenant with them, ^e to give them the land of Că'-nă'-ân, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

5 And ^f I have also heard the groaning of the children of Îs'-râ-êl, whom the Ê'-gÿp'-tîâns keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Îs'-râ-êl, I am the LORD, and ^g I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Ê'-gÿp'-tîâns, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will ^h redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments:

7 And I will ⁱ take you to me for a people, and ^j I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God, which bringeth you out ^k from under the burdens of the Ê'-gÿp'-tîâns.

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did ^l swear to give it to Â'-brâ'-hâm, to Î'-sâac, and to Jâ'-cob; and I will give it you for an heritage: I am the LORD.

9 ¶ And Mō'-sēs spake so unto the children of Îs'-râ-êl: ^m but they hearkened not unto Mō'-sēs for ⁿ anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Phâr'-aôh king of Ê'-gÿpt, that he let the children of Îs'-râ-êl go out of his land.

12 And Mō'-sēs spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Îs'-râ-êl have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Phâr'-aôh hear me, ^o who am of uncircumcised lips?

13 And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs and unto Aâ'-ron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Îs'-râ-êl,

and unto Phâr'-aôh king of Ê'-gÿpt, to bring the children of Ís'-râ-êl out of the land of Ê'-gÿpt.

14 ¶ These *be* the heads of their fathers' houses: °The sons of Reû'-bên the firstborn of Ís'-râ-êl; Hâ'-nôch, and Pâl'-lû, Hêz'-rôn, and Câr'-mî: these *be* the families of Reû'-bên.

15 °And the sons of Sim'-ê-on; Jê-mû'-êl, and Jâ'-mîn, and Ô'-hâd, and Jâ'-chîn, and Zô'-hâr, and Shâ'-ûl the son of a Câ-nâ-ân-î'-tish woman: these *are* the families of Sim'-ê-on.

16 ¶ And these *are* the names of °the sons of Lê'-vî according to their generations; Gêr'-shôn, and Kô'-hâth, and Mê-râr'-î; and the years of the life of Lê'-vî *were* an hundred thirty and seven years.

17 °The sons of Gêr'-shôn; Lîb'-nî, and Shîm'-î, according to their families.

18 And °the sons of Kô'-hâth; Âm'-râm, and Íz'-hâr, and Hê'-brôn, and Úz'-zî-êl: and the years of the life of Kô'-hâth *were* an hundred thirty and three years.

19 And °the sons of Mê-râr'-î; Mâ'-hâ-lî and Mû'-shî: these *are* the families of Lê'-vî according to their generations.

20 And °Âm'-râm took him Jôch'-ê-bêd his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aâ'-ron and Mô'-sês: and the years of the life of Âm'-râm *were* an hundred and thirty and seven years.

21 ¶ And °the sons of Íz'-hâr; Kôr'-âh, and Nêph'-êg, and Zîch'-rî.

22 And °the sons of Úz'-zî-êl; Mî'-shâ-êl, and Êl'-zâ'-phân, and Zîth'-rî.

23 And Aâ'-ron took him Êlî'-shê-bâ, daughter of °Âm-mîn'-â-dâb, sister of Nâ'-âsh'-ôn, to wife; and she bare him °Nâ'-dâb, and Â-bî'-hû, Êl'-ê-â'-zâr, and Íth'-â-mâr.

24 And °the sons of Kôr'-âh; Âs'-sîr, and Êl'-kâ-nâh, and Â-bî'-â-sâph: these *are* the families of the Kôr'-hites.

25 And Êl'-ê-â'-zâr Aâ'-ron's son took him *one* of the daughters of Pû'-tî-êl to wife; and °she bare him Phîn'-ê-hâs: these *are* the heads of the fathers of the Lê'-vîtes according to their families.

26 These *are* that Aâ'-ron and Mô'-sês, to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Ís'-râ-êl from the land of Ê'-gÿpt according to their °armies.

B.C. 1491.

° ch. 5. 1, 3.
° 7. 10.
° 32. 7.
° 33. 1.
° Ps. 77. 20.
° Gen. 46. 9.
1 Chr. 5. 3.

d Gen. 46. 10.
1 Chr. 4. 24.
° ch. 7. 2.

f ver. 12.
ch. 4. 10.
° Gen. 46. 11.
Num. 3. 17.
1 Chr. 6. 1.

h 1 Chr. 6. 17.
° 23. 7.

i Num. 26. 57.
1 Chr. 6. 2.
18.
° ch. 4. 16.
Jer. 1. 10.
1 ch. 4. 16.
° ch. 4. 15.

n 1 Chr. 6. 19.
° 23. 21.

° ch. 4. 21.

° ch. 2. 1, 2.
Num. 26. 59.
° ch. 11. 9.
° ch. 4. 7.

° ch. 10. 1.
° 11. 9.

° Num. 16. 1.
1 Chr. 6. 37.
38.

° ch. 6. 6.
° Lev. 10. 4.
Num. 3. 30.

° ver. 17.
ch. 8. 22.
° 14. 4, 18.
Ps. 9. 16.

° ch. 3. 20.
° Ruth 4. 19.
1 Chr. 2. 10.

Mat. 1. 4.
° Lev. 10. 1.
Num. 3. 2.
1 Chr. 6. 3.

° ver. 2.
° Num. 26. 11.
° Deut. 29. 5.
° 31. 2.
° 34. 7.
Acts 7. 23.
30.

f Num. 25. 7.
11.
Josh. 24. 33.

° Is. 7. 11.
John 2. 18.
° & 30.

h ch. 4. 2, 17.

i ch. 7. 4.
Num. 33. 1.

27 These *are* they which °spake to Phâr'-aôh king of Ê'-gÿpt, °to bring out the children of Ís'-râ-êl from Ê'-gÿpt: these *are* that Mô'-sês and Aâ'-ron.

28 ¶ And it came to pass on the day when the LORD spake unto Mô'-sês in the land of Ê'-gÿpt,

29 That the LORD spake unto Mô'-sês, saying, I *am* the LORD: °speak thou unto Phâr'-aôh king of Ê'-gÿpt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Mô'-sês said before the LORD, Behold, °I *am* of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Phâr'-aôh hearken unto me?

CHAPTER 7.

1 Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh. 8 His rod is turned into a serpent. 11 The sorcerers do the like. 13 Pharaoh's heart is hardened. 19 The river is turned into blood.

AND the LORD said unto Mô'-sês, See, I have made thee °a god to Phâr'-aôh: and Aâ'-ron thy brother shall be °thy prophet.

2 Thou °shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aâ'-ron thy brother shall speak unto Phâr'-aôh, that he send the children of Ís'-râ-êl out of his land.

3 And °I will harden Phâr'-aôh's heart, and °multiply my °signs and my wonders in the land of Ê'-gÿpt.

4 But Phâr'-aôh shall not hearken unto you, °that I may lay my hand upon Ê'-gÿpt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Ís'-râ-êl, out of the land of Ê'-gÿpt °by great judgments.

5 And the Ê'-gÿp'-tiâns °shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I °stretch forth mine hand upon Ê'-gÿpt, and bring out the children of Ís'-râ-êl from among them.

6 And Mô'-sês and Aâ'-ron °did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.

7 And Mô'-sês *was* °fourscore years old, and Aâ'-ron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Phâr'-aôh.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mô'-sês and unto Aâ'-ron, saying,

9 When Phâr'-aôh shall speak unto you, saying, °Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aâ'-ron, °Take thy rod, and cast it before Phâr'-aôh, and it shall become a serpent.

10 ¶ And Mô'-sês and Aâ'-ron went in unto Phâr'-aôh, and they did so

* as the LORD had commanded; and Aâ'-ron cast down his rod before Phâr'-aôh, and before his servants, and it ^c became a serpent.

11 Then Phâr'-aôh also ^d called the wise men and ^f the sorcerers: now the magicians of Ê'-gÿpt, they also ^e did in like manner with their enchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aâ'-ron's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Phâr'-aôh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; ^a as the LORD had said.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, ^b Phâr'-aôh's heart is hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

15 Get thee unto Phâr'-aôh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and ⁱ the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou shalt say unto him, ^m The LORD God of the Hē'-brēws hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, ^p that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this ^r thou shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that ^s is in mine hand upon the waters which ^t are in the river, and ^u they shall be turned ^v to blood.

18 And the fish that ^w is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Ê'-gÿp'-tîāns shall ^x lothe to drink of the water of the river.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, Say unto Aâ'-ron, Take thy rod, and ^y stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Ê'-gÿpt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their ^z pools of water, that they may become blood; and ^{aa} that there may be blood throughout all the land of Ê'-gÿpt, both in ^{ab} vessels of wood, and in ^{ac} vessels of stone.

20 And Mō'-sēs and Aâ'-ron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he ^{ad} lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that ^{ae} were in the river, in the sight of Phâr'-aôh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the ^{af} waters that ^{ag} were in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that ^{ah} was in the river died; and the river stank, and

B.C. 1491.

^a ver. 9.
^b ver. 18.

^c ch. 4. 3.^d Gen. 41. 8.^e ver. 11.^f 2 Tim. 3. 8.^g ver. 22.^h ch. 8. 7, 18.ⁱ ver. 3.

^j ver. 4.
^k ch. 4. 2, 3.

^l ch. 8. 15.
^m 10. 1, 20, 27.

ⁿ ver. 10.
^o ch. 4. 2, 3.

^p ch. 3. 18.^q ch. 3. 12, 18.^r ch. 7. 14.^s 9. 2.^t ch. 3. 12, 18.^u 5. 1, 3.^v Rev. 16. 13.^w ver. 5.^x ch. 5. 2.^y Ps. 105. 30.^z ch. 4. 9.^{aa} Rev. 16. 4, 5.^{ab} or, dough.^{ac} ver. 24.^{ad} ch. 7. 19.^{ae} ch. 8. 5, 6.^{af} 16.^{ag} 9. 22.^{ah} 10. 12, 21.^{ai} 14. 21, 26.

^{aj} Heb.
gathering
of their
waters.

^{ak} Ps. 78. 45.^{al} 105. 30.^{am} ch. 7. 11.^{an} ch. 17. 5.^{ao} ch. 9. 28.^{ap} 10. 17.^{aq} Num. 21. 7.^{ar} 1 Kin. 13. 6.^{as} Acts 8. 24.^{at} Ps. 78. 44.^{au} 105. 23.

the Ê'-gÿp'-tîāns ^b could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Ê'-gÿpt.

22 ^c And the magicians of Ê'-gÿpt did so with their enchantments; and Phâr'-aôh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; ^a as the LORD had said.

23 And Phâr'-aôh turned and went into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.

24 And all the Ê'-gÿp'-tîāns digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Frogs are sent. 16 The dust is turned into lice, which the magicians could not do. 20 The swarms of flies. 32 Pharaoh is still hardened.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, ^a Go unto Phâr'-aôh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, ^b that they may serve me.

2 And if thou ^c refuse to let ^d them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with ^e frogs:

3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into ^f thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy ^g kneading-troughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, Say unto Aâ'-ron, ^h Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Ê'-gÿpt.

6 And Aâ'-ron stretched out his hand over the waters of Ê'-gÿpt; and ⁱ the frogs came up, and covered the land of Ê'-gÿpt.

7 ^j And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Ê'-gÿpt.

8 ¶ Then Phâr'-aôh called for Mō'-sēs and Aâ'-ron, and said, ^k Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

9 And Mō'-sēs said unto Phâr'-aôh,

²Glory over me: ³when shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, 'to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, *that* they may remain in the river only?

10 And he said, ⁶To-morrow. And he said, *Be it* according to thy word: that thou mayest know that ^b*there* is none like unto the LORD our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Mō'-sēs and Aā'-ron went out from Phār'-aōh: and Mō'-sēs ^dcried unto the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought against Phār'-aōh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Mō'-sēs; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon heaps: and the land stank.

15 But when Phār'-aōh saw that there was ⁱrespite, ^jhe hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, Say unto Aā'-ron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Ē'-gŷpt.

17 And they did so; for Aā'-ron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and ⁱit became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Ē'-gŷpt.

18 And ^mthe magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they ⁿcould not: so there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Phār'-aōh, This is ^pthe finger of God: and Phār'-aōh's ^qheart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, ^rRise up early in the morning, and stand before Phār'-aōh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^s'Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send ^tswarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Ē'-gŷp'-tians shall be full of

B.C. 1491.

² or, Have this honour over me, &c.

³ or, against when.

⁴ Heb. to cut off.

^a ch. 9. 4, 6, 26.

^b & 10. 23.

^c & 11. 6, 7, & 12. 13.

^d or, Against to-morrow.

^e ch. 9. 14.

^f Deut. 33. 26.

^g Sam. 7. 22.

^h 1 Chr. 17. 20.

ⁱ Ps. 86. 8.

^j Is. 46. 9.

^k Jer. 10. 6, 7.

^l Heb. a redemption.

^m or, by to-morrow.

ⁿ Jer. 73. 45.

^o & 105. 31.

^p & ver. 30.

^q ch. 9. 33.

^r & 10. 18.

^s & 32. 11.

^t James 5. 16-18.

^u or, destroyed.

^v Gen. 43. 32.

^w & 46. 34.

^x Deut. 7. 25.

^y & 26. 26.

^z & 12. 31.

^{aa} Eccl. 8. 11.

^{ab} Jer. 7. 14.

^{ac} ch. 3. 18.

^{ad} ch. 3. 12.

^{ae} & ver. 8.

^{af} ch. 9. 28.

^{ag} 1 Kin. 13. 6.

^{ah} 1 Ps. 105. 31.

^{ai} ch. 7. 11.

^{aj} Luke 10. 18.

^{ak} 2 Tim. 3. 8, 9.

^{al} or, ver. 15.

^{am} 1 Sam. 6. 3, 9.

^{an} Ps. 8. 3.

^{ao} Mat. 12. 28.

^{ap} Luke 11. 20.

^{aq} ver. 15.

^{ar} ver. 12.

^{as} ch. 7. 15.

^{at} ver. 15.

^{au} ch. 4. 21.

^{av} ver. 1.

^{aw} or, a mixture of noisome beasts, &c.

^{ax} ch. 8. 1.

swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they are.

22 And ^a'I will sever in that day the land of Gō'-shēn, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I *am* the LORD in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put ^a'a division between my people and thy people: ^b'to-morrow shall this sign be.

24 And the LORD did so; and ^c'there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Phār'-aōh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Ē'-gŷpt: the land was ^c'corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Phār'-aōh called for Mō'-sēs and for Aā'-ron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Mō'-sēs said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice ^d'the abomination of the Ē'-gŷp'-tians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Ē'-gŷp'-tians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go ^e'three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as ^e'he shall command us.

28 And Phār'-aōh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: ^f'intreat for me.

29 And Mō'-sēs said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Phār'-aōh, from his servants, and from his people, to-morrow: but let not Phār'-aōh ^g'deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Mō'-sēs went out from Phār'-aōh, and ^h'intreated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Mō'-sēs; and he removed the swarms of flies from Phār'-aōh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

32 And Phār'-aōh ⁱ'hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

CHAPTER 9.

1 The murrain of beasts. 8 The plague of boils and blains. 22 The plague of hail. 21 Pharaoh sueth to Moses, 35 but is still hardened.

THEN the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, ^a'Go in unto Phār'-aōh, and tell

him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hē'-brēw's, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou ^crefuse to let *them* go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the ^dhand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which *is* in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: *there shall be* a very grievous murrain.

4 And ^fthe LORD shall sever between the cattle of Īs'-rā-ēl and the cattle of Ē'-gŷpt: and there shall nothing die of *all that is* the children's of Īs'-rā-ēl.

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land:

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and ^gall the cattle of Ē'-gŷpt died: but of the cattle of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl died not one.

7 And Phār'-āoh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Īs'-rā-ēl-ites dead. And ^hthe heart of Phār'-āoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs and unto Aā'-ron, Take to you hand-fuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Mō'-sēs sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Phār'-āoh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Ē'-gŷpt, and shall be ⁱa boil breaking forth *with* blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Ē'-gŷpt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Phār'-āoh; and Mō'-sēs sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became ^ja boil breaking forth *with* blains upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the ^kmagicians could not stand before Mō'-sēs because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Ē'-gŷp'-fiāns.

12 And the LORD hardened the heart of Phār'-āoh, and he hearkened not unto them; ^las the LORD had spoken unto Mō'-sēs.

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, ^mRise up early in the morning, and stand before Phār'-āoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hē'-brēw's, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 8. 10.^b ch. 3. 20.^c ch. 8. 2.^d ch. 7. 4.^e See

ch. 14. 17.

Prov. 16. 4.

Rom. 9. 17.

1 Pet. 2. 9.

^f Heb. made thee stand.^g ch. 8. 22.^h Ps. 78. 50.ⁱ ch. 7. 14.

& 8. 32.

^j Heb.

set not

his heart

unto,

ch. 7. 23.

^k Rev. 16. 2.^l Rev. 16. 21.^m Deut. 28. 27.

Josh. 10. 11.

Ps. 18. 13.

& 78. 47.

& 105. 32.

& 148. 8.

Is. 30. 30.

Ezek. 38. 22.

Rev. 8. 7.

ⁿ ch. 8. 18, 19.

2 Tim. 3. 9.

^o ch. 4. 21.^p ch. 8. 20.^q Ps. 105. 33.^r ch. 8. 22.

& 9. 4, 6.

& 10. 23.

& 11. 7.

& 12. 13.

Is. 32. 18, 19.

ch. 10. 16.

2 Chr. 12. 6.

Ps. 129. 4.

& 145. 17.

Lam. 1. 18.

Dan. 9. 14.

people; ^sthat thou mayest know that *there is* none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will ^tstretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed for ^uthis *cause* have I ^vraised thee up, for to shew in thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Ē'-gŷpt since the foundation thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, *and* gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; *for upon* every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Phār'-āoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that ^wregarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be ^xhail in all the land of Ē'-gŷpt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Ē'-gŷpt.

23 And Mō'-sēs stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and ^ythe LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Ē'-gŷpt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Ē'-gŷpt since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Ē'-gŷpt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail ^zsmote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

26 ^{aa}Only in the land of Gō'-shēn, where the children of Īs'-rā-ēl were, was there no hail.

27 ¶ And Phār'-āoh sent, and called for Mō'-sēs and Aā'-ron, and said unto them, ^{ab}I have sinned this time: ^{ac}the

LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked.

28 ^aIntreat the LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more ^amighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

29 And Mō'-šēs said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will ^aspread abroad my hands unto the LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the ^aearth is the LORD's.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, ^aI know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: ^afor the barley was in the ear, and the flax was bolted.

32 But the wheat and the rie were not smitten: for they were ^anot grown up.

33 And Mō'-šēs said out of the city from Phâr'-aōh, and ^aspread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

34 And when Phâr'-aōh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And ^mthe heart of Phâr'-aōh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Īs'-rā-ēl go; as the LORD had spoken ^eby Mō'-šēs.

CHAPTER 10.

¹ Locusts are threatened. ⁷ Pharaoh inclineth to let the Israelites go. ¹² The plague of locusts, 21 of darkness. ²⁴ Pharaoh sueth to Moses, but is still hardened.

AND the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, Go in unto Phâr'-aōh: ^afor I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, ^pthat I might shew these my signs before him:

2 And that ^athou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Ē'-gÿpt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I am the LORD.

3 And Mō'-šēs and Aâ'-ron came in unto Phâr'-aōh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hē'-brēws, How long wilt thou refuse to ^ahumble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my

B.C. 1401.

^a Prov. 30. 27.

Rev. 9. 3.

^b ch. 8. 8, 28.

& 10. 17.

Acts 8. 24.

² Heb. eye,

ver. 15.

³ Heb.

voices of

God.

Ps. 29. 3, 4.

^c ch. 9. 32.

Joel 1. 4.

& 2. 25.

^d 1 Kin. 8. 22,

35.

Ps. 143. 6.

Is. 1. 15.

^e ch. 8. 3, 21.

^f Ps. 24. 1.

1 Cor. 10. 26,

28.

^g Is. 26. 10.

^h Ruth 1. 22.

& 2. 23.

ⁱ ch. 23. 33.

Josh. 23. 13.

1 Sam. 18.

21.

Ecc. 7. 26.

1 Cor. 7. 35.

^j Heb.

hidden,

or, dark.

^k ver. 29.

ch. 8. 12.

^l Heb.

who, and

who, &c.

^m ch. 4. 21.

ⁿ ch. 4. 21.

^o ch. 4. 21.

^p ch. 4. 21.

^q ch. 4. 21.

^r ch. 4. 21.

^s ch. 4. 21.

^t ch. 4. 21.

^u ch. 4. 21.

^v ch. 4. 21.

^w ch. 4. 21.

^x ch. 4. 21.

^y ch. 4. 21.

^z ch. 4. 21.

^{aa} ch. 4. 21.

^{ab} ch. 4. 21.

^{ac} ch. 4. 21.

^{ad} ch. 4. 21.

^{ae} ch. 4. 21.

^{af} ch. 4. 21.

^{ag} ch. 4. 21.

^{ah} ch. 4. 21.

^{ai} ch. 4. 21.

^{aj} ch. 4. 21.

^{ak} ch. 4. 21.

^{al} ch. 4. 21.

^{am} ch. 4. 21.

^{an} ch. 4. 21.

^{ao} ch. 4. 21.

^{ap} ch. 4. 21.

^{aq} ch. 4. 21.

^{ar} ch. 4. 21.

^{as} ch. 4. 21.

^{at} ch. 4. 21.

^{au} ch. 4. 21.

^{av} ch. 4. 21.

^{aw} ch. 4. 21.

^{ax} ch. 4. 21.

^{ay} ch. 4. 21.

^{az} ch. 4. 21.

^{ba} ch. 4. 21.

^{bb} ch. 4. 21.

^{bc} ch. 4. 21.

^{bd} ch. 4. 21.

^{be} ch. 4. 21.

people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the ^alocusts into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the ^aface of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and ^athey shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:

6 And they ^ashall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Ē'-gÿp'-tiāns; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Phâr'-aōh.

7 And Phâr'-aōh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be ^aa snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Ē'-gÿpt is destroyed?

8 And Mō'-šēs and Aâ'-ron were brought again unto Phâr'-aōh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: ^abut ^awho are they that shall go?

9 And Mō'-šēs said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for ^awe must hold a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it; for evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye ^athat are men, and serve the LORD; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Phâr'-aōh's presence.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, ^aStretch out thine hand over the land of Ē'-gÿpt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Ē'-gÿpt, and ^aeat every herb of the land, ^aeven all that the hail hath left.

13 And Mō'-šēs stretched forth his rod over the land of Ē'-gÿpt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all ^athat night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

14 And ^athe locusts went up over all the land of Ē'-gÿpt, and rested in all the coasts of Ē'-gÿpt: very grievous were they; ^abefore them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they ^acovered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they ^bdid eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of *Ē'-gŷpt*.

16 ¶ Then *Phâr'-āoh* ^acalled for *Mō'-sēs* and *Aā'-ron* in haste; and he said, ^a'I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and ^a'intreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he ^awent out from *Phâr'-āoh*, and intreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and ^acast them ^a'into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of *Ē'-gŷpt*.

20 But the LORD ^a'hardened *Phâr'-āoh's* heart, so that he would not let the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* go.

21 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Mō'-sēs*, ^a'Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of *Ē'-gŷpt*, ^a'even darkness which may be felt.

22 And *Mō'-sēs* stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a ^a'thick darkness in all the land of *Ē'-gŷpt* three days:

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: ^a'but all the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* had light in their dwellings.

24 ¶ And *Phâr'-āoh* called unto *Mō'-sēs*, and ^a'said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your ^a'little ones also go with you.

25 And *Mō'-sēs* said, Thou must give ^a'us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the LORD ^a'hardened *Phâr'-āoh's* heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And *Phâr'-āoh* said unto him,

B.C. 1491.

^a ver. 5.

^b Ps. 105. 35.

^c Heb. 11. 27.

² Heb. hastened to call.

^d ch. 9. 27.

^e ch. 9. 28.
¹ Kin. 13. 6.
^f ch. 12. 31, 33, 39.

^g ch. 8. 30.

^h ch. 3. 22 & 12. 35.

³ Heb. fastened.
ⁱ Joel 2. 20.
^k ch. 3. 21, & 12. 36.
^l Ps. 106. 48.
^m 2 Sam. 7. 9.
ⁿ Esth. 9. 4.
^o ch. 4. 21, & 11. 10.

^p ch. 9. 22.

^q ch. 12. 12, 23, 29.

^r Amos 5. 17.

⁴ Heb. that one may feel darkness.
^s ch. 12. 12, 29.
^t Amos 4. 10.
^u Ps. 105. 28.

^v ch. 12. 30.

^w Amos 5. 17.

^x ch. 8. 22.

^y ver. 8.

^z ch. 8. 22.

¹ Josh. 10. 21.

² ver. 10.

⁵ Heb. into our hands.

³ ch. 12. 33.

⁶ Heb. that is at thy feet.
⁴ So Judg. 4. 10.

⁵ & 8. 5.

⁶ 1 Kin. 20. 10.

⁷ 2 Kin. 3. 9.

⁷ Heb. heat of anger.

^a ver. 30.

^b ch. 4. 21.

^c & 14. 4, 8.

^d ch. 3. 19.

^e & 7. 4.

^f & 10. 1.

^g ch. 7. 3.

Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in *that* day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And *Mō'-sēs* said, Thou hast spoken well, ^a'I will see thy face again no more.

CHAPTER 11.

¹ God's message to the Israelites to borrow jewels of their neighbours. ⁴ The firstborn threatened.

AND the LORD said unto *Mō'-sēs*, Yet will I bring one plague more upon *Phâr'-āoh*, and upon *Ē'-gŷpt*; afterwards he will let you go hence: ^a'when he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, ^a'jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

3 ^a'And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the *Ē'-gŷp'-tiāns*. Moreover the man *'Mō'-sēs* was very great in the land of *Ē'-gŷpt*, in the sight of *Phâr'-āoh's* servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And *Mō'-sēs* said, Thus saith the LORD, ^a'About midnight will I go out into the midst of *Ē'-gŷpt*:

5 And ^a'all the firstborn in the land of *Ē'-gŷpt* shall die, from the firstborn of *Phâr'-āoh* that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.

6 ^a'And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of *Ē'-gŷpt*, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 ^a'But against any of the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* ^a'shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the *Ē'-gŷp'-tiāns* and *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

8 And ^a'all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people ^a'that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from *Phâr'-āoh* in ^a'a great anger.

9 And the LORD said unto *Mō'-sēs*, ^a'*Phâr'-āoh* shall not hearken unto you; that ^a'my wonders may be multiplied in the land of *Ē'-gŷpt*.

10 And *Mō'-sēs* and *Aā'-ron* did all

these wonders before Phâr'-aôh:
 "and the LORD hardened Phâr'-aôh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Ís'-râ-êl go out of his land.

CHAPTER 12.

1 The beginning of the year is changed. 3 The passover is instituted. 11 The rite of the passover. 15 Unleavened bread. 29 The firstborn are slain. 31 The Israelites are driven out of the land.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs and Aâ'-ron in the land of Ê'-gÿpt, saying,

2 ¶ This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of Ís'-râ-êl, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house^a.

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats:

6 And ye shall keep it up until the "fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Ís'-râ-êl shall kill it in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is the LORD's passover.

12 For I will pass through the land of Ê'-gÿpt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 10. 20, 27.

Rom. 2. 5.

^b Num. 33. 4.

2 or, princes,

cf. 21. 6.

^c 22. 28.

^d Ps. 82. 1, 6.

John 10. 34,

35.

^e ch. 6. 2.

^f Heb. for

a destruction.

^g ch. 13. 9.

^h Lev. 23. 4, 5.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 23. 21.

^j ch. 13. 4.

^k Deut. 16. 1.

^l ch. 13. 10.

^m ch. 13. 6, 7.

ⁿ 23. 15.

^o 34. 18, 25.

^p Lev. 23. 5, 6.

^q Num. 28. 17.

^r Deut. 16. 3.

^s 1 Cor. 5. 7.

^t or, kid.

^u Gen. 17. 14.

^v Num. 9. 13.

^w Lev. 23. 7, 8.

^x Num. 23. 18,

25.

^y Heb. soul.

^z Lev. 22. 19-

21.

^{aa} Mal. 1. 8, 14.

^{ab} Heb. 9. 14.

^{ac} 1 Pet. 1. 19.

^{ad} Heb. son

of a year,

^{ae} Lev. 23. 12.

^{af} ch. 13. 3.

^{ag} Lev. 23. 5.

^{ah} Num. 9. 3.

^{ai} 23. 16.

^{aj} Deut. 16. 1, 6.

^{ak} Heb.

between

the two

evenings,

^{al} ch. 16. 12.

^{am} Lev. 23. 5.

^{an} Num. 23. 16.

^{ao} ch. 23. 15.

^{ap} Deut. 16. 3.

^{aq} 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.

^{ar} ch. 34. 25.

^{as} Num. 9. 3, 11.

^{at} Deut. 16. 3.

^{au} 1 Cor. 5. 8.

^{av} Num. 9. 13.

^{aw} Deut. 16. 7.

^{ax} ch. 23. 18.

^{ay} 34. 25.

^{az} ver. 3.

^{ba} Num. 9. 4.

^{bb} Josh. 5. 10.

^{bc} 2 Kin. 23. 21.

^{bd} Ezra 8. 29.

^{be} Mat. 26. 18,

19.

^{bf} Mark 14. 12-

16.

^{bg} Luke 22. 7,

&c.

^{bh} or, kid.

^{bi} Heb. 11. 28.

^{bj} Deut. 16. 5.

^{bk} ch. 11. 4, 5.

^{bl} Amos 5. 17.

^{bm} ver. 7.

Ê'-gÿpt, both man and beast; and

^b against all the ² gods of Ê'-gÿpt I will execute judgment: 'I am the LORD.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you ³ to destroy you, when I smite the land of Ê'-gÿpt.

14 And this day shall be unto you ^d for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a ^e feast to the LORD throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast ^f by an ordinance for ever.

15 ^g Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, ^h that soul shall be cut off from Ís'-râ-êl.

16 And in the first day there shall be ⁱ an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every ^j man must eat, that only may be done of you.

17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for ^m in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Ê'-gÿpt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 ¶ ⁿ In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

19 ^o Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, ^p even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Ís'-râ-êl, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 ¶ Then Mō'-sēs called for all the elders of Ís'-râ-êl, and said unto them, "Draw out and take you a ^q lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

22 ^r And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and ^s strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none

of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 ^aFor the LORD will pass through to smite the *Ē-gŷp'-tiāns*; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and ^dwill not suffer 'the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smi'^e you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, ^kaccording as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 'And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

27 That ye shall say, ^mIt is the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* in *Ē-gŷpt*, when he smote the *Ē-gŷp'-tiāns*, and delivered our houses. And the people ^{bowed} the head and worshipped.

28 And the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* went away, and ^{did} as the LORD had commanded *Mō'-sēs* and *Aā'-ron*, so did they.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at midnight ^{the} LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of *Ē-gŷpt*, ⁿfrom the firstborn of *Phār'-aōh* that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that *was* in the 'dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 And *Phār'-aōh* rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the *Ē-gŷp'-tiāns*; and there was a ^vgreat cry in *Ē-gŷpt*; for *there was* not a house where *there was* not one dead.

31 ¶ And ^{he} called for *Mō'-sēs* and *Aā'-ron* by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, ^bboth ye and the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl*; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said.

32 ^{Also} take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and ^{ble}ss me also.

33 ^{And} the *Ē-gŷp'-tiāns* were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, 'We be all dead men.

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their ^ekneading-troughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

B.C. 1491.

^a ver. 12, 13.

^b ch. 3. 22.
^c 11. 2.

^c ch. 3. 21.
^d 11. 3.

^e Ezek. 9. 6.
^f Rev. 7. 3.
^g 9. 4.

^h 2 Sam. 24. 16.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 10. 10.
^j Heb. 11. 23.

^k Gen. 15. 14.
^l ch. 3. 22.
^m Ps. 105. 37.

ⁿ Num. 33. 5.

^o Gen. 47. 11.
^p Gen. 12. 2.

^q 46. 3.
^r ch. 38. 26.
^s Num. 1. 46.
^t 11. 21.

^u ch. 3. 8, 17.
^v Heb.

^w a great mixture.
^x Num. 11. 4.

^y ch. 13. 8, 14.
^z Deut. 32. 7.
^{aa} Josh. 4. 6.

^{ab} Ps. 78. 6.
^{ac} ver. 11.

^{ad} ver. 33.
^{ae} ch. 6. 1.
^{af} 11. 1.

^{ag} ch. 4. 31.

^{ah} Gen. 15. 13.
^{ai} Acts 7. 6.

^{aj} Gal. 3. 17.
^{ak} Heb. 11. 23.

^{al} ch. 11. 4.

^{am} Num. 8. 17.
^{an} 33. 4.

^{ao} Ps. 78. 61.
^{ap} & 105. 36.
^{aq} & 135. 9.

^{ar} & 136. 10.
^{as} ch. 7. 4.

^{at} ch. 4. 23.
^{au} 11. 5.

^{av} Heb.
^{aw} a night of observations.

^{ax} See
^{ay} Deut. 16. 6.

^{az} Heb. house of the pit.

^{ba} ch. 11. 6.
^{bb} Prov. 21. 13.

^{bc} Amos 5. 17.
^{bd} James 2. 13.

^{be} Num. 9. 14.
^{bf} ch. 11. 1.

^{bg} Ps. 105. 38.
^{bh} ch. 10. 9.

^{bi} Gen. 17. 12.
^{bj} 13.

^{bk} Lev. 22. 10.
^{bl} ch. 10. 26.

^{bm} Gen. 27. 34.

^{bn} ch. 11. 8.
^{bo} Ps. 105. 38.

^{bp} Num. 9. 12.
^{bq} John 19. 33, 36.

^{br} Gen. 20. 3.
^{bs} Num. 9. 13.

^{bt} Heb. do it.
^{bu} or, dough,
ch. 8. 3.

^{bv} Num. 9. 14.

35 And the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* did according to the word of *Mō'-sēs*; and they borrowed of the *Ē-gŷp'-tiāns* ^bjewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 ^cAnd the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the *Ē-gŷp'-tiāns*, so that they lent unto them *such things as they required*. And ^dthey spoiled the *Ē-gŷp'-tiāns*.

37 ¶ And ^ethe children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* journeyed from ^f*Rām'-ē-sēs* to *Sūc'-cōth*, about ^gsix hundred thousand on foot *that were* men, beside children.

38 And ^ha mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, *even* very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of *Ē-gŷpt*, for it was not leavened; because ⁱthey were thrust out of *Ē-gŷpt*, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, who dwelt in *Ē-gŷpt*, *was* ^jfour hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all ^kthe hosts of the LORD went out from the land of *Ē-gŷpt*.

42 It *is* ^la night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of *Ē-gŷpt*: this *is* that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* in their generations.

43 ¶ And the LORD said unto *Mō'-sēs* and *Aā'-ron*, This *is* ^mthe ordinance of the passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof:

44 But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast ⁿcircumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 ^oA foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.

46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; ^pneither shall ye break a bone thereof.

47 ^qAll the congregation of *Īs'-rā-ēl* shall ^rkeep it.

48 And ^swhen a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his

males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 ^b One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Īś-rā-ēl; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs and Aā'-rōn, so did they.

51 ^c And it came to pass the self-same day, *that* the LORD did bring the children of Īś-rā-ēl out of the land of Ē'-gýpt ^d by their armies.

CHAPTER 13.

¹ The firstborn sanctified to God. ³ The memorial of the passover. ¹¹ The firstlings of beasts set apart. ¹⁷ The Israelites go out of Egypt. ²⁰ They come to Etham. ²¹ God guideth them by a pillar of a cloud, and a pillar of fire.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

2 ^a Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Īś-rā-ēl, *both* of man and of beast: it *is* mine.

3 [†] And Mō'-sēs said unto the people, 'Remember this day, in which ye came out from Ē'-gýpt, out of the house of ^b bondage; for ^c by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this *place*: ^d there shall no leavened bread be eaten.

4 ^e This day came ye out in the month Ā'-bīb.

5 [†] And it shall be when the LORD shall ^f bring thee into the land of the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, and the Hīt'-tites, and the Ām'-ō-rites, and the Hī'-vites, and the Jēb'-ū-sites, which he ^g sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, ^h that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 ⁱ Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day *shall be* a feast to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall ^j no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 [†] And thou shalt ^k shew thy son in that day, saying, *This is done* because of that *which* the LORD did unto me when I came forth out of Ē'-gýpt.

9 And it shall be for ^l a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 12. 14,

24.

^b Num. 9. 14.

& 15. 15, 16.

Gal. 3. 28.

^c ver. 41.

^d ver. 2.

ch. 22. 29.

& 34. 18.

Lev. 27. 26.

Num. 8. 17.

& 18. 15.

Deut. 15. 19.

Ezek. 44. 30.

² Heb.

cause to

pass over.

^c ch. 6. 26.

^f ch. 34. 20.

Num. 18. 15,

16.

^g or, *kid*.

^h ch. 22. 23,

30.

& 34. 19.

Lev. 27. 26.

Num. 3. 13.

& 8. 16, 17.

& 18. 16.

Deut. 15. 19.

Luke 2. 23.

ⁱ Num. 3. 46,

47.

& 18. 15, 16.

^j ch. 12. 26.

Deut. 6. 20.

Josh. 4. 6, 21.

^k Heb.

to-morrow.

^l ver. 3.

¹ ch. 12. 42.

Deut. 16. 3.

^m Heb.

servants.

ⁿ ch. 6. 1.

^o ch. 12. 29.

^p ch. 12. 8.

^q ch. 23. 15.

& 24. 18.

Deut. 16. 1.

^r ch. 3. 8.

^s ver. 9.

^t ch. 6. 8.

^u ch. 12. 26,

29.

^v ch. 12. 15,

16.

^w ch. 14. 11,

12.

Num. 14. 1-

4.

^x ch. 12. 19.

^y Deut. 17. 16.

^z ch. 14. 2.

Num. 33. 6,

&c.

¹ ver. 14.

ch. 12. 26.

² or,

by five in

a rank.

³ See

ver. 16.

ch. 12. 14.

Num. 35. 39.

Deut. 6. 8.

& 11. 18.

Prov. 1. 9.

Is. 49. 16.

Jer. 22. 24.

Mat. 23. 5.

⁴ Gen. 50. 25.

Josh. 24. 32.

Acts 7. 16.

memorial between thine eyes, that the LORD's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Ē'-gýpt.

10 ^a Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 [†] And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 ^d That thou shalt ^e set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males *shall be* the LORD's.

13 And ^f every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a ^g lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children ^h shalt thou redeem.

14 [†] And it shall be when thy son asketh thee ⁱ in time to come, saying, What *is* this? that thou shalt say unto him, ^j By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Ē'-gýpt, from the house of bondage:

15 And it came to pass, when Phār'-aōh would hardly let us go, that ^k the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Ē'-gýpt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for ^l a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Ē'-gýpt.

17 [†] And it came to pass, when Phār'-aōh had let the people go, that God led them not *through* the way of the land of the Phil'-is-tines, although that *was* near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people ^m repent when they see war, and ⁿ they return to Ē'-gýpt:

18 But God ^o led the people about, *through* the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Īś-rā-ēl went up ^p harnessed out of the land of Ē'-gýpt.

19 And Mō'-sēs took the bones of Jō'-sēph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Īś-rā-ēl, saying, ^q God will surely visit you; and

ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

20 ¶ And ^athey took their journey from Sũc'-cõth, and encamped in Ê'-thãm, in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And ^bthe LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night:

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, *from* before the people.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *God instructeth the Israelites. 5 Pharaoh pursueth them. 10 The Israelites murmur. 13 Moses comforteth them. 15 God instructeth Moses. 19 The cloud removeth. 21 They pass through the Red sea. 25 The Egyptians drowned.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mõ'-sēs, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Îs'-râ-êl, ^fthat they turn and encamp before ^hPi'-hã-hi'-rõth, between ⁱMig'-dõl and the sea, over against Bã'-ãl-zẽ'-phõn: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.

3 For Phãr'-aõh will say of the children of Îs'-râ-êl, ^kThey are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And ^lI will harden Phãr'-aõh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I ^mwill be honoured upon Phãr'-aõh, and upon all his host; ⁿthat the Ê-gýpt'-fiãns may know that *I am the LORD.* And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of Ê'-gýpt that the people fled: and ^othe heart of Phãr'-aõh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Îs'-râ-êl go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:

7 And he took ^psix hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Ê'-gýpt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And the LORD ^qhardened the heart of Phãr'-aõh king of Ê'-gýpt, and he pursued after the children of Îs'-râ-êl: and ^rthe children of Îs'-râ-êl went out with an high hand.

9 But the ^sÊ-gýpt'-fiãns pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Phãr'-aõh, and his horsemen,

B.C. 1491.

^a Num. 33. 6.

^b ch. 14. 19, 24.
^c 40. 38.
Num. 9. 15.
^d 10. 34.
^e 14. 14.
Deut. 1. 33.
Neh. 9. 12, 19.
Ps. 78. 14.
^f 99. 7.
^g 105. 39.
Is. 4. 5.
1 Cor. 10. 1.
^h Josh. 24. 7.
Neh. 9. 9.
Ps. 34. 17.
ⁱ 107. 6.
^j Ps. 106. 7, 8.
^k ch. 5. 21.
^l & 6. 9.

^m ch. 13. 18.
ⁿ 2 Chr. 20. 15, 17.
Is. 41. 10, 13, 14.
^o Num. 33. 7.
^p Jer. 44. 1.
^q 2 or, for
whereas
ye have
seen the
Egyptians
to day, &c.
^r Ps. 71. 11.
^s Deut. 1. 30.
^t 3. 22.
^u 20. 4.
Josh. 10. 14, 42.
^v 23. 3.
2 Chr. 20. 29.
Neh. 4. 20.
Is. 31. 4.
^w Is. 30. 15.
^x ch. 4. 21.
^y 7. 3.
^z ver. 17, 18.
ch. 9. 16.
Rom. 9. 17, 22, 23.
^{aa} ch. 7. 19.
^{ab} ch. 7. 5.
^{ac} Ps. 105. 25.
^{ad} ch. 7. 3.
^{ae} ver. 4.

^{af} ver. 4.

^{ag} ch. 15. 4.

^{ah} ver. 4.
^{ai} ch. 13. 21.
^{aj} 23. 30.
^{ak} 32. 34.
Num. 20. 16.
Is. 63. 9.
^{al} ch. 6. 1.
^{am} 13. 9.
Num. 33. 3.

^{an} ch. 15. 9.
Josh. 24. 6.
^{ao} See
Is. 8. 14.
2 Cor. 4. 3.

and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pi'-hã-hi'-rõth, before Bã'-ãl-zẽ'-phõn.

10 ¶ And when Phãr'-aõh drew nigh, the children of Îs'-râ-êl lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Ê-gýpt'-fiãns marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Îs'-râ-êl ^{ap}cried out unto the LORD.

11 ^{aq}And they said unto Mõ'-sēs, Because *there were* no graves in Ê'-gýpt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Ê'-gýpt?

12 ^{ar}Is not this the word that we did tell thee in Ê'-gýpt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Ê-gýpt'-fiãns? For *it had been* better for us to serve the Ê-gýpt'-fiãns, than that we should die in the wilderness.

13 ¶ And Mõ'-sēs said unto the people, ^{as}Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will shew to you to day: ^{at}for the Ê-gýpt'-fiãns whom ye have seen to day, ye shall see them again no more for ever.

14 ^{au}The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall ^{av}hold your peace.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mõ'-sēs, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Îs'-râ-êl, that they go forward:

16 But ^{aw}lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Îs'-râ-êl shall go on dry *ground* through the midst of the sea.

17 And I, behold, I will ^{ax}harden the hearts of the Ê-gýpt'-fiãns, and they shall follow them: and I will ^{ay}get me honour upon Phãr'-aõh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

18 And the Ê-gýpt'-fiãns ^{az}shall know that *I am the LORD*, when I have gotten me honour upon Phãr'-aõh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

19 ¶ And the angel of God, ^{ba}which went before the camp of Îs'-râ-êl, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them:

20 And it came between the camp of the Ê-gýpt'-fiãns and the camp of Îs'-râ-êl; and ^{bb}it was a cloud and

darkness to them, but it gave light by night to these: so that the one came not near the other all the night.

21 And Mō'-sēs stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided.

22 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

23 And the Ē-gŷp'-tiāns pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Phār'-āoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the LORD looked unto the host of the Ē-gŷp'-tiāns through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Ē-gŷp'-tiāns,

25 And took off their chariot wheels, so that they drove them heavily: so that the Ē-gŷp'-tiāns said, Let us flee from the face of Īs'-rā-ēl; for the LORD fighteth for them against the Ē-gŷp'-tiāns.

26 And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Ē-gŷp'-tiāns, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

27 And Mō'-sēs stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Ē-gŷp'-tiāns fled against it; and the LORD overthrew the Ē-gŷp'-tiāns in the midst of the sea.

28 And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Phār'-āoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.

29 But the children of Īs'-rā-ēl walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the LORD saved Īs'-rā-ēl that day out of the hand of the Ē-gŷp'-tiāns; and Īs'-rā-ēl saw the Ē-gŷp'-tiāns dead upon the sea shore.

31 And Īs'-rā-ēl saw that great work which the LORD did upon the

B.C. 1491.

* Pa. 106. 12.

b ver. 16.

c Judg. 5. 1.
2 Sam. 22. 1.
Ps. 106. 12.

d Pa. 66. 6.

e ch. 15. 8.
Josh. 3. 16.

f Neh. 9. 11.
Ps. 74. 13.

g 106. 9.
& 114. 3.

h Is. 63. 12.

i ch. 15. 19.
Num. 33. 8.

j Pa. 66. 6.
& 78. 13.

k Is. 63. 13.

l 1 Cor. 10. 1.

m Heb. 11. 29.

n Hab. 3. 10.

o Pa. 69. 17.

p 118. 14.

q Is. 12. 2.

r Pa. 132. 6.

s ch. 3. 15, 16.

t 2 Sam. 22. 47.

u Pa. 24. 8.

v Ps. 83. 18.

w ch. 14. 28.

x See Ps. 77. 17, &c.

y ch. 14. 7.

z ch. 14. 25.

aa Neh. 9. 11.

ab Ps. 118. 15.

ac 2 or, and made them to go heavily.

ad ver. 14.

ae Deut. 33. 26.

af Pa. 59. 13.

ag Is. 5. 24.

ah 2 Sam. 22. 16.

ai Job 4. 9.

aj Ps. 78. 13.

ak Josh. 4. 18.

al Judg. 5. 30.

am Is. 63. 12.

an 3 Heb. shook off,

Deut. 11. 4.

ao Neh. 9. 11.

ap Ps. 78. 63.

aq Heb. 11. 29.

ar ch. 15. 1, 7.

as Hab. 3. 8.

at 4 or, repossess.

au Pa. 106. 11.

av ch. 14. 21.

aw ch. 14. 28.

ax 2 Sam. 7. 22.

ay Ps. 71. 19.

az 5 or, mighty ones.

ba Ps. 78. 62.

bb Is. 6. 3.

bc Ps. 77. 14.

bd Ps. 77. 15.

be Is. 63. 12, 13.

bf Ps. 106. 8.

bg Ps. 68. 10.

bh & 59. 10.

bi Ps. 78. 54.

bj Deut. 2. 25.

bk Josh. 2. 9.

bl Ps. 48. 6.

bm Heb. hand.

Ē-gŷp'-tiāns: and the people feared the LORD, and believed the LORD, and his servant Mō'-sēs.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Moses' song. 22 The people want water. 23 The bitter waters at Marah. 27 The wells at Elim.

THEN sang Mō'-sēs and the children of Īs'-rā-ēl this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 The LORD is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him.

3 The LORD is a man of war: the LORD is his name.

4 Phār'-āoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5 The depths have covered them: they sank into the bottom as a stone.

6 Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed them as stubble.

8 And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as an heap, and the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11 Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation.

14 The people shall hear, and be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Pāl-ēs-tī-nā.

15 "Then ^bthe dukes of ^Ē-dōm shall be amazed; ^cthe mighty men of Mō'-āb, trembling shall take hold upon them; ^call the inhabitants of Cā'-nā-ān shall melt away.

16 "Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still ^cas a stone; till thy people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over, ^kwhich thou hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and ^cplant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, in the place, O LORD, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in, in the ^cSanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established.

18 "The LORD shall reign for ever and ever.

19 For the ^chorse of Phār'-āōh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and ^cthe LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Īs'-rā-ēl went on dry land in the midst of the sea.

20 ¶ And Mir'-i-ām ^cthe prophetess, ^cthe sister of Aā'-ron, ^ctook a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her ^cwith timbrels and with dances.

21 And Mir'-i-ām ^banswered them, ^cSing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Mō'-sēs brought Īs'-rā-ēl from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of ^cShūr; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water.

23 ¶ And when they came to ^cMār'-āh, they could not drink of the waters of Mār'-āh, for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was called ^cMār'-āh.

24 And the people ^cmurmured against Mō'-sēs, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he ^ccried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him a tree, ^cwhich when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he ^cmade for them a statute and an ordinance, and there ^che proved them,

26 And said, ^cIf thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his

B.C. 1491.

^a Gen. 38. 40.

^b Deut. 2. 4.

^c Num. 22. 3.

^d Deut. 28. 27.

^e Josh. 5. 1.

^f ch. 23. 25.

^g Ps. 41. 3, 4.

^h 147. 3.

ⁱ Deut. 11. 25.

^j Josh. 2. 9.

^k Num. 33. 9.

^l 1 Sam. 25. 37.

^m ch. 18. 5.

ⁿ Ps. 74. 2.

^o 1 Pet. 2. 9.

^p Ps. 80. 8.

^q Num. 33. 10.

^r 11.

^s Ps. 78. 54.

^t Ps. 10. 16.

^u 146. 10.

^v Ezek. 30. 15.

^w ch. 14. 23.

^x ch. 14. 23.

^y ch. 14. 22.

^z ch. 15. 24.

^{aa} Ps. 106. 25.

^{ab} 1 Cor. 10. 10.

^{ac} Judg. 4. 4.

^{ad} 1 Sam. 10. 5.

^{ae} Num. 28. 59.

^{af} 1 Sam. 18. 6.

^{ag} 1 Sam. 18. 6.

^{ah} Judg. 11. 34.

^{ai} Ps. 68. 11.

^{aj} 150. 4.

^{ak} Num. 11. 4.

^{al} 1 Sam. 18. 7.

^{am} ver. 1.

^{an} ver. 1.

^{ao} ver. 1.

^{ap} ver. 1.

^{aq} ver. 1.

^{ar} ver. 1.

^{as} ver. 1.

^{at} ver. 1.

^{au} ver. 1.

^{av} ver. 1.

^{aw} ver. 1.

^{ax} ver. 1.

^{ay} ver. 1.

^{az} ver. 1.

^{ba} ver. 1.

^{bb} ver. 1.

^{bc} ver. 1.

^{bd} ver. 1.

^{be} ver. 1.

^{bf} ver. 1.

^{bg} ver. 1.

^{bh} ver. 1.

^{bi} ver. 1.

^{bj} ver. 1.

^{bk} ver. 1.

^{bl} ver. 1.

^{bm} ver. 1.

^{bn} ver. 1.

^{bo} ver. 1.

^{bp} ver. 1.

^{bq} ver. 1.

^{br} ver. 1.

^{bs} ver. 1.

^{bt} ver. 1.

^{bu} ver. 1.

^{bv} ver. 1.

^{bw} ver. 1.

^{bx} ver. 1.

^{by} ver. 1.

^{bz} ver. 1.

commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these ^cdiseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the ^Ē-gŷp'-fiāns: for I am the LORD ^cthat healeth thee.

27 ¶ ^kAnd they came to ^Ē-līm, where were twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAPTER 16.

1 The Israelites come to Sin. 2 They murmur for want of bread. 11 Quails are sent, 14 and manna. 25 Manna not to be found on the sabbath. 32 An omer of it is preserved.

AND they ^mtook their journey from ^Ē-līm, and all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl came unto the wilderness of ^pSin, which is between ^Ē-līm and Si'-nā, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of ^Ē-gŷpt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ^cmurmured against Mō'-sēs and Aā'-ron in the wilderness:

3 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl said unto them, ^cWould to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of ^Ē-gŷpt, ^cwhen we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD unto Mō'-sēs, Behold, I will rain ^cbread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather ^aa certain rate every day, that I may ^cprove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare ^cthat which they bring in; and ^kit shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Mō'-sēs and Aā'-ron said unto all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^kAt even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of ^Ē-gŷpt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see ^cthe glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: and ^cwhat are we, that ye murmur against us?

8 And Mō'-sēs said, *This shall be*, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings

which ye murmur against him : and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but ^aagainst the LORD.

9 ¶ And Mō'-sēs spake unto Aā'-ron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^bCome near before the LORD : for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aā'-ron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the LORD ^cappeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl : speak unto them, saying, ^dAt even ye shall eat flesh, and ^ein the morning ye shall be filled with bread ; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even ^fthe quails came up, and covered the camp : and in the morning ^gthe dew lay round about the host.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness *there lay* ^ha small round thing, as small as the hoar frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Īs'-rā-ēl saw *it*, they said one to another, ⁱIt is mān'-nā : for they wist not what it was. And Mō'-sēs said unto them, ^jThis is the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.

16 ¶ This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating, ^kan ō'-mēr ^lfor every man, according to the number of your ^mpersons ; take ye every man for *them* which are in his tents.

17 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl did so, and gathered, some more, some less.

18 And when they did mete *it* with an ō'-mēr, ⁿhe that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack ; they gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Mō'-sēs said, Let no man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Mō'-sēs : but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank : and Mō'-sēs was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every

B.C. 1491.

^a See 1 Sam. 8. 7. Luke 10. 16. Rom. 13. 2.

^b Num. 16. 16.

^c Gen. 2. 3. ch. 20. 8. & 31. 15. & 35. 3. Lev. 23. 3.

^d ver. 7. ch. 13. 21. Num. 16. 19. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11.

^e ver. 8.

^f ver. 6. ^g ver. 20. ^h ver. 7.

ⁱ Num. 11. 31. Ps. 78. 27, 28. & 105. 40. ^j Num. 11. 9. 1 ch. 20. 9, 10.

^k Num. 11. 7. Deut. 8. 3. Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 24. & 105. 40.

^l or, *What is this ; or, It is a portion.*

^m 2 Kin. 17. 14. Ps. 78. 10, 22. & 106. 13.

ⁿ John 6. 31, 49, 58. 1 Cor. 10. 3.

^p ver. 36.

^q Heb. *by the poll, or, head.*

^r Heb. *souls.*

^s Num. 11. 7, 8.

^t 2 Cor. 8. 15.

^u Heb. 9. 4.

morning, every man according to his eating : and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two ō'-mērs for one *man* : and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Mō'-sēs.

23 And he said unto them, This is *that* which the LORD hath said, To-morrow is ^vthe rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD : bake *that* which ye will bake to *day*, and seethe that ye will seethe ; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Mō'-sēs bade : and it did not ^wstink, neither was there any worm therein.

25 And Mō'-sēs said, Eat that to day ; for to day is a sabbath unto the LORD : to day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 ^xSix days ye shall gather it ; but on the seventh day, *which is* the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* there went out *some* of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, How long ^yrefuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?

29 See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days ; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Īs'-rā-ēl called the name thereof Mān'-nā : and ^zit was like coriander seed, white ; and the taste of it was like wafers made with honey.

32 ¶ And Mō'-sēs said, This is the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an ō'-mēr of it to be kept for your generations ; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of E'-gypt.

33 And Mō'-sēs said unto Aā'-ron, ^{aa}Take a pot, and put an ō'-mēr full of mān'-nā therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Mō'-

šēs, so Aâ'-ron laid it up *before the Testimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl did eat măn'-nā *forty years, *until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat măn'-nā, until they came unto the borders of the land of Cā'-nā-ān.

36 Now an ō'-mēr is the tenth part of an ē'-phāh.

CHAPTER 17.

¹ The people murmur for water at Rephidim. ⁵ God sendeth Moses for water to the rock in Horeb. ⁸ Amalek is overcome by the holding up of Moses' hands. ¹⁵ Moses buildeth the altar Jehovah-nissi.

AND *all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rēph'-i-dim: and there was no water for the people to drink.

2 *Wherefore the people did chide with Mō'-šēs, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Mō'-šēs said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye *tempt the LORD?

3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people *murmured against Mō'-šēs, and said, Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Ē'-gypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst?

4 And Mō'-šēs *cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to *stone me.

5 And the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, *Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl; and thy rod, wherewith *thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

6 *Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Hōr'-ēb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Mō'-šēs did so in the sight of the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl.

7 And he called the name of the place *Mās'-sāh, and *Mēr'-i-bāh, because of the chiding of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

8 ¶ Then came Ām'-ā-lēk, and fought with Īs'-rā-ēl in Rēph'-i-dim.

9 And Mō'-šēs said unto *Jōsh'-ū-ā, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Ām'-ā-lēk: to morrow I will

B.C. 1491.

*ch. 25. 16, 21.
& 40. 20.
Num. 17. 10.
Deut. 10. 5.
1 Kin. 8. 9.
ch. 4. 20.
Num. 33. 38.
Deut. 2. 2, 3.
Neh. 9. 20.
John 6. 31,
40.

*Josh. 5. 12.
Neh. 9. 15.
James 5. 16.

/ch. 16. 1.

*Num. 20. 3.
ch. 34. 27.
Num. 24. 20.
Deut. 6. 16.
Ps. 78. 18.
Is. 7. 12.
Mat. 4. 7.
1 Cor. 10. 9.

1 ch. 16. 2.
1 i.e. The LORD my banner: See Judg. 6. 24.
3 or, Because the hand of Amalek is against the throne of the LORD, therefore, &c.

4 Heb. the hand upon the throne of the LORD.

*ch. 14. 15.
1 Sam. 30. 6.
John 8. 59.
& 10. 31.

*Ezek. 2. 6.
ch. 2. 16.
& 3. 1.

*ch. 7. 20.
Num. 20. 8.

& 77. 14, 15.
& 78. 4.
& 105. 5, 43.
& 166. 2, 9.

*Num. 20. 10.
Ps. 114. 8.
1 Cor. 10. 4.

*ch. 4. 26.
Acts 7. 29.

*ch. 2. 22.
3 i.e. A stranger there.

5 i.e. Tentation.
Ps. 61. 7.
Heb. 3. 6.

7 i.e. Chiding, or, Strife.

8 i.e. My God is an help.

*Num. 24. 20.
Deut. 25. 17.
1 Sam. 15. 2.

*Called Jesus, Acts 7. 45.
Heb. 4. 8.

*ch. 3. 1, 12.

stand on the top of the hill with *the rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Jōsh'-ū-ā did as Mō'-šēs had said to him, and fought with Ām'-ā-lēk: and Mō'-šēs, Aâ'-ron, and Hūr went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Mō'-šēs *held up his hand, that Īs'-rā-ēl prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Ām'-ā-lēk prevailed.

12 But Mō'-šēs' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aâ'-ron and Hūr stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Jōsh'-ū-ā discomfited Ām'-ā-lēk and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 And the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, *Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Jōsh'-ū-ā: for 'I will utterly put out the remembrance of Ām'-ā-lēk from under heaven.

15 And Mō'-šēs built an altar, and called the name of it *Jē-hō'-vāh-nis'-sī:

16 For he said, *Because 'the LORD hath sworn that the LORD will have war with Ām'-ā-lēk from generation to generation.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Jethro bringeth to Moses his wife and two sons. 7 Moses entertaineth him. 13 Jethro's counsel is accepted. 27 Jethro departeth.

WHEN *Jēth'-rō, the priest of Mid'-i-ān, Mō'-šēs' father in law, heard of all that *God had done for Mō'-šēs, and for Īs'-rā-ēl his people, and that the LORD had brought Īs'-rā-ēl out of Ē'-gypt;

2 Then Jēth'-rō, Mō'-šēs' father in law, took Zip'-pō-rāh, Mō'-šēs' wife, *after he had sent her back,

3 And her *two sons; of which the *name of the one was *Gēr'-shōm; for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land:

4 And the name of the other was *Ēl'-ī-ē'-zēr; for the God of my father, said he, was mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Phār'-āoh:

5 And Jēth'-rō, Mō'-šēs' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Mō'-šēs into the wilderness, where he encamped at *the mount of God:

6 And he said unto Mō'-sēs, I thy father in law Jēth'-rō am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 ¶ And Mō'-sēs^b went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and^c kissed him; and they asked each other of *their*² welfare; and they came into the tent.

8 And Mō'-sēs told his father in law all that the LORD had done unto Phār'-aōh and to the Ē-gŷp'-tīāns for Īs'-rā-ēl's sake, and all the travail that had³ come upon them by the way, and *how* the LORD⁴ delivered them.

9 And Jēth'-rō rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Īs'-rā-ēl, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Ē-gŷp'-tīāns.

10 And Jēth'-rō said, *Blessed be the LORD*, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Ē-gŷp'-tīāns, and out of the hand of Phār'-aōh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Ē-gŷp'-tīāns.

11 Now I know that the LORD *is* 'greater than all gods: "for in the thing wherein they dealt⁵ proudly he was above them.

12 And Jēth'-rō, Mō'-sēs' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aā'-ron came, and all the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl, to eat bread with Mō'-sēs' father in law⁶ before God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō'-sēs sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Mō'-sēs from the morning unto the evening.

14 And when Mō'-sēs' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What *is* this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Mō'-sēs said unto his father in law, Because⁷ the people come unto me to enquire of God:

16 When they have⁸ a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between 'one and another, and I do⁹ make them know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Mō'-sēs' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest *is* not good.

18 "Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that *is*

B.C. 1491.

^a Num. 11. 14, 17.
^b Deut. 1. 9.

^c Gen. 14. 17. & 19. 1.
^d ch. 3. 12.

^e ch. 4. 16.
^f Deut. 5. 6.
^g Gen. 33. 4.

^h Heb. peace.
ⁱ Gen. 43. 27.

^j Num. 27. 6.
^k Deut. 4. 1.

^l Ps. 143. 8.
^m Deut. 1. 18.

ⁿ Heb. found them.
^o Num. 20. 14.

^p Ps. 81. 7. & 106. 10.
^q 107. 2.

^r Deut. 1. 15.
^s Acts 6. 3.

^t Gen. 42. 18.
^u 2 Sam. 23. 3.

^v Ezek. 18. 8.
^w Deut. 16. 19.

^x Luke 1. 68.

^y ver. 26.
^z Lev. 24. 11.

^{aa} Num. 15. 33. & 27. 2.
^{ab} Deut. 17. 8.

^{ac} Num. 11. 17.

^{ad} Ps. 95. 3. & 97. 9.
^{ae} 135. 5.

^{af} ch. 5. 2, 7.
^{ag} 1 Sam. 2. 3.

^{ah} Ps. 31. 23. & 119. 21.
^{ai} Luke 1. 51.

^{aj} ver. 18.
^{ak} Gen. 18. 33.

^{al} ch. 16. 29.
^{am} 2 Sam. 19. 39.

^{an} Deut. 12. 7.
^{ao} 1 Chr. 29. 22.

^{ap} 1 Cor. 10. 18.
^{aq} Deut. 1. 15.

^{ar} Acts 6. 5.

^{as} ver. 22.

^{at} Job 29. 16.

^{au} Num. 10. 29, 30.

^{av} Lev. 24. 12.
^{aw} Num. 15. 34.

^{ax} ch. 28. 7. & 24. 14.

^{ay} Deut. 17. 8.
^{az} 2 Sam. 15. 3.

^{ba} Job 31. 13.
^{bb} Acts 18. 15.

^{bc} Heb. a man and his fellow.

^{bd} Lev. 24. 15.
^{be} Num. 15. 35.

^{bf} Num. 33. 15.
^{bg} Heb. Fading thou wilt fade.

^{bh} ch. 17. 1, 8.

with thee: for this thing *is* too heavy for thee; "thou art not able to perform it thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and "God shall be with thee: Be thou^d for the people to God-ward, that thou mayest^f bring the causes unto God:

20 And thou shalt^g teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them^h the way wherein they must walk, and "the work that they must do.

21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the peopleⁱ able men, such as "fear God, "men of truth, "hating covetousness; and place *such* over them, *to be* rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens:

22 And let them judge the people^j at all seasons: "and it shall be, *that* every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and "they shall bear *the* burden with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be^k able to endure, and all this people shall also go to "their place in peace.

24 So Mō'-sēs hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.

25 And^l Mō'-sēs chose able men out of all Īs'-rā-ēl, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

26 And they^m judged the people at all seasons: theⁿ hard causes they brought unto Mō'-sēs, but every small matter they judged themselves.

27 ¶ And Mō'-sēs let his father in law depart; and "he went his way into his own land.

CHAPTER 19.

1 The people come to Sinai. 3 God's message by Moses out of the mount. 8 The people's answer. 10 The people prepared against the third day. 12 The mountain must not be touched. 16 The fearful presence of God upon the mount.

IN the third month, when the children of Īs'-rā-ēl were gone forth out of the land of Ē'-gŷpt, the same day¹ came they *into* the wilderness of Sī'-nāi.

2 For they were departed from² Rēph'-i-dim, and were come to the desert of Sī'-nāi, and had pitched in

the wilderness; and there Īś-rā-ēl camped before ^athe mount.

3 And ^aMō'-śēs went up unto God, and the LORD ^acalled unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jā'-cob, and tell the children of Īś-rā-ēl;

4 ^aYe have seen what I did unto the Ē-gŷp'-tīāns, and *how* ^aI bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 Now ^atherefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ^aye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for ^aall the earth *is* mine:

6 And ye shall be unto me a ^akingdom of priests, and an ^aholy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Īś-rā-ēl.

7 ¶ And Mō'-śēs came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.

8 And ^aall the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Mō'-śēs returned the words of the people unto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said unto Mō'-śēs, Lo, I come unto thee ^ain a thick cloud, ^athat the people may hear when I speak with thee, and ^abelieve thee for ever. And Mō'-śēs told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-śēs, Go unto the people, and ^asanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them ^awash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD ^awill come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sī'-nāi.

12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, *that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: ^awhosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:*

13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether *it be* beast or man, it shall not live: when the ^atrumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

14 ¶ And Mō'-śēs went down from the mount unto the people, and ^asanctified the people; and they washed their clothes.

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 3. 1, 12.^b ver. 11.^c ch. 20. 21.^d Acts 7. 33.^e 1 Sam. 21.^f 4. 5.^g Zech. 7. 3.^h 1 Cor. 7. 5.ⁱ ch. 3. 4.^j Ps. 77. 18.^k Heb. 12. 18.^l 19.^m Rev. 4. 5.ⁿ ch. 40. 34.^o 2 Chr. 5. 14.^p Deut. 29. 2.^q Rev. 1. 10.^r Deut. 32. 11.^s Is. 63. 9.^t Rev. 12. 14.^u Heb. 12. 21.^v Deut. 4. 10.^w Deut. 5. 2.^x Deut. 4. 20.^y 1 Kin. 8. 63.^z Ps. 135. 4.^{aa} Cant. 8. 12.^{ab} Is. 41. 5.^{ac} & 43. 1.^{ad} Jer. 10. 16.^{ae} Mal. 3. 17.^{af} Tit. 2. 14.^{ag} Deut. 33. 2.^{ah} Judg. 6. 5.^{ai} Ps. 68. 7. 8.^{aj} Is. 6. 4.^{ak} Ps. 24. 1.^{al} & 50. 12.^{am} 1 Cor. 10.^{an} 28. 23.^{ao} 1 Pet. 2. 5.^{ap} Rev. 20. 6.^{aq} ch. 3. 2.^{ar} 2 Chr. 7. 1.^{as} Rev. 15. 8.^{at} Lev. 20. 24.^{au} Is. 62. 12.^{av} 1 Cor. 3. 17.^{aw} Heb. 12. 26.^{ax} ver. 13.^{ay} Heb. 12. 21.^{az} & Ps. 81. 7.^{ba} ch. 24. 3, 7.^{bb} 2 Heb.^{bc} contest.^{bd} Deut. 4. 11.^{be} Ps. 18. 11.^{bf} Mat. 17. 5.^{bg} Deut. 4. 12.^{bh} John 12. 29.^{bi} See ch. 3. 5.^{bj} fch. 14. 31.^{bk} Lev. 10. 13.^{bl} & 2 Sam. 6. 7.^{bm} Lev. 11. 44.^{bn} Heb. 10. 22.^{bo} Gen. 35. 2.^{bp} Lev. 15. 5.^{bq} ver. 12.^{br} Josh. 3. 4.^{bs} ch. 34. 5.^{bt} Deut. 33. 2.^{bu} Heb. 12. 20.^{bv} Heb. 12. 20.^{bw} Heb. 12. 20.^{bx} Heb. 12. 20.^{by} Heb. 12. 20.^{bz} Heb. 12. 20.^{ca} Heb. 12. 20.^{cb} Heb. 12. 20.^{cc} Heb. 12. 20.^{cd} Heb. 12. 20.^{ce} Heb. 12. 20.^{cf} Heb. 12. 20.^{cg} Heb. 12. 20.^{ch} Heb. 12. 20.^{ci} Heb. 12. 20.^{cj} Heb. 12. 20.^{ck} Heb. 12. 20.^{cl} Heb. 12. 20.^{cm} Heb. 12. 20.^{cn} Heb. 12. 20.^{co} Heb. 12. 20.^{cp} Heb. 12. 20.^{cq} Heb. 12. 20.^{cr} Heb. 12. 20.^{cs} Heb. 12. 20.^{ct} Heb. 12. 20.^{cu} Heb. 12. 20.^{cv} Heb. 12. 20.^{cw} Heb. 12. 20.^{cx} Heb. 12. 20.^{cy} Heb. 12. 20.^{cz} Heb. 12. 20.^{ca} Heb. 12. 20.^{cb} Heb. 12. 20.^{cc} Heb. 12. 20.^{cd} Heb. 12. 20.^{ce} Heb. 12. 20.^{cf} Heb. 12. 20.^{cg} Heb. 12. 20.^{ch} Heb. 12. 20.^{ci} Heb. 12. 20.^{cj} Heb. 12. 20.^{ck} Heb. 12. 20.^{cl} Heb. 12. 20.^{cm} Heb. 12. 20.^{cn} Heb. 12. 20.^{co} Heb. 12. 20.^{cp} Heb. 12. 20.^{cq} Heb. 12. 20.^{cr} Heb. 12. 20.^{cs} Heb. 12. 20.^{ct} Heb. 12. 20.^{cu} Heb. 12. 20.^{cv} Heb. 12. 20.^{cw} Heb. 12. 20.^{cx} Heb. 12. 20.^{cy} Heb. 12. 20.^{cz} Heb. 12. 20.^{ca} Heb. 12. 20.^{cb} Heb. 12. 20.^{cc} Heb. 12. 20.^{cd} Heb. 12. 20.^{ce} Heb. 12. 20.^{cf} Heb. 12. 20.^{cg} Heb. 12. 20.^{ch} Heb. 12. 20.^{ci} Heb. 12. 20.^{cj} Heb. 12. 20.^{ck} Heb. 12. 20.^{cl} Heb. 12. 20.^{cm} Heb. 12. 20.^{cn} Heb. 12. 20.^{co} Heb. 12. 20.^{cp} Heb. 12. 20.^{cq} Heb. 12. 20.^{cr} Heb. 12. 20.^{cs} Heb. 12. 20.^{ct} Heb. 12. 20.^{cu} Heb. 12. 20.^{cv} Heb. 12. 20.^{cw} Heb. 12. 20.^{cx} Heb. 12. 20.^{cy} Heb. 12. 20.^{cz} Heb. 12. 20.^{ca} Heb. 12. 20.^{cb} Heb. 12. 20.^{cc} Heb. 12. 20.^{cd} Heb. 12. 20.^{ce} Heb. 12. 20.^{cf} Heb. 12. 20.^{cg} Heb. 12. 20.^{ch} Heb. 12. 20.^{ci} Heb. 12. 20.^{cj} Heb. 12. 20.^{ck} Heb. 12. 20.^{cl} Heb. 12. 20.^{cm} Heb. 12. 20.^{cn} Heb. 12. 20.^{co} Heb. 12. 20.^{cp} Heb. 12. 20.^{cq} Heb. 12. 20.^{cr} Heb. 12. 20.^{cs} Heb. 12. 20.^{ct} Heb. 12. 20.^{cu} Heb. 12. 20.^{cv} Heb. 12. 20.^{cw} Heb. 12. 20.^{cx} Heb. 12. 20.^{cy} Heb. 12. 20.^{cz} Heb. 12. 20.^{ca} Heb. 12. 20.^{cb} Heb. 12. 20.^{cc} Heb. 12. 20.^{cd} Heb. 12. 20.^{ce} Heb. 12. 20.^{cf} Heb. 12. 20.^{cg} Heb. 12. 20.^{ch} Heb. 12. 20.^{ci} Heb. 12. 20.^{cj} Heb. 12. 20.^{ck} Heb. 12. 20.^{cl} Heb. 12. 20.^{cm} Heb. 12. 20.^{cn} Heb. 12. 20.^{co} Heb. 12. 20.^{cp} Heb. 12. 20.^{cq} Heb. 12. 20.^{cr} Heb. 12. 20.^{cs} Heb. 12. 20.^{ct} Heb. 12. 20.^{cu} Heb. 12. 20.^{cv} Heb. 12. 20.^{cw} Heb. 12. 20.^{cx} Heb. 12. 20.^{cy} Heb. 12. 20.^{cz} Heb. 12. 20.^{ca} Heb. 12. 20.^{cb} Heb. 12. 20.^{cc} Heb. 12. 20.^{cd} Heb. 12. 20.^{ce} Heb. 12. 20.^{cf} Heb. 12. 20.^{cg} Heb. 12. 20.^{ch} Heb. 12. 20.^{ci} Heb. 12. 20.^{cj} Heb. 12. 20.^{ck} Heb. 12. 20.^{cl} Heb. 12. 20.^{cm} Heb. 12. 20.^{cn} Heb. 12. 20.^{co} Heb. 12. 20.^{cp} Heb. 12. 20.^{cq} Heb. 12. 20.^{cr} Heb. 12. 20.^{cs} Heb. 12. 20.^{ct} Heb. 12. 20.^{cu} Heb. 12. 20.^{cv} Heb. 12. 20.^{cw} Heb. 12. 20.^{cx} Heb. 12. 20.^{cy} Heb. 12. 20.^{cz} Heb. 12. 20.^{ca} Heb. 12. 20.^{cb} Heb. 12. 20.^{cc} Heb. 12. 20.^{cd} Heb. 12. 20.^{ce} Heb. 12. 20.^{cf} Heb. 12. 20.^{cg} Heb. 12. 20.^{ch} Heb. 12. 20.^{ci} Heb. 12. 20.^{cj} Heb. 12. 20.^{ck} Heb. 12. 20.^{cl} Heb.

3 ^aThou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 ^aThou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of *any thing* that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth:

5 ^aThou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God *am* ^aa jealous God, ^avisiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

6 And ^ashewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

7 ^aThou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain; for the LORD ^awill not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 ^aRemember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9 ^aSix days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

10 But the ^aseventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, ^anor thy stranger that is within thy gates:

11 For ^ain six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 ^aHonour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 ^aThou shalt not kill.

14 ^aThou shalt not commit adultery.

15 ^aThou shalt not steal.

16 ^aThou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 ^aThou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, ^athou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

18 ^aAnd ^aall the people ^asaw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain ^asmoking: and when the people saw *it*, they removed, and stood afar off.

B.C. 1491.

^a Deut. 5. 7.

² Kin. 17. 35.

Jer. 25. 6.

^a Deut. 5. 27.

& 13. 16.

Gal. 3. 19.

^a Lev. 26. 1.

Deut. 4. 16.

Ps. 97. 7.

^a Deut. 5. 25.

¹ Sam. 12. 20.

Is. 41. 10, 13.

^a Gen. 22. 1.

^a Deut. 4. 10.

Prov. 3. 7.

Is. 8. 13.

^a ch. 23. 24.

Josh. 23. 7.

Is. 44. 15.

^a ch. 34. 14.

Deut. 4. 24.

Josh. 24. 19.

Nah. 1. 2.

^a Deut. 5. 5.

^a ch. 34. 7.

Ps. 108. 14.

Is. 14. 20.

Jer. 2. 9.

^a Deut. 7. 9.

Ps. 89. 34.

Rom. 11. 28.

^a Neh. 9. 13.

^a ch. 32. 1, 2, 4.

^a Lev. 19. 12.

Ps. 4. 4.

Mat. 5. 33.

^a Mic. 6. 11.

^a ch. 31. 13.

Lev. 19. 3.

Deut. 5. 12.

^a Lev. 1. 2.

^a ch. 31. 15.

Luke 13. 14.

^a Deut. 12. 5.

^a Deut. 2. 2.

ch. 16. 28.

^a Deut. 12. 2.

^a Deut. 27. 5.

Josh. 8. 31.

^a Heb. build them with hewing.

^a Neh. 13. 16-19.

^a Gen. 2. 2.

^a Mat. 15. 4.

Mark 7. 10.

Eph. 6. 2.

^a ch. 24. 3, 4.

^a Lev. 25. 39-41.

Deut. 15. 12.

Jer. 34. 14.

^a Mat. 5. 21.

^a Mat. 5. 27.

^a Mat. 19. 18.

Rom. 13. 9.

^a Heb. with his body.

^a Deut. 5. 20.

Mat. 19. 18.

^a Luke 12. 15.

Rom. 7. 7.

& 13. 9.

^a Jer. 5. 8.

Mat. 5. 28.

^a Heb. 12. 18.

^a Rev. 1. 10.

^a Deut. 15. 16.

17.

^a Heb. saying shall say.

^a ch. 19. 18.

^a ch. 12. 12.

& 22. 8, 28.

19 And they said unto Mō'sēs,

^bSpeak thou with us, and we will hear: but ^alet not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Mō'sēs said unto the people, ^aFear not: ^afor God is come to prove you, and ^athat his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off, and Mō'sēs drew near unto ^athe thick darkness where God was.

22 ^aAnd the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Is'-rā-ēl, Ye have seen that I have talked with you ^afrom heaven.

23 Ye shall not make ^awith me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

24 ^aAnd an altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, ^athy sheep, and thine oxen: in all ^aplaces where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will ^abless thee.

25 And ^aif thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not ^abuild it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

CHAPTER 21.

¹ Laws for menservants. ⁷ For womenservants. ¹² For murder and manslaughter. ¹⁶ For men-stealers, ¹⁷ for cursers of parents, ¹⁸ smiters, &c.

NOW these are the judgments which thou shalt ^aset before them.

2 ^aIf thou buy an Hē'-brēw servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in ^aby himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.

5 ^aAnd if the servant ^ashall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring him unto the ^ajudges; he shall also bring

him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall ^abore his ear through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever.

7 ¶ And if a man ^bsell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out ^das the menservants do.

8 If she ²please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another *wife*; her food, her raiment, ^cand her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

12 ¶ ^aHe that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

13 And ^cif a man lie not in wait, but God ^adeliver *him* into his hand; then ⁱI will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come ^mpresumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; ⁿthou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 ¶ And ^phe that stealeth a man, and ^qselleth him, or if he be ^rfound in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 ¶ And ^she that ³curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 ¶ And if men strive together, and one smite ⁴another with a stone, or with *his* fist, and he die not, but keepeth *his* bed:

19 If he rise again, and walk abroad ⁵upon his staff, then shall he that smote *him* be quit: only he shall pay for ⁶the loss of his time, and shall cause *him* to be thoroughly healed.

20 ¶ And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely ⁷punished.

21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for ⁸he is his money.

22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a

B.C. 1491.

^a Ps. 40. 6.

^b Neh. 5. 5.

^c ver. 30.

Deut. 22. 18,

19.

^d ver. 2. 3.

^e Heb. *be evil in the eyes of, &c.*

^f Lev. 24. 20.

Deut. 19. 21.

Mat. 5. 38.

^g Gen. 9. 5.

^h Gen. 9. 6.

Lev. 24. 17.

Num. 35. 30,

31.

Mat. 26. 82.

ⁱ Num. 35. 22.

Deut. 19. 4, 5.

^j 1 Sam. 24. 4,

10, 18.

^k Num. 35. 11.

Deut. 19. 3.

^l Josh. 20. 2.

^m Num. 15. 30.

& 35. 20.

Deut. 19. 11,

12.

Heb. 10. 26.

ⁿ 1 Kin. 2. 28-

34.

^o 2 Kin. 11. 15.

^p ver. 22.

Num. 35. 31.

^q Deut. 24. 7.

^r Gen. 37. 28.

^s ch. 22. 4.

^t Lev. 20. 9.

Prov. 20. 20.

Mat. 15. 4.

Mark 7. 10.

^u or,

revileth.

^v See Zech. 11.

12, 13.

Mat. 26. 15.

Phil. 2. 7.

^w ver. 28.

^x or, *his neighbour.*

^y 2 Sam. 3. 29.

^z Heb. *his ceasing.*

^{aa} Heb.

avenged.

Gen. 4. 18,

24.

Rom. 13. 4.

^{ab} Lev. 25. 45,

46.

woman with child, so that her fruit depart *from her*, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall ^cpay as the judges *determine*.

23 And if *any* mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

24 ^cEye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 ¶ And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.

27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then ⁹the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox *shall be quit*.

29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.

30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for ¹⁰the ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.

31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.

32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master ¹¹thirty shē'-kēls of silver, and the ¹²ox shall be stoned.

33 ¶ And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

34 The owner of the pit shall make *it* good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead *beast* shall be his.

35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead *ox* also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he

shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Of theft, 5 of damage, 7 of trespasses, 14 of borrowing, 16 of fornication, 18 of witchcraft, 19 of bestiality, 20 of idolatry, 21 of strangers, widows, &c.*

IF a man shall steal an ox, or a ²sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and ³four sheep for a sheep.

2 ¶ If a thief be found ⁴breaking up, and be smitten that he die, *there shall* ⁵no blood be shed for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, *there shall* be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be ⁶sold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainly ⁷found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall ⁸restore double.

5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed *therewith*; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 ¶ If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; ⁹if the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the ¹⁰judges, *to see* whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, *whether it be* for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which *another* challengeth to be his, the ¹¹cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it:

11 *Then* shall an ¹²oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall ac-

B.C. 1491.

^a Gen. 31. 39.

² or, goat.

^b 2 Sam. 12. 6.

^c See Prov. 6. 31.

^d Luke 19. 8.

^e Mat. 24. 43.

^f Num. 35. 27.

^g Deut. 22. 28, 29.

^h ch. 21. 2.

ⁱ ch. 21. 6.

^j See ver. 1. 7.

^k Prov. 6. 31.

^l Heb. weigh.

^m Gen. 23. 16.

ⁿ Gen. 34. 12.

^o Deut. 22. 29.

^p Lev. 19. 26, 31.

^q Deut. 18. 10, 11.

^r 1 Sam. 28. 3.

^s Lev. 18. 23.

^t Num. 25. 2.

^u 7. 8.

^v Deut. 13. 1.

^w Lev. 19. 33.

^x Deut. 10. 19.

^y Jer. 7. 6.

^z Zech. 7. 10.

^{aa} Mal. 3. 5.

^{ab} Deut. 10. 18.

^{ac} ver. 4.

^{ad} Deut. 15. 9.

^{ae} Job 34. 28.

^{af} Ps. 18. 6.

^{ag} Job 31. 23.

^{ah} ch. 21. 6.

^{ai} & ver. 28.

^{aj} Lam. 5. 3.

^{ak} Ezek. 18. 8.

^{al} Deut. 25. 1.

^{am} 2 Chr. 18. 10.

^{an} Deut. 24. 6.

^{ao} Ps. 86. 15.

^{ap} Heb. 6. 16.

^{aq} Acts 23. 5.

^{ar} Jude 8.

^{as} or, judges,

^{at} ver. 8, 9.

^{au} Ps. 82. 6.

cept *thereof*, and he shall not make it good.

12 And ¹³if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If it be torn in pieces, *then* let him bring it *for* witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow *ought* of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof *being* not with it, he shall surely make it good.

15 *But* if the owner thereof *be* with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired *thing*, it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And ¹⁷if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall ¹⁸pay money according to the ¹⁹dowry of virgins.

18 ¶ ²⁰Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.

19 ¶ ²¹Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 ¶ ²²He that sacrificeth unto *any* god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 ¶ ²³Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of *E'-gy'pt*.

22 ¶ ²⁴Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they ²⁵cry at all unto me, I will surely ²⁶hear their cry;

24 And my ²⁷wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and ²⁸your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 ¶ ²⁹If thou lend money to *any* of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 ³⁰If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

27 For that *is* his covering only, it *is* his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I *am* ³¹gracious.

28 ¶ ³²Thou shalt not revile the ³³gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 ¶ Thou shalt not delay to offer

² the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy ³ liquors: ⁴ the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

30 ¹ Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: ² seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

31 ¶ And ye shall be ¹ holy men unto me: ² neither shall ye eat *any* flesh *that is* torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Of slander and false witness, 3, 6 of justice, 4 of charitableness, 10 of the year of rest, 12 of the sabbath, 13 of idolatry, 14 of the three feasts, 18 of the sacrifice. 20 An Angel is promised.

THOU ¹ shalt not ² raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness.

2 ¶ Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; ² neither shalt thou ³ speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment:

3 ¶ Neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause.

4 ¶ If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5 ¹ If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, ² and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6 ¹ Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.

7 ¹ Keep thee far from a false matter; ² and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for ³ I will not justify the wicked.

8 ¶ And ¹ thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth ² the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.

9 ¶ Also ¹ thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the ² heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Ē'-gypt.

10 And ¹ six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy ³ oliveyard.

12 ¹ Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy

B.C. 1491.

² Heb. thy fulness.

³ Prov. 3. 9.

⁴ Heb. fear.

⁵ ch. 13. 2, 12.

⁶ Deut. 15. 19.

⁷ Ps. 39. 1.

⁸ Eph. 5. 15.

⁹ Zech. 13. 2.

¹⁰ Lev. 22. 27.

¹¹ Lev. 23. 4.

¹² ch. 19. 6.

¹³ Lev. 22. 8.

¹⁴ Deut. 16. 8.

¹⁵ Deut. 16. 16.

¹⁶ Lev. 23. 10.

¹⁷ Lev. 19. 16.

¹⁸ or, receive.

¹⁹ Deut. 16. 13.

²⁰ Mat. 27. 24.

²¹ Deut. 1. 17.

²² Heb.

²³ answer.

²⁴ ch. 34. 23.

²⁵ ch. 34. 25.

²⁶ Deut. 16. 4.

²⁷ 1 Thes. 5. 15.

²⁸ or, feast.

²⁹ Deut. 22. 4.

³⁰ ch. 22. 29.

³¹ Lev. 23. 10.

³² or, will thou cease to help him; or, and wouldest cease to leave thy business for him; thou shalt surely leave it to join with him.

³³ ch. 34. 26.

³⁴ Jer. 5. 28.

³⁵ Mal. 3. 5.

³⁶ ch. 32. 34.

³⁷ Num. 20. 16.

³⁸ Ps. 91. 11.

³⁹ Luke 3. 14.

⁴⁰ Mat. 27. 4.

⁴¹ ch. 34. 7.

⁴² Ps. 78. 40, 56.

⁴³ Eph. 4. 20.

⁴⁴ Heb. 3. 10.

⁴⁵ Amos 5. 12.

⁴⁶ Num. 14. 35.

⁴⁷ Jer. 5. 7.

⁴⁸ Heb. 3. 11.

⁴⁹ Heb.

⁵⁰ the seeing.

⁵¹ Is. 9. 6.

⁵² Jer. 22. 6.

⁵³ John 10. 30.

⁵⁴ Mal. 3. 5.

⁵⁵ Heb. soul.

⁵⁶ Gen. 12. 3.

⁵⁷ or, I will afflict them that afflict thee.

⁵⁸ Lev. 25. 3.

⁵⁹ ch. 33. 2.

⁶⁰ Josh. 24. 8.

⁶¹ ch. 20. 5.

⁶² Lev. 18. 3.

⁶³ Deut. 12. 30.

⁶⁴ ch. 34. 13.

⁶⁵ or, olive trees.

⁶⁶ Luke 13. 14.

⁶⁷ Deut. 6. 13.

⁶⁸ & 10. 12, 20.

⁶⁹ Josh. 22. 5.

⁷⁰ 1 Sam. 7. 3.

⁷¹ Mat. 4. 10.

⁷² Deut. 7. 13.

⁷³ ch. 16. 26.

handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

13 And in all *things* that I have said unto you ¹ be circumspect: and ² make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ¶ ¹ Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

15 ¹ Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Ā'-bib; for in it thou camest out from Ē'-gypt: ² and none shall appear before me empty:)

16 ¹ And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and ² the feast of ingathering, *which is* in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 ¹ Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord God.

18 ¹ Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my ² sacrifice remain until the morning.

19 ¹ The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. ² Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

20 ¶ ¹ Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, ² provoke him not; for he will ³ not pardon your transgressions: for ⁴ my name *is* in him.

22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then ¹ I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and ² an adversary unto thine adversaries.

23 ¹ For mine Angel shall go before thee, and ² bring thee in unto the Ām'-ō-rites, and the Hīt'-tites, and the Pě-riz'-zites, and the Cā'-nā'-ān-ites, the Hī'-vites, and the Jēb'-ā-sītes: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt not ¹ bow down to their gods, nor serve them, ² nor do after their works: ³ but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.

25 And ye shall ¹ serve the LORD your God, and ² he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and ³ I will

take sickness away from the midst of thee.

26 ¶ There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will 'fulfil.

27 I will send 'd my fear before thee, and will 'destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their 'backs unto thee.

28 And 'I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hī'-vīte, the Cā'-nā'-ān-ite, and the Hīt'-tite, from before thee.

29 'I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.

31 And 'I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Phil'-is-tineš, and from the desert unto the river: for I will 'deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

32 *Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, *it will surely be a snare unto thee.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Moses is called up into the mountain. 2 The people promise obedience. 3 The glory of God appeareth. 4 Aaron and Hur are left in charge.

AND he said unto Mō'-sēs, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aā'-ron, 'Nā'-dāb, and Ā'-bī'-hū, 'and seventy of the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl; and worship ye afar off.

2 And Mō'-sēs 'alone shall come near the LORD; but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

3 ¶ And Mō'-sēs came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, 'All the words which the LORD hath said will we do.

4 And Mō'-sēs 'wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve 'pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl.

5 And he sent young men of the

B.C. 1491.

* Job 21. 10.
Mal. 3. 10.

† Heb. 9. 18.

* Gen. 25. 8.
& 35. 29.

† Job 6. 26.
Ps. 55. 23.

† Gen. 35. 5.
ch. 15. 14, 16.

† Josh. 2. 9.

† Deut. 7. 23.

† Heb. 9. 19.

† Heb. neck,
Ps. 18. 40.

† ver. 3.

† Deut. 7. 20.

† Josh. 24. 12.

† Deut. 7. 22.

† Heb. 9. 20.

† & 13. 20.

† 1 Pet. 1. 2.

† ver. 1.

† See

Gen. 32. 30.

ch. 3. 6.

Judg. 13. 22.

Is. 6. 1. 5.

with ch. 33.

20. 23.

John 1. 18.

1 Tim. 6. 16.

1 John 4. 12.

* Gen. 15. 18.

* Josh. 1. 4.

Ps. 72. 8.

* Ezek. 1. 26.

& 10. 1.

& Rev. 4. 3.

* Mat. 17. 2.

* Judg. 1. 4.

* ch. 19. 21.

* Gen. 32. 30.

ch. 33. 20.

* Deut. 4. 33.

* Gen. 31. 54.

* Deut. 7. 2.

* ver. 2. 15.

* ch. 31. 18.

& 32. 15. 16.

Deut. 5. 22.

* Deut. 7. 16.

Josh. 23. 13.

Judg. 2. 3.

* ch. 33. 11.

* ver. 2.

* Lev. 10. 1, 2.

* Num. 11. 16.

* ver. 13, 15.

* ch. 19. 9, 16.

Mat. 17. 5.

* ch. 16. 10.

* ch. 19. 8.

Gal. 3. 19.

* ch. 3. 2.

& 19. 18.

Deut. 4. 36.

Heb. 12. 18.

29.

* Deut. 31. 9.

* ch. 28. 18.

& 31. 45.

* ch. 34. 28.

Deut. 9. 9.

children of Īs'-rā-ēl, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the LORD.

6 And Mō'-sēs 'took half of the blood, and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.

7 And he 'took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, 'All that the LORD hath said will we do, and be obedient.

8 And Mō'-sēs took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold 'the blood of the covenant which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

9 ¶ Then 'went up Mō'-sēs, and Aā'-ron, Nā'-dāb, and Ā'-bī'-hū, and seventy of the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl;

10 And they 'saw the God of Īs'-rā-ēl: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a 'sapphire stone, and as it were the 'body of heaven in his clearness.

11 And upon the nobles of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl he 'laid not his hand: also 'they saw God, and did 'eat and drink.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, 'Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee 'tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Mō'-sēs rose up, and 'his minister Jōsh'-ū-ā: and Mō'-sēs 'went up into the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aā'-ron and Hūr are with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And Mō'-sēs went up into the mount, and 'a cloud covered the mount.

16 And 'the glory of the LORD abode upon mount Sī'-nāi, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Mō'-sēs out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like 'devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

18 And Mō'-sēs went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and 'Mō'-sēs was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

CHAPTER 25.

B.C. 1491.

1 What the Israelites must offer for the making of the tabernacle. 10 The form of the ark, &c.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,
2 Speak unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, that they ³bring me an ⁴offering: ⁵of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and ⁵fine linen, and goats' hair,

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shīt'-tīm wood,

6 ⁷Oil for the light, ⁸spices for anointing oil, and for ⁹sweet incense,

7 Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ⁸ē'-phōd, and in the ⁹breast-plate.

8 And let them make me a ⁹sanctuary; that ¹⁰I may dwell among them.

9 ¹¹According to all that I shew thee, after the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 ¹²And they shall make an ark of shīt'-tīm wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shīt'-tīm wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

15 ¹⁶The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put into the ark ¹⁷the testimony which I shall give thee.

17 And ¹⁸thou shalt make a mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two chēr'-ū-bims of gold, of beaten work shalt

thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.

19 And make one chēr'-ūb on the one end, and the other chēr'-ūb on the other end: ²⁰even ²¹of the mercy seat shall ye make the chēr'-ū-bims on the two ends thereof.

20 And ²¹the chēr'-ū-bims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the chēr'-ū-bims be.

21 ²²And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and ²³in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And ²⁴there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from ²⁵between the two chēr'-ū-bims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

23 ²⁶Thou shalt also make a table of shīt'-tīm wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shīt'-tīm wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make ³⁰the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, ³¹to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table ³²shewbread before me alway.

31 ³³And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

² or, of the matter of the mercy seat.

³ Heb. take for me, ⁴ or, heave offering.

⁵ ch. 35. 5, 21. ⁶ 1 Chr. 29. 3, 5, 9, 14.

⁷ Ezra 2. 68. ⁸ & 3. 5.

⁹ & 7. 16. ¹⁰ Neh. 11. 2.

¹¹ 2 Cor. 8. 12. ¹² & 9. 7.

¹³ 1 Kin. 8. 7. ¹⁴ 1 Chr. 28. 18.

¹⁵ Heb. 9. 5. ¹⁶ ch. 26. 34.

¹⁷ or, silk, ¹⁸ Gen. 41. 42.

¹⁹ ver. 16. ²⁰ ch. 27. 20.

²¹ ch. 30. 23. ²² ch. 29. 42.

²³ & 43. ²⁴ & 30. 5, 36.

²⁵ Lev. 16. 2. ²⁶ Num. 17. 4.

²⁷ ch. 30. 34. ²⁸ Num. 7. 89.

²⁹ 1 Sam. 4. 4. ³⁰ 2 Sam. 6. 2.

³¹ 2 Kin. 19. 15. ³² Ps. 80. 1.

³³ & 90. 1. ³⁴ Is. 37. 16.

³⁵ & ch. 28. 4, 6. ³⁶ ch. 28. 15.

³⁷ ch. 36. 1. ³⁸ Lev. 4. 6.

³⁹ & 10. 4. ⁴⁰ & 21. 12.

⁴¹ Heb. 9. 1, 2. ⁴² ch. 29. 45.

⁴³ 1 Kin. 6. 13. ⁴⁴ 2 Cor. 6. 16.

⁴⁵ Heb. 3. 6. ⁴⁶ Rev. 21. 3.

⁴⁷ ver. 40. ⁴⁸ ch. 37. 10.

⁴⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 48. ⁵⁰ 2 Chr. 4. 8.

⁵¹ Heb. 9. 2. ⁵² ch. 37. 1.

⁵³ Deut. 10. 3. ⁵⁴ Heb. 9. 4.

¹ 1 Kin. 8. 8.

² ch. 37. 16. ³ Num. 4. 7.

⁴ or, to pour out withal.

⁵ ch. 16. 34. ⁶ & 31. 18.

⁷ Deut. 10. 2, 5. ⁸ & 31. 26.

⁹ 1 Kin. 8. 9. ¹⁰ 2 Kin. 11. 12.

¹¹ Heb. 9. 4. ¹² ch. 37. 6.

¹³ Rom. 8. 25. ¹⁴ Heb. 9. 5.

¹⁵ Lev. 24. 5, 6. ¹⁶ ch. 37. 17.

¹⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49. ¹⁸ Zech. 4. 2.

¹⁹ Heb. 9. 2. ²⁰ Rev. 1. 12.

²¹ & 4. 5.

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, *with* a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, *with* a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick *shall be* four bowls made like unto almonds, *with* their knops and their flowers.

35 And *there shall be* a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all it *shall be* one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and ^bthey shall ^alight the lamps thereof, that they may ^cgive light over against ^dit.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, *shall be* of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40 And ^elook that thou make *them* after their pattern, ^fwhich was shewed thee in the mount.

CHAPTER 26.

¹ The ten curtains of the tabernacle. ⁷ The eleven curtains of goats' hair. ¹⁵ The boards of the tabernacle. ³¹ The vail for the ark.

MOREOVER ^gthou shalt make the tabernacle *with* ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: *with* chër'-û-bîms' of cunning work shalt thou make them.

2 The length of one curtain *shall be* eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and *other* five curtains *shall be* coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second.

B.C. 1491.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that *is* in the coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 ^h And ⁱthou shalt make curtains of goats' hair to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain *shall be* thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains *shall be* all of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain *that is* outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the ^jtent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side ^kof that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.

14 And ^lthou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

15 ^m And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shît'-tîm wood standing up.

16 Ten cubits *shall be* the length of a board, and a cubit and a half *shall be* the breadth of one board.

17 Two ⁿtenons *shall there be* in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards for the south side southward.

19 And thou shalt make forty sockets

^a ch. 36. 14.

^b ch. 27. 21. & 30. 8. Lev. 24. 3, 4. 2 Chr. 13. 11.

^c or, cause to ascend.

^d Num. 8. 2.

^e Heb. the face of it.

^f or, covering.

^g ch. 26. 30. Num. 8. 4.

^h 1 Chr. 28. 11, 19.

ⁱ Acts 7. 44.

^j Heb. 8. 5.

^k Heb. which thou wast caused to see.

^l Heb. in the remainder, or, surplusage.

^m ch. 36. 8.

ⁿ Heb. 36. 19.

^o Heb. the work of a cunning workman, or, embroiderer.

^p Heb. hands

of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side *there shall be twenty boards*:

21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shall be ^acoupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make bars of shít'-tím wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle ^aaccording to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And ^athou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with chér'-û-bîms shall it be made:

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shít'-tím wood overlaid with gold: their hooks *shall be of gold*, upon the four sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail ^bthe ark of the testimony: and the vail shall divide unto you between ^cthe holy place and the most holy.

34 And ^athou shalt put the mercy

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 40. 22.
Heb. 9. 2.
^b ch. 40. 24.

^c ch. 36. 37.

^d ch. 36. 38.

² Heb.
twinned.

^e ch. 38. 1.
Ezek. 43. 13.

^f See
Num. 16. 38.

^g ch. 25. 9, 40.
& 27. 8.
Acts 7. 44.
Heb. 8. 6.

^h ch. 36. 35.
Lev. 16. 2.
2 Chr. 3. 14.
Mat. 27. 51.
Heb. 9. 3.

ⁱ ch. 25. 40.
& 26. 30.
^j Heb.
he shewed.
^k ch. 38. 9.

^l ch. 25. 16.
& 40. 21.

^m Lev. 16. 2.
Heb. 9. 2, 3.

ⁿ ch. 25. 21.
& 40. 20.
Heb. 9. 6.

seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place.

35 And ^athou shalt set the table without the vail, and ^bthe candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And ^athou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging ^afive pillars of shít'-tím wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks *shall be of gold*: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

CHAPTER 27.

1 The altar of burnt offering, with the vessels thereof.
9 The court of the tabernacle. 20 The oil for the lamp.

AND thou shalt make ^aan altar of shít'-tím wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof *shall be three cubits*.

2 And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and ^fthou shalt overlay it with brass.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basons, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shít'-tím wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: ^aas ^bit was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

9 ¶ And ^kthou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward *there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side*:

10 And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets *shall be of brass*; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *shall be of silver*.

11 And likewise for the north side in length *there shall be* hangings of an hundred cubits long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 ¶ And for the breadth of the court on the west side *shall be* hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward *shall be* fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of one side of the gate *shall be* fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And on the other side *shall be* hangings fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court *shall be* a hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework: and their pillars *shall be* four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court *shall be* filleted with silver; their hooks *shall be* of silver, and their sockets of brass.

18 ¶ The length of the court *shall be* an hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass.

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, *shall be* of brass.

20 ¶ And ^athou shalt command the children of ¹İs-rā-ēl, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp ^ato burn always.

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation ^awithout the vail, which *is* before the testimony, ^aAâ'-ron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: *'it shall be* a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of ¹İs-rā-ēl.

CHAPTER 28.

¹ Aaron and his sons are set apart. ⁶ The ephod. ³⁰ The Urim and Thummim. ³⁶ The plate of the mitre.

AND take thou unto thee ^aAâ'-ron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of ¹İs-rā-ēl, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, *even* Aâ'-ron, Nâ-dâb and Â-bî-hû, El-ê-â'-zâr and İth'-â-mâr, Aâ'-ron's sons.

2 And ^athou shalt make holy gar-

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 31. 6. & 36. 1. ^b ch. 31. 3. & 36. 30, 31.

^c ver. 15.

^d ver. 6.

^e ver. 31.

^f ver. 39.

^g ch. 39. 2.

² or, embroidered.

³ Heb. *fifty by fifty.*

^h Lev. 24. 2.

ⁱ Heb. *to ascend up.*

^j ch. 28. 31, 33.

^k ch. 30. 8. ^l Sam. 3. 3. ^m 2 Chr. 13. 11.

ⁿ ch. 28. 43. & 29. 9, 28. ^o Lev. 3. 17. & 16. 34. & 24. 9. ^p Num. 18. 28. & 19. 21. ^q 1 Sam. 30. 25.

^r ver. 29.

^s ch. 39. 7.

^t See

^u Josh. 4. 7.

^v Zech. 6. 14.

^w Num. 18. 7.

^x Heb. 5. 1, 4.

^y ch. 39. 8.

^z ch. 29. 5, 29. & 31. 10.

^{aa} & 39. 1, 2.

^{ab} Lev. 8. 7, 30.

^{ac} Num. 20. 28, 29.

ments for Aâ'-ron thy brother for glory and for beauty.

3 And ^athou shalt speak unto all *that are* wise hearted, ^awhom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aâ'-ron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these *are* the garments which they shall make; ^aa breastplate, and ^aan ê'-phôd, and ^aa robe, and ^aa broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aâ'-ron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And they shall make the ê'-phôd of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoulder-pieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and so it shall be joined together.

8 And the ²curious girdle of the ê'-phôd, which *is* upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof; *even* of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of ¹İs-rā-ēl:

10 Six of their names on one stone, and *the other* six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth.

11 With the work of an engraver in stone, *like* the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of ¹İs-rā-ēl: thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ê'-phôd for stones of memorial unto the children of ¹İs-rā-ēl: and ^aAâ'-ron shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders ^afor a memorial.

13 ¶ And thou shalt make ouches of gold;

14 And two chains of pure gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches.

15 ¶ And ^athou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ê'-phôd thou shalt make it; of gold,

of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

16 Foursquare it shall be being doubled; a span shall be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof.

17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the first row shall be a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this shall be the first row.

18 And the second row shall be an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their inclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of İs-rā-ēl, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

22 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate.

25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ē-phōd before it.

26 And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which is in the side of the ē-phōd inward.

27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ē-phōd underneath, toward the forepart thereof, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ē-phōd.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ē-phōd with a lace of blue, that it may be above the curious girdle of the ē-phōd, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ē-phōd.

29 And Aā'-ron shall bear the names of the children of İs-rā-ēl in the

B.C. 1491.

a ver. 12.

b Lev. 8. 8.
Num. 27. 21.
Deut. 33. 8.
1 Sam. 28. 6.
Ezra 2. 63.
Neh. 7. 65.
ch. 39. 10.
&c.

2 Heb.
fill in it
fillings of
stone.

3 or, ruby.

d ch. 39. 22.

4 Heb.
fillings.
5 or, skirts.

e ch. 39. 30.
Zech. 14. 30.

f ver. 43.
Lev. 10. 17.
& 22. 9.
Num. 18. 1.
Is. 53. 11.
Ezek. 4. 4-6.
John 1. 29.
Heb. 9. 23.
1 Pet. 2. 24.

g Lev. 1. 4.
& 22. 27.
& 23. 11.
Is. 56. 7.

h ver. 4.
ch. 39. 27-
29, 41.
Ezek. 44. 17,
18.

i ch. 29. 7.
& 30. 30.
& 40. 15.
Lev. 10. 7.

6 Heb. fill
their hand.
7 ch. 29. 8.
Lev. ch. 8.
Heb. 7. 28.

breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, a for a memorial before the LORD continually.

30 ¶ And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Ū'-rim and the Thūm'-mīm; and they shall be upon Aā'-ron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aā'-ron shall bear the judgment of the children of İs-rā-ēl upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make the robe of the ē-phōd all of blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about:

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aā'-ron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall be upon Aā'-ron's forehead, that Aā'-ron may bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of İs-rā-ēl shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be accepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle of needlework.

40 ¶ And for Aā'-ron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aā'-ron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify

them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them ^alinen breeches to cover ²their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall ³reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aâ'-ron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near ^cunto the altar to minister in the holy *place*; that they ^dbear not iniquity, and die: ^eit shall be a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.

CHAPTER 29.

¹ The sacrifice and ceremonies of consecrating the priests. 38 The continual burnt offering. 45 God's promise to dwell among the children of Israel.

AND this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: ^a'Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,

2 And ^bunleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheaten flour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aâ'-ron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, ^cand shalt wash them with water.

5 ^dAnd thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aâ'-ron the coat, and the robe of the ^eê'-phôd, and the ^fê'-phôd, and the breastplate, and gird him with ^gthe curious girdle of the ^hê'-phôd:

6 ⁱAnd thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing ^joil, and pour ^kit upon his head, and anoint him.

8 And ^lthou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aâ'-ron and his sons, and ^mput the bonnets on them: and ⁿthe priest's office shall be their's for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt ^oconsecrate Aâ'-ron and his sons.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and ^pAâ'-ron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullock

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 39. 28. Lev. 6. 10. & 16. 4. Ezek. 44. 18.

^b Lev. 8. 15. ² Heb. *flesh of their nakedness.*

^c ch. 27. 2. & 30. 2.

³ Heb. *be.*

^d Lev. 3. 3.

^e It seemeth by anatomy, and the Hebrew doctors, to be the *midriff*.

^f ch. 20. 26.

^g Lev. 5. 1, 17. & 20. 19, 20. & 22. 9.

^h Num. 9. 13. & 18. 22.

ⁱ ch. 27. 21. Lev. 17. 7.

^j Lev. 4. 11, 12, 21.

^k Heb. 13. 11.

^l Lev. 8. 18.

^m Lev. 1. 4-9.

ⁿ Lev. 8. 2.

^o Lev. 2. 4. & 6. 20-22.

^p or, upon.

^q Gen. 8. 21.

^r ver. 3. Lev. 8. 22.

^s ch. 40. 12. Lev. 8. 6.

^t Heb. 10. 22.

^u ch. 28. 2. Lev. 8. 7.

^v ch. 28. 8.

^w Lev. 8. 9.

^x ch. 28. 41. & 30. 25.

^y Lev. 8. 12. & 10. 7.

^z & 21. 10.

^{aa} Num. 35. 25.

^{ab} ch. 30. 25, 31.

^{ac} Lev. 8. 30.

^{ad} Lev. 8. 13.

^{ae} ver. 1.

^{af} Heb. 9. 22.

^{ag} Heb. *bind.*

^{ah} Num. 18. 7.

^{ai} Heb. *fill the hand of.*

^{aj} ch. 28. 41. Lev. 8. 22.

^{ak} &c.

^{al} Heb. 7. 28.

^{am} Lev. 1. 4. & 5. 14.

^{an} Lev. 8. 26.

before the LORD, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12 And thou ^bshalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put ^cit upon ^dthe horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.

13 And ^ethou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and ^fthe caul *that is* above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat *that is* upon them, and burn ^gthem upon the altar.

14 But ^hthe flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it ⁱis a sin offering.

15 ¶ ^j'Thou shalt also take one ram; and Aâ'-ron and his sons shall ^kput their hands upon the head of the ram.

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle ^lit round about upon the altar.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put ^mthem unto his pieces, and ⁿunto his head.

18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it ^ois a burnt offering unto the LORD: it ^pis a ^qsweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

19 ¶ ^r'And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aâ'-ron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put ^sit upon the tip of the right ear of Aâ'-ron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the blood that ^tis upon the altar, and of ^uthe anointing oil, and sprinkle ^vit upon Aâ'-ron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and ^whe shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul ^xabove the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat ^ythat ^zis upon them, and the right shoulder; for it ^{aa}is a ram of consecration:

23 ^{ab}'And one loaf of bread, and one

cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the LORD :

24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aâ'-ron, and in the hands of his sons ; and shalt ^c wave them for a wave offering before the LORD.

25 ^a And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn *them* upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD : it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And thou shalt take ^b the breast of the ram of Aâ'-ron's consecration, and wave it for a wave offering before the LORD : and ^k it shall be thy part.

27 And thou shalt sanctify ^m the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, *even of that which is for Aâ'-ron, and of that which is for his sons:*

28 And it shall be Aâ'-ron's and his sons' ⁿ by a statute for ever from the children of İs'-râ-ël : for it is an heave offering : and ^p it shall be an heave offering from the children of İs'-râ-ël of the sacrifice of their peace offerings, *even their heave offering unto the LORD.*

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aâ'-ron ^q shall be his sons' after him, ^r to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

30 And ^s that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on ^t seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and ^u seethe his flesh in the holy place.

32 And Aâ'-ron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the ^v bread that is in the basket, *by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.*

33 And ^w they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them : ^x but a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy.

34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then ^y thou shalt burn the remainder with fire : it shall not be eaten, because it is holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aâ'-ron, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 40. 12. Lev. 8. 33-35.

^b Heb. 10. 11.

^c or, *shake to and fro.*

^d Lev. 7. 30.

^e ch. 30. 26, 28, 29.

^f 40. 10.

^g Lev. 8. 28.

^h ch. 40. 10.

ⁱ ch. 30. 29.

^j Mat. 23. 19.

^k Lev. 8. 29.

^l Num. 28. 3.

^m 1 Chr. 16. 40.

ⁿ 2 Chr. 2. 4.

^o & 13. 11.

^p Ezra 3. 3.

^q Ps. 99. 6.

^r See

^s Dan. 9. 27.

^t & 12. 11.

^u Lev. 7. 31, 34.

^v Num. 18. 11, 18.

^w Deut. 18. 3.

^x 2 Kin. 16.

^y 15.

^z Ezek. 46. 13-15.

^{aa} Lev. 10. 15.

^{ab} Lev. 7. 34.

^{ac} 9. 1 Kin. 18.

^{ad} 2 Kin. 16. 15.

^{ae} Ezra 9. 4, 5.

^{af} Ps. 141. 2.

^{ag} Dan. 9. 21.

^{ah} Num. 28. 6.

^{ai} Dan. 8. 11.

^{aj} Num. 20. 26, 28.

^{ak} Num. 18. 8.

^{al} & 35. 25.

^{am} Heb. he of his sons.

^{an} Num. 20. 28.

^{ao} Num. 17. 4.

^{ap} Lev. 8. 35.

^{aq} & 9. 1, 8.

^{ar} or, Israel.

^{as} 1 Kin. 8. 11.

^{at} Mal. 3. 1.

^{au} Lev. 8. 31.

^{av} Lev. 21. 16.

^{aw} Mat. 12. 4.

^{ax} Ex. 25. 8.

^{ay} Lev. 26. 12.

^{az} Zech. 2. 10.

^{ba} John 14. 17.

^{bb} 2 Cor. 6. 16.

^{bc} Rev. 21. 3.

^{bd} Lev. 10. 14.

^{be} 15, 17.

^{bf} ch. 20. 2.

^{bg} Lev. 22. 10.

^{ah} Lev. 8. 32.

^{ch} 37. 25.

^{ci} Lev. 4. 7, 18.

^{ck} Rev. 8. 3.

thee : ^a seven days shalt thou consecrate them.

36 And thou shalt ^b offer every day a bullock for a sin offering for atonement : and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, ^c and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it ; ^d and it shall be an altar most holy : ^e whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar ; ^f two lambs of the first year ^g day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer ^h in the morning ; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even :

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil ; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt ⁱ offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

42 This shall be ^j a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD : ^k where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of İs'-râ-ël, and ^l the tabernacle shall be sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar I will ^m sanctify also both Aâ'-ron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And ⁿ I will dwell among the children of İs'-râ-ël, and will be their God.

46 And they shall know that ^o I am the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of E'-gypt, that I may dwell among them : I am the LORD their God.

CHAPTER 30.

1 The altar of incense. 11 The ransom of souls. 17 The brasen laver. 22 The holy anointing oil. 34 The composition of the perfume.

AND thou shalt make ^a an altar ^b to burn incense upon : of shīt-tim wood shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; four-square shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the horns thereof shall be of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the 'top thereof, and the 'sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two 'corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves of shīt-tīm wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before the 'mercy seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aā'-ron shall burn thereon 'sweet incense every morning: when 'he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aā'-ron 'lighteth the lamps 'at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no 'strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

10 And 'Aā'-ron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the LORD.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

12 'When thou takest the sum of the children of Is'-rā-ēl after 'their number, then shall they give every man 'a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no 'plague among them, when thou numberest them.

13 'This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shē'-kēl after the shē'-kēl of the sanctuary: ('a shē'-kēl is twenty gē'-rāh's:) 'an half shē'-kēl shall be the offering of the LORD.

14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty

B.C. 1491.

* Job 34. 19.
Eph. 6. 9.
Col. 3. 25.
2 Heb.
multiply.
3 Heb.
diminish.
4 Heb. roof.
5 Heb. walls.

6 ch. 38. 25.

* Num. 16. 40.

6 Heb. ribs.

Heb. 10. 22.

* ch. 38. 8.
1 Kin. 7. 38.

* ch. 40. 7. 30.

1 ch. 25. 21,
22.

* ch. 40. 31,
32.

Ps. 26. 6.
Is. 52. 11.
John 13. 10.

Heb. 10. 22.

7 Heb.
incense
of spices.

* 1 Sam. 2. 28.
1 Chr. 23. 13.

Luke 1. 9.
* ch. 27. 21.

8 or,
setteth up.

9 Heb.
causeth
to ascend.

2 Heb.
between the
two evens,

ch. 12. 6.

* Lev. 10. 1.
1 ch. 28. 43.

* Lev. 16. 18.

* Cant. 4. 14.
Ezek. 27. 22.

* Ps. 45. 8.
Prov. 7. 17.

* Cant. 4. 14.
Jer. 6. 20.

* Ps. 45. 8.
* ch. 38. 25.

Num. 1. 2, 5.
3 Heb.

them that
are to be
numbered.

* ch. 29. 40.

* See
Num. 31. 50.

Job 33. 24.
Ps. 49. 7.

Mat. 20. 28.
Mark 10. 45.

1 Tim. 2. 6.
1 Pet. 1. 18.

4 or,
perfumer.

* 2 Sam. 24. 15.

* ch. 37. 29.
Num. 35. 25.

Ps. 39. 20.
& 133. 2.

* ch. 40. 9.
Lev. 8. 10.
Num. 7. 1.

* Mat. 17. 24.
* Lev. 27. 25.
Num. 3. 47.
Ezek. 45. 12.

* ch. 38. 25.

years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD.

15 The 'rich shall not 'give more, and the poor shall not 'give less than half a shē'-kēl, when they give an offering unto the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Is'-rā-ēl, and 'shalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be 'a memorial unto the children of Is'-rā-ēl before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

18 'Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt 'put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aā'-ron and his sons 'shall wash their hands and their feet thereat:

20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and 'it shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

23 Take thou also unto thee 'principal spices, of pure 'myrrh five hundred shē'-kēls, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty shē'-kēls, and of sweet 'calamus two hundred and fifty shē'-kēls,

24 And of 'cassia five hundred shē'-kēls, after the shē'-kēl of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an 'hin:

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the 'apothecary: it shall be 'an holy anointing oil.

26 'And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

28 And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: ^a whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30 ^a And thou shalt anoint Aa'-ron and his sons, and consecrate them, that *they* may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Is'-ra-ël, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make *any* other like it, after the composition of it: ^a it is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 ^a Whosoever compoundeth *any* like it, or whosoever putteth *any* of it upon a stranger, ^a shall even be cut off from his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, ^a Take unto thee sweet spices, stāc'-tē, and ōn'-y'-chā, and gāl'-bā-nūm; *these* sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like weight:

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection ^a after the art of the apothecary, ^a tempered together, pure and holy:

36 And thou shalt beat *some* of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, ^a where I will meet with thee: ^a it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And *as for* the perfume which thou shalt make, ^a ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD.

38 ^a Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

CHAPTER 31.

1 Bezaleel and Aholiab are called and made meet for the work of the tabernacle. 12 Of keeping the sabbath. 18 Moses receiveth the two tables.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

2 ^a See, I have called by name Bēz'-ā-lēel the ^a son of Ū'-rī, the son of Hūr, of the tribe of Jū'-dāh:

3 And I have ^a filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 29. 37.
^b ch. 35. 34.
^c ch. 29. 7, &c.
Lev. 8. 12, 30.
^d ch. 28. 3.
& 35. 10, 35.
& 36. 1.

^c ch. 36. 8.

^f ch. 37. 1.

^g ch. 37. 6.

^h Heb.
vessels.

ⁱ ch. 37. 10.

^j ch. 37. 17.

^k ver. 25, 37.

^l ch. 38. 1.

^m ver. 38.

ⁿ ch. 38. 8.

^o Gen. 17. 14.
ch. 12. 15.
Lev. 7. 20, 21.
^p ch. 39. 1, 41.
Num. 4. 5,
& 6, &c.

^q ch. 25. 6.

^r & 37. 29.

^s ch. 39. 25, 31.

^t & 37. 29.

^u ch. 30. 34.

^v & 37. 29.

^w ver. 25.

^x Heb.
salted.

^y ver. 12. 13.

^z Lev. 19. 3.
& 26. 2.
Ezek. 20. 12,
20.

^{aa} ch. 29. 42.

^{ab} Lev. 16. 2.

^{ac} ver. 32.

^{ad} ch. 29. 37.

^{ae} Lev. 2. 3.

^{af} ch. 20. 6.

^{ag} Deut. 6. 12.

^{ah} Ezek. 20. 12.

^{ai} ver. 32.

^{aj} ch. 35. 2.

^{ak} Num. 15. 35.

^{al} ver. 33.

^{am} ch. 20. 9.

^{an} Gen. 2. 2.

^{ao} ch. 16. 23.

^{ap} & 20. 10.

^{aq} holiness.

^{ar} ch. 35. 30.

^{as} & 36. 1.

^{at} 1 Chr. 2. 20.

^{au} ver. 13.

^{av} Ezek. 20. 12.

^{aw} 20.

^{ax} ch. 35. 31.

^{ay} 1 Kin. 7. 14.

^{az} Gen. 1. 31.

^{ba} & 2. 2.

^{bb} ch. 24. 12.

^{bc} & 32. 16, 16.

^{bd} & 34. 28, 28.

^{be} Deut. 6. 22.

^{bf} & 9. 10, 11.

^{bg} 2 Cor. 3. 3.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him ^b Ā-hō'-li-āb, the son of Ā-his'-ā-māch, of the tribe of Dān: and in the hearts of all that are ^a wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee;

7 ^a The tabernacle of the congregation, and ^a the ark of the testimony, and ^a the mercy seat that is thereupon, and all the ^a furniture of the tabernacle,

8 And ^a the table and his furniture, and ^a the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense,

9 And ^a the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and ^a the laver and his foot,

10 And ^a the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aa'-ron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

11 ^a And the anointing oil, and ^a sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Is'-ra-ël, saying, ^a Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the LORD that doth sanctify you.

14 ^a Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for ^b whosoever doeth *any* work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

15 ^a Six days may work be done; but in the ^a seventh is the sabbath of rest, ^a holy to the LORD: whosoever doeth *any* work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Is'-ra-ël shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant.

17 It is ^a a sign between me and the children of Is'-ra-ël for ever: for ^a in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Mō'-šēs, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sī'-nāi, ^a two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

CHAPTER 32.

1 The people curse Aaron to make a calf. 19 Moses breaketh the tables. 25 The idolaters slain. 30 Moses prayeth for the people.

AND when the people saw that A Mō'-śēs^b delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aā'-ron, and said unto him, 'Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for as for this Mō'-śēs, the man that brought us up out of the land of Ē-gŷpt, we wot not what is become of him.

2 And Aā'-ron said unto them, Break off the ^agolden earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aā'-ron.

4 ^k And he received them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These be thy gods, O Īs'-rā-ēl, which brought thee up out of the land of Ē-gŷpt.

5 And when Aā'-ron saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aā'-ron made ^mproclamation, and said, To morrow is a feast to the LORD.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the ⁿpeople sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 ^l And the LORD said unto Mō'-śēs, ^oGo, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Ē-gŷpt, ^phave corrupted themselves:

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which ^qI commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, ^rThese be thy gods, O Īs'-rā-ēl, which have brought thee up out of the land of Ē-gŷpt.

9 And the LORD said unto Mō'-śēs, ^sI have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people:

10 Now therefore ^tlet me alone, that ^umy wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and ^vI will make of thee a great nation.

11 ^wAnd Mō'-śēs besought ^xthe LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth

B.C. 1491.

^a Num 14.13.
^b Deut. 9. 28.
 & 32. 27.

^c ch. 24. 18.
^d Deut. 9. 9.

^e Acts 7. 40.
^f ver. 14.
^g ch. 13. 21.

^h Heb. 6. 13.

ⁱ Gen. 12. 7.
 & 13. 15.
 & 26. 4.
 & 28. 13.
^j Judg. 8. 24-27.

^k Sam. 24. 18.
 1 Chr. 21. 15.
 Ps. 106. 45.
 Jer. 18. 8.
 Joel 2. 13.

^l ch. 20. 23.
 Deut. 9. 16.
 Judg. 17. 3, 4.
 1 Sam. 12. 25.
 Neh. 9. 18.
 Ps. 106. 19.
 Is. 46. 6.
 Acts 7. 41.
 Rom. 1. 23.
^m Deut. 9. 15.

ⁿ ch. 31. 18.

^o Lev. 23. 2, 4.
 27.
 2 Kin. 10. 20.
 2 Chr. 30. 5.

^p 1 Cor. 10. 7.

^q ch. 33. 1.
 Deut. 9. 12.
 Dan. 9. 24.
 2 Heb. weakness.

^r Gen. 6. 11, 12.
 Deut. 4. 16.
 & 32. 5.
 Judg. 2. 19.
 Hos. 9. 9.

^s Deut. 9. 16.
^t ch. 20. 3, 4.
 Deut. 9. 16.
^u Deut. 9. 21.

^v 1 Kin. 12. 23.

^w ch. 33. 3, 5.
 & 34. 9.
 Deut. 9. 6.
 2 Chr. 30. 8.
 Is. 48. 4.

^x Acts 7. 51.
^y Gen. 20. 9.
 & 26. 10.

^z Deut. 9. 14.
 & ch. 22. 24.

^a Num. 14. 12.
 & ch. 15. 24.
^b Deut. 9. 18.
 28-29.
 Ps. 74. 1, 2.
 & 106. 23.

^c Heb. the face of the Lord.
^d ver. 1.

out of the land of Ē-gŷpt with great power, and with a mighty hand?

12 ^eWherefore should the Ē-gŷp-tiāns speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and ^frepent of this evil against thy people.

13 Remember Ā'-brā-hām, Ī'-śāac, and Īs'-rā-ēl, thy servants, to whom thou ^gswarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, ^hI will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever.

14 And the LORD ⁱrepented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

15 ^j And ^kMō'-śēs turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand: the tables were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written.

16 And the ^ltables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

17 And when Jōsh'-ū-ā heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Mō'-śēs, ^mThere is a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, ⁿIt is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for ^obeing overcome: but the noise of them that sing do I hear.

19 ^p And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that ^qhe saw the calf, and the dancing: and Mō'-śēs' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 ^r And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire, and ground it to powder, and strawed it upon the water, and made the children of Īs'-rā-ēl drink of it.

21 And Mō'-śēs said unto Aā'-ron, ^sWhat did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them?

22 And Aā'-ron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: ^tthou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, ^uMake us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Mō'-śēs, the man that

brought us up out of the land of E'-gypt, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there ^bcame out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Mō'-šēs saw that the people were ^cnaked; (for Aâ'-ron ^chad made them naked unto their shaine among ²their enemies:)

26 Then Mō'-šēs stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the LORD's side? *let him come unto me.* And all the sons of Lē'-vī gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and ^cslay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Lē'-vī did according to the word of Mō'-šēs: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 ^aFor Mō'-šēs had said, *'Consecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.*

30 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō'-šēs said unto the people, *'Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; ^a'peradventure I shall ^a'make an atonement for your sin.*

31 And Mō'-šēs ^areturned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have ^a'made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, ^bblot me, I pray thee, ^cout of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, *'Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.*

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee: ^cbehold, mine Angel shall go before thee: nevertheless ^ain the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people, because ^c'they made the calf, which Aâ'-ron made.

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 32. 7.

^b ver. 4.

^c ch. 33. 4, 5.

^d Gen. 12. 7.

^e ch. 32. 13.

^f 2 Chr. 28. 19.

^g Heb. those that rose up against them.

^h ch. 32. 34.

ⁱ Deut. 7. 22.

^j Josh. 24. 11.

^k ch. 3. 8.

^l ch. 32. 9.

^m 34. 9.

ⁿ Deut. 9. 6.

^o ch. 32. 10.

^p Num. 16. 21.

^q Num. 25. 5.

^r Deut. 33. 9.

^s Num. 14. 1.

^t Lev. 10. 6.

^u 2 Sam. 19. 24.

^v 1 Kin. 24. 27.

^w 2 Kin. 19. 1.

^x Is. 32. 11.

^y Ezek. 24. 17.

^z ver. 3.

^{aa} See Num.

^{ab} 16. 45, 46.

^{ac} or, *Moses said,*

^{ad} *Consecrate yourselves*

^{ae} *to day to the LORD,*

^{af} *because every man*

^{ag} *hath been against*

^{ah} *his son, and a-*

^{ai} *gainst his brother, &c.*

^{aj} Num. 25. 11-13.

^{ak} Deut. 13. 6, 11.

^{al} Prov. 21. 3.

^{am} Zech. 13. 3.

^{an} Mat. 10. 37.

^{ao} Heb. *Fill your hands.*

^{ap} Deut. 8. 2.

^{aq} Ps. 139. 23.

^{ar} 1 Sam. 12. 20, 22.

^{as} Luke 15. 18.

^{at} 2 Sam. 16. 12.

^{au} Amos 5. 15.

^{av} Num. 25. 13.

^{aw} ch. 29. 42, 43.

^{ax} Deut. 9. 18.

^{ay} Deut. 4. 29.

^{az} 2 Sam. 21. 1.

^{ba} ch. 20. 23.

^{bb} Ps. 69. 28.

^{bc} Rom. 9. 3.

^{bd} Ps. 139. 16.

^{be} Dan. 12. 1.

^{bf} Phil. 4. 3.

^{bg} Rev. 3. 5.

^{bh} & 13. 8.

^{bi} & 17. 8.

^{bj} & 20. 12, 15.

^{bk} & 22. 19.

^{bl} Num. 16. 27.

^{bm} Lev. 23. 30.

^{bn} Ezek. 4. 4.

^{bo} ch. 33. 9, 14.

^{bp} Amos 3. 14.

^{bq} ch. 25. 22.

^{br} & 31. 18.

^{bs} Ps. 99. 7.

^{bt} Acts 7. 41.

^{bu} ch. 4. 31.

CHAPTER 33.

1 The Lord refuseth to go with the people. 4 The people murmur. 9 The Lord talketh with Moses. 18 Moses desireth to see God's glory.

AND the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, *Depart, and go up hence, thou ^a'and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of E'-gypt, unto the land which I swore unto Ā'-brā'-hām, to Ī'-sāac, and to Jā'-cob, saying, ^d'Unto thy seed will I give it:*

² *And I will send an angel before thee; ^e'and I will drive out the Cā'-nā'-ān-ite, the Am'-ō-rite, and the Hit'-ite, and the Pē-riz'-zite, the Hi'-vite, and the Jēb'-ū-šite:*

³ *Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou art a ^a'stiffnecked people: lest ^a'I consume thee in the way.*

4 ¶ And when the people heard these evil tidings, ^a'they mourned: ^a'and no man did put on him his ornaments.

5 For the LORD had said unto Mō'-šēs, *Say unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^a'Ye are a stiffnecked people: I will come up ^a'into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may ^a'know what to do unto thee.*

6 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount Hōr'-ēb.

7 And Mō'-šēs took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, ^a'and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, ^a'that every one which ^a'sought the LORD went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which *was* without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Mō'-šēs went out unto the tabernacle, *that* all the people rose up, and stood every man ^a'at his tent door, and looked after Mō'-šēs, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

9 And it came to pass, as Mō'-šēs entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and *the LORD* ^a'talked with Mō'-šēs.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand *at* the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and ^a'worshipped, every man *in* his tent door.

11 And ^athe LORD spake unto Mō'sēs face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but ^ahis servant Jōsh'-'ū-ā, the son of Nūn, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Mō'sēs said unto the LORD, See, ^athou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, ^aI know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, ^aif I have found grace in thy sight, ^ashew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation is ^athy people.

14 And he said, "My presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee ^arest.

15 And he said unto him, ^aIf thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? ^ais it not in that thou goest with us? so ^ashall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that ^aare upon the face of the earth.

17 And the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, ^aI will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for ^athou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me ^athy glory.

19 And he said, ^aI will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; ^aand will be ^agracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for ^athere shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, ^athere is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee ^ain a cleft of the rock, and will ^acover thee with my hand while I pass by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall ^anot be seen.

CHAPTER 34.

1 The tables are renewed. 5 The name of the Lord proclaimed. 29 Moses' face shineth.

B.C. 1491.

^a Gen. 32. 30.
Num. 12. 8.
Deut. 34. 10.
^b ch. 32. 16,
19.
Deut. 10. 1.
^c ver. 28.
Deut. 10. 2, 4.
^d ch. 24. 13.

^e ch. 32. 34.
^f ch. 19. 20.
^g 24. 12.
^h ch. 19. 12,
13.
ⁱ Gen. 18. 19.
Ps. 1. 6.
Jer. 1. 5.
John 10. 14,
15.
^j 2 Tim. 2. 19.
^k ch. 34. 9.
^l Ps. 25. 4.
^m 27. 21.
ⁿ 86. 11.
^o 119. 33.

^p Deut. 9. 26.
Joel 2. 17.
^q ch. 13. 21.

^r Deut. 3. 20.
Josh. 23. 1.
Ps. 85. 11.
^s ch. 34. 9.
^t ch. 33. 19.
Num. 14. 17.

^u Num. 14. 18.
2 Chr. 30. 9.
Neh. 9. 17.
Ps. 86. 15.
^v 103. 8.
^w 111. 4.
^x 112. 4.
Job 2. 13.
^y Num. 14. 14.
^z ch. 34. 10.
^{aa} 2 Sam. 7. 23.
^{ab} Ps. 31. 19.
Rom. 2. 4.
^{ac} Ps. 57. 10.
^{ad} 108. 4.
^{ae} ch. 20. 6.
Deut. 5. 10.
^{af} Ps. 85. 15.
Jer. 32. 18.
Dan. 9. 4.
^{ag} Ps. 103. 3.
Dan. 9. 9.
Eph. 4. 32.
^{ah} 1 John 1. 9.

^{ai} Job 10. 14.
Mic. 6. 11.
Nab. 1. 3.
^{aj} James 5. 16.

^{ak} ver. 12.
^{al} 1 Tim. 6. 16.
^{am} ch. 34. 5-7.
Jer. 31. 14.
^{an} ch. 4. 31.
^{ao} Rom. 9. 15.
^{ap} Rom. 4. 4.
^{aq} ch. 33. 15,
16.

^{ar} ch. 33. 3.
^{as} Gen. 32. 30.
Deut. 5. 24.
Judg. 6. 22.
Is. 6. 5.
Rev. 1. 16.
^{at} Ps. 33. 12.
^{au} 94. 14.
Zech. 2. 12.
^{av} Deut. 5. 2.
^{aw} 2 Sam. 7. 23.
Ps. 78. 12.
^{ax} 147. 20.

^{ay} Is. 2. 21.
^{az} Ps. 145. 6.
Is. 64. 3.
^{ba} Ps. 91. 1, 4.
^{bb} Deut. 6. 3.
^{bc} ch. 33. 2.
^{bd} ver. 20.
John 1. 18.
^{be} ch. 23. 32.
Deut. 7. 2.
Judg. 2. 2.

AND the LORD said unto Mō'sēs, ^aHew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: ^aand I will write upon ^athese tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sī'-nāi, and present thyself there to me ^ain the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall ^acome up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Mō'sēs rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sī'-nāi, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and ^aproclaimed the name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD ^aGod, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in ^agoodness and ^atruth,

7 ^aKeeping mercy for thousands, ^aforgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and ^athat will by no means clear ^athe guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

8 And Mō'sēs made haste, and ^abowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, ^alet my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for ^ait is a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for ^athine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, ^aI make a covenant: before all thy people I will ^ado marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou ^aart shall see the work of the LORD: for it is ^aa terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 ^aObserve thou that which I command thee this day: behold, ^aI drive out before thee the Ām'-ō-rīte, and the Cā'-nā-ān-ite, and the Hīt'-tīte, and the Pē-rīz'-zīte, and the Hī'-vīte, and the Jēb'-ū-šīte.

12 ^aTake heed to thyself, lest thou

make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for ^a a snare in the midst of thee:

13 But ye shall ^c destroy their altars, break their ^d images, and ^e cut down their groves:

14 For thou shalt worship ^f no other god: for the LORD, whose ^g name is Jealous, is a ^h jealous God:

15 ⁱ Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they ^j go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and ^k one ^l call thee, and thou ^m eat of his sacrifice;

16 And thou take of ⁿ their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters ^o go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 ^p Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 ^q The feast of ^r unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month ^s Ā-bīb: for in the ^t month ^u Ā-bīb thou camest out from ^v Ē-gýpt.

19 ^w All that openeth the matrix is mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, *whether ox or sheep, that is male.*

20 But ^x the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a ^y lamb: and if thou redeem ^z him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me ^{aa} empty.

21 ^{ab} ^{ac} Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22 ^{ad} ^{ae} And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the ^{af} year's end.

23 ^{ag} ^{ah} Thrice in the year shall all your menchildren appear before the Lord God, the God of ^{ai} Īs-rā-ēl.

24 For I will ^{aj} cast out the nations before thee, and ^{ak} enlarge thy borders: ^{al} neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God thrice in the year.

25 ^{am} Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; ^{an} neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning.

26 ^{ao} The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house

B.C. 1491.

^a Deut. 14. 21.

^b ch. 23. 33.

^c ch. 23. 24.

^d Deut. 12. 3.

^e Judg. 2. 2.

^f Heb. statues.

^g Deut. 7. 5.

^h 2 Kin. 18. 4.

ⁱ Deut. 4. 13.

^j 31. 9.

^k ch. 20. 8, 5.

^l So Is. 9. 6.

^m & 57. 16.

ⁿ ch. 20. 5.

^o ch. 24. 18.

^p Deut. 9. 9.

^q 18.

^r ver. 12.

^s Deut. 31. 16.

^t Judg. 2. 17.

^u Jer. 3. 9.

^v Ezek. 6. 9.

^w ver. 1.

^x ch. 31. 18.

^y Deut. 4. 13.

^z & 10. 2, 4.

^{aa} Num. 25. 2.

^{ab} 1 Cor. 10. 27.

^{ac} Ps. 106. 28.

^{ad} 1 Cor. 8. 4.

^{ae} 7, 10.

^{af} Heb. words.

^{ag} Deut. 7. 3.

^{ah} 1 Kin. 11. 2.

^{ai} Ezra 9. 2.

^{aj} Neh. 13. 25.

^{ak} Num. 25. 1.

^{al} ch. 32. 15.

^{am} ch. 32. 8.

^{an} Lev. 19. 4.

^{ao} Mat. 17. 2.

^{ap} 2 Cor. 3. 7.

^{aq} 13.

^{ar} ch. 23. 15.

^{as} ch. 13. 4.

^{at} ch. 13. 2, 12.

^{au} & 22. 20.

^{av} Ezek. 44. 80.

^{aw} Luke 2. 23.

^{ax} ch. 24. 3.

^{ay} ch. 13. 13.

^{az} or, *kid*.

^a 2 Cor. 3. 13.

^b ch. 23. 15.

^c ch. 20. 9.

^d & 23. 12.

^e Luke 13. 14.

^f 2 Cor. 3. 16.

^g ch. 23. 16.

^h Deut. 16. 10.

ⁱ 13.

^j Heb. revolution of the year.

^k ch. 23. 14.

^l 17.

^m ch. 33. 2.

ⁿ Lev. 18. 24.

^o Deut. 7. 1.

^p Ps. 78. 55.

^q & 80. 8.

^r Deut. 12. 20.

^s & 19. 8.

^t Gen. 35. 5.

^u Prov. 16. 7.

^v Acts 18. 10.

^w ch. 23. 18.

^x ch. 34. 32.

^y ch. 12. 10.

^z ch. 20. 9.

^{aa} & 31. 14, 15.

^{ab} Lev. 23. 3.

^{ac} Num. 15. 32.

^{ad} Deut. 5. 12.

^{ae} Luke 13. 14.

^{af} Deut. 26. 2.

^{ag} Heb. holiness.

of the LORD thy God. ^a Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

27 And the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, Write thou ^b these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with ^c Īs-rā-ēl.

28 ^d And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And ^e he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten ^f commandments.

29 ^g And it came to pass, when Mō'-šēs came down from mount Si'-nāi with the ^h two tables of testimony in Mō'-šēs' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Mō'-šēs wist not that ⁱ the skin of his face shone while he talked with him.

30 And when Aā'-ron and all the children of ^j Īs-rā-ēl saw Mō'-šēs, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Mō'-šēs called unto them; and Aā'-ron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Mō'-šēs talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of ^k Īs-rā-ēl came nigh: ^l and he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Si'-nāi.

33 And ^m till Mō'-šēs had done speaking with them, he put ⁿ a vail on his face.

34 But ^o when Mō'-šēs went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of ^p Īs-rā-ēl *that which* he was commanded.

35 And the children of ^q Īs-rā-ēl saw the face of Mō'-šēs, that the skin of Mō'-šēs' face shone: and Mō'-šēs put the vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

CHAPTER 35.

1 *The sabbath.* 4 *The free gifts for the tabernacle.*

30 Bezaleel and Aholiab called to the work.

AND Mō'-šēs gathered all the congregation of the children of ^a Īs-rā-ēl together, and said unto them, ^b These are the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ^c ye should do them.

2 ^d Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you ^e an holy day, a sabbath of rest

to the LORD: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death.

3 ^b Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 ¶ And Mō'-šēs spake unto all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, 'This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,

5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: 'whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, and brass,

6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shit-tim wood,

8 And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,

9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ē-phōd, and for the breastplate.

10 And every wise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

11 'The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets,

12 'The ark, and the staves thereof, with the mercy seat, and the vail of the covering,

13 The table, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the shewbread,

14 'The candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light,

15 'And the incense altar, and his staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle,

16 'The altar of burnt offering, with his brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

17 'The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords,

19 'The cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy garments for Aā'-ron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl departed from the presence of Mō'-šēs.

B.C. 1491.

^a ver. 5, 22,
33, 29,
ch. 25. 2
& 35. 2
1 Chr. 28. 2, 9,
& 29. 9,
Ezra 7. 27,
2 Cor. 8. 12,
& 9. 7.

^b ch. 16. 23.
^c ch. 25. 1, 2

^d ch. 25. 2

^e 1 Chr. 28. 8

^f ch. 25. 6

^g ch. 31. 6

^h ch. 25. 3.
& 31. 6
& 35. 1
2 Kin. 23. 7,
Prov. 31. 19,
22, 24,
ⁱ ch. 26. 1, 2,
& c.

^j ch. 25. 10,
& c.

^k 1 Chr. 29. 6,
Ezra 2. 68,
ch. 25. 23.

^l ch. 25. 30,
Lev. 24. 5, 6,
^m ch. 25. 31,
& c.
ⁿ ch. 30. 23.

^o ch. 30. 1

^p ch. 30. 23.
^q ver. 21.
^r 1 Chr. 29. 9,
^s ch. 30. 34.

^t ch. 27. 1

^u ch. 27. 9,
^v ch. 31. 2,
& c.

^w ch. 31. 10,
& 39. 1, 41,
Num. 4. 5, 6,
& c.

21 And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the LORD's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, and brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered offered an offering of gold unto the LORD.

23 And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought them.

24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every man, with whom was found shit-tim wood for any work of the service, brought it.

25 And all the women that were wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' hair.

27 And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ē-phōd, and for the breastplate;

28 And spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

29 The children of Īs'-rā-ēl brought a willing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Mō'-šēs.

30 ¶ And Mō'-šēs said unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, See, the LORD hath called by name Bēz'-ā-lēel the son of Ū'-rī, the son of Hūr, of the tribe of Jū'-dāh;

31 And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;

32 And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, *both* he, and 'Ā-hō'-lī-āb, the son of Ā-his'-ā-māch, of the tribe of Dān.

35 Them hath he ^b filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, *even* of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

CHAPTER 36.

¹ The offerings delivered to the workmen. ⁵ The liberality of the people restrained. ⁸ The curtains. ¹⁹ The covering. ⁸⁵ The veil, ³⁷ and hanging for the door.

THEN wrought Bēz'-ā-lēel and Ā-hō'-lī-āb, and every ^d wise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the 'sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Mō'-šēs called Bēz'-ā-lēel and Ā-hō'-lī-āb, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, *even* every one ^e whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it:

3 And they received of Mō'-šēs all the offering, which the children of Is'-rā-ēl ^a had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it *withal*. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning.

4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made;

5 ¶ And they spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying, 'The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make.

6 And Mō'-šēs gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 ¶ And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 31. 6.

^b ver. 31.
ch. 31. 3, 6.
1 Km. 7. 14.
2 Chr. 2. 14.
Is. 28. 6.

^c ch. 26. 5.

^d ch. 28. 3.
& 31. 6.
& 35. 10, 35.

^e ch. 25. 8.
^f ch. 26. 7.

^g ch. 35. 21.
26.
1 Chr. 29. 5.

^h ch. 35. 27.

ⁱ ch. 26. 14.

^k 2 Cor. 8. 2, 3.

^l ch. 26. 15.

purple, and scarlet: *with* chēr'-ū-bīms of cunning work made he them.

9 The length of one curtain *was* twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains *were* all of one size.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and *the other* five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 ^a Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which *was* in the coupling of the second: the loops held one *curtain* to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain *was* thirty cubits, and four cubits *was* the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains *were* of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

18 And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

19 'And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above *that*.

20 ¶ And he made boards for the tabernacle of shīt'-tīm wood, standing up.

21 The length of a board *was* ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:

24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two

sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, *which is toward the north corner*, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

29 And they were ²coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets *were* sixteen sockets of silver, ³under every board two sockets.

31 ¶ And he made ⁴bars of shit'-tīm wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made ⁵a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: *with* chēr'-ū-bīms made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shit'-tīm wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks *were* of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an ⁶hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, ⁷of needlework;

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets *were* of brass.

CHAPTER 37.

1 The ark. 6 The mercy seat with cherubims. 10 The table and vessels. 17 The candlestick, &c. 25 The altar of incense. 29 The anointing oil and sweet incense.

AND Bēz'-ā-lēel made ⁸the ark of shit'-tīm wood: two cubits and a

B.C. 1491.

² Heb. *twinned.*
³ ch. 25. 17.

³ Heb. *two sockets, two sockets under one board.*
⁴ ch. 25. 26.
⁵ or, *out of, &c.*
⁶ or, *out of, &c.*

⁴ ch. 25. 23.

⁵ ch. 26. 31.

⁶ ch. 26. 36.

⁶ Heb. *the work of a needle-worker, or, embroiderer.*

⁷ ch. 25. 29.

⁸ ch. 25. 10.

⁷ or, *to pour out withal.*
⁸ ch. 25. 31.

half *was* the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, *to be set* by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shit'-tīm wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

6 ¶ And he made the ⁹mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half *was* the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two chēr'-ū-bīms of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;

8 One chēr'-ūb ¹⁰on the end on this side, and another chēr'-ūb ¹¹on the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the chēr'-ū-bīms on the two ends thereof.

9 And the chēr'-ū-bīms spread out *their* wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; *even* to the mercy seatward were the faces of the chēr'-ū-bīms.

10 ¶ And he made ¹²the table of shit'-tīm wood: two cubits *was* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that *were* in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shit'-tīm wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which *were* upon the table, his ¹³dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers ¹⁴to cover withal, of pure gold.

17 ¶ And he made the ¹⁵candle-

stick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same:

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of pure gold.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ And he made the incense altar of shít-tim wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves of shít-tim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 ¶ And he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

CHAPTER 38.

1 The altar of burnt offering. 8 The brasen laver.
9 The court. 21 The sum of the people's offerings.

B.C. 1401.

ch. 27. 1.

b ch. 30. 18.

2 or, brasen glasses.

3 Heb. assembling by troops, as 1 Sam. 2.

22.
c ch. 30. 1.
d ch. 27. 9.

c ch. 30. 23.
34.

AND he made the altar of burnt offering of shít-tim wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves of shít-tim wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

9 ¶ And he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver.

11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, were hangings of fifteen cubits;

their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their chapiters of silver; and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was needlework, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets of silver.

20 And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of brass.

21 ¶ This is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Mō'-sēs, for the service of the Lē'-vites, by the hand of Īth'-ā-mār, son to Aā'-ron the priest.

22 And Bēz'-ā-lēel the son of Ū'-rī, the son of Hūr, of the tribe of Jū'-dāh, made all that the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

23 And with him was Ā-hō'-lī-āb, son of Ā-hīs'-ā-māch, of the tribe of Dān, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shē'-kēls, after the shē'-kēl of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation was an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shē'-kēls, after the shē'-kēl of the sanctuary:

26 ¶ A bē'-kāh for every man, that is, half a shē'-kēl, after the shē'-kēl of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hun-

B.C. 1491.

a ch. 26. 19, 21, 25, 32.

b ch. 27. 19.

c Num. 1. 50, 53. & 9. 15. & 10. 11. & 17. 7, 8. & 18. 2. 2 Chr. 24. 6. Acts 7. 44. d ch. 35. 23. e Num. 4. 28, 33. f ch. 31. 10. & 35. 19. g ch. 31. 2, 6. h ch. 28. 4. i ch. 28. 6.

k ch. 30. 13, 24. Lev. 5. 15. & 27. 3, 25. Num. 3. 47. & 18. 16.

l ch. 28. 9.

m ch. 30. 13, 15. 2 Heb. a poll.

n ch. 28. 12.

o Num. 1. 46.

dred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vail; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shē'-kēls he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shē'-kēls.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

CHAPTER 39.

1 The cloths of service and holy garments. 2 The ephod. 3 The breastplate. 27 The coats, mitre, &c. 32 All viewed and approved by Moses.

AND of the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, and made the holy garments for Aā'-ron; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

2 And he made the ē'-phōd of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, with cunning work.

4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple it together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the curious girdle of his ē'-phōd, that was upon it, was of the same, according to the work thereof; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

6 ¶ And they wrought onyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ē'-phōd, that they should be stones for a memorial to the children of Īs'-rā-ēl; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

8 ¶ And he made the breastplate of cunning work, like the work of the ē-phōd; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, *being* doubled.

10 And they set in it four rows of stones: *the first row* was a ²sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: *this was* the first row.

11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

12 And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: *they were* inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

14 And the stones *were* according to the names of the children of Īś-rā-ēl, twelve, according to their names, *like* the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ē-phōd, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put *them* on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which *was* on the side of the ē-phōd inward.

20 And they made two *other* golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ē-phōd underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ē-phōd.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ē-phōd with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ē-phōd, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ē-phōd; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 28. 15.^b ch. 28. 31.^c ch. 28. 17.

&c.

² or, *ruby*.^d ch. 28. 33.^e ch. 28. 39, 40.^f ch. 28. 4, 39.

Ezek. 44. 18.

^g ch. 28. 42.^h ch. 28. 39.ⁱ ch. 28. 36, 37.^k ver. 42, 43.

ch. 25. 40.

22 ¶ And he made the robe of the ē-phōd of woven work, all of blue.

23 And *there was* an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, *with* a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, *and* twined linen.

25 And they made ⁴bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates;

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister in; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

27 ¶ And they made coats of fine linen of woven work for Aā'-ron, and for his sons,

28 ¹And a mitre of fine linen, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and ²linen breeches of fine twined linen,

29 ³And a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needlework; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

30 ¶ And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, *like* to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten *it* on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Īś-rā-ēl did ⁴according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the tabernacle unto Mō'-sēs, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the vail of the covering,

35 The ark of the testimony, and the stav^s thereof, and the mercy seat,

36 The table, and all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread,

37 The pure candlestick, *with* the lamps thereof, *even* with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light,

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and ²the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door.

39 The brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aa'-ron the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office.

42 According to all that the LORD commanded Mo'-sēs, so the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ¹made all the work.

43 And Mo'-sēs did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Mo'-sēs ²blessed them.

CHAPTER 40.

¹ The tabernacle is commanded to be reared, 9 and anointed. 13 Aaron and his sons to be sanctified. 34 A cloud covereth the tabernacle.

AND the LORD spake unto Mo'-sēs, saying,

2 On the first day of the ³first month shalt thou set up ⁴the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

3 And ⁵thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the vail.

4 And ⁶thou shalt bring in the table, and ⁷set in order ⁸the things that are to be set in order upon it; ⁹and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 ¹⁰And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And ¹¹thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

9 And thou shalt take the anointing

B. C. 1491.

^a ch. 30. 26.
² Heb. the incense of sweet spices.

^b ch. 29. 36, 37.

³ Heb. holiness of holinesses.
^c Lev. 8. 1-13.

^d ch. 28. 41.

^e ch. 35. 10.

^f Num. 25. 13.

^g Lev. 9. 22, 23.
Num. 6. 23.
Josh. 22. 6.
2 Sam. 6. 18.
1 Kin. 8. 14.
2 Chr. 30. 27.

^h ch. 12. 2. & 13. 4.
ⁱ ver. 17.
^j & ch. 26. 1, 30.

^k ver. 1. Num. 7. 1.
^l ver. 21. ch. 26. 33. Num. 4. 5.

^m ver. 22. ch. 26. 35.
ⁿ ver. 23. ch. 25. 30.
Lev. 24. 5, 6.

^o Heb. the order thereof.
^p ver. 24, 25.
^q ver. 26.
^r ch. 25. 16.

^s ch. 26. 33. & 35. 12.

^t ver. 30. ch. 30. 18.
^u ch. 26. 35.

^v ver. 4.

oil, and ¹²anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and ¹³it shall be an altar ¹⁴most holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12 ¹⁵And thou shalt bring Aa'-ron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aa'-ron the holy garments, ¹⁶and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be ¹⁷an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Mo'-sēs: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, ¹⁸that the tabernacle was reared up.

18 And Mo'-sēs reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Mo'-sēs.

20 ¶ And he took and put ¹⁹the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark:

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and ²⁰set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Mo'-sēs.

22 ¶ And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail.

23 ²¹And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Mo'-sēs.

24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And he lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Mō'-šēs.

26 ¶ And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vail:

27 And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Mō'-šēs.

28 ¶ And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

29 And he put the altar of burnt offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt offering and the meat offering; as the LORD commanded Mō'-šēs.

30 ¶ And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash withal.

31 And Mō'-šēs and Aâ'-ron and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat:

32 When they went into the tent of

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 26. 35.

^b ch. 30. 19, 20.

^c ver. 4.

^d ch. 25. 37.

^e ver. 8.

^f ch. 27. 9, 16.

^g ver. 5.

^h ch. 5. 6.

ⁱ ch. 29. 43.

^j Lev. 16. 2.

^k Num. 9. 15.

^l 1 Kin. 8. 10,

^m 11.

ⁿ 2 Chr. 5. 13,

^o & 7. 2.

^p Is. 6. 4.

^q Hag. 2. 7, 9.

^r Rev. 15. 8.

^s ch. 30. 7.

^t Lev. 16. 2.

^u 1 Kin. 8. 11.

^v 2 Chr. 5. 14.

^w ver. 5.

^x ch. 26. 36.

^y ver. 6.

^z Num. 9. 17,

^{aa} & 10. 11.

^{ab} Neh. 9. 19.

^{ac} ch. 28. 38,

^{ad} &c.

^{ae} Heb. journeyed.

^{af} ver. 7.

^{ag} ch. 30. 18.

^{ah} Num. 9. 19-

^{ai} 22.

^{aj} ch. 13. 21.

^{ak} Num. 9. 15.

the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; ^a as the LORD commanded Mō'-šēs.

33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Mō'-šēs finished the work.

34 ¶ Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

35 And Mō'-šēs ^b was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of İs'-rā-ël ^c went onward in all their journeys:

37 But ^d if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

38 For ^e the cloud of the LORD was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of İs'-rā-ël, throughout all their journeys.

THE THIRD BOOK OF Mō'-šēs, CALLED LĒ-VĪT'-İ-CŪS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The burnt offerings. ³ Of the herd, 10 of the flocks, 14 of the fowls.

AND the LORD ^b called unto Mō'-šēs, and spake unto him ^c out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs'-rā-ël, and say unto them, ^d If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, *even* of the herd, and of the flock.

3 If his offering *be* a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male ^e without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.

4 And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be ^f accepted for him ^g to make atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the ^h bullock before the LORD: ⁱ and the priests,

B.C. 1490.

^a Heb. 12. 24.

^b 1 Pet. 1. 2.

^c Ex. 19. 3.

^d Ex. 40. 34.

^e Num. 12. 4.

^f Gen. 22. 9.

^g ch. 22. 18,

^h 19.

ⁱ Ex. 12. 5.

^j Mal. 1. 14.

^k Eph. 5. 27.

^l Heb. 8. 14.

^m 1 Pet. 1. 19.

ⁿ Gen. 8. 21.

^o Ezek. 20. 23,

^p 41.

^q 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^r Eph. 5. 2.

^s Phil. 4. 18.

^t A. Ex. 29. 10,

^u 15, 18.

^v ch. 22. 21,

^w 27.

^x Is. 56. 7.

^y Rom. 12. 1.

^z Phil. 4. 18.

^{aa} ch. 9. 7.

^{ab} Num. 15. 25.

^{ac} Rom. 5. 11.

^{ad} ver. 3.

^{ae} Mic. 6. 6.

^{af} ver. 5.

^{ag} 2 Chr. 25.

^{ah} Heb. 10. 11.

Aâ'-ron's sons, shall bring the blood, ^a and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that *is* by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aâ'-ron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and ^b lay the wood in order upon the fire:

8 And the priests, Aâ'-ron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar:

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, *to be* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a ^c sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offering *be* of the flocks, *namely*, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male ^d without blemish.

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the

LORD: and the priests, Aa'-ron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring *it* all, and burn *it* upon the altar: *it is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *be* of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of ¹turtledoves, or of young pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring *it* unto the altar, and ²wring off his head, and burn *it* on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar:

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with ³his feathers, and cast *it* ⁴beside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes:

17 And he shall cleave *it* with the wings thereof, *but* ⁵shall not divide *it* asunder: and the priest shall burn *it* upon the altar, upon the wood that *is* upon the fire: *'it is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 2.

1 The meat offering of flour with oil and incense.
12 The oblation of firstfruits, &c.

AND when any will offer ¹a meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon:

2 And he shall bring *it* to Aa'-ron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn ²the memorial of *it* upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD:

3 And ³'the remnant of the meat offering shall be Aa'-ron's and his sons': ⁴'*it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, *it shall be* unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers ⁵anointed with oil.

B.C. 1490.

² or, on a flat plate, or, slice.

³ ch. 5. 7.

⁴ & 12. 8.

⁵ Luke 2. 24.

⁶ Ex. 29. 18.

⁷ or, pinch

off the

head with

the nail.

⁸ ver. 3.

⁹ or, the

flth

thereof.

¹⁰ ch. 6. 10.

¹¹ ch. 6. 17.

¹² See

Mat. 16. 12.

Mark 8. 15.

Luke 12. 1.

1 Cor. 5. 8.

Gal. 5. 9.

¹³ Gen. 18. 10.

¹⁴ Ex. 22. 29.

ch. 23. 10, 11.

¹⁵ ver. 9, 13.

¹⁶ Heb.

ascend.

¹⁷ Mark 9. 49.

Col. 4. 6.

¹⁸ Num. 18. 19.

¹⁹ ch. 6. 14.

²⁰ & 9. 17.

²¹ Num. 15. 4.

²² Ezek. 43. 24.

²³ ch. 23. 10, 14.

²⁴ 2 Kin. 4. 42.

²⁵ ver. 1.

²⁶ ver. 9.

ch. 5. 12.

& 6. 15.

& 24. 7.

Is. 66. 3.

Acts 10. 4.

²⁷ ver. 2.

ch. 7. 9.

& 10. 12, 13.

²⁸ Ex. 29. 37.

Num. 18. 9.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken ¹in a pan, *it shall be* of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part *it* in pieces. and pour oil thereon: *it is* a meat offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in the fryingpan, *it shall be* made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when *it is* presented unto the priest, he shall bring *it* unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meat offering ²a memorial thereof, and shall burn *it* upon the altar: *it is* an ³offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 And ⁴that which is left of the meat offering shall be Aa'-ron's and his sons': *it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

11 No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with ⁵leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ ⁶As for the oblation of the firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not ⁷be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour.

13 And every oblation of thy meat offering ⁸shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer ⁹the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: ¹⁰with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, ¹¹thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ears of corn dried by the fire, *even* corn beaten out of ¹²full ears.

15 And ¹³thou shalt put oil upon *it*, and lay frankincense thereon: *it is* a meat offering.

16 And the priest shall burn ¹⁴the memorial of *it*, *part* of the beaten corn thereof, and *part* of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The peace offering of the herd, 6 of the flock, 7 either a lamb, 12 or a goat.

AND if his oblation be a ¹sacrifice of peace offering, if he offer *it*

² ch. 7. 11, 29.

& 22. 21.

³ Ex. 29. 2.

of the herd; whether *it be* a male or female, he shall offer it ^a without blemish before the LORD.

2 And ^b he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aâ'-ron's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; ^c the ² fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the ³ caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

5 And Aâ'-ron's sons ^d shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which *is* upon the wood that *is* on the fire: *it is* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the LORD *be* of the flock; male or female, ^e he shall offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aâ'-ron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, *and* the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: *it is* ^f the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering *be* a goat, then ^g he shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 1. 3.^b Ex. 29. 10.
ch. 1. 4, 5.^c Ex. 29. 13,
22.
ch. 4. 8, 9.
² or, *suet*.³ or, *midriff*
over the
liver, and
over the
kidneys.^d ch. 7. 23, 25.
1 Sam. 2. 15.
2 Chr. 7. 7.^e ch. 6. 18.
& 7. 36
& 17. 7.
& 23. 14.^f Ex. 29. 13.
ch. 6. 12.^g ver. 16.
compare
with
Deut. 32. 14.
Neh. 8. 10.^h Gen. 9. 4.
ch. 7. 23, 26.
& 17. 10, 14.
Deut. 12. 16.
1 Sam. 14. 33.
Ezek. 44. 7,
15.ⁱ ver. 1. &c.
^k ch. 5. 15, 17.
Num. 15. 22,
&c.
1 Sam. 14. 27.
Ps. 19. 12.
^l ch. 8. 12.^m ch. 9. 2.ⁿ ch. 1. 3, 4.^o ch. 16. 14.
Num. 18. 4.^p See
ch. 21. 6, 8,
17, 21, 22.
& 22. 26.
Ezek. 44. 7.
Mal. 1. 7, 12.^q ch. 8. 15.
& 9. 9.
& 16. 18.
^r ver. 1, 7, &c.^s ch. 5. 9.

the sons of Aâ'-ron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: ^t all the fat *is* the LORD'S.

17 *It shall be* a ^u perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither ^v fat nor ^w blood.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The sin offering of ignorance, 3 for the priest, 13 the congregation, 22 the ruler, 27 the people.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, ^x saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, ^y If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

3 ^z If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, ^{aa} a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering.

4 And he shall bring the bullock ^{ab} unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

5 And the priest that is anointed ^{ac} shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation:

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before the vail of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall ^{ad} put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour ^{ae} all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering,

which *is* at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away,

10 ^aAs it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering.

11 ^aAnd the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth ^awithout the camp unto a clean place, ^bwhere the ashes are poured out, and ^cburn him on the wood with fire: ^cwhere the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And ^kif the whole congregation of *Īs-rā-ēl* sin through ignorance, ^mand the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which should not be done, and are guilty;

14 When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the elders of the congregation ^ashall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

16 ^aAnd the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:

17 And the priest shall dip his finger *in some* of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, *even* before the veil.

18 And he shall put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar which *is* before the LORD, that *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which *is* at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

B.C. 1490.

^a ver. 3.

^b Num. 15. 25.
^c Dan. 9. 24.
 Rom. 5. 11.
 Heb. 2. 17.
 & 10. 10-12.
 1 John 1. 7.
 & 2. 2.

^c ch. 3. 3-5.^d ver. 2, 13.

^e Ex. 29. 14.
 Num. 19. 5.
^f ver. 14.

^g Heb.
*to without
 the camp.*
^h ver. 4, &c.
ⁱ ch. 6. 11.
^j Heb. 13. 11.
^k Heb.
*at the pour-
 ing out of
 the ashes.*

^l Num. 15. 24.
 Josh. 7. 11.
^m ver. 30.
ⁿ ch. 5. 2-4, 17.

^a ch. 3. 5.

^b ver. 20.
 Num. 15. 28.

^c ver. 2.
 Num. 15. 27.
^d Heb.
any soul.
^e Heb.
*people of
 the land.*
^f ch. 1. 4.

^g ver. 5.
 Heb. 9. 12-14.
^h ver. 23.

ⁱ ver. 4, 24.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn *it* upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did ^awith the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: ^band the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: *it is* a sin offering for the congregation.

22 ¶ When a ruler hath sinned, and ^ddone *somewhat* through ignorance *against* any of the commandments of the LORD his God *concerning things* which should not be done, and is guilty;

23 Or ^eif his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish:

24 And ^fhe shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: *it is* a sin offering.

25 ^aAnd the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as ^athe fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: ^aand the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

27 ¶ And ^aif ^aany one of the ^acommon people sin through ignorance, while he doeth *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and be guilty;

28 Or ^aif his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

29 ^aAnd he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And ^ahe shall take away all the fat thereof, ^aas the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn *it* upon the altar for a ^dsweet savour unto the LORD; ^aand the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, ^fhe shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar:

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, ^aaccording to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: ^mand the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *He that sinneth in concealing his knowledge,* 2 *in touching an unclean thing,* 3 *or in making an oath.* 6 *His trespass offering, 14 for sacrilege, &c.*

AND if a soul sin, ^rand hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known *of it*; if he do not utter *it*, then he shall ^rbear his iniquity.

2 Or ^rif a soul touch any unclean thing, whether *it* be a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and *if* it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and ^rguilty.

3 Or if he touch ^rthe uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness *it* be that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth *of it*, then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips ^bto do evil, or ^ato do good, whatsoever *it* be that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth *of it*, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these *things*, that he

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 3. 14.
^b ch. 16. 21.
^c 26. 40.
Num. 5. 7.
Ezra 10. 11, 12.
^d ch. 3. 3.
^e Ex. 29. 18.
^f ch. 1. 9.
^g ver. 26.

^f ver. 28.
^g ch. 12. 8.
^h 14. 21.
ⁱ Heb. *his hand can not reach to the sufficiency of a lamb.*
^j ch. 1. 14.

^k ch. 1. 15.

^k ch. 4. 7, 18, 30, 34.

^l ch. 3. 5.

^m ver. 26, 31.

ⁿ or ordinance.
^o ch. 1. 14.
^p ch. 4. 26.

^q 1 Kin. 8. 31.
Mat. 26. 63.

^r Num. 5. 15.

^s ver. 17.
^t ch. 7. 18.
^u 17. 16.
^v 19. 8.
^w 20. 17.
Num. 9. 13.
^x ch. 11. 24, 28, 31, 39.
Num. 19. 19.
11, 13, 16.
^y ch. 2. 2.
^z ch. 4. 36.
^{aa} ver. 17.

^{ab} ch. 12, & 13, & 15.
^{ac} ch. 4. 26.

^{ad} ch. 2. 3.

^{ae} See 1 Sam. 25. 22.
Acts 23. 12.
^{af} See Mark 6. 23.
^{ag} ch. 22. 14.

^{ah} Ezra 10. 19.

shall ^bconfess that he hath sinned in that *thing*:

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin.

7 And ^rif ^rhe be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two ^aturtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering.

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer *that* which is for the sin offering first, and ^awring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide *it* asunder:

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side ^aof the altar; and ^bthe rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: *it is* a sin offering.

10 And he shall offer the second ^afor a burnt offering, according to the ^amanner: ^aand the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.

11 ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ^aē-phāh of fine flour for a sin offering; ^rhe shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put *any* frankincense thereon: *for it is* a sin offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, ^aeven a memorial thereof, and burn *it* on the altar, ^aaccording to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: *it is* a sin offering.

13 ^aAnd the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and ^athe remnant shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.

14 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

15 ^a¶ If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then ^ahe shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shē'-

kōis of silver, after ^athe shē'-kēl of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering :

16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and ^ashall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: ^dand the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

17 ¶ And if a ^asoul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD; ^fthough he wist it not, yet is he ^gguilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

18 ^aAnd he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: ^band the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist it not, and it shall be forgiven him.

19 It is a trespass offering: ^ahe hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The trespass offering for sins done wittingly. 8 Law of the burnt offering, 14 and of the meat offering. 19 The offering at the consecration of a priest. 24 Law of the sin offering.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

2 If a soul sin, and ^acommit a trespass against the LORD, and ^alie unto his neighbour in that ^awhich was delivered him to keep, or in ^afellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath ^adeceived his neighbour;

3 Or ^ahave found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and ^asweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein :

4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even ^arestore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, ^ain the day of his trespass offering.

6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, ^aa ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest :

B.C. 1490.

^a Ex. 30. 13. ch. 27. 25. ^b ch. 4. 26.

^c ch. 6. 5. & 22. 14. & 27. 13, 15, 27, 31. Num. 5. 7. ^d ch. 4. 26.

^e ch. 4. 2. ^f or, for the burning.

^g ver. 15. ch. 4. 2, 13, 22, 27. Ps. 19. 12. Luke 12. 48.

^h ver. 1, 2. ⁱ Ex. 28. 39-41, 43. ch. 16. 4. Ezek. 41. 17, 18.

^j ver. 15. ^k ver. 16. ^l ch. 1. 16. ^m Ezek. 44. 19.

ⁿ Ezra 10. 2.

^o ch. 4. 12.

^p ch. 3. 3, 9, 14.

^q Num. 5. 6. ^r ch. 19. 11. ^s Acts 9. 4.

^t Col. 3. 9. ^u Ex. 22. 7, 10. ^v ch. 2. 1.

^w Num. 15. 4. ^x or, in dealing.

^y Heb. putting of the hand.

^z Prov. 24. 28. & 26. 18.

^{aa} Deut. 22. 1-3.

^{ab} Ex. 22. 11. ch. 19. 12. Jer. 7. 9.

^{ac} Zech. 6. 4. ^{ad} ch. 2. 2, 9. ^{ae} ch. 2. 3.

^{af} Ezek. 44. 29. ^{ag} ver. 26.

^{ah} ch. 10. 12, 13. Num. 18. 10.

^{ai} ch. 5. 16. Num. 5. 7.

^{aj} 2 Sam. 12. 6. Luke 19. 8.

^{ak} ch. 2. 11. ^{al} Num. 18. 9, 10.

^{am} or, in the day of his being found guilty.

^{an} Heb. in the day of his trespass.

^{ao} ver. 25. Ex. 29. 37. ch. 2. 3. & 7. 1.

^{ap} ch. 5. 15. ^{aq} ver. 29. Num. 18. 10. ^{ar} ch. 3. 17.

7 ^bAnd the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

9 Command Aā'-ron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt offering: It is the burnt offering, ²because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

10 ^bAnd the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them ^cbeside the altar.

11 And ^ahe shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp ^aunto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon ^athe fat of the peace offerings.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

14 ¶ And this is the law of the meat offering: the sons of Aā'-ron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meat offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour, even the ^amemorial of it, unto the LORD.

16 And ^athe remainder thereof shall Aā'-ron and his sons eat: ^bwith unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

17 ^dIt shall not be baked with leaven. ^aI have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; ^fit is most holy, as is the sin offering, and as the trespass offering.

18 ^aAll the males among the children of Aā'-ron shall eat of it. ^aIt shall be a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the

LORD made by fire: ^aevery one that toucheth them shall be holy.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

20 ^cThis is the offering of Aâ'-ron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ^eô'-phāh of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baked, thou shalt bring it in: and the baked pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

22 And the priest of his sons ^fthat is anointed in his stead shall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the LORD; ^ait shall be wholly burnt.

23 For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

24 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

25 Speak unto Aâ'-ron and to his sons, saying, ⁱThis is the law of the sin offering: ^mIn the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: ^oit is most holy.

26 ^pThe priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: ^vin the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 ^rWhatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden ^sshall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.

29 ^tAll the males among the priests shall eat thereof: ^vit is most holy.

30 ^uAnd no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile *withal* in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

CHAPTER 7.

¹ Law of the trespass offering, 11 and of the peace offerings. 22 The fat and the blood forbidden. 23 The priests' portion.

LIKEWISE ¹this is the law of the trespass offering: ^oit is most holy.

B.C. 1490.

^a Ex. 29. 37. ch. 22. 3-7. ^b ch. 1. 3, 5, 11. & 4. 24, 29, 33.

^c Ex. 29. 2. ^d Ex. 29. 13. ch. 3. 4, 9, 10, 14-16. & 4. 8, 9.

^e Ex. 16. 36.

^f ch. 4. 3.

^g ch. 6. 16-18. Num. 18. 9, 10.

^h Ex. 29. 25.

ⁱ ch. 2. 3.

^k ch. 6. 25, 26. & 14. 13.

^l ch. 4. 2.

^m ch. 1. 3, 5, 11. & 4. 24, 29, 33.

ⁿ ch. 2. 3, 10. Num. 13. 9. Ezek. 44. 29.

^o ver. 17.

^p ch. 21. 22.

^q or, on the flat plate, or, sice.

^r ch. 10. 17, 18. Num. 18. 9, 10.

^s Ezek. 44. 29, 29.

^t ver. 16.

^u Ex. 29. 37. & 30. 29.

^v ch. 3. 1.

^w 22. 18, 21.

^x ch. 11. 33.

^y 15. 12.

^z ch. 2. 4.

^{aa} Num. 6. 15.

^{ab} ver. 18.

^{ac} Num. 18. 10.

^{ad} ver. 25.

^{ae} Amos 4. 5.

^{af} ch. 4. 7, 11, 12, 18, 21.

^{ag} 10. 18.

^{ah} 16. 27.

^{ai} Heb. 13. 11.

^{aj} Num. 18. 8, 11, 19.

^{ak} ch. 22. 30.

^{al} ch. 5. & 6. 1-7.

^{am} ch. 6. 17, 25. & 21. 22.

^{an} ch. 19. 6-8.

2 ^bIn the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar.

3 And he shall offer of it ^call the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul that is above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away:

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a trespass offering.

6 ^dEvery male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: ^eit is most holy.

7 As the sin offering is, so is ^fthe trespass offering: there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have it.

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.

9 And ^gall the meat offering that is baked in the oven, and all that is dressed in the fryingpan, and ^hin the pan, shall be the priest's that offereth it.

10 And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aâ'-ron have, one as much as another.

11 And ⁱthis is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers ^janointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering ^kleavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation for an heave offering unto the LORD, ^land it shall be the priest's that sprinklesh the blood of the peace offerings.

15 ^mAnd the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave any of it until the morning.

16 But ⁿif the sacrifice of his offering

be a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if *any* of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be *imputed* unto him that offereth it: it shall be an *abomination*, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean *thing* shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that *pertain* unto the LORD, *having* his uncleanness upon him, even that soul *shall* be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean *thing*, as *the* uncleanness of man, or *any* *unclean thing*, or any *abominable unclean thing*, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which *pertain* unto the LORD, even that soul *shall* be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, *Ye* shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the *beast* that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth *it* shall be cut off from his people.

26 *Moreover* ye shall eat no manner of blood, *whether it be* of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul *it be* that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

29 Speak unto the children of Īs'rā-ēl, saying, *He* that offereth

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 3, 3, 4, 9, 14.

^b Ex. 29, 24.

^c ch. 8, 27.

^d 9, 21.

^e Num. 6, 20.

^f ch. 3, 5, 11, 16.

^g ver. 34.

^h Num. 18, 27.

ⁱ ver. 34.

^j ch. 9, 21.

^k Num. 6, 20.

^l ch. 11, 10, 11, 41.

^m 19, 7.

ⁿ Ex. 29, 28.

^o ch. 10, 14, 15.

^p Num. 18, 19.

^q Deut. 18, 3.

^r ch. 15, 3.

^s Gen. 17, 14.

^t ch. 12, & 13, & 15.

^u ch. 11, 24, 28.

^v Ezek. 4, 14.

^w ver. 20.

^x Ex. 40, 13, 15.

^y ch. 8, 12, 30.

^z ch. 3, 17.

^{aa} ch. 6, 9.

^{ab} ch. 6, 14.

^{ac} ch. 6, 25.

^{ad} Heb.

^{ae} carcass.

^{af} ch. 17, 15.

^{ag} Deut. 14, 21.

^{ah} Ezek. 4, 14.

^{ai} & 44, 31.

^{aj} ver. 1.

^{ak} Ex. 29, 1.

^{al} ch. 6, 20.

^{am} ver. 11.

^{an} ch. 1, 2.

^{ao} Gen. 9, 4.

^{ap} ch. 3, 17.

^{aq} & 17, 10-14.

^{ar} Ex. 29, 1-3.

^{as} Ex. 29, 2, 4.

^{at} Ex. 30, 24, 26.

^{au} ch. 3, 1.

the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace offerings.

30 *His* own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that *the* breast may be waved for a wave offering before the LORD.

31 *And* the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: *but* the breast shall be Aā'-ron's and his sons'.

32 And *the* right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aā'-ron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for *his* part.

34 For *the* wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Īs'rā-ēl from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aā'-ron the priest and unto his sons by a statute for ever from among the children of Īs'rā-ēl.

35 ¶ This *is the* portion of the anointing of Aā'-ron, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day *when* he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office;

36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Īs'rā-ēl, *in* the day that he anointed them, *by* a statute for ever throughout their generations.

37 This *is* the law *of* the burnt offering, *of* the meat offering, *and* of the sin offering, *and* of the trespass offering, *and* of the consecrations, and *of* the sacrifice of the peace offerings;

38 Which the LORD commanded Mō'sēs in mount Sī'-nāi, in the day that he commanded the children of Īs'rā-ēl *to* offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sī'-nāi.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Consecration of Aaron and his sons. 14 Their sin offering, 18 and burnt offering. 22 The ram of consecration. 31 Place and time of consecration.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 *Take* Aā'-ron and his sons with him, and *the* garments, and *the* anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And Mō'-sēs did as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Mō'-sēs said unto the congregation, 'This is the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

6 And Mō'-sēs brought Aâ'-ron and his sons, ^aand washed them with water.

7 ^aAnd he put upon him the ^fcoat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ^ē-phōd upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ^ē-phōd, and bound *it* unto him therewith.

8 And he put the breastplate upon him; also he ^aput in the breastplate the Ū'-rim and the Thūm'-mīm.

9 ^bAnd he put the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, *even* upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD ^ccommanded Mō'-sēs.

10 ^mAnd Mō'-sēs took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that *was* therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he ⁿpoured of the anointing oil upon Aâ'-ron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.

13 ^pAnd Mō'-sēs brought Aâ'-ron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and ^qput bonnets upon them; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

14 ^rAnd he brought the bullock for the sin offering; and Aâ'-ron and his sons ^slaid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering.

15 And he slew *it*; ^tand Mō'-sēs took the blood, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified *it*, to make reconciliation upon *it*.

16 ^vAnd he took all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Mō'-sēs burned *it* upon the altar.

B.C. 1490.

^a Ex. 29. 14.
ch. 4. 11, 12.
^b Ex. 29. 15.

^c Ex. 29. 4.

^d Ex. 29. 4.

^e Ex. 29. 5.
^f Ex. 29. 4.

^g Ex. 29. 18.

^h Ex. 29. 30.
ⁱ Ex. 29. 19, 31.

^k Ex. 29. 6.

^l Ex. 29. 37, &c.
^m Ex. 30. 26-29.

ⁿ Ex. 29. 7, & 30. 30.
ch. 21. 10, 12.
Ps. 153. 2.
^o Ex. 29. 29.
^p Ex. 29. 8, 9.

^q Heb. bound.

^r Ex. 29. 23.

^s Ex. 29. 10.
Ezek. 43. 19.

^t ch. 4. 4.

^u Ex. 29. 12, 36.
ch. 4. 7.
Ezek. 43. 20, 26.
^v Heb. 9. 22.
^w Ezek. 29. 24, &c.

^x Ex. 29. 25.

^y Ex. 29. 13.
ch. 4. 8.

17 But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD ^acommanded Mō'-sēs.

18 ^bAnd he brought the ram for the burnt offering; and Aâ'-ron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed *it*; and Mō'-sēs sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Mō'-sēs burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Mō'-sēs burnt the whole ram upon the altar: *it was* a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour, *and* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; ^cas the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

22 ^dAnd ^ehe brought the other ram, the ram of consecration; and Aâ'-ron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew *it*; and Mō'-sēs took of the blood of *it*, and put *it* upon the tip of Aâ'-ron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aâ'-ron's sons, and Mō'-sēs put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet; and Mō'-sēs sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

25 ^fAnd he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder:

26 ^gAnd out of the basket of unleavened bread, that *was* before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put *them* on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

27 And he put all ^hupon Aâ'-ron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved *them* for a wave offering before the LORD.

28 ⁱAnd Mō'-sēs took them from off their hands, and burnt *them* on the altar upon the burnt offering: they *were* consecrations for a sweet savour: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

29 And Mō'-sēs took the breast, and

waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: for of the ram of consecration it was Mō'sēs' ¹ part; as the LORD commanded Mō'sēs.

30 And Mō'sēs took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aâ'-ron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aâ'-ron, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

31 ¶ And Mō'sēs said unto Aâ'-ron and to his sons, ² Boil the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and there eat it with the bread that is in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aâ'-ron and his sons shall eat it.

32 ³ And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.

33 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation in seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end: for ⁴ seven days shall he consecrate you.

34 ⁵ As he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and ⁶ keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aâ'-ron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'sēs.

CHAPTER 9.

1, 8 Aaron's offerings for himself and the people.
23 Moses and Aaron bless the people. 24 Fire cometh from the Lord, upon the altar.

AND ¹ it came to pass on the eighth day, that Mō'sēs called Aâ'-ron and his sons, and the elders of İs'-râ-ël;

2 And he said unto Aâ'-ron, ² Take thee a young calf for a sin offering, ³ and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer them before the LORD.

3 And unto the children of İs'-râ-ël thou shalt speak, saying, ⁴ Take ye a kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;

4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and ⁵ a meat offering min-

B.C. 1490.

^a ver. 6, 23.

^b Ex. 29, 43.

^c Ex. 29, 26.

^d Ex. 29, 21.

^e 30, 30.

^f Num. 3, 3.

^g ver. 23.

^h Ex. 24, 16.

ⁱ ch. 4, 3.

^j 1 Sam. 3, 14.

^k Heb. 5, 3.

^l & 7, 27.

^m & 9, 7.

ⁿ / Ex. 29, 31.

^o 32.

^p / ch. 4, 16, 20.

^q Heb. 5, 1.

^r Ex. 29, 34.

^s ch. 8, 15.

^t See ch. 4, 7.

^u / Ex. 29, 30, 35.

^v Ezek. 43, 25.

^w 36.

^x / Heb. 7, 16.

^y ch. 8, 16.

^z ch. 4, 8.

^{aa} / ch. 4, 11.

^{ab} & 8, 17.

^{ac} / Num. 3, 7.

^{ad} & 9, 19.

^{ae} / Deut. 11, 1.

^{af} 1 Kin. 2, 3.

^{ag} / ch. 1, 5.

^{ah} & 8, 19.

^{ai} / ch. 8, 20.

^{aj} / Ezek. 43, 27.

^{ak} ch. 8, 21.

^{al} ver. 3.

^{am} / Is. 53, 10.

^{an} / Heb. 2, 17.

^{ao} & 5, 3.

^{ap} / Ex. 29, 1.

^{aq} / ch. 4, 3.

^{ar} & 8, 14.

^{as} / ch. 8, 18.

^{at} / ch. 1, 3, 10.

^{au} / ch. 4, 23.

^{av} / Extra 6, 17.

^{aw} & 10, 19.

^{ax} 2 or,

^{ay} ordinance.

^{az} / ver. 4.

^{ba} / ch. 2, 1, 2.

^{bb} / Heb.

^{bc} filled his

^{bd} hand out

^{be} of it.

^{bf} / Ex. 29, 38.

^{bg} / ch. 3, 1, &c.

^{bh} / ch. 2, 4.

gled with oil: for ⁷ to day the LORD will appear unto you.

5 ¶ And they brought that which Mō'sēs commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.

6 And Mō'sēs said, This is the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and ⁸ the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.

7 And Mō'sēs said unto Aâ'-ron, Go unto the altar, and ⁹ offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the people: and ¹⁰ offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.

8 ¶ Aâ'-ron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which was for himself.

9 ¹¹ And the sons of Aâ'-ron brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and ¹² put it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

10 ¹³ But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; ¹⁴ as the LORD commanded Mō'sēs.

11 ¹⁵ And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp.

12 And he slew the burnt offering; and Aâ'-ron's sons presented unto him the blood, ¹⁶ which he sprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 ¹⁷ And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt them upon the altar.

14 ¹⁸ And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt them upon the burnt offering on the altar.

15 ¶ ¹⁹ And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which was the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

16 And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it ²⁰ according to the ²¹ manner.

17 And he brought the meat offering, and ²² took an handful thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, ²³ beside the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram for ²⁴ a sacrifice of peace offerings, which was for the people:

and Aâ'-ron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about,

19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth *the inwards*, and the kidneys, and the caul *above* the liver:

20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, ^d and he burnt the fat upon the altar:

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aâ'-ron waved ^efor a wave offering before the LORD; as Mō'-sēs commanded.

22 And Aâ'-ron lifted up his hand toward the people, and ^eblessed them, and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings.

23 And Mō'-sēs and Aâ'-ron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the people: ^eand the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.

24 And ^ethere came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: *which* when all the people saw, ^ethey shouted, and fell on their faces.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Nadab and Abihu are burnt by fire. 12 The law of eating the holy things.

AND ^eNā'-dāb and ^eĀ-bī'-hū, ^ethe sons of Aâ'-ron, ^etook either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered ^estrange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not.

2 And there ^ewent out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

3 Then Mō'-sēs said unto Aâ'-ron, This *is it* that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them ^ethat come nigh me, and before all the people I will be ^eglorified. ^eAnd Aâ'-ron held his peace.

4 And Mō'-sēs called Mī'-shā-ēl and Ēl-zā'-phān, the sons of ^eŪz'-zī-ēl the uncle of Aâ'-ron, and said unto them, Come near, ^ecarry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.

5 So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Mō'-sēs had said.

6 And Mō'-sēs said unto Aâ'-ron, and unto Ēl-ē-ā'-zār and unto Īth'-ā-mār, his sons, ^eUncover not your

B.C. 1490.

^a Num. 16. 22, 46.
^b Josh. 7. 1.
& 22. 18, 20.

^c ch. 21. 12.

^d Ex. 28. 41.
ch. 8. 30.
^e ch. 3. 5, 16.

^f Ex. 29. 24, 26.
ch. 7. 30-34.

^g Ezek. 44. 21.
Luke 1. 15.
^h 1 Tim. 3. 3.
Tit. 1. 7.
ⁱ Num. 6. 23.
Deut. 21. 5.
Luke 24. 50.

^j ch. 11. 47.
& 20. 25.
Jer. 15. 19.
Ezek. 22. 26.

^k Num. 14. 10.
^l Deut. 24. 8.
Neh. 8. 2, 8, 9, 13.

^m Jer. 18. 18.
Mal. 2. 7.
ⁿ Gen. 4. 4.
Judg. 6. 21.
1 Kin. 18. 38.
2 Chr. 7. 1.

^o 1 Kin. 18. 39.
2 Chr. 7. 3.
^p ch. 6. 16.
Num. 13. 9, 10.

^q ch. 16. 1.
Num. 3. 3, 4.
& 26. 61.

^r ch. 21. 22.
^s Num. 16. 18.

^t Ex. 30. 9.
^u ch. 2. 3.
& 6. 16.

^v ch. 9. 24.
Num. 16. 35.
2 Sam. 6. 7.
^w Ex. 29. 24.
26. 27.
Num. 18. 11.

^x Ex. 19. 22.
& 29. 43.
Is. 52. 11.
Ezek. 42. 13.

^y Is. 49. 3.
Ezek. 28. 22.
John 13. 31.
& 14. 13.

^z 2 The. 1. 10.
^{aa} Ps. 39. 9.

^{ab} ch. 7. 29, 30, 34.

^{ac} Ex. 6. 18, 22.
Num. 3. 19.

^{ad} Luke 7. 12.
Acts 5. 6, 9, 10.

^{ae} ch. 9. 3, 15.

^{af} Ex. 33. 5.
ch. 21. 1. 10.
Num. 6. 6, 7.
Ezek. 24. 16, 17.

heads, neither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest ^ewrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Īs'-rā-ēl, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

7 ^bAnd ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: ^efor the anointing oil of the LORD is upon you. And they did according to the word of Mō'-sēs.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aâ'-ron, saying,

9 ^cDo not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: *it shall* be a statute for ever throughout your generations:

10 And that ye may ^dput difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean;

11 ^eAnd that ye may teach the children of Īs'-rā-ēl all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Mō'-sēs.

12 ¶ And Mō'-sēs spake unto Aâ'-ron, and unto Ēl-ē-ā'-zār and unto Īth'-ā-mār, his sons that were left, Take ^ethe meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for ^fit is most holy:

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it *is* thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for ^gso I am commanded.

14 And ^hthe wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for *they be* thy due, and thy sons' due, *which* are given out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

15 ⁱThe heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave *it for* a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Mō'-sēs diligently sought ^jthe goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Ēl-ē-ā'-zār and Īth'-ā-mār, the sons of Aâ'-ron *which were* left alive, saying,

17 * Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it *is* most holy, and *God* hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD?

18 Behold, ^b the blood of it was not brought in within the holy place: ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, ^c as I commanded.

19 And Aa'-ron said unto Mō'-šēs, Behold, ^d this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and such things have befallen me: and *if* I had eaten the sin offering to day, ^e should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?

20 And when Mō'-šēs heard *that*, he was content.

CHAPTER 11.

1, 4 *What beasts may and may not be eaten:*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs and to Aa'-ron, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of İs'-rā-ēl, saying, ^f These are the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that *are* on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, *and* cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: *as* the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

6 And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; ^g he *is* unclean to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch; ^h they *are* unclean to you.

9 ¶ ⁱ These shall ye eat of all that *are* in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which *is* in the

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 6. 26, 29.

^b ch. 6. 30.

^c ch. 6. 26.

^d Deut. 14. 12.

^e ch. 9. 8, 12.

^f Jer. 6. 20. & 14. 12. Hos. 9. 4. Mal. 1. 10, 13.

^g Deut. 14. 4. Acts 10. 12, 14.

^h Mat. 3. 4. Mark 1. 6.

ⁱ Is. 65. 4. & 66. 3, 17. ^a ch. 14. 8. & 15. 5. Num. 19. 10, 22. & 31. 24.

^b Is. 52. 11. See Mat. 15. 11, 20. Mark 7. 2, 15, 18. Acts 10. 14, 15. & 15. 29. Rom. 14. 14, 17. 1 Cor. 8. 8. Col. 2. 16, 21. Heb. 9. 10. ^c Deut. 14. 9.

waters, they *shall* be an abomination unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcases in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that *shall* be an abomination unto you.

13 ¶ ^d And these *are* they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they *are* an abomination: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

14 And the vulture, and the kite after his kind;

15 Every raven after his kind;

16 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

17 And the little owl, and the cor-morant, and the great owl,

18 And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle,

19 And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

20 All fowls that creep, going upon all four, *shall* be an abomination unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;

22 *Even* these of them ye may eat; ^a the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grass-hopper after his kind.

23 But all *other* flying creeping things, which have four feet, *shall* be an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth *ought* of the carcase of them ^b shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 *The carcases* of every beast which divideth the hoof, and *is* not cloven-footed, nor cheweth the cud, *are* unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on *all* four, those *are* unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase

of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.

29 ¶ These also *shall be* unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and ^athe mouse, and the tortoise after his kind,

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.

31 These *are* unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever *any* of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether *it be* any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel *it be*, wherein *any* work is done, ^ait must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel, whereinto *any* of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean; and ^eye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which *such* water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every *such* vessel shall be unclean.

35 And every *thing* whereupon *any* part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; *whether it be* oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: *for they are* unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, ^a*wherein there is* plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if *any part* of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, *it shall be* clean.

38 But if *any* water be put upon the seed, and *any part* of their carcase fall thereon, *it shall be* unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And ^ahe that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

B.C. 1490.

² Heb. doth multiply feet.
^a 1s. 66. 17.

^b ch. 20. 25.
³ Heb. souls.

^c Ex. 19. 6.
ch. 19. 2.
& 20. 7, 26.
¹ 1 Thes. 4. 7.
¹ 1 Pet. 1. 16, 16.

^d ch. 15. 12.
^e Ex. 6. 7.

^f ver. 44.

^g ch. 6. 28.
& 15. 12.

^h ch. 10. 10.

⁴ Heb. a gathering together of waters.
ⁱ ch. 15. 19.
^j Luke 2. 22.
^k ch. 15. 19.

^m Gen. 17. 12.
Luke 1. 59.
& 2. 21.
John 7. 22, 23.

ⁿ ch. 17. 15.
& 22. 8.
Deut. 14. 21.
Ezek. 4. 14.
& 44. 31.

^o Luke 2. 22.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth *shall be* an abomination; it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever ²hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they *are* an abomination.

43 ^bYe shall not make your ³selves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For I *am* the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ^eye shall be holy; for I *am* holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 ^eFor I *am* the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of E'-gypt, to be your God: ^jye shall therefore be holy, for I *am* holy.

46 This *is* the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

47 ^hTo make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

CHAPTER 12.

¹ The purification of women after childbirth. ⁶ Her offerings for her purifying.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Īs'-rā-ël, saying, If a ^awoman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then ^kshe shall be unclean seven days; ⁱaccording to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the ^meighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

6 And ^owhen the days of her puri-

fyng are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb² of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle-dove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest:

7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath born a male or a female.

8 ^b And if ^a she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

CHAPTER 13.

¹ The laws and tokens whereby the priest is to be guided in discerning leprosy.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs and Aā'-ron, saying,

2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh ^a a rising, ^d a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh *like* the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aā'-ron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests:

3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight *be* deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot *be* white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight *be* not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof *be* not turned white; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague seven days:

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, *if* the plague in his sight *be* at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, *if* the plague *be* somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is *but* a scab: and he ^e shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

7 But if the scab spread much

B.C. 1490.

² Heb. a son of his year.

^a Num. 12. 10, 12.

² Kin. 5. 27.

² Chr. 26. 20.

^b ch. 5. 7.

^c Luke 2. 24.

³ Heb. her hand find not sufficiency of.

⁴ Heb. the quickening of living flesh.

^e ch. 4. 26.

5 or, swelling.

^d Deut. 23. 27.

Is. 3. 17.

^e Deut. 17. 8, 9.

& 24. 8.

Luke 17. 14.

^f Ex. 9. 9.

^g ch. 11. 25.

& 14. 8.

abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again:

8 And *if* the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest;

10 ^a And the priest shall see *him*: and, behold, *if* the rising *be* white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and *there be* ^c quick raw flesh in the rising;

11 It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he *is* unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of *him that hath* the plague from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, *if* the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: it is all turned white: he *is* clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: *for* the raw flesh *is* unclean: it is a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see *him*: and, behold, *if* the plague *be* turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: he *is* clean.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, *even* in the skin thereof, was a ^f boil, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it *be* shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it *be* in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof *be* turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be* no white hairs therein,

and if it be not lower than the skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it is a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be any flesh, in the skin whereof there is ²a hot burning, and the quick flesh that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in sight deeper than the skin; it is a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it be no lower than the other skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: and if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat dark; it is a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it is an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard;

30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it be in sight deeper than the skin; and there be in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry scall, even a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it be not in sight deeper than the skin, and that there is no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague of the scall seven days:

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall be not in sight deeper than the skin;

B.C. 1490.

² Heb. a burning of fire.

³ Heb. head is pulled.

^a Ezek. 24. 17, 22.
^b Mic. 3. 7.

^b Lam. 4. 15.

^c Num. 5. 2, & 12. 14.
^d Kin. 7. 3, & 16. 5.
^e 2 Chr. 28. 21.
^f Luke 17. 12.

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up him that hath the scall seven days more:

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, if the scall be not spread in the skin, nor be in sight deeper than the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and that there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he is clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, even white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look: and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white; it is a freckled spot that groweth in the skin; he is clean.

40 And the man whose ³hair is fallen off his head, he is bald; yet is he clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he is forehead bald: yet is he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore; it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall look upon it, and, behold, if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

44 He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague is in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall ^aput a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, ^bUnclean, unclean.

46 All the days wherein the plague shall be in him he shall be defiled; he is unclean: he shall dwell alone; ^cwithout the camp shall his habitation be.

47 ¶ The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, *whether it be* a woollen garment, or a linen garment;

48 *Whether it be* in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; *whether* in a skin, or in any ²thing made of skin;

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any ³thing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest:

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up *it that hath* the plague seven days:

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin; the plague is ^ba fretting leprosy; it is unclean.

52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash *the thing* wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more:

55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, *if* the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it is fret inward, ^e*whether* it be bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:

57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a spreading plague: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the

B.C. 1490.

² Heb. work of.

³ Heb. vessel, or, instrument.

^a Mat. 8. 2. 4. Mark 1. 40, 41. Luke 5. 12, 14. & 17. 14.

^b ch. 14. 44. ^c or, sparrows. ^d Num. 19. 6. ^e Heb. 9. 19. ^f Ps. 51. 7.

^f Heb. 9. 13.

^g 2 Kin. 5. 10, 14.

⁵ Heb. upon the face of the field. ^h ch. 13. 6. ⁱ ch. 11. 25.

^k Num. 12. 15.

⁶ Heb. whether it be bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof.

^l Mat. 8. 4. Mark 1. 44. Luke 5. 14.

⁷ Heb. the daughter of her year. ^m ch. 2. 1. ⁿ Num. 15. 4, 15.

plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Of cleansing the leper. 33 Signs of leprosy in a house. 43 Cleansing of that house.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He ^ashall be brought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, *if* the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two ⁴birds alive and clean, and ^ccedar wood, and ^dscarlet, and ^ehyssop:

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water:

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird *that was* killed over the running water:

7 And he shall ^fsprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy ^gseven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose ^einto the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed ^hshall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, ⁱand wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and ^kshall tarry abroad out of his tent seven days.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day ^lhe shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb ^mof the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour ⁿfor ^ma meat offering, mingled with oil, and one lōg of oil.

11 And the priest that maketh him

clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation :

12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and ^boffer him for a trespass offering, and the lög of oil, and ^dwave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD :

13 And he shall slay the lamb *'in* the place where he shall kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: for *'as* the sin offering *is* the priest's, *so is* the trespass offering: *'it is* most holy :

14 And the priest shall take *some* of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put *it* ^aupon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot :

15 And the priest shall take *some* of the lög of oil, and pour *it* into the palm of his own left hand :

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that *is* in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD :

17 And of the rest of the oil that *is* in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering :

18 And the remnant of the oil that *is* in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: *'and* the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the priest shall offer ^mthe sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering :

20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And *'if* he be poor, and ^acannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb *for* a trespass offering ^ato be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a lög of oil;

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 12. 8.
& 15. 14, 15.

^b ch. 5. 2, 18.
& 6. 6, 7.

^c ver. 10, 11.

^d Ex. 29. 24.

^e Ex. 29. 11.
ch. 1. 5, 11.
& 4. 4, 24.

^f ver. 12.

^g ch. 7. 7.

^h ch. 2. 3.

& 7. 6.

& 21. 22.

ⁱ ver. 14.

^k Ex. 29. 20.
ch. 8. 23.

^l ch. 4. 26.

^m ch. 5. 1, 6.

& 12. 7.

ⁿ ver. 22.

ch. 15. 15.

^o ch. 5. 7.

& 12. 8.

^p Heb.

his hand

reach not.

^q ver. 10.

^r Heb. for

a waving.

^s Gen. 17. 8.

Num. 32. 22.

Deut. 7. 1.

& 32. 49.

22 *'And* two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 *'And* he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.

24 *'And* the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the lög of oil, and the priest shall wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD :

25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, *'and* the priest shall take *some* of the blood of the trespass offering, and put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot :

26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand :

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger *some* of the oil that *is* in his left hand seven times before the LORD :

28 And the priest shall put of the oil that *is* in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering :

29 And the rest of the oil that *is* in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And he shall offer the one of *'the* turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;

31 *Even* such as he is able to get, the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.

32 This *is* the law of *him* in whom *is* the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get *'that* which *pertaineth* to his cleansing.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs and unto Aâ'ron, saying,

34 *'When* ye be come into the land of Că-nă-än, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of

leprosy in a house of the land of your possession;

35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me *there is as it were* ^a a plague in the house:

36 Then the priest shall command that they ³ empty the house, before the priest go *into it* to see the plague, that all that *is* in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house:

37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, *if* the plague *be* in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower than the wall;

38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:

39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague *is*, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city:

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place:

42 And they shall take other stones, and put *them* in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaister the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plaistered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the house, it *is* ^k a fretting leprosy in the house: it *is* unclean.

45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry *them* forth out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even.

47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that

B.C. 1490.

² Heb. *in coming in shall come in, &c.*

^a Ps. 91. 10. Prov. 3. 33. Zech. 5. 4.

³ or, *prepare.*
^b ver. 4.

^c ver. 20.

^d ch. 13. 30.

^e ch. 13. 47.

^f ver. 34.

^g ch. 13. 2.

^h Deut. 24. 8. Ezek. 44. 23.

ⁱ Heb. *in the day of the unclean, and in the day of the clean.*

ⁱ ch. 22. 4. Num. 5. 2. 2 Sam. 5. 29. Mat. 9. 20. Mark 5. 25. Luke 8. 43.

⁵ or, *running of the reins.*
^k ch. 13. 51. Zech. 5. 4.

⁶ Heb. *vessel.*

^l ch. 11. 25. & 17. 15.

eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 And if the priest ² shall come in, and look *upon it*, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plaistered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.

49 And ^b he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water:

51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and ^c make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.

54 This *is* the law for all manner of plague of leprosy; and ^d scall,

55 And for the ^e leprosy of a garment, ^f and of a house,

56 And ^g for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:

57 To ^h teach ⁱ when *it is* unclean, and when *it is* clean: this *is* the law of leprosy.

CHAPTER 15.

1, 19 *The uncleanness of men and women in their issues.* 13, 28 *Their cleansing.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs and to Aâ'ron, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs'rā-ël, and say unto them, ^a When any man hath a ^b running issue out of his flesh, *because of* his issue he *is* unclean.

3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it *is* his uncleanness.

4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, *is* unclean: and every ^c thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.

5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, ^d and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

6 And he that sitteth on *any* thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth *any* of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

12 And the ^d vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then ^f he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him ^g two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest:

15 And the priest shall offer them, ^a the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

16 And ⁱ if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie *with* seed of copulation,

B.C. 1490.

^a 1 Sam. 21. 4.^b ch. 12. 2.² Heb. in her separation.^c See ch. 20. 18.^d ch. 6. 28. & 11. 32, 33. ^e Mat. 9. 20. Mark 5. 25. Luke 8. 43.^f ver. 28. ch. 14. 8.^g ch. 14. 22, 23.^h ch. 14. 30, 31.ⁱ ch. 14. 19, 31.^k ver. 13.ⁱ ch. 22. 4. Deut. 23. 10.

they shall *both* bathe *themselves* in water, and ^a be unclean until the even.

19 ¹ And ^b if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be ² put apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

23 And if it be on *her* bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And ^c if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if ^e a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she shall be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

28 But ^k if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her

before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus shall ye ^aseparate the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they ^cdefile my tabernacle that *is* among them.

32 ^aThis *is* the law of him that hath an issue, ^aand of *him* whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 ^aAnd of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, ^aand of the woman, ^aand of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

CHAPTER 16.

1 The high priest's entry into the holy place. 11 The sin offering for himself, 15 and for the people. 20 The scapegoat. 29 The feast of the expiations.

AND the LORD spake unto *Mō'-šēs* after ^athe death of the two sons of *Aā'-ron*, when they offered before the LORD, and died;

2 And the LORD said unto *Mō'-šēs*, Speak unto *Aā'-ron* thy brother, that he ^acome not at all times into the holy place within the vail before the mercy seat, which *is* upon the ark; that he die not: for ^aI will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat.

3 Thus shall *Aā'-ron* ^acome into the holy place: ^awith a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering.

4 He shall put on ^athe holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these *are* holy garments; therefore ^ashall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on.

5 And he shall take of ^bthe congregation of the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* two kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And *Aā'-ron* shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which *is* for himself, and ^amake an atonement for himself, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And *Aā'-ron* shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the ^ascapegoat.

9 And *Aā'-ron* shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot ^a'fell, and offer him for a sin offering.

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 11. 47.
^b Deut. 24. 8.
^c Ezek. 44. 23.
^d 1 John 2. 2.

^a Num. 5. 3.
^b & 19. 13, 20.
^c Ezek. 5. 11.
^d & 23. 38.
^e ver. 2.
^f ver. 16.

^f ver. 19.

^a ch. 10. 1.
^b Num. 16. 18, 46.
^c Rev. 8. 5.
^d ver. 25.
^e ver. 24.
^f Ex. 30. 34.

^a Ex. 30. 1.
^b 7. 8.
^c Num. 16. 7, 18, 46.
^d Rev. 8. 3, 4.
^e ch. 10. 1, 2.
^f Ex. 25. 21.

^a ch. 4. 5.
^b Heb. 9. 13, 23.
^c & 10. 4.
^d ch. 4. 6.

^a Ex. 30. 10.
^b ch. 23. 27.
^c Heb. 9. 7.
^d & 10. 19.

^a Ex. 25. 22.
^b & 40. 34.
^c 1 Kin. 8. 10-12.

^a Heb. 2. 17.
^b & 5. 2.
^c & 7. 28.

^a Heb. 9. 7.
^b 12, 24, 25.

^a ver. 2.
^b Heb. 6. 19.
^c & 9. 3, 7, 12.

^a ch. 4. 3.
^b Ex. 28. 39, 42, 43.

^a ch. 6. 10.
^b Ezek. 44. 17, 18.

^a See
^b Ex. 29. 36.
^c Ezek. 45. 18.

^a Heb. 9. 22, 23.
^b Ex. 30. 20.
^c & 8. 6, 7.

^a Heb.
^b *duclleth*.

^a See
^b ch. 14.
^c Num. 29. 11.

^a 2 Chr. 29. 21.
^b Ezra. 6. 17.
^c Ezek. 45. 22, 23.

^a See
^b Ex. 34. 3.
^c Luke 1. 10.

^a ch. 9. 7.
^b Heb. 5. 2.
^c & 7. 27, 28.
^d & 9. 7.

^a Ex. 30. 10.
^b ch. 4. 7, 18.
^c Heb. 9. 22, 23.

^a Heb.
^b *Aazel*.

^a Heb.
^b *went up*.

^a Ezek. 43. 20.

10 But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make ^aan atonement with him, and to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.

11 And *Aā'-ron* shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which *is* for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which *is* for himself;

12 And he shall take ^aa censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of ^asweet incense beaten small, and bring *it* within the vail:

13 ^aAnd he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the ^amercy seat that *is* upon the testimony, that he die not:

14 And ^ahe shall take of the blood of the bullock, and ^asprinkle *it* with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.

15 ^aThen shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that *is* for the people, and bring his blood ^awithin the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat:

16 And he shall ^amake an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that ^aremaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

17 ^aAnd there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that *is* before the LORD, and ^amake an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and ^ahallow it from

the uncleanness of the children of *İs'-râ-ël*.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of 'reconciling the holy *place*, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:

21 And Aâ-ron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of *İs'-râ-ël*, and all their transgressions in all their sins, ^aputting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send *him* away by the hand of ^aa fit man into the wilderness:

22 And the goat shall 'bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land 'not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aâ-ron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy *place*, and shall leave them there:

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, ^aand offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And ^athe fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes, ^aand bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 ¶ And the bullock for the sin offering, and the goat for the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy *place*, shall *one* carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 ¶ And *this* shall be a statute for ever unto you: *that* ^ain the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, *whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:

30 For on that day shall the *priest* make an atonement for you, to

B.C. 1490.

^a Pa. 51. 2.
Jer. 33. 8.
Eph. 5. 26.
Heb. 9. 13, 14.

^b 10. 1, 2.
1 John 1. 7, 9.

^c ch. 23. 32.
^c ver. 16.

^d ch. 4. 3, 5, 16.

² Heb. *all his hand*.

^e Ex. 29. 29, 30.
Num. 20. 26, 28.

^f ver. 4.
^g ver. 6, 16-18, 24.

^h Is. 53. 6.

³ Heb. *a man of opportunity*.

ⁱ Is. 53. 11, 12.

^j John 1. 29.

^k Heb. 9. 28.

^l 1 Pet. 2. 24.

⁴ Heb. *of separation*.

^m Num. 29. 7.

ⁿ Ezek. 42. 14, & 44. 19.

^o Ex. 30. 10.

^p Heb. 9. 7, 25.

^q ver. 3, 5.

^r ver. 3, 5.

^s ch. 4. 10.

^t See Deut. 12. 5, 15, 21.

^u ch. 15. 5.

^v Deut. 12. 5, 6, 13, 14.

^w ch. 4. 12, 21.

^x ch. 23. 31.

^y 17. 10, 7.

^z Heb. 13. 11.

¹ Rom. 5. 13.

² Gen. 17. 14.

³ Gen. 21. 33.

⁴ 22. 2.

⁵ 31. 54.

⁶ Deut. 12. 2.

⁷ 1 Kin. 14. 23.

⁸ 1 Kin. 16. 4.

⁹ 17. 10, 7.

¹⁰ 2 Chr. 28. 4.

¹¹ Ezek. 20. 28.

¹² & 22. 9.

¹³ Ex. 30. 10.

¹⁴ ch. 23. 27.

¹⁵ Num. 28. 7.

¹⁶ Is. 53. 3.

¹⁷ Dan. 10. 3, 12.

¹⁸ ch. 3. 2.

¹⁹ Ex. 29. 18.

²⁰ ch. 3. 5, 16.

²¹ Num. 18. 17.

²² Deut. 32. 17.

²³ 2 Chr. 11. 15.

²⁴ Ps. 106. 37.

²⁵ 1 Cor. 10. 20.

²⁶ Rev. 9. 20.

^a cleanse you, *that* ye may be clean from all your sins before the LORD.

31 ^b *It shall be* a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.

32 ^c And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall ^aconsecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and ^dshall put on the linen clothes, *even* the holy garments:

33 And ^ehe shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

34 ^f And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of *İs'-râ-ël* for all their sins ^gonce a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Mō'-šes.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Of the blood of beasts. 7 Of offering to devils.*

10 *Eating of blood is forbidden.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šes, ^asaying,

2 Speak unto Aâ-ron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of *İs'-râ-ël*, and say unto them; This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

3 What man soever *there be* of the house of *İs'-râ-ël*, ^bthat killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth *it* out of the camp,

4 ^cAnd bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be ^dimputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man ^eshall be cut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the children of *İs'-râ-ël* may bring their sacrifices, ^fwhich they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them *for* peace offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest ^gshall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and ^hburn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices ⁱunto devils, after whom

they ^a have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man *there be* of the house of *İs-rā-ēl*, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, ^a that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ ^a And whatsoever man *there be* of the house of *İs-rā-ēl*, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; ^a I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh *is* in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar ^m to make an atonement for your souls: for ⁿ it is the blood *that* maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of *İs-rā-ēl*, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man *there be* of the children of *İs-rā-ēl*, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, ³ which ⁷ hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even ⁷ pour out the blood thereof, and ^c cover it with dust.

14 ⁴ For *it is* the life of all flesh; the blood of it *is* for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of *İs-rā-ēl*, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh *is* the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 ^a And every soul that eateth ^a that which died of *itself*, or that which was torn *with beasts*, whether *it be* one of your own country, or a stranger, ⁷ he shall both wash his clothes, ⁷ and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash *them* not, nor bathe his flesh; then ^a he shall bear his iniquity.

CHAPTER 18.

¹ Unlawful marriages. 19 Unlawful lusts.
AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of *İs-*

B.C. 1400.

^a Ex. 34. 16.
ch. 20. 5.
Deut. 31. 16.
Ezek. 23. 5.
^b Ex. 6. 7.
ch. 11. 44.
& 19. 4, 10, 34.
& 20. 7.
Ezek. 20. 5.
^c Ezek. 20. 7.
^d Ezek. 23. 24.
Deut. 12. 4.
^e ch. 1. 2, 3.
^f Deut. 4. 1.
Ezek. 20. 19.

^g Ezek. 20. 11, 13, 21.
Luke 10. 28.
Rom. 10. 5.
Gal. 3. 12.

^h Gen. 9. 4.
ch. 3. 17.
Deut. 12. 16, 23.
ⁱ 1 Sam. 14. 33.

^j Ex. 6. 2, 6, 29.
Mal. 3. 6.
^k ch. 26. 17.
Jer. 44. 11.
Ezek. 14. 8.

² Heb. *remainder of his flesh.*
^l ch. 20. 11.
^m Mat. 26. 28.
Mark 14. 24.
Rom. 3. 25.
Eph. 1. 7.
Col. 1. 20.
Heb. 13. 12.

ⁿ Heb. 9. 22.
^o ch. 20. 11.
Deut. 27. 20.
Amos 2. 7.
¹ Cor. 5. 1.
^p ch. 20. 17.

^q Heb. *that hunteth any hunting.*
^r ch. 7. 26.
^s Deut. 12. 16, 24.
& 15. 23.

^t Ezek. 24. 7.
^u Gen. 9. 4.
Deut. 12. 23.

^v ch. 20. 19.

^w Ex. 22. 31.
Deut. 14. 21.
Ezek. 4. 14.
& 44. 31.

^x Heb. *a carcass.*

^y ch. 11. 25.
^z ch. 20. 20.
^{aa} ch. 15. 5.

^{ab} ch. 20. 12.
^{ac} ch. 5. 1.

^{ad} ch. 20. 21.
Mat. 14. 4.
See Deut. 25. 5.
^{ae} ch. 20. 14.

rā-ēl, and say unto them, ^b I am the LORD your God.

3 ^c After the doings of the land of *Ē-gÿpt*, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and ^d after the doings of the land of *Cā-nā-ān*, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 ^f Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the LORD your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: ^g which if a man do, he shall live in them: ^h I am the LORD.

6 ¶ None of you shall approach to any that is ⁱ near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakedness: I am the LORD.

7 ⁱ The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she *is* thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 ^j The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it *is* thy father's nakedness.

9 ^k The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, *whether she be* born at home, or born abroad, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for their's *is* thine own nakedness.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she *is* thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 ^l Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she *is* thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she *is* thy mother's near kinswoman.

14 ^m Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she *is* thine aunt.

15 ⁿ Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she *is* thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 ^o Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it *is* thy brother's nakedness.

17 ^p Thou shalt not uncover the

nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is wickedness.

18 Neither shalt thou take ^a a wife to her sister, ^a to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life time.

19 ^a Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.

20 Moreover ^a thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed ^a pass through the fire to ^a 'Mō'-lēch, neither shalt thou ^a profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.

22 ^a Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.

23 ^a Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is ^a confusion.

24 ^a Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: ^a for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you:

25 And ^a the land is defiled: therefore I do ^a visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 ^a Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you:

27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled;)

28 That ^a the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people:

30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, ^a that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you,

B.C. 1480.

2 or,
one wife to
another,
Ex. 26. 3.

^a 1 Sam. 1. 6,
8.
^b ch. 11. 44.
1 Pet. 1. 14.

^c ch. 20. 18.
Ezek. 18. 6.
^d Ex. 20. 12.
^e Ex. 20. 8.
^f 31. 13.

^g ch. 20. 10.
Ex. 20. 14.
Prov. 6. 32.
Mat. 5. 27.
Heb. 13. 4.

^h Ex. 20. 4.
1 Cor. 10. 14.
1 John 5. 21.

ⁱ Ex. 34. 17.
Deut. 27. 15.
^j ch. 7. 16.

^k ch. 20. 2.
2 Kin. 21. 6.
Jer. 19. 5.
Ezek. 20. 31.

^l 1 Kin. 11. 7.
33.
Called,
Acts 7. 43.
Moloch.

^m ch. 19. 12.
21. 6.
Ezek. 36. 20.

ⁿ Mal. 1. 12.
^o ch. 20. 13.
Rom. 1. 27.

^p ch. 20. 15.
Ex. 22. 19.
^q ch. 20. 12.

^r Mat. 15. 18-20.
Mark 7. 21.
1 Cor. 3. 17.

^s ch. 20. 23.
^t ch. 23. 22.
Ruth 2. 15.

^u Num. 35. 34.
Jer. 2. 7.
^v Is. 26. 21.
Jer. 5. 9.

^w 9. 9.
Hos. 8. 13.
^x ch. 20. 22.

23.

^y Ex. 20. 15.
^z 22. 1. 7.
^{aa} ch. 6. 2.

^{ab} Eph. 4. 25.
Col. 3. 9.
^{ac} Ex. 20. 7.

^{ad} Deut. 5. 11.
Mat. 5. 33.
James 5. 12.

^{ae} ch. 18. 21.
^{af} ch. 20. 22.

^{ag} Mark 10. 19.
1 The. 4. 6.
^{ah} Mal. 3. 5.

^{ai} Deut. 27. 18.
Rom. 14. 13.

^{aj} ch. 20. 23.

and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I am the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 19.

A repetition of sundry laws.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Is'-rā-ēl, and say unto them, ^a Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God am holy.

3 ^a Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and ^a keep my sabbaths: I am the LORD your God.

4 ^a Turn ye not unto idols, ^a nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the LORD your God.

5 ^a And ^a if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall not be accepted.

8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

9 ^a And ^a when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: I am the LORD your God.

11 ^a Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, ^a neither lie one to another.

12 ^a And ye shall not ^a swear by my name falsely, ^a neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.

13 ^a Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: ^a the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

14 ^a Thou shalt not curse the deaf, ^a nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt fear thy God: I am the LORD.

15 ^a Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not

respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: *but* in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

16 ¶ Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the LORD.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the LORD.

19 ¶ Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

20 ¶ And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

21 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a trespass offering.

22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy to praise the LORD withal.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I am the LORD your God.

26 ¶ Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

27 Ye shall not round the corners

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 21. 5.
^b Deut. 14. 1.
^c Jer. 16. 6.
^d Ps. 15. 3.
^e Ezek. 22. 9.

^f Mat. 27. 4.
^g Deut. 23. 17.
^h Heb. profane.

ⁱ 1 John 2. 9.
^j & 3. 15.
^k Luke 17. 3.
^l Gal. 6. 1.
^m ver. 3.
ⁿ ch. 24. 2.

^o or, that thou bear not sin for him: See Rom. 1. 32.
^p 1 Cor. 5. 2.
^q 1 Tim. 5. 22.
^r Eccl. 5. 1.

^s Sam. 13. 22.
^t Prov. 20. 22.
^u Deut. 12. 17, 19.

^v Ex. 22. 18.
^w ch. 20. 6, 27.
^x Deut. 18. 10.
^y 1 Sam. 28. 7.
^z 1 Chr. 10. 15.
^{aa} Is. 8. 19.

^{ab} Acts 16. 16.
^{ac} Mat. 5. 43.
^{ad} & 22. 39.
^{ae} Rom. 13. 9.
^{af} Gal. 5. 14.
^{ag} Prov. 20. 29.
^{ah} 1 Tim. 5. 1.

^{ai} ver. 14.
^{aj} Deut. 22. 9, 10.

^{ak} Ex. 22. 21.
^{al} & 23. 9.

^{am} Deut. 22. 11.
^{an} or, oppress.

^{ao} Ex. 12. 43, 49.

^{ap} or, abused by any.

^{aq} Heb. re-proached by, or, for men.

^{ar} Deut. 10. 19.
^{as} or, they.

^{at} Heb. there shall be a scourging.

^{au} ver. 15.
^{av} ch. 5. 16.

^{aw} Deut. 25. 13, 15.
^{ax} Prov. 11. 1.
^{ay} & 16. 11.

^{az} Heb. stones.
^{ba} ch. 18. 4, 5.
^{bb} Deut. 4. 5, 6.

^{bc} ch. 18. 2.
^{bd} ch. 18. 21.
^{be} Deut. 12. 31.

^{bf} & 18. 10.
^{bg} 2 Kin. 17. 17.
^{bh} & 23. 10.

^{bi} 2 Chr. 33. 6.
^{bj} Jer. 7. 31.
^{bk} Ezek. 20. 26.

^{bl} 2 Heb. holiness of praises to the Lord.

^{bm} Deut. 12. 17.
^{bn} Prov. 3. 9.

^{bo} ch. 17. 10.
^{bp} ch. 17. 10.

^{bq} Deut. 18. 10, 11, 14.
^{br} 1 Sam. 15. 23.

^{bs} 2 Kin. 17. 17.
^{bt} 2 Chr. 33. 6.
^{bu} Mal. 3. 5.

^{bv} ch. 21. 5.
^{bw} Is. 15. 2.
^{bx} Jer. 9. 26.

of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the LORD.

29 ¶ Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

30 ¶ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

31 ¶ Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the LORD your God.

32 ¶ Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I am the LORD.

33 ¶ And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him.

34 ¶ But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Æ-gypt: I am the LORD your God.

35 ¶ Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

36 ¶ Just balances, just weights, a just Æ-phāh, and a just hin, shall ye have: I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Æ-gypt.

37 ¶ Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Of giving of seed to Molech. 4 Of him that favour-eth such an one. 6 Of going to wizards. 7 Of sanctification. 9 Of him that curseth his parents. 10 Of adultery. 11, 13, 14, 17, 19 Of incest, sodomy, &c.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 ¶ Again, thou shalt say to the children of Is'-rā-ël, Whosoever he be of the children of Is'-rā-ël, or of the strangers that sojourn in Is'-rā-ël, that giveth any of his seed unto Mō'lēch; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Mō'lēch, to

*defile my sanctuary, and ^bto profane my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Mō'lēch, and ^dkill him not:

5 Then ^eI will set my face against that man, and ^fagainst his family, and will cut him off, and all that ^ggo a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Mō'lēch, from among their people.

6 ¶ And ^hthe soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I *am* the LORD your God.

8 ⁱAnd ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: ^jI *am* the LORD which sanctify you.

9 ¶ For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; ^khis blood *shall* be upon him.

10 ¶ And ^lthe man that committeth adultery with *another* man's wife, *even he* that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 ^mAnd the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall* be upon them.

12 ⁿAnd if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: ^othey have wrought confusion; their blood *shall* be upon them.

13 ^pIf a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall* be upon them.

14 ^qAnd if a man take a wife and her mother, it *is* wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

15 ^rAnd if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou

B.C. 1490.

^a Ezek. 5. 11.
^b ch. 18. 21.

^c ch. 18. 9.
^d Deut. 27. 22
^e See Gen. 20. 12.
^f Deut. 17. 2, 3, 5.
^g ch. 17. 10.
^h Ex. 20. 5.

ⁱ ch. 17. 7.

^j ch. 18. 19.
^k See ch. 15. 24.
^l ch. 19. 31.
^m Heb. *made naked*.

ⁿ ch. 11. 44.
^o 19. 2.
^p 1 Pet. 1. 16.
^q ch. 18. 12, 13.
^r ch. 18. 6.
^s ch. 19. 37.
^t Ex. 31. 13.
^u ch. 21. 8.
^v Ezek. 37. 23.
^w ch. 18. 14.
^x Ex. 21. 17.
^y Deut. 27. 16.
^z Mat. 15. 4.

^{aa} 2 Sam. 1. 16.
^{ab} ch. 18. 16.
^{ac} 3 Heb. *a separation*.
^{ad} ch. 18. 20.
^{ae} Deut. 22. 22.
^{af} John 8. 4, 5.

^{ag} ch. 18. 26.
^{ah} 19. 37.

^{ai} ch. 18. 25, 28.

^{aj} ch. 18. 8.
^{ak} Deut. 27. 23.
^{al} ch. 18. 3, 24, 30.

^{am} ch. 18. 27.
^{an} Deut. 9. 5.
^{ao} ch. 18. 15.

^{ap} Ex. 3. 17.
^{aq} 6. 8.
^{ar} ch. 18. 23.
^{as} ch. 18. 22.
^{at} Deut. 23. 17.
^{au} See Gen. 19. 5.
^{av} Judg. 19. 22.

^{aw} ver. 26.
^{ax} Ex. 19. 5.
^{ay} 33. 16.
^{az} Deut. 7. 6.
^{ba} 14. 2.
^{bb} 1 Kin. 8. 53.
^{bc} ch. 11. 47.
^{bd} Deut. 14. 4.
^{be} ch. 18. 17.
^{bf} Deut. 27. 23.
^{bg} ch. 11. 43.

^{bh} or, *moveth*.
^{bi} ch. 18. 23.
^{bj} Deut. 27. 21.

^{bk} ver. 7.
^{bl} ch. 18. 2.
^{bm} 1 Pet. 1. 16.
^{bn} Ex. 22. 18.
^{bo} ch. 19. 31.
^{bp} Deut. 18. 10, 11.
^{bq} 1 Sam. 28. 7, 8.

shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall* be upon them.

17 ^cAnd if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it *is* a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity.

18 ^dAnd if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath ^ediscovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 ^fAnd thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: ^gfor he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.

20 ^hAnd if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.

21 ⁱAnd if a man shall take his brother's wife, it *is* ^jan unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my ^kstatutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, ^lspue you not out.

23 ^mAnd ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and ⁿtherefore I abhorred them.

24 But ^oI have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I *am* the LORD your God, ^pwhich have separated you from *other* people.

25 ^qYe shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: ^rand ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that ^screepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me: ^tfor I the LORD *am* holy, and have severed you from *other* people, that ye should be mine.

27 ¶ ^uA man also or woman that

bath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: ^btheir blood *shall be* upon them.

CHAPTER 21.

¹ *Of the priests' mourning.* ⁶ *Of their holiness.*
⁸ *Of their estimation.* ¹¹ *Of their marriages.*
¹⁷ *Of priests that have blemishes.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, ^aSpeak unto the priests the sons of Aā'-ron, and say unto them, ^dThere shall none be defiled for the dead among his people:

² But for his kin, that is near unto him, *that is*, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

³ And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.

⁴ But ^bhe shall not defile himself, *being* a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

⁵ ^cThey shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

⁶ They shall be holy unto their God, and ^enot profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and ^fthe bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

⁷ ^gThey shall not take a wife *that is* a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman ^hput away from her husband: for he *is* holy unto his God.

⁸ Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: ⁱfor I the LORD, which sanctify you, *am* holy.

⁹ ^jAnd the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

¹⁰ ^kAnd *he that is* the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and ^lthat is consecrated to put on the garments, ^mshall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

¹¹ Neither shall he ⁿgo in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;

¹² ^oNeither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for ^pthe crown of the anointing oil of his God *is* upon him: *I am* the LORD.

B.C. 1490.

^a ver. 7.
Ezek. 44. 22.^b ver. 9.^c ver. 8.^d Ezek. 44. 25.^e ch. 10. 3.
Num. 16. 5.
Ps. 65. 4.
^f or, food,
ch. 3. 11.^g or, being
an hus-
band a-
mong his
people, he
shall not
defile him-
self for his
wife, &c.
See Ezek.
24. 16, 17.^h ch. 22. 23.
ⁱ ch. 19. 27.
ch. 28.Deut. 14. 1.
Ezek. 44. 20.^j or, too
slender.^k Deut. 23. 1.
^l ch. 18. 21.
& 19. 12.^m ver. 6.ⁿ See
ch. 3. 11.^o Ezek. 44. 22.^p ch. 2. 3, 10.
& 6. 17, 28.^q & 7. 1.
& 24. 9.

Num. 18. 9.

^r See Deut.
24. 1, 2.^s ch. 22. 10-
12.

Num. 18. 19.

^t ver. 12.^u ch. 20. 7, 8.^v Gen. 38. 24.^w Ex. 29. 29,
30.^x ch. 8. 12.^y & 16. 32.

Num. 35. 25.

^z Ex. 28. 2.^{aa} ch. 16. 32.^{ab} ch. 10. 6.^{ac} Num. 19. 14.^{ad} See
ver. 1, 2.^{ae} Num. 6. 3.^{af} ch. 18. 21.^{ag} ch. 10. 7.^{ah} Ex. 28. 38.
Num. 18. 32.

Deut. 16. 19.

^{ai} Ex. 28. 36.
& 8. 9, 12,
30.

¹³ And ^ahe shall take a wife in her virginity.

¹⁴ A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

¹⁵ Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for ^bI the LORD do sanctify him.

¹⁶ ^cAnd the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

¹⁷ Speak unto Aā'-ron, saying, Whosoever *he be* of thy seed in their generations that hath *any* blemish, let him not ^dapproach to offer the ^ebread of his God.

¹⁸ For whatsoever man *he be* that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing ^fsuperfluous,

¹⁹ Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,

²⁰ Or crookbackt, or ^ga dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or ^hhath his stones broken;

²¹ No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aā'-ron the priest shall come nigh to ⁱoffer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

²² He shall eat the bread of his God, *both* of the ^jmost holy, and of the ^kholy.

²³ Only he shall not go in unto the vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that ^lhe profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

²⁴ And Mō'-sēs told *it* unto Aā'-ron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Is'-rā-ël.

CHAPTER 22.

¹ *The priests in their uncleanness must abstain from the holy things.* ¹⁰ *Who of the priest's house may eat of them.* ¹⁷ *The sacrifices must be without blemish.* ²⁶ *The age of the sacrifice.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

² Speak unto Aā'-ron and to his sons, that they ^aseparate themselves from the holy things of the children of Is'-rā-ël, and that they ^bprofane not my holy name *in those things* which they ^challow unto me: *I am* the LORD.

³ Say unto them, Whosoever *he be* of all your seed among your genera-

tions, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of *Is-rā-ēl* hallow unto the LORD, ^a having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: *I am the LORD.*

4 What man soever of the seed of *Aā-rōn* is a leper, or hath ^a a ² running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, ^d until he be clean. And ^e whoso toucheth any thing *that is* unclean *by* the dead, or ^f a man whose seed goeth from him;

5 Or ^g whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or ^h a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he ⁱ wash his flesh with water.

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because ^j it is his food.

8 ^k That which dieth of itself, or is torn *with beasts*, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: *I am the LORD.*

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, ^l lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: *I the LORD do sanctify them.*

10 ^m There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing.

11 But if the priest buy *any* soul ⁿ with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: ^o they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be married unto ^p a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is ^q returned unto her father's house, ^r as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

14 ^s And if a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth *part* thereof unto it, and shall give it unto the priest with the holy thing.

15 And ^t they shall not profane the holy things of the children of *Is-rā-ēl*, which they offer unto the LORD;

16 Or ^u suffer them ^v to bear the

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 7. 20.^b ch. 15. 2.^c Heb. *running of the reins.*^d ch. 1. 2, 3.^e Num. 15. 14.^f ch. 14. 2.^g & 15. 13.^h Num. 19. 11.ⁱ ch. 15. 16.^j ch. 11. 24.^k 43, 44.^l ch. 15. 7, 19.^m ch. 1. 3.ⁿ Deut. 15. 21.^o & 17. 1.^p Mal. 1. 8, 14.^q Eph. 5. 27.^r Heb. 9. 14.^s 1 Pet. 1. 19.^t ch. 15. 5.^u Heb. 10. 22.^v ch. 3. 1, 6.^w ch. 21. 22.^x Num. 18. 11.^y 13.^z ch. 7. 16.^{aa} Num. 15. 3.^{ab} 8.^{ac} Deut. 23. 21.^{ad} 23.^{ae} Ps. 61. 8.^{af} & 65. 1.^{ag} Eccl. 5. 4, 5.^{ah} 3 or, goats.^{ai} Ex. 22. 31.^{aj} ch. 17. 15.^{ak} Ezek. 44. 31.^{al} ver. 20.^{am} Mal. 1. 8.^{an} Ex. 28. 43.^{ao} Num. 19. 22.^{ap} 32.^{aq} ch. 1. 9, 13.^{ar} & 3. 8, 5.^{as} See^{at} 1 Sam. 21. 6.^{au} 4 or, kid.^{av} ch. 21. 18.^{aw} Heb. *with the purchase of his money.*^{ax} Num. 18. 11.^{ay} 13.^{az} Heb.^{ba} a man^{bb} a stranger.^{bc} Num. 15. 15.^{bd} 16.^{be} ch. 21. 6, 17.^{bf} Mal. 1. 14.^{bg} Gen. 38. 11.^{bh} ch. 10. 14.^{bi} Num. 18. 11.^{bj} 19.^{bk} Ex. 22. 30.^{bl} ch. 5. 15, 16.^{bm} Num. 18. 32.^{bn} 7 or,^{bo} she goat.^{bp} Deut. 22. 6.^{bq} 8 or, *lade themselves with the iniquity of trespass in their eating.*^{br} ver. 9.^{bs} ch. 7. 12.^{bt} Ps. 107. 22.^{bu} & 116. 17.^{bv} Amos 4. 5.

iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things: for *I the LORD do sanctify them.*

17 ^c And the LORD spake unto *Mō-sēs*, saying,

18 Speak unto *Aā-rōn*, and to his sons, and unto all the children of *Is-rā-ēl*, and say unto them, ^d Whatsoever *he be* of the house of *Is-rā-ēl*, or of the strangers in *Is-rā-ēl*, that will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering;

19 ^e *'Ye shall offer'* at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

20 ^f But whatsoever hath a blemish, *that shall ye not offer*: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

21 And ^g whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD ^h to accomplish *his* vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or ⁱ sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 ^j Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make ^k an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

23 Either a bullock or a ^l lamb that hath any thing ^m superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make ⁿ any offering thereof in your land.

25 Neither ^o from a stranger's hand shall ye offer ^p the bread of your God of any of these; because their ^q corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 ^r And the LORD spake unto *Mō-sēs*, saying,

27 ^s When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ^t whether it be cow or ^u ewe, ye shall not kill it ^v and her young both in one day.

29 And when ye will ^w offer a sacri-

fice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer it at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morrow: I am the LORD.

31 Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the LORD.

32 Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but I will be hallowed among the children of Īś-rā-ēl: I am the LORD which hallow you,

33 That brought you out of the land of Ē-gŷpt, to be your God: I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 23.

1 The feasts of the Lord. 3 The sabbath. 4 The passover. 26 The day of atonement, &c.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō-sēs, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Īś-rā-ēl, and say unto them, Concerning the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are my feasts.

3 Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.

4 These are the feasts of the LORD, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

5 In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the LORD's passover.

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

7 In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

9 And the LORD spake unto Mō-sēs, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Īś-rā-ēl, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest:

11 And he shall wave the sheaf

B.C. 1490.

ch. 7. 15.

ch. 19. 37.
Num. 15. 40.
Deut. 4. 40.

ch. 2. 14-16.

ch. 18. 21.

ch. 10. 3.
Mat. 6. 9.
Luke 11. 2.

ch. 20. 8.

ch. 8. 7.
ch. 11. 45.
& 19. 36.
& 25. 38.
Num. 15. 41.

Ex. 34. 22.
ch. 25. 8.
Deut. 16. 9.

ver. 4. 37.

Ex. 32. 5.
2 Kin. 10. 20.
Ps. 81. 3.

Ex. 20. 9.
& 23. 12.
& 31. 15.

& 34. 21.
ch. 19. 3.
Deut. 5. 13.
Luke 13. 14.

Acts 2. 1.

Num. 28. 26.
ver. 2. 37.
Ex. 23. 14.

Ex. 12. 6.
14. 18.
& 13. 3. 10.

& 23. 15.
& 34. 18.
Num. 9. 2. 3.

& 28. 16. 17.
Deut. 16. 1-8.

Josh. 5. 10.
Ex. 23. 16.
19.

& 22. 29.
& 34. 22. 26.
Num. 15. 17-21.

& 28. 26.
Deut. 26. 1.

Ex. 12. 16.
Num. 28. 15.
25.

ch. 4. 23. 28.
Num. 28. 30.

ch. 3. 1.

Num. 18. 12.
Deut. 18. 4.
1 Cor. 9. 13.

14.
Ex. 23. 16.
19.

& 34. 22. 26.
Num. 15. 2.
18.

& 28. 26.
Deut. 16. 9.
Josh. 3. 15.

2 or,
handful.
Heb. omer.

Rom. 11. 16.
1 Cor. 15. 20.
James 1. 15.
Rev. 14. 4.

Ex. 29. 24
ch. 19. 9.

before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the LORD.

13 And the meat offering thereof shall be two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD for a sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin.

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

15 And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number fifty days; and ye shall offer a new meat offering unto the LORD.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked with leaven; they are the firstfruits unto the LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace offerings.

20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: they shall be holy to the LORD for the priest.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 And when ye reap the harvest

of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, *neither shalt thou gather any gleanings of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: I am the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, In the ^dseventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, *a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

27 ^aAlso on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.

29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, ^ahe shall be cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, ^athe same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye ^acelebrate your sabbath.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, *The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD.

35 On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: ^aon the eighth day shall be an holy

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 19. 9.
Deut. 24. 19.
² Heb.
day of
restraint.
^b Deut. 16. 8.
² Chr. 7. 9.
Neh. 8. 18.
Joel 1. 14.
& 2. 15.
^c ver. 2. 4.

^d Num. 29. 1.

^e ch. 25. 9.
^f Num. 29. 39.

^g Ex. 23. 16.
Deut. 16. 13.

^h ch. 16. 30.
Num. 29. 7.

ⁱ Neh. 8. 15.
^j Heb. fruit.

^k Deut. 16. 14.
15.

^l Num. 29. 12.
Neh. 8. 18.
^m Gen. 17. 14.

ⁿ ch. 20. 3, 5, 6.
^o Neh. 8. 14-16.

^p Deut. 31. 13.
Ps. 78. 5, 6.

^q ver. 2.

^r Heb. rest.

convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a ^asolemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein.

37 *These are the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day:

38 ^jBeside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your free-will offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have ^ggathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the first day shall be a sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a sabbath.

40 And ⁱye shall take you on the first day the ^jboughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; ^kand ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

41 ^lAnd ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. ^mIt shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

42 ⁿYe shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Īs'-rā-ēl-ites born shall dwell in booths:

43 ^pThat your generations may know that I made the children of Īs'-rā-ēl to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Ē'-gýpt: I am the LORD your God.

44 And Mō'-sēs ^qdeclared unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl the feasts of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24.

1 The oil for the lamps. 5 The shewbread. 17 Of murder. 23 The blasphemer is stoned.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

2 *Command the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, ^ato cause the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the veil of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aā'-ron order it from the evening unto the morning before

^r Ex. 23. 16.
Num. 29. 12.
Deut. 16. 13.
Ezra 3. 4.
Neh. 8. 14.
Zech. 14. 16.
John 7. 2.
^s Ex. 27. 20, 21.
^t Heb.
to cause
to ascend.

^u Num. 29. 35.
Neh. 8. 18.
John 7. 37.

the LORD continually: *it shall be a statute for ever in your generations.*
 4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake.
 6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure table before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon each row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

8 Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, being taken from the children of İs-rā-ēl by an everlasting covenant.

9 And it shall be Aâ'-ron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it in the holy place: for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an İs-rā-ēl-i-tish woman, whose father was an Ē-gyp-ti-ān, went out among the children of İs-rā-ēl: and this son of the İs-rā-ēl-i-tish woman and a man of İs-rā-ēl strove together in the camp;

11 And the İs-rā-ēl-i-tish woman's son blasphemed the name of the LORD, and cursed. And they brought him unto Mō'-sēs: (and his mother's name was Shē-lō'-mith, the daughter of Dīb'-rī, of the tribe of Dān:)

12 And they put him in ward, that the mind of the LORD might be shewed them.

13 And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard him lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of İs-rā-ēl, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall bear his sin.

16 And he that blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death.

B.C. 1400.

^a Ex. 21. 12. Num. 35. 31. Deut. 19. 11, 12.

² Heb. smiteth the life of a man.

^b ver. 21.

^c Ex. 31. 8.

^d 39. 37.

³ Heb. life for life.

^d Ex. 21. 24.

^e Deut. 19. 21.

^f Mat. 5. 38.

^g 7. 2.

^h Ex. 25. 30.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 7. 48.

^j Chr. 4. 19.

^k 18. 11.

^l Heb. 9. 2.

^m ver. 18.

ⁿ Ex. 21. 33.

^o ver. 17.

^p Ex. 12. 49.

^q ch. 19. 34.

^r Num. 15. 16.

^s Num. 4. 7.

^t 1 Chr. 9. 32.

^u 2 Chr. 2. 4.

^v ver. 14.

^w 1 Sam. 21. 6.

^x Mat. 12. 4.

^y Mark 2. 26.

^z Luke 6. 4.

^{aa} Ex. 23. 33.

^{ab} ch. 31. 31.

^{ac} & 21. 22.

^{ad} ver. 18.

^{ae} Job 1. 5, 11, 22.

^{af} 2. 5, 9, 10.

^{ag} 18. 21.

^{ah} Ex. 18. 22.

^{ai} 28.

^{aj} Heb. rest.

^{ak} Ex. 23. 10.

^{al} See

^{am} ch. 26. 34, 35.

^{an} 2 Chr. 36. 21.

^{ao} Num. 15. 34.

^{ap} Heb. to

^{aq} expound

^{ar} unto them

^{as} according

^{at} to the

^{au} mouth of

^{av} the LORD.

^{aw} Ex. 18. 15,

^{ax} 16.

^{ay} Num. 27. 5.

^{az} & 38. 5, 6.

^{ba} Deut. 13. 9.

^{bb} & 17. 7.

^{bc} 2 Kin. 19. 29.

^{bd} Heb.

^{be} of thy

^{bf} separation.

^{bg} ch. 5. 1.

^{bh} & 20. 17.

^{bi} Num. 9. 13.

^{bj} 1 Kin. 21.

^{bk} 10, 13.

^{bl} Ps. 74. 10, 18.

^{bm} Mat. 12. 31.

^{bn} Mark 3. 28.

^{bo} James 2. 7.

17 ¶ And he that killeth any man shall surely be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast shall make it good; beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him;

20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.

21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

22 Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for I am the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And Mō'-sēs spake to the children of İs-rā-ēl, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones. And the children of İs-rā-ēl did as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

CHAPTER 25.

1 Sabbath of the seventh year. 8 The jubile. 14 Of oppression. 23 Redemption of land. 29 of houses. 35 Compassion of the poor. 47 Redemption of servants.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs in mount Sī'-nāi, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs-rā-ēl, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land keep a sabbath unto the LORD.

3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

5 That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a year of rest unto the land.

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee,

7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven

times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet ^{of} the jû'-bî-lê to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, ⁱⁿ the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and ^{proclaim} liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jû'-bî-lê unto you; ^{and} ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.

11 A jû'-bî-lê shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ^{ye} shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it is the jû'-bî-lê; it shall be holy unto you: ^{ye} shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 ^{In} the year of this jû'-bî-lê ye shall return every man unto his possession.

14 And if thou sell ought unto thy neighbour, or buyest ought of thy neighbour's hand, ^{ye} shall not oppress one another:

15 ^{According} to the number of years after the jû'-bî-lê thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee:

16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for according to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.

17 ^{Ye} shall not therefore oppress one another; ^{but} thou shalt fear thy God: for I am the LORD your God.

18 ¶ ^{Wherefore} ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; ^{and} ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ^{ye} shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall say, ^{What} shall we eat the seventh year? behold, ^{we} shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will ^{command} my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and

B.C. 1491.

2 Kin. 19. 29.

Josh. 5. 11.

2 Heb. loud of sound.

ch. 23. 24, 27.

3 or, to be quite cut off.

4 Heb. for cutting off.

d Deut. 32. 43.

2 Chr. 7. 20.

Ps. 85. 1.

Joel 2. 18.

1 Chr. 29. 15.

Ps. 39. 12.

& 119. 19.

1 Pet. 2. 11.

Is. 61. 2.

& 63. 4.

Jer. 34. 8.

15, 17.

Luke 4. 19.

Num. 36. 4.

4 Ruth 2. 20.

& 4. 4, 6.

See Ruth 3. 2, 9, 12.

Jer. 32. 7, 8.

4 ver. 5.

5 Heb. his hand hath attained and found sufficiency.

ch. 5. 7.

4 ver. 50-52.

4 ver. 6, 7.

4 ver. 10.

ch. 27. 24.

Num. 36. 4.

6 ch. 19. 13.

1 Sam. 12.

3. 4.

1 Cor. 6. 8.

4 ver. 13.

6 ch. 27. 13, 23.

4 ver. 14.

6 ch. 19. 14, 32.

6 ch. 19. 37.

6 Heb. redemption belongeth unto it.

ch. 26. 5.

Deut. 12. 10.

Ps. 4. 8.

Prov. 1. 33.

Jer. 23. 6.

Num. 35. 2.

Josh. 21. 2.

4 ch. 26. 5.

Ezek. 34. 25,

27, 28.

4 Mat. 6. 25,

31.

7 or, one of the Levites redeem them.

4 ver. 4. 5.

6 See Ex. 16. 29.

it shall bring forth fruit for three years.

22 ^{And} ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of ^{old} fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store.

23 ¶ The land shall not be sold ^{for ever}: for ^{the} land is mine for ye are ^{strangers} and sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if ^{any} of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and ^{himself} be able to redeem it;

27 Then ^{let} him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jû'-bî-lê: ^{and} in the jû'-bî-lê it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; ^{within} a full year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jû'-bî-lê.

31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: ^{they} may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jû'-bî-lê.

32 Notwithstanding ^{the} cities of the Lê-vites, and the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Lê-vites redeem at any time.

33 And if ^a man purchase of the Lê-vites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in the year of jû'-bî-lê: for the houses of the cities of the

Lē-vites are their possession among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

34 But ¹the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual possession.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poor, and ²fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt ³relieve him: *yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.*

36 ⁴Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but ⁵fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 *I am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Ē'-gŷpt, to give you the land of Cā'-nā-ān, and to be your God.

39 ¶ And ¹if thy brother *that dwelleth* by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not ²compel him to serve as a bond-servant:

40 *But* as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee unto the year of jū'-bī-lē:

41 And *then* shall he depart from thee, *both* he and his children ¹with him, and shall return unto his own family, and ²unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they are ³my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Ē'-gŷpt: they shall not be sold ⁴as bondmen.

43 ⁵Thou shalt not rule over him with rigour; but ⁶shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, shall be of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

45 Moreover of ¹the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession.

46 And ²ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit *them* for a possession; ³they shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or stranger

B.C. 1491.

² Heb. *his hand obtain, &c.* ver. 26.
³ ver. 25, 35.
⁴ See Acts 4, 36, 37.

⁵ Heb. *his hand failed.*

⁶ Heb. *strengthen.*

⁷ Deut. 15. 7. Pa. 37. 26.

⁸ Prov. 14. 31. Luke 6. 35.

⁹ Acts 11. 28. Rom. 12. 10.

¹⁰ Neh. 5. 5.

¹¹ Ex. 22. 25. Deut. 23. 19.

¹² Neh. 5. 7. Pa. 15. 8.

¹³ Prov. 22. 8. ¹⁴ Neh. 5. 9.

¹⁵ ver. 26.

¹⁶ ch. 22. 32, 33.

¹⁷ Job 7. 1. Ia. 16. 14.

¹⁸ ch. 21. 16.

¹⁹ Deut. 15. 12. 1 Kin. 9. 22.

²⁰ 2 Kin. 4. 1. Neh. 5. 5.

²¹ Jer. 34. 14.

²² Heb. *serve thyself with him with the services, &c.* ver. 46.

²³ Ex. 1. 14. Jer. 25. 14.

²⁴ Ex. 21. 3.

²⁵ ver. 28.

²⁶ Rom. 6. 22. 1 Cor. 7. 23.

²⁷ or, by these means.

²⁸ Ex. 21. 2, 3.

²⁹ Heb. *with the sale of a bond-man.*

³⁰ Eph. 6. 9. Col. 4. 1.

³¹ Ex. 1. 13.

³² Ex. 1. 17, 21.

³³ Is. 56. 3, 6.

³⁴ Ex. 20. 4, 5. Deut. 5. 8.

³⁵ or, pillar.

³⁶ or, figured stone.

³⁷ Heb. *a stone of picture.*

³⁸ Is. 14. 2. ch. 19. 30.

³⁹ Heb. *ye shall serve yourselves with them,* ver. 39.

⁴⁰ Deut. 28. 1.

⁴¹ wax rich by thee, and ⁴²thy brother *that dwelleth* by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may ¹redeem him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or *any* that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if ²he be able, he may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jū'-bī-lē: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years, ³according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him.

51 If *there be* yet many years *behind*, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jū'-bī-lē, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 *And* as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: *and the other* shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed ⁴in these years, then ⁵he shall go out in the year of jū'-bī-lē, *both* he, and his children with him.

55 For unto me the children of Īs'-rā-ēl are servants; they are my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Ē'-gŷpt: I am the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 26.

1 Of idolatry. 2 Religiousness. 3 A blessing to the obedient. 14 A curse to the disobedient.

YE shall make you ¹no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a ²standing image, neither shall ye set up *any* ³image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the LORD your God.

2 ¶ Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

3 ¶ If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

4 *Then I will give you rain in due season, *and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And ^d your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and ^e ye shall eat your bread to the full, and ^dwell in your land safely.

6 And ^k I will give peace in the land, and ^e ye shall lie down, and none shall make *you* afraid: and I will ^rid ^evil beasts out of the land, neither shall ^r the sword go through your land.

7 And ^e ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And ^e five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will ^ehave respect unto you, and ^emake you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat ^eold store, and bring forth the old because of the new.

11 *And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you.

12 *And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of E^ggypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 ¶ ^r But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, *but* that ye break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint ^eover you terror, ^econsumption, and the burning ague, that shall ^econsume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ^e ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And ^e I will set my face against you, and ^r ye shall be slain before your enemies: ^e they that hate you

B.C. 1491.

^a Is. 30. 23.

^b Ezek. 34. 26.

^c Ps. 53. 5.

^d Prov. 28. 1.

^e Ps. 67. 6.

^f Ezek. 34. 27.

^g Amos 9. 13.

^h 1 Sam. 2. 5.

ⁱ Ps. 119. 464.

^j Is. 26. 11.

^k & 35. 5.

^l ch. 25. 19.

^m Deut. 28. 23.

ⁿ Ezek. 34. 25.

^o 27. 23.

^p 1 Chr. 22. 9.

^q Ps. 29. 11.

^r & 147. 14.

^s Is. 46. 7.

^t Job 11. 19.

^u Ps. 3. 5.

^v Is. 35. 9.

^w Ezek. 34. 25.

^x Hos. 2. 18.

^y Deut. 11. 17.

^z Heb. *cause to cease.*

^{aa} 2 Kin. 17.

^{ab} 25.

^{ac} Ezek. 5. 17.

^{ad} Ezek. 14. 17.

^{ae} *or, at all adventures with me,*

^{af} *and so*

^{ag} *ver. 24.*

^{ah} Deut. 32. 30.

^{ai} Josh. 23. 10.

^{aj} Deut. 32. 24.

^{ak} 2 Kin. 18. 25.

^{al} Judg. 5. 6.

^{am} 2 Chr. 15. 5.

^{an} Is. 33. 8.

^{ao} Lam. 1. 4.

^{ap} Zech. 7. 14.

^{aq} Ex. 2. 25.

^{ar} 2 Kin. 13. 23.

^{as} Gen. 17. 6.

^{at} 7.

^{au} Neh. 9. 23.

^{av} Ps. 107. 38.

^{aw} Jer. 2. 30.

^{ax} & 5. 3.

^{ay} Amos 4. 6-12.

^{az} ch. 25. 22.

^{ba} 2 Sam. 22.

^{bb} 27.

^{bc} Ps. 18. 26.

^{bd} Ex. 25. 8.

^{be} Josh. 22. 19.

^{bf} Ps. 76. 2.

^{bg} Ezek. 27. 26.

^{bh} Rev. 21. 3.

^{bi} Ezek. 5. 17.

^{bj} & 6. 3.

^{bk} 2 Cor. 6. 16.

^{bl} Num. 14. 12.

^{bm} Ps. 105. 16.

^{bn} Is. 3. 1.

^{bo} Is. 9. 20.

^{bp} Mic. 6. 14.

^{bq} Hag. 1. 6.

^{br} Deut. 28. 15.

^{bs} Mal. 2. 2.

^{bt} Ezek. 5. 13.

^{bu} Deut. 28. 53.

^{bv} Heb. *upon you.*

^{bw} Deut. 28. 22.

^{bx} 1 Sam. 2. 83.

^{by} 2 Chr. 34. 7.

^{bz} Is. 27. 9.

^{ca} Deut. 28. 23.

^{cb} 51.

^{cc} ch. 17. 10.

^{cd} Deut. 28. 25.

^{ce} Judg. 2. 14.

^{cf} Ps. 106. 41.

^{cg} Ps. 74. 7.

^{ch} Lam. 1. 10.

^{ci} Ezek. 9. 6.

shall reign over you; and ^e ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you ^eseven times more for your sins.

19 And I will ^rbreak the pride of your power; and I ^ewill make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:

20 And your ^estrength shall be spent in vain: for ^eyour land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

21 ¶ And if ye walk ^econtrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.

22 *I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and ^eyour *high* ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ye ^ewill not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me;

24 *Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And ^eI will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of *my* covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, ^eI will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 *And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver *you* your bread again by weight: and ^eye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me;

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also ^ein fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 *And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And ^eI will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols, and my soul shall abhor you.

31 And I will make your cities waste, and ^ebring your sanctuaries

unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 ^b And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it.

33 And ^d I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 ^e Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye ^e be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your ^e sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And upon them that are left ^e alive of you ^e I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and ^e the sound of a ^e shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And ^e they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ^e ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you ^e shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

40 ^e If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

41 And ^e that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their ^e uncircumcised hearts be ^e humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

42 Then will I ^e remember my covenant with Jā'-cob, and also my covenant with Ī'-śāac, and also my covenant with Ā'-brā'-hām will I remember; and I will ^e remember the land.

43 ^e The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: be-

B.C. 1491.

^a ver. 15.

^b Jer. 9. 11. & 25. 11, 18.

^c Deut. 4. 31. 2 Kin. 13. 23. Rom. 11. 2.

^d Deut. 4. 27. Ps. 44. 11. Jer. 9. 16. Ezek. 12. 15.

^e 2 Chr. 36. 21.

^f Rom. 11. 28.

^g ch. 22. 33.

& 25. 38.

^h Ps. 92. 2. Ezek. 20. 9, 14, 22.

ⁱ ch. 25. 2.

^k ch. 27. 34.

Deut. 6. 1.

& 12. 1.

& 33. 4.

John 1. 17.

^l Ezek. 21. 7.

^m ch. 25. 1.

ⁿ Job 15. 21.

^o Heb. driven.

^p 1 Sam. 14. 15, 16. Is. 10. 4.

^q Josh. 7. 12, 13.

^r Num. 6. 2.

See

Judge. 11. 30,

31, 39.

^s 1 Sam. 1. 11,

23.

^t Deut. 4. 27.

Neh. 1. 8.

Jer. 3. 25.

Ezek. 4. 17.

Hos. 5. 15.

Zech. 10. 9.

^u Ex. 30. 13.

^v 1 Kin. 3. 33,

35, 47.

Prov. 23. 13.

Dan. 9. 3, 4.

Luke 15. 18.

^w 1 John 1. 9.

^x Jer. 9. 26.

Ezek. 44. 7.

Rom. 2. 29.

Col. 2. 11.

^y 1 Kin. 21. 23.

2 Chr. 12. 6,

7, 12.

^z Ex. 2. 24.

& 6. 5.

Ps. 106. 45.

Ezek. 16. 60.

^{aa} Ps. 136. 23.

^{ab} ver. 34, 35.

cause, even because they ^a despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, ^a I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I *am* the Lord thy God.

45 But I will ^f for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, ^g whom I brought forth out of the land of Ē'-gŷpt ^h in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I *am* the LORD.

46 ^k These *are* the statutes and judgments and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Īs'-rā'-ēl ^m in mount Sī'-nāi by the hand of Mō'-sēs.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Of vows.* 26 *Of the Lord's firstlings.* 28 *Of devoted things.* 32 *Of tithes.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, ^A saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Īs'-rā'-ēl, and say unto them, ^a When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons *shall be* for the LORD by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shē'-kēls of silver, ^a after the shē'-kēl of the sanctuary.

4 And if it *be* a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shē'-kēls.

5 And if *it be* from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shē'-kēls, and for the female ten shē'-kēls.

6 And if *it be* from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shē'-kēls of silver, and for the female thy estimation *shall be* three shē'-kēls of silver.

7 And if *it be* from sixty years old and above; if *it be* a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shē'-kēls, and for the female ten shē'-kēls.

8 But if he *be* poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if *it be* a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that *any man* giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if *it be* any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: ²as thou valuest it, who art the priest, so shall it be.

13 ¹But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth *part* thereof unto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall sanctify his house *to be* holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 ¹And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD *some part* of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: ¹an hō'-mēr of barley seed *shall be* valued at fifty shē'-kēls of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jû'-bî-lē, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jû'-bî-lē, then the priest shall ¹reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jû'-bî-lē, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 ¹And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, ¹when it goeth out in the jû'-bî-lē, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field ¹'devoted'; ¹the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

B.C. 1491.

^a ch. 25. 10, 25.

^b ver. 18.

^c ch. 25. 23.

² Heb. according to thy estimation, O priest, &c.

^d Ex. 30. 13.

^e Num. 3. 47.

^f & 18. 16.

^g Ezek. 45. 12.

^h ver. 15, 19.

ⁱ Heb. first-born, &c.

^j Ex. 13. 2, 12.

^k & 22. 30.

^l Num. 18. 17.

^m Deut. 15. 19.

ⁿ ver. 11-13.

^o ver. 13.

^p ver. 21.

^q Josh. 6. 17-19.

^r or, the land of an homer, &c.

^s Num. 21. 2, 3.

^t Gen. 28. 22.

^u Num. 18. 21, 24.

^v 2 Chr. 31. 5, 6, 12.

^w Neh. 13. 12.

^x Mal. 3. 8, 10.

^y ch. 25. 15, 16.

^z ver. 13.

¹ ver. 13.

² See Jer. 33. 13. Ezek. 20. 37. Mic. 7. 14.

³ ver. 10.

⁴ ch. 25. 10, 23, 31.

⁵ ch. 26. 46.

⁶ ver. 28.

⁷ Num. 18. 14.

⁸ Ezek. 44. 29.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of ¹his possession;

23 ¹Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, *even* unto the year of the jû'-bî-lē: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, as a holy thing unto the LORD.

24 ¹In the year of the jû'-bî-lē the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, *even* to him to whom the possession of the land *did* belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shē'-kēl of the sanctuary: ¹twenty gē'-rāhs shall be the shē'-kēl.

26 ¶ Only the ¹'firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether *it be* ox, or sheep: *it is* the LORD's.

27 And if *it be* of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem *it* according to thine estimation, ¹and shall add a fifth *part* of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 ¹Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, *both* of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing *is* most holy unto the LORD.

29 ¹None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; *but* shall surely be put to death.

30 And ¹'all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, *is* the LORD's: *it is* holy unto the LORD.

31 ¹And if a man will at all redeem *ought* of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth *part* thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, *even* of whatsoever ²passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, ¹neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 ¹These *are* the commandments, which the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs for the children of Is'-rā-ēl in mount Sî'-nāi.

THE FOURTH BOOK OF MŌ'-ŠĒŠ, CALLED NUMBERS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 God commandeth Moses to number the people.
11 The number of every tribe. 41 The Levites are
exempted for the service of the Lord.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs
in the wilderness of Sī'-nāi, in
the tabernacle of the congregation,
on the first day of the second month,
in the second year after they were
come out of the land of Ē'-gypt,
saying,

2 Take ye the sum of all the con-
gregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl,
after their families, by the house of
their fathers, with the number of
their names, every male by their
polls;

3 From twenty years old and up-
ward, all that are able to go forth
to war in Īs'-rā-ēl: thou and Aā'-ron
shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a
man of every tribe; every one head
of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these are the names of the
men that shall stand with you: of
the tribe of Rēu'-bēn; Ē'-lī'-zūr the
son of Shēd'-ē-ūr.

6 Of Sīm'-ē-on; Shē-lū'-mī-ēl the
son of Zū-rī-shād'-dāi.

7 Of Jū'-dāh; Nāh'-shōn the son of
Ām-mīn'-ā-dāb.

8 Of Īs'-sā-ḥār; Nēth'-ā-neēl the
son of Zū'-ār.

9 Of Zē-bū'-lūn; Ē'-lī'-āb the son of
Hē'-lōn.

10 Of the children of Jō'-séph: of
Ē'-phrā-īm; Ē'-lī'-shā-mā the son of
Ām'-mī-hūd: of Mā-nās'-sēh; Gā-mā'-
lī-ēl the son of Pē-dāh'-zūr.

11 Of Bēn'-jā-mīn; Ā-bī'-dān the
son of Gīd'-ē-ō'-nī.

12 Of Dān; Ā-hī'-ē'-zēr the son of
Ām-mī-shād'-dāi.

13 Of Āsh'-ēr; Pā'-gī-ēl the son of
Ōc'-rān.

14 Of Gād; Ē'-lī'-ā-sāph the son of
Deu'-ēl.

15 Of Nāph'-tā-lī; Ā-hī'-rā the son
of Ē'-nān.

16 These were the renowned of
the congregation, princes of the
tribes of their fathers, heads of
thousands in Īs'-rā-ēl.

B.C. 1490.

Ex. 19. 1.
ch. 10. 11, 12.
Ex. 25. 22.

Ex. 30. 12.
& 38. 26.
ch. 26. 2, 63,
64.
2 Sam. 24. 2.
1 Chr. 21. 2.
ch. 2. 10, 11.
& 26. 6-7.

ch. 2. 12, 13.
& 26. 12-14.

ch. 2. 14, 15.
& 26. 15-13.

ch. 2. 14.
he is called
Reuel.

ch. 7. 2.
1 Chr. 27. 16.
ch. 2. 3, 4.
& 26. 19-22.
Ex. 18. 21,
25.

17 ¶ And Mō'-šēs and Aā'-ron took
these men which are expressed by
their names:

18 And they assembled all the con-
gregation together on the first day
of the second month, and they de-
clared their pedigrees after their
families, by the house of their
fathers, according to the number of
the names, from twenty years old
and upward, by their polls.

19 As the LORD commanded Mō'-šēs,
so he numbered them in the wilder-
ness of Sī'-nāi.

20 And the children of Rēu'-bēn,
Īs'-rā-ēl's eldest son, by their genera-
tions, after their families, by the
house of their fathers, according to
the number of the names, by their
polls, every male from twenty years
old and upward, all that were able to
go forth to war;

21 Those that were numbered of
them, even of the tribe of Rēu'-bēn,
were forty and six thousand and five
hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Sīm'-ē-on,
by their generations, after their
families, by the house of their fa-
thers, those that were numbered of
them, according to the number of
the names, by their polls, every
male from twenty years old and
upward, all that were able to go
forth to war;

23 Those that were numbered of
them, even of the tribe of Sīm'-ē-on,
were fifty and nine thousand and
three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gād, by
their generations, after their fami-
lies, by the house of their fathers,
according to the number of the
names, from twenty years old and
upward, all that were able to go
forth to war;

25 Those that were numbered of
them, even of the tribe of Gād, were
forty and five thousand six hundred
and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the children of Jū'-dāh, by
their generations, after their fami-
lies, by the house of their fathers,
according to the number of the

names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Jû'-dâh, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the ^achildren of Īs'-sâ-châr, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Īs'-sâ-châr, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the ^bchildren of Zē-bû'-lûn, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

31 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Zē-bû'-lûn, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Jô'-šēph, *namely*, of the ^cchildren of Ē'-phrā-īm, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

33 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Ē'-phrā-īm, were forty thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the ^cchildren of Mă-năs'-sēh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

37 Those that were numbered of

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 2. 5, 6.
& 26. 23-25.

^b ch. 2. 7, 8.
& 26. 26, 27.

^c ch. 2. 18, 19.
& 26. 35-37.

^d ch. 26. 64.

^e ch. 2. 20, 21.
& 26. 23-34.

^f Ex. 38. 26.
See
Ex. 12. 37.
ch. 2. 32.
& 26. 51.

^g ch. 2. 33.
See ch. 3.
& 4.
& 26. 57.
1 Chr. 6.
& 21. 6.

^h ch. 2. 33.
& 26. 62.

them, *even* of the tribe of Bēn'-jā-mīn, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dān, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Dān, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Āsh'-ēr, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

41 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Āsh'-ēr, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Nāph'-tā-li, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

43 Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Nāph'-tā-li, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 ^d These are those that were numbered, which Mō'-sēs and Aā'-ron numbered, and the princes of Īs'-rā-ēl, *being* twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Īs'-rā-ēl;

46 Even all they that were numbered were ^f six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But ^g the Lē'-vites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them.

48 For the LORD had spoken unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

49 ^h Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Lē'-vī, neither take the sum of them among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl:

50 * But thou shalt appoint the Lē'-vites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that *belong* to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, ^b and shall encamp round about the tabernacle.

51 ^d And when the tabernacle seteth forward, the Lē'-vites shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Lē'-vites shall set it up: ^e and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl shall pitch their tents, ^f every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 ^g But the Lē'-vites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no ^h wrath upon the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: ⁱ and the Lē'-vites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

54 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl did according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs, so did they.

CHAPTER 2.

The order of the tribes in their tents.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs and unto Aā'-ron, saying,

2 ^k Every man of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house: ^l far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Jū'-dāh pitch throughout their armies: and ^m Nāh'-shōn the son of Ām-mīn'-ā-dāb shall be captain of the children of Jū'-dāh.

4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Īs'-sā-chār: and Nēth'-ā-neēl the son of Zū'-ār shall be captain of the children of Īs'-sā-chār.

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

7 Then the tribe of Zē-bū-lūn: and Ē-lī'-āb the son of Hē'-lōn shall be captain of the children of Zē-bū-lūn.

B.C. 1490.

* Ex. 38. 21.
ch. 3. 7, 8.
& 4. 16, 26-27, 33.

^b ch. 3. 23, 29, 35, 38.
^c ch. 10. 14.

^d ch. 10. 17, 21.

^e ch. 3. 10, 38.
& 18. 22.

^f ch. 2. 2, 34.

^g ver. 50.

^h Lev. 10. 6.
ch. 8. 19.
& 16. 46.
& 18. 6.

ⁱ Sam. 6. 19.
^j ch. 3. 7, 8.
& 8. 24-25.
& 18. 3-5.
& 31. 30, 47.
^k 1 Chr. 23. 32.
^l 2 Chr. 13. 11.

2 Deut.
ch. 1. 14.
& 7. 42, 47.
& 10. 20.

^m ch. 1. 62.

ⁿ Heb. over against.
^o Josh. 3. 4.

^p ch. 10. 18.

^q ch. 10. 17, 21.

^r ch. 10. 14.
Ruth 4. 20.
^s 1 Chr. 2. 10.
Mat. 1. 4.
Luke 3. 32, 33.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Jū'-dāh *were* an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies. ^t These shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reū'-bēn according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reū'-bēn shall be Ē-lī'-zūr the son of Shēd'-ē-ūr.

11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* forty and six thousand and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Sīm'-ē-on: and the captain of the children of Sīm'-ē-on shall be Shē-lū'-mī-ēl the son of Zū-ri-shād'-dāh.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gād: and the captain of the sons of Gād shall be Ē-lī'-ā-sāph the son of ^u Reū'-ēl.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reū'-bēn *were* an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies. ^v And they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 ¶ ^w Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Lē'-vites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ē'-phrā-īm according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ē'-phrā-īm shall be Ē-lī'-shā-mā the son of Am'-mī-hūd.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh: and the captain of the children of Mā-nās'-sēh shall be Gā-mā'-lī-ēl the son of Pē-dāh'-zūr.

21 And his host, and those that

were numbered of them, *were* thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of Běn'-jā-mīn: and the captain of the sons of Běn'-jā-mīn shall be Ā-bī'-dān the son of Gid-ē-ō'-nī.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ē'-phrā'im *were* an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies. And they shall go forward in the third rank.

25 ¶ The standard of the camp of Dān shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dān shall be Ā-hī-ē'-zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād'-dāi.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Āsh'-ēr: and the captain of the children of Āsh'-ēr shall be Pā'-gī-ēl the son of Ōc'-rān.

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty and one thousand and five hundred.

29 ¶ Then the tribe of Nāph'-tā-lī: and the captain of the children of Nāph'-tā-lī shall be Ā-hī'-rā the son of Ē'-nān.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dān *were* an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. And they shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ These *are* those which were numbered of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts *were* six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

33 But the Lē'-vītes were not numbered among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

34 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl did according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs: so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

B.C. 1490.

* Ex. 6. 23.

b Ex. 28. 41.

Lev. 8.

c ch. 10. 22.

2 Heb. whose hand he filled.

d Lev. 10. 1.

ch. 26. 61.

1 Chr. 24. 2.

* ch. 8. 6.

& 18. 2.

f See

ch. 1. 50.

& 11. 15,

24, 26.

g ch. 8. 19.

& 18. 6.

h ch. 10. 25.

i Ex. 33. 26.

ch. 1. 46.

& 11. 21.

k ch. 15. 7.

l ver. 38.

ch. 1. 51.

& 16. 40.

m ch. 1. 47.

n ver. 41.

ch. 8. 16.

& 18. 6.

o ch. 24. 2.

5, 6.

p Ex. 13. 2.

Lev. 27. 26.

ch. 8. 16.

Luke 2. 23.

q Ex. 13. 12.

15.

ch. 8. 17.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The Levites' service. 40 The firstborn freed.

44 The overplus are redeemed.

THESE also *are* the generations of Aā'-ron and Mō'-sēs in the day that the LORD spake with Mō'-sēs in mount Sī'-nāi.

2 And these *are* the names of the sons of Aā'-ron; Nā'-dāb the firstborn, and Ā-bī'-hū, Ēl-ē-ā'-zār, and Īth'-ā-mār.

3 These *are* the names of the sons of Aā'-ron, the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 And Nā'-dāb and Ā-bī'-hū died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sī'-nāi, and they had no children: and Ēl-ē-ā'-zār and Īth'-ā-mār ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aā'-ron their father.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

6 Bring the tribe of Lē'-vī near, and present them before Aā'-ron the priest, that they may minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle.

8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, to do the service of the tabernacle.

9 And thou shalt give the Lē'-vītes unto Aā'-ron and to his sons: they *are* wholly given unto him out of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aā'-ron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

11 And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

12 And I, behold, I have taken the Lē'-vītes from among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: therefore the Lē'-vītes shall be mine;

13 Because all the firstborn *are* mine; for on the day that I smote the firstborn in the land of Ē'-gypt I hallowed unto me all the

firstborn in Īś-rā-ēl, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I am the LORD.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō-sēs in the wilderness of Sī-nāi, saying,

15 Number the children of Lē-vī after the house of their fathers, by their families: ^bevery male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

16 And Mō-sēs numbered them according to the ^aword of the LORD, as he was commanded.

17 ^aAnd these were the sons of Lē-vī by their names; Gēr-shōn, and Kō-hāth, and Mē-rār-i.

18 And these are the names of the sons of Gēr-shōn by their families; ^aLib'-nī, and Shīm'-ē-i.

19 And the sons of Kō-hāth by their families; ^aAm'-rām, and Ī-zē-hār, Hē-brōn, and Ūz'-zī-ēl.

20 ^aAnd the sons of Mē-rār-i by their families; Māh'-lī, and Mū-shī. These are the families of the Lē-vites according to the house of their fathers.

21 Of Gēr-shōn was the family of the Lib'-nites, and the family of the Shīm'-ites: these are the families of the Gēr-shōn-ites.

22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them were seven thousand and five hundred.

23 ^aThe families of the Gēr-shōn-ites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.

24 And the chief of the house of the father of the Gēr-shōn-ites shall be Ē-lī-ā-sāph the son of Lā'-ēl.

25 And ^athe charge of the sons of Gēr-shōn in the tabernacle of the congregation shall be ^athe tabernacle, and ^athe tent, ^athe covering thereof, and ^athe hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And ^athe hangings of the court, and ^athe curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and ^athe cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 ¶ And of Kō-hāth was the family of the Am'-rām-ites, and the family of the Ī-zē-hār-ites, and the family of the Hē-brōn-ites, and the family of the

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 1. 53.

^b ver. 39.
ch. 26. 62.

² Heb.
mouth.

^c ch. 4. 15.

^d Ex. 25. 10.

^e Gen. 46. 11.

Ex. 6. 16.

ch. 26. 57.

¹ Chr. 6. 1, 16.

& 23. 6.

² Ex. 25. 23.

³ Ex. 25. 31.

⁴ Ex. 27. 1.

& 30. 1.

⁵ Ex. 26. 32.

⁶ Ex. 6. 17.

⁷ Ex. 6. 18.

^a Ex. 6. 19.

^a ch. 1. 53.

^b Heb. the
office of
the charge.

^c ch. 4. 31, 32.

^d ch. 4. 24-26.

^e Ex. 25. 9.

^f Ex. 26. 1.

^g Ex. 26. 7, 14.

^h Ex. 26. 36.

ⁱ ch. 1. 53.

^j Ex. 27. 9.

^k Ex. 27. 16.

^l ch. 18. 5.

^m ver. 7, 8.

ⁿ Ex. 35. 18.

^o ver. 10.

^p 1 Chr. 23. 23.

^q See

ch. 26. 62.

Ūz'-zī-ē-lites: these are the families of the Kō-hāth-ites.

28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

29 ^aThe families of the sons of Kō-hāth shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kō-hāth-ites shall be Ē-lī-zā-phān the son of Ūz'-zī-ēl.

31 And ^atheir charge shall be ^athe ark, and ^athe table, and ^athe candlestick, and ^athe altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and ^athe hanging, and all the service thereof.

32 And Ēl-ē-ā-zār the son of Aā'-ron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Lē-vites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

33 ¶ Of Mē-rār-i was the family of the Māh'-lites, and the family of the Mū-shites: these are the families of Mē-rār-i.

34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Mē-rār-i was Zū-rī-ēl the son of Ab'-i-hail: ^athese shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.

36 And ^aunder the custody and charge of the sons of Mē-rār-i shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto,

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

38 ¶ ^aBut those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Mō-sēs, and Aā'-ron and his sons, ^akeeping the charge of the sanctuary ^bfor the charge of the children of Īś-rā-ēl; and ^athe stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 ^aAll that were numbered of the Lē-vites, which Mō-sēs and Aā'-ron numbered at the commandment of

the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, "Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

41 "And thou shalt take the Lē'-vītes for me (I am the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl; and the cattle of the Lē'-vītes instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

42 And Mō'-šēs numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

45 "Take the Lē'-vītes instead of all the firstborn among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and the cattle of the Lē'-vītes instead of their cattle; and the Lē'-vītes shall be mine: I am the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be 'redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl,

"which are more than the Lē'-vītes; 47 Thou shalt even take "five shē'-kēls apiece by the poll, after the shē'-kēl of the sanctuary shalt thou take them: (p the shē'-kēl is twenty gē'-rāhš:)

48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aā'-ron and to his sons.

49 And Mō'-šēs took the redemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Lē'-vītes:

50 Of the firstborn of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl took he the money; "a thousand three hundred and threescore and five shē'-kēls, after the shē'-kēl of the sanctuary:

51 And Mō'-šēs "gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aā'-ron and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Mō'-šēs.

B.C. 1490.

a ver. 15.

b ver. 12, 45.
c See ch. 8. 24.
1 Chr. 23. 3, 24, 27.

d ver. 15.

e ver. 19.

f Ex. 26. 31.

g Ex. 25. 10, 16.

h Ex. 25. 13.

i ver. 12, 41.
k Ex. 25. 23, 29, 30.
Lev. 24. 6, 8.

l 2 or, pour out withal.

m Ex. 13. 13.
ch. 18. 15.

n ver. 39, 43.

o Lev. 27. 6.
ch. 18. 16.

p Ex. 25. 31.

q Ex. 30. 13.
Lev. 27. 25.
ch. 18. 16.
Ezek. 45. 12.
g Ex. 25. 37, 38.

r Ex. 30. 1, 3.

s ver. 46, 47.

t ver. 48.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Age and time of the Levites' service. 34 The number of the Kohathites, Gershonites, and Merarites.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs and unto Aā'-ron, saying,

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kō'-hāth from among the sons of Lē'-vī, after their families, by the house of their fathers,

3 "From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 "This shall be the service of the sons of Kō'-hāth in the tabernacle of the congregation, about "the most holy things:

5 ¶ And when the camp setteth forward, Aā'-ron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down "the covering vail, and cover the ark of testimony with it:

6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in "the staves thereof.

7 And upon the "table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to "cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon:

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the "candlestick of the light, "and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a bar.

11 And upon "the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof:

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put them on a bar:

13 And they shall take away the

ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon :

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, *even* the censers, and the fleshhooks, and the shovels, and the ³basons, all the vessels of the altar ; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

15 And when Aâ'-ron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward ; after that, ⁴the sons of Kô'-hâth shall come to bear it : ⁵but they shall not touch *any* holy thing, lest they die. ⁶These things are the burden of the sons of Kô'-hâth in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Êl-ê-â'-zâr the son of Aâ'-ron the priest *per-taineth* ⁷the oil for the light, and the ⁸sweet incense, and ⁹the daily meat offering, and the ¹⁰anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mô'-sês and unto Aâ'-ron, saying,

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kô'-hâth-ites from among the Lê'-vites :

19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto ¹the most holy things : Aâ'-ron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden :

20 ²But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mô'-sês, saying,

22 Take also the sum of the sons of Gêr'-shôn, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families ;

23 ³From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them ; all that enter in ⁴to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This *is* the service of the families of the Gêr'-shôn-ites, to serve, and for ⁵burdens :

25 And ⁶they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins

B.C. 1490.

² or, howls.

³ Heb. mouth, Luke 1. 70. 1 Cor. 11. 2.

⁴ ch. 7. 9. & 10. 21. Deut. 31. 9. 2 Sam. 6. 13. 1 Chr. 15. 2, 15. ⁵ 2 Sam. 6. 6, 7. 1 Chr. 13. 9, 10. ⁶ ch. 3. 31.

⁷ Ex. 33. 21. 1 Cor. 12. 5.

⁸ Ex. 25. 6. Lev. 24. 2. ⁹ Ex. 30. 34. ¹⁰ Ex. 29. 40. ¹¹ Ex. 30. 23.

¹² ver. 3.

¹³ Heb. warfare, ver. 35. 1 Tim. 6. 12.

¹⁴ ch. 3. 26, 37.

¹⁵ ver. 4. ¹⁶ Ex. 25. 15.

¹⁷ See Ex. 19. 21. 1 Sam. 6. 19.

¹⁸ Ex. 25. 9. ¹⁹ Ex. 38. 21.

²⁰ ver. 3.

²¹ ver. 28. Is. 3. 6. ²² Heb. to war the warfare. ²³ ver. 2.

²⁴ or, carriage. ²⁵ ch. 3. 25, 26.

that *is* above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which *is* by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them : so shall they serve.

27 At the ¹appointment of Aâ'-ron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gêr'-shôn-ites, in all their burdens, and in all their service : and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Gêr'-shôn in the tabernacle of the congregation : and their charge *shall be* ²under the hand of Ìth'-â-mâr the son of Aâ'-ron the priest.

29 ¶ As for the sons of Mê-râr'-i, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers ;

30 ³From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the ⁴service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And ⁵this *is* the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation ; ⁶the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their ⁷instruments, and with all their service : and by name ye shall ⁸reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Mê-râr'-i, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, ⁹under the hand of Ìth'-â-mâr the son of Aâ'-ron the priest.

34 ¶ And Mô'-sês and Aâ'-ron and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kô'-hâth-ites after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

35 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the

service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation :

36 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kō'-hāth-ites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Mō'-šēs and Aā'-ron did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'-šēs.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gēr'-shōn, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

41 These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gēr'-shōn, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Mō'-šēs and Aā'-ron did number according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mē-rār'-ī, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

44 Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.

45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Mē-rār'-ī, whom Mō'-šēs and Aā'-ron numbered according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mō'-šēs.

46 All those that were numbered of the Lē'-vites, whom Mō'-šēs and Aā'-ron and the chief of Īs'-rā-ēl numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

47 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the

B.C. 1490.

^a ver. 15, 24, 31.

^b ver. 1, 21.

^c Lev. 13, 3, 46, & ch. 12, 14, & Lev. 15, 2.

^d Lev. 21, 1, ch. 9, 6, 10, & 19, 11, 13, & 31, 19.

^f Lev. 26, 11, 12, & 2 Cor. 6, 16. ^g ver. 22.

^h Lev. 6, 2, 3.

ⁱ Lev. 5, 5, & 26, 40, Josh. 7, 19.

^k Lev. 6, 5.

^l Lev. 6, 6, 7, & 7, 7.

^m ver. 29.

ⁿ or, heave offering.

^o Ex. 29, 28, Lev. 6, 17, 18, 26, & 7, 6, 7, 9, 10, 14, ch. 18, 8, 9, 19, Deut. 18, 3, 4, Ezek. 44, 29, 30.

^p ver. 3, 23, 30, & Lev. 10, 13.

burden in the tabernacle of the congregation,

48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Mō'-šēs, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the LORD commanded Mō'-šēs.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The unclean are removed out of the camp. 5 Of restitution in trespasses. 11 The trial of jealousy.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

2 Command the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead:

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, so did the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty;

7 Then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, even to the priest; beside the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.

9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be his.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of Īs'-

ra-él, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

13 And a man ¹lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and *there be* no witness against her, neither she be taken *with the manner*;

14 And the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an é-pháh of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, ²bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and ³set her before the LORD:

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put it into the water:

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse:

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness ²*with another* instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse:

20 But if thou hast gone aside to *another* instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband:

21 Then the priest shall ²charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, The LORD make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to ⁶rot, and thy belly to swell;

22 And this water that causeth the curse ⁵shall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh

B.C. 1490.

^a Deut. 27. 15.

^b Lev. 18. 20.

^c Lev. 8. 27.

^d Lev. 2. 2. 9.

^e 1 Kin. 17. 12.
Ezek. 29. 16.
Heb. 10. 3.

^f Heb. 13. 4.

^g Deut. 23. 37.
Ps. 83. 9, 11.
Jer. 24. 9.
& 29. 18, 22.
& 42. 18.
Zech. 8. 13.

^h ver. 19.

ⁱ Lev. 21. 17, 19, 20.

² or, being in the power of thy husband, Rom. 7. 2.

³ Heb. under thy husband.

^k Josh. 6. 26.
1 Sam. 14. 24.
Neh. 10. 29.

⁴ or, make themselves Nazarites.

⁵ Lev. 27. 2.
Judg. 13. 5.
Acts 21. 23.
Rom. 1. 1.

⁶ Jer. 29. 22.

⁷ Amos 2. 12.

⁸ Luke 1. 15.

⁹ Heb. fall.

¹⁰ Ps. 109. 18.

to rot: ^aAnd the woman shall say, Á'-mén, á'-mén.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water:

24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall ^cwave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:

26 ^dAnd the priest shall take an handful of the offering, even the memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.

27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, *that*, if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: and the woman ^eshall be a curse among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed.

29 This *is* the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside to *another* ^finstead of her husband, and is defiled;

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

31 Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman ^gshall bear her iniquity.

CHAPTER 6.

¹ The law of the Nazarites in their separation.

² The form of blessing the people.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Ís-ra-él, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall ⁴separate themselves to vow a vow of a Náz-á-rite, to separate themselves unto the LORD:

3 ⁵He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried.

4 All the days of his ^aseparation shall he eat nothing that is made of the ^avine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no ^arazor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth *himself* unto the LORD, he shall be holy, *and* shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.

6 All the days that he separateth *himself* unto the LORD ^ahe shall come at no dead body.

7 ^aHe shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the ^aconsecration of his God *is* upon his head.

8 All the days of his separation he *is* holy unto the LORD.

9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall ^ashave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 And ^aon the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

12 And he shall consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year ^afor a trespass offering: but the days that were before shall ^abe lost, because his separation was defiled.

13 ¶ And this *is* the law of the Nāz'-ā-rite, ^awhen the days of his separation *are* fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish ^afor a sin offering, and one ram without blemish ^afor peace offerings,

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, ^acakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread ^aanointed with oil, and their

B.C. 1490.

² or, Nazarite-ship.

^a ch. 15. 5, 7,

10.

³ Heb. wine of the wine.

^b Judg. 13. 5.

& 16. 17.

¹ Sam. 1. 11.

^c Acts 21. 24.

^d Lev. 21. 11.

ch. 19. 11, 16.

^e Lev. 21. 1, 2,

11.

ch. 9. 6.

^f Heb.

separation.

¹ Sam. 2. 15.

^g Ex. 29. 23,

24.

^h Acts 18. 18.

& 21. 24.

ⁱ Ex. 29. 27.

28.

^k Lev. 5. 7.

& 14. 22.

& 15. 14, 29.

^l Lev. 5. 6.

^m Lev. 9. 22.

¹ Chr. 23. 13.

ⁿ Heb. fall.

^o Ps. 121. 7.

John 17. 11.

^p Acts 21. 26.

^q Ps. 31. 16.

& 67. 1.

& 80. 3, 7, 19.

& 119. 136.

Dan. 9. 17.

^r Gen. 43. 29.

^s Ps. 4. 6.

^t John 14. 27.

2 Thes. 3. 16.

^u Deut. 28. 10.

2 Chr. 7. 14.

Is. 43. 7.

Dan. 9. 18,

19.

^v Ps. 115. 12.

^w Lev. 4. 2,

27, 32.

^x Lev. 3. 6.

^y Lev. 2. 4.

^z Ex. 40. 18.

Lev. 8. 10,

11.

^{aa} Ex. 29. 2.

meat offering, and their ^adrink of ferings.

16 And the priest shall bring *them* before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:

17 And he shall offer the ram ^afor a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering.

18 ^aAnd the Nāz'-ā-rite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put *it* in the fire which *is* under the sacrifice of the peace offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the ^asodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and ^ashall put *them* upon the hands of the Nāz'-ā-rite, after *the* hair of his separation *is* shaven:

20 And the priest shall wave *them* for a wave offering before the LORD: ^athis *is* holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder: and after that the Nāz'-ā-rite may drink wine.

21 This *is* the law of the Nāz'-ā-rite who hath vowed, *and* of his offering unto the LORD for his separation, beside *that* that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

23 Speak unto Aā'-ron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ^aye shall bless the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying unto them,

24 The LORD bless thee, and ^akeep thee:

25 The LORD ^amake his face shine upon thee, and ^abe gracious unto thee:

26 ^aThe LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and ^agive thee peace.

27 ^aAnd they shall put my name upon the children of Īs'-rā-ēl; and ^aI will bless them.

CHAPTER 7.

1, 10 The offerings of the princes. 89 God speaketh to Moses from the mercy seat.

AND it came to pass on the day that Mō'-šēs had fully ^aset up the tabernacle, and had anointed it,

and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them;

2 That ^athe princes of Īs'-rā-ēl, heads of the house of their fathers, who *were* the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbered, offered:

3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

5 Take *it* of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Lē'-vites, to every man according to his service.

6 And Mō'-šēs took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Lē'-vites.

7 Two wagons and four oxen ^che gave unto the sons of Gēr'-shōn, according to their service:

8 And four wagons and eight oxen ^ehe gave unto the sons of Mē-rār'-ī, according unto their service, ^aunder the hand of Īth'-ā-mār the son of Āā'-ron the priest.

9 But unto the sons of Kō'-hāth he gave none: because ^cthe service of the sanctuary belonging unto them *was* that they should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first day was ^aNāh'-shōn the son of Ām-mīn'-ā-dāb, of the tribe of Jū'-dāh:

13 And his offering *was* one silver charger, the weight thereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after ^cthe *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both of them *were* full of fine flour mingled with oil for a ^ameat offering:

14 One spoon of ten *shē'-kēls* of gold, full of ^aincense:

B.C. 1490.

^a Lev. 1. 2.

^b Ex. 12. 5.

^c Ex. 29. 14.

Lev. 4. 23.

^d ch. 1. 4, &c.

^e Lev. 3. 1.

& 7. 11.

^a Heb. *who stood.*

^b Heb. *who stood.*

^c Heb. *who stood.*

^d Heb. *who stood.*

^e Heb. *who stood.*

^f Heb. *who stood.*

^g Heb. *who stood.*

^h Heb. *who stood.*

ⁱ Heb. *who stood.*

^j Heb. *who stood.*

^k Heb. *who stood.*

^l Heb. *who stood.*

^m Heb. *who stood.*

ⁿ Heb. *who stood.*

^o Heb. *who stood.*

^p Heb. *who stood.*

^q Heb. *who stood.*

^r Heb. *who stood.*

^s Heb. *who stood.*

^t Heb. *who stood.*

^u Heb. *who stood.*

^v Heb. *who stood.*

^w Heb. *who stood.*

^x Heb. *who stood.*

^y Heb. *who stood.*

^z Heb. *who stood.*

^{aa} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ab} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ac} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ad} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ae} Heb. *who stood.*

^{af} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ag} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ah} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ai} Heb. *who stood.*

^{aj} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ak} Heb. *who stood.*

^{al} Heb. *who stood.*

^{am} Heb. *who stood.*

^{an} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ao} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ap} Heb. *who stood.*

^{aq} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ar} Heb. *who stood.*

^{as} Heb. *who stood.*

^{at} Heb. *who stood.*

^{au} Heb. *who stood.*

^{av} Heb. *who stood.*

^{aw} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ax} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ay} Heb. *who stood.*

^{az} Heb. *who stood.*

^{ba} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bb} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bc} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bd} Heb. *who stood.*

^{be} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bf} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bg} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bh} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bi} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bj} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bk} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bl} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bm} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bn} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bo} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bp} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bq} Heb. *who stood.*

^{br} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bs} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bt} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bu} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bv} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bw} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bx} Heb. *who stood.*

^{by} Heb. *who stood.*

^{bz} Heb. *who stood.*

15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb ^bof the first year, for a burnt offering:

16 One kid of the goats for a ^csin offering:

17 And for ^aa sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was* the offering of Nāh'-shōn the son of Ām-mīn'-ā-dāb.

18 ¶ On the second day Nēth'-ā-nēel the son of Zū'-ār, prince of Īs'-sā-ḥār, did offer:

19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten *shē'-kēls*, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

23 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was* the offering of Nēth'-ā-nēel the son of Zū'-ār.

24 ¶ On the third day Ē-lī'-āb the son of Hē'-lōn, prince of the children of Zē'-bū'-lūn, *did offer*:

25 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

26 One golden spoon of ten *shē'-kēls*, full of incense:

27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

28 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was* the offering of Ē-lī'-āb the son of Hē'-lōn.

30 ¶ On the fourth day ^aĒ-lī'-zūr the son of Shēd'-ē-ūr, prince of the children of Rēu'-bēn, *did offer*:

31 His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, one silver bowl

^c ch. 4. 25.

^e ch. 4. 31.

^a ch. 4. 28, 33.

^c ch. 4. 15.

^a ch. 4. 6, 8.

10, 12, 14.

2 Sam. 6. 13.

^c See

Deut. 20. 5.

1 Kin. 8. 63.

2 Chr. 7. 15, 9.

Ezra 6. 16.

Neh. 12. 27.

Ps. 30.

title.

^a ch. 2. 3.

^c ch. 1. 5.

^e Ex. 30. 13.

^a Lev. 2. 1.

^c Ex. 30. 34.

Mal. 1. 11.

Luke 1. 10.

of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten *shē'-kēls*, full of incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of *Ē-lī'-zūr* the son of *Shēd'-ē-ūr*.

36 ¶ On the fifth day ¹*Shē-lū'-mī-ēl* the son of *Zū-rī-shād'-dāi*, prince of the children of *Sim'-ē-qn*, did offer:

37 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

38 One golden spoon of ten *shē'-kēls*, full of incense:

39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

40 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of *Shē-lū'-mī-ēl* the son of *Zū-rī-shād'-dāi*.

42 ¶ On the sixth day ²*Ē-lī'-ā-sāph* the son of ³*Dēu'-ēl*, prince of the children of *Gād*, offered:

43 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, a silver bowl of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten *shē'-kēls*, full of incense:

45 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

46 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

47 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of *Ē-lī'-ā-sāph* the son of *Dēu'-ēl*.

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 1. 10.
& 2. 18.

^b ver. 41.
ch. 2. 12.

^c ch. 1. 10.
& 2. 20.

^d ch. 1. 14.
& 2. 14.
² or, *Reuel*.

^e ch. 1. 11.
& 2. 22.

^f Ps. 40. 6.

48 ¶ On the seventh day ⁴*Ē-lī'-shā-mā* the son of *Am'-mī-hūd*, prince of the children of *Ē'-phrā-im*, offered:

49 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

50 One golden spoon of ten *shē'-kēls*, full of incense:

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

53 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of *Ē-lī'-shā-mā* the son of *Am'-mī-hūd*.

54 ¶ On the eighth day offered ⁵*Gā-mā'-lī-ēl* the son of *Pē-dāh'-zūr*, prince of the children of *Mā-nās'-sēh*:

55 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

56 One golden spoon of ten *shē'-kēls*, full of incense:

57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

58 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of *Gā-mā'-lī-ēl* the son of *Pē-dāh'-zūr*.

60 ¶ On the ninth day ⁶*Ā-bī'-dān* the son of *Gīd'-ē-ō-nī*, prince of the children of *Bēn'-jā-mīn*, offered:

61 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

62 One golden spoon of ten *shē'-kēls*, full of incense:

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

64 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

65 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Ā-bī-dān the son of Gīd-ē-ō-nī.*

66 ¶ On the tenth day *Ā-hī-ē-ēr the son of Ām-mī-shād-dāi, prince of the children of Dān, offered:

67 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

68 One golden spoon of ten *shē'-kēls*, full of incense:

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Ā-hī-ē-zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād-dāi.*

72 ¶ On the eleventh day †Pā'-gī-ēl the son of Ōc'-rān, prince of the children of Āsh'-ēr, offered:

73 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

74 One golden spoon of ten *shē'-kēls*, full of incense:

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Pā'-gī-ēl the son of Ōc'-rān.*

78 ¶ On the twelfth day †Ā-hī-rā the son of Ē'-nān, prince of the children of Nāph'-tā-lī, offered:

79 His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, one silver bowl of seventy *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary; both

B.C. 1490.

† ch. 1. 12.
& 2. 25.

† 2 Chr. 7. 9.

† Judg. 5. 9.

† ch. 1. 13.
& 2. 27.

† ver. 1.

† Ex. 33. 9, 11.
ch. 12. 8.
2 i.e. God.
† Ex. 25. 22.

† ch. 1. 15.
† 2. 29.

† Ex. 25. 37.
& 40. 25.

of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

80 One golden spoon of ten *shē'-kēls*, full of incense:

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

82 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five goats, five lambs of the first year: *this was the offering of Ā-hī-rā the son of Ē'-nān.*

84 This *was* †the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by †the princes of Īs'-rā-ēl: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:

85 Each charger of silver *weighing* an hundred and thirty *shē'-kēls*, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels *weighed* two thousand and four hundred *shē'-kēls*, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary:

86 The golden spoons *were* twelve, full of incense, *weighing* ten *shē'-kēls* apiece, after the *shē'-kēl* of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons *was* an hundred and twenty *shē'-kēls*.

87 All the oxen for the burnt offering *were* twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings *were* twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. *This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was †anointed.*

89 And when Mō'-sēs *was* gone into the tabernacle of the congregation †to speak with †him, then he heard †the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that *was* upon the ark of testimony, from between the two *chēr'-ū-bīms*: and he spake unto him.

CHAPTER 8.

1 How the lamps are to be lighted. 5 Consecration of the Levites. 23 Age, &c., of their service.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

2 Speak unto Aā'-ron, and say unto him, When thou †lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

3 And Aâ'-ron did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

4 ^bAnd this work of the candlestick was of beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was ^dbeaten work: 'according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Mō'-sēs, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

6 Take the Lē'-vites from among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle ^gwater of purifying upon them, and ^alet them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bull-ock with ^hhis meat offering, *even* fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering.

9 'And thou shalt bring the Lē'-vites before the tabernacle of the congregation: "and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl together:

10 And thou shalt bring the Lē'-vites before the LORD: and the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ^pshall put their hands upon the Lē'-vites:

11 And Aâ'-ron shall 'offer the Lē'-vites before the LORD for an 'offering of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, that 'they may execute the service of the LORD.

12 'And the Lē'-vites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bull-ocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, unto the LORD, to make an atonement for the Lē'-vites.

13 And thou shalt set the Lē'-vites before Aâ'-ron, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Lē'-vites from among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: and the Lē'-vites shall be "mine.

15 And after that shall the Lē'-vites go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and ^voffer them for an offering.

16 For they *are* wholly given unto

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 3. 12, 45.

^b Ex. 25. 31.

^c Ex. 13. 2, 12, 13, 15.

^d ch. 3. 13.

^e Luke 2. 23.

^f Ex. 25. 18.

^g Ex. 25. 40.

^f ch. 3. 9.

² Heb. *given*.

^g ch. 19. 9, 17, 18.

^h Heb. *let them shave*

a razor to pass over,

etc.

ⁱ Lev. 14. 8, 9.

^j ch. 1. 53.

^k & 16. 46.

^l & 18. 6.

^m 2 Chr. 26. 16.

ⁿ Lev. 2. 1.

^o See Ex. 29. 4

& 40. 12.

^p Lev. 8. 3.

^q ver. 7.

^r ver. 11, 12.

² Lev. 1. 4.

⁴ Heb. *wave*

⁵ ver. 15.

⁵ Heb. *wave*

offering.

⁶ Heb. *they may be to*

execute, &c.

⁷ ver. 5, &c.

⁸ Ex. 29. 10.

^t See ch. 4. 3.

¹ Chr. 23. 3,

24, 27.

⁷ Heb. *to*

war the warfare

of, &c.

¹ Tim. 1. 18.

⁸ Heb. *re-*

turn from the war-

fare of the service.

^u ch. 3. 45.

& 16. 9.

^v ch. 1. 53.

^v ver. 11, 13.

me from among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl; 'instead of such as open every womb, *even instead of* the firstborn of all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, have I taken them unto me.

17 'For all the firstborn of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl *are* mine, *both* man and beast: on the day that smote every firstborn in the land of Ē'-gýpt I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Lē'-vites for all the firstborn of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

19 And 'I have given the Lē'-vites as ^aa gift to Aâ'-ron and to his sons from among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, to do the service of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atone-ment for the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: 'that there be no plague among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, when the chil-dren of Īs'-rā-ēl come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 And Mō'-sēs, and Aâ'-ron, and all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, did to the Lē'-vites according unto all that the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs concerning the Lē'-vites, so did the children of Īs'-rā-ēl unto them.

21 "And the Lē'-vites were purified, and they washed their clothes; 'and Aâ'-ron offered them as an offering before the LORD; and Aâ'-ron made an atonement for them to cleanse them.

22 'And after that went the Lē'-vites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aâ'-ron, and before his sons: 'as the LORD had commanded Mō'-sēs con-cerning the Lē'-vites, so did they unto them.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

24 This is it that *belongeth* unto the Lē'-vites: 'from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in 'to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation:

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall 'cease waiting upon the service *thereof*, and shall serve no more:

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, 'to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Lē'-vites touching their charge.

CHAPTER 9.

The passover commanded. 6 A second passover allowed. 15 A cloud guideth the Israelites.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs in the wilderness of Sī'-nāi, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Īs'-gŷpt, saying,

2 Let the children of Īs'-rā-ēl also keep ^dthe passover at his appointed season.

3 In the fourteenth day of this month, ^eat even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And Mō'-šēs spake unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, that they should keep the passover.

5 And ^athey kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sī'-nāi: according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'-šēs, so did the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

6 ¶ And there were certain men, who were ^adefiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: ^aand they came before Mō'-šēs and before Aā'-ron on that day:

7 And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl?

8 And Mō'-šēs said unto them, Stand till, and ^aI will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD.

11 ^aThe fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, and ^aeat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.

12 ^aThey shall leave none of it unto the morning, ^anor break any one of it: ^aaccording to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

13 But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth

B.C. 1490.

^a Gen. 17. 14.

Ex. 12. 15.

^b ver. 7.^c ch. 5. 31.^d Ex. 12. 1.

&c.

Lev. 23. 5.

ch. 28. 16.

Deut. 16.

1, 2.

^e Ex. 12. 49.^f Heb. between the two evenings.

Ex. 12. 6.

^g Ex. 40. 34.

Neh. 9. 12.

Ps. 78. 14.

^h Ex. 13. 21.

& 40. 38.

ⁱ Josh. 5. 10.^j Ex. 40. 36.

ch. 10. 11,

33, 34.

Ps. 80. 1.

^k ch. 5. 2.

& 19. 11, 16.

See

John 18. 28.

^l Ex. 18. 15,

19, 26.

ch. 27. 2.

^m 1 Cor. 10. 1.ⁿ Heb. prolonged.^o ch. 1. 63.

& 3. 8.

^p ch. 27. 5.

to keep the passover, even the same soul ^ashall be cut off from among his people: because he ^bbrought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall ^cbear his sin.

14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ^aye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.

15 ¶ And ^aon the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, *namely*, the tent of the testimony: and ^aat even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud covered it *by day*, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloud ^awas taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Īs'-rā-ēl journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Īs'-rā-ēl pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Īs'-rā-ēl journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: ^aas long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud ^atarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ^akept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not.

20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed.

21 And so it was, when the cloud ^aabode from even unto the morning, and *that* the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether *it was* by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

22 Or *whether it were* two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ^aabode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed.

23 At the commandment of the LORD they rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'sēs.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Use of the silver trumpets. 11 The Israelites remove from Sinai to Paran. 33 Moses' blessing.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

3 And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow but with one trumpet, then the princes, which are heads of the thousands of Is'rā-ēl, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall not sound an alarm.

8 And the sons of Aā-ron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

9 And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I am the LORD your God.

11 And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud

B.C. 1490.

a ch. 9. 17.

b ver. 19.

c Ex. 40. 38. ch. 2. 9, 10, 24, 31.

d Ex. 19. 1. ch. 1. 1. & 9. 5.

e Gen. 21. 21. ch. 12. 16. & 13. 3, 26. Deut. 1. 1.

f ver. 5, 6. ch. 2. 34. g ch. 2. 9, 9.

h ch. 1. 7.

i Is. 1. 13.

k Jer. 4. 5. Joel 2. 15.

l ch. 1. 51.

m Ex. 19. 21. ch. 1. 10. & 7. 2.

n ch. 4. 24, 31. & 7. 6-8. o ch. 2. 10, 16. p ch. 2. 3.

q ch. 2. 10.

r ver. 3.

s Joel 2. 1.

t ch. 31. 6. Josh. 6. 4.

u 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 13. 12.

v ch. 4. 4, 15. & 7. 9.

w i.e. the Gershonites and the Merarites: See ver. 37.

x ch. 1. 51.

y ch. 31. 6. Josh. 6. 5.

z 2 Chr. 13. 14.

aa Judg. 2. 18. & 4. 3.

ab & 6. 9. & 10. 8, 12.

ac 1 Sam. 10. 18. Ps. 106. 42.

ad Gen. 8. 1. Ps. 106. 4.

ae ch. 29. 1. Lev. 23. 24.

af 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12.

ag & 7. 6. & 29. 26.

ah Ezra. 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35.

ai Ps. 51. 3.

aj ch. 2. 25, 31. Josh. 6. 9.

ak ver. 9.

a was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.

12 And the children of Is'rā-ēl took their journeys out of the wilderness of Sī'nāi; and the cloud rested in the wilderness of Pār-ān.

13 And they first took their journey according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mō'sēs.

14 In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Jū-dāh according to their armies: and over his host was Nāh-shōn the son of Am-mīn'-ā-dāb.

15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Is'sā-chār was Nēth'-ā-neel the son of Zū-ār.

16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zē-bū-lūn was Ē-lī-āb the son of Hē-lōn.

17 And the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gēr'-shōn and the sons of Mē-rār'-i set forward, bearing the tabernacle.

18 And the standard of the camp of Reu'-bēn set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Ē-lī-zūr the son of Shēd'-ē-ūr.

19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Sīm'-ē-ōn was Shē-lū-mī-ēl the son of Zū-rī-shād'-dāi.

20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gād was Ē-lī'-ā-sāph the son of Dēu'-ēl.

21 And the Kō'hāth-ites set forward, bearing the sanctuary: and the other did set up the tabernacle against they came.

22 And the standard of the camp of the children of Ē-phrā'im set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Ē-lī'-shā-mā the son of Am'-mī-hūd.

23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Mā-nās'-sēh was Gā-mā-li-ēl the son of Pē-dāh'-zūr.

24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn was Ā-bī'-dān the son of Gīd-ē-ō-nī.

25 And the standard of the camp of the children of Dān set forward, which was the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host was Ā-hī-ē-zēr the son of Ām-mī-shād'-dāi.

26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Āsh'-ēr was Pā'-gī-ēl the son of Ōc'-rān.

27 And over the host of the tribe

of the children of Nāph'-tā-li was
 Ā-hī'-rā the son of Ē'-nān.

28 *Thus were the journeyings of
 the children of Īs'-rā-ēl according to
 their armies, when they set forward.

29 † And Mō'-sēs said unto Hō'-bāb,
 the son of 'Rā-gū'-ēl the Mīd'-i-ā-
 nite, Mō'-sēs' father in law, We are
 journeying unto the place of which
 the LORD said, 'I will give it you:
 come thou with us, and 'we will do
 thee good: for 'the LORD hath
 spoken good concerning Īs'-rā-ēl.

30 And he said unto him, I will not
 go; but I will depart to mine own
 land, and to my kindred.

31 And he said, Leave us not,
 I pray thee; forasmuch as thou
 knowest how we are to encamp in
 the wilderness, and thou mayest be
 to us 'instead of eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with
 us, yea, it shall be, that *what good-
 ness the LORD shall do unto us, the
 same will we do unto thee.

33 † And they departed from 'the
 mount of the LORD three days' jour-
 ney: and the ark of the covenant of
 the LORD 'went before them in the
 three days' journey, to search out a
 resting place for them.

34 And 'the cloud of the LORD was
 upon them by day, when they went
 out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the
 ark set forward, that Mō'-sēs said,
 Rise up, LORD, and let thine ene-
 mies be scattered; and let them that
 hate thee flee before thee.

36 And when it rested, he said,
 Return, O LORD, unto the 'many
 thousands of Īs'-rā-ēl.

CHAPTER 11.

The burning at Taberah. 4 The people lust for
 flesh. 31 Quails are given.

AND ^bwhen the people 'complained,
 'it displeased the LORD: and the
 LORD heard it; *and his anger was
 kindled; and the 'fire of the LORD
 burnt among them, and consumed
 them that were in the uttermost
 parts of the camp.

2 And the people cried unto Mō'-sēs;
 and when Mō'-sēs 'prayed unto the
 LORD, the fire 'was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the
 place 'Tāb'-ē-rāh: because the fire
 of the LORD burnt among them.

4 † And the *mīxt multitude that

B.C. 1490.

² Heb.
 lusted
 a lust.

³ Heb.
 returned
 and wept.
⁴ Heb.
 These.

⁵ ch. 2. 34.
⁶ Ps. 78. 18.
⁷ & 106. 14.
⁸ 1 Cor. 10. 6.

⁹ Ex. 16. 3.
¹⁰ Ex. 2. 18.
¹¹ ch. 21. 5.

¹² Gen. 12. 7.
¹³ Judg. 1. 16.
¹⁴ & 4. 11.

¹⁵ Gen. 32. 12.
¹⁶ Ex. 3. 8.
¹⁷ & 6. 7, 8.
¹⁸ Ex. 16. 14.
¹⁹ 31.

²⁰ Heb. eye
 of it as the
 eye of.

²¹ Ex. 16. 31.

²² 1 Jpb. 29. 15.
²³ Ex. 16. 13.
²⁴ 14.

²⁵ Judg. 1. 16.

²⁶ See
 Ex. 3. 1.
²⁷ Ps. 78. 21.

²⁸ Deut. 1. 33.
²⁹ Josh. 3. 4, 6.
³⁰ Ps. 132. 8.
³¹ Jer. 31. 2.
³² Ezek. 30. 6.

³³ Deut. 1. 12.
³⁴ Ex. 13. 21.
³⁵ Neh. 9. 12,
 13.

³⁶ Ps. 68. 1, 2.
³⁷ & 132. 3.
³⁸ Isa. 40. 11.
³⁹ Is. 49. 23.

⁴⁰ 1 Thes. 2. 7.
⁴¹ Gen. 28. 3.
⁴² & 50. 24.
⁴³ Ex. 13. 5.

⁴⁴ Heb. ten
 thousand
 thousands.
⁴⁵ Mat. 15. 33.
⁴⁶ Mark 8. 4.

⁴⁷ Ex. 18. 18.
⁴⁸ Deut. 9. 22.

⁴⁹ or, were
 as it were
 complainers.

⁵⁰ Heb. it was
 evil in the
 ears of, &c.
⁵¹ Ps. 78. 21.
⁵² Lev. 10. 2.

⁵³ ch. 16. 35.
⁵⁴ 2 Kin. 1. 12.
⁵⁵ Ps. 106. 18.

⁵⁶ See
 1 Kin. 19. 4.
⁵⁷ Job. 4. 3.
⁵⁸ Zeph. 3. 15.

⁵⁹ See
 Ex. 24. 1, 9.
⁶⁰ James 5. 16.
⁶¹ Heb. sunk.
⁶² Deut. 16. 18.

⁶³ i.e.
 A burning.
 Deut. 9. 22.

⁶⁴ As
 Ex. 12. 38.

was among them 'fell a lusting; and
 the children of Īs'-rā-ēl also 'wept
 again, and said, 'Who shall give us
 flesh to eat?

5 'We remember the fish, which we
 did eat in Ē'-gŷpt freely; the cucum-
 bers, and the melons, and the leeks,
 and the onions, and the garlick:

6 But now 'our soul is dried away:
 there is nothing at all, beside this
 mǎn'-nā, before our eyes.

7 And 'the mǎn'-nā was as coriander
 seed, and the 'colour thereof as the
 colour of bdellium.

8 And the people went about, and
 gathered it, and ground it in mills,
 or beat it in a mortar, and baked it
 in pans, and made cakes of it: and
 'the taste of it was as the taste of
 fresh oil.

9 And "when the dew fell upon the
 camp in the night, the mǎn'-nā fell
 upon it.

10 † Then Mō'-sēs heard the people
 weep throughout their families, every
 man in the door of his tent: and
 'the anger of the LORD was kindled
 greatly; Mō'-sēs also was displeased.

11 'And Mō'-sēs said unto the LORD,
 Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy
 servant? and wherefore have I not
 found favour in thy sight, that thou
 layest the burden of all this people
 upon me?

12 Have I conceived all this people?
 have I begotten them, that thou
 shouldest say unto me, "Carry them
 in thy bosom, as a "nursing father
 beareth the sucking child, unto the
 land which thou 'swarest unto their
 fathers?

13 'Whence should I have flesh to
 give unto all this people? for they
 weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh,
 that we may eat.

14 *I am not able to bear all this
 people alone, because it is too heavy
 for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me,
 'kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if
 I have found favour in thy sight; and
 let me not 'see my wretchedness.

16 † And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs,
 Gather unto me 'seventy men of the
 elders of Īs'-rā-ēl, whom thou know-
 est to be the elders of the people,
 and 'officers over them; and bring
 them unto the tabernacle of the con-
 gregation, that they may stand there
 with thee.

17 And I will ^acome down and talk with thee there: and ^bI will take of the spirit which *is* upon thee, and will put *it* upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear *it* not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, ^dSanctify yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept ^fin the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? ^efor *it was* well with us in E'-gypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;

20 ^aBut even a ^bwhole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD which *is* among you, and have wept before him, saying, ^cWhy came we forth out of E'-gypt?

21 And Mō'-sēs said, 'The people, among whom I *am*, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 ^aShall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, ^aIs the LORD's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether ^bmy word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 ¶ And Mō'-sēs went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and ^agathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the LORD ^acame down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that *was* upon him, and gave *it* unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, ^bthat, ^cwhen the spirit rested upon them, ^dthey prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one *was* E'ġ-dād, and the name of the other Mō'-dād: and the spirit rested upon them; and they *were* of them that were written, but ^bwent not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

B.C. 1490.

^a ver. 25.
Gen. 11. 5.
& 18. 21.
Ex. 19. 20.
^b 1 Sam. 10. 6.
2 Kin. 2. 15.
Neh. 9. 20.
Is. 44. 3.
Joel 2. 28.
^c See Mark 9. 33.
Luke 9. 49.
John 3. 26.
^d Ex. 19. 10.
^e 1 Cor. 14. 5.
^f Ex. 16. 7.

^g ver. 5.
Acts 7. 39.

^h Ex. 16. 13.
Ps. 78. 26-28.
& 105. 40.

² Heb. as it were the way of a day.

³ Heb. month of days.

^k ch. 21. 5.

^l Gen. 12. 2.
Ex. 12. 37.
& 38. 26.
ch. 1. 46.
^m Ex. 16. 36.
Ezek. 45. 11.

ⁿ Ps. 78. 30.

31.

^o See 2 Kin. 7. 2.
Mat. 15. 33.
Mark 8. 4.
John 6. 7, 9.

^p Is. 50. 2.
& 59. 1.
^q i.e. The graves of lust.

Deut. 9. 22.

^r ch. 23. 19.
Ezek. 12. 25.
& 24. 14.

^s ch. 33. 17.

^t Heb. they were in, &c.
^u ver. 16.

^v ver. 17.
ch. 12. 5.

^w or, Cushite.

^x See 2 Kin. 2. 15.

^y Ex. 2. 21.

^z Heb. taken.

^{aa} See 1 Sam. 10. 5, 6, 10.

^{ab} 19. 30, 21.

^{ac} Joel 2. 28.

^{ad} Acts 2. 17, 18.

^{ae} 1 Cor. 14. 1, &c.

^{af} Ex. 15. 20.
Mic. 6. 4.

^{ag} Gen. 29. 33.
ch. 11. 1.

^{ah} 2 Kin. 19. 4.

^{ai} Is. 37. 4.

^{aj} Ezek. 35. 12, 13.

^{ak} See 1 Sam. 20. 26.

^{al} Jer. 36. 5.

^{am} Ps. 78. 9.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Mō'-sēs, and said, E'ġ-dād and Mō'-dād do prophesy in the camp.

28 And Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, the servant of Mō'-sēs, *one* of his young men, answered and said, My lord Mō'-sēs, ^aforbid them.

29 And Mō'-sēs said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? ^awould God that all the LORD's people were prophets, *and* that the LORD would put his spirit upon them!

30 And Mō'-sēs gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Is'-rā-ēl.

31 ¶ And there went forth a ^awind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let *them* fall by the camp, ^bas it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits *high* upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all *that* night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten ^ahō'-mērs: and they spread *them* all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

33 And while the ^aflesh *was* yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place ^aKīb'-rōth-hāt-tā'-ā-vāh: because there they buried the people that lusted.

35 ^aAnd the people journeyed from Kīb'-rōth-hāt-tā'-ā-vāh unto Hā-zē'-rōth; and ^aabode at Hā-zē'-rōth.

CHAPTER 12.

1 God rebuketh the sedition of Miriam and Aaron.
10 Miriam's leprosy is healed at the prayer of Moses.
14 Miriam shut out of the camp.

AND Mir'-i-ām and Aa'-ron spake against Mō'-sēs because of the ^aE'-thi-ō'-pi-ān woman whom he had married: for ^bhe had ^cmarried an E'-thi-ō'-pi-ān woman.

2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Mō'-sēs? ^ahath he not spoken also by us? And the LORD ^aheard *it*.

3 (Now the man Mō'-sēs *was* very meek, above all the men which *were* upon the face of the earth.)

4 ^aAnd the LORD spake suddenly unto Mō'-sēs, and unto Aa'-ron, and

unto Mir'-i-ām, Come out ye three into the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.

5 *And the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aa'-ron and Mir'-i-ām: and they both came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: if there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him ^ain a vision, and will speak unto him ^ain a dream.

7 *My servant Mō'-sēs is not so, who is faithful in all ^amine house.

8 With him will I speak ^amouth to mouth, even ^aapparently, and not in dark speeches; and ^mthe similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then ^awere ye not afraid to speak against my servant Mō'-sēs?
9 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them; and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, ^bbehold, Mir'-i-ām became ^aleprous, white as snow: and Aa'-ron looked upon Mir'-i-ām, and, behold, she was leprous.

11 And Aa'-ron said unto Mō'-sēs, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, ^alay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

12 Let her not be ^aas one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And Mō'-sēs cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, beseech thee.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, *If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed even days? let her be ^ashut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again.

15 *And Mir'-i-ām was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Mir'-i-ām was brought in again.

16 And afterward the people removed from Hā-zē-rōth, and pitched in the wilderness of Pār'-ān.

CHAPTER 13.

Names of those sent to search the land. 17 Their instructions, 21 acts, 26 and relation.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

2 *Send thou men, that they may

B.C. 1490.

^a ch. 11. 25.
& 16. 19.

^b ch. 12. 16.
& 32. 8.
Deut. 1. 19.
& 9. 23.

^c Gen. 15. 1.
& 26. 12.
Job 33. 15.
Ezek. 1. 1.
Dan. 8. 2.
& 10. 8, 16,
17.

^d Luke 1. 11,
22.
Acts 10. 11,
17.

^e & 22. 17, 18.
Gen. 31. 10,
11.

^f 1 Kin. 3. 5.
Mat. 1. 20.

^g Ps. 105. 26.
Heb. 3. 2, 5.

^h 1 Tim. 3. 15.
Ex. 33. 11.
Deut. 34. 10.

ⁱ ch. 34. 19.
1 Chr. 4. 15.

^j ver. 30.
ch. 14. 6, 30.

^k Josh. 14. 6,
7, 13, 14.
Judg. 1. 12.

^l 1 Cor. 13. 12.
Ex. 33. 19.
2 Pet. 2. 10.

^m Jude 8.
ver. 16.

ⁿ Deut. 24. 9.
2 Kin. 5. 27.
& 15. 5.

^o 2 Chr. 28. 19,
20.

^p 2 Sam. 19.
19.
& 24. 10.

^q Prov. 30. 32.
Ps. 58. 4.

^r ver. 8.
Ex. 17. 9.
ch. 14. 6, 30.

^s See
Heb. 12. 9.

^t ver. 21.

^u Gen. 14. 10.
Judg. 1. 9.

^v Lev. 13. 46.
ch. 5. 2, 3.

^w Deut. 24. 9.
2 Chr. 26.
20, 21.

^x ch. 11. 35.
& 33. 16.

^y Neh. 9. 25,
35.
Ezek. 34. 14.
Deut. 31. 6,
7, 23.

^z ch. 32. 8.
Deut. 1. 22.

search the land of Cā'-nā-ān, which I give unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.

3 And Mō'-sēs by the commandment of the LORD sent them ^afrom the wilderness of Pār'-ān: all those men were heads of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

4 And these were their names: of the tribe of Reu'-ben, Shām'-mū-ā the son of Zāc'-cūr.

5 Of the tribe of Sīm'-ē-on, Shā'-phāt the son of Hōr'-i.

6 Of the tribe of Jū'-dāh, ^aCā'-lēb the son of Jē-phūn'-nēh.

7 Of the tribe of Īs'-sā-ḥār, Ī'-gāl the son of Jō'-sēph.

8 Of the tribe of Ē'-phrā-īm, ^aŌ-shē'-ā the son of Nūn.

9 Of the tribe of Bēn'-jā-mīn, Pāl'-tī the son of Rā'-phū.

10 Of the tribe of Zē-bū'-hūn, Gād'-dī-ēl the son of Sō'-dī.

11 Of the tribe of Jō'-sēph, namely, of the tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh, Gād'-dī the son of Sū'-sī.

12 Of the tribe of Dān, Ām'-mī-ēl the son of Gē-māl'-lī.

13 Of the tribe of Āsh'-ēr, Sē'-thūr the son of Mī'-chā-ēl.

14 Of the tribe of Nāph'-tā-lī, Nāh'-bī the son of Vōph'-sī.

15 Of the tribe of Gād, Geu'-ēl the son of Mā'-chī.

16 These are the names of the men which Mō'-sēs sent to spy out the land. And Mō'-sēs called ^aŌ-shē'-ā the son of Nūn Jē-hōsh'-ū-ā.

17 ¶ And Mō'-sēs sent them to spy out the land of Cā'-nā-ān, and said unto them, Get you up this way ^asouthward, and go up into ^athe mountain:

18 And see the land, what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, few or many;

19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;

20 And what the land is, whether it be ^afat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And ^abe ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes.

21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land ^bfrom the wilderness of Zin unto ^cRē'-hōb, as men come to Hā'-māth.

22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hē'-brōn; where ^dĀ'-hī'-mān, Shē'-shāi, and Tāl'-māi, ^ethe children of Ā'-nāk, were. (Now ^fHē'-brōn was built seven years before ^gZō'-ān in Ē'-gypt.)

23 ^hAnd they came unto the ⁱbrook of Esh'-cōl, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and *they brought of the pomegranates, and of the figs.*

24 The place was called the ^j'brook ^k'Esh'-cōl, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Īs'-rā-ēl cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from searching of the land after forty days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Mō'-sēs, and to Aā'-ron, and to all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^lunto the wilderness of Pār'-ān, to ^m'Kā'-dēsh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with ⁿ'milk and honey; ^oand this ^pis the fruit of it.

28 Nevertheless ^q'the people ^rbe strong that dwell in the land, and the cities ^sare walled, and very great; and moreover we saw ^t'the children of Ā'-nāk there.

29 ^uThe Ā'-māl'-ēk-ites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hīt'-tites, and the Jēb'-ū-sites, and the Ām'-ō-rītes, dwell in the mountains: and the Cā'-nā'-ān-ites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jōr'-dān.

30 And ^vCā'-lēb stilled the people before Mō'-sēs, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 ^wBut the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we.

32 And they ^xbrought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabit-

B.C. 1490.

^a Amos 2. 9.

^b ch. 34. 3.

^c Josh. 15. 1.

^d Heb. men of stature.

^e Josh. 19. 28.

^f Deut. 1. 28.

^g Josh. 11. 21.

^h Judg. 1. 10.

ⁱ Is. 40. 22.

^j ver. 33.

^k 1 Sam. 17. 42.

^l Josh. 21. 11.

^m Ps. 78. 12.

ⁿ Is. 19. 11.

^o & 30. 4.

^p Deut. 1. 24.

^q or, valley,

ch. 32. 9.

^r Judg. 16. 4.

^s ch. 11. 4.

^t Ex. 17. 3.

^u or, valley.

^v i.e. A cluster of grapes.

^w See ver. 28, 29.

^x ver. 3.

^y ch. 20. 1, 16.

^z & 32. 8.

^{aa} & 33. 36.

^{ab} Deut. 1. 19.

^{ac} Josh. 14. 6.

^{ad} Neh. 9. 17.

^{ae} Acts 7. 39.

^{af} ch. 16. 4, 22.

^{ag} Ex. 3. 8.

^{ah} & 33. 3.

^{ai} Deut. 1. 25.

^{aj} ver. 24, 30.

^{ak} Deut. 1. 28.

^{al} & 9. 1, 2.

^{am} ver. 33.

^{an} Ex. 17. 8.

^{ao} ch. 14. 43.

^{ap} Judg. 6. 3.

^{aq} 1 Sam. 14. 48.

^{ar} ch. 13. 27.

^{as} Deut. 1. 25.

^{at} Deut. 10. 15.

^{au} 2 Sam. 15.

^{av} 25. 26.

^{aw} & 22. 20.

^{ax} Ps. 121. 6.

^{ay} Is. 30. 17, 31.

^{az} & 147. 10, 11.

^{ba} Is. 62. 4.

^{bb} ch. 13. 27.

^{bc} ch. 14. 6, 24.

^{bd} Josh. 14. 7.

^{be} Deut. 9. 7.

^{bf} Deut. 7. 18.

^{bg} ch. 24. 8.

^{bh} Deut. 1. 28.

^{bi} Heb. shadow.

^{bj} Ps. 121. 6.

^{bk} Is. 30. 17, 31.

^{bl} Jer. 48. 45.

^{bm} Gen. 48. 21.

^{bn} Deut. 20. 1.

^{bo} Judg. 1. 22.

^{bp} 2 Chr. 15. 2.

^{bq} Ps. 46. 7, 11.

^{br} Zech. 8. 23.

^{bs} Ex. 17. 4.

^{bt} ch. 14. 38.

^{bu} Ex. 16. 10.

^{bv} Lev. 9. 23.

^{bw} ch. 20. 6.

ants thereof; and ^c'all the people that we saw in it are ^d'men of a great stature.

33 And there we saw the giants, ^e'the sons of Ā'-nāk, *which come of the giants*: and we were in our own sight ^f'as grasshoppers, and so we were ^g'in their sight.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *The people murmur. 11 God threateneth them. 20 Moses obtaineth pardon.*

AND all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and ^a'the people wept that night.

2 ^b'And all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl murmured against Mō'-sēs and against Aā'-ron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Ē'-gypt! or ^c'would God we had died in this wilderness!

3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Ē'-gypt?

4 And they said one to another, ^d'Let us make a captain, and ^e'let us return into Ē'-gypt.

5 Then ^f'Mō'-sēs and Aā'-ron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

6 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, and Cā'-lēb the son of Jē-phūn'-nēh, *which were of them that searched the land, rent their clothes*:

7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, ^g'The land, which we passed through to search it, ^his an exceeding good land.

8 If the LORD ⁱ'delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; ^j'a land which floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only ^k'rebel not ye against the LORD, ^l'neither fear ye the people of the land; for ^m'they are bread for us: their ⁿ'defence is departed from them, ^o'and the LORD ^pis with us: fear them not.

10 ^q'But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And ^r'the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

11 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, How long will this people

provoke me? and how long will it be ere they believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and will make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they.

13 ¶ And ¹Mō'-šēs said unto the LORD, Then the Ē-gŷp'-tians shall rear it, (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them;)

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: ²for they have heard that thou LORD art among his people, that thou LORD art seen face to face; and that ³thy cloud tandeth over them, and that thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 ¶ Now if thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,

16 Because the LORD was not ⁴able to bring this people into the land which he swore unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 The LORD is ⁵longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty, ⁶visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation.

19 ⁷Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people ⁸according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and ⁹as thou hast forgiven this people, from Ē-gŷpt even ¹⁰until now.

20 And the LORD said, I have pardoned ¹¹according to thy word:

21 But as truly as I live, ¹²all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

22 ¹³Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Ē-gŷpt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now ¹⁴these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

23 ¹⁵Surely they shall not see the land, and which I swore unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provoked me see it:

B.C. 1400.

¹ Deut. 9. 7. 8.

Ps. 95. 8.

² Deut. 1. 36.

Josh. 14. 6.

8, 9, 14.

³ Deut. 1. 32.

Ps. 78. 22.

32, 42.

⁴ 106. 24.

John 12. 37.

Heb. 3. 18.

⁵ ch. 32. 12.

⁶ Ex. 32. 10.

⁷ Deut. 1. 40.

⁸ Ex. 32. 12.

Deut. 9. 26.

Ps. 106. 23.

Ezek. 20. 9.

⁹ Ex. 16. 28.

Mat. 17. 17.

¹⁰ Ex. 15. 14.

Josh. 2. 9.

¹¹ Ex. 16. 12.

¹² Ex. 13. 21.

Ps. 78. 14.

¹³ ch. 26. 65.

Deut. 1. 35.

Heb. 3. 17.

¹⁴ See ver. 2.

¹⁵ ch. 26. 64.

¹⁶ Deut. 9. 28.

Josh. 7. 9.

¹⁷ Heb.

¹⁸ lifted up

my hand.

Gen. 14. 22.

¹⁹ ch. 26. 65.

Deut. 1. 36.

²⁰ Deut. 1. 39.

²¹ Ex. 34. 6, 7.

Ps. 103. 8.

²² & 145. 8.

Jonah 4. 2.

²³ Ps. 106. 24.

²⁴ 1 Cor. 10. 5.

Deut. 3. 17.

²⁵ Ex. 20. 5.

²⁶ & 34. 7.

²⁷ or, food.

²⁸ ch. 32. 13.

²⁹ Ps. 107. 40.

³⁰ See

Deut. 2. 14.

³¹ Ex. 34. 9.

Ezek. 23. 35.

³² Ps. 106. 45.

³³ Ps. 78. 38.

³⁴ ch. 13. 25.

³⁵ or,

hitherto.

³⁶ Ps. 95. 10.

Ezek. 4. 6.

³⁷ Ps. 106. 23.

James 5. 16.

³⁸ 1 John 5.

14-16.

³⁹ See

1 Kin. 8. 56.

Ps. 77. 8.

Heb. 4. 1.

⁴⁰ Ps. 72. 18.

⁴¹ or, alter-

ation of my

purpose.

⁴² ch. 23. 19.

⁴³ ch. 26. 65.

⁴⁴ 1 Cor. 10. 5.

⁴⁵ Deut. 1. 35.

Ps. 95. 11.

& 106. 26.

Heb. 3. 17.

⁴⁶ Gen. 31. 7.

⁴⁷ ch. 13. 31.

⁴⁸ Heb. If

they see the land.

⁴⁹ ch. 32. 11.

Ezek. 20. 15.

24 But my servant ¹Cā'-lēb, because he had another spirit with him, and ²hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.

25 (Now the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites and the Cā'-nā-ān-ites dwelt in the valley.) To morrow turn you, ³and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs and unto Aā'-ron, saying,

27 ⁴How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? ⁵I have heard the murmurings of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, which they murmur against me.

28 Say unto them, ⁶As truly as I live, saith the LORD, ⁷as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:

29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and ⁸all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me,

30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, ⁹concerning which I ¹⁰swore to make you dwell therein, ¹¹save Cā'-lēb the son of Jē-phūn'-nēh, and Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn.

31 ¹²But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ¹³ye have despised.

32 But as for you, ¹⁴your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall ¹⁵wander in the wilderness ¹⁶forty years, and ¹⁷bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness.

34 ¹⁸After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, ¹⁹even ²⁰forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, ²¹even forty years, ²²and ye shall know my ²³breach of promise.

35 ²⁴I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all ²⁵this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 ²⁶And the men, which Mō'-šēs sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land,

37 Even those men that did bring

up the evil report upon the land, ^adied by the plague before the LORD. 38 ^bBut Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, and Cā'-lēb the son of Jē-phūn'-nēh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still.

39 And Mō'-sēs told these sayings unto all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: ^aand the people mourned greatly.

40 ¶ And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, ^awe be here, and will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we have sinned.

41 And Mō'-sēs said, Wherefore now do ye transgress ^athe commandment of the LORD? but it shall not prosper.

42 ^aGo not up, for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

43 For the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites and the Cā'-nā-ān-ites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: ^abecause ye are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you.

44 ^mBut they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Mō'-sēs, departed not out of the camp.

45 ^aThen the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites came down, and the Cā'-nā-ān-ites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto ^oHōr'-māh.

CHAPTER 15.

1 The law of divers offerings. 30 Punishment of presumption. 32 The sabbathbreaker is stoned.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

2 ^aSpeak unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,

3 And ^awill make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice ^ain ^aperforming a vow, or in a freewill offering, or ^ain your solemn feasts, to make a ^asweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock:

4 Then ^ashall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring ^aa meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled ^awith the fourth part of an hin of oil.

5 ^aAnd the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink-offering shalt

B.C. 1490.

^a Heb. 3. 17.

^b ch. 26. 65.

Josh. 14. 6.

^c ch. 28. 12, 14.

^d Ex. 33. 4.

^e Deut. 1. 41.

^f Lev. 7. 11.

^g ch. 28. 12, 14.

^h ver. 25.

2 Chr. 24. 20.

ⁱ Deut. 1. 42.

^k ch. 28.

^l 2 Chr. 15. 2.

^m Deut. 1. 43.

ⁿ ver. 43.

Deut. 1. 44.

^o ch. 21. 3.

Judg. 7. 17.

^p ver. 29.

Ex. 12. 48.

ch. 9. 14.

^q ver. 18.

Lev. 23. 10.

Deut. 7. 1.

^r Lev. 1. 2, 3.

^s Lev. 7. 16.

& 22. 18, 21.

^t Heb. separating.

Lev. 27. 2.

^u ver. 2.

Deut. 26. 1.

^v Lev. 23. 5.

12. 36.

ch. 28. 19, 27.

& 29. 2, 8, 13.

Deut. 16. 10.

^w Gen. 8. 21.

Ex. 29. 18.

ch. 29. 2, 8.

^x Josh. 5. 11,

12.

^y Lev. 2. 1.

& 6. 14.

^z Ex. 29. 40.

Lev. 23. 13.

^{aa} Deut. 28.

2. 10.

Prov. 3. 9, 10.

^{ab} Lev. 24. 10.

ch. 28. 5.

^{ac} Lev. 2. 14.

& 23. 10, 16.

^{ad} ch. 28. 7, 14.

thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.

6 ^aOr for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part of an hin of oil.

7 And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or ^apeace offerings unto the LORD:

9 Then shall he bring ^awith a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half an hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

11 ^aThus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number.

13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 ^aOne ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.

16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying;

18 ^aSpeak unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you,

19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of ^athe bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the LORD.

20 ^aYe shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for an heave offering: as ye do ^athe heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it.

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave offering in your generations.

22 ¶ And ^{if} ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto Mō'-sēs,

23 *Even* all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Mō'-sēs, from the day that the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs, and henceforward among your generations;

24 Then it shall be, ^{if ought} be committed by ignorance ^{without} the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, ^{with} his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the manner, and ^{one} kid of the goats for a sin offering.

25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their ignorance:

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.

27 ¶ And ^{if} any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a he goat of the first year for a sin offering.

28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 Ye shall have one law for him that ^{sinneth} through ignorance, ^{both} for him that is born among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 ¶ But the soul that doeth *ought* presumptuously, *whether* he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath ^{despised} the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall

B.C. 1490.

^a Lev. 5. 1.
Ezek. 18. 20.

^b Lev. 4. 2.

^c Ex. 31. 14,
15,
& 35. 2, 3.

^d Lev. 24. 12.

^e Lev. 4. 13.

^f Heb. *from the eyes.*
^g Ex. 31. 14,
15.

^h Lev. 24. 14.
1 Kin. 21. 13.
Acts 7. 58.

ⁱ ver. 8-10.

^j or,
ordinance.

^k See
Lev. 4. 23.
ch. 28. 15.
Ezra. 6. 17.
& 8. 35.

^l Lev. 4. 20.

^m Deut. 22. 12.
Mat. 23. 5.

ⁿ Lev. 4. 27,
28.

^o See
Deut. 29. 19.
Job 31. 7.
Jer. 9. 14.
Ezek. 6. 9.
^p Ps. 73. 27.
& 105. 29.
James 4. 4.

^q Lev. 4. 35.
^r Lev. 11. 44,
45.
Rom. 12. 1.
Col. 1. 22.
1 Pet. 1. 15,
16.

^s ver. 15.

^t Heb. *doth.*

^u Ex. 6. 21.
ch. 26. 9.
& 27. 3.

^v Jude 11.
^w Deut. 17. 12.

^x Ps. 19. 13.
Heb. 10. 26.
2 Pet. 2. 10.

^y Heb. *with an high hand.*

^z 2 Sam. 12. 9.
Prov. 13. 13.
ch. 26. 9.

utterly be cut off; ^{his iniquity shall} be upon him.

32 ¶ And while the children of Īs'-rā-ēl were in the wilderness, ^{they} found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Mō'-sēs and Aa'-ron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him ⁱⁿ ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, ^{The} man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall ^{stone} him with stones without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

38 Speak unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and bid ^{them} that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue:

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye ^{seek} not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use ^{to} go a whoring:

40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be ^{holy} unto your God.

41 *I am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of E'-gypt, to be your God: *I am* the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 16.

1 The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. 31 Their punishment. 41 A great plague is sent. 46 Aaron by incense stayeth the plague.

NOW Kôr'-äh, the son of Īz'-här, the son of Kō'-häth, the son of Lē'-vi, and Dā'-than and A'-bī'-rām, the sons of E'-lī'-āb, and Ōn, the son of Pē'-lēth, sons of Reu'-bēn, took men:

2 And they rose up before Mō'-sēs, with certain of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, ^{famous} in the congregation, men of renown:

3 And ^athey gathered themselves together against Mô'sēs and against Aâ'-ron, and said unto them, ^b*Ye take too much upon you, seeing ^call the congregation are holy, every one of them, ^dand the LORD is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the LORD?*

4 And when Mô'sēs heard *it*, ^ahe fell upon his face:

5 And he spake unto Kôr'-äh and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the LORD will shew who are his, and *who is* ^aholy; and will cause *him* to come near unto him: even *him* whom he hath ^achosen will he cause to ^acome near unto him.

6 This do; Take you censers, Kôr'-äh, and all his company;

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD to morrow: and it shall be *that* the man whom the LORD doth choose, *he shall be* ^aholy: *ye take too much upon you, ye sons of* Lê'-vi.

8 And Mô'sēs said unto Kôr'-äh, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Lê'-vi:

9 *Seemeth it but* ^aa small thing unto you, that the God of Îs'-râ-ël hath ^aseparated you from the congregation of Îs'-râ-ël, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near *to him*, and all thy brethren the sons of Lê'-vi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

11 For which cause *both* thou and all thy company *are* gathered together against the LORD: ^aand what *is* Aâ'-ron, that ye murmur against him?

12 ¶ And Mô'sēs sent to call Dä'-thän and Ä-bi'-räm, the sons of Ê-li'-äb: which said, We will not come up:

13 *Is it* ^aa small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou ^amake thyself altogether a prince over us?

14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into ^aa land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt

B.C. c. 1471.

^a Ps. 106. 16.

^b Heb. *bore out.*

^c Heb. *It is much for you.*

^d Ex. 19. 6.

^e Gen. 4. 4, 5.

^f 1 Sam. 12. 3.

^g Acts 20. 33.

^h 2 Cor. 7. 2.

ⁱ Ex. 29. 45.

^j ch. 14. 14.

^k & 35. 34.

^l ver. 6, 7.

^m 1 Sam. 12. 3, 7.

ⁿ ch. 14. 5.

^o & 20. 6.

^p ver. 3.

^q Lev. 21. 6-8.

^r 12. 15.

^s Ex. 28. 1.

^t ch. 17.

^u 1 Sam. 2. 28.

^v Ps. 106. 26.

^w ch. 3. 10.

^x Lev. 10. 3.

^y & 21. 17, 18.

^z Ezek. 40. 46.

^{aa} & 44. 15, 16.

^{ab} ver. 42.

^{ac} Ex. 16. 7, 10.

^{ad} Lev. 9. 6, 23.

^{ae} ch. 14. 10.

^{af} 1 Sam. 18. 22.

^{ag} 1s. 7. 13.

^{ah} ver. 45.

^{ai} See Gen.

^{aj} 19. 17, 22.

^{ak} Jer. 51. 6.

^{al} Rev. 2. 40.

^{am} Rev. 18. 4.

^{an} & ch. 3. 41, 45.

^{ao} & 8. 14.

^{ap} Deut. 10. 8.

^{aq} ver. 45.

^{ar} Ex. 32. 10.

^{as} & 33. 5.

^{at} ver. 45.

^{au} ch. 14. 5.

^{av} & ch. 27. 16.

^{aw} Job. 12. 10.

^{ax} Eccl. 12. 7.

^{ay} Is. 67. 16.

^{az} Zech. 12. 1.

^{ba} Heb. 12. 9.

^{bb} Ex. 16. 8.

^{bc} 1 Cor. 3. 5.

^{bd} ver. 9.

^{be} Gen. 19. 12.

^{bf} 14.

^{bg} Is. 62. 11.

^{bh} 2 Cor. 6. 17.

^{bi} Rev. 18. 4.

^{bj} ver. 9.

^{bk} Ex. 2. 14.

^{bl} Acts 7. 27.

^{bm} 35.

^{bn} Ex. 3. 8.

^{bo} Lev. 20. 24.

^{bp} Ex. 3. 12.

^{bq} Deut. 18. 22.

^{br} Zech. 2. 9.

^{bs} & 4. 9.

^{bt} John 5. 36.

thou ^aput out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

15 And Mô'sēs was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, ^aRespect not thou their offering: ^aI have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 And Mô'sēs said unto Kôr'-äh, ^aBe thou and all thy company ^abefore the LORD, thou, and they, and Aâ'-ron, to morrow:

17 And take every man his censor, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censor, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aâ'-ron, each of *you* his censor.

18 And they took every man his censor, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Mô'sēs and Aâ'-ron.

19 And Kôr'-äh gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and ^athe glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And the LORD spake unto Mô'sēs and unto Aâ'-ron, saying,

21 ^aSeparate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may ^aconsume them in a moment.

22 And they ^afell upon their faces, and said, O God, ^athe God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mô'sēs, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Kôr'-äh, Dä'-thän, and Ä-bi'-räm.

25 And Mô'sēs rose up and went unto Dä'-thän and Ä-bi'-räm; and the elders of Îs'-râ-ël followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, ^aDepart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of their's, lest ye be consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Kôr'-äh, Dä'-thän, and Ä-bi'-räm, on every side: and Dä'-thän and Ä-bi'-räm came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

28 And Mô'sēs said, ^aHereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent

ne to do all these works; for *I have not done them* * of mine own mind.
29 If these men die ² the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; then the LORD hath not sent me.

30 But if the LORD ³ make ⁴ a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that *appertain* unto them, and they ⁵ go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.

31 ¶ And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave sunder that *was* under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and ⁶ all the men that *appertained* unto Kôr'-äh, and all *their* goods.

33 They, and all that *appertained* to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

34 And all İs'-rä-ël that *were* round about them fled at the cry of them: or they said, Lest the earth swallow us up *also*.

35 And there ⁷ came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed ⁸ the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

37 Speak unto Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the son of Aâ'-ron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for ⁹ they are hallowed.

38 The censers of these ¹⁰ sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: ¹¹ and they shall be a sign unto the children of İs'-rä-ël.

39 And Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad *plates* for a covering of the altar:

40 To be a memorial unto the children of İs'-rä-ël, ¹² that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aâ'-ron, come near to offer incense before the LORD; that he be not as Kôr'-äh,

B.C. c. 1471.

^a ch. 24. 13.
^b Jer. 23. 16.
^c Ezek. 13. 17.
^d Jer. 5. 30.
^e & 23. 35.

² H.b.
³ as every man dieth.

^b ch. 14. 2.
^c Ps. 106. 25.

^e Ex. 20. 5.
^f & 32. 34.
^g Job 38. 15.
^h Is. 10. 3.

³ Heb.
ⁱ create a creature.

ⁱ Is. 45. 7.

^d Job 31. 3.
^e Is. 28. 21.

^c ver. 33.
^f Ps. 55. 15.

^f Ex. 40. 34.
^g ver. 19.

^h ch. 20. 6.
ⁱ & 27. 3.

ⁱ Deut. 11. 6.
^j Ps. 106. 17.

ⁱ ver. 21. 24.

^k See ver. 17.

^k & ch. 28. 11.

¹ Chr. 6. 22.

ⁱ ver. 22.
^{ch.} 20. 6.

^m Lev. 10. 6.
^{ch.} 1. 53.

^h & 19. 13.

ⁱ & 11. 38.

^h & 18. 5.

¹ Chr. 27. 24.

^{Ps.} 106. 29.

ⁿ Lev. 10. 2.
^{ch.} 11. 1.

^{Ps.} 106. 18.

^o ver. 17.

^p ver. 50.

^{ch.} 25. 8.

² Sam. 24. 21.

^{Ps.} 106. 30.

^q ch. 27. 3.

^r See Lev. 27. 28.

^s Prov. 20. 2.

^{Hab.} 2. 10.

^t ch. 17. 10.

[&] 26. 10.

^{Ezek.} 14. 8.

and as his company: as the LORD said to him by the hand of Mō'-šēs.

41 ¶ But on the morrow ¹ all the congregation of the children of İs'-rä-ël murmured against Mō'-šēs and against Aâ'-ron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Mō'-šēs and against Aâ'-ron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, ² the cloud covered it, and ³ the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Mō'-šēs and Aâ'-ron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

45 ⁴ Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And ⁵ they fell upon their faces.

46 ¶ And Mō'-šēs said unto Aâ'-ron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: ⁶ for there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun.

47 And Aâ'-ron took as Mō'-šēs commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And he stood between the dead and the living; and ⁷ the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, ⁸ beside them that died about the matter of Kôr'-äh.

50 And Aâ'-ron returned unto Mō'-šēs unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Aaron's rod among all the rods of the tribes only flourisheth. 10 It is left for a monument against the rebels.*

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of İs'-rä-ël, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of *their* fathers, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aâ'-ron's

name upon the rod of Lē'-vī: for one rod *shall be* for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, ^d where I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, *that* the man's rod, ^e whom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^f whereby they murmur against you.

6 ¶ And Mō'-šēs spake unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and every one of their princes gave him ^g a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, *even* twelve rods: and the rod of Aā'-ron *was* among their rods.

7 And Mō'-šēs laid up the rods before the LORD in ^h the tabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Mō'-šēs went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aā'-ron for the house of Lē'-vī *was* budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds.

9 And Mō'-šēs brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: and they looked, and took every man his rod.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, Bring ⁱ Aā'-ron's rod again before the testimony, to be kept ^j for a token against the ^k rebels; ^l and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Mō'-šēs did so: ^m as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 ⁿ Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we be consumed with dying?

CHAPTER 18.

1 The charge of the priests and Levites. 9, 21 Their portions. 25 Of the heave offering.

AND the LORD said unto Aā'-ron, ^o Thou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall ^p bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Lē'-vī, the tribe of thy father, bring

B.C. c. 1471.

^a See Gen. 29. 34.
^b ch. 3. 6, 7.
^c ch. 3. 16.

^d Ex. 25. 22.
^e 29. 42, 43.
^f 30. 36.
^g ch. 3. 25, 31.
^h ch. 16. 40.

ⁱ ch. 16. 5.
^j ch. 4. 15.

^k ch. 16. 11.

^l Heb. *a rod for one prince, a rod for one prince.*
^m ch. 3. 10.

ⁿ Ex. 27. 21.
^o 30. 7.
^p Lev. 24. 3.
^q ch. 8. 2.

^r ch. 16. 46.
^s Ex. 38. 21.
^t ch. 18. 2.
^u Acts 7. 44.
^v ch. 3. 12, 45.
^w ch. 3. 9.
^x & 8. 19.

^y ver. 5.
^z ch. 3. 10.

^{aa} Heb. 9. 3, 6.

^{ab} Heb. 9. 4.

^{ac} ch. 16. 38.
^{ad} Lev. 6. 16, 18, 26.
^{ae} & 7. 6, 32.
^{af} ch. 5. 9.

^{ag} Heb. *children of rebellion.*
^{ah} ver. 5.
^{ai} Ex. 29. 29.
^{aj} & 40. 13, 15.

^{ak} ch. 1. 51, 53.
^{al} & 18. 4, 7.

^{am} Lev. 2. 2, 3.
^{an} & 10. 12, 13.
^{ao} Lev. 4. 22, 27.

^{ap} Lev. 5. 1.
^{aq} & 7. 7.
^{ar} & 10. 12.
^{as} & 14. 13.
^{at} Lev. 6. 16, 18, 26, 29.
^{au} & 7. 6.
^{av} ch. 17. 13.

^{aw} Ex. 28. 38.
^{ax} Ex. 29. 27, 28.
^{ay} Lev. 7. 30, 34.

^{az} Lev. 10. 14.
^{ba} Deut. 18. 3.

thou with thee, that they may be ^{ab} joined unto thee, and ^{ac} minister unto thee: but ^{ad} thou and thy sons with thee *shall minister* before the tabernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and ^{ae} the charge of all the tabernacle: ^{af} only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary, and the altar, ^{ag} that neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: ^{ah} and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep ^{ai} the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: ^{aj} that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

6 And I, behold, I have ^{ak} taken your brethren the Lē'-vites from among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: ^{al} to you *they are given as a gift* for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore ^{am} thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and ^{an} within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office *unto you as a service of gift*: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aā'-ron, Behold, ^{ao} I also have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl; unto thee have I given them ^{ap} by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, *reserved* from the fire: every oblation of their's, every ^{aq} meat offering of their's, and every ^{ar} sin offering of their's, and every ^{as} trespass offering of their's, which they shall render unto me, *shall be* most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 ^{at} In the most holy *place* shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this ^{au} is thine; ^{av} the heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: I have given them unto ^{aw} thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute

for ever: 'every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

12 'All the 'best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, 'the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, 'which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 'Every thing devoted in Īś'-rā-ēl shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth 'the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, *whether it be* of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless 'the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, 'according to thine estimation, for the money of five shē'-kēls, after the shē'-kēl of the sanctuary, 'which is twenty gē'-rāhs.

17 'But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they are holy: 'thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the 'wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Īś'-rā-ēl offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: 'it is a covenant of salt for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aā'-ron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: 'I am thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Īś'-rā-ēl.

21 And, behold, 'I have given the children of Lē'-vī all the tenth in Īś'-rā-ēl for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, *even* 'the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 'Neither must the children of Īś'-rā-ēl henceforth come nigh the

B.C.c. 1471.

* Lev. 22. 2, 3, 11-13.
b Lev. 22. 9.
c Heb. *to die*.
d Ex. 23. 19.
Deut. 18. 4.
Neh. 10. 35.
e Heb. *fat*, ver. 29.
f ch. 3. 7.
g Ex. 22. 29.

/ Ex. 22. 29.
& 23. 19.
& 34. 26.
Lev. 2. 14.
ch. 15. 19.
Deut. 26. 2.
g ver. 21.
h Lev. 27. 28.

i Ex. 13. 2 & 22. 29.
j Lev. 27. 26.
ch. 3. 13.
k Deut. 10. 9.
& 14. 27, 29.
& 18. 1.
l Ex. 13. 13.
& 34. 20.

m Lev. 27. 2, 6.
ch. 3. 47.
n Neh. 10. 38.

o Ex. 30. 13.
Lev. 27. 25.
ch. 3. 47.
p Ezek. 45. 12.
q Deut. 15. 19.

r Lev. 3. 2, 5.

s Ex. 29. 26, 28.
Lev. 7. 31.
ch. 22. 34.
t Heb. *fat*, ver. 12.

u ver. 27.
v Lev. 2. 13.
w Ch. 13. 5.

x Mat. 10. 10.
Luke 10. 7.
1 Cor. 9. 13.
1 Tim. 5. 18.
y Deut. 10. 9.
& 12. 12.
& 14. 27, 29.
& 18. 1, 2.
Josh. 13. 14, 33.
& 18. 7.
Ps. 16. 5.
Ezek. 44. 28.

z Lev. 19. 8.
& 22. 16.
aa Lev. 27. 30, 32.
Neh. 10. 37.
Heb. 7. 5, 8, 9.
ab Lev. 22. 15.
ac ch. 3. 7, 8.
ad ch. 1. 51.

tabernacle of the congregation, 'lest they bear sin, 'and die.

23 'But the Lē'-vites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Īś'-rā-ēl they have no inheritance.

24 'But the tithes of the children of Īś'-rā-ēl, which they offer as an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Lē'-vites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, 'Among the children of Īś'-rā-ēl they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

26 Thus speak unto the Lē'-vites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Īś'-rā-ēl the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, *even* 'a tenth part of the tithe.

27 And *this* your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though *it were* the corn of the threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Īś'-rā-ēl; and ye shall give thereof the LORD's heave offering to Aā'-ron the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the 'best thereof, *even* the hallowed part thereof out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, 'then it shall be counted unto the Lē'-vites as the increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is 'your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

32 And ye shall 'bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye 'pollute the holy things of the children of Īś'-rā-ēl, lest ye die.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Water of separation made of the ashes of a red heifer. 11 Law for the use of it in purification.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs and unto Aā'-ron, saying,

2 This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of İs-rā-ēl, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein is no blemish, ¹and upon which never came yoke:

3 And ye shall give her unto Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest, that he may bring her ²forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face:

4 And Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and ³sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times:

5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; ⁴her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:

6 And the priest shall take ⁵cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 ⁶Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man that is clean shall gather up ⁷the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of İs-rā-ēl ⁸for a water of separation: it is a purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of İs-rā-ēl, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 ⁹He that toucheth the dead body of any ¹⁰man shall be unclean seven days.

12 ¹¹He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, ¹²defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from İs-rā-ēl: because ¹³the water of separation was

B.C.c. 1471.

^a Lev. 7. 20. & 22. 3.^b Deut. 21. 3. 1 Sam. 6. 7.^c Lev. 11. 32. ch. 31. 20.^d Lev. 4. 12, 21. & 16. 27. Heb. 13. 11. ^e ver. 11.^f Lev. 4. 6. & 16. 14, 19. Heb. 9. 13.² Heb. dust.^g ver. 9.^h Ex. 29. 14.

Lev. 4. 11, 12.

³ Heb.

living wa-

ters shall

be given.

Gen. 26. 19.

ⁱ Lev. 14. 4.

6, 49.

^k Ps. 51. 7.^l Lev. 11. 25.

& 15. 5.

^m Lev. 14. 9.ⁿ Heb. 9. 13.^o ver. 13, 20.

21.

ch. 31. 23.

^p ver. 13.^q ver. 16.

Lev. 21. 1.

ch. 5. 2.

& 9. 6, 10.

& 31. 19.

Lam. 4. 14.

Hag. 2. 13.

^r Heb. soul

of man.

^s Hag. 2. 13.^t ch. 31. 19.^u Lev. 15. 5.^v ch. 33. 36.^w Lev. 15. 31.^y Ex. 15. 20.

ch. 26. 59.

^z ver. 9.

ch. 8. 7.

not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; ¹⁴his uncleanness is yet upon him.

14 This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And every ¹⁵open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean.

16 And ¹⁶whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.

17 And for an unclean person they shall take of the ¹⁷ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and ¹⁸running water shall be put thereto in a vessel:

18 And a clean person shall take ¹⁹hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:

19 And the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: ²⁰and on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath ²¹defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And ²²whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and ²³the soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Death of Miriam. 2 The people murmur. 11 Moses smiteth the rock. 28 Aaron dieth at mount Hor.

THEN ¹came the children of İs-rā-ēl, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kā'-dēsh; and ²Mir'-i-ām died there, and was buried there.

2 And there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Mô'sès and against Aâ'rôn.

3 And the people chode with Mô'sès, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died when our brethren died before the LORD!

4 And why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into his wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Ê-gÿpt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Mô'sès and Aâ'rôn went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their faces: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

7 And the LORD spake unto Mô'sès, saying,

8 Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aâ'rôn thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And Mô'sès took the rod from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Mô'sès and Aâ'rôn gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And Mô'sès lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also.

12 And the LORD spake unto Mô'sès and Aâ'rôn, Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Îs-râ-êl, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 This is the water of Mër-i-bâh; because the children of Îs-râ-êl strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.

14 And Mô'sès sent messengers

B.C. 1463.

a Ex. 17. 1.

b ch. 16. 19.

c Deut. 2. 4.

d &c.

e 23. 7.

f Obad. 10, 12.

g Heb.

h found us.

i Ex. 18. 8.

j Ex. 17. 2.

k ch. 14. 2.

l Gen. 46. 6.

m Acts 7. 15.

n Ex. 12. 40.

o ch. 11. 1, 33.

p & 14. 37.

q & 16. 32, 35.

r &c.

s Ex. 1. 11.

t &c.

u Deut. 26. 6.

v Acts 7. 19.

w Ex. 17. 3.

x Ex. 2. 23.

y & 7.

z Ex. 3. 2.

aa & 14. 19.

ab & 23. 20.

ac & 33. 2.

ad See

ch. 21. 22.

ae Deut. 2. 27.

af ch. 14. 5.

ag & 16. 4, 22.

ah &c.

ai ch. 14. 10.

aj Ex. 17. 5.

ak &c.

al Deut. 2. 6.

am &c.

an Neh. 9. 15.

ao Ps. 78. 15.

ap & 105. 41.

aq & 114. 8.

ar Is. 43. 20.

as & 48. 21.

at Judg. 11. 17.

au ch. 17. 10.

av See Deut.

2. 27, 29.

aw Deut. 2. 4.

ax &c.

ay Judg. 11. 18.

az Ps. 106. 33.

ba ch. 33. 37.

bb ch. 21. 4.

bc Ex. 17. 6.

bd Deut. 8. 15.

be 1 Cor. 10. 4.

bf Gen. 25. 8.

bg ch. 27. 13.

bh & 31. 2.

bi Deut. 32. 50.

bj ch. 27. 14.

bk Deut. 1. 37.

bl & 32. 51.

bm Lev. 10. 3.

bn Ezek. 20. 41.

bo & 38. 28.

bp & 38. 16.

bq 1 Pet. 3. 15.

br v. 12.

bs Heb.

mouth.

bt ch. 33. 38.

bu Deut. 32. 50.

bv Deut. 33. 8.

bw Ps. 95. 8.

bx & 106. 32, &c.

by i. e. Strife.

See

Ex. 17. 7.

Judg. 11. 16.

17.

from Kâ-dêsh unto the king of Ê-dom, Thus saith thy brother Îs-râ-êl, Thou knowest all the travail that hath befallen us:

15 How our fathers went down into Ê-gÿpt, and we have dwelt in Ê-gÿpt a long time; and the Ê-gÿp-tiâns vexed us, and our fathers:

16 And when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Ê-gÿpt: and, behold, we are in Kâ-dêsh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:

17 Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go by the king's high way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And Ê-dom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Îs-râ-êl said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, then I will pay for it: I will only, without doing any thing else, go through on my feet.

20 And he said, Thou shalt not go through: And Ê-dom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Ê-dom refused to give Îs-râ-êl passage through his border: wherefore Îs-râ-êl turned away from him.

22 And the children of Îs-râ-êl, even the whole congregation, journeyed from Kâ-dêsh, and came unto mount Hôr.

23 And the LORD spake unto Mô'sès and Aâ'rôn in mount Hôr, by the coast of the land of Ê-dom, saying,

24 Aâ'rôn shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Îs-râ-êl, because ye rebelled against my word at the water of Mër-i-bâh.

25 Take Aâ'rôn and Êl-ê-â-zâr his son, and bring them up unto mount Hôr:

26 And strip Aâ'rôn of his garments, and put them upon Êl-ê-â-zâr his son: and Aâ'rôn shall be

gathered unto his people, and shall die there.

27 And Mō'-sēs did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hôr in the sight of all the congregation.

28 And Mō'-sēs stripped Aâ'-ron of his garments, and put them upon Ēl-ē-ā-zār his son; and 'Aâ'-ron died there in the top of the mount: and Mō'-sēs and Ēl-ē-ā-zār came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aâ'-ron was dead, they mourned for Aâ'-ron thirty days, even all the house of Īs'-rā-ēl.

CHAPTER 21.

⁴ The people murmuring are plagued with fiery serpents, 9 but healed by a brassen serpent, &c.

AND when ^aking Ār-ād the Cā'-nā-ān-ite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Īs'-rā-ēl came 'by the way of the spies; then he fought against Īs'-rā-ēl, and took some of them prisoners.

2 And Īs'-rā-ēl vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then ^mI will utterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Īs'-rā-ēl, and delivered up the Cā'-nā-ān-ites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place ^bHôr-māh.

4 ¶ And ^athey journeyed from mount Hôr by the way of the Red sea, to ^ccompass the land of Ē'-dom: and the soul of the people was much ^ddiscouraged because of the way.

5 And the people ^espake against God, and against Mō'-sēs, 'Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Ē'-gŷpt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and ^four soul loatheth this light bread.

6 And ^gthe LORD sent ^hfiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Īs'-rā-ēl died.

7 ¶ Therefore the people came to Mō'-sēs, and said, We have sinned, for ⁱwe have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; ^jpray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Mō'-sēs prayed for the people.

B.C. 1453.

^a 2 Kin. 18. 4
John 3. 14, 15.

^b Ex. 28. 29, 30.

^c ch. 33. 38.
Deut. 10. 6, & 32. 50.

^d ch. 33. 43.

^e ch. 33. 44.
² or, Heaps of Abarim.

^f So
Deut. 34. 8.

^g Deut. 2. 18.

^h ch. 33. 40.
See
Judg. 1. 16.

ⁱ ch. 13. 21.
^k ch. 22. 36.
Judg. 11. 18.

^l Gen. 28. 20.
Judg. 11. 30.

^m or, Vahab in Suphah.

ⁿ Lev. 27. 28.

^o Deut. 2. 18, 29.

^p Heb. leaneth.

^q Judg. 9. 21.

^r i.e. Utter destruction.

^s ch. 20. 22, & 33. 41.

^t Judg. 11. 18.
^u Ex. 15. 1.

^v Ps. 105. 2, & 106. 12.

^w Heb. Ascend.

^x or, answer.

^y or, grievous.

^z Heb. shortened, Ex. 6. 9.

^{aa} Ps. 78. 19.

^{ab} Ex. 16. 3.

^{ac} & 17. 3.

^{ad} Is. 53. 22.

^{ae} ch. 11. 6.

^{af} 1 Cor. 10. 9.

^{ag} Deut. 8. 15.

^{ah} Heb. field.

^{ai} or, The hill.

^{aj} ch. 23. 28.

^{ak} or, The wilderness.

^{al} Ps. 78. 34.

^{am} Deut. 2. 28, 27.

^{an} Judg. 11. 19.

^{ao} ver. 5.

^{ap} Ex. 8. 8, 28.

^{aq} 1 Sam. 12. 19.

^{ar} 1 Kin. 13. 6.

^{as} Acts 8. 24.

^{at} ch. 20. 17.

8 And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

9 And ^aMō'-sēs made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

10 ¶ And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl set forward, and ^bpitched in Ō'-bōth.

11 And they journeyed from Ō'-bōth, and ^cpitched at ^dĪ'-jē-āb-ā-rim, in the wilderness which is before Mō'-āb, toward the sun-rising.

12 ¶ From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zār-ēd.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Ār-nōn, which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Ām'-ō-rites: for ^eĀr-nōn is the border of Mō'-āb, between Mō'-āb and the Ām'-ō-rites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, ^fWhat he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Ār-nōn,

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ār, ^gand ^hlieth upon the border of Mō'-āb.

16 And from thence they went ⁱto Beer: that is the well whereof the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

17 ¶ Then Īs'-rā-ēl sang this song, ^j'Spring up, O well; ^k'sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by the direction of ^lthe lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness they went to Māt-tā-nāh:

19 And from Māt-tā-nāh to Nā-hāl-i-ēl: and from Nā-hāl-i-ēl to Bā'-mōth:

20 And from Bā'-mōth in the valley, that is in the ^mcountry of Mō'-āb, to the top of ⁿPis'-gah, which looketh ^otoward ^pJē-shi'-mon.

21 ¶ And ^qĪs'-rā-ēl sent messengers unto Si'-hōn king of the Ām'-ō-rites, saying,

22 Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: but

we will go along by the king's *high* way, until we be past thy borders.

23 *And Sî'-hôn would not suffer İ'-râ-êl to pass through his border: but Sî'-hôn gathered all his people together, and went out against İ'-râ-êl into the wilderness: *and he came to Jâ'-hâz, and fought against İ'-râ-êl.

24 And İ'-râ-êl smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Ar'-nôn unto Jâb'-böğ, even unto the children of Âm'-mon: for the border of the children of Âm'-mon was strong.

25 And İ'-râ-êl took all these cities: and İ'-râ-êl dwelt in all the cities of the Âm'-ô-rites, in Hêsh'-böğ, and in all the ²villages thereof.

26 For Hêsh'-böğ was the city of Sî'-hôn the king of the Âm'-ô-rites, who had fought against the former king of Mō'-âb, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Ar'-nôn.

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Hêsh'-böğ, let the city of Sî'-hôn be built and prepared:

28 For there is *a fire gone out of Hêsh'-böğ, a flame from the city of Sî'-hôn: it hath consumed *Ar of Mō'-âb, and the lords of the high places of Ar'-nôn.

29 Woe to thee, Mō'-âb! thou art undone, O people of *Chê'-mösh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto Sî'-hôn king of the Âm'-ô-rites.

30 We have shot at them; Hêsh'-böğ is perished even ²unto Dî'-böğ, and we have laid them waste even unto Nō'-phâh, which reacheth unto Mē'-dē-bâ.

31 ¶ Thus İ'-râ-êl dwelt in the land of the Âm'-ô-rites.

32 And Mō'-sēs sent to spy out Jâ'-â-zēr, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Âm'-ô-rites that were there.

33 ¶ *And they turned and went up by the way of Bâ'-shân: and Öğ the king of Bâ'-shân went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle *at Êd'-rē-i.

34 And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and *thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto

B.C. 1452.

* Deut. 29. 4.
Deut. 3. 3, 4, &c.

* Deut. 2. 32.
Judg. 11. 30.

* Deut. 2. 33.
& 29. 7.
Josh. 12. 1, 2.
& 24. 8.
Neh. 9. 22.
Ps. 135. 10, 11.
& 136. 19.
Amos 2. 9.
* ch. 33. 48.
f Judg. 11. 25.

* Ex. 15. 15.

* Heb. daughters.

* ch. 31. 8.
Josh. 13. 21.

* Deut. 23. 4.
Josh. 13. 22.
& 24. 9.
Neh. 13. 1, 2.
Mic. 6. 5.
2 Pet. 2. 15.
Jude 11.
Rev. 2. 14.
* Jer. 48. 45, 46.

* See ch. 23. 7.
Deut. 23. 4.
Deut. 2. 9, 18.
Is. 15. 1.
* Heb. eye.
* Judg. 11. 24.
1 Kin. 11. 7.
2 Kin. 23. 13.
Jer. 48. 7, 13.
* ch. 23. 7.
* Jer. 48. 13, 22.

* Is. 15. 2

* ch. 32. 1.
Jer. 48. 32.
* 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8.

* Deut. 3. 1.
& 29. 7.
* ver. 19.

* Josh. 13. 12.

* Deut. 3. 2.
* ver. 20.
Gen. 20. 3.
* ver. 24.
Ps. 135. 10, 11.
& 136. 20.

Sî'-hôn king of the Âm'-ô-rites which dwelt at Hêsh'-böğ.

35 ¹ So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Balak's first message for Balaam is refused. 15 His second message obtaineth him. 22 An angel opposeth him. 36 Balak entertaineth him.

AND *the children of İ'-râ-êl set forward, and pitched in the plains of Mō'-âb on this side Jör'-dân by Jêr'-i-chō.

2 ¶ And Bâ'-lâk the son of Zip'-pôr saw all that İ'-râ-êl had done to the Âm'-ô-rites.

3 And Mō'-âb was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and Mō'-âb was distressed because of the children of İ'-râ-êl.

4 And Mō'-âb said unto ^a the elders of Mid'-i-ân, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Bâ'-lâk the son of Zip'-pôr was king of the Mō'-âb-ites at that time.

5 *He sent messengers therefore unto Bâ'-lâam the son of Bê'-ôr to *Pê'-thôr, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Ê'-ğypt: behold, they cover the ^aface of the earth, and they abide over against me:

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, *curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

7 And the elders of Mō'-âb and the elders of Mid'-i-ân departed with *the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Bâ'-lâam, and spake unto him the words of Bâ'-lâk.

8 And he said unto them, *Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Mō'-âb abode with Bâ'-lâam.

9 *And God came unto Bâ'-lâam, and said, What men are these with thee?

10 And Bâ'-lâam said unto God,

Bā'-lāk the son of Zīp'-pôr, king of Mō'-āb, hath sent unto me, *saying*,

11 Behold, *there is* a people come out of Ē'-gŷpt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure ¹I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Bā'-lāām, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for ^athey are blessed.

13 And Bā'-lāām rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Bā'-lāk, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Mō'-āb rose up, and they went unto Bā'-lāk, and said, Bā'-lāām refuseth to come with us.

15 ¶ And Bā'-lāk sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to Bā'-lāām, and said to him, Thus saith Bā'-lāk the son of Zīp'-pôr, ³Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

17 For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: ^ccome therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And Bā'-lāām answered and said unto the servants of Bā'-lāk, ^dIf Bā'-lāk would give me his house full of silver and gold, ^eI cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, ^ftarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more.

20 ¶ And God came unto Bā'-lāām at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but ^gyet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

21 And Bā'-lāām rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Mō'-āb.

22 ¶ And God's anger was kindled because he went: ^hand the angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants *were* with him.

23 And ⁱthe ass saw the angel of

B.C. 1462.

² Heb. I shall prevail in fighting against him.

^a ch. 23. 20. Rom. 11. 29.

^b 2 Pet. 2. 16.

³ Heb. Be not thou letted from, &c.

^c ver. 6.

^d Prov. 12. 10.

^e 2 Pet. 2. 16.

^f Heb. who hast ridden upon me.

^g ch. 24. 13.

^h or, ever since thou wast, &c.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 22. 14.

^j 2 Chr. 18. 13.

^k See Gen. 21. 19.

^l 2 Kin. 6. 17.

^m Luke 24. 16.

ⁿ 31.

^o ver. 8.

^p Ex. 34. 8.

^q or, bowed himself.

^r ver. 9.

^s ver. 35.

^t ch. 23. 12, 26.

^u & 24. 13.

^v Heb. to be an adversary unto thee.

^w 2 Pet. 2. 14.

^x 15.

^y Ex. 4. 24.

^z 1 Sam. 15.

^{aa} 24. 30.

^{ab} & 26. 21.

^{ac} 2 Sam. 12.

^{ad} 13.

^{ae} Job 34. 31.

^{af} 32.

^{ag} See 2 Kin. 6. 17.

^{ah} Dan. 10. 7.

^{ai} Acts 22. 9.

^{aj} 2 Pet. 2. 16.

^{ak} Jude 11.

the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Bā'-lāām smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall *being* on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Bā'-lāām's foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where *was* no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Bā'-lāām: and Bā'-lāām's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the LORD ^bopened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Bā'-lāām, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Bā'-lāām said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, ^dfor now would I kill thee.

30 ¶ And the ass said unto Bā'-lāām, Am not I thine ass, ^eupon which thou hast ridden ^fever since *I was* thine unto this day? ^gwas I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the LORD ^hopened the eyes of Bā'-lāām, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he ⁱbowed down his head, and ^jfell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I went out ^kto: withstand thee, because *thy way is* ^lperverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Bā'-lāām said unto the angel of the LORD, ^mI have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if

that displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the LORD said unto Bā'-lāām, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Bā'-lāām went with the princes of Bā'-lāk.

36 ¶ And when Bā'-lāk heard that Bā'-lāām was come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Mō'-āb, which is in the border of Ar'-nōn, which is in the utmost coast.

37 And Bā'-lāk said unto Bā'-lāām, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour?

38 And Bā'-lāām said unto Bā'-lāk, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Bā'-lāām went with Bā'-lāk, and they came unto Kīr'-jāth-hū'-rōth.

40 And Bā'-lāk offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Bā'-lāām, and to the princes that were with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Bā'-lāk took Bā'-lāām, and brought him up into the high places of Bā'-āl, that thence he might see the utmost part of the people.

CHAPTER 23.

1, 13, 23 Balak's sacrifice. 7, 18 Balaam's parable.

AND Bā'-lāām said unto Bā'-lāk, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams.

2 And Bā'-lāk did as Bā'-lāām had spoken; and Bā'-lāk and Bā'-lāām offered on every altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Bā'-lāām said unto Bā'-lāk, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the LORD will come to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And he went to an high place.

4 And God met Bā'-lāām: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the LORD put a word in Bā'-lāām's mouth, and said, Return unto Bā'-lāk, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and,

B.C. 1452.

2 Heb. be evil in thine eyes.

3 ver. 13. ch. 24. 3, 15, 23.

Job 27. 1. & 29. 1.

Ps. 78. 2. Ezek. 17. 2. Mic. 2. 4. Hab. 2. 6.

4 ver. 30. ch. 22. 6, 11, 17.

5 1 Sam. 17. 10.

6 Is. 47. 12, 13. Gen. 14. 17. ch. 21. 13.

7 Deut. 33. 28.

8 Ex. 33. 16. Ezra 9. 2. Eph. 2. 14.

9 Gen. 13. 16. & 22. 17.

10 ver. 17. ch. 24. 11.

11 Heb. my soul, or, my life.

12 Ps. 116. 15.

13 ch. 23. 28. & 24. 13.

14 1 Kin. 22. 14. 2 Chr. 18. 13.

15 ch. 22. 11, 17. & 24. 10.

16 or, A city of streets.

17 ch. 22. 38.

18 Deut. 12. 2.

19 or, The hill.

20 ver. 1, 2.

21 ver. 23.

22 or, he went solitary.

23 ver. 16.

24 Judg. 3. 20.

25 1 Sam. 15. 23.

26 Mal. 3. 6.

27 Rom. 11. 29. Tit. 1. 2.

28 James 1. 17.

29 ver. 16. ch. 22. 36.

30 Deut. 18. 18. Jer. 1. 9.

lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Mō'-āb.

7 And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'-lāk the king of Mō'-āb hath brought me from Ar'-ām, out of the mountains of the east, saying, Come, curse me Jā'-cōb, and come, defy Is'-rā-ēl.

8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 Who can count the dust of Jā'-cōb, and the number of the fourth part of Is'-rā-ēl? Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

11 And Bā'-lāk said unto Bā'-lāām, What hast thou done unto me? I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Bā'-lāk said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zō'-phīm, to the top of Pis'-gāh, and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

15 And he said unto Bā'-lāk, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet the LORD yonder.

16 And the LORD met Bā'-lāām, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Bā'-lāk, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Mō'-āb with him. And Bā'-lāk said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken?

18 And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Bā'-lāk, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zip'-pōr:

19 God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received com-

mandment to bless : and * he hath blessed ; and I cannot reverse it.

21 * He hath not beheld iniquity in Jā'-qob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Īs'-rā'-ēl : * the LORD his God is with him, * and the shout of a king is among them.

22 * God brought them out of Ē'-gýpt ; he hath as it were * the strength of an unicorn.

23 Surely there is no enchantment * against Jā'-qob, neither is there any divination against Īs'-rā'-ēl : according to this time it shall be said of Jā'-qob and of Īs'-rā'-ēl, * What hath God wrought !

24 Behold, the people shall rise up * as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion : * he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

25 ¶ And Bā'-lāk said unto Bā'-lāām, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

26 But Bā'-lāām answered and said unto Bā'-lāk, Told not I thee, saying, * All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do ?

27 ¶ And Bā'-lāk said unto Bā'-lāām, * Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place ; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

28 And Bā'-lāk brought Bā'-lāām unto the top of Pē'-ôr, that looketh * toward Jē-shi'-mon.

29 And Bā'-lāām said unto Bā'-lāk, * Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Bā'-lāk did as Bā'-lāām had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Balaam foretelleth the happiness of Israel.
15 He prophesieth of the Star of Jacob.

AND when Bā'-lāām saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Īs'-rā'-ēl, he went not, as at * other times, * to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

2 And Bā'-lāām lifted up his eyes ; and he saw Īs'-rā'-ēl * abiding in his tents according to their tribes ; and * the spirit of God came upon him.

3 * And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'-lāām the son of Bē'-ôr hath said, and the man * whose eyes are open hath said :

4 He hath said, which heard the

B.C. 1452.

* Gen. 12. 2
& 22. 17.
ch. 22. 12.

* See 1 Sam.

Ezek. 1. 28.
Dan. 8. 18.
& 10. 15, 16.

2 Cor. 12.
2-4.
Rev. 1. 10, 17.

* Rom. 4. 7, 8.
& Ex. 13. 21.
& 23. 45, 46.
& 33. 14.

* Ps. 89. 15.
/ ch. 24. 8.

* Deut. 33. 17.
Job 39. 10, 11.

* Ps. 1. 3.
Jer. 17. 8.
/ Ps. 104. 16.

2 or, in.
* Jer. 51. 13.
Rev. 17. 1, 18.

* Ps. 31. 19.
& 44. 1.

* 1 Sam. 15. 9.
* 2 Sam. 5. 12.
1 Chr. 14. 2.

* ch. 23. 22.
/ Gen. 49. 9.
/ Gen. 49. 27.

* ch. 14. 9.
& 23. 24.

* Ps. 2. 9.
Is. 38. 13.
Jer. 50. 17.

* Ps. 45. 5.
Jer. 50. 9.

* Gen. 49. 9.
* Gen. 12. 3.
& 27. 29.

* ver. 12.
ch. 22. 38.
1 Kin. 22. 14.

* ver. 13.
* Ezek. 21. 14, 17.
& 22. 13.

* Neh. 13. 2.

* ch. 21. 20.
d ch. 22. 17, 37.

* ver. 1.

/ ch. 22. 18.

/ ch. 22. 18.

/ ch. 22. 18.

/ ch. 22. 18.

/ ch. 22. 18.

/ ch. 22. 18.

/ ch. 22. 18.

/ ch. 22. 18.

/ ch. 22. 18.

/ ch. 22. 18.

/ ch. 22. 18.

/ ch. 22. 18.

words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, * falling into a trance, but having his eyes open :

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jā'-qob, and thy tabernacles, O Īs'-rā'-ēl !

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, * as the trees of lign aloes * which the LORD hath planted, and as cedar trees beside the waters.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be * in many waters, and his king shall be higher than * A'-gāg, and his * kingdom shall be exalted.

8 * God brought him forth out of Ē'-gýpt ; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn : he shall * eat up the nations his enemies, and shall * break their bones, and * pierce them through with his arrows.

9 * He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion : who shall stir him up ? * Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And Bā'-lāk's anger was kindled against Bā'-lāām, and he * smote his hands together : and Bā'-lāk said unto Bā'-lāām, * I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place : * I thought to promote thee unto great honour ; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Bā'-lāām said unto Bā'-lāk, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying

13 * If Bā'-lāk would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do either good or bad of mine own mind ; but what the LORD saith, that will I speak :

14 And now, behold, I go unto my people : come therefore, and * I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people * in the latter days.

15 ¶ And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'-lāām the son of Bē'-ôr hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said :

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open :

17 ^a I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come ^b a Star out of Jā'-cob, and ^c a Sceptre shall rise out of Īs'-rā-ēl, and shall ^d smite the corners of Mō'-āb, and destroy all the children of Shēth.

18 And ^e Ē'-dom shall be a possession, Sē'-ir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Īs'-rā-ēl shall do valiantly.

19 ^f Out of Jā'-cob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

20 ¶ And when he looked on Ām'-ā-lēk, he took up his parable, and said, Ām'-ā-lēk *was* ^g the first of the nations; but his latter end ^h shall be that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the Kē'-nites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

22 Nevertheless ⁱ the Kē'-nite shall be wasted, ^j until Āssh'-ūr shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth this!

24 And ships *shall come* from the coast of ^k Chīt'-tīm, and shall afflict Āssh'-ūr, and shall afflict ^l Ē'-bēr, and he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Bā'-lāām rose up, and went and ^m returned to his place: and Bā'-lāk also went his way.

CHAPTER 25.

ⁿ The Israelites' whoredom and idolatry with Moab.
^o Phinehas killeth Zimri and Cozbi.

AND Īs'-rā-ēl abode in ^p Shīt'-tīm, and ^q the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Mō'-āb.

2 And ^r they called the people unto ^s the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and ^t bowed down to their gods.

3 And Īs'-rā-ēl joined himself unto Bā'-āl-pē-ōr: and ^u the anger of the LORD was kindled against Īs'-rā-ēl.

4 And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, ^v Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, ^w that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Īs'-rā-ēl.

5 And Mō'-sēs said unto ^x the judges of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^y Slay ye every one his

B.C. 1452.

^a Rev. 1. 7.

^b Mat. 2. 2.
^c Rev. 22. 16.
^d Gen. 49. 10.

^e Ps. 110. 2.
^f *or, smite through the princes of Moab.*

^g 2 Sam. 8. 2.
^h Jer. 48. 45.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 8. 14.
^j Joel 2. 17.

^k J. 106. 30.
^l Ex. 6. 25.

^m Gen. 49. 10.

ⁿ Gen. 49. 10.

^o Gen. 49. 10.

^p Gen. 49. 10.

^q Gen. 49. 10.

^r Gen. 49. 10.

^s Gen. 49. 10.

^t Gen. 49. 10.

^u Gen. 49. 10.

^v Gen. 49. 10.

^w Gen. 49. 10.

^x Gen. 49. 10.

^y Gen. 49. 10.

^z Gen. 49. 10.

^{aa} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ab} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ac} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ad} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ae} Gen. 49. 10.

^{af} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ag} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ah} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ai} Gen. 49. 10.

^{aj} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ak} Gen. 49. 10.

^{al} Gen. 49. 10.

^{am} Gen. 49. 10.

^{an} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ao} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ap} Gen. 49. 10.

^{aq} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ar} Gen. 49. 10.

men that were joined unto Bā'-āl-pē-ōr.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl came and brought unto his brethren a Mid-i-ā-nī'-tish woman in the sight of Mō'-sēs, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^s who were weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And ^t when Phīn'-ē-hās, ^u the son of Ēl-ē-ā'-zār, the son of Aā'-ron the priest, saw *it*, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of Īs'-rā-ēl into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Īs'-rā-ēl, and the woman through her belly. So ^v the plague was stayed from the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

9 And ^w those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

11 ^x Phīn'-ē-hās, the son of Ēl-ē-ā'-zār, the son of Aā'-ron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, while he was zealous ^y for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Īs'-rā-ēl in ^z my jealousy.

12 Wherefore say, ^{aa} Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:

13 And he shall have it, and ^{ab} his seed after him, ^{ac} even the covenant of ^{ad} an everlasting priesthood; because he was ^{ae} zealous for his God, and ^{af} made an atonement for the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

14 Now the name of the Īs'-rā-ēl-ite that was slain, ^{ag} even that was slain with the Mid-i-ā-nī'-tish woman, ^{ah} was Zim'-rī, the son of Sā'-lū, a prince of a ^{ai} chief house among the Sim'-ē-on-ites.

15 And the name of the Mid-i-ā-nī'-tish woman that was slain ^{aj} was Cōz'-bī, the daughter of ^{ak} Zūr; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in Mid'-i-ān.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

17 ^{al} Vex the Mid'-i-ā-nī'tes, and smite them:

18 For they vex you with their ^{am} wives, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Pē'-ōr, and in the matter of Cōz'-bī, the

daughter of a prince of Mid'-i-än, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Pë'-ör's sake.

CHAPTER 26.

¹ The sum of all Israel taken. ⁵² The inheritance of the land. ⁶⁵ Of Caleb and Joshua.

AND it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs and unto Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the son of Aā'-ron the priest, saying,

2 Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Īs'-rā-ēl.

3 And Mō'-sēs and Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest spake with them in the plains of Mō'-āb by Jōr'-dān near Jēr'-i-chō, saying,

4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs and the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, which went forth out of the land of Ē'-gypt.

5 ¶ Rēu'-bēn, the eldest son of Īs'-rā-ēl: the children of Rēu'-bēn; Hā'-nōch, of whom cometh the family of the Hā'-nōch-ites: of Pāl'-lū, the family of the Pāl'-lū-ites:

6 Of Hēz'-rōn, the family of the Hēz'-rōn-ites: of Cār'-mī, the family of the Cār'-mītes.

7 These are the families of the Rēu'-bēn-ites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pāl'-lū; Ē-lī'-āb.

9 And the sons of Ē-lī'-āb; Nēm'-ū-ēl, and Dā'-thān, and Ā-bī'-rām. This is that Dā'-thān and Ā-bī'-rām, which were famous in the congregation, who strove against Mō'-sēs and against Aā'-ron in the company of Kōr'-āh, when they strove against the LORD:

10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Kōr'-āh, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a sign.

11 Notwithstanding the children of Kōr'-āh died not.

12 ¶ The sons of Sīm'-ē-on after their families: of Nēm'-ū-ēl, the family of the Nēm'-ū-ēl-ites: of Jā'-mīn, the family of the Jā'-mīn-ites: of Jā'-chīn, the family of the Jā'-chīn-ites:

B.C. 1452.

^a Gen. 46. 10, Zohar.

^b Gen. 46. 16, Ziphon.

^c Ex. 20. 12, & 38. 25, 26, ch. 1. 2

² or, Esbon, Gen. 46. 16, ch. 1. 3.

^d Gen. 46. 16, Arodi.

^f ver. 63, ch. 22. 1, & 31. 12, & 33. 48, & 35. 1.

^g ch. 1. 1, ^h Gen. 38. 2, &c. & 46. 12.

ⁱ Gen. 46. 8, Ex. 6. 14, 1 Chr. 5. 1, ^k 1 Chr. 2. 3.

ⁱ Gen. 46. 13, 1 Chr. 7. 1.

³ or, Phusah.

^m ch. 16. 1, 2, ⁴ or, Job.

ⁿ ch. 16. 32, 35.

^o Gen. 46. 14.

^p ch. 16. 38, See 1 Cor. 10. 6, 2 Pet. 2. 6, ^q Ex. 6. 24, 1 Chr. 8. 22.

^r Gen. 46. 10, Ex. 6. 15, Jemuel.

^s Gen. 46. 20.

^t 1 Chr. 4. 24, Jarōb.

13 Of 'Zē'-rāh, the family of the Zār'-hites: of Shā'-ūl, the family of the Shā'-ū-lites.

14 These are the families of the Sīm'-ē-on-ites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gād after their families: of 'Zē'-phōn, the family of the Zē'-phōn-ites: of Hāg'-gī, the family of the Hāg'-gītes: of Shū'-nī, the family of the Shū'-nītes:

16 Of 'Ōz'-nī, the family of the Ōz'-nītes: of Ē'-rī, the family of the Ē'-rītes:

17 Of 'Ār'-ōd, the family of the Ār'-ō-dites: of Ā-rē'-lī, the family of the Ā-rē'-lītes.

18 These are the families of Gād according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The sons of Jū'-dāh were Ēr and Ō'-nān: and Ēr and Ō'-nān died in the land of Cā'-nā-ān.

20 And the sons of Jū'-dāh after their families were; of Shē'-lāh, the family of the Shē'-lā-nites: of Phār'-ēz, the family of the Phār'-ēzites: of Zē'-rāh, the family of the Zār'-hites:

21 And the sons of Phār'-ēz were, of Hēz'-rōn, the family of the Hēz'-rōn-ites: of Hām'-ūl, the family of the Hām'-ū-lites.

22 These are the families of Jū'-dāh according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ Of the sons of Īs'-sā-chār after their families: of Tō'-lā, the family of the Tō'-lā-ites: of 'Pū'-ā, the family of the Pū'-nītes:

24 Of 'Jāsh'-ūb, the family of the Jāsh'-ū-bites: of Shīm'-rōn, the family of the Shīm'-rōn-ites.

25 These are the families of Īs'-sā-chār according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 ¶ Of the sons of Zē'-bū-lūn after their families: of Sē'-rēd, the family of the Sār'-dites: of Ē'-lōn, the family of the Ē'-lōn-ites: of Jāh'-lēel, the family of the Jāh'-lēel-ites:

27 These are the families of the Zē'-bū-lūn-ites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The sons of Jō'-sēph after their families were Mā'-nās'-sēb and Ē'-phrā-īm.

29 Of the sons of Mā-nās'-sēh: of Mā'-chir, the family of the Mā'-chir-ites: and Mā'-chir begat Gīl'-ē-ād: of Gīl'-ē-ād come the family of the Gīl'-ē-ād-ites.

30 These are the sons of Gīl'-ē-ād: of Jē-ē'-zēr, the family of the Jē-ē'-zēr-ites: of Hē'-lēk, the family of the Hē'-lēk-ites:

31 And of Ās'-rī-ēl, the family of the Ās'-rī-ē-lites: and of Shē'-chēm, the family of the Shē'-chēm-ites:

32 And of Shē-mī'-dā, the family of the Shē-mī'-dā-ites: and of Hē'-phēr, the family of the Hē'-phēr-ites.

33 ¶ And Zē-lōph'-ē-hād the son of Hē'-phēr had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zē-lōph'-ē-hād were Māh'-lāh, and Nō'-āh, Hōg'-lāh, Mīl'-cāh, and Tīr'-zāh.

34 These are the families of Mā-nās'-sēh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶ These are the sons of Ē'-phrām after their families: of Shū-thē'-āh, the family of the Shū-thāl'-hites: of Bē'-chēr, the family of the Bāch'-ites: of Tā'-hān, the family of the Tā'-hān-ites.

36 And these are the sons of Shū-thē'-lāh: of Ē'-rān, the family of the Ē'-rān-ites.

37 These are the families of the sons of Ē'-phrā-īm according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Jō'-šēph after their families.

38 ¶ The sons of Bēn'-jā-mīn after their families: of Bē'-lā, the family of the Bē'-lā-ites: of Āsh'-bēl, the family of the Āsh'-bēl-ites: of Ā'-hī'-rām, the family of the Ā'-hī'-rām-ites:

39 Of Shū'-phām, the family of the Shū'-phām-ites: of Hū'-phām, the family of the Hū'-phām-ites.

40 And the sons of Bē'-lā were Ārd and Nā'-ā-mān: of Ārd, the family of the Ārd'-ites: and of Nā'-ā-mān, the family of the Nā'-ā-mān-ites.

41 These are the sons of Bēn'-jā-mīn after their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 ¶ These are the sons of Dān after their families: of Shū'-hām, the family of the Shū'-hām-ites.

B.C. 1452.

^a Josh. 17. 1.
¹ Chr. 7. 14.
16.

^b Called Abieser, Josh. 17. 2.
Judg. 6. 11,
24. 34.

^c Gen. 46. 17.
¹ Chr. 7. 30.

^d ch. 27. 1.
& 36. 11.

^e Gen. 46. 24.
¹ Chr. 7. 13.

^f 1 Chr. 7. 20.
Bered.
^g 1 Chr. 7. 13.
Shallum.

^h See ch. 1. 46.

ⁱ Gen. 46. 21.
¹ Chr. 7. 6.
^j Josh. 11. 23.
& 14. 1.

^k Gen. 46. 21.
Ehi.

^l 1 Chr. 8. 1.
Aharah.

^m ch. 33. 54.

ⁿ Heb. multiply his inheritance.

^o Gen. 46. 21.
Muppen and Huppin.

^p Heb. diminish his inheritance.

^q 1 Chr. 8. 3.
Adar.

^r ch. 33. 54.

^s & 34. 13.
Josh. 11. 23.
& 14. 2.

^t Gen. 46. 21.
Ex. 6. 16-19.

^u 1 Chr. 6. 1.
16.

^v or, Hushim.

These are the families of Dān after their families.

43 All the families of the Shū'-hām-ites, according to those that were numbered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ Of the children of Āsh'-ēr after their families: of Jīm'-nā, the family of the Jīm'-nites: of Jēs'-ū-i, the family of the Jēs'-ū-ites: of Bē-rī'-āh, the family of the Bē-rī'-ites.

45 Of the sons of Bē-rī'-āh: of Hē'-bēr, the family of the Hē'-bēr-ites: of Māl'-chī-ēl, the family of the Māl'-chī-ē-lites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Āsh'-ēr was Sār'-āh.

47 These are the families of the sons of Āsh'-ēr according to those that were numbered of them; who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 ¶ Of the sons of Nāph'-tā-lī after their families: of Jāh'-zeel, the family of the Jāh'-zeel-ites: of Gū'-nī, the family of the Gū'-nites:

49 Of Jē'-zēr, the family of the Jē'-zēr-ites: of Shīl'-lēm, the family of the Shīl'-lēm-ites.

50 These are the families of Nāph'-tā-lī according to their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 ^a These were the numbered of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

53 ^b Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.

54 ^c To many thou shalt ^d give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt ^e give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding the land shall be ^f divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.

57 ¶ And these are they that were numbered of the Lē'-vites after their families: of Gēr'-shōn, the family of

the Gër'-shôn-ites: of Kô'-hâth, the family of the Kô'-hâth-ites: of Më-râr'-î, the family of the Më-râr'-ites.

53 These are the families of the Lê'-vites: the family of the Lib'-nites, the family of the Hë'-brôn-ites, the family of the Mäh'-lites, the family of the Mû'-shites, the family of the Kôr'-â-thites. And Kô'-hâth begat Äm'-räm.

59 And the name of Äm'-räm's wife was 'Jöch'-ë-béd, the daughter of Lê'-vî, whom her mother bare to Lê'-vî in Ê'-gypt: and she bare unto Äm'-räm Ää'-ron and Mō'-sës, and Mir'-i-äm their sister.

60 And unto Ää'-ron was born Nā'-dāb, and Ä-bî'-hû, Êl-ë-ä'-zär, and Ith'-ä-mär.

61 And 'Nā'-dāb and Ä-bî'-hû died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.

62 And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: 'for they were not numbered among the children of İs'-rä-ël, because there was 'no inheritance given them among the children of İs'-rä-ël.

63 ¶ These are they that were numbered by Mō'-sës and Êl-ë-ä'-zär the priest, who numbered the children of İs'-rä-ël in the plains of Mō'-äb by Jôr'-dän near Jër'-i-chö.

64 But among these there was not a man of them whom Mō'-sës and Ää'-ron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of İs'-rä-ël in the wilderness of Sî'-nâi.

65 For the LORD had said of them, They shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, 'save Cä'-lëb the son of Jë-phün'-nëh, and Jösh'-ü-ä the son of Nün.

CHAPTER 27.

1 The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance. 6 The law of inheritances. 12 Moses sueth for a successor. 18 Joshua is appointed.

THEN came the daughters of 'Zë-löph'-ë-häd, the son of Hë'-phër, the son of Gil'-ë-äd, the son of Mä'-chîr, the son of Mä'-näs'-sëh, of the families of Mä'-näs'-sëh the son of Jö'-sëph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mäh'-läh, Nö'-äh, and Hög'-läh, and Mil'-cäh, and Tir'-zäh.

2 And they stood before Mō'-sës, and before Êl-ë-ä'-zär the priest, and

B.C. 1452.

* ch. 14. 35.
& 26. 64, 65.

* ch. 16. 1, 2.

2 Heb. di-
minished.
* Ex. 2. 1, 2
& 6. 20.
d Josh. 17. 4.

* Ex. 18. 15,
19.

/ ch. 3. 2.

* Lev. 10. 1, 2
ch. 3. 4
1 Chr. 24. 2
A ch. 36. 2.

* See
ch. 3. 39.

* ch. 1. 49.

/ ch. 18. 20,
23, 24.
Deut. 10. 9.
Josh. 13. 14,
33.
& 14. 3.

* ver. 3.

* ch. 1.
Deut. 2. 14,
15.

* ch. 35. 29.
* ch. 14. 23,
29.
1 Cor. 10. 5, 6.

* ch. 14. 30.
* ch. 33. 47.
Deut. 3. 27.
& 32. 49.
& 34. 1.

* ch. 20. 24,
28.
& 31. 2.
Deut. 10. 6.

* ch. 26. 33.
& 36. 1, 11.
Josh. 17. 3.
* ch. 20. 12,
24.
Deut. 1. 37.
& 32. 51.
Ps. 106. 32.

* Ex. 17. 7.

* ch. 16. 22.
Heb. 12. 9.

before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

3 Our father 'died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD 'in the company of Kôr'-äh; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be 'done away from among his family, because he hath no son?

d Give unto us therefore a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Mō'-sës 'brought their cause before the LORD.

6 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sës, saying,

7 The daughters of Zë-löph'-ë-häd speak right: 'thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of İs'-rä-ël, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of İs'-rä-ël 'a statute of judgment, as the LORD commanded Mō'-sës.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sës, 'Get thee up into this mount Äb'-ä-rim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of İs'-rä-ël.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also 'shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Ää'-ron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye 'rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zîn, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that is the 'water of Mër'-i-bäh in Kā'-dësh in the wilderness of Zîn.

15 ¶ And Mō'-sës spake unto the LORD, saying,

16 Let the LORD, 'the God of the

spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

17 ^b Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not ^d as sheep which have no shepherd.

18 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-šēs, Take thee Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, a man ^f in whom *is* the spirit, and ^g lay thine hand upon him;

19 And set him before Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest, and before all the congregation; and ^h give him a charge in their sight.

20 And ⁱ thou shalt put *some* of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ^j may be obedient.

21 ^k And he shall stand before Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest, who shall ask *counsel* for him ^l after the judgment of Ū-rim before the LORD: ^m at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, *both* he, and all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Mō'-šēs did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Jōsh'-ū-ā, and set him before Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest, and before all the congregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'-šēs.

CHAPTER 28.

1 Offerings to be observed. 3 The continual burnt offering. 9 The offering on the sabbath, 11 the new moons, 16 the passover, 26 and day of first-fruits.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs, saying,

2 Command the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and say unto them, My offering, and my bread for my sacrifices made by fire, ^a for ^a a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

3 And thou shalt say unto them, *This is* the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot ^b day by day, *for* a continual burnt offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer ^c at even;

5 And ^d a tenth *part* of an ē'-phāh of flour for a ^e meat offering, mingled

B.C. 1452.

^a Ex. 29. 40.

^b Deut. 31. 2.

1 Sam. 6. 20.

& 18. 13.

2 Chr. 1. 10.

^c Ex. 29. 42.

See

Amos 5. 26.

^d 1 Kin. 22. 17.

Zech. 10. 2.

Mat. 9. 36.

Mark 6. 34.

^e Ex. 29. 42.

^f Gen. 41. 38.

Judg. 3. 10.

& 11. 29.

1 Sam. 16.

18. 18.

^g Deut. 34. 9.

^h Deut. 31. 7.

ⁱ See

ch. 11. 17, 28.

1 Sam. 10. 6.

^j 9.

2 Kin. 2. 15.

^k Josh. 1. 16,

17.

^l See

Josh. 9. 14.

Judg. 1. 1.

& 20. 18, 23,

26.

1 Sam. 23. 9.

& 30. 7.

^m Ex. 28. 30.

ⁿ Josh. 9. 14.

1 Sam. 22.

10. 13, 15.

^o Ezek. 46. 4.

^p ch. 10. 10.

1 Sam. 20. 5.

1 Chr. 23. 31.

2 Chr. 2. 4.

Ezra 3. 6.

Neh. 10. 33.

Is. 1. 13, 14.

Ezek. 45. 17.

& 46. 6.

Hos. 2. 11.

Col. 2. 16.

^q ch. 15. 4-12.

^r Deut. 3. 28.

& 31. 7.

with the fourth *part* of an ^a hīn of beaten oil.

6 *It is* ^a a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Sī'-nāi for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 And the drink offering thereof *shall be* the fourth *part* of an hīn for the one lamb: ^a in the holy *place* shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD *for* a drink offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer *it*, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

9 ¶ And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof:

10 *This is* ^a the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

11 ¶ And ^a in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

12 And ^a three tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram;

13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil *for* a meat offering unto one lamb; *for* a burnt offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hīn of wine unto a bullock, and the third *part* of an hīn unto a ram, and a fourth *part* of an hīn unto a lamb: *this is* the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

15 And ^a one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

16 ^a And in the fourteenth day of the first month *is* the passover of the LORD.

17 ^a And in the fifteenth day of this month *is* the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the ^b first day *shall be* an holy

convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work *therein*:

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: ^bthey shall be unto you without blemish:

20 And their meat offering *shall be* of flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram;

21 A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

22 And ^cone goat *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which *is* for a continual burnt offering.

24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

25 And ^don the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26 ¶ Also ^ein the day of the first-fruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks *be out*, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; ^ftwo young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

28 And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

30 And one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

31 Ye shall offer *them* beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (^gthey shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink offerings.

CHAPTER 29.

¹ Offering at the feast of trumpets, ⁷ the day of affliction their souls, 13 and feast of tabernacles.

AND in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall

B.C. 1452.

^a Lev. 23. 24.

^b ver. 31.
Lev. 22. 20.
ch. 23. 8.
Deut. 15. 21.

^c ver. 15.

^d ch. 28. 11.

^e ch. 28. 3.

^f ch. 15. 11, 12.

^g Lev. 16. 29.
& 23. 27.

^h Ps. 35. 13.
Is. 58. 5.

ⁱ Ex. 12. 16.
& 13. 6.
Lev. 23. 8.

^k Ex. 23. 16.
& 34. 22.
Lev. 23. 10,
15.
Deut. 16. 10.
Acts 2. 1.
^l ch. 28. 19.

^m See Lev.
23. 18, 19.

ⁿ Lev. 16. 3, 5.

^o Lev. 23. 34.
Deut. 16. 13.
Ezek. 45. 25.

^p Ezra 3. 4.

^q ver. 19.

do no servile work: ^ait is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

2 And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

3 And their meat offering *shall be* of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram,

4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

5 And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement for you:

6 Beside ^dthe burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and ^ethe daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offerings, ^faccording unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And ^gye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall ^hafflict your souls: ye shall not do any work *therein*:

8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD for a sweet savour, one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; ⁱthey shall be unto you without blemish:

9 And their meat offering *shall be* of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

11 One kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside ^kthe sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

12 ¶ And ^lon the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days:

13 And ^mye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish:

14 And their meat offering *shall be* of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams.

15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs:

16 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

17 ¶ And on the second day ye shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

18 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, ^a after the manner:

19 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering hereof, and their drink offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish;

21 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, ^a after the manner:

22 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

25 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

27 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

28 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

29 ¶ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

30 And their meat offering and

B.C. 1452.

^a ver. 3, 4, 9, 10.
ch. 15. 12.
& 23. 7, 14.

^b Lev. 23. 36.

^c ver. 18.

² or, offer.

^d Lev. 23. 2.
¹ Chr. 23. 31.
² Chr. 31. 3.
Ezra 3. 5.
Neh. 10. 33.
Is. 1. 14.
^e Lev. 7. 11,
16.
& 22. 21, 23.

^f ch. 1. 4, 16.
& 7. 2.

^g Lev. 27. 2.
Deut. 23. 21.
Judg. 11. 30.
35.
Eccl. 5. 4.
^h Lev. 5. 4.
Mat. 14. 9.
Acts 23. 14.

their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

31 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

33 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

34 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

35 ¶ On the eighth day ye shall have a ^bsolemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work therein:

36 But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

37 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

38 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

39 These things ye shall ^ado unto the LORD in your ^dset feasts, beside your ^evows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

40 And Mō'-sēs told the children of Īs'-rā-ēl according to all that the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

CHAPTER 30.

¹ Vows are not to be broken. ³ The exception of a maid's vow. ⁶ Of a wife's. ⁹ Of a widow's, or her that is divorced.

AND Mō'-sēs spake unto ^fthe heads of the tribes concerning the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

² If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or ^aswear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not

² break his word, he shall ^ado according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind *herself* by a bond, *being* in her father's house in her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband, when ^ashe vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard *it*; and held his peace at her in the day that he heard *it*: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

8 But if her husband ^adisallowed her on the day that he heard *it*; then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the LORD shall forgive her.

9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard *them*; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

B.C. 1452.

² Heb. profane, Ps. 65. 20.
^a Job 22. 27. Ps. 22. 25. & 50. 14. & 66. 13, 14. & 116. 14, 18. Nah. 1. 15.

³ Heb. her vows were upon her, Ps. 66. 12. ^b ch. 25. 17. ^c ch. 27. 13.

^d Gen. 3. 16.

^e Heb. A thousand of a tribe, a thousand of a tribe.

^f ch. 10. 9.

^g Deut. 20. 13. Judg. 21. 11. 1 Sam. 27. 9. 1 Kin. 11. 15, 16.

^h See Judg. 6. 1, 2, 33.

ⁱ Josh. 13. 21.

^j Josh. 13. 22.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard *them*.

15 But if he shall any way make them void after that he hath heard *them*; then he shall bear her iniquity.

16 These are the statutes, which the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, *being yet* in her youth in her father's house.

CHAPTER 31.

1 The Midianites spoiled, and Balaam slain. 18 Moses is wroth with the officers for sparing the women.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

2 ^aAvenge the children of Īs'-rā-ēl of the Mid'-i-nites: afterward shalt thou ^bbe gathered unto thy people.

3 And Mō'-sēs spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Mid'-i-nites, and avenge the LORD of Mid'-i-ān.

4 ^cOf every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Īs'-rā-ēl, a thousand of *every* tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Mō'-sēs sent them to the war, a thousand of *every* tribe, them and Phin'-ē-hās the son of Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and ^dthe trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Mid'-i-ā-nites, as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs; and ^ethey slew all the ^fmales.

8 And they slew the kings of Mid'-i-ān, beside the rest of them that were slain; ^gnamely, ^hĒ'-vī, and Rē'-kēm, and Zūr, and Hūr, and Rē'-bā, five kings of Mid'-i-ān: ⁱBā'-lāām also the son of Bē'-ōr they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl took all the women of Mid'-i-ān captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities

wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.

11 And *they took all the spoil, and all the prey, *both* of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Mō'sēs, and Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Īs-rā-ēl, unto the camp at the plains of Mō-āb, which are by Jōr-dān near Jēr-i-chō.

13 ¶ And Mō'sēs, and Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Mō'sēs was wroth with the officers of the host, *with* the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the *battle.

15 And Mō'sēs said unto them, Have ye saved *all the women alive?

16 Behold, *these caused the children of Īs-rā-ēl, through the *counsel of Bā-lāām, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Pē-ōr, and *there was a plague among the congregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore *kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with *him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for ourselves.

19 And *do ye abide without the camp seven days: *whosoever hath killed any person, and *whosoever hath touched any slain, purify *both* yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all *your* raiment, and all *that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood.

21 ¶ And Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest said unto the men of war which went *of* the battle; This *is* the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Mō'sēs;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make *it* go through the fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified *with the

B.C. 1482

* Deut. 30. 14.

* Lev. 11. 25.

2 Heb. of the captivity.

* Josh. 22. 8.
1 Sam. 30. 24.

3 Heb. host of war.

* See ver. 30. 47.
* ch. 18. 25.* See Deut. 20. 14.
1 Sam. 16. 3.

* ch. 25. 2.

* ch. 24. 14.
2 Pet. 2. 15.
Rev. 2. 14.

* ch. 25. 9.

* See ver. 42-47.

* Judg. 21. 11.

* or, goats.

5 Heb. a male.

1 ch. 3. 7, 8.
25, 31, 36.
* 18. 3, 4.

** ch. 5. 2.

** ch. 19. 11.
&c.

6 Heb. instrument, or, vessel of skins.

water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

24 *And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'sēs, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey *that was taken, *both* of man and of beast; thou, and Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:

27 And *divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation:

28 And levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battle: *one soul of five hundred, *both* of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep:

29 Take *it* of their half, and give *it* unto Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest, for an heave offering of the LORD.

30 And of the children of Īs-rā-ēl's half, thou shalt take *one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the *flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Lē'-vites, *which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD.

31 And Mō'sēs and Ēl-ē-ā-zār the priest did as the LORD commanded Mō'sēs.

32 And the booty, *being* the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,

34 And threescore and one thousand asses,

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

36 And the half, *which* was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep:

37 And the LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves *were* thirty and

* ch. 19. 9, 17.

six thousand; of which the LORD's tribute *was* threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses *were* thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the LORD's tribute *was* threescore and one.

40 And the persons *were* sixteen thousand; of which the LORD's tribute *was* thirty and two persons.

41 And Mō'-šēs gave the tribute, *which was* the LORD's heave offering, unto Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest, ^b as the LORD commanded Mō'-šēs.

42 And of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl's half, which Mō'-šēs divided from the men that warred,

43 (Now the half *that pertained* unto the congregation *was* three hundred thousand and thirty thousand *and* seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beeves,

45 And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons;)

47 Even ^a of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl's half, Mō'-šēs took one portion of fifty, *both* of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Lē'-vites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Mō'-šēs.

48 ¶ And the officers which *were* over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Mō'-šēs:

49 And they said unto Mō'-šēs, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which *are* under our ^a charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath *'gotten*, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, earrings, and tablets, *"to make an atonement* for our souls before the LORD.

51 And Mō'-šēs and Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest took the gold of them, *even* all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the ^a offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shē'-kēls.

53 (*For* ^a the men of war had taken spoil, *every* man for himself.)

54 And Mō'-šēs and Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the

B.C. 1462.

^a Ex. 30. 16.

^b See
ch. 18. 8, 19.
^c ch. 21. 32.
Josh. 13. 25.
2 Sam. 24. 5.

^d ver. 36,
Beth-
nimrah.
^e ver. 38,
Shūmah.
^f ver. 38,
Baal-meon.
^g ch. 21. 24, 34.
^h ver. 30.

² Heb.
break.

³ Heb. *hand*.
ⁱ ch. 13. 3, 26.

^k Deut. 1. 22.

⁴ Heb.
found.
ⁱ ch. 13. 24, 31.
Deut. 1. 24,
25.
^m Ex. 30. 12,
16.

ⁿ ch. 14. 11,
21.
Deut. 1. 34.
⁵ Heb. *heave*
offering.

^o ch. 14. 28,
29.
Deut. 1. 35.
^p Deut. 20. 14.
^q ch. 14. 24,
30.
⁶ Heb.
fulfilled
after me.

priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, *"for a memorial* for the children of Īs'-rā-ēl before the LORD.

CHAPTER 32.

1 *The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their inheritance on the east side of Jordan.*

NOW the children of Rēu'-bēn and the children of Gād had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of 'Jā'-zēr, and the land of Gil'-ē-ād, that, behold, the place *was* a place for cattle;

2 The children of Gād and the children of Rēu'-bēn came and spake unto Mō'-šēs, and to Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

3 At'-ā-rōth, and Dī'-bōn, and Jā'-zēr, and 'Nim'-rāh, and Hēsh'-bōn, and Ēl-ē-ā'-lēh, and 'Shē'-bām, and Nē'-bō, and 'Bē'-ōn,

4 *Even* the country *"which* the LORD smote before the congregation of Īs'-rā-ēl, *is* a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle:

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, *and* bring us not over Jōr'-dān.

6 ¶ And Mō'-šēs said unto the children of Gād and to the children of Rēu'-bēn, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?

7 And wherefore ^a discourage ye the heart of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, *'when* sent them from Kā'-dēsh-bār-nē-ā ^k to see the land.

9 For ⁱ when they went up unto the valley of Ēsh'-cōl, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

10 ^a And the LORD's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,

11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Ē-gypt, *'from* twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Ā'-brā-hām, unto Ī'-śāac, and unto Jā'-cob; because ^a they have not ^a wholly followed me:

12 Save Cā'-lēb the son of Jē-phūn'-lēh the Kē'-nēz-ite, and Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn: 'for they have wholly followed the LORD.

13 And the LORD's anger was kindled against Īs'-rā-ēl, and he made them 'wander in the wilderness forty years, until 'all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Īs'-rā-ēl.

15 For if ye 'turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ¶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:

17 But 'we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, until we have brought them into their place; and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 'We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Īs'-rā-ēl have inherited every man his inheritance.

19 For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jōr'-dān, or forward; 'because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jōr'-dān eastward.

20 ¶ And 'Mō'-sēs said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the LORD to war,

21 And will go all of you armed over Jōr'-dān before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And 'the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward 'ye shall return, and be guiltless before the LORD, and before Īs'-rā-ēl; and this land shall be your possession before the LORD.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure 'your sin will find you out.

24 'Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and lo that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gād and

B.C. 1462.

^a ch. 14. 24.
^b Deut. 1. 36.
^c Josh. 14. 8, 9.
^d Josh. 1. 14.

^e ch. 14. 33-35.
^f Josh. 4. 12.
^g ch. 26. 64, 65.
^h Josh. 1. 13.

ⁱ Deut. 1. 34.

^j Deut. 30. 17.
^k Josh. 22. 16, 18.
^l 2 Chr. 7. 19.
^m & 15. 2.

ⁿ Josh. 4. 12, 13.

^o Josh. 22. 4.

^p ver. 33.
^q Josh. 12. 1.
^r & 13. 8.
^s Deut. 3. 12-17.
^t & 29. 8.
^u Josh. 12. 6.
^v & 13. 8.
^w & 22. 4.

^x Deut. 3. 18.
^y Josh. 1. 14.
^z & 4. 12, 13.
^{aa} ch. 21. 24, 33, 35.

^{ab} Deut. 3. 20.
^{ac} Josh. 11. 23.
^{ad} & 18. 1.

^{ae} Josh. 22. 4.
^{af} ch. 33. 45, 46.

^{ag} Deut. 2. 36.
^{ah} Deut. 3. 12, 15, 16, 18.

^{ai} Josh. 1. 15.
^{aj} & 13. 8, 32.
^{ak} & 22. 4, 9.

^{al} ver. 1, 3, Jazer.

^{am} ver. 3, Nimrah.

^{an} ver. 24.
^{ao} Gen. 4. 7.
^{ap} & 44. 16.

^{aq} Is. 59. 12.
^{ar} ch. 21. 27.
^{as} ver. 16, 34, &c.

^{at} Is. 46. 1.
^{au} ch. 22. 41.

^{av} See ver. 3.
^{aw} Ex. 23. 13, Josh. 23. 7.

^{ax} Heb. they called by names the cities of the cities.

the children of Rēu'-bēn spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 'Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gil'-ē-ād:

27 'But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So 'concerning them Mō'-sēs commanded Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest, and Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl:

29 And Mō'-sēs said unto them, If the children of Gād and the children of Rēu'-bēn will pass with you over Jōr'-dān, every man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gil'-ē-ād for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Cā'-nā-ān.

31 And the children of Gād and the children of Rēu'-bēn answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Cā'-nā-ān, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jōr'-dān may be our's.

33 And 'Mō'-sēs gave unto them, even to the children of Gād, and to the children of Rēu'-bēn, and unto half the tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh the son of Jō'-sēph, 'the kingdom of Sī'-hōn king of the Ām'-ō-rites, and the kingdom of Ōg king of Bā'-shān, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about.

34 ¶ And the children of Gād built 'Dī'-bōn, and Āt'-ā-rōth, and 'Ā-rō'-ēr,

35 And Āt'-rōth, Shō'-phān, and 'Jā-ā'-zēr, and Jōg'-bē-hāh,

36 And 'Bēth-nīm'-rāh, and Bēth-hār'-ān, 'fenced cities: and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Rēu'-bēn 'built Hēsh'-bōn, and Ēl-ē-ā'-lēh, and Kīr'-jā-thā'-īm,

38 And 'Nē'-bō, and 'Bā'-āl-mē'-on, ('their names being changed,) and Shīb'-māh: and 'gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of 'Mā'-chīr the son of Mā-nās'-sēh went to Gil'-ē-ād, and took it, and dispossessed the Ām'-ō-rite which was in it.

40 And Mō'-sēs 'gave Gil'-ē-ād unto Mā'-chīr the son of Mā-nās'-sēh; and he dwelt therein.

41 And 'Jā'-īr the son of Mā-nās'-sēh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them 'Hā'-vōth-jā'-īr.

42 And Nō'-bāh went and took Kō'-nāth, and the villages thereof, and called it Nō'-bāh, after his own name.

CHAPTER 33.

1 Two and forty journeys of the Israelites. 50 The Canaanites are to be destroyed.

THESE are the journeys of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, which went forth out of the land of Ē'-gýpt with their armies under the hand of Mō'-sēs and Aā'-ron.

2 And Mō'-sēs wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these are their journeys according to their goings out.

3 And they 'departed from Rām'-ē-sēs in 'the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Īs'-rā-ēl went out with an high hand in the sight of all the Ē'-gýpt-ians.

4 For the Ē'-gýp-tiāns buried all their firstborn, 'which the LORD had smitten among them: 'upon their gods also the LORD executed judgments.

5 'And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl removed from Rām'-ē-sēs, and pitched in Sūc'-cōth.

6 And they departed from 'Sūc'-cōth, and pitched in Ē'-thām, which is in the edge of the wilderness.

7 And 'they removed from Ē'-thām, and turned again unto Pi-hā-hi'-rōth, which is before Bā'-āl-zē-phōn: and they pitched before Mig'-dōl.

8 And they departed from before Pi-hā-hi'-rōth, and 'passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days' journey in the wilderness of Ē'-thām, and pitched in Mār'-āh.

9 And they removed from Mār'-āh, and 'came unto Ē'-līm: and in Ē'-līm were twelve fountains of water, and

B.C. 1462.

* Gen. 50. 23.

* Deut. 3. 12, 13, 15.

Josh. 13. 31. & 17. 1.

* Ex. 16. 1. ch. 20. 1. & 27. 14.

* Deut. 3. 14. Josh. 13. 30. 1 Chr. 2. 21-23.

* Judg. 10. 4. 2 Kin. 4. 13.

* Ex. 17. 1. & 19. 2.

* Ex. 16. 1. & 19. 1, 2.

* ch. 11. 34.

2 i.e. The graves of lust.

* ch. 11. 35.

* ch. 12. 16.

* Ex. 12. 37.

* Ex. 12. 2. & 13. 4.

* Ex. 14. 1.

* Ex. 12. 29.

* Ex. 12. 12. & 18. 11. Is. 19. 1. Rev. 12. 8.

* Ex. 12. 37.

* Ex. 13. 20.

* Ex. 14. 2, 9.

* Ex. 14. 22. & 15. 22, 23. * Deut. 10. 6.

* See Gen. 38. 27. Deut. 10. 6. 1 Chr. 1. 42. * Ex. 15. 27. * Deut. 10. 7.

threescore and ten palm trees; and they pitched there.

10 And they removed from Ē'-līm, and encamped by the Red sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the 'wilderness of Sīn.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sīn, and encamped in Dōph'-kāh.

13 And they departed from Dōph'-kāh, and encamped in Ā'-lūsh.

14 And they removed from Ā'-lūsh, and encamped at 'Rēph'-i-dīm, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rēph'-i-dīm, and pitched in the 'wilderness of Sī'-nāl.

16 And they removed from the desert of Sī'-nāl, and pitched 'at 'Kīb'-rōth-hāt-tā'-ā-vāh.

17 And they departed from Kīb'-rōth-hāt-tā'-ā-vāh, and 'encamped at Hā-zē'-rōth.

18 And they departed from Hā-zē'-rōth, and pitched in 'Rīth'-māh.

19 And they departed from Rīth'-māh, and pitched at Rīm'-mōn-pār'-ēz.

20 And they departed from Rīm'-mōn-pār'-ēz, and pitched in Līb'-nāh.

21 And they removed from Līb'-nāh, and pitched at Rīs'-sāh.

22 And they journeyed from Rīs'-sāh, and pitched in Ē'-hē-lā'-thāh.

23 And they went from Kē-hē-lā'-thāh, and pitched in mount Shā-phēr.

24 And they removed from mount Shā'-phēr, and encamped in Hā-rā'-dāh.

25 And they removed from Hā-rā'-dāh, and pitched in Māk'-hē-lōth.

26 And they removed from Māk'-hē-lōth, and encamped at Tā'-hāth.

27 And they departed from Tā'-hāth, and pitched at Tār'-āh.

28 And they removed from Tār'-āh, and pitched in Mīth'-cāh.

29 And they went from Mīth'-cāh, and pitched in Hāsh-mō'-nāh.

30 And they departed from Hāsh-mō'-nāh, and 'encamped at Mō'-sē-rōth.

31 And they departed from Mō'-sē-rōth, and pitched in Bēn'-ē-jā'-ā-kān.

32 And they removed from 'Bēn'-ē-jā'-ā-kān, and 'encamped at Hōr-hā-gīd'-gād.

33 And they went from Hôr-hâ-
jâd-gâd, and pitched in Jôt'-bâ-thâh.

34 And they removed from Jôt'-bâ-
hâh, and encamped at Ēb-rô'-nâh.

35 And they departed from Ēb-rô'-
nâh, and encamped at Ē'-zi-ôn-gâ'-
vēr.

36 And they removed from Ē'-zi-
n-gâ'-bēr, and pitched in the 'wiler-
ness of Zin, which is Kâ'-dêsh.

37 And they removed from 'Kâ'-
lēsh, and pitched in mount Hôr, in
the edge of the land of Ē'-dôm.

38 And 'Aâ'-ron the priest went up
into mount Hôr at the command-
ment of the LORD, and died there,
in the fortieth year after the chil-
dren of Īs'-râ-ēl were come out of the
land of Ē'-gýpt, in the first day of
the fifth month.

39 And Aâ'-ron was an hundred
and twenty and three years old when
he died in mount Hôr.

40 And 'king Âr'-âd the Că'-nă-ăn-
te, which dwelt in the south in the
land of Că'-nă-ân, heard of the com-
ing of the children of Īs'-râ-ēl.

41 And they departed from mount
Hôr, and pitched in Zâl-mô'-nâh.

42 And they departed from Zâl-
mô'-nâh, and pitched in Pû'-nôn.

43 And they departed from Pû'-
nôn, and pitched in Ô'-bôth.

44 And 'they departed from Ô'-
bôth, and pitched in 'Ī'-jē-âb'-â-rim,
in the border of Mō'-âb.

45 And they departed from Ī'-im,
and pitched 'in Dî'-bôn-gâd.

46 And they removed from Dî'-bôn-
gâd, and encamped in Āl'-môn-
dîb-lâ-thâ'-im.

47 And they removed from Āl'-
nôn-dîb-lâ-thâ'-im, and pitched in
the mountains of Ab'-â-rim, before
Nê'-bô.

48 And they departed from the
mountains of Ab'-â-rim, and pitched
in the plains of Mō'-âb by Jôr'-dân
near Jēr'-i-chô.

49 And they pitched by Jôr'-dân,
from Bêth-jēs'-i-môth even unto 'Ā'-
ēl-shîr'-tim in the plains of Mō'-âb.

50 ¶ And the LORD spake unto
Mō'-sēs in the plains of Mō'-âb by
Jôr'-dân near Jēr'-i-chô, saying,

51 Speak unto the children of Īs'-
râ-ēl, and say unto them, 'When ye
re passed over Jôr'-dân into the
land of Că'-nă-ân;

52 'Then ye shall drive out all the

B.C. 1490.

a Deut. 2. 8.
1 Kin. 9. 26.
& 22. 43.

b ch. 20. 1.
& 27. 14.
& ch. 23. 53-55.

c ch. 20. 22, 23.
& 21. 4.

2 Heb.
multiply
his in-
heritance.

d ch. 20. 25, 28.
Deut. 10. 6.
& 32. 50.

3 Heb.
diminish
his in-
heritance.

f Josh. 23. 13.
Judg. 2. 3.
Ps. 106. 34, 36.
See
Ex. 23. 33.
Ex. 23. 28, 34.
& ch. 21. 1, &c.

h ch. 21. 4.

i ch. 21. 10.
j ch. 21. 11.

k or, Heaps
of Abarim.
l ch. 21. 11.

m Gen. 15. 8.
Deut. 1. 7.
Ex. 13. 55.
& 106. 11.
Ezek. 47. 14.

n ch. 32. 34.
o Jer. 48. 22.
Ezek. 6. 14.

p Josh. 15. 1.
See Ezek.
47. 13, &c.

q ch. 21. 20.
Deut. 32. 49.
r Gen. 14. 3.
Josh. 15. 2.

s Josh. 15. 3.
t ch. 22. 1.

u ch. 13. 28.
& 32. 8.
v See Josh.
15. 3, 4.

w or, The
plains of
Shittim.
x ch. 25. 1.
Josh. 2. 1.

y Gen. 15. 18.
Josh. 15. 4.
z 1 Kin. 8. 65.
Is. 27. 12.

aa Deut. 7. 1, 2.
& 9. 1.
Josh. 3. 17.
bb Ex. 23. 24.
& 34. 13.
Deut. 7. 2, 5.
& 12. 3.
Josh. 11. 12.
Judg. 2. 2.

inhabitants of the land from before
you, and destroy all their pictures,
and destroy all their molten images,
and quite pluck down all their high
places:

53 And ye shall dispossess the in-
habitants of the land, and dwell
therein: for I have given you the
land to possess it.

54 And 'ye shall divide the land
by lot for an inheritance among
your families: and to the more ye
shall 'give the more inheritance, and
to the fewer ye shall 'give the less
inheritance: every man's inheritance
shall be in the place where his lot
falleth; according to the tribes of
your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the
inhabitants of the land from before
you; then it shall come to pass, that
those which ye let remain of them
shall be 'pricks in your eyes, and
thorns in your sides, and shall vex
you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover it shall come to pass,
that I shall do unto you, as I thought
to do unto them.

CHAPTER 34.

1 The borders of the land. 16 The names of the men
which shall divide the land.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs,
saying,

2 Command the children of Īs'-râ-ēl,
and say unto them, When ye come
into 'the land of Că'-nă-ân; (this
is the land that shall fall unto you
for an inheritance, even the land of
Că'-nă-ân with the coasts thereof:)

3 Then 'your south quarter shall
be from the wilderness of Zin along
by the coast of Ē'-dôm, and your
south border shall be the outmost
coast of 'the salt sea eastward:

4 And your border shall turn from
the south 'to the ascent of Âk-râb'-
bîm, and pass on to Zin: and the
going forth thereof shall be from
the south 'to Kâ'-dêsh-bâr'-nê-â, and
shall go on to 'Hâ'-zâr-âd'-dâr, and
pass on to Âz'-môn:

5 And the border shall fetch a
compass from Âz'-môn 'unto the
river of Ē'-gýpt, and the goings out
of it shall be at the sea.

6 And as for the western border,
ye shall even have the great sea for a
border: this shall be your west
border.

7 And this shall be your north

border : from the great sea ye shall point out for you ^amount Hôr :

8 From mount Hôr ye shall point out *your border* ^bunto the entrance of Hâ-mâth ; and the goings forth of the border shall be to ^cZê'-dăd :

9 ¶ And the border shall go on to Ziph'-rôn, and the goings out of it shall be at ^dHâ-zâr-ê'-nân : this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall point out your east border from Hâ'-zâr-ê'-nân to Shê'-phăm :

11 And the coast shall go down from Shê'-phăm ^eto Rib'-lâh, on the east side of Ā'-in ; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the ^fside of the sea ^gof Chîn'-né-rêth eastward :

12 And the border shall go down to Jôr'-dân, and the goings out of it shall be at ^hthe salt sea : this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.

13 And Mō'-sēs commanded the children of Īs'-râ-ël, saying, ⁱThis is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe :

14 ^jFor the tribe of the children of Rêu'-bēn according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Găd according to the house of their fathers, have received *their inheritance* ; and half the tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh have received *their inheritance* :

15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jôr'-dân *near Jêr'-i-chô* eastward, toward the sunrising.

16 And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you : ^kĒl-ê-ā'-zâr the priest, and Josh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn.

18 And ye shall take one ^lprince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men are these : Of the tribe of Jû'-dăh, Că'-lêb the son of Jê-phûn'-nêh.

20 And of the tribe of the children of Sîm'-ê-on, Shê-mû'-ël the son of Ām'-mî-hûd.

21 Of the tribe of Bēn'-jă-mîn, Ē-li'-dăd the son of Chîs'-lôn.

22 And the prince of the tribe of

B.C. 1462.

^a ch. 33. 37.

^b ch. 13. 21.
² Kin. 14. 25.

^c Ezek. 47. 15.

^d Ezek. 47. 17.

^e 2 Kin. 23. 33.
Jer. 39. 5, 6.

^f Heb. *shoulder*.
^g Deut. 3. 17.
Josh. 11. 2.
& 19. 35.

^h Mat. 14. 34.
Luke 5. 1.
ⁱ ver. 3.

^j ver. 1.
Josh. 14. 1, 2.

^k See
ch. 22. 1.
^l ch. 32. 33.
Josh. 14. 2, 3.
^m Josh. 14. 3, 4.
& 21. 2.
See Ezek.
45. 1, &c.
& 45. 8, &c.

ⁿ See
Lev. 25. 34.

^o Josh. 14. 1.
& 19. 51.

^p ch. 1. 4, 16.

^q ver. 13.
Deut. 4. 41.
Josh. 20. 2,
7, 8.
& 21. 3, 13.
21, 27, 32, 36,
38.

the children of Dăn, Bûk'-kî the son of Jôg'-li.

23 The prince of the children of Jô'-séph, for the tribe of the children of Mă-năs'-sēh, Hăn'-ni-ël the son of Ē'-phôd.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ē'-phră-îm, Kě-mû'-lî the son of Shîph'-tân.

25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zê-bû'-lûn, Ē-li-ză'-phân the son of Păr'-năch.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Īs'-să-chăr, Păl'-ti-êl the son of Az'-zân.

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Āsh'-êr, Ā-hî'-hûd the son of Shê-lô'-mî.

28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Năph'-tă-li, Pě-dăh'-dî the son of Ām'-mî-hûd.

29 These are they whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Īs'-râ-ël in the land of Că'-nă-ăn.

CHAPTER 35.

1 Eight and forty cities given to the Levites. 6 The six cities of refuge. 9 Laws concerning murder.

AND the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs in ^athe plains of Mō'-ăb by Jôr'-dân *near Jêr'-i-chô*, saying,

2 'Command the children of Īs'-râ-ël, that they give unto the Lē'-vîtes of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in ; and ye shall give *also* unto the Lē'-vîtes ^bsuburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in ; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Lē'-vîtes, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits ; and the city shall be in the midst : this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Lē'-vîtes there shall be ^csix cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer,

that he may flee thither: and ²to them ye shall add forty and two cities.

⁷ So all the cities which ye shall give to the Lē'-vites shall be ⁴forty and eight cities: them shall ye give with their suburbs.

⁸ And the cities which ye shall give shall be ⁴of the possession of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: ⁴from them that have many ye shall give many; but from them that have few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Lē'-vites according to his inheritance which ³he inheriteth.

⁹ ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mō'-sēs, saying,

¹⁰ Speak unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and say unto them, ⁹When ye be come over Jōr'-dān into the land of Cā'-nā-ān;

¹¹ Then ⁹ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person ⁴at un-awares.

¹² ⁴And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment.

¹³ And of these cities which ye shall give ⁶six cities shall ye have for refuge.

¹⁴ ⁴Ye shall give three cities on this side Jōr'-dān, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, which shall be cities of refuge.

¹⁵ These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and ⁴for the stranger, and for the so-journer among them: that every one that killeth any person un-awares may flee thither.

¹⁶ ⁴And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

¹⁷ And if he smite him ⁶with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

¹⁸ Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

¹⁹ The revenger of blood himself

B.C. 1451.

² Heb. above them ye shall give.

^a Gen. 4. 8.
² Sam. 3. 27.
² 20. 10.
¹ Kin. 2. 31, 32.

^b Ex. 21. 14.
Deut. 19. 11.
^c Josh. 21. 41.

^d Josh. 21. 3.

^e ch. 23. 54.

^f Ex. 21. 13.

³ Heb. they inherit.

^g Deut. 19. 2.

Josh. 20. 2.

^h ver. 12.

Josh. 20. 6.

ⁱ Ex. 21. 13.

⁴ Heb. by error.

^k Deut. 19. 6.

Josh. 20. 2-6.

^j Josh. 20. 6.

^m Ex. 29. 7.

Lev. 4. 3.

& 21. 10.

ⁿ ver. 6.

^o Deut. 4. 41.

Josh. 20. 8.

⁵ Heb. no blood shall be in him.

Ex. 22. 2.

^p ch. 15. 16.

^q Ex. 21. 12, 14.

Lev. 24. 17.

Deut. 19. 11, 12.

^r ch. 27. 11.

⁶ Heb. with a stone of the hand.

^s Deut. 17. 6.

& 19. 15.

Mat. 18. 16.

² Cor. 13. 1.

Heb. 10. 28.

⁷ Heb. faultily to die.

^t ver. 21, 24, 27.

Deut. 19. 6,

12.

Josh. 20. 3,

5.

shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

²⁰ But ⁴if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him ⁶by laying of wait, that he die;

²¹ Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him shall surely be put to death; ⁴for he is a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

²² But if he thrust him suddenly ^fwithout enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait,

²³ Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him, that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm:

²⁴ Then ⁴the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

²⁵ And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and ⁴he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, ^mwhich was anointed with the holy oil.

²⁶ But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

²⁷ And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer, ⁴he shall not be guilty of blood:

²⁸ Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

²⁹ So these things shall be for ⁴a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

³⁰ Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the ⁴mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die.

³¹ Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is ⁷guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye *are*: for blood ^{it} defileth the land: and ^{the} land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but ^{by} the blood of him that shed it.

34 ^{Defile} not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for ^I the LORD dwell among the children of *Is'-rā-ēl*.

CHAPTER 36.

1 *Of the inheritance of daughters.* 5 *Of marrying in their own tribes.*

AND the chief fathers of the families of the ^{children} of *Gil'-ē-ād*, the son of *Mā'-chir*, the son of *Mā-nās'-sēh*, of the families of the sons of *Jō'-sēph*, came near, and spake before *Mō'-sēs*, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of *Is'-rā-ēl*:

2 And they said, ^{The} LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of *Is'-rā-ēl*: and ^{my} lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of *Zē-lōph'-ē-hād* our brother unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the *other* tribes of the children of *Is'-rā-ēl*, then shall their inheritance be ^{taken} from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe ^{whereunto} they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when ^{the} *jū'-bī-lē* of the children of *Is'-rā-ēl* shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe ^{whereunto} they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

B.C. 1451.

^a ch. 27. 7.

^b Ps. 106. 38.
Mic. 4. 11.

² Heb. there can be no expiation for the land.

³ Heb. be wives.

⁴ So ver. 3, 11, 12.

⁵ Gen. 9. 6.

⁶ ver. 12.

⁷ Lev. 18. 25.
Deut. 21. 23.

⁸ Ex. 29. 45, 46.

⁹ Heb. cleave to thee, &c.

¹⁰ So ver. 9.

¹¹ 1 Kin. 21. 3.

¹² 1 Chr. 23. 22.

¹³ ch. 26. 29.

¹⁴ ch. 26. 55.
¹⁵ & 33. 54.

¹⁶ Josh. 17. 3.

¹⁷ ch. 27. 1, 7.
Josh. 17. 3.

¹⁸ 4.

¹⁹ ch. 27. 1.

²⁰ ch. 27. 4.
marg.

²¹ Heb. unto whom they shall be.

²² Heb. to some that were of the families.

²³ Lev. 25. 10.

²⁴ See ch. 22. 1.

²⁵ & 26. 3.

²⁶ & 33. 50.

5 And *Mō'-sēs* commanded the children of *Is'-rā-ēl* according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of *Jō'-sēph* ^{hath} said well.

6 This *is* the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of *Zē-lōph'-ē-hād*, saying, Let them ^{marry} to whom they think best; ^{only} to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.

7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of *Is'-rā-ēl* remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of *Is'-rā-ēl* shall ^{keep} himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And ^{every} daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of *Is'-rā-ēl*, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of *Is'-rā-ēl* may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from *one* tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of *Is'-rā-ēl* shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even as the LORD commanded *Mō'-sēs*, so did the daughters of *Zē-lōph'-ē-hād*:

11 ^{For} *Māh'-lāh*, *Tīr'-zāh*, and *Hōg'-lāh*, and *Mil'-cāh*, and *Nō'-āh*, the daughters of *Zē-lōph'-ē-hād*, were married unto their father's brothers' sons:

12 And they were married ^{into} the families of the sons of *Mā-nās'-sēh* the son of *Jō'-sēph*, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These *are* the commandments and the judgments, which the LORD commanded by the hand of *Mō'-sēs* unto the children of *Is'-rā-ēl* ⁱⁿ the plains of *Mō'-āb* by *Jōr'-dān* near *Jēr'-i-chō*.

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MŌ'-ŠĚŠ, CALLED DEŮ-TĚ-RŌN'-Ŏ-MŸ.

CHAPTER 1.

Moses' speech in the end of the fortieth year, 6 briefly rehearsing the story of God's promise to Israel, 24 and his anger for their incredulity and disobedience.

THESE be the words which Mō'-šĕš spake unto all Īs'-rā-ĕl ^d on this side Jōr'-dān in the wilderness, in the plain over against ² the Red sea, between Pār'-ān, and Tō'-phēl, and Ā'-bān, and Hā-zē'-rōth, and Dī'-zā-hāb.

2 (There are eleven days' journey from Hōr'-ēb by the way of mount Sē'-ir ^f unto Kā'-dēsh-bār'-nē-ā.)

3 And it came to pass ^g in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Mō'-šĕš spake unto the children of Īs'-rā-ĕl, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

4 'After he had slain Sī'-hōn the king of the Ām'-ō-rĭtes, which dwelt in Hēsh'-bōn, and Ōg the king of Bā'-shān, which dwelt at Ās'-tā-rōth in Ēd'-rē-i:

5 On this side Jōr'-dān, in the land of Mō'-āb, began Mō'-šĕš to declare this law, saying,

6 The LORD our God spake unto us ^h in Hōr'-ēb, saying, Ye have dwelt long ⁱ enough in this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Ām'-ō-rĭtes, and unto ^j all the places nigh whereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, and unto Lēb'-ā-ron, unto the great river, the river Eū-phrā'-tēs.

8 Behold, I have ^k set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, * Ā'-brā-hām, Ī'-śāac, and Jā'-qob, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

9 ¶ And * I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:

10 The LORD your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ^l ye are this lay as the stars of heaven for multitude.

B.C. 1451.

^a 2 Sam. 24. 3.

^b Gen. 15. 5.

^c 22. 17.

^d 26. 4.

^e Ex. 32. 13.

^f 1 Kin. 3. 8, 9.

^g Josh. 9. 1, 10.

^h 22. 4, 7.

ⁱ or, Zuph.

^j Heb. Give.

^k See

^l Ex. 18. 21.

^m Num. 11. 16, 17.

ⁿ or, Zuph.

^o Heb. Give.

^p See

^q Ex. 18. 21.

^r Num. 11. 16, 17.

^s Num. 13. 26.

^t ch. 9. 23.

^u Num. 33. 38.

^v Ex. 18. 25.

^w Heb. gave.

^x Num. 21. 24.

^y 33.

^z ch. 16. 18.

^{aa} John 7. 24.

^{ab} Num. 21. 33.

^{ac} Josh. 13. 12.

^{ad} Lev. 24. 22.

^{ae} Lev. 19. 15.

^{af} ch. 16. 19.

^{ag} 1 Sam. 16. 7.

^{ah} Prov. 24. 23.

^{ai} James 2. 1.

^{aj} Heb. ac-

^{ak} knowledge

^{al} faces.

^{am} Ex. 3. 1.

^{an} See

^{ao} Ex. 19. 1.

^{ap} Num. 10. 11.

^{aq} 2 Chr. 19. 6.

^{ar} Ex. 18. 22.

^{as} 26.

^{at} Heb. all

^{au} his neigh-

^{av} bours.

^{aw} Num. 10. 12.

^{ax} ch. 8. 15.

^{ay} Jer. 2. 6.

^{az} Heb. given.

^{ba} Num. 13. 26.

^{bb} Gen. 12. 7.

^{bc} & 15. 18.

^{bd} & 17. 7, 8.

^{be} & 26. 4.

^{bf} & 28. 13.

^{bg} Ex. 18. 18.

^{bh} Num. 11. 14.

^{bi} Gen. 15. 5.

^{bj} ch. 10. 22.

^{bk} & 22. 62.

^{bl} Josh. 1. 9.

11 ('The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, ^b as he hath promised you!)

12 'How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

13 * Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, ^a and 'made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear *the causes* between your brethren, and ^b judge righteously between *every* man and his ^c brother, and the stranger *that is* with him.

17 * Ye shall not ^d respect persons in judgment; *but* ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for ^e the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, ^f bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Hōr'-ēb, ^g we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the Ām'-ō-rĭtes, as the LORD our God commanded us; and ^h we came to Kā'-dēsh-bār'-nē-ā.

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Ām'-ō-rĭtes, which the LORD our God doth give unto us.

21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and possess it, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; ⁱ fear not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well: and 'I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe:

24 And 'they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Êsh'-côl, and searched it out.

25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, 'It is a good land which the LORD our God doth give us.

26 "Notwithstanding ye" would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God:

27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD "hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Ê'-gÿpt, to deliver us into the hand of the Âm'-ô-rites, to destroy us.

28 Whither shall we go up? our brethren have "discouraged our heart, saying, 'The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the 'Ân'-â-kîms there.

29 Then 'I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

30 "The LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Ê'-gÿpt before your eyes;

31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God "bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing "ye did not believe the LORD your God,

33 "Who went in the way before you, 'to search you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in a cloud by day.

34 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, 'and sware, saying,

35 'Surely there shall not one of

B.C. 1451.

* Num. 14. 24, 30.
Josh. 14. 9.

* Num. 14. 24.

* Heb. fulfilled to go after.

* Num. 13. 3.

* Num. 20. 12 & 27. 14. ch. 3. 26. & 4. 21.

* & 34. 4.

Ps. 106. 32.

* Num. 13. 22-24.

* Num. 14. 30.

* Ex. 24. 13. & 33. 11.

See

1 Sam. 16. 22.

* Num. 27. 18, 19.

ch. 31. 7, 23.

* Num. 13. 27.

* Num. 14. 31.

* Num. 14. 3.

* Num. 14. 1-4.

Ps. 106. 24, 25.

* Is. 7. 15, 16.

Rom. 9. 11.

* Num. 14. 23.

* ch. 9. 28.

* Num. 14. 40.

* Heb. melted.

Josh. 2. 11.

* Num. 13. 28, 31-33.

ch. 9. 1, 2.

* Num. 13. 28.

* Num. 14. 42.

* Ex. 14. 14, 25.

Neh. 4. 20.

* Heb. ye were presumptuous, and went up.

* Num. 14. 44, 46.

* Ex. 19. 4. ch. 32. 11, 12.

Is. 46. 3, 4 & 53. 9.

Hos. 11. 3.

See on Acts 13. 18.

* Ps. 118. 12.

* Ps. 106. 24.

Jude 5.

* Ex. 13. 21.

Ps. 78. 14.

* Num. 10. 33.

Ezek. 20. 6.

* Num. 13. 25.

& 20. 1, 22.

Judg. 11. 17.

* ch. 2. 14, 15.

* Num. 14. 22, 23.

Ps. 95. 11.

these men of this evil generation see that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers,

36 "Save Că'lěb the son of Jě-phũn-něh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because "he hath "wholly followed the LORD.

37 "Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.

38 'But Jōsh'-ũ-ă the son of Nũn, "which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: "encourage him: for he shall cause Ís'-ră-ěl to inherit it.

39 "Moreover your little ones, which 'ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day "had no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

40 "But as for you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

41 Then ye answered and said unto me, 'We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.

42 And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, 'Go not up, neither fight; for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.

43 So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and "went presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Âm'-ô-rites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, "as bees do, and destroyed you in Sě'-ir, even unto Hôr'-măh.

45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 "So ye abode in Kă'-děsh many days, according unto the days that ye abode there.

CHAPTER 2.

1 The story is continued, that they were not to meddle with the Edomites, 9 nor with the Moabites, 19 nor with the Ammonites. 33 Sihon is overcome.

THEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, ^bas the LORD spake unto me: and we compassed mount Sē'-ir many days.

2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying,

3 Ye have compassed this mountain long enough: turn you northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, ^aYe are to pass through the coast of your brethren the children of Ē'-sāu, which dwell in Sē'-ir; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore:

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, ^ano, not so much as a foot breadth; ^c'because I have given mount Sē'-ir unto Ē'-sāu for a possession.

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: ^c'these forty years the LORD thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 ^a'And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Ē'-sāu, which dwelt in Sē'-ir, through the way of the plain from ^bĒ'-lāth, and from Ē'-zī-ōn-gā'-bēr, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Mō'-āb.

9 And the LORD said unto me, ^c'Distress not the Mō'-āb-ites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land for a possession; because I have given Ār unto ^athe children of Lōt for a possession.

10 ^a'The Ē'-mīmś dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as ^athe Ān'-ā-kīmś;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Ān'-ā-kīmś; but the Mō'-āb-ites call them Ē'-mīmś.

12 ^a'The Hōr'-īmś also dwelt in Sē'-ir beforetime; but the children of Ē'-sāu ^a'succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their ^a'stead; as Īs'-rā-ēl did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.

13 Now rise up, said I, and get you

B.C. 1451.

^a Num. 21. 12.

^b or, valley.

Num. 13. 23.

^c Num. 14. 25.

ch. 1. 40.

^c Num. 13. 26.

^a Num. 14. 33.

& 26. 64.

^c See

ver. 7, 14.

^f Num. 14. 35.

Ezek. 20. 15.

^g Ps. 78. 33.

& 106. 26.

^h Num. 20. 14.

ⁱ Heb. even to the treading of the sole of the foot.

^j Gen. 36. 8.

Josh. 24. 4.

^k Gen. 19. 38.

^l ch. 8. 2-4.

^m Gen. 14. 5.

Zuzims.

ⁿ Judg. 11. 18.

^o See ver. 10.

^p 1 Kin. 9. 26.

^q Gen. 36. 8.

^r or, Use no hostility against Moab.

^s ver. 12.

^t Gen. 14. 6.

& 36. 20-30.

^u Josh. 13. 3.

^v Num. 21. 28.

^w Gen. 19. 36.

37.

^x Jer. 25. 20.

^y Gen. 10. 14.

Amos 9. 7.

^z Gen. 14. 5.

^{aa} Num. 13. 22.

23.

ch. 9. 2.

^{bb} Num. 21. 13.

14.

Judg. 11. 18.

21.

^{cc} ver. 22.

^{dd} Gen. 14. 6.

& 36. 20.

^{ee} Heb. begin, possess.

^{ff} Heb. inherited them.

^{gg} Ex. 15. 14, 15.

ch. 11. 25.

Josh. 2. 9, 10.

^{hh} or, room.

over ^athe ^abrook Zē'-rēd. And we went over the brook Zē'-rēd.

14 And the space in which we came ^cfrom Kā'-dēsh-bār'-nē-ā, until we were come over the brook Zē'-rēd, was thirty and eight years; ^d'until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, ^e'as the LORD swore unto them.

15 For indeed the ^fhand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed.

16 ^g¶ So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

17 That the LORD spake unto me, saying,

18 Thou art to pass over through Ār, the coast of Mō'-āb, this day:

19 And ^hwhen thou comest nigh over against the children of Ām'-mon, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ām'-mon any possession; because I have given it unto ⁱthe children of Lōt for a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ām'-mon-ites call them ^mZām-zūm'-mīmś;

21 ^a'A people great, and many, and tall, as the Ān'-ā-kīmś; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead:

22 As he did to the children of Ē'-sāu, ^a'which dwelt in Sē'-ir, when he destroyed ^a'the Hōr'-īmś from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day:

23 And ^a'the Ā'-vīmś which dwelt in Hā-zē'-rim, even unto ^a'Āz'-zāh, ^a'the Cāph'-tō-rīmś, which came forth out of Cāph'-tōr, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

24 ^g¶ Rise ye up, take your journey, and ^b'pass over the river Ār-nōn: behold, I have given into thine hand Sī'-hōn the Ām'-ō-rīte, king of Hēsh'-bōn, and his land: ^a'begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle.

25 ^d'This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations ^athat are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kē'-dē-mōch unto Sī'-hōn king of Hēsh'-bōn ^b with words of peace, saying,

27 'Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: ^conly I will pass through on my feet;

29 ^eAs the children of Ē'-sāu which dwell in Sē'-ir, and the Mō'-āb-ites which dwell in Ār, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jōr'-dān into the land which the LORD our God giveth us.

30 'But Sī'-hōn king of Hēsh'-bōn would not let us pass by him: for 'the LORD thy God ^mhardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as *appeareth* this day.

31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to ^ogive Sī'-hōn and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 ^pThen Sī'-hōn came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jā'-hāz.

33 And 'the LORD our God delivered him before us; and 'we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and 'utterly destroyed ²the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.

36 'From Ā-rō'-ēr, which is by the brink of the river of Ār'-nōn, and from the city that is by the river, even unto Gīl'-ē-ād, there was not one city too strong for us: ^dthe LORD our God delivered all unto us:

37 Only unto the land of the children of Ām'-mōn thou camest not, nor unto any place of the river 'Jāb'-bōk, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto ^qwhatsoever the LORD our God forbade us.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The conquest of Og king of Bashan. 11 The bigness of his bed. 23 Moses' prayer to enter into the land. 26 He is permitted to see it.

B.C. 1451.

^a Num. 21. 33, &c.
^b ch. 29. 7.
^c ch. 20. 10.

^d Num. 21. 21, 22.
^e Judg. 11. 19.
^f ch. 1. 4.

^g Num. 21. 34.

^h Num. 20. 19.

ⁱ See Num. 20. 18.
^j ch. 23. 3, 4.
^k Judg. 11. 17, 18.
^l Num. 21. 35.

^m Num. 21. 23.
ⁿ 1 Kin. 4. 13.

^o Josh. 11. 20.
^p Ex. 4. 21.

^q ch. 2. 24.
^r Ps. 135. 10, 11, 12.
^s & 136. 19-21.
^t ch. 1. 8.

^u Num. 21. 23.

^v ch. 7. 2.
^w & 20. 16.
^x Num. 21. 24.
^y ch. 29. 7.

^z Lev. 27. 28.
^{aa} ch. 7. 2, 26.
^{ab} ch. 4. 48.
^{ac} Ps. 29. 6.
^{ad} Heb. every city of men, and women, and little ones.
^{ae} 1 Chr. 5. 23.
^{af} ch. 4. 49.

^{ag} Josh. 12. 5.
^{ah} & 13. 11.
^{ai} ch. 3. 12.
^{aj} & 4. 48.
^{ak} Josh. 13. 9.
^{al} Amos 2. 9.
^{am} Gen. 14. 5.
^{an} 2 Sam. 12. 26.
^{ao} Jer. 49. 2.
^{ap} Ezek. 21. 20.
^{aq} Ps. 44. 3.

^{ar} Gen. 32. 22.
^{as} Num. 21. 24.
^{at} ch. 3. 16.
^{au} Josh. 12. 2.
^{av} Josh. 12. 2.
^{aw} ver. 5, 9, 19.
^{ax} Num. 32. 33.
^{ay} Josh. 12. 6.
^{az} & 13. 8, &c.
^{ba} Josh. 13. 29.

THEN we turned, and went up the way to Bā'-shān: and 'Og the king of Bā'-shān came out against us, he and all his people, to battle ^dat Ēd'-rē-i.

2 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thine hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto 'Sī'-hōn king of the Ām'-ō-rites, which dwelt at Hēsh'-bōn.

3 So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bā'-shān, and all his people: ^aand we smote him until none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities ^kall the region of Ār'-gōb, the kingdom of Og in Bā'-shān.

5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many.

6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sī'-hōn king of Hēsh'-bōn, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.

7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Ām'-ō-rites the land that was on this side Jōr'-dān, from the river of Ār'-nōn unto mount Hēr'-mōn;

9 (Which 'Hēr'-mōn the Sī'-dō-ni-āns call Sī'-rī-on; and the Ām'-ō-rites call it 'Shē'-nir;)

10 'All the cities of the plain, and all Gīl'-ē-ād, and 'all Bā'-shān, unto Sāl'-chāh and Ēd'-rē-i, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bā'-shān.

11 'For only Og king of Bā'-shān remained of the remnant of ^bgiants; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron; is it not in 'Rāb'-bāth of the children of Ām'-mōn? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 And this land, which we possessed at that time, ^ffrom Ā-rō'-ēr, which is by the river Ār'-nōn, and half mount Gīl'-ē-ād, and ^hthe cities thereof, gave I unto the Rēu'-bēn-ites and to the Gād'-ites.

13 'And the rest of Gīl'-ē-ād, and all Bā'-shān, being the kingdom of

gave I unto the half tribe of Mā-nās-sēh; all the region of Ār-gōb, with all Bā-shān, which was called the land of giants.

14 Jā-ir the son of Mā-nās-sēh took all the country of Ār-gōb unto the coasts of Gē-shū-ri and Mā-āch-thī; and called them after his own name, Bā-shān-hā-vōth-jā-ir, unto this day.

15 And I gave Gīl-ē-ād unto Mā-shir.

16 And unto the Rēu-bēn-ites and unto the Gād-ites I gave from Gīl-ē-ād even unto the river Ār-nōn half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jāb-bōk, which is the border of the children of Ām-nōn;

17 The plain also, and Jōr-dān, and the coast thereof, from Chīn-rē-rēth even unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, under Ash-dōth-pīs-gāh eastward.

18 And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Īs-rā-ēl, all that are meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you;

20 Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jōr-dān: and then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

21 And I commanded Jōsh-ū-ā at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: for the LORD your God he shall fight for you.

23 And I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

24 O Lord God, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

B.C. 1451.

* Ex. 3. 8.
ch. 4. 22.

1 Chr. 2. 22.

* Num. 20. 12.

& 27. 14.

ch. 1. 37.

& 31. 2.

& 32. 51, 52.

& 34. 4.

Ps. 106. 32.

* Josh. 13. 13.

2 Sam. 3. 3.

& 10. 6.

* Num. 32. 41.

* Num. 27. 12.

* Num. 32. 39.

2 Cor.

The hill.

* 2 Sam. 24. 5.

* Num. 27. 18.

23.

ch. 1. 38.

& 31. 3. 7.

* Num. 21. 24.

Josh. 12. 2.

* Num. 34. 11.

* Num. 34.

12.

ch. 4. 49.

Josh. 12. 3.

* ch. 4. 46.

& 34. 6.

* Gen. 14. 3.

For, under

the springs

of Pisgah,

or, the hill,

* Num. 32. 20.

&c.

* Lev. 19. 37.

& 20. 8.

& 22. 31.

ch. 5. 1.

& 8. 1.

Ezek. 20. 11.

Rom. 10. 5.

* Heb. sons

of power.

* ch. 12. 32.

Josh. 1. 7.

Prov. 30. 6.

Ecd. 12. 13.

Rev. 12. 18.

18.

* Josh. 22. 4.

* Num. 25. 4.

Josh. 22. 17.

Ps. 106. 28.

29.

* Num. 27. 18.

* Ex. 14. 14.

ch. 1. 30.

& 20. 4.

* See 2 Cor.

12. 8, 9.

* Job 28. 28.

Ps. 13. 7.

& 111. 10.

Prov. 1. 7.

* ch. 11. 2.

* Ex. 16. 11.

2 Sam. 7. 22.

Ps. 71. 19.

& 88. 8.

& 89. 6, 8.

* 2 Sam. 7. 23.

25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see the good land that is beyond Jōr-dān, that goodly mountain, and Lēb'-ā-nōn.

26 But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.

27 Get thee up into the top of Pīs-gāh, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jōr-dān.

28 But charge Jōsh-ū-ā, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in the valley over against Bēth-pē-ōr.

CHAPTER 4.

1 An exhortation to obedience. 14 A dissuasive against idolatry. 41 Moses appointeth the three cities of refuge on that side Jordan.

NOW therefore hearken, O Īs-rā-ēl, unto the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you.

2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Bā-āl-pē-ōr: for all the men that followed Bā-āl-pē-ōr, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God are alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore and do them; for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.

7 For what nation is there so

great, who *hath* ^aGod so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God *is* in all things that we call upon him for?

8 And what nation *is there* so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself, and ^akeep thy soul diligently, ^alest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but ^ateach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons;

10 *Specially* ^athe day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Hôr-êb, when the LORD said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and *that* they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the ^amountain burned with fire unto the ^amidst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness.

12 ^aAnd the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; ^aonly ye heard a voice.

13 ^aAnd he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, *even* ^aten commandments; and ^ahe wrote them upon two tables of stone.

14 ¶ And ^athe LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 ^aTake ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of ^asimilitude on the day that the LORD spake unto you in Hôr-êb out of the midst of the fire:

16 Lest ye ^acorrupt yourselves, and ^amake you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, ^athe likeness of male or female,

17 The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,

18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And lest thou ^alift up thine eyes

B.C. 1461.

^a Ps. 46. 1.
^a 146. 18.
^a 148. 14.
^a Is. 55. 6.
^a Gen. 2. 1.
^a 2 Kin. 17. 16.
^a 21. 5.
^a Rom. 1. 25.
^a 2 or, im-
^a parted.

^a Prov. 4. 23.
^a Prov. 3. 1, 3.
^a 4. 21.
^a 1 Kin. 8. 51.
^a Jer. 11. 4.
^a Ex. 19. 5.
^a ch. 9. 29.
^a 32. 4.

^a Gen. 18. 19.
^a ch. 6. 7.
^a Ps. 78. 5, 6.
^a Eph. 6. 4.
^a Num. 20. 12.
^a ch. 1. 37.
^a 3. 26.
^a Ex. 19. 9, 16.
^a 20. 18.
^a Heb. 12. 18, 19.

^a 2 Pet. 1. 13-15.
^a ch. 3. 27.
^a ch. 3. 25.

^a ver. 9.

^a Ex. 19. 18.
^a ch. 5. 23.

^a Heb. heart.
^a Ex. 20. 4, 5.

^a ch. 5. 4, 22.
^a Ex. 24. 17.
^a ch. 9. 3.
^a Is. 33. 14.
^a Ex. 20. 12.
^a Ex. 20. 5.
^a ch. 8. 15.
^a Is. 42. 8.

^a Heb. save a voice.
^a Ex. 20. 22.
^a 1 Kin. 19. 12.
^a ch. 9. 9, 11.
^a ver. 16.
^a Ex. 24. 28.
^a Ex. 24. 12.
^a 31. 18.
^a 2 Kin. 17. 17, &c.

^a Ex. 21. 1.
^a ch. 22.
^a ch. 23.
^a ch. 30. 18, 19.
^a Is. 1. 2.
^a Mic. 6. 2.
^a Josh. 23. 11.

^a Is. 40. 18.
^a Lev. 25. 33.
^a ch. 28. 62, 64.
^a Neh. 1. 8.
^a Ex. 32. 7.
^a Ex. 20. 4, 5.
^a ch. 5. 8.
^a Rom. 1. 23.

^a ch. 23. 64.
^a 1 Sam. 26. 19.
^a Jer. 16. 13.
^a Ps. 115. 4, 5.
^a 136. 15, 16.
^a Is. 44. 9.
^a 45. 7.
^a Lev. 26. 39, 40.
^a ch. 30. 1-3.
^a 2 Chr. 15. 4.
^a Neh. 1. 9.
^a Is. 55. 6, 7.
^a Jer. 29. 12-14.
^a ch. 17. 3.
^a Job 31. 26, 27.

unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, *even* ^aall the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to ^aworship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath ^adivided unto all nations under the whole heaven:

20 But the LORD hath taken you and ^abrought you forth out of the iron furnace, *even* out of Ê'-gÿpt, ^ato be unto him a people of inheritance, as ye are this day.

21 Furthermore ^athe LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jôr-dân, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance:

22 But ^aI must die in this land, ^aI must not go over Jôr-dân: but ye shall go over, and possess ^athat good land.

23 Take heed unto yourselves, ^alest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, ^aand make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For ^athe LORD thy God *is* a consuming fire, *even* ^aa jealous God.

25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and ^ashall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, and ^ashall do evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, to provoke him to anger:

26 ^aI call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jôr-dân to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.

27 And the LORD ^ashall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.

28 And ^athere ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, ^awhich neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 ^aBut if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

30 When thou art in tribulation,

and all these things ²are come upon thee, ³even in the latter days, if thou turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice;

31 (For the LORD thy God is ^aa merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he swore unto them.

32 For ¹ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ²ask ³from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been *any such thing* as this great thing *is*, or hath been heard like it?

33 ¹Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and make him a nation from the midst of *another* nation, ²by temptations, ³by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and ⁴by a mighty hand, and ⁵by a stretched out arm, ⁶and by great errors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in *Ē-gypt* before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the LORD *he is* God; ¹there is none else beside him.

36 ¹Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because ¹he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and ²brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of *Ē-gypt*;

38 ¹To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou *art*, to bring thee in, to give thee their land for an inheritance, ²as it is this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider *it* in thine heart, that ¹the LORD *he is* God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: ²there is none else.

40 ¹Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, ²that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and

B.C. 1451.

² Heb. have found thee, Ex. 16. 8, ch. 31. 17.

^a Gen. 49. 1, ch. 31. 29, Jer. 23. 20, Hos. 3. 5.

¹ Joel 2. 12, Num. 35. 6, 14.

² Chr. 30. 9, Neh. 9. 31, Ps. 116. 5.

³ Jonah 4. 2, ch. 19. 4, Job 8. 8.

⁴ Josh. 20. 8.

⁵ Mat. 24. 31.

¹ Ex. 24. 11, & 33. 20, ch. 5. 24, 26.

² ch. 7. 19.

³ & 29. 3.

⁴ Ex. 7. 3.

⁵ ch. 3. 29.

⁶ Ex. 13. 3.

⁷ Ex. 6. 6.

⁸ Ex. 26. 8, & 34. 12.

⁹ Num. 21. 24, ch. 1. 4.

¹ ch. 32. 39, 1 Sam. 2. 2, Is. 45. 5, 18, 22.

² Mark 12. 29, 32.

³ Num. 21. 35.

⁴ ch. 3. 3, 4.

⁵ Ex. 19. 9, 19, & 20. 18, 22.

⁶ & 24. 16.

⁷ Heb. 12. 18.

⁸ ch. 2. 36.

⁹ & 3. 12.

¹⁰ ch. 3. 9.

¹¹ Ps. 133. 3.

¹² Ps. 10. 15.

¹³ Ex. 13. 3, 9.

¹⁴ ch. 3. 17.

¹⁵ ch. 7. 1.

¹⁶ & 9. 1, 4, 5.

^a ver. 35.

¹ Josh. 2. 11.

² Heb. keep to do them.

³ Ex. 19. 5.

⁴ ch. 4. 23.

⁵ Lev. 22. 31.

⁶ See

Mat. 13. 17.

Heb. 8. 9.

⁷ ch. 5. 16.

⁸ & 6. 3, 18.

⁹ & 12. 25, 28.

¹⁰ & 22. 7.

¹¹ Eph. 6. 3.

¹² Ex. 19. 9, 19.

¹³ & 20. 22.

¹⁴ ch. 4. 33, 36.

¹⁵ & 34. 10.

that thou mayest prolong *thy* days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 ¹Then Mō-sēs ²severed three cities on this side Jōr'-dān toward the sun rising;

42 ¹That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live:

43 *Namely*, ¹Rē-zēr in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Rēu-bēn-ites; and Rā-mōth in Gil-ē-ād, of the Gād-ites; and Gō-lān in Bā-shān, of the Mā-nās'-sites.

44 ¹And this *is* the law which Mō-sēs set before the children of Īs'-rā-ēl:

45 *These are* the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Mō-sēs spake unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, after they came forth out of *Ē-gypt*,

46 On this side Jōr'-dān, ¹in the valley over against Bēth-pē-ōr, in the land of Sī'-hōn king of the Ām'-ō-rites, who dwelt at Hēsh-bōn, whom Mō-sēs and the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ²smote, after they were come forth out of *Ē-gypt*:

47 And they possessed his land, and the land ¹of Og king of Bā'-shān, two kings of the Ām'-ō-rites, which *were* on this side Jōr'-dān toward the sun rising;

48 ¹From Ā-rō'-ēr, which *is* by the bank of the river Ār'-nōn, even unto mount Sī'-ōn, which *is* ²Hēr-mōn,

49 And all the plain on this side Jōr'-dān eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the ¹springs of Pīś'-gāh.

CHAPTER 5.

¹ The covenant in Horeb. ⁶ The ten commandments. ²² At the people's request Moses receiveth the law from God.

AND Mō-sēs called all Īs'-rā-ēl, and said unto them, Hear, O Īs'-rā-ēl, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and ¹keep, and do them.

2 ¹The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Hōr'-ēb.

3 The LORD ¹made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, *even* us, who are all of us here alive this day.

4 ¹The LORD talked with you face

to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire,

5 ¶ I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying,

6 ¶ I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of E'-gypt, from the house of bondage.

7 Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8 Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth:

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me,

10 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

13 Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

14 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.

15 And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of E'-gypt, and that the LORD thy God brought thee out thence through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee; that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

B.C. 1451.

Ex. 20. 13.

Mat. 5. 21.

Ex. 20. 14.

Luke 18. 20.

James 2. 11.

Ex. 20. 21.

Gal. 3. 19.

Ex. 20. 15.

Rom. 13. 9.

Ex. 19. 16.

Ex. 20. 13.

& 24. 2.

Ex. 20. 16.

Ex. 20. 17.

Mic. 2. 2.

Hab. 2. 9.

Luke 12. 15.

Rom. 7. 7.

& 13. 9.

Ex. 20. 2.

&c.

Lev. 26. 1.

ch. 6. 4.

Ps. 81. 10.

2 Heb.

servants.

Ex. 20. 3.

Ex. 20. 4.

Ex. 24. 12.

& 31. 18.

ch. 4. 13.

Ex. 34. 7.

Ex. 20. 18.

19.

Jer. 32. 18.

Dan. 9. 4.

Ex. 20. 7.

Lev. 19. 12.

Mat. 5. 33.

Ex. 19. 19.

Ex. 20. 8.

ch. 4. 33.

Judg. 13. 22.

Ex. 23. 12.

& 35. 2.

Ezek. 20. 12.

ch. 18. 16.

3 Heb. add

to hear.

Gen. 2. 2.

Ex. 16. 23.

Heb. 4. 4.

ch. 4. 33.

Ex. 20. 19.

Heb. 12. 19.

ch. 15. 15.

& 16. 12.

& 24. 18, 22.

ch. 4. 34, 37.

ch. 18. 17.

Ex. 20. 12.

Lev. 19. 3.

ch. 27. 16.

Eph. 6. 2, 3.

Col. 3. 20.

ch. 32. 29.

Ps. 81. 13.

Is. 48. 18.

Mat. 23. 37.

Luke 19. 42.

ch. 4. 40.

ch. 11. 1.

ch. 4. 40.

17 Thou shalt not kill.

18 Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 Neither shalt thou steal.

20 Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.

22 These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And he wrote them in two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;

24 And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: if we hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.

26 For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived?

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear it, and do it.

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they have spoken.

29 O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, ^band I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do *them* in the land which I give them to possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: ^dye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

33 Ye shall walk in ^eall the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, ^fand that it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong *your* days in the land which ye shall possess.

CHAPTER 6.

¹ The end of the law is obedience. ³ An exhortation thereto.

NOW these are ^athe commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do *them* in the land whither ye ^ggo to possess it:

2 ^hThat thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; ⁱand that thy days may be prolonged.

3 ^jHear therefore, O Īs'-rā-ēl, and observe to do *it*; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, ^kas the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in ^lthe land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 ^mHear, O Īs'-rā-ēl: The LORD our God is one LORD:

5 And ⁿthou shalt love the LORD thy God ^owith all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And ^pthese words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

7 And ^qthou shalt ^rteach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 ^sAnd thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

B.C. 1451.

^a ch. 11. 20.
^{Is.} 57. 8.

^b Gal. 3. 19.

^c Josh. 24. 13.
^{Ps.} 105. 44.

^d ch. 17. 20.
[&] 29. 14.

^e Josh. 1. 7.
[&] 22. 5.

^f Prov. 4. 27.
^{ch.} 10. 12, 20.

^g Ps. 119. 6.
^{Luke} 1. 6.

^h ch. 8. 10, &c.
ⁱ ch. 4. 40.

^j Heb. bondmen, or, servants.

^k ch. 10. 20.
^l Ps. 63. 11.

^m Is. 45. 23.
^{Jer.} 4. 2.

ⁿ ch. 4. 1.
[&] 12. 1.

^o ch. 13. 7.

^p Ex. 20. 5.
^{ch.} 4. 24.

^q Heb. pass over.

^r ch. 7. 4.

^s Ex. 20. 20.
^{ch.} 10. 12, 13.

^t Ps. 111. 10.
[&] 128. 1.

^u Eccl. 12. 13.

^v Mat. 4. 7.

^w Prov. 3. 1, 2.

^x Ex. 17. 2, 7.
^{Num.} 20. 3.

^y 1 Cor. 10. 9.
^z Ps. 119. 4.

^a Gen. 15. 5.
^{Ex.} 3. 8.

^b Ex. 15. 26.
^J Is. 42. 8.

^c Mark 12. 29, 32.

^d John 17. 3.
¹ Cor. 8. 4, 6.

^e ch. 10. 12.
^{Mat.} 22. 37.

^f Luke 10. 27.
^g 2 Kin. 23. 25.

^h Num. 33. 62, 63.

ⁱ ch. 11. 18.
^{Ps.} 37. 31.

^j & 119. 11, 98.
^{Prov.} 3. 3.

^k Is. 51. 7.

^l Ex. 13. 14.

^m Heb. to-morrow.

ⁿ ch. 4. 9.
^{Ps.} 78. 4-6.

^o Eph. 6. 4.

^p Heb. *when*, or, *sharpen*.

^q Ex. 13. 9, 16.
^{ch.} 11. 18.

^r Prov. 3. 3.
[&] 21.

^s & 7. 3.
^t Ex. 3. 19.

^u Ex. 7. & 8.
[&] 9.
[&] 10.
[&] 11.

^v Heb. evil.

9 ^wAnd thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he swore unto thy fathers, to Ā'-brā'-hām, to Ī'-śāac, and to Jā'-cob, to give thee great and goodly cities, ^xwhich thou buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; ^ywhen thou shalt have eaten and be full;

12 Then beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Ē'-gypt, from the house of ^zbondage.

13 Thou shalt ^afear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and ^bshalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not go after other gods, ^cof the gods of the people which are round about you;

15 (For ^dthe LORD thy God is a jealous God among you) ^elest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 ^fYe shall not tempt the LORD your God, ^gas ye tempted him in Mās'-sāh.

17 Ye shall ^hdiligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou ⁱshalt do *that which* is right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers,

19 ^jTo cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 And ^kwhen thy son asketh thee ^lin time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Phār'-aōh's bondmen in Ē'-gypt; and the LORD brought us out of Ē'-gypt ^mwith a mighty hand:

22 ⁿAnd the LORD shewed signs and wonders, great and ^osore, upon

Ē'-gýpt, upon Phâr'-āoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, ^ato fear the LORD thy God, ^afor our good always, that ^fhe might preserve us alive, as *it is* at this day.

25 And ^ait shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD thy God, as he hath commanded us.

CHAPTER 7.

All communion with the nations is forbidden.

WHEN the ^aLORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, ^athe Hīt'-tites, and the Gīr'-gā-shites, and the Ām'-ō-rites, and the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, and the Pē-rīz'-zītes, and the Hī'-vītes, and the Jēb'-ū-sītes, seven nations ^pgreater and mightier than thou;

2 And when the LORD thy God shall ^adeliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and ^autterly destroy them; ^athou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

3 ^aNeither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: ^aso will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall ^adestroy their altars, and break down their ^aimages, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

6 ^aFor thou *art* an holy people unto the LORD thy God: ^fthe LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that *are* upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye *were* ^athe fewest of all people:

B.C. 1451.

^a ch. 10. 15.
^b Ex. 32. 13.
Luke 1. 55,
72, 73.
^c Ex. 13. 3, 14.

^d ver. 2.

^e ch. 10. 13.
Job 35. 7, 8.
Jer. 32. 39.

^f ch. 4. 1.
^g & 5. 1.
Ps. 41. 2.
Luke 10. 28.

^h Is. 49. 7.
1 Cor. 1. 9.
2 Thes. 3. 3.
2 Tim. 2. 13.

ⁱ Neh. 1. 5.
Dan. 9. 4.
^j Lev. 18. 5.
ch. 24. 13.

Rom. 10. 5.
^k Is. 59. 18.
Nah. 1. 2.

^l ch. 32. 35.
^m ch. 31. 3.

ⁿ Gen. 15. 19.
Ex. 33. 2.

^o Lev. 26. 3.
ch. 28. 1.
^p Heb. because.

^q ch. 4. 38.
^r Ps. 105. 8, 9.
Luke 1. 55,
72, 73.

^s ver. 23.
^t Lev. 27. 28.
Josh. 6. 17.

^u John 14. 21.
^v Ex. 23. 32.
Judg. 2. 2.

^w ch. 28. 4.
^x Ezra 9. 2.

^y Ex. 23. 26.
^z ch. 6. 15.

^{aa} Ex. 23. 24.
^{ab} Ex. 9. 14.
& 15. 26.

^{ac} Heb. statues, or, pillars.

^{ad} Ex. 19. 6.
ch. 14. 2.

^{ae} Ps. 50. 5.
Jer. 2. 3.

^{af} ver. 2.
^{ag} Ex. 19. 5.

^{ah} Amos 3. 2.
1 Pet. 2. 9.

^{ai} ch. 13. 8.
^{aj} Ex. 23. 33.

^{ak} ch. 12. 30.
Judg. 8. 27.

^{al} Ps. 106. 36.
^{am} Num. 33. 53.

^{an} ch. 10. 22.
ch. 31. 6.

^{ao} Ps. 105. 5.

8 But ^abecause the LORD loved you, and because he would keep ^bthe oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, ^ahath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Phâr'-āoh king of Ē'-gýpt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he *is* God, ^athe faithful God, ^awhich keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

10 And ^arepayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: ^ahe will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 ¶ ^aWherefore it shall come to pass, ^aif ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee ^athe covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers:

13 And he will ^alove thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: ^ahe will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: ^athere shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the ^aevil diseases of Ē'-gýpt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all *them* that hate thee.

16 And ^athou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall deliver thee; ^athine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that *will be* ^aa snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations *are* more than I; how can I ^adispossess them?

18 ^aThou shalt not be afraid of them: *but* shalt well ^aremember

what the LORD thy God did unto Phār'-ōh, and unto all Ē'-gypt;

19 'The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 'Moreover the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is 'among you, 'a mighty God and terrible.

22 'And the LORD thy God will put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them 'unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And 'he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name 'from under heaven: 'there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods 'shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be 'snared therein: for it is 'an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; 'for it is a cursed thing.

CHAPTER 8.

An exhortation to obedience in regard of God's dealing with them.

ALL the commandments which I command thee this day 'shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God 'led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and 'to prove

B.C. 1451.

^a2 Chr. 32. 31.

John 2. 25.

^b ch. 4. 34.

^c 29. 3.

^d Ex. 16. 2, 3.

^e Ex. 16. 12,

14, 35.

^f Ps. 104. 29.

Mat. 4. 4.

Luke 4. 4.

^g Ex. 23. 28.

Josh. 24. 12.

^h ch. 29. 5.

Neh. 9. 21.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 7. 14.

Ps. 89. 32.

Prov. 3. 12.

Heb. 12. 5, 6.

Rev. 3. 19.

^k Num. 11. 20.

^l 14. 9, 14.

^m 16. 3.

Josh. 3. 10.

ⁿ ch. 10. 17.

Neh. 1. 5.

^o 14. 14.

^p 9. 32.

^q Ex. 23. 29,

30.

^r Heb.

pluck off.

^s ch. 5. 33.

^t ch. 11. 10-

12.

^u Heb.

before

thy face,

ver. 2.

^v Josh. 10. 24,

25, 42.

^w 12. 1, &c.

^x Ex. 17. 14.

^y ch. 9. 14.

^z 25. 19.

^{aa} 23. 29.

^{ab} Heb. of

olive tree

of oil.

^{ac} ch. 11. 25.

Josh. 1. 5.

^{ad} 10. 8.

^{ae} 23. 9.

^{af} Ex. 32. 20.

^{ag} ch. 12. 3.

^{ah} 1 Chr. 14. 12.

^{ai} ch. 33. 25.

^{aj} Josh. 7. 1,

21.

^{ak} ch. 6. 11, 12.

^{al} Judg. 8. 27.

^{am} Zeph. 1. 3.

^{an} ch. 17. 1.

^{ao} Lev. 27. 28.

^{ap} ch. 13. 17.

^{aq} Josh. 6. 17,

18.

^{ar} 7. 1.

^{as} ch. 28. 47.

^{at} 32. 15.

^{au} Prov. 30. 9.

^{av} Hos. 13. 6.

^{aw} ch. 4. 1.

^{ax} 5. 32, 33.

^{ay} 6. 1-3.

^{az} 1 Cor. 4. 7.

^{ba} ch. 106. 21.

^{bb} ch. 1. 3.

^{bc} 2. 7.

^{bd} 29. 5.

^{be} Ps. 136. 16.

^{bf} Amos 2. 10.

^{bg} Is. 63. 12-

14.

^{bh} Jer. 2. 6.

^{bi} Ex. 16. 4.

^{bj} ch. 13. 3.

^{bk} Num. 21. 6.

^{bl} Hos. 13. 5.

thee, 'to know what *was* in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and 'suffered thee to hunger, and 'fed thee with mān'-nā, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth 'not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

4 'Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

5 'Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, 'to walk in his ways, and to fear him.

7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, 'a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land 'of oil olive, and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land 'whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 'When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day:

12 'Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein;

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 'Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou 'forget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Ē'-gypt, from the house of bondage;

15 Who 'led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, 'where-

in were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where *there was no water*; ^a who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with ^c măn'-nă, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, ^d to do thee good at thy latter end;

17 ^e And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of *mine* hand hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: ^f for *it is* he that giveth thee power to get wealth, ^g that he may establish his covenant which he swore unto thy fathers, as *it is* this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, ^h I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, ⁱ so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 9.

Moses dissuadeth them from the opinion of their own righteousness, by rehearsing their several rebellions.

HEAR, O Īs'-rā-ēl: Thou art to ^j pass over Jōr'-dān this day, to go in to possess nations ^k greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and ^l fenced up to heaven,

2 A people great and tall, ^m the children of the Ān'-ā-kims, whom thou knowest, and ⁿ of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of Ā'-nāk!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God *is* he which ^o goeth over before thee; as a ^p consuming fire ^q he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: ^r so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee.

4 ^s Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: but ^t for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

5 ^u Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost

B.C. 1461.

^a Num. 20. 11.
Ps. 78. 15.
& 114. 8.

^b Gen. 12. 7.
& 13. 15.
& 15. 7.
& 17. 8.
& 26. 4.
& 28. 13.

^c ver. 3.
Ex. 16. 15.
^d Jer. 24. 5, 6.
Heb. 12. 11.

^e ch. 9. 4.
1 Cor. 4. 7.

^f ver. 13.
Ex. 32. 9.
& 33. 3.
& 34. 9.

^g Prov. 10. 22.
Hos. 2. 8.

^h Ex. 14. 11.
& 16. 2.
& 17. 2.
Num. 11. 4.
& 20. 2.
& 25. 2.

ⁱ ch. 31. 27.
^j ch. 7. 8, 12.

^k Ex. 32. 4.
Ps. 106. 19.

^l ch. 4. 28.
& 30. 18.

^m Ex. 24. 12, 15.

ⁿ Dan. 9. 11, 12.

^o Ex. 24. 18.
& 34. 28.

^p Ex. 31. 18.

^q ch. 11. 31.
Josh. 3. 16.
& 4. 19.

^r ch. 4. 38.
& 7. 1.
& 11. 23.

^s ch. 1. 28.
^t Ex. 19. 17.
& 20. 1.

^u ch. 4. 10.
& 10. 4.
& 18. 16.

^v Num. 13.
22, 28, 32, 33.

^w Ex. 32. 7.
^x ch. 31. 8.
Josh. 3. 11.

^y ch. 4. 24.
Heb. 12. 29.

^z ch. 7. 23.
^{aa} Ex. 23. 31.
ch. 7. 24.

^{ab} ch. 31. 29.
Judg. 2. 17.

^{ac} ch. 8. 17.
Rom. 11. 6, 20.

^{ad} 1 Cor. 4. 4, 7.

^{ae} Ex. 32. 9.
^{af} ver. 6.

^{ag} ch. 10. 16.
& 31. 27.
2 Kin. 17. 14.

^{ah} Ex. 32. 10.
^{ai} Gen. 15. 16.
Lev. 18. 24.

^{aj} ch. 18. 12.
^{ak} ch. 29. 20.

^{al} Ps. 9. 5.
& 109. 13.

^{am} Num. 14. 12.
^{an} Tit. 3. 5.
^{ao} Ex. 32. 15.

thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform ^b the word which the LORD swore unto thy fathers, Ā'-brā-hām, Ī'-sāac, and Jā'-cob.

6 Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art ^c a stiffnecked people.

7 ^d Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: ^e from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Ē'-gypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.

8 Also ^f in Hōr'-ēb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.

9 ^g When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then ^h I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

10 ⁱ And the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them *was written* according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire ^j in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, *that* the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant.

12 And the LORD said unto me, ^k Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Ē'-gypt have corrupted *themselves*; they are ^l quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore ^m the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, ⁿ it is a stiffnecked people:

14 ^o Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and ^p blot out their name from under heaven: ^q and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

15 ^r So I turned and came down

from the mount, and 'the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my two hands.

16 And ^bI looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I 'fell down before the LORD, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

19 'For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. ^aBut the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the LORD was very angry with Aa'-ron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aa'-ron also the same time.

21 And 'I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at 'Tāb'-ē-rāh, and at 'Mās'-sāh, and at 'Kīb'-rōth-hāt-tā'-ā-vāh, ye provoked the LORD to wrath.

23 Likewise 'when the LORD sent you from Kā'-dēsh-bār'-nē-ā, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and 'ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

24 'Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.

25 'Thus I fell down before the LORD forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the LORD had said he would destroy you.

26 'I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou

B.C. 1451.

^a Ex. 19. 18.
ch. 4. 11.
& 5. 23.

^b Ex. 32. 19.

^c Gen. 41. 57.
1 Sam. 14. 26.
^d Ex. 32. 12.
Num. 14. 16.

^e Ex. 34. 28.
Ps. 106. 23.
^f ch. 4. 27.
1 Kin. 8. 51.
Neh. 1. 10.
Ps. 95. 7.

^g Ex. 32. 10, 11.

^h Ex. 32. 14.
& 33. 17.
ch. 10. 10.
Ps. 106. 23.
ⁱ Ex. 34. 1, 2.
^j Ex. 25. 10.

^k Ex. 32. 20.
Is. 31. 7.
^l Ex. 25. 21.
^m Ex. 37. 1.

ⁿ Ex. 34. 4.

^p Num. 11. 1, 3, 5.
^q Ex. 17. 7.
^r Num. 11. 4, 34.
2 Heb. words.
^s Ex. 20. 1.
^t Num. 13. 5.
& 14. 1.

^u Ex. 34. 29.

^v Ex. 40. 20.

^w Ps. 106. 24, 25.
^x 1 Kin. 8. 9.
^y ch. 31. 27.

^z Num. 33. 31.

^{aa} ver. 18.
^{ab} Num. 33. 30.
^{ac} Num. 20. 23.
& 33. 38.

^{ad} Ex. 32. 11, &c.
^{ae} Num. 33. 32, 33.

^{af} Num. 3. 6.

^{ag} Num. 4. 15.

hast brought forth out of Ē'-gýpt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy servants, Ā'-brā'-hām, Ī'-śāac, and Jā'-cob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:

28 Lest 'the land whence thou broughtest us out say, 'Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 'Yet they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *God's mercy in restoring the two tables, 6 in continuing the priesthood, 8 in separating the tribe of Levi, 10 in hearkening to Moses' suit for the people.*

AT that time the LORD said unto me, 'Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and 'make thee an ark of wood.

2 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and 'thou shalt put them in the ark.

3 And I made an ark of 'shīt'-tīm wood, and 'hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

4 And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten 'commandments, 'which the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

5 And I turned myself and 'came down from the mount, and 'put the tables in the ark which I had made; and there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

6 ¶ And the children of Īś'-rā-ēl took their journey from Beēr'-ōth ^a of the children of Jā'-ā-kān to ^b Mō'-sē-rā: 'there Aa'-ron died, and there he was buried; and Ēl-ē-ā'-zār his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

7 'From thence they journeyed unto Gūd'-gō-dāh; and from Gūd'-gō-dāh to Jōt'-bāth, a land of rivers of waters.

8 ¶ At that time ^c the LORD separated the tribe of Lē'-vī, 'to bear the

ark of the covenant of the LORD, *to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and *to bless in his name, unto this day.

9 *Wherefore Lē'-vī hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the LORD is his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

10 And I stayed in the mount, according to the ²first time, forty days and forty nights; and ¹the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also, and the LORD would not destroy thee.

11 *And the LORD said unto me, Arise, ³take thy journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, which I swore unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 ¶ And now, Is'-rā-ēl, *what doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but *to fear the LORD thy God, *to walk in all his ways, and *to love him, and to serve the LORD thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day *for thy good?

14 Behold, *the heaven and the heaven of heavens is the LORD's thy God, *the earth also, with all that therein is.

15 *Only the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.

16 Circumcise therefore ^bthe foreskin of your heart, and be no more *stiffnecked.

17 For the LORD your God is ^dGod of gods, and *Lord of lords, a great God, ^fa mighty, and a terrible, which ^aregardeth not persons, nor taketh reward:

18 *He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

19 *Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of E'-gypt.

20 *Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou ^ccleave, *and swear by his name.

21 *He is thy praise, and he is thy God, *that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.

22 Thy fathers went down into

B.C. 1451.

* ch. 18. 5.
^b Gen. 48. 27.
 Acts 7. 14.
 Num. 6. 23.
 ch. 21. 5.
^d Gen. 15. 5.
 ch. 1. 10.
 & 28. 62.
^c Num. 18. 20.
 24.
 Ezek. 44. 28.
^f ch. 9. 18, 25.
^g ch. 10. 12.
 & 30. 16, 20.
^h Zech. 3. 7.
² or, former days.
ⁱ Ex. 32. 14.
 33, 34.
 & 33. 17.
 ch. 9. 19.
^k Ex. 32. 34.
^k Heb. go in journey.

* ch. 5. 5.
^m ch. 5. 24.
ⁿ ch. 7. 19.
^o Mic. 6. 8.
^p Ps. 78. 12.
 & 135. 9.
^q ch. 6. 13.
^r ch. 5. 33.
^s ch. 6. 5.
 & 11. 13.
 & 30. 16, 20.
 Mat. 22. 37.

^t Ex. 14. 27.
 & 15. 9, 10.
 Ps. 106. 11.
^u ch. 6. 24.
^v 1 Kin. 8. 27.
 Ps. 115. 16.
 & 148. 4.
^w Gen. 14. 19.
 Ex. 19. 5.
 Ps. 24. 1.
^x ch. 4. 37.
^y Num. 16. 1.
 & 37.
 & 27. 3.
 Ps. 106. 17.

^b See
 Lev. 26. 41.
 ch. 30. 6.
 Jer. 4. 4.
 Rom. 2. 28.
 Col. 2. 11.
^c ch. 9. 6, 13.
^d or, living substance which followed them.

^d Josh. 22. 22.
 Dan. 2. 47.
^e Heb. was at their feet.
^f Rev. 17. 14.
^g ch. 7. 21.
^h ch. 5. 3.
 & 7. 19.

ⁱ 2 Chr. 19. 7.
 Job 34. 19.
 Rom. 2. 11.
^j Ps. 68. 5.
 & 146. 9.

^k Josh. 1. 6, 7.
^l Lev. 19. 34.
^m ch. 4. 40.
 & 5. 16.
 Prov. 10. 27.
ⁿ ch. 9. 5.

^o Mat. 4. 10.
 Luke 4. 8.
^p Ex. 3. 8.
^q ch. 11. 22.
^r Ps. 63. 11.
^s Ex. 15. 2.
 Ps. 22. 3.
 Jer. 17. 14.
^t 1 Sam. 12. 24.
 & 2 Sam. 7. 23.
 Ps. 106. 21, 22.
^u Zech. 14. 18.
^v ch. 8. 7.

E'-gypt ^bwith threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee ^das the stars of heaven for multitude.

CHAPTER 11.

1 An exhortation to obedience. 18 A careful study is required in God's words. 26 A blessing and a curse is set before them.

THEREFORE thou shalt ^alove the LORD thy God, and ^akeep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, always.

2 And know ye this day: for I speak not with your children which have not known, and which have not seen ¹the chastisement of the LORD your God, ²his greatness, ³his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm,

3 ⁴And his miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of E'-gypt unto Phā'r-āoh the king of E'-gypt, and unto all his land;

4 And what he did unto the army of E'-gypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; ⁵how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and ⁶how the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day;

5 And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place;

6 And *what he did unto Dā'-thān and Ā-bī-rām, the sons of E'-lī-āb, the son of Reu'-bēn: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the *substance that ^awas in their possession, in the midst of all Is'-rā-ēl:

7 But ^ayour eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may ^abe strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it;

9 And *that ye may prolong your days in the land, *which the LORD swore unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, ^aa land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 ¶ For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of E'-gypt, from whence ye came out, *where thou sowedst thy seed, and waterdest it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:

11 *But the land, whither ye go to

possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven:

12 A land which the LORD thy God careth for: the eyes of the LORD thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul,

14 That I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

15 And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full.

16 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them;

17 And then the LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and lest ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you.

18 ¶ Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

19 And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

20 And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates:

21 That your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD swore unto your fathers to give them, as the days of heaven upon the earth.

22 ¶ For if ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him;

23 Then will the LORD drive out all these nations from before you,

B.C. 1451.

ch. 9. 1.

Josh. 1. 3.

& 14. 9.

2 Heb.

seeketh.

1 Kin. 9. 3.

Gen. 15. 18.

Ex. 23. 31.

Numb. 34. 3.

&c.

ch. 7. 24.

ver. 22.

ch. 6. 17.

ch. 2. 25.

ch. 10. 12.

Ex. 23. 27.

Lev. 26. 4.

ch. 28. 12.

ch. 30. 1, 15,

19.

Joel 2. 23.

James 5. 7.

ch. 28. 2.

Ps. 104. 14.

Heb. give.

ch. 28. 15.

ch. 6. 11.

Joel 2. 19.

ch. 29. 18.

Job 31. 27.

ch. 8. 19.

& 30. 17.

ch. 6. 15.

1 Kin. 8. 35.

2 Chr. 6. 26.

& 7. 13.

ch. 4. 26.

& 8. 19, 20.

& 30. 18.

Josh. 23. 13,

15, 16.

ch. 27. 12, 13.

Josh. 3. 33.

ch. 6. 6.

& 32. 46.

ch. 6. 9.

Gen. 12. 6.

Judg. 7. 1.

ch. 4. 9, 10.

& 6. 7.

ch. 9. 1.

Josh. 1. 11.

ch. 5. 32.

& 12. 32.

ch. 6. 9.

ch. 4. 40.

& 6. 2.

Prov. 3. 2.

& 4. 10.

& 9. 11.

Ps. 72. 5.

& 89. 29.

ch. 6. 1.

ver. 13.

ch. 6. 17.

ch. 4. 10.

1 Kin. 8. 40.

ch. 10. 20.

& 30. 20.

Ex. 34. 13.

ch. 7. 5.

ch. 4. 38.

& 9. 6.

or, inherit.

2 Kin. 16. 4.

& 17. 10, 11.

Jer. 3. 6.

and ye shall possess greater nations and mightier than yourselves.

24 Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be your's: from the wilderness and Leb'-ā-non, from the river, the river Eû-phrà'-tēs, even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be.

25 There shall no man be able to stand before you: for the LORD your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you.

26 ¶ Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse;

27 A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day:

28 And a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount Gê-rî'-zîm, and the curse upon mount E'-bâl.

30 Are they not on the other side Jôr-dân, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Cā-nā-ān-îtes, which dwell in the campaign over against Gil'-gāl, beside the plains of Mō'-rēh?

31 For ye shall pass over Jôr-dân to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

32 And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Monuments of idolatry to be destroyed. 5 The place of God's service to be kept. 15, 23 Blood is forbidden. 17, 20, 26 Holy things must be eaten in the holy place. 19 The Levite must not be forsaken.

THESE are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, all the days that ye live upon the earth.

2 Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, up-

on the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree :

3 And ^aye shall ^aoverthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

4 ^cYe shall not do so unto the LORD your God.

5 But unto the place which the LORD your God shall ^cchoose out of all your tribes to put his name there, *even* unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come:

6 And ^athither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your ^atithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

7 And ^athere ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and ^aye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all *the things* that we do here this day, ^aevery man whatsoever *is* right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God giveth you.

10 But *when* ^aye go over Jôr'dân, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to inherit, and *when* he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety;

11 Then there shall be ^aa place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all ^ayour choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD:

12 And ^aye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Lē'-vite that *is* within your gates; forasmuch as ^ahe hath no part nor inheritance with you.

13 ^aTake heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest:

14 ^aBut in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy

B.C. 1451.

^a Num. 33. 52
Judg. 2. 2
^b Heb. break down.
^c ver. 21.

^c ver. 31.
^d ver. 22.
^e ch. 14. 5.
& 15. 22.

^f ver. 11.
ch. 26. 2.
Josh. 8. 27.
1 Kin. 8. 28.
2 Chr. 7. 12.
Ps. 78. 68.
^g Gen. 9. 4.
Lev. 7. 26.
& 17. 10.
ch. 15. 23.
& ver. 23, 24.
^h Lev. 17. 3, 4.
ⁱ ver. 17.
ch. 14. 22, 23.
& 15. 19, 20.

^k ver. 11, 12.
ch. 14. 23.
^l ch. 14. 26.
^m ver. 12, 18.
Lev. 23. 40.
ch. 16. 11,
14, 15.
& 26. 11.
& 27. 7.

ⁿ Judg. 17. 6.
& 21. 25.

^o ch. 14. 27.

^p Heb. all thy days.

^q ch. 11. 31.

^r Gen. 15. 18.
& 28. 14.
Ex. 34. 24.
ch. 11. 24.
& 19. 8.

^s ver. 5, 14.
18, 21, 26.
& ch. 14. 23.
& 15. 20.
& 16. 2, &c.
& 17. 8.
& 18. 6.
& 23. 16.
& 26. 2.
& 31. 11.
Josh. 18. 1.
1 Kin. 8. 28.
Ps. 78. 68.
^t Heb. the choice of your vows.

^u ver. 7.
^v ver. 15.

^w ver. 16.
^x Heb. be strong.
^y ch. 10. 9.
& 14. 29.

^z Gen. 9. 4.
Lev. 17. 11,
14.
^{aa} Lev. 17. 4.

^{ab} ver. 11.
^{ac} ch. 4. 40.
Is. 3. 10.

tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding ^bthou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee: ^athe unclean and the clean may eat thereof, ^aas of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

16 ^aOnly ye shall not eat the blood, ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

17 ^aThou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand:

18 ^aBut thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lē'-vite that *is* within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

19 ^aTake heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Lē'-vite ^aas long as thou livest upon the earth.

20 ^aWhen the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, ^aas he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 ^aEven as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.

23 ^aOnly ^abe sure that thou eat not the blood: ^afor the blood *is* the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; ^athat it may go well with thee, and with thy

children after thee, ^awhen thou shalt to that which is right in the sight of the LORD

26 Only thy ^aholy things which thou hast, and ^athy vows, thou shalt make, and go unto the place which the LORD shall choose:

27 And ^athou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, ^athat it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou loest that which is good and right in the sight of the LORD thy God.

29 ¶ When ^athe LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou ^asucceedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared ^aby following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 ^aThou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every ^aabomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: ^athou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

CHAPTER 13.

Enticers to idolatry, 6 how near soever unto thee, 9 are not to be spared. 12 Idolatrous cities are not to be spared.

¶ If there arise among you a prophet, or a ^adreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder,

2 And ^athe sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God ^aproveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God

B.C. 1451.

^a Ex. 15. 26.

ch. 13. 18.

1 Kin. 11. 38.

^b 2 Kin. 23. 3.

^c Num. 5. 9.

10.

^d 18. 19.

^d 1 Sam. 1. 21.

22. 24.

^e ch. 10. 20.

^f Lev. 1. 5, 9.

13.

^g ch. 17. 11.

^h ch. 17. 10.

ⁱ Jer. 34. 15.

Zech. 13. 3.

^j Heb. spoken

revolt

against

the LORD.

^k ver. 25.

^l ch. 17. 7.

^m 21. 22.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 5. 13.

^o ch. 17. 2.

^p Ex. 23. 23.

ch. 19. 1.

^q Josh. 23. 4.

^r See

Gen. 16. 5.

ch. 23. 64.

Prov. 5. 20.

Mic. 7. 5.

^s 1 Sam. 20.

17.

^t Heb.

inheritant,

or possessor

of them.

^u Heb. after

them.

^v Prov. 1. 10.

^w Lev. 18. 3.

26. 30.

^x 2 Kin. 17. 15.

^y Heb.

abomination

of the.

^z Lev. 18. 21.

Jer. 32. 35.

Ezek. 23. 37.

^{aa} ch. 17. 5.

^{ab} ch. 17. 7.

^{ac} Josh. 1. 7.

Prov. 30. 6.

Rev. 22. 18.

^{ad} Heb.

bondmen.

^{ae} ch. 19. 20.

^{af} Zech. 10. 2.

^{ag} Mat. 24. 21.

^{ah} 2 The. 2. 9.

^{ai} Josh. 22. 11.

^{aj} Judg. 20. 1.

^{ak} 2.

^{al} See

ch. 18. 22.

^{am} or, naughty

men:

^{an} See

Judg. 19. 22.

1 Kin. 21.

10. 13.

^{ao} 2 Cor. 6. 15.

^{ap} 1 John 2. 19.

^{aq} 2 Kin. 17. 21.

^{ar} ver. 2. 6.

^{as} See

Mat. 24. 24.

1 Cor. 11. 19.

Rev. 13. 14.

with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall ^awalk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and ^acleave unto him.

5 And ^athat prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath ^aspoken to turn you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of ^aE'-g'gypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. ^aSo shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or ^athe wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, ^awhich is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 ^aNamely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth;

8 Thou shalt ^anot consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

9 But ^athou shalt surely kill him; ^athine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of ^aE'-g'gypt, from the house of ^abondage.

11 And ^aall Is'-ra'-el shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

12 ¶ If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 ^aCertain men, ^athe children of Bē'-lī-āl, ^aare gone out from among you, and have ^awithdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, ^aLet us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;

14 Then shalt thou enquire, and

make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, *if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you;*

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, ^adestroying it utterly, and all that *is* therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt ^dburn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be ^ean heap for ever; it shall not be built again.

17 And ^gthere shall cleave nought of the ²cursed thing to thine hand: that the LORD may ^hturn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, ⁱas he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, ^kto keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do *that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.*

CHAPTER 14.

¹ God's children must not disfigure themselves in mourning. ³ What may, and what may not be eaten, 4 of beasts, 9 of fishes, 11 of fowls. ²² Tithes of divine service. ²⁸ The tithe of alms and charity.

YE are ^athe children of the LORD your God: ^eye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

2 ^gFor thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that *are* upon the earth.

3 ¶ ^hThou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 ^aThese *are* the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the ⁴pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; *as the camel, and the hare, and the*

B.C. 1461.

^a Ex. 22. 20.
Lev. 27. 28.
Josh. 6. 17, 21.

^b Lev. 11. 26, 27.
^c Lev. 11. 9.

^d Josh. 6. 24.

^e Josh. 8. 28.
Is. 17. 1.
& 25. 2.
Jer. 49. 2.
/ Lev. 11. 13.
^f Josh. 6. 18.
^g or, devoted.
^h Josh. 7. 26.

ⁱ Gen. 22. 17.
& 26. 4. 24.
& 28. 14.

^k ch. 12. 25, 28, 32.

^l Lev. 11. 20.

^m See
Lev. 11. 21.
ⁿ Rom. 8. 16.
& 9. 8, 26.
Gal. 3. 26.

^o Lev. 19. 28.
& 21. 5.
Jer. 16. 6.

& 41. 5.
& 47. 5.

¹ Thea. 4. 13.
/ Lev. 17. 15.
& 22. 8.

² Ezek. 4. 14.
/ Lev. 20. 26.
ch. 7. 6.

& 26. 18, 19.
^r ver. 2.

^s Ex. 23. 19.
& 34. 26.

^t Ezek. 4. 14.
Acts 10. 13, 14.

^u Lev. 27. 30.
ch. 12. 6, 17.
Neh. 10. 37.

^v Lev. 11. 2.
&c.
^w ch. 12. 5-7, 17, 18.

^x or, bison.

^y Heb.

dishon.

^z ch. 15. 19,

20.

^a ch. 12. 21.

coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; *therefore they are unclean unto you.*

8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, *it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase.*

9 ¶ ^eThese ye shall eat of all that *are* in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; *it is unclean unto you.*

11 ¶ Of all clean birds ye shall eat.

12 ^fBut these *are they* of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the

ossifrage, and the ospry,

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind,

14 And every raven after his kind,

15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

19 And ^gevery creeping thing that fieth *is unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten.*

20 *But of all clean fowls ye may eat.*

21 ¶ Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that *is* in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: ^hfor thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God. ⁱThou shalt not see the kid in his mother's milk.

22 ^jThou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 ^kAnd thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and ^lthe firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God always.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it, or ^mif the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there,

when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn *it* into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul ²desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household,

27 And ^athe Lē-vīte that *is* within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for ^bhe hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 [†]At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates:

29 [†]And the Lē-vīte, (because ^mhe hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which *are* within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that ^pthe LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

CHAPTER 15.

The seventh year a year of release for the poor. 7 It must be no let of lending or giving. 12 Of Hebrew servants' freedom. 19 All firstling males of the cattle to be sanctified unto the Lord.

AT the end of ^aevery seven years thou shalt make a release.

2 And this *is* the manner of the release: Every ^acreditor that lendeth *ought* unto his neighbour shall release *it*; he shall not exact *it* of his neighbour, or of his brother; because *it* is called the LORD's release.

3 [†]Of a foreigner thou mayest exact *it* again: but *that* which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

4 ^aSave when there shall be no poor among you; ^afor the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it:

5 Only ^aif thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and ^bthou

B.C. 1451.

^a ch. 28. 13.
Prov. 22. 7.

^b 1 John 3. 17.

² Heb. asketh of thee.

^c ch. 12. 7, 18.
& 26. 11.

^d Lev. 25. 35.
Mat. 5. 42.
Luke 6. 34, 35.

^e ch. 12. 12,
18, 19.

³ Heb. word.

⁴ Heb.

⁵ Belial.

⁶ Num. 18. 20.
ch. 18. 1, 2.

⁷ ch. 28. 54, 56.
Prov. 23. 6.
& 28. 22.

⁸ Mat. 20. 15.
ch. 26. 12.

⁹ Amos 4. 4.
ch. 24. 15.

¹⁰ Mat. 25. 41,
42.

¹¹ ch. 26. 12.
^m ver. 27.

¹² ch. 12. 12.
ⁿ 2 Cor. 9. 5, 7.

¹³ ch. 14. 29.
& 24. 19.
Ps 41. 1.

¹⁴ Prov. 22. 9.
^p ch. 15. 10.

¹⁵ Prov. 3. 9, 10.
See

Mal. 3. 10.
^q Mat. 26. 11.

Mark 14. 7.
John 12. 8.

^r Ex. 21. 2.
& 23. 10, 11.

^s Lev. 25. 2, 4.
ch. 31. 10.
Jer. 34. 14.

^t Ex. 21. 2.
Lev. 25. 39.
Jer. 34. 14.

⁵ Heb. master of the lending of his hand.

[†] See ch. 23. 20.

⁶ or, To the end that there be no poor among you.

⁷ Prov. 10. 22.
⁸ ch. 28. 8.
⁹ ch. 5. 15.
& 16. 12.

¹⁰ ch. 28. 1.

¹¹ Ex. 21. 5, 6.

¹² ch. 28. 14, 44.

shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and ^athou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

7 [†]If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ^bthou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:

8 ^dBut thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, *in that* which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not a ^sthought in thy ^awicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine ^eeye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and ^hhe cry unto the LORD against thee, and ^kit be sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and ⁿthine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because *that* ^ofor this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto.

11 For ^othe poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

12 [†]And ^aif thy brother, an Hē-brēw man, or an Hē-brēw woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: *of that* wherewith the LORD thy God hath ⁿblessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

15 And ^rthou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of E-gypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And it shall be, ^aif he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;

17 Then thou shalt take an aul, and thrust *it* through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy maid-servant thou shalt do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth *a double hired servant to thee*, in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 ¶ All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.

20 Thou shalt eat *it* before the LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household.

21 ^a And if there be *any* blemish therein, *as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish*, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God.

22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: ^a the unclean and the clean *person shall eat it alike*, as the roebuck, and as the hart.

23 Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The feast of the passover, 9 of weeks, 13 of tabernacles. 18 Of judges and justice. 21 Groves and images forbidden.*

OBERVE the ^a month of Ā-bīb, and keep the passover unto the LORD thy God: for ^a in the month of Ā-bīb the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Ē-gýpt ^a by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and ^a the herd, in the ^a place which the LORD shall choose to place his name there.

3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, *even* the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Ē-gýpt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Ē-gýpt all the days of thy life.

4 ^a And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; ^a neither shall there *any thing* of the flesh, which thou sacri-

B.C. 1461.

2 or, *kill*.

^a See
Is. 16. 14.
& 21. 16.
^b Ex. 12. 6.

^c Ex. 13. 2.
& 34. 19.
Lev. 27. 26.
Num. 3. 13.
^d Ex. 12. 8, 9.
2 Chr. 35. 13.
^e 2 Kin. 23. 25.
John 2. 13.
23.
& 11. 55.

^f ch. 12. 5-7.
17.
& 14. 23.
& 16. 11, 14.
^g Ex. 12. 16.
& 13. 6.
Lev. 23. 8.

^h Heb.
restraint,
Lev. 23. 36.
ⁱ Lev. 22. 20.
ch. 17. 1.
^j Ex. 23. 16.
& 34. 22.
Lev. 23. 15.
Num. 28. 28.
Acts 2. 1.
^k ch. 12. 15, 22.

^l or,
sufficiency.
^m ch. 12. 16, 23.
ⁿ ver. 17.
1 Cor. 16. 2.

^o ver. 14.
ch. 12. 7, 12.
18.

^p Ex. 12. 2, &c.

^q Ex. 13. 4.
& 34. 18.

^r Ex. 12. 29.
42.

^s Num. 28. 19.
^t ch. 12. 5, 26.
& ch. 15. 16.

^u Ex. 12. 15.
19, 39.
& 13. 3, 6, 7.
& 34. 18.
^v Ex. 23. 16.
Lev. 23. 34.
Num. 23. 12.
^w Heb. *floor*,
and *thy*
winepress.
^x Neh. 8. 9, &c.

^y Ex. 13. 7.

^z Ex. 12. 10.
& 34. 25.
^a Lev. 23. 39.

ficedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not ^a sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee:

6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover ^a at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Ē-gýpt.

7 And thou shalt ^a roast and eat ^a in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.

8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and ^a on the seventh day *shall be a solemn assembly to the LORD thy God*: thou shalt do no work *therein*.

9 ¶ Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number them seven weeks from *such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn*.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with ^a a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give *unto the LORD thy God*, ^a according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

11 And ^a thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lē-vite that *is* within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* among you in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.

12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Ē-gýpt, and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 ¶ Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy ^a corn and thy wine:

14 And ^a thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lē-vite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* within thy gates.

15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God

in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, and therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

16 ¶ Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the LORD empty:

17 Every man shall give ²as he is able, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

19 Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous.

20 That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

21 ¶ Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 Neither shalt thou set thee up any image; which the LORD thy God hateth.

CHAPTER 17.

Things sacrificed must be sound. 2 Idolaters must be slain. 8 Hard controversies to be determined by the priests and judges. 14 The election, 16 and duty of a king.

THOU shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God any bullock, or sheep, wherein is blemish, or any evilfavouredness: for that is an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

2 ¶ If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the LORD thy God, in transgressing his covenant,

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either of the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded;

B.C. 1451.

* ch. 13. 12, 14.

17.

18.

19.

20.

21.

22.

23.

24.

25.

26.

27.

28.

29.

30.

31.

32.

33.

34.

35.

36.

37.

38.

39.

40.

41.

42.

43.

44.

45.

46.

47.

48.

49.

50.

51.

52.

53.

54.

55.

56.

57.

58.

59.

60.

61.

62.

63.

64.

65.

66.

67.

68.

69.

70.

71.

72.

73.

74.

75.

76.

77.

78.

79.

80.

81.

82.

83.

84.

85.

86.

87.

88.

89.

90.

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and enquired diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in İs-rā-ël:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 ¶ If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up into the place which the LORD thy God shall choose;

9 And thou shalt come unto the priests the Lē'-vites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment:

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left.

12 And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from İs-rā-ël.

13 And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth

thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, 'I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that *are* about me;

15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, 'whom the LORD thy God shall choose: *one* 'from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply 'horses to himself, nor cause the people ^a to return to *Ē'-gÿpt*, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as 'the LORD hath said unto you, ^m Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that 'his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

18 'And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of 'that which is before the priests the *Lē'-vites*:

19 And 'it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he 'turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may prolong *his* days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

CHAPTER 18.

1 The Lord is the priests' and Levites' inheritance.
9 The abominations of the nations to be avoided.
15 Christ the Prophet is to be heard.

THE priests the *Lē'-vites*, and all the tribe of *Lē'-vī*, 'shall have no part nor inheritance with *Īs'-rā-ēl*: they 'shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD *is* their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether *it* be ox or sheep; and ^a they shall give unto

B.C. 1451.

^a 1 Sam. 8. 5, 19, 20.
^b Ex. 22. 29.
Num. 18. 12, 24.

^c See 1 Sam. 9. 15, & 10. 24, & 16. 12.
^d Ex. 28. 1. Num. 3. 10.
^e Jer. 30. 21.
^f ch. 10. 8, & 17. 12.

^g 1 Kin. 4. 26, & 10. 26, 28. Ps. 20. 7.
^h Is. 31. 1. Ezek. 17. 15.
ⁱ Num. 35. 2, 3.
^j ch. 12. 5.
^k Ex. 13. 17. Num. 14. 3, 4.
^l ch. 28. 68.

^m See Jer. 42. 15. Hos. 11. 6.
ⁿ 2 Chr. 31. 2.
^o See 1 Kin. 11. 3, 4.
^p 2 Chr. 31. 4.
Neh. 12. 44, 47.

^q Heb. *his sales by the fathers.*

^r 2 Kin. 11. 12.
^s Lev. 18. 26, 27, 30.
ch. 12. 29-31.
^t ch. 31. 9, 26.

^u See 2 Kin. 22. 8.
^v Josh. 1. 8. Ps. 119. 97.
^w Lev. 18. 21. ch. 12. 31.
^x Lev. 19. 26, 31.
Is. 8. 19.

^y Lev. 20. 27.

^z 1 Sam. 28. 7.

^a ch. 5. 32.
1 Kin. 15. 5.

^b Lev. 18. 24, 25.
ch. 9. 4.

^c or, upright, or, sincere, Gen. 17. 1.

^d or, inherit.

^e Num. 18. 20, & 26. 62.
ch. 10. 9.
^f ver. 18.
John 1. 45.
Acts 3. 22, & 7. 37.
^g Num. 18. 8, 9.
1 Cor. 9. 13.

^h ch. 9. 10.

ⁱ Ex. 20. 19.
Heb. 12. 19.

^j Lev. 7. 30-34.

the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 'The firstfruit *also* of thy corn of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep shalt thou give him.

5 For 'the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, 'to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And if a *Lē'-vite* come from any of thy gates out of all *Īs'-rā-ēl* where he 'sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind ^a unto the place which the LORD shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, ^m as all his brethren the *Lē'-vites* do, which stand there before the LORD.

8 They shall have like ⁿ portions to eat, beside ^o that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, 'thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you *any one* that maketh his son or his daughter ^p to pass through the fire, ^q or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch.

11 'Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a 'necromancer.

12 For all that do these things *are* an abomination unto the LORD: and ^b because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be 'perfect with the LORD thy God.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt 'possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

15 ¶ 'The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken:

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in *Hôr'-ēb* ^r in the day of the assembly, saying, ^s Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the LORD said unto me,

They have well *spoken that* which they have spoken.

18 ^a I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and ^c will put my words in his mouth; ^d and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

19 ^e And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require *it* of him.

20 But ^f the prophet, which shall resume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or ^g that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

22 ^h When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, ⁱ if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that *is* the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, *but* the prophet hath spoken ^j presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

CHAPTER 19.

The cities of refuge. 14 The landmark is not to be removed. 15 Two witnesses required. 16 The punishment of a false witness.

WHEN the LORD thy God ^a hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou ^b succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 ^c Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ^d ¶ And ^e this *is* the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not ^f in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the ^g head slippeth from the helve, and ^h lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

6 ⁱ Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is

B.C. 1451.

^a ch. 5. 28.

^b Heb. *smite him in life.*

^c ver. 15.

^d John 1. 45. Acts 3. 22. & 7. 37.

^e Heb. *from yesterday the third day.*

^f Is. 51. 16.

^g John 17. 8.

^h John 4. 25.

& 8. 28.

& 12. 49, 50.

& Acts 3. 23.

ⁱ Gen. 15. 18.

ch. 12. 30.

^j ch. 13. 5.

Jer. 14. 14.

Zech. 13. 3.

^k ch. 13. 1, 2.

Jer. 2. 8.

^l Josh. 20. 7, 8.

& Jer. 28. 9.

^m See

ch. 13. 2.

ⁿ Ex. 21. 12,

&c.

Num. 35. 16,

24.

ch. 27. 24.

Prov. 23. 17.

^o ver. 20.

^p Heb.

in life.

^q ch. 12. 28.

^r ch. 13. 8.

& 25. 12.

^s Heb.

inheritest,

or,

possessest.

^t Num. 35.

33, 34.

ch. 21. 9.

1 Kin. 2. 31.

^u Ex. 21. 13.

Num. 35. 10,

14.

Josh. 20. 2.

^v Job 24. 2.

Prov. 22. 28.

Hos. 5. 10.

^w Num. 35. 30.

ch. 17. 6.

Mat. 18. 16.

John 8. 17.

2 Cor. 13. 1.

1 Tim. 5. 19.

Heb. 10. 28.

^x Num. 35. 15.

^y Heb. *from yesterday the third day.*

^z Ps. 27. 12.

& 35. 11.

^{aa} or, *falling away.*

^{ab} Heb. *iron.*

ch. 17. 9.

& 21. 5.

^{ac} Heb. *wood.*

2 Heb.

findeth.

^{ad} Num. 35. 12.

hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and ^a slay him; whereas he *was* not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not ^b in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the LORD thy God ^c enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; ^d then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee.

11 ¶ But ^e if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him ^f mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

13 ^g Thine eye shall not pity him, ^h but thou shalt put away *the guilt* of innocent blood from *Is'ra-ël*, that it may go well with thee.

14 ¶ ⁱ Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 ¶ ^j One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

16 ¶ ^k If a false witness ^l rise up against any man to testify against him *that which is* wrong;

17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy *is*, shall stand before the LORD, ^m before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days;

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, *if* the witness be a false witness,

and hath testified falsely against his brother ;

19 ^aThen shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother : so ^b shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 ^cAnd those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.

21 ^dAnd thine eye shall not pity ; but ^e life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAPTER 20.

1 ^fThe priest's exhortation to encourage the people to battle. 16 What cities must be devoted. 19 What trees may not be destroyed.

WHEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest ^g horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, ^h be not afraid of them : for the LORD thy God is ⁱ with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of E'-gypt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Is'-rā-ēl, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies : let not your hearts ^j faint, fear not, and do not ^k tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them ;

4 For the LORD your God is he that goeth with you, ^l to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is ^m there that hath built a new house, and hath not ⁿ dedicated it ? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man is ^o he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not ^p yet ^q eaten of it ? let him ^r also go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 ^sAnd what man is ^t there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her ? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, ^uWhat man is ^v there that is fearful and fainthearted ? let him go and return unto his house, lest

B.C. 1461.

² Heb. melt.

^a Prov. 19. 5. Dan. 6. 24.

^b ch. 13. 5.

^c & 17. 7.

^d & 21. 21.

^e & 22. 21. 24.

^f & 24. 7.

³ Heb. to be

in the

head of

the people.

^g ch. 17. 13.

^h & 21. 21.

ⁱ & 2 Sam. 20.

^j 18. 20.

^k ver. 13.

^l Ex. 21. 23.

^m Lev. 24. 20.

ⁿ Mat. 5. 38.

⁹ See

Ps. 20. 7.

Is. 31. 1.

¹ Num. 23. 21.

ch. 31. 6, 8.

² Chr. 13. 12.

& 32. 7, 8.

³ Num. 31. 7.

⁴ Josh. 8. 2.

⁴ Heb. spoil.

¹ Josh. 22. 8.

⁵ Heb. be

tender.

⁶ Heb. make

haste.

^m ch. 1. 30.

ⁿ & 3. 22.

¹ Josh. 23. 10.

² Num. 21.

³ 2. 3. 35.

⁴ & 33. 52.

⁵ ch. 7. 1. 2.

⁶ Josh. 11. 14.

⁷ See

Neh. 12. 27.

⁸ Ps. 30. title.

⁹ ch. 7. 4.

¹⁰ & 12. 30. 31.

¹¹ & 18. 9.

¹² Heb. made

it common :

See Lev. 19.

23. 24.

¹³ ch. 28. 30.

¹⁴ Ex. 23. 33.

¹⁵ ch. 24. 5.

⁸ or, for,

O man,

the tree of

the field is

to be em-

ployed in

the siege.

⁹ Judg. 7. 3.

¹⁰ Heb. to

go from

before thee.

his brethren's heart ¹ faint as we as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officer have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall mak captains of the armies ² to lead th people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unt a city to fight against it, ³ then pr claim peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make the answer of peace, and open unt thee, then it shall be, ⁴ that all th people ⁵ that is found therein shal be tributaries unto thee, and the shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peac with thee, but will make wa against thee, then thou shalt be siege it :

13 And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands ⁶ thou shalt smite every male there of with the edge of the sword :

14 But the women, and the littl ones, and ⁷ the cattle, and all tha is in the city, ⁸ even all the spoi thereof, shalt thou ⁹ take unto thy self ; and ¹⁰ thou shalt eat the spo of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities ¹¹ which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations.

16 But ¹² of the cities of these people which the LORD thy God doth give thee ¹³ for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth :

17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them ; ¹⁴ namely, the Hit'-tites, and the Am'-ō-rites, the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, and the Pē-riz'-zites, the Hi'-vites, and the Jēb'-ū-sites ; as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee :

18 That ¹⁵ they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods ; ¹⁶ should ye ¹⁷ sin against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them : ¹⁸ for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (¹⁹ for the tree of the field is man's life) ²⁰ to employ them in the siege :

20 Only the trees which thou know

st that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until ² it be subdued.

CHAPTER 21.

The expiation of an uncertain murder. 10 The usage of a captive taken to wife. 15 The firstborn is not to be disinherited upon private affection. 18 A stubborn son is to be stoned.

IF one be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain him:

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer, which hath not been wrought with, and which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley:

5 And the priests the sons of Lē'-vī shall come near; for ¹ them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the LORD; and ² by their ³ word shall every controversy and every stroke be tried:

6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, ⁴ shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it.

8 Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Is'-rā-ēl, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood ⁵ unto thy people of Is'-rā-ēl's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So ⁶ shalt thou put away the *guilt* of innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire

B.C. 1451.

² Heb. it come down.

³ or, suffer to prove.

⁴ Heb. make, or, dress.

⁵ See Ps. 45. 10.

¹ Gen. 34. 2.

ch. 22. 29.

Judg. 19. 24.

² Gen. 29. 33.

⁴ 1 Chr. 5. 2.

& 26. 10.

2 Chr. 11. 19.

22.

⁴ ch. 10. 8.

1 Chr. 23. 13.

⁵ See 1 Chr. 5. 1.

⁶ Heb. that is found with him.

⁷ Gen. 49. 3.

⁸ Gen. 25. 31.

33.

⁹ ch. 17. 8, 9.

¹⁰ Heb. mouth.

¹¹ See Ps. 19. 12.

& 26. 6.

Mat. 27. 24.

¹ Jonah 1. 14.

² Heb. in the midst.

³ ch. 19. 13.

⁴ ch. 13. 5.

& 19. 19, 20.

& 22. 21, 24.

⁵ ch. 13. 11.

⁶ ch. 19. 6.

& 22. 26.

Acts 23. 29.

& 26. 11, 22.

& 28. 31.

⁷ Josh. 8. 23.

& 10. 26, 27.

John 19. 31.

unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and ¹ pare her nails;

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and ² bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast ³ humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have born him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the first-born son be her's that was hated:

16 Then it shall be, ⁴ when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, ⁵ by giving him a double portion of all ⁶ that he hath: for he is ⁷ the beginning of his strength; ⁸ the right of the firstborn is his.

18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them:

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; ⁹ he is a glutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: ¹⁰ so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Is'-rā-ēl shall hear, and fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin ¹¹ worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree:

23 ¹² His body shall not remain all

night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for ^ahe that is hanged is ^aaccursed of God;) that ^cthy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Of humanity toward brethren.* 5 *The sex is to be distinguished by apparel.* 9 *Confusion is to be avoided.* 22 *Of adultery,* 25 *of rape,* 28 *of fornication,* 30 *of incest.*

THOU shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself.

4 ^aThou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again.

5 ^aThe woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

6 ^aIf a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, *whether they be* young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, ^athou shalt not take the dam with the young:

7 *But* thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; ^athat it may be well with thee, and *that* thou mayest prolong thy days.

8 ^aWhen thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ^aThou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the ^afruit of thy seed which thou hast

B.C. 1451.

^a Gal. 3. 13.^b Heb. *the curse of God:*

See

Num. 25. 4.

2 Sam. 21. 6.

^c See

2 Cor. 6. 14-16.

^d Lev. 18. 25.

Num. 35. 34.

^e Lev. 19. 19.^f Num. 15. 38.

Mat. 23. 5.

^g Heb. *wings.*^h Ex. 23. 4.ⁱ Gen. 29. 21.

Judg. 15. 1.

sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard be defiled.

10 ^aThou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

11 ^aThou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen together.

12 ^aThou shalt make thee ^afringe upon the four ^aquarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.

13 ^aIf any man take a wife, and ^ago in unto her, and hate her,

14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth *the tokens of* the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech *against her*, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid: and yet these *are the tokens of* my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred *shē-kēls* of silver, and give *them* unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of *Is'-rā-ēl*: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing be true, *and the tokens of* virginity be not found for the damsel:

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath ^awrought folly in *Is'-rā-ēl*, to play the whore in her father's house: ^aso shalt thou put evil away from among you.

22 ^aIf a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, *both* the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: ^aso shalt thou put away evil from *Is'-rā-ēl*.

^a Ex. 23. 5.^a Lev. 22. 28.^a ch. 4. 40.^a Gen. 34. 7.

Judg. 20. 6,

10.

2 Sam. 13.

12, 13.

^a ch. 13. 5.^a Lev. 20. 10.

John 8. 5.

^a Lev. 19. 19.^a Heb. *fulness of seed.*

23 ¶ If a damsel *that is* a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, *being* in the city; and the man, because he hath ^c humbled his neighbour's wife: ^d so thou shalt cut away evil from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall lie:

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; *there is* in the damsel no sin *worthy* of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and *there* was none to save her.

28 ¶ ^a If a man find a damsel *that is* a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty *shē-kēls* of silver, and she shall be his wife; ^b because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

30 ¶ ^a A man shall not take his father's wife, nor ^m discover his father's skirt.

CHAPTER 23.

Who may or may not enter into the congregation. 9 Of uncleanness in the host. 21 Of vows, &c.

HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

3 ¶ An *ām-mon-ite* or *mō-āb-ite* shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the LORD for ever:

4 ¶ Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of *Ē-gypt*; and ⁿ because they hired against thee

B.C. 1461.

^a Mat. 1. 18, 19.

^b Ezra 9. 12.

^c Heb. good.

^d ch. 21. 14.

^e ver. 21. 22.

^f Gen. 25. 24-26.

^g Obad. 10, 12.

^h Ex. 22. 21.

ⁱ 23. 9.

^j Lev. 19. 34.

^k ch. 10. 19.

^l or, take strong hold

^m of her,

ⁿ 2 Sam. 13. 14.

^o Lev. 15. 16.

^a Ex. 22. 16, 17.

^b Heb. turneth toward.

^c Lev. 15. 5.

^d ver. 24.

^e Lev. 18. 8.

^f & 20. 11.

^g ch. 27. 20.

^h 1 Cor. 5. 1.

ⁱ See Ruth 3. 9.

^j Ezek. 16. 8.

^k Heb. sit-test down.

^l Lev. 26. 12.

^m Heb. nakedness of any thing.

ⁿ 1 Sam. 30. 15.

^o Neh. 13. 1, 2.

^p Heb. for him.

^q Ex. 22. 21.

^r See ch. 2. 29.

^s or, sodomites.

^t Lev. 19. 29.

^u See Prov. 2. 16.

^v Gen. 19. 5.

^w 2 Kin. 23. 7.

^x Num. 22. 5, 6.

Bā'-lāam the son of Bē'-ôr of Pē'-thôr of Mēs-ô-pō-tā'-mī-ă, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Bā'-lāam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee.

6 ^b Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their ^a prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 ¶ Thou shalt not abhor an *Ē-dom-ite*; ^c for he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an *Ē-gypt-tiān*; because ^d thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 ¶ ^e If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, when evening ^f cometh on, ^g he shall wash *himself* with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp *again*.

12 ¶ Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou ^h wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee:

14 For the LORD thy God ⁱ walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see no ^j unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 ¶ Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee:

16 He shall dwell with thee, *even* among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it ^k liketh him best: ^l thou shalt not oppress him.

17 ¶ There shall be no ^m whore ⁿ of the daughters of *Īs'-rā-ël*, nor ^o a sodomite of the sons of *Īs'-rā-ël*.

18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of

a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 ¶ Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:

20 ¶ Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

21 ¶ When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 ¶ That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Of divorce. 6, 10 Of pledges. 7 Of manstealers. 8 Of leprosy. 14 The hire is to be given. 16 Of justice. 19 Of charity.

WHEN a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

B.C. 1451.

* Jer. 3. 1.

* Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 25. 36, 37.

* Neh. 5. 2, 7. Ps. 15. 5. Luke 6. 34, 35.

* See Lev. 19. 34. & ch. 15. 3.

* ch. 23. 7. 2 Heb. not any thing shall pass upon him.

* ch. 15. 10. / Prov. 5. 18.

* Num. 30. 2. Eccl. 5. 4, 5.

* Ex. 21. 16.

* Num. 30. 2. Ps. 66. 13, 14.

* ch. 19. 19. / Lev. 13. 2. & 14. 2.

* See Luke 17. 32. 1 Cor. 10. 6.

* Num. 12. 10.

* Heb. lend the loan of any thing, &c.

* Mat. 12. 1. Mark 2. 23. Luke 6. 1.

* Mat. 5. 31. & 19. 7.

* Mark 10. 4.

* Ex. 22. 26.

* Job 29. 11, 13.

* & 31. 20.

* 2 Cor. 9. 13.

* 2 Tim. 1. 15.

* Heb. matter of nakedness.

* ch. 6. 25. Ps. 106. 31.

& 112. 9.

* Dan. 4. 27.

* Heb. cutting off.

* Mal. 3. 5.

* Lev. 19. 13. Jer. 22. 13.

* James 5. 4.

* Heb. his soul unto it. Ps. 25. 1. & 86. 4.

* James 5. 4.

4 ¶ Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business: but he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shall take the nethe or the upper millstone to pledge for he taketh a man's life to pledge.

7 ¶ If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Is'-ra'-el, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die; and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently and do according to all that the priests the Lē'-vites shall teach you as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 ¶ Remember what the LORD thy God did unto Mir'-i-ām by the way after that ye were come forth out of E'-gypt.

10 ¶ When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

13 ¶ In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee, and it shall be righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates:

15 At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the LORD and it be sin unto thee.

16 *The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 ¶ *Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; nor take a widow's paiment to pledge:

18 But *thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Ē-gýpt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 ¶ *When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may *bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, *thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean *afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And *thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Ē-gýpt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAPTER 25.

Stripes must not exceed forty. 4 The ox is not to be muzzled. 5 Of raising seed unto a brother. 11 Of the inmodest woman. 13 Of unjust weights. 15 The memory of Amalek to be blotted out.

¶ If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be *worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, *and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 *Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

4 ¶ *Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he *treadeth out the corn.

5 ¶ *If brethren dwell together,

B.C. 1451.

* 2 Kin. 14. 6.
2 Chr. 25. 4.
Jer. 31. 29.
30.
Ezek. 18. 20.

2 or, next
kinsman,
Gen. 38. 8.
Ruth 1. 12,
13.

3 Ex. 22. 21,
22.

Prov. 22. 22
Isa. 1. 23.
Jer. 5. 28.

4 22. 3.
Ezek. 22. 29.
Zech. 7. 10.
Mal. 3. 5.

5 Ex. 22. 26.
6 Gen. 38. 9.
7 ch. 16. 12.

8 Ruth 4. 10.
9 or, next
kinsman's
wife.

10 Lev. 19. 9,
10.

11 23. 22.
12 Ruth 4. 1, 2.

13 ch. 15. 10.
14 Ps. 41. 1.
15 Prov. 19. 17.

16 Ruth 4. 6.

17 Heb. thou
shalt not
bough it
after thee.

18 Ruth 4. 7.

19 Heb.
after thee.

20 Ruth 4. 11.

21 ver. 18.

22 ch. 19. 17.
Ezek. 44. 24.

23 ch. 19. 13.
24 Lev. 19. 35,
36.

25 Prov. 11. 1.
Ezek. 45. 10.
Mic. 6. 11.

26 Heb. a
stone and
a stone.

27 Prov. 17. 15.

28 Heb. an
ephah and
an ephah.

29 Luke 12. 48.

30 Mat. 10. 17.
31 Ex. 20. 12.

32 2 Cor. 11.
24.

33 Prov. 11. 1.
34 1 Thea. 4. 6.

35 Job 18. 3.

36 Prov. 12. 10.

37 1 Cor. 9. 9.
38 1 Tim. 5. 18.

39 Ex. 17. 8.

40 Heb.
thresheth.

41 Hos. 10. 11.

42 Mat. 22. 24.
43 Mark 12. 19.

44 Luke 20. 28.

and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Īs-rā-ēl.

7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Īs-rā-ēl, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in Īs-rā-ēl, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, *thine eye shall not pity her.

13 ¶ *Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small.

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: *that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

16 For *all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 ¶ *Remember what Ām-ā-lēk did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Ē-gýpt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he ^bfeared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, *when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, *that* thou shalt ^dblot out the remembrance of Ām'-ā-lēk from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *The confession of him that offereth firstfruits.*
16 *The covenant between God and the people.*

AND it shall be, when thou art ^acome in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;

2 ^aThat thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt ^ago unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country which the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us.

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, "A Sŷr'-i-ān *ready to perish was my father, and ^ahe went down into Ē'-gŷpt, and sojourned there with a ^afew, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

6 And ^athe Ē-gŷp-tiāns evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:

7 And ^awhen we cried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:

8 And ^athe LORD brought us forth out of Ē'-gŷpt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and ^awith great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders:

B.C. 1451.

* Ex. 3. a.

^b Ps. 36. 1.
^c Prov. 16. 6.
^c Rom. 3. 18.
^c 1 Sam. 15. 3.

^d Ex. 17. 14.
^d ch. 12. 7.
^d 12. 13.
^d & 16. 11.

^f Lev. 27. 30.
Num. 18. 24.
^g ch. 14. 23.
29.

^h Ex. 23. 19.
^h & 34. 26.
Num. 18. 13.
ch. 16. 10.
Prov. 3. 9.

ⁱ ch. 12. 5.

^k Ps. 119. 141.
153, 176.

^l Lev. 7. 30.
^l & 21. 1, 11.
Hos. 9. 4.

^m Hos. 12. 12.

ⁿ Gen. 43. 1, 2.
ⁿ & 45. 7, 11.
ⁿ Is. 63. 15.
Zech. 2. 13.
^p Gen. 46. 1, 6.
Acts 7. 15.
^q Gen. 46. 27.
ch. 10. 22.

^r Ex. 1. 11.
14.

^s Ex. 2. 23.
24, 25.
^s & 3. 9.
^s & 4. 31.

^t Ex. 20. 19.
^u Ex. 12. 37.
51.
^u & 13. 3, 14.
16.
^u ch. 5. 15.
^u ch. 4. 34.
^v Ex. 6. 7.
^v & 19. 5.
^v ch. 7. 6.
^v & 14. 2.
^v & 28. 9.

9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land even ^aa land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God:

11 And ^athou shalt rejoice in every good thing which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Lē'-vite, and the stranger that is among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing all the ^atithes of thine increase the third year, which ^ais the year of tithing, and hast given it unto the Lē'-vite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the Lē'-vite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, ^aneither have I forgotten them:

14 ^aI have not eaten thereof in mourning, neither have I taken away ^aought thereof for any unclean use, nor given ^aought thereof for the dead, but I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, and have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 ^aLook down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Is'-rā-ēl, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 ¶ This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

17 Thou hast ^aavouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice:

18 And ^athe LORD hath avouched

heer this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his commandments;

19 And to make thee ^ahigh above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be ^aan holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken:

CHAPTER 27.

The people commanded to write the law upon stones, 5 and to build an altar of whole stones. 11 The tribes divided on Gerizim and Ebal. 14 The curses pronounced on mount Ebal.

AND Mō'sēs with the elders of ^aIs'-rā-ēl commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be on the day ^awhen ye shall pass over Jōr'-dān unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that ^athou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with laister:

3 And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go on unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jōr'-dān, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, ^ain mount Ē'-bāl, and thou shalt plaister them with laister.

5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: ^athou shalt not lift up any iron tool upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God:

7 And thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice before the LORD thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

9 ¶ And Mō'sēs and the priests the Lē'-vites spake unto all ^aIs'-rā-ēl, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O ^aIs'-rā-ēl; ^athis day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do

B.C. 1451.

^a ch. 4. 7, 8. & 28. 1. Ps. 148. 14.

^b ch. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 33. Judg. 9. 7.

^c Ex. 19. 6. ch. 7. 6. & 28. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 9.

^d ch. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 33. 2 Heb. for a cursing.

^e ch. 33. 10. Josh. 8. 33. Dan. 9. 11.

^f Ex. 20. 4, 23. & 34. 17. Lev. 19. 4. & 26. 1.

^g ch. 4. 16, 23. & 5. 8. Is. 44. 9. Hos. 13. 2.

^h Josh. 4. 1. ⁱ See Num. 5. 22. Jer. 11. 5.

^j 1 Cor. 14. 16. Josh. 8. 32.

^k Ex. 30. 12. & 31. 17. Lev. 19. 3.

^l ch. 21. 18. ch. 19. 14. Prov. 22. 28.

^m Lev. 19. 14.

ⁿ Ex. 22. 21, 22. ch. 10. 18. & 24. 17.

^o Mal. 3. 5.

^p ch. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 30.

^q Lev. 18. 8. & 20. 11. ch. 22. 30.

^r Lev. 18. 23. & 20. 15.

^s Ex. 20. 25. Josh. 8. 31.

^t Lev. 18. 9. & 20. 17.

^u Lev. 18. 17. & 20. 14.

^v Ex. 20. 13. & 21. 12, 14. Lev. 24. 17.

^w Num. 35. 31. ch. 19. 11.

^x Ex. 22. 7, 8. ch. 10. 17. & 16. 19.

^y Ezek. 22. 12.

^z ch. 26. 18. ch. 23. 15. Jer. 11. 3. Gal. 3. 10.

his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And Mō'sēs charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand ^aupon mount Gē-rī'-zīm to bless the people, when ye are come over Jōr'-dān; Sīm'-ē-on, and Lē'-vī, and Jū'-dāh, and Is'-sā-^achār; and Jō'-sēph, and Bēn'-jā-min:

13 And ^athese shall stand upon mount Ē'-bāl ^ato curse; Rēu'-bēn, Gād, and Ash'-ēr, and Zē-bū'-lūn, Dān, and Nāph'-tālī.

14 ¶ And ^athe Lē'-vites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Is'-rā-ēl with a loud voice,

15 ^aCursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. ^aAnd all the people shall answer and say, Ā'-mēn.

16 ^aCursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Ā'-mēn.

17 ^aCursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Ā'-mēn.

18 ^aCursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Ā'-mēn.

19 ^aCursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Ā'-mēn.

20 ^aCursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Ā'-mēn.

21 ^aCursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Ā'-mēn.

22 ^aCursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Ā'-mēn.

23 ^aCursed be he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people shall say, Ā'-mēn.

24 ^aCursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people shall say, Ā'-mēn.

25 ^aCursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Ā'-mēn.

26 ^aCursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Ā'-mēn.

CHAPTER 28.

1 The blessings for obedience. 15 The curses for disobedience.

AND it shall come to pass, ^b if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God ^c will set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and ^c overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

3 ^d Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be ^e in the field.

4 Blessed shall be ^e the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy ^f store.

6 ^g Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

7 The LORD ^h shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

8 The LORD shall ⁱ command the blessing upon thee in thy ^j store-houses, and in all that thou ^k settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

9 ^l The LORD shall establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways.

10 And all people of the earth shall see that thou art ^m called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be ⁿ afraid of thee.

11 And ^o the LORD shall make thee plenteous ^p in goods, in the fruit of thy ^q body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven ^r to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and ^s to bless all the work of thine hand: and ^t thou shalt lend

B.C. 1451.

^a Is. 9. 14, 15.^b Ex. 15. 26.
Lev. 26. 3.
Is. 55. 2.^c ch. 28. 19.
^d ch. 5. 32.
^e 11. 16.^f ver. 15.
Zech. 1. 6.
^g Lev. 26. 14.
Lam. 2. 17.
Dan. 9. 11, 13.
^h Mal. 2. 2.
ⁱ Ps. 128. 1, 4.
^j Gen. 39. 5.^k Gen. 22. 17.
& 49. 25.
ch. 7. 13.
^l Ps. 107. 38.
& 127. 3.
& 128. 3.
^m Prov. 10. 22.
1 Tim. 4. 8.ⁿ or, dough,
or, kneading-trough.
^o Ps. 121. 8.^p Lev. 26. 7, 9.
2 Sam. 22. 38,
39, 41.
^q Ps. 65. 23.^r Mal. 2. 2.
^s 1 Sam. 14. 20.
Zech. 14. 13.
^t Ps. 80. 16.
Is. 30. 17.
& 51. 90.
& 66. 15.^u Lev. 25. 21.
^v or, barns,
Prov. 3. 10.^w Heb.
which thou
wouldst do.^x ch. 15. 10.^y Lev. 26. 25.
Jer. 24. 10.^z Ex. 19. 5, 6.
ch. 7. 6.
& 26. 18, 19.
& 29. 13.^{aa} Lev. 26. 16.^{ab} Num. 6. 27.
2 Chr. 7. 14.
Is. 63. 19.
Dan. 9. 18, 19.^{ac} or, drought.^{ad} Amos 4. 9.
^{ae} ch. 11. 25.^{af} ch. 30. 9.
Prov. 10. 22.^{ag} or, for
good.^{ah} Lev. 26. 19.
^{ai} Heb. belly.^{aj} Lev. 26. 4.
^{ak} Lev. 26. 17,
37.
ch. 32. 30.
Is. 30. 17.
^{al} ch. 14. 29.
^{am} ch. 15. 6.

unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the LORD shall make thee ^o the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearkest unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them:

14 ^d And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 ^f But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee:

16 Cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shalt thou be in the field.

17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store.

18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flock of thy sheep.

19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

20 The LORD shall send upon thee cursing, ^o vexation, and ^p rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto ^q for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The LORD shall make ^r the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

22 ^s The LORD shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning; and with the ^t sword, and with ^u blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

23 And ^v thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron.

24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee until thou be destroyed.

25 ^w The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against

hem, and flee seven ways before hem: and ¹thalt be ²removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And ⁴thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray *them* away.

27 The LORD will smite thee with the botch of *E'gypt*, and with ¹the merods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The LORD shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and ¹astorishment of heart.

29 And thou shalt ²grope at noon-day, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save *thee*.

30 ¹Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: ²thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: ³thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not ⁴gather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox *shall be* slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass *shall be* violently taken away from before thy face, and ¹shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep *shall be* given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue *them*.

32 Thy sons and thy daughters *shall be* given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and ¹fail with longing for them all the day long: and *there shall be* no might in thine hand.

33 ¹The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed away:

34 So that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36 The LORD shall ¹bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and ²there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

B.C. 1451.

^a 1 Kin. 8. 7.⁹ Jer. 24. 9.²² & 25. 9.² Zech. 8. 13.⁶ Jer. 15. 4.²⁴ & 29. 9.² Ezek. 23. 46.² Heb. for a removing.^d Ps. 44. 14.^d 1 Sam. 17.⁴⁴ & 46.² Ps. 72. 2.⁴ Jer. 7. 33.⁴ & 16. 4.⁴ & 34. 20.⁴ Mic. 6. 15.⁴ Hag. 1. 6.⁴ Joel 1. 4.⁵ Ex. 9. 9.⁴ & 15. 26.⁴ 1 Sam. 5. 6.⁴ Ps. 78. 66.⁴ Jer. 4. 9.⁴ Job 5. 14.⁴ Is. 59. 10.³ Heb. they shall not be thine.⁴ Lam. 1. 5.⁴ Or, possess.⁴ Job 31. 10.⁴ Jer. 8. 10.⁴ Job 31. 8.⁴ Jer. 12. 13.⁴ Amos 5. 11.⁴ Mic. 6. 15.⁴ Zeph. 1. 13.⁴ ch. 20. 6.⁴ P ver. 12.⁴ Heb.⁴ profane.⁴ Or, use it as⁴ common⁴ meat:⁴ as ch. 20. 6.⁴ S ver. 13.⁴ Lam. 1. 5.⁴ P ver. 15.⁴ Heb. shall⁴ not return⁴ to thee.⁴ Is. 1. 15.⁴ Ezek. 14. 8.⁴ Ps. 119. 82.⁴ Neh. 9. 35.⁴ 37.⁴ ch. 32. 15.⁴ Lev. 26. 16.⁴ Jer. 5. 17.⁴ Jer. 28. 14.⁴ Jer. 5. 15.⁴ & 6. 22. 23.⁴ Luke 19. 43.⁴ Jer. 48. 40.⁴ & 49. 22.⁴ Lam. 4. 19.⁴ Ezek. 17. 3.⁴ Hos. 8. 1.⁴ Heb. hear.⁴ 2 Kin. 17.⁴ 4. 6.⁴ & 24. 12. 14.⁴ & 25. 7. 11.⁴ 2 Chr. 33. 11.⁴ & 36. 20.⁴ Heb.⁴ strong⁴ of face.⁴ Jer. 7. 13.⁴ Eccl. 8. 1.⁴ Dan. 8. 23.⁴ 2 Chr. 38.⁴ 17.⁴ Is. 47. 6.⁴ ch. 4. 28.⁴ Jer. 16. 13.⁴ P ver. 33.⁴ Is. 1. 7.⁴ & 62. 8.

37 And thou shalt become ¹an astonishment, a proverb, ²and a byword, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee.

38 ¹Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather *but* little in; for ²the locust shall consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress *them*, but shalt neither drink *of* the wine, nor gather *the grapes*; for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint *thyself* with the oil; for thine olive shall cast *his fruit*.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but ³thou shalt not enjoy them; for ¹they shall go into captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust ¹consume.

43 The stranger that *is* within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44 ²He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: ¹he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover ¹all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearest not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee:

46 And they shall be upon thee ¹for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

47 ¹Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, ²for the abundance of all *things*;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all *things*: and he ²shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

49 ¹The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, ²as *swift* as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not ¹understand;

50 A nation ²of fierce countenance, ¹which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young:

51 And he shall ¹eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land,

until thou be destroyed: which *also* shall not leave thee *either* corn, wine, or oil, *or* the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall ^bbesiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

53 And ^cthou shalt eat the fruit of thine own ^abody, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee:

54 *So that the man that is tender* among you, and very delicate, ^ahis eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward ^bthe wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, ^aher eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,

57 And toward her ^ayoung one that cometh out ^afrom between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all *things* secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear ^athis glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues ^awonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, *even* great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover he will bring upon

B.C. 1461.

^a ch. 7. 15.

^b 2 Kin. 25. 1.

² 4.

³ Heb.

^c *causes to*

^c ch. 4. 27.

^d ch. 10. 22.

Neh. 9. 23.

^e Lev. 26. 29.

² Kin. 6. 23.

²⁹.

Jer. 19. 9.

Lam. 2. 20.

& 4. 10.

³ Heb. belly.

^f ch. 30. 9.

Jer. 32. 41.

^g Prov. 1. 26.

Is. 1. 24.

^h ch. 15. 9.

ⁱ Lev. 26. 33.

ch. 4. 27, 28.

Neh. 1. 8.

Jer. 16. 13.

^k ch. 13. 6.

^l ver. 36.

^m Amos 9. 4.

ⁿ Lev. 26. 36.

^o Lev. 26. 16.

^p ver. 54.

^q Job 7. 4.

^r Heb.

^s *afterbirth.*

^t Gen. 49. 10.

^u ver. 34.

^v Jer. 43. 7.

Hos. 8. 13.

& 9. 3.

^w ch. 17. 16.

^x Ex. 6. 3.

^y Dan. 9. 12.

thee all ^athe diseases of ^bĒ-gypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which *is* not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD ^abring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ye ^ashall be left few in number, whereas ye were ^aas the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God:

63 And it shall come to pass, *that* as the LORD ^arejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD ^awill rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the LORD ^ashall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and ^athere thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, *even* wood and stone.

65 And ^aamong these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: ^abut the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and ^asorrow of mind:

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 ^aIn the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and ^afor the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the LORD ^ashall bring thee into ^bĒ-gypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, ^aThou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

CHAPTER 29.

¹ Moses exhorteth them to obedience. ¹⁰ Ail are presented before the Lord to enter into his covenant. ¹⁸ The great wrath on him that flattereth himself in his wickedness. ²⁹ Secret things belong unto God.

THESE are the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Mō-sēs to make with the

children of Īs'-rā-ēl in the land of Mō'-āb; beside ^athe covenant which he made with them in Hōr'-ēb.

2 ¶ And Mō'-šēs called unto all Īs'-rā-ēl, and said unto them, ^aYe have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Ē'-gŷpt unto Phār'-aōh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 ^aThe great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles:

4 Yet ^athe LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 ^aAnd I have led you forty years in the wilderness: ^ayour clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 ^aYe have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I am the LORD your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, ^aSī'-hōn the king of Hēsh'-bōn, and Og the king of Bā'-shān, came out against us unto battle, and we note them:

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Rēu'-bēn-ites, and to the Gād'-ites, and to the half tribe of Mā'-nāś-sēh.

9 ^aKeep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may ^aprosper in all that ye do.

10 ¶ Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, ^awith all the men of Īs'-rā-ēl,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from ^athe hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest ^aenter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and ^ainto his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may ^aestablish thee to day for a people unto himself, and ^athat he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and ^aas he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Ā'-brā-hām, to Ī'-śāac, and to Jā'-cob.

14 Neither with you only ^ado I make this covenant and this oath;

B.C. 1451.

^a ch. 5. 2, 3.

^b See Acts 2. 39. 1 Cor. 7. 14.

^c Ex. 19. 4.

² Heb. dunŷy gods. ^a ch. 4. 34. & 7. 19.

^a See Is. 6. 9, 10. & 63. 17. John 8. 43. Acts 28. 26, 27. Eph. 4. 18. 2 Thes. 2. 11, 12.

^b ch. 11. 16. ^c Acts 8. 23. Heb. 12. 15.

^a ch. 1. 3. & 8. 2.

^a ch. 8. 4. ^b or, a poisonous herb.

^c Heb. rosh. ^d See Ex. 16. 12. ch. 8. 3. Ps. 78. 24, 25.

¹ Num. 15. 39. Eccl. 11. 9.

^a or, stubbornness. Jer. 3. 17. & 7. 24.

^a Is. 30. 1. ^b Heb. the drunken to the thirsty.

^c Ezek. 14. 7, 8. ^d Ps. 74. 1.

^e Num. 21. 23, 24, 33. ^f ch. 2. 32. & 3. 1.

^a Ps. 79. 5. ^b Ezek. 23. 25.

^c ch. 9. 14. ^d Num. 32. 33. ch. 3. 12, 13.

^e Mat. 24. 51. ^f ch. 4. 6.

^a Josh. 1. 7. 1 Kin. 2. 3. ^b Heb. is written.

^c Josh. 1. 7. ^d Heb. wherewith the LORD hath made it sick.

^e See Josh. 9. 21, 23, 27.

^f Ps. 107. 34. Jer. 17. 6. Zeph. 2. 9.

^a Heb. pass. ^b Gen. 19. 24, 25.

^c Jer. 20. 16. ^d Neh. 10. 29. ^e ch. 28. 9.

^f 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9. Jer. 22. 8, 9.

^a Ex. 6. 7. ^b Gen. 17. 7.

^a Jer. 31. 31-33. ^b Heb. 8. 7, 8.

15 But with *him* that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, ^aand also with *him* that is not here with us this day:

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Ē'-gŷpt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by;

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their ^aidols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which *were* among them:)

18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, ^awhose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go *and* serve the gods of these nations; ^alest there should be among you a root that beareth ^agall and wormwood;

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk ^ain the ^aimagination of mine heart, ^ato add ^adrunkenness to thirst:

20 ^aThe LORD will not spare him, but then ^athe anger of the LORD and ^ahis jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD ^ashall blot out his name from under heaven.

21 And the LORD ^ashall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl, according to all the curses of the covenant that ^aare written in this book of the law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses ^awhich the LORD hath laid upon it;

23 *And that* the whole land thereof is brimstone, ^aand salt, *and* burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, ^alike the overthrow of Sōd'-om, and Gō-mōr'-rāh, Ad'-māh, and Zē-bō'-im, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations shall say, ^aWherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when

he brought them forth out of the land of *E'-gypt*:

26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and *whom* he had not *given* unto them:

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, *to* bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:

28 And the LORD *rooted* them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as *it is* this day.

29 The secret *things* belong unto the LORD our God: but those *things* which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *Great mercies promised to the repentant.* 15 *Death and life are set before them.*

AND *if* it shall come to pass, when *all* these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and *thou* shalt call *them* to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee,

2 And shalt *return* unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

3 *That* then the LORD thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and *gather* thee from all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

4 *If any* of thine be driven out unto the outmost *parts* of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee:

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And *the* LORD thy God will circumscribe thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies,

B.C. 1461.

2 or, who had not given to them any portion.

3 Heb. divided.

4 ch. 28. 11.

5 Dan. 9. 11, 13, 14.

6 1 Kin. 14. 15.

2 Chr. 7. 20.

Ps. 62. 5.

Prov. 2. 22.

7 ch. 28. 63.

Jer. 32. 41.

8 Is. 45. 19.

9 Lev. 26. 40.

10 Rom. 10. 6, &c.

11 ch. 28.

12 ch. 4. 29, 30.

13 Kin. 8. 47, 48.

14 Neh. 1. 9.

Is. 55. 7.

Lam. 3. 40.

Joel 2. 12, 13.

15 ver. 1. 19.

ch. 11. 26.

16 Ps. 106. 45.

& 126. 1, 4.

Jer. 23. 14.

Lam. 3. 22, 32.

17 Ps. 147. 2.

Jer. 32. 37.

Ezek. 34. 13.

& 36. 24.

18 ch. 28. 64.

Neh. 1. 9.

19 ch. 4. 26.

& 8. 19.

20 ch. 10. 16.

Jer. 32. 39.

Ezek. 11. 19.

& 36. 26.

21 ch. 4. 26.

& 31. 28.

22 ver. 15.

and on them that hate thee; which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.

9 *And* the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again *rejoice* over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 *For* this commandment which I command thee this day, *it is* not hidden from thee, neither *is* it far off.

12 *It is* not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither *is* it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word *is* very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

15 *See*, *I* have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil;

16 In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;

18 *I* denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong *your* days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jôr-dân to go to possess it.

19 *I* call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that *I* have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore

choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

20 That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he is thy ^blife, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Á-brá-hám, to Í-saac, and to Já-cób, to give them.

CHAPTER 31.

Moses encourageth the people, and Joshua. 9 He delivereth the law unto the priests, to read to the people. 14 God giveth a charge to Joshua. 24 The book of the law delivered to the Levites. 28 Moses' protestation to the elders.

AND Mō'-sēs went and spake these words unto all Ís'-rā-ēl.

2 And he said unto them, I ^aam an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more ^ago out and come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jōr'-lán.

3 The LORD thy God, ^ahe will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Jōsh'-ū-ā, he shall go over before thee, ^aas the LORD hath said.

4 ^aAnd the LORD shall do unto them as he did to Sí'hōn and to Ōg, kings of the Ám'-ō-rites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And ^athe LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 ^aBe strong and of a good courage, ^afear not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, ^ahe *it is* that doth go with thee; ^ahe will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

7 ¶ And Mō'-sēs called unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, and said unto him in the sight of all Ís'-rā-ēl, ^aBe strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, ^ahe *it is* that doth go before thee; ^ahe will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Mō'-sēs wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Lé'-ví, ^awhich bare the

B.C. 1451.

^a ch. 15. 1.^a Ps. 27. 1.^a & 66. 9.^a John 11. 25.^a Lev. 23. 34.^a ch. 16. 16.^a Josh. 8. 34.^a 2 Kin. 23. 2.^a Neh. 8. 1-3.^a &c.^a ch. 4. 10.^a Ex. 7. 7.^a ch. 34. 7.^a ch. 11. 2.^a Num. 27. 17.^a 1 Kin. 3. 7.^a Ps. 78. 6, 7.^a Num. 20. 12.^a & 27. 13.^a ch. 3. 27.^a ch. 9. 3.^a Num. 27. 13.^a ch. 34. 5.^a Num. 27. 21.^a ch. 3. 28.^a ver. 23.^a Num. 27. 19.^a ch. 3. 21.^a Num. 21. 24.^a & 33.^a ch. 7. 2.^a Ex. 33. 9.^a Josh. 10. 25.^a 1 Chr. 22. 13.^a Heb. *lie down*.^a 2 Sam. 7. 12.^a ch. 1. 29.^a & 7. 18.^a Ex. 32. 6.^a ch. 20. 4.^a Ex. 34. 15.^a Judg. 2. 17.^a Josh. 1. 5.^a Heb. 13. 6.^a ch. 32. 15.^a Judg. 2. 12.^a & 10. 6, 13.^a Judg. 2. 20.^a ver. 23.^a ch. 1. 38.^a & 3. 28.^a Josh. 1. 6.^a 2 Chr. 15. 2.^a ch. 32. 20.^a Ps. 104. 29.^a Is. 17.^a & 64. 7.^a Ezek. 39. 23.^a Heb. *find them*.^a Neh. 9. 32.^a Ex. 13. 21.^a & 33. 14.^a ch. 9. 3.^a Judg. 6. 13.^a Josh. 1. 5, 9.^a 1 Chr. 28. 20.^a Num. 14. 42.^a ver. 17.^a ver. 25.^a ch. 17. 18.^a Num. 4. 15.^a Josh. 3. 3.^a 1 Chr. 15. 12.^a 15.

ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Ís'-rā-ēl.

10 And Mō'-sēs commanded them, saying, At the end of *every* seven years, in the solemnity of the ^ayear of release, ^ain the feast of tabernacles,

11 When all Ís'-rā-ēl is come to ^aappear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, ^athou shalt read this law before all Ís'-rā-ēl in their hearing.

12 ^aGather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And *that* their children, ^awhich have not known *any thing*, ^amay hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jōr'-dān to possess it.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, ^aBehold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Jōsh'-ū-ā, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that ^aI may give him a charge. And Mō'-sēs and Jōsh'-ū-ā went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And ^athe LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs, ^aBehold, thou shalt ^asleep with thy fathers; and this people will ^arise up, and ^ago a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among them, and will ^aforsake me; and ^abreak my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and ^aI will forsake them, and I will ^ahide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall ^abefall them; so that they will say in that day, ^aAre not these evils come upon us, because our God is ^anot among us?

18 And ^aI will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song

for you, and teach it the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: put it in their mouths, that this song may be ^aa witness for me against the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I swear unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, ^band waxen fat; ^cthen will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, ^dwhen many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify ^eagainst them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for ^fI know their imagination ^gin which they ^hgo about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I swear.

22 ¶ Mō'-sēs therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

23 And he gave Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn a charge, and said, ⁱBe strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Īs'-rā-ēl into the land which I swear unto them: and I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when Mō'-sēs had made an end of ^jwriting the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,

25 That Mō'-sēs commanded the Lē'-vites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, ^kand put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there ^lfor a witness against thee.

27 ^mFor I know thy rebellion, and thy ⁿstiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death?

28 ¶ Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, ^oand call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death ye will utterly ^pcorrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and ^qevil will befall you ^rin the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight

B.C. 1451.

^a ver. 25.

^b ch. 32. 15.
Neh. 9. 25,
36.
Hos. 13. 6.

^c ver. 16.
^d Ps. 50. 4.

^e Is. 55. 10, 11.^f ver. 17.

^g Ps. 72. 6.
Mic. 5. 7.
^h Heb.
before.

ⁱ Hos. 5. 3.^j & 13. 5, 6.^k Amos 5. 25,

26.

^l 1 Chr. 23. 11.^m Heb. do.ⁿ 2 Sam. 22. 31.^o Ps. 18. 2, 81.^p 2 Sam. 22.

31.

^q Jer. 10. 10.^r Ps. 92. 15.^s Heb.^t He hath^u corrupted^v to himself.^w ch. 31. 29.^x ver. 14.^y or, that^z they are^{aa} not his^{ab} children,^{ac} that is^{ad} their blot.^{ae} ver. 7.^{af} Josh. 1. 6.^{ag} Luke 9. 41.^{ah} Ps. 116. 12.^{ai} Is. 63. 16.^{aj} Ps. 74. 2.^{ak} Is. 27. 11.^{al} ver. 9.^{am} Heb. genera-^{an} tion and^{ao} generation.^{ap} Ex. 13. 14.^{aq} See^{ar} 2 Kin. 22. 8.^{as} Zech. 9. 2.^{at} Acts 17. 26.^{au} Gen. 11. 8.^{av} ver. 19.^{aw} ch. 9. 24.^{ax} & 32. 20.^{ay} Ex. 32. 9.^{az} ch. 9. 6.^{ba} Ex. 18. 5.^{bb} Heb. cord.^{bc} Jer. 2. 6.^{bd} or,^{be} compassed^{bf} him about.^{bg} ch. 4. 36.^{bh} Zech. 2. 8.^{bi} ch. 30. 19.^{bj} & 32. 1.^{bk} Is. 31. 5.^{bl} ch. 32. 5.^{bm} Judg. 2. 19.^{bn} Hos. 9. 9.^{bo} ch. 23. 15.^{bp} Gen. 49. 1.^{bq} ch. 4. 30.

of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Mō'-sēs spake in the ears of all the congregation of Īs'-rā-ēl the words of this song, until they were ended.

CHAPTER 32.

1 Moses' song, which setteth forth God's mercy and vengeance. 46 He exhorteth them to set their hearts upon it. 48 God sendeth him up to mount Nebo to see the land, and die.

GIVE ^dear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth the words of my mouth.

2 ^eMy doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, ^fas the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the shower upon the grass:

3 Because I will publish the name of the LORD: ^gascribe ye greatness unto our God.

4 He is ^hthe Rock, ⁱhis work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: ^ja God of truth and ^kwithout iniquity, just and right is he.

5 ^lThey have corrupted themselves, ^mtheir spot is not the spot of his children: ⁿthey are a ^operverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus ^prequite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise: ^qis not he ^rthy father that hath ^sbought thee? hath he not ^tmade thee, and established thee?

7 ¶ Remember the days of old, consider the years of ^umany generations: ^vask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the Most High ^wdivided to the nations their inheritance, when he ^xseparated the sons of Ad-ām, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

9 For ^ythe LORD's portion is his people; Jā'-qob is the ^zlot of his inheritance.

10 He found him ^{aa}in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he ^{ab}led him about; he ^{ac}instructed him, he ^{ad}kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 ^{ae}As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:

12 So the LORD alone did lead him, and there was no strange god with him.

13 ^aHe made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might ^bat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck ^choney out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bā'-shān, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure ^dblood of the grape.

15 ^eBut ^fJē-shū'-rūn waxed fat, and kicked: ^gthou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he ^hforgot God which ⁱmade him, and lightly esteemed the ^jRock of his salvation.

16 ^kThey provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger.

17 ^lThey sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 ^mOf the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast ⁿforgot God that formed thee.

19 And when the LORD saw it, he ^oabhorred them, because ^pof the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

20 And he said, ^qI will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be: for they are a very froward generation, ^rchildren in whom is no faith.

21 ^sThey have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger with their vanities: and ^tI will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

22 For ^ua fire is kindled in mine anger, and ^vshall burn unto the lowest hell, and ^wshall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will ^xheap mischiefs upon them; ^yI will spend mine arrows upon them.

24 ^zThey shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with ^{aa}burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send ^{ab}the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

B.C. 1451.

^a ch. 33. 29.² Heb. from the chambers.³ Heb. bereave.^b Job 29. 6.^c Ps. 147. 14.^d Gen. 49. 11.^e ch. 33. 5, 26.^f Jer. 19. 4.^g 1 Sam. 2. 29.^h Jer. 2. 7.ⁱ or, Our high hand, and not the LORD, hath done all this.^j Is. 1. 4.^k Is. 51. 13.^l Is. 89. 26.^m 1 Cor. 10. 22.ⁿ Ps. 81. 13.^o Lev. 17. 7.^p or, which were not God.^q Is. 50. 1.^r Is. 17. 10.^s 1 Sam. 2. 2.^t Jer. 2. 32.^u 1 Sam. 4. 8.^v Jer. 40. 3.^w Is. 1. 10.^x or, is worse than the vine of Sodom, &c.^y or, despised.^z ch. 2. 6.^{aa} ch. 31. 17.^{ab} Ps. 68. 4.^{ac} Ps. 140. 3.^{ad} Rom. 3. 13.^{ae} Job 14. 17.^{af} Jer. 2. 22.^{ag} Hos. 13. 12.^{ah} Rom. 2. 5.^{ai} Is. 30. 9.^{aj} Ps. 78. 58.^{ak} Rom. 12. 19.^{al} Heb. 10. 30.^{am} 1 Kin. 16. 13.^{an} 2 Pet. 2. 3.^{ao} Rom. 10. 19.^{ap} Ps. 135. 14.^{aq} Jer. 15. 4.^{ar} Judg. 2. 18.^{as} Ps. 106. 45.^{at} Jer. 31. 20.^{au} Joel 2. 14.^{av} or, hath burned.^{aw} or, hath consumed.^{ax} 2 Heb. hand.^{ay} 1 Kin. 14. 10.^{az} 2 Kin. 9. 8.^{ba} & 14. 26.^{bb} Jer. 2. 28.^{bc} Is. 26. 15.^{bd} Ezek. 5. 16.^{be} Heb. burning coals.^{bf} Heb. an hiding for you.^{bg} Lev. 26. 22.^{bh} Is. 41. 4.^{bi} Is. 45. 5, 18.^{bj} 2 Kin. 5. 7.

25 The sword without, and terror ^cwithin, shall ^ddestroy both the young man and the virgin; the suckling also with the man of gray hairs.

26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries ^eshould behave themselves strangely, and lest they should say, ^fOur hand is high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counsel, neither is there any understanding in them.

29 ^gO that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would consider their latter end!

30 How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock ^hhad sold them, and the LORD had shut them up?

31 For ⁱtheir rock is not as our Rock, ^jeven our enemies themselves being judges.

32 For ^ktheir vine ^lis of the vine of Sōd'-ōm, and of the fields of Gō-mōr'-rāh: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter:

33 Their wine is ^mthe poison of dragons, and the cruel ⁿvenom of asps.

34 Is not this ^olaid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures?

35 ^pTo me belongeth vengeance, and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for ^qthe day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

36 ^rFor the LORD shall judge his people, ^sand repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their ^tpower is gone, and ^uthere is none shut up, or left.

37 And he shall say, ^vWhere are their gods, their rock in whom they trusted,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings? let them rise up and help you, and be ^wyour protection.

39 See now that ^xI, even I, am he, and ^ythere is no god with me: ^zI kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I

heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

40 For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 * If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrows ^d drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of ^f revenges upon the enemy.

43 ² Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will ⁴ avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and ^m will be merciful unto his land, and to his people.

44 ¶ And Mō'-šēs came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and ⁴ Hō-shē'-ā the son of Nūn.

45 And Mō'-šēs made an end of speaking all these words to all Īs'-rā-ēl:

46 And he said unto them, 'Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you; ^v because it is your life: and through this thing ye shall prolong your days in the land, whither ye go over Jōr'-dān to possess it.

48 ^b And the LORD spake unto Mō'-šēs that selfsame day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this ^c mountain Āb'-ā-rīm, unto mount Nē'-bō, which is in the land of Mō'-āb, that is over against Jēr'-i-cho; and behold the land of Cā'-nā-ān, which I give unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as ^a Āa'-ron thy brother died in mount Hōr, and was gathered unto his people:

51 Because ^k ye trespassed against me among the children of Īs'-rā-ēl at the waters of ^e Mēr'-i-bāh-Kā'-desh, in the wilderness of Zīn; because ye ^m sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

52 ⁿ Yet thou shalt see the land

B.C. 1451.

^a Ezek. 21. 9, 10, 14, 20.

^b Gen. 49. 28.

^c Ps. 90, title.

^d Jer. 46. 10.

^e Hab. 3. 3.

^f Job 13. 24.

^g Dan. 7. 10.

^h Acts 7. 53.

ⁱ Gal. 3. 19.

^j Rev. 5. 11.

^k 2 or, Praise his people, ye nations: or, Sing ye.

^l Rom. 15. 10.

^m Heb. a fire of law.

ⁿ Rev. 19. 2.

^o Ex. 19. 5.

^p Hos. 11. 1.

^q 1 Sam. 2. 9.

^r Ps. 85. 1.

^s Luke 10. 39.

^t Acts 22. 3.

^u Prov. 2. 1.

^v John 1. 17.

^w Ps. 119. 111.

^x or, Joshua.

^y Gen. 36. 31.

^z Judg. 9. 2.

^{aa} ch. 32. 15.

^{ab} ch. 6. 6.

^{ac} Ezek. 40. 4.

^{ad} Gen. 49. 8.

^{ae} Ps. 146. 5.

^{af} Lev. 18. 5.

^{ag} Rom. 10. 5.

^{ah} Ex. 28. 30.

^{ai} Ex. 17. 7.

^{aj} Num. 27. 12, 13.

^{ak} Num. 33. 47.

^{al} ch. 34. 1.

^{am} Gen. 29. 32.

^{an} Ex. 32. 26.

^{ao} Mal. 2. 5, 6.

^{ap} 3 or, Let them teach, &c.

^{aq} Ezek. 44. 23, 24.

^{ar} Num. 20. 25, 28.

^{as} & 33. 38.

^{at} 6 or, let them put incense.

^{au} Heb. at thy nose.

^{av} Ps. 51. 19.

^{aw} Num. 20. 11-13.

^{ax} & 27. 14.

^{ay} 12 Sam. 24. 23.

^{az} 8 or, Strike at Kadesh.

^{ba} See Lev. 10. 3.

^{bb} Num. 27. 12.

before thee; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

CHAPTER 33.

1 The majesty of God. 6 The blessings of the twelve tribes. 26 The excellency of Israel.

AND this is ^a the blessing, where with Mō'-šēs ^c the man of God blessed the children of Īs'-rā-ēl before his death.

2 And he said, 'The LORD came from Sī'-nāi, and rose up from Sē'-ir unto them; he shined forth from mount Pār'-ān, and he came with ^e ten thousands of saints: from his right hand went ^a a fiery law for them.

3 Yea, ^b he loved the people; ^d all his saints are in thy hand: and they ^a sat down at thy feet; ^e every one shall ^c receive of thy words.

4 ^b Mō'-šēs commanded us a law, ^e even the inheritance of the congregation of Jā'-cob.

5 And he was ^c king in ^e Jō-shū'-rūn, when the heads of the people and the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let Rēu'-bēn live, and not die; and let ^a not his men be few.

7 ¶ And this is the blessing of Jā'-dāh: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Jū'-dāh, and bring him unto his people: ^a let his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou ^a an help to him from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of Lē'-vī he said, 'Let thy Thūm'-mim and thy Ū'-rim be with thy holy one, ^c whom thou didst prove at Mās'-sāh, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Mēr'-i-bāh;

9 Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not ^d seen him; ^c neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for ^c they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 ^c They shall teach Jā'-cob thy judgments, and Īs'-rā-ēl thy law: ^c they shall put incense ^c before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, LORD, his substance, and ^c accept the work of his hands: smite through the loins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not again.

12 ¶ And of Bēn'-jā-mīn he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in

safety by him; and the LORD shall cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 ¶ And of Jō'sēph he said, 'Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for ^dthe dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things ³put forth by the ⁴moon,

15 And for the chief things of ²the ancient mountains, and for the precious things ⁴of the lasting hills,

16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of ⁵him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing ¹come upon the head of Jō'sēph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brethren.

17 His glory is like the ¹firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like ²the horns of ³unicorns: with them ⁴he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and ⁵they are the ten thousands of Ē'phrā'im, and they are the thousands of Mā-nās'sēh.

18 ¶ And of Zē-bū'lūn he said, Rejoice, Zē-bū'lūn, in thy going out; and, Īs-sā-ĉār, in thy tents.

19 They shall ¹call the people unto the mountain; there ²they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.

20 ¶ And of Gād he said, Blessed be he that ²enlargeth Gād: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And ²he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he ³seated; and ⁴he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and his judgments with Īs'-rā-ēl.

22 ¶ And of Dān he said, Dān is a lion's whelp: ²he shall leap from Bā'shān.

23 ¶ And of Nāph'-tā-lī he said, O Nāph'-tā-lī, ²satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the LORD: ³'possess thou the west and the south.

24 ¶ And of Āsh'-ēr he said, ²Let Āsh'-ēr be blessed with children; let

B.C. 1461.

^a See Job 29. 6.
² or, Under thy shoes shall be iron.

^b ch. 8. 9.
^c Gen. 49. 25.
^d Gen. 27. 23.
^e Ex. 15. 11.
^f Ps. 86. 8.

^g ch. 32. 16.
^h Ps. 68. 4, 33, 34.
ⁱ Ps. 90. 1.

^j Heb. thrust forth.
^k Heb. moons.
^l ch. 9. 3-5.

^m Gen. 49. 26.
ⁿ Hab. 3. 6.
^o Num. 23. 9.
^p ch. 8. 7, 8.

^q Ex. 3. 2, 4.
^r Acts 7. 30, 35.
^s Gen. 27. 28.
^t Gen. 49. 26.

^u Ps. 144. 15.
^v 2 Sam. 7. 23.
^w Ps. 115. 9-11.
^x 1 Chr. 5. 1.

^y Ps. 92. 10.
^z Heb. an unicorn.
^{aa} or, shall be subdued.

^{ab} Ps. 18. 44.
^{ac} Ps. 44. 5.
^{ad} ch. 32. 13.
^{ae} Gen. 48. 19.

^{af} Gen. 49. 13.
^{ag} Num. 27. 12.
^{ah} Is. 2. 3.

^{ai} Ps. 4. 5.
^{aj} or, The hill.
^{ak} ch. 3. 27.
^{al} Gen. 14. 14.

^{am} ch. 11. 24.
^{an} See Josh. 13. 10.
^{ao} 1 Chr. 12. 8.

^{ap} 1 Judg. 1. 16.
^{aq} Num. 52. 16, 17, &c.

^{ar} Heb. cieled.
^{as} Gen. 12. 7.
^{at} & 15. 18.
^{au} & 22. 13.

^{av} Josh. 4. 12.
^{aw} ch. 3. 27.

^{ax} Josh. 19. 47.
^{ay} ch. 32. 50.
^{az} Josh. 1. 1, 2.

^{ba} Gen. 49. 21.
^{bb} See Josh. 19. 32, &c.
^{bc} See Judg. 9.
^{bd} Gen. 49. 20.
^{be} ch. 31. 2.

him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him ^adip his foot in oil.

25 ²Thy shoes shall be ³iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.

26 ¶ There is ¹none like unto the God of ²Jē-shū-rūn, ³who rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky.

27 The eternal God is thy ¹refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and ²he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.

28 ²Īs'-rā-ēl then shall dwell in safety alone: ³the fountain of Jā'-cōb shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his ⁴heavens shall drop down dew.

29 ²Happy art thou, O Īs'-rā-ēl: ³who is like unto thee, O people saved by the LORD, ⁴the shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies ⁵shall be found liars unto thee; and ⁶thou shalt tread upon their high places.

CHAPTER 34.

1 Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the lanā. 5 He dieth there. 6 His burial. 7 His age. 8 Thirty days' mourning for him. 9 Joshua succeedeth him. 10 The praise of Moses.

AND Mō'sēs went up from the plains of Mō'āb ⁴unto the mountain of Nē'bō, to the top of ⁷Pī's-gāh, that is over against Jēr'-i-ĉhō. And the LORD ⁸shewed him all the land of Gīl'-ē-ād, ¹unto Dān.

2 And all Nāph'-tā-lī, and the land of Ē'-phrā'im, and Mā-nās'sēh, and all the land of Jū'-dāh, ⁴unto the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jēr'-i-ĉhō, ¹the city of palm trees, unto Zō'-ār.

4 And the LORD said unto him, ²This is the land which I swear unto Ā'-brā-hām, unto Ī'-sāac, and unto Jā'-cōb, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: ³I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

5 ¶ So Mō'sēs the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Mō'āb, according to the word of the LORD.

6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Mō'āb, over against Bēth-pē'-ôr: but ²'no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ And Mō'sēs was an hundred and twenty years old when he died:

his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.

8 ¶ And the children of Īś-rā-ēl wept for Mō-sēs in the plains of Mō-āb thirty days: so the days of weeping and mourning for Mō-sēs were ended.

9 ¶ And Jōsh-ū-ā the son of Nūn was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Mō-sēs had laid his hands upon him; and the children of Īś-rā-ēl hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Mō-sēs.

B.C. 1451.

* Gen. 27. 1.

* See ch. 18. 15, 18.

* Heb.

moisture.

* Heb. fed.

* Ex. 33. 11.

Nun. 12. 6, 8.

* Gen. 60. 3.

Nun. 20. 29.

* ch. 4. 34.

/Is. 11. 2.

Dan. 6. 3.

* Num. 27. 18.

23.

10 ¶ And there arose not a prophet since in Īś-rā-ēl like unto Mō-sēs, whom the LORD knew face to face,

11 In all the signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Ē-gypt to Phār-āoh and to all his servants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand and in all the great terror which Mō-sēs shewed in the sight of all Īś-rā-ēl.

THE BOOK OF JŌSH-Ū-Ā.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Joshua appointed to succeed Moses. 5, 9 God promiseth to assist Joshua. 10 Joshua prepareth the people to pass over Jordan.

NOW after the death of Mō-sēs the servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Jōsh-ū-ā the son of Nūn, Mō-sēs' minister, saying,

2 Mō-sēs my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jōr-dān, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Īś-rā-ēl.

3 Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Mō-sēs.

4 From the wilderness and this Lēb'-ā-non even unto the great river, the river Eū-phrā-tēs, all the land of the Hīt'-tites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Mō-sēs, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 Be strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I swear unto their fathers to give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Mō-sēs my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest.

B.C. 1451.

* Deut. 17. 18,

19.

* Ps. 1. 2.

2 or,

do wisely,

ver. 7.

* Ex. 24. 13.

Deut. 1. 38.

* Deut. 31. 7,

8, 23.

* Deut. 34. 5.

/Ps. 27. 1.

Jer. 1. 8.

* Deut. 11. 24.

ch. 14. 9.

* ch. 3. 2.

See

Deut. 9. 1.

& 11. 31.

* Gen. 15. 18.

Ex. 23. 1.

Nun. 34. 3-

12.

* Deut. 7. 24.

/Ex. 3. 12.

* Num. 32.

20-28.

ch. 22. 2-4.

* ver. 9, 17.

Deut. 31. 8,

23.

ch. 3. 7.

& 6. 27.

Is. 43. 2, 5.

* Deut. 31.

6, 8.

Heb. 13. 5.

* Deut. 31. 7,

23.

3 or, thou

shalt cause

this people

to inherit

the land, &c.

* Heb. mar-

shalled by

Isa. 43.

Ex. 13. 18.

* Num. 27. 23.

Deut. 31. 7.

ch. 11. 15.

* Deut. 5. 32.

& 28. 14.

3 or,

do wisely,

Deut. 29. 9.

* ch. 22. 4, &c.

8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 ¶ Then Jōsh-ū-ā commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jōr-dān, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ¶ And to the Rēu'-bēn-ites, and to the Gād'-ites, and to half the tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh, spake Jōsh-ū-ā, saying,

13 Remember the word which Mō-sēs the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Mō-sēs gave you on this side Jōr-dān; but ye shall pass before your brethren armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: then ye shall return

unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Mō'-sēs the LORD's servant gave you on this side Jōr'-dān toward the sunrising.

16 ¶ And they answered Jōsh'-ū-ā, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Mō'-sēs in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Mō'-sēs.

18 Whosoever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

CHAPTER 2.

Rahab receiveth and concealeth the two spies sent from Shittim. 8 The covenant between her and them. 23 Their return and relation.

AND Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn sent out of Shit'-tim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jēr'-i-chō. And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named Rā'-hāb, and lodged there.

2 And it was told the king of Jēr'-chō, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jēr'-i-chō sent unto Rā'-hāb, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country.

4 And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were:

5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

6 But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jōr'-dān unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

B.C. 1451.

* Gen. 35. 5.
Ex. 23. 27.
Deut. 2. 25.
& 11. 25.
2 Heb. melt.
Ex. 15. 15.

* Ex. 14. 21.
ch. 4. 23.
* ver. 5.
1 Sam. 20. 13.
1 Kin. 1. 37.
d Num. 21. 24.
34. 35.

* Ex. 15. 14.
15.
f ch. 5. 1.
& 7. 5.
Is. 13. 7.
3 Heb.
rose up.
g Deut. 4. 39.

4 or,
had sent.
h Num. 25. 1.
i See
1 Sam. 20.
14. 15, 17.
k Heb. 11. 31.
James 2. 25.
l Mat. 1. 5.
5 Heb. lay.
m See
1 Tim. 5. 8.
* ver. 18.
n Ps. 127. 1.
Prov. 21. 30.

6 Heb.
instead of
you to die.

7 Judg. 1. 24.
Mat. 5. 7.

8 See 2 Sam.
17. 19, 20.
* Acts 9. 25.

* See
Ex. 1. 17.
2 Sam. 17. 19.
Ex. 20. 7.
* ver. 12.

* ch. 6. 23.

7 Heb.
gather.

8 ¶ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of you.

10 For we have heard how the LORD dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Ē'-gypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the Ām'-ō-rites, that were on the other side Jōr'-dān, Sī'-hōn and Ōg, whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for the LORD your God, he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's house, and give me a true token:

13 And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life for your's, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she let them down by a cord through the window: for her house was upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We will be blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and thou shalt bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and

all thy father's household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, *that* whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood *shall be* upon his head, and we *will be* guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, *his blood shall be* on our head, if *any* hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words, so *be* it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought *them* throughout all the way, but found *them* not.

23 ¶ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, and told him all *things* that befell them:

24 And they said unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, Truly *the* LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do *faint* because of us.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Joshua cometh to Jordan. 7 The Lord encourageth him. 9 Joshua encourageth the people. 14 The waters of Jordan are divided.

AND Jōsh'-ū-ā rose early in the morning; and they removed *from* Shit'-tīm, and came to Jōr'-dān, he and all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and lodged there before they passed over.

2 And it came to pass *after* three days, that the officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, *When* ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, *and* the priests the Lē'-vites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

4 ¶ Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed *this* way *heretofore*.

B.C. 1451.

* Ex. 19. 10, 14, 15.
* Lev. 20. 7.
Num. 11. 18.
ch. 7. 13.
1 Sam. 16. 5.
Joel 2. 16.
* Num. 4. 15.

* Mat. 27. 25.

d ch. 4. 14.
1 Chr. 29. 23.
2 Chr. 1. 1.
* ch. 1. 5.

† ver. 3.

* ver. 17.

* Deut. 5. 26.
1 Sam. 17. 26.
2 Kin. 19. 4.
Hos. 1. 10.
Mat. 16. 16.
1 The. 1. 9.
† Ex. 33. 2.
Deut. 7. 1.
Ps. 44. 2.

* Ex. 23. 31.
ch. 6. 2.
* 21. 44.

† ver. 13.
Mic. 4. 13.
Zech. 4. 14.
* 6. 5.
2 Heb. melt, ver. 9.
* ch. 4. 2.

* ver. 15, 16.

* ch. 2. 1.
† ver. 11.

* ch. 1. 10, 11.
† Ps. 78. 13.
* 114. 3.

* See Num. 10. 33.
† Deut. 31. 9, 25.
* Acts 7. 45.

* ver. 13.
† Ex. 19. 12.
* 1 Chr. 12. 15.
Jer. 12. 5.
* 49. 19.
* ch. 4. 18.
* 5. 10, 12.
3 Heb. since yesterday, and the third day.

5 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said unto the people, *Sanctify* yourselves: for tomorrow the LORD will do wonder among you.

6 And Jōsh'-ū-ā spake unto the priests, saying, *Take* up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh'-ū-ā This day will I begin to *magnify* thee in the sight of all Īs'-rā-ēl, that they may know that, *as* I was with Mō'-sēs, so I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command *the* priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jōr'-dān, *ye* shall stand still in Jōr'-dān.

9 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā said unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, Come hither and hear the words of the LORD your God.

10 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said, Hereby ye shall know that *the* living God *is* among you, and *that* he will without fail *drive* out from before you the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, and the Hīt'-tites, and the Hī'-vites, and the Pē-riz'-zites, and the Gīr'-gā-shites, and the Ām'-ōrites, and the Jēb'-ū-sites.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of *the* LORD of all the earth passeth over before you into Jōr'-dān.

12 Now therefore *take* you twelve men out of the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl, out of every tribe a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, *as* soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD *the* LORD of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jōr'-dān, *that* the waters of Jōr'-dān shall be cut off from the waters that come down from above; and they *shall* stand upon an heap.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents to pass over Jōr'-dān, and the priests bearing the *ark* of the covenant before the people;

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jōr'-dān, and *the* feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for *Jōr'-dān* overfloweth all his banks *all* the time of harvest;)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood *and* rose up

upon an heap very far from the city *Ad'-ām*, that *is* beside *⁠*Zār'-ē-tān: and those that came down *⁠*toward the sea of the plain, *even* *⁠*the salt sea, failed, and were cut off: and the people passed over right against *Jēr'-i-chō*.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of *Jōr'-dān*, and all the *Īs'-rā-ēl*-ites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over *Jōr'-dān*.

CHAPTER 4.

Twelve men appointed to take twelve stones for a memorial out of Jordan. 9 Twelve other stones set up in the midst of Jordan. 10, 19 The people pass over. 14 God magnifieth Joshua. 20 The twelve stones pitched in Gilgal.

AND it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over *Jōr'-dān*, that the LORD spake unto *Jōsh'-ū-ā*, saying,

2 Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of *Jōr'-dān*, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in *⁠*the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then *Jōsh'-ū-ā* called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, out of every tribe a man:

5 And *Jōsh'-ū-ā* said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of *Jōr'-dān*, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl*:

6 That this may be a sign among you, *that* *⁠*when your children ask *their fathers* *⁠*in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of *Jōr'-dān* were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over *Jōr'-dān*, the waters of *Jōr'-dān* were cut off: and these stones shall be for a memorial unto the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* for ever.

8 And the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* did so as *Jōsh'-ū-ā* commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of *Jōr'-dān*, as the LORD spake unto

B.C. 1451.

^a 1 Kin. 4. 12.

& 7. 46.

^b Deut. 3. 17.^c Gen. 14. 3.

Num. 34. 3.

^d See

Ex. 14. 29.

^e Deut. 27. 2.

ch. 3. 17.

^f ch. 3. 12.^g Num. 32. 20,

27, 28.

^h ch. 3. 13.ⁱ 2 or, ready armed.^j ver. 19, 20.^k ch. 3. 7.^l Ex. 25. 16,

22.

^m ver. 21.

Ex. 12. 26.

& 13. 14.

Deut. 6. 20.

Ps. 44. 1.

& 78. 3-6.

ⁿ Heb. to

morrow.

^o ch. 3. 13, 16.^p Heb.

plucked up.

^q ch. 3. 15.^r Heb. went.^s Ex. 12. 14.

Num. 16. 40.

^t ch. 5. 9.^u ver. 3.

Jōsh'-ū-ā, according to the number of the tribes of the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And *Jōsh'-ū-ā* set up twelve stones in the midst of *Jōr'-dān*, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this day.

10 ¶ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of *Jōr'-dān*, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded *Jōsh'-ū-ā* to speak unto the people, according to all that *Mō'-sēs* commanded *Jōsh'-ū-ā*: and the people hastened and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

12 And *⁠*the children of *Rēu'-bēn*, and the children of *Gād*, and half the tribe of *Mā-nās'-sēh*, passed over armed before the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, as *Mō'-sēs* spake unto them:

13 About forty thousand *⁠*prepared for war passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of *Jēr'-i-chō*.

14 ¶ On that day the LORD *⁠*magnified *Jōsh'-ū-ā* in the sight of all *Īs'-rā-ēl*; and they feared him, as they feared *Mō'-sēs*, all the days of his life.

15 And the LORD spake unto *Jōsh'-ū-ā*, saying,

16 Command the priests that bear *⁠*the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of *Jōr'-dān*.

17 *Jōsh'-ū-ā* therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of *Jōr'-dān*.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of *Jōr'-dān*, and the soles of the priests' feet were *⁠*lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of *Jōr'-dān* returned unto their place, and *⁠*flowed over all his banks, as *they did* before.

19 ¶ And the people came up out of *Jōr'-dān* on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped *⁠*in *Gil'-gāl*, in the east border of *Jēr'-i-chō*.

20 And *⁠*those twelve stones, which

they took out of Jôr'dân, did Jôsh'-û-â pitch in Gil'-gâl.

21 And he spake unto the children of Is'-râ-êl, saying, "When your children shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean these stones?

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, 'Is'-râ-êl came over this Jôr'dân on dry land.

23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jôr'dân from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red sea, which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:

24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it is 'mighty: that ye might fear the LORD your God for ever.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The Canaanites afraid. 2 Joshua reneweth circumcision. 10 The passover kept at Gilgal. 12 Manna ceaseth. 13 An Angel appeareth to Joshua.

AND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Am-ô-rites, which were on the side of Jôr'dân westward, and all the kings of the Că'nă-ân-ites, which were by the sea, heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jôr'dân from before the children of Is'-râ-êl, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Is'-râ-êl.

2 ¶ At that time the LORD said unto Jôsh'-û-â, Make thee "sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Is'-râ-êl the second time.

3 And Jôsh'-û-â made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Is'-râ-êl at the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why Jôsh'-û-â did circumcise: "All the people that came out of E'-gy'pt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of E'-gy'pt.

5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of E'-gy'pt, them they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Is'-râ-êl walked "forty years in the wilderness, till all the people that were

B.C. 1451.

^a ver. 6.

² Heb. to morrow.

^b Num. 14. 23.

^c Ps. 95. 11.

^d Heb. 3. 11.

^e Ex. 3. 8.

^f ch. 3. 17.

^g Num. 14. 31.

^h Deut. 1. 39.

ⁱ Ex. 14. 21.

^j Heb. when the people had made an end to be circumcised.

^k 1 Kin. 8. 42.

^l 2 Kin. 19. 19.

^m Ps. 106. 8.

ⁿ See Gen. 34. 25.

^o Ex. 15. 16.

^p 1 Chr. 29. 12.

^q Ps. 89. 13.

^r Ex. 14. 31.

^s Deut. 6. 2.

^t Ps. 89. 7.

^u Jer. 10. 7.

^v Heb. all days.

^w Gen. 34. 14.

^x 1 Sam. 14. 6.

^y See Lev. 18. 3.

^z ch. 24. 14.

^{aa} Ezek. 20. 7.

^{ab} & 23. 3; 4.

^{ac} i.e. Rolling.

^{ad} ch. 4. 19.

^{ae} Ex. 12. 6.

^{af} Num. 3. 6.

^{ag} Num. 13. 29.

^{ah} Ex. 15. 14.

^{ai} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{aj} Ps. 48. 6.

^{ak} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{al} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{am} Ex. 16. 35.

^{an} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{ao} Ex. 4. 25.

^{ap} Ex. 15. 14.

^{aq} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{ar} Ps. 48. 6.

^{as} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{at} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{au} Ex. 16. 35.

^{av} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{aw} Ex. 4. 25.

^{ax} Ex. 15. 14.

^{ay} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{az} Ps. 48. 6.

^{ba} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{bb} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{bc} Ex. 16. 35.

^{bd} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{be} Ex. 4. 25.

^{bf} Ex. 15. 14.

^{bg} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{bh} Ps. 48. 6.

^{bi} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{bj} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{bk} Ex. 16. 35.

^{bl} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{bm} Ex. 4. 25.

^{bn} Ex. 15. 14.

^{bo} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{bp} Ps. 48. 6.

^{bq} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{br} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{bs} Ex. 16. 35.

^{bt} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{bu} Ex. 4. 25.

^{bv} Ex. 15. 14.

^{bw} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{bx} Ps. 48. 6.

^{by} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{bz} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{ca} Ex. 16. 35.

^{cb} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{cc} Ex. 4. 25.

^{cd} Ex. 15. 14.

^{ce} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{cf} Ps. 48. 6.

^{cg} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{ch} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{ci} Ex. 16. 35.

^{cj} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{ck} Ex. 4. 25.

^{cl} Ex. 15. 14.

^{cm} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{cn} Ps. 48. 6.

^{co} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{cp} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{cq} Ex. 16. 35.

^{cr} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{cs} Ex. 4. 25.

^{ct} Ex. 15. 14.

^{cu} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{cv} Ps. 48. 6.

^{cw} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{cx} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{cy} Ex. 16. 35.

^{cz} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{da} Ex. 4. 25.

^{db} Ex. 15. 14.

^{dc} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{dd} Ps. 48. 6.

^{de} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{df} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{dg} Ex. 16. 35.

^{dh} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{di} Ex. 4. 25.

^{dj} Ex. 15. 14.

^{dk} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{dl} Ps. 48. 6.

^{dm} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{dn} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{do} Ex. 16. 35.

^{dp} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{dq} Ex. 4. 25.

^{dr} Ex. 15. 14.

^{ds} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{dt} Ps. 48. 6.

^{du} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{dv} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{dw} Ex. 16. 35.

^{dx} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{dy} Ex. 4. 25.

^{dz} Ex. 15. 14.

^{ea} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{eb} Ps. 48. 6.

^{ec} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{ed} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{ee} Ex. 16. 35.

^{ef} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{eg} Ex. 4. 25.

^{eh} Ex. 15. 14.

^{ei} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{ej} Ps. 48. 6.

^{ek} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{el} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{em} Ex. 16. 35.

^{en} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{eo} Ex. 4. 25.

^{ep} Ex. 15. 14.

^{eq} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{er} Ps. 48. 6.

^{es} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{et} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{eu} Ex. 16. 35.

^{ev} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{ew} Ex. 4. 25.

^{ex} Ex. 15. 14.

^{ey} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{ez} Ps. 48. 6.

^{fa} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{fb} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{fc} Ex. 16. 35.

^{fd} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{fe} Ex. 4. 25.

^{ff} Ex. 15. 14.

^{fg} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{fh} Ps. 48. 6.

^{fi} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{fi} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{fi} Ex. 16. 35.

^{fi} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{fi} Ex. 4. 25.

^{fi} Ex. 15. 14.

^{fi} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{fi} Ps. 48. 6.

^{fi} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{fi} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{fi} Ex. 16. 35.

^{fi} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{fi} Ex. 4. 25.

^{fi} Ex. 15. 14.

^{fi} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{fi} Ps. 48. 6.

^{fi} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{fi} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{fi} Ex. 16. 35.

^{fi} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{fi} Ex. 4. 25.

^{fi} Ex. 15. 14.

^{fi} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{fi} Ps. 48. 6.

^{fi} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{fi} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{fi} Ex. 16. 35.

^{fi} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{fi} Ex. 4. 25.

^{fi} Ex. 15. 14.

^{fi} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{fi} Ps. 48. 6.

^{fi} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{fi} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{fi} Ex. 16. 35.

^{fi} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{fi} Ex. 4. 25.

^{fi} Ex. 15. 14.

^{fi} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{fi} Ps. 48. 6.

^{fi} Ezek. 21. 7.

^{fi} 1 Kin. 10. 5.

^{fi} Ex. 16. 35.

^{fi} 6 or, knives of flint.

^{fi} Ex. 4. 25.

^{fi} Ex. 15. 14.

^{fi} ch. 2. 9, 10.

^{fi} Ps. 48. 6.

^{fi} Ezek. 21. 7.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Jericho is shut up. 2 God instructeth Joshua how to besiege it. 12 The city is compassed. 20 The walls fall down. 22 Rahab is saved. 26 The builder of Jericho is cursed.

NOW Jër'-i-chō² was straitly shut up because of the children of İs'-rā-ël: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD said unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, Sec, ³I have given into thine hand Jër'-i-chō, and the ⁴king thereof, and the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven ⁵trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and ⁶the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long *blast* with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down ⁷flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jōsh'-ū-ā had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the ¹⁰rereward came after the ark, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And Jōsh'-ū-ā had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor ¹¹make any noise with your voice, neither shall *any* word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

B.C. 1451.

² Heb. *did shut up, and was shut up.*
³ Deut. 31. 25.

⁴ ch. 2: 9, 24.
⁵ & 3. 1.
⁶ Deut. 7. 24.

⁷ See Judg. 7. 16, 22.

⁸ Num. 10. 8.

⁹ Heb. *under it.*

¹⁰ or, *devoted.*
Lev. 27. 28.
Mic. 4. 13.

¹¹ ch. 2. 4.

¹² Deut. 7. 25.
& 13. 17.
ch. 7. 1, 11, 12.

¹³ ch. 7. 25.
1 Kin. 18.
17, 19.
Jonah 1. 12.
¹⁴ Heb. *holiness.*

¹⁵ Num. 10. 25.

¹⁶ Heb. *gathering host.*

¹⁷ ver. 5.
Heb. 11. 30.
¹⁸ Heb. *under it.*
¹⁹ Heb. *make your voice to be heard.*
²⁰ Deut. 7. 2.

11 So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about *it* once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the LORD.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the LORD, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Jōsh'-ū-ā said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city.

17 ¶ And the city shall be ¹⁸accursed, *even it*, and all that are therein, to the LORD: only Rā'-hāb the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because ¹⁹she hid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, ²⁰in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourselves accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of İs'-rā-ël a curse, ²¹and trouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are ²²consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that ²³the wall fell down ²⁴flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they ²⁵utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and

sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Jōsh'-ū-ā had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, ¹as ye sware unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rā'-hāb, ²and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her ³kindred, and left them without the camp of Iš'-rā-ēl.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: ⁴only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.

25 And Jōsh'-ū-ā saved Rā'-hāb the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and ⁵she dwelleth in Iš'-rā-ēl even unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Jōsh'-ū-ā sent to spy out Jēr'-i-chō.

26 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā adjured them at that time, saying, ⁶Cursed be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jēr'-i-chō: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it.

27 ⁷So the LORD was with Jōsh'-ū-ā; and ⁸his fame was noised throughout all the country.

CHAPTER 7.

¹The Israelites are smitten at Ai. ⁶Joshua's complaint. ¹⁰God instructeth him what to do. ¹⁸Achan is taken by the lot. ¹⁹His confession. ²³He and all he had are destroyed in the valley of Achor.

BUT the children of Iš'-rā-ēl committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for ¹A'-chān, the son of Cār'-mī, the son of ²Zāb'-dī, the son of Zē'-rāh, of the tribe of Jū'-dāh, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Iš'-rā-ēl.

2 And Jōsh'-ū-ā sent men from Jēr'-i-chō to ³Ā'-ī, which is beside Bēth-ā'-vén, on the east of Bēth-ēl, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed ⁴Ā'-ī.

3 And they returned to Jōsh'-ū-ā, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let ⁵about two or

R.C. 1451.

⁶ Lev. 25. 17.
⁷ Deut. 28. 25.
⁸ ch. 2. 14.
⁹ Heb. 11. 31.

¹⁰ ch. 2. 13.

¹¹ or, in
¹² Morad.
¹³ Heb.
¹⁴ families.
¹⁵ ch. 2. 9, 11.
¹⁶ Lev. 26. 36.
¹⁷ Ps. 22. 14.
¹⁸ Gen. 37. 29, 34.
¹⁹ ver. 19.

²⁰ 1 Sam. 4. 12.
²¹ 2 Sam. 1. 2.
²² & 13. 19.
²³ Neh. 9. 1.
²⁴ Job 2. 12.
²⁵ Ex. 5. 22.
²⁶ 2 Kin. 3. 10.

²⁷ See
²⁸ Mat. 1. 5.

²⁹ Heb.
³⁰ necks.
³¹ 1 Kin. 16.
³² 34.

³³ Ps. 83. 4.
³⁴ See
³⁵ Ex. 32. 12.
³⁶ Num. 14. 13.
³⁷ ch. 1. 5.
³⁸ ch. 9. 1, 3.
³⁹ Heb.
⁴⁰ fallest.

⁴¹ ver. 1.

⁴² ch. 6. 17, 18.

⁴³ See
⁴⁴ Acts 5. 1, 2.

⁴⁵ 1 Chr. 2. 7.
⁴⁶ Achar.
⁴⁷ ch. 22. 20.
⁴⁸ See
⁴⁹ Num. 14. 45.
⁵⁰ Judg. 2. 14.
⁵¹ or,
⁵² Zimri.
⁵³ 1 Chr. 2. 6.
⁵⁴ Deut. 7. 26.
⁵⁵ ch. 6. 18.

⁵⁶ Ex. 19. 10.

⁵⁷ ch. 3. 5.

⁵⁸ Heb.
⁵⁹ about 2000
men, or
⁶⁰ about 3000
men.

three thousand men go up and smite ¹Ā'-ī; and make not all the people to labour thither; for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: ²and they fled before the men of ³Ā'-ī.

5 And the men of ⁴Ā'-ī smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them from before the gate even unto Shēb'-ā-rim, and smote them ⁵in the going down: wherefore ⁶the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

6 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā ⁷rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of Iš'-rā-ēl, and ⁸put dust upon their heads.

7 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said, Alas, O Lord God, ⁹wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jōr'-dān, to deliver us into the hand of the Am'-ō-rites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jōr'-dān.

8 O Lord, what shall I say, when ¹⁰Iš'-rā-ēl turneth their backs before their enemies!

9 For the Cā'-nā-ān-ites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall environ us round, and ¹¹cut off our name from the earth: and ¹²what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, Get thee up; wherefore ¹³liest thou thus upon thy face?

11 ¹⁴Iš'-rā-ēl hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: ¹⁵for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and ¹⁶dissembled also, and they have put it even among their own stuff.

12 ¹⁷Therefore the children of Iš'-rā-ēl could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies: because ¹⁸they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you.

13 Up, ¹⁹sanctify the people, and say, ²⁰Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow: for thus saith the LORD God of Iš'-rā-ēl, ²¹There is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Iš'-rā-ēl: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye ²²take away the accursed thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, *that* the tribe which ^athe LORD taketh shall come according to the families *thereof*; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.

15 ^aAnd it shall be, *that* he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath ^stransgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he ^bhath wrought ²folly in Is'-rā-ēl.

16 [†]So Jōsh'-ū-ā rose up early in the morning, and brought Is'-rā-ēl by their tribes; and the tribe of Jū'-dāh was taken:

17 And he brought the family of Jū'-dāh; and he took the family of the Zār'-hites: and he brought the family of the Zār'-hites man by man; and Zāb'-dī was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; and Ā'-chān, the son of Cār'-mī, the son of Zāb'-dī, the son of Zē'-rāh, of the tribe of Jū'-dāh, was taken.

19 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said unto Ā'-chān, My son, ^agive, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Is'-rā-ēl, ^aand make confession unto him; and ^atell me now what thou hast done; hide ^tnot from me.

20 And Ā'-chān answered Jōsh'-ū-ā, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Is'-rā-ēl, and thus and thus have I done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Bāb'-y-lō'-nīsh garment, and two hundred shē'-kēls of silver, and ^awedge of gold of fifty shē'-kēls weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they *are* hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 [†]So Jōsh'-ū-ā sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, *it was* hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, and unto all the children of Is'-rā-ēl, and ^alaid them out before the LORD.

24 And Jōsh'-ū-ā, and all Is'-rā-ēl with him, took Ā'-chān the son of Zē'-rāh, and the silver, and the gar-

B.C. 1451.

^a Prov. 16. 36.

^b ver. 26.
ch. 15. 7.

^c ch. 6. 18.
¹ Chr. 2. 7.
Gal. 5. 12.

^d Deut. 17. 5.

^e See 1 Sam. 14. 38, 39.

^f ver. 11.

^g ch. 8. 29.
² Sam. 18. 17.
Lam. 3. 53.

^h Gen. 34. 7.
Judg. 20. 6.

² or,
wickedness.

ⁱ Deut. 13. 17.
2 Sam. 21. 14.

^k ver. 24.
Is. 65. 10.
Hos. 2. 15.

³ i.e.
Trouble.

¹ Deut. 1. 21.
^a 7. 18.
^b 31. 8.
ch. 1. 9.

^m ch. 6. 2.

ⁿ 1 Sam. 14. 42.

^o See
1 Sam. 6. 5.
Jer. 13. 16.
John 9. 24.

^p ch. 6. 21.

^q Num. 5. 6.
7.

^r Chr. 30. 22.
Ps. 51. 3.
Dan. 9. 4.

^s Deut. 20. 14.
¹ Sam. 14. 43.

^t Heb.
tongue.

^u Judg. 20. 29.

^v Judg. 20. 32.

^w Heb.
pulled.

^x Heb.
poured.

ment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto ^bthe valley of Ā'-chōr.

25 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said, ^aWhy hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. ^aAnd all Is'-rā-ēl stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they ^sraised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So ^athe LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, ^aThe valley of ^aĀ'-chōr, unto this day.

CHAPTER 8.

1 God encourageth Joshua. 3 The stratagem whereby Ai was taken. 29 The king thereof is hanged. 30 Joshua buildeth an altar, 32 writeth the law on stones, 33 propoundeth blessings and cursings.

AND the LORD said unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, ^aFear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ā'-ī: see, ^mI have given into thy hand the king of Ā'-ī, and his people, and his city, and his land:

2 And thou shalt do to Ā'-ī and her king as thou didst do to Jēr'-i-chō and her king: only ^athe spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 [†]So Jōsh'-ū-ā arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ā'-ī: and Jōsh'-ū-ā chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ^aye shall lie in wait against the city, *even* behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that ^awe will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after us) till we have ^adrawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us; as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for

the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, *that* ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. ^a See, I have commanded you.

9 ¶ Jōsh'-ū-ā therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Bēth'-ēl and Ā'-i, on the west side of Ā'-i: but Jōsh'-ū-ā lodged that night among the people.

10 And Jōsh'-ū-ā rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl, before the people to Ā'-i.

11 ^b And all the people, *even* the people of war *that were* with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ā'-i: now *there was* a valley between them and Ā'-i.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Bēth'-ēl and Ā'-i, on the west side ¹ of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, *even* all the host *that was* on the north of the city, and ⁴ their liers in wait on the west of the city, Jōsh'-ū-ā went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king of Ā'-i saw *it*, that they hastened and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Īs'-rā-ēl to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he ^d wist not that *there were* liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Jōsh'-ū-ā and all Īs'-rā-ēl ^c made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people *that were* in Ā'-i were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Jōsh'-ū-ā, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ā'-i or Bēth'-ēl, that went not out after Īs'-rā-ēl: and they left the city open, and pursued after Īs'-rā-ēl.

18 And the LORD said unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, Stretch out the spear that *is* in thy hand toward Ā'-i; for I will give it into thine hand. And Jōsh'-ū-ā

B.C. 1451.

stretched out the spear that *he had* in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hastened and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ā'-i looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no ² power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Jōsh'-ū-ā and all Īs'-rā-ēl saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ā'-i.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Īs'-rā-ēl, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they ³ none of them remain or escape.

23 And the king of Ā'-i they took alive, and brought him to Jōsh'-ū-ā.

24 And it came to pass, when Īs'-rā-ēl had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ā'-i in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Īs'-rā-ēlites returned unto Ā'-i, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, *even* all the men of Ā'-i.

26 For Jōsh'-ū-ā drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ā'-i.

27 ^e Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Īs'-rā-ēl took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he ^g commanded Jōsh'-ū-ā.

28 And Jōsh'-ū-ā burnt Ā'-i, and made it ^h a heap for ever, *even* a desolation unto this day.

29 ⁱ And the king of Ā'-i he hanged on a tree until eventide: ^j and as soon as the sun was down, Jōsh'-ū-ā commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and ^k raise thereon

^a 2 Sam. 13. 28.

² Heb. hand.

^b ver. 5.

^c Deut. 7. 2.

³ or, of Ai.

⁴ Heb. their lying in wait, ver. 4.

^d Judg. 20. 34. Eccl. 9. 12.

^e Judg. 20. 35, &c. Num. 31. 22, 26.

^g ver. 2.

^h Deut. 13. 16.

ⁱ ch. 10. 26. Ps. 107. 40. & 110. 5. ^j Deut. 21. 23. ch. 10. 27.

^k ch. 7. 26. & 10. 27.

great heap of stones, *that remaineth* unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Jōsh'-ū-ā built an altar unto the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl 'in mount Ē'-bāl,

31 As Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, as it is written in the ^bbook of the law of Mō'-sēs, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up *any* iron: and ^dthey offered thereon burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings.

32 ¶ And ^ehe wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Mō'-sēs, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

33 And all Īs'-rā-ēl, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Lē'-vites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well ^athe stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Ē'-rī'-zīm, and half of them over against mount Ē'-bāl; ^aas Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Īs'-rā-ēl.

34 And afterward ^ehe read all the words of the law, ^ethe blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Mō'-sēs commanded, which Jōsh'-ū-ā read not before all the congregation of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^ewith the women, and the little ones, and ^ethe strangers that ^ewere conversant among them.

CHAPTER 9.

The kings combine against Israel. 3 The Gibeonites' craft. 22 Their punishment.

AND it came to pass, when all the kings which *were* on this side Jōr'-dān, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of ^ethe great sea over against Ē'-b'-ā-nōn, ^ethe Hīt'-tite, and the Ām'-ō-rite, the Cā'-nā-ān-ite, the Ē'-rīz'-zite, the Hī'-vite, and the Ē'-b'-ū-sīte, heard *thereof*;

2 That they ^egathered themselves together, to fight with Jōsh'-ū-ā and with Īs'-rā-ēl, with one ^eaccord.

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Gīb'-ē-on ^bheard what Jōsh'-ū-ā had done unto Jēr'-i-chō and to Ā'-i.

B.C. 1451.

^a Deut. 27. 4, 5.

^b Ex. 20. 25. Deut. 27. 5, 6.

^c ch. 5. 10.

^d Ex. 20. 24.

^e Deut. 27. 2, 8.

^f ch. 11. 19.

^g Ex. 23. 32. Deut. 7. 2 & 20. 16. Judg. 2. 2.

^h Deut. 20. 11. 2 Kin. 10. 5.

ⁱ Deut. 31. 9, 25.

^j Deut. 31. 12. ^k Deut. 20. 15.

^m Ex. 15. 14. Josh. 2. 10. ⁿ Deut. 11. 29. & 27. 12.

^o Num. 21. 24, 33.

^p Deut. 31. 11. Neh. 8. 3.

^q Deut. 28. 2, 15, 45. & 29. 20, 21. & 30. 19.

^r Heb. in your hand.

^s Deut. 31. 12.

^t ver. 33.

^u Heb. walked.

^v Num. 34. 6.

^w Ex. 3. 17. & 23. 23.

^x or, they received the men by reason of their victuals.

^y Num. 37. 21. Is. 30. 1, 2.

See Judg. 1. 1. 1 Sam. 22. 10.

& 23. 10, 11. & 30. 5.

^z 2 Sam. 2. 1. & 5. 19.

^{aa} Ps. 83. 3, 5. & ch. 11. 19.

^{ab} 2 Sam. 21. 2.

^{ac} Heb. mouth.

^{ad} ch. 10. 2. & 2 Sam. 21. 1, 2.

^{ae} ch. 6. 27.

4 They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Jōsh'-ū-ā ^eunto the camp at Gīl'-gāl, and said unto him, and to the men of Īs'-rā-ēl, We be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a league with us.

7 And the men of Īs'-rā-ēl said unto the ^eHī'-vites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and ^ehow shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, ^aWe are thy servants. And Jōsh'-ū-ā said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, ^eFrom a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God: for we have ^eheard the fame of him, and all that he did in Ē'-gypt,

10 And ^eall that he did to the two kings of the Ām'-ō-rites, that were beyond Jōr'-dān, to Sī'-hōn king of Hēsh'-bōn, and to Ōg king of Bā'-shān, which was at Ash'-tā-rōth.

11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals ^ewith you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us.

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.

14 And ^ethe men took of their victuals, ^eand asked not counsel at the mouth of the LORD.

15 And Jōsh'-ū-ā ^emade peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them.

16 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made

a league with them, that they heard that they *were* their neighbours, and that they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Ís-rā-él journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities *were* ^bGib'-ě-qn, and Chě-phī-rāh, and Beér'-ōth, and Kir'-jāth-jě-ā-rim.

18 And the children of Ís-rā-él smote them not, ^cbecause the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the LORD God of Ís-rā-él. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of Ís-rā-él: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest ^awrath be upon us, because of the oath which we swear unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be ^chewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had ^apromised them.

22 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, ^mWe are very far from you; when ⁿye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye *are* ^ccursed, and there shall ⁿnone of you be freed from being bondmen, and ^chewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Jōsh'-ū-ā, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God ^ccommanded his servant Mō'-séś to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore ^cwe were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we *are* ⁿin thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Ís-rā-él, that they slew them not.

27 And Jōsh'-ū-ā ^cmade them that day ^chewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto

B.C. 1461.

^a Deut. 12. 5.^b ch. 18. 25, 26, 28.
^c Ezra 2. 25.^c Ps. 15. 4.
^d Eccl. 5. 2.
^e ch. 6. 21.
^f ch. 8. 22, 26, 28.
^g ch. 9. 15.^h Ex. 15. 14-16.
ⁱ Deut. 11. 25.^j Heb. cities of the kingdom.^k See 2 Sam. 21. 1, 2, 6.
^l Ezek. 17. 13, 15, 18, 19.
^m Zech. 5. 3, 4.
ⁿ Mal. 3. 5.^o Deut. 29. 11.^p ver. 15.
^q ver. 1.
^r ch. 9. 15.^s ver. 6. 9.
^t ver. 16.^u Gen. 9. 25.^v Heb. not be cut off from you.
^w ch. 9. 2.
^x ver. 21, 27.^y ch. 5. 10.
^z 9. 6.
^{aa} Ex. 23. 32.
^{ab} Deut. 7. 1, 2.^{ac} Ex. 15. 14.^{ad} Gen. 16. 6.
^{ae} ch. 8. 1.^{af} ch. 11. 6.
^{ag} Judg. 4. 14.^{ah} ch. 1. 5.
^{ai} Heb. gave, or, delivered to be,
^{aj} 1 Chr. 9. 2.
^{ak} Ezra 8. 20.
^{al} ver. 21, 23.

this day, ^ain the place which he should choose.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Five kings war against Gibeon. 6 Joshua rescueth it. 10 God fighteth against them with hailstones. 12 The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua. 26 The five kings hanged. 28 Seven more kings conquered. 43 Joshua's return.

NOW it came to pass, when Ād'-ē-nī-zē-dēc king of Jě-rū'-sā-lēm had heard how Jōsh'-ū-ā had taken Ā'-ī, and had utterly destroyed it, ^das he had done to Jěr'-i-chō and her king, so he had done to ^eĀ'- and her king; and ^fhow the inhabitants of Gib'-ě-qn had made peace with Ís-rā-él, and were among them.

2 That they ^gfeared greatly, because Gib'-ě-qn *was* a great city, as one of the ^hroyal cities, and because it *was* greater than Ā'-ī, and all the men thereof *were* mighty.

3 Wherefore Ād'-ō-nī-zē-dēc king of Jě-rū'-sā-lēm sent unto Hō'-hām king of Hě'-brōn, and unto Pī'-rām king of Jār'-mūth, and unto Jā'-phī-ā king of Lā'-chish, and unto Dē'-bi king of Ēg'-lōn, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gib'-ě-qn: ⁱfor I hath made peace with Jōsh'-ū-ā and with the children of Ís-rā-él.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Ām'-ō-rites, the king of Jě-rū'-sā-lēm, the king of Hě'-brōn, the king of Jār'-mūth, the king of Lā'-chish, the king of Ēg'-lōn, ^jgathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gib'-ě-qn, and made war against it.

6 ¶ And the men of Gib'-ě-qn sent unto Jōsh'-ū-ā ^kto the camp to Gil'-gāl, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Ām'-ō-rites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.

7 So Jōsh'-ū-ā ascended from Gil'-gāl, he, and ^lall the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, ^mFear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand, ⁿthere shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Jōsh'-ū-ā therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from Gil'-gāl all night.

10 And the LORD ^adiscomfited them before ^bIs'-rā-ēl, and slew them with great slaughter at Gib'-ē-on, and chased them along the way that goeth up ^cto Bēth-hōr'-ōn, and smote them to ^dĀ-zē'-kāh, and unto Māk-kē'-dāh.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before ^bIs'-rā-ēl, and were in the going down to Bēth-hōr'-ōn, that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto ^cā-zē'-kāh, and they died: *they were more* which died with hailstones than *they* whom the children of ^bIs'-rā-ēl slew with the sword.

12 ¶ Then spake Jōsh'-ū-ā to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Am'-ō-rites before the children of ^bIs'-rā-ēl, and he said in the sight of ^bIs'-rā-ēl, ^aSun, ^astand thou still upon Gib'-ē-on; and thou, moon, in the valley of ^bĀj'-ā-lōn.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. ^aIs not this written in the book of ^aJāsh'-ēr? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

14 And there was ^ano day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: or ^athe LORD fought for ^bIs'-rā-ēl.

15 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā returned, and all ^bIs'-rā-ēl went with him, unto the camp on Gil'-gāl.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Māk-kē'-dāh.

17 And it was told Jōsh'-ū-ā, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Māk-kē'-dāh.

18 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:

19 And stay ye not, *but* pursue after your enemies, and ^asmite them to the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Jōsh'-ū-ā and the children of ^bIs'-rā-ēl had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, that the rest *which* remained of them entered into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to

B.C. 1451.

^a Judg. 4. 15.
^b Sam. 7. 10, 12.
^c Ps. 18. 14.
^d Is. 28. 21.
^e Ex. 11. 7.
^f ch. 16. 3, 5.
^g ch. 15. 35.

^a Ps. 18. 13, 14.
^b & 77. 17.
^c Is. 30. 30.
^d Rev. 16. 21.

^a Ps. 107. 40.
^b & 110. 5.
^c & 149. 8, 9.
^d Is. 26. 5, 6.
^e Mal. 4. 3.
^f Is. 28. 21.
^g Hab. 3. 11.
^h Heb. *be silent*.

^a Judg. 12. 12.
^b Deut. 31. 6, 8.
^c ch. 1. 9.
^d 2 Sam. 1. 18.
^e 3 or, *The upright*.
^f Deut. 3. 21.
^g & 7. 19.

^a See
^b Is. 38. 8.
^c ch. 3. 29.

^a ver. 42.
^b Deut. 1. 30.
^c ch. 23. 3.
^d ver. 43.

^a Deut. 21. 23.
^b ch. 8. 29.

^a Heb. *cut off the tail*.
^b ch. 6. 21.

the camp to Jōsh'-ū-ā at Māk-kē'-dāh in peace: ^anone moved his tongue against any of the children of ^bIs'-rā-ēl.

22 Then said Jōsh'-ū-ā, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jē-rā'-sā-lēm, the king of Hē-brōn, the king of Jār'-mūth, the king of Lā'-chish, and the king of Ēg'-lōn.

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, that Jōsh'-ū-ā called for all the men of ^bIs'-rā-ēl, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, ^aput your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said unto them, ^aFear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for ^athus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Jōsh'-ū-ā smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they ^awere hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, that Jōsh'-ū-ā commanded, and they ^atook them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, *which remain* until this very day.

28 ¶ And that day Jōsh'-ū-ā took Māk-kē'-dāh, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Māk-kē'-dāh ^aas he did unto the king of Jēr'-i-chō.

29 Then Jōsh'-ū-ā passed from Māk-kē'-dāh, and all ^bIs'-rā-ēl with him, unto Līb'-nāh, and fought against Līb'-nāh:

30 And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of ^bIs'-rā-ēl; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king

thereof as he did unto the king of Jēr'-i-chō.

31 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā passed from Līb'-nāh, and all Īs'-rā-ēl with him, unto Lā'-chish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:

32 And the LORD delivered Lā'-chish into the hand of Īs'-rā-ēl, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Līb'-nāh.

33 ¶ Then Hōr'-ām king of Gē'-zēr came up to help Lā'-chish; and Jōsh'-ū-ā smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 ¶ And from Lā'-chish Jōsh'-ū-ā passed unto Ēg'-lōn, and all Īs'-rā-ēl with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:

35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lā'-chish.

36 And Jōsh'-ū-ā went up from Ēg'-lōn, and all Īs'-rā-ēl with him, unto Hē'-brōn; and they fought against it:

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Ēg'-lōn; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein.

38 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā returned, and all Īs'-rā-ēl with him, to Dē'-bīr; and fought against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hē'-brōn, so he did to Dē'-bīr, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Līb'-nāh, and to her king.

40 ¶ So Jōsh'-ū-ā smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl commanded.

B.C. 1451.

^a Gen. 10. 19.

^b ch. 11. 18.

^c ver. 14.

^d ch. 10. 3.

^e ch. 19. 15.

^f Num. 34. 11.

^g ch. 17. 11.

^h Judg. 1. 27.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 4. 11.

^j See

ch. 14. 13.

& 15. 13.

Judg. 1. 10.

^k Judg. 3. 3.

^l ch. 13. 11.

^m Gen. 31. 49.

ⁿ Gen. 22. 17.

& 32. 12.

^o Judg. 7. 12.

^p 1 Sam. 13. 5.

^q Heb. assembled by appointment.

^r See

ch. 15. 15.

Judg. 1. 11.

^s ch. 10. 8.

^t 2 Sam. 8. 4.

^u or, Zidon-

rabbah.

^v or,

Salt pits.

^w Heb.

Burnings.

^x ch. 13. 6.

^y Deut. 20. 16.

^z ver. 6.

41 And Jōsh'-ū-ā smote them from Kā'-dēsh-bār'-nē-ā even unto Gā'-zā, and all the country of Gō'-shēn, even unto Gib'-ē-on.

42 And all these kings and their land did Jōsh'-ū-ā take at one time, because the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl fought for Īs'-rā-ēl.

43 And Jōsh'-ū-ā returned, and all Īs'-rā-ēl with him, unto the camp to Gīl'-gāl.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Divers kings overcome at the waters of Merom. 10 Hazor is taken and burnt. 16 All the country taken by Joshua. 21 The Anakims cut off.

AND it came to pass, when Jā'-ābir king of Hā'-zōr had heard those things, that he sent to Jō'-bāh king of Mā'-dōn, and to the king of Shīm'-rōn, and to the king of Āch'-shāph,

2 And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of Chīn'-nē-rōth, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dōr on the west,

3 And to the Cā'-nā-ān-ite on the east and on the west, and to the Ām'-ō-rite, and the Hīt'-tite, and the Pē-rīz'-zite, and the Jēb'-ū-sīte in the mountains, and to the Hī'-vite under Hēr'-mōn in the land of Miz'-pēh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

5 And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Mē'-rōm, to fight against Īs'-rā-ēl.

6 ¶ And the LORD said unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Īs'-rā-ēl: thou shalt hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

7 So Jōsh'-ū-ā came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Mē'-rōm suddenly; and they fell upon them.

8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Īs'-rā-ēl, who smote them, and chased them unto great Zī'-dōn, and unto Mīs'-rē-phōth-mā'-im, and unto the valley of Miz'-pēh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

9 And Jōsh'-ū-ā did unto them as

the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with re.

10 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā at that time turned back, and took Hā'-zōr, and smote the king thereof with the word: for Hā'-zōr beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.

11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them: there was not any left to breathe: and he burnt Hā'-zōr with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Jōsh'-ū-ā take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, as Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD commanded.

13 But as for the cities that stood till in their strength, Is'-rā-ēl burned one of them, save Hā'-zōr only; that did Jōsh'-ū-ā burn.

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Is'-rā-ēl took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 ¶ As the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs his servant, so did Mō'-sēs command Jōsh'-ū-ā, and so did Jōsh'-ū-ā; he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

16 So Jōsh'-ū-ā took all that land, the hills, and all the south country, and all the land of Gō'-shēn, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Is'-rā-ēl, and the valley of the same;

17 Even from the mount Hā'-lāk, that goeth up to Sē'-ir, even unto Bā'-āl-gād in the valley of Lēb'-ā-nōn under mount Hēr'-mon: and all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 Jōsh'-ū-ā made war a long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Is'-rā-ēl, save the Hī'-vites the inhabitants of Gīb'-ē-on: all other they took in battle.

20 For it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they should come against Is'-rā-ēl in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no favour, but

B.C. 1450.

^a Deut. 20, 16, 17.

^b Num. 13, 22, 33.
^c Deut. 1, 28.
^d ch. 15, 13, 14.

² Heb. any breath.
^e Sam. 17, 46.
^f ch. 15, 64.

^g Num. 34, 2, &c.

^h Num. 26, 53, ch. 14, & 15, & 16, & 17, & 18, & 19.
ⁱ Num. 33, 52.
^j Deut. 7, 2, & 20, 16, 17, & ch. 14, 15, & 21, 44, & 22, 44, & 23, 1, ver. 18.

^k Heb. on their heap.

^l Num. 21, 24.
^m Deut. 3, 8, 9.

ⁿ Ex. 34, 11, 12.
^o Num. 21, 24.
^p Deut. 2, 33, 36, & 3, 6, 16, & Deut. 7, 2, & ch. 1, 7.

^q Heb. he removed nothing.
^r ch. 12, 8.
^s ch. 10, 41.
^t Deut. 3, 17, & ch. 13, 20, & ch. 12, 7.

^u or, the smooth mountain.
^v or, Teman.

^w or, The springs of Pisgah, or, The hill.

^x Deut. 3, 17, & 4, 49.

^y Num. 21, 35.
^z Deut. 3, 4, 10.

^{aa} Deut. 7, 24, ch. 12, 7.

^{ab} Deut. 3, 11, ch. 13, 12.

^{ac} Deut. 1, 4.
^{ad} Till 1445, ver. 23.

^{ae} Deut. 3, 8.
^{af} Deut. 3, 10, ch. 13, 11.

^{ag} Deut. 3, 14, & ch. 9, 3, 7, & Num. 21, 24, 33.
^{ah} Deut. 2, 30, Judg. 14, 4, 1 Sam. 12, 25, 1 Kin. 12, 15, Rom. 9, 18.

^{ai} Num. 32, 29, 33.
^{aj} Deut. 3, 11, ch. 13, 8.

that he might destroy them, as the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

21 ¶ And at that time came Jōsh'-ū-ā, and cut off the An'-ā-kims from the mountains, from Hē'-brōn, from Dē'-bir, from A'-nāb, and from all the mountains of Jū'-dāh, and from all the mountains of Is'-rā-ēl: Jōsh'-ū-ā destroyed them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the An'-ā-kims left in the land of the children of Is'-rā-ēl: only in Gā'-zā, in Gāth, and in Ash'-dōd, there remained.

23 So Jōsh'-ū-ā took the whole land, according to all that the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs; and Jōsh'-ū-ā gave it for an inheritance unto Is'-rā-ēl according to their divisions by their tribes. And the land rested from war.

CHAPTER 12.

1 The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of. 7 The one and thirty kings on the other side Jordan which Joshua smote.

NOW these are the kings of the land, which the children of Is'-rā-ēl smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jōr'-dān toward the rising of the sun, from the river Ar'-nōn unto mount Hēr'-mon, and all the plain on the east:

2 Si'-hōn king of the Am'-ō-rites, who dwelt in Hēsh'-bōn, and ruled from A'-rō'-ēr, which is upon the bank of the river Ar'-nōn, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gil'-ē-ād, even unto the river Jāb'-bōq, which is the border of the children of Am'-mon;

3 And from the plain to the sea of Chīn'-nē-rōth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea on the east, the way to Bēth'-jēsh'-i-mōth; and from the south, under Ash'-dōth-pis'-gāh:

4 ¶ And the coast of Ōg king of Bā'-shān, which was of the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Ash'-tā-rōth and at Ed'-rē-i.

5 And reigned in mount Hēr'-mon, and in Sāl'-cāh, and in all Bā'-shān, unto the border of the Gē-shū'-rites and the Mā-ach'-athites, and half Gil'-ē-ād, the border of Si'-hōn king of Hēsh'-bōn.

6 ¶ Them did Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD and the children of Is'-rā-ēl smite: and Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD gave it for a possession unto the Reu'-bēn-ites, and the Gād-ites, and the half tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh.

7 ¶ And these are the kings of the country * which Jōsh'-ū-ā and the children of Is'-rā-ēl smote on this side Jōr'-dān on the west, from Bā'-āl-gād in the valley of Lēb'-ā-nōn even unto the mount Hā'-lāk, that goeth up to Sē'-ir; which Jōsh'-ū-ā gave unto the tribes of Is'-rā-ēl for a possession according to their divisions;

8 In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; the Hit'-tites, the Am'-ō-rites, and the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, the Pē-riz-zites, the Hi'-vites, and the Jēb'-ū-sites:

9 ¶ The king of Jēr'-i-chō, one; the king of A'-ī, which is beside Bēth'-ēl, one;

10 The king of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, one; the king of Hē'-brōn, one;

11 The king of Jār'-mūth, one; the king of Lā'-chish, one;

12 The king of Eg'-lōn, one; the king of Gē'-zer, one;

13 The king of Dē'-bīr, one; the king of Gē'-dēr, one;

14 The king of Ār'-māh, one; the king of Ār'-ād, one;

15 The king of Lib'-nāh, one; the king of A-dūl'-lām, one;

16 The king of Māk'-kē-dāh, one; the king of Bēth'-ēl, one;

17 The king of Tāp'-pū-āh, one; the king of Hē'-phēr, one;

18 The king of A'-phēk, one; the king of Lā-shār'-on, one;

19 The king of Mā'-dōn, one; the king of Hā'-zōr, one;

20 The king of Shim'-rōn-mē'-rōn, one; the king of Āch'-shāph, one;

21 The king of Tā'-ā-nāch, one; the king of Mē'-gid'-dō, one;

22 The king of Kē'-dēsh, one; the king of Jōk'-nē-ām of Cār'-mēl, one;

23 The king of Dōr in the coast of Dōr, one; the king of the nations of Gil'-gāl, one;

24 The king of Tīr'-zāh, one: all the kings thirty and one.

CHAPTER 13.

1 The bounds of the land not yet conquered. 8 The inheritance of the two tribes and half. 14, 33 The inheritance of Levi. 22 Balaam slain.

NOW Jōsh'-ū-ā was old and stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remain-

B.C. 1453.

Heb. 10.

Deut. 31. 3.

ch. 11. 17.

Judg. 3. 1.

Joel 3. 4.

ver. 13.

2 Sam. 3. 3.

13. 37. 38.

Jer. 2. 18.

Gen. 14. 6.

32. 3.

Deut. 2. 1. 4.

ch. 11. 23.

Judg. 3. 3.

1 Sam. 6. 3.

16.

Zeph. 2. 5.

ch. 10. 40.

11. 16.

Deut. 2. 23.

Ex. 3. 8.

23. 23.

ch. 9. 1.

3. 17.

The cave.

ch. 19. 30.

See

Judg. 1. 34.

ch. 6. 2.

ch. 8. 29.

1 Kin. 5. 18.

Ps. 83. 7.

ch. 10. 23.

ch. 12. 7.

ch. 10. 33.

ch. 11. 8.

ch. 10. 38.

See

ch. 23. 13.

Judg. 2. 21.

23.

ch. 14. 1. 2.

ch. 10. 29.

ch. 10. 28.

ch. 8. 17.

Judg. 1. 22.

1 Kin. 4. 10.

for, Sharon,

Is. 33. 9.

Num. 32. 33.

Deut. 3. 12.

13.

ch. 22. 4.

ch. 11. 10.

ch. 11. 1.

19. 15.

ch. 19. 37.

ver. 16.

Num. 21. 30.

Num. 21. 34.

25.

ch. 11. 2.

Gen. 14. 1.

Is. 9. 1.

ch. 12. 5.

See

ch. 14. 10.

23. 1.

Deut. 3. 11.

ch. 12. 4.

Num. 21. 24.

35.

eth yet very much land to be possessed.

2 This is the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the Phil'-is-tines, and all the Gē-shū'-rī,

3 From Sī'-hōr, which is before Ē'-gypt, even unto the borders of Ēk'-rōn northward, which is counted to the Cā'-nā-ān-ite: five lords of the Phil'-is-tines; the Gā'-zā-thites and the Āsh'-dō-thites, the Ēsh'-kā-lon-ites, the Git'-tites, and the Ēk'-rōn-ites; also the A'-vites:

4 From the south, all the land of the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, and Mē'-ār'-āh that is beside the Sī-dō'-nī-āns unto A'-phēk, to the borders of the Am'-ō-rites:

5 And the land of the Gib'-lites, and all Lēb'-ā-nōn, toward the sun rising, from Bā'-āl-gād under mount Hēr'-mon unto the entering into Hā'-māth.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lēb'-ā-nōn unto Mīs'-rē-phōth-mā'-im, and all the Sī-dō'-nī-āns, them will I drive out from before the children of Is'-rā-ēl: only divide thou it by lot unto the Is'-rā-ēl-ites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Mā-nā'-sēh,

8 With whom the Rēu'-bēn-ites and the Gād'-ites have received their inheritance; which Mō'-sēs gave them, beyond Jōr'-dān eastward, even as Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD gave them;

9 From A-rō'-ēr, that is upon the bank of the river Ār'-nōn, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain of Mē'-dē-bā unto Dī'-bōn;

10 And all the cities of Sī'-hōn king of the Am'-ō-rites, which reigned in Hēsh'-bōn, unto the border of the children of Am'-mon;

11 And Gil'-ē-ād, and the border of the Gē-shū'-rites and Mā'-āch'-ā-thites, and all mount Hēr'-mon, and all Bā'-shān unto Sāl'-cāh;

12 All the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'-shān, which reigned in Āsh'-tā-rōth and in Ēd'-rē-ī, who remained of the remnant of the giants: for these did Mō'-sēs smite, and cast them out.

13 Nevertheless the children of Īś-rā-ēl expelled ^anot the Gě-shū'-rites, or the Mā-āch'-ā-thites: but the Īś-shū'-rites and the Mā-āch'-ā-thites well among the Īś-rā-ēl-ites until this day.

14 ^dOnly unto the tribe of Lē-vī he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the LORD God of Īś-rā-ēl made by fire are their inheritance, as he said unto them.

15 ^fAnd Mō'-sēs gave unto the tribe of the children of Rēu'-bēn inheritance according to their families.

16 And their coast was ^gfrom Ā-rō'-r, that is on the bank of the river r'-nōn, ^aand the city that is in the midst of the river, ^eand all the plain y Mō'-dē-bā;

17 Hēsh'-bōn, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dī'-bōn, and ²Bā'-nōth-bā'-āl, and Bēth-bā'-āl-mē'-on, 18 ^aAnd Jā-hā'-zā, and Kē'-dē-mōth, and Mēph'-ā-āth,

19 ^aAnd Kīr-jā-thā'-īm, and ^eSīb'-nāh, and Zār'-ēth-shā'-hār in the mount of the valley,

20 And Bēth-pē'-ōr, and ²Āsh'-ōth-pīš'-gāh, and Bēth-jēsh'-i-ōth,

21 ^aAnd all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sī'-hōn king of the Ām'-ō-rites, which reigned in Īsh'-bōn, ^awhom Mō'-sēs smote with the princes of Mid'-i-ān, Ē'-vī, and Rē'-kēm, and Zūr, and Hūr, and Ē'-bā, which were dukes of Sī'-hōn, dwelling in the country.

22 ^fAnd Bā'-laām also the son of Bē'-r, the ^asoothsayer, did the children of Īś-rā-ēl slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Rēu'-bēn was Jōr'-dān, and the order thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Rēu'-bēn after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

24 And Mō'-sēs gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gād, *even* unto the children of Gād according to their families.

25 ^aAnd their coast was Jā'-zēr, and all the cities of Gīl'-ē-ād, ^aand all the land of the children of Ām'-ōn, unto Ā-rō'-ēr that is before Rāb'-bāh;

26 And from Hēsh'-bōn unto Rā'-nāth-mīz'-pēh, and Bēt'-ō-nīm; and

B.C. 1445.

^a ver. 11.^b Num. 32. 36.^c Gen. 33. 17.¹ Kin. 7. 46.^d Num. 18. 20,^{23. 24.}^e ch. 14. 3, 4.^f Num. 34. 11.^g ver. 33.^h ch. 12. 2.ⁱ Num. 21. 28.^j ver. 9.^k Num. 21. 30.^l Num. 32. 41.^m 1 Chr. 2. 23.ⁿ 2 or, The high places of Baal, and house of Baal-mom:^{See}^{Num. 32. 38.}^o ch. 12. 4.^p Num. 21. 23.^q Num. 32. 37.^r Num. 32. 38.^s Num. 32. 39.^t 40.³ or, Springs of Pishah, or, The hill.^u Dent. 3. 17.^v ch. 12. 3.^w Dent. 3. 10.^x Num. 21. 24.^y ver. 14.^z ch. 18. 7.^{aa} Num. 31. 6.^{ab} Num. 18. 20.^{ac} Dent. 10. 9.^{ad} & 18. 1, 2.^{ae} Num. 22. 5.^{af} & 31. 8.^{ag} or, diviner.^{ah} Num. 34. 17,^{ai} 18.^{aj} Num. 26. 56.^{ak} & 33. 54.^{al} & 34. 13.^{am} Num. 32. 25.^{an} ch. 13. 8, 32,^{ao} 33.^{ap} Compare^{Num. 21. 26,}^{28, 29, with}^{Dent. 2. 19,}^{& Judg. 11.}^{13, 15, &c.}^q 2 Sam. 11. 1.^r & 12. 26.^s Gen. 48. 5.^t 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2.

from Mā-hā-nā'-īm unto the border of Dē'-bīr;

27 And in the valley, ^aBēth-ār'-ām, and Bēth-nīm'-rāh, ^cand Sūc'-cōth, and Zā'-phōn, the rest of the kingdom of Sī'-hōn king of Hēsh'-bōn, Jōr'-dān and *his* border, *even* unto the edge ^eof the sea of Chīn'-né-rēth on the other side Jōr'-dān eastward.

28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gād after their families, the cities, and their villages.

29 ^fAnd Mō'-sēs gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh: and *this* was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Mā-nās'-sēh by their families.

30 And their coast was from Mā-hā-nā'-īm, all Bā'-shān, all the kingdom of Ōg king of Bā'-shān, and ^aall the towns of Jā'-ir, which are in Bā'-shān, threescore cities:

31 And half Gīl'-ē-ād, and ^aĀsh'-tā-rōth, and Ēd'-rē-i, cities of the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'-shān, *were pertaining* unto the children of Mā'-chīr the son of Mā-nās'-sēh, *even* to the one half of the ^bchildren of Mā'-chīr by their families.

32 These are the countries which Mō'-sēs did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Mō'-āb, on the other side Jōr'-dān, by Jēr'-i-chō, eastward.

33 ^aBut unto the tribe of Lē-vī Mō'-sēs gave not *any* inheritance: the LORD God of Īś-rā-ēl *was* their inheritance, ^aas he said unto them.

CHAPTER. 14.

¹ The nine tribes and a half to have their inheritance by lot. ⁶ Caleb by privilege obtaineth Hebron.

AND these are the countries which the children of Īś-rā-ēl inherited in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, ^awhich Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest, and Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Īś-rā-ēl, distributed for inheritance to them.

2 ^aBy lot *was* their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'-sēs, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.

3 ^aFor Mō'-sēs had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jōr'-dān: but unto the Lē-vites he gave none inheritance among them.

4 For ^athe children of Jō'-sēph were two tribes, Mā-nās'-sēh and Ē'-phrā-

im: therefore they gave no part unto the Lē'-vites in the land, save cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

5 ^b As the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs, so the children of Īs'-rā-ēl did, and they divided the land.

6 [†] Then the children of Jū'-dāh came unto Jōsh'-ū-ā in Gīl'-gāl: and Cā'-lēb the son of Jē-phūn'-nēh the ^d Kē'-nēz-ite said unto him, Thou knowest ^f the thing that the LORD said unto Mō'-sēs the man of God concerning me and thee ^g in Kā'-dēsh-bār'-nē-ā.

7 Forty years old was I when Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD ^a sent me from Kā'-dēsh-bār'-nē-ā to espy out the land; and I brought him word again as *it was* in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless ^a my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly ^f followed the LORD my God.

9 And Mō'-sēs sware on that day, saying, ^a Surely the land ^a whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.

10 And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, ^a as he said, these forty and five years, even since the LORD spake this word unto Mō'-sēs; while the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ^a wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I *am* this day fourscore and five years old.

11 ^a As yet I *am as strong* this day as I *was* in the day that Mō'-sēs sent me: as my strength *was* then, even so ^a is my strength now, for war, both ^a to go out, and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou hearest in that day how ^a the An'-ā-kīm ^a were there, and *that* the cities ^a were great and fenced: ^a if so be the LORD *will* be with me, then ^b I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said.

13 And Jōsh'-ū-ā ^a blessed him, and gave unto Cā'-lēb the son of Jē-phūn'-nēh Hē'-brōn for an inheritance.

14 ^f Hē'-brōn therefore became the inheritance of Cā'-lēb the son of Jē-phūn'-nēh the Kē'-nēz-ite unto this day, because that he ^a wholly followed the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl.

15 And ^a the name of Hē'-brōn

B.C. c. 1444.

^a ch. 11. 23.

^b Num. 35. 2.
ch. 21. 2.

^c Num. 34. 3.

^d Num. 32. 12.

^e ch. 15. 17.

^f Num. 33. 36.

^g Num. 14. 24.

^h Deut. 1. 36.

ⁱ Num. 13. 26.

^j Heb.

^k tongue.

^l Num. 13. 6.

^m & 14. 6.

ⁿ Num. 34. 4.

^o or, The

^p going up to

^q Acrabbim.

^r Num. 13. 31.

^s Deut. 1. 28.

^t Num. 14. 24.

^u Deut. 1. 36.

^v Num. 34. 6.

^w Num. 14. 23.

^x Deut. 1. 86.

^y ch. 1. 3.

^z See

^{aa} Num. 13. 22.

^{ab} Num. 14. 30.

^{ac} Heb.

^{ad} walked.

^{ae} ch. 18. 19.

^{af} ch. 18. 17.

^{ag} See

^{ah} Deut. 34. 7.

^{ai} ch. 7. 26.

^{aj} Deut. 31. 2.

^{ak} Num. 13. 28.

^{al} 33.

^{am} 2 Sam. 17. 17.

^{an} 1 Kin. 1. 9.

^{ao} Pa. 18. 32.

^{ap} 34.

^{aq} & 60. 12.

^{ar} Rom. 8. 31.

^{as} ch. 18. 16.

^{at} 2 Kin. 23. 10.

^{au} Jer. 19. 2. 6.

^{av} ch. 15. 14.

^{aw} Judg. 1. 20.

^{ax} ch. 18. 28.

^{ay} Judg. 1. 21.

^{az} & 19. 10.

^{ba} ch. 10. 37.

^{bb} & 15. 13.

^{bc} Judg. 1. 20.

^{bd} See ch. 21.

^{be} 11. 12.

^{bf} 1 Chr. 6. 55.

^{bg} 56.

^{bh} ch. 21. 12.

^{bi} ch. 18. 16.

^{bj} ver. 8. 9.

^{bk} ch. 18. 15.

^{bl} Gen. 28. 2.

^{bm} ch. 15. 13.

before was Kir'-jāth-ār'-bā; which ^a Ar'-bā was a great man among the An'-ā-kīm. ^a And the land had res from war.

CHAPTER 15.

1 The borders of the lot of Judah. 13 Caleb's portion. 16 Othniel obtaineth Achah. 21 The cities of Judah. 63 The Jebusites not conquered.

THIS then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Jū'-dāh to their families; ^a even to the border of Ē'-dom the ^a wilderness of Zī southward was the uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the ^a bay that looketh southward:

3 And it went out to the south side ^a to ^a Mā'-ā-lēh-āc-rāb'-bīm, and passed along to Zīn, and ascended up on the south side unto Kā'-dēsh-bār'-nē-ā, and passed along to Hēz-rōn, and went up to Ā'-dār, and fetched a compass to Kār'-kā-ā:

4 From thence it passed ^a toward Āz'-mōn, and went out unto the river of Ē'-gýpt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be your south coast.

5 And the east border was the salt sea, *even* unto the end of Jōr'-dān. And their border in the north quarter was from the bay of the sea at the uttermost part of Jōr'-dān:

6 And the border went up to ^a Bēth-hōg'-lā, and passed along by the north of Bēth-ār'-ā-bāh; and the border went up ^a to the stone of Bō'-hān the son of Reu'-bēn:

7 And the border went up toward Dē'-bir from ^a the valley of Ā'-chōr and so northward, looking toward Gīl'-gāl, that *is* before the going to Ā'-dūm'-mīm, which *is* on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of Ēn-shē'-mēsh, and the goings out thereof were at ^a Ēn-rō'-gēl:

8 And the border went up ^a by the valley of the son of Hin'-nom unto the south side of the ^a Jēb'-ū-sīte the same *is* Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that *lieth* before the valley of Hin'-nom westward, which *is* at the end ^a of the valley of the giant northward:

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto ^a the fountain of the water of Nēph-tō'-āh, and went out to the cities of moun

phrôn; and the border was drawn to Bā'-ā-lāh, which is Kīr'-jāth-
y'-ā-rīm:
10 And the border compassed from Bā'-ā-lāh westward unto mount E'-ir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jē'-ā-rīm, which is Hēs'-ā-lôn, on the north side, and went down to Bēth-shē'-mēsh, and passed on to Tim'-nāh:
11 And the border went out unto the side of Ek'-rôn northward: and the border was drawn to Shic'-rôn, and passed along to mount Bā'-ā-lāh, and went out unto Jāb'-neel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.
12 And the west border was to the great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Jū'-dāh round about according to their families.
13 ¶ And unto Cā'-lēb the son of Jē-phūn'-nēh he gave a part among the children of Jū'-dāh, according to the commandment of the LORD to Josh'-ū-ā, even to the city of Ār'-bā the father of Ā'-nāk, which city is Tē'-brôn.
14 And Cā'-lēb drove thence the three sons of Ā'-nāk, Shē'-shāi, and Hī'-mān, and Tāl'-māi, the children of Ā'-nāk.
15 And he went up thence to the inhabitants of Dē'-bīr: and the name of Dē'-bīr before was Kir'-iṭh-sē'-phēr.
16 ¶ And Cā'-lēb said, He that smiteth Kir'-jāth-sē'-phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Āch'-sāh my daughter to wife.
17 And Oth'-nī-ēl the son of Oth'-nāz, the brother of Cā'-lēb, took her: and he gave him Āch'-sāh his daughter to wife.
18 And it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted off her ass; and Cā'-lēb said unto her, What wouldest thou?
19 Who answered, Give me a blessing; for thou hast given me the south land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.
20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Jū'-dāh according to their families.
21 And the uttermost cities of the

B.C. 1444.

* 1 Chr. 13. 6.
* Judg. 18. 12.

* Gen. 33. 13.
Judg. 14. 1.

* ch. 19. 43.

* ver. 47.
Num. 34. 6, 7.

* 1 Sam. 27. 6.

* ch. 14. 13.

2 or, Kir'-
jath-arba.
* ch. 14. 15.

* Num. 13. 23.

* Judg. 1. 10, 20.
* Num. 13. 22.

* ch. 10. 38.
Judg. 1. 11.
3 or, or.

* Judg. 1. 12.

* 2 Kin. 14. 7.

* Judg. 1. 13.
* 3. 9.
* Num. 32. 12.
ch. 14. 6.

* Judg. 1. 14.

* See
Gen. 24. 64.
1 Sam. 25. 23.

* Gen. 33. 11.

* Heb.
by the
place of.

tribe of the children of Jū'-dāh toward the coast of E'-dom southward were Kāb'-zeel, and E'-dēr, and Jā'-gūr.

22 And Kī'-nāh, and Dī-mō'-nāh, and Ā'-dā'-dāh,

23 And Kō'-dēsh, and Hā'-zōr, and Iṭh'-nān,

24 Zīph, and Tē'-lēm, and Bē'-ā-lōth,

25 And Hā'-zōr, Hā'-dāt'-tāh, and Kēr'-i-ōth, and Hēz'-rōn, which is Hā'-zōr,

26 Ā'-mām, and Shē'-mā, and Mō-lā'-dāh,

27 And Hā'-zār'-gād'-dāh, and Hēsh'-mōn, and Bēth-pā'-lēt,

28 And Hā'-zār'-shū'-āl, and Bēer-shē'-bā, and Biz'-jōth'-jāh,

29 Bā'-ā-lāh, and I'-im, and Ā'-zēm,

30 And El-tō'-lād, and Chēs'-il, and Hōr'-māh,

31 And Zīk'-lāg, and Mād-mān'-nāh, and Sān-sān'-nāh,

32 And Lē-bā'-ōth, and Shīl'-hīm, and Ā'-in, and Rīm'-mon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages:

33 And in the valley, 'Esh'-tā-ōl, and Zōr'-ē-āh, and Āsh'-nāh,

34 And Zā-nō'-āh, and Ēn-gān'-nīm, Tāp'-pū-āh, and E'-nām,

35 Jār'-mūth, and Ā-dūl'-lām, Sō'-cōh, and Ā-zē'-kāh,

36 And Shā-rā'-im, and Ād-i-thā'-im, and Gē-dē'-rāh, and Gē-dē-rō-thā'-im; fourteen cities with their villages:

37 Zē'-nān, and Hā-dāsh'-āh, and Mīg'-dāl-gād,

38 And Dī'-lē-ān, and Mīz'-pēh, and Jōk'-thēel,

39 Lā'-chish, and Bōz'-kāth, and Ēg'-lōn,

40 And Cāb'-bōn, and Lāh'-mām, and Kīth'-lish,

41 And Gē-dē'-rōth, Bēth-dā'-gōn, and Nā'-ā-māh, and Māk-kē'-dāh; sixteen cities with their villages:

42 Līb'-nāh, and E'-thēr, and Āsh'-ān,

43 And Jīph'-tāh, and Āsh'-nāh, and Nēz'-ib,

44 And Kē'-ī-lāh, and Āch'-zīb, and Mā-rē'-shāh; nine cities with their villages:

45 Ek'-rōn, with her towns and her villages:

46 From Ek'-rōn even unto the sea, all that lay near Āsh'-dōd, with their villages:

47 Āsh'-dōd with her towns and her villages, Gā'-zā with her towns and her villages, unto ¹the river of Ē'-gypt, and ²the great sea, and the border thereof:

48 ¶ And in the mountains, Shā'-mīr, and Jāt'-tīr, and Sō'-cōh,

49 And Dān'-nāh, and Kīr'-jāth-sān-nāh, which is Dē'-bīr,

50 And Ā'-nāb, and Ēsh'-tē-mōh, and Ā'-nīm,

51 ⁹And Gō'-shēn, and Hō'-lōn, and Gī'-lōh; eleven cities with their villages:

52 Ār'-āb, and Dū'-māh, and Ēsh'-ē-ān,

53 And ²Jā'-nūm, and Bēth-tāp'-pū-āh, and Ā-phē-kāh,

54 And Hūm'-tāh, and 'Kīr'-jāth-ār'-bā, which is Hē'-brōn, and Zī'-ōr; nine cities with their villages:

55 Mā'-ōn, Cār'-mēl, and Zīph, and Jūt'-tāh,

56 And Jēz'-re'el, and Jōk'-dē-ām, and Zā'-nō'-āh,

57 Cain, Gīb'-ē-āh, and Tīm'-nāh; ten cities with their villages:

58 Hāl'-hūl, Bēth'-zūr, and Gē'-dōr, 59 And Mā'-ā-rāth, and Bēth'-ā-nōth, and Ēl'-tē-kōn; six cities with their villages:

60 ²Kīr'-jāth-bā'-āl, which is Kīr'-jāth-jē'-ā-rīm, and Rāb'-bāh; two cities with their villages:

61 In the wilderness, Bēth-ār'-ā-bāh, Mid'-dīn, and Sē-ca'-cāh,

62 And Nīb'-shān, and the city of Salt, and Ēn-gē'-dī; six cities with their villages.

63 ¶ As for the Jēb'-ū-sītes the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, ²the children of Jū'-dāh could not drive them out: ⁹but the Jēb'-ū-sītes dwell with the children of Jū'-dāh at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm unto this day.

CHAPTER 16.

1 The general borders of the sons of Joseph. 5 The border of the inheritance of Ephraim. 10 The Canaanites not conquered.

AND the lot of the children of A Jō'-sēph ³fell from Jōr'-dān by Jēr'-i-chō, unto the water of Jēr'-i-chō on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jēr'-i-chō throughout mount Bēth'-ēl.

2 And goeth out from Bēth'-ēl to ⁴Lūz, and passeth along unto the borders of Ār'-chī to Āt'-ā-rōth,

3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Jāph'-lē-ti, ⁵unto the coast

B.C. 1444.

¹ 1 Kin. 9. 15.

² 1 Chr. 7. 28.

³ ver. 4.

⁴ Num. 34. 6.

⁵ ch. 17. 14.

⁶ ch. 18. 13.

⁷ 2 Chr. 8. 5.

⁸ ch. 10. 41.

⁹ & 11. 16.

¹⁰ ch. 17. 7.

2 or, Janus.

¹¹ ver. 13.

¹² ch. 14. 15.

¹³ 1 Chr. 7. 28.

¹⁴ ch. 17. 9.

¹⁵ ch. 17. 9.

¹⁶ ch. 18. 14.

¹⁷ Judg. 1. 29.

¹⁸ See

¹⁹ 1 Kin. 9. 16.

²⁰ See

²¹ Judg. 1. 8,

²² 21,

²³ 2 Sam. 5. 6.

²⁴ Judg. 1. 21.

²⁵ Gen. 41. 51.

²⁶ & 46. 20.

²⁷ & 48. 18.

²⁸ Gen. 50. 23.

²⁹ Num. 26. 29.

³⁰ & 32. 39, 40.

³¹ 1 Chr. 7. 14.

³² Deut. 3. 15.

³³ Num. 26.

³⁴ 28-32.

³⁵ Heb. went

³⁶ forth.

³⁷ 1 Chr. 7. 18.

³⁸ Num. 26. 30.

³⁹ Jerzer.

⁴⁰ Num. 26. 31.

⁴¹ Num. 26. 32.

⁴² ch. 18. 13.

⁴³ Judg. 1. 26.

⁴⁴ ch. 18. 13.

⁴⁵ 2 Chr. 8. 5.

of Bēth-hōr'-ōn the nether, and ¹to Gē'-zēr: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.

4 ²So the children of Jō'-sēph, Mā-nās'-sēh and Ē'-phrā-im, took their inheritance.

5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ē'-phrā-im according to the families was *thus*: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was ³Āt'-ā-rōth-ād-dār, ⁴unto Bēth-hōr'-ōn the upper;

6 And the border went out toward the sea to ⁵Mich-mē-thāh on the north side; and the border went about eastward unto Tā'-ā-nāth-shī-lōh, and passed by it on the east to Jā-nō'-hāh;

7 And it went down from Jā-nō'-hāh to Āt'-ā-rōth, ⁶and to Nā'-ā-rāth and came to Jēr'-i-chō, and went out at Jōr'-dān.

8 The border went out from Tāp-pū-āh westward unto the ⁷river Kā-nāh; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ē'-phrā-im by their families.

9 And ⁸the separate cities for the children of Ē'-phrā-im were among the inheritance of the children of Mā-nās'-sēh, all the cities with their villages.

10 ⁹And they drave not out the Cā'-nā-ān-ites that dwelt in Gē'-zēr: but the Cā'-nā-ān-ites dwell among the Ē'-phrā-im-ites unto this day and serve under tribute.

CHAPTER 17.

1 The lot of Manasseh. 7 His coast. 12 The Canaanites not driven out. 14 The children of Joseph obtain another lot.

THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh; for he was the ¹firstborn of Jō'-sēph; ²but he died, for ³Mā'-chir the firstborn of Mā-nās'-sēh, the father of Gīl'-ē-ād because he was a man of war, therefore he had ⁴Gīl'-ē-ād and Bā'-shān.

2 There was also a lot for the rest of the children of Mā-nās'-sēh by their families; ⁵for the children of ⁶Ā'-bī-ē-zēr, and for the children of Hē'-lēk, ⁷and for the children of Ās'-ri-ēl, and for the children of Shē-chem, ⁸and for the children of Hē-phēr, and for the children of Shē-mī'-dā: these were the male children of Mā-nās'-sēh the son of Jō'-sēph by their families.

3 ¶ But Zē-lōph'ē-hād, the son of Hē-phēr, the son of Gīl'ē-ād, the son of Mā'-chīr, the son of Mā-nās'-sēh, had no sons, but daughters; and these *are* the names of his daughters, Māh'-lāh, and Nō'-āh, Tōg'-lāh, Mīl'-cāh, and Tir'-zāh.

4 And they came near before E'ēl'-zār the priest, and before Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, and before the princes, saying, 'The LORD commanded Mō'-sēs to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Mā-nās'-sēh, beside the land of Gīl'-ād and Bā'-shān, which were on the other side Jōr'-dān;

6 Because the daughters of Mā-nās'-sēh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Mā-nās'-sēh's sons had the land of Gīl'-ē-ād.

7 ¶ And the coast of Mā-nās'-sēh was from Āsh'-ēr to 'Mīch-mē'-thāh, that lieth before Shē'-chēm; and he border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of in-tāp'-pū-āh.

8 Now Mā-nās'-sēh had the land of tāp'-pū-āh: but 'Tāp'-pū-āh on the order of Mā-nās'-sēh belonged to the children of E'-phrā'im;

9 And the coast descended ^{unto} the river Kā'-nāh, southward of the river: ^{these} cities of E'-phrā'im are among the cities of Mā-nās'-sēh: the coast of Mā-nās'-sēh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea:

10 Southward it was E'-phrā'im's, and northward it was Mā-nās'-sēh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Āsh'-ēr on the north, and in Is'-sā-chār on the east.

11 ¶ And Mā-nās'-sēh had in Is'-sā-chār and in Āsh'-ēr 'Bēth-she'-ān and her towns, and Īb'-lē-ām and her towns, and the inhabitants of Bōr and her towns, and the inhabitants of Ēn'-dōr and her towns, and the inhabitants of Tā'-ā-nāch and her towns, and the inhabitants of Iē-gid'-dō and her towns, *even* three countries.

12 Yet ^{the} children of Mā-nās'-sēh could not drive out the inhabitants

B.C. 1444.

^a Num. 26. 33.
^b 27. 1.
^c & 36. 2.

^b ch. 16. 10.

^c ch. 14. 1.
^d ch. 16. 4.

^e Gen. 48. 22.

^f Num. 27. 6.
^g 7.
^h Gen. 48. 19.
ⁱ Num. 26. 34.
^j 37.

^k or, Rephaim.
^l Gen. 14. 5.
^m & 15. 20.

ⁿ Judg. 1. 19.
^o & 4. 3.

^p ch. 16. 6.
^q ch. 19. 13.
^r 1 Kin. 4. 12.

^s ch. 16. 8.

^t ch. 16. 8.

^u or, brook of reeds.
^v ch. 16. 9.
^w Deut. 20. 1.

of those cities; but the Cā'-nā-ān-ites would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Is'-rā-ēl were waxen strong, that they put the Cā'-nā-ān-ites to ^btribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 ^d And the children of Jō'-sēph spake unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, saying, Why hast thou given me *but* one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I *am* ^aa great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Jōsh'-ū-ā answered them, If thou *be* a great people, *then* get thee up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Pē-riz'-zites and of the ²giants, if mount E'-phrā'im be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Jō'-sēph said, The hill is not enough for us; and all the Cā'-nā-ān-ites that dwell in the land of the valley have ^achariots of iron, *both* they who are of Bēth-she'-ān and her towns, and they who are ^aof the valley of Jēz'-reel.

17 And Jōsh'-ū-ā spake unto the house of Jō'-sēph, *even* to E'-phrā'im and to Mā-nās'-sēh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot *only*:

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, ^othough they have iron chariots, *and* though they be strong.

CHAPTER 18.

¹ The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. ² The remainder of the land described, and divided into seven parts. ¹⁰ Joshua divideth it by lot. ¹¹ The lot and border of Benjamin. ²¹ Their cities.

AND the whole congregation of the children of Is'-rā-ēl assembled together ^aat Shī'-lōh, and ^aset up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Is'-rā-ēl seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said unto the children of Is'-rā-ēl, 'How long are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the LORD God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three

^p ch. 19. 51.
^q & 21. 2.
^r & 22. 9.
^s Jer. 7. 12.
^t Judg. 18. 31.
^u 1 Sam. 1. 3.
^v 24.
^w & 4. 3, 4.
^x 1 Chr. 7. 29.
^y 1 Sam. 31. 10.
^z 1 Kin. 4. 12.

^a Judg. 18. 9.

^b Judg. 1. 27.
^c 28.

men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come *again* to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: ^a Jû'-dâh shall abide in their coast on the south, and ^c the house of Jô'-sêph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land *into* seven parts, and bring the description hither to me; ^c that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.

7 But the Lê'-vîtes have no part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance: ^a and Gâd, and Rêu'-bên, and half the tribe of Mâ-nâs'-sêh, have received their inheritance beyond Jôr'-dân on the east, which Mô'-sês the servant of the LORD gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Jôsh'-û-â charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shî'-lôh.

9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came *again* to Jôsh'-û-â to the host at Shî'-lôh.

10 ¶ And Jôsh'-û-â cast lots for them in Shî'-lôh before the LORD: and there Jôsh'-û-â divided the land unto the children of Îs'-râ-êl according to their divisions.

11 ¶ And the lot of the tribe of the children of Bën'-jâ-mîn came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Jû'-dâh and the children of Jô'-sêph.

12 ^a And their border on the north side was from Jôr'-dân; and the border went up to the side of Jêr'-i-chô on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Bêth-â'-vên.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Lûz, to the side of Lûz, ^a which is Bêth'-êl, southward; and the border descended to Ât'-â-rôth-â'-dâr, near the hill that *lieth* on the south side ^c of the nether Bêth-hôr'-ôn.

B.C. 1444.

^a See ch. 15. 9.^b ch. 15. 1.^c ch. 16. 1, 4.^d ch. 15. 9.^e ver. 10.

ch. 14. 2.

^f ch. 13. 33.^g ch. 15. 8.^h ch. 13. 8.ⁱ ch. 15. 7.^k ch. 15. 6.^l or,
The plain.
ch. 15. 6.^m Heb.
tongue.ⁿ See
ch. 16. 1.^o Gen. 28. 19.
Judg. 1. 23.^p ch. 16. 3.^q ch. 15. 8.

14 And the border was drawn *thence*, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that *lieth* before Bêth-hôr'-ôn southward, and the goings out thereof were at ^a Kîr'-jâth-bâ'-âl, which is Kîr'-jâth-jê'-â-rim, a city of the children of Jû'-dâh: this *was* the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter *was* from the end of Kîr'-jâth-jê'-â-rim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to ^c the well of water of Nêph-tô'-âh:

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that *lieth* before ^e the valley of the son of Hin'-nom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hin'-nom, to the side of Jêb'-û-sî on the south, and descended to Ên-rô'-gêl,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to Ên-shê'-mêsh, and went forth toward Gê-lî'-lôth, which is over against the going up of Âdûm'-mîm, and descended to ^h the stone of Bô'-hân the son of Rêu'-bên.

18 And passed along toward the side over against ⁱ Âr'-â-bâh northward, and went down unto Âr'-â-bâh:

19 And the border passed along to the side of Bêth-hôg'-lâh northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north ^k bay of the salt sea at the south end of Jôr'-dân: this *was* the south coast.

20 And Jôr'-dân was the border on the east side. This *was* the inheritance of the children of Bën'-jâ-mîn, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Bën'-jâ-mîn according to their families were Jêr'-i-chô and Bêth-hôg'-lâh, and the valley of Kê'-zîz:

22 And Bêth-âr'-â-bâh, and Zê-mâ'-râ'-im, and Bêth'-êl,

23 And Â'-vîm, and Pâr'-âh, and Ôph'-râh,

24 And Chê'-phâr-hâ-âm-mô-nâ, and Ôph'-nî, and Gâ'-bâ; twelve cities with their villages:

25 Gîb'-ê-on, and Râ'-mâh, and Bêr'-ôth,

26 And Mîz'-pêh, and Chê'-phî'-râh, and Mô'-zâh,

27 And Rê'-kêd, and Îr'-pêel, and Târ'-â-lâh,

28 And Zê'-lâh, Ê'-lêph, and Jêb'-û-

which is Jê-rû'-să-lēm, Gîb'-ê-ăth, and Kîr'-jăth; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Bën'-jă-mîn according to their families.

CHAPTER 19.

The lot of Simeon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.

AND the second lot came forth to Sim'-ê-on, even for the tribe of the children of Sim'-ê-on according to their families: "and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Jû'-dăh.

2 And ^b they had in their inheritance Bêr'-shê'-bă, and Shê'-bă, and Tô-lă'-dăh,

3 And Hă'-zăr'-shû'-ăl, and Bă'-lăh, and Ā'-zēm,

4 And Ēl'-tô'-lăd, and Bêth'-ûl, and Jôr'-măh,

5 And Zik'-lăg, and Bêth-măr'-că-ôth, and Hă'-zăr'-sû'-săh,

6 And Bêth-lê-bă'-ôth, and Shă-rû'-ên; thirteen cities and their villages:

7 Ā'-în, Rēm'-môn, and Ē'-thêr, and Āsh'-ăn; four cities and their villages:

8 And all the villages that were round about these cities to Bă'-ăth-bêr, Ră'-măth of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Sim'-ê-on according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Jû'-dăh was the inheritance of the children of Sim'-ê-on: for the part of the children of Jû'-dăh was too much for them: "therefore the children of Sim'-ê-on had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zê-bû'-lûn according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sâr'-îd:

11 "And their border went up toward the sea, and Măr'-ă-lăh, and reached to Dăb'-bă-shêth, and reached to the river that is "before Jôk'-nê-ăm;

12 And turned from Sâr'-îd eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chîs'-lôth-tă'-bôr, and then goeth out to Dăb'-ê-răth, and goeth up to Jă-phî'-ă.

13 And from thence passeth on long on the east to Gît'-tăh-hê'-hêr, to It'-tăh-kă'-zîn, and goeth out to Rēm'-môn-³ mē-thô'-ăr to Nê'-ăh;

B.C. 1444.

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hăn'-nă-thôn: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jîph'-thăh-êl:

15 And Kăt'-tăth, and Nă-hăl'-lăl, and Shîm'-rôn, and Ī'-dă-lăh, and Bêth'-lê-hēm: twelve cities with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zê-bû'-lûn according to their families, these cities with their villages.

^a ver. 9.

17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to Īs'-să-chăr, for the children of Īs'-să-chăr according to their families.

^b 1 Chr. 4. 28.

18 And their border was toward Jêz'-rêel, and Chê-sûl'-lôth, and Shû'-nēm,

19 And Hăph'-ră-îm, and Shî'-hôn, and Ā-nă'-hă-răth,

20 And Răb'-bîth, and Kîsh'-îôn, and Ā'-bêz,

21 And Rēm'-êth, and Ēn-găn'-nîm, and Ēn-hăd'-dăh, and Bêth-păz'-zêz;

22 And the coast reacheth to Tă-bôr, and Shă-hă-zî'-măh, and Bêth-shê'-mêsh; and the outgoings of their border were at Jôr'-dăn: sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Īs'-să-chăr according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Āsh'-êr according to their families.

25 And their border was Hêl'-kăth, and Hă'-lî, and Bê'-tên, and Āch'-shăph,

^c ver. 1.

26 And Ā-lăm'-mê-lêch, and Ā'-măd, and Mî'-shê-ăl; and reacheth to Căr'-mêl westward, and to Shî'-hôr-lib'-năth;

27 And turneth toward the sunrising to Bêth-dă'-gôn, and reacheth to Zê-bû'-lûn, and to the valley of Jîph'-thăh-êl toward the north side of Bêth-ê'-mêk, and Nêl'-êl, and goeth out to Că'-bûl on the left hand,

^c ch. 12. 22.^f ch. 11. 8.
^g Judg. 1. 31.

28 And Hê'-brôn, and Rê'-hōb, and Hăm'-môn, and Kă'-năh, ^f even unto great Zî'-dôn;

29 And then the coast turneth to Ră'-măh, and to the strong city ² Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hô'-săh; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to ^g Āch'-zîb:

30 Ūm'-măh also, and Ā'-phêk, and

² Heb. Tzor,
² Sam. 5. 11.^g Gen. 38. 5.
^h Judg. 1. 31.
ⁱ Mic. 1. 14.
^j or, which is drawn.

Rē'-hōb : twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Āsh'-ēr according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 ¶ The sixth lot came out to the children of Nāph'-tā-li, *even* for the children of Nāph'-tā-li according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Hē'-lēph, from Āl'-lōn to Zā-ā-nān'-nim, and Ad'-ā-mī, Nē'-kēb, and Jāb'-neel, unto Lā'-kūm; and the outgoings thereof were at Jōr'-dān :

34 And *then* ^d the coast turneth westward to Āz'-nōth-tā'-bōr, and goeth out from thence to Hūk'-kōk, and reacheth to Zē-bū'-lūn on the south side, and reacheth to Āsh'-ēr on the west side, and to Jū'-dāh upon Jōr'-dān toward the sunrising.

35 And the fenced cities are Zid'-dīm, Zēr, and Hām'-māth, Rāk'-kāth, and Chīn'-nē-rēth,

36 And Ād'-ā-māh, and Rā'-māh, and Hā'-zōr,

37 And Kē'-dēsh, and Ēd'-rē-i, and Ēn-hā'-zōr,

38 And Ī'-rōn, and Mig'-dāl-ēl, Hōr'-ēm, and Bēth'-ā-nāth, and Bēth-shē'-mēsh; nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Nāph'-tā-li according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 ¶ And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dān according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zōr'-āh, and Ēsh'-tā-ōl, and Īr-shē'-mēsh,

42 And 'Shā-ā-lāb'-bīn, and Āj'-ā-lōn, and Jēth'-lāh,

43 And Ē'-lōn, and Thīm'-nā-thāh, and Ēk'-rōn,

44 And Ēl'-tē-kēh, and Gīb'-bē-thōn, and Bā'-ā-lāth,

45 And Jē'-hūd, and Bēn'-ē-bē-rāk, and Gāth-rīm'-mon,

46 And Mē-jār'-kōn, and Rāk'-kōn, with the border ² before ³ Jā'-phō.

47 And 'the coast of the children of Dān went out *too little* for them: therefore the children of Dān went up to fight against Lē'-shēm, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Lē'-shēm,

B.C. 1444.

^a Judg. 18. 29.

^b ch. 24. 30.

^c 1 Chr. 7. 24.

^d Deut. 33. 23.

^e Num. 34. 17.

ch. 14. 1.

^f ch. 18. 1, 10.

^g ch. 18. 1, 10.

^h Ex. 21. 13.

Num. 35. 6,

11, 14.

Deut. 19. 2, 9.

ⁱ Ruth 4. 1, 2.

^j Judg. 1. 35.

^k Num. 35. 12.

² or, over

against.

³ or, Joppa,

Acts 9. 36.

¹ See

Judg. 18.

^m Num. 35. 12,

25.

^a Dān, after the name of Dān their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dān according to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Īs-rā-ēl gave an inheritance to Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, *even* ^b Tīm'-nāth-^c sē'-rāh in mount Ē'-phrā'im: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 ^d These are the inheritances which Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest, and Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Īs-rā-ēl, divided for an inheritance by lot ^e in Shī'-lōh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

CHAPTER 20.

¹ God commandeth, ² and the children of Israel appoint the six cities of refuge.

THE LORD also spake unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, saying,

2 Speak to the children of Īs-rā-ēl saying, ^a Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Mō'-sēs:

3 That the slayer that killeth *any* person unawares *and* unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of ^b the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 ^c And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city ^d until he stand before the congregation for judgment, *and* until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his

own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 ¶ And they ²appointed ^aKē'-dēsh Gāl'-i-lēē in mount Nāph'-tā-lī, and ^aShē'-chēm in mount Ē'-phrā-īm, and ^aKīr'-jāth-ār'-bā, which is Ē'-brōn, in ^athe mountain of Jū'-dāh.

8 And on the other side Jōr'-dān ⁷Jēr'-i-chō eastward, they assigned Bē'-zēr in the wilderness upon the main out of the tribe of Rēu'-bēn, and ^aRā'-mōth in Gil'-ē-ād out of the tribe of Gād, and ^aGō'-lān in Mā'-nās'-sēh out of the tribe of Mā'-nās'-sēh.

9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, ^auntil he stood before the congregation.

CHAPTER 21.

Eight and forty cities given by lot, out of the other tribes, unto the Levites. 43 God gave the land, and rest unto Israel, according to his promise.

WHEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Lē'-vites unto ^aĒl'-ā-zār the priest, and unto Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl;

2 And they spake unto them at Shī'-lōh in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, saying, ^aThe LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'-šēs to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl gave unto the Lē'-vites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kō'-hāth-ites: and the children of Aā'-ron the priest, ^awhich were of the Lē'-vites, ^ahad by lot out of the tribe of Jū'-dāh, and out of the tribe of Sim'-ē-ōn, and out of the tribe of Bēn'-jā-mīn, thirteen cities.

5 And ^athe rest of the children of Kō'-hāth ^ahad by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ē'-phrā-īm, and out of the tribe of Dān, and out of the half tribe of Mā'-nās'-sēh, ten cities.

6 And ^athe children of Gēr'-shōn

B.C. 1444.

² Heb. *suveit* / *had.*
^a ch. 21. 32.
¹ Chr. 6. 76.
^b ch. 21. 21.
² Chr. 10. 1.
^c ch. 14. 15.
^d ch. 21. 11, 13.
^e Luke 1. 39.
^f ver. 34, &c.

^f Deut. 4. 43.
ch. 21. 36.
¹ Chr. 6. 78.
^g ver. 3.
^h ch. 21. 38.
ⁱ Kin. 22. 3.
^j ch. 21. 27.
^k Num. 35. 2.

^l Num. 35. 15.

³ Heb. *called.*
^m ver. 4.
ⁿ ver. 6.

^o 1 Chr. 6. 55.
^p or, Kir'-jath-arba, Gen. 23. 2.
^q ch. 15. 13, 14.
^r ch. 20. 7.
Luke 1. 39.
^s ch. 14. 1.
& 17. 4.
^t ch. 14. 14.
^u 1 Chr. 6. 56.

^v ch. 18. 1.
^w 1 Chr. 6. 57, &c.
^x Num. 35. 2.
^y ch. 15. 54.
& 20. 7.
^z ch. 15. 42.

^a ch. 15. 48.
^b ch. 15. 50.
^c 1 Chr. 6. 58, Hilen, ch. 15. 51.
^d ch. 15. 49.

^e 1 Chr. 6. 59, Ashan, ch. 15. 42.
^f ch. 15. 55.
^g ch. 15. 10.
^h ver. 8, 19.
ⁱ See ch. 24. 33.
^j ch. 18. 25.
^k ch. 18. 24, Gaba.

^m 1 Chr. 6. 60, Almeth.
ⁿ ver. 20, &c.

^o ver. 5.
^p 1 Chr. 6. 66.
^q ver. 27, &c.

^ahad by lot out of the families of the tribe of Īs'-sā-chār, and out of the tribe of Ash'-ēr, and out of the tribe of Nāph'-tā-lī, and out of the half tribe of Mā'-nās'-sēh in Bā'-shān, thirteen cities.

7 ¶ The children of Mē-rār'-i by their families ^ahad out of the tribe of Rēu'-bēn, and out of the tribe of Gād, and out of the tribe of Zē-bū'-lūn, twelve cities.

8 ¶ And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl gave by lot unto the Lē'-vites these cities with their suburbs, ^aas the LORD commanded by the hand of Mō'-šēs.

9 ¶ And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Jū'-dāh, and out of the tribe of the children of Sim'-ē-ōn, these cities which are ^ahere ^amentioned by name,

10 ^mWhich the children of Aā'-ron, being of the families of the Kō'-hāth-ites, ^awho were of the children of Lē'-vī, ^ahad: for their's was the first lot.

11 ¶ And they gave them ^athe city of Ār'-bā the father of ^aĀ'-nāk, ^awhich city is Hē'-brōn, ^ain the hill country of Jū'-dāh, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But ^athe fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Cā'-lēb the son of Jē-phūn'-nēh for his possession.

13 ¶ Thus ^athey gave to the children of Aā'-ron the priest ^aHē'-brōn with her suburbs, ^ato be a city of refuge for the slayer; ^aand Līb'-nāh with her suburbs,

14 And ^aJāt'-tīr with her suburbs, ^aand Ēsh-tē-mō'-ā with her suburbs,

15 And ^aHō'-lōn with her suburbs, ^aand Dē'-bīr with her suburbs,

16 And ^aĀ'-in with her suburbs, ^aand Jūt'-tāh with her suburbs, ^aand Bēth-shē'-mēsh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Bēn'-jā-mīn, ^aGīb'-ē-ōn with her suburbs, ^aGē'-bā with her suburbs,

18 An'-ā-thōth with her suburbs, and ^aĀl'-mōn with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aā'-ron, the priests, ^awere thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 ¶ And the families of the children of Kō'-hāth, the Lē'-vites which remained of the children of Kō'-

hăth, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ē'-phră-îm.

21 For they gave them ^bShē'-chēm with her suburbs in mount Ē'-phră-îm, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Gē'-zēr with her suburbs,

22 And Kīb'-zā-îm with her suburbs, and Bēth-hôr'-ôn with her suburbs; four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dān, Ēl'-tē-kēh with her suburbs, Gīb'-bē-thōn with her suburbs,

24 Aī'-jā-lōn with her suburbs, Gāth-rim'-mōn with her suburbs; four cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, Tā'-nāch with her suburbs, and Gāth-rim'-mōn with her suburbs; two cities.

26 All the cities *were* ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kō'-hăth that remained.

27 ¶ And unto the children of Gēr'-shōn, of the families of the Lē'-vites, out of the *other* half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh *they gave* ^cGō'-lān in Bā'-shān with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Bē'-ēsh'-tē'-rāh with her suburbs; two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Īs'-sā-chār, Kī'-shōn with her suburbs, Dăb'-ā-rēh with her suburbs,

29 Jār'-mūth with her suburbs, Ēn-gān'-nim with her suburbs; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Āsh'-ēr, Mī'-shāl with her suburbs, Āb'-dōn with her suburbs,

31 Hēl'-kāth with her suburbs, and Rē'-hōb with her suburbs; four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Năph'-tā-li, ^dKē'-dēsh in Gāl'-ī-lēe with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hām'-mōth-dōr with her suburbs, and Kār'-tān with her suburbs; three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gēr'-shōn-ites according to their families *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

34 ¶ And unto the families of the children of Mē-rār'-ī, the rest of the Lē'-vites, out of the tribe of Zē-bū'-lūn, Jōk'-nē-ām with her suburbs, and Kār'-tāh with her suburbs,

35 Dīm'-nāh with her suburbs, Nā'-hā-lāl with her suburbs; four cities.

B.C. 1444.

^a ch. 20. 8.

^b ch. 20. 7.

^c ch. 20. 8.

^d Num. 35. 7.

^e ver. 6.
¹ Chr. 6. 71.

^f ch. 20. 8.
^g Gen. 13. 15.
& 15. 18.
& 26. 3.
& 28. 4, 13.
^h ch. 11. 23.
& 22. 4.

ⁱ Deut. 7. 24.

^k ch. 23. 14.

36 And out of the tribe of Rēu'-bēn, ^aBē'-zēr with her suburbs, and Jā'-hā'-zāh with her suburbs,

37 Kē'-dē-mōth with her suburbs and Mēph'-ā-āth with her suburbs four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gād ^aRā'-mōth in Gīl'-ē-ād with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mā'-hā-nā'-îm with her suburbs,

39 Hēsh'-bōn with her suburbs Jā'-zēr with her suburbs; four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Mē-rār'-ī by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Lē'-vites, were *by* their lot twelve cities.

41 ^dAll the cities of the Lē'-vites within the possession of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl *were* forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus *were* all these cities.

43 ¶ And the LORD gave unto Īs'-rā-ēl ^eall the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 ^aAnd the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 ^kThere failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Īs'-rā-ēl all came to pass.

CHAPTER 22.

1 The two tribes and half with a blessing are sent home. 10 They build the altar of testimony in their journey. 11 The Israelites are offended thereat. 11 They give them good satisfaction.

THEN Jōsh'-ū-ā called the Rēu'-bēn-ites, and the Gād'-ites, and the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh,

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept ^aall that Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD commanded you, ^aand have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now re-

turn ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, which Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side ōr'-dān.

5 But ^ctake diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD charged you, ^eto love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

6 So Jōsh'-ū-ā ^ablessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the *one* half of the tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh Mō'-sēs had given possession in Bā'-shān: ^abut unto the other half thereof gave Jōsh'-ū-ā among their brethren on this side ōr'-dān westward. And when Jōsh'-ū-ā sent them away also unto their parents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your parents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: ^adivide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And the children of Rēu'-bēn and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh returned, and departed from the children of Īs'-rā-ēl out of Shī'-lōh, which *is* in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, to go unto ^mthe country of Gīl'-ē-ād, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mō'-sēs.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the borders of Jōr'-dān, that *are* in the land of Cā'-nā-ān, the children of Rēu'-bēn and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh built there an altar by Jōr'-dān, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl heard say, Behold, the children of Rēu'-bēn and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh have built an altar over against the land of Cā'-nā-ān, in the borders of Jōr'-dān, at the passage of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

12 And when the children of Īs'-rā-ēl heard of it, ^athe whole congregation of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl

B.C. 1444.

^a Num. 32. 33.
Deut. 29. 8.
ch. 13. 8.

^b Deut. 13. 14.
Judg. 20. 12.

^c Deut. 6. 6,
17.
& 11. 22.

^d Ex. 6. 25.
Num. 25. 7.
^e Deut. 10. 12.

² Heb.
house of
the father.

^f Num. 1. 4.

^g Gen. 47. 7.
Ex. 39. 43.
ch. 14. 13.
² Sam. 6. 18.
Luke 24. 50.

^h ch. 17. 5.

ⁱ See
Lev. 17. 8, 9.
Deut. 12. 13,
14.

^k Num. 25. 3,
4.
Deut. 4. 3.

^l Num. 31. 27.
1 Sam. 30. 24.

^m Num. 32. 1,
25, 29.

ⁿ Num. 16. 22.

^o ch. 18. 1.

^p ch. 7. 1, 5.

^q Deut. 13. 12,
&c.
Judg. 20. 12.

^r Judg. 20. 1.

^s Deut. 10. 17.

gathered themselves together at Shī'-lōh, to go up to war against them.

13 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ^bsent unto the children of Rēu'-bēn, and to the children of Gād, and to the half tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh, into the land of Gīl'-ē-ād, ^cPhīn'-ē-hās the son of Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the priest,

14 And with him ten princes, of each ^achief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl; and ^feach one *was* an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Īs'-rā-ēl.

15 ¶ And they came unto the children of Rēu'-bēn, and to the children of Gād, and to the half tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh, unto the land of Gīl'-ē-ād, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass *is* this that ye have committed against the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, ^athat ye might rebel this day against the LORD?

17 *Is* the iniquity ^kof Pē'-ōr too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD,

18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, *seeing* ye rebel to day against the LORD, that to morrow ⁿhe will be wroth with the whole congregation of Īs'-rā-ēl.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession *be* unclean, *then* pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, ^awherein the LORD's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the altar of the LORD our God.

20 ^pDid not Ā'-chān the son of Zē'-rāh commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Īs'-rā-ēl? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ Then the children of Rēu'-bēn and the children of Gād and the half tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of Īs'-rā-ēl,

22 The LORD ^aGod of gods, the

LORD God of gods, he ^a knoweth, and *İs'-rā-ël* he shall know; if it be in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (save us not this day.)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meat offering, or if to offer peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself ^a require it;

24 And if we have not *rather* done it for fear of *this* thing, saying, ³ In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD God of *İs'-rā-ël*?

25 For the LORD hath made *Jōr'-dān* a border between us and you, ye children of *Rēu'-bēn* and children of *Gād*; ye have no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But that it may be ^a a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might ⁷ do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say *again*, Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it *is* a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, ¹ to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the LORD our God that *is* before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when *Phīn'-ē-hās* the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of *İs'-rā-ël* which *were* with him, heard the words that the children of *Rēu'-bēn* and the children of *Gād* and the children of *Mā-nās'-sēh* spake, ¹ it pleased them.

B.C. 1444.

^a 1 Kin. 8. 39.
Job 10. 7.
& 23. 10.
Ps. 44. 21.
& 139. 1, 2.
Jer. 12. 3.
2 Cor. 11. 11, 31.
³ Lev. 26. 11, 12.
2 Chr. 15. 2.
² Heb. *then*.

^a Deut. 18. 19.
1 Sam. 20. 16.

³ Heb.
To-morrow.

^a 1 Chr. 29. 20.
Neh. 8. 6.
Dan. 2. 19.
Luke 2. 28.

^a ver. 34.
Gen. 31. 48.
ch. 24. 27.

⁴ i.e.
A witness:
So ch. 24. 27.
⁷ Deut. 12. 5,
6, 11, 12, 17,
18, 26, 27.

⁵ ch. 21. 44.
& 22. 4.

⁶ ch. 13. 1.
⁵ Heb. *come into days*.
⁴ Deut. 31. 28.
ch. 24. 1.
1 Chr. 28. 1.

⁶ Ex. 14. 14.
ch. 10. 14, 42.

⁷ Deut. 12. 13, 14.
⁸ ch. 13. 2, 6.
& 18. 10.

⁶ Heb. *at the sunset*.
⁷ Ex. 23. 30.
& 33. 2.
& 34. 11.
Deut. 11. 23.
ch. 13. 6.
⁸ Num. 33. 53.

⁷ Heb. *it was good in their eyes*.
⁸ ch. 1. 7.

31 And *Phīn'-ē-hās* the son of *Ēl-ē-ā'-zār* the priest said unto the children of *Rēu'-bēn*, and to the children of *Gād*, and to the children of *Mā-nās'-sēh*, This day we perceive that the LORD *is* ¹ among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: ² now ye have delivered the children of *İs'-rā-ël* out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And *Phīn'-ē-hās* the son of *Ēl-ē-ā'-zār* the priest, and the princes returned from the children of *Rēu'-bēn*, and from the children of *Gād* out of the land of *Gīl'-ē-ād*, unto the land of *Cā'-nā-ān*, to the children of *İs'-rā-ël*, and brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children of *İs'-rā-ël*; and the children of *İs'-rā-ël* ⁴ blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of *Rēu'-bēn* and *Gād* dwelt.

34 And the children of *Rēu'-bēn* and the children of *Gād* called the altar ⁴ *Ēd*: for it *shall be* a witness between us that the LORD *is* God.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Joshua's exhortation before his death, 3 by former benefits, 5 by promises, 11 and by threatenings.

AND it came to pass a long time after that the LORD ¹ had given rest unto *İs'-rā-ël* from all their enemies round about, that *Jōsh'-ū-ā* waxed old and ² stricken in age.

2 And *Jōsh'-ū-ā* ¹ called for all *İs'-rā-ël*, and for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old and stricken in age.

3 And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the ² LORD your God *is* he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, ³ I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes from *Jōr'-dān*, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea ⁴ westward.

5 And the LORD your God, ⁵ he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight, and ye shall possess their land, ⁶ as the LORD your God hath promised unto you.

6 ⁷ Be ye therefore very courageous

to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Mō'-šēs, that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left;

7 That ye ^bcome not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither ^cmake mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear *by them*, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 ^aBut ^ccleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9 ^aFor the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but *as for* you, ^ano man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

10 ^aOne man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, *he it is* that fighteth for you, ^aas he hath promised you.

11 ^aTake good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God.

12 Else if ye do in any wise ^ago back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, *even* these that remain among you, and shall ^amake marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you:

13 Know for a certainty that ^athe LORD your God will no more drive out *any* of these nations from before you; ^abut they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day ^aI am going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that ^anot one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 ^aTherefore it shall come to pass, *that* as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you ^aall evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and

B.C.c. 1427.

^a Deut. 5. 32. & 28. 14.^b Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 2, 3. Prov. 4. 14. Eph. 5. 11. ^c Ex. 23. 13. Ps. 16. 4. Jer. 5. 7. Zeph. 1. 5. See Num. 32. 38.² or, For if ye will cleave, &c.^a Deut. 10. 20. & 11. 22. & 13. 4. ch. 22. 5. Gen. 36. 4.³ or, Then the LORD will drive.

/ Deut. 11. 23.

^a ch. 23. 2.^a ch. 1. 5.¹ Sam. 10. 19.^a Lev. 26. 8.

Deut. 32. 30.

Judg. 3. 31.

& 15. 15.

2 Sam. 23. 8.

¹ Ex. 14. 14.

& 23. 27.

Deut. 3. 22.

^a Gen. 11. 26.^a ch. 22. 5.^a Heb.

your souls.

^a Gen. 31. 53.^a Heb. 10. 38.

38.

² Pet. 2. 20.^a Gen. 12. 1.

Acts 7. 2, 3.

^a Deut. 7. 3.^a Gen. 21. 2.

Ps. 127. 3.

^a Gen. 25. 24.^a Judg. 2. 3.^a Gen. 36. 8.

Deut. 2. 5.

^a Gen. 46. 1.

6.

Acts 7. 15.

^a Ex. 23. 33.

Num. 33. 55.

Deut. 7. 16.

¹ Kin. 11. 4.^a Ex. 3. 10.^a Ex. 7.

& 8.

& 9.

& 10.

& 12.

^a Ex. 12. 51.¹ Kin. 2. 2.

See

Heb. 9. 27.

^a Ex. 14. 2.^a Ex. 14. 9.^a ch. 21. 5.

Luke 21. 33.

^a Ex. 14. 10.^a Ex. 14. 20.^a Ex. 14. 27.^a Deut. 4. 34.

& 29. 2.

^a Deut. 28.

63.

^a ch. 5. 6.^a Lev. 26. 16.

Deut. 28. 15.

16, &c.

^a Num. 21. 21.

33.

Deut. 2. 32.

& 3. 1.

^a See

Judg. 11. 25.

bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Joshua assembleth the tribes at Shechem. 2 A brief history of God's benefits from Terah. 14 The covenant renewed. 26 The stone of witness. 29 Joshua's age and death. 32 Joseph's bones are buried.

AND Jōsh'-ū-ā gathered all the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl to 'Shē'-chēm, and ^acalled for the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they ^apresented themselves before God.

2 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, = Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, *even* Tē'-rāh, the father of Ā'-brā'-hām, and the father of Nā'-chōr: and ^athey served other gods.

3 And ^aI took your father Ā'-brā'-hām from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Cā'-nā-ān, and multiplied his seed, and ^agave him Ī'-śāac.

4 And I gave unto Ī'-śāac ^aJā'-cōb and Ē'-sāu: and I gave unto ^aĒ'-sāu mount Sē'-ir, to possess it; ^abut Jā'-cōb and his children went down into Ē'-gŷpt.

5 ^aI sent Mō'-šēs also and Aā'-ron, and ^aI plagued Ē'-gŷpt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I ^abrought your fathers out of Ē'-gŷpt: and ^aye came unto the sea; ^aand the Ē'-gŷp'-ŷiāns pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea.

7 And when they ^acried unto the LORD, ^ahe put darkness between you and the Ē'-gŷp'-ŷiāns, ^aand brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and ^ayour eyes have seen what I have done in Ē'-gŷpt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness ^aa long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Ām'-ō-rites, which dwelt on the other side Jōr'-dān; ^aand they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you.

9 Then ^aBā'-lāk the son of Zīp'-pōr, king of Mō'-āb, arose and warred

against Īś'-rā-ēl, and ^a sent and called Bā'-lāām the son of Bē'-ōr to curse you:

10 ^d But I would not hearken unto Bā'-lāām; ^f therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ^g ye went over Jōr'-dān, and came unto Jēr'-i-chō: and ^h the men of Jēr'-i-chō fought against you, the Ām'-ō-rites, and the Pē-riz'-zites, and the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, and the Hīt'-tites, and the Gir'-gā-shites, the Hī'-vites, and the Jēb'-ū-sites; and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And ⁱ I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, *even* the two kings of the Ām'-ō-rites; *but* ^m not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and ⁿ cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 ¶ Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in ^o sincerity and in truth; and ^p put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and ^q in Ē'-gŷpt; and serve ye the LORD.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, ^r choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether ^s the gods which your fathers served that *were* on the other side of the flood, or ^t the gods of the Ām'-ō-rites, in whose land ye dwell: ^u but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

17 For the LORD our God, *he it is* that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Ē'-gŷpt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, *even* the Ām'-ō-rites which dwelt in the land: *therefore* will we also serve the LORD; for *he is* our God.

19 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said unto the people, ^v Ye cannot serve the LORD: for *he is* an ^w holy God; *he is* ^x a

B.C. c. 1427.

^a Num. 22. 5.

Deut. 23. 4.

^b Ex. 23. 21.^c 1 Chr. 28. 9.

2 Chr. 15. 2.

Ezra 8. 22.

Is. 1. 28.

^d & 65. 11, 12.

Jer. 17. 13.

^e Deut. 23. 5.^f ch. 23. 15.

Is. 63. 10.

Acts 7. 42.

^g Num. 23. 11.^h & 24. 10.ⁱ ch. 3. 14.^j & 10. 1.^k ch. 6. 1.^l Ps. 119. 173.^m Gen. 35. 2.

Judg. 10. 16.

1 Sam. 7. 3.

ⁿ Ex. 23. 28.

Deut. 7. 20.

^o Ps. 44. 3. 6.^p Ex. 15. 25.

2 Kin. 11. 17.

^q Deut. 6. 10.^r ver. 26.^s Deut. 31. 24.^t Deut. 10. 12.

1 Sam. 12. 24.

^u Gen. 17. 1.

Deut. 18. 13.

Ps. 119. 1.

2 Cor. 1. 12.

Eph. 6. 24.

^v Judg. 9. 6.^w Gen. 28. 18.

ch. 4. 3.

^x Lev. 17. 7.

Ezek. 10. 18.

^y Gen. 35. 4.^z Ezek. 20. 7.^{aa} & 23. 3.^{ab} See Gen.

31. 48, 52.

Deut. 31. 19.

ch. 22. 27.

^{ac} Deut. 32. 1.^{ad} Ruth 1. 15.

1 Kin. 18. 21.

Ezek. 20. 39.

John 6. 57.

^{ae} ver. 14.^{af} Ex. 23. 24.^{ag} & 34. 15.

Deut. 13. 7.

^{ah} & 29. 18.

Judg. 6. 10.

^{ai} Judg. 2. 6.^{aj} Gen. 18. 19.^{ak} Judg. 2. 8.^{al} ch. 19. 50.

Judg. 2. 9.

^{am} Judg. 2. 7.^{an} 2 Heb.^{ao} prolonged^{ap} their days^{aq} after^{ar} Joshua.^{as} Deut. 11. 2.^{at} & 31. 13.^{au} Gen. 50. 25.

Ex. 13. 19.

^{av} Mat. 6. 24.^{aw} Lev. 19. 2.

1 Sam. 6. 20.

Ps. 99. 5. 9.

Is. 6. 16.

^{ax} Ex. 20. 5.

jealous God; ^b he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 ^c If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, ^d then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said unto the people, Ye *are* witnesses against yourselves that ^e ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, *We are* witnesses.

23 Now therefore ^f put away, *sai* he, the strange gods which *are* among you, and incline your hear unto the LORD God of Īś'-rā-ēl.

24 And the people said unto Jōsh'-ū-ā, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 So Jōsh'-ū-ā ^g made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance ^h in Shē'-chēm.

26 ¶ And Jōsh'-ū-ā ⁱ wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took ^j a great stone, and ^k set it up there ^l under an oak, that *was* by the sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Jōsh'-ū-ā said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be ^m a witness unto us; for ⁿ it hath heard all the words of the LORD, which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 So ^o Jōsh'-ū-ā let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in ^p Tīm'-nāth-sē'-rāh, which *is* in mount Ē'-phrā-īm, on the north side of the hill of Gā'-āsh.

31 And ^q Īś'-rā-ēl served the LORD all the days of Jōsh'-ū-ā, and all the days of the elders that ^r overlived Jōsh'-ū-ā, and which had ^s known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Īś'-rā-ēl.

32 ¶ And ^t the bones of Jō'-sēph, which the children of Īś'-rā-ēl brought up out of Ē'-gŷpt, buried they in Shē'-chēm, in a parcel of

ground *which Jā'-qōb bought of the sons of Hā'-mōr the father of Shē'-chēm for an hundred ²pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Jō'-sēph.

B. C. c. 1426.

* Gen. 33. 19.

² or, lambs.^b Ex. 6. 25.
Judg. 20. 25.

33 And Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the son of Aā'-ron died; and they buried him in a hill *that pertained to* ^bPhīn'-ē-hās his son, which was given him in mount Ē'-phrā-īm.

THE BOOK OF JUDGES.

CHAPTER 1.

The acts of Judah and Simeon. 4 Adoni-bezek justly requited. 8 Jerusalem taken. 10 Hebron taken. 11 Othniel obtaineth Achsah. 21 The acts of Benjamin, 22 the house of Joseph, 29 and of other tribes.

NOW after the death of Jōsh'-ū-ā it came to pass, that the children of Īs'-rā-ēl *asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Cā'-nā-ān-ites first, to fight against them?

2 And the LORD said, 'Jū'-dāh shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

3 And Jū'-dāh said unto Sīm'-ē-on his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Cā'-nā-ān-ites; and *I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Sīm'-ē-on went with him.

4 And Jū'-dāh went up; and the LORD delivered the Cā'-nā-ān-ites and the Pē-rīz'-zītes into their hand: and they slew of them in 'Bē'-zēk ten thousand men.

5 And they found Ād'-ō-nī-bē'-zēk in Bē'-zēk: and they fought against him, and they slew the Cā'-nā-ān-ites and the Pē-rīz'-zītes.

6 But Ād'-ō-nī-bē'-zēk fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

7 And Ād'-ō-nī-bē'-zēk said, Three-score and ten kings, having ²their thumbs and their great toes cut off, *gathered *their meat* under my table: *as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and there he died.

8 Now *the children of Jū'-dāh had fought against Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

9 ¶ *And afterward the children of Jū'-dāh went down to fight against the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the ³valley.

B. C. c. 1425.

* Josh. 14. 15.

& 15. 13, 14.

^b Josh. 15. 15.* Num. 27. 21.
ch. 20. 18.^d Josh. 15. 16,

17.

* Gen. 49. 8.

/ ch. 3. 9.

^f ver. 17.^g Josh. 15. 18,

19.

ⁱ 1 Sam. 11. 8.

* Gen. 33. 11.

¹ ch. 4. 11. 17.¹ Sam. 15. 6.¹ Chr. 2. 55.

Jer. 35. 2.

* Deut. 34. 3.

² Heb. *the thumbs of their hands and of their feet.*³ Num. 21. 1.

* Num. 10. 32.

³ or, gleaned.⁴ ver. 3.⁵ Lev. 24. 19.¹ Sam. 15. 33.

James 2. 13.

* See

Josh. 15. 63.

⁶ Num. 21. 3.

Josh. 19. 4.

⁷ Josh. 11. 22.

* Josh. 10. 36,

& 11. 21.

& 15. 13.

⁸ ver. 2.² Kin. 18. 7.⁴ or, he possessed the mountain.⁵ or, low country.

10 And Jū'-dāh went against the Cā'-nā-ān-ites that dwelt in Hē'-brōn: (now the name of Hē'-brōn before was *Kīr'-jāth-ār'-bā :) and they slew Shē'-shāū, and Ā-hī'-mān, and Tāl'-māi.

11 ^bAnd from thence he went against the inhabitants of Dē'-bīr: and the name of Dē'-bīr before was Kīr'-jāth-sē'-phēr:

12 ^dAnd Cā'-lēb said, He that smiteth Kīr'-jāth-sē'-phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Āch'-sāh my daughter to wife.

13 And Ōth'-nī-ēl the son of Kē'-nāz, / Cā'-lēb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Āch'-sāh his daughter to wife.

14 ^bAnd it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted from off *her ass*; and Cā'-lēb said unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, ^kGive me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And Cā'-lēb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 ¶ ¹And the children of the Kē'-nite, Mō'-šēs' father in law, went up out ^mof the city of palm trees with the children of Jū'-dāh into the wilderness of Jū'-dāh, which *lieth* in the south of *Ār'-ād; *and they went and dwelt among the people.

17 ^pAnd Jū'-dāh went with Sīm'-ē-on his brother, and they slew the Cā'-nā-ān-ites that inhabited Zē'-phāth, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called *Hōr'-māh.

18 Also Jū'-dāh took 'Gā'-zā with the coast thereof, and Ās'-kē-lon with the coast thereof, and Ēk'-rōn with the coast thereof.

19 And *the LORD was with Jū'-dāh; and ⁴he drove out *the inhabitants* of the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the

valley, because they had ^achariots of iron.

20 ^aAnd they gave Hē'-brōn unto Cā'-lēb, as Mō'-sēs said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Ā'-nāk.

21 ^aAnd the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn did not drive out the Jēb'-ū-sites that inhabited Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; but the Jēb'-ū-sites dwell with the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm unto this day.

22 ¶ And the house of Jō'-sēph, they also went up against Bēth'-ēl: ^aand the LORD *was* with them.

23 And the house of Jō'-sēph ^asent to descry Bēth'-ēl. (Now the name of the city before *was* ^aLūz.)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and ^awe will shew thee mercy.

25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the Hit'-tites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Lūz: which *is* the name thereof unto this day.

27 ¶ Neither did Mā'-nās'-sēh drive out the inhabitants of Bēth'-shē'-ān and her towns, nor Tā'-ā-nāch and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dōr and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Īb'-lē-ām and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Mē-gīd'-dō and her towns: but the Cā'-nā-ān-ites would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass, when Īs'-rā-ēl was strong, that they put the Cā'-nā-ān-ites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 ¶ Neither did Ē'-phrā-īm drive out the Cā'-nā-ān-ites that dwelt in Gē'-zēr; but the Cā'-nā-ān-ites dwelt in Gē'-zēr among them.

30 ¶ Neither did Zē-bū'-lūn drive out the inhabitants of Kīt'-rōn, nor the ^ainhabitants of Nā'-hā-lōl; but the Cā'-nā-ān-ites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ Neither did Āsh'-ēr drive out the inhabitants of Āc'-chō, nor the inhabitants of Zī-dōn, nor of Āh'-lāb, nor of Āch'-zīb, nor of Hēl'-bāh, nor of Ā'-phīk, nor of Rē'-hōb:

B.C. c. 1425.

^a Josh. 17. 16,

18.

^b Ps. 106. 34,

35.

^c Num. 14. 24.

Deut. 1. 36.

Josh. 14. 9,

13.

^d 15. 13. 14.

^e Josh. 19. 38.

^f See

Josh. 15. 63.

^g 18. 23.

^h ver. 32.

ⁱ ver. 30.

^j ver. 30.

^k ver. 30.

^l ver. 30.

^m Josh. 2. 1.

ⁿ 7. 2.

^o ch. 18. 2.

^p Gen. 23. 19.

^q Josh. 19. 42.

^r Heb. *was*

heavy.

^s Josh. 2. 12,

14.

^t Num. 34. 4.

Josh. 15. 3.

^u or, *Maaleh-*

akrabbim.

^v or, *messenger*.

^w ver. 5.

^x Josh. 17. 11-

13.

^y Gen. 17. 7.

^z Deut. 7. 2.

^{aa} Deut. 12. 3.

^{ab} Ps. 106. 34.

^{ac} Josh. 23. 13.

^{ad} ch. 3. 6.

^{ae} Ex. 23. 33.

^{af} & 34. 12.

^{ag} Deut. 7. 16.

^{ah} Ps. 106. 36.

^{ai} Josh. 16. 10.

^{aj} 1 Kin. 9. 16.

^{ak} Josh. 19. 15.

^{al} i.e.

Weepers.

^{am} Josh. 22. 6.

^{an} & 24. 28.

^{ao} Josh. 19. 24-

30.

^{ap} Josh. 24. 31.

32 But the Āsh'-ēr-ites ^bdwelt among the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

33 ¶ Neither did Nāph'-tā-lī drive out the inhabitants of Bēth'-shē-mēsh, nor the inhabitants of Bēth'-ā-nāth; but he ^cdwelt among the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitant of Bēth'-shē-mēsh and of Bēth'-ā-nāth ^dbecame tributaries unto them.

34 And the Ām'-ō-rītes forced the children of Dān into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Ām'-ō-rītes would dwell in mount Hē'-rēs' in Aī'-jā-lōn, and in Shā'-āl'-bīm: yet the hand of the house of Jō'-sēph ^eprevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Ām'-ō-rīte *was* ^ffrom ^gthe going up to Āk'-rāb-bīm, from the rock, and upward.

CHAPTER 2.

1 An angel rebuketh the people at Bochim. 6 The wickedness of the new generation. 14 God's anger and pity. 20 The Canaanites left to prove Israel.

AND an ^aangel of the LORD came up from Gil'-gāl ^ato Bō'-chīm and said, I made you to go up out of Ē'-gýpt, and have brought you unto the land which I swore unto your fathers; and ^aI said, I will never break my covenant with you.

2 And ^aye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land: ^aye shall throw down their altars: ^abut ye have not obeyed my voice: why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be ^aas thorns in your sides, and ^atheir gods shall be ^asnare unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place ^bBō'-chīm: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And when ^bJōsh'-ū-ā had let the people go, the children of Īs'-rā-ēl went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 ^aAnd the people served the LORD all the days of Jōsh'-ū-ā, and all the

lays of the elders that ²outlived Jōsh'-ū-ā, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that he did for Is'-rā-ēl.

8 And ¹Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* an hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in 'Tim'-nāth-rē-¹rēs, in the mount of Ē'-phrā-īm, on the north side of the hill Gā'-āsh.

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which ²knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Is'-rā-ēl.

11 ¶ And the children of Is'-rā-ēl did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Bā'-ā-lim.

12 And they ³forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Ē'-gypt, and followed ⁴other gods, of the gods of the people that *were* round about them, and ⁵bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, ⁶and served Bā'-āl and Āsh'-tā-rōth.

14 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Is'-rā-ēl, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and ⁷he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and ⁸as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

16 ¶ Nevertheless ⁹the LORD raised up judges, which ¹⁰delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they ¹¹went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; *but* they did not so.

18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, then ¹²the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the

B. C. c. 1444.

² Heb. *prolonged days after Jōshūd.*

⁶ See Gen. 6. 6. Deut. 32. 36. Ps. 106. 44, 45.

⁸ Josh. 24. 29. ⁹ ch. 3. 12. & 4. 1.

¹⁰ & 8. 33.

¹¹ or, *were corrupt.*

¹² Josh. 24. 30. ¹³ Josh. 19. 50.

& 24. 30. *Timnath-serah.*

¹⁴ Heb. *they let nothing fall of their.*

¹⁵ ver. 14. ¹⁶ Ex. 5. 2.

¹⁷ 1 Sam. 2. 12. ¹⁸ 1 Chr. 28. 9.

¹⁹ Jer. 9. 3. & 22. 16.

²⁰ Gal. 4. 8. ²¹ 2 Thes. 1. 8.

²² Tit. 1. 16. ²³ Josh. 23. 16.

²⁴ Josh. 23. 13. ²⁵ Deut. 31. 16.

²⁶ ch. 3. 1, 4. ²⁷ Deut. 6. 14.

²⁸ Deut. 8. 2, 16.

²⁹ & 13. 3. ³⁰ Ex. 20. 5.

³¹ or, *suffered.*

³² ch. 3. 7. & 10. 6.

³³ Ps. 106. 36.

³⁴ ch. 3. 8. ³⁵ Ps. 106. 40-42.

³⁶ 2 Kin. 17. 20.

³⁷ ch. 3. 8. & 4. 2.

³⁸ Ps. 44. 12. Is. 50. 1.

³⁹ ch. 2. 21, 22. ⁴⁰ Lev. 26. 37.

⁴¹ Josh. 7. 12.

⁴² Lev. 26. Deut. 28.

⁴³ ch. 3. 9, 10. 1 Sam. 12. 11.

⁴⁴ Acts 13. 20.

⁴⁵ Josh. 13. 3.

⁴⁶ Heb. *saved.*

⁴⁷ Ex. 34. 15, 16.

⁴⁸ Lev. 17. 7.

⁴⁹ ch. 2. 22.

⁵⁰ Ps. 106. 35.

⁵¹ Josh. 1. 5.

days of the judge: ¹for it repented the LORD because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.

19 And it came to pass, ²when the judge was dead, *that* they returned, and ³corrupted *themselves* more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; ⁴they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Is'-rā-ēl; and he said, Because that this people hath ⁵transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 'I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Jōsh'-ū-ā left when he died:

22 'That through them I may ⁶prove Is'-rā-ēl, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD ⁷left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Jōsh'-ū-ā.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The nations left to prove Israel. 6 By communion with them they commit idolatry. 8 Othniel delivereth them from Chushan-rishathaim. 12 Ehud from Eglon. 31 Shamgar from the Philistines.

NOW these *are* 'the nations which the LORD left, to prove Is'-rā-ēl by them, *even* as many of Is'-rā-ēl as had not known all the wars of Cā'-nā-ān;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Is'-rā-ēl might know, to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof;

3 *Namely*, ¹five lords of the Phil'-istines, and all the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, and the Ši-dō'-nī-āns, and the Hī'-vites that dwelt in mount Lēb'-ā-nōn, from mount Bā'-āl-hēr'-mōn unto the entering in of Hā'-māth.

4 And they were to prove Is'-rā-ēl by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Mō'-šēs.

5 ¶ And the children of Is'-rā-ēl dwelt among the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, Hī'-tites, and Am'-ō-rites, and Pē-riz'-zites, and Hī'-vites, and Jēb'-ū-sites:

6 And ^athey took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

7 ^aAnd the children of Īś'-rā-ēl did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgat the LORD their God, ^aand served Bā'-ā-līm and ^athe groves.

8 ¶ Therefore the anger of the LORD was hot against Īś'-rā-ēl, and he ^asold them into the hand of ^aChû'-shān-rīsh-ā-thā'-īm king of ^aMēs-ō-pō-tā'-mī-ā: and the children of Īś'-rā-ēl served Chû'-shān-rīsh-ā-thā'-īm eight years.

9 And when the children of Īś'-rā-ēl ^acried unto the LORD, the LORD ^araised up a ^adeliverer to the children of Īś'-rā-ēl, who delivered them, even ^aŌth'-nī-ēl the son of Kē'-nāz, Cā'-lēb's younger brother.

10 And ^athe Spirit of the LORD ^acame upon him, and he judged Īś'-rā-ēl, and went out to war: and the LORD delivered Chû'-shān-rīsh-ā-thā'-īm king of ^aMēs-ō-pō-tā'-mī-ā into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chû'-shān-rīsh-ā-thā'-īm.

11 And the land had rest forty years. And Ōth'-nī-ēl the son of Kē'-nāz died.

12 ¶ And the children of Īś'-rā-ēl did evil again in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened ^aĒg'-lōn the king of Mō'-āb against Īś'-rā-ēl, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ām'-mon and ^aĀm'-ā-lēk, and went and smote Īś'-rā-ēl, and possessed ^athe city of palm trees.

14 So the children of Īś'-rā-ēl ^aserved Ēg'-lōn the king of Mō'-āb eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Īś'-rā-ēl ^acried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, ^aĒ'-hūd the son of Gē'-rā, ^aa Bēn'-jā-mīte, a man ^alefthanded: and by him the children of Īś'-rā-ēl sent a present unto Ēg'-lōn the king of Mō'-āb.

16 But ^aĒ'-hūd made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Ēg'-lōn king of Mō'-āb: and Ēg'-lōn was a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end

B.C. c. 1406.

^a Ex. 34. 16.
Deut. 7. 3.

^b Josh. 4. 20.
2^{or}, graven images.
^c ch. 2. 11.

^d ch. 2. 13.

^e Ex. 34. 13.
Deut. 16. 21.
ch. 6. 25.

^f Heb. a parlour of cooling:
See

Amos 3. 15.
^g ch. 2. 14

^h Hab. 3. 7.
ⁱ Heb.

Aram-naharaim.

^j ver. 15.
^k & ch. 4. 3.
& 6. 7.

& 10. 10.
1 Sam. 12. 10.

Neh. 9. 27.
Ps. 22. 5.

& 106. 44.
& 107. 13, 19.

^l ch. 2. 16.

^m Heb.

saviour.

ⁿ ch. 1. 13.

^o See

Num. 27. 18.

ch. 5. 34.

& 11. 29.

& 13. 25.

& 14. 6, 19.

1 Sam. 11. 6.

2 Chr. 15. 1.

^p or, it came out at the fundament.

^q Heb. was.

^r Heb.

Aram.

^s ch. 2. 19.

^t or,

doeth his easement.

1 Sam. 24. 3.

^u 1 Sam. 12. 9.

^v ch. 5. 14.

^w ch. 1. 16.

^x Deut. 28. 48.

^y ch. 5. 14.

& 6. 34.

1 Sam. 13. 3.

^z Josh. 17. 15.

ch. 7. 24.

& 17. 1.

& 19. 1.

^{aa} ver. 9.

Ps. 78. 34.

^{ab} or, the son of Jemini.

^{ac} Heb. shut of his right hand.

ch. 20. 16.

^{ad} ch. 7. 9, 15.

1 Sam. 17. 47.

^{ae} Josh. 2. 7.

ch. 12. 5.

^{af} Heb. fat.

to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again ^bfrom the ²quarries that were by Gil'-gāl, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And ^aĒ'-hūd came unto him; and he was sitting in ^aa summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. And ^aĒ'-hūd said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat.

21 And ^aĒ'-hūd put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly:

22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and ^athe dirt came out.

23 Then ^aĒ'-hūd went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were locked, they said, Surely he ^acovereth his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened them: and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And ^aĒ'-hūd escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Sē'-ī-rāth.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that ^ahe blew a trumpet in the ^amountain of ^aĒ'-phrā-īm, and the children of Īś'-rā-ēl went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for ^athe LORD hath delivered your enemies the Mō'-āb-ites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took ^athe fords of Jōr'-dān toward Mō'-āb, and suffered not a man to pass over.

29 And they slew of Mō'-āb at that time about ten thousand men, all ^alusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Mō'-āb was subdued that day

under the hand of Īś'-rā-ēl. And the land had rest fourscore years.

31 ¶ And after him was ^bShām'-gār the son of Ā'-nāth, which slew of the Phil'-is-tīnēs six hundred men with an ox goad: ^cand he also delivered ^dĪś'-rā-ēl.

CHAPTER 4.

Deborah and Barak deliver them from Jabin and Sisera. 19 Jael killeth Sisera.

AND ^ethe children of Īś'-rā-ēl again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ē'-hūd was dead.

2 And the LORD ^fsold them into the hand of Jā'-bīn king of Cā'-nān, that reigned in 'Hā'-zōr; the captain of whose host was ^gSīs'-ē-rā, which dwelt in ^hHā-rō-shēth of the Ġēn'-tīlēs.

3 And the children of Īś'-rā-ēl cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred ⁱchariots of iron; and twenty years ^jhe mightily oppressed the children of Īś'-rā-ēl.

4 ¶ And Dēb'-ō-rāh, a prophetess, the wife of Lāp'-ī-dōth, she judged Īś'-rā-ēl at that time.

5 ^kAnd she dwelt under the palm tree of Dēb'-ō-rāh between Rā'-māh and Bēth'-ēl in mount Ē'-phrā-im: and the children of Īś'-rā-ēl came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called ^lBār'-āk the son of Ā'-bīn-ō-ām out ^mof Kē'-lēsh-nāph-tā-lī, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Īś'-rā-ēl commanded, ⁿsaying, Go and draw toward mount Tā'-bōr, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Nāph'-tā-lī and of the children of Zē-bū'-lūn?

7 And ^oI will draw unto thee to the ^priver Kī'-shōn Sīs'-ē-rā, the captain of Jā'-bīn's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 And Bār'-āk said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, ^qthen I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall sell Sīs'-ē-rā into the hand of a woman. And Dēb'-ō-rāh arose, and went with Bār'-āk to Kē'-dēsh.

10 ¶ And Bār'-āk called ^rZē-bū'-lūn and Nāph'-tā-lī to Kē'-dēsh; and he went up with ten thousand men ^sat

B. C. c. 1336.

^a ver. 11.

^b ch. 5. 6, 8. 1 Sam. 13. 19, 20.

^c It seems to concern only the country next to the Philis-tines.

^d ch. 1. 16.

^e Num. 10. 29.

^f 1 Sam. 17. 47, 50.

^g ch. 2. 16.

^h So part is called Israel. ch. 4. 1, 3, &c. & 10. 7, 17. & 11. 4, &c. 1 Sam. 4. 1.

ⁱ ver. 6.

^j ch. 2. 19.

^k Heb.

^l gathered by cry, or, proclamation.

^m ch. 2. 14.

ⁿ Josh. 11. 1, 10.

^o & 19. 36.

^p 1 Sam. 12. 9.

^q Ps. 53. 9.

^r It seems to concern only North Israel.

^s ver. 13, 16.

^t Deut. 9. 3.

^u 2 Sam. 5. 24.

^v Ps. 68. 7.

^w Is. 52. 12.

^x ch. 1. 19.

^y ch. 5. 8.

^z Ps. 106. 42.

^{aa} Ps. 63. 9, 10.

^{ab} Seu Josh. 10. 10.

^{ac} Gen. 35. 8.

^{ad} Heb. 11. 32.

^{ae} Josh. 19. 37.

^{af} Heb.

^{ag} unto one.

^{ah} Ex. 14. 4.

^{ai} ch. 5. 21.

^{aj} 1 Kin. 18. 40.

^{ak} Ps. 53. 9, 10.

^{al} or, rug, or, blanket.

^{am} ch. 5. 25.

^{an} ch. 2. 14.

^{ao} ch. 5. 18.

^{ap} See

^{aq} Ex. 11. 8.

^{ar} 1 Kin. 20. 10.

^{as} ch. 5. 26.

his feet: and Dēb'-ō-rāh went up with him.

11 Now Hē'-bēr ^{at}the Kē'-nīte, *which was* of the children of ^{at}Hō'-bāb the father in law of Mō'-šēs, had severed himself from the Kē'-nītes, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zā'-ā-nā'-im, ^{at}which is by Kē'-dēsh.

12 And they shewed Sīs'-ē-rā that Bār'-āk the son of Ā'-bīn-ō-ām was gone up to mount Tā'-bōr.

13 And Sīs'-ē-rā ^{at}gathered together all his chariots, *even* nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that *were* with him, from Hā'-rō-shēth of the Ġēn'-tīlēs unto the river of Kī'-shōn.

14 And Dēb'-ō-rāh said unto Bār'-āk, Up; for this is the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sīs'-ē-rā into thine hand: ^{at}is not the LORD gone out before thee? So Bār'-āk went down from mount Tā'-bōr, and ten thousand men after him.

15 And ^{at}the LORD discomfited Sīs'-ē-rā, and all *his* chariots, and all *his* host, with the edge of the sword before Bār'-āk; so that Sīs'-ē-rā lighted down *off* *his* chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Bār'-āk pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Hā'-rō-shēth of the Ġēn'-tīlēs: and all the host of Sīs'-ē-rā fell upon the edge of the sword; *and* there was not ^{at}a man left.

17 Howbeit Sīs'-ē-rā fled away on his feet to the tent of Jā'-ēl the wife of Hē'-bēr the Kē'-nīte: for *there was* peace between Jā'-bīn the king of Hā'-zōr and the house of Hē'-bēr the Kē'-nīte.

18 ¶ And Jā'-ēl went out to meet Sīs'-ē-rā, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with a ^{at}mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened ^{at}a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and enquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jā'-ēl Hē'-bēr's wife ^{at}took

a nail of the tent, and ²took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.

22 And, behold, as Bār-āk pursued Sis'-ē-rā, Jā'-ēl came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold, Sis'-ē-rā lay dead, and the nail was in his temples.

23 So God subdued on that day Jā'-bīn the king of Cā'-nā-ān before the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

24 And the hand of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ⁴prospered, and prevailed against Jā'-bīn the king of Cā'-nā-ān, until they had destroyed Jā'-bīn king of Cā'-nā-ān.

CHAPTER 5.

The song of Deborah and Barak.

THEN ¹sang Dēb'-ō-rāh and Bār'-āk the son of Ā-bin'-ō-ām on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the LORD for the ¹avenging of Īs'-rā-ēl, ²when the people willingly offered themselves.

3 ³Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, *even* I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing praise to the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl.

4 LORD, ⁴when thou wentest out of Sē'-ir, when thou marchest out of the field of Ē'-dōm, ⁵the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 ⁶The mountains ⁷melted from before the LORD, *even* ⁸that Sī'-nāi from before the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl.

6 In the days of Shām'-gār the son of Ā-nāth, in the days of Jā'-ēl, the highways were unoccupied, and the ⁹travellers walked through ¹⁰byways.

7 *The inhabitants* of the villages ceased, they ceased in Īs'-rā-ēl, until that I Dēb'-ō-rāh arose, that I arose ¹¹a mother in Īs'-rā-ēl.

8 They ¹²chose new gods; then *was* war in the gates: ¹³was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Īs'-rā-ēl?

9 My heart *is* toward the governors of Īs'-rā-ēl, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.

10 ¹⁴Speak, ye ¹⁵that ride on white asses, ¹⁶ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.

B.C. c. 1296.

² Heb. put.

³ Heb. right-courtesies of the Lord.
⁴ Ps. 145. 7.

⁵ Ps. 57. 8.

⁶ Ps. 68. 18.

⁷ Ps. 49. 14.

⁸ Heb. going went and was hard.

⁹ Heb. draw with the pen, &c.

¹⁰ See Ex. 15. 1.
¹¹ Ps. 18, title.

¹² Heb. his feet.

¹³ Or, in the divisions, &c.

¹⁴ Ps. 18. 47.

¹⁵ 2 Chr. 17. 16.

¹⁶ Heb. impressions.

¹⁷ Deut. 32. 3.

¹⁸ Ps. 2. 10.

¹⁹ Or, in.

²⁰ Ps. 68. 7.

²¹ See Josh. 13.

²² Is. 25. 31.

²³ Ps. 68. 8.

²⁴ Is. 64. 3.

²⁵ Josh. 19. 29, 31.

²⁶ 2 or, port.

²⁷ Or, creeks.

²⁸ Ch. 4. 10.

²⁹ Ps. 97. 5.

³⁰ Heb. flowed.

³¹ Heb. exposed to reproach.

³² Ex. 19. 18.

³³ Lev. 26. 22.

³⁴ Is. 33. 8.

³⁵ Heb. walkers of paths.

³⁶ Heb. crooked ways.

³⁷ See ver. 30.

³⁸ See Josh. 10. 11.

³⁹ Ch. 4. 15.

⁴⁰ Heb. paths.

⁴¹ Is. 49. 23.

⁴² Ch. 4. 7.

⁴³ Deut. 32. 16.

⁴⁴ So 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.

⁴⁵ Or, tramp-lings, or, plungings.

⁴⁶ 2 or, Meditate.

⁴⁷ Ps. 105. 2.

⁴⁸ Is. 45. 5.

⁴⁹ Ch. 10. 4.

⁵⁰ & 12. 14.

⁵¹ Ch. 21. 9, 10.

⁵² Neh. 3. 5.

⁵³ Ps. 107. 32.

⁵⁴ 1 Sam. 17. 47.

⁵⁵ Is. 18. 17.

⁵⁶ & 28. 28.

11 *They that are delivered* from the noise of archers in the places of draw ing water, there shall they rehearse the ³ righteous acts of the LORD *even* the righteous acts toward the inhabitants of his villages in Īs'-rā-ēl then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates.

12 ⁴Awake, awake, Dēb'-ō-rāh awake, awake, utter a song: arise Bār'-āk, and ⁵lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Ā-bin'-ō-ām.

13 Then he made him that remaineth ⁶have dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 Out of Ē'-phrā-īm *was there* a root of them against Ām'-ā-lēk; after thee, Bēn'-jā-mīn, among thy people out of Mā'-chir came down governors, and out of Zē-bū-lūn they that ⁷handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Īs'-sā-chār were with Dēb'-ō-rāh; even Īs'-sā-chār, and also Bār'-āk: he was sent on ⁸foot into the valley. ⁹For the divisions of Rēu'-bēn *there were* great ¹⁰thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? ¹¹For the divisions of Rēu'-bēn *there were* great searchings of heart.

17 ¹²Gil'-ē-ād abode beyond Jōr'-dān: and why did Dān remain in ships? ¹³Āsh'-ēr continued on the sea ¹⁴shore, and abode in his ¹⁵breaches.

18 ¹⁶Zē-bū-lūn and Nāph'-tā-li were a people *that* ¹⁷jeopardied their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came *and* fought, then fought the kings of Cā'-nā-ān in Tā'-ā-nāch by the waters of Mē-gid'-dō; ¹⁸they took no gain of money.

20 ¹⁹They fought from heaven; ²⁰the stars in their ²¹courses fought against Sis'-ē-rā.

21 ²²The river of Kī'-shōn swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kī'-shōn. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the ²³pransings, the pransings of their mighty ones.

23 Curse ye Mē'-rōz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; ²⁴because they came not to the help ²⁵of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against the mighty.

24 Blessed above women shall ^aJā-ēl the wife of Hē'-bēr the Kē'-nīte be, ^bblessed shall she be above women in the tent.

25 ^aHe asked water, and she gave him milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

26 ^aShe put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and ^bwith the hammer she smote Sis'-ē-rā, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 ^aAt her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down ^cdead.

28 The mother of Sis'-ē-rā looked out at a window, and cried through her lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned ^aanswer to herself,

30 ^aHave they not sped? have they not divided the prey; ^bto every man a damsel or two; to Sis'-ē-rā a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take the spoil?

31 ^aSo let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but let them that love him be ^bas the sun ^cwhen he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years.

CHAPTER 6.

The Israelites, for their sin, oppressed by Midian. 11 An angel sendeth Gideon for their deliverance. 17 Gideon's present is consumed with fire. 25 Gideon destroyeth Baal's altar. 36 Gideon's signs.

AND the children of Īs'-rā-ēl did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand ^aof Mid'-i-ān seven years.

2 And the hand of Mid'-i-ān ^apre-vailed against Īs'-rā-ēl: and because of the Mid'-i-ā-nites the children of Īs'-rā-ēl made them ^bthe dens which ^cthey were in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds.

3 And so it was, when Īs'-rā-ēl had sown, that the Mid'-i-ā-nites came up, and ^athe Ā-māl'-ēk-ites, ^band the children of the east, even they came up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and ^adestroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gā-

B.C. c. 1296.

^a ch. 4. 17.
^b or, goat.
^c Luke 1. 28.

^a ch. 4. 19.
^b ch. 7. 12.

^a ch. 4. 21.

^b Heb. she hammered.

^c ch. 3. 15.
Hos. 5. 15.

^a Heb. Between.

^b Heb. a man.
^c a prophet.
^d Heb. destroyed.

^a Heb. her words.

^b Ex. 15. 9.
^c Ps. 44. 2, 3.
^d Heb. to the head of a man.

^e 2 Kin. 17. 35, 37, 38.
Jer. 10. 2.

^a Ps. 83. 9, 10.

^b 2 Sam. 23. 4.

^c Ps. 19. 5.

^d Josh. 17. 2.

^e Heb. 11. 32.

^f called Gideon.

^g Heb. to cause it to flee.

^h ch. 13. 3.

ⁱ Luke 1. 11, 28.

^j Josh. 1. 5.

^k ch. 2. 19.

^l Hab. 3. 7.

^m Heb. was strong.

ⁿ So

^o Ps. 89. 49.

^p Is. 59. 1.

^q & 63. 15.

^r Ps. 44. 1.

^s 1 Sam. 13. 6.

^t Heb. 11. 38.

^u 2 Chr. 15. 2.

^v 1 Sam. 12. 11.

^w Heb. 11. 32.

^x 34.

^y ch. 3. 13.

^z Gen. 29. 1.

^{aa} ch. 7. 12.

^{ab} & 8. 10.

^{ac} 1 Kin. 4. 30.

^{ad} Job 1. 3.

^{ae} Josh. 1. 9.

^{af} ch. 4. 6.

^{ag} Lev. 26. 16.

^{ah} Deut. 28. 39.

^{ai} 33. 51.

^{aj} Mic. 6. 15.

^{ak} Heb. my thousand is the meanest:

^{al} Lev. 18. 21, 25.

^{am} Mic. 5. 2.

^{an} See 1 Sam. 9. 21.

zā, and left no sustenance for Īs'-rā-ēl, neither ^asheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came ^aas grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Īs'-rā-ēl was greatly impoverished because of the Mid'-i-ā-nites; and the children of Īs'-rā-ēl ^acried unto the LORD.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the children of Īs'-rā-ēl cried unto the LORD because of the Mid'-i-ā-nites,

8 That the LORD sent ^aa prophet unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, I brought you up from Ē'-gypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Ē'-gypt'-tīans, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and ^adrave them out from before you, and gave you their land;

10 And I said unto you, I am the LORD your God; ^afear not the gods of the Am'-ō-rites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 ¶ And there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which was in Ōph'-rāh, that pertained unto Jō'-āsh ^athe Ā'-bī-ēz'-rite: and his son ^bGīd'-ē-on threshed wheat by the winepress, ^cto hide it from the Mid'-i-ā-nites.

12 And the ^aangel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, The LORD is ^bwith thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gīd'-ē-on said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and ^awhere be all his miracles ^bwhich our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Ē'-gypt? but now the LORD hath ^cfor-saken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Mid'-i-ā-nites.

14 And the LORD looked upon him, and said, ^aGo in this thy might, and thou shalt save Īs'-rā-ēl from the hand of the Mid'-i-ā-nites: ^bhave not I sent thee?

15 And he said unto him, Oh my Lord, wherewith shall I save Īs'-rā-ēl? behold, ^amy family is poor in

Mă-năs'-sēh, and I *am* the least in my father's house.

16 And the LORD said unto him, ^a Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Mid'-i-ă-nites as one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then ^b shew me a sign that thou talkest with me.

18 ^c Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my ² present, and set *it* before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 ¶ And Gid'-ē-on went in, and made ready ^a a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ē-phāh of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought *it* out unto him under the oak, and presented *it*.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and ^c lay *them* upon this rock, and ^d pour out the broth. And he did so.

21 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that *was* in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and ^e there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gid'-ē-on ^b perceived that he *was* an angel of the LORD, Gid'-ē-on said, Alas, O Lord God! ^k for because I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face.

23 And the LORD said unto him, ^m Peace *be* unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gid'-ē-on built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it ^j Jē-hō'-vāh-shā'-lōm: unto this day *it is yet* ⁿ in Ōph'-rāh of the Ā'-bī-ēz'-rītes.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, ^e even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Bā'-āl that thy father hath, and ^o cut down the grove that *is* by it:

26 And build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this ^o rock, ² in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt

B.C. c. 1249.

^a Ex. 3. 12
Josh. 1. 5.

^b ver. 36, 37.
Ex. 4. 1-8.
2 Kin. 20. 8.
Ps. 58. 17.
Is. 7. 11.

^c Gen. 18. 3, 5.
ch. 13. 15.
² or, *meat offering.*

^d Gen. 18. 6-8.

^e Heb.
a kid of the goats.

^f ch. 13. 19.

^g See 1 Kin.
18. 33, 34.

^h Lev. 9. 24.
1 Kin. 18. 33.
2 Chr. 7. 1.

ⁱ ch. 13. 21.
^j i.e. *Let Baal plead.*

^k 1 Sam. 12. 11.
2 Sam. 11. 21.
Jerub-

besheth;
^l i.e. *Let the shameful thing plead.* See

Jer. 11. 13.
Hos. 9. 10.

^m Gen. 16. 13.
& 32. 30.
Ex. 33. 20.
ch. 13. 22.

ⁿ ver. 3.

^o Dan. 10. 19.
² Josh. 17. 16.

^p ch. 3. 10.
1 Chr. 12. 18.
2 Chr. 24. 20.

^q Heb.
clothed.

^r Num. 10. 3.
ch. 3. 27.

^s i.e. *The LORD send peace:* See

Gen. 22. 14.
Ex. 17. 15.

Jer. 33. 16.
Ezek. 48. 35.

^t Heb. *was called after him.*

^u ch. 8. 32.
² or, *and.*

^v Ex. 34. 13.
Deut. 7. 5.

^w Heb.
strong place.

^x See Ex. 4.
3, 4, 6, 7.
² or, *in an orderly manner.*

sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gid'-ē-on took ten men of his servants, and did as the LORD had said unto him: and so it was because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do *it* by day, that he did *it* by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold the altar of Bā'-āl was cast down, and ² the grove was cut down that *was* by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar *that was* built.

29 And they said one to another Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said Gid'-ē-on the son of Jō'-āsh hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Jō'-āsh, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Bā'-āl, and because he hath cut down the grove that *was* by it.

31 And Jō'-āsh said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Bā'-āl? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst *it is yet* morning: if he *be* a god, let him plead for himself, because *one* hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him ² Jēr-ūb-bā'-āl, saying, Let Bā'-āl plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ Then all ² the Mid'-i-ă-nites and the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in ² the valley of Jēz'-re'el.

34 But ² the Spirit of the LORD ^c came upon Gid'-ē-on, and he ² blew a trumpet; and Ā'-bī-ē-zēr ² was gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Mă-năs'-sēh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Ash'-ēr, and unto Zē-bū'-lūn, and unto Nāph'-tā-li; and they came up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gid'-ē-on said unto God, If thou wilt save Īs'-rā-ēl by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 ² Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; and if the dew be on the fleece only, and *it be* dry upon

all the earth *beside*, then shall I know that thou wilt save Is'-rā-ēl by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 And Gid'-ē-on said unto God, ^bLet not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

CHAPTER 7.

Gideon's army reduced. 9 He is encouraged by the dream and interpretation of the barley cake. 16 His stratagem of trumpets and lamps in pitchers. 24 Oreb and Zeeb taken.

THEN ^dJēr-üb-bā'-āl, who is Gid'-ē-on, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched beside the well of Hār'-ōd: so that the host of the Mid'-i-ā-nites were on the north side of them, by the hill of Mō'-rēh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said unto Gid'-ē-on, The people that *are* with thee *are* too many for me to give the Mid'-i-ā-nites into their hands, lest Is'-rā-ēl, ^evaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, ^aWhosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gil'-ē-ād. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the LORD said unto Gid'-ē-on, The people *are* yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, *that* of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gid'-ē-on, Every one that lapped the water with his tongue, as a dog lapped, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that

B.C. c. 1249.

^a 1 Sam. 14. 6.

^b Gen. 18. 32.

^c Gen. 46. 2, 3.

^d ch. 6. 32.

^e ver. 13-15.

See Gen. 24. 14.

1 Sam. 14. 9,

10.

2 or, ranks

by five.

Ex. 13. 18.

^f Dent. 8. 17.

Is. 10. 13.

1 Cor. 1. 29.

2 Cor. 4. 7.

^g ch. 6. 5, 33.

& 8. 10.

^h Deut. 20. 8.

lapped, *putting* their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the LORD said unto Gid'-ē-on, ^aBy the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Mid'-i-ā-nites into thine hand: and let all the *other* people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all *the rest of* Is'-rā-ēl every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of Mid'-i-ān was beneath him in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to pass the same ^cnight, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phū'-rāh thy servant down to the host:

11 And thou shalt ^ehear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phū'-rāh his servant unto the outside of the ²armed men that were in the host.

12 And the Mid'-i-ā-nites and the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites and ^gall the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

13 And when Gid'-ē-on was come, behold, *there was* a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the host of Mid'-i-ān, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This *is* nothing else save the sword of Gid'-ē-on the son of Jō'-āsh, a man of Is'-rā-ēl: *for* into his hand hath God delivered Mid'-i-ān, and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was so, when Gid'-ē-on heard the telling of the dream, and ³the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host of Is'-rā-ēl, and said, Arise; for

³ Heb. the breaking thereof.

the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Mid'-i-ān.

16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put ^aa trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and ^blamps within the pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be *that*, as I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that *are* with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, *The sword of the LORD, and of Gid'-ē-on.*

19 ¶ So Gid'-ē-on, and the hundred men that *were* with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that *were* in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow *withal*: and they cried, The sword of the LORD, and of Gid'-ē-on.

21 And they ^cstood every man in his place round about the camp: ^dand all the host ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred ^ablew the trumpets, and ^b'the LORD set ^cevery man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Bēth-shūt'-tāh 'in Zēr'-ē-rāth, and to the ^d'border of Ā'-bēl-mē-hō'-lāh, unto Tāb'-bāth.

23 And the men of Īs'-rā-ēl gathered themselves together out of Nāph'-tā-li, and out of Āsh'-ēr, and out of all Mā-nās'-sēh, and pursued after the Mid'-i-ā-nites.

24 ¶ And Gid'-ē-on sent messengers throughout all ^emount Ē'-phrā-īm, saying, Come down against the Mid'-i-ā-nites, and take before them the waters unto Bēth-bār'-āh and Jōr'-dān. Then all the men of Ē'-phrā-īm gathered themselves together, and ^ftook the waters unto 'Bēth-bār'-āh and Jōr'-dān.

25 And they took ^gtwo princes of the Mid'-i-ā-nites, Ōr'-ēb and Zēeb; and they slew Ōr'-ēb upon ^h'the rock Ōr'-ēb, and Zēeb they slew at the

B.C. c. 1249.

^a ch. 8. 4.

² Heb. *trumpets in the hand of all of them.*

³ or, *fire-brands, or, torches.*

^b See ch. 12. 1. 2 Sam. 19. 41.

^c Heb. *What thing is this thou hast done unto us.*

⁵ Heb. *strongly.*

^c ch. 7. 24. 25. Phil. 2. 3.

⁶ Heb. *spirit.* ^d Prov. 15. 1.

^e Ex. 14. 13, 14. ² Chr. 20. 17. ³ Gen. 33. 17. ⁴ Ps. 60. 6. ⁵ 2 Kin. 7. 7.

^a Josh. 6. 4, 16, 20. See

² Cor. 4. 7. ³ Ps. 83. 9. ⁴ Is. 9. 4.

⁵ 1 Sam. 14. 20. ⁶ 2 Chr. 20. 23.

⁷ See 1 Kin. 20. 11.

⁸ Heb. *lip.* ⁹ See 1 Sam. 25. 11.

¹⁰ ver. 16. ¹¹ Heb. *thresh.*

¹² ch. 3. 27. ¹³ Gen. 32. 30. ¹⁴ 1 Kin. 12. 25.

¹⁵ ch. 3. 28. ¹⁶ John 1. 28. ¹⁷ 1 Kin. 22. 27.

¹⁸ ver. 17. ¹⁹ ch. 8. 3. ²⁰ Ps. 83. 11.

²¹ Is. 10. 26.

winepress of Zēeb, and pursued Mid'-i-ān, and brought the heads of Ōr'-ēb and Zēeb to Gid'-ē-on on the ^a'other side Jōr'-dān.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Gideon pacifieth the Ephraimites. 10 Zebah and Zalmunna taken. 13 Succoth and Penuel destroyed. 18 Gideon revengeth his brethren's death. 22 He refuseth government. 28 Midian subdued. 32 Gideon's death. 33 The Israelites' idolatry.*

AND ^a'the men of Ē'-phrā-īm said unto him, 'Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Mid'-i-ā-nites? And they did chide with him ^b'sharply.

2 And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? *Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ē'-phrā-īm better than the vintage of Ā'-bi-ē-zer?*

3 ^c'God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Mid'-i-ān, Ōr'-ēb and Zēeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their ^d'anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 ¶ And Gid'-ē-on came to Jōr'-dān, and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that *were* with him, faint, yet pursuing *them*.

5 And he said unto the men of ^e'Sūc'-cōth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they *be* faint, and I am pursuing after Zē'-bāh and Zāl-mūn'-nā, kings of Mid'-i-ān.

6 ¶ And the princes of Sūc'-cōth said, ^f'Are the hands of Zē'-bāh and Zāl-mūn'-nā now in thine hand, that ^g'we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gid'-ē-on said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zē'-bāh and Zāl-mūn'-nā into mine hand, ^h'then I will ⁱ'tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers.

8 ¶ And he went up thence ^j'to Pēn'-ū-ēl, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Pēn'-ū-ēl answered him as the men of Sūc'-cōth had answered *him*.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Pēn'-ū-ēl, saying, When I ^k'come again in peace, ^l'I will break down this tower.

10 ¶ Now Zē'-bāh and Zāl-mūn'-nā *were* in Kār'-kōr, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand

men, all that were left of ^a all the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell ^a an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

11 ¶ And Gid'ê-on went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east of ^b Nô-bâh and Jôg'-bê-hâh, and smote the host: for the host was ^a secure.

12 And when Zê'-bâh and Zâl-mûn'-nâ fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Mid'-i-ân, Zê'-bâh and Zâl-mûn'-nâ, and ^a discomfited all the host.

13 ¶ And Gid'ê-on the son of Jô'-ish returned from battle before the sun was up,

14 And caught a young man of the men of Sûc'-côth, and enquired of him: and he ^a described unto him the princes of Sûc'-côth, and the elders thereof, *even* threescore and seventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Sûc'-côth, and said, Behold Zê'-bâh and Zâl-mûn'-nâ with whom ye did upbraid me, saying, *Are the hands of Zê'-bâh and Zâl-mûn'-nâ now in mine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men that are weary?*

16 ^a And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he ^a taught the men of Sûc'-côth.

17 ^a And he beat down the tower of ^a Pên'-û-êl, and slew the men of the city.

18 ¶ Then said he unto Zê'-bâh and Zâl-mûn'-nâ, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at ^a Tâ'-bôr? And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one ^a resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They were my brethren, *even* the sons of my mother: as the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jê'-thêr his firstborn, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet a youth.

21 Then Zê'-bâh and Zâl-mûn'-nâ said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gid'ê-on arose, and ^a slew Zê'-bâh and Zâl-mûn'-nâ, and took away the ^a ornaments that were on their camels' necks.

B. C. c. 1249.

^a ch. 7. 12.

² or, an hundred and twenty thousand, every one drawing a sword, ch. 20. 2, 15, 17, 25, 2 Kin. 3. 26, Num. 32. 36, 42.

^c 1 Sam. 8. 7. & 10. 19. & 12. 12. d ch. 18. 27. 1 Thes. 5. 3. e Ps. 83. 11.

^f Heb. terrified. f Gen. 25. 13. & 37. 25, 28.

⁴ Heb. writ.

⁵ or, sweet jewels.

^g ver. 6.

^h ch. 17. 5.

ⁱ ver. 7.

^k ch. 6. 24. f Ps. 106. 39.

^g Heb. made to know.

^h Deut. 7. 16.

ⁱ ver. 9.

^j 1 Kin. 12. 25.

^k ch. 5. 31.

^l ch. 4. 6. Ps. 89. 12.

^m Heb. according to the form, &c.

ⁿ ch. 9. 2, 5.

^o Heb. going out of his thigh.

^p ch. 9. 1.

^q Heb. set.

^r Gen. 25. 8. Job 5. 26.

^s ver. 27. ch. 6. 24.

^t ch. 2. 19. v Ps. 83. 11.

^u ch. 2. 17.

^v or, ornaments like the moon.

^w ch. 9. 4, 46. b Ps. 78. 11, 42. & 106. 13, 21.

22 ¶ Then the men of Îs'-râ-êl said unto Gid'ê-on, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Mid'-i-ân.

23 And Gid'ê-on said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: ^a the LORD shall rule over you.

24 ¶ And Gid'ê-on said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, ^a because they were Ish'-mâ-ê-lites.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shê'-kêls* of gold; beside ornaments, and ^a collars, and purple raiment that was on the kings of Mid'-i-ân, and beside the chains that were about their camels' necks.

27 And Gid'ê-on ^a made an *ê'-phôd* thereof, and put it in his city, *even* ^a in Ôph'-râh; and all Îs'-râ-êl ^a went thither a whoring after it: which thing became ^a a snare unto Gid'ê-on, and to his house.

28 ¶ Thus was Mid'-i-ân subdued before the children of Îs'-râ-êl, so that they lifted up their heads no more. ^a And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gid'ê-on.

29 ¶ And Jêr-ûb-bâ'-âl the son of Jô'-âsh went and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gid'ê-on had ^a threescore and ten sons ^a of his body begotten: for he had many wives.

31 ^a And his concubine that was in Shê'-chêm, she also bare him a son, whose name he ^a called *Â-bîm'-ê-lêch*.

32 ¶ And Gid'ê-on the son of Jô'-âsh died ^a in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Jô'-âsh his father, ^a in Ôph'-râh of the *Â'-bî-êz'-rites*.

33 And it came to pass, ^a as soon as Gid'ê-on was dead, that the children of Îs'-râ-êl turned again, and ^a went a whoring after Bâ'-â-lîm, ^a and made Bâ'-âl-bê'-rîth their god.

34 And the children of Îs'-râ-êl ^a re-

membered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

35 Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jēr-üb-bā'-āl, *namely*, Gid'-ē-qn, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Iš'-rā-ēl.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Abimelech is made king by the Shechemites. 7 Jotham by a parable rebuketh them. 22 Gaal's conspiracy. 50 Abimelech slain. 56 Jotham's curse fulfilled.*

AND Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch the son of Jēr-üb-bā'-āl went to Shē'-chēm unto ⁴his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shē'-chēm, ³Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jēr-üb-bā'-āl, *which are* ⁴threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I am ⁵your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shē'-chēm all these words: and their hearts inclined ⁶to follow Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch; for they said, He is our ⁷brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten *pieces* of silver out of the house of ⁸Bā'-āl-bē'-rith, wherewith Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch hired ⁹vain and light persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house ¹⁰at Ōph'-rāh, and ¹¹slew his brethren the sons of Jēr-üb-bā'-āl, *being* threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jō'-thām the youngest son of Jēr-üb-bā'-āl was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shē'-chēm gathered together, and all the house of Mil'-lō, and went, and made Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch king, ¹²by the plain of the pillar that was in Shē'-chēm.

7 ¶ And when they told it to Jō'-thām, he went and stood in the top of ¹³mount Gē-rī'-zīm, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shē'-chēm, that God may hearken unto you.

8 The trees went forth *on a time* to anoint a king over them; and

B.C. c. 1209.

^a ch. 8. 22, 23.

^b Ps. 104. 15.

^c ch. 9. 16-18. Eccl. 9. 14, 15.

^d Heb. *go up and down for other trees.*

^d ch. 8. 31.

^e Ps. 104. 15.

³ Heb. *What is good? whether, &c.*
⁴ or, *thistle.*

^f ch. 8. 30.

^g Is. 30. 2. Dan. 4. 12. Hos. 14. 7.

^h Gen. 29. 14.

ⁱ ver. 20.

^j Num. 21. 28. Ezek. 19. 14.

^k 2 Kin. 14. 9.

^l Ps. 104. 16.

^m Is. 2. 13.

ⁿ Ezek. 31. 3.

^o Heb. *after.*

^p Gen. 29. 15.

^q ch. 8. 35.

^r ch. 8. 33.

^s ch. 11. 3.

^t Chr. 13. 7.

^u Prov. 12. 11.

^v Acts 17. 5.

^w Heb. *cast his life.*

^x ch. 6. 24.

^y 2 Kin. 11. 1, 2.

^z ver. 5, 6.

⁷ or, *by the oak of the pillar:*
⁸ See

Josh. 24. 26.

⁹ Is. 8. 6.

¹⁰ Phil. 3. 3.

¹¹ ver. 15, 56, 57.

¹² Deut. 11. 29.

¹³ & 27. 12.

¹⁴ Josh. 8. 33.

¹⁵ John 4. 20.

¹⁶ See

2 Kin. 14. 9.

they said unto the olive tree, ¹Reign thou over us.

9 But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, ²where-with by me they honour God and man, and ³go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, ⁴which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

14 Then said all the trees unto the ⁵bramble, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, *then* come and put your trust in my ⁶shadow: and if not, ⁷let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the ⁸cedars of Lēb'-ā-nqn.

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch king, and if ye have dealt well with Jēr-üb-bā'-āl and his house, and have done unto him ⁹according to the deservings of his hands;

17 (For my father fought for you, and ¹⁰adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Mid'-i-ān:

18 And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shē'-chēm, because he is your brother:)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jēr-üb-bā'-āl and with his house this day, *then* ¹¹rejoice ye in Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch, and let him also rejoice in you:

20 But if not, ¹²let fire come out from Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch, and devour the men of Shē'-chēm, and the house of Mil'-lō; and let fire come out from the men of Shē'-chēm, and from the house of Mil'-lō, and devour Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch.

21 And Jō'-thām ran away, and

led, and went to ^aBeër, and dwelt there, for fear of ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch his brother.

22 ¶ When ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch had reigned three years over ^aĪs'-rā-ēl,

23 Then ^bGod sent an evil spirit between ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch and the men of ^aShē'-chēm; and the men of ^aShē'-chēm dealt treacherously with ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch:

24 ^aThat the cruelty done to the threescore and ten sons of ^aJēr-ūb-ā'-āl might come, and their blood be laid upon ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch their brother, which slew them; and upon the men of ^aShē'-chēm, which ^aaided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of ^aShē'-chēm set ^aliers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch.

26 And ^aGā'-āl the son of ^aĒ'-bēd came with his brethren, and went over to ^aShē'-chēm: and the men of ^aShē'-chēm put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes, and made merry, and went into ^athe house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch.

28 And ^aGā'-āl the son of ^aĒ'-bēd said, ^aWho is ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch, and who is ^aShē'-chēm, that we should serve him? is not he the son of ^aJēr-ūb-ā'-āl? and ^aZē'-būl his officer? serve the men of ^aHā'-môr the father of ^aShē'-chēm: for why should we serve him?

29 And ^awould to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch. And he said to ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when ^aZē'-būl the ruler of the city heard the words of ^aGā'-āl the son of ^aĒ'-bēd, his anger was kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch ^aprivily, saying, Behold, ^aGā'-āl the son of ^aĒ'-bēd and his brethren be come to ^aShē'-chēm; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, that in the

B. C. c. 1200.

^a2 Sam. 20. 14.

^b1 Sam. 16.

14.

& 18. 9, 10.

See

1 Kin. 12. 15.

& 22. 22.

2 Chr. 10. 15.

& 18. 19, &c.

Is. 19. 2, 14.

2 Heb. as

thine hand

shall find,

1 Sam. 10. 7.

& 25. 8.

Ecc. 9. 10.

Is. 33. 1.

1 Kin. 2. 32.

Esth. 9. 25.

Ps. 7. 16.

Mat. 23. 35,

36.

3 Heb.

strengthened his

hands to

kill.

4 Heb.

navel.

5 or, The

regardings

of times,

Deut. 18. 14.

7 ver. 28, 29.

6 or, songs:

See

Is. 16. 9, 10.

Jer. 25. 30.

8 ver. 4.

1 Sam. 25.

10.

1 Kin. 12. 16.

1 Gen. 34. 2, 6.

2 Sam. 15. 4.

7 or, hot.

8 Heb.

craftily,

or, to

Tormah.

morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them ^aas thou shalt find occasion.

34 ¶ And ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch rose up, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait against ^aShē'-chēm in four companies.

35 And ^aGā'-āl the son of ^aĒ'-bēd went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch rose up, and the people that were with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when ^aGā'-āl saw the people, he said to ^aZē'-būl, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And ^aZē'-būl said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men.

37 And ^aGā'-āl spake again and said, See there come people down by the ^a'middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of ^aMē-ō'-nē-nim.

38 Then said ^aZē'-būl unto him, Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou ^asaidst, Who is ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch, that we should serve him? is not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And ^aGā'-āl went out before the men of ^aShē'-chēm, and fought with ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch.

40 And ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown and wounded, even unto the entering of the gate.

41 And ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch dwelt at ^aĀ-rû'-māh: and ^aZē'-būl thrust out ^aGā'-āl and his brethren, that they should not dwell in ^aShē'-chēm.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people were come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And ^aĀ-bīm'-ē-lēch, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two other companies ran upon all the

people that were in the fields, and slew them.

45 And *Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch* fought against the city all that day; and ^a he took the city, and slew the people that was therein, and ^b beat down the city, and sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of *Shē'-chēm* heard that, they entered into an hold of the house ^d of the god *Bē'-rith*.

47 And it was told *Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch*, that all the men of the tower of *Shē'-chēm* were gathered together.

48 And *Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch* gat him up to mount ^f *Zāl'-mōn*, he and all the people that were with him; and *Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch* took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen ^e me do, make haste, and do as I have done.

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed *Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch*, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of *Shē'-chēm* died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went *Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch* to *Thē'-bēz*, and encamped against *Thē'-bēz*, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And *Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch* came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 And a certain woman ^e cast a piece of a millstone upon *Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch's* head, and all to brake his skull.

54 Then ^f he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of *Īs'-rā-ēl* saw that *Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch* was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

56 ¶ Thus God rendered the

B.C. c. 1206.

^a ver. 20.

^b Deut. 29. 23.
¹ Kin. 12. 25.
² Kin. 3. 25.
^c ver. 20.

^d ch. 8. 33.

^e ch. 2. 16.
² or, deliver.
³ Heb. save.

^f Ps. 68. 14.

⁴ Heb. I have done.

^g ch. 6. 10.
& 12. 14.
^h Deut. 3. 14.
⁵ or, The villages of Jair.
Num. 32. 41.

ⁱ ch. 2. 11.
& 3. 7.
& 4. 1.
& 6. 1.
& 13. 1.

^k ch. 2. 13.
^l ch. 2. 12.
^m 1 Kin. 11. 33.
Ps. 106. 36.

ⁿ ch. 2. 14.
1 Sam. 12. 9.

^o 2 Sam. 11. 21.

⁶ Heb. crushed.

^f So
1 Sam. 31. 4.

^g 1 Sam. 12. 10.
^h ver. 24.
Job 31. 3.
Ps. 94. 23.
Prov. 5. 22.

wickedness of *Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch*, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren:

57 And all the evil of the men of *Shē'-chēm* did God render upon their heads: and upon them came ^e the curse of *Jō'-thām* the son of *Jēr-ūb-bā'-āl*.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Tola judgeth Israel in Shamir. 3 Jair's thirty sons. 6 The Philistines and Ammonites oppress Israel.

AND after *Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch* there ^a arose to ²³ defend *Īs'-rā-ēl* *Tō'-lā* the son of *Pū'-āh*, the son of *Dō'-dō*, a man of *Īs'-sā-chār*; and he dwelt in *Shā'-mīr* in mount *Ē'-phrā-īm*.

2 And he judged *Īs'-rā-ēl* twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in *Shā'-mīr*.

3 ¶ And after him arose *Jā'-īr*, a *Gil'-ē-ād-ite*, and judged *Īs'-rā-ēl* twenty and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that ^g rode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, ^h which are called ⁶ *Hā'-vōth-jā'-īr* unto this day, which are in the land of *Gil'-ē-ād*.

5 And *Jā'-īr* died, and was buried in *Cā'-mōn*.

6 ¶ And ⁱ the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and ^k served *Bā'-ā-līm*, and *Ash'-tā-rōth*, and ^l the gods of *Syr'-i-ā*, and the gods of ^m *Zi'-dōn*, and the gods of *Mō'-āb*, and the gods of the children of *Ām'-mōn*, and the gods of the *Phil'-is-tines*, and forsook the LORD, and served not him.

7 And the anger of the LORD was hot against *Īs'-rā-ēl*, and he ⁿ sold them into the hands of the *Phil'-is-tines*, and into the hands of the children of *Ām'-mōn*.

8 And that year they vexed and ^o oppressed the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl*: eighteen years, all the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* that were on the other side *Jōr'-dān* in the land of the *Ām'-ō-rītes*, which is in *Gil'-ē-ād*.

9 Moreover the children of *Ām'-mōn* passed over *Jōr'-dān* to fight also against *Jū'-dāh*, and against *Bēn'-jā-mīn*, and against the house of *Ē'-phrā-īm*; so that *Īs'-rā-ēl* was sore distressed.

10 ¶ And the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl* cried unto the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, both be-

cause we have forsaken our God, and also served Bā'-ā-lim.

11 And the LORD said unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, *Did not I deliver you* * from the Ē-gŷp'-tīāns, and * from the Ām'-ō-rites, * from the children of Ām'-mōn, * and from the Phil'-is-tines?

12 The Zi-dō'-nī-āns also, * and the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites, and the Mā'-ōn-ites, * did oppress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 * Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no more.

14 Go and * cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl said unto the LORD, We have sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever * seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day.

16 * And they put away the * strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and * his soul * was grieved for the misery of Īs'-rā-ēl.

17 Then the children of Ām'-mōn were * gathered together, and encamped in Gīl'-ē-ād. And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl assembled themselves together, and encamped in Miz'-pēh.

18 And the people and princes of Gīl'-ē-ād said one to another, What man is *he* that will begin to fight against the children of Ām'-mōn? he shall * be head over all the inhabitants of Gīl'-ē-ād.

CHAPTER 11.

Jephthah's covenant with the Gileadites. 12 His embassy to the Ammonites. 29 His vow. 32 His conquest of the Ammonites.

NOW * Jēph'-thāh the Gīl'-ē-ād-īte was * a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of * an harlot: and Gīl'-ē-ād begat Jēph'-thāh.

2 And Gīl'-ē-ād's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jēph'-thāh, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of a strange woman.

3 Then Jēph'-thāh fled * from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tōb: and there were gathered * vain men to Jēph'-thāh, and went out with him.

B.C. c. 1161.

² Heb. after days.

^a Ex. 14. 30.

^b Num. 21. 21, 24, 25.

^c ch. 3. 12, 13.

^d ch. 3. 31.

^e ch. 5. 19.

^f ch. 6. 3.

^g Ps. 106. 42, 43.

^h Deut. 32. 15, Jer. 2. 13.

ⁱ Gen. 26. 27.

^k Deut. 32. 37, 38.

^l 2 Kin. 3. 13.

^m Jer. 2. 28.

ⁿ ch. 10. 18.

^o Luke 17. 4.

^p ch. 10. 18.

^q 1 Sam. 3. 18, 2 Sam. 15. 26.

³ Heb. is good in thine eyes.

^r 2 Chr. 7. 14, & 15. 8.

^s Jer. 18. 7, 8.

⁴ Heb. gods of strangers.

^t Ps. 106. 44, 45.

⁵ Is. 63. 9.

⁵ Heb. was shortened.

⁶ Heb. cried together.

⁷ Jer. 42. 5.

⁷ Heb. be the hearer between us.

⁸ Gen. 31. 49, ch. 11. 11, 29.

⁹ ver. 8.

^u ch. 10. 17, & 20. 1.

¹ Sam. 10. 17, & 11. 15.

² ch. 11. 8, 11.

4 ¶ And it came to pass ² in process of time, that the children of Ām'-mōn made war against Īs'-rā-ēl.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ām'-mōn made war against Īs'-rā-ēl, the elders of Gīl'-ē-ād went to fetch Jēph'-thāh out of the land of Tōb:

6 And they said unto Jēph'-thāh, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ām'-mōn.

7 And Jēph'-thāh said unto the elders of Gīl'-ē-ād, Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress?

8 And the elders of Gīl'-ē-ād said unto Jēph'-thāh, Therefore we * turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ām'-mōn, and be * our head over all the inhabitants of Gīl'-ē-ād.

9 And Jēph'-thāh said unto the elders of Gīl'-ē-ād, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ām'-mōn, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gīl'-ē-ād said unto Jēph'-thāh, The LORD * be witness between us, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Jēph'-thāh went with the elders of Gīl'-ē-ād, and the people made him * head and captain over them: and Jēph'-thāh uttered all his words * before the LORD in Miz'-pēh.

12 ¶ And Jēph'-thāh sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ām'-mōn, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ām'-mōn answered unto the messengers of Jēph'-thāh, * Because Īs'-rā-ēl took away my land, when they came up out of Ē'-gŷpt, from Ār'-nōn even unto * Jāb'-bōk, and unto Jōr'-dān: now therefore restore those lands again peaceably.

14 And Jēph'-thāh sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ām'-mōn:

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jēph'-thāh, * Īs'-rā-ēl took not away the land of Mō'-āb, nor the land of the children of Ām'-mōn:

16 But when Īś'-rā-ēl came up from Ē'-gŷpt, and ^awalked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and ^bcame to Kā'-dēsh;

17 Then ^cĪś'-rā-ēl sent messengers unto the king of Ē'-dōm, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: ^dbut the king of Ē'-dōm would not hearken *thereto*. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Mō'-āb: but he would not *consent*; and Īś'-rā-ēl ^eabode in Kā'-dēsh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and ^acompassed the land of Ē'-dōm, and the land of Mō'-āb, and ^bcame by the east side of the land of Mō'-āb, ^cand pitched on the other side of Ār'-nōn, but came not within the border of Mō'-āb: for Ār'-nōn *was* the border of Mō'-āb.

19 And ^aĪś'-rā-ēl sent messengers unto Sī'-hōn king of the Ām'-ō-rites, the king of Hēsh'-bōn; and Īś'-rā-ēl said unto him, ^bLet us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place.

20 ^aBut Sī'-hōn trusted not Īś'-rā-ēl to pass through his coast: but Sī'-hōn gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jā'-hāz, and fought against Īś'-rā-ēl.

21 And the LORD God of Īś'-rā-ēl delivered Sī'-hōn and all his people into the hand of Īś'-rā-ēl, and they ^asmote them: so Īś'-rā-ēl possessed all the land of the Ām'-ō-rites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed ^aall the coasts of the Ām'-ō-rites, from Ār'-nōn even unto Jāb'-bōk, and from the wilderness even unto Jōr'-dān.

23 So now the LORD God of Īś'-rā-ēl hath dispossessed the Ām'-ō-rites from before his people Īś'-rā-ēl, and shouldest thou possess it?

24 Wilt thou possess that which ^aChē'-mōsh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whosoever ^bthe LORD our God shall drive out from before us, they will we possess.

25 And now *art* thou any thing better than ^aBā'-lāk the son of Zīp'-pōr, king of Mō'-āb? did he ever strive against Īś'-rā-ēl, or did he ever fight against them,

26 While Īś'-rā-ēl dwelt in ^aHēsh'-bōn and her towns, and in ^bĀ-rō'-ēr

B.C. c. 1143.

^a Num. 14. 25.
Deut. 1. 40.
Josh. 5. 6.

^b Num. 13. 26.
& 20. 1.
Deut. 1. 46.
Num. 20. 14.

^c Num. 20. 18, 21.
^d Gen. 18. 25.
^e Gen. 16. 5.
& 31. 53.

^f 1 Sam. 24. 12, 15.
^g Num. 20. 1.

^h Num. 21. 4.
Deut. 2. 1-3.
ⁱ ch. 3. 10.

^k Num. 21. 11.
^l Jephthah seems to have been Judge only of North east Israel.

^m Num. 21. 13.
& 22. 36.

ⁿ Num. 21. 21.
Deut. 2. 26.
^o Gen. 28. 20.
^p 1 Sam. 1. 11.

^q Num. 21. 22.
Deut. 2. 27.
^r Heb. that which cometh forth, which shall come forth.

^s Num. 21. 23.
Deut. 2. 32.
^t See Lev. 27. 2, 3.
1 Sam. 1. 11, 28.
& 2. 18.

^u or, or I will offer it, &c.
^v Ps. 66. 13.
See Lev. 27. 11, 12.

^w Num. 21. 24, 25.
Deut. 2. 33, 34.
^x Ezek. 27. 17.

^y Deut. 2. 36.
^z or, Abel.

^{aa} ch. 10. 17.
^{ab} Ex. 15. 20.
1 Sam. 18. 6.

^{ac} Ps. 68. 25.
Jer. 31. 4.

^{ad} or, he had not of his own either son or daughter.

^{ae} Heb. of himself.

^{af} Num. 21. 29.
1 Kin. 17. 7.
Jer. 48. 7.

^{ag} Deut. 9. 4, 5.
& 18. 12.
Josh. 3. 10.

^{ah} Gen. 37. 29, 34.
^{ai} Num. 22. 2.

^{aj} See Josh. 24. 9.
^{ak} Eccl. 5. 2.

^{al} Num. 30. 2.
Ps. 16. 4.

^{am} Eccl. 5. 4, 5.
^{an} Num. 21. 25.

^{ao} Deut. 2. 36.

and her towns, and in all the cities that *be* along by the coasts of Ār'-nōn, three hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover *them* within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the LORD ^athe Judge ^bbe judge this day between the children of Īś'-rā-ēl and the children of Ām'-mōn.

28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ām'-mōn hearkened not unto the words of Jēph'-thāh which he sent him.

29 ¶ Then ^athe Spirit of the LORD came upon ^bJēph'-thāh, and he passed over Gil'-ē-ād, and Mā-nās'-sēh, and passed over Miz'-pēh of Gil'-ē-ād, and from Miz'-pēh of Gil'-ē-ād he passed over *unto* the children of Ām'-mōn.

30 And Jēph'-thāh ^avowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ām'-mōn into mine hands,

31 Then it shall be, that ^awhatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ām'-mōn, ^bshall surely be the LORD's, ^cand I will offer it up for a burnt offering.

32 ¶ So Jēph'-thāh passed over unto the children of Ām'-mōn to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from Ā-rō'-ēr, even till thou come to ^aMīn'-nith, *even* twenty cities, and unto ^bthe plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ām'-mōn were subdued before the children of Īś'-rā-ēl.

34 ¶ And Jēph'-thāh came to ^aMiz'-pēh unto his house, and, behold, ^bhis daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she *was* his only child; ^c'beside her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he ^arent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I ^bhave opened my mouth unto the LORD, and ^cI cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, *if* thou hast opened thy mouth

unto the LORD, "do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, *even* of the children of Am'mon.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who ^d did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Is'-rā-ēl,

40 That the daughters of Is'-rā-ēl went yearly to lament the daughter of Jēph'-thāh the Gīl'-ē-ād-ite four days in a year.

CHAPTER 12.

The Ephraimites, quarrelling with Jephthah, are slain by the Gileadites. 7 Jephthah dieth. 8 Ibozan, 11 Elon, 13 and Abdon judge Israel.

AND the men of E'-phrā-īm gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jēph'-thāh, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Am'mon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jēph'-thāh said unto them, and my people were at great strife with the children of Am'mon; and when I called you, ye delivered me out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Am'mon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me?

4 Then Jēph'-thāh gathered together all the men of Gīl'-ē-ād, and fought with E'-phrā-īm: and the men of Gīl'-ē-ād smote E'-phrā-īm, because they said, Ye Gīl'-ē-ād-ites are fugitives of E'-phrā-īm among the E'-phrā-īm-ites, and among the Mā-nāś'-sites.

5 And the Gīl'-ē-ād-ites took the

B. C. c. 1143.

^a Num. 30. 2.
^b Josh. 22. 11.
ch. 3. 28.
& 7. 24.
^c 2 Sam. 18.
19, 31.

² Which signifieth a stream, or, flood, Ps. 69. 2, 15.
Is. 27. 12.
³ Heb. go and go down.

^d 1 Sam. 1. 22.
& 2. 18.

⁴ He seems to have been only a civil Judge to do justice in North east Israel.

⁵ or, ordinance.
⁶ Heb. from year to year.

⁷ or, to talk with, ch. 5. 11.

⁸ A civil Judge in North east Israel.

⁹ See ch. 8. 1.
⁹ Heb. were called.

² A civil Judge also in North east Israel.

³ Heb. sons' sons.
ch. 5. 10.
& 10. 4.

⁹ ch. 3. 13, 27.
& 5. 34.
¹¹ 1 Sam. 19. 5.
& 28. 21.
Job 13. 14.
Ps. 119. 109.

⁴ Heb. added to commit, &c.

⁵ ch. 2. 11.
& 3. 7.
& 3. 7.
& 6. 1.
& 10. 6.

⁵ This seems a partial captivity.

¹ 1 Sam. 12. 9.
¹ See 1 Sam. 25. 10.
Ps. 73. 9.
¹¹ Josh. 19. 41.

^b passages of Jōr'-dān before the E'-phrā-īm-ites: and it was so, that when those E'-phrā-īm-ites which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gīl'-ē-ād said unto him, Art thou an E'-phrā-īm-ite? If he said, Nay;

6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shīb'-bō-lēth: and he said Sīb'-bō-lēth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jōr'-dān: and there fell at that time of the E'-phrā-īm-ites forty and two thousand.

7 And Jēph'-thāh judged Is'-rā-ēl six years. Then died Jēph'-thāh the Gīl'-ē-ād-ite, and was buried in one of the cities of Gīl'-ē-ād.

8 ¶ And after him I'b'-zān of Bēth'-lē-hēm judged Is'-rā-ēl.

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, whom he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Is'-rā-ēl seven years.

10 Then died I'b'-zān, and was buried at Bēth'-lē-hēm.

11 ¶ And after him E'-lōn, a Zē-bū'-lōn-ite, judged Is'-rā-ēl; and he judged Is'-rā-ēl ten years.

12 And E'-lōn the Zē-bū'-lōn-ite died, and was buried in Aī'-jā-lōn in the country of Zē-bū'-jūn.

13 ¶ And after him A'b'-dōn the son of Hīl'-lēl, a Pi-rā'-thōn-ite, judged Is'-rā-ēl.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty nephews, that rode on three-score and ten ass colts: and he judged Is'-rā-ēl eight years.

15 And A'b'-dōn the son of Hīl'-lēl the Pi-rā'-thōn-ite died, and was buried in Pi-rā'-thōn in the land of E'-phrā-īm, in the mount of the A-māl'-ēk-ites.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Israel in the hand of the Philistines. 2 An angel appeareth to Manoah's wife. 3 The angel appeareth to Manoah. 15 Manoah's sacrifice, whereby the angel is discovered. 24 Samson is born.

AND the children of Is'-rā-ēl did evil again in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them into the hand of the Phil'-is-tines forty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of Zōr'-āh, of the family of the Dān'-ites, whose name was Mā-nō'-āh; and his wife was barren, and bare not.

3 And the ^aangel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou *art* barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and ^cdrink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean *thing*:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no ^drazor shall come on his head: for the child shall be ^ea Nāz'-ā-rite unto God from the womb: and he shall ^fbegin to deliver Iš'-rā-ēl out of the hand of the Phil'-is-tines.

6 Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, ^gA man of God came unto me, and his ^hcountenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I ⁱasked him not whence he *was*, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean *thing*: for the child shall be a Nāz'-ā-rite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

8 ¶ Then Mā-nō'-āh intreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Mā-nō'-āh; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Mā-nō'-āh her husband *was* not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the *other* day.

11 And Mā-nō'-āh arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, *Art* thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I *am*.

12 And Mā-nō'-āh said, Now let thy words come to pass. ^jHow shall we order the child, and ^khow shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mā-nō'-āh, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any *thing* that cometh of the vine, ^lneither let

B.C. c. 1161.

^a ch. 6. 12.
Luke 1. 11,
13, 28, 31.

^b Gen. 18. 5.
& 6. 18.

^c ver. 14.
Num. 6. 2, 3.
Luke 1. 15.
² Heb.
before thee.

^d Num. 6. 5.
1 Sam. 1. 11.

^e Num. 6. 2.

^f See
1 Sam. 7. 13.
2 Sam. 5. 1.
1 Chr. 18. 1.

^g Deut. 33. 1.
1 Sam. 2. 27.
& 9. 6.
1 Kin. 17. 24.

^h Mat. 28. 3.
Luke 9. 23.
Acts 6. 15.
ⁱ Gen. 32. 29.
^k ver. 17, 18.

³ or,
wonderful,
Is. 9. 6.
^l ch. 6. 19, 20.

^m Lev. 9. 24.
1 Chr. 21. 16.
Ezek. 1. 28.
Mat. 17. 6.

ⁿ ch. 6. 22.

^o Gen. 32. 30.
Ex. 33. 20.
Deut. 5. 26.
ch. 6. 22.

^p Heb. 11. 32.
^q 1 Sam. 3. 19.
Luke 1. 50.
& 2. 52.

^r Heb. *What shall be the manner of the, &c.*

^s ch. 3. 10.
1 Sam. 11. 6.
Mat. 4. 1.

³ or, *what shall he do*;

⁶ Heb. *what shall be his work*;

⁷ Heb.
Mahanah-dan, as
ch. 18. 12.

⁸ Josh. 15. 33.
ch. 18. 11.
⁹ ver. 4.

her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean *thing*: all that he commanded her let her observe.

15 ¶ And Mā-nō'-āh said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, ^blet us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid ^cfor thee.

16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Mā-nō'-āh, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Mā-nō'-āh knew not that he *was* an angel of the LORD.

17 And Mā-nō'-āh said unto the angel of the LORD, What *is* thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, ^dWhy askest thou thus after my name, seeing it *is* ^esecret?

19 So Mā-nō'-āh took a kid with a meat offering, ^fand offered it upon a rock unto the LORD: and *the angel* did wonderfully; and Mā-nō'-āh and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar. And Mā-nō'-āh and his wife looked on *it*, and ^gfell on their faces to the ground.

21 But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Mā-nō'-āh and to his wife. ^hThen Mā-nō'-āh knew that he *was* an angel of the LORD.

22 And Mā-nō'-āh said unto his wife, ⁱWe shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all these *things*, nor would as at this time have told us *such things* as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name ^jSām'-son: and ^kthe child grew, and the LORD blessed him.

25 ^lAnd the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in ^mthe camp of Dān ⁿbetween Zôr'-āh and Esh'-tā-ōl.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Samson desireth a wife of the Philistines. 5 He killeth a lion, 8 and findeth honey in the carcass. 10 Samson's marriage feast. 12 His riddle is made known. 19 He spoileth thirty Philistines.

AND Sām'-son went down 'to Tīm'-nāth, and 'saw a woman in Tīm'-nāth of the daughters of the Phil'-is-tineś.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Tīm'-nāth of the daughters of the Phil'-is-tineś: now therefore 'get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, *Is there* never a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the 'uncircumcised Phil'-is-tineś? And Sām'-son said unto his father, Get her for me; for 'she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it *was* * of the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the Phil'-is-tineś: for at that time the Phil'-is-tineś had dominion over 'ś-rā-ēl.

5 ¶ Then went Sām'-son down, and his father and his mother, to Tīm'-nāth, and came to the vineyards of Tīm'-nāth: and, behold, a young lion roared *against him.

6 And *the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him: as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Sām'-son well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, there *was* a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

10 ¶ So his father went down unto the woman: and Sām'-son made here a feast; for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Sām'-son said unto them, Will now 'put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it

B. C. c. 1141.

* Gen. 38. 13.
Josh. 15. 10.
b Gen. 29. 27.
c Gen. 34. 2.
2 or, *shirts*.
d Gen. 45. 22.
2 Kin. 5. 22.

* Gen. 21. 21.
& 34. 4

/ Gen. 24. 3, 4

¶ Gen. 34. 14.
Ex. 34. 16.
Deut. 7. 3.
h ch. 16. 5.
3 Heb. *she is right in mine eyes*.

i ch. 15. 6.

j Josh. 11. 20.
1 Kin. 12. 15.
2 Kin. 6. 33.
2 Chr. 10. 15.
& 22. 7.
& 25. 20.

k Heb. *to possess us, or, to impoverish us*.

l ch. 13. 1.
Deut. 28. 48.
m ch. 16. 15.

n Heb. *in meeting him*.

o ch. 3. 10.
& 13. 25.
1 Sam. 11. 6.

6 or, *the rest of the seven days, &c.*

q ch. 3. 10.
& 13. 25.

7 or, *apparel*.

r ch. 15. 2

s John 3. 29.

* 1 Kin. 10. 1.
Ezek. 17. 2.
Luke 14. 7.

me ^b within the seven days of the feast, and find *it* out, then I will give you thirty ^a sheets and thirty ^d change of garments:

13 But if ye cannot declare *it* me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Sām'-son's wife, ^a Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us ^t to take that we have? *is it not so?*

16 And Sām'-son's wife wept before him, and said, -Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told *it* me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told *it* my father nor my mother, and shall I tell *it* thee?

17 And she wept before him ^e the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What *is* sweeter than honey? and what *is* stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And ^e the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ash'-kē-lon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their ^r spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Sām'-son's wife ^s was given to his companion, whom he had used as ^s his friend.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Samson is denied his wife. 3 He burneth the Philistines' corn. 9 He is bound by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines. 14 He smiteth them with a jawbone.

BUT it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, that Sām'-son visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly ^ahated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: ^{is} not her younger sister fairer than she? ^atake her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 ¶ And Sām'-son said concerning them, ^aNow shall I be more blameless than the Phil'-is-tineś, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Sām'-son went and caught three hundred foxes, and took ^afire-brands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let ^{them} go into the standing corn of the Phil'-is-tineś, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards and olives.

6 ¶ Then the Phil'-is-tineś said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Sām'-son, the son in law of the Tim'-nīte, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. ^aAnd the Phil'-is-tineś came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Sām'-son said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock Ē'-tām.

9 ¶ Then the Phil'-is-tineś went up, and pitched in Jû'-dāh, and spread themselves ^ain Lē'-hī.

10 And the men of Jû'-dāh said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Sām'-son are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Jû'-dāh ^awent to the top of the rock Ē'-tām, and said to Sām'-son, Knowest thou not that the Phil'-is-tineś are ^arulers over us? what is this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are

B.C. c. 1140.

^a ch. 14. 20.

² Heb. let her be thine.

³ or, Now shall I be blameless from the Philistines, though &c.

^b ch. 3. 10. & 14. 6.

^c or, torches.

^d Heb. were melted.

^e Heb. moist.

^f Lev. 26. 8. Josh. 23. 10. ch. 3. 31.

^g Heb. as heap, two heaps.

^h i.e. The lifting up of the jawbone, or, casting away of the jawbone.

ⁱ ch. 14. 15.

^j Ps. 3. 7.

^k or, Lehi.

^l Gen. 45. 27. Is. 40. 29.

^m i.e. The well of him that called, or, cried.

ⁿ Ps. 34. 6.

^o ver. 19.

^p He seems to have judged South west Israel during twenty years of their servitude of the Philistines.

^q ch. 13. 1.

^r Heb. went down.

^s Heb. a woman an harlot.

^t ch. 14. 4.

^u Sam. 23. 26. Ps. 118. 10-12.

^v Acts 9. 24.

^w Heb. silent.

come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Phil'-is-tineś. And Sām'-son said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hands; but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 ¶ And when he came unto Lē'-hī, the Phil'-is-tineś shouted against him, and ^bthe Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands ^cloosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a ^dnew jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and ^eslew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Sām'-son said, With the jawbone of an ass, ^fheaps upon heaps with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place ^gRā'-māth-lē'-hī.

18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, ^hThou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?

19 But God clave an hollow place that was in ⁱthe jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, ^jhis spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof ^kĒn-hāk-kôr-ē, which is in Lē'-hī unto this day.

20 ^lAnd he judged Īs'-rā-ēl ^min the days of the Phil'-is-tineś twenty years.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Samson carrieth away the gates of Gaza. 4 Delilah enticeth him, 15 and overcometh him. 21 The Philistines put out his eyes. 23 Their feast at Dagon. 26 Samson's death.

THEN went Sām'-son to Gā'-zā, and saw there ^aan harlot, and went in unto her.

2 And it was told the Gā'-zites, saying, Sām'-son is come hither. And they ^bcompassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were ^cquiet all the

ight, saying, In the morning, when
is day, we shall kill him.

3 And Sām'-son lay till midnight,
and arose at midnight, and took the
doors of the gate of the city, and the
two posts, and went away with them,
bar and all, and put *them* upon his
shoulders, and carried them up to
the top of an hill that *is* before
Bē'-brōn.

4 ¶ And it came to pass afterward,
that he loved a woman ³ in the valley
of Sôr'-ék, whose name *was* Dē-lī'-lāh.

5 And the lords of the Phil'-is-tines
came up unto her, and said unto
her, ⁶ Entice him, and see wherein his
great strength *lieth*, and by what
means we may prevail against him,
that we may bind him to ⁴ afflict
him: and we will give thee every
one of us eleven hundred *pieces* of
silver.

6 ¶ And Dē-lī'-lāh said to Sām'-son,
Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy
great strength *lieth*, and wherewith
thou mightest be bound to afflict
thee.

7 And Sām'-son said unto her, If
they bind me with seven ^{6 7} green
withs that were never dried, then
shall I be weak, and be as ⁶ another
man.

8 Then the lords of the Phil'-is-
tines brought up to her seven green
withs which had not been dried, and
he bound him with them.

9 Now *there were* men lying in wait,
abiding with her in the chamber.
And she said unto him, The Phil'-is-
tines *be* upon thee, Sām'-son. And
he brake the withs, as a thread of
ow is broken when it ⁹ toucheth the
fire. So his strength was not known.

10 And Dē-lī'-lāh said unto Sām'-
son, Behold, thou hast mocked me,
and told me lies: now tell me, I pray
thee, wherewith thou mightest be
bound.

11 And he said unto her, If they
bind me fast with new ropes ² that
never were occupied, then shall I
be weak, and be as another man.

12 Dē-lī'-lāh therefore took new
ropes, and bound him therewith, and
said unto him, The Phil'-is-tines
be upon thee, Sām'-son. And *there*
were liers in wait abiding in the
chamber. And he brake them from
off his arms like a thread.

13 And Dē-lī'-lāh said unto Sām'-

B.C. c. 1120.

² Heb. with
the bar.

³ or, by the
brook.
⁴ ch. 14. 16.

⁵ ch. 14. 15.
See Prov.
2. 16-19.
& 5. 3-11.
& 6. 24-26.
& 7. 21-23.
⁶ or, humble.

⁷ Heb.
shortened.
⁸ Mic. 7. 5.
⁹ Num. 6. 5.
ch. 13. 5.

⁶ or,
new cords.
⁷ Heb.
moist.
⁸ Heb. one.

⁹ Prov. 7. 26,
27.

⁹ Heb.
smelleth.

² Heb.
wherewith
work hath
not been
done.

¹ Num. 14. 9,
42. 43.
Josh. 7. 12.
1 Sam. 16. 14.
& 18. 12.
& 28. 15. 16.
2 Chr. 15. 2.
³ Heb.
bored out.

⁴ or, as when
he was
shaven.

son, Hitherto thou hast mocked me,
and told me lies: tell me wherewith
thou mightest be bound. And he
said unto her, If thou weavest the
seven locks of my head with the
web.

14 And she fastened *it* with the pin,
and said unto him, The Phil'-is-tines
be upon thee, Sām'-son. And he
awaked out of his sleep, and went
away with the pin of the beam, and
with the web.

15 ¶ And she said unto him, ⁶ How
canst thou say, I love thee, when
thine heart *is* not with me? thou
hast mocked me these three times,
and hast not told me wherein thy
great strength *lieth*.

16 And it came to pass, when she
pressed him daily with her words,
and urged him, so that his soul was
⁶ vexed unto death;

17 That he ⁶ told her all his heart,
and said unto her, ⁴ There hath not
come a razor upon mine head; for
I *have been* a Nāz'-ă-rite unto God
from my mother's womb: if I be
shaven, then my strength will go
from me, and I shall become weak,
and be like any *other* man.

18 And when Dē-lī'-lāh saw that he
had told her all his heart, she sent
and called for the lords of the Phil'-
is-tines, saying, Come up this once,
for he hath shewed me all his heart.
Then the lords of the Phil'-is-tines
came up unto her, and brought
money in their hand.

19 ⁶ And she made him sleep upon
her knees; and she called for a man,
and she caused him to shave off the
seven locks of his head; and she be-
gan to afflict him, and his strength
went from him.

20 And she said, The Phil'-is-tines
be upon thee, Sām'-son. And he
awoke out of his sleep, and said,
I will go out as at other times before,
and shake myself. And he wist not
that the LORD ⁴ was departed from
him.

21 ¶ But the Phil'-is-tines took him,
and ³ put out his eyes, and brought
him down to Gā'-zā, and bound him
with fetters of brass; and he did
grind in the prison house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head
began to grow again ⁴ after he was
shaven.

23 Then the lords of the Phil'-is-

times gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dā'-gōn their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Sām'-son our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they 'praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, 'which slew many of us.

25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were 'merry, that they said, Call for Sām'-son, that he may make us sport. And they called for Sām'-son out of the prison house; and he made 'them sport: and they set him between the pillars.

26 And Sām'-son said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Phil'-is-tines were there; and there were upon the 'roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Sām'-son made sport.

28 And Sām'-son called unto the LORD; and said, O Lord GOD, 'remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Phil'-is-tines for my two eyes.

29 And Sām'-son took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and 'on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And Sām'-son said, Let 'me die with the Phil'-is-tines. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him between Zōr'-āh and Esh'-tā-ōl in the buryingplace of Mā-nō'-āh his father. And he judged Iś-rā-ēl twenty years.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Of the money that Micah first stole, then restored, his mother maketh images. 7 He hireth a Levite to be his priest.

B.C. c. 1120.

* Dan. 5. 4.

2 Heb. and who multiplied our slain.

b Gen. 14. 19. Ruth 3. 10. c ch. 9. 27.

3 Heb. before them. d See Ex. 20. 4. 23. Lev. 19. 4.

c Is. 46. 6.

f Deut. 22. 8.

g ch. 8. 27.

h Gen. 31. 19, 30. Hos. 3. 4.

i Heb. filled the hand, Ex. 29. 9. 1 Kin. 13. 33. j Jer. 15. 15.

k ch. 18. 1. & 19. 1. & 21. 25. Deut. 33. 5. l Deut. 12. 8.

m See ch. 19. 1. Ruth 1. 1, 2. Mic. 5. 2. Mat. 2. 1, 5, 6.

5 or, he leaned on them.

6 Heb. my soul.

7 Heb. in making his way.

* ch. 18. 19. g Gen. 45. 8. Job 23. 16.

f ch. 13. 25.

8 or, a double suit, &c.

9 Heb. an order of garments.

g ver. 5.

f ch. 18. 30.

AND there was a man of mount E'-phrā-īm, whose name was Mī'-cāh.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred shē'-kēls of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother said, ^bBlessed be thou of the LORD, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shē'-kēls of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, to ^dmake a graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother 'took two hundred shē'-kēls of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Mī'-cāh.

5 And the man Mī'-cāh had an house of gods, and made an 'ē'-phōd, and ^htēr'-ā-phīm, and 'consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 ^kIn those days there was no king in Iś-rā-ēl, ⁱbut every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 ^lAnd there was a young man out of ^mBēth'-lē-hēm-jū'-dāh of the family of Jū'-dāh, who was a Lē'-vite, and he sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'-dāh to sojourn where he could find a place: and he came to mount E'-phrā-īm to the house of Mī'-cāh, 'as he journeyed.

9 And Mī'-cāh said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Lē'-vite of Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'-dāh, and I go to sojourn where I may find a place.

10 And Mī'-cāh said unto him, Dwell with me, 'and be unto me a 'father and a priest, and I will give thee ten shē'-kēls of silver by the year, and ⁸a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Lē'-vite went in.

11 And the Lē'-vite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Mī'-cāh 'consecrated the Lē'-vite; and the young man 'be-

came his priest, and was in the house of Mī'-cāh.

13 Then said Mī'-cāh, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Lē'-vīte to my priest.

CHAPTER 18.

The Danites seek out an inheritance. 27 They win Laish, 30 and set up idolatry.

IN those days there was no king in Īs'-rā-ēl: and in those days the tribe of the Dān'-ites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl.

2 And the children of Dān sent of their family five men from their coasts, ³men of valour, from ⁴Zōr'-āh, and from Ēsh'-tā-ōl, ⁵to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ē'-phrā-īm, to the ¹house of Mī'-cāh, they lodged there.

3 When they were by the house of Mī'-cāh, they knew the voice of the young man the Lē'-vīte: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what nakest thou in this place? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Mī'-cāh with me, and hath ²hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, ²Ask counsel, we pray thee, ³of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: before the LORD is your way wherein ye go.

7 ¶ Then the five men departed, and came to ¹Lā'-ish, and saw the people that were therein, ²how they twelt careless, after the manner of the Zi-dō'-nī-āns, quiet and secure; and there was no ³magistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in any thing; and they were far from the Zi-dō'-nī-āns, and had no business with any man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to ⁴Zōr'-āh and Ēsh'-tā-ōl: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye?

9 And they said, ¹Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good: and are ye ²still? be not

B.C.c. 1406.

^a ver. 7, 27.

^b Deut. 8. 9.

^c ch. 17. 6. & 21. 25.

^d Josh. 19. 47. ² Heb. girded.

^e Josh. 15. 60. ^f ch. 13. 25.

³ Heb. sons. ⁴ ch. 13. 25. ⁵ Num. 13. 17. Josh. 2. 1. ¹ ver. 2.

¹ Sam. 14. 28.

ⁱ ch. 17. 1.

^m ch. 17. 5.

⁴ Heb. asked him of peace, Gen. 43. 27. ¹ Sam. 17. 22.

² ver. 11.

³ ch. 17. 10.

⁴ 1 Kin. 22. 5.

⁵ Job 30. 1.

⁶ Hos. 4. 12.

⁷ See ch. 17. 5.

⁸ ver. 14.

⁹ ver. 2, 14.

¹⁰ ch. 17. 4, 5.

¹¹ 1 Kin. 22. 6.

¹² Josh. 19. 47. ¹³ called Laishem.

¹⁴ ver. 27, 28.

¹⁵ Heb. possessors, or, heir of restraint.

¹⁶ Job 21. 5. & 29. 9. & 40. 4.

¹⁷ Prov. 30. 32.

¹⁸ Mic. 7. 15.

¹⁹ ch. 17. 10.

²⁰ ver. 2.

²¹ Num. 13. 30. Josh. 2. 23, 24.

²² 1 Kin. 22. 3.

slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people ^asecure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; ^ba place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Dān'-ites, out of Zōr'-āh and out of Ēsh'-tā-ōl, six hundred men ^cappointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in ^dKīr'-jāth-jē'-ā-rīm, in Jū'-dāh: wherefore they called that place ^eMā'-hā-nēh-dān unto this day: behold, it is behind Kīr'-jāth-jē'-ā-rīm.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ē'-phrā-īm, and came unto ^fthe house of Mī'-cāh.

14 ¶ ¹Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Lā'-ish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that ²there is in these houses an ē'-phōd, and tēr'-ā-phīm, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Lē'-vīte, even unto the house of Mī'-cāh, and ³saluted him.

16 And the ⁴six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dān, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And ⁵the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took ⁶the graven image, and the ē'-phōd, and the tēr'-ā-phīm, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Mī'-cāh's house, and fetched the carved image, the ē'-phōd, and the tēr'-ā-phīm, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, ⁷lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, ⁸and be to us a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Īs'-rā-ēl?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ē'-phōd, and the

tēr'-ă-phīm, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the carriage before them.

22 ¶ And when they were a good way from the house of Mī'-cāh, the men that were in the houses near to Mī'-cāh's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dān.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dān. And they turned their faces, and said unto Mī'-cāh, What aileth thee, ³that thou comest with such a company?

24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dān said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest ⁷angry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dān went their way: and when Mī'-cāh saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 And they took the things which Mī'-cāh had made, and the priest which he had, and ^acame unto Lā'-ish, unto a people that were at quiet and secure: ⁴and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And there was no deliverer, because it was ^ffar from Zī'-dōn, and they had no business with any man; and it was in the valley that lieth ^gby Bēth-rē'-hōb. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And ^hthey called the name of the city 'Dān, after the name of Dān their father, who was born unto Īs'-rā-ēl: howbeit the name of the city was Lā'-ish at the first.

30 ¶ And the children of Dān set up the graven image: and Jōn'-ă-thān, the son of Gēr'-shōm, the son of Mā-nās'-sēh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dān ^kuntil the day of the captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Mī'-cāh's graven image, which he made, ^lall the time that the house of God was in Shī'-lōh.

B.C. c. 1406.

^a ch. 17. 6.
& 18. 1.
& 21. 26.

² Heb. a woman a concubine, or, a wife a concubine.
^b ch. 17. 7.

³ Heb. that thou art gathered together!

⁴ or, a year and four months.

⁵ Heb. days four months.

⁶ Heb. to her heart, Gen. 34. 3.

⁷ Heb. bitter of soul,
2 Sam. 17. 8.

⁸ Heb. Strengthen.
^c Gen. 18. 5.

^d ver. 7, 10.
Deut. 33. 22.

^e Josh. 19. 47.

^f ver. 7.

^g Num. 13. 21.
2 Sam. 10. 6.

^h Josh. 19. 47.

ⁱ Gen. 14. 14.
ch. 20. 1.
1 Kin. 12. 29, 30.
& 15. 20.

^j Heb. till the day determined.

^k Heb. is weak.
^l ch. 13. 1.
1 Sam. 4. 2, 3, 10, 11.
Ps. 78. 60, 61.

³ Heb. it is the pitching time of the day.

⁴ Josh. 19. 1.
ch. 19. 18.
& 21. 12.

⁵ Heb. to thy tent.

CHAPTER 19.

1 A Levite goeth to Beth-lehem to fetch home his wife. 16 An old man entertaineth him at Gibeath. 22 The Gibeathites abuse his concubine to death. 29 He divideth her into twelve pieces.

AND it came to pass in those days ^awhen there was no king in Īs'-rā-ēl, that there was a certain Lē'-vite sojourning on the side of mount E'-phrā'im, who took to him ^aa concubine out of ^bBēth'-lē-hēm-jū'-dāh.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'-dāh, and was there ⁴four whole months.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak ^cfriendly unto her, and to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, ^eComfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him, therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried ^guntil afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day ^hdraweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night; behold, ⁱthe day growth to an end; lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go ^khome.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came ² over against ^b Jē-rūs, which is Jē-rū-sā-lēm; and there were with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him.

11 And when they were by Jē-būs, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this city of the Jēb'-ū-sites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that is not of the children of Is'-rā-ēl; we will pass over ^a to Gib'-ē-āh.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Jēb'-ē-āh, or in ^a Rā'-māh.

14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them when they were by Gib'-ē-āh, which belongeth to Bēn'-jā-mīn.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in and to lodge in Gib'-ē-āh; and when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for there was no man that ^a took them unto his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And, behold, there came an old man from ^a his work out of the field at even, which was also of mount Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gib'-ē-āh: but the men of the place were Bēn'-jā-mites.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū-dāh toward the side of mount Ephraim; from thence am I: and I went to Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū-dāh, but I am now going to ^a the house of the LORD; and there is no man that ^a receiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for my handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants: there is no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, ^a Peace be with thee; howsoever let all thy servants lie upon me; ^a only lodge not in the street.

21 ^a So he brought him into his

B. C. c. 1400.

^a Gen. 18. 4.
John 13. 5.

² Heb.
to over against.

^b Josh. 18. 28.

^a Gen. 12. 4.
ch. 20. 5.
Hos. 9. 9.
& 10. 9.

^d Deut. 13. 13.

^e Gen. 19. 5.
Rom. 1. 26,
27.

^f Josh. 15. 8,
63.
ch. 1. 21.

² Sam. 5. 6.
^g Gen. 19. 6, 7.

^h Josh. 18. 28.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 13. 12.

^j Gen. 19. 8.

^k Josh. 18. 25.

^m Gen. 34. 2.
Deut. 21. 14.

³ Heb. the matter of this folly.

ⁿ Gen. 4. 1.

^o Mat. 25. 43.
Heb. 13. 2.

^p Ps. 104. 23.

^q ch. 20. 5.

^r Josh. 18. 1.
ch. 18. 31.
& 20. 18.

¹ Sam. 1. 3, 7.
³ Heb.
gathereth,
ver. 15.

^a ch. 20. 6.
See
1 Sam. 11. 7.

^c Gen. 43. 23.
ch. 6. 23.

^d Gen. 19. 2.
^e ch. 20. 7.
Prov. 13. 10.

^f Gen. 24. 32.
& 43. 24.

house, and gave provender unto the asses: ^a and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, ^a the men of the city, certain ^d sons of Bē'-li-āl, beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, ^a Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And ^a the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you, do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, ^a do not this folly.

24 ^a Behold, here is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and ^m humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not ³ so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they ⁿ knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord was, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands were upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But ^a none answered. Then the man took her up upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and ^a divided her, together with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Is'-rā-ēl.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Is'-rā-ēl came up out of the land of E'-gypt unto this day: consider of it, ^a take advice, and speak your minds.

CHAPTER 20.

¹ The Levite in a general assembly declareth his wrong. ⁸ The decree of the assembly. ¹⁸ The Israelites lose forty thousand. ²⁶ They destroy all the Benjamites, except six hundred.

THEN ¹ all the children of Īś'-rā-ēl went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from 'Dān even to Beēr-shē'-bā, with the land of Gīl'-ē-ād, unto the LORD ² in Miz'-pēh.

2 And the chief of all the people, even of all the tribes of Īś'-rā-ēl, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen ³ that drew sword.

3 (Now the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn heard that the children of Īś'-rā-ēl were gone up to Miz'-pēh.) Then said the children of Īś'-rā-ēl, Tell us, how was this wickedness?

4 And ⁵ the Lē'-vite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, ⁶ I came into Gīb'-ē-āh that belongeth to Bēn'-jā-mīn, I and my concubine, to lodge.

5 ⁷ And the men of Gīb'-ē-āh rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: ⁸ and my concubine have they ⁹ forced, that she is dead.

6 And ¹⁰ I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Īś'-rā-ēl: for they ¹¹ have committed lewdness and folly in Īś'-rā-ēl.

7 Behold, ye are all children of Īś'-rā-ēl; ¹² give here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn into his house.

9 But now this shall be the thing which we will do to Gīb'-ē-āh; we will go up by lot against it;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Īś'-rā-ēl, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gīb'-ē-āh of Bēn'-jā-mīn, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Īś'-rā-ēl.

11 So all the men of Īś'-rā-ēl were gathered against the city, ¹³ knit together as one man.

B.C. c. 1406.

^a Deut. 13. 14.
Josh. 22. 13, 16.

^b Deut. 13. 12.
Josh. 22. 12.
cb. 21. 5.
¹ Sam. 11. 7.
Deut. 13. 13.
ch. 19. 22.

^c Deut. 17. 12.
^d ch. 18. 29.
¹ Sam. 3. 20.
² Sam. 3. 10.
& 24. 2.
^f ch. 10. 17.
& 11. 11.
¹ Sam. 7. 5.
& 10. 17.

^g ch. 8. 10.

² Heb. the man the Levite.

^h ch. 19. 15.

ⁱ ch. 3. 15.
¹ Chr. 12. 2.
^k ch. 19. 22.

^l ch. 19. 25, 26.

³ Heb. humbled.

^m ch. 19. 29.

ⁿ ver. 23, 26.

^o Num. 27. 21.
ch. 1. 1.

^p Josh. 7. 15.

^q ch. 19. 30.

^r Gen. 49. 27.

^s ver. 26, 27.

⁴ Heb. fellows.

12 ¶ And the tribes of Īś'-rā-ēl sent men through all the tribe of Bēn'-jā-mīn, saying, What wickedness is this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliver us the men, ¹⁴ the children of Bē'-lī-āl, which are in Gīb'-ē-āh, that we may put them to death, and ¹⁵ put away evil from Īś'-rā-ēl. But the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Īś'-rā-ēl:

14 But the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gīb'-ē-āh, to go out to battle against the children of Īś'-rā-ēl.

15 And the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gīb'-ē-āh, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men ¹⁷ left handed; every one could sling stone at an hair breadth, and not miss.

17 And the men of Īś'-rā-ēl, beside Bēn'-jā-mīn, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these were men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Īś'-rā-ēl arose, and ¹⁹ went up to the house of God, and ²⁰ asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn? And the LORD said Jū'-dāh shall go up first.

19 And the children of Īś'-rā-ēl rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gīb'-ē-āh.

20 And the men of Īś'-rā-ēl went out to battle against Bēn'-jā-mīn, and the men of Īś'-rā-ēl put themselves in array to fight against them at Gīb'-ē-āh.

21 And ²² the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn came forth out of Gīb'-ē-āh, and destroyed down to the ground of the Īś'-rā-ēl-ites that day twenty and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Īś'-rā-ēl encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day.

23 (And the children of Īś'-rā-ēl went up and wept before the LORD until even, and asked counsel of

the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)
 24 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl came near against the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn the second day.
 25 And Bēn'-jā-mīn went forth against them out of Gīb'-ē-āh the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl again eighteen thousand men; and these drew the sword.
 26 ¶ Then all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.
 27 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl inquired of the LORD, (for the ark of the covenant of God was there at those days,
 28 And Phīn'-ē-hās, the son of Ēl'-ā-zār, the son of Aā'-ron, stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to-morrow will deliver them into thine hand.
 29 And Īs'-rā-ēl set liers in wait round about Gīb'-ē-āh.
 30 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl went up against the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gīb'-ē-āh, as at other times.
 31 And the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began to smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to the house of God, and the other to Gīb'-ē-āh in the field, about thirty men of Īs'-rā-ēl.
 32 And the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn said, They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Īs'-rā-ēl said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.
 33 And all the men of Īs'-rā-ēl rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Bā'-āl-tā'-mār: and the liers in wait of Īs'-rā-ēl came forth out of their places, even out of the meadows of Gīb'-ē-āh.

B.C.c. 1406.

^a Josh. 8. 14.
Is. 47. 11.

^b ver. 21.

^c Josh. 8. 15.

^d ver. 18.

^e Josh. 8. 19.

² or, made a long sound with the trumpet,
Josh. 6. 5.

^f Josh. 18. 1.
1 Sam. 4. 3, 4.

³ or, time.
^g Josh. 24. 33.
^h Heb. with.
ⁱ Deut. 10. 8.
^k 18. 5.
^l Heb. elevation.

^m Heb. to smite the wounded.

ⁿ So
Josh. 8. 4

^o Josh. 8. 20.

^p Heb. the whole consumption.

^q Heb. to smite of the people wounded as at; &c.

^r Heb. touched them.
^s or, Beth-el.

^t or, from Menuchah, &c.

^u Heb. unto over against.

^v Josh. 15. 32.

34 And there came against Gīb'-ē-āh ten thousand chosen men out of all Īs'-rā-ēl, and the battle was sore: but they knew not that evil was near them.

35 And the LORD smote Bēn'-jā-mīn before Īs'-rā-ēl: and the children of Īs'-rā-ēl destroyed of the Bēn'-jā-mītes that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn saw that they were smitten: for the men of Īs'-rā-ēl gave place to the Bēn'-jā-mītes, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gīb'-ē-āh.

37 And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gīb'-ē-āh; and the liers in wait drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Īs'-rā-ēl and the liers in wait, that they should make a great flame with smoke rise up out of the city.

39 And when the men of Īs'-rā-ēl retired in the battle, Bēn'-jā-mīn began to smite and kill of the men of Īs'-rā-ēl about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Bēn'-jā-mītes looked behind them, and, behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Īs'-rā-ēl turned again, the men of Bēn'-jā-mīn were amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Īs'-rā-ēl unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which came out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they inclosed the Bēn'-jā-mītes round about, and chased them, and trode them down with ease over against Gīb'-ē-āh toward the sunrising.

44 And there fell of Bēn'-jā-mīn eighteen thousand men; all these were men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rīm'-mon: and they gleaned

of them in the highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gī'-dōm, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Bēn'-jā-mīn were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these *were* men of valour.

47 ^b But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rīm'-mōn, and abode in the rock Rīm'-mōn four months.

48 And the men of Īs'-rā-ēl turned again upon the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of *every* city, as the beast, and all that ^c came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that ^d they came to.

CHAPTER 21.

¹ The people bewail the desolation of Benjamin.
¹⁶ The elders consult how to find wives for those that remain. ²³ The virgins surprised.

NOW ^e the men of Īs'-rā-ēl had sworn in Miz'-pēh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Bēn'-jā-mīn to wife.

2 And the people came ^h to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, why is this come to pass in Īs'-rā-ēl, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Īs'-rā-ēl?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and ⁱ built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.

5 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl said, Who *is there* among all the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl that came not up with the congregation unto the LORD? ^j For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Miz'-pēh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl repented them for Bēn'-jā-mīn their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Īs'-rā-ēl this day.

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 ¶ And they said, What one *is there* of the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl that came not up to Miz'-pēh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none

B.C. c. 1408.

^a 1 Sam. 11. 1.
& 31. 11.

^b ch. 21. 13.

^c ver. 5.
^d ch. 5. 23.
^e 1 Sam. 11. 7.

^d Num. 31. 17.

² Heb.
knoweth
the lying
with man.

³ Heb.
was found.
⁴ Heb. were
found.

⁵ Heb.
young
women
virgins.
^f Josh. 18. 1.
^g ch. 20. 1.

⁶ Heb. and
spoke and
called.

^h ch. 20. 47.
ⁱ ch. 20. 18,
26.

^j or,
proclaim
peace.
Deut. 20. 10.

^k ver. 6.

^l 2 Sam. 24.
25.

^l ch. 5. 23.

^m ver. 1.
ch. 11. 35.

ⁿ Heb.
from year
to year.
^o or, toward
the sun-
rising.
^p or, on.

to the camp from ^a Jā'-bēsh-gīl'-ē-ād to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, *there were* none of the inhabitants of Jā'-bēsh-gīl'-ē-ād there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, ^c Go and smite the inhabitants of Jā'-bēsh-gīl'-ē-ād with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this *is* the thing that ye shall do, ^d Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that ^e hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jā'-bēsh-gīl'-ē-ād four hundred ^f young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to ^g Shī'-lōh, which *is* in the land of Cā'-nā-ān.

13 And the whole congregation sent *some* ^h to speak to the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn ⁱ that *were* in the rock Rīm'-mōn, and to ^j call peaceably unto them.

14 And Bēn'-jā-mīn came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jā'-bēsh-gīl'-ē-ād: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people ^k repented them for Bēn'-jā-mīn, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl.

16 ¶ Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Bēn'-jā-mīn?

17 And they said, *There must be* an inheritance for them that be escaped of Bēn'-jā-mīn, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Īs'-rā-ēl.

18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: ^m for the children of Īs'-rā-ēl have sworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth a wife to Bēn'-jā-mīn.

19 Then they said, Behold, *there is* a feast of the LORD in Shī'-lōh ⁿ yearly in a place which *is* on the north side of Bēth'-ēl, ^o on the east side ^p of the highway that goeth up from Bēth'-ēl to Shē'-chēm, and on the south of Lē-bō'-nāh.

20 Therefore they commanded the

children of Běn'-jā-mīn, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;

21 And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shī'-lōh come out to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch every man his wife of the daughters of Shī'-lōh, and go to the land of Běn'-jā-mīn.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, 'Be favourable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not each man his wife in the war: for we did not give unto them at this time, that ye should be guilty.

B.C. c. 1406.

^a See Ex. 15. 20. ch. 11. 34. 1 Sam. 18. 6. Jer. 31. 13.

^b See ch. 20. 48.

² or, Gratify us in them.

^c ch. 17. 6.

^d & 18. 1. & 19. 1.

^e Deut. 12. 8. ch. 17. 6.

23 And the children of Běn'-jā-mīn did so, and took *them* wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and ^brepaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

25 ^aIn those days *there was* no king in Īs'-rā-ēl: ^devery man did that *which* was right in his own eyes.

THE BOOK OF RUTH.

CHAPTER 1.

Elimelech driven by famine into Moab, dieth there. 4 Mahlon and Chilion die also. 6 Naomi returning homeward, 14 Ruth accompanieth her. 19 They come to Beth-lehem.

NOW it came to pass in the days when ^athe judges ²ruled, that there was ^ba famine in the land. And a certain man of ^cBēth'-lē-hēm-ō'-dāh went to sojourn in the country of Mō'-āb, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man was ^dĒ-līm'-ē-lēch, and the name of his wife Nā'-ō-mī, and the name of his two sons Māh'-lōn and Chī'-lī-ōn, Eph'-rā-thites of Bēth'-lē-hēm-jū'-āh. And they came ^einto the country of Mō'-āb, and ^fcontinued there.

3 And Ē-līm'-ē-lēch Nā'-ō-mī's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

4 And they took them wives of the women of Mō'-āb; the name of the one was Ōr'-pāh, and the name of the other Rūth: and they dwelled there about ten years.

5 And Māh'-lōn and Chī'-lī-ōn died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

6 ¶ Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Mō'-āb: for she had heard in the country of Mō'-āb how that the LORD had visited his people in ^agiving them bread.

B.C. c. 1322.

^a Judg. 2. 16.

^b Heb. judged.

^c See Gen. 12. 10. & 26. 1.

^d 2 Kin. 8. 1.

^e See Josh. 24. 15.

^f Judg. 17. 8.

^g 2 Tim. 1. 16-18.

^h ver. 5.

ⁱ ch. 2. 20.

^j ch. 3. 1.

^k See Gen. 35. 19.

^l Judg. 3. 30.

^m Heb. were.

ⁿ Gen. 38. 11.

^o Deut. 25. 5.

^p or, if I were with an husband.

^q Heb. hope.

^r Heb. I have much bitterness.

^s Judg. 2. 15.

^t Job 19. 21.

^u Ps. 32. 4.

^v & 38. 2.

^w & 39. 10.

^x Ex. 4. 31.

^y Luke 1. 68.

^z Pa. 132. 15.

^{aa} Mat. 6. 11.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Jū'-dāh.

8 And Nā'-ō-mī said unto her two daughters in law, ^aGo, return each to her mother's house: ^bthe LORD deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with ^cthe dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you that ye may find ^drest, each of *you* in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Nā'-ō-mī said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? *are there yet any more sons in my womb,* ^bthat they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go *your way*; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, ^cif I should have an husband also to night, and should also bear sons;

13 Would ye ^dtarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for ^eit grieveth me much for your sakes that ^fthe hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Ōr'-pāh kissed

her mother in law; but Rûth ^aclave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto ^aher gods: ^areturn thou after thy sister in law.

16 And Rûth said, ²Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: ³thy people *shall be* my people, and thy God my God:

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: ^athe LORD do so to me, and more also, *if ought* but death part thee and me.

18 ¹When she saw that she ^awas stedfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 ¶ So they two went until they came to Bêth'-lê-hêm. And it came to pass, when they were come to Bêth'-lê-hêm, that ^aall the city was moved about them, and they said, ¹Is this Nâ'-ô-mî?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not ¹Nâ'-ô-mî, call me ^aMâr'-â: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, ^aand the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why *then* call ye me Nâ'-ô-mî, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Nâ'-ô-mî returned, and Rûth the Mō-âb-i'-têss, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Mō'-âb: and they came to Bêth'-lê-hêm ^ain the beginning of barley harvest.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz. 4 He taketh knowledge of her, 8 and sheweth her favour.

AND Nâ'-ô-mî had a ^akinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Ê-lîm'-ê-lêch; and his name was ^aBō'-âz.

2 And Rûth the Mō-âb-i'-têss said unto Nâ'-ô-mî, Let me now go to the field, and ^aglean ears of corn after *him* in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her ^ahap was to light on a part of the field *belonging* unto Bō'-âz, who was of the kindred of Ê-lîm'-ê-lêch.

B.C. c. 1312.

^a Prov. 17. 17.

^b 18. 24.

^c Ps. 124. 7, 8.

^d Luke 1. 28.

^e 2 Thes. 3. 16.

^f Judg. 11. 24.

^g 4 See Josh.

^h 24. 15, 19.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 2. 2.

^j Luke 24. 28.

^k 2 or, *Be not*

^l against me.

^m 2 Kin. 2. 2.

ⁿ 4. 6.

^o ch. 2. 11, 12.

^p ch. 1. 22.

^q 1 Sam. 3. 17.

^r 25. 22.

^s 2 Sam. 19. 13.

^t 2 Kin. 6. 31.

^u Acts 21. 14.

^v Heb.

^w strengthened her-

^x self.

^y Mat. 21. 10.

^z See Is. 23. 7.

^{aa} Lam. 2. 15.

^{ab} i.e.

^{ac} Pleasant.

^{ad} i.e. Bitter.

^{ae} Job 1. 21.

^{af} 1 Sam. 25.

^{ag} 23.

^{ah} Ex. 9. 31, 32.

^{ai} ch. 2. 23.

^{aj} 2 Sam. 21. 9.

^{ak} ch. 1. 14, 16,

^{al} 17.

^{am} ch. 3. 2, 12.

^{an} 1 Sam. 24.

^{ao} 19.

^{ap} Called,

^{aq} Boaz.

^{ar} Mat. 1. 5.

^{as} ch. 4. 21.

^{at} ch. 1. 15.

^{au} Ps. 17. 8.

^{av} & 26. 7.

^{aw} & 27. 1.

^{ax} & 63. 7.

^{ay} Lev. 19. 9.

^{az} Deut. 24. 19.

^{ba} 7 or, I find

^{bb} favour.

^{bc} Gen. 33. 15.

^{bd} 1 Sam. 1. 18.

^{be} Heb. to

^{bf} the heart,

^{bg} Gen. 34. 3.

^{bh} Judg. 19. 3.

^{bi} 1 Sam. 25.

^{bj} 41.

^{bk} Heb. hap

^{bl} happened.

4 ¶ And, behold, Bō'-âz came from Bêth'-lê-hêm, and said unto the reapers, ^bThe LORD be with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee.

5 Then said Bō'-âz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Mō-âb-i'-tîsh damsel ^athat came back with Nâ'-ô-mî out of the country of Mō'-âb:

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Bō'-âz unto Rûth, Hearkest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens:

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of *that* which the young men have drawn.

10 Then she ^afell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger?

11 And Bō'-âz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, ^aall that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and *how* thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.

12 The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Îs'-râ-ël, ^aunder whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, ^aLet me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken ^afriendlyly unto thine handmaid, ^athough I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Bō'-âz said unto her, A mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in

the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Bō'-āz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and ²reproach her not:

16 And let fall also *some* of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave *them*, that she may glean *them*, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ē'-phāh of barley.

18 ¶ And she took *it* up, and went unto the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her ⁴that she had reserved after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did ⁷take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to day is Bō'-āz.

20 And Nā'-ō-mī said unto her daughter in law, *Blessed be he of the LORD, who ⁴hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead.* And Nā'-ō-mī said unto her, The man is near of kin unto us, ^mone of our next kinsmen.

21 And Rūth the Mō-āb-ī'-tēss said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

22 And Nā'-ō-mī said unto Rūth her daughter in law, *It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they ^ameet thee not in any other field.*

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Bō'-āz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

CHAPTER 3.

By Naomi's instruction, 5 Ruth lieth at Boaz's feet, 8 Boaz acknowledgeth the right of a kinsman. 14 He sendeth her away with six measures of barley.

¶ THEN Nā'-ō-mī her mother in law said unto her, *My daughter, shall I not seek ^arest for thee, that it may be well with thee?*

B.C. c. 1312.

^a ch. 2. 8.

^b ver. 18.

^c 2 Sam. 14. 2.

² Heb. *sheame her not.*

³ or, *lift up the clothes that are on his feet.*

⁴ ver. 14.

^e Judg. 19. 6, 9, 22.
² Sam. 13. 28.
Esth. 1. 10.

^f ver. 10.
Ps. 41. 1.

⁴ or, *took hold on.*

⁷ ch. 3. 10.
² Sam. 2. 5.
Job 29. 13.
^h Prov. 17. 17.
ⁱ Ezek. 16. 8.

⁵ or, *one that hath right to redeem.*

^k ver. 12.

ch. 2. 20.

^l ch. 2. 20.

⁶ or, *one that hath right to redeem:*

See

Lev. 25. 25.

^m ch. 3. 9.

& 4. 6.

ⁿ ch. 1. 8.

⁷ Heb. *gate.*

⁸ or, *fall upon thee.*

⁹ Prov. 12. 4.

^p ver. 9.

^l ch. 4. 1.

^r Deut. 25. 5.
ch. 4. 5.
Mat. 22. 24.

^s Judg. 8. 19.
Jer. 4. 2.
^t 1 Cor. 7. 38.
^u 1 Tim. 5. 8.
^v ch. 1. 9.

2 And now is not Bō'-āz of our kindred, ^awith whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshingfloor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, ^cand anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: *but make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.*

4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and ³uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

7 And when Bō'-āz had eaten and drunk, and ^chis heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and ^cturned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who art thou? And she answered, *I am Rūth thine handmaid:* ^c'spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou art ^b*a near kinsman.*

10 And he said, *Blessed be thou of the LORD, my daughter: for thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than ^aat the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich.*

11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the ^ccity of my people doth know that thou art ^aa virtuous woman.

12 And now it is true that *I am thy ^pnear kinsman:* howbeit ^cthere is a kinsman nearer than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, *that if he will ^rperform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, ^cas the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning.*

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before

one could know another. And he said, ⁶Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor.

15 Also he said, Bring the ²vail that thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid it on her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

18 Then said she, ⁶Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Boaz calleth into judgment the next kinsman.
6 He refuseth the redemption according to the manner in Israel. 11 Boaz marrieth Ruth. 13 She beareth Obed.

THEN went Bô'-áz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, ⁷the kinsman of whom Bô'-áz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took ten men of ¹the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

3 And he said unto the kinsman, Nā'-ō-mī, that is come again out of the country of Mō'-āb, selleth a parcel of land, which was our brother Ē-lim'-ē-lēch's:

4 And ⁶I thought to advertise thee, saying, ⁶Buy it ²before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, redeem it: but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: ⁷for there is none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it.

5 Then said Bô'-áz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Nā'-ō-mī, thou must buy it also of Rûth the Mō'-āb-ī-tēss, the wife of the dead, ⁶to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem it.

B.C. c. 1312.

⁶ Deut. 25. 7,
⁹ Rom. 12. 17.
⁶ & 14. 16.
¹ Cor. 10. 32.
² Cor. 8. 21.
¹ Thes. 5. 22.
² or, sheet,
or, apron.

⁶ Ps. 37. 3, 5.

⁴ Deut. 25. 6.

⁶ Ps. 127. 3.
⁷ ch. 3. 12.

⁹ Deut. 25. 9.

³ or, get thee
riches, or,
power.

⁴ Gen. 35. 16.
⁴ Heb.
proclaim
thy name.

¹ Kin. 21. 8.
Prov. 31. 23.

⁴ Gen. 38. 29.
¹ Chr. 2. 4.
Mat. 1. 3.

¹¹ Sam. 2. 20.
¹¹ ch. 3. 11.

¹¹ Gen. 29. 31.
& 33. 5.

⁵ Heb. I
said I will
reveal in
thine ear.

⁶ Jer. 32. 7, 8.
⁷ Gen. 23. 16.

⁷ Luke 1. 58.
Rom. 12. 15.

⁶ Heb.
caused
to cease
unto thee.

⁷ or,
redeemer.
⁷ Lev. 25. 25.

⁶ Heb.
to nourish,
Gen. 45. 11.
Ps. 55. 22.

⁹ Heb. thy
gray hairs.

¹ Sam. 1. 8.
⁶ Gen. 38. 8.
Deut. 25. 5,
6.

ch. 3. 13.
Mat. 22. 24.

ch. 3. 12, 13.
⁷ Luke 1. 58.

7 * Now this was the manner in former time in Īs'-rā-ēl concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Īs'-rā-ēl.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Bô'-áz, Buy it for thee. So he drew off his shoe.

9 ¶ And Bô'-áz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was Ē-lim'-ē-lēch's, and all that was Chī'-lī-ōn's and Māh'-lōn's, of the hand of Nā'-ō-mī.

10 Moreover Rûth the Mō'-āb-ī-tēss, the wife of Māh'-lōn, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, ⁴that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye are witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses. ⁶The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house like Rā'-chēl and like Lē'-āh, which two did ⁷build the house of Īs'-rā-ēl: and ⁸do thou worthily in ⁴Ēph'-rā-tāh, and ⁶be famous in Bēth'-lē-hēm.

12 And let thy house be like the house of Phār'-ēz, ²whom Tā'-mār bare unto Jû'-dāh, of ¹the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.

13 ¶ So Bô'-áz ²took Rûth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, ²the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And ²the women said unto Nā'-ō-mī, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not ⁶left thee this day without a ⁷kinsman, that his name may be famous in Īs'-rā-ēl.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of ⁷thy life, and ⁶a nourisher of ⁷thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which is ⁶better to thee than seven sons, hath born him.

16 And Nā'-ō-mī took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.

17 * And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Nā'-ō-mī; and they called his name Ō'-bēd: he is the father of Jēs'-sé, the father of Dā'-vīd.

18 ¶ Now these are the generations of Phâr'êz: ¹Phâr'êz begat Jêz'rôn,
19 And Hêz'rôn begat Râm, and Râm begat Âm-mîn'-â-dâb,
20 And Âm-mîn'-â-dâb begat ^cNâh'-

B. C. c. 1312.
2 or, *Salmah.*
^a Mat. 1. 4.
^b 1 Chr. 2. 4.
Mat. 1. 3.
^c Num. 1. 7.
^d Mat. 1. 6.

shôn, and Nâh'-shôn begat ²^aSâl'-môn,
21 And Sâl'-môn begat Bô'-âz, and Bô'-âz begat Ô'-bêd,
22 And Ô'-bêd begat Jês'-sê, and Jês'-sê begat ^dDâ'-vid.

THE FIRST BOOK OF SÂM'-Û-ËL,

OTHERWISE CALLED,

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

CHAPTER 1.

Of Elkanah and his two wives. ⁹ Hannah's prayer.
20 Samuel is born, 24 and presented to the Lord.

NOW there was a certain man of Râ-mâ-thâ'-îm-zô'-phîm, of mount Ê'-phrâ-îm, and his name was Êl-kâ'-nâh, the son of Jê-rô'-âm, the son of Ê-lî'-hû, the son of Jô'-hû, the son of Zûph, ^fan Eph'-â-thîte:

2 And he had two wives; the name of the one was Hân'-nâh, and the name of the other Pê-nîn'-nâh: and Pê-nîn'-nâh had children, but Hân'-nâh had no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city ^byearly ^kto worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in Shî'-lôh. And the two sons of Ê'-lî, Jôph'-nî and Phîn'-ê-hâs, the priests of the LORD, were there.

4 ¶ And when the time was that Êl-kâ'-nâh ^moffered, he gave to Pê-nîn'-nâh his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

5 But unto Hân'-nâh he gave ^aa worthy portion; for he loved Hân'-nâh: ⁿbut the LORD had shut up her womb.

6 And her adversary also ^oprovoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb.

7 And as he did so year by year, ^pwhen she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

8 Then said Êl-kâ'-nâh her husband to her, Hân'-nâh, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? *am* not I better to thee than ten sons?

9 ¶ So Hân'-nâh rose up after they had eaten in Shî'-lôh, and after they had drunk. Now Ê'-lî the priest sat

B. C. c. 1171.
^a ch. 3. 3.
^b Job 7. 11.
^c 2 Heb. bitter of soul,
2 Sam. 17. 8.

^c Gen. 23. 20.
^d 1 Chr. 6. 27.
^e Gen. 29. 32.
Ex. 4. 31.
2 Sam. 16. 12.
Ps. 23. 13.
^f Ruth. 1. 2.
^g Gen. 8. 1.
^h 2 Heb. seed of men.

ⁱ Num. 6. 5.
Judg. 13. 5.

^k Heb. multiplied to pray.
^l Heb. from year to year.
^m Ex. 23. 14.
Deut. 16. 16.
Luke 2. 41.
ⁿ Deut. 12. 5.
^o Josh. 18. 1.

^p Deut. 12. 17.

^q or, a double portion.
^r Heb. hard of spirit.
^s Gen. 30. 2.
^t Heb. angered her.
^u Job 24. 21.
^v Ps. 62. 8.

^w Deut. 13. 13.
^x or, meditation.
^y or, from the time that she, &c.
^z Heb. from her going up.
^{aa} Judg. 13. 6.
Mark 5. 34.
Luke 7. 50.
^{ab} Ps. 20. 4, 5.
Gen. 33. 15.
Ruth 2. 13.
^{ac} Eccl. 9. 7.
^{ad} Ruth 4. 15.

upon a seat by a post of ^athe temple of the LORD.

10 ^bAnd she was ²in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.

11 And she ^cvowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed ^clook on the affliction of thine handmaid, and ^dremember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid ^ea man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, and ^fthere shall no razor come upon his head.

12 And it came to pass, as she ^ccontinued praying before the LORD, that Ê'-lî marked her mouth.

13 Now Hân'-nâh, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Ê'-lî thought she had been drunken.

14 And Ê'-lî said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

15 And Hân'-nâh answered and said, No, my lord, I *am* a woman ^gof a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have ^hpoured out my soul before the LORD.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of ⁱBê'-li-âl: for out of the abundance of my ^jcomplaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Ê'-lî answered and said, ^kGo in peace: ^land ^mthe God of Îs'-râ-êl grant *thee* thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, ⁿLet thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman ^owent her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more *sad*.

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the

LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Rā'-nāh: and Ēl-kā'-nāh ^bknew Hān'-nāh his wife; and ^cthe LORD remembered her.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, ^awhen the time was come about after Hān'-nāh had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name 'Sām'-ū-ēl, saying, Because I have asked him of the LORD.

21 And the man Ēl-kā'-nāh, and all his house, ^awent up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hān'-nāh went not up; for she said unto her husband, *I will not go up until the child be weaned, and then I will ^abring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there ^aabide ^afor ever.*

23 And ^aĒl-kā'-nāh her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; ^aonly the LORD establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

24 ¶ And when she had weaned him, she ^atook him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ē'-phāh of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto ^athe house of the LORD in Shī'-lōh: and the child *was* young.

25 And they slew a bullock, and ^abrought the child to Ē'-li.

26 And she said, Oh my lord, ^aas thy soul liveth, my lord, I *am* the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

27 ^aFor this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him:

28 Therefore also I have ^alent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth ^ahe shall be lent to the LORD. And he ^aworshipped the LORD there.

CHAPTER 2.

¹ Hannah's song in thankfulness. ¹² The sin of Eli's sons. ¹⁸ Samuel's ministry. ²⁰ By Eli's blessing Hannah is more fruitful. ²² Eli reproveth his sons. ²⁷ A prophecy against Eli's house.

AND Hān'-nāh ^aprayed, and said, ^a"My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, ^amine horn is exalted in the LORD: my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I ^arejoice in thy salvation.

2 ^aThere is none holy as the LORD:

B.C. c. 1171.

^a Deut. 4. 35.
² Sam. 22. 32.

^b Gen. 4. 1.
^c Gen. 30. 22.

^d Ps. 94. 4.
^e Mal. 3. 13.

² Heb. *hard.*
³ Heb. *in revolution of days.*

^f Ps. 76. 3.
^g i.e. *Asked of God.*

^h Luke 1. 53.
ⁱ ver. 9.

^k Ps. 113. 9.
^l Jer. 15. 9.

^m Deut. 32. 30.
ⁿ Luke 2. 22.

^o ch. 2. 11, 13.
^p Ex. 22. 5.

^q Job 1. 21.
^r Num. 30. 7.

^s Ps. 75. 7.
^t Ps. 113. 7, 8.

^u Luke 1. 52.
^v 2 Sam. 7. 25.

^w Job 36. 7.
^x Job 38. 4, 5.

^y Ps. 24. 2.
^z Heb. 1. 3.

^{aa} Deut. 12. 5.
^{ab} Ps. 91. 11.

^{ac} Josh. 18. 1.
^{ad} Luke 2. 22.

^{ae} Ps. 9. 2.
^{af} Ps. 18. 13.

^{ag} Gen. 42. 15.
^{ah} 2 Kin. 2. 2.

^{ai} Ps. 96. 13.
^{aj} Ps. 89. 24.

^{ak} Mat. 7. 7.
^{al} ch. 3. 1.

^{am} or, *returned him, whom I have obtained by petition, to the LORD.*

^{an} or, *he whom I have obtained by petition shall be returned.*

^{ao} Gen. 24. 26, 52.
^{ap} Deut. 13. 13.

^{aq} Judg. 2. 10.
^{ar} Jer. 22. 16.

^{as} Rom. 1. 23.
^{at} Phil. 4. 6.

^{au} See Luke 1. 46, &c.
^{av} Ps. 92. 10.

^{aw} & 112. 9.
^{ax} Ps. 9. 14.

^{ay} & 13. 5.
^{az} Deut. 3. 24.

^{ba} Ps. 89. 6, 8.

for *there is* ^anone beside thee: neither *is there* any rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly; ^alet *not* ^aarrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD *is* a God of knowledge, and by his actions are weighed.

4 ^aThe bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumble are girded with strength.

5 ^a*They that were* full have hired out themselves for bread; and *they that were* hungry ceased: so that ^athe barren hath born seven; and ^ashe that hath many children is waxed feeble.

6 ^aThe LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

7 The LORD ^amaketh poor, and maketh rich: ^ahe bringeth low, and lifteth up.

8 ^aHe raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, ^ato set *them* among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for ^athe pillars of the earth *are* the LORD's, and he hath set the world upon *them*.

9 ^aHe will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail.

10 The adversaries of the LORD shall be ^abroken to pieces; ^aout of heaven shall he thunder upon *them*: ^athe LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and ^aexalt the horn of his anointed.

11 And Ēl-kā'-nāh went to Rā'-nāh to his house. ^aAnd the child did minister unto the LORD before Ē'-li the priest.

12 ¶ Now the sons of Ē'-li *were* ^asons of Bē'-li-āl; ^athey knew not the LORD.

13 And the priests' custom with the people *was, that*, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

14 And he struck *it* into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in Shī'-lōh, unto all the Īs'-rā-ēl-ites that came thither.

15 Also before they ^a burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

16 And if any man said unto him, let them not fail to burn the fat presently, and then take as much as thy soul desireth; then he would answer him, Nay; but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take it by force.

17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great ^s before the LORD: for men ^h abhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 ¶ But Sām'-ū-ēl ministered before the LORD, being a child, ^k girded with a linen ē'-phōd.

19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought it to him from year to year, when she ^m came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

20 ¶ And Ē'-lī ^l blessed Ēl-kā'-nāh and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman for the loan which is ⁿ lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.

21 And the LORD ^v visited Hān'-nāh, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Sām'-ū-ēl ^u grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Ē'-lī was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Ē'-rā-ēl; and how they lay with ^v the women that ^e assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for ⁱ I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons; for *it is* no good report that ⁱ I hear: ye make the LORD's people ^e to transgress.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man ^e sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, ^s because the LORD would slay them.

26 And the child Sām'-ū-ēl ^h grew on, and was ⁱ in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.

27 ¶ ^h And there came a man of God unto Ē'-lī, and said unto him,

B. C. c. 1165.

^a Lev. 3. 3, 4.

^b Ex. 4. 14, 27.

^c Ex. 28. 1, 4. Num. 16. 5. & 18. 1, 7.

^d Heb. as on the day.

^e Lev. 2. 3, 10. & 6. 16. & 7. 7, 8, 34, 35.

^f Num. 5. 9.

^g Deut. 32. 15.

^h Deut. 12. 5.

ⁱ Gen. 6. 11.

^j Mal. 2. 8.

^k ver. 11.

^l Ex. 28. 4.

^m 2 Sam. 6. 14.

ⁿ Ex. 29. 9.

^o ch. 1. 3.

^p Jer. 18. 9, 10.

^q Ps. 18. 20. & 91. 14.

^r Mal. 2. 9.

^s Gen. 14. 19.

^t 1 Kin. 2. 27.

^u Ezek. 41. 10.

See

ch. 4. 11, 18,

& 14. 3.

& 22. 18, &c.

^v or,

petition

which she

asked, &c.

^w ch. 1. 28.

^x Gen. 21. 1.

^y or, the

affliction

of the ta-

bernacle,

for all the

wealth

which God

would

have given

Israel.

^z Judg. 13. 24.

ch. 3. 19.

Luke 1. 80.

& 2. 40.

^{aa} See

Zech. 8. 4.

^{ab} See

Ex. 38. 8.

^{ac} Heb.

assembled

by troops.

^{ad} Heb. men.

^{ae} 1 Kin. 13. 3.

^{af} or, I hear

evil words

of you.

^{ag} ch. 4. 11.

^{ah} or,

to cry out.

^{ai} 1 Kin. 2. 35.

1 Chr. 29.

22.

Ezek. 44. 15.

^{aj} Num. 15. 30.

^{ak} 2 Sam. 7.

^{al} 1 Kin. 11. 33.

^{am} Ps. 2. 2.

^{an} Josh. 11. 20.

^{ao} Prov. 15. 10.

^{ap} 1 Kin. 2. 27.

^{aq} ver. 21.

^{ar} Prov. 3. 4.

^{as} Luke 2. 52.

^{at} Acts 2. 47.

^{au} Rom. 14. 18.

^{av} Heb. Join.

^{aw} 1 Kin. 13. 1.

^{ax} or, some-

^{ay} what about

^{az} the priest-

^{ba} hood.

Thus saith the LORD, ^b Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Ē'-gýpt in Phār'-aōh's house?

28 And did I ^c choose him out of all the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ē'-phōd before me? and ^d did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl?

29 Wherefore ^e kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded in my ^f habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Īs'-rā-ēl my people?

30 Wherefore the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl saith, ⁱ I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, ⁿ Be it far from me; for them that honour me ^o I will honour, and ^p they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, ^r the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see ^s an enemy in my habitation, in all the wealth which God shall give Īs'-rā-ēl: and there shall not be ^t an old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine, whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die ^u in the flower of their age.

34 And this shall be ^v a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hōph'-nī and Phīn'-ē-hās; ^w in one day they shall die both of them.

35 And ^x I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind; and ^y I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before ^z mine anointed for ever.

36 ^a And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, ^b Put me, I pray thee, into ^c one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ How the word of the LORD was first revealed to Samuel. ¹¹ God telleth Samuel the destruction of Eli's house. ¹⁹ Samuel groweth in credit.

AND ^athe child Sām'-ū-ēl ministered unto the LORD before E'-li. And ^athe word of the LORD was precious in those days; *there was no open vision.*

² And it came to pass at that time, when E'-li was laid down in his place, ^aand his eyes began to wax dim, *that he could not see;*

³ And ere ^athe lamp of God went out ^ain the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was, and Sām'-ū-ēl was laid down to sleep;

⁴ That the LORD called Sām'-ū-ēl: and he answered, Here am I.

⁵ And he ran unto E'-li, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

⁶ And the LORD called yet again, Sām'-ū-ēl. And Sām'-ū-ēl arose and went to E'-li, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

⁷ Now Sām'-ū-ēl ^adid not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

⁸ And the LORD called Sām'-ū-ēl again the third time. And he arose and went to E'-li, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And E'-li perceived that the LORD had called the child.

⁹ Therefore E'-li said unto Sām'-ū-ēl, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Sām'-ū-ēl went and lay down in his place.

¹⁰ And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Sām'-ū-ēl, Sām'-ū-ēl. Then Sām'-ū-ēl answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth.

¹¹ And the LORD said to Sām'-ū-ēl, Behold, I will do a thing in Is'-rā-ēl, ^aat which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

¹² In that day I will perform against E'-li ^aall things which I have spoken concerning his house: ^awhen I begin, I will also make an end.

¹³ For I have told him that I will ^ajudge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because

B.C. c. 1165.

^a ch. 2, 12, 17,^{22.}² or, ^aaccused.³ Heb. ^afrowned not upon them.^b ch. 2, 23, 25.^c ch. 2, 11.^d Num. 15, 30,^{31.}^e Ps. 74, 9.^f Amos 8, 11.^g See ver. 21.^f Gen. 27, 1.^h & 48, 10.ⁱ ch. 2, 22.^j & 4, 15.^k Ex. 27, 21.^l Lev. 24, 3.^m 2 Chr. 13, 11.ⁿ ch. 1, 9.^o Ruth 1, 17.^p Heb. ^aso add.^q or, word.^r Heb. ^aall the things,^s or, words.^t Job 1, 21.^u & 2, 10.^v Ps. 39, 9.^w Is. 33, 8.^x ch. 2, 21.^y Gen. 39, 2,^z 21, 23.^{aa} ch. 9, 6.^{ab} Judg. 20, 1.^{ac} 7 or,^{ad} faithful.^{ae} or, Thus^{af} did Samuel^{ag} when he^{ah} knew the^{ai} LORD, and^{aj} before the^{ak} word of the^{al} LORD was^{am} revealed^{an} unto him.^{ao} See^{ap} Acts 19, 2.^{aq} ver. 1, 4.^{ar} or, came^{as} to pass.^{at} Heb. was.^{au} ch. 5, 12.^{av} & 7, 1.^{aw} Heb. the^{ax} battle was^{ay} spread.^{az} Heb.^{ba} the array.^{bb} 2 Kin. 21, 12.^{bc} Jer. 19, 3.^{bd} ch. 2, 30-36.^{be} Heb. begin-^{bf} ning and^{bg} ending.^{bh} Heb. take^{bi} unto us.^{bj} or, And I^{bk} will tell^{bl} him, &c.^{bm} ch. 2, 29-31,^{bn} &c.^{bo} Ezek. 7, 3.^{bp} & 18, 30.

^a his sons made themselves ^avile, and he ^arestrained them not.

¹⁴ And therefore I have sworn unto the house of E'-li, that the iniquity of E'-li's house ^ashall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

¹⁵ ¶ And Sām'-ū-ēl lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD. And Sām'-ū-ēl feared to shew E'-li the vision.

¹⁶ Then E'-li called Sām'-ū-ēl, and said, Sām'-ū-ēl, my son. And he answered, Here am I.

¹⁷ And he said, What is the thing that the LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me. ^aGod do so to thee, and ^amore also, if thou hide ^aany ^athing from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

¹⁸ And Sām'-ū-ēl told him ^aevery whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, ^aIt is the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good.

¹⁹ ¶ And Sām'-ū-ēl ^agrew, and ^athe LORD was with him, ^aand did let none of his words fall to the ground.

²⁰ And all Is'-rā-ēl ^afrom Dan even to Beër-shē'-bā knew that Sām'-ū-ēl was ^aestablished to be a prophet of the LORD.

²¹ And the LORD appeared again in Shī'-lōh: for the LORD revealed himself to Sām'-ū-ēl in Shī'-lōh by ^athe word of the LORD.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ Israel overcome by the Philistines. ¹¹ The ark is taken, and Hophni and Phinehas slain. ¹⁸ Eli hearing the news, falleth backwards, and breaketh his neck. ¹⁹ I-chabod is born.

AND the word of Sām'-ū-ēl ^acame to all Is'-rā-ēl. Now Is'-rā-ēl went out against the Phil'-is-tines to battle, and pitched beside E'-b'-ēn-ē'-zēr: and the Phil'-is-tines pitched in A'-phēk.

² And the Phil'-is-tines put themselves in array against Is'-rā-ēl: and when ^athey joined battle, Is'-rā-ēl was smitten before the Phil'-is-tines: and they slew of ^athe army in the field about four thousand men.

³ ¶ And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Is'-rā-ēl said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to day before the Phil'-is-tines? Let us ^afetch the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of Shī'-lōh unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shī'lōh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, ⁵ which dwelleth between the chēr'-ū-bīms: and the two sons of Ē'-lī, Hōph'-nī and Phīn'-ē-hās, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Īs'-rā-ēl shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Phīl'-is-tīnēs heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Īs'-brēws? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp.

7 And the Phīl'-is-tīnēs were afraid, or they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are the Gods that smote the Ē-gypt'-tīāns with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 'Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Phīl'-is-tīnēs, that ye be not servants unto the Hē'-brēws, as they have been to you: ¹⁰ quit yourselves like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Phīl'-is-tīnēs fought, and Īs'-rā-ēl was smitten, and they led every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Īs'-rā-ēl thirty thousand footmen.

11 And ¹ the ark of God was taken; and ² the two sons of Ē'-lī, Hōph'-nī and Phīn'-ē-hās, ³ were slain.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Bēn'-ā-mīn out of the army, and ⁴ came to Shī'lōh the same day with his clothes rent, and ⁵ with earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, Ē'-lī sat upon ⁶ a seat by the wayside watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told *it*, all the city cried out.

14 And when Ē'-lī heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Ē'-lī.

15 Now Ē'-lī was ninety and eight

B.C.C. 1141.

⁴ ch. 3. 2.
² Heb. stood.
³ 2 Sam. 6. 2.
Ps. 80. 1.
& 99. 1.
⁵ Ex. 25. 18.
⁶ Num. 7. 89.
⁷ 2 Sam. 1. 4.
⁸ Heb. is the thing.

⁴ He seems to have been a Judge to do justice only, and that in South west Israel.
⁵ or, to cry out.
⁶ Heb. yesterday, or, the third day.

⁷ Heb. were turned.

¹ 1 Cor. 16. 13.
² Gen. 35. 17.

³ Judg. 13. 1.
⁴ Heb. be men.
⁵ Heb. set not her heart.
⁶ i.e. Where is the glory? or, There is no glory.
⁷ ch. 14. 3.
⁸ Ps. 26. 8.
⁹ & 78. 61.
¹⁰ ver. 2.
¹¹ Lev. 26. 17.
¹² Deut. 28. 25.
¹³ Ps. 78. 9, 62.
¹⁴ ch. 2. 32.
¹⁵ Ps. 78. 61.
¹⁶ ch. 2. 34.
¹⁷ Ps. 78. 64.
¹⁸ Heb. died.
¹⁹ 2 Sam. 1. 2.

²⁰ Josh. 7. 6.
²¹ 2 Sam. 13. 19.
& 15. 32.
²² Neh. 9. 1.
²³ Job 2. 12.
²⁴ ch. 4. 1.
& 7. 12.
²⁵ ch. 1. 9.
²⁶ Judg. 16. 23.

²⁷ Is. 19. 1.
& 46. 1, 2.

²⁸ Is. 46. 7.

years old; and ² his eyes ³ were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Ē'-lī, I am he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army. And he said, ⁴ What ⁵ is there done, my son?

17 And the messenger answered and said, Īs'-rā-ēl is fled before the Phīl'-is-tīnēs, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hōph'-nī and Phīn'-ē-hās, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. ¹⁹ And he had judged Īs'-rā-ēl forty years.

19 ¶ And his daughter in law, Phīn'-ē-hās' wife, was with child, near ²⁰ to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains ²¹ came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death ²² the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, ²³ neither did she regard *it*.

21 And she named the child ²⁴ Ī'-chā-bōd, saying, 'The glory is departed from Īs'-rā-ēl: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband.

22 And she said, The glory is departed from Īs'-rā-ēl: for the ark of God is taken.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The Philistines set the ark in the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon falleth down. 6, 9, 12 The Philistines are smitten with emerods.

AND the Phīl'-is-tīnēs took the ark of God, and brought it ¹ from Ēb'-ēn-ē'-zēr unto Āsh'-dōd.

2 When the Phīl'-is-tīnēs took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of ² Dā'-gōn, and set it by Dā'-gōn.

3 ¶ And when they of Āsh'-dōd arose early on the morrow, behold, Dā'-gōn was ³ fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dā'-gōn, and ⁴ set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dā'-gōn was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; and ^bthe head of Dā'-gōn and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threshold; only ³the stump of Dā'-gōn was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dā'-gōn, nor any that come into Dā'-gōn's house, ^ctread on the threshold of Dā'-gōn in Āsh'-dōd unto this day.

6 But ^dthe hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Āsh'-dōd, and he ^edestroyed them, and smote them with ^femerods, even Āsh'-dōd and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of Āsh'-dōd saw that *it was so*, they said, The ark of the God of Īs'-rā-ēl shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dā'-gōn our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Phil'-is-tīnēs unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Īs'-rā-ēl? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Īs'-rā-ēl be carried about unto Gāth. And they carried the ark of the God of Īs'-rā-ēl about *thither*.

9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, ^gthe hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great destruction: and ^hhe smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ēk'-rōn. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ēk'-rōn, that the Ēk'-rōn-ites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Īs'-rā-ēl to ⁱus, to slay us and our people.

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Phil'-is-tīnēs, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay ^jus not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; ^kthe hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The Philistines take counsel how to send back the ark. 10 They bring it on a new cart with an offering unto Beth-shemesh. 19 The people are smitten for looking into the ark.

B.C. c. 1141.

^a Gen. 41. 8.
Ex. 7. 11.
Dan. 2. 2.
^b 5. 7.
Mat. 2. 4.
^c Jer. 50. 2.
Ezek. 6. 4, 6.
Mic. 1. 7.
^d or, the
fishy part.

^e See
Zeph. 1. 9.
^f Ex. 23. 15.
Deut. 16. 16.
^g Lev. 6. 15,
16.
^h ver. 7. 11.
Ex. 9. 3.
Ps. 32. 4.
Acts 13. 11.
ⁱ ver. 9.
^j ch. 6. 5.
^k Deut. 28. 27.
Ps. 78. 66.

^l See
ver. 17, 18.
Josh. 13. 3.
Judg. 3. 3.
^m Heb. them.

ⁿ ch. 5. 6.

^o Josh. 7. 19.
Is. 42. 12.
Mal. 2. 2.
John 9. 24.
^p See
ch. 5. 6, 11.
Ps. 39. 10.
^q ch. 5. 3, 4, 7.

^r Deut. 2. 15.
ch. 7. 13.
^s & 12. 15.
^t Ex. 7. 13.
^u & 8. 15.
^v & 14. 17.
^w ver. 11.
^x ver. 6.
Ps. 78. 66.
^y or,
reproach-
fully.
^z Ex. 12. 31.
^{aa} Heb. them.
^{ab} 2 Sam. 6. 3.
^{ac} Num. 19. 2.

^{ad} Heb. me,
to slay me
and my.
^{ae} ver. 4, 5.

^{af} Josh. 15. 10.

^{ag} Heb. me
not, and
my.
^{ah} or, it.
^{ai} ver. 3.
^{aj} ver. 6, 9.

AND the ark of the LORD was in the country of the Phil'-is-tīnēs seven months.

2 And the Phil'-is-tīnēs ^acalled for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, send it not ^bempty; but in any wise return him ^ca trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall ^dbe known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What *shall be* the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, ^eaccording to the number of the lords of the Phil'-is-tīnēs: for one plague was on ^fyou all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that ^g'mar the land; and ye shall ^hgive glory unto the God of Īs'-rā-ēl: peradventure he will ⁱlighten his hand from off you, and from off ^jyour gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, ^kas the Ē'-gyp'-tīāns and Phār'-aōh hardened their hearts: when he had wrought ^lwonderfully among them, ^mdid they not let ⁿthe people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make ^oa new cart, and take two milch kine, ^pon which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put ^qthe jewels of gold, which ye returned him for a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to ^rBēth-shē'-mēsh, then ^she hath done us this great evil: but if not, then ^twe shall know that it is not his hand that smote us: it was a chance that happened to us.

10 ¶ And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer

with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Bêth-shê'-mêsh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Phil'-is-tines went after them unto the border of Bêth-shê'-mêsh.

13 And *they* of Bêth-shê'-mêsh were reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it.

14 And the cart came into the field of Jôsh'-û-â, a Bêth-shê'-mîte, and stood there, where *there was* a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the LORD.

15 And the Lê'-vites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that *was* with it, wherein the jewels of gold *were*, and put *them* on the great stone: and the men of Bêth-shê'-mêsh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when 'the five lords of the Phil'-is-tines had seen *it*, they returned to Êk'-rôn the same day.

17 ^m And these *are* the golden emerods which the Phil'-is-tines returned for a trespass offering unto the LORD; for Ash'-dôd one, for Gâ'-zâ one, for Âs'-kê-lôn one, for Gâth one, for Êk'-rôn one;

18 And the golden mice, *according* to the number of all the cities of the Phil'-is-tines *belonging* to the five lords, *both* of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the great stone of Â'-bêl, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD: *which stone remaineth* unto this day in the field of Jôsh'-û-â, the Bêth-shê'-mîte.

19 ¶ And 'he smote the men of Bêth-shê'-mêsh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten *many* of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Bêth-shê'-mêsh said, 'Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? and to whom shall he go up from us?

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to

B.C.C. 1140.

^a Josh. 18. 14.
Judg. 18. 12.
¹ Chr. 13. 5, 6.

^b ch. 6. 21.
Ps. 132. 6.

^c 2 Sam. 6. 4.

^d Deut. 30. 2-10.
¹ Kin. 8. 43.
Is. 55. 7.
Hos. 6. 1.
Joel 2. 12.
^e Gen. 35. 2.
Josh. 24. 14, 23.
^f Judg. 2. 13.
^g 2 Chr. 30. 19.
Job 11. 13, 14.

^h Deut. 6. 13. & 10. 20.
ⁱ 13. 4.
Mat. 4. 10.
Luke 4. 8.
^j Josh. 13. 3.
^k Judg. 2. 11.
^l Judg. 20. 1.
² Kin. 25. 23.
^m ver. 4.

ⁿ 2 Sam. 14. 14.

^o Neh. 9. 1, 2.
Dan. 9. 2-5.
Joel 2. 12.
^p Judg. 10. 10.
¹ Kin. 8. 47.
Ps. 106. 6.

² or, great stone.

^q See Ex. 19. 21.
Num. 4. 5, 15, 20.
² Sam. 6. 7.

³ Heb. *Be not silent from us from crying.*

^r Is. 37. 4.

^s 2 Sam. 6. 9.
Mal. 3. 2.
^t Ps. 92. 6.
Jer. 15. 1.

⁴ or, answered.

the inhabitants of 'Kîr-jâth-jê'-â-rîm, saying, The Phil'-is-tines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The ark is brought into the house of Abinadab.*
3 *The Israelites solemnly repent.* 13 *The Philistines are subdued.* 15 *Samuel judgeth Israel.*

AND the men of 'Kîr'-jâth-jê'-â-rîm came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of 'Â'-bîn'-â-dâb in the hill, and sanctified El-ê-â'-zâr his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kîr'-jâth-jê'-â-rîm, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Îs'-râ-êl lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And Sâ'm'-û-êl spake unto all the house of Îs'-râ-êl, saying, If ye do ^d return unto the LORD with all your hearts, *then* ^e put away the strange gods and ^f Ash'-tâ-rôth from among you, and ^g prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and ^h serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Phil'-is-tines.

4 Then the children of Îs'-râ-êl did put away ⁱ Bâ'-â-lîm and Ash'-tâ-rôth, and served the LORD only.

5 And Sâ'm'-û-êl said, 'Gather all Îs'-râ-êl to Miz'-pêh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Miz'-pêh, ^a and drew water, and poured *it* out before the LORD, and ^b fasted on that day, and said there, ^c We have sinned against the LORD. And Sâ'm'-û-êl judged the children of Îs'-râ-êl in Miz'-pêh.

7 And when the Phil'-is-tines heard that the children of Îs'-râ-êl were gathered together to Miz'-pêh, the lords of the Phil'-is-tines went up against Îs'-râ-êl. And when the children of Îs'-râ-êl heard *it*, they were afraid of the Phil'-is-tines.

8 And the children of Îs'-râ-êl said to Sâ'm'-û-êl, ^d Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Phil'-is-tines.

9 ¶ And Sâ'm'-û-êl took a sucking lamb, and offered *it* for a burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and 'Sâ'm'-û-êl cried unto the LORD for Îs'-râ-êl; and the LORD ^e heard him.

10 And as Sâ'm'-û-êl was offering up the burnt offering, the Phil'-is-

tines drew near to battle against Īs'-rā-ēl: ¹but the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Phīl'-is-tines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Īs'-rā-ēl.

11 And the men of Īs'-rā-ēl went out of Miz'-pēh, and pursued the Phīl'-is-tines, and smote them, until they came under Bēth'-cār.

12 Then Sām'-ū-ēl ^atook a stone, and set it between Miz'-pēh and Shēn, and called the name of it ^bĒb'-ēn-ē'-zēr, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

13 ¶ So the Phīl'-is-tines were subdued, and they ^ccame no more into the coast of Īs'-rā-ēl: and the hand of the LORD was against the Phīl'-is-tines all the days of Sām'-ū-ēl.

14 And the cities which the Phīl'-is-tines had taken from Īs'-rā-ēl were restored to Īs'-rā-ēl, from Ēk'-rōn even unto Gāth; and the coasts thereof did Īs'-rā-ēl deliver out of the hands of the Phīl'-is-tines. And there was peace between Īs'-rā-ēl and the Am'-ō-rites.

15 And Sām'-ū-ēl ^djudged Īs'-rā-ēl all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year ^ein circuit to Bēth'-ēl, and Gil'-gāl, and Miz'-pēh, and judged Īs'-rā-ēl in all those places.

17 And ^fhis return was to Rā'-māh; for there was his house; and there he judged Īs'-rā-ēl; and there he ^gbuilt an altar unto the LORD.

CHAPTER 8.

¹ By occasion of the ill government of Samuel's sons, the Israelites ask a king. ⁶ Samuel praying in grief is comforted by God. ¹⁰ He telleth the manner of a king.

AND it came to pass, when Sām'-ū-ēl was old, that he ^hmade his ⁱsons judges over Īs'-rā-ēl.

2 Now the name of his firstborn was ^jJō'-ēl; and the name of his second, ^kĀ-bī'-āh: they were judges in Beēr-shē'-bā.

3 And his sons ^lwalked not in his ways, but turned aside ^mafter lucre, and ⁿtook bribes, and perverted judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl gathered themselves together, and came to Sām'-ū-ēl unto Rā'-māh,

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy

B.C.c. 1120.

^a ver. 19, 20.

Deut. 17, 14.

Hos. 13, 10.

Acts 13, 21.

^b See

Josh. 10, 10.

Judg. 4, 15.

& 6, 20.

ch. 2, 10.

2 Sam. 22, 14, 16.

^c Heb. was

evil in the

eyes of

Samuel.

^d See

Ex. 16, 8.

4 Gen. 28, 18.

& 31, 45.

& 35, 14.

Josh. 4, 9.

^e ch. 10, 19.

& 12, 17, 19.

Hos. 13, 10, 11.

^f i.e. The

stone of

help:

ch. 4, 1.

^g Judg. 13, 1.

^h ch. 13, 5.

ⁱ or, obey.

^j or, not-

withstand-

ing when

thou hast

solemnly

protested

against

me, then

thou shalt

shew, &c.

^k ver. 11.

^l See Deut.

17, 16.

ch. 10, 25.

^m ch. 14, 52.

ⁿ ver. 6.

ch. 12, 11.

Judg. 2, 16.

^o Heb. and he

circuited.

^p ch. 8, 4.

^q Judg. 21, 4.

^r 1 Kin. 21, 7.

See

Ezek. 46, 18.

^s Deut. 16, 18.

2 Chr. 19, 5.

^t Judg. 10, 4.

& 12, 14.

compared

with

Judg. 5, 10.

^u Heb. eunuchs,

Gen. 37, 36.

^v Vashni,

1 Chr. 6, 28.

Jer. 22, 15-17.

^w Ex. 18, 21.

1 Tim. 3, 3.

& 10, 10.

^x Deut. 16, 19.

Ps. 15, 5.

^y Prov. 1, 25-28.

Is. 1, 15.

Mic. 3, 4.

^z Jer. 44, 18.

ways: now ^amake us a king to judge us like all the nations.

6 ¶ But the thing ^bdispleased Sām'-ū-ēl, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Sām'-ū-ēl prayed unto the LORD.

7 And the LORD said unto Sām'-ū-ēl. Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for ^cthey have not rejected thee, but ^dthey have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of E'-gypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore ^ehearken unto their voice: ^fhowbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and ^gshew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 ¶ And Sām'-ū-ēl told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, 'This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: ^hHe will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers.

14 And ⁱhe will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his ^jofficers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD ^kwill not hear you in that day.

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people ^lre-

used to obey the voice of Sām'-ū-ēl; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us;

20 That we also may be ^alike all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Sām'-ū-ēl heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.

22 And the LORD said to Sām'-ū-ēl, Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Sām'-ū-ēl said unto the men of Ís'-rā-ēl, Go ye every man unto his city.

CHAPTER 9.

Saul despairing to find his father's asses, 18 cometh to Samuel. 19 Samuel entertaineth Saul at the feast. 25 Samuel bringeth Saul on his way.

NOW there was a man of Bēn'-já-mín, whose name was ^aKish, the son of Á-bí'-ēl, the son of Zē'-rôr, the son of Bē'-chō'-rāth, the son of Á-phi'-āh, ^aa Bēn'-já-míte, a mighty man of ^apower.

2 And he had a son, whose name was Sāul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and *there* was not among the children of Ís'-rā-ēl a goodlier person than he: ^afrom his shoulders and upward *he* was higher than any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kish Sāul's father were lost. And Kish said to Sāul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through mount É'-phrā-ím, and passed through the land of ^aShāl'-i-shā, but they found *them* not: then they passed through the land of Shā'-lím, and *there they were* not: and he passed through the land of the Bēn'-já-mítes, but they found *them* not.

5 And when they were come to the land of Zūph, Sāul said to his servant that *was* with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave *caring* for the asses, and take thought for *us*.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, *there is* in this city ^aa man of God, and *he is* an honourable man; ^aall that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

7 Then said Sāul to his servant, But, behold, *if* we go, ^awhat shall

B.C. c. 1035.

^a Heb. is gone out of, &c.

^a ver. 5.

^a Heb. is with us.

^a Heb. there is found in my hand.

^b Gen. 25. 22.

^c ver. 7.
Hos. 13. 11.

^d 2 Sam. 24. 11.

2 Kin. 17. 13.

1 Chr. 26. 28.

& 29. 29.

2 Chr. 16. 7.

10.

Is. 30. 10.

Amos 7. 12.

^e Heb. Thy word is good.

^f Heb. in the ascent of the city.

^g ch. 14. 51.

1 Chr. 8. 33.

& 9. 39.

^h Gen. 24. 11.

ⁱ or, the son of a man of Jemini.

^j or, substance.

^k Gen. 31. 54.

ch. 16. 2.

^l or, feast.

^m 1 Kin. 3. 2.

ch. 10. 23.

ⁿ Heb. to day.

^o 2 Kin. 4. 42.

^p ch. 15. 1.

Acts 13. 21.

^q Heb. revealed the ear of Samuel,

ch. 20. 2.

^r ch. 10. 1.

^s Deut. 33. 1.

1 Kin. 13. 1.

^t Ex. 2. 25.

& 3. 7, 9.

^u ch. 2. 19.

^v ch. 10. 12.

Hos. 13. 11.

^w See Judg. 6. 18.

& 13. 17.

1 Kin. 14. 3.

2 Kin. 4. 42.

& 8. 8.

^x Heb. restrain in.

we bring the man? for the bread ^ais spent in our vessels, and *there is* not a present to bring to the man of God: what ^ahave we?

8 And the servant answered Sāul again, and said, Behold, ^aI have here at hand the fourth part of a shē'-kēl of silver: *that* will I give to the man of God, to tell us *our* way.

9 (Beforetime in Ís'-rā-ēl, when a man ^awent to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for *he that is* now called a Prophet was beforetime called ^aa Seer.)

10 Then said Sāul to his servant, ^aWell said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God *was*.

11 ¶ And as they went up ^athe hill to the city, ^athey found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer *here*?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, *he is* before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for ^athere is a ^asacrifice of the people to day ^ain the high place:

13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about ^athis time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Sām'-ū-ēl came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ Now the LORD had ^atold Sām'-ū-ēl in his ear a day before Sāul came, saying,

16 To morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Bēn'-já-mín, ^aand thou shalt anoint *him* to be captain over my people Ís'-rā-ēl, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Phil'-is-tines: for I have ^alooked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Sām'-ū-ēl saw Sāul, the LORD said unto him, ^aBehold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall ^areign over my people.

18 Then Sām'-ū-ēl drew near to Sām'-ū-ēl in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house is.

19 And Sām'-ū-ēl answered Sāul, and said, I am the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day, and to-morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart.

20 And as for ^dthine asses that were lost ²three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And on whom ^fis all the desire of Is'-rā-ēl? Is it not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And Sāul answered and said, Am not I a Bēn'-jā-mite, of the ^ksmallest of the tribes of Is'-rā-ēl? and ^lmy family the least of all the families of the tribe of Bēn'-jā-mīn? wherefore then speakest thou ⁴so to me?

22 And Sām'-ū-ēl took Sāul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

23 And Sām'-ū-ēl said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cook took up ^athe shoulder, and *that* which was upon it, and set it before Sāul. And Sām'-ū-ēl said, Behold that which is ^eleft! set it before thee, and eat: for unto this time hath it been kept for thee since I said, I have invited the people. So Sāul did eat with Sām'-ū-ēl that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Sām'-ū-ēl communed with Sāul upon ^gthe top of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Sām'-ū-ēl called Sāul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Sāul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Sām'-ū-ēl, abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Sām'-ū-ēl said to Sāul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still ^ha while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

B.C. c. 1095.

^a ch. 9. 16.
& 16. 13.
2 Kin. 9. 3, 6.

^b Ps. 2. 12.

^c Acts 13. 21.

^d ver. 3.

^e Deut. 32. 9.

Ps. 78. 71.

^f Heb. to day three days.

^g ch. 8. 5, 19.

& 12. 13.

^h Gen. 35. 19,

20.

ⁱ Josh. 18. 28.

^j ch. 15. 17.

^k Judg. 20.

40-48.

^l Ps. 68. 27.

^m Heb. the business.

ⁿ See

Judg. 6. 15.

^o Heb. according to this word.

^p Gen. 28. 22.

& 35. 1, 3, 7.

^q Heb. ask thee of
thee: as
Judg. 18. 15.

^r Lev. 7. 32,

33.

Ezek. 24. 4.

^s ch. 13. 3.

^t or,

reserved.

^u ch. 9. 12.

^v Ex. 15. 20,

21.

2 Kin. 3. 15.

1 Cor. 14. 1.

^w Num. 11. 25.

ch. 16. 13.

^x ver. 10.

ch. 19. 23, 24.

^y Deut. 22. 8.

2 Sam. 11. 2.

Acts 10. 9.

^z Heb. it shall come to pass, that when these signs, &c.

^{aa} Ex. 4. 8.

Luke 2. 12.

^{ab} Heb. do for thee as thine hand shall find.

Judg. 9. 33.

^{ac} Judg. 6. 12.

^{ad} ch. 11. 14,

15.

& 13. 4.

^{ae} ch. 15. 8.

^{af} Heb.

to day.

^{ag} Heb.

shoulder.

^{ah} Heb.

turned.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Samuel anointeth Saul. 2 He confirmeth him by prediction of three signs. 9 Saul's heart is changed and he prophesieth. 14 He concealeth the matter of the kingdom from his uncle. 17 Saul is chosen by lot at Mizpah.

THEN ^aSām'-ū-ēl took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, ^band kissed him, and said, Is it not because ^cthe LORD hath anointed thee to be captain over ^dhis inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by ^eRā'-chēl's sepulchre in the border of Bēn'-jā-mīn ^fat Zēl'-zāh, and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left ^gthe care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tā'-bōr, and there shalt meet thee three men going up ^hto God to Bēth'-ēl, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:

4 And they will ⁱsalute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, ^jwhere is the garrison of the Phil'-is-tīnes: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down ^kfrom the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; ^land they shall prophesy:

6 And ^mthe Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and ⁿthou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 And ^olet it be, when these ^psigns are come unto thee, ^qthat thou do as occasion serve thee; for ^rGod is with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me ^sto Gil'-gāl; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: ^tseven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 ¶ And it was so, that when he had turned his ^uback to go from Sām'-ū-ēl, God ^vgave him another

heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And ^awhen they came thither to the hill, behold, ^ba company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said ^cone to another, What *is this that is come unto the son of Kish?* ^d*Is Saul also among the prophets?*

12 And one ^eof the same place answered and said, But ^fwho *is* their father? Therefore it became a proverb, *Is Saul also among the prophets?*

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that *they* were no where, we came to Sām'-ū-ēl.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Sām'-ū-ēl said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Sām'-ū-ēl spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Sām'-ū-ēl called the people together ^gunto the LORD ^hto Miz'-pēh;

18 And said unto the children of Ís'-rā-ēl, Thus saith the LORD God of Ís'-rā-ēl, I brought up Ís'-rā-ēl out of Ë'-gýpt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Ë'-gýp'-fiāns, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you:

19 ⁱAnd ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, *Nay*, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Sām'-ū-ēl had ^jcaused all the tribes of Ís'-rā-ēl to come near, the tribe of Bēn'-jā-mīn was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Bēn'-jā-mīn to come near by their

B.C. 1085.

^a ver. 5.^b ch. 19. 20.^c ch. 23. 2, 4, 10, 11.^d ch. 19. 24.^e Mat. 13. 54, 55.^f John 7. 15. Acts 4. 13.^g Heb. from thence.^h Is. 54. 13. John 6. 45. & 7. 16.ⁱ 2 Sam. 21. 6.^j Heb. Let the king live.^k 1 Kin. 1. 25, 33.^l 2 Kin. 11. 12.^m See Dent. 17. 14, &c.ⁿ ch. 8. 11.^o Judg. 20. 14.^p ch. 11. 4.^q ch. 11. 12.^r Deut. 13. 13.^s 2 Sam. 8. 2.^t 1 Kin. 4. 21.^u & 10. 25.^v 2 Chr. 17. 5.^w Ps. 72. 10.^x Mat. 2. 11.^y 5 or, *he was as though he had been deaf.*^z Judg. 11. 11.^{aa} & 20. 1.^{ab} ch. 11. 15.^{ac} ch. 7. 5, 6.^{ad} ch. 12. 12.^{ae} Judg. 6. 8, 9.^{af} Judg. 21. 8.^{ag} Gen. 26. 28.^{ah} Ex. 23. 32.^{ai} 1 Kin. 20. 34.^{aj} Job 41. 4.^{ak} Ezek. 17. 13.^{al} ch. 8. 7, 19.^{am} & 12. 12.^{an} Gen. 34. 14.^{ao} ch. 17. 26.^{ap} Heb. *Forbear us.*^{aq} Josh. 7. 14.^{ar} 16. 17.^{as} Acts 1. 24.^{at} 26.^{au} ch. 10. 26.^{av} & 15. 34.^{aw} 2 Sam. 21. 6.^{ax} Judg. 2. 4.^{ay} & 21. 2.

families, the family of Mā'-trī was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they ^aenquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, ^bhe was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Sām'-ū-ēl said to all the people, See ye him ^cwhom the LORD hath chosen, that *there is none like him among all the people?* And all the people shouted, and said, ^d*God save the king.*

25 Then Sām'-ū-ēl told the people ^ethe manner of the kingdom, and wrote *it* in a book, and laid *it* up before the LORD. And Sām'-ū-ēl sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 ¶ And Saul also went home ^fto Gib'-ě-āh; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 ^gBut the ^hchildren of Bē'-lī-āl said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, ⁱand brought him no presents. But ^jhe held his peace.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Nahash offereth him of Jabesh-gilead a reproachful condition. 4 They send messengers, and are delivered by Saul. 12 Saul thereby confirmed king.*

THEN ^aNā'-hāsh the Ām'-mon-ite came up, and encamped against ^bJā'-bēsh-gīl'-ě-ād: and all the men of Jā'-bēsh said unto Nā'-hāsh, ^cMake a covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

2 And Nā'-hāsh the Ām'-mon-ite answered them, On this *condition* will I make a covenant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay *it for* ^da reproach upon all Ís'-rā-ēl.

3 And the elders of Jā'-bēsh said unto him, ^eGive us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Ís'-rā-ēl: and then, if *there be* no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 ¶ Then came the messengers ^fto Gib'-ě-āh of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and ^gall

the people lifted up their voices, and wept.

5 And, behold, Sâul came after the herd out of the field; and Sâul said, What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jâ'-bêsh.

6 * And the Spirit of God came upon Sâul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and ^d hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Îs'-râ-êl by the hands of messengers, saying, ^e Whosoever cometh not forth after Sâul and after Sâ'm'-û-êl, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out ^a with one consent.

8 And when he numbered them in 'Bê'-zêk, the children ^k of Îs'-râ-êl were three hundred thousand, and the men of Jâ'-dâh thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jâ'-bêsh-gîl'-ê-âd, To morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have ^b help. And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of Jâ'-bêsh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jâ'-bêsh said, To morrow ^a we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was so on the morrow, that ^a Sâul put the people ^a in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Am'-môn-îtes until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said unto Sâ'm'-û-êl, * Who is he that said, Shall Sâul reign over us? ^a bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Sâul said, ^a There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day ^a the LORD hath wrought salvation in Îs'-râ-êl.

14 Then said Sâ'm'-û-êl to the people, Come, and let us go ^d to Gîl'-gâi, and renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gîl'-gâi; and there they made Sâul king ^a before the Lord in Gîl'-gâi; and ^a there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD; and

B.C. 1095.

there Sâul and all the men of Îs'-râ-êl rejoiced greatly.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Samuel testifieth his integrity. 6 He reproveth the people of ingratitude. 16 He terrifieth them with thunder in harvest time. 20 He comforteth them in God's mercy.

AND Sâ'm'-û-êl said unto all Îs'-râ-êl, Behold, I have hearkened unto ^a your voice in all that ye said unto me, and ^a have made a king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king ^a walketh before you: ^a and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons ^a are with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, here I am: witness against me before the LORD, and before ^a his anointed: ^a whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received ^a any ^a bribe ^a to ^a blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, The LORD is witness against you, and his anointed is witness this day, ^a that ye have not found ought ^a in my hand. And they answered, He is witness.

6 ¶ And Sâ'm'-û-êl said unto the people, ^a It is the LORD that ^a advanced Mō'-sēs and Aâ'-ron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Ê'-gÿpt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may ^a reason with you before the LORD of all the ^a righteous acts of the LORD, which he did ^a to you and to your fathers.

8 ^a When Jâ'-cob was come into Ê'-gÿpt, and your fathers ^a cried unto the LORD, then the LORD ^a sent Mō'-sēs and Aâ'-ron, which brought forth your fathers out of Ê'-gÿpt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they ^a forgot the LORD their God, ^a he sold them into the hand of Sis'-ê-râ, captain of the host of Hâ'-zôr, and into the hand of ^a the Phil'-is-tînes, and into the hand of the king ^a of Mō'-âb, and they fought against them.

^a Judg. 3. 10. & 6. 34. & 11. 29. & 13. 25. & 14. 6. ch. 10. 10. & 16. 13.

^b ch. 8. 5, 19, 20.

^c ch. 10. 24. & 11. 14, 15.

^d Judg. 19. 29.

^e Num. 27. 17. ch. 8. 20.

^f ch. 8. 1, 5. ^g Judg. 21. 6, 8, 10.

^h Heb. as one man, Judg. 20. 1.

ⁱ ver. 5. ch. 10. 1. & 24. 6.

^j 2 Sam. 1. 14, 16.

^k Judg. 1. 5. ^l 2 Sam. 24. 9.

^m Num. 16. 15. Acts 20. 33.

ⁿ 1 Thes. 2. 5. ^o Heb. ransom.

^p or, that I should hide mine eyes at him.

^q Deut. 18. 19.

^r or, deliverance.

^s ver. 3.

^t John 18. 38. Acts 23. 9. & 24. 16, 20.

^u Ex. 22. 4.

^v See ch. 31. 11. ^w Judg. 7. 16.

^x Mic. 6. 4. ^y or, made.

^z Is. 1. 18. & 5. 3, 4. Mic. 6. 2, 3.

^{aa} Heb. righteousnesses, or, benefits.

^{ab} Judg. 5. 11. ^{ac} ch. 10. 27.

^{ad} Heb. with.

^{ae} See Luke 19. 27. ^{af} Gen. 46. 5, 6.

^{ag} 2 Sam. 19. 22.

^{ah} Ex. 2. 23. ^{ai} Ex. 3. 10. & 4. 16.

^{aj} Ex. 14. 13, 30. ch. 19. 5.

^{ak} ch. 10. 8. ^{al} Judg. 3. 7.

^{am} Judg. 4. 2. ^{an} ch. 10. 17.

^{ao} Judg. 10. 7. & 13. 1.

^{ap} ch. 10. 8. ^{aq} Judg. 3. 12.

10 And they cried unto the LORD, and said, "We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, ^b and have served Bā'-ā-lim and Ash'-tā-rōth: but now ^c deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the LORD sent Jēr-ūb-bā'-āl, and Bē'-dān, and Jēph'-thāh, and Sām'-ū-ēl, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that Nā'-āsh the king of the children of Am'mon came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when ^d the LORD your God was your king.

13 Now therefore ^e behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and, behold, ^f the LORD hath set a king over you.

14 If ye will ^g fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the ^h commandment of the LORD, then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you ⁱ continue following the LORD your God:

15 But if ye will ^j not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then shall the hand of the LORD be against you, ^k as it was against your fathers.

16 ¶ Now therefore ^l stand and see his great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.

17 Is it not ^m wheat harvest to day? I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that ⁿ your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

18 So Sām'-ū-ēl called unto the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: and ^o all the people greatly feared the LORD and Sām'-ū-ēl.

19 And all the people said unto Sām'-ū-ēl, ^p Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins ^q this evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Sām'-ū-ēl said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart;

21 And ^r turn ye not aside: ^s for then should ye go after vain things,

B.C. 1095.

^a Judg. 10. 10.^b Judg. 2. 13.^c 1 Kin. 6. 13.^d Ps. 94. 14.^e Josh. 7. 9.^f Ps. 106. 8.^g Jer. 14. 21.^h Ezek. 20. 9.ⁱ 14.^j Judg. 10. 15.^k 16.^l Deut. 7. 7, 8.^m & 14. 2.ⁿ Mal. 1. 2.^o Judg. 6. 14.^p 32.^q Judg. 11. 1.^r 2 Heb. from cong.^s Acts 12. 5.^t Rom. 1. 9.^u Col. 1. 9.^v 2 Tim. 1. 3.^w & ch. 7. 13.^x Ps. 34. 11.^y Prov. 4. 11.^z 1 Kin. 8. 36.^{aa} 2 Chr. 6. 27.^{ab} Jer. 6. 16.^{ac} Eccl. 12. 13.^{ad} & ch. 11. 1.^{ae} & Is. 5. 12.^{af} or, what^{ag} a great^{ah} thing, &c.^{ai} & Deut. 10. 21.^{aj} & 126. 2, 3.^{ak} & ch. 3. 5, 19.^{al} & Judg. 8. 23.^{am} & ch. 8. 7.^{an} & 10. 19.^{ao} & Josh. 24. 20.^{ap} & Deut. 28. 36.^{aq} & ch. 10. 24.^{ar} & ch. 8. 5.^{as} & 9. 20.^{at} & Hos. 13. 11.^{au} & Josh. 24. 14.^{av} & Ps. 68. 13, 14.^{aw} & Heb. the son of one year in his reigning.^{ax} 5 Heb. mouth.^{ay} 6 Heb. be after.^{az} & Lev. 26. 14.^{ba} 15, &c.^{bb} & Deut. 28. 15.^{bc} &c.^{bd} & Josh. 24. 20.^{be} & ch. 10. 26.^{bf} & ver. 9.^{bg} & Ex. 14. 13.^{bh} 31.^{bi} & ch. 10. 5.^{bj} 7 or, The hill.^{bk} 8 Prov. 26. 1.^{bl} & Josh. 10. 12.^{bm} & ch. 7. 9, 10.^{bn} & James 5. 16-18.^{bo} & ch. 8. 7.^{bp} 8 Heb. did stink.^{bq} Gen. 34. 30.^{br} Ex. 5. 21.^{bs} & Ex. 14. 31.^{bt} See^{bu} Ezra 10. 9.^{bv} & Ex. 9. 28.^{bw} & 10. 17.^{bx} & James 5. 15.^{by} 1 John 5. 16.

which cannot profit nor deliver; for they are vain.

22 For ^c the LORD will not forsake his people ^d for his great name's sake: because ^e it hath pleased the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD ^f in ceasing to pray for you: but ^g I will teach you the ^h good and the right way:

24 ⁱ Only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for ^j consider ^k how ^l great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, ^m ye shall be consumed, ⁿ both ye and your king.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Saul's selected band. 3 He calleth the Hebrews to Gilgal against the Philistines, whose garrison Jonathan had smitten. 5 The Philistines' great host. 6 The Israelites' distress. 8 Saul sacrificeth. 11 Samuel reproveth him. 19 The policy of the Philistines.

SAUL ^a reigned one year; and when ^b he had reigned two years over Is'-rā-ēl,

2 Sāul chose him three thousand men of Is'-rā-ēl; ^c whereof two thousand were with Sāul in Mich'-māsh and in mount Bēth'-ēl, and a thousand were with Jōn'-ā-thān in Gīb'-ē-ah of Bēn'-jā-min: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Jōn'-ā-thān smote ^d the garrison of the Phil'-is-tines that was in Gē'-bā, and the Phil'-is-tines heard of it. And Sāul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hē'-brēws hear.

4 And all Is'-rā-ēl heard say that Sāul had smitten a garrison of the Phil'-is-tines, and that Is'-rā-ēl also ^e was had in abomination with the Phil'-is-tines. And the people were called together after Sāul to Gil'-gāl.

5 ¶ And the Phil'-is-tines gathered themselves together to fight with Is'-rā-ēl, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Mich'-māsh, eastward from Bēth'-ā'-vayen.

6 When the men of Is'-rā-ēl saw that they were in a strait, (for the people ^f did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

^{aa} Judg. 6. 2.^{ab} Deut. 11. 16.^{ac} Jer. 18. 19.^{ad} Deut. 2. 18.^{ae} 1 Cor. 8. 4.

7 And some of the Hē'-brēws went over Jōr'-dān to the land of Gād and Gīl'-ē-ād. As for Sāul, he was yet in Gīl'-gāl, and all the people followed him trembling.

8 ¶ And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Sām'-ū-ēl had appointed: but Sām'-ū-ēl came not to Gīl'-gāl; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Sāul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.

10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Sām'-ū-ēl came; and Sāul went out to meet him, that he might salute him.

11 ¶ And Sām'-ū-ēl said, What hast thou done? And Sāul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Phil'-is-tineš gathered themselves together at Mich'-māsh;

12 Therefore said I, The Phil'-is-tineš will come down now upon me to Gīl'-gāl, and I have not made supplication unto the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

13 And Sām'-ū-ēl said to Sāul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Īs'-rā-ēl for ever.

14 But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Sām'-ū-ēl arose, and gat him up from Gīl'-gāl unto Gīb'-ē-āh of Bēn'-jā-mīn. And Sāul numbered the people that were present with him, about six hundred men.

16 And Sāul, and Jōn'-ā-thān his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in Gīb'-ē-āh of Bēn'-jā-mīn: but the Phil'-is-tineš encamped in Mich'-māsh.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Phil'-is-tineš in three companies: one company turned unto

B.C. 1093.

a Josh. 18. 23.

b Josh. 16. 3.

& 18. 13, 14.

2 Heb.

trembled

after him.

c ch. 10. 8.

d Neh. 11. 34.

e See

2 Kin. 24. 14.

Jer. 24. 1.

3 Heb.

a file with

mouths.

4 Heb.

bless him.

5 Heb. to eat.

f So

Judg. 5. 8.

g ch. 14. 1, 4.

6 or, stand-

ing camp.

7 Heb.

intreated

the face.

h 2 Chr. 16. 9.

i ch. 15. 11.

8 or, there

was a day.

k ch. 15. 28.

l Ps. 89. 20.

Acts 13. 22.

m ch. 13. 15.

n ch. 22. 9, 11,

20.

called

Ahimelech.

o ch. 4. 21.

p ch. 2. 23.

q Heb.

found.

r ch. 14. 2.

2 Heb. Geba,

Ver. 3.

s ch. 13. 23.

3 Heb. tooth.

the way that leadeth to Ōph'-rāh, unto the land of Shū'-āl:

18 And another company turned the way to Bēth'-hōr'-ōn: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of Zē'-bō'-im toward the wilderness.

19 ¶ Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Īs'-rā-ēl: for the Phil'-is-tineš said, Lest the Hē'-brēws make them swords or spears:

20 But all the Īs'-rā-ēl-ites went down to the Phil'-is-tineš, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

21 Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Sāul and Jōn'-ā-thān: but with Sāul and with Jōn'-ā-thān his son was there found.

23 And the garrison of the Phil'-is-tineš went out to the passage of Mich'-māsh.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Jonathan miraculously smiteth the Philistines' garrison. 15 A divine terror maketh them beat themselves. 24 Saul's unadvised adjuration.

NOW it came to pass upon a day, that Jōn'-ā-thān the son of Sāul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Phil'-is-tineš' garrison, that is on the other side. But he told not his father.

2 And Sāul tarried in the uttermost part of Gīb'-ē-āh under a pomegranate tree which is in Mig'-rōn: and the people that were with him were about six hundred men;

3 And A-hī'-āh, the son of A-hī'-tūb, Ī'-chā'-bōd's brother, the son of Phīn'-ē-hās, the son of E'-li, the LORD's priest in Shī'-lōh, wearing an ē'-phōd. And the people knew not that Jōn'-ā-thān was gone.

4 ¶ And between the passages, by which Jōn'-ā-thān sought to go over unto the Phil'-is-tineš' garrison, there was a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bō'-zēz, and the name of the other Sēn'-ēh.

5 The forefront of the one was

situate northward over against Mich' nâsh, and the other southward over against Gib'-ě-âh.

6 And Jôn'-ă-thân said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for *there is no restraint to the LORD* ^b to save by many or by few.

7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that *is* in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I *am* with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jôn'-ă-thân, Behold, we will pass over unto *these* men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9 If they say thus unto us, ³ Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand: and *this shall be* a sign unto us.

11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Phil'-is-tinés: and the Phil'-is-tinés said, Behold, the Hē'-brēw's come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jôn'-ă-thân and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jôn'-ă-thân said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Īs'-rā-ěl.

13 And Jôn'-ă-thân climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and they fell before Jôn'-ă-thân; and his armourbearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter, which Jôn'-ă-thân and his armourbearer made, was about twenty men, without as it were ^a an half acre of land, *which a yoke of oxen might plow*.

15 And ^m there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and ⁿ the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was ^o a very great trembling.

16 And the watchmen of Sâul in Mib'-ě-âh of Bēn'-jā-min looked; and, behold, the multitude melted

B.C. c. 1087.

^a ver. 20.

^b Judg. 7. 4.

⁷ 2 Chr. 14. 11.

^c Num. 27. 21.

² *er. tumult.*

³ Heb. *Be still.*

⁴ Heb. *were cried together.*

⁵ Judg. 7. 22.

² Chr. 20. 23.

^c See Gen. 24. 14.

Judg. 7. 11.

^f ch. 13. 6.

^g Ex. 14. 30.

^h Ps. 44. 6, 7.

ⁱ Hos. 1. 7.

^k ch. 13. 5.

ⁱ Josh. 6. 26.

^k Deut. 9. 28.

^l Mat. 3. 6.

^m Ex. 3. 8.

ⁿ Num. 13. 27.

^o Mat. 3. 4.

^p *or, half a furrow of an acre of land.*

^q Judg. 7. 21.

^r 2 Kin. 7. 7.

^s Job 18. 11.

^t ch. 13. 17.

^u Heb. *a trembling of God.*

^v Gen. 35. 5.

away, and they ^a went on beating down *one another*.

17 Then said Sâul unto the people that *were* with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jôn'-ă-thân and his armourbearer *were not there*.

18 And Sâul said unto Ā-hī'-âh, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Īs'-rā-ěl.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, while Sâul ^c talked unto the priest, that the ² noise that *was* in the host of the Phil'-is-tinés went on and increased: and Sâul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand. ^a

20 And Sâul and all the people that *were* with him ^a assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and, behold, ^d every man's sword was against his fellow, *and there was* a very great discomfiture.

21 Moreover the Hē'-brēw's that *were* with the Phil'-is-tinés before that time, which went up with them into the camp *from the country* round about, even they also *turned* to be with the Īs'-rā-ěl-ites that *were* with Sâul and Jôn'-ă-thân.

22 Likewise all the men of Īs'-rā-ěl which ^f had hid themselves in mount Ē'-phrā-īm, *when* they heard that the Phil'-is-tinés fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

23 ^g So the LORD saved Īs'-rā-ěl that day: and the battle passed over ^h unto Bēth-ā-vēn.

24 ¶ And the men of Īs'-rā-ěl were distressed that day: for Sâul had ⁱ adjured the people, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted *any* food.

25 ^k And all *they* of the land came to a wood; and there was ^l honey upon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the oath.

27 But Jôn'-ă-thân heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that *was* in his hand, and dipped it in a honey-

comb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food this day. And the people were ³ faint.

29 Then said Jôn'-ă-thăn, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Phil'-is-tines?

31 And they smote the Phil'-is-tines that day from Mich'-măsh to Aî'-jă-lôn: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew *them* on the ground: and the people did eat *them* ⁴ with the blood.

33 ¶ Then they told Săul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have ⁵ transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Săul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay *them* here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And *all* the people brought every man his ox ⁷ with him that night, and slew *them* there.

35 And Săul ⁸ built an altar unto the LORD: ⁹ the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And Săul said, Let us go down after the Phil'-is-tines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God.

37 And Săul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Phil'-is-tines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of İs-ră-êl? But ² he answered him not that day.

38 And Săul said, ² Draw ye near

B.C. c. 1087.

² Heb. *covvers*, Judg. 20. 2.
³ 2 Sam. 12. 5.

³ or, *weary*.

⁴ or, *Show the innocent*.
⁵ Prov. 16. 33. Acts 1. 24.
⁶ Josh. 7. 16. ch. 10. 20, 21.
⁷ Heb. *went forth*.

⁸ Josh. 7. 19.
⁹ ver. 27.

¹ Lev. 3. 17. & 7. 26. & 17. 10. & 19. 26. Deut. 12. 16, 23, 24.
² Ruth 1. 17. & ver. 39.
³ or, *dealt treacherously*.

⁴ 2 Sam. 14. 11.
⁵ 1 Kin. 1. 52. Luke 21. 18.

⁷ Heb. *in his hand*.

⁸ ch. 7. 17.

⁹ Heb. *that altar he began to build unto the Lord*.
¹ ch. 11. 11.
² 2 Sam. 10. 6.

³ or, *wrought mightily*.
⁴ ch. 15. 3, 7.

⁵ ch. 31. 2. 1 Chr. 8. 33. ⁶ ch. 23. 6.

⁷ Josh. 7. 14. ch. 10. 19.

hither, all the ² chief of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For, ³ as the LORD liveth, which saveth İs-ră-êl, though it be in Jôn'-ă-thăn my son, he shall surely die. But *there was not* a man among all the people *that* answered him.

40 Then said he unto all İs-ră-êl, Be ye on one side, and I and Jôn'-ă-thăn my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Săul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41 Therefore Săul said unto the LORD God of İs-ră-êl, ⁴ Give a perfect *lot*. ⁵ And Săul and Jôn'-ă-thăn were taken: but the people ⁶ escaped.

42 And Săul said, Cast *lots* between me and Jôn'-ă-thăn my son. And Jôn'-ă-thăn was taken.

43 Then Săul said to Jôn'-ă-thăn, ⁷ Tell me what thou hast done. And Jôn'-ă-thăn told him, and said, ⁸ I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that *was* in mine hand, *and*, lo, I must die.

44 And Săul answered, ⁹ God do so and more also: ¹⁰ for thou shalt surely die, Jôn'-ă-thăn.

45 And the people said unto Săul, Shall Jôn'-ă-thăn die, who hath wrought this great salvation in İs-ră-êl? God forbid: ¹¹ as the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jôn'-ă-thăn, that he died not.

46 Then Săul went up from following the Phil'-is-tines: and the Phil'-is-tines went to their own place.

47 ¶ So Săul took the kingdom over İs-ră-êl, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Mō'-ăb, and against the children of 'Ăm-mōn, and against Ē'-dōm, and against the kings of ¹² Zō'-băh, and against the Phil'-is-tines: and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed *them*.

48 And he ¹³ gathered an host, and ¹⁴ smote the Ā-măl'-ĕk-ites, and delivered İs-ră-êl out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now ¹⁵ the sons of Săul were Jôn'-ă-thăn, and Išh'-ū-i, and Mēl'-chî-shū'-ă: and the names of his two daughters *were these*; the name

of the firstborn Mē-rāb, and the name of the younger Mī-chāl:

50 And the name of Sāul's wife was A-hīn'-ō-ām, the daughter of A-hī'-mā-az: and the name of the captain of his host was ³Āb'-nēr, the son of Nēr, Sāul's uncle.

51 ¹And Kīsh was the father of Sāul; and Nēr the father of Āb'-nēr was the son of Ā-bī'-ēl.

52 And there was sore war against the Phil'-is-tines all the days of Sāul: and when Sāul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, ⁴he took him unto him.

CHAPTER 15.

Samuel sendeth Saul to destroy Amalek. 8 He spareth Agag and the best of the spoil. 10 God rejects him for disobedience. 24 Saul's humiliation.

SĀM'-Ū-ĒL also said unto Sāul, ¹THE LORD sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Is'-rā-ēl: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I remember that which Ām'-ā-lēk did to Is'-rā-ēl, ¹how he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Ē'-gypt.

3 Now go and smite Ām'-ā-lēk, and ²utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and asses.

4 And Sāul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Is'-lā'-īm, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Is'-dāh.

5 And Sāul came to a city of Ām'-lēk, and ¹laid wait in the valley.

6 ¶ And Sāul said unto ²the Kē'-nites, ³Go, depart, get you down from among the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites, lest I destroy you with them: for ⁴ye showed kindness to all the children of Is'-rā-ēl, when they came up out of Ē'-gypt. So the Kē'-nites departed from among the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites.

7 ¹And Sāul smote the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites from 'Hāv'-ī-lāh until thou comest to ²Shūr, that ³is over against Ē'-gypt.

8 And ⁴he took Ā'-gāg the king of the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites alive, and ⁵utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

B.C. c. 1087.

¹ ver. 3, 15.

² or, of the second sort.

³ Heb. Abiner.

⁴ ch. 9. 1.

⁵ ver. 35. Gen. 6. 6, 7. 2 Sam. 24. 16.

¹ Josh. 22. 16. 1 Kin. 9. 6. ² ch. 8. 11.

³ ver. 3. 9. ch. 13. 13.

⁴ ver. 35. ch. 16. 1.

⁵ ch. 9. 16.

⁶ Josh. 15. 55.

⁷ Gen. 14. 19. Judg. 17. 2. Ruth 3. 10.

⁸ Ex. 17. 8, 14. Num. 24. 20. Deut. 25. 17-19.

⁹ Lev. 27. 23, 24. Josh. 6. 17, 21.

¹⁰ ver. 9, 21. Gen. 3. 12. Prov. 23. 13.

¹¹ or, fought.

¹² ch. 9. 21.

¹³ Num. 24. 21. Judg. 1. 16. ¹⁴ & 4. 11.

¹⁵ Gen. 18. 25. ¹⁶ & 19. 12, 14. Rev. 18. 4.

¹⁷ Ex. 18. 10, 19. Num. 10. 29, 32.

¹⁸ Heb. they consume them.

¹⁹ ch. 14. 48.

²⁰ Gen. 2. 11.

²¹ & 25. 18.

²² Gen. 16. 7.

²³ See 1 Kin. 20. 34, 35, &c.

²⁴ See ch. 30. 1.

²⁵ ver. 13.

9 But Sāul and the people ¹spared Ā'-gāg, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and ²of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Sām'-ū-ēl, saying,

11 ¹It repenteth me that I have set up Sāul to be king: for he is ²turned back from following me, ³and hath not performed my commandments. And it ⁴grieved Sām'-ū-ēl; and he cried unto the LORD all night.

12 And when Sām'-ū-ēl rose early to meet Sāul in the morning, it was told Sām'-ū-ēl, saying, Sāul came to 'Cār'-mēl, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gīl'-gāl.

13 And Sām'-ū-ēl came to Sāul: and Sāul said unto him, ¹Blessed be thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Sām'-ū-ēl said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Sāul said, They have brought them from the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites: ²for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Sām'-ū-ēl said unto Sāul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Sām'-ū-ēl said, ¹When thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Is'-rā-ēl, and the LORD anointed thee king over Is'-rā-ēl?

18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites, and fight against them until ²they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Sāul said unto Sām'-ū-ēl, Yea, ¹I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have

brought Ā'-gāg the king of Ām'-ā-lēk, and have utterly destroyed the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites.

21 ¹But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gil'-gāl.

22 And Sām'-ū-ēl said, ^cHath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, ^dto obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion is as the sin of ^ewitchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, ^fhe hath also rejected thee from being king.

24 ¶ And Sāul said unto Sām'-ū-ēl, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because I ^gfeared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Sām'-ū-ēl said unto Sāul, I will not return with thee: ^hfor thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Īs'-rā-ēl.

27 And as Sām'-ū-ēl turned about to go away, ⁱhe laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Sām'-ū-ēl said unto him, ^jThe LORD hath rent the kingdom of Īs'-rā-ēl from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, ^kthat is better than thou.

29 And also the ^lStrength of Īs'-rā-ēl ^mwill not lie nor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned: ⁿyet ^ohonour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Īs'-rā-ēl, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Sām'-ū-ēl turned again after Sāul; and Sāul worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Sām'-ū-ēl, Bring ye hither to me Ā'-gāg the king of the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites. And Ā'-gāg came unto him delicately. And Ā'-gāg said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

B.C. c. 1079.

^a Ex. 17. 11.
^b Num. 14. 45.
^c See
Judg. 1. 7.
^d ver. 15.

^e Ps. 50. 8, 9.
^f Prov. 21. 3.
^g Is. 1. 11-13,
16, 17.
^h Jer. 7. 22, 23.
ⁱ Mic. 6. 6-8.
^j Heb. 10. 6-9.
^k ch. 11. 4.

^l See
ch. 19. 24.
^m Eccl. 5. 1.
ⁿ Hos. 6. 6.
^o Mat. 5. 24.
^p & 9. 13.
^q & 12. 7.
^r Mark 12. 33.
^s ver. 11.
^t ch. 16. 1.
^u ver. 11.

^v Heb.
^w *divination*,
Deut. 18. 10.
^x ch. 13. 14.
^y ch. 15. 35.

^z See
^{aa} 2 Sam. 12. 13.
^{ab} ch. 15. 23.

^{ac} ch. 9. 16.
^{ad} 2 Kin. 9. 1.
^{ae} Prov. 29. 25.
^{af} Is. 51. 12, 13.

^{ag} Ps. 78. 70.
^{ah} & 89. 19, 20.
^{ai} Acts 13. 22.

^{aj} Heb. in
^{ak} *thine hand*.
^{al} ch. 9. 12.
^{am} & 20. 29.

^{an} See
ch. 2. 30.
^{ao} Ex. 4. 15.
^{ap} ch. 9. 16.

^{aq} See
1 Kin. 11. 30.

^{ar} ch. 28. 17, 18.
^{as} 1 Kin. 11. 31.
^{at} ch. 21. 1.

^{au} Heb.
^{av} *meeting*.
^{aw} 1 Kin. 2. 13.
^{ax} 2 Kin. 9. 22.

^{ay} or,
^{az} *Eternity*,
or, *Victory*.
^{ba} Num. 23. 19.
^{bb} Ezek. 24. 14.
^{bc} 2 Tim. 2. 13.

^{bd} Titus 1. 2.
^{be} Ex. 19. 10.
^{bf} John 5. 44.
^{bg} & 12. 43.

^{bh} ch. 17. 13.
^{bi} called
^{bj} *Elthū*,
1 Chr. 27. 18.
^{bk} 1 Kin. 12. 26.

^{bl} Ps. 147. 10.

^{bm} Is. 55. 8.
^{bn} 2 Cor. 10. 7.
^{bo} Heb. *eyes*.
^{bp} 1 Kin. 8. 39.

^{bq} 1 Chr. 28. 9.
^{br} Ps. 7. 9.
^{bs} Jer. 11. 20.
^{bt} & 17. 10.
^{bu} & 20. 12.
^{bv} Acts 1. 24.
^{bw} ch. 17. 13.

33 And Sām'-ū-ēl said, ^cAs thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Sām'-ū-ēl hewed Ā'-gāg in pieces before the LORD in Gil'-gāl.

34 ¶ Then Sām'-ū-ēl went to Rā-māh; and Sāul went up to his house to ^dGīb'-ē-āh of Sāul.

35 And ^eSām'-ū-ēl came no more to see Sāul until the day of his death: nevertheless Sām'-ū-ēl ^fmourned for Sāul: and the LORD ^grepented that he had made Sāul king over Īs'-rā-ēl.

CHAPTER 16.

¹ Samuel sent by God to Beth-lehem. ¹¹ He anoints David. ¹⁵ Saul sendeth to David to quiet his evil spirit.

AND the LORD said unto Sām'-ū-ēl, ^aHow long wilt thou mourn for Sāul, seeing ^bI have rejected him from reigning over Īs'-rā-ēl? ^cFill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jēs'-sē the Bēth'-lē-hēm-ite: for ^dI have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Sām'-ū-ēl said, How can I go? if Sāul hear ^eit, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer ^fwith thee, and say, ^gI am come to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jēs'-sē to the sacrifice, and ^hI will shew thee what thou shalt do: and ⁱthou shalt anoint unto me ^jhim whom I name unto thee.

4 And Sām'-ū-ēl did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bēth'-lē-hēm. And the elders of the town ^ktrembled at his ^lcoming, and said, ^mComest thou peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD ⁿto sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jēs'-sē and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on ^oĒ-lī-āb, and ^psaid, Surely the LORD's anointed ^qis before him.

7 But the LORD said unto Sām'-ū-ēl, Look not on ^rhis countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: ^sfor the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man ^tlooketh on the ^uoutward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the ^vheart.

8 Then Jēs'-sē called ^wĀ-bīn'-ā-dāb,

and made him pass before Sām'-ū-ēl. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jēs'-sē made ²a Shām'-māh to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Again, Jēs'-sē made seven of his sons to pass before Sām'-ū-ēl. And Sām'-ū-ēl said unto Jēs'-sē, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Sām'-ū-ēl said unto Jēs'-sē, Are here all *thy* children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Sām'-ū-ēl said unto Jēs'-sē, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ¹ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. ²And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he.

13 Then Sām'-ū-ēl took the horn of oil, and ¹anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and ²the Spirit of the LORD came upon Dā'-vid from that day forward. So Sām'-ū-ēl rose up, and went to Rā'-māh.

14 ¶ ¹But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Sāul, and ²an evil spirit from the LORD ³troubled him.

15 And Sāul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from the LORD troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, *which are* ¹before thee, to seek out a man, *who is* a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from the LORD is upon thee, that he shall ²play with his hand, and thou shalt be ³well.

17 And Sāul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring *him* to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jēs'-sē the Bēth'-lē-hēm-ite, *that is* cunning in playing, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in ²matters, and a comely person, and ³the LORD is with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Sāul sent messengers unto Jēs'-sē, and said, Send me Dā'-vid thy son, *which is* with the sheep.

20 And Jēs'-sē ¹took an ass laden

B.C.c. 1063.

² Shimeah, 2 Sam. 13. 3.
¹ Shamma, 1 Chr. 2. 13.
² ch. 17. 13.
³ Gen. 41. 46.
⁴ 1 Kin. 10. 5.
Prov. 22. 23.

⁵ ver. 14. 16.

⁶ ch. 17. 12.

⁷ 2 Sam. 7. 8.
Ps. 76. 70.

⁸ Heb. round.

⁹ ch. 17. 42.
Cant. 5. 10.
¹⁰ Heb. fair of eyes.
¹¹ So ch. 9. 17.

¹² ch. 13. 5.

¹³ ch. 10. 1.
Ps. 89. 20.
¹⁴ 1 Chr. 15. 35.
¹⁵ 2 Chr. 28. 18.

¹⁶ See Num. 27. 18.
Judg. 11. 29.
& 13. 25.
& 14. 6.
ch. 10. 6, 10.

¹⁷ or, The coast of Dammin, called Pas-dam-min.

¹⁸ 1 Chr. 11. 13.
¹⁹ Judg. 16. 20.

ch. 11. 6.
& 18. 12.
& 28. 15.

Ps. 51. 11.

²⁰ Judg. 9. 23.
ch. 18. 10.

²¹ 19. 9.

²² Heb. rumped the battle.

²³ or, terrified.

²⁴ ver. 21. 22.

Gen. 21. 46.

²⁵ 1 Kin. 10. 8.

²⁶ 2 Sam. 21. 19.

²⁷ Josh. 11. 22.

²⁸ ver. 23.

²⁹ 2 Kin. 3. 15.

³⁰ Heb. clothed.

³¹ or, gorget.

³² 2 Sam. 21. 19.

³³ ch. 17. 32, 34-36.

³⁴ or, speech.

³⁵ ch. 3. 19.
& 18. 12, 14.

³⁶ ver. 11.
ch. 17. 15, 34.

³⁷ See ch. 10. 27.
& 17. 18.

Gen. 43. 11.
Prov. 18. 16.

³⁸ ch. 8. 17.

with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent *them* by Dā'-vid his son unto Sāul.

21 And Dā'-vid came to Sāul, and ¹stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

22 And Sāul sent to Jēs'-sē, saying, Let Dā'-vid, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when ¹the evil spirit from God was upon Sāul, that Dā'-vid took an harp, and played with his hand: so Sāul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

CHAPTER 17.

1 The Israelites and Philistines being ready to battle, 4 Goliath challengeth a combat. 12 David accepteth the challenge, and slayeth the giant. 55 Saul taketh notice of David.

NOW the Phil'-is-tineš ¹gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at ²Shō'-chōh, which *belongeth* to Jū'-dāh, and pitched between Shō'-chōh and Ā'-zē'-kāh, in ³Ē'-phēs-dām'-mim.

2 And Sāul and the men of Īs'-rā-ēl were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Ē'-lāh, and ¹set the battle in array against the Phil'-is-tineš.

3 And the Phil'-is-tineš stood on a mountain on the one side, and Īs'-rā-ēl stood on a mountain on the other side: and *there was* a valley between them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Phil'-is-tineš, named ¹Gō-lī'-āth, of ²Gāth, whose height *was* six cubits and a span.

5 And *he had* an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was ¹armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat *was* five thousand shē'-kēls of brass.

6 And *he had* greaves of brass upon his legs, and a ¹target of brass between his shoulders.

7 And the ¹staff of his spear *was* like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head *weighed* six hundred shē'-kēls of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Īs'-rā-ēl, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set *your* battle in array? *am* not I a Phil'-is-tine, and ye ¹servants to

Sául? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and ^aserve us.

10 And the Phil'-is-tine said, I ^adefy the armies of Ís'-rā-él this day; give me a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Sául and all Ís'-rā-él heard those words of the Phil'-is-tine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now Dā'-vid was ^athe son of that ^aÉph'-rā-thíte of Bèth'-lè-hèm-jû-dáh, whose name was Jès'-sé; and he had ^aeight sons: and the man went among men for an old man in the days of Sául.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jès'-sé went and followed Sául to the battle: and the ^anames of his three sons that went to the battle were Ê-lí'-áb the firstborn, and next unto him A-bín'-á-dáb, and the third Shám'-máh.

14 And Dā'-vid was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Sául.

15 But Dā'-vid went and returned from Sául ^ato feed his father's sheep at Bèth'-lè-hèm.

16 And the Phil'-is-tine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

17 And Jès'-sé said unto Dā'-vid his son, Take now for thy brethren an ^aé-pháh of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren;

18 And carry these ten ^acheeses unto the ^acaptain of *their* thousand, and ^alook how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Sául, and they, and all the men of Ís'-rā-él, were in the valley of Ê-láh, fighting with the Phil'-is-tines.

20 ¶ And Dā'-vid rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jès'-sé had commanded him; and he came to the ^atrench, as the host was going forth to the ^afight, and shouted for the battle.

21 For Ís'-rā-él and the Phil'-is-tines had put the battle in array, army against army.

22 And Dā'-vid left ^ahis carriage in the hand of the keeper of the

B.C. c. 1063.

2 Heb. *asked his brethren of peace*, as Judg. 18. 15.

^a ch. 11. 1.

^b ver. 8.

^c ver. 26.
2 Sam. 21. 21.

3 Heb. *from his face*.

^d ver. 53.
Ruth 4. 22.
ch. 16. 1, 18.
^e Gen. 35. 19.

^f ch. 16. 10, 11.
Sec 1 Chr. 2. 13-15.
^g Josh. 15. 16.

^h ch. 16. 6, 8, 9.
1 Chr. 2. 13.

ⁱ ch. 11. 2.

^k ch. 14. 6.

^l ver. 10.

^m Deut. 5. 26.

ⁿ ch. 16. 19.
^o ver. 25.

^p Gen. 37. 4, 8, 11.
Mat. 10. 36.

^q Heb. *cheeses of milk*.

^r Heb. *captain of a thousand*.

^s Gen. 37. 14.
^t ver. 17.

^u ver. 26, 27.

^v Heb. *word*.

^w or, *place of the carriage*, ch. 26. 5.

^x Heb. *took him*.

^y or, *battle array*, or, *place of fight*.

^z Deut. 20. 1, 3.

^a ch. 16. 18.

^b Heb. *the vessels from upon him*.

^c See Num. 13. 31.
Deut. 9. 2.

carriage, and ran into the army, and came and ^asaluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion the Phil'-is-tine of Gáth, Gó-lí'-áth by name, out of the armies of the Phil'-is-tines, and spake ^aaccording to the same words: and Dā'-vid heard *them*.

24 And all the men of Ís'-rā-él when they saw the man, fled ^afrom him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Ís'-rā-él said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Ís'-rā-él is he come up: and it shall be, *that* the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and ^awill give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Ís'-rā-él.

26 And Dā'-vid spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Phil'-is-tine, and taketh away ^athe reproach from Ís'-rā-él? for who *is* this ^auncircumcised Phil'-is-tine, that he should ^adefy the armies of ^athe living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, ^aSo shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And Ê-lí'-áb his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men and Ê-lí'-áb's ^aanger was kindled against Dā'-vid, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart: for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And Dā'-vid said, What have I now done? ^aIs there not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him toward another, and ^aspake after the same ^amanner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which Dā'-vid spake, they rehearsed *them* before Sául: and he ^asent for him.

32 ¶ And Dā'-vid said to Sául, ^aLet no man's heart fail because of him: ^athy servant will go and fight with this Phil'-is-tine.

33 And Sául said to Dā'-vid, ^aThou art not able to go against this Phil'-

s-time to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

34 And Dā'-vid said unto Sāul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and here came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock:

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Phil'-is-tine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God.

37 Dā'-vid said moreover, The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Phil'-is-tine. And Sāul said unto Dā'-vid, Go, and the LORD be with thee.

38 ¶ And Sāul armed Dā'-vid with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And Dā'-vid girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And Dā'-vid said unto Sāul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And Dā'-vid put them off from him.

40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had, even in a scrip; and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Phil'-is-tine.

41 And the Phil'-is-tine came on and drew near unto Dā'-vid; and the man that bare the shield went before him.

42 And when the Phil'-is-tine looked about, and saw Dā'-vid, he disdained him: for he was but a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Phil'-is-tine said unto Dā'-vid, Am I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Phil'-is-tine cursed Dā'-vid by his gods.

44 And the Phil'-is-tine said to Dā'-vid, Come to me, and I will give thee flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said Dā'-vid to the Phil'-is-

B.C. c. 1063.

* 2 Sam. 22. 33, 35.
Ps. 124. 8. & 125. 1.
2 Cor. 10. 4.
Heb. 11. 33, 34.

* ver. 10.
2 or, *kid*.
3 Heb. *shut thee up*.

* Deut. 28. 26.

† Josh. 4. 24. 1 Kin. 8. 43. & 18. 36.
2 Kin. 19. 19. Is. 52. 10.

* Ps. 44. 6, 7. Hos. 1. 7. Zech. 4. 6.
† Ps. 18. 16, 17. & 63. 7. & 77. 11.
2 Cor. 1. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 17, 18.
‡ 2 Chr. 20. 15.

‡ ch. 20. 13. 1 Chr. 22. 11, 16.

§ Heb. *clothed David with his clothes*.

† ch. 21. 9. See Judg. 3. 31. & 15. 15.
2 Sam. 23. 21.

5 or, *valley*.

6 Heb. *vesseel*.

* Heb. 11. 34.

† Ps. 123. 3, 4. 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28.

‡ ch. 16. 12. * Josh. 15. 36.

* ch. 24. 14. 2 Sam. 3. 8. & 9. 8. & 16. 9.
2 Kin. 8. 13.

† 1 Kin. 20. 10, 11.

time, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Is'-rā-ēl, whom thou hast defied.

46 This day will the LORD deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the carcasses of the host of the Phil'-is-tines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that all the earth may know that there is a God in Is'-rā-ēl.

47 And all this assembly shall know that the LORD saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle is the LORD's, and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Phil'-is-tine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet Dā'-vid, that Dā'-vid hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Phil'-is-tine.

49 And Dā'-vid put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Phil'-is-tine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 So Dā'-vid prevailed over the Phil'-is-tine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Phil'-is-tine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of Dā'-vid.

51 Therefore Dā'-vid ran, and stood upon the Phil'-is-tine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Phil'-is-tines saw their champion was dead, they fled.

52 And the men of Is'-rā-ēl and of Jū'-dāh arose, and shouted, and pursued the Phil'-is-tines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ēk'-rōn. And the wounded of the Phil'-is-tines fell down by the way to Shā'-ā-rā'-im, even unto Gāth, and unto Ēk'-rōn.

53 And the children of Is'-rā-ēl returned from chasing after the Phil'-is-tines, and they spoiled their tents.

54 And Dā'-vid took the head of the Phil'-is-tine, and brought it to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; but he put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Sāul saw Dā'-vid go forth against the Phil'-is-tine, he

said unto Āb'-nēr, the captain of the host, Āb'-nēr, ^awhose son is this youth? And Āb'-nēr said, As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling is.

57 And as Dā'-vid returned from the slaughter of the Phil'-is-tine, Āb'-nēr took him, and brought him before Sāul ^awith the head of the Phil'-is-tine in his hand.

58 And Sāul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And Dā'-vid answered, ^bI am the son of thy servant Jēs'-sē the Bēth'-lē-hēm-ite.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Jonathan loveth David. 5 Saul envieth his praise, 10 seeketh to kill him in his fury, 17 offereth him his daughters for a snare. 23 Saul's hatred, and David's glory increaseth.

AND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Sāul, that ^athe soul of Jōn'-ā-thān was knit with the soul of Dā'-vid, ^aand Jōn'-ā-thān loved him as his own soul.

2 And Sāul took him that day, ^aand would let him go no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jōn'-ā-thān and Dā'-vid made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jōn'-ā-thān stripped himself of the robe that ^awas upon him, and gave it to Dā'-vid, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And Dā'-vid went out whithersoever Sāul sent him, and ^abehaved himself wisely: and Sāul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Sāul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they came, when Dā'-vid was returned from the slaughter of the ^aPhil'-is-tine, that ^athe women came out of all cities of Īs'-rā-ēl, singing and dancing, to meet king Sāul, with tabrets, with joy, and with ^ainstruments of musick.

7 And the women ^aanswered one another as they played, and said, ^aSāul hath slain his thousands, and Dā'-vid his ten thousands.

8 And Sāul was very wroth, and the saying ^adispleased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto Dā'-vid ten thousands, and to me

B.C. c. 1063.

^a See ch. 16. 21, 22.
^b ch. 15. 23.

^c ch. 16. 14.

^d ch. 19. 24.
¹ Kin. 18. 29.
² Acts 16. 16.

^e ver. 54.

^f ch. 19. 9.

^g ch. 19. 10.
& 20. 33.
Prov. 27. 4.

^h ver. 12.

ⁱ ver. 15, 29.

^k ch. 16. 13, 18.

^l ch. 16. 14.
& 28. 15.

^m ver. 16.
Num. 27. 17.
2 Sam. 6. 2.

ⁿ Gen. 44. 30.

^o or, prospered,
ver. 5.

^p ch. 19. 2.
& 20. 17.
2 Sam. 1. 26.

^q Deut. 13. 6.

^r Gen. 39. 2.

^s Josh. 6. 27.

^t ch. 17. 15.

^u ver. 5.

^v ch. 17. 25.

^w Heb. ^ason of valour.

^x Num. 32. 20,
27, 29.
ch. 25. 28.

^y ver. 21, 25.
2 Sam. 12. 9.

^z or, prospered,
ver. 14, 15, 30.

^{aa} See ver. 23.
ch. 9. 21.
2 Sam. 7. 18.

^{ab} or, Philistines.
^{ac} Ex. 15. 20.
Judg. 11. 34.

^{ad} 2 Sam. 21. 8.
^{ae} Judg. 7. 22.

^{af} Heb. three-stringed instruments.

^{ag} ver. 23.

^{ah} Ex. 15. 21.
7 Heb. was right in his eyes.

^{ai} ch. 21. 11.
& 29. 5.

^{aj} Ex. 10. 7.
^{ak} ver. 17.

^{al} Heb. was evil in his eyes.
^{am} Eccl. 4. 4.
^{an} See ver. 26.

they have ascribed ^abut thousands and ^awhat can he have more but the kingdom?

9 And Sāul eyed Dā'-vid from that day and forward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that ^athe evil spirit from God came upon Sāul, ^aand he prophesied in the midst of the house, and Dā'-vid played with his hand as at other times: ^aand there was a javelin in Sāul's hand.

11 And Sāul ^acast the javelin; for he said, I will smite Dā'-vid even to the wall ^awith it. And Dā'-vid avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Sāul was ^aafraid of Dā'-vid, because ^athe LORD was with him, and was ^adeparted from Sāul.

13 Therefore Sāul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and ^ahe went out and came in before the people.

14 And Dā'-vid ^abehaved himself wisely in all his ways; and ^athe LORD was with him.

15 Wherefore when Sāul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But ^aall Īs'-rā-ēl and Jū-dāh loved Dā'-vid, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Sāul said to Dā'-vid, Behold my elder daughter Mē'-rāb ^aher will I give thee to wife: only be thou ^avaliant for me, and fight ^athe LORD's battles. For Sāul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Phil'-is-tine be upon him.

18 And Dā'-vid said unto Sāul, ^aWho am I? and what is my life or my father's family in Īs'-rā-ēl that I should be son in law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time when Mē'-rāb Sāul's daughter should have been given to Dā'-vid, that she was given unto ^aĀ'-dri-ēl the ^aMē-hō'-lā-thīte to wife.

20 And Mī'-chāl Sāul's daughter loved Dā'-vid: and they told Sāul and the thing ^apleased him.

21 And Sāul said, I will give him her, that she may be ^aa snare to him, and that ^athe hand of the Phil'-is-tine may be against him. Wherefore Sāul said to Dā'-vid, Thou shalt ^athis day be my son in law in the one of the twain.

22 ¶ And S^aul commanded his servants, *saying*, Commune with D^a-vⁱd secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.

23 And S^aul's servants spake those words in the ears of D^a-vⁱd. And D^a-vⁱd said, Seemeth it to you a right thing to be a king's son in law, seeing that I *am* a poor man, and rightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of S^aul told him, saying, ² On this manner spake D^a-vⁱd.

25 And S^aul said, Thus shall ye say to D^a-vⁱd, The king desireth not any ¹ dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Phil'-is-tineš, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But S^aul ² thought to make D^a-vⁱd fall by the hand of the Phil'-is-tineš.

26 And when his servants told D^a-vⁱd these words, it pleased D^a-vⁱd well to be the king's son in law: and the days were not ³ expired.

27 Wherefore D^a-vⁱd arose and went, he and ^m his men, and slew of the Phil'-is-tineš two hundred men; and ² D^a-vⁱd brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And S^aul gave him Mi'-ch^al his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And S^aul saw and knew that the LORD was with D^a-vⁱd, and that Mi'-ch^al S^aul's daughter loved him.

29 And S^aul was yet the more afraid of D^a-vⁱd; and S^aul became D^a-vⁱd's enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Phil'-is-tineš ¹ went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that D^a-vⁱd ² behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of S^aul; so that his name was much ³ set by.

CHAPTER 19.

Jonathan discloseth his father's purpose to kill David. 4 He persuadeth his father to reconciliation. 8 By reason of David's good success, Saul's malicious rage breaketh out against him. 12 Michal deceiveth her father. 18 David fleeth to Samuel in Naioth. 23 Saul prophesieth.

AND S^aul spake to J^on'-^a-th^an his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill D^a-vⁱd.

2 But J^on'-^a-th^an S^aul's son ² de-
lighted much in D^a-vⁱd: and J^on'-^a-
th^an told D^a-vⁱd, saying, S^aul my
father seeketh to kill thee: now
wherefore, I pray thee, take heed to

B.C. c. 1063.

^a Prov. 31. 8,
9.

^b Gen. 42. 22.
Ps. 35. 12.
& 109. 5.
Prov. 17. 13.
Jer. 18. 20.

² Heb.
According
to these
words.

^c Judg. 9. 17.
& 12. 3.
ch. 28. 21.
Ps. 119. 109.
^d ch. 17. 49, 50.

^e 1 Sam. 11.

13.

^f 1 Chr. 11. 14.

^g Gen. 34. 12.

Ex. 22. 17.

^h ch. 20. 32.

ⁱ ch. 14. 24.

^j Mat. 27. 4.

^k ver. 17.

¹ See ver. 21.

³ Heb.

fulfilled.

^m ver. 13.

ⁿ 2 Sam. 3. 14.

^o ch. 16. 21.

& 18. 2, 13.

⁴ Heb.

yesterday

third day.

⁵ Heb.

his face.

^p ch. 16. 14.

& 18. 10, 11.

^q 2 Sam. 11. 1.

^r ver. 5.

^s Heb.

precious,

ch. 28. 21.

^t 2 Kin. 1. 13.

Ps. 116. 15.

^u Ps. 59, title.

^v So

Josh. 2. 15.

Acts. 9. 24,

25.

^w Heb.

teraphim,

Gen. 31. 19.

Judg. 17. 5.

^x ch. 18. 1.

thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And J^on'-^a-th^an ^a spake good of D^a-vⁱd unto S^aul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king ^b sin against his servant, against D^a-vⁱd; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works have been to thee-ward very good:

5 For he did put his ^c life in his hand, and ^d slew the Phil'-is-tine, and ^e the LORD wrought a great salvation for all Is'-ra-^el: thou sawest it, and didst rejoice: ^f wherefore then wilt thou ^g sin against innocent blood, to slay D^a-vⁱd without a cause?

6 And S^aul hearkened unto the voice of J^on'-^a-th^an: and S^aul sware, As the LORD liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And J^on'-^a-th^an called D^a-vⁱd, and J^on'-^a-th^an shewed him all those things. And J^on'-^a-th^an brought D^a-vⁱd to S^aul, and he was in his presence, ² as ³ in times past.

8 ¶ And there was war again: and D^a-vⁱd went out, and fought with the Phil'-is-tineš, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from ⁴ him.

9 And ⁵ the evil spirit from the LORD was upon S^aul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and D^a-vⁱd played with his hand.

10 And S^aul sought to smite D^a-vⁱd even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of S^aul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and D^a-vⁱd fled, and escaped that night.

11 ⁶ S^aul also sent messengers unto D^a-vⁱd's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Mi'-ch^al D^a-vⁱd's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt be slain.

12 ¶ So Mi'-ch^al ⁷ let D^a-vⁱd down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

13 And Mi'-ch^al took an ⁸ image, and laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster, and covered it with a cloth.

14 And when S^aul sent messengers to take D^a-vⁱd, she said, He is sick.

15 And Sāul sent the messengers again to see Dā'-vīd, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, *there was an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.*

17 And Sāul said unto Mī'-chāl, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Mī'-chāl answered Sāul, He said unto me, Let me go; *why should I kill thee?*

18 ¶ So Dā'-vīd fled, and escaped, and came to Sām'-ū-ēl to Rā'-māh, and told him all that Sāul had done to him. And he and Sām'-ū-ēl went and dwelt in Nāi'-ōth.

19 And it was told Sāul, saying, Behold, Dā'-vīd is at Nāi'-ōth in Rā'-māh.

20 And Sāul sent messengers to take Dā'-vīd: *and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Sām'-ū-ēl standing as appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Sāul, and they also prophesied.*

21 And when it was told Sāul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Sāul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also.

22 Then went he also to Rā'-māh, and came to a great well that is in Sē'-chū: and he asked and said, Where are Sām'-ū-ēl and Dā'-vīd? And one said, Behold, *they be at Nāi'-ōth in Rā'-māh.*

23 And he went thither to Nāi'-ōth in Rā'-māh: and *the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Nāi'-ōth in Rā'-māh.*

24 And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Sām'-ū-ēl in like manner, and *lay down naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, Is Sāul also among the prophets?*

CHAPTER 20.

1 David consulteth with Jonathan for his safety. 11 They renew their covenant. 18 Jonathan's token to David. 24 Saul seeketh to kill Jonathan. 35 Jonathan lovingly taketh leave of David.

AND Dā'-vīd fled from Nāi'-ōth in Rā'-māh, and came and said before Jōn'-ā-thān, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is

B. C. c. 1062.

2 Heb. uncover mine ear, ver. 12. ch. 9. 15.

2 Sam. 2. 22.

3 or, Say what is thy mind, and I will do, &c.

4 Heb. speaketh, or, thinketh. Num. 10. 10. & 23. 11.

5 See John 7. 32, 45, &c.

6 ch. 10. 5, 6. 1 Cor. 14. 3, 24, 25.

7 ch. 19. 2.

8 ch. 16. 4.

9 Num. 11. 25. Joel 2. 28.

10 or, feast, ch. 9. 12.

11 See Deut. 1. 23. 2 Sam. 17. 4.

12 ch. 25. 17. Esth. 7. 7.

13 Josh. 2. 14.

14 ver. 16. ch. 18. 3. & 23. 18.

15 2 Sam. 14. 32.

16 ch. 10. 10.

17 Is. 20. 2.

18 Heb. fell, Num. 24. 4. 19 Mic. 1. 8. See 2 Sam. 6. 14, 20. ch. 10. 11.

20 Heb. searched.

21 Heb. uncover thine ear, ver. 2.

my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will *shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it is not so.*

3 And Dā'-vīd swore moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jōn'-ā-thān know this, lest he be grieved: but truly as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, *there is but a step between me and death.*

4 Then said Jōn'-ā-thān unto Dā'-vīd, *Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do it for thee.*

5 And Dā'-vīd said unto Jōn'-ā-thān, Behold, to morrow is the *new moon*, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may *hide myself in the field unto the third day at even.*

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, Dā'-vīd earnestly asked leave of me that he might run *to Bēth'-lē-hēm his city: for there is a year's sacrifice there for all the family.*

7 *As he say thus, It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then be sure that evil is determined by him.*

8 Therefore thou shalt *deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldst thou bring me to thy father?*

9 And Jōn'-ā-thān said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said Dā'-vīd to Jōn'-ā-thān, Who shall tell me? or what *if thy father answer thee roughly?*

11 ¶ And Jōn'-ā-thān said unto Dā'-vīd, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jōn'-ā-thān said unto Dā'-vīd, O LORD God of Is'-rā-ēl, when I have *sounded my father about to morrow any time, or the third day, and, behold, if there be good toward Dā'-vīd, and I then send not unto thee, and shew it thee;*

13 ^a The LORD do so and much more to Jôn'-ă-thăn: but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not:

15 But also ^a thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house forever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of Dă'-vid every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jôn'-ă-thăn ^a made a covenant with the house of Dă'-vid, saying, Let the LORD even require it at the hand of Dă'-vid's enemies.

17 And Jôn'-ă-thăn caused Dă'-vid to swear again, ^a because he loved him: ^a for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jôn'-ă-thăn said to Dă'-vid, To-morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be ^a empty.

19 And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down ^a quickly, and come to the place where thou didst hide thyself ^a when the business was in hand, and shalt remain by the stone ^a E'-zél.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot it a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee, and ^a no hurt: ^a as he LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away.

23 And as touching ^a the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD be between thee and me for ever.

24 ¶ So Dă'-vid hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall: and Jôn'-ă-thăn arose, and Ab'-nēr sat by Săul's side, and Dă'-vid's place was empty.

B.C. c. 1062.

^a Ruth 1. 17.

^b Lev. 7. 21.
& 15. 5, &c.

^c Josh. 1. 5.
ch. 17. 37.
1 Chr. 22. 11, 16.

^d 2 Sam. 9. 1,
3, 7.
& 21. 7.
^e ver. 6.

² Heb. cut.

^f ch. 25. 22.
See
ch. 31. 2.
2 Sam. 4. 7.
& 21. 8.

³ or, by his love to-ward him.
^g ch. 18. 1.

^h ver. 5.

⁴ or, Thou perverse rebel.

⁵ Heb.
Son of perverse rebellion.

⁶ Heb.
missed.

⁷ or, diligently.

⁸ Heb.
greatly.

⁹ ch. 19. 2.

⁹ Heb. in the day of the business.

² or, that sheweth the way.

³ Heb. is the son of death.

^k ch. 19. 5.
Mat. 27. 23.
Luke 23. 22.

^l ch. 18. 11.

^m ver. 7.

⁴ Heb. not anything.

ⁿ Jer. 4. 2.

^o ver. 14, 15.
See
ver. 42.

⁵ Heb. to pass over him.

26 Nevertheless Săul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he is ^a not clean; surely he is not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that Dă'-vid's place was empty: and Săul said unto Jôn'-ă-thăn his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jēs'-sē to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day?

28 And Jôn'-ă-thăn answered Săul, Dă'-vid earnestly asked leave of me to go to Bēth'-lē-hēm:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me to be there: and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Săul's anger was kindled against Jôn'-ă-thăn, and he said unto him, ^a Thou son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jēs'-sē to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness?

31 For as long as the son of Jēs'-sē liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he ^a shall surely die.

32 And Jôn'-ă-thăn answered Săul his father, and said unto him, ^a Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 And Săul cast a javelin at him to smite him: ^a whereby Jôn'-ă-thăn knew that it was determined of his father to slay Dă'-vid.

34 So Jôn'-ă-thăn arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for Dă'-vid, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jôn'-ă-thăn went out into the field at the time appointed with Dă'-vid, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow ^a beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jôn'-ă-

thán had shot, Jôn'-ă-thán cried after the lad, and said, *Is not the arrow beyond thee?*

38 And Jôn'-ă-thán cried after the lad, *Make speed, haste, stay not.* And Jôn'-ă-thán's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jôn'-ă-thán and Dă'-vid knew the matter.

40 And Jôn'-ă-thán gave his ^a artillery unto ^a his lad, and said unto him, *Go, carry them to the city.*

41 ¶ And as soon as the lad was gone, Dă'-vid arose out of a place toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until Dă'-vid exceeded.

42 And Jôn'-ă-thán said to Dă'-vid, *Go in peace,* ^aforasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jôn'-ă-thán went into the city.

CHAPTER 21.

¹ David at Nob obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread. ⁸ He taketh Goliath's sword. ¹⁰ He jeigneth himself mad.

THEN came Dă'-vid to Nôb to ^aĀ-him'-ě-lěch the priest: and ^aĀ-him'-ě-lěch was ^aafraid at the meeting of Dă'-vid, and said unto him, *Why art thou alone, and no man with thee?*

2 And Dă'-vid said unto ^aĀ-him'-ě-lěch the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, *Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed my servants to such and such a place.*

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or what there is ^apresent.

4 And the priest answered Dă'-vid, and said, *There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is ^phallowed bread; ^qif the young men have kept themselves at least from women.*

5 And Dă'-vid answered the priest, and said unto him, *Of a truth women have been kept from us about these*

B.C.c. 1062.

^a 1 Thea. 4. 4.

² or, especially when this day there is other sanctified in the vessel.

³ Lev. 8. 25.

⁴ Mat. 12. 3. 4.

⁵ Mark 2. 25.

⁶ Luke 6. 3. 4.

⁷ Lev. 24. 8. 9.

⁸ Heb. instruments.

⁹ Heb. that was his.

^c ch. 22. 9.

^d Ps. 52.

^e title.

^f ch. 1. 17.

^g or, the LORD be witness of that which, &c.

^h See ver. 23.

ⁱ ch. 17. 2. 50.

^j See ch. 31. 10.

^k ch. 14. 3.

^l called ^mĀhiuh.

ⁿ Called also ^oĀviathar.

^p Mark 2. 26.

^q or, ^rAbimelech.

^s Ps. 34.

^t title.

^u ch. 16. 4.

^v Ps. 56.

^w title.

^x ch. 18. 7.

^y & 29. 5.

^z Luke 2. 19.

^a Ps. 34.

^b title.

^c or, made marks.

^d Heb. found.

^e or, playeth the mad man.

^f Ex. 25. 30.

^g Lev. 24. 6.

^h Mat. 12. 4.

ⁱ Ex. 19. 15.

^j Zech. 7. 3.

three days, since I came out, and the ^avessels of the young men are holy and the bread is in a manner common, ²yea, though it were sanctified this day ³in the vessel.

6 So the priest ^agave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the shewbread, ^dthat was taken from before the LORD, to put ^ein bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Săul was there that day detained before the LORD; and his name was ^aDô'-эг, an ^bĒ'-dom-ite, the chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Săul.

8 ¶ And Dă'-vid said unto ^aĀ-him'-ě-lěch, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, The sword of Gô-li'-ăth the Phil'-is-tine, whom thou slewest in ^athe valley of ^bĒ'-lăh, ^cbehold, it is here wrapped in a clot behind the ^dē'-phôd: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other save that here. And Dă'-vid said, *There is none like that; give it me.*

10 ¶ And Dă'-vid arose, and fled that day for fear of Săul, and went to ^aĀ'-chish the king of Găth.

11 And the servants of ^aĀ'-chish said unto him, *Is not this Dă'-vid the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances saying, "Săul hath slain his thousands, and Dă'-vid his ten thousands?"*

12 And Dă'-vid ^alaid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of ^aĀ'-chish the king of Găth.

13 And ^ahe changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and ^bscrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said ^aĀ'-chish unto his servants, *Lo, ye see the man ^ais mad: wherefore then have ye brought him to me?*

15 Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this fellow to play the mad man in my presence? shall this fellow come into my house?

CHAPTER 22.

¹ Companies resort unto David at Adullam. ³ David commendeth his parents unto the king of Moab.

9 Doeg accuseth Ahimelech. 11 Saul commandeth to kill the priests. 17 Doeg executeth it. 20 Abiathar escaping, bringeth David the news.

DĀ-VĪD therefore departed thence, and ^aescaped ^bto the cave Ā-dūl'-ām : and when his brethren and all his father's house heard *it*, they went down thither to him.

2 ^cAnd every one *that was* in distress, and every one *that was* in debt, and every one *that was* discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him about our hundred men.

3 ^dAnd Dā'-vīd went thence to Miz'-pēh of Mō'-āb: and he said unto the king of Mō'-āb, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, and be with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Mō'-āb: and they dwelt with him all the while that Dā'-vīd was in the hold.

5 ^eAnd the prophet ^fGād said unto Dā'-vīd, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of ū'-dāh. Then Dā'-vīd departed, and came into the forest of Hār'-ēth.

6 ^gWhen Sāul heard that Dā'-vīd was discovered, and the men that were with him, (now Sāul abode in Hib'-ē-āh under a ^htree in Rā'-māh, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants *were* standing about him:)

7 Then Sāul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Bēn'-jā-mītes; will the son of Jēs'-sē give every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and *there is* none that sheweth me that ⁱmy son hath made a league with the son of Jēs'-sē, and *here is* none of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 ^jThen answered ^kDō'-ēg the Ē'-dōm-ite, which was set over the servants of Sāul, and said, I saw the son of Jēs'-sē coming to Nōb, to Ā-hīm'-ē-lēch the son of Ā-hī'-tūb.

10 ^lAnd he enquired of the LORD for him, and ^mgave him victuals,

B.C. c. 1062.

^a Ps. 57, title, & 142, title.
^b 2 Sam. 23. 13.

^c Judg. 11. 3.

^d Heb. had a creditor.

^e Heb. Behold me.

^f Heb. bitter of soul.

^g 2 Sam. 24. 11.

^h 1 Chr. 21. 9.

ⁱ 2 Chr. 29. 25.

^j Heb. little or great.

^k or, grove in a high place.

^l or, guard.

^m Heb. runners.

ⁿ See

Ex. 1. 17.

^o ch. 8. 14.

^p See

ch. 2. 31.

^q Heb.

uncovereth

mine ear,

ch. 20. 2.

^r ch. 18. 3.

^s ch. 20. 30.

^t ver. 9, 11.

^u ch. 21. 7.

^v Ps. 52, title,

& ver. 1-3.

^w ch. 23. 6.

^x ch. 2. 33.

^y ch. 21. 1.

^z ch. 14. 3.

^{aa} Num. 27. 21.

^{ab} ch. 21. 6, 9.

and gave him the sword of Gō-lī'-āth the Phīl'-is-tine.

11 Then the king sent to call Ā-hīm'-ē-lēch the priest, the son of Ā-hī'-tūb, and all his father's house, the priests that *were* in Nōb: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Sāul said, Hear now, thou son of Ā-hī'-tūb. And he answered, ^{ac}Here I *am*, my lord.

13 And Sāul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jēs'-sē, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ā-hīm'-ē-lēch answered the king, and said, And who *is* so faithful among all thy servants as Dā'-vīd, which is the king's son in law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute *any* thing unto his servant, *nor* to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, ^{ad}less or more.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ā-hīm'-ē-lēch, thou, and all thy father's house.

17 ^{ae}And the king said unto the ^{af}footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also *is* with Dā'-vīd, and because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king ^{ag}would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

18 And the king said to Dō'-ēg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Dō'-ēg the Ē'-dōm-ite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and ^{ah}slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ē'-phōd.

19 ^{ai}And Nōb, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

20 ^{aj}And one of the sons of Ā-hīm'-ē-lēch the son of Ā-hī'-tūb, named Ā-bī'-ā-thār, ^{ak}escaped, and fled after Dā'-vīd.

21 And Ā-bī'-ā-thār shewed Dā'-vīd that Sāul had slain the LORD's priests.

22 And Dā'-vīd said unto Ā-bī'-ā-

thär, I knew *it* that day, when Dö'-äg the E'-dom-ite *was* there, that he would surely tell Säu: I have occasioned *the death* of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not: ^b for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou *shalt* be in safeguard.

CHAPTER 23.

1 David rescueth Keilah. 7 God shewing him the coming of Säu, and the treachery of the Keilites, he escapeth to Ziph: 25 Säu pursueth him. 29 He dwelleth at En-gedi.

THEN they told Dä'-vid, saying, Behold, the Phil'-is-tines fight against ^a Kē-ī'-läh, and they rob the threshingfloors.

2 Therefore Dä'-vid ^cenquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Phil'-is-tines? And the LORD said unto Dä'-vid, Go, and smite the Phil'-is-tines, and save Kē-ī'-läh.

^c 3 And Dä'-vid's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Jû'-däh: how much more then if we come to Kē-ī'-läh against the armies of the Phil'-is-tines?

4 Then Dä'-vid enquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Kē-ī'-läh; for I will deliver the Phil'-is-tines into thine hand.

5 So Dä'-vid and his men went to Kē-ī'-läh, and fought with the Phil'-is-tines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So Dä'-vid saved the inhabitants of Kē-ī'-läh.

6 And it came to pass, when Ä-bi'-ä-thär the son of Ä-him'-ë-lëch ^dfled to Dä'-vid to Kē-ī'-läh, *that* he came down *with* an ë'-phöd in his hand.

7 ¶ And it was told Säu that Dä'-vid was come to Kē-ī'-läh. And Säu said, God hath delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

8 And Säu called all the people together to war, to go down to Kē-ī'-läh, to besiege Dä'-vid and his men.

9 ¶ And Dä'-vid knew that Säu secretly practised mischief against him; and ^ehe said to Ä-bi'-ä-thär the priest, Bring hither the ë'-phöd.

10 Then said Dä'-vid, O LORD God of İs'-rä-ël, thy servant hath certainly heard that Säu seeketh to come to

B.C. c. 1062.

^a ch. 22. 19.^b 1 Kin. 2. 26.² Heb. shut up.^c ch. 22. 2. & 25. 13.^d Josh. 15. 44.^e ver. 4, 6, 9. ch. 30. 8. 2 Sam. 5. 10, 23.^f Ps. 11. 1.^g Josh. 15. 55.^h Ps. 54. 3, 4.ⁱ ch. 24. 20.^k ch. 18. 3. & 20. 16, 42. 2 Sam. 21. 7. ^l ch. 22. 20.^m See ch. 26. 1. Ps. 54, title.³ Heb. on the right hand. ⁴ or, The wilderness!ⁿ Ps. 54. 3.^o Num. 27. 21. ch. 30. 7.⁵ Heb. foot shall be.

Kē-ī'-läh, ^ato destroy the city for my sake.

11 Will the men of Kē-ī'-läh deliver me up into his hand? will Säu come down, as thy servant hath heard O LORD God of İs'-rä-ël, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down.

12 Then said Dä'-vid, Will the men of Kē-ī'-läh ²deliver me and my men into the hand of Säu? And the LORD said, They will deliver *thee* up.

13 ¶ Then Dä'-vid and his men ^cwhich were about six hundred arose and departed out of Kē-ī'-läh and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Säu that Dä'-vid was escaped from Kē-ī'-läh; and he forbore to go forth.

14 And Dä'-vid abode in the wilderness in ^fa mountain in the wilderness of ^gZiph. And Säu ^hsought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And Dä'-vid saw that Säu was come out to seek his life: and Dä'-vid *was* in the wilderness of Ziph in a wood.

16 ¶ And Jön'-ä-thän Säu's son arose, and went to Dä'-vid into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said unto him, Fear not for the hand of Säu my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over İs'-rä-ël, and I shall be next unto thee; and ⁱthat also Säu my father knoweth.

18 And they two ^kmade a covenant before the LORD: and Dä'-vid abode in the wood, and Jön'-ä-thän went to his house.

19 ¶ Then ^mcame up the Ziph'-ites to Säu to Gib'-ë-äh, saying, Doth not Dä'-vid hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hä-chi'-läh, which ⁿis ^oon the south of ⁴Jë-shi'-mon?

20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and ^pour part *shall* be to deliver him into the king's hand.

21 And Säu said, Blessed be ye of the LORD; for ye have compassion on me.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his ^qhaunt is, and who hath seen him

there: for it is told me *that* he dealeth very subtilly.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Jū-dāh.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Sāul: but Dā'-vid and his men were in the wilderness ^{of} Mā'-ōn, in the plain on the south of Jē-shi'-mon.

25 Sāul also and his men went to seek *him*. And they told Dā'-vid: wherefore he came down ⁴into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Mā'-ōn. And when Sāul heard *that*, he pursued after Dā'-vid in the wilderness of Mā'-ōn.

26 And Sāul went on this side of the mountain, and Dā'-vid and his men on that side of the mountain: and Dā'-vid made haste to get away ^{or} fear of Sāul; for Sāul and his men ⁷compassed Dā'-vid and his men round about to take them.

27 ¶ ⁸ But there came a messenger unto Sāul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Phil'-is-tīnēš have ⁶invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Sāul returned from pursuing after Dā'-vid, and went against the Phil'-is-tīnēš: therefore they called that place ⁶Sē-lā-hām-nāh'-lē-kōth.

29 ¶ And Dā'-vid went up from hence, and dwelt in strong holds at En-gē'-dī.

CHAPTER 24.

David in a cave at En-gedi, having cut off Saul's skirt, spareth his life. 8 He sheweth thereby his innocency, 16 Saul, acknowledging his fault, taketh an oath of David, and departeth.

AND it came to pass, ⁷when Sāul was returned from ⁷following he Phil'-is-tīnēš, that it was told him, saying, Behold, Dā'-vid is in the wilderness of En-gē'-dī.

2 Then Sāul took three thousand chosen men out of all Is'-rā-ēl, and went to seek Dā'-vid and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where *was* a cave; and Sāul went in to ⁶cover his feet: and Dā'-vid and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

4 And the men of Dā'-vid said unto

B.C. c. 1061.

² Heb. *the robe which was Saul's.*
² 2 Sam. 24. 10.

⁶ ch. 26. 11.

⁶ Josh. 15. 55. ch. 25. 2.

³ Heb. *cut off.*
⁴ Ps. 7. 4. Mat. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 17, 19.
⁴ or, *from the rock.*

⁶ Ps. 31. 22.

⁷ Ps. 17. 9.
⁸ Ps. 141. 6. Prov. 16. 28. & 17. 9.
⁸ See 2 Kin. 19. 9.
⁵ Heb. *spread themselves upon, &c.*

⁶ i.e. *The rock of divisions.*

¹² 2 Chr. 20. 2.

⁸ Ps. 7. 3. & 35. 7.

¹ ch. 23. 28.

⁷ Heb. *after.*
⁷ ch. 26. 20.
⁷ Gen. 16. 5. Judg. 11. 27. ch. 26. 10. Job 5. 8.

⁶ Ps. 38. 12.

⁷ Ps. 141. 6.
⁸ Judg. 3. 24.
⁸ Ps. 57. title, & 142. title.
⁸ ch. 17. 43.
² 2 Sam. 9. 8.
⁶ ch. 26. 20.
⁴ ch. 23. 8.
⁸ ver. 12.

him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then Dā'-vid arose, and cut off the skirt of ²Sāul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that ⁴Dā'-vid's heart smote him, because he had cut off Sāul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, ⁶The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the LORD's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he *is* the anointed of the LORD.

7 So Dā'-vid ³⁴stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Sāul. But Sāul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way.

8 Dā'-vid also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Sāul, saying, My lord the king. And when Sāul looked behind him, Dā'-vid stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 ¶ And Dā'-vid said to Sāul, ⁸Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, Dā'-vid seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and *some* bade *me* kill thee: but *mine eye* spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he *is* the LORD's anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that *there is* ⁸neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou ⁷huntest my soul to take it.

12 ⁸The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Is'-rā-ēl come out? after whom dost thou pursue? ⁸after a dead dog, after ⁸a flea.

15 ⁸The LORD therefore be judge,

and judge between me and thee, and ^asee, and ^bplead my cause, and ^cdeliver me out of thine hand.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, when Dā'-vid had made an end of speaking these words unto Sāul, that Sāul said, ^dIs this thy voice, my son Dā'-vid? And Sāul lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 'And he said to Dā'-vid, Thou art ^emore righteous than I: for ^fthou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when 'the LORD had ^gdelivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold, ^hI know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Iš'-rā-ēl shall be established in thine hand.

21 'Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, ⁱthat thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

22 And Dā'-vid sware unto Sāul. And Sāul went home; but Dā'-vid and his men gat them up unto ^jthe hold.

CHAPTER 25.

1 Samuel dieth. 2 David sendeth to Nabal. 10 Provoked by Nabal's churlishness, he mindeth to destroy him. 23 Abigail by her wisdom pacifieth David. 36 Nabal hearing thereof dieth. 44 Michal given to Phalti.

AND ^kSām'-ū-ēl died; and all the Iš'-rā-ēl-ites were gathered together, and ^llamented him, and buried him in his house at Rā'-māh. And Dā'-vid arose, and went down ^mto the wilderness of Pār'-ān.

2 And ⁿthere was a man ^oin Mā'-ōn, whose ^ppossessions were in ^qCār'-mēl; and the man was very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Cār'-mēl.

3 Now the name of the man was Nā'-bāl; and the name of his wife Ab'-i-gail: and ^rshe was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish and evil in his doings; and he was of the house of Cā'-lēb.

B.C. c. 1061.

^a 2 Chr. 24. 22.

^b Ps. 35. 1.

^c & 43. 1.

^d & 119. 154.

^e Mic. 7. 9.

^f Gen. 38. 13.

^g 2 Sam. 13. 23.

^h Heb.

ⁱ judge.

^j ch. 26. 17.

^k Heb. ask

^l him in my

^m name of

ⁿ peace,

^o ch. 17. 22.

^p ch. 26. 21.

^q 1 Chr. 12. 18.

^r Ps. 122. 7.

^s Luke 10. 5.

^t Gen. 38. 26.

^u Mat. 5. 44.

^v ch. 26. 23.

^w Heb.

^x shamed.

^y Heb.

^z shut up,

^{aa} ch. 23. 12.

^{ab} & 36. 8.

^{ac} ver. 15. 21.

^{ad} Neh. 8. 10.

^{ae} Esth. 9. 19.

^{af} ch. 23. 17.

^{ag} Gen. 21. 23.

^{ah} 2 Sam. 21.

^{ai} 6. 8.

^{aj} Heb.

^{ak} rested.

^{al} Judg. 9. 28.

^{am} Ps. 73. 7, 8.

^{an} & 123. 3, 4.

^{ao} ch. 23. 29.

^{ap} Judg. 8. 6.

^{aq} Heb.

^{ar} slaughter.

^{as} ch. 28. 3.

^{at} Num. 20. 29.

^{au} Deut. 34. 8.

^{av} Gen. 21. 21.

^{aw} Ps. 120. 5.

^{ax} ch. 23. 24.

^{ay} or,

^{az} business.

^{ba} Josh. 15. 55.

^{bb} ch. 30. 24.

4 ¶ And Dā'-vid heard in the wilderness that Nā'-bāl did ^ashear his sheep.

5 And Dā'-vid sent out ten young men, and Dā'-vid said unto the young men, Get you up to Cār'-mēl and go to Nā'-bāl, and ^bgreet him in my name:

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, ^cPeace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherd which were with us, we ^dhurt them not, ^eneither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Cār'-mēl.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes: for we come in ^fa good day give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants and to thy son Dā'-vid.

9 And when Dā'-vid's young men came, they spake to Nā'-bāl according to all those words in the name of Dā'-vid, and ^gceased.

10 ¶ And Nā'-bāl answered Dā'-vid's servants, and said, ^hWho is Dā'-vid? and who is the son of Jēs'-sé? there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master.

11 'Shall I then take my bread and my water, and my ⁱflesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give it unto men, whom I know not whence they be?

12 So Dā'-vid's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And Dā'-vid said unto his men Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and Dā'-vid also girded on his sword: and there went up after Dā'-vid about four hundred men and two hundred ^jabode by the stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Ab'-i-gail, Nā'-bāl's wife, saying, Behold, Dā'-vid sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master and he ^krailed on them.

15 But the men were very good unto us, and ^lwe were not ^mhurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we

were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:

16 They were ^ba wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for ^cevil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he *is* such a son of ^dBē'-lī-āl, that a man cannot speak to him.

18 ¶ Then Ab'-i-gail made haste, and ^etook two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nā'-bāl.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, Dā'-vid and his men came down against her; and she met them.

21 Now Dā'-vid had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto him: and he hath ^frequited me evil for good.

22 ^gSo and more also do God unto the enemies of Dā'-vid, if I ^hleave of all that pertain to him by the morning light ⁱany that pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Ab'-i-gail saw Dā'-vid, she hasted, and ^jlighted off the ass, and fell before Dā'-vid on her face, and bowed herself to the ground,

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine ^kaudience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, ^lregard this man of Bē'-lī-āl, even Nā'-bāl: for as his name *is*, so *is* he; ^mNā'-bāl *is* his name, and folly *is* with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, ⁿas the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath ^owithholden

B.C. c. 1060.

² Heb. saving thyself.

³ Rom. 12. 19.

^b Ex. 14. 22.

^c Job 1. 10.

^d 2 Sam. 18. 32.

^e Gen. 33. 11.

^f ch. 30. 26.

^g 2 Kin. 5. 15.

^h or, present.

ⁱ ch. 20. 7.

^j Heb. walk at the feet of, &c.

^k ver. 42.

^l Judg. 4. 10.

^m Deut. 13. 13.

ⁿ Judg. 19. 22.

^o 2 Sam. 7. 11.

^p 27.

^q 1 Kin. 9. 5.

^r 1 Chr. 17. 10.

^s 25.

^t Gen. 32. 13.

^u Prov. 15. 36.

^v & 21. 14.

^w ch. 18. 17.

^x ch. 24. 11.

^y or, lumps.

^z 1 Gen. 32. 16.

^{aa} 20.

^{ab} Jer. 10. 18.

^{ac} Heb. in the midst of the bought of a sling.

^{ad} 41.

^{ae} Heb. no staggering, or, stumbling.

^{af} 41.

^{ag} Ps. 109. 5.

^{ah} Prov. 17. 13.

^{ai} Ruth 1. 17.

^{aj} ch. 3. 17.

^{ak} & 20. 13, 16.

^{al} ver. 34.

^{am} 1 Kin. 14.

^{an} 10.

^{ao} & 21. 21.

^{ap} 2 Kin. 9. 8.

^{aq} Gen. 24. 27.

^{ar} Ex. 18. 10.

^{as} Ps. 41. 13.

^{at} & 72. 18.

^{au} Luke 1. 68.

^{av} Josh. 15. 18.

^{aw} Judg. 1. 14.

^{ax} ver. 26.

^{ay} Heb. ears.

^{az} ver. 26.

^{ba} ver. 22.

^{bb} Heb. lay to his heart.

^{bc} i.e. Fool.

^{bd} ch. 20. 42.

^{be} 2 Sam. 15. 9.

^{bf} 2 Kin. 5. 19.

^{bg} Luke 7. 50.

^{bh} & 8. 48.

^{bi} 2 Kin. 2. 21.

^{bj} & 8. 48.

^{bk} Gen. 19. 22.

^{bl} ver. 33.

^{bm} Gen. 20. 6.

thee from coming to *shed* blood, and from ^aavenging thyself with thine own hand, now ^blet thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nā'-bāl.

27 And now ^cthis ^dblessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that ^efollow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for ^fthe LORD will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord ^gfighteth the battles of the LORD, and ^hevil hath not been found in thee all thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he ⁱsling out, ^jas out of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Ís'-rā-él;

31 That this shall be ^kno grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And Dā'-vid said to Ab'-i-gail, ^lBlessed be the LORD God of Ís'-rā-él, which sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast ^mkept me this day from coming to *shed* blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the LORD God of Ís'-rā-él liveth, which hath ⁿkept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hastened and come to meet me, surely there had ^onot been left unto Nā'-bāl by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

35 So Dā'-vid received of her hand ^pthat which she had brought him, and said unto her, ^qGo up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have ^raccepted thy person.

36 ¶ And Āb'-i-gail came to Nā'-bāl; and, behold, ^ahe held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nā'-bāl's heart *was* merry within him, for he *was* very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nā'-bāl, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became as a stone.

38 And it came to pass about ten days *after*, that the LORD smote Nā'-bāl, that he died.

39 ¶ And when Dā'-vid heard that Nā'-bāl was dead, he said, ^aBlessed be the LORD, that hath ^apleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nā'-bāl, and hath [✓]kept his servant from evil: for the LORD hath [✓]returned the wickedness of Nā'-bāl upon his own head. And Dā'-vid sent and communed with Āb'-i-gail, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of Dā'-vid were come to Āb'-i-gail to Cār-mēl, they spake unto her, saying, Dā'-vid sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on *her* face to the earth, and said, Behold, *let* ^athine handmaid be a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And Āb'-i-gail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of her's that went ^aafter her; and she went after the messengers of Dā'-vid, and became his wife.

43 Dā'-vid also took Ā-hin'-ō-ām ^aof Jēz'-reel; ^aand they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Sāul had given ^aMī'-chāl his daughter, Dā'-vid's wife, to ^aPhāl'-tī the son of Lā'-ish, which *was* of ^aGāl'-lim.

CHAPTER 26.

1 Saul cometh to Hachilah against David. 5 David stayeth Abishai from killing Saul, but taketh his spear and cruse. 21 Saul acknowledgeth his sin.

AND the Ziph'-ites came unto Sāul to Gīb'-ē-āh, saying, 'Doth not Dā'-vid hide himself in the hill of Hā-chī'-lāh, which *is* before Jē-shī'-mon?

2 Then Sāul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Zīph, having three thousand chosen men of Is'-

B.C. c. 1060.

^a 2 Sam. 13. 23.

^b ch. 14. 50. & 17. 55.

2 or, midst of his carriages, ch. 37. 20.

^c ver. 32.

^d Prov. 22. 23.

^e 1 Chr. 2. 16.

^f ver. 26, 34.

^g Judg. 7. 10, 11.

^h 1 Kin. 2. 44.

ⁱ Ps. 7. 16.

^j Heb. shut up, ch. 24. 18.

^k Ruth 2. 10, 13.

^l Prov. 15. 33.

^m Heb. at her feet, ver. 27.

ⁿ ch. 24. 6, 7.

^o 2 Sam. 1. 16.

^p Josh. 15. 56.

^q ch. 27. 3.

^r & 30. 5.

^s ch. 25. 38.

^t Ps. 94. 1, 2.

^u Luke 18. 7.

^v Rom. 12. 19.

^w See Gen. 47. 29.

^x Deut. 31. 14.

^y Job 7. 1.

^z & 14. 5.

^{aa} Ps. 37. 13.

^{ab} 2 Sam. 3. 14.

^{ac} ch. 31. 6.

^{ad} Phaltiel, 2 Sam. 3. 15.

^{ae} ch. 24. 6, 12.

^{af} Is. 10. 30.

^{ag} ch. 23. 19.

^{ah} Ps. 64. title.

^{ai} Gen. 2. 21.

^{aj} & 15. 12.

rā-ēl with him, to seek Dā'-vid in the wilderness of Zīph.

3 And Sāul pitched in the hill of Hā-chī'-lāh, which *is* before Jē-shī'-mon, by the way. But Dā'-vid abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Sāul came after him into the wilderness.

4 Dā'-vid therefore sent out spies, and understood that Sāul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And Dā'-vid arose, and came to the place where Sāul had pitched: and Dā'-vid beheld the place where Sāul lay, and ^aĀb'-nēr the son of Nēr, the captain of his host: and Sāul lay in the ^atrench, and the people pitched round about him.

6 Then answered Dā'-vid and said to Ā-him'-ē-lēch the Hīt'-tite, and to Āb'-i-shāi ^athe son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh, brother to Jō'-āb, saying, Who will ^ago down with me to Sāul to the camp? And Āb'-i-shāi said, I will go down with thee.

7 So Dā'-vid and Āb'-i-shāi came to the people by night: and, behold, Sāul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Āb'-nēr and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said Āb'-i-shāi to Dā'-vid, God hath ^adelivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not *smite* him the second time.

9 And Dā'-vid said to Āb'-i-shāi, Destroy him not: ^afor who can stretch forth his hand against the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless?

10 Dā'-vid said furthermore, As the LORD liveth, ^athe LORD shall smite him; or ^ahis day shall come to die; or he shall ^adescend into battle, and perish.

11 ^aThe LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that *is* at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So Dā'-vid took the spear and the cruse of water from Sāul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw *it*, nor knew *it*, neither awaked: for they *were* all asleep; because ^aa deep sleep from the LORD *was* fallen upon them.

13 ¶ Then Dā'-vid went over to the other side, and stood on the top of an hill afar off; a great space *being* between them:

14 And Dā'-vid cried to the people, and to Āb'-nēr the son of Nēr, saying, Answerest thou not, Āb'-nēr? Then Āb'-nēr answered and said, Who *art* thou *that* criest to the king?

15 And Dā'-vid said to Āb'-nēr, *Art* not thou a *valiant* man? and who *is* like to thee in Īś'-rā-ēl? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing *is* not good that thou hast done. As the LORD liveth, ye *are* ^{not} worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the LORD's anointed. And now see where the king's spear *is*, and the cruse of water that *was* at his bolster.

17 And Sāul knew Dā'-vid's voice, and said, ^bIs this thy voice, my son Dā'-vid? And Dā'-vid said, *It is* my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, ^cWherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil *is* in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have ^dstirred thee up against me, let him ^eaccept an offering: but if *they be* the children of men, cursed *be* they before the LORD; ^ffor they have driven me out this day from ^gabiding in the ^hinheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Īś'-rā-ēl *is* come out to seek ⁱa flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 ¶ Then said Sāul, ^jI have sinned: return, my son Dā'-vid: for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was ^kprecious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And Dā'-vid answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 ^lThe LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithful-

B.C. c. 1060.

^a Gen. 32. 28.² Heb. the sons of death.
² Sam. 12. 5.
³ Heb. be consumed.^b ch. 24. 16.^c ch. 24. 9, 11.
^d ch. 25. 13.^e ch. 21. 10.^f 2 Sam. 16. 11.
^g & 24. 1.^h ch. 25. 43.ⁱ Heb. smell.
Gen. 8. 21.
Lev. 26. 31.
^j Deut. 4. 28.
Ps. 120. 5.^k Heb. cleaving.
^l 2 Sam. 14. 16.
& 20. 19.^m ch. 24. 14.ⁿ ch. 15. 24.
& 24. 17.^o See Josh. 15. 31.
& 19. 5.^p ch. 18. 30.^q Heb. the number of days.^r Heb. a year of days:
Seech. 29. 3.
till 1056.^s Josh. 13. 2.^t Josh. 16. 10.
Judg. 1. 29.^u or, Gerzites.^v Ex. 17. 16.
Seech. 15. 7, 8.
^w Ps. 7. 8.
& 15. 20.

ness: for the LORD delivered thee into *my* hand to day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed.

24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Sāul said to Dā'-vid, Blessed *be* thou, my son Dā'-vid: thou shalt both do great *things*, and also shalt still ^xprevail. So Dā'-vid went on his way, and Sāul returned to his place.

CHAPTER 27.

1 Saul hearing David to be in Gath seeketh no more for him. 5 David beggeth Ziklag of Achish.

AND Dā'-vid said in his heart, I shall now ^yperish one day by the hand of Sāul: *there is* nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Phil'-is-tineš; and Sāul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Īś'-rā-ēl: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And Dā'-vid arose, ^zand he passed over with the six hundred men that were with him ^aunto Ā'-chish, the son of Mā'-ōch, king of Gāth.

3 And Dā'-vid dwelt with Ā'-chish at Gāth, he and his men, every man with his household, *even* Dā'-vid ^bwith his two wives, Ā-hin'-ō-ām the Jēz'-reel'-i'-tēss, and Āb'-i-gail the Cār-mēl'-i'-tēss, Nā'-bāl's wife.

4 And it was told Sāul that Dā'-vid was fled to Gāth: and he sought no more again for him.

5 ¶ And Dā'-vid said unto Ā'-chish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Ā'-chish gave him Zik'-lāg that day: wherefore ^cZik'-lāg pertaineth unto the kings of Jū'-dāh unto this day.

7 And ^dthe time that Dā'-vid dwelt in the country of the Phil'-is-tineš, was ^ea full year and four months.

8 ¶ And Dā'-vid and his men went up, and invaded ^fthe Gē-shū'-rites, ^gand the ^hGēz'-rites, and the ⁱĀ-māl'-ēk-ites: for those *nations were* of old the inhabitants of the land

* as thou goest to Shûr, even unto the land of Ê'-gÿpt.

9 And Dā'-vid smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Ā'-chish.

10 And Ā'-chish said, ²Whither have ye made a road to day? And Dā'-vid said, Against the south of Jû-dāh, and against the south of ^bthe Jē-rāh'-meel-ites, and against the south of ^dthe Kē'-nites.

11 And Dā'-vid saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring tidings to Gāth, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did Dā'-vid, and so will be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Phil'-is-tines.

12 And Ā'-chish believed Dā'-vid, saying, He hath made his people Īs'-rā-ēl ³utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

CHAPTER 28.

¹ Achish putteth confidence in David. ⁷ Saul, being forsaken of God, seeketh to a witch. ⁹ The witch raiseth up Samuel. ¹⁵ Saul, hearing his ruin, fainteth. ²¹ He is refreshed with meat.

AND ^fit came to pass in those days, that the Phil'-is-tines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Īs'-rā-ēl. And Ā'-chish said unto Dā'-vid, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men.

2 And Dā'-vid said to Ā'-chish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Ā'-chish said to Dā'-vid, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 ¶ Now ^gSām'-û-ēl was dead, and all Īs'-rā-ēl had lamented him, and buried him in ^hRā'-māh, even in his own city. And Sāul had put away ⁱthose that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

4 And the Phil'-is-tines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in ^jShû'-nem: and Sāul gathered all Īs'-rā-ēl together, and they pitched in ^kGil-bō'-ā.

5 And when Sāul saw the host of the Phil'-is-tines, he was ^lafraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Sāul enquired of the LORD, ^m'the LORD answered him not, neither by ⁿ'dreams, nor ^o'by Ū'-rīm, nor by prophets.

B.C. c. 1068.

^a Gen. 25. 18.

² or, Did you not make a road, &c.

^b See 1 Chr. 2. 9, 25.

^c Deut. 18. 11. 1 Chr. 10. 13. Is. 8. 19.

^d Judg. 1. 16.

^e ver. 3.

^g Heb. to stink.

^f ch. 29. 1.

^g Ex. 22. 28.

^h Heb. What is his form?

ⁱ ch. 15. 27. 2 Kin. 2. 8, 13.

^j ch. 25. 1.

^k See ch. 1. 19. 1 ver. 9.

^l Lev. 19. 31. 20. 27. Deut. 18. 10, 11.

^m Prov. 5. 11. 13. & 14. 14.

ⁿ Josh. 19. 18. 2 Kin. 4. 8. & ch. 18. 12.

^o ver. 6.

^p Heb. by the hand of prophets.

^q ch. 31. 1. Job 18. 11.

^r ch. 14. 37. Prov. 1. 28. Lam. 2. 9.

^s Num. 12. 6. Ex. 28. 30. Num. 27. 21. Deut. 33. 8.

7 ¶ Then said Sāul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, ^tthere is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at Ēn'-dôr.

8 And Sāul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and ^uhe said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me ^vhim up, whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Sāul hath done, how he hath ^w'cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Sāul sware to her by the LORD, saying, As the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Sām'-û-ēl.

12 And when the woman saw Sām'-û-ēl, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Sāul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou ^xart Sāul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Sāul, I saw ^ygods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, ^z'What form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered with ^aa mantle. And Sāul perceived that it was Sām'-û-ēl, and he stooped with ^bhis face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 ¶ And Sām'-û-ēl said to Sāul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Sāul answered, ^c'I am sore distressed; for the Phil'-is-tines make war against me, and ^d'God is departed from me, and ^e'answereth me no more, neither ^f'by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Sām'-û-ēl, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the LORD hath done ²to him, ³as he spake by ⁴me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, *even* to Dā'-vīd:

18 ⁵'Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Am'-ā-lēk, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover the LORD will also deliver Īs'-rā-ēl with thee into the hand of the Phil'-is-tinēs: and to-morrow shalt thou and thy sons *be* with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Īs'-rā-ēl into the hand of the Phil'-is-tinēs.

20 Then Sāul ⁶'fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Sām'-ū-ēl: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came unto Sāul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have ⁷'put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me:

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought *it* before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

CHAPTER 29.

¹ David marching with the Philistines, ³ is dis-
²alloyed by their princes. ⁶ Achish dismisseth
him, with commendations of his fidelity.

NOW ⁸'the Phil'-is-tinēs gathered together all their armies ⁹to Ā'-phēk: and the Īs'-rā-ēl-ites pitched by a fountain which *is* in Jēz'-rēel.

B.C. c. 1056.

² or, for himself, Prov. 16. 4.
⁴ ch. 15. 28.
⁵ Heb. mine hand.
⁶ ch. 23. 1, 2.
⁷ ch. 15. 9.
⁸ 1 Kin. 20. 42.
⁹ Chr. 10. 13.
Jer. 48. 10.

⁴ See ch. 27. 7.
⁵ Dan. 6. 5.

⁶ Heb. made haste, and fell with the fulness of his stature.
⁷ 1 Chr. 12. 19.
⁸ Asch. 14. 21.

⁴ Judg. 12. 3.
ch. 19. 5.
Job 18. 14.
⁵ ch. 18. 7.
& 21. 11.

² 2 Sam. 3. 25.
2 Kin. 19. 27.

¹ ver. 3.

⁵ Heb. thou art not good in the eyes of the lords.
⁶ Heb. do not evil in the eyes of the lords.

⁷ Heb. before thee.

² 2 Sam. 14. 17, 20.
& 19. 27.
³ ver. 4.

⁸ ch. 23. 1.

⁹ ch. 4. 1.

2 And the lords of the Phil'-is-tinēs passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but Dā'-vīd and his men passed on in the rereward ¹with Ā'-chish.

3 Then said the princes of the Phil'-is-tinēs, What *do* these Hē'-brēwēs *here*? And Ā'-chish said unto the princes of the Phil'-is-tinēs, *Is* not this Dā'-vīd, the servant of Sāul the king of Īs'-rā-ēl, which hath been with me ²'these days, or these years, and I have ³'found no fault in him since he fell *unto me* unto this day?

4 And the princes of the Phil'-is-tinēs were wroth with him; and the princes of the Phil'-is-tinēs said unto him, ⁴'Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest ⁵'in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? *should it not be* with the heads of these men?

5 *Is* not this Dā'-vīd, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, 'Sāul slew his thousands, and Dā'-vīd his ten thousands?

6 ¶ Then Ā'-chish called Dā'-vīd, and said unto him, Surely, *as* the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and ⁶'thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host *is* good in my sight: for ⁷'I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless ⁸'the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou ⁹'displease not the lords of the Phil'-is-tinēs.

8 ¶ And Dā'-vīd said unto Ā'-chish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been ¹⁰'with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Ā'-chish answered and said to Dā'-vīd, I know that thou *art* good in my sight, ¹¹'as an angel of God: notwithstanding ¹²'the princes of the Phil'-is-tinēs have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 So Dā'-vīd and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Phil'-is-tineš. "And the Phil'-is-tineš went up to Jēz'-reēl.

CHAPTER 30.

1 The Amalekites spoil Ziklag. 4 David asking counsel is encouraged by God to pursue them. 18 He recovereth all the spoil. 22 David's law to divide the spoil equally. 26 He sendeth presents to his friends.

AND it came to pass, when Dā'-vīd and his men were come to Zik'-lāg on the third day, that the "Ā-māl'-ēk-ites had invaded the south, and Zik'-lāg, and smitten Zik'-lāg, and burned it with fire;

2 And had taken the women captives, that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So Dā'-vīd and his men came to the city, and, behold, it was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

4 Then Dā'-vīd and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And Dā'-vīd's "two wives were taken captives, Ā-hīn'-ō-ām the Jēz'-reēl-ī'-tēss, and Āb'-ī-gail the wife of Nā'-bāl the Cār'-mēl-ite.

6 And Dā'-vīd was greatly distressed; "for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was "grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: "but Dā'-vīd encouraged himself in the LORD his God.

7 "And Dā'-vīd said to Ā-bī'-ā-thār the priest, Ā-hīm'-ē-lēch's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the ē'-phōd. And Ā-bī'-ā-thār brought thither the ē'-phōd to Dā'-vīd.

8 "And Dā'-vīd enquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all.

9 So Dā'-vīd went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Bē'-sôr, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But Dā'-vīd pursued, he and four hundred men: "for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint

B. C. c. 1056.

" 2 Sam. 4. 4.

b ch. 25. 18.
2 Kin. 20. 7.
1 Chr. 12. 40.
Is. 38. 21.

" 20
Judg. 15. 19.
ch. 14. 27.

d See
ch. 15. 7.
& 27. 8.

" ver. 16.
1 Sam. 8. 18.
1 Kin. 1. 38.
Ezek. 25. 16.
Zeph. 2. 5.
J Josh. 14. 13.
& 15. 13.

" 20
2 Sam. 2. 2.

a 1 Thes. 5. 3.
i Ex. 17. 4.

2 Heb.
bitter,
Judg. 18. 25.
ch. 1. 10.
2 Sam. 17. 8.
2 Kin. 4. 27.

k Ps. 42. 5.
f 56. 3, 4, 11.
Hab. 3. 17,
18.
i ch. 23. 6, 9.
3 Heb. there
morrow.

" ch. 23. 2, 4.

" ver. 8.

" ver. 21.

that they could not go over the brook Bē'-sôr.

11 ¶ And they found an Ē-ġyṗ'-flān in the field, and brought him to Dā'-vīd, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece of "a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and "when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights.

13 And Dā'-vīd said unto him, To whom *belongest* thou? and whence *art* thou? And he said, I am a young man of Ē'-ġyṗt, servant to an Ā-māl'-ēk-ite; and my master left me, because three days ago I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon the south of "the Chēr'-ē-thites, and upon the coast which *belongeth* to Jū'-dāh, and upon the south of "Cā'-lēb; and we burned Zik'-lāg with fire.

15 And Dā'-vīd said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad upon all the earth, "eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Phil'-is-tineš, and out of the land of Jū'-dāh.

17 And Dā'-vīd smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of "the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And Dā'-vīd recovered all that the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites had carried away: and Dā'-vīd rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them: "Dā'-vīd recovered all.

20 And Dā'-vīd took all the flocks and the herds, which they drove before those other cattle, and said, This is Dā'-vīd's spoil.

21 ¶ And Dā'-vīd came to the ^atwo hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow Dā'-vīd, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Bē'-sôr: and they went forth to meet Dā'-vīd, and to meet the people that were with him: and when Dā'-vīd came near to the people, he ²saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men and men ^cof Bē'-li-āl, of ^athose that went with Dā'-vīd, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them *ought* of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead *them* away, and depart.

23 Then said Dā'-vīd, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but ^aas his part is that goeth down to the battle, so *shall* his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Īs'-rā-ēl unto this day.

26 ¶ And when Dā'-vīd came to Zik'-lāg, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Jū'-dāh, *even* to his friends, saying, Behold a ^apresent for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD;

27 To *them* which were in Bēth'-ēl, and to *them* which were in ^msouth Rā'-mōth, and to *them* which were in ⁿJāt'-tīr,

28 And to *them* which were in ^aĀ-rō'-ēr, and to *them* which were in Sīph'-mōth, and to *them* which were in ^pĒsh-tē-mō'-ā,

29 And to *them* which were in Rā'-chāl, and to *them* which were in the cities of ^athe Jē-rāh'-meēl-ites, and to *them* which were in the cities of the ^aKē'-nites,

30 And to *them* which were in ^aHōr'-māh, and to *them* which were in Chōr'-āsh'-ān, and to *them* which were in ^aĀ'-thāch,

31 And to *them* which were in ^aHē'-brōn, and to all the places where Dā'-vīd himself and his men were wont to haunt.

B.C. c. 1056.

^a ver. 10.^b 1 Chr. 10. 1-12.² or, asked them how they did. Judg. 18. 15.³ or, wounded. Deut. 13. 13. Judg. 19. 22.⁴ Heb. men. ch. 28. 4.^c ch. 14. 49. 1 Chr. 8. 33.^f See 2 Sam. 1. 6, &c.⁵ Heb. shooters. men with bows.⁶ Heb. found him.^g So Judg. 9. 54.^h ch. 14. 6. & 17. 26.⁷ or, mock me.ⁱ See Num. 31. 27. Judg. 22. 8.^k 2 Sam. 1. 14.^l 2 Sam. 1. 10.⁸ Heb. and forward.⁹ Heb. blessing. Gen. 33. 11. ch. 25. 27.^m Josh. 19. 8.ⁿ Josh. 15. 43.^o Josh. 13. 16.^p Josh. 15. 50.^q ch. 27. 10.^r Judg. 1. 16.^s 2 Sam. 1. 20.^t Judg. 1. 17.^u ch. 21. 9.^v Judg. 2. 13.^w 2 Sam. 21. 12.^x Josh. 14. 13.^y 2 Sam. 2. 1.^z Josh. 17. 11.^{aa} Judg. 1. 27.^{bb} ch. 11. 3, 9, 11.

CHAPTER 31.

- 1 Saul having lost his army, and his sons being slain, he and his armourbearer kill themselves.
8 The Philistines triumph over the dead bodies.
11 They of Jabesh-gilead recover the bodies, and bury them at Jabesh.

NOW ^bthe Phil'-is-tineš fought against Īs'-rā-ēl: and the men of Īs'-rā-ēl fled from before the Phil'-is-tineš, and fell down ^aslain in mount ^dGil-bō'-ā.

2 And the Phil'-is-tineš followed hard upon Sāul and upon his sons; and the Phil'-is-tineš slew ^aJōn'-ā-thān, and Ā-bin'-ā-dāb, and Mēl'-chī-shū'-ā, Sāul's sons.

3 And ^fthe battle went sore against Sāul, and the ^aarchers ^ahit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers.

4 ^aThen said Sāul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest ^athese uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and ^aabuse me. But his armourbearer would not; ^kfor he was sore afraid. Therefore Sāul took a sword, and ⁱfell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Sāul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So Sāul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Īs'-rā-ēl that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were on the other side Jōr'-dān, saw that the men of Īs'-rā-ēl fled, and that Sāul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Phil'-is-tineš came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Phil'-is-tineš came to strip the slain, that they found Sāul and his three sons fallen in mount Gil-bō'-ā.

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Phil'-is-tineš round about, to ^apublish it in the house of their idols, and among the people.

10 ^aAnd they put his armour in the house of ^aĀsh'-tā-rōth: and ^athey fastened his body to the wall of ^aBēth'-shān.

11 ¶ ^aAnd when the inhabitants

of Jā'-bēsh-gil'-ē-ād heard ² of that which the Phīl'-is-tines had done to Sāul;

12 ^b All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Sāul and the bodies of his sons

B.C. c. 1056.

² or, concerning him.
^a 2 Chr. 16.
14.

^b See
ch. 11. 1-11.
^c 2 Sam. 2. 4, 5.
^d Gen. 50. 10.

from the wall of Bēth'-shān, and came to Jā'-bēsh, and ^a burnt them there.

13 And they took their bones, and ^c buried them under a tree at Jā'-bēsh, ^d and fasted seven days.

THE SECOND BOOK OF SĀM'-Ū-ĒL,

OTHERWISE CALLED,

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The Amalekite, who brought tidings of the overthrow, and accused himself of Saul's death, is slain.*
17 *David's lament for Saul and Jonathan.*

NOW it came to pass after the death of Sāul, when Dā'-vīd was returned from ^b the slaughter of the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites, and Dā'-vīd had abode two days in Zik'-lāg;

2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, ^a a man came out of the camp from Sāul ^c with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to Dā'-vīd, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

3 And Dā'-vīd said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Īs'-rā-ēl am I escaped.

4 And Dā'-vīd said unto him, ² How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Sāul and Jōn'-ā-thān his son are dead also.

5 And Dā'-vīd said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Sāul and Jōn'-ā-thān his son be dead?

6 And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon ^m mount Gil'-bō'-ā, behold, ⁿ Sāul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, ³ Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Ā-māl'-ēk-ite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for ^a anguish is come upon

B.C. 1056.

^a Judg. 9. 54.

^b 1 Sam. 30.
17, 26.

^c ch. 4. 10.
^d ch. 3. 31.
^e 13. 31.
^f 1 Sam. 4. 12.

² Heb. What was, &c.
1 Sam. 4. 16.

³ Num. 12. 8.
⁴ 1 Sam. 31. 4.
⁵ 1 Sam. 24. 6.
⁶ & 25. 9.
⁷ Ps. 105. 15.
⁸ ch. 4. 10, 12.

⁹ 1 Sam. 26. 9.
¹⁰ 1 Kin. 2. 32,
33, 37.
¹¹ ver. 10.
¹² Luke 19. 22.
¹³ 1 Sam. 31. 1.
¹⁴ See 1 Sam.
31. 2-4.

³ Heb.
Behold me.
⁴ 1 Sam. 31. 3.
⁵ Josh. 10. 13.
⁶ or, of the upright.
⁷ ver. 27.
⁸ or, my coat of mail,
or, my embroidered coat hither-draweth me,
that my, &c.

me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and ^a slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

11 Then Dā'-vīd took hold on his clothes, and ^d rent them; and likewise all the men that were with him.

12 And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Sāul, and for Jōn'-ā-thān his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Īs'-rā-ēl; because they were fallen by the sword.

13 ¶ And Dā'-vīd said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Ā-māl'-ēk-ite.

14 And Dā'-vīd said unto him, ^f How wast thou not ^a afraid to ^h stretch forth thine hand to destroy the LORD's anointed?

15 And Dā'-vīd called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.

16 And Dā'-vīd said unto him, ² Thy blood be upon thy head; for ³ thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed.

17 ¶ And Dā'-vīd lamented with this lamentation over Sāul and over Jōn'-ā-thān his son:

18 (^a Also he bade them teach the children of Jū'-dāh the use of the bow: behold, it is written ² in the book ^a of Jāsh'-ēr.)

19 The beauty of Īs'-rā-ēl is slain upon thy high places: ^a how are the mighty fallen!

20 *Tell it not in Gāth, publish it not in the streets of Ās'-kē-lon; lest the daughters of the Phil'-istines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye 'mountains of Gīl-bō'-ā, let there be no dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Sāul, as though he had not been 'anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jōn'-ā-thān turned not back, and the sword of Sāul returned not empty.

23 Sāul and Jōn'-ā-thān were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Īs'-rā-ēl, weep over Sāul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jōn'-ā-thān, thou wast slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jōn'-ā-thān: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

CHAPTER 2.

1 David, by God's direction, goeth up to Hebron, where he is made king of Judah. 8 Abner maketh Ish-bosheth king of Israel. 18 Asahel is slain.

AND it came to pass after this, that Dā'-vīd enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Jū'-dāh? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And Dā'-vīd said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto 'Hē'-brōn.

2 So Dā'-vīd went up thither, and his two wives also, Ā-hīn'-ō-ām the Jēz'-rēel'-i'-tēss, and Ab'-i-gail Nā'-bāl's wife the Cār'-mēl-ite.

3 And his men that were with him did Dā'-vīd bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hē'-brōn.

4 And the men of Jū'-dāh came, and there they anointed Dā'-vīd king over the house of Jū'-dāh.

B.C. 1056.

^a 1 Sam. 31. 9.

^b Mic. 1. 10.

^c See

Judg. 16. 23.

^d 1 Sam. 31.

11, 13.

^e See

Ex. 15. 20.

Judg. 11. 34.

^f 1 Sam. 18. 6.

^g 1 Sam. 31. 4.

^h 1 Sam. 31. 1.

ⁱ Ruth 2. 15.

^j Ps. 116. 20.

^k So

Judg. 5. 23.

^l Job 3. 3, 4.

^m Jer. 20. 14.

ⁿ 2 Tim. 1. 16.

18.

^o 1 Sam. 10. 1.

^p 1 Sam. 18. 4.

^q 2 Heb. be ye

the sons of

valour.

3 or, sweet.

^r 1 Sam. 14.

60.

^s Heb. the

host which

was Saul's.

5 or,

Ish-baal,

1 Chr. 8. 33.

^t & 9. 39.

^u Judg. 14.

18.

^v ch. 5. 5.

^w 1 Kin. 2. 11.

^x Heb.

number

of days.

^y 1 Sam. 18.

1. 3.

^z & 19. 2.

^{aa} & 20. 17. 41.

^{ab} & 23. 16.

^{ac} ver. 19.

^{ad} Josh. 18. 25.

^{ae} Heb. them

together.

^{af} Judg. 1. 1.

^{ag} 1 Sam. 23. 2.

^{ah} 4. 9.

^{ai} & 30. 7. 8.

^{aj} Jer. 41. 12.

^{ak} ver. 11.

^{al} 1 Sam. 30.

31.

^{am} ch. 5. 1, 3.

^{an} 1 Kin. 2. 11.

^{ao} 1 Sam. 30. 5.

^{ap} 1 Sam. 27.

2. 3.

^{aq} & 30. 1.

^{ar} 1 Chr. 12. 1.

^{as} ver. 11.

^{at} ch. 5. 5.

And they told Dā'-vīd, saying, That the men of Jā'-bēsh-gīl'-ē-ād were they that buried Sāul.

5 ¶ And Dā'-vīd sent messengers unto the men of Jā'-bēsh-gīl'-ē-ād, and said unto them, Blessed be ye of the LORD, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Sāul, and have buried him.

6 And now the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant: for your master Sāul is dead, and also the house of Jū'-dāh have anointed me king over them.

8 ¶ But 'Ab'-nēr the son of Nēr, captain of 'Sāul's host, took 'Īsh-bōsh'-ēth the son of Sāul, and brought him over to Mā'-hā-nā'-īm;

9 And made him king over Gīl'-ē-ād, and over the Āsh'-ū-rites, and over Jēz'-rēel, and over Ē'-phrā-īm, and over Bēn'-jā-mīn, and over all Īs'-rā-ēl.

10 Īsh-bōsh'-ēth Sāul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Īs'-rā-ēl, and reigned two years. But the house of Jū'-dāh followed Dā'-vīd.

11 And the time that Dā'-vīd was king in Hē'-brōn over the house of Jū'-dāh was seven years and six months.

12 ¶ And 'Ab'-nēr the son of Nēr, and the servants of Īsh-bōsh'-ēth the son of Sāul, went out from Mā'-hā-nā'-īm to 'Gīb'-ē-on.

13 And Jō'-āb the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh, and the servants of Dā'-vīd, went out, and met together by the pool of Gīb'-ē-on: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And 'Ab'-nēr said to Jō'-āb, Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Jō'-āb said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Bēn'-jā-mīn, which pertained to Īsh-bōsh'-ēth the son of Sāul, and twelve of the servants of Dā'-vīd.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and thrust his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that

place was called ² Hēl'-kāth-hāz-zū'-rim, which is in Gib'-ē-on.

17 And there was a very sore battle that day; and Ab'-nēr was beaten, and the men of Iš'-rā-ēl, before the servants of Dā'-vid.

18 ¶ And there were ^a three sons of Zēr-ū-i'-āh there, Jō'-āb, and Ab'-i-shāi, and As'-ā-hēl: and As'-ā-hēl was ^b as light ^c of foot ^d as a wild roe.

19 And As'-ā-hēl pursued after Ab'-nēr; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left ^e from following Ab'-nēr.

20 Then Ab'-nēr looked behind him, and said, Art thou As'-ā-hēl? And he answered, I am.

21 And Ab'-nēr said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his ^f armour. But As'-ā-hēl would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Ab'-nēr said again to As'-ā-hēl, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Jō'-āb thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Ab'-nēr with the hinder end of the spear smote him ^g under the fifth rib, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where As'-ā-hēl fell down and died stood still.

24 Jō'-āb also and Ab'-i-shāi pursued after Ab'-nēr: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Am'-mah, that lieth before Gi'-ah by the way of the wilderness of Gib'-ē-on.

25 ¶ And the children of Bēn'-jā-min gathered themselves together after Ab'-nēr, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Ab'-nēr called to Jō'-āb, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?

27 And Jō'-āb said, As God liveth, unless ^h thou hadst spoken, surely then ⁱ in the morning the people

B.C. c. 1053.

² i.e. The field of strong men.
³ or, gone away.

^a 1 Chr. 2. 16.

^b 1 Chr. 12. 8.

⁴ Heb. of his feet.

⁵ Heb. as one of the roes that is in the field.

^c Ps. 18. 33.

^d Cant. 2. 17.

^e & 8. 14.

^f Heb. from after Abner.

⁷ or, spoils, Judg. 14. 19.

^d ch. 5. 27.

^g & 4. 6.

^h & 20. 10.

ⁱ 1 Chr. 3. 1-4.

^j 1 Sam. 25. 43.

^k or, Daniel, 1 Chr. 3. 1.

^l 1 Sam. 27. 8.

^m ch. 13. 37.

ⁿ 1 Kin. 1. 5.

^o ch. 21. 8. 10.

^p ver. 14.

^q Prov. 17. 14.

^r ch. 16. 21.

^s Heb. from the morning.

had ³ gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Jō'-āb blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Iš'-rā-ēl no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Ab'-nēr and his men walked all that night through the plain and passed over Jōr'-dān, and went through all Bith'-rōn, and they came to Mā'-hā-nā'-im.

30 And Jō'-āb returned from following Ab'-nēr: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of Dā'-vid's servants nineteen men and As'-ā-hēl.

31 But the servants of Dā'-vid had smitten of Bēn'-jā-min, and of Ab'-nēr's men, so that three hundred and threescore men died.

32 ¶ And they took up As'-ā-hēl, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in Bēth'-lē-hēm. And Jō'-āb and his men went all night, and they came to Hē'-brōn at break of day.

CHAPTER 3.

1 David waxeth stronger. 2 Six sons born to him in Hebron. 12 Abner revolts to David. 22 Joab killeth Abner. 31 David mourneth for Abner.

NOW there was long war between the house of Sāul and the house of Dā'-vid: but Dā'-vid waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Sāul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And ^a unto Dā'-vid were sons born in Hē'-brōn: and his firstborn was Am'-nōn, ^b of A'-hīn'-ō-ām the Jēz-rēel-i'-tēss;

3 And his second, ^c Chī'-lē-āb, of Ab'-i-gail the wife of Nā'-bāl the Cār-mēl-ite; and the third, Ab'-sā-lōm the son of Mā'-ā-cāh the daughter of Tāl'-māi king ^d of Gē'-shūr;

4 And the fourth, ^e Ad'-ō-ni'-jāh the son of Hāg'-gith; and the fifth, Shēph-ā-ti'-āh the son of A'-bī'-tāl;

5 And the sixth, It'h'-rē-ām, by Ēg'-lāh Dā'-vid's wife. These were born to Dā'-vid in Hē'-brōn.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Sāul and the house of Dā'-vid, that Ab'-nēr made himself strong for the house of Sāul.

7 And Sāul had a concubine, whose name was ^f Riz'-pāh, the daughter of Aī'-āh: and Ish'-bōsh'-ēth said to Ab'-nēr, Wherefore hast thou ^g gone in unto my father's concubine?

8 Then was Āb'-nēr very wroth for the words of Ish-bōsh'-ēth, and said, *Am I a dog's head, which against Jū'-dāh do shew kindness this day unto the house of Sāul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of Dā'-vid, that thou chargest me to day with a fault concerning this woman?*

9 So do God to Āb'-nēr, and more also, except, 'as the LORD hath sworn to Dā'-vid, even so I do to him;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Sāul, and to set up the throne of Dā'-vid over Īs'-rā-ēl and over Jū'-dāh, 'from Dān even to Bēer-shē'-bā.

11 And he could not answer Āb'-nēr a word again, because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Āb'-nēr sent messengers to Dā'-vid on his behalf, saying, *Whose is the land?* saying also, *Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand shall be with thee, to bring about all Īs'-rā-ēl unto thee.*

13 ¶ And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, 'that is, 'Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring ^hMī'-chāl Sāul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

14 And Dā'-vid sent messengers to Ish-bōsh'-ēth Sāul's son, saying, *Deliver me my wife Mī'-chāl, which I espoused to me ^hfor an hundred foreskins of the Phil'-is-tineš.*

15 And Ish-bōsh'-ēth sent, and took her from her husband, even from 'Phāl'-ti-ēl the son of Lā'-ish.

16 And her husband went with her 'along weeping behind her to ^mBā-hū'-rim. Then said Āb'-nēr unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 ¶ And Āb'-nēr had communication with the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, Ye sought for Dā'-vid 'in times past to be king over you:

18 Now then do it: 'for the LORD hath spoken of Dā'-vid, saying, By the hand of my servant Dā'-vid I will save my people Īs'-rā-ēl out of the hand of the Phil'-is-tineš, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Āb'-nēr also spake in the ears of 'Bēn'-jā-mīn: and Āb'-nēr went also to speak in the ears of Dā'-vid in Hē'-brōn all that seemed good to Īs'-rā-ēl, and that seemed

B.C. c. 1053.

^a Deut. 23. 18.
¹ Sam. 24. 14.
ch. 9. 8.
& 16. 9.

^b ver. 10, 12.

^c Ruth 1. 17.
¹ Kin. 19. 2.
⁴ 1 Kin. 11. 37.
¹ Sam. 15. 23.
& 16. 1, 12.
& 28. 17.
¹ Chr. 12. 23.

^f Judg. 20. 1.
ch. 17. 11.
¹ Kin. 4. 25.

² Heb. saying.
^g So
Gen. 43. 3.
^h 1 Sam. 18. 20.

ⁱ 1 Sam. 29. 6.
Is. 37. 28.

^k 1 Sam. 18.
25, 27.

^l 1 Sam. 25. 44.
Phalti.

³ Heb. going and weeping.
^m ch. 19. 16.
ⁿ 1 Kin. 2. 5.
So
ch. 20. 9, 10.

⁴ or, peaceably.
^o ch. 4. 6.

⁵ Heb. both yesterday and the third day.
^p ch. 2. 23.
^q ver. 9.
⁶ Heb. bloods.

^r 1 Kin. 2. 32.
33.

⁷ Heb. be cut off.
¹ Chr. 12. 29.
⁸ Lev. 15. 2.

good to the whole house of Bēn'-jā-mīn.

20 So Āb'-nēr came to Dā'-vid to Hē'-brōn, and twenty men with him. And Dā'-vid made Āb'-nēr and the men that *were* with him a feast.

21 And Āb'-nēr said unto Dā'-vid, I will arise and go, and ^bwill gather all Īs'-rā-ēl unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest 'reign over all that thine heart desireth. And Dā'-vid sent Āb'-nēr away; and he went in peace.

22 ¶ And, behold, the servants of Dā'-vid and Jō'-āb came from *pursuing* a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Āb'-nēr *was* not with Dā'-vid in Hē'-brōn; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

23 When Jō'-āb and all the host that was with him were come, they told Jō'-āb, saying, Āb'-nēr the son of Nēr came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Jō'-āb came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Āb'-nēr came unto thee; why *is it that* thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Āb'-nēr the son of Nēr, that he came to deceive thee, and to know 'thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Jō'-āb was come out from Dā'-vid, he sent messengers after Āb'-nēr, which brought him again from the well of Sī'-rāh: but Dā'-vid knew *it* not.

27 And when Āb'-nēr was returned to Hē'-brōn, Jō'-āb 'took him aside in the gate to speak with him 'quietly, and smote him there 'under the fifth *rib*, that he died, for the blood of ^pĀs'-ā-hēl his brother.

28 ¶ And afterward when Dā'-vid heard *it*, he said, I and my kingdom are guiltless before the LORD for ever from the ^qblood of Āb'-nēr the son of Nēr:

29 'Let it rest on the head of Jō'-āb, and on all his father's house; and let there not 'fail from the house of Jō'-āb one 'that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Jō'-āb and Āb'-ī-shāi his brother slew Āb'-nēr, because he had slain their brother ^a Ās'-ā-hēl at Gīb'-ē-on in the battle.

31 ¶ And Dā'-vid said to Jō'-āb, and to all the people that *were* with him, ^a Rend your clothes, and ^a gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Āb'-nēr. And king Dā'-vid *himself* followed the ² bier.

32 And they buried Āb'-nēr in Hē'-brōn: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Āb'-nēr; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Āb'-nēr, and said, Died Āb'-nēr as a ^a fool dieth?

34 Thy hands *were* not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before ^a wicked men, so fell-est thou. And all the people wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came ^a to cause Dā'-vid to eat meat while it was yet day, Dā'-vid sware, saying, ^b So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, ^a till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice of it, and it ^a pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people and all Īs'-rā-ēl understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Āb'-nēr the son of Nēr.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Īs'-rā-ēl?

39 And I *am* this day ^a weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zēr-ū-ī'-āh ^a be too hard for me: ^a the LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

CHAPTER 4.

2 Baanah and Rechab slay Ish-bosheth, and bring his head to Hebron. 9 David causeth them to be put to death.

AND when Sāul's son heard that Āb'-nēr was dead in Hē'-brōn, ^a his hands were feeble, and all the Īs'-rā-ēl-ites were ^a troubled.

2 And Sāul's son had two men that *were* captains of bands: the name of the one was Bā'-ā-nāh, and the name of the ^a other Rē'-chāb, the sons of Rīm'-mōn a Beēr'-ō-thite, of the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn: (for ^a Beēr'-

B.C. c. 1048.

^a ch. 2. 23.

^b Neh. 11. 33.

^c ch. 9. 3.

^d Josh. 7. 6.

^e ch. 1. 2, 11.

^f Gen. 37. 34.

^g 1 Sam. 29. 1.

^h 11.

ⁱ Heb. bed.

^j or, Merib-baal.

^k 1 Chr. 8. 34.

^l & 9. 40.

^m ch. 13. 12, 13.

ⁿ Heb. children of iniquity.

^o ch. 2. 23.

^p ch. 12. 17.

^q Jer. 16. 7.

^r Ruth 1. 17.

^s ch. 1. 12.

^t Heb. was good in their eyes.

^u 1 Sam. 19.

^v 2, 10, 11.

^w & 23. 15.

^x & 25. 29.

^y Heb. tender.

^z ch. 19. 7.

^{aa} See

ch. 19. 13.

^{ab} 1 Kin. 2. 5,

^{ac} 6. 33, 34.

^{ad} Ps. 28. 4.

^{ae} & 62. 12.

^{af} 2 Tim. 4. 14.

^{ag} Gen. 48. 16.

^{ah} 1 Kin. 1. 29.

^{ai} Ps. 31. 7.

^{aj} ch. 1. 2, 4, 15.

^{ak} 7 Heb. he

^{al} was in his

^{am} own eyes as

^{an} a bringer,

^{ao} &c.

^{ap} 8 or, which

^{aq} was the

^{ar} reward I

^{as} gave him

^{at} for his

^{au} tidings.

^{av} Ezra 4. 4.

^{aw} Is. 31. 7.

^{ax} Mat. 2. 3.

^{ay} Gen. 9. 5, 6.

^{az} 9 Heb.

^{ba} second.

^{bb} ch. 1. 15.

^{bc} J Josh. 18. 25.

ōth also was reckoned to Bēn'-jā-mīn.

3 And the Beēr'-ō-thites fled to Gīt-tā'-im, and were sojourners there until this day.)

4 And ^a Jōn'-ā-thān, Sāul's son, had a son that *was* lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Sāul and Jōn'-ā-thān ^a out of Jēz'-re'el, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name *was* ^a Mē-phīb'-ō-shēth.

5 And the sons of Rīm'-mōn the Beēr'-ō-thite, Rē'-chāb and Bā'-ā-nāh, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Īsh-bōsh'-ēth, who lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, *as though* they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him ^a under the fifth rib: and Rē'-chāb and Bā'-ā-nāh his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Īsh-bōsh'-ēth unto Dā'-vid to Hē'-brōn, and said to the king, Behold the head of Īsh-bōsh'-ēth the son of Sāul thine enemy, ^a which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Sāul, and of his seed.

9 ¶ And Dā'-vid answered Rē'-chāb and Bā'-ā-nāh his brother, the sons of Rīm'-mōn the Beēr'-ō-thite, and said unto them, As the LORD liveth, ^a who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 When ^a one told me, saying, Behold, Sāul is dead, ^a thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Zīk'-lāg, ^a who *thought* that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed, shall I not therefore now ^a require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And Dā'-vid ^a commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet,

and hanged them up over the pool in Hē'-brōn. But they took the head of Išh-bōsh'-ēth, and buried it in the sepulchre of Ab'nēr in Hē'-brōn.

CHAPTER 5.

The tribes anoint David over Israel. 6 He taketh Zion from the Jebusites, and dwelleth in it. 13 Eleven sons are born to him in Jerusalem. 17, 23 He twice defeateth the Philistines.

THEN "came all the tribes of İs'-rā-ēl to Dā'-vid unto Hē'-brōn, and spake, saying, Behold, ^dwe are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Sāul was king over us, ^fthou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in İs'-rā-ēl: and the LORD said to thee, ^gThou shalt feed my people İs'-rā-ēl, and thou shalt be a captain over İs'-rā-ēl.

3 ^aSo all the elders of İs'-rā-ēl came to the king to Hē'-brōn; ^aand king Dā'-vid made a league with them in Hē'-brōn 'before the LORD: and they anointed Dā'-vid king over İs'-rā-ēl.

4 ^hAnd Dā'-vid was thirty years old when he began to reign, ^hand he reigned forty years.

5 In Hē'-brōn he reigned over Jū'-dāh ⁱseven years and six months: and in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm he reigned thirty and three years over all İs'-rā-ēl and Jū'-dāh.

6 ^jAnd the king and his men went 'to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm unto 'the Jēb'-ū-sites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto Dā'-vid, saying, Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: ^k'thinking, Dā'-vid cannot come in hither.

7 Nevertheless Dā'-vid took the strong hold of Zī'-on: ^l'the same is the city of Dā'-vid.

8 And Dā'-vid said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jēb'-ū-sites, and the lame and the blind, ^mthat are hated of Dā'-vid's soul, ^m'he shall be chief and captain. ⁿ'Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

9 So Dā'-vid dwelt in the fort, and called it ^o'the city of Dā'-vid. And Dā'-vid built round about from Mil'-lō and inward.

10 And Dā'-vid ^p'went on, and grew great, and the LORD God of hosts was with him.

11 ^qAnd ^q'Hī-rām king of Tyre sent messengers to Dā'-vid, and cedar

B.C. c. 1048.

² Heb. *heavers of the stone of the wall.*
^a ch. 3. 32.

^b Deut. 17. 17.
¹ Chr. 3. 9.
^c 14. 3.

^d 1 Chr. 11. 1.
^e 12. 23.

^f Gen. 29. 14.
^g 1 Chr. 3. 5.
^h 14. 4.

ⁱ or, *Shimeas*,
¹ Chr. 3. 5.
^j 1 Sam. 18. 13.

^k or, *Elishama*,
¹ Chr. 3. 6.

^l 1 Sam. 16. 1.
^m Ps. 78. 71.
ⁿ See ch. 7. 7.

^o or, *Beitda*,
¹ Chr. 14. 7.

^p 1 Chr. 11. 3.
^q 1 Chr. 11. 16.
^r 14. 8.

^s 2 Kin. 11. 17.
^t Judg. 11. 11.
^u 1 Sam. 23. 18.

^v ch. 23. 14.
^w 1 Chr. 26. 31.
^x 29. 27.

^y Josh. 15. 8.
^z Is. 17. 3.

^{aa} ch. 2. 11.
^{ab} 1 Chr. 3. 4.
^{ac} ch. 2. 1.

^{ad} 1 Sam. 23. 2.
^{ae} 4.
^{af} 30. 8.

^{ag} Judg. 1. 21.
^{ah} Josh. 15. 63.
^{ai} Judg. 1. 8.

^{aj} Is. 19. 11, 12.
^{ak} Is. 23. 21.

^{al} or, *saying*,
David shall not, &c.

^{am} ver. 9.
^{an} 1 Kin. 2. 10.
^{ao} 3. 1.

^{ap} i.e. *The plain of breache*.

^{aq} or, *took them away*.

^{ar} Deut. 7. 5.
^{as} 25.

^{at} 1 Chr. 14. 12.
^{au} 1 Chr. 14. 13.

^{av} 1 Chr. 11. 6.
^{aw} 9.

^{ax} or, *Because they had said, even the blind and the lame, He shall not come into the house.*

^{ay} ver. 19.
^{az} ver. 7.

^{ba} So.
^{bb} 2 Kin. 7. 6.

^{bc} Heb. *went going and providing*.
^{bd} Judg. 4. 14.
^{be} 1 Kin. 5. 2.
^{bf} 1 Chr. 14. 1.

trees, and carpenters, and ^cmasons: and they built Dā'-vid an house.

12 And Dā'-vid perceived that the LORD had established him king over İs'-rā-ēl, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people İs'-rā-ēl's sake.

13 ^dAnd ^dDā'-vid took *him* more concubines and wives out of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, after he was come from Hē'-brōn: and there were yet sons and daughters born to Dā'-vid.

14 And ^ethese *be* the names of those that were born unto him in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; ^e'Shām'-mū-āh, and Shō'-bāb, and Nā'-thān, and Sōl'-ō-mōn,

15 İb'-hār also, and ^f'E-lī'-shū-ā, and Nēph'-ēg, and Jā'-phī'-ā,

16 And ^gE-lī'-shā-mā, and ^g'E-lī'-ā-dā, and ^gE-līph'-ā-lēt.

17 ^hBut when the Phīl'-is-tīnēs heard that they had anointed Dā'-vid king over İs'-rā-ēl, all the Phīl'-is-tīnēs came up to seek Dā'-vid; and Dā'-vid heard of it, ⁱand went down to the hold.

18 The Phīl'-is-tīnēs also came and spread themselves in ^j'the valley of Rēph'-ā-īm.

19 And Dā'-vid ^k'enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Phīl'-is-tīnēs? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto Dā'-vid, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Phīl'-is-tīnēs into thine hand.

20 And Dā'-vid came to ^l'Bā'-āl-pē-rā-zīm, and Dā'-vid smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place

^m'Bā'-āl-pē-rā-zīm.

21 And there they left their images, and Dā'-vid and his men ⁿ'burned them.

22 ^oAnd the Phīl'-is-tīnēs came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rēph'-ā-īm.

23 And when ^pDā'-vid enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; ^pbut fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

24 And let it be, when thou ^q'hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then ^r'shall the LORD go out before thee, to smite the host of the Phīl'-is-tīnēs.

25 And Dā'-vid did so, as the LORD

had commanded him; and smote the Phil'-is-tines from ^a Gē'-bā until thou come to ^c Gā'-zēr.

CHAPTER 6.

¹ David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim on a new cart. ⁶ Uzzah is smitten at Perez-uzzah. ⁹ God blesseth Obed-edom for the ark. ¹² David bringeth the ark into Zion. ¹⁶ Michal despiseth him. ²⁰ She is childless to her death.

AGAIN, Dā'-vid gathered together ^a all the chosen men of Īs'-rā-ēl, thirty thousand.

² And ^a Dā'-vid arose, and went with all the people that were with him from ^b Bā'-ā-lē of Jū'-dāh, to bring up from thence the ark of God, ^c whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts ^d that dwelleth between the chēr'-ū-bims.

³ And they ^e set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Ā-bin'-ā-dāb that was in ^f Gīb'-ē-āh: and Ūz'-zāh and Ā-hī'-ō, the sons of Ā-bin'-ā-dāb, drove the new cart.

⁴ And they brought it out of ^g the house of Ā-bin'-ā-dāb which was at Gīb'-ē-āh, ^h accompanying the ark of God: and Ā-hī'-ō went before the ark.

⁵ And Dā'-vid and all the house of Īs'-rā-ēl played before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

⁶ ¶ And when they came to ⁱ Nā'-chōn's threshingfloor, Ūz'-zāh put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen ^j shook it.

⁷ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ūz'-zāh; and ^k God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God.

⁸ And Dā'-vid was displeased, because the LORD had ^l made a breach upon Ūz'-zāh: and he called the name of the place ^m Pē'-rēz-ūz'-zāh to this day.

⁹ And ⁿ Dā'-vid was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shall the ark of the LORD come to me?

¹⁰ So Dā'-vid did not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of Dā'-vid: but Dā'-vid carried it aside into the house of Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm ^o the Gīt'-tite.

¹¹ And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm

B.C. 1047.

^a 1 Chr. 14. 16, Gibeon.^b Gen. 30. 27.^c 39. 5.^d Josh. 16. 10.^d 1 Chr. 15. 25.^e Num. 4. 15.^f Josh. 3. 3.^g 1 Chr. 15. 2.^h 15.ⁱ 1 Chr. 13. 5, 6.^j 1 Kin. 8. 5.^k 2 or, Baalah,^l i.e. Kirjath-jearim.^m Josh. 15. 9.ⁿ 60.^o Ex. 15. 20.^p Ps. 30. 11.^q 3 or, at which^r the name,^s even the^t name of^u the LORD^v of hosts,^w was called^x upon.^y 1 Sam. 4. 4.^z Ps. 80. 1.^{aa} 1 Sam. 2. 18.^{ab} 1 Chr. 15. 28.^{ac} Heb. made^{ad} to ride.^{ae} 5 or, The hill.^{af} 1 Chr. 15. 29.^{ag} 1 Sam. 7. 1.^{ah} Heb. with.^{ai} 1 Chr. 16. 1.^{aj} Ps. 132. 8.^{ak} Heb.^{al} stretched.^{am} 1 Kin. 8. 5,^{an} 62, 63.^{ao} 1 Chr. 13. 9.^{ap} he is called^{aq} Chidon.^{ar} 1 Kin. 8. 55.^{as} 1 Chr. 16. 2.^{at} 1 Chr. 16. 3.^{au} 8 or,^{av} stumbled.^{aw} 1 Sam. 6. 19.^{ax} 9 or,^{ay} rashness.^{az} 2 Heb.^{ba} broken.^{bb} Ps. 30, title.^{bc} i.e. The^{bd} breach of^{be} Uzzah.^{bf} Ps. 119. 120.^{bg} See^{bh} Luke 5. 8, 9.^{bi} 1 Sam. 19. 24.^{bj} 4 or, openly.^{bk} 4 or, openly.^{bl} 4 or, openly.^{bm} 4 or, openly.^{bn} 4 or, openly.^{bo} 4 or, openly.^{bp} 4 or, openly.^{bq} 4 or, openly.^{br} 4 or, openly.^{bs} 4 or, openly.^{bt} 4 or, openly.^{bu} 4 or, openly.^{bv} 4 or, openly.^{bw} 4 or, openly.^{bx} 4 or, openly.^{by} 4 or, openly.^{bz} 4 or, openly.

the Gīt'-tite three months: and the LORD ^b blessed Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm, and all his household.

¹² ¶ And it was told king Dā'-vid, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. ^c So Dā'-vid went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm into the city of Dā'-vid with gladness.

¹³ And it was so, that when ^d they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed ^e oxen and fatlings.

¹⁴ And Dā'-vid ^f danced before the LORD with all his might; and Dā'-vid was girded ^g with a linen ē'-phōd.

¹⁵ So Dā'-vid and all the house of Īs'-rā-ēl brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

¹⁶ And ^h as the ark of the LORD came into the city of Dā'-vid, Mī'-chāl Sāul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king Dā'-vid leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.

¹⁷ ¶ And ⁱ they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in ^j his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that Dā'-vid had ^k pitched for it: and Dā'-vid ^l offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

¹⁸ And as soon as Dā'-vid had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, ^m he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

¹⁹ And he dealt among all the people, ⁿ even among the whole multitude of Īs'-rā-ēl, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed every one to his house.

²⁰ ¶ Then Dā'-vid returned to bless his household. And Mī'-chāl the daughter of Sāul came out to meet Dā'-vid, and said, How glorious was the king of Īs'-rā-ēl to day, who ^o uncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the ^p vain fellows ^q shamelessly uncovereth himself!

²¹ And Dā'-vid said unto Mī'-chāl, It was before the LORD, ^r which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over

the people of the LORD, over Īs'-rā-ēl: therefore will I play before the LORD. 22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and ^aof the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Mī'-chāl the daughter of Sāul had no child ^dunto the day of her death.

CHAPTER 7.

Nathan first approving the purpose of David to build God an house, & after by the word of God forbiddeth him. 12 He promiseth him benefits and blessings in his seed. 18 David's prayer and thanksgiving.

AND it came to pass, 'when the king sat in his house, and the LORD had given him rest round about from all his enemies;

2 That the king said unto Nā'-thān the prophet, See now, I dwell in an house of cedar, ^ebut the ark of God dwelleth within ^fcurtains.

3 And Nā'-thān said to the king, So, do all that is ^gin thine heart; or the LORD is with thee.

4 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nā'-thān, saying,

5 Go and tell ^hmy servant Dā'-vid, Thus saith the LORD, ⁱ"Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?"

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in ^jany house ^ksince the time that I brought up the children of Īs'-rā-ēl out of ^lE'-gypt, even to this day, but have walked in ^ma tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all the places wherein I have walked with all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl spake I a word with ⁿ'any of the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl, whom I commanded ^oto feed my people Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar?

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant Dā'-vid, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, ^p"I took thee from the sheepcote, ^qfrom following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, ver Īs'-rā-ēl:

9 And ^rI was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, ^sand have cut off all thine enemies ^tout of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth.

10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Īs'-rā-ēl, and will

B.C. c. 1042.

^a Ps. 44. 2. & 80. 8. Jer. 24. 6. Amos 9. 15. & Ps. 89. 22.

² or, of the hand-maidens of my servants.

^c Judg. 2. 14. Ps. 106. 42.

^d 1 Sam. 15. 35.

^e Is. 22. 14.

^f Ex. 1. 21.

^g 1 Kin. 2. 1.

^h Deut. 31. 18. Acts 13. 36.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 8. 20.

^j Ps. 132. 11.

^k 1 Chr. 17. 1. &c.

^l 1 Kin. 5. 5.

^m 1 Chr. 22. 10.

ⁿ Ps. 59. 4, 29.

^o ch. 5. 11.

^p Ps. 89. 26.

^q Heb. 1. 5.

^r Acts 7. 46.

^s Ps. 39. 30-33.

^t Ex. 26. 1.

^u & 40. 21.

^v 1 Kin. 8. 17.

^w 18.

^x 1 Chr. 22. 7.

^y 1 Sam. 15. 28.

^z 1 Kin. 11. 13.

^{aa} Ps. 80. 36.

^{ab} 37.

^{ac} Heb. to my servant, to David.

^{ad} 1 Kin. 5. 3.

^{ae} & 19.

^{af} 1 Chr. 22. 8.

^{ag} & 28. 3.

^{ah} 1 Kin. 8. 16.

^{ai} Ex. 40. 18.

^{aj} 19. 34.

^{ak} Gen. 32. 10.

^{al} Lev. 26. 11.

^{am} 12.

^{an} Deut. 23. 14.

^{ao} 4 any of the judges.

^{ap} 1 Chr. 17. 6.

^{aq} ch. 5. 2.

^{ar} Ps. 78. 71.

^{as} 72.

^{at} Mat. 2. 6.

^{au} Acts 20. 23.

^{av} Is. 55. 8.

^{aw} Heb. law.

^{ax} 1 Sam. 16. 11, 12.

^{ay} Ps. 78. 70.

^{az} Ps. 139. 1.

^{ba} Heb. from after.

^{bb} 1 Sam. 18. 14.

^{bc} ch. 5. 10.

^{bd} & 8. 14.

^{be} 1 Sam. 31. 6.

^{bf} Ps. 89. 23.

^{bg} 1 Chr. 16. 23.

^{bh} 2 Chr. 2. 5.

^{bi} Ps. 43. 1.

^{bj} & 68. 10.

^{bk} & 98. 4.

^{bl} & 135. 5.

^{bm} Jer. 10. 6.

^{bn} Heb. from thy face.

^{bo} Deut. 3. 24.

^{bp} & 32. 29.

^{bq} Ps. 86. 8.

^{br} Is. 45. 5, 18.

^{bs} 22.

^{bt} Deut. 4. 7.

^{bu} Ps. 147. 20.

'plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; ^bneither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime,

11 And as ^csince the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Īs'-rā-ēl, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the LORD telleth thee 'that he will make thee an house.

12 ¶ And ^dwhen thy days be fulfilled, and thou ^eshalt sleep with thy fathers, ^fI will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

13 ^gHe shall build an house for my name, and I will ^hestablish the throne of his kingdom for ever.

14 ⁱ"I will be his father, and he shall be my son. ^jIf he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, ^kas I took it from Sāul, whom I put away before thee.

16 And ^l'thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever.

17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nā'-thān speak unto Dā'-vid.

18 ¶ Then went king Dā'-vid in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, ^m"Who am I, O Lord God? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?"

19 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord God; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. ⁿ"And is this the ^omanner of man, O Lord God?"

20 And what can Dā'-vid say more unto thee? for thou, Lord God, ^p'knowest thy servant.

21 For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know them.

22 Wherefore ^qthou art great, O LORD God: for ^r'there is none like thee, neither ^sis there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And ^twhat one nation in the earth ^uis like thy people, even like

Īs'-rā-ēl, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, before ^bthy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Ē'-gŷpt, from the nations and their gods?

24 For ^dthou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Īs'-rā-ēl to be a people unto thee for ever: 'and thou, LORD, art become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish *it* for ever, and do as thou hast said.

26 And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God over Īs'-rā-ēl: and let the house of thy servant Dā'-vid be established before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Īs'-rā-ēl, hast ^arevealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto^e thee.

28 And now, O Lord God, thou art that God, and ^tthy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

29 Therefore now ^slet it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord God, hast spoken *it*: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed ^kfor ever.

CHAPTER 8.

1 David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites. ³ He smiteth Hadadezer, and the Syrians. ¹¹ The presents and spoil dedicated to God. ¹⁶ David's officers.

AND after this it came to pass, that Dā'-vid smote the Phil'-is-tīnēs, and subdued them: and Dā'-vid took ^sMēth'-ēg-ām'-māh out of the hand of the Phil'-is-tīnēs.

2 And ^mhe smote Mō'-āb, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And so the Mō'-āb-ites became Dā'-vid's servants, and ^rbrought gifts.

3 ¶ Dā'-vid smote also ^sHād-ā-dē'-zēr, the son of Rē'-hōb, king of ^sZō'-bāh, as he went to recover ^shis border at the river Eû-phrā'-tēs.

4 And Dā'-vid took ^rfrom him a

B.C. 1042.

2 As

1 Chr. 18. 4.

³ Josh. 11. 6.

9.

^b Deut. 9. 26.

^c 1 Kin. 11.

23-25.

^d Deut. 26. 18.

^e Ps. 48. 14.

^f ver. 14.

ch. 7. 9.

^g See 1 Kin.

10. 16.

³ or, Tibhath.

⁴ or, Caten.

1 Chr. 18. 8.

⁵ Heb. opened the ear,

Ruth 4. 4.

1 Sam. 9. 15.

⁶ Thou,

1 Chr. 18. 9.

⁷ Heb. ask him of peace.

⁸ Heb. be thou pleased and bless.

⁹ Heb. was a man of wars with.

¹⁰ Heb. in his hand were.

¹¹ Chr. 18. 10.

¹² Hadoram.

¹³ John 17. 17.

¹⁴ Heb. ask him of peace.

¹⁵ Heb. be thou pleased and bless.

¹⁶ Heb. was a man of wars with.

¹⁷ Heb. in his hand were.

¹⁸ ch. 22. 51.

¹⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 51.

²⁰ 1 Chr. 18. 11.

& 26. 26.

²¹ 3 or, The

bride of

Ammah.

²² Heb. his

smiting.

²³ Num. 24.

²⁴ 17.

²⁵ 2 Kin. 14. 7.

²⁶ 5 or,

slaying.

²⁷ See

1 Chr. 18. 12.

Ps. 69. title.

²⁸ Gen. 27. 29,

37, 40.

²⁹ Num. 24. 18.

³⁰ ver. 6.

³¹ Ps. 72. 10.

³² See 1 Sam.

10. 27.

³³ 6 or,

Hadadezer,

1 Chr. 18. 3.

³⁴ ch. 10. 6.

Ps. 60. title.

³⁵ See Gen.

15. 18.

³⁶ 7 or, of his.

³⁷ ch. 19. 13.

& 20. 23.

³⁸ 1 Chr. 11. 6.

& 18. 15.

thousand ^achariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and Dā'-vid ^ahoughed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.

5 'And when the Sŷr'-i-āns of Dā-mās'-cūs came to succour Hād-ā-dē'-zēr king of Zō'-bāh, Dā'-vid slew of the Sŷr'-i-āns two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dā'-vid put garrisons in Sŷr'-i-ā of Dā-mās'-cūs: and the Sŷr'-i-āns became servants to Dā'-vid, and brought gifts. 'And the LORD preserved Dā'-vid whithersoever he went.

7 And Dā'-vid took ^rthe shields of gold that were on the servants of Hād-ā-dē'-zēr, and brought them to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

8 And from ^sBē'-tāh, and from ^sBē-rō'-thāh, cities of Hād-ā-dē'-zēr, king Dā'-vid took exceeding much brass.

9 ¶ When ^sTō'-i king of Hā'-māth heard that Dā'-vid had smitten all the host of Hād-ā-dē'-zēr,

10 Then Tō'-i sent ^sJōr'-ām his son unto king Dā'-vid, to ^ssalute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hād-ā-dē'-zēr, and smitten him: for Hād-ā-dē'-zēr ^shad wars with Tō'-i. And Jōr'-ām

^sbrought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass:

11 Which also king Dā'-vid ^sdid dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he subdued;

12 Of Sŷr'-i-ā, and of Mō'-āb, and of the children of Ām'-mōn, and of the Phil'-is-tīnēs, and of Ām'-ā-lēk, and of the spoil of Hād-ā-dē'-zēr, son of Rē'-hōb, king of Zō'-bāh.

13 And Dā'-vid gat *him* a name when he returned from ^ssmiting of the Sŷr'-i-āns in ^sthe valley of salt: ^sbeing eighteen thousand men.

14 ¶ And he put garrisons in Ē'-dōm; throughout all Ē'-dōm put he garrisons, and ^sall they of Ē'-dōm became Dā'-vid's servants. 'And the LORD preserved Dā'-vid whithersoever he went.

15 And Dā'-vid reigned over all Īs'-rā-ēl; and Dā'-vid executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16 'And Jō'-āb the son of Zēr-ū-i-

āh was over the host; and ^aJē-hōsh'-
ā-phāt the son of Ā-hī'-lūd was ^are-
corder;

17 And ^bZā'-dōk the son of Ā-hī'-
tūb, and Ā-hīm'-ē-lēch the son of
Ā-bī'-ā-thār, were the priests; and
Sē-rāi'-āh was the ^ascribe;

18 ^cAnd Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-
hōi'-ā-dā was over both the ^cChēr'-ē-
thites and the Pēl'-ē-thites; and Dā'-
vid's sons were ^achief rulers.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ David sendeth for Mephibosheth. ⁷ He entertaineth him at his table, and restoreth him all that was Saul's. ⁹ He maketh Ziba his farmer.

AND Dā'-vid said, Is there yet any
that is left of the house of Sāul,
that I may ^ashew him kindness for
Jōn'-ā-thān's sake?

2 And there was of the house of
Sāul a servant whose name was ^aZī'-
bā. And when they had called him
unto Dā'-vid, the king said unto him,
Art thou Zī'-bā? And he said, Thy
servant is he.

3 And the king said, Is there not
yet any of the house of Sāul, that I
may shew ^athe kindness of God unto
him? And Zī'-bā said unto the king,
Jōn'-ā-thān hath yet a son, which is
lame on his feet.

4 And the king said unto him,
Where is he? And Zī'-bā said unto
the king, Behold, he is in the house
of ^aMā'-chir, the son of Ām'-mī-ēl, in
Lō'-dē-bār.

5 ¶ Then king Dā'-vid sent, and
fetchd him out of the house of Mā'-
chir, the son of Ām'-mī-ēl, from Lō'-
dē-bār.

6 Now when ^aMē-phib'-ō-shēth,
the son of Jōn'-ā-thān, the son of
Sāul, was come unto Dā'-vid, he fell
on his face, and did reverence. And
Dā'-vid said, Mē-phib'-ō-shēth. And
he answered, Behold thy servant!

7 ¶ And Dā'-vid said unto him,
Fear not: for I will surely shew thee
kindness for Jōn'-ā-thān thy father's
sake, and will restore thee all the
land of Sāul thy father; and thou
shalt eat bread at my table con-
tinually.

8 And he bowed himself, and said,
What is thy servant, that thou
shouldest look upon such ^aa dead
dog as I am?

9 ¶ Then the king called to Zī'-bā,
Sāul's servant, and said unto him, ^aI
have given unto thy master's son all

B.C. c. 1040.

^a 1 Kin. 4. 3.
² or, remem-
brancer, or,
writer of
chronicles.
^b 1 Chr. 24. 3.

³ or,
secretary.
^c 1 Chr. 18. 17.
^d ver. 7, 11,
13.
^e ch. 19. 28.
^f 1 Sam. 30. 14.
^g ch. 19. 17.
^h or, princes,
ch. 20. 26.

¹ 1 Sam. 18. 3.
² & 20. 14-17.
³ 42.
Prov. 27. 10.
⁴ 1 Chr. 8. 34.
⁵ ch. 16. 1.
⁶ & 19. 17, 29.

^k ver. 7, 10.^l ver. 3.^m 1 Sam. 20.
14.ⁿ ch. 4. 4.^o 1 Chr. 19. 1,
&c.^p ch. 17. 27.

⁵ Called,
Mērib-
baal,
1 Chr. 8. 34.

⁶ Heb.
In thine
eyes doth
David.

¹ 1 Sam. 24.
14.
ch. 16. 9.

² Is. 20. 4.
& 47. 2.³ See
ch. 16. 4.
& 19. 29.

that pertained to Sāul and to all his
house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy sons,
and thy servants, shall till the land
for him, and thou shalt bring in the
fruits, that thy master's son may
have food to eat: but Mē-phib'-ō-
shēth thy master's son ^ashall eat
bread always at my table. Now Zī'-
bā had ^afifteen sons and twenty
servants.

11 Then said Zī'-bā unto the king,
According to all that my lord the
king hath commanded his servant,
so shall thy servant do. As for
Mē-phib'-ō-shēth, said the king, he
shall eat at my table, as one of
the king's sons.

12 And Mē-phib'-ō-shēth had a
young son, ^awhose name was Mī'-
chā. And all that dwelt in the
house of Zī'-bā were servants unto
Mē-phib'-ō-shēth.

13 So Mē-phib'-ō-shēth dwelt in
Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: ^afor he did eat con-
tinually at the king's table; and
^awas lame on both his feet.

CHAPTER 10.

¹ David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun, are
villainously entreated. ⁶ The Ammonites are
overcome. ¹³ The Syrians defeated.

AND it came to pass after this,
that the ^aking of the children
of Ām'-mōn died, and Hā'-nūn his
son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said Dā'-vid, I will shew
kindness unto Hā'-nūn the son of
Nā'-hāsh, as his father shewed kind-
ness unto me. And Dā'-vid sent to
comfort him by the hand of his
servants for his father. And Dā'-
vid's servants came into the land
of the children of Ām'-mōn.

3 And the princes of the children
of Ām'-mōn said unto Hā'-nūn their
lord, ^aThinkest thou that Dā'-vid
doth honour thy father, that he
hath sent comforters unto thee?
hath not Dā'-vid rather sent his
servants unto thee, to search the
city, and to spy it out, and to over-
throw it?

4 Wherefore Hā'-nūn took Dā'-vid's
servants, and shaved off the one half
of their beards, and cut off their
garments in the middle, ^aeven to
their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto Dā'-vid,
he sent to meet them, because the
men were greatly ashamed: and

the king said, Tarry at Jēr'-i-chō until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ām'-mon saw that they ^astank before Dā'-vid, the children of Ām'-mon sent and hired ^bthe Sŷr'-i-āns of Bēth-rē'-hōb, and the Sŷr'-i-āns of Zō'-bā, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Mā'-ā-cāh a thousand men, and of ^cIsh'-tōb twelve thousand men.

7 And when Dā'-vid heard of it, he sent Jō'-āb, and all the host of ^dthe mighty men.

8 And the children of Ām'-mon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and ^ethe Sŷr'-i-āns of Zō'-bā, and of Rē'-hōb, and Ish'-tōb, and Mā'-ā-cāh, were by themselves in the field.

9 When Jō'-āb saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of Īs'-rā-ēl, and put them in array against the Sŷr'-i-āns:

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Āb'-i-shāi his brother, that he might put them in array against the children of Ām'-mon.

11 And he said, If the Sŷr'-i-āns be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ām'-mon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

12 ^aBe of good courage, and let us ^bplay the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and ^cthe LORD do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Jō'-āb drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the battle against the Sŷr'-i-āns: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ām'-mon saw that the Sŷr'-i-āns were fled, then fled they also before Āb'-i-shāi, and entered into the city. So Jō'-āb returned from the children of Ām'-mon, and came to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

15 ¶ And when the Sŷr'-i-āns saw that they were smitten before Īs'-rā-ēl, they gathered themselves together.

16 And Hād'-ā-rē'-zēr sent, and brought out the Sŷr'-i-āns that were beyond ^ethe river: and they came

B.C. c. 1037.

² or, *Shophach*,
1 Chr. 19. 16.

^a Gen. 34. 30.
Ex. 5. 21.
1 Sam. 13. 4.

^b ch. 8. 3, 5.

³ or, *The men of Tob*.
See Judg. 11. 3, 5.

^c 1 Chr. 19. 18, footmen.
^d ch. 23. 8.

^e ver. 6.

^f ch. 8. 6.

⁴ Heb. at the return of the year.
1 Kin. 20. 22, 26.
2 Chr. 36. 10.
⁵ 1 Chr. 20. 1.

^a Deut. 31. 6.
^b Deut. 22. 8.
^c 1 Sam. 4. 9.
^d 1 Cor. 16. 13.
^e 1 Sam. 3. 18.
^f Gen. 34. 2.
Job 31. 1.
Mat. 6. 28.

⁵ or, *Bath-schuch*.
1 Chr. 3. 5.

⁶ or, *Ammiel*.
⁷ ch. 23. 39.

^a Ps. 51. title.
James 1. 14.

⁷ or, and when she had purified herself, &c. she returned.
⁸ Lev. 15. 19, 28.
⁹ & 18. 19.

⁸ i.e. *Euphrates*.

to Hē'-lām; and ^aShō'-bāch the captain of the host of Hād'-ā-rē'-zēr went before them.

17 And when it was told Dā'-vid he gathered all Īs'-rā-ēl together and passed over Jōr'-dān, and came to Hē'-lām. And the Sŷr'-i-āns set themselves in array against Dā'-vid and fought with him.

18 And the Sŷr'-i-āns fled before Īs'-rā-ēl; and Dā'-vid slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Sŷr'-i-āns, and forty thousand ^bhorsemen, and smote Shō'-bāch the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hād'-ā-rē'-zēr saw that they were smitten before Īs'-rā-ēl, they made peace with Īs'-rā-ēl and ^cserved them. So the Sŷr'-i-āns feared to help the children of Ām'-mon any more.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Joab besiegeth Rabbah. 2 David committeth adultery with Bath-sheba. 14 Uriah carrieth to Joab the letter of his death. 17 Uriah is slain. 26 David taketh Bath-sheba to wife.

AND it came to pass, ^aafter the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that ^bDā'-vid sent Jō'-āb, and his servants with him, and all Īs'-rā-ēl; and they destroyed the children of Ām'-mon, and besieged Rāb'-bāh. But Dā'-vid tarried still at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

2 ¶ And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that Dā'-vid arose from off his bed, ^cand walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he ^dsaw a woman washing herself; and the woman was very beautiful to look upon.

3 And Dā'-vid sent and enquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this ^eBāth'-shē'-bā, the daughter of ^fĒ'-lī'-ām, the wife ^gof Ū-rī'-āh the Hīt'-tite?

4 And Dā'-vid sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and ^hhe lay with her; ⁱfor she was ^jpurified from her uncleanness: and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told Dā'-vid, and said, I am with child.

6 ¶ And Dā'-vid sent to Jō'-āb, saying, Send me Ū-rī'-āh the Hīt'-tite. And Jō'-āb sent Ū-rī'-āh to Dā'-vid.

7 And when Ū-rī'-āh was come unto him, Dā'-vid demanded of him

how Jō'-āb did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And Dā'-vīd said to Ū-rī'-āh, Go down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And Ū-rī'-āh departed out of the king's house, and there followed him a mess of meat from the king.

9 But Ū-rī'-āh slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told Dā'-vīd, saying, Ū-rī'-āh went not down unto his house, Dā'-vīd said unto Ū-rī'-āh, Camest thou not from thy journey? why then didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And Ū-rī'-āh said unto Dā'-vīd, The ark, and Iś-rā-ēl, and Jū'-dāh, abide in tents; and my lord Jō'-āb, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And Dā'-vīd said to Ū-rī'-āh, Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Ū-rī'-āh abode in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm that day, and the morrow.

13 And when Dā'-vīd had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Dā'-vīd wrote a letter to Jō'-āb, and sent it by the hand of Ū-rī'-āh.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Ū-rī'-āh in the forefront of the hottest battle, and retire ye from him, that he may be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Jō'-āb observed the city, that he assigned Ū-rī'-āh unto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Jō'-āb: and here fell some of the people of the servants of Dā'-vīd; and Ū-rī'-āh the Hit'-tite died also.

18 ¶ Then Jō'-āb sent and told Dā'-vīd all the things concerning him war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an

B.C. c. 1035.

² Heb. of the peace of, &c.

^a Gen. 18. 4. & 19. 2.

³ Heb. went out after him.

^b Judg. 9. 53.

^c Judg. 6. 32. Jerubbaal.

^d ch. 7. 2, 6.

^e ch. 20. 6.

⁴ Heb. be evil in thine eyes.

^f Gen. 19. 33, 35.

⁵ Heb. so and such.

^g ver. 9.

^h See 1 Kin. 21. 8, 9.

⁶ Heb. strong.

⁷ ch. 12. 9.

⁷ Heb. from after him.

^k ch. 12. 9.

⁸ Heb. was evil in the eyes of.

ⁱ Ps. 51, title.

^m See ch. 14. 5, &c. 1 Kin. 20. 35-41. Is. 5. 3.

end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who smote Ā-bīm'-ē-lēch the son of Jē-rūb'-bē-shēth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thē'-bēz? why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant Ū-rī'-āh the Hit'-tite is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed Dā'-vīd all that Jō'-āb had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto Dā'-vīd, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Ū-rī'-āh the Hit'-tite is dead also.

25 Then Dā'-vīd said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Jō'-āb, Let not this thing displease thee, for the sword devoureth one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of Ū-rī'-āh heard that Ū-rī'-āh her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, Dā'-vīd sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that Dā'-vīd had done displeased the LORD.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Nathan's parable of the ewe lamb causeth David to be his own judge. 13 David confesseth his sin, and is pardoned. 24 Solomon is born. 26 Rabbah is taken.

AND the LORD sent Nā'-thān unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds:

3 But the poor man had nothing,

save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own ²meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the way-faring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And Dā'-vid's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nā'-thán, As the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this *thing* 'shall surely die:

6 And he shall restore the lamb 'fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

7 ¶ And Nā'-thán said to Dā'-vid, Thou *art* the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Ís'-rā-él, I 'anointed thee king over Ís'-rā-él, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Sāul;

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Ís'-rā-él and of Jû-dáh; and if *that had been* too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

9 ¶ Wherefore hast thou ^hdespised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? 'thou hast killed Ū-rî-áh the Hit'-tîte with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ám'-môn.

10 Now therefore ^mthe sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Ū-rî-áh the Hit'-tîte to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will ⁿtake thy wives before thine eyes, and give *them* unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For thou didst *it* secretly: ^pbut I will do this thing before all Ís'-rā-él, and before the sun.

13 'And Dā'-vid said unto Nā'-

B.C. c. 1034.

^a ch. 24. 10.
Job 7. 20.
Ps. 32. 5.
& 51. 4.
Prov. 28. 13.

^b ch. 24. 10.
Job 7. 21.
Ps. 32. 1.
Mic. 7. 18.
Zech. 3. 4.

² Heb. *moraél*.

^c Is. 52. 5.
Ezek. 36. 20, 23.
Rom. 2. 24.

³ Heb. *fasted a fast*.
^d ch. 13. 31.

⁴ or, is *worthy to die*,
or, is a *son of death*.
1 Sam. 26. 16.
^e Ex. 22. 1.
Luke 19. 8.

^f 1 Sam. 16. 13.

⁵ Heb. *do hurt*.

^g See
1 Sam. 15. 19.
^h Num. 15. 31.
ⁱ ch. 11. 15-17, 27.

^k Ruth 3. 3.

^l Job 1. 20.

^m Amos 7. 9.

ⁿ Deut. 28. 30.
ch. 16. 22.

^o See
Is. 38. 1, 5.
Jonah 3. 9.
^p ch. 16. 22.

^q See
1 Sam. 15. 24.

thán, 'I have sinned against the LORD. And Nā'-thán said unto Dā'-vid, The LORD also hath ^bput away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD 'to blaspheme, the child also *that is* born unto thee shall surely die.

15 ¶ And Nā'-thán departed unto his house. And the LORD struck the child that Ū-rî-áh's wife bare unto Dā'-vid, and it was very sick.

16 Dā'-vid therefore besought God for the child; and Dā'-vid ^bfasted and went in, and ^dlay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, *and went* to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of Dā'-vid feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then ^bvex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when Dā'-vid saw that his servants whispered, Dā'-vid perceived that the child was dead: and he said, 'The child is dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then Dā'-vid arose from the earth, and washed, and ^kanointed *himself*, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and 'worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing *is* this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, *while it was* alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: 'for I said, Who can tell *whether* God will be gracious to me, that the child may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back

again? I shall go to him, but ^ahe shall not return to me.

24 ¶ And Dā'-vid comforted Bāth'-shē-bā his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and ^bshe bare a son, and ^che called his name Šōl'-ō-mōn: and the LORD loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nā'-thān the prophet; and he called his name 'Jēd-i-dī'-āh, because of the LORD.

26 ¶ And ^dJō'-āb fought against Rāb'-bāh of the children of Ām'-mōn, and took the royal city.

27 And Jō'-āb sent messengers to Dā'-vid, and said, I have fought against Rāb'-bāh, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and ^eit be called after my name.

29 And Dā'-vid gathered all the people together, and went to Rāb'-bāh, and fought against it, and took it.

30 ^fAnd he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof was a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was set on Dā'-vid's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city ^gin great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ām'-mōn. So Dā'-vid and all the people returned unto Jē-rū'-šā-lēm.

CHAPTER 13.

Amnon, loving Tamar, feigneth himself sick, and deileth her. 19 Absalom entertaineth her. 29 He killeth Amnon, 37 and fleeth to Talmai.

AND it came to pass after this, ^hthat Āb'-sā-lōm the son of Dā'-vid had a fair sister, whose name was 'Tā'-mār; and Ām'-nōn the son of Dā'-vid loved her.

2 And Ām'-nōn was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tā'-mār; for she was a virgin; and ⁱĀm'-nōn thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Ām'-nōn had a friend, whose name was Jōn'-ā-dāb, ^jthe son of

B.C. c. 1034.

^k Job 7. 8-10.

^l Heb. thin.

^m Mat. 1. 6.

ⁿ Heb. morn-

ing by

morning.

^o 1 Chr. 22. 9.

^p i.e. Belov-

ed of the

LORD.

^q 1 Chr. 20. 1.

^r Deut. 3. 11.

^s Gen. 18. 6.

^t Heb. my

name be

called

upon it.

^u 1 Chr. 20. 2.

^v or, paste.

^w Heb. very

great.

^x Gen. 45. 1.

^y Gen. 39. 12.

^z Heb.

humble me,

Gen. 34. 2.

^{aa} Heb. it

ought not

to be

done.

^{ab} Lev. 18. 9,

11.

^{ac} & 20. 17.

^{ad} 1 ch. 3. 2, 3.

^{ae} Gen. 34. 7.

^{af} Judg. 19. 23,

& 20. 6.

^{ag} 1 Chr. 3. 9.

^{ah} See

Lev. 18. 9, 11.

^{ai} Heb. it

was mar-

vellous,

or, hidden

in the eyes

of Amnon.

^{aj} Deut. 22. 25.

^{ak} See

ch. 12. 11.

^{al} See

1 Sam. 16. 9.

Šhīm'-ē-āh Dā'-vid's brother: and Jōn'-ā-dāb was a very subtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why art thou, being the king's son, ^blean ^cfrom day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Ām'-nōn said unto him, I love Tā'-mār, my brother Āb'-sā-lōm's sister.

5 And Jōn'-ā-dāb said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tā'-mār come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand.

6 ¶ So Ām'-nōn lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Ām'-nōn said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tā'-mār my sister come, and ^dmake me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then Dā'-vid sent home to Tā'-mār, saying, Go now to thy brother Ām'-nōn's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tā'-mār went to her brother Ām'-nōn's house; and he was laid down. And she took ^eflour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Ām'-nōn said, ^fHave out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.

10 And Ām'-nōn said unto Tā'-mār, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tā'-mār took the cakes which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Ām'-nōn her brother.

11 And when she had brought them unto him to eat, he ^g'took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not ^h'force me; for ⁱno such thing ought to be done in Īs'-rā-ēl: do not thou this ^j'folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Īs'-rā-ēl. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; ^kfor he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, ^l'forced her, and lay with her.

15 ¶ Then Ām'-nōn hated her ² exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her *was* greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Ām'-nōn said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, *There is* no cause: this evil in sending me away *is* greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this *woman* out from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And *she had* ³ a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters *that were* virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

19 ¶ And Tā'-mār put ⁴ ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that *was* on her, and ⁵ laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

20 And Āb'-sā-lōm her brother said unto her, Hath ⁶ Ām'-nōn thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he *is* thy brother; ⁷ regard not this thing. So Tā'-mār remained ⁸ desolate in her brother Āb'-sā-lōm's house.

21 ¶ But when king Dā'-vid heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Āb'-sā-lōm spake unto his brother Ām'-nōn 'neither good nor bad: for Āb'-sā-lōm ⁹ hated Ām'-nōn, because he had forced his sister Tā'-mār.

23 ¶ And it came to pass after two full years, that Āb'-sā-lōm ¹⁰ had sheepshearers in Bā'-āl-hā'-zōr, which *is* beside Ē'-phrā'im: and Āb'-sā-lōm invited all the king's sons.

24 And Āb'-sā-lōm came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant.

25 And the king said to Āb'-sā-lōm, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him.

26 Then said Āb'-sā-lōm, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Ām'-nōn

B.C. c. 1032.

² Heb. with great hatred greatly.

³ Judg. 19. 6, 9, 22. Ruth 3. 7. 1 Sam. 25. 36. Esth. 1. 10. Ps. 104. 15.

⁴ or, will you not, since I have commanded you? Josh. 1. 9.

⁵ Heb. sons of valour. Gen. 37. 3. Judg. 6. 30. Ps. 45. 14.

⁶ Heb. rode.

⁷ Josh. 7. 6. ch. 1. 2. Job 2. 12.

⁸ Jer. 2. 37. ch. 1. 11. / ch. 12. 16.

⁹ Heb. Amnon. / ver. 3.

¹⁰ Heb. set not thine heart. Heb. and desolate. Heb. mouth. / or, settled.

¹¹ ch. 19. 19.

¹² Gen. 24. 50. & 31. 24. / Lev. 19. 17, 18.

¹³ ver. 38.

¹⁴ See Gen. 38. 12, 13. 1 Sam. 25. 4, 36.

¹⁵ Heb. according to the word of thy servant.

¹⁶ Heb. with a great weeping greatly. ch. 3. 3. / or, Ammihur.

go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

27 But Āb'-sā-lōm pressed him, that he let Ām'-nōn and all the king's sons go with him.

28 ¶ Now Āb'-sā-lōm had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Ām'-nōn's ¹⁷ heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Ām'-nōn; then kill him, fear not: ¹⁸ have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be ¹⁹ valiant.

29 And the servants of Āb'-sā-lōm did unto Ām'-nōn as Āb'-sā-lōm had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man ²⁰ gat him up upon his mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to Dā'-vid, saying, Āb'-sā-lōm hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and ²¹ tare his garments, and ²² lay on the earth: and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And ²³ Jōn'-ā-dāb, the son of Shim'-ē-āh Dā'-vid's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose ²⁴ that they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Ām'-nōn only is dead: for by the ²⁵ appointment of Āb'-sā-lōm this hath been ²⁶ determined from the day that he forced his sister Tā'-mār.

33 Now therefore ²⁷ let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Ām'-nōn only is dead.

34 ¶ But Āb'-sā-lōm fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him.

35 And Jōn'-ā-dāb said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come ²⁸ as thy servant said, so it is.

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept ²⁹ very sore.

37 ¶ But Āb'-sā-lōm fled, and went to ³⁰ Tāl'-māi, the son of ³¹ Ām'-mihūd, king of Gē'-shūr. And Dā'-vid mourned for his son every day.

38 So Āb'-sā-lōm fled, and went to

Gē'-shūr, and was there three ears.

39 And the soul of king Dā'-vīd longed to go forth unto Ab'-sā-lom: for he was comforted concerning Am'-nōn, seeing he was dead.

CHAPTER 14.

Joab, suborning a widow of Tekoah to incline the king's heart to fetch home Absalom, bringeth him to Jerusalem. 33 He is brought before the king.

NOW Jō'-āb the son of Zēr-ū-ī'-āh perceived that the king's heart was toward Ab'-sā-lom.

2 And Jō'-āb sent to Tē-kō'-āh, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak in this manner unto him. So Jō'-āb put the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Tē-kō'-āh spake to the king, she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, I am indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and there was none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And, behold, the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote is brother, that we may kill him, or the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my candle which is left, and shall not leave to my husband neither name nor remainder upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tē-kō'-āh said unto the king, My lord, O king, the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house: and the king and his throne be guiltless.

10 And the king said, Whosoever saith ought unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let

B.C. 1030.

* ch. 14. 23, 32.
* 15. 8.
2 Heb.
that the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy.

* Num. 35. 19.
3 or, was consumed,
Ps. 84. 2.
* Gen. 38. 12.
* 1 Sam. 14. 45.
Acts 27. 34.

* ch. 13. 39.
* 2 Chr. 11. 6.
* Judg. 20. 2.

* See Ruth 3. 3.
* ch. 13. 37, 38.
* Job 34. 15.
* Heb. 9. 27.
* or, because God hath not taken away his life: he hath devised means, &c.

* Num. 35. 15, 25, 28.
* ver. 19.
* Ex. 4. 15.
* 1 Sam. 20. 41.
* ch. 1. 2.
* Heb. Save.
* See 2 Kin. 6. 26, 28.
* See ch. 12. 1.

* Heb. no deliverer between them.

* Num. 35. 19.
* Deut. 19. 12.
7 Heb.
for rest.
* ver. 20.
* ch. 19. 27.
* Heb. to hear.

* Heb. upon the face of the earth.

* Gen. 27. 13.
* 1 Sam. 25. 24.
* Mat. 27. 25.
* ch. 3. 23, 29.
* 1 Kin. 2. 33.
* ver. 3.

the king remember the LORD thy God, that thou wouldest not suffer the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, As the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished.

14 For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God respect any person: yet doth he devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God.

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be comfortable: for as an angel of God, so is my lord the king to discern good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, Is not the hand of Jō'-āb with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Jō'-āb, he bade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Jō'-āb done this thing: and my lord is wise,

“according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all *things* that are in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said unto Jō’-āb, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Ab’-sā-lom again.

22 And Jō’-āb fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and ² thanked the king: and Jō’-āb said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of ³ his servant.

23 So Jō’-āb arose and went to Gē’-shūr, and brought Āb’-sā-lom to Jē-rū’-sā-lēm.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him ⁴ not see my face. So Ab’-sā-lom returned to his own house, and saw ⁵ not the king’s face.

25 ¶ ⁶ But in all Īs’-rā-ēl there was none to be so much praised as Āb’-sā-lom for his beauty: ⁷ from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year’s end that he polled it: because *the hair* was heavy on him, therefore he polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred shē’-kēls after the king’s weight.

27 And ⁸ unto Āb’-sā-lom there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tā’-mār: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 ¶ So Āb’-sā-lom dwelt two full years in Jē-rū’-sā-lēm, ⁹ and saw not the king’s face.

29 Therefore Āb’-sā-lom sent for Jō’-āb, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Jō’-āb’s field is ¹⁰ near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Āb’-sā-lom’s servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Jō’-āb arose, and came to Āb’-sā-lom unto *his* house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Āb’-sā-lom answered Jō’-āb, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Gē’-shūr? *it had been*

B.C. 1027.

^a ver. 17.
ch. 19. 27.

² Heb. blessed.
^b Gen. 33. 4.
& 45. 15.
Luke 15. 20.

³ or, thy.

^c ch. 13. 37.
^d ch. 12. 11.
^e 1 Kin. 1. 5.

^f Gen. 43. 3.
ch. 3. 13.

⁴ Heb. to come.
⁵ Heb. And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly.
⁶ Is. 1. 6.

⁶ or, none will hear thee from the king downward.
^h Judg. 9. 29.

ⁱ See ch. 18. 18.

^k ver. 24.

^l Rom. 16. 18.

^m 1 Sam. 16. 1.

ⁿ Heb. near my place.

^o 1 Sam. 16. 2.
^p Gen. 28. 20, 21.
^q ch. 13. 38.

good for me to have been there still now therefore let me see the king’s face; and if there be *any* iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Jō’-āb came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Āb’-sā-lom, he came to the king and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king ¹ kissed Āb’-sā-lom.

CHAPTER 15.

¹ Absalom, by fair speeches and courtesies, steals the hearts of Israel. ¹⁰ His great conspiracy. David fleeth from Jerusalem. ²⁹ The ark sent back.

AND ² it came to pass after this that Āb’-sā-lom ³ prepared his chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Āb’-sā-lom rose up early and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when a man that had a controversy ⁴ came to the king for judgment, then Āb’-sā-lom called unto him, and said, What city *art* thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Īs’-rā-ēl.

3 And Āb’-sā-lom said unto him, See, thy matters *are* good and right; but ⁵ there is no man *deputed* of the king to hear thee.

4 Āb’-sā-lom said moreover, ⁶ And that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

5 And it was so, that when a man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Āb’-sā-lom to all Īs’-rā-ēl that came to the king for judgment: ⁷ so Āb’-sā-lom stole the hearts of the men of Īs’-rā-ēl.

7 ¶ And it came to pass ⁸ after forty years, that Āb’-sā-lom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in Hē’-brōn.

8 ¶ For thy servant ⁹ vowed a vow while I abode at Gē’-shūr in Sŷr’-i-i saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Jē-rū’-sā-lēm, then I will serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hē’-brōn.

10 ¶ But Āb’-sā-lom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Īs’-rā-ēl saying, As soon as ye hear the sound

of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Ab'-sā-lom reigneth in Hē'-brōn.

11 And with Ab'-sā-lom went two hundred men out of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, *that were* ^acalled; and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Ab'-sā-lom sent for Ā-hīth'-phēl the Gī'-lō-nīte, ^cDā'-vīd's counsellor, from his city, *even from* ^dGī'-ph, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people ^eincreased continually with Ab'-sā-lom.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger to Dā'-vīd, saying, ^aThe hearts of the men of Iś'-rā-ēl are after Ab'-sā-lom.

14 And Dā'-vīd said unto all his servants that *were* with him at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, Arise, and let us ^aflee; or we shall not *else* escape from Ab'-sā-lom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants *are ready to do whatsoever* my lord the king shall ^aappoint.

16 And ^athe king went forth, and all his household ^bafter him. And the king left ^cten women, *which were* concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; ^aand all the Chēr'-ē-hītes, and all the Pēl'-ē-thītes, and all the Gīt'-tītes, six hundred men which came after him from Gāth, passed on before the king.

19 ¶ Then said the king to 'Īt-tā'-ī the Gīt'-tīte, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou art a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest *but* yesterday, should I this day ^amake thee go up and down with us? seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and ruth *be* with thee.

21 And Īt-tā'-ī answered the king, and said, ^aAs the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, surely I what place my lord the king shall ^abe, whether in death or life, even here also will thy servant be.

B.C. 1023.

^a 1 Sam. 9. 13.
^b & 16. 3, 5.
^c Gen. 20. 5.

² Called, John 18. 1, Cedron.
^c Ps. 41. 9.
^d & 55. 12-14.
^e Josh. 15. 51.
^f ch. 16. 2.
^g Num. 4. 15.
^h Ps. 3. 1.

^a ver. 6.
^b Judg. 9. 3.

^c ch. 19. 9.
^d Ps. 3, title.
^e Ps. 43. 3.

^f Heb. thrust.
^g Num. 14. 3.
^h ch. 22. 20.
ⁱ 1 Kin. 10. 9.
^j 2 Chr. 9. 8.
^k Is. 62. 4.

^l 1 Sam. 3. 18.
^m 1 Sam. 9. 9.
ⁿ Heb. choose.
^o Ps. 3, title.
^p See ch. 17. 17.
^q Heb. at his feet.
^r ch. 16. 21, 22.
^s ch. 17. 16.

^t ch. 8. 18.

^u Heb. going up, and weeping.
^v ch. 19. 4.
^w Esth. 6. 12.
^x ch. 18. 2.
^y Is. 20. 2, 4.
^z Jer. 14. 3, 4.
^{aa} Ps. 126. 6.

^{ab} Heb. make thee wander in going.
^{ac} Ps. 3. 1, 2.
^{ad} & 55. 12, &c.
^{ae} 1 Sam. 23. 13.
^{af} ch. 16. 23.
^{ag} & 17. 14, 23.
^{ah} Ruth. 1. 16, 17.
^{ai} Prov. 17. 17, & 18. 24.
^{aj} Josh. 16. 2.
^{ak} ch. 1. 2.

22 And Dā'-vīd said to Īt-tā'-ī, Go and pass over. And Īt-tā'-ī the Gīt'-tīte passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that *were* with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook ^aKī'-drōn, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the ^awilderness.

24 ¶ And lo Zā'-dōk also, and all the Lē'-vītes *were* with him, ^abearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and Ā-bī'-ā-thār went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zā'-dōk, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he ^awill bring me again, and shew me *both* it, and his habitation:

26 But if he thus say, I have no ^adelight in thee; behold, *here am* I, ^alet him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zā'-dōk the priest, Art not thou a ^aseer? return into the city in peace, and ^ayour two sons with you, Ā-hī'-mā-āz thy son, and Jōn'-ā-thān the son of Ā-bī'-ā-thār.

28 See, ^aI will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zā'-dōk therefore and Ā-bī'-ā-thār carried the ark of God again to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: and they tarried there.

30 ¶ And Dā'-vīd went up by the ascent of mount Ōl'-i-vēṭ, ^aand wept as he went up, and ^ahad his head covered, and he went ^abarefoot: and all the people that *was* with him ^acovered every man his head, and they went up, ^aweeping as they went up.

31 ¶ And *one* told Dā'-vīd, saying, ^aĀ-hīth'-ō-phēl *is* among the conspirators with Ab'-sā-lom. And Dā'-vīd said, O LORD, I pray thee, ^aturn the counsel of Ā-hīth'-ō-phēl into foolishness.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, that *when* Dā'-vīd was come to the top of the mount, where he worshipped God, behold, Hū'-shai the 'Ār'-chīte came to meet him ^awith his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

33 Unto whom Dā'-vīd said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be "a burden unto me:

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Āb'-sā-lom, "I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant; then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ā-hith'-ō-phēl.

35 And hast thou not there with thee Zā'-dōk and Ā-bī'-ā-thār the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, "thou shalt tell it to Zā'-dōk and Ā-bī'-ā-thār the priests.

36 Behold, they have there "with them their two sons, Ā-hī'-mā-āz Zā'-dōk's son, and Jōn'-ā-thān Ā-bī'-ā-thār's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hū'-shāi "Dā'-vīd's friend came into the city, "and Āb'-sā-lom came into Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Ziba, by presents and false suggestions, obtaineth his master's inheritance. 5 Shimei curseth David. 20 Ahithophel's counsel.

AND "when Dā'-vīd was a little past the top of the hill, behold, "Zī'-bā the servant of Mē-phīb'-ō-shēth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Zī'-bā, What meanest thou by these? And Zī'-bā said, The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, "that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? "And Zī'-bā said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: for he said, To day shall the house of Īs'-rā-ēl restore me the kingdom of my father.

4 "Then said the king to Zī'-bā, Behold, thine are all that pertained unto Mē-phīb'-ō-shēth. And Zī'-bā said, "I humbly beseech thee that I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

B C. 1023.

" ch. 19. 35.

" ch. 16. 19.

" ch. 19. 16.

1 Kin. 2. 8,

44.

2 or, he still

came forth

and cursed.

" ch. 17. 15,

16.

3 Heb. man

of blood.

" Deut. 13. 13.

" Judg. 9. 24,

55, 57.

1 Kin. 2. 32,

33.

" ver. 27.

" See

ch. 1. 16.

& 3. 28, 29.

& 4. 11, 12

4 Heb.

behold thee

in thy evil.

" ch. 16. 16.

1 Chr. 27. 33.

" ch. 16. 15.

1 Sam. 24.

14.

ch. 9. 8.

" Ex. 22. 28.

" ch. 19. 22.

" 1 Pet. 2. 23.

" ch. 15. 30, 32.

" ch. 9. 2.

" See 2 Kin.

18. 25.

Lam. 3. 38.

" Rom. 9. 20.

" ch. 12. 11.

" Gen. 15. 4.

5 or, tears.

6 Heb. eye.

Gen. 29. 32.

1 Sam. 1. 11.

Ps. 25. 18.

" Rom. 8. 28.

" ch. 15. 23.

& 17. 23.

" ch. 19. 27.

7 Heb.

dusted

him with

dust.

" Prov. 18. 13.

" ch. 15. 37.

8 Heb. I do

obedience.

" ch. 15. 37.

5 ¶ And when king Dā'-vīd came to Bā-hū-rīm, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Sāul, whose name was "Shīm'-ē-i, the son of Gē-rā: "he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at Dā'-vīd: and at all the servants of king Dā'-vīd: and all the people and all the mighty men were on his right hand and on his left.

7 And thus said Shīm'-ē-i when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou "bloody man, and thou "man of Bē'-lī-āl:

8 The LORD hath "returned upon thee all "the blood of the house of Sāul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hands of Āb'-sā-lom thy son: and, "behold thou art taken in thy mischief, because thou art a bloody man.

9 ¶ Then said Āb'-i-shāi the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh unto the king, Why shouldst thou "dead dog "curse my lord the king? let me go over, pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, "What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zēr-ū-i'-āh? so let him curse, because "the LORD hath said unto him Curse Dā'-vīd. "Who shall then say Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And Dā'-vīd said to Āb'-i-shāi and to all his servants, Behold, "my son, which "came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now may this Bēn'-jā-mīd do it? let him alone, and let him curse for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD will look on mine "affliction, and that the LORD will "requite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as Dā'-vīd and his men went by the way, Shīm'-ē-i went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and "cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

15 ¶ And "Āb'-sā-lom, and all the people the men of Īs'-rā-ēl, came to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and Ā-hith'-ō-phēl with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hū'-shāi the Ar'-chīte, "Dā'-vīd's friend,

as come unto Āb'-sā-lom, that Hū'-shāi said unto Āb'-sā-lom, 'God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Āb'-sā-lom said to Hū'-shāi, 'Is this thy kindness to thy friend? why wenterest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hū'-shāi said unto Āb'-sā-lom, Nay; but whom the LORD, and his people, and all the men of Īs'-rā-ēl, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, 'whom should I serve? should I not serve in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 ¶ Then said Āb'-sā-lom to Ā-hith'-ō-phēl, Give counsel among you what we shall do.

21 And Ā-hith'-ō-phēl said unto Āb'-sā-lom, Go in unto thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Īs'-rā-ēl shall hear that thou 'art abhorred of thy father: then shall 'the hands of all that are with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Āb'-sā-lom a net upon the top of the house; and Āb'-sā-lom went in unto his father's concubines 'in the sight of all Īs'-rā-ēl.

23 And the counsel of Ā-hith'-ō-phēl, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man had enquired at the 'oracle of God: so was all the counsel of Ā-hith'-ō-phēl 'both with Dā'-vid and with Āb'-sā-lom.

CHAPTER 17.

Ahiophel's counsel is overthrown by Hushai's.
15 Secret intelligence is sent to David. 23 Ahiophel hangeth himself. 25 Amasa is made captain.

MOREOVER Ā-hith'-ō-phēl said unto Āb'-sā-lom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after Dā'-vid this night:

2 And I will come upon him while he is 'weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee; and I will 'smite the king only:

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou sekest is as if all returned: so all the people shall be in peace.

4 And the saying 'pleased Āb'-sā-lom well, and all the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl.

5 Then said Āb'-sā-lom, Call now

B.C. 1023.

2 Heb. Let the king live.

3 Heb. what is in his mouth.

4 ch. 19. 25.

Prov. 17. 17.

5 Heb. word.

5 Heb. counselled.

6 ch. 15. 34.

6 Heb. bitter of soul.

Judg. 18. 25.

7 Hos. 13. 8.

7 Heb. fallen.

8 ch. 15. 16.

9 & 20. 3.

10 Gen. 34. 30.

11 Sam. 13. 4.

12 ch. 2. 7.

13 Zech. 8. 13.

14 Josh. 2. 11.

15 ch. 12. 11, 12.

16 Judg. 20. 1.

17 Gen. 22. 17.

18 Heb. word.

19 Heb. that thy face,

or, presence go,

&c.

20 ch. 15. 12.

21 See Deut. 25. 18.

22 ch. 16. 14.

23 Zech. 13. 7.

24 ch. 15. 31, 34.

25 Heb. commanded.

26 Heb. was right in the eyes of,

&c.

27 1 Sam. 18. 20.

28 ch. 15. 35.

Hū'-shāi the Ār'-chite also, and let us hear likewise 'what he saith.

6 And when Hū'-shāi was come to Āb'-sā-lom, Āb'-sā-lom spake unto him, saying, Ā-hith'-ō-phēl hath spoken after this manner: shall we do after his 'saying? if not; speak thou.

7 And Hū'-shāi said unto Āb'-sā-lom, The counsel that Ā-hith'-ō-phēl hath 'given is not good at this time.

8 For, said Hū'-shāi, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be 'chafed in their minds, as 'a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be 'overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Āb'-sā-lom.

10 And he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly 'melt: for all Īs'-rā-ēl knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsel that all Īs'-rā-ēl be generally gathered unto thee, 'from Dān even to Beér-shē-bā, 'as the sand that is by the sea for multitude; and 'that thou go to battle in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that are with him there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Īs'-rā-ēl bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Āb'-sā-lom and all the men of Īs'-rā-ēl said, The counsel of Hū'-shāi the Ār'-chite is better than the counsel of Ā-hith'-ō-phēl. For 'the LORD had 'appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ā-hith'-ō-phēl, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Āb'-sā-lom.

15 ¶ Then said Hū'-shāi unto Zā'-dōk and to Ā-bi'-ā-thār the priests, Thus and thus did Ā-hith'-ō-phēl

counsel Äb'-sä-lom and the elders of İs'-rä-ël; and thus and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell Dä'-vid, saying, Lodge not this night ⁱⁿ the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that *are* with him.

17 ^{Now} Jön'-ä-thän and Ä-hi'-mä-az ^{stayed by} Än-rö'-gël; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them; and they went and told king Dä'-vid.

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Äb'-sä-lom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house ⁱⁿ Bä-hü'-rim, which had a well in his court; whither they went down.

19 And ^{the} woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Äb'-sä-lom's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is Ä-hi'-mä-az and Jön'-ä-thän? And ^{the} woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find *them*, they returned to Jë-rü'-sä-lëm.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king Dä'-vid, and said unto Dä'-vid, ^{Arise}, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ä-hith'-ö-phël counselled against you.

22 Then Dä'-vid arose, and all the people that *were* with him, and they passed over Jör'-dän: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jör'-dän.

23 ¶ And when Ä-hith'-ö-phël saw that his counsel was not ^{followed}, he saddled *his* ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to ^{his} city, and ^{put} his household in order, and ^{hanged} himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then Dä'-vid came to ^{Mā-hā-nā'-im}. And Äb'-sä-lom passed over Jör'-dän, he and all the men of İs'-rä-ël with him.

25 ¶ And Äb'-sä-lom made Ä-mā'-sä captain of the host instead of

B.C. 1023.

² or, *Jether an Ishmaelite.*

³ Heb. *Abigal.*

⁴ 1 Chr. 2. 16,

17.

⁵ or, *Jesse.*

See 1 Chr. 2. 13, 16.

⁶ ch. 15. 28.

⁷ ch. 15. 27,

36.

⁸ See

ch. 10. 1.

& 12. 29.

⁹ Josh. 2. 4,

&c.

¹⁰ Josh. 15. 7.

¹¹ ch. 18. 16.

¹² ch. 9. 4.

¹³ ch. 19. 31,

32.

¹⁴ 1 Kin. 2. 7.

¹⁵ or, *cups.*

¹⁶ ch. 16. 5.

¹⁷ See

Josh. 2. 6.

¹⁸ ch. 16. 2.

¹⁹ See

Ex. 1. 19.

Josh. 2. 4, 5.

²⁰ ver. 15, 16.

²¹ ch. 15. 19.

²² ch. 21. 17.

²³ Heb. *set their heart on us.*

²⁴ Heb. *as ten thousand of us.*

²⁵ Heb. *done.*

²⁶ Heb. *be to succour.*

²⁷ ch. 15. 12.

²⁸ Heb. *gave charge concerning his house.*

²⁹ 2 Kin. 27. 5.

³⁰ Mat. 27. 1.

³¹ Gen. 32. 2.

Josh. 13. 26.

ch. 2. 8.

³² ver. 12.

Jō'-äb: which Ä-mā'-sä was a man's son, whose name was ^{İth'-rä} and İs'-rä-ël-ite, that went in to ^{Äb'-i-gail} the daughter of ^{Nā'-hāsh} sister to Zër-ü-i'-äh Jō'-äb's mother.

26 So İs'-rä-ël and Äb'-sä-lom pitched in the land of Gil'-ë-äd.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when Dä'-vid was come to Mā-hā-nā'-im, that ^{Shō'-bī} the son of Nā'-hāsh of Rāb'-bāh of the children of Äm'-mon, and ^{Mā'-chir} the son of Äm'-mī-ël of Lō'-dë-bär, and ^{Bär-zil-lä'} the Gil'-ë-äd-ite of Rō'-gë-lim,

28 Brought beds, and ^{basons}, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched corn, and beans, and lentiles, and parched pulse,

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for Dä'-vid, and for the people that *were* with him, to eat: for they said, The people *is* hungry, and weary, and thirsty, ⁱⁿ the wilderness.

CHAPTER 18.

1 David viewing the armies in their march giveth them charge of Absalom. 14 Absalom is slain by Joab. 33 David mourneth for him.

AND Dä'-vid numbered the people ^{that were} with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And Dä'-vid sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Jō'-äb, and a third part under the hand of Äb'-i-shāi the son of Zër-ü-i'-äh, Jō'-äb's brother, ^{and} a third part under the hand of İt-tā'-i the Gīt'-tite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

3 ^{But} the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not ^{care} for us: neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but now *thou art* ^{worth} ten thousand of us: therefore now *it is* better that thou ^{succour} us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Jō'-äb and Äb'-i-shāi and İt-tā'-i, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, *even* with Äb'-sä-lom. ^{And} all the people heard when the

ing gave all the captains charge concerning Ab'-sā-lom.

6 ¶ So the people went out into the field against Is'-rā-ēl: and the battle was in the wood of E'-phrā-im;

7 Where the people of Is'-rā-ēl were slain before the servants of Dā'-vid, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men.

8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood devoured more people than the sword devoured.

9 ¶ And Ab'-sā-lom met the servants of Dā'-vid. And Ab'-sā-lom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that was under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw it, and told Jō'-āb, and said, Behold, I saw Ab'-sā-lom hanged in an oak.

11 And Jō'-āb said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou avest him, and why didst thou not nite him there to the ground? and would have given thee ten shē'-kēls of silver, and a girdle.

12 And the man said unto Jō'-āb, though I should receive a thousand shē'-kēls of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee and Ab'-i-shāi and It-tā'-i, saying, Beware that none touch the young man Ab'-sā-lom.

13 Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against me.

14 Then said Jō'-āb, I may not carry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Ab'-sā-lom, while he was yet alive in the midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare Jō'-āb's armour compassed about and smote Ab'-sā-lom, and slew him.

16 And Jō'-āb blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Is'-rā-ēl: for Jō'-āb held back the people.

17 And they took Ab'-sā-lom, and cast him into a great pit in the

B.C. 1023.

* Josh. 7. 26.

1 Josh. 17. 15.

2 Gen. 14. 17.

3 See

ch. 14. 27.

4 Heb. multiplied to devour.

5 Heb. judged him from the hand, &c.

6 Heb. be a man of tidings.

7 Heb. be what may.

8 Heb. weigh upon mine hand.

9 or, convenient.

* ver. 5.

10 Heb. Beware who-soever ye be of, &c.

12 Kin. 9. 17.

13 Heb. before thee.

14 Heb. heart.

15 Heb. I see the running.

wood, and laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Is'-rā-ēl fled every one to his tent.

18 ¶ Now Ab'-sā-lom in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which is in the king's dale: for he said, I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Ab'-sā-lom's place.

19 ¶ Then said A-hi'-mā-āz the son of Zā'-dōk, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the Lord hath avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Jō'-āb said unto him, Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Jō'-āb to Cū'-shī, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cū'-shī bowed himself unto Jō'-āb, and ran.

22 Then said A-hi'-mā-āz the son of Zā'-dōk yet again to Jō'-āb, But howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cū'-shī. And Jō'-āb said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready?

23 But howsoever, said he, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then A-hi'-mā-āz ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cū'-shī.

24 And Dā'-vid sat between the two gates: and the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, there is tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold another man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, Me thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of A-hi'-mā-āz the son of Zā'-dōk. And the king said, He is a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ā-hi'-mā-āz called, and said unto the king, "All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed be the LORD thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said, 'Is the young man Āb'-sā-lom safe? And Ā-hi'-mā-āz answered, When Jō'-āb sent the king's servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was.

30 And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, Cū'-shī came; and Cū'-shī said, 'Tidings, my lord the king: for the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cū'-shī, Is the young man Āb'-sā-lom safe? And Cū'-shī answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, 'O my son Āb'-sā-lom, my son, my son Āb'-sā-lom! would God I had died for thee, O Āb'-sā-lom, my son, my son!

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Joab causeth the king to cease his mourning.*
 9 *The Israelites desire to bring the king back.*
 18 *Shimei is pardoned.* 24 *Mephibosheth excused.*
 32 *Barzillai dismissed, Chimham is taken into the king's favour.*

AND it was told Jō'-āb, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Āb'-sā-lom.

2 And the 'victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day ^dinto the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 But the king ^scovered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, ^aO my son Āb'-sā-lom, O Āb'-sā-lom, my son, my son!

5 And Jō'-āb came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved

B.C. 1023.

2 or, Peace be to thee.

3 Heb. Peace.

4 Heb. By loving, &c.

5 Heb.

6 Heb. shut up.

7 Heb. that princes or servants are not to thee.

8 Heb. Is there peace?

9 Heb. to the heart of thy servants, Gen. 34. 3.

10 Heb. Tidings is brought.

^a ch. 19. 4.

^b ch. 15. 14.

2 Heb. are ye silent!

3 Heb. salvation, or, deliverance.

^c ch. 5. 1.

^d ver. 32.

^e ch. 17. 25.

^f Ruth 1. 17.

^g ch. 15. 30.

^h ch. 18. 33.

ⁱ Judg. 20. 1.

thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 'In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, 'that thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if Āb'-sā-lom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak 'comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king: for Īs'-rā-ēl had fled every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, The king saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Phil'-is-tines; and now he is ^bfled out of the land for Āb'-sā-lom.

10 And Āb'-sā-lom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why ^cspeak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

11 ¶ And king Dā'-vid sent to Zā'-dōk and to Ā-bi'-ā-thār the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Jū'-dāh, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house, seeing the speech of all Īs'-rā-ēl is come to the king, even to his house.

12 Ye are my brethren, ye are 'my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?

13 'And say ye to Ā-mā'-sā, Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? 'God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Jō'-āb.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Jū'-dāh, 'even as the heart of one man; so that they sent this word unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants.

15 So the king returned, and came o Jôr-dân. And Jû-dâh came to Gil'-gâl, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jôr'-dân.

16 ¶ And ^bShîm'-ê-î the son of Gê'-â, a Bën'-jâ-mîte, which *was* of Bâ-rû-rîm, hasted and came down with the men of Jû-dâh to meet king Dâ'-vid.

17 And *there were* a thousand men of Bën'-jâ-mîn with him, and ^cZî'-bâ the servant of the house of Sâul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jôr'-dân before the king.

18 And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do ^awhat he thought good. And Shîm'-ê-î the son of Gê'-â fell down before the king, as he *was* come over Jôr'-dân;

19 And said unto the king, ^dLet not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember ^athat which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, that the king should ^atake it to his heart.

20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all the house of Jô'-séph to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But Ab'-î-shâh the son of Zêr-û-âh answered and said, Shall not Shîm'-ê-î be put to death for this, because he ^acursed the LORD's anointed?

22 And Dâ'-vid said, ^eWhat have I to do with you, ye sons of Zêr-û-î-âh, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? ^fshall there any man be put to death this day in Jê-rû'-êl? for do not I know that ^gam this day king over Jê-rû'-êl?

23 Therefore ^hthe king said unto Shîm'-ê-î, Thou shalt not die. And he king swore unto him.

24 ¶ And ⁱMê-phîb'-ô-shêth the son of Sâul came down to meet the king, nû had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came *again* in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he *was* come to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm to meet the king, that the king said unto him, ^jWherefore wentest not thou with me, Mê-phîb'-ô-shêth?

B.C. 1023.

^a Josh. 5. 9.^b ch. 16. 5.
¹ Kin. 2. 8.^c ch. 16. 3.^d ch. 14. 17, 20.^e ch. 9. 2, 10.
& 16. 1, 2.² Heb. *men of death*,
¹ Sam. 25. 16.
^f ch. 9. 7, 10, 13.³ Heb. *the good in his eyes*.^g 1 Sam. 22. 15.^h ch. 16. 5, 6, &c.ⁱ 1 Kin. 2. 7.^j ch. 13. 33.^k See ch. 16. 5.
^m ch. 17. 27.ⁿ Ex. 22. 28.^o ch. 16. 10.⁴ Heb. *How many days are the years of my life*.^p 1 Sam. 11. 13.^q Ps. 90. 10.^r 1 Kin. 2. 8, 9, 37, 46.^s ch. 9. 6.

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant *is* lame.

27 And ^the hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; ^ubut my lord the king *is* as an angel of God: do therefore *what* is good in thine eyes.

28 For all *of* my father's house were but ^vdead men before my lord the king: ^wyet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king?

29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, Thou and Zî'-bâ divide the land.

30 And Mê-phîb'-ô-shêth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

31 ¶ And ^xBâr-zîl-lâ'-î the Gil'-ê-âd-ite came down from Rô'-gê-lîm, and went over Jôr'-dân with the king, to conduct him over Jôr'-dân.

32 Now Bâr-zîl-lâ'-î was a very aged man, *even* fourscore years old: and ^yhe had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mâ-hâ-nâ'-îm; for he *was* a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Bâr-zîl-lâ'-î, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

34 And Bâr-zîl-lâ'-î said unto the king, ^zHow long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm?

35 I am this day ^afourscore years old: *and* can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king?

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jôr'-dân with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, *and be buried* by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant ^bChîm'-hâm;

^c ch. 16. 17.
¹ 1 Kin. 2. 7.
Jer. 41. 17.

let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chîm'-hâm shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jôr'-dân. And when the king was come over, the king ^bkissed Bâr-zîl-lâ'-î, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gîl'-gâl, and ^cChîm'-hâm went on with him: and all the people of Jû'-dâh conducted the king, and also half the people of Îs'-râ-êl.

41 ¶ And, behold, all the men of Îs'-râ-êl came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Jû'-dâh stolen thee away, and ^ehave brought the king, and his household, and all Dâ'-vid's men with him, over Jôr'-dân?

42 And all the men of Jû'-dâh answered the men of Îs'-râ-êl, Because the king *is* ^fnear of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's cost? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Îs'-râ-êl answered the men of Jû'-dâh, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more *right* in Dâ'-vid than ye: why then did ye ^gdespise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And ^hthe words of the men of Jû'-dâh were fiercer than the words of the men of Îs'-râ-êl.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Sheba maketh a party in Israel. 4 Amasa, made captain over Judah, is slain by Joab. 14 Joab pursueth Sheba unto Abel. 16 A wise woman saveth the city by Sheba's head.

AND there happened to be there a man of Bê'-lî-âî, whose name was Shê'-bâ, the son of Bîch'-rî, a Bê'n'-jâ-mîte: and he blew a trumpet, and said, We have no part in Dâ'-vid, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jês'-sê: ⁱevery man to his tents, O Îs'-râ-êl.

2 So every man of Îs'-râ-êl went up from after Dâ'-vid, and followed Shê'-bâ the son of Bîch'-rî: but the men of Jû'-dâh clave unto their

B. C. 1023.

^a ch. 15. 16. & 16. 21, 22.

² Heb. an house of sword.

³ Heb. choose.

⁴ Heb. bound.

⁵ Heb. in widow-hood of life.

⁶ Gen. 31. 65.

⁶ Heb. Call.

⁶ ch. 19. 13.

⁷ Heb. Chimhan.

^d ch. 11. 11. 1 Kin. 1. 33.

^e ver. 15.

⁸ Heb. deliver himself from our eyes.

^f ch. 8. 18. 1 Kin. 1. 33.

^g ver. 12.

⁹ Heb. set us at light.

^h See Judg. 8. 1 & 12. 1.

ⁱ Mat. 26. 49. Luke 22. 47.

^k 1 Kin. 2. 5. ^l ch. 2. 23.

² Heb. doubled not his stroke.

^m ch. 19. 43.

ⁿ 1 Kin. 12. 16. 2 Chr. 10. 16.

king, from Jôr'-dân even to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

3 ¶ And Dâ'-vid came to his house at Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm; and the king took the ten women *his* ^aconcubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ^bward, and fed them but went not in unto them. So the women were ^cshut up unto the day of their death, ^dliving in widowhood.

4 ¶ Then said the king to Â-mâ'-sâ ^eAssemble me the men of Jû'-dâh within three days, and be thou here present.

5 So Â-mâ'-sâ went to assemble the men of Jû'-dâh: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And Dâ'-vid said to Âb'-î-shai Now shall Shê'-bâ the son of Bîch'-rî do us more harm than *did* Âb'-sâ-lôm: take thou ^fthy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and ^gescape us.

7 And there went out after him Jô'-âb's men, and the ^hChêr'-ê-thites, and the Pêl'-ê-thites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, to pursue after Shê'-bâ the son of Bîch'-rî.

8 When they were at the great stone which is in Gîb'-ê-on, Â-mâ'-sâ went before them. And Jô'-âb's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Jô'-âb said to Â-mâ'-sâ, Art thou in health, my brother? And Jô'-âb took Â-mâ'-sâ by the beard with the right hand to kiss him.

10 But Â-mâ'-sâ took no heed to the sword that was in Jô'-âb's hand: so ^khe smote him therewith ^lin the fifth rib, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and ^mstruck him not again, and he died. So Jô'-âb and Âb'-î-shai his brother pursued after Shê'-bâ the son of Bîch'-rî.

11 And one of Jô'-âb's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Jô'-âb, and he that is for Dâ'-vid, let him go after Jô'-âb.

12 And Â-mâ'-sâ wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Â-mâ'-sâ out of the highway into the field

and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Jō'āb, to pursue after Shē'-bā the son of Bich'-rī.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl unto 'Ā'-bēl, and to Bēth-mā'-ā-chāh, and all the Bē'-ītes: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in 'Ā'-bēl of Bēth-mā'-ā-chāh, and they cast up a bank against the city, and it stood in the trench: and all the people that were with Jō'āb 'battered' the wall, to throw it down.

16 ¶ Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Jō'āb, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Jō'āb? And he answered, I am he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.

18 Then she spake, saying, 'They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at 'Ā'-bēl: and so they ended the matter.

19 I am one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Īs'-rā-ēl: thou seekest to destroy a city and another in Īs'-rā-ēl: why wilt thou swallow up 'the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Jō'āb answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of mount Ē'-phrā'im, Shē'-bā the son of Bich'-rī 'by name, bath lifted up his hand against the king, even against Dā'-vid: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Jō'āb, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people 'in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Shē'-bā the son of Bich'-rī, and cast it out to Jō'āb. And he blew a trumpet, and they 'retired from the city, every man to his tent. And Jō'āb returned to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm unto the king.

B.C. c. 1022.
 * ch. 8. 16, 18.
 * 1 Kin. 4. 6.
 * ch. 9. 16.
 1 Kin. 4. 3.
 2 or, remember-brancer.
 42 Kin. 15. 29.
 2 Chr. 16. 4.
 * ch. 8. 17.
 1 Kin. 4. 4.
 * ch. 23. 38.
 3 or,
 a prince,
 Gen. 41. 45.
 Ex. 2. 16.
 ch. 8. 13.
 * 2 Kin. 19. 32.
 4 or, it stood against the outmost wall.
 5 Heb. married to throw down.
 6 Heb. sought the face, &c. See Num. 27. 21.
 7 or, They plainly spake in the beginning, saying, Surely they will ask of Abel, and so make an end.
 8 or, It is not silver nor gold that we have to do with Saul or his house, neither pertains it to us to kill, &c.
 9 Heb. by his name.
 2 or, cut us off.
 1 Eccl. 9. 14, 15.
 * 1 Sam. 10. 26.
 * 11. 4.
 3 or,
 chosen of the Lord.
 * 1 Sam. 10. 24.
 4 Heb. were scattered.
 * 1 Sam. 18. 3.
 * 20, 8, 15.
 * 23. 18.

23 ¶ Now 'Jō'-āb was over all the host of Īs'-rā-ēl: and Bē-nai'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā was over the Chēr'-ē-thites and over the Pēl'-ē-thites:

24 And Ā-dōr'-ām was 'over the tribute: and 'Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt the son of Ā-hi'-lūd was 'recorder:

25 And Shē'-yā was scribe: and 'Zā'-dōk and Ā-bī'-ā-thār were the priests:

26 ¶ And Ī'-rā also the Jā'-īr-ite was 'a chief ruler about Dā'-vid.

CHAPTER 21.

1 The three years' famine for the Gibeonites ceaseth, by hanging seven of Saul's sons. 10 Rizpah's kindness unto the dead. 12 David burieth the bones of Saul and Jonathan in his father's sepulchre. 15 Four battles against the Philistines, wherein four valiants of David slay four giants.

THEN there was a famine in the days of Dā'-vid three years, year after year; and Dā'-vid 'enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, It is for Sāul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gīb'-ē-on-ites.

2 And the king called the Gīb'-ē-on-ites, and said unto them; (now the Gīb'-ē-on-ites were not of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, but 'of the remnant of the Am'-ō-rītes; and the children of Īs'-rā-ēl had sworn unto them: and Sāul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Īs'-rā-ēl and Jū'-dāh.)

3 Wherefore Dā'-vid said unto the Gīb'-ē-on-ites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless 'the inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gīb'-ē-on-ites said unto him, 'We will have no silver nor gold of Sāul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Īs'-rā-ēl. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that 'devised against us that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Īs'-rā-ēl,

6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD 'in Gīb'-ē-ah of Sāul, 'whom the LORD did choose. And the king said, I will give them.

7 But the king spared Mē-phib'-ō-shēth, the son of Jōn'-ā-thān the son of Sāul, because of 'the LORD'S

oath that *was* between them, between Dā'-vid and Jōn'-ā-thān the son of Sāul.

8 But the king took the two sons of 'Rīz'-pāh the daughter of Aī'-āh, whom she bare unto Sāul, Ār-mō'-nī and Mē-phīb'-ō-shēth; and the five sons of 'Mī'-chāl the daughter of Sāul, whom she 'brought up for Ā'-drī-ēl the son of Bār-zil-lā'-ī the Mē-hō'-lā-thite:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gīb'-ē-on-ites, and they hanged them in the hill 'before the LORD: and they fell *all* seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first *days*, in the beginning of barley harvest.

10 ¶ And 'Rīz'-pāh the daughter of Aī'-āh took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, 'from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told Dā'-vid what Rīz'-pāh the daughter of Aī'-āh, the concubine of Sāul, had done.

12 ¶ And Dā'-vid went and took the bones of Sāul and the bones of Jōn'-ā-thān his son from the men of 'Jā'-bēsh-gil'-ē-ād, which had stolen them from the street of Bēth'-shān, where the 'Phil'-is-tīnē had hanged them, when the Phil'-is-tīnē had slain Sāul in Gil-bō'-ā:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Sāul and the bones of Jōn'-ā-thān his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Sāul and Jōn'-ā-thān his son buried they in the country of Bēn'-jā-mīn in 'Zē'-lāh, in the sepulchre of Kīsh his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that "God was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreover the Phil'-is-tīnē had yet war again with Īs'-rā-ēl; and Dā'-vid went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Phil'-is-tīnē: and Dā'-vid waxed faint.

16 And Īsh'-bī-bē'-nōb, which *was* of the sons of 'the giant, the weight of whose 'spear weighed three hundred *she'-kēls* of brass in weight, he being girded with a

B. C. c. 1021.

" ch. 3. 7.

b ch. 13. 3.

2 or, *Mīchāl's*

sister.

3 Heb. *bare*

to Adriel,

1 Sam. 18.

19.

4 Heb.

candle,

or, lamp.

7 1 Kin. 11.

36.

& 15. 4.

Ps. 132. 17.

d 1 Chr. 20. 4.

e 1 Chr. 11. 29.

5 or,

Sippai.

f ch. 6. 17.

6 or, *Rapha*.7 or, *Jair*.

g ver. 8.

ch. 3. 7.

h See

1 Chr. 29. 5.

i See

Deut. 21. 23.

k 1 Chr. 20. 6.

l or, *Rapha*.m or, *re-*

proached,

1 Sam. 17.

10, 25, 26.

n 1 Sam. 16. 9.

Shammah.

o 1 Sam. 20. 8.

p 1 Sam. 31.

11-13.

q 1 Sam. 31.

10.

r Ex. 15. 1.

Judg. 5. 1.

s Ps. 18.

title,

& Ps. 34. 19.

t Josh. 18. 28.

u Deut. 32. 4.

Ps. 18. 2, &c.

& 31. 3.

& 71. 3.

& 91. 2.

& 144. 2.

v Heb. 2. 13.

w So

Josh. 7. 26.

ch. 24. 25.

x Gen. 15. 1.

y Luke 1. 69.

z Prov. 18. 10.

a Ps. 9. 9.

& 14. 6.

& 59. 16.

& 71. 7.

b Jer. 16. 19.

2 or, *Rapha*.3 or, *panga*.4 Heb. *the*

staff, or,

the head.

5 Heb.

Belial.

6 or, *corda*.

d Ps. 116. 3.

new sword, thought to have slain Dā'-vid.

17 But Āb'-ī-shāi the son of Zēr-ū-ī'-āh succoured him, and smote the Phil'-is-tīnē, and killed him. Then the men of Dā'-vid swore unto him saying, 'Thou shalt go no more on with us to battle, that thou quench not the 'light of Īs'-rā-ēl.

18 And it came to pass after this that there was again a battle with the Phil'-is-tīnē at Gōb: then 'Sīb'-bē-chāi the Hū'-shā-thite slew 'Sāph which *was* of the sons of 'the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gōb with the Phil'-is-tīnē, where Ēl-hā'-nān the son of 'Jā'-ā-rē-ōr-ē-gim, a Bēth'-lē-hēm-ite, slew 'the brother of Gō-lī'-āth the Gīt-tite the staff of whose spear *was* like a weaver's beam.

20 And 'there was yet a battle in Gāth, where was a man of *great* stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes four and twenty in number; and he also was born to 'the giant.

21 And when he 'defied Īs'-rā-ēl Jōn'-ā-thān the son of 'Shim'-ē-āh the brother of Dā'-vid slew him.

22 These four were born to the giant in Gāth, and fell by the hand of Dā'-vid, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 22.

A psalm of thanksgiving for God's powerful deliverance, and manifold blessings.

AND Dā'-vid 'spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day *that* the LORD had 'delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Sāul:

2 And he said, 'The LORD *is* my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; 'in him will I trust: *he is* my 'shield, and the 'horn of my salvation, my high 'tower, and my 'refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call on the LORD, *who is* worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5 When the 'waves of death compassed me, the floods of 'ungodly men made me afraid;

6 The 'sorrows of hell compassed

me about; the snares of death prevented me;

7 In my distress ^aI called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did ^ahear my voice out of his temple, and my cry *did enter* into his ears.

8 Then ^athe earth shook and trembled; ^athe foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke ^aout of his nostrils, and ^afire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10 He ^abowed the heavens also, and came down; and ^adarkness was under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a chér'-ûb, and did fly: and he was seen ^aupon the wings of the wind.

12 And he made ^adarkness pavilions round about him, ^adark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were ^acoals of fire kindled.

14 The LORD ^athundered from heaven, and the most High uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out ^aarrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the ^arebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his ^anostrils.

17 ^aHe sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of ^amany waters;

18 ^aHe delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

20 ^aHe brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he ^adelighted in me.

21 ^aThe LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the ^acleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For I have ^akept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

23 For all his ^ajudgments were before me: and *as for* his statutes, I did not depart from them.

B.C. 1018.

^a Gen. 17. 1.² Heb.³ Ps. 116. 4 & 120. 1⁴ ver. 21.⁵ Ex. 3. 7.⁶ Ps. 34. 6, 15.³ Heb.^b before his eyes.^c Judg. 5. 4.^d Ps. 77. 18.^e Mat. 5. 7.^f Job 26. 11.⁴ Heb. by.⁵ Ps. 97. 3.⁶ Hab. 3. 5.⁷ Heb. 12. 23.⁸ Lev. 25. 23.⁹ or, wrestle.¹⁰ Ps. 72. 12.¹¹ Is. 64. 1.¹² Ex. 20. 21.¹³ Kin. 8. 12.¹⁴ Ps. 97. 2.¹⁵ Job 40. 11.¹⁶ or,¹⁷ candle.¹⁸ Ps. 104. 3.¹⁹ Ps. 97. 2.²⁰ or,²¹ broken²² a troop.²³ Heb.²⁴ binding²⁵ of waters.²⁶ Deut. 32. 4.²⁷ ver. 9.²⁸ Ps. 12. 6.²⁹ or, refused.³⁰ Judg. 5. 20.³¹ Sam. 2. 10.³² Is. 30. 30.³³ 1 Sam. 2. 2.³⁴ Hab. 3. 11.³⁵ Ex. 15. 2.³⁶ Heb.³⁷ riddeth,³⁸ or, looseth.³⁹ Heb. 13. 21.⁴⁰ Deut. 18. 13.⁴¹ Heb.⁴² equalled.⁴³ Hab. 3. 19.⁴⁴ Deut. 32. 13.⁴⁵ Is. 33. 16.⁴⁶ Ex. 15. 8.⁴⁷ Mat. 8. 26.⁴⁸ Ps. 144. 1.⁴⁹ Heb. for⁵⁰ the war.⁵¹ or, anger.⁵² Ps. 144. 7.⁵³ or, great.⁵⁴ ver. 1.⁵⁵ Heb. mul-⁵⁶ tiplied me.⁵⁷ Prov. 4. 12.⁵⁸ Heb.⁵⁹ ankles.⁶⁰ Ps. 31. 8.⁶¹ Ps. 22. 8.⁶² 1 Kin. 8. 52.⁶³ Mal. 4. 3.⁶⁴ Ps. 24. 4.⁶⁵ Ps. 18. 32.⁶⁶ Ps. 44. 5.⁶⁷ Gen. 18. 19.⁶⁸ Heb.⁶⁹ caused to bow.⁷⁰ Deut. 7. 12.⁷¹ Gen. 49. 8.⁷² Ex. 23. 27.

24 I was also ^aupright ^abefore him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore ^athe LORD hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness ^ain his eye sight.

26 With ^athe merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and ^awith the froward thou wilt ^ashew thyself unsavoury.

28 And the ^aafflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes are upon ^athe haughty, that thou mayest bring them down.

29 For thou art my ^alamp, O LORD: and the LORD will lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I have ^arun through a troop: by my God have I leaped over a wall.

31 As for God, ^ahis way is perfect; ^athe word of the LORD is ^atried: he is a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For ^awho is God, save the LORD? and who is a rock, save our God?

33 God is my ^astrength and power: and he ^amaketh my way ^aperfect.

34 He ^amaketh my feet ^alike hinds' feet: and ^asetteth me upon my high places.

35 ^aHe teacheth my hands ^ato war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath ^amade me great.

37 Thou hast ^aenlarged my steps under me; so that my ^afeet did not slip.

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen ^aunder my feet.

40 For thou hast ^agirded me with strength to battle: ^athem that rose up against me hast thou ^asubdued under me.

41 Thou hast also given me the ^anecks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.

42 They looked, but there was none

to save; *even* ^aunto the LORD, but he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small ^aas the dust of the earth, I did stamp them ^aas the mire of the street, and did spread them abroad.

44 ^aThou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me to be ^ahead of the heathen: ^aa people which I knew not shall serve me.

45 ^aStrangers shall ^asubmit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be afraid ^aout of their close places.

47 The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and exalted be the God of the ^arock of my salvation.

48 It is God that ^aavengeth me, and that ^abringeth down the people under me,

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me: thou hast delivered me from the ^aviolent man.

50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among ^athe heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.

51 *He* is the tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his ^aanointed, unto Dā'-vid, and ^ato his seed for evermore.

CHAPTER 23.

1 David, in his last words, professeth his faith in God's promises to be beyond sense or experience. 6 The different state of the wicked. 8 A catalogue of David's mighty men.

NOW these be the last words of Dā'-vid. Dā'-vid the son of Jēs'-sē said, ^aand the man *who* was raised up on high, ^athe anointed of the God of Jā'-cob, and the sweet psalmist of Īs'-rā-ēl, said,

2 ^aThe Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word was in my tongue.

3 The God of Īs'-rā-ēl said, ^athe Rock of Īs'-rā-ēl spake to me, ^aHe that ruleth over men *must* be just, ruling ^ain the fear of God.

4 And ^ahe shall be as the light of the morning, *when* the sun riseth, *even* a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

B.C. 1018.

^a Job 27. 9.

^b Ps. 89. 23.

^c Is. 55. 3.

^d Dan. 2. 35.

^e Is. 10. 6.

^f ch. 3. 1.

^g Deut. 28. 13.

^h Is. 55. 5.

ⁱ Heb. Sons of the stranger.

^j or, yield feigned obedience.

^k Heb. tie, Deut. 33. 29.

^l Heb. filled.

^m Mic. 7. 17.

ⁿ or, Joshebasabeel the Tachmonite, head of the three.

^o See

^p 1 Chr. 11. 11.

^q & 27. 2.

^r Ps. 89. 26.

^s Heb. giveth avengement for me.

^t Heb. slain.

^u Ps. 144. 2.

^v 1 Chr. 11. 12.

^w & 27. 4.

^x Ps. 140. 1.

^y Rom. 15. 9.

^z Ps. 144. 10.

^{aa} Ps. 89. 20.

^{ab} Ps. 89. 29.

^{ac} 1 Chr. 11. 27.

^{ad} See 1 Chr. 11. 13, 14.

^{ae} 2 or, for foraging.

^{af} ch. 7. 8, 9.

^{ag} Ps. 78. 70.

^{ah} & 89. 27.

^{ai} 1 Sam. 16.

^{aj} 12. 13.

^{ak} Ps. 89. 20.

^{al} 3 or, the three captains over the thirty.

^{am} 1 Chr. 11. 15.

^{an} v 2 Pet. 1. 21.

^{ao} 1 Sam. 22. 1.

^{ap} ch. 5. 18.

^{aq} Deut. 32. 4.

^{ar} ch. 22. 2, 32.

^{as} or, Be thou ruler, ch. 11. 2.

^{at} Ps. 110. 2.

^{au} 1 Sam. 22. 4, 5.

^{av} Ex. 18. 21.

^{aw} 2 Chr. 19.

^{ax} 7. 9.

^{ay} Judg. 5. 31.

^{az} Ps. 89. 36.

^{ba} Prov. 4. 18.

^{bb} Hos. 6. 5.

5 Although my house be not so with God; ^ayet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure: for *this* is all my salvation, and all my desire, although he make it not to grow.

6 ^aBut the sons of Bē'-lī-āl shall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands:

7 But the man *that* shall touch them must be ^afenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the same place.

8 ^aThese be the names of the mighty men whom Dā'-vid had. ^aThe Tāch'-mō-nite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; ^athe same was Ād'-i-nō the Ēz'-nite: ^ahe lift up his spear against eight hundred, ^awhom he slew at one time.

9 And after him was ^aĒl'-ē-ā'-zār the son of Dō'-dō the Ā-hō'-hite, one of the three mighty men with Dā'-vid, when they defied the Phil'-is-tines *that* were there gathered together to battle, and the men of Īs'-rā-ēl were gone away:

10 He arose, and smote the Phil'-is-tines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword, and the LORD wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him was ^aShām'-māh the son of Ā'-gēē the Hār'-ā-rite. ^aAnd the Phil'-is-tines were gathered together ^ainto a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles: and the people fled from the Phil'-is-tines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Phil'-is-tines: and the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And ^athree of the thirty chief went down, and came to Dā'-vid in the harvest time unto ^athe cave of Ā-dūl'-lām: and the troop of the Phil'-is-tines pitched in ^athe valley of Rēph'-ā-im.

14 And Dā'-vid was then in ^ahold, and the garrison of the Phil'-is-tines was then in Bēth'-lē-hēm.

15 And Dā'-vid longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, which is by the gate!

16 And the three mighty men

prake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to Dā'-vid: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out into the LORD.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: *is not his* the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And 'Ab'-i-shāi, the brother of Jō'-āb, the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and slew them, and had the name among three.

19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the first three.

20 And Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, the son of a valiant man, of Kāb'-zeel, who had done many acts, he slew two lionlike men of Jō'-āb: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:

21 And he slew an Ē-gyp'-tīan, a goodly man: and the Ē-gyp'-tīan had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Ē-gyp'-tīan's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

22 These things did Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, and had the name among three mighty men.

23 He was more honourable than he thirty, but he attained not to the first three. And Dā'-vid set him over his guard.

24 'As'-ā-hēl the brother of Jō'-āb was one of the thirty; Ēl-hā'-nān the son of Dō'-dō of Bēth'-lē-hēm,

25 'Shām'-māh the Hār'-ōd-ite, I-lī'-kā the Hār'-ōd-ite,

26 Hē'-lēz the Pāl'-tite, I'-rā the son of I-k'-kesh the Tē-kō'-ite,

27 Ā-bī-ē'-zēr the Ān-ē-thō'-thite, Iē-būn'-nāi the Hū'-shā'-thite,

28 Zāl'-mōn the Ā-hō'-hite, Mā'-hā-ai the Nē-tōph'-ā-thite,

29 Hē'-lēb the son of Bā'-ā-nāh, a Nē-tōph'-ā-thite, It-tā'-i the son of I-bā'-i out of Gīb'-ē-āh of the children of Bēn'-jā-min,

30 Bē-nāi'-āh the Pī-rā'-thōn-ite,

B.C. 1018.

2 or, valleys,
Deut. 1. 24.
Judg. 2. 9.

Lev. 17. 10.

1 Chr. 11. 20.

Heb. slain.

ch. 20. 20.

ch. 11. 3, 6.

Josh. 15. 21.

Heb. great of acts.

Ex. 15. 15.

1 Chr. 11. 22.

Heb. lions of Gods.

ch. 20. 1.

Heb.

a man of countenance,

or, sight: called.

1 Chr. 11. 23,

a man of great stature.

Satan.

See

1 Chr. 21. 1.

James 1. 13, 14.

1 Chr. 27. 23,

24.

8 or,

Compass.

Judg. 20. 1.

Jer. 17. 5.

9 or,

honourable among the thirty.

ch. 8. 18.

20. 23.

2 or,

council.

Heb. at his command.

1 Sam. 22. 14.

ch. 2. 18.

See

1 Chr. 11. 27.

Deut. 2. 38.

Josh. 13. 9, 16.

or, valley.

Num. 32. 1, 3.

Hid-dā'-i of the 2 brooks of 'Gā'-āsh,

31 Ā'-bī-āl'-bōn the Ār'-bā-thite, Āz-mā'-vēth the Bār-hū'-mite,

32 Ē-li-āh'-bā the Shā-āl-bō'-nite, of the sons of Jāsh'-ēn, Jōn'-ā-thān,

33 Shām'-māh the Hār'-ā-rite, Ā-hi'-ām the son of Shār'-ār the Hār'-ā-rite,

34 Ē-līph'-ē-lēt the son of Ā-hās'-bān, the son of the Mā-āch'-ā-thite, Ē-lī'-ām the son of Ā-hīth'-ō-phēl the Gī'-lō-nite,

35 Hēz'-rā-i the Cār'-mēl-ite, Pā'-ā-rā the Ār'-bite,

36 I'-gāl the son of Nā'-thān of Zō'-bāh, Bā'-nī the Gād'-ite,

37 Zē'-lēk the Ām'-mon-ite, Nā'-hā-rī the Beēr'-ō-thite, armourbearer to Jō'-āb the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh,

38 I'-rā an Ith'-rite, Gār'-ēb an Ith'-rite,

39 'Ū-rī'-āh the Hīt'-tite: thirty and seven in all.

CHAPTER 24.

1 David forceth Joab to number the people. 10 David, having three plagues propounded by Gad, repenteth, and chooseth the three days' pestilence. 17 He intercedeth for the people. 25 He buildeth an altar. The plague is stayed.

AND again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Iś'-rā-ēl, and he moved Dā'-vid against them to say, 'Go, number Iś'-rā-ēl and Jā'-dāh.

2 For the king said to Jō'-āb the captain of the host, which was with him, 'Go now through all the tribes of Iś'-rā-ēl, from Dān even to Beēr-shē'-bā, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people.

3 And Jō'-āb said unto the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Jō'-āb, and against the captains of the host. And Jō'-āb and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Iś'-rā-ēl.

5 ¶ And they passed over Jōr'-dān, and pitched in 'Ā-rō'-ēr, on the right side of the city that lieth in the midst of the 'river of Gād, and toward 'Jā'-zēr:

6 Then they came to Gīl'-ē-ād, and

to the 'land of Tāh'-tīm-hōd'-shī; and they came to 'Dān-jā'-ān, and about to 'Zi'-dōn,

7 And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hī'-vites, and of the Cā'-nā-ān-ites: and they went out to the south of Jū'-dāh, even to Beēr-shē'-bā.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm at the end of nine months and twenty days.

9 And Jō'-āb gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: 'and there were in Īs'-rā-ēl eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Jū'-dāh were five hundred thousand men.

10 ¶ And 'Dā'-vid's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And Dā'-vid said unto the LORD, 'I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have 'done very foolishly.

11 For when Dā'-vid was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet 'Gād, Dā'-vid's 'seer, saying,

12 Go and say unto Dā'-vid, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

13 So Gād came to Dā'-vid, and told him, and said unto him, Shall 'seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

14 And Dā'-vid said unto Gād, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; 'for his mercies are 'great: and 'let me not fall into the hand of man.

15 ¶ So 'the LORD sent a pestilence upon Īs'-rā-ēl from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dān even to Beēr-shē'-bā seventy thousand men.

16 'And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to destroy it, 'the LORD repented him

B.C. 1017.

2 or, *neither land newly inhabited.*

^a Josh. 19. 47.

Judg. 13. 29.

^b Josh. 19. 28.

Judg. 18. 28.

^c 1 Chr. 21. 15.

Ornan:

See ver. 18.

2 Chr. 3. 1.

^d 1 Chr. 21. 17.

^e See

1 Chr. 21. 5.

^f 1 Chr. 21. 18.

&c.

^g Heb.

Araniah.

^h 1 Sam. 24. 5.

ⁱ ch. 12. 13.

^j 1 Sam. 13. 13.

^k 1 Sam. 22. 5.

^l See

Gen. 23. 9-16.

^m 1 Sam. 9. 9.

1 Chr. 29. 29.

ⁿ Num. 16. 48,

50.

^o See

1 Chr. 21. 12.

^p 1 Kin. 19. 21.

^q Ezek. 20. 40,

41.

^r Ps. 103. 8, 13,

14.

& 119. 156.

^s or, *many.*

^t See

Is. 47. 6.

Zech. 1. 15.

1 Chr. 21. 14.

& 27. 24.

^u See 1 Chr.

21. 24, 25.

^v ch. 21. 14.

^w Ex. 12. 33.

1 Chr. 21. 15.

^x ver. 21.

^y Gen. 6. 6.

1 Sam. 15. 11.

Joel 2. 13, 14.

of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the threshingplace of 'Ā-rāu'-nāh the Jēb'-ū-sīte.

17 And Dā'-vid spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, 'I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

18 ¶ And Gād came that day to Dā'-vid, and said unto him, 'Go up rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of 'Ā-rāu'-nāh the Jēb'-ū-sīte.

19 And Dā'-vid, according to the saying of Gād, went up as the LORD commanded.

20 And Ā-rāu'-nāh looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Ā-rāu'-nāh went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And Ā-rāu'-nāh said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to thy servant? 'And Dā'-vid said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that 'the plague may be stayed from the people.

22 And Ā-rāu'-nāh said unto Dā'-vid, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: 'behold, here be oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and other instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these things did Ā-rāu'-nāh, as a king, give unto the king. And Ā-rāu'-nāh said unto the king, The LORD thy God 'accept thee.

24 And the king said unto Ā-rāu'-nāh, Nay; but I will surely buy of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So 'Dā'-vid bought the threshingfloor and the oxen for fifty shē'-kēls of silver.

25 And Dā'-vid built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. 'So the LORD was intreated for the land, and 'the plague was stayed from Īs'-rā-ēl.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS,

COMMONLY CALLED,

THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS.

CHAPTER 1.

Abishag cherisheth David in his extreme age. 5 Adonijah usurpeth the kingdom. 28 David reneweth his oath to Bath-sheba. 32 Solomon, by David's appointment, being anointed king by Zadok and Nathan, the people triumph. 50 Adonijah, fleeing to the horns of the altar, is dismissed by Solomon.

NOW king Dā'-vid was old and ¹stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he had no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, ³Let there be sought for my lord the king ⁴a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her ⁵cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Is'-rā-ēl, and found Ab'-i-shāg a ⁶Shū-nām'-mite, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel was very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king knew her not.

5 ¶ Then ⁷Ād-ō-nī-jāh the son of Iāg'-gith exalted himself, saying, I will ⁸be king: and ⁹he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And his father had not displeased him ¹⁰at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was ¹¹very goodly man; ¹²and his mother loved him after Ab'-sā-lom.

7 And ¹³he conferred with Jō'-āb the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh, and with ¹⁴Ā-bī-ā-hār the priest: and ¹⁵they ¹⁶following Ād-ō-nī-jāh helped him.

8 But Zā'-dōk the priest, and Bē-nai'-āh the son of Jē-hōr'-ā-dā, and Nā'-thān the prophet, and ¹⁷Shīm'-ē-i, and Rē'-i, and ¹⁸the mighty men which belonged to Dā'-vid, were not with Ad-ō-nī-jāh.

9 And Ad-ō-nī-jāh slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Jō'-hē-lēth, which is by ¹⁹Ēn-rō'-gēl, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Jū'-dāh the king's servants:

10 But Nā'-thān the prophet, and Bē-nai'-āh, and the mighty men, and Sōl'-ō-mōn his brother, he called not:

B.C. 1015.

^a 2 Sam. 3. 4.

² Heb. entered into days.

³ Heb. Let them seek.

⁴ Heb. a damsel, a virgin.

⁵ 1 Chr. 22. 9.

⁶ Heb. be a cherisher unto him.

^c Josh. 19. 18.

^d Heb. fill up.

^d 2 Sam. 3. 4.

⁷ Heb. reign.

^e 2 Sam. 15. 1.

⁸ Heb. What to thee?

⁹ Heb. from his days.

^f ver. 13, 30.

^g 2 Sam. 3. 3.

^h 1 Chr. 3. 2.

² Heb. his words were with Job.

^h 2 Sam. 20. 25.

ⁱ ch. 2. 22, 28.

³ Heb. helped after Adonijah.

^k ver. 7-9, 25.

^l ch. 4. 18.

^m 2 Sam. 23. 8.

⁴ or, The well Rogel.

² Sam. 17. 17.

ⁿ Deut. 31. 16. ch. 2. 10.

11 ¶ Wherefore Nā'-thān spake unto Bāth'-shē-bā the mother of Sōl'-ō-mōn, saying, Hast thou not heard that Ad-ō-nī-jāh the son of ^aHāg'-gith doth reign, and Dā'-vid our lord knoweth it not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Sōl'-ō-mōn.

13 Go and get thee in unto king Dā'-vid, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, ^bAssuredly Sōl'-ō-mōn thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Ad-ō-nī-jāh reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and ^cconfirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Bāth'-shē-bā went in unto the king into the chamber; and the king was very old; and Ab'-i-shāg the Shū-nām'-mite ministered unto the king.

16 And Bāth'-shē-bā bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, ^dWhat wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, ^ethou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Sōl'-ō-mōn thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.

18 And now, behold, Ad-ō-nī-jāh reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou knowest it not:

19 ^fAnd he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Ā-bī-ā-thār the priest, and Jō'-āb the captain of the host: but Sōl'-ō-mōn thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Is'-rā-ēl are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall ^gsleep with his fathers, that I and my

son Söl'-ô-môn shall be counted^a offenders.

22 ¶ And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nā'-thăn the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nā'-thăn the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nā'-thăn said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Ād-ô-nī'-jāh shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 °For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons; and the captains of the host, and Ā-bī'-ā-thār the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, °/ God save king Ād-ô-nī'-jāh.

26 But me, *even* me thy servant, and Zā'-dōk the priest, and Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, and thy servant Söl'-ô-môn, hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed *it* unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

28 ¶ Then king Dā'-vid answered and said, Call me Bāth'-shē-bā. And she came °into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, °As the LORD liveth, that hath redeemed my soul out of all distress,

30 °Even as I swear unto thee by the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, Assuredly Söl'-ô-môn thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bāth'-shē-bā bowed with *her* face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, °Let my lord king Dā'-vid live for ever.

32 ¶ And king Dā'-vid said, Call me Zā'-dōk the priest, and Nā'-thăn the prophet, and Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them, °Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Söl'-ô-môn my son to ride upon °mine own mule, and bring him down to °Gī'-hōn:

34 And let Zā'-dōk the priest and

B.C. 1015.

^a 1 Sam. 10. 1. & 16. 3, 12.
² Sam. 2. 4. & 5. 3.
 ch. 19. 16.
² Kin. 9. 3. & 11. 12.
³ Heb. *sinner.*
^b 2 Sam. 15. 10.
² Kin. 9. 13. & 11. 14.

^c ver. 19.
^d Josh. 1. 5, 17.
¹ Sam. 20. 13.
^e ver. 47.

³ Heb. *Let king Adonijah live.*
^f 1 Sam. 10. 24.
^g 2 Sam. 8. 18. & 23. 20-23.

^h Ex. 30. 23, 25, 32.
ⁱ Ps. 89. 20.
^j 1 Chr. 29. 22.
^k 1 Sam. 10. 24.

^l or, *flutes.*
^m Heb. *before the king.*

ⁿ 2 Sam. 4. 9.

^o ver. 17.

^p 2 Sam. 18. 27.
^q Neh. 2. 3.
 Dan. 2. 4.

^r 2 Sam. 20. 6.
^s Heb. *which belongeth to me.*
 See Esth. 6. 8.
^t 2 Chr. 32. 30.

Nā'-thăn the prophet °anoint him there king over Īs'-rā-ēl: and °blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Söl'-ô-môn.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Īs'-rā-ēl and over Jū'-dāh.

36 And Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā answered the king, and said, Ā'-mēn: the LORD God of my lord the king say so *too*.

37 °As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Söl'-ô-môn, and °make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king Dā'-vid.

38 So Zā'-dōk the priest, and Nā'-thăn the prophet, °and Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, and the Chēr'-ē-thites, and the Pēl'-ē-thites, went down, and caused Söl'-ô-môn to ride upon king Dā'-vid's mule, and brought him to Gī'-hōn.

39 And Zā'-dōk the priest took an horn of °oil out of the tabernacle, and °anointed Söl'-ô-môn. And they blew the trumpet; °and all the people said, God save king Söl'-ô-môn.

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with °pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 ¶ And Ād-ô-nī'-jāh and all the guests that *were* with him heard *it* as they had made an end of eating. And when Jō'-āb heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore *is* this noise of the city being in an uproar?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, Jōn'-ā-thăn the son of Ā-bī'-ā-thān the priest came: and Ād-ô-nī'-jāh said unto him, Come in; for °thou art a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jōn'-ā-thăn answered and said to Ād-ô-nī'-jāh, Verily our lord king Dā'-vid hath made Söl'-ô-môn king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Zā'-dōk the priest, and Nā'-thăn the prophet, and Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, and the Chēr'-ē-thites, and the Pēl'-ē-thites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:

45 And Zā'-dōk the priest and Nā'-hān the prophet have anointed him king in Gī'-hōn: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also Sōl'-ō-mōn ^bsitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king Dā'-vīd, saying, 'God make the name of Sōl'-ō-mōn better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. ^aAnd the king bowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, which hath ^agiven one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing it.

49 And all the guests that were with Ād-ō-nī'-jāh were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

50 ¶ And Ād-ō-nī'-jāh feared because of Sōl'-ō-mōn, and arose, and went, and ^ccaught hold on the horns of the altar.

51 And it was told Sōl'-ō-mōn, saying, Behold, Ād-ō-nī'-jāh feareth king Sōl'-ō-mōn: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Sōl'-ō-mōn swear unto me to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

52 And Sōl'-ō-mōn said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, ^cthere shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So king Sōl'-ō-mōn sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Sōl'-ō-mōn: and Sōl'-ō-mōn said unto him, Go to thine house.

CHAPTER 2.

David, having given a charge to Solomon, 3 of religiousness, 5 of Joab, 7 of Barzillai, 8 of Shimei, 10 dieth. 13 Solomon succeedeth. 25 Adonijah is put to death. 26 Abiathar is deprived of the priesthood. 28 Joab is slain. 46 Shimei is put to death.

NOW the days of Dā'-vīd drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Sōl'-ō-mōn his son, saying, ^aI go the way of all the earth: be thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man;

^bAnd keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep

B.C. 1015.

² or, do wisely,
1 Sam. 18. 5,
14, 30.

¹ Deut. 29. 9.
Josh. 1. 7.
1 Chr. 22. 12,
13.

¹ 1 Chr. 29. 23.
² 2 Sam. 7. 25.

¹ Ps. 132. 12.
² 2 Kin. 20. 3.

¹ ver. 37.

² 2 Sam. 7. 12,
13.
ch. 8. 25.

¹ Heb. be cut off from thee from the throne.

¹ Gen. 47. 31.

² 2 Sam. 3. 39.
¹ & 18. 5, 12, 14.
¹ & 19. 5-7.

¹ ch. 3. 6.
Ps. 132. 11,
12.

¹ 2 Sam. 3. 27.

¹ 2 Sam. 20.

10.

¹ Heb. put.

^a ver. 9.

¹ Prov. 20. 26.

^c ch. 2. 28.

¹ 2 Sam. 19.

31, 33.

¹ 2 Sam. 9. 7.

10.

¹ 19. 28.

¹ 2 Sam. 17. 27.

¹ 2 Sam. 16. 5.

¹ 1 Sam. 14. 45.

¹ 2 Sam. 14. 11.

Acts 27. 34.

¹ Heb. strong.

¹ 2 Sam. 19.

¹ 2 Sam. 19. 23.

¹ Ex. 20. 7.

Job 9. 28.

¹ Gen. 42. 38.

¹ & 44. 31.

^a ch. 1. 21.

Acts 2. 29.

¹ & 13. 36.

¹ 2 Sam. 5. 7.

¹ Gen. 47. 29.

Deut. 31. 14.

¹ 2 Sam. 5. 4.

1 Chr. 29. 26,

27.

¹ Josh. 23. 14.

¹ Deut. 17. 19,

30.

¹ 2 Chr. 29. 23.

¹ 2 Chr. 1. 1.

his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Mō'-śēs, that thou mayest ^aprosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

4 That the LORD may ^ccontinue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, ^dIf thy children take heed to their way, to ^ewalk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, ^fthere shall not ^gfail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Īs'-rā-ēl.

5 Moreover thou knowest also what Jō'-āb the son of Zēr-ū-ī'-āh ^cdid to me, and what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Īs'-rā-ēl, unto ¹Āb'-nēr the son of Nēr, and unto ²Ā-mā'-sā the son of Jē'-thēr, whom he slew, and ^cshed the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet.

6 Do therefore ^aaccording to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace.

7 But shew kindness unto the sons of ¹Bār-zil-lā'-ī the Gīl'-ē-ād-ite, and let them be of those that ^ceat at thy table; for so ^cthey came to me when I fled because of Āb'-sā-lōm thy brother.

8 And, behold, ^cthou hast with thee ¹Shīm'-ē-ī the son of Gē'-rā, a Bēn'-jā-mite of Bā-hū'-rīm, which cursed me with a ^c'grievous curse in the day when I went to Mā-hā-nā'-īm: but ^ahe came down to meet me at Jōr'-dān, and ^cI sware to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore ^chold him not guiltless: for thou ^cart a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head ^cbring thou down to the grave with blood.

10 So ^aDā'-vīd slept with his fathers, and was buried in ^bthe city of Dā'-vīd.

11 And the days that Dā'-vīd ^creigned over Īs'-rā-ēl were forty years: seven years reigned he in Hē'-brōn, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

12 ¶ Then sat Sōl'-ō-mōn upon the throne of Dā'-vīd his father; and his kingdom was established greatly.

13 ¶ And Ād-ō-nī'-jāh the son of Hāg'-gith came to Bāth'-shē-bā the mother of Sōl'-ō-mōn. And she said, "Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was 'mine, and *that* all Īs'-rā-ēl set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for 'it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, 'deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Sōl'-ō-mōn the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me 'Āb'-i-shāg the Shū-nām'-mīte to wife.

18 And Bāth'-shē-bā said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Bāth'-shē-bā therefore went unto king Sōl'-ō-mōn, to speak unto him for Ād-ō-nī'-jāh. And the king rose up to meet her, and 'bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; ^mand she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; *I pray thee*, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Āb'-i-shāg the Shū-nām'-mīte be given to Ād-ō-nī'-jāh thy brother to wife.

22 And king Sōl'-ō-mōn answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask 'Āb'-i-shāg the Shū-nām'-mīte for Ād-ō-nī'-jāh? ask for him the kingdom also; for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and for 'Ā-bī-ā-thār the priest, and for Jō'-āb the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh.

23 Then king Sōl'-ō-mōn sware by the LORD, saying, 'God do so to me, and more also, if Ād-ō-nī'-jāh have not spoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore, as the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of Dā'-vid my father, and who hath made me an house, as he 'promised, Ād-ō-nī'-jāh shall be put to death this day.

B.C. 1014.

* 1 Sam. 16. 4, 5.

b Josh. 21. 18.

2 Heb. a man of death.

c ch. 1. 5.

d 1 Sam. 23. 6.

e 2 Sam. 15. 24, 29.

f 1 Sam. 22. 20, 23.

g 2 Sam. 15. 24.

h 1 Chr. 22. 9.

i 10.

j & 23. 5-7.

k Prov. 21. 30.

l Dan. 2. 21.

m Heb.

n turn not away my face.

o Ps. 132. 10.

p 1 Sam. 2. 31-35.

q ch. 1. 3, 4.

r ch. 1. 7.

s ch. 1. 50.

t Ex. 20. 12.

u See Ps. 45. 9.

v Ex. 21. 14.

w Num. 35. 33.

x Deut. 19. 13.

y & 21. 8, 9.

z ch. 1. 7.

aa Judg. 9. 24.

ab Ps. 7. 16.

ac 2 Chr. 21. 13.

ad Ruth 1. 17.

ae 2 Sam. 3. 27.

af 2 Sam. 20. 10.

ag 2 Sam. 7. 11.

ah 1 Chr. 22. 10.

ai 2 Sam. 3. 29.

25 And king Sōl'-ō-mōn sent by the hand of Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā; and he fell upon him that he died.

26 ¶ And unto Ā-bī-ā-thār the priest said the king, Get thee to 'Ān'-ā-thōth, unto thine own fields; for thou *art* ²worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, ⁴because thou barest the ark of the Lord God before Dā'-vid my father, and because 'thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Sōl'-ō-mōn thrust out Ā-bī-ā-thār from being priest unto the LORD; that he might 'fulfil the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of E'-lī in Shī'-lōh.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Jō'-āb: for Jō'-āb 'had turned after Ād-ō-nī'-jāh, though he turned not after Āb'-sā-lōm. And Jō'-āb fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and ^kcaught hold on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Sōl'-ō-mōn that Jō'-āb was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD; and, behold, *he is* by the altar. Then Sōl'-ō-mōn sent Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, saying, Go, fall upon him.

30 And Bē-nāi'-āh came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Bē-nāi'-āh brought the king word again, saying; Thus said Jō'-āb, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, "Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; 'that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Jō'-āb shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the LORD 'shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous 'and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father Dā'-vid not knowing *thereof*, to wit, 'Āb'-nēr the son of Nēr, captain of the host of Īs'-rā-ēl, and 'A-mā'-sā the son of Jē'-thēr, captain of the host of Jū'-dāh.

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Jō'-āb, and 'upon the head of his seed for ever.

but upon Dā'-vīd, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD.

34 So Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness.

35 ¶ And the king put Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā in his room over the host: and ^aZā'-dōk the priest did the king put in the room of ^aĀ-bī'-ā-thār.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called ^aShīm'-ē-i, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and dwell there, and go not forth hence any whither.

37 For it shall be, *that* on the day thou goest out, and passest over ^athe brook Kī-drōn, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: thy blood shall be upon thine own head.

38 And Shīm'-ē-i said unto the king, The saying *is* good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shīm'-ē-i dwelt in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm many days.

39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shīm'-ē-i ran away unto ^aĀ'-chīsh son of Mā'-ā-chāh king of Gāth. And they told Shīm'-ē-i, saying, Behold, thy servants *be* in Gāth.

40 And Shīm'-ē-i arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gāth to ^aĀ'-chīsh to seek his servants: and Shīm'-ē-i went, and brought his servants from Gāth.

41 And it was told Sōl'-ō-mōn that Shīm'-ē-i had gone from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to Gāth, and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called ^aor Shīm'-ē-i, and said unto him, Didst thou not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely *lie*? and thou saidst unto me, The word *that* I have heard *is* good.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said moreover to Shīm'-ē-i, Thou knowest ^aall the wickedness which thine heart *is* privy to, that thou didst to Dā'-vīd my father:

B.C. 1014.

^a Prov. 25. 5.

^b Ps. 7. 16.
^c Ezek. 17. 19.

^c Prov. 25. 5.

^d Num. 25. 11-13.

¹ Sam. 2. 35.
See

¹ Chr. 6. 53.
& 24. 3.

² Chr. 1. 1.
³ ver. 27.

² Sam. 16. 5.

^a ch. 7. 8.
& 9. 24.

¹² Sam. 15. 23.

^a 2 Sam. 5. 7.

¹ Josh. 20. 9.
² Josh. 2. 19.

² Sam. 1. 16.
^m ch. 7. 1.

ⁿ ch. 6.
^o ch. 9. 15, 19.

^p Lev. 17. 3-5.
^{Deut.} 12. 2,
4, 5.

^{ch.} 22. 43.

^q Deut. 6. 5.
& 30. 16, 20.

^{Ps.} 31. 23.
¹ Rod. 8. 23.

¹ Cor. 8. 3.
^r ver. 6, 14.

¹ Sam. 27. 2.
² Chr. 1. 3.

¹ Chr. 16. 39.
² Chr. 1. 3.

^x ch. 9. 2.
^y Num. 1. 7.

^z Num. 12. 6.
^{Mat.} 1. 20.

² Chr. 13. 19.

^a 2 Chr. 1. 8.
&c.

² or, *bounty*.

^a ch. 2. 4.
& 9. 4.

² Kin. 20. 3.
^{Ps.} 15. 2.

^b ch. 1. 48.

¹ Chr. 29. 1.

^d Num. 27. 17.

² Sam. 16. 5.

^f Deut. 7. 6.
& Gen. 13. 16.

& 15. 5.

therefore the LORD shall ^breturn thy wickedness upon thine own head;

45 And king Sōl'-ō-mōn shall be blessed, and ^cthe throne of Dā'-vīd shall be established before the LORD for ever.

46 So the king commanded Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the ^ckingdom was established in the hand of Sōl'-ō-mōn.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ Solomon marrieth Pharaoh's daughter. ² High places being in use, he sacrificeth at Gibeon. ⁵ Solomon, preferring wisdom, obtaineth wisdom, riches, and honour. ¹⁶ Solomon's judgment between the two harlots.

AND ^aSōl'-ō-mōn made affinity with Phār'-aōh king of Ē'-gýpt, and took Phār'-aōh's daughter, and brought her into the ^bcity of Dā'-vīd, until he had made an end of building his ^mown house, and ⁿthe house of the LORD, and ^cthe wall of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm round about.

2 ^pOnly the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those days.

3 And Sōl'-ō-mōn ^qloved the LORD, ^rwalking in the statutes of Dā'-vīd his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And ^sthe king went to Gib'-ē-on to sacrifice there; ^tfor that *was* the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Sōl'-ō-mōn offer upon that altar.

5 ¶ ^uIn Gib'-ē-on the LORD appeared to Sōl'-ō-mōn ^vin a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee.

6 ^wAnd Sōl'-ō-mōn said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant Dā'-vīd my father great ²mercy, according as he ^xwalked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou ^yhast given him a son to sit on his throne, as *it is* this day.

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of Dā'-vīd my father: ^zand I *am* but a little child: I know not *how* ^ato go out or come in.

8 And thy servant *is* in the midst of thy people which thou ^bhast chosen, a great people, ^cthat cannot

be numbered nor counted for multitude.

9 Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the Lord, that Söl'-ō-mōn had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern judgment;

12 Behold, I have done according to thy words: I lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches, and honour: so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father Dā-vid did walk, then I will lengthen thy days.

15 And Söl'-ō-mōn awoke; and, behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jē-rū-sā-lēm, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto the king, and stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

B.C. 1014.

* 2 Chr. 1. 10.
Prov. 2. 3-9.
James 1. 5.

2 Heb.
hearing.
b Ps. 72. 1, 2.
c Heb. 5. 14.

d James 4. 3.
3 Heb.
many days.

4 Heb.
to hear.
e 1 John 5. 14, 15.
f ch. 4. 29-31.

g Mat. 6. 33.
Eph. 3. 20.
h Gen. 43. 30.
Is. 49. 15.
Jer. 31. 20.
Hos. 11. 8.

5 Heb.
were hot.
i ch. 4. 21, 24.
j 10. 23, 25, &c.

Prov. 3. 16.
6 or, hath
not been.
k ch. 15. 5.
l Ps. 91. 16.
Prov. 3. 2.
m So
Gen. 41. 7.

n ver. 9, 11, 12.

7 Heb. in
the midst
of him.

8 So
Gen. 40. 20.
ch. 3. 63.
Esth. 1. 3.
Dan. 5. 1.
Mark 6. 21.
P Num. 27. 2.

9 or, the chief
officer.

9 or,
secretaries.
12 Sam. 8. 16.
& 20. 24.

12 or, remem-
brancer.
c ch. 2. 35.

d See
ch. 2. 27.

e ver. 7.
f 2 Sam. 8. 18.
& 20. 28.
g 2 Sam. 15. 37.
& 16. 16.
1 Chr. 37. 35.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for her bowels yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, but divide it.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof.

28 And all Īs'-rā-ēl heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the wisdom of God was in him, to do judgment.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Solomon's princes. 7 His officers. 20, 24 The peace and largeness of his kingdom. 22 His daily provision. 26 His stables. 29 His wisdom.

SO king Söl'-ō-mōn was king over all Īs'-rā-ēl.

2 And these were the princes which he had; Az-ā-rī-āh the son of Zā'-dōk the priest;

3 Ē-li-hōr-ēph and Ā-hī-āh, the sons of Shī'-shā, scribes; Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt the son of Ā-hī-lūd, the recorder.

4 And Bē-nai-āh the son of Jē-hōi-ā-dā was over the host: and Zā'-dōk and Ā-bī-ā-thār were the priests:

5 And Az-ā-rī-āh the son of Nā'-thān was over the officers: and Zā'-būd the son of Nā'-thān was principal officer, and the king's friend:

6 And Ā-hī'-shār *was* over the household: and Ād-ō-nī'-rām the son of Āb'-dā *was* over the ²tribute.

7 ¶ And Sōl'-ō-mōn had twelve officers over all Īs'-rā-ēl, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.

8 And these are their names: ⁵The son of Hūr, in mount Ē'-phrā-īm:

9 ⁶The son of Dē'-kār, in Mā'-kāz, and in Shā'-āl'-bīm, and Bēth-shē'-mēsh, and Ē'-lōn-bēth-hā'-nān:

10 ⁷The son of Hē'-sēd, in A-rū-bōth; to him *pertained* Sō'-chōh, and all the land of Hē'-phēr:

11 ⁸The son of Ā'-bīn'-ā-dāb, in all the region of Dōr; which had Tā'-phāth the daughter of Sōl'-ō-mōn to wife:

12 Bā'-ā-nā the son of Ā'-hī'-lūd; to him *pertained* Tā'-ā-nāch and Mē-gid'-dō, and all Bēth-shē'-ān, which is by Zār-tā'-nāh beneath Jēz'-reel, from Bēth-shē'-ān to Ā'-bēl-mē-hō'-lāh, *even unto the place that is beyond* Jōk'-nē-ām:

13 ⁹The son of Gē'-bēr, in Rā'-mōth-gīl'-ē-ād; to him *pertained* ⁴the towns of Jā'-ir the son of Mā'-nās'-sēh, which are in Gīl'-ē-ād; to him *also pertained* ¹the region of Ār'-gōb, which is in Bā'-shān, threescore great cities with walls and brasen bars:

14 Ā'-hīn'-ā-dāb the son of Īd'-dō had ¹⁰Mā'-hā-nāz'-īm:

15 Ā'-hī'-mā-āz *was* in Nāph'-tā-lī; he also took Bās'-māth the daughter of Sōl'-ō-mōn to wife:

16 Bā'-ā-nāh the son of Hū'-shāl *was* in Āsh'-ēr and in Ā'-lōth:

17 Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt the son of Pā'-rū-āh, in Īs'-sū-chār:

18 Shīm'-ē-ī the son of Ē'-lāh, in Bēn'-jā-mīn:

19 Gē'-bēr the son of Ū'-rī *was* in the country of Gīl'-ē-ād, in ¹¹the country of Sī'-hōn king of the Ām'-ō-rites, and of Ōg king of Bā'-shān; and he *was* the only officer which *was* in the land.

20 ¶ Jū'-dāh and Īs'-rā-ēl *were* many, ¹²as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, ¹³eating and drinking, and making merry.

21 And ¹⁴Sōl'-ō-mōn reigned over all kingdoms from ¹⁵the river unto the land of the Phīl'-is-tīnēs, and unto the border of Ē'-gýpt: ¹⁶they

B.C. 1014.

¹ ch. 5. 14.² or, levy.³ Heb. bread.⁴ Heb. cors.⁵ or, Ben-hur.⁶ or, Ben-dekar.⁷ Ps. 72. 11.⁸ or, Ben-hesed.⁹ 1 Chr. 22. 9.¹⁰ See Jer. 23. 6.¹¹ or, Ben-abinadab.¹² Heb. confidently.¹³ Mic. 4. 4.¹⁴ Zech. 3. 10.¹⁵ Judg. 20. 1.¹⁶ ch. 10. 28.¹⁷ 2 Chr. 1. 14.¹⁸ & 9. 25.¹⁹ See Deut. 17. 16.¹ ver. 7.² or, Ben-geber.³ Num. 32. 41.³ or, mules,⁴ or, swift beasts.

Eath. 8. 14.

Mic. 1. 13.

¹ Deut. 3. 4.¹⁰ ch. 3. 12.¹¹ or, to Mahanaim.¹² Gen. 25. 6.¹³ See Acts 7. 22.¹⁴ ch. 3. 12.¹⁵ 1 Chr. 15.¹⁶ Ps. 89, title.¹⁷ See 1 Chr. 2. 6.¹⁸ & 6. 33.¹⁹ & 15. 19.²⁰ Ps. 88, title.²¹ Deut. 3. 8.²² Prov. 1. 1.²³ Eccl. 12. 9.²⁴ Cant. 1. 1.²⁵ Gen. 22. 17.²⁶ ch. 3. 5.²⁷ Prov. 14. 28.²⁸ 1 Ps. 72. 3.²⁹ Mic. 4. 4.³⁰ 2 Chr. 9. 26.³¹ Ps. 72. 8.³² Gen. 15. 18.³³ Josh. 1. 4.³⁴ ch. 10. 1.³⁵ 2 Chr. 9. 1.³⁶ & 23.³⁷ Ps. 88. 29.³⁸ & 72. 10, 11.

brought presents, and served Sōl'-ō-mōn all the days of his life.

22 ¶ And Sōl'-ō-mōn's ¹provision for one day was thirty ²measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal,

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallowdeer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from Tiph'-sāh even to Āz'-zāh, over ³all the kings on this side the river: and ⁴he had peace on all sides round about him.

25 And Jū'-dāh and Īs'-rā-ēl ⁵dwelt ⁶safely, ⁷every man under his vine and under his fig tree, ⁸from Dān even to Beēr-shē'-bā, all the days of Sōl'-ō-mōn.

26 ¶ And ⁹Sōl'-ō-mōn had forty thousand stalls of ¹⁰horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And ¹¹those officers provided victual for king Sōl'-ō-mōn, and for all that came unto king Sōl'-ō-mōn's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and ¹²dromedaries brought they unto the place where the officers were, every man according to his charge.

29 ¶ And ¹³God gave Sōl'-ō-mōn wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

30 And Sōl'-ō-mōn's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children ¹⁴of the east country, and all ¹⁵the wisdom of Ē'-gýpt.

31 For he was ¹⁶wiser than all men; ¹⁷than Ē'-thān the Ēz'-rā-hite, ¹⁸and Hē'-mān, and Chāl'-cōl, and Dār'-dā, the sons of Mā'-hōl; and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And ¹⁹he spake three thousand proverbs: and his ²⁰songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lēb'-ā-nōn even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And ²¹there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Sōl'-ō-mōn,

from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Hiram sendeth to Solomon, 10 and furnisheth him with timber to build the temple. 13 The number of Solomon's workmen and labourers.*

AND ^aHi'-rām king of Tyre sent his servants unto Söl'-ö-mōn; for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father: ^afor Hi'-rām was ever a lover of Dä'-vid.

2 And ^aSöl'-ö-mōn sent to Hi'-rām, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that Dä'-vid my father could not build an house unto the name of the LORD his God ^afor the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath given me ^arest on every side, so that there is neither adversary nor evil occurrent.

5 ^aAnd, behold, I ^apurpose to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God, ^aas the LORD spake unto Dä'-vid my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me ^acedar trees out of Lëb'-ä-nōn; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt ^aappoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Ši-dō'-nī-āns.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hi'-rām heard the words of Söl'-ö-mōn, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath given unto Dä'-vid a wise son over this great people.

8 And Hi'-rām sent to Söl'-ö-mōn, saying, I have ^aconsidered the things which thou sentest to me for: and I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lëb'-ä-nōn unto the sea: ^aand I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt ^aappoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt

B.C. 1014.

^a See Ezra 3. 7. Ezek. 27. 17. Acts 12. 20.

^b See 2 Chr. 2. 10. ^c ver. 10. 78. 2 Chr. 7. 1. Hiram. ^d Heb. cors.

^d 2 Sam. 5. 11. 1 Chr. 14. 1. Amos 1. 9. ^e ch. 3. 12. ^f 2 Chr. 2. 3.

^g Heb. tribute of men. ^h 1 Chr. 22. 8. & 23. 3.

ⁱ ch. 4. 24. 1 Chr. 22. 9. ^j ch. 4. 6. ^k ch. 9. 21. 2 Chr. 2. 17. 18. ^l 2 Chr. 2. 4. ^m Heb. say. ⁿ 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Chr. 17. 12. & 22. 10.

^o 2 Chr. 2. 8. 10.

^p 1 Chr. 22. 2.

^q Heb. say. ^r or, Gubites: as Ezek. 27. 9.

^s 2 Chr. 3. 1, 2.

^t Heb. heard.

^u Acts 7. 47. ^v Heb. built.

^w See Ezek. 41. 1. &c. ^x 2 Chr. 2. 16.

^y Heb. send.

accomplish my desire, ^ain giving food for my household.

10 So Hi'-rām gave Söl'-ö-mōn cedar trees and fir trees according to all his desire.

11 ^aAnd Söl'-ö-mōn gave Hi'-rām twenty thousand ^ameasures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Söl'-ö-mōn to Hi'-rām year by year.

12 And the LORD gave Söl'-ö-mōn wisdom, ^aas he promised him: and there was peace between Hi'-rām and Söl'-ö-mōn; and they two made a league together.

13 ¶ And king Söl'-ö-mōn raised a ^alevy out of all İs'-rā-ël; and the levy was thirty thousand men.

14 And he sent them to Lëb'-ä-nōn, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lëb'-ä-nōn, and two months at home: and ^aÄd-ö-nī'-rām was over the levy.

15 ^aAnd Söl'-ö-mōn had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains;

16 Beside the chief of Söl'-ö-mōn's officers which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and ^ahewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Söl'-ö-mōn's builders and Hi'-rām's builders did hew them, and the ^astonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The building of Solomon's temple. 5 The chambers thereof. 11 God's promise concerning it. 15 The cieling and adorning. 23 The cherubims. 36 The court. 37 The time of building it.*

AND ^ait came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of İs'-rā-ël were come out of the land of Ē'-gýpt, in the fourth year of Söl'-ö-mōn's reign over İs'-rā-ël, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that ^ahe began to build the house of the LORD.

2 And ^athe house which king Söl'-ö-mōn built for the LORD, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And the porch before the temple

of the house, twenty cubits *was* the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; *and* ten cubits *was* the breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the house he made ² windows of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And ¹against the wall of the house he built ⁴chambers round about, *against* the walls of the house round about, *both* of the temple ¹and of the oracle: *and* he made ¹chambers round about:

6 The nethermost chamber *was* five cubits broad, and the middle *was* six cubits broad, and the third *was* seven cubits broad: for without *in the wall* of the house he made ¹narrowed rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

7 And ¹the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe *nor* any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber *was* in the right ²side of the house: *and* they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

9 ¹So he built the house, and finished it; *and* covered the house ¹with beams and boards of cedar.

10 And *then* he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: *and* they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Söl'-ö-mön, saying,

12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, ¹if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, ²which I spake unto Dä'-vid thy father:

13 And ¹I will dwell among the children of İs'-rä-ël, and will not ¹forsake my people İs'-rä-ël.

14 ¹So Söl'-ö-mön built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, ¹both the floor of the house, and the walls of the cieling: *and* he covered *them* on the inside with wood, and

B.C. 1012.

² or, windows broad within, and narrow without: or, skewed and closed.

¹ See Ezek. 40. 16. & 41. 16.

⁴ Ex. 26. 33. Lev. 16. 2. ch. 8. 6. 2 Chr. 3. 8. Ezek. 45. 3. Heb. 9. 3.

³ or, upon, or, joining to.

¹ Heb. floors.

² See Ezek. 41. 6.

¹ ver. 16, 19-21, 31.

⁵ or,

pours.

⁶ Heb. ribs.

⁷ Heb.

openings of flowers.

⁸ Heb. narrowings, or, rebate-ments.

¹ See Deut. 27.

⁵ & 6.

⁹ Heb.

shut up.

² Heb.

shoulder.

¹ Ex. 30. 1, 3, 6.

² ver. 14, 38.

⁴ Ex. 37. 7-9.

² Chr. 3. 10-12.

³ or, oily.

⁴ Heb.

trees of oil.

⁵ or,

the vault-beams and the ceilings with cedar.

¹ ch. 2. 4

& 9. 4.

⁴ 2 Sam. 7. 13.

¹ Chr. 22. 10.

⁶ or, the cherubims stretched forth their wings.

¹ Ex. 25. 20.

& 37. 9.

² Chr. 5. 8.

³ Ex. 25. 8.

Lev. 26. 11.

² Cor. 6. 16.

Rev. 21. 3.

⁹ Deut. 31. 6.

⁹ ver. 38.

⁷ or,

from the floor of the house unto the walls, &c.

¹ and so ver. 16.

covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.

16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built *them* for it within, *even* for the oracle, *even* for the ¹most holy place.

17 And the house, that *is*, the temple before it, was forty cubits long.

18 And the cedar of the house within *was* carved with ¹knops and ¹open flowers: all *was* cedar; there was no stone seen.

19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

20 And the oracle in the forepart *was* twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: *and* he overlaid it with ¹pure gold; *and* so covered the altar *which was* of cedar.

21 So Söl'-ö-mön overlaid the house within with pure gold: *and* he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; *and* he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also ¹the whole altar that *was* by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle ¹he made two chër'-û-bîms of ²olive tree, *each* ten cubits high.

24 And five cubits *was* the one wing of the chër'-ûb, and five cubits the other wing of the chër'-ûb: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other *were* ten cubits.

25 And the other chër'-ûb *was* ten cubits: both the chër'-û-bîms *were* of one measure and one size.

26 The height of the one chër'-ûb *was* ten cubits, and so *was* it of the other chër'-ûb.

27 And he set the chër'-û-bîms within the inner house: *and* ¹they stretched forth the wings of the chër'-û-bîms, so that the wing of the one touched the *one* wall, and the wing of the other chër'-ûb touched the other wall; *and* their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he overlaid the chër'-û-bîms with gold.

29 And he carved all the walls of

the house round about with carved figures of chër'-û-bîms and palm trees and ³open flowers, within and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side posts were ^aa fifth part of the wall.

32 The ^atwo doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of chër'-û-bîms and palm trees and ^aopen flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the chër'-û-bîms, and upon the palm trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, ^aa fourth part of the wall.

34 And the two doors were of fir tree: the ^btwo leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding.

35 And he carved thereon chër'-û-bîms and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work.

36 ¶ And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

37 ¶ In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif:

38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bûl, which is the eighth month, was the house finished ^athroughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he ^aseven years in building it.

CHAPTER 7.

1 The building of Solomon's house. 2 Of the house of Lebanon. 8 Of the house for Pharaoh's daughter. 13 Hiram's work for the temple.

BUT Sôl'-ô-mon was building his own house ^athirteen years, and he finished all his house.

2 ¶ He built also the house of the forest of Lëb'-â-non; the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

3 And it was covered with cedar above upon the ¹beams, that lay on forty five pillars, fifteen in a row.

4 And there were windows in three

B.C. 1005.

² Heb. sight against sight.

³ Heb. openings of flowers.

⁴ or, spaces and pillars were square in prospect.

⁵ or, according to them.

⁶ or, five-square.

⁷ or, according to them.

⁸ or, leaves of the doors.

⁹ Heb. openings of flowers.

² Heb. from floor to floor.

³ or, four-square.

^a ch. 3. 1.

² Chr. 8. 11.

^b Ezek. 41. 23-25.

^a ver. 1.

^d John 10. 23. Acts 3. 11.

⁴ or, with all the appurtenances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof.

^a Compare ver. 1.

^f 2 Chr. 4. 11, Hiram.

^g See ver. 40.

^h 2 Chr. 2. 14.

ⁱ Heb. the son of a widow woman.

^j 2 Chr. 4. 16.

^k Ex. 31. 3. & 36. 1.

^l ch. 9. 10. 2 Chr. 8. 1.

^m Heb. fashioned.

ⁿ 2 Kin. 25. 17. 2 Chr. 3. 13. & 4. 12.

^o Jer. 52. 21.

^p Heb. ribs.

rows, and ¹light was against light in three ranks.

5 And all the ^adoors and posts were square, with the windows: and light was against light in three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was ^abefore them: and the other pillars and the thick beam were ⁷before them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgment: and it was covered with cedar ^afrom one side of the floor to the other.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of the like work. Sôl'-ô-mon made also an house for Phâr'-aôh's daughter, ^awhom he had taken to wife, like unto this porch.

9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

11 And above were costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.

12 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, ^aand for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Sôl'-ô-mon sent and fetched ¹Hi'-ram out of Tyre.

14 ²He was ^aa widow's son of the tribe of Nâph'-tâ-li, and ^ahis father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and ^ahe was filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Sôl'-ô-mon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he ^acast ¹two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapiters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapter was five cubits, and the height of the other chapter was five cubits:

17 And nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapters that were upon the top, with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapter.

19 And the chapters that were upon the top of the pillars were of lily work in the porch, four cubits.

20 And the chapters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was by the network: and the pomegranates were ^atwo hundred in rows round about upon the other chapter.

21 ^bAnd he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof ²Jā'-chîn: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof ⁴Bō'-āz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished.

23 ¶ And he made ^da molten sea, ten cubits ^efrom the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and its height was five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about there were knobs compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knobs were cast in two rows, when it was cast.

25 It stood upon ^ftwelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

26 And it was an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained ^htwo thousand baths.

27 ¶ And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases was

B.C. 1005.

on this manner: they had borders, and the borders were between the ledges:

29 And on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and chēr'-û-bîms: and upon the ledges there was a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen were certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brassen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver were undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapter and above was a cubit: but the mouth thereof was round after the work of the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round.

32 And under the borders were four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels were ³joined to the base: and the height of a wheel was a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, were all molten.

34 And there were four undersetters to the four corners of one base: and the undersetters were of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders thereof were of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved chēr'-û-bîms, lions, and palm trees, according to the ⁶proportion of every one, and additions round about.

37 After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38 ¶ Then ^gmade he ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right ⁷side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the

^a See 2 Chr. 3. 16. & 4. 13. Jer. 52. 23. ^b 2 Chr. 3. 17. ^c ch. 6. 3.

^{21 e} He shall establish. ³ Heb. in the base. ⁴ i.e. In it is strength.

^{d 2} Kin. 25. 13. 2 Chr. 4. 2. Jer. 52. 17. ⁵ Heb. from his brim to his brim.

^{e 2} Chr. 4. 3.

^{f 2} Chr. 4. 4, 5. Jer. 52. 20.

⁶ Heb. nakedness.

^{g 2} Chr. 4. 6.

^h See 2 Chr. 4. 5.

⁷ Heb. shoulder.

house eastward over against the south.

40 ¶ And ²Hî'-rām made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons. So Hî'-rām made an end of doing all the work that he made king Sôl'-ô-mon for the house of the LORD:

41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapiters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two ¹networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars;

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, even two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that were ¹upon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

45 ¹And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels, which Hî'-rām made to king Sôl'-ô-mon for the house of the LORD, were of ²bright brass.

46 ¹In the plain of Jôr'-dân did the king cast them, ²in the clay ground between ³Sûc'-côth and ⁴Zâr'-thân.

47 And Sôl'-ô-mon left all the vessels *unweighed*, ¹because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brass ²found out.

48 And Sôl'-ô-mon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the LORD: ²the altar of gold, and ³the table of gold, whereupon ⁴the shewbread was,

49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs of gold,

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the ³censers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to wit, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Sôl'-ô-mon made for the house of the LORD: And Sôl'-ô-mon brought in the ¹things ²which Dâ'-vid his father had dedicated; even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

B.C. 1006.

² Heb.
Hîrom:
See ver. 13.
² Chr. 5. 2

³ Heb.
princes.

² 2 Sam. 6. 17.

¹ ver. 17, 18.

² 2 Sam. 5. 7, 9.
& 6. 12, 16.

¹ Lev. 23. 34.
² Chr. 7. 8.

⁴ Heb. upon
the face of
the pillars.

¹ Num. 4. 15.
Deut. 31. 9.
Josh. 3. 3, 6.
1 Chr. 15. 14.

² Ex. 27. 3.
² Chr. 4. 16.
¹ ch. 3. 4.
² Chr. 1. 3.

⁵ Heb. made
bright, or,
scoured.

² Chr. 4. 17.

⁶ Heb. in
the thick-
ness of the
ground.

¹ Gen. 33. 17.

¹ Josh. 3. 16.

¹ 2 Sam. 6. 13.

⁷ Heb.
for the
exceeding
multitude.

² 2 Sam. 6. 17.

⁸ Heb.
sounded,
1 Chr. 22. 14.

⁹ Ex. 26. 33.
ch. 6. 19.

¹⁰ Ex. 37. 25,
&c.

¹¹ ch. 6. 27.
¹² Ex. 37. 20,
&c.

¹³ Ex. 25. 30.
Lev. 24. 6-8.

¹⁴ Ex. 25. 14.

¹⁵ Heb.
heads.

¹⁶ or, ark: as
2 Chr. 5. 9.

¹⁷ Heb.
ash pans.

¹⁸ Ex. 25. 21.
Deut. 10. 2.

¹⁹ Deut. 10. 5.
Heb. 9. 4.

²⁰ Ex. 40. 20.
²¹ or, where.

²² Ex. 34. 27,
28.

²³ Deut. 4. 13.
²⁴ Heb. holy
things of
David.

²⁵ 2 Sam. 8. 11.
2 Chr. 5. 1.
²⁶ Ex. 40. 24,
35.
²⁷ 2 Chr. 5. 13,
14.
& 7. 2.

CHAPTER 8.

1 The feast of the dedication of the temple. 12, 54
Solomon's blessing. 22 Solomon's prayer: 62 His
sacrifice of peace offerings.

THEN ¹A Sôl'-ô-mon assembled the elders of ²Îs'-râ-ël, and all the heads of the tribes, the ³chief of the fathers of the children of ⁴Îs'-râ-ël, unto king Sôl'-ô-mon ⁵Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, ⁶that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD ⁷out of the city of Dâ'-vid, which is Zî'-on.

2 And all the men of ¹Îs'-râ-ël assembled themselves unto king Sôl'-ô-mon at the ²feast in the month Êth'-â-nîm, which is the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of ¹Îs'-râ-ël came, ²and the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, ²and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Lê'-vites bring up.

5 And king Sôl'-ô-mon, and all the congregation of ¹Îs'-râ-ël, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, ²sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests ¹brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto ²his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even ³under the wings of the chér'-û-bîms.

7 For the chér'-û-bîms spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the chér'-û-bîm covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

8 And they ¹drew out the staves, that the ²ends of the staves were seen out in the ³holy place before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.

9 ¹There was nothing in the ark ²save the two tables of stone, which Mô'-sès ³put there at Hôr'-êb, ⁴when the LORD made a covenant with the children of ⁵Îs'-râ-ël, when they came out of the land of Ê'-gÿpt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud ¹filled the house of the LORD,

11 So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the loud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 ¶ Then spake Söl'-ö-mön, The LORD said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

13 'I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, a settled place for thee to abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, and blessed all the congregation of İs'-rā-ël: (and all the congregation of İs'-rā-ël stood;)

15 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of İs'-rā-ël, which spake with his mouth unto Dä'-vid my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying,

16 'Since the day that I brought forth my people İs'-rā-ël out of ÿ-gÿpt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of İs'-rā-ël to build an house, that my name might be therein; but I chose Dä'-vid to be over my people İs'-rā-ël.

17 And 'it was in the heart of Dä'-vid my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of İs'-rā-ël.

18 'And the LORD said unto Dä'-vid my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart.

19 Nevertheless 'thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of Dä'-vid my father, and sit on the throne of İs'-rā-ël, 'as the LORD promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of İs'-rā-ël.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Æ'-gÿpt.

22 ¶ And Söl'-ö-mön stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of İs'-rā-ël, and spread forth his hands toward heaven:

23 And he said, LORD God of İs'-rā-ël, 'there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who keepest covenant and mercy

B.C. 1004.

* Gen. 17. 1.
ch. 3. 6.
2 Kin. 20. 3.

2 Chr. 6. 1.

* Lev. 16. 2.
Ps. 18. 11.
& 97. 2.

* Sam. 7. 13.
* Ps. 132. 14.

2 Heb. There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.

2 Sam. 7. 12, 16.
ch. 2. 4.

2 Sam. 6. 18.

3 Heb. only if.

* Luke 1. 68.

* Sam. 7. 5.

* Sam. 7. 25.

* Sam. 7. 6.

* Chr. 6. 5.

&c.

* 2 Chr. 2. 6.

Is. 66. 1.

Jer. 23. 24.

Acts 7. 49.

& 17. 24.

* 2 Cor. 12. 2.

* ver. 29.

Deut. 12. 11.

* 1 Sam. 16. 1.

2 Sam. 7. 8.

1 Chr. 28. 4.

* 2 Sam. 7. 2.

1 Chr. 17. 1.

* 2 Chr. 6. 8, 9.

* Deut. 12. 11.

* 2 Sam. 7. 5.

12. 13.

ch. 5. 3, 5.

* or, in this place.

* Dan. 6. 10.

* 2 Chr. 20. 9.

Neh. 1. 6.

5 or, in this place.

* 1 Chr. 23. 5.

6.

6 Heb. and he require an oath of him.

Lev. 5. 1.

* Ex. 22. 11.

* ver. 9.

Deut. 31. 26.

* Deut. 25. 1.

* 2 Chr. 6. 12.

&c.

* Ex. 9. 33.

Ex. 9. 5.

Is. 1. 16.

* Lev. 26. 17.

Deut. 28. 25.

/ Ex. 15. 11.

2 Sam. 7. 22.

* Lev. 26. 39.

40.

Neh. 1. 9.

* Deut. 7. 9.

Neh. 1. 9.

Dan. 9. 4.

with thy servants that walk before thee with all their heart:

24 Who hast kept with thy servant Dä'-vid my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of İs'-rā-ël, keep with thy servant Dä'-vid my father that thou promisedst him, saying, 'There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of İs'-rā-ël; 'so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

26 * And now, O God of İs'-rā-ël, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant Dä'-vid my father.

27 But * will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and * heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded?

28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the place of which thou hast said, 'My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make 'toward this place.

30 * And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people İs'-rā-ël, when they shall pray 'toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, forgive.

31 ¶ If any man trespass against his neighbour, * and * an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, 'condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

33 ¶ When thy people İs'-rā-ël be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and 'shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray,

and make supplication unto thee ² in this house :

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people *Īs-rā-ēl*, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 ¶ When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them :

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people *Īs-rā-ēl*, that thou ^a teach them ^d the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

37 ¶ If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be caterpillar; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their ^e cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness *there be*;

38 What prayer and supplication soever be *made* by any man, or by all thy people *Īs-rā-ēl*, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house :

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, *even* thou only, ^f knowest the hearts of all the children of men;)

40 ^m That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

41 Moreover concerning a stranger, that is not of thy people *Īs-rā-ēl*, but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake;

42 (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy ^p strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this house;

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: ^q that all people of the earth may know thy name, to ^r fear thee, as do thy people *Īs-rā-ēl*; and that they may ^s know that ^t this house,

B.C. 1004.

² or, toward.³ Heb. the way of the city.^a Lev. 26. 10. Deut. 28. 23.^d or, right.^b 2 Chr. 6. 36. Prov. 20. 9. Eccl. 7. 20. James 3. 2. 1 John 1. 8, 10.^c Ps. 25. 4. & 27. 11. & 94. 12. & 143. 8. ^d 1 Sam. 12. 23.^e Lev. 26. 34, 44. Deut. 28. 36, 64.^f Lev. 26. 40. ^g Heb. bring back to their heart.^h Lev. 26. 16, 26, 28. Deut. 28. 21, 27, 38, 42, 52.ⁱ 2 Chr. 20. 9. ^j Neh. 1. 6. Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5.^k or, jurisdiction. ^l Jer. 29. 12-14.^m Dan. 6. 10.ⁿ 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 11. 4. Jer. 17. 10. Acts 1. 24.^o or, right. ^p Ps. 130. 4.^q Ezra 7. 6. Ps. 106. 46.^r Deut. 9. 29. Neh. 1. 10.^s Deut. 3. 24. ^t Deut. 4. 20. Jer. 11. 4.^u 1 Sam. 17. 46. 2 Kin. 19. 19. Ps. 67. 2.^v Ps. 102. 16. ^w Ex. 19. 5. Deut. 3. 26, 29. & 14. 2.^x Heb. thy name is called upon this house.

which I have builded, is called by thy name.

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the LORD ³ toward the city which thou hast chosen, and *toward* the house that I have built for thy name :

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their ⁴ cause.

46 If they sin against thee, (^b for *there is no man that sinneth not*), and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives ⁵ unto the land of the enemy, far or near;

47 ^f Yet if they shall ⁶ bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, ⁷ saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness;

48 And so ⁸ return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and ⁹ pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name :

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their ¹⁰ cause,

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and ¹¹ give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them :

51 For ¹² they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of *E'-g'yp't*, ¹³ from the midst of the furnace of iron :

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people *Īs-rā-ēl*, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, ¹⁴ as thou spakest by the hand of *Mō'sē*

thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of E'-gÿpt, O Lord our God.

54 And it was so, that when Söl'-ö-mön had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of İs'-rä-ël with a loud voice, saying,

56 Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people İs'-rä-ël, according to all that he promised: there hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Mö'-šes his servant.

57 The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people İs'-rä-ël at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 That all the people of the earth may know that the LORD is God, and that there is none else.

61 Let your heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

62 ¶ And the king, and all İs'-rä-ël with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.

63 And Söl'-ö-mön offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of İs'-rä-ël dedicated the house of the LORD.

64 The same day did the king halve the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: because the brasen altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the burnt offer-

B.C. 1004.

* ver. 2.
Lev. 23. 34.
b Num. 34. 8.
Josh. 13. 5.
Judg. 3. 3.
2 Kin. 14. 25.
c Gen. 15. 18.
Num. 34. 5.
d 2 Chr. 7. 8.

* 2 Chr. 7. 9, 10.
f 2 Sam. 6. 18.
g or,
thanked.

h Deut. 12. 10.
Josh. 21. 45.
& 23. 14.
i Heb.
fallen.

k Deut. 31. 6.
Josh. 1. 5.
l 2 Chr. 7. 11.
&c.
m Ps. 119. 36.
n 1 Chr. 7. 1.

o 2 Chr. 8. 6.

p ch. 3. 5.

q 2 Kin. 20. 5.
Ps. 10. 17.

r Heb. the
thing of
a day in
his day.

s ch. 8. 29.
t Josh. 4. 24.
1 Sam. 17. 46.
2 Kin. 19. 19.

u Deut. 11. 12.
v Deut. 4. 35.
39.

w ch. 11. 4.
& 15. 3. 14.
x 2 Kin. 26. 3.

y Gen. 17. 1.
z ch. 11. 4. 6.
38.

aa 14. 8.
& 15. 6.

ab 2 Chr. 7. 4.
&c.

ac 2 Sam. 7. 12.
ch. 2. 4.
& 6. 12.
1 Chr. 22. 10.
Ps. 132. 12.

ad 2 Sam. 7. 14.
2 Chr. 7. 19.
20.
Ps. 69. 30, &c.

ae 2 Chr. 7. 7.

af Deut. 4. 26.
2 Kin. 17. 23.
& 25. 21.

ag 2 Chr. 4. 1.
h Jer. 7. 14.
i Deut. 28. 37.
Ps. 44. 14.

ings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And at that time Söl'-ö-mön held a feast, and all İs'-rä-ël with him, a great congregation, from the entering in of Hä'-māth unto the river of E'-gÿpt, before the LORD our God, seven days and seven days, even fourteen days.

66 On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the LORD had done for Dä'-vid his servant, and for İs'-rä-ël his people.

CHAPTER 9.

1 God's covenant in a vision with Solomon. 10 The mutual presents of Solomon and Hiram. 24 Pharaoh's daughter removeth to her house. 25 Solomon's yearly solemn sacrifices. 26 His navy fetcheth gold from Ophir.

AND it came to pass, when Söl'-ö-mön had finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all Söl'-ö-mön's desire which he was pleased to do,

2 That the LORD appeared to Söl'-ö-mön the second time, as he had appeared unto him at Gib'-ë-on.

3 And the LORD said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever; and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt walk before me, as Dä'-vid thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments:

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon İs'-rä-ël for ever, as I promised to Dä'-vid thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of İs'-rä-ël.

6 But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

7 Then will I cut off İs'-rä-ël out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and İs'-rä-ël shall be a

proverb and a byword among all people:

8 And ^bat this house, *which* is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, 'Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of *Ē'-gÿpt*, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

10 ¶ And 'it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Söl'-ö-mön had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house,

11 ⁱ(Now Hi'-räm the king of Tÿre had furnished Söl'-ö-mön with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Söl'-ö-mön gave Hi'-räm twenty cities in the land of Gäl'-i-lée.

12 And Hi'-räm came out from Tÿre to see the cities which Söl'-ö-mön had given him; and they ²pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities *are* these which thou hast given me, my brother? ³And he called them the land of 'Cä'-bül unto this day.

14 And Hi'-räm sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this *is* the reason of 'the levy which king Söl'-ö-mön raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and ⁴Mil'-lō, and the wall of Jē-rū'-sä-lēm, and ⁵Hä'-zōr, and ⁶Mē-gid'-dō, and ⁷Gē'-zēr.

16 For Phār'-āoh king of *Ē'-gÿpt* had gone up, and taken Gē'-zēr, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Cä'-nä-än-ites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Söl'-ö-mön's wife.

17 And Söl'-ö-mön built Gē'-zēr, and ⁸Bēth-hōr'-ōn the nether,

18 And ⁹Bä'-ä-läth, and Täd'-mōr in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the cities of store that Söl'-ö-mön had, and cities for ¹⁰his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and ¹¹that which Söl'-ö-mön 'desired to build in Jē-rū'-sä-lēm, and in Lēb'-ä-nōn, and in all the land of his dominion.

B.C. c. 992.

^a 2 Chr. 8. 7.

^b 2 Chr. 7. 21.

^c Deut. 29. 24-26.

^d Jer. 22. 8, 9.

^e Judg. 1. 21, 27, 29.

^f & 3. 1.

^g Josh. 15. 63.

^h & 17. 12.

ⁱ Judg. 1. 28.

^j See Gen. 9. 25, 26.

^k Ezra 2. 55, 68.

^l Neh. 7. 57.

^m & 11. 3.

ⁿ Lev. 25. 39.

^o ch. 6. 37, 38.

^p & 7. 1.

^q 2 Chr. 8. 1.

^r See

^s 2 Chr. 8. 10.

^t 2 Chr. 8. 2.

^u ch. 3. 1.

^v 2 Chr. 8. 11.

^w ch. 7. 8.

^x 2 Sam. 5. 9.

^y ch. 11. 27.

^z 2 Chr. 32. 5.

^{aa} 2 Chr. 8. 12,

^{ab} 13, 16.

^{ac} Heb. were

^{ad} not right

^{ae} in his eyes.

^{af} Heb.

^{ag} upon it.

^{ah} Josh. 19. 27.

^{ai} i.e. Dis-

^{aj} pleasing,

^{ak} or, Dirty.

^{al} 2 Chr. 8. 17,

^{am} 18.

^{an} Num. 33. 35.

^{ao} Deut. 2. 25.

^{ap} ch. 22. 48.

^{aq} Heb. ſp.

^{ar} ch. 5. 13.

^{as} ch. 10. 11.

^{at} ver. 24.

^{au} 2 Sam. 5. 9.

^{av} Josh. 19. 36.

^{aw} Josh. 17. 11.

^{ax} Josh. 16. 10.

^{ay} Judg. 1. 29.

^{az} Job 22. 24.

^{ba} Josh. 16. 10.

20 *And all the people that were left of the Ām'-ō-rites, Hīt'-tites, Pē-riz'-zites, Hi'-vites, and Jēb'-ū-sites, which were not of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl,

21 Their children ¹that were left after them in the land, 'whom the children of Īs'-rā-ēl also were not able utterly to destroy, ²upon whom did Söl'-ö-mön levy a tribute of ³bondservice unto this day.

22 But of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl did Söl'-ö-mön ⁴make no bondmen; but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Söl'-ö-mön's work, ⁵five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But ⁶Phār'-āoh's daughter came up out of the city of Dä'-viō unto ⁷her house which Söl'-ö-mön had built for her: ⁸then did he build Mil'-lō.

25 ¶ ⁹And three times in a year did Söl'-ö-mön offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense ¹⁰upon the altar that was before the LORD. So he finished the house.

26 ¶ And ¹¹king Söl'-ö-mön made a navy of ships in ¹²'Ē'-zī-ōn-gē'-bēr, which is beside ¹³'Ē'-lōth, on the 'shore of the Red sea, in the land of ¹⁴'Ē'-dom.

27 *And Hi'-räm sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Söl'-ö-mön.

28 And they came to ¹⁵'Ö'-phīr, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Söl'-ö-mön.

CHAPTER 10.

1 The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon. 14 Solomon's gold. 16 His targets. 18 The throne of ivory. 21 His vessels. 24 His presents. 26 His chariots and horse. 28 His tribute.

AND when the ¹queen of Shē'-bā heard of the fame of Söl'-ö-mön concerning the name of the LORD, she came ²to prove him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Jē-rū'-sä-lēm with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when

he was come to Söl'-ō-mōn, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Söl'-ō-mōn told her all her questions: there was not *any* thing hid from the king, which he told her of.

4 And when the queen of Shē'-bā had seen all Söl'-ō-mōn's wisdom, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his ⁶cupbearers, and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was true ⁷report that I heard in mine own land of thy ⁷acts and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen ⁸thee; and, behold, the half was not told me: ⁸thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 ⁹Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and that hear thy wisdom.

9 ¹⁰Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee in the throne of Īs'-rā-ēl: because the LORD loved Īs'-rā-ēl for ever, therefore made he thee king, ¹¹to do judgment and justice.

10 And she ¹²gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Shē'-bā gave to king Söl'-ō-mōn.

11 ¹³And the navy also of Hī'-rām, that brought gold from Ō'-phīr, brought in from Ō'-phīr great plenty of ¹⁴āl'-mūg trees, and precious stones.

12 ¹⁵And the king made of the āl'-mūg trees ¹⁶pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, organs also and psalteries for singers: there came no such ¹⁷āl'-mūg trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Söl'-ō-mōn gave unto the queen of Shē'-bā all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside ¹⁸that which Söl'-ō-mōn gave her ¹⁹of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

B.C. c. 992.

² Heb. words.⁴ 2 Chr. 9. 24. Ps. 72. 10.³ or, captains.⁴ Heb. standing.
⁵ or, butlers.
⁶ ch. 14. 28.
⁷ 1 Chr. 26. 16.⁴ ch. 7. 2.⁶ Heb. word.
⁷ 2 Chr. 9. 17, &c.
⁷ or, sayings.⁸ Heb. on the hinder part thereof.⁹ Heb. hands.² Heb. thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the fame.
¹ Prov. 8. 34.² Heb. so.³ ch. 5. 7.⁴ 2 Chr. 9. 20, &c.⁵ 2 Sam. 8. 15.⁶ Ps. 72. 2.⁷ Prov. 8. 15.⁸ or, there was no silver in them.⁹ Ps. 72. 10, 15.¹ Gen. 10. 4.² 2 Chr. 20. 36.⁵ or, elephants' teeth.¹¹ ch. 9. 27.¹² ch. 3. 12, 13.¹³ & 4. 30.¹⁴ gum trees.¹⁵ 2 Chr. 2. 8.¹⁶ & 9. 10, 11.¹⁷ 2 Chr. 9. 11.¹⁸ Heb. sought the face of.⁵ or, rails.⁹ Heb. a prop.⁷ 2 Chr. 9. 10.¹ ch. 4. 28.² 2 Chr. 1. 14.³ & 9. 25.⁴ Deut. 17. 16.⁵ Heb. according to the hand of king Solomon.

14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Söl'-ō-mōn in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,

15 Beside *that he had* of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and ¹⁶of all the kings of Ā-rā'-bi-ā, and of the ¹⁷governors of the country.

16 ¶ And king Söl'-ō-mōn made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shē'-kēls* of gold went to one target.

17 And he made ¹⁸three hundred shields of beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the ¹⁹house of the forest of Lēb'-ā-nōn.

18 ¶ Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round ²⁰behind: and *there were* ²¹stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays.

20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not ²²the like made in any kingdom.

21 ¶ And all king Söl'-ō-mōn's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lēb'-ā-nōn were of pure gold; ²³none were of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Söl'-ō-mōn.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of ²⁴Thār'-shish with the navy of Hī'-rām: once in three years came the navy of Thār'-shish, bringing gold, and silver, ²⁵ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

23 So ²⁶king Söl'-ō-mōn exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.

24 ¶ And all the earth ²⁷sought to Söl'-ō-mōn, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

26 ¶ And Söl'-ō-mōn ²⁸gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the

cities for chariots, and with the king at Jě-rû-să-lēm.

27 * And the king ² made silver to be in Jě-rû-să-lēm as stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycamore trees that are in the vale, for abundance.

28 ¶ ^{3,4} And Sôl'-ô-mon had horses brought out of Ē'-gÿpt, and ⁵ linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out of Ē'-gÿpt for six hundred shē'-kēls of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: ⁶ and so for all the kings of the Hīt'-tites, and for the kings of Sÿr'-i-ă, did they bring them out ⁷ by their means.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Solomon's wives and concubines. 4 In his old age they draw him to idolatry. 9 God threateneth him. 14 Solomon's adversaries were Hadad, 23 Rezon, 26 and Jeroboam. 41 Solomon's acts, reign, and death. 43 Rehoboam succeedeth him.

BUT king Sôl'-ô-mon loved ¹ many strange women, ² together with the daughter of Phâr'-aôh, women of the Mō'-ăb-ites, Ām'-mon-ites, Ē'-dom-ites, Zī-dō'-nī-ăns, and Hīt'-tites;

2 Of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, ³ Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Sôl'-ô-mon clave unto these in love.

3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to pass, when Sôl'-ô-mon was old, ⁵ that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his ⁶ heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, ⁷ as was the heart of Dā'-vīd his father.

5 For Sôl'-ô-mon went after ⁸ Āsh'-tō-rēth the goddess of the Zī-dō'-nī-ăns, and after ⁹ Mīl'-côm the abomination of the Ām'-mon-ites.

6 And Sôl'-ô-mon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and ¹⁰ went not fully after the LORD, as *did* Dā'-vīd his father.

7 Then did Sôl'-ô-mon build an high place for ¹¹ Chē'-môsh, the abomination of Mō'-ăb, in ¹² the hill that is before Jě-rû-să-lēm, and for Mō'-lēch, the abomination of the children of Ām'-mon.

8 And likewise did he for all his

B.C. c. 982.

² 2 Chr. 1. 15.

³ 17.

⁴ 2 Heb. gave.

⁵ ver. 2. 3.

⁶ ch. 3. 5.

⁷ & 9. 2.

⁸ Heb. And

⁹ the going

¹⁰ forth of

¹¹ the horses

¹² which was

¹³ Solomon's

¹⁴ Deut. 17. 16.

¹⁵ 2 Chr. 1. 16.

¹⁶ & 9. 23.

¹⁷ ch. 6. 12.

¹⁸ & 9. 6.

¹⁹ Ezek. 27. 7.

²⁰ Heb. is

²¹ with thee.

²² Josh. 1. 4.

²³ 2 Kin. 7. 6.

²⁴ ver. 31.

²⁵ ch. 12. 15, 16.

²⁶ Heb. by

²⁷ their hand.

¹ Neh. 13. 26.

² Deut. 17. 17.

³ 2 Sam. 7. 15.

⁴ Ps. 39. 33.

⁵ or, beside.

⁶ ch. 12. 20.

⁷ Deut. 12. 11.

⁸ 1 Chr. 5. 26.

⁹ Ex. 34. 16.

¹⁰ Deut. 7. 3, 4.

¹¹ 2 Sam. 8. 14.

¹² 1 Chr. 18. 12.

¹³ 13.

¹⁴ Num. 24. 19.

¹⁵ Deut. 20. 13.

¹⁶ Deut. 17. 17.

¹⁷ Neh. 13. 26.

¹⁸ ch. 8. 61.

¹⁹ ch. 9. 4.

²⁰ ver. 33.

²¹ Judg. 2. 13.

²² 2 Kin. 23. 13.

²³ Called,

²⁴ Molech,

²⁵ ver. 7.

²⁶ Heb.

²⁷ fulfilled

²⁸ not after,

²⁹ Num. 14. 24.

³⁰ Num. 33. 52.

³¹ Num. 21. 29.

³² Judg. 11. 24.

³³ 2 Kin. 23. 13.

strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 ¶ And the LORD was angry with Sôl'-ô-mon, because ¹ his heart was turned from the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, ² which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And ³ had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Sôl'-ô-mon, Forasmuch as this ⁴ is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, ⁵ I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding in thy days will not do it for Dā'-vīd thy father's sake: but I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 ⁶ Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; but will give ⁷ one tribe to thy son for Dā'-vīd my servant's sake, and for Jě-rû-să-lēm's sake ⁸ which I have chosen.

14 ¶ And the LORD ⁹ stirred up an adversary unto Sôl'-ô-mon, Hā'-dād the Ē'-dom-ite: he was of the king's seed in Ē'-dom.

15 ¹⁰ For it came to pass, when Dā'-vīd was in Ē'-dom, and Jō'-ăb the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, ¹¹ after he had smitten every male in Ē'-dom;

16 (For six months did Jō'-ăb remain there with all Īs'-rā-ēl, until he had cut off every male in Ē'-dom:)

17 That Hā'-dād fled, he and certain Ē'-dom-ites of his father's servants with him, to go into Ē'-gÿpt; Hā'-dād being yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Mid'-i-ăn and came to Pār'-ăn: and they took men with them out of Pār'-ăn, and they came to Ē'-gÿpt, unto Phâr'-aôh king of Ē'-gÿpt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hā'-dād found great favour in the sight of Phâr'-aôh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tāh'-pēn-ē the queen.

20 And the sister of Tāh'-pēn-ē bare him Gē-nū'-bāth his son, whom Tāh'-pēn-ēs weaned in Phâr'-aôh's house: and Gē-nū'-bāth was in

Phâr'-ôôh's household among the sons of Phâr'-ôôh.

21 * And when Hâ'-dâd heard in Ê'-gypt that Dâ'-vid slept with his fathers, and that Jô'-âb the captain of the host was dead, Hâ'-dâd said to Phâr'-ôôh, ² Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Phâr'-ôôh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, ³ Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 ¶ And God stirred him up another adversary, Rê'-zôn the son of Eî-lî'-â-dâh, which fled from his lord * Hâd'-â-dê'-zêr king of Zô'-bâh:

24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, when Dâ'-vid slew them of Zô'-bâh: and they went to Dâ-mâs'-cûs, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Dâ-mâs'-cûs.

25 And he was an adversary to Îs'-râ-êl all the days of Sôl'-ô-môn, beside the mischief that Hâ'-dâd *did*: and he abhorred Îs'-râ-êl, and reigned over Sÿr'-i-â.

26 ¶ And * Jêr'-ô-bô'-âm the son of Nê'-bât, an Eph'-râ-thîte of Zêr'-ê-dâ, Sôl'-ô-môn's servant, whose mother's name was Zê-rû'-âh, a widow woman, even he ¹ lifted up his hand against the king.

27 And this *was* the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: Sôl'-ô-môn built Mil'-lô, and ² repaired the breaches of the city of Dâ'-vid his father.

28 And the man Jêr'-ô-bô'-âm *was* a mighty man of valour: and Sôl'-môn seeing the young man that he ³ was industrious, he made him ruler over all the ⁴ charge of the house of Jô'-séph.

29 And it came to pass at that time when Jêr'-ô-bô'-âm went out of Ê-rû'-sâ-lêm, that the prophet * Aî'-jâh the Shî'-lô-nîte found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field:

30 And Aî'-jâh caught the new garment that *was* on him, and ⁵ rent it in twelve pieces:

31 And he said to Jêr'-ô-bô'-âm, Take thee ten pieces: for ⁶ thus saith the LORD, the God of Îs'-râ-êl, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the

B.C. c. 964.

* ch. 2, 10, 34.

² Heb. *Send me away.*
³ ver. 5-7.

³ Heb. *Not.*

* 2 Sam. 8, 3.

⁴ 2 Sam. 8, 3.
& 10, 8, 18.

* ch. 12, 16, 17.

¹ ch. 15, 4.
² Kin. 8, 19.
Ps. 132, 17.
³ ch. 12, 2.
⁴ Chr. 13, 6.
⁵ Heb. *lamp, or, candle.*

⁶ 2 Sam. 20, 21.

¹ ch. 9, 24.
² Heb. *closed.*

³ Heb. *did work.*
⁴ Josh. 1, 5.
⁵ 2 Sam. 7, 11, 27.
⁶ Heb. *burden.*

* ch. 14, 2.

* 2 Chr. 9, 29.
⁸ or, *words, or, things.*
⁹ See 1 Sam. 15, 27.
& 24, 5.

¹⁰ ver. 11, 13.
¹¹ 2 Chr. 9, 30.
¹² Heb. *days.*

hand of Sôl'-ô-môn, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant Dâ'-vid's sake, and for Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Îs'-râ-êl:)

33 ¹ Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ash'-tô-rêth the goddess of the Zi-dô'-nî-âns, Chê'-môsh the god of the Mô'-âb-îtes, and Mil'-côm the god of the children of Âm'-môn, and have not walked in my ways, to do *that* which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as *did* Dâ'-vid his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for Dâ'-vid my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But * I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, *even* ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that ² Dâ'-vid my servant may have a ³ light alway before me in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Îs'-râ-êl.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do *that is* right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as Dâ'-vid my servant did; that ⁴ I will be with thee, and ⁵ build thee a sure house, as I built for Dâ'-vid, and will give Îs'-râ-êl unto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of Dâ'-vid, but not for ever.

40 Sôl'-ô-môn sought therefore to kill Jêr'-ô-bô'-âm. And Jêr'-ô-bô'-âm arose, and fled into Ê'-gypt, unto Shî'-shâk king of Ê'-gypt, and was in Ê'-gypt until the death of Sôl'-ô-môn.

41 ¶ And ⁶ the rest of the ⁷ acts of Sôl'-ô-môn, and all that he did, and his wisdom, *are* they not written in the book of the acts of Sôl'-ô-môn?

42 * And the ⁸ time that Sôl'-ô-môn reigned in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm over all Îs'-râ-êl *was* forty years.

43 * And Söl'-ö-mön slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dä'-vid his father: and ^bRē-hö-bö'-äm his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 12.

¹ The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rhoboaam, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation unto him. ⁶ Rhoboaam, refusing the old men's counsel, answereth them roughly. ¹⁶ Ten tribes revolt. ²⁰ Jeroboam is made king over them.

AND ^aRē-hö-bö'-äm went to Shē'-chēm: for all İs'-rā-ël were come to Shē'-chēm to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when ^aJēr-ö-bö'-äm the son of Nē'-bāt, who was yet in ^cĒ'-gÿpt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king Söl'-ö-mön, and Jēr-ö-bö'-äm dwelt in Ē'-gÿpt;)

3 That they sent and called him. And Jēr-ö-bö'-äm and all the congregation of İs'-rā-ël came, and spake unto Rē-hö-bö'-äm, saying,

4 Thy father made our ^fyoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rē-hö-bö'-äm consulted with the old men, that stood before Söl'-ö-mön his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, 'If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it lighter

B.C. c. 975.

^a 2 Chr. 9. 31.

^b Mat. 1. 7, called Roboam.

^c 2 Chr. 10. 1, &c.

^d ch. 11. 26.

² Heb. hardly.
^c ch. 11. 40.

^f 1 Sam. 8. 11-18.
ch. 4. 7.
^g ver. 24.
Judg. 14. 4.
2 Chr. 10. 15.
& 22. 7.
& 25. 20.
^h ch. 11. 11, 31.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 20. 1.

^k ch. 11. 13, 36.

^l 2 Chr. 10. 7.
Prov. 15. 1.

^m ch. 4. 6.
& 5. 14.

³ Heb. strengthened himself.

ⁿ 2 Kin. 17. 21.

⁴ or, fell away.

^o ch. 11. 13, 32.

^p 2 Chr. 11. 1.

unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little *finger* shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 ¶ So Jēr-ö-bö'-äm and all the people came to Rē-hö-bö'-äm the third day, as the king had appointed saying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people ²roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father *also* chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for ³the cause was from the LORD, that he might perform his saying, which the LORD ^aspake by Ä-hi'-jah the Shī'-lō-nit unto Jēr-ö-bö'-äm the son of Nē'-bāt.

16 ¶ So when all İs'-rā-ël saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, 'What portion have we in Dä'-vid? neither *have we* inheritance in the son of Jēs'-sé: to your tents, O İs'-rā-ël: now see to thine own house, Dä'-vid. So İs'-rā-ël departed unto their tents.

17 But ^aas for the children of İs'-rā-ël which dwelt in the cities of Jū'-dāh, Rē-hö-bö'-äm reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-hö-bö'-äm ^bsent Ä-dör'-äm, who *was* over the tribute, and all İs'-rā-ël stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rē-hö-bö'-äm ^cmade speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jē-rū'-sä-lēm.

19 So ^dİs'-rā-ël 'rebelled against the house of Dä'-vid unto this day.

20 And it came to pass, when all İs'-rā-ël heard that Jēr-ö-bö'-äm was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all İs'-rā-ël: there was none that followed the house of Dä'-vid, but the tribe of Jū'-dāh ^eonly.

21 ¶ And when ^fRē-hö-bö'-äm was come to Jē-rū'-sä-lēm, he assembled

all the house of Jû'-dâh, with the
tribe of Bën'-jâ-min, an hundred
and fourscore thousand chosen men,
which were warriors, to fight against
the house of Īs'-râ-ël, to bring the
kingdom again to Rê-hô-bô'-âm the
son of Sôl'-ô-mon.

22 But ^bthe word of God came unto
hêm'-âi'-âh the man of God, saying,
23 Speak unto Rê-hô-bô'-âm, the
son of Sôl'-ô-mon, king of Jû'-dâh,
and unto all the house of Jû'-dâh
and Bën'-jâ-min, and to the remnant
of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall
not go up, nor fight against your
brethren the children of Īs'-râ-ël:
return every man to his house; ^cfor
his thing is from me. They heark-
ened therefore to the word of the
LORD, and returned to depart, accord-
ing to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Jêr-ô-bô'-âm ^dbuilt Shê'-
hêm in mount Ê'-phrâ-îm, and dwelt
herein; and went out from thence,
and built 'Pên'-û-êl.

26 And Jêr-ô-bô'-âm said in his
heart, Now shall the kingdom return
to the house of Dâ'-vîd:

27 If this people ^ego up to do
sacrifice in the house of the LORD
at Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, then shall the heart
of this people turn again unto their
lord, even unto Rê-hô-bô'-âm king
of Jû'-dâh, and they shall kill me,
and go again to Rê-hô-bô'-âm king
of Jû'-dâh.

28 Whereupon the king took coun-
sel, and ^fmade two calves of gold,
and said unto them, It is too much
for you to go up to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm:
behold thy gods, O Īs'-râ-ël, which
brought thee up out of the land of
Û'-gÿpt.

29 And he set the one in ^gBêth'-êl,
and the other put he in ^hDân.

30 And this thing became ⁱa sin:
for the people went to worship be-
fore the one, even unto Dâ'n.

31 And he made an ^jhouse of high
places, ^kand made priests of the low-
est of the people, which were not of
the sons of Lê'-vî.

32 And Jêr-ô-bô'-âm ordained a
feast in the eighth month, on the
fifteenth day of the month, like unto
the feast that is in Jû'-dâh, and
he ^loffered upon the altar. So did
he in Bêth'-êl, ^msacrificing unto the
calves that he had made: ⁿand he

B.C. 975.

² or, went
up to the
altar, &c.

^a Num. 15.

³⁹

^b 2 Chr. 11. 2.

³ Heb.
to burn
incense.

^c ch. 13. 1.

^d 2 Kin. 23.
17.

^e ver. 15.

^f ch. 12. 32,
33.

^g or, to offer.

^h See
Judg. 9. 45.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 23.
15, 16.

^j Judg. 8. 17.

^k Deut. 12. 5,
6.
^l Is. 7. 14.
John 2. 18.
^m 1 Cor. 1. 22.

ⁿ 2 Kin. 10.
29,
& 17. 16.

^o Ex. 32. 4, 8.

^p Gen. 28. 19.
Hos. 4. 15.

^q Judg. 18. 29.

^r ch. 13. 34.
^s 2 Kin. 17. 21.

^t ch. 13. 32.

^u Ex. 8. 8.
& 9. 28.
& 10. 17.

^v Num. 21. 7.
Acts 8. 24.

^w James 5. 16.

^x Num. 3. 10.
ch. 13. 33.

^y 2 Kin. 17. 32.
2 Chr. 11. 14,
15.

^z Ezek. 44. 7,
8.

^{aa} Heb. the
face of
the Lord.

^{ab} Lev. 23. 33,
34.

^{ac} Num. 29. 12.
ch. 8. 2, 5.

^{ad} or, went
up to the
altar, &c.

^{ae} or,
to sacrifice.
^{af} 1 Sam. 9. 7.
^{ag} 2 Kin. 5. 15.
^{ah} Amos 7. 13.

placed in Bêth'-êl the priests of the
high places which he had made.

33 So he ^aoffered upon the altar
which he had made in Bêth'-êl the
fifteenth day of the eighth month,
even in the month which he had
^bdevised of his own heart; and
ordained a feast unto the children
of Īs'-râ-ël: and he offered upon the
altar, ^cand ^dburnt incense.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Jeroboam's hand withereth, 6 and at the prayer
of the prophet is restored. 23 The disobedient
prophet is slain by a lion, 29 and buried by the
old prophet. 33 Jeroboam's obstinacy.

AND, behold, there ^acame a man
of God out of Jû'-dâh by the
word of the LORD unto Bêth'-êl:
^band Jêr-ô-bô'-âm stood by the altar
^cto burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar
in the word of the LORD, and said,
O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD;
Behold, a child shall be born unto
the house of Dâ'-vîd, ^dJô-si'-âh by
name; and upon thee shall he offer
the priests of the high places that
burn incense upon thee, and men's
bones shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave ^ea sign the same
day, saying, This is the sign which
the LORD hath spoken; Behold, the
altar shall be rent, and the ashes
that are upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king
Jêr-ô-bô'-âm heard the saying of the
man of God, which had cried against
the altar in Bêth'-êl, that he put
forth his hand from the altar, say-
ing, Lay hold on him. And his
hand, which he put forth against
him, dried up, so that he could not
pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the
ashes poured out from the altar, ac-
cording to the sign which the man
of God had given by the word of the
LORD.

6 And the king answered and said
unto the man of God, ^aIntreat now
the face of the LORD thy God, and
pray for me, that my hand may be
restored me again. And the man of
God besought ^bthe LORD, and the
king's hand was restored him again,
and became as it was before.

7 And the king said unto the man
of God, Come home with me, and
refresh thyself, and ^cI will give thee
a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, 'If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, 'Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bēth'-ēl.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt an old prophet in Bēth'-ēl; and his ²sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Bēth'-ēl: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Jū'-dāh.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, *Art* thou the man of God that camest from Jū'-dāh? And he said, *I am*.

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

16 And he said, 'I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

17 For 'it was said to me / by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, *I am* a prophet also as thou *art*; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. *But* he lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back:

21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Jū'-dāh, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as

B.C. 975.

^a So Num. 22. 18. & 24. 13.

^b ver. 9.

^c 1 Cor. 5. 11.

² Heb. son.

^d ch. 20. 36.

³ Heb. broken.

^e ver. 8, 9.

⁴ Heb. a word was. / ch. 20. 35. 1 Thes. 4. 15.

⁵ Heb. broken.

⁷ Jer. 22. 18.

^a 2 Kin. 23. 17, 18. ^b ver. 2. ^c 2 Kin. 23. 16, 19.

thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee,

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the ^bplace, of the which *the LORD* did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, *to wit*, for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, ^aa lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard *thereof*, he said, *It is* the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath ³torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled *him*.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor ^etorn the ass.

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, *saying*, 'Alas, my brother!

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God *is* buried;

^blay my bones beside his bones:

32 'For the saying which he cried

ay the word of the LORD against the altar in Bēth'-ēl, and against all the houses of the high places which are in the cities of 'Sā-mār'-i-ā, shall surely come to pass.

33 ¶ After this thing Jēr-ō-bō'-ām returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: whosoever would, he ³ consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high places.

34 *And this thing became sin unto the house of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām, even ² to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

CHAPTER 14.

Abijah being sick, Jeroboam sendeth his wife, disguised, with presents to the prophet Ahijah. 5 Ahijah denounceth God's judgment. 17 Abijah dieth. 19 Nadab succeedeth Jeroboam. 21 Rehoboam's wicked reign. 25 Shishak spoileth Jerusalem. 29 Abijah succeedeth Rehoboam.

AT that time Ā-bī'-jāh the son of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām fell sick.

2 And Jēr-ō-bō'-ām said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām; and get thee to Shī'-lōh: behold, there is Ā-hī'-jāh the prophet, which told me that *I should be king over this people.

3 *And take ⁴ with thee ten loaves, and ⁵ cracknels, and a ⁶ cruse of money, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jēr-ō-bō'-ām's wife did so, and arose, ⁷ and went to Shī'-lōh, and came to the house of Ā-hī'-jāh. But Ā-hī'-jāh could not see; for his eyes ⁷ were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ And the LORD said unto Ā-hī'-jāh, Behold, the wife of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when Ā-hī'-jāh heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with heavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jēr-ō-bō'-ām, Thus saith the LORD God of Īś'-rā-ēl, *Foras-

B.C. 975.

^a See ch. 16. 24.
^b ch. 11. 31.
^c ch. 12. 31, 32.
^d 2 Chr. 11. 15.
^e 13. 9.
^f ch. 11. 33, 38.
^g 15. 5.
^h Heb. returned and made.
ⁱ Heb. filled his hand.
^j Judg. 17. 12.
^k ch. 12. 30.
^l ch. 12. 28.
^m 2 Chr. 11. 15.
ⁿ ch. 14. 10.
^o Neh. 9. 26.
^p Ps. 50. 17.
^q Ezek. 23. 35.
^r ch. 15. 29.

^s ch. 21. 21.
^t 2 Kin. 9. 8.

^u Deut. 32. 36.
^v 2 Kin. 14. 26.

^w ch. 16. 4.
^x 21. 24.

^y ch. 11. 31.

^z See 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8.
^{aa} Heb. in thine hand.
^{ab} P ver. 17.
^{ac} or, cakes.
^{ad} or, bottle.

^{ae} ch. 11. 29.
^{af} 2 Chr. 12. 12.
^{ag} 19. 3.

^{ah} Heb. stood for his hoariness.
^{ai} ch. 15. 27-29.

^{aj} 2 Kin. 17. 6.
^{ak} Ps. 52. 5.
^{al} Josh. 23. 15, 16.
^{am} 2 Kin. 15. 29.
^{an} Ex. 34. 13.
^{ao} Deut. 12. 3, 4.

^{ap} ch. 12. 30.
^{aq} 13. 34.
^{ar} 15. 30, 34.
^{as} 16. 2.
^{at} Heb. hard.
^{au} See 2 Sam. 12. 7, 8.
^{av} ch. 16. 2.
^{aw} ch. 16. 6, 8, 15, 23.
^{ax} Cant. 6. 4.

much as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Īś'-rā-ēl,

8 And ⁸ rent the kingdom away from the house of Dā'-vid, and gave it thee: and yet thou hast not been as my servant Dā'-vid, ^d who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only which was right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee: ^f for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and ^h hast cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, ⁱ I will bring evil upon the house of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām, and ^k will cut off from Jēr-ō-bō'-ām him that pisseth against the wall, ^l and him that is shut up and left in Īś'-rā-ēl, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 ^m Him that dieth of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: and ⁿ when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

13 And all Īś'-rā-ēl shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām shall come to the grave, because in him ⁿ there is found some good thing toward the LORD God of Īś'-rā-ēl in the house of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām.

14 *Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Īś'-rā-ēl, who shall cut off the house of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām that day: but what? even now.

15 For the LORD shall smite Īś'-rā-ēl, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall ^r root up Īś'-rā-ēl out of this good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them ^s beyond the river, ^t because they have made their groves, provoking the LORD to anger.

16 And he shall give Īś'-rā-ēl up because of the sins of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām, ^u who did sin, and who made Īś'-rā-ēl to sin.

17 ¶ And Jēr-ō-bō'-ām's wife arose, and departed, and came to ^v Tīr'-zāh:

and *when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

18 And they buried him; and all Īs'-rā-ēl mourned for him, *according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ā-hī'-jāh the prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām, how he *warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl.

20 And the days which Jēr-ō-bō'-ām reigned were two and twenty years: and he *slept with his fathers, and Nā'-dāb his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rē-hō-bō'-ām the son of Sōl'-ō-mōn reigned in Jū-dāh. 'Rē-hō-bō'-ām was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, the city 'which the LORD did choose out of all the tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl, to put his name there. *And his mother's name was Nā'-ā-māh an Ām-mōn-i'-tēss.

22 *And Jū-dāh did evil in the sight of the LORD, and they *provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them 'high places, and 'images, *and groves, on every high hill, and *under every green tree.

24 *And there were also sodomites in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

25 ¶ *And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rē-hō-bō'-ām, that Shī'-shāk king of Ē'-gẏpt came up against Jē-rū'-sā-lēm:

26 *And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold 'which Sōl'-ō-mōn had made.

27 And king Rē-hō-bō'-ām made in their stead brasen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the chief of the 'guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.

29 ¶ *Now the rest of the acts of

B. C. c. 956.

* ver. 12.

b ver. 13.
c ch. 12. 24.
& 15. 6.
2 Chr. 12. 15.

d 2 Chr. 12. 16.

* 2 Chr. 13. 2.
&c.

f ver. 21.

g 2 Chr. 12. 16.
Abijah.
Mat. 1. 7.
Abia.

2 Heb.
lay down.

h 2 Chr. 13.
1, 2.
i 2 Chr. 12. 13.

k 2 Chr. 11.

20-22.

l ch. 11. 36.

m 2 Chr. 13. 2.
Michaiah
the daughter
of Uriel.

n 2 Chr. 11. 21.
Absalom.
o ver. 31.

p ch. 11. 4.
Ps. 119. 80.

q 2 Chr. 12. 1.

r Deut. 32. 21.

Ps. 78. 58.

s 1 Cor. 10. 22.

t ch. 11. 32, 36.

2 Chr. 21. 7.

u or, candle.

ch. 11. 36.

v Deut. 12. 2.

Ezek. 16. 24.

25.

w or,

standing

images.

x or, statues.

y 2 Kin. 17. 9.

z Is. 57. 5.

aa ch. 14. 8.

ab Deut. 32. 17.

ch. 15. 12.

& 22. 46.

ac Kin. 23. 7.

ad 2 Sam. 11.

4. 15.

& 12. 9.

ae ch. 14. 30.

af ch. 11. 40.

ag 2 Chr. 12. 2.

ah 2 Chr. 13. 2.

3. 22.

ai 2 Chr. 12. 9.

11.

f ch. 10. 17.

g 2 Chr. 14. 1.

5 Heb.
runners.

6 i.e. grand-
mother's,
ver. 2.

h 2 Chr. 12. 15.

i 2 Chr. 14. 2.

Rē-hō-bō'-ām, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū-dāh?

30 And there was *war between Rē-hō-bō'-ām and Jēr-ō-bō'-ām all their days.

31 *And Rē-hō-bō'-ām slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'-vid. *And his mother's name was Nā'-ā-māh an Ām-mōn-i'-tēss. And *Ā-bī'-jām his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Abijam's wicked reign. 9 Asa's good reign. 25 Jehoshaphat succeedeth him. 25 Nadab's wicked reign. 33 Baasha's wicked reign.

NOW ¹in the eighteenth year of king Jēr-ō-bō'-ām the son of Nē-bāt reigned Ā-bī'-jām over Jū-dāh.

2 Three years reigned he in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. *And his mother's name was *Mā'-ā-chāh, the daughter of *Ā-bī'-shā-lōm.

3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and *his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of Dā'-vid his father.

4 Nevertheless *for Dā'-vid's sake did the LORD his God give him a *lamp in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jē-rū'-sā-lēm:

5 Because Dā'-vid *did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, *save only in the matter of Ū-rī-āh the Hīt'-tite.

6 *And there was war between Rē-hō-bō'-ām and Jēr-ō-bō'-ām all the days of his life.

7 *Now the rest of the acts of Ā-bī'-jām, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū-dāh? And there was war between Ā-bī'-jām and Jēr-ō-bō'-ām.

8 *And Ā-bī'-jām slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of Dā'-vid: and Ā'-sā his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ And in the twentieth year of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām king of Īs'-rā-ēl reigned Ā'-sā over Jū-dāh.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his *mother's name was Mā'-ā-chāh, the daughter of Ā-bī'-shā-lōm.

11 *And Ā'-sā did that which was

right in the eyes of the LORD, as *did* Dā'-vid his father.

12 *And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all he idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also *Mā'-ā-chāh his mother, even her he removed from *being* queen, because she had made an idol in a grove; and Ā'-sā *destroyed her idol, and *burnt it by the brook Kī'-drōn.

14 *But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Ā'-sā's *heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.

15 And he brought in the *things which his father had dedicated, and he things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

16 † And there was war between Ā'-sā and Bā-āsh'-ā king of Īs'-rā-ēl all their days.

17 And *Bā-āsh'-ā king of Īs'-rā-ēl went up against Jū'-dāh, and built Rā'-māh, *that he might not suffer ny to go out or come in to Ā'-sā king of Jū'-dāh.

18 Then Ā'-sā took all the silver and the gold *that were* left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Ā'-sā sent them to *Bēn-hā'-dād, the son of Āb-rīm'-ōn, the son of Hē'-zī-ōn, king of Sŷr'-i-ā, that dwelt at *Dā-nās'-cūs, saying,

19 *There is* a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold: and come and break thy league with Bā-āsh'-ā king of Īs'-rā-ēl, that he may *depart from me.

20 So Bēn-hā'-dād hearkened unto king Ā'-sā, and sent the captains of his hosts which he had against the cities of Īs'-rā-ēl, and smote *Ī'-jōn, and *Dān and *Ā'-bēl-bēth-mā'-ā-hāh, and all Cīn'-nē-rōth, with all the land of Nāph'-tā-li.

21 And it came to pass, when Bā-āsh'-ā heard *thereof*, that he left off building of Rā'-māh, and dwelt in Tīr'-zāh.

22 *Then king Ā'-sā made a proclamation throughout all Jū'-dāh; *one was* *exempted: and they took away the stones of Rā'-māh, and the

B.C. 955.

* ch. 14. 24.

* 22. 46.

* Josh. 21. 17.

* Josh. 18. 26.

* 2 Chr. 15. 18.

2 Heb.

cut off.

* So

Ex. 32. 20.

* 2 Chr. 16. 12.

* ch. 22. 43.

* 2 Chr. 15. 17.

18.

* See ver. 3.

* 2 Chr. 17. 1.

* Mat. 1. 8.

called

Josephat.

3 Heb. hoig.

4 Heb.

reigned.

1 2 Chr. 16. 1.

* ch. 12. 30.

* 14. 16.

* Josh. 18. 25.

* See

ch. 12. 27.

* ch. 14. 14.

* Josh. 19. 44.

* 21. 23.

ch. 16. 15.

* 2 Chr. 16. 2

* ch. 11. 23, 24.

* ch. 14. 10, 14.

* ch. 14. 9, 16.

5 Heb. go mp.

* 2 Kin. 15.

23.

* Judg. 18. 20.

* 2 Sam. 20. 14.

* ver. 16.

* 2 Chr. 16. 6.

6 Heb. free.

timber thereof, wherewith Bā-āsh'-ā had builded; and king Ā'-sā built with them *Gē'-bā of Bēn'-jā-mīn, and *Miz'-pāh.

23 The rest of all the acts of Ā'-sa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'-dāh? Nevertheless / in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Ā'-sā slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'-vid his father: *and *Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt his son reigned in his stead.

25 † And Nā'-dāb the son of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām *began to reign over Īs'-rā-ēl in the second year of Ā'-sā king of Jū'-dāh, and reigned over Īs'-rā-ēl two years.

26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in *his sin wherewith he made Īs'-rā-ēl to sin.

27 † And Bā-āsh'-ā the son of Ā-hī'-jāh, of the house of Īs'-sā-chār, conspired against him; and Bā-āsh'-ā smote him at *Gīb'-bē-thōn, which *belonged* to the Phil'-is-tīnēs; for Nā'-dāb and all Īs'-rā-ēl laid siege to Gīb'-bē-thōn.

28 Even in the third year of Ā'-sā king of Jū'-dāh did Bā-āsh'-ā slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, *that* he smote all the house of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām; he left not to Jēr-ō-bō'-ām any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto *the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Ā-hī'-jāh the Shī'-lō-nīte:

30 *Because of the sins of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām which he sinned, and which he made Īs'-rā-ēl sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl to anger.

31 † Now the rest of the acts of Nā'-dāb, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl?

32 *And there was war between Ā'-sā and Bā-āsh'-ā king of Īs'-rā-ēl all their days.

33 In the third year of Ā'-sā king of Jū'-dāh began Bā-āsh'-ā the son of Ā-hī'-jāh to reign over all Īs'-rā-ēl in Tīr'-zāh, twenty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of

the LORD, and walked in ^athe way of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām, and in his sin where-with he made Īs'-rā-ēl to sin.

CHAPTER 16.

1, 7 *Jehu's prophecy against Baasha. 8 Zimri's conspiracy. 15 Omri forceth Zimri desperately to burn himself. 21 Omri prevaleth against Tibni. 23 He buildeth Samaria. 25 His wicked reign. 29 Ahab's most wicked reign. 34 Joshua's curse fulfilled upon Hiel the builder of Jericho.*

THEN the word of the LORD came to ^aJē'-hū the son of Hā-nā'-nī against Bā-āsh'-ā, saying,

2 ^aForasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Īs'-rā-ēl; and ^athou hast walked in the way of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām, and hast made my people Īs'-rā-ēl to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will ^atake away the posterity of Bā-āsh'-ā, and the posterity of his house; and will make thy house like ^athe house of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām the son of Nē'-bāt.

4 ^aHim that dieth of Bā-āsh'-ā in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Bā-āsh'-ā, and what he did, and his might, ^aare they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl?

6 So Bā-āsh'-ā slept with his fathers, and was buried in ^aTīr'-zāh: and Ē'-lāh his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet ^aJē'-hū the son of Hā-nā'-nī came the word of the LORD against Bā-āsh'-ā, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām; and because ^ahe killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Ā'-sā king of Jū'-dāh began Ē'-lāh the son of Bā-āsh'-ā to reign over Īs'-rā-ēl in Tīr'-zāh, two years.

9 ^aAnd his servant Zīm'-rī, captain of half ^ahis chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tīr'-zāh, drinking himself drunk in the house of Ār'-zā ^asteward of his house in Tīr'-zāh.

10 And Zīm'-rī went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Ā'-sā king of Jū'-dāh, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he

B.C. 953.

^a ch. 12. 28, 29.

& 13. 33.

& 14. 16.

^a 1 Sam. 25. 22.

2 or, both his kinsmen and his friends.

^c ver. 3.

^a Heb. by the hand of.

^a ver. 1.

^a ver. 7.

2 Chr. 19. 2.

& 20. 34.

/ ch. 14. 7.

^a ch. 15. 34.

^a Deut. 32. 21.

1 Sam. 12. 21.

Is. 41. 29.

Jonah 2. 8.

1 Cor. 8. 4.

& 10. 19.

^a ver. 11.

^a ch. 14. 10.

& 15. 29.

^a ch. 14. 11.

^a ch. 15. 27.

^a 2 Chr. 16. 1.

^a ch. 14. 17.

& 15. 21.

^a ver. 1.

^a ch. 15. 27, 29.

See Hos. 1. 4.

^a ch. 12. 28.

& 15. 26, 34.

^a 2 Kin. 9. 31.

^a Heb. which was over.

began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, ^athat he slew all the house of Bā-āsh'-ā: he left him ^anot one that pisseth against a wall, ^aneither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zīm'-rī destroy all the house of Bā-āsh'-ā, ^aaccording to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Bā-āsh'-ā ^aby Jē'-hū the prophet,

13 For all the sins of Bā-āsh'-ā, and the sins of Ē'-lāh his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Īs'-rā-ēl to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl to anger ^awith their vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Ē'-lāh, and all that he did, ^aare they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl?

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Ā'-sā king of Jū'-dāh did Zīm'-rī reign seven days in Tīr'-zāh. And the people ^awere encamped ^aagainst Gib'-bē-thōn, which ^abelonged to the Phil'-is-tines.

16 And the people ^athat were encamped heard say, Zīm'-rī hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Īs'-rā-ēl made Ōm'-rī, the captain of the host, king over Īs'-rā-ēl that day in the camp.

17 And Ōm'-rī went up from Gib'-bē-thōn, and all Īs'-rā-ēl with him, and they besieged Tīr'-zāh.

18 And it came to pass, when Zīm'-rī saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died,

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the LORD ^ain walking in the way of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām, and in his sin which he did, to make Īs'-rā-ēl to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zīm'-rī, and his treason that he wrought, ^aare they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Īs'-rā-ēl divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tīb'-nī the son of Gī'-nāth, to make him king; and half followed Ōm'-rī.

22 But the people that followed Ōm'-rī prevailed against the people that followed Tīb'-nī the son of Gī'

18 ¹āth: so Tīb'-nī died, and Ōm'-rī reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of A'-sā king of Jū'-dāh began Ōm'-rī to reign over Īs'-rā-ēl, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tir'-zāh.

24 And he bought the hill Sā-mār'-i-ā of Shē'-mēr for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shē'-mēr, owner of the hill, ²⁴ Sā-mār'-i-ā.

25 ¶ But Ōm'-rī wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that *were* before him.

26 For he ²⁶ walked in all the way of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, and in his sin wherewith he made Īs'-rā-ēl to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl to anger with their vanities.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Ōm'-rī which he did, and his might that he shewed, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl?

28 So Ōm'-rī slept with his fathers, and was buried in Sā-mār'-i-ā: and A'-hāb his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of A'-sā king of Jū'-dāh began A'-hāb the son of Ōm'-rī to reign over Īs'-rā-ēl: and A'-hāb the son of Ōm'-rī reigned over Īs'-rā-ēl in Sā-mār'-i-ā twenty and two years.

30 And A'-hāb the son of Ōm'-rī did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that *were* before him.

31 And it came to pass, ³¹ as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, ³¹ that he took to wife Jēz'-ē-bēl the daughter of Eth-bā'-āl king of the 'Zi-dō'-nī-āns, and went and served Bā'-āl, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Bā'-āl in ³² the house of Bā'-āl, which he had built in Sā-mār'-i-ā.

33 ³³ And A'-hāb made a grove; and A'-hāb ³³ did more to provoke the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl to anger than all the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl that were before him.

34 ¶ In his days did Hī'-ēl the Bēth'-ēl-ite build Jēr'-i-chō; he laid the foundation thereof in A-bī'-rām his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Sē'-gūb, according to the word of the LORD,

B.C. 929.

² Heb. *Elihu*. Luke 1. 17. & 4. 25, he is called *Elias*.
² 2 Kin. 3. 14.
³ Deut. 10. 8.
⁴ James 5. 17.
⁵ Heb. *Shomeron*.
⁶ See ch. 13. 32.
⁷ 2 Kin. 17. 24.
⁸ John 4. 4.
⁹ Luke 4. 25.
¹⁰ Mic. 6. 16.
¹¹ ver. 19.

¹² ver. 13.

¹³ Heb. *at the end of days*.

¹⁴ Obad. 20. Luke 4. 26, called *Sarepta*.

¹⁵ Heb. *was it a light thing, &c.*

¹⁶ Deut. 7. 3.

¹⁷ Judg. 18. 7.
¹⁸ ch. 21. 25, 26.
¹⁹ 2 Kin. 10. 18. & 17. 16.

²⁰ 2 Kin. 10. 21, 26, 27.

²¹ 2 Kin. 13. 6. & 17. 10. & 21. 3.
²² Jer. 17. 2.
²³ ver. 30.
²⁴ ch. 21. 25.

²⁵ Josh. 6. 26.

which he spake by Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn.

CHAPTER 17.

¹ *Elijah, having prophesied against Ahab, is sent to Cherith, where the ravens feed him. 8 He is sent to the widow of Zarephath. 17 He raiseth the widow's son. 24 The woman believeth him.*

AND ² E-lī'-jāh the Tish'-bite, *who was of the inhabitants of Gīl'-ē-ād*, said unto A'-hāb, ² *As the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl liveth, ³ before whom I stand, ⁴ there shall not be dew nor rain ⁵ these years, but according to my word.*

2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Chē'-rith, that *is* before Jōr'-dān.

4 And it shall be, *that* thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Chē'-rith, that *is* before Jōr'-dān.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass ⁷ after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to 'Zār'-ē-phāth, which *belongeth* to Zi'-dōn, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zār'-ē-phāth. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman *was* there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch *it*, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, *I am* gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die.

13 And E-lī'-jāh said unto her, Fear not; go *and* do as thou hast said:

but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring *it* unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the LORD God of Īś-rā-ēl, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day *that* the LORD ² sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did according to the saying of Ē-lī'-jāh: and she, and he, and her house, did eat ⁵ many days.

16 And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake ⁷ by E-lī'-jāh.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, *that* the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said unto Ē-lī'-jāh, ¹ What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.

20 And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 And he ⁶ stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come ³ into him again.

22 And the LORD heard the voice of Ē-lī'-jāh; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he ⁴ revived.

23 And Ē-lī'-jāh took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Ē-lī'-jāh said, See, thy son liveth.

24 ¶ And the woman said to Ē-lī'-jāh, Now by this ⁷ I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth is truth.

CHAPTER 18.

¹ Elijah meeteth Obadiah. ¹⁷ He reproveth Ahab. ⁴⁰ Ahab's prophets slain. ⁴¹ Elijah, by prayer, obtaineth rain.

AND it came to pass *after* ⁹ many days, that the word of the LORD

B.C. c. 910.

^a Dent. 23. 12.

² Heb. giveth.

³ Heb. Obadiah.

⁴ Heb. over his house.

⁵ or, a full year.

⁶ Heb. Izebel.

⁷ Heb. by the hand of.

⁸ Heb. that we cut not off ourselves from the beasts.

⁹ See Luke 5. 8.

^c 2 Kin. 4. 34, 35.

^d Heb. measured.

^e Heb. into his inward parts.

^f Heb. 11. 35.

^g 2 Kin. 2. 16. Ezek. 3. 12, 14.

^h Mat. 4. 1. Acts 8. 39.

ⁱ John 3. 2 & 16. 30.

^j Luke 4. 25. James 5. 17.

came to Ē-lī'-jāh in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ā'-hāb; and ^a I will send rain upon the earth.

2 And Ē-lī'-jāh went to shew himself unto Ā'-hāb. And *there was* a sore famine in Sā-mār'-i-ā.

3 And Ā'-hāb called ⁸ Ō-bā-dī'-āh, which *was* ⁹ the governor of his house. (Now Ō-bā-dī'-āh feared the LORD greatly:

4 For it was so, when ¹⁰ Jēz'-ē-bēl cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Ō-bā-dī'-āh took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.)

5 And Ā'-hāb said unto Ō-bā-dī'-āh, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, ¹¹ that we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ā'-hāb went one way by himself, and Ō-bā-dī'-āh went another way by himself.

7 ¶ And as Ō-bā-dī'-āh was in the way, behold, Ē-lī'-jāh met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, *Art* thou that my lord Ē-lī'-jāh?

8 And he answered him, *I am*: go, tell thy lord, Behold, Ē-lī'-jāh is *here*.

9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ā'-hāb, to slay me?

10 As the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, *He is not there*; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Ē-lī'-jāh is *here*.

12 And it shall come to pass, *as soon as* I am gone from thee, that ¹² the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and *so* when I come and tell Ā'-hāb, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jēz'-ē-bēl slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred men of the LORD's pro-

phets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, *Ē-lī'-jāh is here:* and he shall slay me.

15 And *Ē-lī'-jāh* said, As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to day.

16 So *Ō-bā-dī'-āh* went to meet *Ā'-hāb*, and told him: and *Ā'-hāb* went to meet *Ē-lī'-jāh*.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when *Ā'-hāb* saw *Ē-lī'-jāh*, that *Ā'-hāb* said unto him, *Art* thou he that troubleth *Īs'-rā-ēl*?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled *Īs'-rā-ēl*; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed *Bā'-ā-līm*.

19 Now therefore send, and gather to me all *Īs'-rā-ēl* unto mount *Ā'-cār-nēl*, and the prophets of *Bā'-āl* four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at *Jēz'-ē-bēl's* table.

20 So *Ā'-hāb* sent unto all the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, and gathered the prophets together unto mount *Ā'-cār-nēl*.

21 And *Ē-lī'-jāh* came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if *Bā'-āl*, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said *Ē-lī'-jāh* unto the people, I, even I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but *Bā'-āl's* prophets are four hundred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put to fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under:

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD: and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, It is well spoken.

25 And *Ē-lī'-jāh* said unto the prophets of *Bā'-āl*, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire under.

B.C. c. 906.

2 or, answer.

^a Ps. 115. 5.
^{Jer.} 10. 5.
^{1 Cor.} 8. 4.
[&] 12. 2.

³ or, heard.
⁴ or, leaped up and down at the altar.

⁵ Heb. with a great voice.

⁶ or, he meditated.
⁷ Heb. hath a pursuit.

⁸ ch. 21. 20.

⁹ Lev. 19. 28.

^{Deut.} 14. 1.

¹⁰ Josh. 7. 25.

^{Acts} 16. 20.

⁸ Heb.

⁹ poured out blood upon them.

² Chr. 15. 2.

¹¹ Cor. 11. 4, 5.

⁹ Heb.

^{asc.} ascending.

⁹ ver. 26.

¹⁰ Josh. 19. 26.

² Heb.

^{attention.} attention.

⁴ ch. 16. 33.

⁴ ch. 19. 10.

¹ ch. 22. 6.

² Kin. 17.

^{41.} Mat. 6. 24.

³ or,

^{thoughts.} thoughts.

¹ Gen. 32. 28.

[&] 35. 10.

² Kin. 17. 34.

⁰ See

^{Josh.} 24. 15.

⁷ Col. 3. 17.

⁹ ch. 19. 10, 14.

⁷ ver. 19.

⁴ Lev. 1. 6-8.

⁴ See

^{Judg.} 6. 20.

¹ ver. 38.

¹ Chr. 21. 26.

⁴ Heb. went.

⁴ ver. 32, 38.

⁵ Heb. The word is good.

⁷ Ex. 3. 6.

² ch. 8. 43.

² Kin. 19. 19.

^{Ps.} 83. 18.

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of *Bā'-āl* from morning even until noon, saying, O *Bā'-āl*, hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered. And they leaped upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that *Ē-lī'-jāh* mocked them, and said, Cry aloud: for he is a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when mid-day was past, and they prophesied until the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

30 And *Ē-lī'-jāh* said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD that was broken down.

31 And *Ē-lī'-jāh* took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of *Jā'-cōb*, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, *Īs'-rā-ēl* shall be thy name:

32 And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time. And they did it the third time.

35 And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that *Ē-lī'-jāh* the prophet came near, and said, LORD God of *Ā'-brā-hām*, *Ī-sāac*, and of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, let it be known this day that thou art God in *Īs'-rā-ēl*, and that I am thy

servant, and *that* 'I have done all these things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou *art* the LORD God, and *that* thou hast turned their heart back again.

38 Then 'the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that *was* in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw *it*, they fell on their faces: and they said, 'The LORD, he is the God; the LORD, he *is* the God.

40 And Ē-lī'-jāh said unto them, 'Take the prophets of Bā'-āl; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Ē-lī'-jāh brought them down to the brook Kī'-shōn, and 'slew them there.

41 ¶ And Ē-lī'-jāh said unto Ā'-hāb, Get thee up, eat and drink; for *there is* 'a sound of abundance of rain.

42 So Ā'-hāb went up to eat and to drink. And Ē-lī'-jāh went up to the top of Cār'-mēl; 'and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, *There is* nothing. And he said, Go again seven times.

44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ā'-hāb, 'Prepare *thy* chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ā'-hāb rode, and went to Jēz'-réel.

46 And the hand of the LORD was on Ē-lī'-jāh; and he 'girded up his loins, and ran before Ā'-hāb 'to the entrance of Jēz'-réel.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Elijah, threatened by Jezebel, fleeth to Beer-sheba. 4 In the wilderness, being weary of his life, he is comforted by an angel. 15 God sendeth him to anoint Hazael, Jehu, and Elisha. 19 Elisha followeth Elijah.*

AND Ā'-hāb told Jēz'-ē-bēl all that Ē-lī'-jāh had done, and withal how he had 'slain all the prophets with the sword.

B.C. c. 906.

^a Num. 16. 28.

^b Ruth 1. 17.

ch. 20. 10.

² Kin. 6. 31.

^c Lev. 9. 24.

Judg. 6. 21.

¹ Chr. 21. 26.

² Chr. 7. 1.

^d ver. 24.

^e Num. 11. 15.

Jonah 4. 3, 8.

² Heb. *for his life.*

³ or, *Apprehend.*

^f 2 Kin. 10. 25.

^g Deut. 13. 5.

& 18. 20.

⁴ or, *a sound of a noise of rain.*

⁵ Heb. *bolster.*

^h James 5. 17,

18.

ⁱ So

Ex. 34. 28.

Deut. 9. 9,

18.

Mat. 4. 2.

^k Ex. 3. 1.

⁶ Heb. *Tie,*

or, *Bind.*

^l Rom. 11. 3.

^m Num. 25. 11,

13.

Ps. 69. 9.

ⁿ ch. 18. 4.

^o 2 Kin. 4. 29.

& 9. 1.

^p ch. 18. 22.

Rom. 11. 3.

⁷ Heb. *till thou come to Jezreel.*

^q Ex. 24. 12.

^r Ezek. 1. 4.

& 37. 7.

^s ch. 18. 40.

2 Then Jēz'-ē-bēl sent a messenger unto Ē-lī'-jāh, saying, 'So let the gods do *to me*, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by to-morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw *that*, he arose and went for his life, and came to Beēr-shē'-bā, which *belongeth* Jū'-dāh, and left his servant there.

4 ¶ But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he 'requested 'for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I *am* not better than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then an angel touched him, and said unto him, *Arise and eat.*

6 And he looked, and, behold, *there was* a cake baked on the coals, and a cruse of water at his 'head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, *Arise and eat*; because the journey *is* too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat 'forty days and forty nights unto 'Hōr'-ēb the mount of God.

9 ¶ And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD *came* to him, and he said unto him, What does thou here, Ē-lī'-jāh?

10 And he said, 'I have been very 'jealous for the LORD God of hosts for the children of Īs'-rā-ēl have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and 'slain thy prophets with the sword; and 'I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and stand 'upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and 'a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; *but* the LORD *was* not in the wind; and after the wind an earthquake; *but* the LORD *was* not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake a fire; *but* the LORD *was* not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.

13 And it was so, when Ē-lī'-jāh heard it, that ^ahe wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, behold, *there came* a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Ē-lī'-jāh?

14 ^aAnd he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Īs'-rā-ēl have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, *even* I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Dā-mās'-cūs: ^aand when thou comest, anoint Hā-zā'-ēl to be king over Sŷr'-i-ā:

16 And ^aJē'-hū the son of Nīm'-shī shalt thou anoint to be king over Īs'-rā-ēl: and ^aĒ-lī'-shā the son of Shā'-phāt of Ā'-bēl-mē-hō'-lāh shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room.

17 And ^ait shall come to pass, *that* him that escapeth the sword of Hā-zā'-ēl shall Jē'-hū slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jē'-hū shall Ē-lī'-shā slay.

18 ^aYet ^aI have left *me* seven thousand in Īs'-rā-ēl, all the knees which have not bowed unto Bā'-āl, ^aand every mouth which hath not kissed him.

19 ^aSo he departed thence, and found Ē-lī'-shā the son of Shā'-phāt, who *was* plowing with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Ē-lī'-jāh passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Ē-lī'-jāh, and said, ^aLet me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and *then* I will follow thee. And he said unto him, ^aGo back again: for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and ^aboiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Ē-lī'-jāh, and ministered unto him.

B.C. c. 900.

^a So Ex. 3. 6. Is. 6. 2.^b ver. 9.^c ver. 10.^d 2 Kin. 3. 12, 13.^e 2 Kin. 9. 1-3.^f Luke 4. 27, called *Eliseus*.^g 2 Kin. 8. 12, & 9. 14, &c. & 10. 6, &c. & 13. 3.^h See Hos. 6. 5.ⁱ Rom. 11. 4.^j or, I will leave.^k Heb. desirable.^l See Hos. 13. 2.^m Heb. I kept not back from him.ⁿ Mat. 8. 21, Luke 9. 61, 62.^o Heb. Go return.^p 2 Sam. 24. 22. ^q ch. 19. 2.^r Heb. are at my feet. So Ex. 11. 6. Judg. 4. 10.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Ben-hadad besiegeth Samaria. 13 By the direction of a prophet, the Syrians are slain. 22 As the prophet forewarned Ahab, the Syrians, trusting in the valleys, come against him in Aphek. 23 The Syrians are again smitten. 34 Ahab sendeth Ben-hadad away with a covenant. 38 The prophet, making Ahab to judge himself, denounceth God's judgment against him.

AND Bēn-hā'-dād the king of Sŷr'-i-ā gathered all his host together: and *there were* thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Sā-mār'-i-ā, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ā'-hāb king of Īs'-rā-ēl into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Bēn-hā'-dād,

3 Thy silver and thy gold *is* mine; thy wives also and thy children, *even* the goodliest, *are* mine.

4 And the king of Īs'-rā-ēl answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Bēn-hā'-dād, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to-morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, *that* whatsoever is ^apleasant in thine eyes, they shall put it in their hand, and take it away.

7 Then the king of Īs'-rā-ēl called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this man seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and ^aI denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Harken not unto him, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Bēn-hā'-dād, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Bēn-hā'-dād sent unto him, and said, ^aThe gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Sā-mār'-i-ā shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that ^afollow me.

11 And the king of Īś'-rā-ēl answered and said, Tell *him*, Let not him that girdeth on *his harness* boast himself as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to pass, when Bēn-hā'-dād heard this ²message, as he was ³drinking, he and the kings in the ⁴pavilions, that he said unto his servants, ⁵'Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array against the city.

13 ¶ And, behold, there ⁶came a prophet unto Ā'-hāb king of Īś'-rā-ēl, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, ⁷'I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

14 And Ā'-hāb said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, *Even* by the ⁸'young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall ⁹'order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, *even* all the children of Īś'-rā-ēl, *being* seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But Bēn-hā'-dād was ¹⁰drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Bēn-hā'-dād sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Sā-mār'-i-ā.

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the Sŷr'-i-āns fled; and Īś'-rā-ēl pursued them: and Bēn-hā'-dād the king of Sŷr'-i-ā escaped on an horse with the horsemen.

21 And the king of Īś'-rā-ēl went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Sŷr'-i-āns with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And the prophet came to the

B.C. 901.

¹2 Sam. 11. 1.

² Heb. word.

³ ver. 16.

⁴ or, tents.

⁵ or, Place the engines: And they placed engines.

⁶ Heb. approached.

⁷ ver. 28.

⁸ Heb. that was fallen.

⁹ or, servants.

¹⁰ Heb. bind, or, tie.

¹¹ Josh. 13. 4.

¹² Heb. to the war with Israel.

¹³ or, were virtualled.

¹⁴ ver. 12. ch. 16. 9.

¹⁵ ver. 13.

¹⁶ or, from chamber to chamber.

¹⁷ Heb. into a chamber within a chamber, ch. 22. 25.

king of Īś'-rā-ēl, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: ¹⁸'for at the return of the year the king of Sŷr'-i-ā will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Sŷr'-i-ā said unto him, Their gods *are* gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we: but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army ¹⁹that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot, and we will fight against them in the plain, *and* surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Bēn-hā'-dād numbered the Sŷr'-i-āns, and went up to ²⁰Ā'-phēk, ²¹'to fight against Īś'-rā-ēl.

27 And the children of Īś'-rā-ēl were numbered, and ²²were all present, and went against them: and the children of Īś'-rā-ēl pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Sŷr'-i-āns filled the country.

28 ¶ And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Īś'-rā-ēl, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Sŷr'-i-āns have said, The LORD *is* God of the hills, but he *is* not God of the valleys, therefore ²³'will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Īś'-rā-ēl slew of the Sŷr'-i-āns an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Ā'-phēk, into the city; and there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men *that were* left. And Bēn-hā'-dād fled, and came into the city, ²⁴'into an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Īś'-rā-ēl *are*

merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Iš'-rā-ēl: peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Iš'-rā-ēl, and said, Thy servant Bēn-hā'-dād saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether *any thing would come* from him, and did hastily catch it: and they said, Thy brother Bēn-hā'-dād. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Bēn-hā'-dād came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And Bēn-hā'-dād said unto him, The cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in Dā-mās'-cūs, as my father made in Sā-mār'-i-ā. Then said Ā'-hāb, I will send thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour, in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall lay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, a lion found him, and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that he smiting he wounded him.

38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face.

39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: for by any means he be missing, then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, he was gone. And the king of Iš'-rā-ēl said unto him,

B.C. 900.

a Gen. 37. 34.

b ch. 22. 31-37.

c ch. 21. 4.

d ch. 15. 20.

e 1 Sam. 9. 14.

f 2 Kin. 2. 3, 5, 7, 15.

g ch. 13. 17, 18.

h Heb. be good in thine eyes.

i Lev. 25. 23. Num. 36. 7. Ezek. 46. 18.

j ch. 13. 24.

k Heb. smiting and sounding.

l See 2 Sam. 12. 1, &c.

m 2 Kin. 10. 24.

n Heb. weigh.

o Heb. he was not.

So shall thy judgment be; thyself hast decided it.

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Iš'-rā-ēl discerned him that he was of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, b Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Iš'-rā-ēl c went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Sā-mār'-i-ā.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Naboth refuseth Ahab his vineyard. 5 Jezebel procureth Naboth's death. 15 Ahab taketh possession of the vineyard. 17 Elijah denounceth judgments against Ahab and Jezebel.

AND it came to pass after these things, that Nā'-bōth the Jēz'-re'el-ite had a vineyard, which was in Jēz'-re'el, hard by the palace of Ā'-hāb king of Sā-mār'-i-ā.

2 And Ā'-hāb spake unto Nā'-bōth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; or, if it seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Nā'-bōth said to Ā'-hāb, The LORD forbid it me, h that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And Ā'-hāb came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Nā'-bōth the Jēz'-re'el-ite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 ¶ But Jēz'-ē-bēl his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Nā'-bōth the Jēz'-re'el-ite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jēz'-ē-bēl his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Iš'-rā-ēl? arise, and eat bread,

and let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Nā'-bōth the Jēz'-rēel-ite.

8 So she wrote letters in Ā'-hāb's name, and sealed *them* with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that *were* in his city, dwelling with Nā'-bōth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Nā'-bōth ² on high among the people:

10 And set two men, sons of Bē-lī-āl, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst ¹ blaspheme God and the king. And *then* carry him out, and ⁴ stone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, *even* the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jēz'-ē-bēl had sent unto them, and as it was written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 ¹¹ They proclaimed a fast, and set Nā'-bōth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Bē-lī-āl, and sat before him: and the men of Bē-lī-āl witnessed against him, *even* against Nā'-bōth, in the presence of the people, saying, Nā'-bōth did blaspheme God and the king. ² Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jēz'-ē-bēl, saying, Nā'-bōth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jēz'-ē-bēl heard that Nā'-bōth was stoned, and was dead, that Jēz'-ē-bēl said to Ā'-hāb, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Nā'-bōth the Jēz'-rēel-ite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Nā'-bōth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ā'-hāb heard that Nā'-bōth was dead, that Ā'-hāb rose up to go down to the vineyard of Nā'-bōth the Jēz'-rēel-ite, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Ē-lī'-jāh the Tish'-bite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ā'-hāb king of Iš'-rā-ēl, ² which *is* in Sā-mār'-i-ā: behold, *he is* in the vineyard of Nā'-bōth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto

B.C. 890.

¹ ch. 22. 38.⁵ ch. 18. 17.⁶ 2 Kin. 17.

17. Rom. 7. 14.

⁷ ch. 14. 10.² Kin. 9. 8.² Heb. *in the top of the people.*³ 1 Sam. 25.

22.

⁷ Ex. 22. 28.

Lev. 24. 15,

16.

Acts 8. 11.

⁹ ch. 14. 10.¹⁰ Lev. 24. 14.¹¹ ch. 15. 23.¹² ch. 16. 3, 11.¹² Kin. 9. 36.¹³ Is. 58. 4.³ or, ditch.¹³ ch. 14. 11.

& 16. 4.

¹⁰ ch. 16. 30,

&c.

¹⁰ See² Kin. 9. 26.² ch. 16. 31.⁴ or, incited.¹⁰ Gen. 15. 16.² Kin. 21. 11.¹⁰ Gen. 37. 34.⁴ Ps. 9. 12.¹² Kin. 9. 25.¹⁰ ch. 13. 32.² Chr. 22. 9.

him, saying, Thus saith the LORD ¹ "In the place where dogs licked the blood of Nā'-bōth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ā'-hāb said to Ē-lī'-jāh, ¹ "Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found *thee*: because ¹ "thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD.

21 Behold, ¹ "I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ā'-hāb ¹ "him that pisseth against the wall, and ¹ "him that is shut up and left in Iš'-rā-ēl.

22 And will make thine house like the house of ¹ "Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, and like the house of ¹ "Bā-āsh'-ā the son of Ā'-hī'-jāh, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked *me* to anger, and made Iš'-rā-ēl to sin.

23 And ¹ "of Jēz'-ē-bēl also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jēz'-ē-bēl by the ¹ "wall of Jēz'-rēel.

24 ¹ "Him that dieth of Ā'-hāb in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 ¶ But ¹ "there was none like unto Ā'-hāb, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, ¹ "whom Jēz'-ē-bēl his wife ¹ "stirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all *things* ¹ "as did the Ām'-ō-rītes, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Iš'-rā-ēl.

27 And it came to pass, when Ā'-hāb heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and ¹ "put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the LORD came to Ē-lī'-jāh the Tish'-bite, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ā'-hāb humbled himself before *me*? because he humbled himself before *me*, I will not bring the evil in his days: *but* ¹ "in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Ahab, seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slain at Ramoth-gilead. The dogs lick up his blood, and Ahaziah succeedeth him. 41 Jehoshaphat's good reign. 50 Jehoram succeedeth him. 51 Ahaziah's evil reign.

AND they continued three years without war between Sŷr'-i and Iš'-rā-ēl.

2 And it came to pass in the third year, that ^aJē-hōsh'-ā-phāt the king of Jū'-dāh came down to the king of Īs'-rā-ēl.

3 And the king of Īs'-rā-ēl said unto his servants, Know ye that ^aRā'-mōth in Gīl'-ē-ād is our's, and we be ^astill, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Sūr'-i-ā?

4 And he said unto Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Rā'-mōth-gīl'-ē-ād? And Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt said to the king of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^aI am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt said unto the king of Īs'-rā-ēl, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Īs'-rā-ēl gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Rā'-mōth-gīl'-ē-ād to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

7 And ^aJē-hōsh'-ā-phāt said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Īs'-rā-ēl said unto Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt, There is yet one man, Mī-cāi'-āh the son of Īm'-lāh, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Īs'-rā-ēl called an ^aofficer, and said, Hasten hither Mī-cāi'-āh the son of Īm'-lāh.

10 And the king of Īs'-rā-ēl and Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt the king of Jū'-dāh sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in a ^avoid place in the entrance of the gate of Sā-mār'-i-ā; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

11 And Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the son of Chē-nā'-ā-nāh made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Sūr'-i-āns, until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Rā'-mōth-gīl'-ē-ād, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Mī-cāi'-āh spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto

B.C. 897.

^a 2 Chr. 18. 2, &c.

^b Deut. 4. 43. ^c Num. 22. 33.

^d Heb. silent from taking it.

^d 2 Kin. 3. 7.

^e ch. 18. 19.

^f Mat. 9. 36.

^g 2 Kin. 3. 11.

^h Is. 6. 1. Dan. 7. 9.

ⁱ Job 1. 6. & 2. 1.

Ps. 103. 20, 21.

Dan. 7. 10. Zech. 1. 10.

Mat. 18. 10. Heb. 1. 7, 14.

^j or, deceive.

^k or, eunuch.

^l Heb. floor.

^m Judg. 9. 23. Job 12. 16.

Ezek. 14. 9. 2 Thes. 2. 11.

ⁿ Ezek. 14. 9.

^o 2 Chr. 18. 23.

the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak *that which* is good.

14 And Mī-cāi'-āh said, As the LORD liveth, ^awhat the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.

15 ¶ So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Mī-cāi'-āh, shall we go against Rā'-mōth-gīl'-ē-ād to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but *that which* is true in the name of the LORD?

17 And he said, I saw all Īs'-rā-ēl scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Īs'-rā-ēl said unto Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: ^aI saw the LORD sitting on his throne, ^aand all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the LORD said, Who shall ^apersuade Ā'-hāb, that he may go up and fall at Rā'-mōth-gīl'-ē-ād? And one said in this manner, and another said on that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him.

22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, ^aThou shalt persuade *him*, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 ¶ Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

24 But Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the son of Chē-nā'-ā-nāh went near, and smote Mī-cāi'-āh on the cheek, and said, ^aWhich way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Mī-cāl'-āh said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go ²into ³an inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Īs'-rā-ēl said, Take Mī-cāl'-āh, and carry him back unto Ā-mōn the governor of the city, and to Jō'-āsh the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come in peace.

28 And Mī-cāl'-āh said, If thou return at all in peace, ^cthe LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Īs'-rā-ēl and Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt the king of Jū'-dāh went up to Rā'-mōth-gīl'-ē-ād.

30 And the king of Īs'-rā-ēl said unto Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt, ^eI will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Īs'-rā-ēl ^ddisguised himself, and went into the battle.

31 But the king of Sŷr'-i-ā commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Īs'-rā-ēl.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt, that they said, Surely it *is* the king of Īs'-rā-ēl. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt ^fcried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it *was* not the king of Īs'-rā-ēl, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 And a *certain* man drew a bow ^gat a venture, and smote the king of Īs'-rā-ēl between the ^hjoints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am ⁱwounded.

35 And the battle ^jincreased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Sŷr'-i-āns, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the ^kmidst of the chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man

B.C. 897.

² or, from chamber to chamber.

³ Heb. a chamber in a chamber, ch. 20. 30.

⁴ Heb. came.

^a ch. 21. 19.

^b Amos 3. 15.

^c Num. 16. 29. Deut. 18. 20-22.

^d 2 Chr. 20. 31.

^e or, when he was to disguise himself, and enter into the battle.

^f 2 Chr. 35. 22.

^g 2 Chr. 17. 3.

^h ch. 14. 23. & 15. 14. ⁱ 2 Kin. 12. 3.

^j 2 Chr. 19. 2. 2 Cor. 6. 14. ^k 2 Chr. 18. 31. Prov. 13. 20.

^k ch. 14. 24. & 15. 12.

^l Heb. in his simplicity, 2 Sam. 15. 11.

^m Heb. joints and the breast-plate.

ⁿ Gen. 25. 23. 2 Sam. 8. 14.

^o 2 Kin. 3. 9. & 8. 20.

^p Heb. made sick. ^q 2 Chr. 20. 35, &c.

^r or, had ten ships.

^s ch. 10. 22. ^t Heb. ascended.

^u 2 Chr. 20. 37. ^v ch. 9. 28.

^w Heb. bosom.

to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 ¶ So the king died, and ^xwas brought to Sā-mār'-i-ā; and they buried the king in Sā-mār'-i-ā.

38 And *one* washed the chariot in the pool of Sā-mār'-i-ā; and the dogs licked up his blood; and they washed his armour; according ^yunto the word of the LORD which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ā'-hāb, and all that he did, and ^zthe ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl?

40 So Ā'-hāb slept with his fathers, and Ā-hā-zī'-āh his son reigned in his stead.

41 ¶ And ^{aa}Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt the son of Ā'-sā began to reign over Jū'-dāh in the fourth year of Ā'-hāb king of Īs'-rā-ēl.

42 Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt *was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name *was* Ā-zū'-bāh the daughter of Shīl'-hī.

43 And ^{ab}he walked in all the ways of Ā'-sā his father; he turned not aside from it, doing *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless ^{ac}the high places were not taken away; *for* the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 And ^{ad}Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt made peace with the king of Īs'-rā-ēl.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'-dāh?

46 ^{ae}And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Ā'-sā, he took out of the land.

47 ^{af}There was then no king in Ē'-dōm: a deputy *was* king.

48 ^{ag}Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt ^{ah}made ships of Thār'-shish to go to Ō'-phīr for gold: ^{ai}but they went not; *for* the ships were broken at ^{aj}Ē'-zī-ōn-gē-bēr.

49 Then said Ā-hā-zī'-āh the son of Ā'-hāb unto Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt would not.

50 ¶ And ^aJē-hōsh'-ā-phāt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'-vid his father: and Jē-hōr'-ām his son reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ ^aĀ-hā-zī'-āh the son of Ā'-hāb began to reign over Īs'-rā-ēl in Sā-nār'-i-ā the seventeenth year of Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt king of Jū'-dāh, and reigned two years over Īs'-rā-ēl.

B.C. 913.

^a 2 Chr. 21. 1.
^b ch. 15. 26.

^c ver. 40.

^d Judg. 2. 11.
^e ch. 16. 31.

52 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and ^bwalked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, who made Īs'-rā-ēl to sin:

53 For ^dhe served Bā'-āl, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, according to all that his father had done.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS,

COMMONLY CALLED,

THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS.

CHAPTER 1.

Moab rebelleth. 2 Ahaziah, taking to Baal-zebub, hath his judgment by Elijah. 5 Elijah twice bringeth fire from heaven. 13 He spareth the third captain. 17 Jehoram succedeth Ahaziah.

THEN Mō'-āb ^brebelled against Īs'-rā-ēl ^cafter the death of Ā'-hāb.

2 And Ā-hā-zī'-āh fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that was in Sā-mār'-i-a, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of Bā'-āl-zē'-būb the god of ^dĒk'-rōn whether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But the angel of the LORD said to Ē-lī'-jāh the Tish'-bīte, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Sā-mār'-i-ā, and say unto them, *Is it not because there is not a God in Īs'-rā-ēl, that ye go to enquire of Bā'-āl-zē'-būb the god of Ēk'-rōn?*

4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD, ^eThou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Ē-lī'-jāh departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers returned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Is it not because there is not a God in Īs'-rā-ēl, that thou sendest to enquire of Bā'-āl-zē'-būb the god of Ēk'-rōn?* therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

7 And he said unto them, 'What manner of man was he which came

B.C. c. 896.

^a See
Zech. 13. 4.
Mat. 3. 4.
^b 2 Sam. 8. 2.
^c ch. 3. 5.

^d 1 Sam. 5. 10.^e Luke 9. 54.

² Heb.
The bed
whither
thou art
gone up,
thou shalt
not come
down from
it.

³ Heb.
bowed.

^f 1 Sam. 26.

21.

Ps. 72. 14.

⁴ Heb. What
was the
manner of
the man?

up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, *He was an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins.* And he said, *It is Ē-lī'-jāh the Tish'-bīte.*

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Ē-lī'-jāh answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And Ē-lī'-jāh answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and ^bfell on his knees before Ē-lī'-jāh, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two

captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the LORD said unto E-li'-jäh, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Bā'-äl-zē-büb the god of Ēk-rōn, is it not because *there is* no God in Iš-rā-ēl to enquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died according to the word of the LORD which E-li'-jäh had spoken. And Jē-hōr'-ām reigned in his stead in the second year of Jē-hōr'-ām the son of Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt king of Jū-dāh; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ā-hā-zī'-äh which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Iš-rā-ēl?

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Elijah, taking his leave of Elisha, with his mantle divideth Jordan, and is taken up by a fiery chariot into heaven. 12 Elisha, dividing Jordan with Elijah's mantle, is acknowledged his successor. 19 Elisha healeth the unwholesome waters. 28 Bears destroy the children that mocked Elisha.*

AND it came to pass, when the LORD would take up E-li'-jäh into heaven by a whirlwind, that E-li'-jäh went with E-li'-shā from Gil-gāl.

2 And E-li'-jäh said unto E-li'-shā, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Bēth'-ēl. And E-li'-shā said unto him, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Bēth'-ēl.

3 And the sons of the prophets that were at Bēth'-ēl came forth to E-li'-shā, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

4 And E-li'-jäh said unto him, E-li'-shā, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Jēr'-i-chō. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jēr'-i-chō.

B.C. c. 896.

2 Heb. in sight, or, over against.

3 The second year that Jechoram was Prorex, and the eighteenth of Jehoshaphat, ch. 3. 1.
a ver. 14.
So Ex. 14. 21.
Josh. 3. 16.

4 Heb. Thou hast done hard in asking.

b Gen. 5. 24.
c ch. 6. 17.
Ps. 104. 4.
d 1 Kin. 19. 21.

e See Ruth 1. 15, 16.
f ch. 13. 14.

g ver. 4, 6.
1 Sam. 1. 26.
ch. 4. 30.

h ver. 5, 7, 15.
1 Kin. 20. 23.
ch. 4. 1, 38.
d 9. 1.
5 Heb. up.

i ver. 8.

k ver. 7.

5 And the sons of the prophet that were at Jēr'-i-chō came to E-li'-shā, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

6 And E-li'-jäh said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jōr'-dān. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they two stood by Jōr'-dān.

8 And E-li'-jäh took his mantle and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that E-li'-jäh said unto E-li'-shā, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And E-li'-shā said, pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and E-li'-jäh went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

12 ¶ And E-li'-shā saw it, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Iš-rā-ēl, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more, and he took hold of his own clothes and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of E-li'-jäh that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jōr'-dān;

14 And he took the mantle of E-li'-jäh that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the LORD God of E-li'-jäh? and when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and E-li'-shā went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which were to view at Jēr'-i-chō saw him, they said, The spirit

1 *Ē-lī'-shā* doth rest on *Ē-lī'-shā*. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 ¶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty ²strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon ³'some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They went therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at *Jēr'-ī-chō*.) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto *Ē-lī'-shā*, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, ⁴my lord seeth: but the water is taught, and the ground ⁵'barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new ruse, and put salt therein. And he brought it to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and ⁶'cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; here shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto his day, according to the saying of *Ē-lī'-shā* which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto *Bēth'-ēl*: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount *Cār'-mēl*, and from thence he returned to *Sā-mār'-i-ā*.

CHAPTER 3.

Jehoram's reign. 4 Mesha rebelleth. 16 Elisha obtaineth water, and promise of victory for Jehoram and his host. 21 The Moabites are overcome. 26 The king of Moab, by sacrificing the king of Edom's son, raiseth the siege.

B.C. 896.

⁴ ch. 1. 17.

² Heb. sons of strength.

³ See 1 Kin. 13. 12. Ezek. 5. 3. Acts 5. 39.

³ Heb. statue.

⁴ 1 Kin. 16. 31, 32.

⁴ Heb. one of the mountains.

⁴ 1 Kin. 12. 23, 31, 32.

⁶ See Is. 16. 1.

⁴ ch. 1. 1.

⁵ Heb. causing to miscarry.

² 1 Kin. 22. 4.

⁴ See Ex. 15. 25. ch. 4. 41.

⁴ 6. 6. John 9. 6.

⁶ Heb. at their feet. See Ex. 11. 8.

⁴ 1 Kin. 22. 7.

⁴ ch. 2. 25.

NOW • *Jē-hôr'-ām* the son of *Ā-hāb* began to reign over *Īs'-rā-ēl* in *Sā-mār'-i-ā* the eighteenth year of *Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt* king of *Jū'-dāh*, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away the ¹'image of *Bā'-āl* ²'that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto ³'the sins of *Jēr'-ō-bō'-ām* the son of *Nē-bāt*, which made *Īs'-rā-ēl* to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And *Mē'-shā* king of *Mō'-āb* was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of *Īs'-rā-ēl* an hundred thousand ⁴'lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when ⁵'*Ā'-hāb* was dead, that the king of *Mō'-āb* rebelled against the king of *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

6 ¶ And king *Jē-hôr'-ām* went out of *Sā-mār'-i-ā* the same time, and numbered all *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

7 And he went and sent to *Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt* the king of *Jū'-dāh*, saying, The king of *Mō'-āb* hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against *Mō'-āb* to battle? And he said, I will go up: ⁶'*I am as thou art*, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of *Ē'-dōm*.

9 So the king of *Īs'-rā-ēl* went, and the king of *Jū'-dāh*, and the king of *Ē'-dōm*: and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle ⁷'that followed them.

10 And the king of *Īs'-rā-ēl* said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of *Mō'-āb*!

11 But *Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt* said, *Is there not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may enquire of the LORD by him?* And one of the king of *Īs'-rā-ēl*'s servants answered and said, Here is *Ē-lī'-shā* the son of *Shā'-phāt*, which poured water on the hands of *Ē-lī'-jāh*.

12 And *Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt* said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of *Īs'-rā-ēl* and *Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt* and the king of *Ē'-dōm* ⁸'went down to him.

13 And Ē-lī-shā said unto the king of Īś-rā-ēl, "What have I to do with thee? ^bget thee to 'the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Īś-rā-ēl said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Mō'-āb.

14 And Ē-lī-shā said, 'As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jē-hōsh-ā-phāt the king of Jū-dāh, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me ^ga minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that ^athe hand of the LORD came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, ^bMake this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is ^{but} a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the Mō'-āb-ites also into your hand.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and ³mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 And it came to pass in the morning, when ^athe meat offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Ē'-dom, and the country was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Mō'-āb-ites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they ⁴gathered all that were able to ^eput on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Mō'-āb-ites saw the water on the other side as red as blood:

23 And they said, This is blood: the kings are surely ⁷slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Mō'-āb, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Īś-rā-ēl, the Īś-rā-ēl-ites rose up and smote the Mō'-āb-ites, so that they fled before them: but ⁸they went forward smiting the Mō'-āb-ites, even in *their* country.

B.C. 865.

^a Ezek. 14. 3.^b So Judg. 10. 14 Ruth 1. 15.^c 1 Kin. 18. 19.² Heb. until he left the stones thereof in Kir-haraseth.^d Is. 16. 7, 11.^e 1 Kin. 17. 1. ch. 6. 16.^f Amos 2. 1.^g See 1 Sam. 10. 5.^h Ezek. 1. 3. & 3. 14, 22. & 8. 1.ⁱ ch. 8. 20.^k ch. 4. 3.^l 1 Kin. 20. 35.^m See Lev. 25. 39. Mat. 18. 25.³ Heb. grievous.ⁿ Ex. 29. 39, 40.⁴ Heb. were cried together.⁵ or, scant not.⁶ See ch. 3. 16.⁶ Heb. gird himself with a girdle.⁷ Heb. destroyed.⁸ or, they smote in it even smiting.

25 And they beat down the cities and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: ²only in ^dKir-hār-ā-sēth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about *it*, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Mō'-saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through *even* unto the king of Ē'-dom; but they could not.

27 Then ^fhe took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him *for* a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Īś-rā-ēl: ^gand they departed from him and returned to *their own* land.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Elisha multiplyeth the widow's oil. 16 He provideth a son to the Shunammite. 34 He raiseth her dead son. 38 He healeth deadly pottage, 42 and satisfieth an hundred men with twenty loaves.

NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of 'the sons of the prophets unto Ē-lī-shā, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come ^ato take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And Ē-lī-shā said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow the vessels abroad of all thy neighbours; *even* empty vessels; ^band borrow not few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons who brought *the vessels* to her; and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, *There is not a vessel more.* And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell th

il, and pay thy ²debt, and live thou
nd thy children of the rest.

8 ¶ And ³it fell on a day, that
E-lī'-shā passed to ⁴Shū'-nēm, where
was a great woman; and she ⁵'con-
strained him to eat bread. And so
it was, that as oft as he passed by,
he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband,
Behold now, I perceive that this *is*
an holy man of God, which passeth
by us continually.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I
pray thee, on the wall; and let us
set for him there a bed, and a table,
and a stool, and a candlestick: and
it shall be, when he cometh to us,
that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day, that he
came thither, and he turned into the
chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to Gě-hā'-zī his
servant, Call this Shū-nām'-mīte.
And when he had called her, she
stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now
unto her, Behold, thou hast been
careful for us with all this care;
what *is* to be done for thee? wouldest
thou be spoken for to the king, or to
be captain of the host? And she
answered, I dwell among mine own
people.

14 And he said, What then *is* to be
done for her? And Gě-hā'-zī an-
swered, Verily she hath no child,
and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when
she had called her, she stood in the
door.

16 And he said, ⁶About this ⁷season,
according to the time of life, thou
halt embrace a son. And she said,
I pray, my lord, *thou* man of God, ⁸do
not lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, and
she had a son at that season that E-lī'-shā
had said unto her, according to the
time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown,
it fell on a day, that he went out to
his father to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, My
head, my head. And he said to a lad,
Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him,
and brought him to his mother, he
sat on her knees till noon, and *then*
he died.

21 And she went up, and laid him

B.C. 895.

² or,
creditor.
³ Heb. there
was a day.
⁴ Josh. 19. 18.
⁵ Heb.
laid hold
on him.

⁵ Heb.
peace.

⁶ Heb.
restrain
not for me
to ride.

⁸ ch. 2. 25.

⁷ Heb. by
his feet,
Mat. 28. 9.

⁸ Heb.
bitter,
1 Sam. 1. 10.

⁶ ver. 16.

⁴ 1 Kin. 18. 46.
ch. 9. 1.

⁶ Gen. 18. 10,
14.

⁹ Heb.
set time.
/ Luke 10. 4.

⁷ ver. 28.

⁸ See
Ex. 7. 19.
& 14. 16.
ch. 2. 8, 14.
Acts 19. 12.
⁴ ch. 2. 2.

² Heb.
attention.

³ John 11. 11.

¹ ver. 4.
Met. 6. 6.

on the bed of the man of God, and
shut *the door* upon him, and went
out.

22 And she called unto her husband,
and said, Send me, I pray thee,
one of the young men, and one of
the asses, that I may run to the man
of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt
thou go to him to day? *it is* neither
new moon, nor sabbath. And she
said, *It shall be* ⁹well.

24 Then she saddled an ass, and
said to her servant, Drive, and go
forward; ¹⁰slack not *thy* riding for
me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the
man of God ¹¹to mount Cār'-mēl. And
it came to pass, when the man of
God saw her afar off, that he said to
Gě-hā'-zī his servant, Behold, *yonder*
is that Shū-nām'-mīte:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet
her, and say unto her, *Is it* well with
thee? *is it* well with thy husband?
is it well with the child? And she
answered, *It is* well.

27 And when she came to the man
of God to the hill, she caught ¹²him
by the feet: but Gě-hā'-zī came near
to thrust her away. And the man
of God said, Let her alone; for her
soul *is* ¹³vexed within her: and the
LORD hath hid *it* from me, and hath
not told me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son
of my lord? ¹⁴did I not say, Do not
deceive me?

29 Then he said to Gě-hā'-zī, ¹⁵Gird
up thy loins, and take my staff in
thine hand, and go thy way: if thou
meet any man, ¹⁶salute him not; and
if any salute thee, answer him not
again: and ¹⁷lay my staff upon the
face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said,
¹⁸As the LORD liveth, and *as* thy
soul liveth, I will not leave thee.
And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Gě-hā'-zī passed on before
them, and laid the staff upon the
face of the child; but *there was*
neither voice, nor ¹⁹hearing. Where-
fore he went again to meet him, and
told him, saying, The child *is* ²⁰not
awaked.

32 And when E-lī'-shā was come
into the house, behold, the child was
dead, and laid upon his bed.

33 He ²¹went in therefore, and shut

the door upon them twain, *and prayed unto the LORD.

34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and *he stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house ²to and fro; and went up, ¹and stretched himself upon him: and ³the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Gô-hâ'-zî, and said, Call this Shû-nâm'-mîte. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and ⁴took up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ And Ê-lî'-shâ came again to Gîl'-gâl: and there was a ⁵dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets were ⁶sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred them into the pot of pottage: for they knew them not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O thou man of God, there is ⁷death in the pot. And they could not eat thereof.

41 But he said, Then bring meal. And *he cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no ⁸harm in the pot.

42 ¶ And there came a man from Bâ'-âl-shâl'-î-shâ, ⁹and brought the man of God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn ¹⁰in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And his servitor said, What, should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof.

B.C. 895.

¹ 1 Kin. 17. 20.

² Mat. 34. 20. & 15. 37.

John 6. 13.

³ 1 Kin. 17. 21.

Acts 20. 10.

⁴ Luke 4. 27.

² Heb. once hither, and once thither.

³ Ex. 11. 3.

⁴ Heb. before.

⁵ 1 Kin. 17. 21.

⁶ or, gracious.

⁷ Heb. lifted up, or, accepted in countenance.

⁸ ch. 8. 1, 5.

⁹ or, victory.

¹⁰ Heb. was before.

¹ 1 Kin. 17. 23.

Heb. 11. 35.

² Heb. before.

³ Heb. gather in.

⁴ ch. 2. 1.

⁵ ch. 8. 1.

⁶ ch. 2. 3.

⁷ Luke 10. 39.

Acts 22. 3.

¹ 1 Sam. 9. 8.

ch. 8. 8, 9.

² Heb. in his hand.

¹ Ex. 10. 17.

² See

Ex. 15. 25.

ch. 2. 21.

& 5. 10.

John 9. 6.

³ Gen. 30. 2.

Deut. 32. 39.

1 Sam. 2. 6.

⁴ Heb. evil thing.

⁵ 1 Sam. 9. 4.

⁶ 1 Sam. 9. 7.

1 Cor. 9. 11.

Gal. 6. 6.

⁷ or, in his scrip, or, garment.

⁸ Luke 9. 13.

John 6. 9.

⁹ Luke 9. 17.

John 6. 11.

44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, ¹and left thereof, according to the word of the LORD.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Naaman is sent to Samaria to be cured of his leprosy. 8 Elisha, sending him to Jordan, cureth him. 15 He refuseth Naaman's gifts. 20 Gehazi, abusing his master's name unto Naaman, is smitten with leprosy.

NOW ¹Nâ'-â-măn, captain of the host of the king of Sÿr'-î-â, was ²a great man ³with his master, and ⁴honourable, because by him the LORD had given ⁵deliverance unto Sÿr'-î-â: he was also a mighty man in valour, but he was a leper.

2 And the Sÿr'-î-âns had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Îs'-râ-ël a little maid; and she ⁶waited on Nâ'-â-măn's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress Would God my lord were ⁷with the prophet that is in Sâ-mâr'-î-â! for he would ⁸recover him of his leprosy.

4 And one went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that is of the land of Îs'-râ-ël.

5 And the king of Sÿr'-î-â said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Îs'-râ-ël. And he departed, and ⁹took ¹⁰with him talents of silver, and six thousand pieces of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Îs'-râ-ël, saying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold I have therewith sent Nâ'-â-măn my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass, when the king of Îs'-râ-ël had read the letter that he rent his clothes, and said, Am I ¹¹God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

8 ¶ And it was so, when Ê-lî'-shâ the man of God had heard that the king of Îs'-râ-ël had rent his clothes; that he sent to the king saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Îs'-râ-ël.

9 So Nâ'-â-măn came with his horses and with his chariot, and

stood at the door of the house of E-lī'-shā.

10 And E-lī'-shā sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and wash in Jōr'-dān seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

11 But Nā'-ā-mān was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 Are not 'Āh'-ā-nā and Phār'-pār, rivers of Dā-mās'-cūs, better than all the waters of Is'-rā-ēl? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, if the prophet had bid thee to do some great thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jōr'-dān, according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and he was clean.

15 ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now I know that there is no God in all the earth, but in Is'-rā-ēl: now therefore, I pray thee, make a blessing of thy servant.

16 But he said, As the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, I will receive none. And he urged him to take it; but he refused.

17 And Nā'-ā-mān said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, that when my master hath sworn into the house of Rīm'-mon to worship there, and he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rīm'-mon: when I bow down myself in the house of Rīm'-mon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.

19 And he said unto him, Go in

B.C. 894.

² Heb. a little piece of ground, as Gen. 35. 16.
^a See ch. 4. 41.
John 9. 7.

³ Heb. I said.
⁴ or, I said with myself, He will surely come out, &c.

⁵ Heb. move up and down.
⁶ Heb. Is there peace?
⁷ or, Amana.

⁸ or, secret place.
^b Job 33. 25.

^c Luke 4. 27.

⁹ Heb. not hither or thither.

^d Dan. 2. 47. & 3. 29.
^e & 6. 26, 27.
^f Gen. 33. 11.
^g ch. 3. 14.

^h Gen. 14. 23.
See Mat. 10. 8.
Acts 8. 18, 20.

ⁱ 1 Tim. 6. 10.

^j Ex. 4. 6.
Num. 12. 10.
ch. 15. 5.

^k ch. 7. 2, 17.

^l ch. 4. 38.

peace. So he departed from him a little way.

20 ¶ But Gē-hā'-zī, the servant of E-lī'-shā the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Nā'-ā-mān this Sŷr'-ī-ān, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, as the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gē-hā'-zī followed after Nā'-ā-mān. And when Nā'-ā-mān saw him running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, Is all well?

22 And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there he come to me from mount E'-phrā-īm two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Nā'-ā-mān said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him.

24 And when he came to the tower, he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And E-lī'-shā said unto him, Whence comest thou, Gē-hā'-zī? And he said, Thy servant went no whither.

26 And he said unto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? Is it a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maidservants?

27 The leprosy therefore of Nā'-ā-mān shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence a leper as white as snow.

CHAPTER 6.

¹ Elisha causeth iron to swim. ⁸ He discloseth the king of Syria's counsel. ¹³ The army, which was sent to apprehend Elisha, is smitten with blindness. ¹⁹ Being brought into Samaria, they are dismissed in peace. ²⁴ The great famine in Samaria. ³⁰ The king sendeth to slay Elisha.

AND the sons of the prophets said unto E-lī'-shā, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jôr'-dân, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jôr'-dân, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the ²axe head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And ^ahe cut down a stick, and cast it in thither; and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take it up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 ¶ Then the king of Sÿr'-i-â warred against Îs'-râ-ël, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place *shall be* my ⁴camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Îs'-râ-ël, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Sÿr'-i-âns are come down.

10 And the king of Îs'-râ-ël sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Sÿr'-i-â was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us *is* for the king of Îs'-râ-ël?

12 And one of his servants said, ⁵None, my lord, O king; but Ê-li'-shâ, the prophet that is in Îs'-râ-ël, telleth the king of Îs'-râ-ël the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.

13 ¶ And he said, Go and spy where he *is*, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he *is* in ⁶Dô'-thân.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a ⁶great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about.

15 And when the ⁷servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

B.C. c. 893.

^a 2 Chr. 32. 7.
Ps. 55. 18.
Rom. 8. 31.

^b ch. 2. 11.
Ps. 34. 7.
& 68. 17.
Zech. 1. 8.
& 6. 1-7.

² Heb. iron.

^c Gen. 19. 11.

^d ch. 2. 21.

³ Heb.
come ye
after me.

⁴ or, en-
camping.

^e Rom. 12. 20.

⁵ Heb. No.

^f ver. 8, 9.
ch. 5. 2.

^g Gen. 37. 17.

⁶ Heb.
heavy.

⁷ or,
minister.

⁸ or,
Let not
the Lord
save thee.

16 And he answered, Fear not: for ^athey that *be* with us *are* more than they that *be* with them.

17 And Ê-li'-shâ prayed, and said LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man and he saw: and, behold, the mountain *was* full of ^bhorses and chariots of fire round about Ê-li'-shâ.

18 And when they came down to him, Ê-li'-shâ prayed unto the LORD and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And ^che smote them with blindness according to the word of Ê-li'-shâ.

19 ¶ And Ê-li'-shâ said unto them This *is* not the way, neither *is* this the city: ³follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Sâ-mâr'-i-â.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Sâ-mâr'-i-â, that Ê-li'-shâ said, LORD, open the eyes of these *men*, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, *they were* in the midst of Sâ-mâr'-i-â.

21 And the king of Îs'-râ-ël said unto Ê-li'-shâ, when he saw them My father, shall I smite *them*? shall I smite *them*?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite *them*: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow? ^eset bread and water before them that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So ^fthe bands of Sÿr'-i-â came no more into the land of Îs'-râ-ël.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Bén-hâ-dâd king of Sÿr'-i-â gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Sâ-mâr'-i-â.

25 And there was a great famine in Sâ-mâr'-i-â: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head *was* sold for fourscore *pieces* of silver and the fourth part of a câb of dove's dung for five *pieces* of silver.

26 And as the king of Îs'-râ-ël *was* passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king.

27 And he said, ⁸If the LORD d

ot help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress?

28 And the king said unto her, What ileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son to morrow.

29 So ^awe boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he ^brent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, *he had sackcloth within upon his flesh.*

31 Then he said, ^dGod do so and more also to me, if the head of ^cE-lī-shā the son of Shā-phāt shall stand on him this day.

32 But E-lī-shā sat in his house, and ^ethe elders sat with him; and the king sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, ^fSee how this son of ^aa murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: *is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?*

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil *is* of the LORD; ^gwhat should I wait for the LORD any longer?

CHAPTER 7.

Elisha prophesieth incredible plenty in Samaria. 16 The prophecy fulfilled. 17 The unbelieving lord is trodden to death.

¶ WHEN E-lī-shā said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, ^hTo morrow about this time *shall* a measure of fine flour be sold for a shē'-kēl, and two measures of barley for a shē'-kēl, in the gate of Sā-mār'-i-ā.

2 ¶ Then ^aa lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, ⁱif the LORD would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see *it* with mine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were four leprous men ^jat the entering in of the gate:

B.C. c. 892.

^b 1 Kin. 21. 27.

^c 2 Sam. 5. 24. ch. 19. 7. Job 15. 21.

^d Ruth 1. 17. 1 Kin. 19. 2.

^e 1 Kin. 10. 29.

^f Ezek. 8. 1. & 20. 1. ^g Ps. 48. 4-6. Prov. 28. 1.

^h Luke 13. 32.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 18. 4.

^j Job 2. 9.

^k Heb. we shall find punishment.

^l ver. 18, 19.

^m ver. 17, 19, 20.

ⁿ Heb. a lord which belonged to the king leaning upon his hand, ch. 5. 18. ^o Mal. 3. 10.

^p Lev. 13. 46.

and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine *is* in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Sŷr'-i-āns: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Sŷr'-i-āns: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Sŷr'-i-ā, behold, *there was* no man there.

6 For the LORD had made the host of the Sŷr'-i-āns ^qto hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, *even* the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Iš'-rā-ēl hath hired against us ^rthe kings of the Hīt'-tites, and the kings of the Ē-ġŷp'-tiāns, to come upon us.

7 Wherefore they ^sarose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, *even* the camp as it *was*, and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid *it*; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence *also*, and went and hid *it*.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day *is* a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, ^tsome mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Sŷr'-i-āns, and, behold, *there was* no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they *were*.

11 And he called the porters; and they told *it* to the king's house within.

12 ¶ And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Sŷr'-i-āns have done to us. They know that we *be* hungry; therefore are

they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left ² in the city, (behold, they are as all the multitude of Iš-rā-ēl that are left in it: behold, I say, they are even as all the multitude of the Iš-rā-ēl-ites that are consumed:) and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Sŷr'-i-āns, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jôr'-dān: and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Sŷr'-i-āns had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Sŷr'-i-āns. So a measure of fine flour was sold for a shē'-kēl, and two measures of barley for a shē'-kēl, according to the word of the LORD.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, ¹ as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, ² Two measures of barley for a shē'-kēl, and a measure of fine flour for a shē'-kēl, shall be to morrow about this time in the gate of Sā-mâr'-i-ā:

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

CHAPTER 8.

¹ The Shunammite's land restored. ² Hazeal killeth his master, and succeedeth him. 16 Jehoram's wicked reign in Judah. 20 Edom and Libnah revolt. 23 Ahaziah succeedeth Jehoram. 25 Ahaziah's wicked reign. 28 He visiteth Jehoram wounded, at Jezreel.

B.C. c. 802.

^a ch. 4. 35.

^b Ps. 105. 16.
Hag. 1. 11.

² Heb. in it.

^c ch. 5. 27.

^d ch. 4. 35.

^e ver. 1.

³ or, eunuch.
^f ver. 2.
ch. 6. 32.

^g ver. 1.

^h 1 Kin. 19.
15.
ⁱ 1 Sam. 9. 7.
1 Kin. 14. 3.
ch. 5. 5.
^j ch. 1. 2.

^k Heb. in his hand.

THEN spake Ē-lī-shā unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD ^b hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household and sojourned in the land of the Phil'-is-tines seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Phil'-is-tines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with Ġē-hā-zī the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Ē-lī-shā hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had ^a restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Ġē-hā-zī said, My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son whom Ē-lī-shā restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain ³ officer, saying, Restore all that was hers, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 ¶ And Ē-lī-shā came to Dā-mās-cūs; and Bēn-hā'-dād the king of Sŷr'-i-ā was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto ^h Hā-zā-ēl, Take a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and ⁱ enquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

9 So Hā-zā-ēl went to meet him, and took a present ^k with him, even of every good thing of Dā-mās-cūs: forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Bēn-hā'-dād king of Sŷr'-i-ā hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And Ē-lī-shā said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the LORD

hath shewed me that ^ahe shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance stedfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God ^cwept.

12 And Hā-zā'-ēl said, Why weepeth thy lord? And he answered, Because I know ^dthe evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Iś'-rā-ēl: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and ^ewilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Hā-zā'-ēl said, But what, ^fis thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And E-lī'-shā answered, 'The LORD hath shewed me that thou *shalt be king over* Sŷr'-i-ā.

14 So he departed from E-lī'-shā, and came to his master; who said to him, What said E-lī'-shā to thee? and he answered, He told me *that thou shouldst surely recover.*

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped *it* in water, and spread *it* on his face, so that he died: and Hā-zā'-ēl reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth year of Jōr'-ām the son of Ā'-hāb king of Iś'-rā-ēl, Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt *being* then king of Ā'-dāh, *Jē-hōr'-ām the son of Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt king of Jū'-dāh *began to reign.

17 *Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Iś'-rā-ēl, as did the house of Ā'-hāb: for ^gthe daughter of Ā'-hāb was his wife: and he did ^hevil in the sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Ā'-dāh for Dā'-vid his servant's sake, ⁱas he promised him to give him always a ^jlight, and to his children.

20 ¶ In his days *E'-dōm revolted from under the hand of Jū'-dāh, and made a king over themselves.

21 So Jōr'-ām went over to Zā'-ir, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the E'-dōm-ites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

22 *Yet E'-dōm revolted from under

B.C. 885.

^a ver. 15.

^b 2 Chr. 21. 10.

^c Heb. and set it.

^d Luke 19. 41.

^e Luke 19. 41.

^f Heb. and set it.

^g Luke 19. 41.

^h Luke 19. 41.

ⁱ Luke 19. 41.

^j Luke 19. 41.

^k Luke 19. 41.

^l Luke 19. 41.

^m Luke 19. 41.

ⁿ Luke 19. 41.

^o Luke 19. 41.

^p Luke 19. 41.

^q Luke 19. 41.

^r Luke 19. 41.

^s Luke 19. 41.

^t Luke 19. 41.

^u Luke 19. 41.

^v Luke 19. 41.

^w Luke 19. 41.

^x Luke 19. 41.

^y Luke 19. 41.

^z Luke 19. 41.

^{aa} Luke 19. 41.

^{ab} Luke 19. 41.

^{ac} Luke 19. 41.

^{ad} Luke 19. 41.

^{ae} Luke 19. 41.

^{af} Luke 19. 41.

^{ag} Luke 19. 41.

^{ah} Luke 19. 41.

^{ai} Luke 19. 41.

^{aj} Luke 19. 41.

^{ak} Luke 19. 41.

^{al} Luke 19. 41.

^{am} Luke 19. 41.

^{an} Luke 19. 41.

^{ao} Luke 19. 41.

^{ap} Luke 19. 41.

^{aq} Luke 19. 41.

^{ar} Luke 19. 41.

^{as} Luke 19. 41.

^{at} Luke 19. 41.

^{au} Luke 19. 41.

^{av} Luke 19. 41.

^{aw} Luke 19. 41.

^{ax} Luke 19. 41.

^{ay} Luke 19. 41.

^{az} Luke 19. 41.

^{ba} Luke 19. 41.

^{bb} Luke 19. 41.

^{bc} Luke 19. 41.

^{bd} Luke 19. 41.

^{be} Luke 19. 41.

^{bf} Luke 19. 41.

^{bg} Luke 19. 41.

^{bh} Luke 19. 41.

^{bi} Luke 19. 41.

^{bj} Luke 19. 41.

^{bk} Luke 19. 41.

^{bl} Luke 19. 41.

^{bm} Luke 19. 41.

^{bn} Luke 19. 41.

^{bo} Luke 19. 41.

^{bp} Luke 19. 41.

^{bq} Luke 19. 41.

^{br} Luke 19. 41.

^{bs} Luke 19. 41.

^{bt} Luke 19. 41.

the hand of Jū'-dāh unto this day.

^b Then Lib'-nāh revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Jōr'-ām, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'-dāh?

24 And Jōr'-ām slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'-vid: and ^cĀ'-hā-zī'-āh his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ In the twelfth year of Jōr'-ām the son of Ā'-hāb king of Iś'-rā-ēl did Ā'-hā-zī'-āh the son of Jē-hōr'-ām king of Jū'-dāh begin to reign.

26 ^aTwo and twenty years old was Ā'-hā-zī'-āh when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Āth-ā-lī'-āh, the ^bdaughter of Ōm'-ri king of Iś'-rā-ēl.

27 ^aAnd he walked in the way of the house of Ā'-hāb, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as *did* the house of Ā'-hāb: for he *was* the son in law of the house of Ā'-hāb.

28 ¶ And he went ^cwith Jōr'-ām the son of Ā'-hāb to the war against Hā-zā'-ēl king of Sŷr'-i-ā in Rā'-mōth-gīl'-ē-ād; and the Sŷr'-i-āns wounded Jōr'-ām.

29 And ^dking Jōr'-ām went back to be healed in Jēz'-rēel of the wounds ^ewhich the Sŷr'-i-āns had given him at 'Rā'-māh, when he fought against Hā-zā'-ēl king of Sŷr'-i-ā. ^fAnd Ā'-hā-zī'-āh the son of Jē-hōr'-ām king of Jū'-dāh went down to see Jōr'-ām the son of Ā'-hāb in Jēz'-rēel, because he was ^gsick.

CHAPTER 9.

1 Jehu anointed king. 24 He killeth Joram in the field of Naboth. 27 Ahaziah is slain at Gur. 30 Jezebel is thrown down out of a window, and eaten by dogs.

AND E-lī'-shā the prophet called ^aone of ^bthe children of the prophets, and said unto him, 'Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thine hand, ^cand go to Rā'-mōth-gīl'-ē-ād:

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jē-hū the son of Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt the son of Nim'-shī, and go in, and make him arise up from among ^dhis brethren, and carry him to an ^einner chamber;

3 Then ^ftake the box of oil, and pour *it* on his head, and say, Thus

saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Ís'-râ-êl. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, *even* the young man the prophet, went to Râ'-môth-gîl'-ê-âd.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host *were* sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jê'-hû said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, ^b Thus saith the LORD God of Ís'-râ-êl, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, *even* over Ís'-râ-êl.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Â'-hâb thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, ^c at the hand of Jêz'-ê-bêl.

8 For the whole house of Â'-hâb shall perish: and ^d I will cut off from Â'-hâb ^e him that pisseth against the wall, and ^f him that is shut up and left in Ís'-râ-êl:

9 And I will make the house of Â'-hâb like the house of ^g Jêr'-ô-bô'-âm the son of Nê'-bât, and like the house of ^h Bâ'-âsh'-â the son of Â'-hî'-jâh:

10 ⁱ And the dogs shall eat Jêz'-ê-bêl in the portion of Jêz'-rêel, and *there shall be none to bury her*. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 ¶ Then Jê'-hû came forth to the servants of his lord: and *one* said unto him, *Is all well?* wherefore came ^j this mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, *It is false; tell us now*. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Ís'-râ-êl.

13 Then they hasted, and ^k took every man his garment, and put *it* under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jê'-hû ^l is king.

14 So Jê'-hû the son of Jê-hôsh'-â-phât the son of Nîm'-shî conspired against Jôr'-âm. (Now Jôr'-âm had kept Râ'-môth-gîl'-ê-âd, he and all Ís'-râ-êl, because of Hâ-zâ'-êl king of Sýr'-î-â.)

15 But ^m king ⁿ Jôr'-âm was returned

B.C. 884.

^a Heb. *smote*.

^b Heb. *let no escaper go, &c.*

^c ch. 8. 29.

^d 1 Kin. 19. 16.
^e 2 Chr. 22. 7.

^f 1 Kin. 18. 4. & 21. 15.

^g 1 Kin. 14. 10.
^h & 21. 21.
ⁱ 1 Sam. 25. 22.
^j Deut. 32. 36.

^k 1 Kin. 14. 10.
^l & 15. 29. & 21. 22.
^m 1 Kin. 16. 3, 11.
ⁿ ver. 33, 36.
^o 1 Kin. 21. 23.

^p or, *marching*.
^q Heb. *in madness*.
^r Heb. *Bind*.

^s 2 Chr. 22. 7.

^t Jer. 29. 29. John 10. 29. Acts 25. 24.
^u 1 Cor. 4. 10.
^v Heb. *found*.

^w Mat. 21. 7.

^x Heb. *reigneth*.

^y Heb. *filled his hand with a bow*.

^z Heb. *bow*.
^{aa} ch. 8. 29.

^{ab} Heb. *Jehoram*.

to be healed in Jêz'-rêel of the wounds which the Sýr'-î-âns ^{ac} have given him, when he fought with Hâ-zâ'-êl king of Sýr'-î-â.) And Jê'-hû said, If it be your minds, ^{ad} the city to go to tell *it* in Jêz'-rêel.

16 So Jê'-hû rode in a chariot, and went to Jêz'-rêel; for Jôr'-âm ^{ae} was there. ^{af} And Â'-hâ-zî'-âh king of Jû-dâh was come down to see Jôr'-âm.

17 And there stood a watchman of the tower in Jêz'-rêel, and he spied the company of Jê'-hû as he came, and said, I see a company. And Jôr'-âm said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say *Is it peace?*

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it peace?* And Jê'-hû said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it peace?* And Jê'-hû answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the ^{ag} driving is like the driving of Jê'-hû the son of Nîm'-shî; for he driveth ^{ah} furiously.

21 And Jôr'-âm said, ^{ai} Make ready And his chariot was made ready. And ^{aj} Jôr'-âm king of Ís'-râ-êl and Â'-hâ-zî'-âh king of Jû-dâh went out, each in his chariot, and they went out against Jê'-hû, and ^{ak} me him in the portion of Nâ'-bôth the Jêz'-rêel-ite.

22 And it came to pass, when Jôr'-âm saw Jê'-hû, that he said, *Is it peace, Jê'-hû?* And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jêz'-ê-bêl and her witchcrafts *are* so many?

23 And Jôr'-âm turned his hands and fled, and said to Â'-hâ-zî'-âh ^{al} There is treachery, O Â'-hâ-zî'-âh.

24 And Jê'-hû ^{am} drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jê-hôr'-âm between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he ^{an} sun down in his chariot.

25 Then said Jê'-hû to Bîd'-kâr his

tain, Take up, and cast him in the portion of the field of Nā'-bōth the Jēz'-rēel-ite: for remember how at, when I and thou rode together over Ā'-hāb his father, ^bthe LORD did this burden upon him;

⁶ Surely I have seen yesterday ^athe blood of Nā'-bōth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and I will requite thee in this ^aplat, with the LORD. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the word of the LORD.

⁷ ¶ But when Ā'-hā-zī'-āh the king of Jū'-dāh saw *this*, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jē'-hū followed after him, and said, smite him also in the chariot. *And he did so at the going up to Gūr, which is by Ib'-lē-ām.* And he fled to Mé-gid'-dō, and died there.

⁸ And his servants carried him in chariot to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of Dā'-vīd.

⁹ And in the eleventh year of Jē'-ām the son of Ā'-hāb began Ā'-hā-zī'-āh to reign over Jū'-dāh.

¹⁰ ¶ And when Jē'-hū was come to Jēz'-rēel, Jēz'-ē-bēl heard of it; ^aand she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

¹¹ And as Jē'-hū entered in at the gate, she said, ^c*Had Zīm'-rī peace, who slew his master?*

¹² And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my left? who? And there looked out to him two or three ^eeunuchs.

¹³ And he said, Throw her down. ^bAnd they threw her down: and *some* of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he rode her under foot.

¹⁴ And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see how this cursed woman, and bury her: for ^dshe is a king's daughter.

¹⁵ And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than ^eher skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands.

¹⁶ Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, *This is the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Ē-lī'-jāh the Tish'-bite, saying, In the portion of Jēz'-rēel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jēz'-ē-bēl:*

¹⁷ And the carcase of Jēz'-ē-bēl

B.C. 884.

^a Ps. 83. 10.

^b 1 Kin. 21. 29.

² Heb. bloods.

^c 1 Kin. 21. 19. ³ or, portion.

⁴ Heb. nourishers.

^d In the kingdom of Samaria, 2 Chr. 22. 9.

^e Ezek. 23. 40.

⁵ Heb. put her eyes in painting.

^f 1 Kin. 16. 9-20.

⁶ Heb. for me. ⁷ or, chamberlains.

^g 1 Kin. 16. 31.

^h 1 Kin. 21. 21.

⁸ Heb. by the hand of. ⁹ 1 Kin. 21. 23.

shall be ^aas dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jēz'-rēel; so that they shall not say, This is Jēz'-ē-bēl.

CHAPTER 10.

¹ Jehu causeth seventy of Ahab's children to be beheaded. ¹² He slayeth two and forty of Ahab's brethren. ¹⁸ By subtilty he destroyeth all the worshippers of Baal, ²⁹ yet followeth Jeroboam's sins. ³² Hazael oppresseth Israel. ³⁴ Jehoahaz succeedeth Jehu.

AND Ā'-hāb had seventy sons in Ā'-Sā-mār'-ī-ā. And Jē'-hū wrote letters, and sent to Sā-mār'-ī-ā, unto the rulers of Jēz'-rēel, to the elders, and to ^athem that brought up Ā'-hāb's children, saying,

² Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and *there are* with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

³ Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set *him* on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

⁴ But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

⁵ And he that *was* over the house, and he that *was* over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of the children, sent to Jē'-hū, saying, We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any king: do thou *that which is* good in thine eyes.

⁶ Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be ^amine, and *if* ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jēz'-rēel by to morrow this time. Now the king's sons, *being* seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, which brought them up.

⁷ And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and ^bslew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him *them* to Jēz'-rēel.

⁸ ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

⁹ And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be

righteous : behold, *I conspired against my master, and slew him : but who slew all these?

10 Know now that there shall ^bfall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of A'-hāb : for the LORD hath done *that* which he spake ^cby his servant E-lī-jāh.

11 So Jē'-hū slew all that remained of the house of A'-hāb in Jēz'-reel, and all his great men, and his ^ekins-folks, and his priests, until he left him none remaining.

12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and came to Sā-mār'-ī-ā. And as he was at the ^eshearing house in the way,

13 Jē'-hū ^gmet with the brethren of A'-hā-zī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of A'-hā-zī'-āh; and we go down ^hto salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he ⁱlighted on Jē'-hōn'-ā-dāb the son of ^jRē'-chāb coming to meet him : and he ^ksaluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart *is* with thy heart? And Jē'-hōn'-ā-dāb answered, It is. If it be, ^lgive me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my ^mzeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Sā-mār'-ī-ā, ⁿhe slew all that remained unto A'-hāb in Sā-mār'-ī-ā, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, ^owhich he spake to E-lī-jāh.

18 ¶ And Jē'-hū gathered all the people together, and said unto them, ^pA'-hāb served Bā'-āl a little; but Jē'-hū shall serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto me all the ^qprophets of Bā'-āl, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting : for I have a great sacrifice to do to Bā'-āl; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jē'-hū did *it* in subtilty, to the in-

B.C. 884.

^a ch. 9. 14. 24.

² Heb. Sanctify.

^b 1 Sam. 3. 19.

³ Heb. by the hand of.

^c 1 Kin. 21.

19, 21, 29.

^d 1 Kin. 16. 32.

^e or, so full, that they stood mouth to mouth.

^f or, acquaintance.

^g Heb. house of shepherds

binding sheep.

^h ch. 8. 29.

ⁱ 2 Chr. 22. 8.

^j Heb. found.

^k Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^l Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^m Heb. to the peace of, &c.

ⁿ Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^o Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^p Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^q Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^r Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^s Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^t Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^u Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^v Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^w Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^x Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^y Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^z Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{aa} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ab} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ac} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ad} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ae} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{af} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ag} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ah} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ai} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{aj} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ak} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{al} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{am} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{an} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ao} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ap} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{aq} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ar} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{as} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{at} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{au} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{av} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{aw} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ax} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ay} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{az} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{ba} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{bb} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{bc} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{bd} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{be} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{bf} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{bg} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{bh} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{bi} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{bj} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{bk} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

^{bl} Heb. to the peace of, &c.

tent that he might destroy the worshippers of Bā'-āl.

20 And Jē'-hū said, ^cProclaim solemn assembly for Bā'-āl. And they proclaimed *it*.

21 And Jē'-hū sent through a ^dĪs'-rā-ēl : and all the worshippers of Bā'-āl came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And there came into the ^ehouse of Bā'-āl; and the house of Bā'-āl was ^ffull from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Bā'-āl. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Jē'-hū went, and Jē'-hōn'-ā-dāb the son of Rē'-chāb, into the house of Bā'-āl, and said unto the worshippers of Bā'-āl, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Bā'-āl only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jē'-hū appointed fourscore men without, and said, *If* any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, *he that letteth him go, his life shall be for the life of him.*

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jē'-hū said to the guard and to the captains, Go in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of the house of Bā'-āl.

26 And they brought forth the ^gimages out of the house of Bā'-āl, and burned them.

27 And they brake down the images of Bā'-āl, and brake down the house of Bā'-āl, and made it a draught house unto this day.

28 Thus Jē'-hū destroyed Bā'-āl out of Īs'-rā-ēl.

29 ¶ Howbeit from the sins of Jē'-hō-bē'-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, who made Īs'-rā-ēl to sin, Jē'-hū departed not from after them, to wit, the golden calves that were in Bēth'-ēl and that were in Dān.

30 And the LORD said unto Jē'-hū, Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the

house of Ā'-hāb according to all that
as in mine heart, ' thy children of
the fourth generation shall sit on
the throne of Īs'-rā-ēl.

31 But Jē'-hū ' took no heed to walk
in the law of the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl
with all his heart: for he departed
not from ' the sins of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām,
which made Īs'-rā-ēl to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the LORD began
to cut Īs'-rā-ēl short: and ' Hā-zā'-ēl
note them in all the coasts of Īs'-
rā-ēl;

33 From Jōr'-dān ' eastward, all the
land of Gīl'-ē-ād, the Gād'-ites, and
the Reu'-bēn'-ites, and the Mā-nās'-
ites, from Ā-rō'-ēr, which is by the
river Ār'-nōn, ' even ' Gīl'-ē-ād and
Sē'-shān.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jē'-hū,
and all that he did, and all his might,
are they not written in the book of
the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-
rā-ēl?

35 And Jē'-hū slept with his fathers:
and they buried him in Sā-mār'-i-ā.
And Jē-hō'-ā-hāz his son reigned in
his stead.

36 And ' the time that Jē'-hū
reigned over Īs'-rā-ēl in Sā-mār'-i-ā
was twenty and eight years.

CHAPTER 11.

*Jehoash, being saved by Jehosheba his aunt from
Athaliah's massacre of the seed royal, is hid six
years in the house of God. 12 Jehoiada anointeth
him king. 17 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of
God. 20 Athaliah is slain.*

AND when ' Āth-ā-lī'-āh ' the mother
of Ā-hā-zī'-āh saw that her son
was dead, she arose and destroyed
all the ' seed royal.

2 But ' Jē-hōsh'-ē-bā, the daughter
of king Jōr'-ām, sister of Ā-hā-zī'-āh,
took ' Jō'-āsh the son of Ā-hā-zī'-āh,
and stole him from among the king's
sons which were slain; and they hid
him, even him and his nurse, in the
bedchamber from Āth-ā-lī'-āh, so
that he was not slain.

3 And he was with her hid in the
house of the LORD six years. And
Āth-ā-lī'-āh did reign over the land.

4 ¶ And ' the seventh year Jē-hōi'-
dā sent and fetched the rulers over
hundreds, with the captains and the
guard, and brought them to him into
the house of the LORD, and made a
covenant with them, and took an
oath of them in the house of the
LORD, and shewed them the king's
son.

B.C. 884.

* See
ver. 35.
ch. 13. 1, 10.
& 14. 23.
& 15. 8, 12.
† 1 Chr. 9. 25.
‡ Heb.
observed
not.

¶ 1 Kin. 14. 16.

§ or, from
breaking
up.

¶ Heb.
to cut off
the ends.

¶ ch. 8. 12.

¶ or, com-
panies.

¶ Heb.
hands.

¶ Heb.
toward the
rising of
the sun.

¶ or, even
to Gilad
and
Bashan.

¶ Amos 1. 3.

¶ 2 Chr. 23. 8.

¶ Heb. the
days were.

¶ Heb.
shoulder.

¶ 2 Chr. 22. 10.

¶ ch. 8. 26.

¶ Heb.
seed of the
kingdom.

¶ 2 Chr. 22. 11.
Jehosha-
beah.

¶ or,
Jehoash.

¶ Heb.
Let the
king live.

¶ 1 Sam. 10. 24.

¶ 2 Chr. 23. 12.
&c.

¶ ch. 23. 3.

¶ 2 Chr. 24. 31.

¶ 2 Chr. 23. 1.
&c.

5 And he commanded them, saying,
This is the thing that ye shall do; A
third part of you that enter in ' on
the sabbath shall even be keepers of
the watch of the king's house;

6 And a third part shall be at the
gate of Sūr; and a third part at the
gate behind the guard: so shall ye
keep the watch of the house, ' that it
be not broken down.

7 And two ' parts of all you that
go forth on the sabbath, even they
shall keep the watch of the house of
the LORD about the king.

8 And ye shall compass the king
round about, every man with his
weapons in his hand: and he that
cometh within the ranges, let him
be slain: and be ye with the king as
he goeth out and as he cometh in.

9 ¶ And the captains over the hun-
dreds did according to all things that
Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest commanded:
and they took every man his men
that were to come in on the sabbath,
with them that should go out on the
sabbath, and came to Jē-hōi'-ā-dā
the priest.

10 And to the captains over hun-
dreds did the priest give king Dā'-
vīd's spears and shields, that were in
the temple of the LORD.

11 And the guard stood, every man
with his weapons in his hand, round
about the king, from the right ' cor-
ner of the temple to the left corner
of the temple, along by the altar and
the temple.

12 And he brought forth the king's
son, and put the crown upon him, and
gave him the testimony; and they
made him king, and anointed him;
and they clapped their hands, and
said, ' God save the king.

13 ¶ And when Āth-ā-lī'-āh heard
the noise of the guard and of the
people, she came to the people into
the temple of the LORD.

14 And when she looked, behold,
the king stood by ' a pillar, as the
manner was, and the princes and the
trumpeters by the king, and all the
people of the land rejoiced, and blew
with trumpets: and Āth-ā-lī'-āh rent
her clothes, and cried, Treason,
Treason.

15 But Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest com-
manded the captains of the hundreds,
the officers of the host, and said unto
them, Have her forth without the

ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.

17 ¶ And Jē-hōi'-ā-dā made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD's people; *between the king also and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into the /house of Bā'-āl, and brake it down; his altars and his images /brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Māt'-tān the priest of Bā'-āl before the altars. And ^hthe priest appointed ^oofficers over the house of the LORD.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: and they slew Ath-ā-lī'-āh with the sword *beside* the king's house.

21 ^hSeven years old was Jē-hō'-āsh when he began to reign.

CHAPTER 12.

¹ Jehoash reigneth well all the days of Jehoia^a.
⁴ He ordereth the repair of the temple. ¹⁷ Hazael is diverted from Jerusalem by a present of the hallowed treasures. ¹⁹ Jehoash is slain by his servants.

IN the seventh year of Jē-hū' Jē-hō'-āsh began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Zī'-bī-āh of Bēer-shē'-bā.

2 And Jē-hō'-āsh did *that which* was right in the sight of the LORD all his days wherein Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest instructed him.

3 But ^mthe high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And Jē-hō'-āsh said to the priests, ^oAll the money of the ^hdedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, *even* ^hthe money of every one that passeth *the account*, ^hthe money that

B.C. 878.

² Heb. ascendeth upon the heart of a man.
^o Ex. 35. 5.
¹ Chr. 29. 9.

^{h2} Chr. 23. 16.

³ Heb. in the twentieth year and third year.
^o 2 Sam. 5. 3.
^{h2} Chr. 24. 5.
^o 2 Chr. 24. 6.
^h ch. 10. 26.

^o Deut. 12. 3.
^{h2} Chr. 23. 17.

^{h2} Chr. 23. 18, &c.
^h Heb. offices.

^{h2} Chr. 24. 8, &c.

⁵ Heb. threshold.

^{h2} Chr. 24. 1.

⁶ or, secretary.

⁷ Heb. bound up.

^{h2} Chr. 24. 1.

⁸ Heb. brought it forth.

^m 1 Kin. 15. 14.
^{h2} 22. 49.
^h ch. 14. 4.

⁹ Heb. went forth.

^h See 2 Chr. 24. 14.
^o ch. 22. 4.

² or, holy things.

³ Heb. holinesses.

^o Ex. 30. 13.

⁴ Heb. the money of his estimation, Lev. 27. 2.

every man is set at, *and* all the money that ^hcometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD,

5 Let the priests take *it* to them every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found.

6 But it was so, *that* ^hin the three and twentieth year of king Jē-hō'-āsh ^hthe priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

7 ^hThen king Jē-hō'-āsh called for Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest, and the *other* priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive *no more* money of your acquaintance but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive *no more* money of the people neither to repair the breaches of the house.

9 But Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest took ^ha chest, and bored a hole in the lip of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept the ^hdoor put therein all the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD.

10 And it was so, when they saw that *there was* much money in the chest, that the king's ^hscribe and the high priest came up, and they ^hput up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

11 And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they ^hlaid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD,

12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewer stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that ^hwas laid out for the house to repair *it*.

13 Howbeit ^hthere were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD:

14 But they gave that to the work

and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

15 Moreover ^bthey reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed in workmen: for they dealt faithfully.

16 ^aThe trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the LORD: ^cit was the priests'.

17 ¶ Then ^aHă-ză'-ël king of Sÿr'- went up, and fought against Āth, and took it: and ^aHă-ză'-ël set his face to go up to Jê-rû'-să-lēm.

18 And Jê-hô'-ăsh king of Jû'-dăh took all the hallowed things that ĕ-hôsh'-ă-phăth, and Jê-hôr'-ăm, and ĕ-hă-zî'-ăh, his fathers, kings of Jû'-ăh, had dedicated, and his own allowed things, and all the gold *that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent it to Hă-ză'-ël king of Sÿr'-i-ă: and he* ^awent away from Jê-rû'-să-lēm.

19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of ĕ'-ăsh, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'-dăh?

20 And ^ahis servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Jô'-ăsh in ^athe house of Mil'-lô, which goeth down to Sîl'-lă.

21 For ^aJô'-ză-chăr the son of him'-ĕ-ăth, and Jê-hô'-ză-băd the son of ^aShô'-mēr, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of Ā'-vîd: and ^aĀm-ă-zî'-ăh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 13.

Jehoaahaz's wicked reign. 3 Jehoaahaz, oppressed by Hazael, is relieved by prayer. 10 Joash's wicked reign. 12 Jeroboam succeedeth him. 14 Elisha, dying, prophesieth three victories over the Syrians. 20 The Moabites invade the land. 24 Hazael dieth.

[N ^athe three and twentieth year of Jô'-ăsh the son of Ā-hă-zî'-ăh king of Jû'-dăh Jê-hô'-ă-hăz the son of Jê'-hû began to reign over Īs'-râ-ĕl in Să-mâr'-i-ă, and reigned seventeen years.

2 And he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD, and ^afollowed the sins of Jêr-ô-bô'-ăm the son of Nê'-băt, which made Īs'-râ-ĕl to sin; he departed not therefrom.

3 ¶ And ^athe anger of the LORD was kindled against Īs'-râ-ĕl, and he

B.C. 856.

^a ch. 8. 12.

^b ch. 22. 7.

^c Ps. 78. 34.

^d Ex. 3. 7.

^e ch. 14. 26.

^f Lev. 5. 15.

^g 18.

^h Lev. 7. 7.

ⁱ Num. 18. 9.

^j See ver. 25.

^k & ch. 14. 25.

^l 27.

^m ch. 8. 12.

ⁿ See

^o 2 Chr. 24. 23.

^p Heb. *as*

^q yesterday,

^r and third

^s day.

^t 1 Kin. 15. 18.

^u ch. 18. 15, 16.

^v Heb. *he*

^w walked.

^x 1 Kin. 16. 33.

^y Heb.

^z stood.

^{aa} Amos 1. 3.

^{ab} Heb.

^{ac} went up.

^{ad} ch. 14. 5.

^{ae} 2 Chr. 24. 25.

^{af} or,

^{ag} Eeth-millo.

^{ah} 7 ver. 10.

^{ai} Jehoash.

^{aj} Alone.

^{ak} 2 Chr. 24. 26.

^{al} Zabad.

^{am} In con-

^{an} sort with

^{ao} his father,

^{ap} ch. 14. 1.

^{aq} or,

^{ar} Shimirith.

^{as} 2 Chr. 24. 27.

^{at} ch. 14. 15.

^{au} See ver. 14.

^{av} & 25.

^{aw} ch. 14. 9.

^{ax} & c.

^{ay} 2 Chr. 26. 17.

^{az} & c.

^{ba} Heb. *the*

^{bb} twentieth

^{bc} year and

^{bd} third year.

^{be} Heb.

^{bf} walked

^{bg} after.

^{bh} Heb.

^{bi} walked

^{bj} after.

^{bk} Judg. 2. 14.

delivered them into the hand of ^aHă-ză'-ël king of Sÿr'-i-ă, and into the hand of Bēn-hă'-dăd the son of Hă-ză'-ël, all *their* days.

4 And Jê-hô'-ă-hăz ^abesought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: for ^dhe saw the oppression of Īs'-râ-ĕl, because the king of Sÿr'-i-ă oppressed them.

5 (^aAnd the LORD gave Īs'-râ-ĕl a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Sÿr'-i-ăns: and the children of Īs'-râ-ĕl dwelt in their tents, ^aas beforetime.

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jêr-ô-bô'-ăm, who made Īs'-râ-ĕl sin, *but* ^awalked therein: ^aand there ^aremained the grove also in Să-mâr'-i-ă.)

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Jê-hô'-ă-hăz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Sÿr'-i-ă had destroyed them, ^aand had made them like the dust by threshing.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jê-hô'-ă-hăz, and all that he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-râ-ĕl?

9 And Jê-hô'-ă-hăz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Să-mâr'-i-ă: and ^aJô'-ăsh his son reigned in his stead ^a.

10 ¶ In the thirty and seventh year of Jô'-ăsh king of Jû'-dăh began ^aJê-hô'-ăsh the son of Jê-hô'-ă-hăz to reign over Īs'-râ-ĕl in Să-mâr'-i-ă, and reigned sixteen years.

11 And he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jêr-ô-bô'-ăm the son of Nê'-băt, who made Īs'-râ-ĕl sin: *but* he walked therein.

12 ^aAnd the rest of the acts of Jô'-ăsh, and ^aall that he did, and ^ahis might wherewith he fought against Ām-ă-zî'-ăh king of Jû'-dăh, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-râ-ĕl?

13 And Jô'-ăsh slept with his fathers; and Jêr-ô-bô'-ăm sat upon his throne: and Jô'-ăsh was buried in Să-mâr'-i-ă with the kings of Īs'-râ-ĕl.

14 ¶ Now Ē-lî-shă was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Jô'-ăsh the king of Īs'-râ-ĕl came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my

father, "the chariot of Īś'-rā-ēl, and the horsemen thereof.

15 And Ē-lī'-shā said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Īś'-rā-ēl, "Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand upon it: and Ē-lī'-shā put his hands upon the king's hands.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened it. Then Ē-lī'-shā said, Shoot. And he shot. And he said, The arrow of the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Sŷr'-i-ā: for thou shalt smite the Sŷr'-i-āns in 'Ā'-phēk, till thou have consumed them.

18 And he said, Take the arrows. And he took them. And he said unto the king of Īś'-rā-ēl, Smite upon the ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Sŷr'-i-ā till thou hadst consumed it: 'whereas now thou shalt smite Sŷr'-i-ā but thrice.

20 ¶ And Ē-lī'-shā died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Mō'-āb-ites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of men; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Ē-lī'-shā: and when the man "was let down, and touched the bones of Ē-lī'-shā, he revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 ¶ But 'Hā-zā-ēl king of Sŷr'-i-ā oppressed Īś'-rā-ēl all the days of Jē-hō'-ā-hāz.

23 "And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and "had respect unto them, "because of his covenant with Ā'-brā-hām, Ī'-śāac, and Jā'-cob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his "presence as yet.

24 So Hā-zā-ēl king of Sŷr'-i-ā died; and Bēn-hā'-dād his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Jē-hō'-āsh the son of Jē-hō'-ā-hāz "took again out of the hand of Bēn-hā'-dād the son of Hā-zā-ēl the cities, which he had taken out of the hand of Jē-hō'-ā-hāz his father by war. "Three times did Jō'-āsh beat

him, and recovered the cities of Īś'-rā-ēl.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Amaziah's good reign. 7 His victory over Edom. 8 Amaziah defeated by Jehoash. 17 Amaziah slain by a conspiracy. 21 Azariah succeeded him. 23 Jeroboam's wicked reign. 23 Zachariah succeeded him.

IN "the second year of Jō'-āsh son of Jē-hō'-ā-hāz king of Īś'-rā-ēl reigned 'Ā-m-ā-zī'-āh the son of Jō'-āsh king of Jū'-dāh.

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Jē-hō'-ād'-dān of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like Dā'-vīd his father: he did according to all things as Jō'-āsh his father did.

4 "Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.

5 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servant "which had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderer he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Mō'-sēs, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, "The father shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 "He slew of Ē'-dom in "the valley of salt ten thousand, and took "Sē'-lāh by war, "and called the name of it Jōk'-thēel unto this day.

8 ¶ Then Ā-m-ā-zī'-āh sent messengers to Jē-hō'-āsh, the son of Jē-hō'-ā-hāz son of Jē'-hū, king of Īś'-rā-ēl saying, Come, let us look one another in the face.

9 And Jē-hō'-āsh the king of Īś'-rā-ēl sent to Ā-m-ā-zī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh, saying, "The thistle that was in Lēb'-ā-nōn sent to the "cedar that was in Lēb'-ā-nōn, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lēb'-ā-nōn, and trode down the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Ē'-dom and "thine heart hath lifted thee up glory of this, and tarry "at home

B.C. c. 839.

" ch. 2. 12.

2 Heb. Make thine hand to ride.

b ch. 13. 10.

" 2 Chr. 25. 1.

d 1 Kin. 20. 26.

" ch. 12. 3.

f ver. 25.

g ch. 12. 20.

h Deut. 24. 16. Ezek. 18. 4, 20.

3 Heb. went down.

i 2 Chr. 25. 11.

k 2 Sam. 8. 13. Ps. 60. title.

l or,

The rock.

m ch. 8. 12.

n Josh. 15. 38.

o 2 Chr. 25. 17, 18, &c.

p ch. 14. 27.

q Ex. 2. 24, 25.

r Ex. 32. 13.

5 Heb. face.

s See

Judg. 9. 8.

t 1 Kin. 4. 33.

6 Heb. returned and took.

u Deut. 8. 14.

v 2 Chr. 32. 25.

w Ezek. 28. 2, 5, 17.

x Hab. 2. 4.

y ver. 18, 19.

z Heb. at thy house.

For why shouldest thou meddle to thy hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and Jû-dâh with thee?

11 But Am-â-zî'-âh would not hear. Therefore Jê-hô'-âsh king of Îs'-râ-êl went up; and he and Am-â-zî'-âh king of Jû-dâh looked one another in the face at Bêth-shê'-mêsh, which belongeth to Jû-dâh.

12 And Jû-dâh ² was put to the worse before Îs'-râ-êl; and they fled every man to their tents.

13 And Jê-hô'-âsh king of Îs'-râ-êl took Am-â-zî'-âh king of Jû-dâh, the son of Jê-hô'-âsh the son of Â-hâ-zî'-âh, at Bêth-shê'-mêsh, and came to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, and brake down the wall of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm from the gate of Ê'-phrâ-îm unto the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Sâ-nâr'-î-â.

15 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jê-hô'-âsh which he did, and his night, and how he fought with Am-â-zî'-âh king of Jû-dâh, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Îs'-râ-êl?

16 And Jê-hô'-âsh slept with his fathers, and was buried in Sâ-mâr'-â with the kings of Îs'-râ-êl; and Jêr-ô-bô'-âm his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ And Am-â-zî'-âh the son of Jê-hô'-âsh king of Jû-dâh lived after the death of Jê-hô'-âsh son of Jê-hô'-âh king of Îs'-râ-êl fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Am-â-zî'-âh, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû-dâh?

19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm: and he led to Lâ'-chish; but they sent after him to Lâ'-chish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm with his fathers in the city of Dâ'-vid.

21 ¶ And all the people of Jû-dâh took Âz-â-rî'-âh, which was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Am-â-zî'-âh.

22 He built Ê'-lâth, and restored it to Jû-dâh, after that the king slept with his fathers.

B.C. c. 820.

^a Josh. 19. 38. & 21. 16.

² Heb. was smitten.

^b Num. 13. 21. & 34. 8.

^c Deut. 3. 17.

^d Jonah 1. 1. Mat. 12. 39. & 16. 17. called Jonas.

^e Neh. 8. 16. & 12. 39.

^f Josh. 19. 13. & Jer. 31. 38.

^g Zech. 14. 10. & ch. 13. 4.

^h 1 Kin. 7. 51. & Deut. 32. 36.

ⁱ ch. 13. 5.

^m ch. 13. 12.

ⁿ 2 Sam. 8. 6. 1 Kin. 11. 24. 2 Chr. 8. 3.

^o 2 Chr. 25. 25. &c.

^p After an interregnum of 11 years, ch. 15. 5.

^r Josh. 10. 31.

^s ch. 14. 21. 2 Chr. 26. 1, 3, 4.

^t Called Uzriah, ver. 13, 30, &c. & 2 Chr. 26. 1.

^u ch. 15. 13. & 2 Chr. 26. 1, he is called Uzriah.

^v ch. 16. 6. 2 Chr. 26. 2. & ver. 35.

^w ch. 12. 3. & 14. 4.

23 ¶ In the fifteenth year of Â-m-â-zî'-âh the son of Jô'-âsh king of Jû-dâh Jêr-ô-bô'-âm the son of Jô'-âsh king of Îs'-râ-êl began to reign in Sâ-mâr'-î-â, and reigned forty and one years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jêr-ô-bô'-âm the son of Nê'-bât, who made Îs'-râ-êl to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Îs'-râ-êl from the entering of Hâ'-mâth unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Îs'-râ-êl, which he spake by the hand of his servant Jô'-nâh, the son of Â-mî'tâi, the prophet, which was of Gâth-hê'-phêr.

26 For the LORD saw the affliction of Îs'-râ-êl, that it was very bitter: for there was not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Îs'-râ-êl.

27 And the LORD said not that he would blot out the name of Îs'-râ-êl from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jêr-ô-bô'-âm the son of Jô'-âsh.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jêr-ô-bô'-âm, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Dâ-mâs'-cûs, and Hâ'-mâth, which belonged to Jû-dâh, for Îs'-râ-êl, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Îs'-râ-êl?

29 And Jêr-ô-bô'-âm slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Îs'-râ-êl; and Zâch-â-rî'-âh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Azariah's good reign. 7 Jotham succeedeth. 8 Zachariah, reigning ill, is slain by Shallum. 13 Shallum, reigning a month, is slain by Menahem. 21 Pekahiah succeedeth. 23 He is slain by Pekah. 30 Pekah slain by Hoshea. 32 Jotham's good reign.

IN the twenty and seventh year of Jêr-ô-bô'-âm king of Îs'-râ-êl began Âz-â-rî'-âh son of Am-â-zî'-âh king of Jû-dâh to reign.

2 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm. And his mother's name was Jêch-ô-li'-âh of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Am-â-zî'-âh had done;

4 Save that the high places were

not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ And the LORD ⁶smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and ⁷dwelt in a several house. And Jō'-thām the king's son was over the house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Āz-ā-rī'-āh, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'-dāh?

7 So Āz-ā-rī'-āh slept with his fathers; and ⁸they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dā'-vid: and Jō'-thām his son reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ In the thirty and eighth year of Āz-ā-rī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh did Zāch-ā-rī'-āh the son of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām reign over Īs'-rā-ēl in Sā-mār'-ī-ā six months.

9 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, who made Īs'-rā-ēl to sin.

10 And Shāl'lūm the son of Jā'-bēsh conspired against him, and ⁹smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the acts of Zāch-ā-rī'-āh, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl.

12 This *was* ^athe word of the LORD which he spake unto Jē'-hū, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Īs'-rā-ēl unto the fourth generation. And so it came to pass.

13 ¶ Shāl'lūm the son of Jā'-bēsh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of 'Ūz-zī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh; and he reigned ^aa full month in Sā-mār'-ī-ā.

14 For Mēn'-ā-hēm the son of Gā'-dī went up from ^kTīr'-zāh, and came to Sā-mār'-ī-ā, and smote Shāl'lūm the son of Jā'-bēsh in Sā-mār'-ī-ā, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shāl'lūm, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl.

16 ¶ Then Mēn'-ā-hēm smote 'Tīph'-sāh, and all that *were* therein, and the coasts thereof from Tīr'-zāh:

B.C. c. 810.

^a ch. 8. 12.

^b 2 Chr. 28.

19-21.

^c Lev. 13. 46.

^d 2 Chr. 26. 23.

^e 1 Chr. 5. 26.

Is. 9. 1.

Hos. 8. 9.

^f ch. 14. 5.

² Heb. caused to come forth.

⁹ As prophesied, Amos 7. 9.

^h ch. 10. 30.

ⁱ Mat. 1. 8, 9, called Ozias, and ver. 1, Azariah.

³ Heb. a month of days.

^k 1 Kin. 14. 17.

^l 1 Kin. 4. 24.

^m Is. 7. 1.

because they opened not *to him*, therefore he smote *it*; and all ⁿthe women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Āz-ā-rī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh began Mēn'-ā-hēm the son of Gā'-dī to reign over Īs'-rā-ēl, and reigned ten years in Sā-mār'-ī-ā.

18 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, who made Īs'-rā-ēl to sin.

19 And ^pPūl the king of Ās-sūr'-ī-ā came against the land: and Mēn'-ā-hēm gave Pūl a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to ^qconfirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 And Mēn'-ā-hēm ^rexacted the money of Īs'-rā-ēl, *even* of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shē'-kēls of silver, to give to the king of Ās-sūr'-ī-ā. So the king of Ās-sūr'-ī-ā turned back, and stayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Mēn'-ā-hēm, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl?

22 And Mēn'-ā-hēm slept with his fathers; and Pēk-ā-hī'-āh his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Āz-ā-rī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh Pēk-ā-hī'-āh the son of Mēn'-ā-hēm began to reign over Īs'-rā-ēl in Sā-mār'-ī-ā, and reigned two years.

24 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, who made Īs'-rā-ēl to sin.

25 But Pē'-kāh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'-āh, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Sā-mār'-ī-ā in the palace of the king's house with Ār'-gōb and Ār'-ī-ēh, and with him fifty men of the Gīl'-ē-ād-ites and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pēk-ā-hī'-āh, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Āz-ā-rī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh ⁿPē'-kāh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'-āh began

to reign over Ís'-rā-ēl in Sā-mār'-i-ā, and reigned twenty years.

28 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jēr-ō-ō-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, who made Ís'-rā-ēl to sin.

29 In the days of Pē'-kāh king of Ís'-rā-ēl ¹came Tīg'-lāth-pī-lē-sēr king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, and took 'Í-jōn, and Á'-bēl-bēth-mā'-ā-chāh, and Jā-ō-āh, and Kē'-dēsh, and Hā'-zōr, and Gīl'-ē-ād, and Gāl'-i-lēē, all the land of Nāph'-tā-lī, and carried them captive to As-sūr'-i-ā.

30 And Hō-shē'-ā the son of Ē'-lāh made a conspiracy against Pē'-kāh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'-āh, and smote him, and slew him, and ²reigned in his stead, ³in the twentieth year of Jō'-thām the son of Ūz-zī'-āh.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pē'-kāh, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ís'-rā-ēl.

32 ¶ In the second year of Pē'-kāh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'-āh king of Ís'-rā-ēl began ¹Jō'-thām the son of Ūz-zī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh to reign.

33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Jē-rū'-shā, the daughter of Zā'-dōk.

34 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Ūz-zī'-āh had done.

35 ¶ Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. ²He built the higher gate of the house of the LORD.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jō'-thām, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'-dāh?

37 In those days the LORD began to send against Jū'-dāh ¹Rē'-zīn the king of Sūr'-i-ā, and ²Pē'-kāh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'-āh.

38 And Jō'-thām slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'-vid his father: and Á'-hāz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 16.

Ahaz's wicked reign. 10 He diverteth the brassen altar to his own devotion. 11 He spoileth the temple. 19 Hezekiah succeedeth him.

B.C. 769.

^a 2 Chr. 28. 1, &c.

^b 1 Chr. 5. 26. Is. 9. 1. ^c 1 Kin. 15. 20.

^d Lev. 18. 21. 2 Chr. 28. 3. Ps. 106. 37, 38. ^e Deut. 12. 31.

^f Deut. 12. 2. 1 Kin. 14. 23. ^g After an anarchy for some years, ch. 17. 1. Hos. 10. 3, 7, 15.

^h In the fourth year of Ahaz, in the twentieth year after Jotham had begun to reign: ⁱ Ush.

^j Is. 7. 1, 4, &c. ^k ch. 14. 22. ^l 2 Chr. 27. 1.

^m Heb. Eloth. ⁿ ch. 15. 29.

^o Heb. Tilgath-pileser, 1 Chr. 5. 26. & 2 Chr. 28. 20. ^p Tilgath-pileser. ^q ver. 3.

^r ver. 4. ^s ch. 12. 18. See 2 Chr. 28. 21.

^t 2 Chr. 27. 3, &c.

^u Heb. Dam-mēak. ^v Forceth, Amos 1. 5.

^w ch. 16. 5. Is. 7. 1. ^x ver. 27.

IN the seventeenth year of Pē'-kāh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'-āh ^aÁ'-hāz the son of Jō'-thām king of Jū'-dāh began to reign.

2 Twenty years old was Á'-hāz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and did not *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD his God, like Dā'-vid his father.

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Ís'-rā-ēl, yea, ^dand made his son to pass through the fire, according to the ^e'abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Ís'-rā-ēl.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and ^fon the hills, and under every green tree.

5 ¶ Then Rē'-zīn king of Sūr'-i-ā and Pē'-kāh son of Rēm-ā-lī'-āh king of Ís'-rā-ēl came up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to war: and they besieged Á'-hāz, but could not overcome him.

6 At that time Rē'-zīn king of Sūr'-i-ā ^grecovered Ē'-lāth to Sūr'-i-ā, and drave the Jews from ^hĒ'-lāth: and the Sūr'-i-āns came to Ē'-lāth, and dwelt there unto this day.

7 So Á'-hāz sent messengers ⁱto ^jTīg'-lāth-pī-lē-sēr king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, saying, I am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Sūr'-i-ā, and out of the hand of the king of Ís'-rā-ēl, which rise up against me.

8 And Á'-hāz ^ktook the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent *it for* a present to the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā.

9 And the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā hearkened unto him: for the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā went up against ^lDā-mās'-cūs, and ^mtook it, and carried *the* people of it captive to Kīr, and slew Rē'-zīn.

10 ¶ And king Á'-hāz went to Dā-mās'-cūs to meet Tīg'-lāth-pī-lē-sēr king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, and saw an altar *that was* at Dā-mās'-cūs: and king Á'-hāz sent to Ū-rī'-jāh the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

11 And Ū-rī'-jāh the priest built an altar according to all that king Á'-hāz had sent from Dā-mās'-cūs:

so Ū-rī-jāh the priest made it against king Ā'-hāz came from Dā-mās'-cūs.

12 And when the king was come from Dā-mās'-cūs, the king saw the altar: and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt offering and his meat offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of his peace offerings, upon the altar.

14 And he brought also the brasen altar, which was before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of the altar.

15 And king Ā'-hāz commanded Ū-rī-jāh the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt offering, and the evening meat offering, and the king's burnt sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brasen altar shall be for me to enquire by.

16 Thus did Ū-rī-jāh the priest, according to all that king Ā'-hāz commanded.

17 ¶ And king Ā'-hāz cut off the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down the sea from off the brasen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD for the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā.

19 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ā'-hāz which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'-dāh?

20 And Ā'-hāz slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'-vīd: and Hēz-ē-kī'-āh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Hoshea's wicked reign. 5 Samaria is besieged and taken. 24 The strange nations, which were transplanted in Samaria, make a mixture of religions.

IN the twelfth year of Ā'-hāz king of Jū'-dāh began Hō-shē-ā the

B.C. 740.

a 2 Chr. 26.
16, 19.
b ch. 18. 9.

2 Heb.
rendered,
2 Sam. 8. 2.
3 or, tribute.
4 Heb.
which
were his.
c 2 Chr. 4. 1.

d ch. 18. 9.

e Ex. 29. 39-41.

f ch. 18. 10, 11.
Hos. 13. 16,
foretold.

g Lev. 26. 32,
33.
Deut. 28. 36,
64.
h 29. 27, 28.
i 1 Chr. 5. 26.

a 2 Chr. 28. 24.
b 1 Kin. 7. 27,
28.

c Lev. 18. 3.
Deut. 18. 9.
ch. 16. 3.
d 1 Kin. 7. 23,
25.

m ch. 18. 8.

n 1 Kin. 14.
23.
Is. 57. 5.

5 Heb.
statues.
o Ex. 34. 13.
Deut. 16. 21.
p Micah 5. 14.
q Deut. 12. 2.
ch. 16. 4.
r 2 Chr. 28. 27.

s Ex. 20. 3, 4.
Lev. 26. 1.
Deut. 5. 7, 8.
t Deut. 4. 19.
u After
an inter-
regnum,
ch. 16. 30.

son of Ē'-lāh to reign in Sā-mār'-i-ā over Īs'-rā-ēl nine years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up Šāl-mān-ē-šēr king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā; and Hō-shē-ā became his servant, and gave him presents.

4 And the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā found a conspiracy in Hō-shē-ā: for he had sent messengers to Sō king of Ē'-gŷpt and brought no present to the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, as he had done year by year: therefore the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā came up throughout all the land and went up to Sā-mār'-i-ā, and besieged it three years.

6 ¶ In the ninth year of Hō-shē-ā the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā took Sā-mār'-i-ā, and carried Īs'-rā-ēl away into Ās-sūr'-i-ā, and placed them in Hā-lāh and in Hā'-bōr by the river of Gō'-zān, and in the cities of the Mēdēs.

7 For so it was, that the children of Īs'-rā-ēl had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Ē'-gŷpt from under the hand of Phār'-aōh king of Ē'-gŷpt, and had feared other gods,

8 And walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, and of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl which they had made.

9 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl did secretly those things that were not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

10 And they set them up images and groves in every high hill, and under every green tree:

11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger:

12 For they served idols, whereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing.

13 Yet the LORD testified against

Īs'-rā-ēl, and against Jū'-dāh, 'by all the prophets, and by all 'the seers, saying, 'Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

14 Notwithstanding they would not hear, but 'hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the LORD their God.

15 And they rejected his statutes, 'and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed 'vanity, and 'became vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the LORD had charged them, that they should 'not do like them.

16 And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and 'made them molten images, even two calves, 'and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, 'and served Bā'-āl.

17 'And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and 'used divination and enchantments, and 'sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Īs'-rā-ēl, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left 'but the tribe of Jū'-dāh only.

19 Also 'Jū'-dāh kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Īs'-rā-ēl which they made.

20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Īs'-rā-ēl, and afflicted them, and 'delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight.

21 For 'he rent Īs'-rā-ēl from the house of Dā'-vid; and 'they made Jēr-ō-bō'-ām the son of Nē'-bāt king: and Jēr-ō-bō'-ām drave Īs'-rā-ēl from following the LORD, and made them sin in a great sin.

22 For the children of Īs'-rā-ēl walked in all the sins of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām which he did; they departed not from them;

23 Until the LORD removed Īs'-rā-ēl out of his sight, 'as he had said by

B.C. 721.

² Heb. by the hand of all.

^a ver. 6.

^b 1 Sam. 9. 9.

^c Jer. 18. 11.

^d 25. 5.

^e 35. 15.

^f Ezra 4. 2.

10.

^g See

ver. 30.

^h ch. 18. 34.

ⁱ Jer.

^j Deut. 31. 27.

Prov. 29. 1.

^k See

Deut. 29. 25.

^l Deut. 32. 21.

^m 1 Kin. 16. 13.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 8. 4.

^o Ps. 115. 8.

^p Rom. 1. 21.

^q Deut. 12. 30.

31.

^r Ex. 32. 8.

^s 1 Kin. 12. 28.

^t 1 Kin. 14. 15.

23.

^u 15. 13.

^v 16. 33.

^w 1 Kin. 16. 31.

^x 22. 53.

^y ch. 11. 18.

^z Lev. 18. 21.

^{aa} ch. 16. 3.

^{ab} Ezek. 23. 37.

^{ac} Deut. 18. 10.

^{ad} 1 Kin. 21. 20.

^{ae} Lev. 18. 21.

^{af} Deut. 12. 31.

^{ag} Jer. 3. 8.

^{ah} See

ver. 24.

^{ai} ch. 13. 3.

^{aj} 15. 29.

^{ak} 1 Kin. 11. 11.

31.

^{al} Ezra 4. 9.

^{am} 1 Kin. 12. 20.

^{an} 1 Kin. 11. 13.

32.

^{ao} 1 Kin. 12. 31.

all his servants the prophets. 'So was Īs'-rā-ēl carried away out of their own land to Ās-sūr'-i-ā unto this day.

24 ¶ And the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā brought men 'from Bāb'-y-lon, and from Cū'-thāh, and from 'Ā'-vā, and from Hā'-māth, and from Sē-phār-vā'-im, and placed them in the cities of Sā-mār'-i-ā instead of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: and they possessed Sā-mār'-i-ā, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which slew some of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Sā-mār'-i-ā, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Sā-mār'-i-ā came and dwelt in Bēth'-ēl, and taught them how they should fear the LORD.

29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places which the Sā-mār'-i-tāns had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of 'Bāb'-y-lon made Sūc'-cōth-bē'-nōth, and the men of Cūth made Nēr'-gāl, and the men of Hā'-māth made Ā-shī'-mā,

31 'And the Ā'-vites made Nib'-hāz and Tār'-tāk, and the Sē-phār-vites 'burnt their children in fire to Ā-drām'-mē-lēch and Ā-nām'-mē-lēch, the gods of Sē-phār-vā'-im.

32 So they feared the LORD, 'and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 'They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the

manner of the nations ² whom they carried away from thence.

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jā'-qōb, ⁴ whom he named Īs'-rā-ēl;

35 With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, ¹ Ye shall not fear other gods, nor ² bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Ē'-gŷpt with great power and ¹ a stretched out arm, ² him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ³ ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

38 And the covenant that I have made with you ³ ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods.

39 But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

41 ¹ So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Hezekiah's good reign. 4 He destroyeth idolatry. 9 Samaria is carried captive for their sins. 13 Sennacherib invadeth Judah. 17 Rab-shakeh, by blasphemous persuasions, soliciteth the people to revolt.*

NOW it came to pass in the third year of Hō-shē'-ā son of Ē'-lāh king of Īs'-rā-ēl, that ¹ Hēz-ē-kī'-āh the son of Ā'-hāz king of Jū'-dāh began to reign.

2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. His mother's name also was ¹ Ā'-bī, the daughter of Zāch'-ā-rī'-āh.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Dā'-vid his father did.

4 ¹ He removed the high places,

B.C. c. 678.

² or, who carried them away from thence.

³ Heb. statutes.

⁴ Num. 21. 9. i.e. A piece of brass.

¹ b ch. 19. 10.

² Job 13. 15.

³ Ps. 13.

⁴ ch. 23. 25.

¹ Gen. 32. 28.

² & 35. 10.

³ 1 Kin. 18. 31.

⁴ Deut. 10. 20.

⁵ Josh. 23. 8.

⁶ Heb. from after him.

⁷ Judg. 6. 10.

⁸ Ex. 20. 5.

⁹ 2 Chr. 15. 2.

¹⁰ 1 Sam. 18. 5.

¹¹ 14.

¹² Ps. 60. 12.

¹³ ch. 16. 7.

¹⁴ Ex. 6. 6.

¹⁵ Deut. 10. 20.

¹⁶ 1 Chr. 4. 41.

¹⁷ Is. 14. 29.

¹⁸ Heb. Asah.

¹⁹ ch. 17. 9.

²⁰ ch. 17. 3.

²¹ Deut. 5. 32.

²² Deut. 4. 23.

²³ ch. 17. 6.

²⁴ ver. 32. 33.

²⁵ ch. 17. 6.

²⁶ 1 Chr. 5. 26.

²⁷ ch. 17. 7.

²⁸ Dan. 9. 6.

10.

²⁹ 2 Chr. 32. 1.

&c.

³⁰ Is. 36. 1, &c.

³¹ 2 Chr. 28. 27.

& 29. 1.

He is called

Hezekias.

Mat. 1. 9.

³² Heb.

Sanherib.

³³ 2 Chr. 29. 1.

Abijah.

³⁴ 2 Chr. 31. 1.

and brake the ¹ images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the ² brasen serpent that Mō'-sēs had made: for unto those days the children of Īs'-rā-ēl did burn incense to it: and he called it ³ 'Nē-hūsh'-tān.

5 He ⁴ trusted in the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl; ⁵ so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Jū'-dāh, nor ⁶ any that were before him.

6 For he ⁷ clave to the LORD, and departed not ⁸ from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Mō'-sēs.

7 And the LORD ⁹ was with him, and he ¹⁰ prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he ¹¹ rebelled against the king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā, and served him not.

8 ¹² He smote the Phil'-is-tines, even unto ¹³ Gā'-zā, and the borders thereof, ¹⁴ from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 ¹⁵ And ¹⁶ it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, which ¹⁷ was the seventh year of Hō-shē'-ā son of Ē'-lāh king of Īs'-rā-ēl, that Shāl-mān-ē'-sēr king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā came up against Sā-mār'-i-ā, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they took it: ¹⁸ even in the sixth year of Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, that ¹⁹ is the ninth year of Hō-shē'-ā king of Īs'-rā-ēl, Sā-mār'-i-ā was taken.

11 ²⁰ And the king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā did carry away Īs'-rā-ēl unto Ās-sŷr'-i-ā, and put them ²¹ in Hā'lāh and in Hā'-bōr ²² by the river of Gō'-zān, and in the cities of the Mēdēs:

12 ²³ Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, and all that Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear them, nor do them.

13 ²⁴ Now ²⁵ in the fourteenth year of king Hēz-ē-kī'-āh did ²⁶ Sēn-nāch'-ēr-ib king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā come up against all the fenced cities of Jū'-dāh, and took them.

14 And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh sent to the king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā to Lā'-chish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou putttest on me will I bear. And the king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā appointed unto Hēz-ē-kī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh ^agave him all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hēz-ē-kī'-āh cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars which Hēz-ē-kī'-āh king of ū-dāh had overlaid, and gave ²it to the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā.

17 ¶ And the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā sent Tār'-tān and Rāb'-sā-ris and Rāb'-shā-kēh from Lā'-chish to king Hēz-ē-kī'-āh with a ³great host against Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And they went up and came to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, ^bwhich is in the highway of the fuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them E-lī'-ā-kim the son of Hil-kī'-āh, which was over the household, and Shēb'-nā the ^cscribe, and Jō'-āh the son of Ā'-sāph the recorder.

19 And Rāb'-shā-kēh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, thus saith the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, ^dWhat confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou ^esayest, (but *they are but* vain words,) ^fI have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

21 'Now, behold, thou ^gtrustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, ^hven upon Ē'-gŷpt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phār'-āōh king of Ē'-gŷpt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is not that he, whose high places and whose towers Hēz-ē-kī'-āh hath taken away, and hath said to Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm?*

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Ē'-gŷpt for chariots and or horsemen?

25 Am I now come up without the

B.C. 713.

^a ch. 16. 8.² Heb. them.³ Heb. heavy.⁴ Heb. the water of their feet.⁵ Is. 7. 3.⁶ 2 Chr. 32. 15.⁵ or, secretary.⁴² Chr. 32. 10, &c.⁶ or, talkest.⁷ Heb. word of the lips.⁸ or, But counsel

and strength

are for the war.

⁹ or, Seek my favour.² Heb. Make with me a blessing.

Gen. 32. 20.

& 33. 11.

Prov. 18. 16.

⁶ Ezek. 29. 6, 7.³ Heb. trustest thee.⁴ or, pit.⁷ Deut. 8. 7, 8.² Chr. 31. 1.

& 32. 12.

⁵ or, deceiveth.^h ch. 19. 12.² Chr. 32. 14.

Is. 10. 10, 11.

⁶ or, hostages.⁴ ch. 19. 13.^h ch. 17. 24.

Ava)

LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said E-lī'-ā-kim the son of Hil-kī'-āh, and Shēb'-nā, and Jō'-āh, unto Rāb'-shā-kēh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Sŷr'-i-ān language; for we understand it: and talk not with us in the Jēws' language in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

27 But Rāb'-shā-kēh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?*

28 Then Rāb'-shā-kēh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jēws' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā:

29 Thus saith the king, 'Let not Hēz-ē-kī'-āh deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hēz-ē-kī'-āh make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā.

31 Harken not to Hēz-ē-kī'-āh: for thus saith the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, ⁹²Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his ⁴cistern:

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, ^fa land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, when he ⁵persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us.

33 ^hHath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā?

34 ⁱWhere are the gods of Hā'-māth, and of Ār'-pād? where are the gods of Sē-phār'-vā'-im, Hē'-nā, and ^kĪ'-vāh? have they delivered Sā-mār'-i-ā out of mine hand?

35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have

delivered their country out of mine hand, * that the LORD should deliver Jē-rū-sā-lēm out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

37 Then came Ē-lī-ā-kīm the son of Hīl-kī-āh, which was over the household, and Shēb-nā the scribe, and Jō-āh the son of Ā'-sāph the recorder, to Hēz-ē-kī-āh ^d with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rāb'-shā-kēh.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *H Ezekiah mourning sendeth to Isaiah for them. 6 Isaiah comforteth them. 8 Sennacherib sendeth a blasphemous letter to Ezekiah. 14 Ezekiah's prayer. 20 Isaiah's prophecy against Sennacherib. 35 An angel slayeth the Assyrians. 37 Sennacherib is slain by his own sons.*

AND ^e it came to pass, when king Hēz-ē-kī-āh heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent Ē-lī-ā-kīm, which was over the household, and Shēb-nā the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Ī-sā'-āh the prophet the son of Ā'-mōz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hēz-ē-kī-āh, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and ² blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth.

4 ^m It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rāb'-shā-kēh, ⁿ whom the king of Ās-sūr'-ī-ā his master hath sent to reproach the living God; and will ^r reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that are ^l left.

5 So the servants of king Hēz-ē-kī-āh came to Ī-sā'-āh.

6 ¶ And Ī-sā'-āh said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the ^a servants of the king of Ās-sūr'-ī-ā have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send ^a a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Rāb'-shā-kēh returned, and

B.C. c. 710.

^a Dan. 3. 15.

^b ch. 18. 14.

^c See 1 Sam. 23. 27.

^d Is. 33. 7.

^e ch. 18. 5.

^f ch. 18. 33.

^g Is. 37. 1, &c.

^h Ezek. 27. 23.

ⁱ ch. 18. 34.

^k Luke 3. 4, called *Esaias*.

^l Is. 37. 14, &c.

² or, *provocation*.

^m 2 Sam. 16. 12.

ⁿ 1 Sam. 4. 4. Ps. 80. 1.

^o 1 Kin. 18. 39. Is. 44. 6.

^p ch. 18. 35. Ps. 50. 21.

^q Ps. 31. 2.

^r 2 Chr. 6. 40.

³ Heb. *found*.

⁴ ver. 4.

^u Is. 37. 6, &c.

⁴ Heb. *given*.

⁵ ch. 18. 17.

⁶ Ps. 115. 4. Jer. 10. 3.

⁷ ver. 35-37. Jer. 51. 1.

⁸ Ps. 83. 18.

found the king of Ās-sūr'-ī-ā warring against Lib'-nāh: for he had heard that he was departed ^b from Lā'-chish.

9 And ^c when he heard say of Tīr-hā'-kāh king of Ē-thī-ō'-pī-ā, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hēz'-ē-kī-āh, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hēz'-ē-kī-āh king of Jū-dāh, saying, Let not thy God ^d in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jē-rū-sā-lēm shall not be delivered into the hands of the king of Ās-sūr'-ī-ā.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Ās-sūr'-ī-ā have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

12 ^f Have the gods of the nation delivered them which my father have destroyed; as Gō'-zān, and Hār'-ān, and Rē'-zēph, and the children of ^h Ē'-dēn which were in Thēlā'-sār?

13 ⁱ Where is the king of Hā'-māth and the king of Ār'-pād, and the king of the city of Sē-phār-vā'-im of Hē'-nā, and Ī'-vāh?

14 ¶ And Hēz'-ē-kī-āh received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hēz'-ē-kī-āh went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hēz'-ē-kī-āh prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^a which dwellest between the cher'ū-bims, ^b thou art the God even thou alone, of all the kingdom of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

16 LORD, ^c bow down thine ear, and hear: ^d open, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sēn-nāch-ēr-ib, ^e which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Ās-sūr'-ī-ā have destroyed the nation and their lands,

18 And have ^f cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but ^g the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, ^a that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD God, even thou only.

20 ¶ Then Ī-sāi'-āh the son of Ā'-mōz sent to Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, That which thou hast prayed to me against Sēn-nāch'-ēr-ib king of As-syr'-i-ā. I have heard.

21 This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin 'the daughter of Zi'-on hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm hath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against 'the Holy One of Īs'-rā-ēl.

23 ^aBy thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lēb'-ā-non, and will cut down 'the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees hereof: and I will enter into the odgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Cār-mēl.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of besieged places.

25 ^aHast thou not heard long ago now 'I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that 'thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as 'the grass on the house tops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But 'I know thy ^aabode, and by going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore 'I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back ^aby the way by which thou camest.

29 And this shall be ^aa sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year thou shalt sow, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

B.C. 710.

^a2Chr. 32. 22.²Heb. the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.³Is. 37. 21.⁴Ps. 65. 2.⁵Heb. the escaping.⁶Is. 9. 7.⁷Lam. 2. 13.⁸Job 16. 4.⁹Ps. 22. 7, 8.¹⁰Lam. 2. 15.¹¹Ps. 71. 22.¹²Jer. 51. 5.¹³Heb. By the hand of.¹⁴Ps. 18. 17.¹⁵ch. 20. 6.¹⁶Ps. 20. 7.¹⁷1Kin. 11. 12.¹⁸2Chr. 32. 21.¹⁹Is. 37. 36.²⁰Heb. the tallness, &c.²¹or, the forest and his fruitful field.²²Is. 10. 18.²³or, fenced.²⁴Gen. 10. 11.²⁵or, Hast thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times?²⁶I should I now bring it to be laid waste, and fenced cities to be ruinous heaps?²⁷Is. 45. 7.²⁸2Chr. 32. 21.²⁹Is. 10. 5.³⁰ver. 7.³¹Heb. Ararat.³²Is. 47. 2.³³Heb. short of hand.³⁴Ps. 129. 6.³⁵Ps. 139. 1.³⁶or, sitting.³⁷2Chr. 32. 24.³⁸Is. 38. 1.³⁹Heb. Give charge concerning thine house.⁴⁰2Sam. 17. 22.⁴¹Job. 41. 2.⁴²Ezek. 29. 4.⁴³Amos 4. 2.⁴⁴ver. 33. 36.⁴⁵1Sam. 2. 34.⁴⁶ch. 20. 8, 9.⁴⁷Luke 2. 12.⁴⁸Neh. 13. 22.⁴⁹Gen. 17. 1.⁵⁰1Kin. 3. 6.⁵¹Heb. with a great weeping.

30 ^aAnd ²the remnant that is escaped of the house of Jū-dāh shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

31 For out of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm shall go forth a remnant, and ³they that escape out of mount Zi'-on: ⁴the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of As-syr'-i-ā, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

34 For 'I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and 'for my servant Dā'-vīd's sake.

35 ¶ And ^mit came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the As-syr'-i-āns an hundred four-score and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

36 So Sēn-nāch'-ēr-ib king of As-syr'-i-ā departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at ⁿNin'-ē-vēh.

37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nīš-rōch his god, that ^pĀ-drām'-mē-lēch and Shā-rē-zēr his sons ^rsmote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of ^qĀr-mē-nī-ā. And ^rE-sār-hād-don his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 20.

1 ¹Hezekiah by prayer hath his life lengthened. 8 ²The sun goeth ten degrees backward for a sign of that promise. 14 ³Isaiah foretelleth the Babylonian captivity. 21 ⁴Hezekiah dieth, and is succeeded by Manasseh.

IN ^athose days was Hēz-ē-kī'-āh sick unto death. And the prophet Ī-sāi'-āh the son of Ā'-mōz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, 'Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,

3 I beseech thee, O LORD, ^bremember now how I have ^cwalked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh wept ^dsore.

4 And it came to pass, afore Ī-sāi'-āh was gone out into the middle ² court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying.

5 Turn again, and tell Hēz-ē-kī'-āh ^a the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Dā'-vid thy father, ^b I have heard thy prayer, I have seen ^c thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of As-sūr'-i-ā; and ^d I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant Dā'-vid's sake.

7 And ^e Ī-sāi'-āh said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid ^f it on the boil, and he recovered.

8 ¶ And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh said unto Ī-sāi'-āh, ^g What shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day?

9 And Ī-sāi'-āh said, ^h This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And Ī-sāi'-āh the prophet cried unto the LORD: and ⁱ he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the ^j dial of Ā'-hāz.

12 ¶ At that time ^k Bēr-ō'-dāch-bāl'-ā-dān, the son of Bāl'-ā-dān, king of Bāb'-y-lon, sent letters and a present unto Hēz-ē-kī'-āh: for he had heard that Hēz-ē-kī'-āh had been sick.

13 And ^l Hēz-ē-kī'-āh hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his ^m precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and ⁿ all the house of his ^o armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hēz-ē-kī'-āh shewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came Ī-sāi'-āh the prophet unto king Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, and

B.C. 713.

² or, city.

^a 1 Sam. 9. 16. & 10. 1.

^b ch. 19. 20.

^c Ps. 65. 2.

^d ver. 13.

^e Ps. 39. 12.

^f & 56. 8.

^g ch. 19. 34.

^h ch. 24. 13.

ⁱ & 25. 13.

^j Jer. 27. 21.

^k & 52. 17.

^l Is. 38. 21.

^m ch. 24. 12.

ⁿ 2 Chr. 33. 11.

^o Fulfilled, Dan. 1. 3.

^p See Judg. 6. 17, 37, 39.

^q Is. 7. 11, 14.

^r & 38. 22.

^s 1 Sam. 3. 18.

^t Job 1. 21.

^u Ps. 39. 9.

^v See Is. 38. 7, 8.

^w or, Shall there not be peace and truth, &c.

^x 2 Chr. 32. 32.

^y Neh. 3. 16.

^z 2 Chr. 32. 30.

^{aa} 2 Chr. 32. 33.

^{ab} See Josh. 10. 12, 14.

^{ac} Heb. degrees.

^{ad} Is. 39. 1, &c.

^{ae} or, Mero-dach-bala-dan.

^{af} 2 Chr. 33. 1, &c.

^{ag} 2 Chr. 32. 27, 31.

^{ah} or, spicery.

^{ai} ch. 16. 3.

^{aj} or, jewels.

^{ak} Heb. vessels.

^{al} ch. 18. 4.

^{am} 1 Kin. 16. 32, 33.

said unto him, What said these men and from whence came they unto thee? And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh said, They are come from a far country, even from Bāb'-y-lon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh answered, ^{an} All the things that are in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasure that I have not shewed them.

16 And Ī-sāi'-āh said unto Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, Hear the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, ^{ao} shall be carried into Bāb'-y-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, ^{ap} shall they take away; ^{aq} and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Bāb'-y-lon.

19 Then said Hēz-ē-kī'-āh unto Ī-sāi'-āh, ^{ar} Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, ^{as} Is it not good, if peace and truth be in my days?

20 ¶ ^{at} And the rest of the acts of Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, and all his might, and how he ^{au} made a pool, and a conduit, and ^{av} brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū-dāh?

21 And ^{aw} Hēz-ē-kī'-āh slept with his fathers: and Mā-nās'-sēh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Manasseh's reign. 3 His great idolatry. 10 wickedness causeth prophecies against Judah. 19 Amon's wicked reign. 23 He being slain by his servants, and those murderers slain by the people, Josiah is made king.

MĀ-NĀS'-SĒH ^{ax} was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Hēph'-zī-bāh.

2 And he did ^{ay} that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, ^{az} after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

3 For he built up again the high places ^{ba} which Hēz-ē-kī'-āh his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Bā'-āl, and made a grove ^{bb} as did Ā'-hāb king of Īs'-rā-ēl; and

worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 And ^bhe built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm will I put my name.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke *him* to anger.

7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to Dâ'-vid, and to Sôl'-ô-mon his son, In this house, and in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, which I have chosen out of all tribes of Is'-râ-êl, will I put my name forever:

8 Neither will I make the feet of Is'-râ-êl move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Mô'-sês commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Mâ-nâs'-sêh ^aseduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Is'-râ-êl.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying,

11 Because Mâ-nâs'-sêh king of Jû'-dâh hath done these abominations, ^aand hath done wickedly above all that the Â'm'-ô-rites did, which were before him, and ^ahath made Jû'-dâh also to sin with his idols:

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Is'-râ-êl, Behold, I am bringing much evil upon Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm and Jû'-lâh, that whosoever heareth of it, both ^ahis ears shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm ^athe line of Sâ-mâr'-i-â, and he plummet of the house of Â'-hâb: and I will wipe Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm as a man wipeth a dish, ^awiping it, and turning it upside down.

14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;

B. C. C. 698.

^a Deut. 4. 19. & 17. 3. ch. 17. 16. ^b Jer. 32. 34.

^c 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Kin. 8. 29. & 9. 3. ^d ch. 24. 4.

^e Heb. *from mouth to mouth.*

^f Lev. 18. 21. & 20. 2. ch. 16. 3. & 17. 17.

^g Lev. 19. 26, 31. Deut. 18. 10, 11. ch. 17. 17.

^h 2 Chr. 33. 11-19.

ⁱ 2 Chr. 33. 20.

^j 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Kin. 8. 29. & 9. 3. ch. 23. 27. Ps. 132. 13, 14.

^k Jer. 32. 34.

^l 2 Chr. 33. 21-23.

^m 2 Sam. 7. 10.

ⁿ ver. 2, &c.

^o Prov. 29. 12.

^p 1 Kin. 11. 33.

^q ch. 23. 26, 27.

^r 24. 3, 4. Jer. 15. 4.

^s 2 Chr. 33.

^t 24. 25.

^u 1 Kin. 21. 26.

^v ver. 9.

^w 1 Sam. 3. 11. Jer. 19. 3.

^x See Is. 34. 11. Lam. 2. 8. Amos 7. 7, 8.

^y Mat. 1. 10, called *Jonah*.

^z Heb. *he wipeth and turneth it upon the face thereof.*

^{aa} 2 Chr. 34. 1.

15 Because they have done *that which was evil* in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Ê'-gÿpt, even unto this day.

16 ^aMoreover Mâ-nâs'-sêh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm ^afrom one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made Jû'-dâh to sin, in doing *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD.

17 ¶ Now ^athe rest of the acts of Mâ-nâs'-sêh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'-dâh?

18 And ^aMâ-nâs'-sêh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Ūz'-zâ: and Â'-môn his son reigned in his stead.

19 ¶ ^aÂ'-môn was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm. And his mother's name was Mê-shûl'-lê-mêth, the daughter of Hâr'-ûz of Jôt'-bâh.

20 And he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD, ^aas his father Mâ-nâs'-sêh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:

22 And he ^aforsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

23 ¶ And the servants of Â'-môn conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Â'-môn; and the people of the land made Jô-si'-âh his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Â'-môn which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'-dâh?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Ūz'-zâ: and ^aJô-si'-âh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Josiah's good reign.* 3 *He taketh care for the repair of the temple.* 8 *Hilkiah having found a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord.* 15 *Huldah's prophecy.*

JÔ-SI'-ÂH ^awas eight years old when he began to reign, and he

reigned thirty and one years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Jē-dī'-dāh, the daughter of Ā-dā'-āh of 'Bōs'-cāth.

2 And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of Dā'-vid his father, and ¹turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 ¶ And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Jō-sī'-āh, *that* the king sent Shā'-phān the son of Āz-ā-lī'-āh, the son of Mē-shūl'-lām, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,

4 Go up to Hīl-kī'-āh the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is ¹brought into the house of the LORD, which ²the keepers of the ³door have gathered of the people:

5 And let them ⁴deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the doers of the work which *is* in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house,

6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit ⁵there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hīl-kī'-āh the high priest said unto Shā'-phān the scribe, ⁶ I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hīl-kī'-āh gave the book to Shā'-phān, and he read it.

9 And Shā'-phān the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have ⁷gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.

10 And Shā'-phān the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hīl-kī'-āh the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shā'-phān read it before the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hīl-kī'-āh the priest, and Ā-hī'-kām the son of Shā'-phān, and 'Ach'-bôr the

B.C. 641.

² or, *Micaah*.⁶ Josh. 15. 39.⁵ Deut. 5. 32.⁶ Deut. 29. 27.⁴ 2 Chr. 34. 8, &c.⁶ ch. 12. 4.⁷ *Tikvaah*,² Chr. 34. 22.⁶ ch. 12. 9.⁸ Pa. 84. 10.³ or,*Hasrah*.⁴ Heb.*threshold*.⁵ Heb.*garments*.⁶ or, in the*second**part*.⁴ ch. 12. 11,

12, 14.

⁴ Deut. 29. 27.⁵ Dan. 9. 11-

14.

⁸ ch. 12. 15.¹ Deut. 29.

25-27.

²² Deut. 31.

24, &c.

² Chr. 34. 14,

&c.

²³ 2 Chr. 34. 26,

&c.

⁷ Heb.*molten*.⁶ Ps. 51. 17.⁸ Is. 57. 15.⁹ 1 Kin. 21. 29.⁹ Lev. 26. 31,

32.

¹⁰ Jer. 26. 6.

& 44. 22.

⁶ Ps. 37. 37.⁸ Is. 57. 1, 2.⁶ *Abdon*,

2 Chr. 34. 20.

son of 'Mi-chā'-āh, and Shā'-phān the scribe, and Ās-ā-hī'-āh a servant of the king's, saying,

13 Go ye, enquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Jū'-dāh, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great *is* 'the wrath of the LORD that *is* kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

14 So Hīl-kī'-āh the priest, and Ā-hī'-kām, and 'Ach'-bôr, and Shā'-phān, and Ās-ā-hī'-āh, went unto Hūl'-dāh the prophetess, the wife of Shāl'-lūm the son of 'Tik'-vāh the son of 'Hār'-hās, keeper of the ¹wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm ²in the college;) and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Is-rā-ēl, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, ³I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the words of the book which the king of Jū'-dāh hath read:

17 ⁴Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to ⁵the king of Jū'-dāh which sent you to enquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Is-rā-ēl, *As touching* the words which thou hast heard;

19 Because thine ⁶heart was tender, and thou hast ⁷humbled thyself before the LORD, when thou hearest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become ⁸a desolation and ⁹a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard *thee*, saith the LORD.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

CHAPTER 23.

Josiah causeth the book to be read in a solemn assembly. 3 He reneweth the covenant of the Lord. 4 He destroyeth idolatry. 15 He burneth dead men's bones upon the altar of Beth-el, as was foreprophefied. 21 He keepeth a most solemn passover. 24 He putteth away witches and all abominations. 26 God's final wrath against Judah. 29 Josiah is slain at Megiddo. 31 Jehoahaz succeedeth him. 36 Jehoiakim's wicked reign.

AND ¹the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Jū'-dāh and of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

2 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Jū'-dāh and all the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, ³both small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant which was found in the house of the LORD.

3 ¶ And the king ⁴stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all *their* heart and all *their* soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hīl-ī'-āh the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Bā'-āl, and for ⁵the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jē-rū'-sā-lēm in the fields of Kī'-drōn, and carried the ashes of them unto Bēth'-ēl.

5 And he ⁶put down the ⁷idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Jū'-dāh had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Jū'-dāh, and in the places round about Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; them also that burned incense unto Bā'-āl, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the ⁸planets, and to ⁹all the host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the ¹⁰grove from the house of the LORD, without Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, unto the brook Kī'-drōn, and burned it at the brook Kī'-drōn, and stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon ¹¹the graves of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses of the sodomites, that were by the

B.C. c. 624.

¹ Ezek. 16. 16.

² Heb. houses.

³ 1 Kin. 15. 22.

⁴ 2 Chr. 34. 29, 30, &c.

⁵ See Ezek. 44. 10-14.

⁶ 1 Sam. 2. 36.

⁷ Heb. from small even unto great.

⁸ Jer. 30. 33. Jer. 7. 31. & 19. 6, 11-13.

⁹ ch. 22. 8.

¹⁰ Josh. 15. 8.

¹¹ Lev. 18. 21.

Deut. 18. 10.

Ezek. 23. 37, 39.

¹² ch. 11. 14, 17.

¹³ or, eunuch, or, officer.

¹⁴ See Jer. 19. 13. Zeph. 1. 5.

¹⁵ ch. 21. 5.

¹⁶ ch. 21. 3, 7.

¹⁷ or, ran from thence.

¹⁸ Heb. caused to cease.

¹⁹ Heb.

Chemarim,

Ezek. 10. 5.

Foretold,

Zeph. 1. 4.

²⁰ i.e. the mount of Olives.

²¹ 1 Kin. 11. 7.

²² or, twelve signs, or, constellations.

²³ ch. 21. 3.

²⁴ ch. 21. 7.

²⁵ Ex. 23. 24.

Deut. 7. 5, 25.

²⁶ Heb.

statues.

²⁷ 2 Chr. 34. 4.

²⁸ 1 Kin. 12.

28, 33.

²⁹ 1 Kin. 14. 24.

& 15. 12.

house of the LORD, ¹where the women wove ²hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Jū'-dāh, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from ³Gē'-bā to Bēer-shē'-bā, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Jōsh'-ū-ā the governor of the city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

9 ⁴ Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, ⁵but they did eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled ⁶Tō'-phēth, which is in ⁷the valley of the children of Hīn'-nom, ⁸that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Mō'-lēch.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Jū'-dāh had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nā'-thān-mē'-lēch the ⁹chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that were ¹⁰on the top of the upper chamber of Ā'-hāz, which the kings of Jū'-dāh had made, and the altars which ¹¹Mā-nās'-sēh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and ¹²brake them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kī'-drōn.

13 And the high places that were before Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, which were on the right hand of ¹³the mount of corruption, which ¹⁴Sōl'-ō-mōn the king of Is'-rā-ēl had builded for Āsh'-tō-rēth the abomination of the Zī-dō-ni-āns, and for Chē'-mōsh the abomination of the Mō'-āb-ites, and for Mil'-cōm the abomination of the children of Ām'-mōn, did ¹⁵the king defile.

14 And he ¹⁶brake in pieces the ¹⁷images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreover the altar that was at Bēth'-ēl, and the high place ¹⁸which Jēr-ō-bō-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, who made Is'-rā-ēl to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he

brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the grove.

16 And as Jō-sī'-āh turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, What title is that that I see? And the men of the city told him, It is the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Jū'-dāh, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Bēth'-ēl.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones alone, with the bones of the prophet that came out of Sā-mār'-i-ā.

19 And all the houses also of the high places that were in the cities of Sā-mār'-i-ā, which the kings of Is'-rā-ēl had made to provoke the LORD to anger, Jō-sī'-āh took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Bēth'-ēl.

20 And he slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

21 And the king commanded all the people, saying, Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, as it is written in the book of this covenant.

22 Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Is'-rā-ēl, nor in all the days of the kings of Is'-rā-ēl, nor of the kings of Jū'-dāh;

23 But in the eighteenth year of king Jō-sī'-āh, wherein this passover was holden to the LORD in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

24 Moreover the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Jū'-dāh and in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, did Jō-sī'-āh put away, that he might perform the words of the law which were written in the book that Hīl-kī'-āh the priest found in the house of the LORD.

B.C. 624.

* ch. 18. 5.

b 1 Kin. 13. 2.

* ch. 21. 11, 12.

& 24. 3, 4.

Jer. 15. 4.

2 Heb.

angers.

d 1 Kin. 13. 1.

30.

* ch. 17. 18, 20.

& 18. 11.

& 21. 13.

f 1 Kin. 8. 29.

& 9. 3.

ch. 21. 4, 7.

3 Heb. to

escape.

f 1 Kin. 13. 31.

b 2 Chr. 35. 20.

f See

2 Chr. 34.

6, 7.

f Zech. 12. 11.

f ch. 14. 8.

m 2 Chr. 35. 24.

n 1 Kin. 13. 2.

4 or,

sacrificed.

* Ex. 22. 30.

1 Kin. 18. 40.

ch. 11. 18.

f 2 Chr. 34. 5.

f 2 Chr. 35. 1.

* 2 Chr. 35. 1.

f Ex. 12. 3.

Lev. 23. 5.

Num. 9. 2.

Deut. 16. 2.

5 Called

Shallum,

1 Chr. 3. 15.

Jer. 22. 11.

f 2 Chr. 35. 18.

19.

* ch. 24. 18.

* ch. 25. 6.

Jer. 52. 27.

6 or, because

he reigned.

f ch. 21. 6.

7 Heb. set

a mule

upon the

land,

2 Chr. 35. 3.

8 or,

teraphim,

Gen. 31. 19.

f 2 Chr. 35. 4.

* Lev. 19. 31.

& 20. 27.

Deut. 18. 11.

b See

ch. 24. 17.

Dan. 1. 7.

* Mat. 1. 11,

called

Jakim.

d Jer. 22. 11.

12.

Ezek. 19. 3.

4.

25 And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Mō'-sēs; neither after him arose there any like him.

26 Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Jū'-dāh, because of all the provocations that Mā-nās'-seh had provoked him withal.

27 And the LORD said, I will remove Jū'-dāh also out of my sight, as I have removed Is'-rā-ēl, and will cast off this city Jē-rū'-sā-lēm which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Jō-sī'-āh, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'-dāh?

29 In his days Phār'-aōh-nē'-chōh king of Ē'-gýpt went up against the king of Ās-sýr'-i-ā to the river Eū-phrá'-tēs; and king Jō-sī'-āh went against him; and he slew him at Mē-gid'-dō, when he had seen him.

30 And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Mē-gid'-dō, and brought him to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took Jē-hō'-ā-hāz the son of Jō-sī'-āh, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 Jē-hō'-ā-hāz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Hā-mū'-tāl, the daughter of Jēr-ē-mī'-āh of Līb'-nāh.

32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Phār'-aōh-nē'-chōh put him in bands at Rīb'-lāh in the land of Hā-māth, that he might not reign in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; and put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And Phār'-aōh-nē'-chōh made Ē-lī'-ā-kīm the son of Jō-sī'-āh king in the room of Jō-sī'-āh his father, and turned his name to Jē-hōi'-ā-kīm, and took Jē-hō'-ā-hāz away; and he came to Ē'-gýpt, and died there.

35 And Jě-hôl'-ă-kim gave ^athe silver and the gold to Phâr'-ăoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Phâr'-ăoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Phâr'-ăoh-nă'-chôh.

36 ¶ Jě-hôl'-ă-kim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jě-rû'-să-lēm. And his mother's name was Zě-bû'-dăh, the daughter of Pě-dăi'-ăh of Rû'-măh.

37 And he did that *which* was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

CHAPTER 24.

Jehoiakim, first subdued by Nebuchadnezzar, then rebelling against him, procureth his own ruin. 8 Jehoiachin's evil reign. 10 Jerusalem is taken and carried captive into Babylon. 17 Zedekiah reigneth ill unto the utter destruction of Judah.

1 ¶ In his days Něb-ŭ-chăd-něz'-zăr king of Băb'-ŷ-lon came up, and Jě-hôl'-ă-kim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 ¶ And the LORD sent against him bands of the Chăl'-deēs, and bands of the Sŷr'-i-ăs, and bands of the Mō'-ăb-ites, and bands of the children of Am'-mon, and sent them against Jû'-dăh to destroy it, ^aaccording to the word of the LORD, which he spake ^bby his servants the prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD came *this* upon Jû'-dăh, to remove them out of his sight, ^afor he sins of Mă-năs'-sêh, according to all that he did;

4 ¶ And also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jě-rû'-ă-lēm with innocent blood; which the LORD would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jě-hôl'-ă-kim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jû'-dăh?

6 ¶ So Jě-hôl'-ă-kim slept with his fathers: and Jě-hôl'-ă-chin his son reigned in his stead.

7 And ^athe king of Ē'-gŷpt came not again any more out of his land: for ^bthe king of Băb'-ŷ-lon had taken from the river of Ē'-gŷpt unto the river Eû-phră'-tēs all that pertained to the king of Ē'-gŷpt.

B.C. 610.

^a ver. 33.
² Called Zedekiah,
1 Chr. 3. 16.
Jer. 24. 1.
and
Comiah,
Jer. 22. 24.
28.
^b 2 Chr. 36. 9.

^c 2 Chr. 36. 5.
^d Dan. 1. 1.

³ Heb. came into siege.

^e Jer. 24. 1.
^f 29. 1, 2.
Ezek. 17. 12.

⁴ or, evinuchs.
⁵ Nebuchadnezzar's eighth year,
Jer. 25. 1.

⁶ See ch. 25. 27.

⁷ See Jer. 52. 28.
⁸ 2 Chr. 36. 6.
Jer. 25. 1, 9.
Dan. 1. 1.

⁹ ch. 20. 17.
Is. 39. 6.

¹⁰ See Dan. 5. 2, 3.

¹¹ Jer. 25. 9.
Ezek. 19. 8.

¹² Jer. 20. 5.
Jer. 24. 1.

¹³ ch. 20. 17.
Ez. 12. 12-14.
23. 27.

¹⁴ Jer. 52. 28.
So 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.

¹⁵ Heb. by the hand of.

¹⁶ ch. 25. 12.
Jer. 40. 7.

¹⁷ 2 Chr. 36. 10.
Ez. 2. 6.
Jer. 22. 24.

¹⁸ ch. 21. 2, 11.
23. 26.

¹⁹ or, evinuchs.

²⁰ ch. 21. 16.

²¹ Jer. 52. 28.

²² Jer. 37. 1.

²³ See 2 Chr. 36. 6, 8.
Jer. 22. 18, 19.
23. 30.

²⁴ 1 Chr. 3. 15.
2 Chr. 36. 10.

²⁵ 2 Chr. 36. 4.

²⁶ See Jer. 37. 5, 7.

²⁷ 2 Chr. 36. 11.
Jer. 37. 1.

²⁸ Jer. 37. 1.
52. 1.

²⁹ Jer. 48. 2.

³⁰ ch. 23. 31.

8 ¶ ^aJě-hôl'-ă-chin was eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jě-rû'-să-lēm three months. And his mother's name was Ně-hüşh'-tă, the daughter of Ēl-nă'-thăn of Jě-rû'-să-lēm.

9 And he did that *which* was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

10 ¶ ^aAt that time the servants of Něb-ŭ-chăd-něz'-zăr king of Băb'-ŷ-lon came up against Jě-rû'-să-lēm, and the city ^bwas besieged.

11 And Něb-ŭ-chăd-něz'-zăr king of Băb'-ŷ-lon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

12 ¶ And Jě-hôl'-ă-chin the king of Jû'-dăh went out to the king of Băb'-ŷ-lon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his officers: ^aand the king of Băb'-ŷ-lon ^btook him ^cin the eighth year of his reign.

13 ¶ And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and ^acut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Sôl'-ô-mon king of Īs'-ră-ël had made in the temple of the LORD, ^bas the LORD had said.

14 And ^ahe carried away all Jě-rû'-să-lēm, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, ^beven ten thousand captives, and ^call the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save ^dthe poorest sort of the people of the land.

15 And ^ahe carried away Jě-hôl'-ă-chin to Băb'-ŷ-lon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his ^bofficers, and the mighty of the land, ^cthose carried he into captivity from Jě-rû'-să-lēm to Băb'-ŷ-lon.

16 And ^aall the men of might, even seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, ^ball that were strong and apt for war, even them the king of Băb'-ŷ-lon brought captive to Băb'-ŷ-lon.

17 ¶ And ^athe king of Băb'-ŷ-lon made Măt-tă-ni'-ăh ^bhis father's brother king in his stead, and ^cchanged his name to Zěd-ě-ki'-ăh.

18 ¶ Zěd-ě-ki'-ăh was twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jě-rû'-să-lēm. And his mother's name was ^aHă-mŭ'-tăl, the daughter of Jěr-ě-mi'-ăh of Lîb'-năh.

19 *And he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jě-hôl'-ă-kim had done.

20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jě-rû'-să-lēm and Jû'-dāh, until he had cast them out from his presence, *that Zěd-ē-kī'-ăh rebelled against the king of Băb'-y-lon.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *Jerusalem again besieged.* 4 *Zedekiah taken, his sons slain, and his eyes put out.* 9 *The city defaced.* 18 *The nobles slain.* 22 *Gedaliah smitten.*

AND it came to pass *in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, *that* Nēb-ū-chăd-něz'-zăr king of Băb'-y-lon came, he, and all his host, against Jě-rû'-să-lēm, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zěd-ē-kī'-ăh.

3 And on the ninth *day* of the *fourth* month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And *the city was broken up, and all the men of war *fled* by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which *is* by the king's garden: (now the Chăl'-deēs were against the city round about;) and *the king went the way toward the plain.

5 And the army of the Chăl'-deēs pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jěr'-i-chō: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Băb'-y-lon *to Rib'-lāh; and they *gave judgment upon him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zěd-ē-kī'-ăh before his eyes, and *put out the eyes of Zěd-ē-kī'-ăh, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Băb'-y-lon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth month, *on the seventh *day* of the month, which *is* the nineteenth year of king Nēb-ū-chăd-něz'-zăr king of Băb'-y-lon, *came Nēb-ū'-zăr-ăd'-ăn, *captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Băb'-y-lon, unto Jě-rû'-să-lēm:

9 *And he burnt the house of the LORD, *and the king's house, and all the houses of Jě-rû'-să-lēm, and

B.C. 593.

*2Chr. 36.12.

^b Neh. 1. 3.
Jer. 52. 14.

*2Chr. 36. 13.
Ezek. 17. 15.

^d Jer. 39. 9.
& 52. 15.

² Heb.
fallen
away.

*2Chr. 36. 17.
Jer. 34. 2.
& 39. 1.

& 52. 4, 5.
Ezek. 24. 1.

^f ch. 24. 14.
Jer. 39. 10.

& 40. 7.
& 52. 16.

^g ch. 20. 17.
Jer. 27. 19.

& 52. 17.
^h 1 Kin. 7. 15.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 7. 27.
¹ 1 Kin. 7. 23.

ⁱ Ex. 27. 3.
1 Kin. 7. 45,
50.

^m Jer. 39. 2.
& 52. 6.

ⁿ Jer. 39. 2.
& 52. 7, &c.

³ Heb.
the one sea.

^o Jer. 39. 4-7.
& 52. 7.
Ezek. 12. 12.

^p 1 Kin. 7. 47.

^q 1 Kin. 7. 15.
Jer. 52. 21.

^r ch. 23. 33.
Jer. 52. 9.

⁴ Heb.
spake
judgment
with him.

⁵ Jer. 52. 24.

⁵ Heb.
made blind.

⁶ Jer. 39. 7.
Ezek. 12. 13.

⁷ 1 Chr. 6. 14.
Ezra 7. 1.

⁸ Jer. 21. 1.
& 29. 25.

⁶ Heb.
threshold.

⁹ Jer. 52. 12-14.

⁷ or,
eunuch.

⁸ Jer. 52. 25.

^a ch. 24. 12.

⁸ Heb.
saw the
king's face.

⁹ Jer. 39. 9.
⁹ or, chief
marshal.

² or,
scribe of the
captain of the
host.

² Chr. 36. 19.

⁴ Jer. 39. 8.
Amos 2. 5.

every great man's house burnt *with* fire.

10 And all the army of the Chăl'-deēs, that were with the captain of the guard, *brake down the walls of Jě-rû'-să-lēm round about.

11 *Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Băb'-y-lon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nēb-ū'-zăr-ăd'-ăn the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land to be vinedressers and husbandmen.

13 And *the *pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, did the Chăl'-deēs break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Băb'-y-lon.

14 And *the pots, and the shovels and the snuffers, and the spoons and all the vessels of brass where with they ministered, took they away.

15 And the firepans, and the bowls and such things as were of gold, in gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away.

16 The two pillars, *one sea, and the bases which Sôl'-ô-mon had made for the house of the LORD, the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

17 *The height of the one pillar was *eighteen cubits, and the chapter upon it was brass: and the height of the chapter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranate upon the chapter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ *And the captain of the guard took *Sě-răp'-ăh the chief priest, and Zěph-ă-ni'-ăh the second priest, and the three keepers of the *door:

19 And out of the city he took an officer that was set over the men of war, and *five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city:

20 And Nēb-ū'-zăr-ăd'-ăn captain of the guard took these, and brought

hem to the king of Băb'-y-lon to Rîb'-lăh :

21 And the king of Băb'-y-lon smote them, and slew them at Rîb'-lăh in the land of Hă'-măth. ° So Jû'-dăh was carried away out of their land.

22 ¶ ^b And as for the people that remained in the land of Jû'-dăh, whom Nēb-ū-chăd-nēz'-zăr king of Băb'-y-lon had left, even over them he made Gēd-ă-lî'-ăh the son of Ā-hî'-xăm, the son of Shă'-phăn, ruler.

23 And when all the °captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Băb'-y-lon had made Gēd-ă-lî'-ăh governor, there came to Gēd-ă-lî'-ăh to Miz'-păh, even Īsh'-mă-ēl the son of Nēth-ă-nî'-ăh, and Jō-hă'-năn the son of Jă-rē'-ăh, and Sē-răi'-ăh the son of Tăn-hū'-mēth the Nē-tōph'-ă-thīte, and Jă-ăz-ă-nî'-ăh the son of a Mă-ch'-ă-thīte, they and their men.

24 And Gēd-ă-lî'-ăh swore to them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not to be the servants of the Chăl'-dēēs : dwell in the land, and serve the king of Băb'-y-lon ; and it shall be well with you.

25 But ^a it came to pass in the eventh month, that Īsh'-mă-ēl the

B.C. 588.

² Heb. of the kingdom.

^a Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 28. 36, 64. ch. 23. 27.

^b Jer. 40. 5.

^c Jer. 43. 4, 7.

^d Jer. 52. 31, &c.

^e Jer. 40. 7-9.

^f See Gen. 40. 13, 20.

³ Heb. good things with him.

^g 2 Sam. 9. 7.

^h Jer. 41. 1, 2.

son of Nēth-ă-nî'-ăh, the son of Ē-lî'-shă-mă, of the seed ²royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gēd-ă-lî'-ăh, that he died, and the Jēws and the Chăl'-dēēs that were with him at Miz'-păh.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, ° and came to Ē'-gýpt : for they were afraid of the Chăl'-dēēs.

27 ¶ ^d And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jē-hôl'-ă-chîn king of Jû'-dăh, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Ē'-vîl-mēr'-ô-dăch king of Băb'-y-lon in the year that he began to reign ^f did lift up the head of Jē-hôl'-ă-chîn king of Jû'-dăh out of prison ;

28 And he spake ³kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Băb'-y-lon ;

29 And changed his prison garments : and he did ^g eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.

30 And his allowance was a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

CHAPTER 1.

Adam's line to Noah. 5 Sons of Japheth. 8 Sons of Ham. 17 Sons of Shem. 24 Shem's line to Abraham. 29 Ishmael's sons. 32 Sons of Keturah. 34 Posterity of Abraham by Esau. 43 Kings of Edom. 51 Dukes of Edom.

1 D'-ĂM, ^b Shēth, Ē'-nōsh,

2 Kē'-năn, Mă-hăl'-ă-léel, Jē'-rēd,

3 Hē'-nōch, Mē-thū'-sē-lăh, Lă'-nēch,

4 Nô'-ăh, Shēm, Hăm, and Jă'-phēth.

5 ¶ ^d The sons of Jă'-phēth ; Gō'-nēr, and Mă'-gōg, and Mă'-dăi, and Ī'-văn, and Tū'-băl, and Mē'-shēch, and Tî'-răs.

6 And the sons of Gō'-mēr ; Āsh-thē'-năz, and ² Rî'-phăth, and Tō-şăr'-măh.

7 And the sons of Jă'-văn ; Ē-lî'-hăh, and Tăr'-shîsh, Kit'-tîm, and Dô'-dă-nîm.

B.C. 4004, &c.

^a Gen. 10. 6, &c.

^b Gen. 4. 25, 26. & 5. 3, 9.

^c Gen. 10. 8, 13, &c.

^d Gen. 10. 2, &c.

^e Deut. 2. 23. ^f Gen. 10. 15, &c.

² or, *Diphath*, as it is in some copies.

³ or, *Rodanim*, according to some copies.

8 ¶ ^a The sons of Hăm ; Cūsh, and Miz'-ră-îm, Pūt, and Că'-nă-ăn.

9 And the sons of Cūsh ; Sē'-bă, and Hăv'-î-lăh, and Săb'-tă, and Ră'-ă-măh, and Săb-tē'-chă. And the sons of Ră'-ă-măh ; Shē'-bă, and Dē'-dăn.

10 And Cūsh ° begat Nîm'-rōd : he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11 And Miz'-ră-îm begat Lū'-dîm, and An'-ă-mîm, and Lē-hă'-bîm, and Năph-tû'-hîm,

12 And Păth-rû'-sîm, and Căs-lû'-hîm, (of whom came the Phîl'-istînes,) and ° Căph'-thō-rîm.

13 And ^f Că'-nă-ăn begat Zî'-dôn his firstborn, and Hēth,

14 The Jēb'-û-sîte also, and the Ām'-ô-rîte, and the Gîr'-gă-shîte,

15 And the Hî'-vîte, and the Ar'-kite, and the Sî'-nîte,

16 And the Ār'-vā-dīte, and the Zēm'-ā-rite, and the Hā'-māth-ite.

17 ¶ The sons of ^oShēm; Ē'-lām, and Āssh'-ūr, and Ār-phāx'-ād, and Lūd, and Ār'-ām, and Ūz, and Hūl, and Gē'-thēr, and ^oMē'-shēch.

18 And Ār-phāx'-ād begat Shē'-lāh, and Shē'-lāh begat Ē'-bēr.

19 And unto Ē'-bēr were born two sons: the name of the one was ^oPē'-lēg; because in his day the earth was divided: and his brother's name was Jōk'-tān.

20 And ^oJōk'-tān begat Āl-mō'-dād, and Shē'-lēph, and Hā-zār-mā'-vēth, and Jē'-rāh.

21 Hā-dōr'-ām also, and Ū'-zāl, and Dīk'-lāh,

22 And Ē'-bāl, and Ā-bīm'-ā-ēl, and Shē'-bā,

23 And Ō'-phīr, and Hāv'-ī-lāh, and Jō'-bāb. All these were the sons of Jōk'-tān.

24 ¶ ^oShēm, Ār-phāx'-ād, Shē'-lāh, ^oĒ'-bēr, Pē'-lēg, Rē'-ū,

25 Sē'-rīg, Nā'-hōr, Tē'-rāh, ^oĀ'-brām; the same is Ā'-brā-

hām.

28 The sons of Ā'-brā-hām; ^oĪ'-sāac,

and ^oĪsh'-mā-ēl.

29 ¶ These are their generations: The ^ofirstborn of Īsh'-mā-ēl, Nē-bāi'-ōth; then Kē'-dār, and Ād'-béel, and Mib'-sām,

30 Mīsh'-mā, and Dū'-māh, Mās'-sā, ^oHā'-dād, and Tē'-mā,

31 Jē'-tūr, Nā'-phīsh, and Kē'-dē-māh. These are the sons of Īsh'-mā-ēl.

32 ¶ Now ^othe sons of Kē-tū'-rāh, Ā'-brā-hām's concubine: she bare Zīm'-rān, and Jōk'-shān, and Mē'-dān, and Mid'-ī-ān, and Īsh'-bāk, and Shū'-āh. And the sons of Jōk'-shān; Shē'-bā, and Dē'-dān.

33 And the sons of Mid'-ī-ān; Ē'-phāh, and Ē'-phēr, and Hē'-nōch, and Ā-bī'-dā, and Ēl-dā'-āh. All these are the sons of Kē-tū'-rāh.

34 And ^oĀ'-brā-hām begat Ī'-sāac. ^oThe sons of Ī'-sāac; Ē'-sāu and Īs'-rā-ēl.

35 ¶ The sons of ^oĒ'-sāu; Ē-lī'-phāz, Rēu'-ēl, and Jē'-ūsh, and Jā'-ā-lām, and Kōr'-āh.

36 The sons of Ē-lī'-phāz; Tē'-mān, and Ō'-mār, ^oZē'-phī, and Gā'-tām, Kē'-nāz, and Tīm'-nā, and Ām'-ā-lēk.

37 The sons of Rēu'-ēl; Nā'-hāth, Zē'-rāh, Shām'-māh, and Miz'-zāh.

B.C. 4004, &c.

^a Gen. 9a. 20.
^b Gen. 10. 22.
& 11. 10.

2 or, Mash.
Gen. 10. 23.

3 or, Hemam.
Gen. 36. 22.

4 or, Alvan.
Gen. 36. 23.

5 or, Shepho.
Gen. 36. 23.

6 or, Division.
Gen. 10. 25.

7 or, Hemdan.
Gen. 36. 26.

8 or, Akan.
Gen. 10. 26.

8 or, Akan.
Gen. 36. 27.

^c Gen. 36. 31.
&c.

^f Gen. 11. 10.
&c.

Luke 3. 34.
&c.

^g Gen. 11. 15.
^h Gen. 17. 5.

ⁱ Gen. 21. 2, 3.

^j Gen. 16. 11.
15.

^k Gen. 25. 13-16.

^l or, Hadar.
Gen. 25. 15.

^m Gen. 36. 37.

ⁿ Gen. 25. 1, 2.

2 or, Hadar.
Gen. 36. 39.

3 or, Pau.
Gen. 36. 39.

^o Gen. 21. 2, 3.

^p Gen. 25. 25, 26.

^q Gen. 36. 40.

^r Gen. 36. 9, 10.

4 or, Alvah.

5 or, Zepho.
Gen. 36. 11.

38 And ^othe sons of Sē'-īr; Lō'-tān and Shō'-bāl, and Zīb'-ē-on, and Ā'-nāh, and Dī'-shōn, and Ē'-zār, and Dī'-shān.

39 And the sons of Lō'-tān; Hōr'-ī and ^oHō'-mām; and Tīm'-nā was Lō'-tān's sister.

40 The sons of Shō'-bāl; ^oĀl'-ī-ā and Mām'-ā-hāth, and Ē'-bāl, ^oShē-phī, and Ō'-nām. And the sons of Zīb'-ē-on; Āl'-āh, and Ā'-nāh.

41 The sons of Ā'-nāh; ^oDī'-shōn. And the sons of Dī'-shōn; ^oĀm'-rām and Ēsh'-bān, and Īth'-rān, and Chē'-rān.

42 The sons of Ē'-zēr; Bīl'-hān, and Zā'-vān, and ^oJā'-kān. The sons of Dī'-shān; Ūz, and Ār'-ān.

43 ¶ Now these are the ^okings that reigned in the land of Ē'-dom before any king reigned over the children of Īs'-rā-ēl; Bē'-lā the son of Bē'-ōr; and the name of his city was Dīn'-hā-bāh.

44 And when Bē'-lā was dead, Jō'-bāb the son of Zē'-rāh of Bōz'-rāh reigned in his stead.

45 And when Jō'-bāb was dead, Hū'-shām of the land of the Tē-mān-ites reigned in his stead.

46 And when Hū'-shām was dead, Hā'-dād the son of Bē'-dād, which smote Mid'-ī-ān in the field of Mō'-āb, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Ā'-vith.

47 And when Hā'-dād was dead, Sām'-lāh of Mās-rē'-kāh reigned in his stead.

48 ^m And when Sām'-lāh was dead, Shā'-ūl of Rē'-hō-bōth by the river reigned in his stead.

49 And when Shā'-ūl was dead, Bā'-āl-hā'-nān the son of Āch'-bōr reigned in his stead.

50 And when Bā'-āl-hā'-nān was dead, ^oHā'-dād reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was ^oPā'-ī, and his wife's name was Mē-hēt'-ā-bēl, the daughter of Mē'-zā-hāb.

51 ¶ Hā'-dād died also. And the ^odukes of Ē'-dom were; duke Tīm'-nāh, duke ^oĀl'-ī-āh, duke Jē'-thēth,

52 Duke Ā-hōl'-ī-bā'-māh, duke Ē'-lāh, duke Pī'-nōn,

53 Duke Kē'-nāz, duke Tē'-mān, duke Mīb'-zār,

54 Duke Māg'-dī-ēl, duke Ī'-rām. These are the dukes of Ē'-dom.

CHAPTER 2.

The sons of Israel. 3 The posterity of Judah.
13 The children of Jesse. 18 The posterity of Caleb,
21 of Hezron, 25 of Jerahmeel, 34 of Sheshan.

THESE are the sons of ²Īś-rā-ēl;
¹ Rēu'-bēn, ² Sim'-ē-on, ³ Lē'-vī,
and ⁴ Jū'-dāh, ⁵ Is'-sā-ḥār, and ⁶ Zē-
rū'-lūn,

⁷ Dān, ⁸ Jō'-sēph, and ⁹ Bēn'-jā-mīn,
¹⁰ Ṭāph'-tā-li, ¹¹ Gād, and ¹² Ash'-ēr.

¹³ ¶ The sons of ¹⁴ Jū'-dāh; ¹⁵ Ēr, and
¹⁶ nān, and ¹⁷ Shē'-lāh: which three
were born unto him of the daughter
of ¹⁸ Shū'-ā the Cā-nā-ān-i'-tēss. And
¹⁹ Ēr, the firstborn of Jū'-dāh, was
evil in the sight of the LORD; and
he slew him.

²⁰ And ²¹ Tā'-mār his daughter in
law bare him ²² Phār'-ēz and ²³ Zē'-rāh.
All the sons of Jū'-dāh were five.

²⁴ The sons of ²⁵ Phār'-ēz; ²⁶ Hēz'-rōn,
and ²⁷ Hām'-ūl.

²⁸ And the sons of ²⁹ Zē'-rāh; ³⁰ Zīm'-rī,
and ³¹ Ē'-thān, and ³² Hē'-mān, and
³³ Šāl'-cōl, and ³⁴ Dār'-ā: five of them
in all.

³⁵ And the sons of ³⁶ Cār'-mī; ³⁷ A'-
hār, the troubler of Īś-rā-ēl, who
transgressed in the thing ³⁸ accursed.

³⁹ And the sons of ⁴⁰ Ē'-thān; ⁴¹ Az'-
ā'-rāh.

⁴² The sons also of ⁴³ Hēz'-rōn, that
were born unto him; ⁴⁴ Jē-rāh'-meel,
and ⁴⁵ Rām, and ⁴⁶ Chē-lū'-bāh.

⁴⁷ And ⁴⁸ Rām ⁴⁹ begat ⁵⁰ Ām-mīn'-ā-
āb; and ⁵¹ Ām-mīn'-ā-dāb begat ⁵² Nāh'-
hōn, ⁵³ prince of the children of Jū'-
dāh;

⁵⁴ And ⁵⁵ Nāh'-shōn begat ⁵⁶ Sāl'-mā,
and ⁵⁷ Sāl'-mā begat ⁵⁸ Bō'-āz,

⁵⁹ And ⁶⁰ Bō'-āz begat ⁶¹ Ō'-bēd, and
⁶² Ō'-bēd begat ⁶³ Jēs'-sē.

⁶⁴ ¶ And ⁶⁵ Jēs'-sē begat his first-
born ⁶⁶ Ē-lī'-āb, and ⁶⁷ Ā-bin'-ā-dāb the
second, and ⁶⁸ Šīm'-mā the third,

⁶⁹ And ⁷⁰ Nēth'-ā-nēel the fourth, ⁷¹ Rād'-
ā-i the fifth,

⁷² Ō'-zēm the sixth, ⁷³ Dā'-vīd the
seventh:

⁷⁴ Whose sisters were ⁷⁵ Zēr-ū-i'-āh,
and ⁷⁶ Āb'-i-gail. And the sons of

⁷⁷ Zēr-ū-i'-āh; ⁷⁸ Āb'-i-shān, and ⁷⁹ Jō'-āb,
and ⁸⁰ As'-ā-hēl, three.

⁸¹ And ⁸² Āb'-i-gail bare ⁸³ Ā-mā'-sā:
and the father of ⁸⁴ Ā-mā'-sā was ⁸⁵ Jē'-
hēr the Ish'-mēe'-lite.

⁸⁶ ¶ And ⁸⁷ Cā'-lēb the son of ⁸⁸ Hēz'-
rōn begat children of ⁸⁹ Ā-zū'-bāh his
wife, and of ⁹⁰ Jēr'-i-ōth: her sons are

B.C. 1752,
&c.

^a ver. 50.

² or, Jacob.

^b Gen. 29. 32.
& 30. 5, &c.
& 35. 18, 22.
& 46. 8, &c.

^c Ex. 31. 2.

^d Num. 27. 1.

³ Heb. took.

^e Gen. 38. 3.
& 46. 12.
Num. 26. 19.

^f Gen. 38. 2.

^g Gen. 38. 7.

^h Num. 32. 41.
Deut. 3. 14.
Josh. 13. 30.

ⁱ Gen. 38. 29.
Mat. 1. 3.

^k Gen. 46. 12.
Ruth 4. 18.

⁴ or, Zebdi,
Josh. 7. 1.

¹ Kin. 4. 31.

^m ch. 4. 5.

⁵ or, Darda.

ⁿ See ch. 4. 1.
⁶ or, Achan.

^o Josh. 6. 18.
& 7. 1.

⁷ or, Aram,
Mat. 1. 3, 4.

⁸ or, Caleb,
ver. 18, 42.

⁹ Ruth 4. 19,
20.

¹⁰ Mat. 1. 4.

¹¹ Num. 1. 7.
& 2. 3.

¹² or, Salmon,
Ruth 4. 21.
Mat. 1. 4.

¹³ 1 Sam. 16. 6.

² or,
Shammah,
1 Sam. 16. 9.

¹ See
ver. 34, 35.

¹ 2 Sam. 2. 18.

² 2 Sam. 17.
25.

³ 2 Sam. 17.
25.

⁴ 2 Sam. 17.
25.

⁵ 2 Sam. 17.
25.

these; ⁶ Jē'-shēr, and ⁷ Shō'-bāb, and
⁸ Ār'-dōn.

⁹ And when ¹⁰ Ā-zū'-bāh was dead,
¹¹ Cā'-lēb took unto him ¹² Ē'-phrāth,
which bare him ¹³ Hūr.

¹⁴ And ¹⁵ Hūr begat ¹⁶ Ū'-rī, and ¹⁷ Ū'-rī
begat ¹⁸ Bēz'-ā-lēel.

¹⁹ ¶ And afterward ²⁰ Hēz'-rōn went
in to the daughter of ²¹ Mā'-chir the
father of ²² Gīl'-ē-ād, whom he ²³ mar-
ried when he ²⁴ was threescore years
old; and she bare him ²⁵ Sē'-gūb.

²⁶ And ²⁷ Sē'-gūb begat ²⁸ Jā'-ir, who
had three and twenty cities in the
land of ²⁹ Gīl'-ē-ād.

³⁰ ¶ And he took ³¹ Gē'-shūr, and
³² Ār'-ām, with the towns of ³³ Jā'-ir,
from them, with ³⁴ Kē'-nāth, and the
towns thereof, ³⁵ even threescore cities.
All these ³⁶ belonged to the sons of
³⁷ Mā'-chir, the father of ³⁸ Gīl'-ē-ād.

³⁹ And after that ⁴⁰ Hēz'-rōn was
dead in ⁴¹ Cā'-lēb-ēph'-rā-tāh, then
⁴² Ā-bī'-āh ⁴³ Hēz'-rōn's wife bare him
⁴⁴ Āsh'-ūr the father of ⁴⁵ Tē-kō'-ā.

⁴⁶ ¶ And the sons of ⁴⁷ Jē-rāh'-meel
the firstborn of ⁴⁸ Hēz'-rōn were, ⁴⁹ Rām
the firstborn, and ⁵⁰ Bū'-nāh, and ⁵¹ Ō'-
rēn, and ⁵² Ō'-zēm, and ⁵³ Ā-bī'-jāh.

⁵⁴ Jē-rāh'-meel had also another
wife, whose name was ⁵⁵ Āt'-ā-rāh;
she ⁵⁶ was the mother of ⁵⁷ Ō'-nām.

⁵⁸ And the sons of ⁵⁹ Rām the first-
born of ⁶⁰ Jē-rāh'-meel were, ⁶¹ Mā'-āz, and
⁶² Jā'-mīn, and ⁶³ Ē'-kēr.

⁶⁴ And the sons of ⁶⁵ Ō'-nām were,
⁶⁶ Šām'-mā-i, and ⁶⁷ Jā'-dā. And the
sons of ⁶⁸ Šām'-mā-i; ⁶⁹ Nā'-dāb and ⁷⁰ Ā-
bī'-shūr.

⁷¹ And the name of the wife of
⁷² Ā-bī'-shūr was ⁷³ Āb'-i-hail, and she
bare him ⁷⁴ Āh'-bān, and ⁷⁵ Mō'-līd.

⁷⁶ And the sons of ⁷⁷ Nā'-dāb; ⁷⁸ Sē'-
lēd, and ⁷⁹ Āp'-pā-īm: but ⁸⁰ Sē'-lēd died
without children.

⁸¹ And the sons of ⁸² Āp'-pā-īm;
⁸³ Īsh'-ī. And the sons of ⁸⁴ Īsh'-ī; ⁸⁵ Šhē'-
shān. And ⁸⁶ the children of ⁸⁷ Šhē'-
shān; ⁸⁸ Āh'-lā-i.

⁸⁹ And the sons of ⁹⁰ Jā'-dā the
brother of ⁹¹ Šām'-mā-i; ⁹² Jē'-thēr, and
⁹³ Jōn'-ā-thān: and ⁹⁴ Jē'-thēr died with-
out children.

⁹⁵ And the sons of ⁹⁶ Jōn'-ā-thān;
⁹⁷ Pē'-lēth, and ⁹⁸ Zā'-zā. These were the
sons of ⁹⁹ Jē-rāh'-meel.

¹⁰⁰ ¶ Now ¹⁰¹ Shē'-shān had no sons,
but daughters. And ¹⁰² Shē'-shān had
a servant, an ¹⁰³ Ē-gyp'-tiān, whose
name was ¹⁰⁴ Jār'-hā.

35 And Shē'-shān gave his daughter to Jār'-hā his servant to wife; and she bare him Āt'-tā-i.

36 And Āt'-tā-i begat Nā'-thān, and Nā'-thān begat ^a Zā'-bād,

37 And Zā'-bād begat Ēph'-lāl, and Ēph'-lāl begat Ō'-bēd,

38 And Ō'-bēd begat Jē'-hū, and Jē'-hū begat Āz'-ā-rī'-āh,

39 And Āz'-ā-rī'-āh begat Hē'-lēz, and Hē'-lēz begat Ēl'-ē-ā'-sāh,

40 And Ēl'-ē-ā'-sāh begat Sis'-ā-māi, and Sis'-ā-māi begat Shāl'-lūm,

41 And Shāl'-lūm begat Jēk'-ā-mī'-āh, and Jēk'-ā-mī'-āh begat Ē-li'-shā-mā.

42 ¶ Now the sons of Cā'-lēb the brother of Jē-rāh'-meel were, Mē'-shā his firstborn, which was the father of Zīph; and the sons of Mā-rē'-shāh the father of Hē'-brōn.

43 And the sons of Hē'-brōn; Kōr'-āh, and Tāp'-pū-āh, and Rē'-kēm, and Shē'-mā.

44 And Shē'-mā begat Rā'-hām, the father of Jōr'-kō-ām: and Rē'-kēm begat Shām'-mā-i.

45 And the son of Shām'-mā-i was Mā'-ōn: and Mā'-ōn was the father of Bēth'-zūr.

46 And Ē'-phāh, Cā'-lēb's concubine, bare Hār'-ān, and Mō'-zā, and Gā'-zēz: and Hār'-ān begat Gā'-zēz.

47 And the sons of Jāh'-dā-i; Rē'-gēm, and Jō'-thām, and Gē'-shām, and Pē'-lēt, and Ē'-phāh, and Shā'-āph.

48 Mā'-ā-chāh, Cā'-lēb's concubine, bare Shē'-bēr, and Tūr'-hā'-nāh.

49 She bare also Shā'-āph the father of Mād-mān'-nāh, Shē'-vā the father of Māch-bē'-nāh, and the father of Gīb'-ē-ā: and the daughter of Cā'-lēb was ^m Āch'-sā.

50 ¶ These were the sons of Cā'-lēb the son of Hūr, the firstborn of ^o Ēph'-rā-tāh; Shō'-bāl the father of Kīr'-jāth-jē'-ā-rīm,

51 Sāl'-mā the father of Bēth'-lē-hēm, Hār'-ēph the father of Bēth-gā'-dēr.

52 And Shō'-bāl the father of Kīr'-jāth-jē'-ā-rīm had sons; ^o Hā-rō'-ēh, and ^o half of the Mān-ā-hē'-thītes.

53 And the families of Kīr'-jāth-jē'-ā-rīm; the Īth'-rites, and the Pū'-hītes, and the Shū'-mā-thītes, and the Mīsh'-rā-ītes; of them came the Zā-rē'-ā-thītes, and the Ēsh-tā-ū'-lites.

54 The sons of Sāl'-mā; Bēth'-lē-

B.C. c. 1471.

2 or, *Atarites*, or, *crowns of the house of Jacob.*
^a ch. 11. 41.

^b Judg. 1. 16.

^c Jer. 35. 2.

^d 2 Sam. 3. 2.

^e Josh. 15. 56.
³ or, *Chileab*,
2 Sam. 3. 3.

^f 2 Sam. 3. 5.

^g 2 Sam. 2. 11.

^h 2 Sam. 5. 5.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 5. 14.
⁴ or, *Shammua*,
2 Sam. 5. 14.
^k 2 Sam. 12. 24.

⁵ or, *Bathsheba*,
2 Sam. 11. 3.
⁶ or, *Eliam*,
2 Sam. 11. 3.

⁷ or, *Elihu*,
2 Sam. 5. 15.

⁸ or, *Jeeliada*,
ch. 14. 7.

¹ 2 Sam. 5. 14-16.

^m Josh. 15. 17.
ⁿ 2 Sam. 13. 1.

⁹ or, *Ephrath*,
ver. 19.

^o 1 Kin. 11. 43.

² or, *Abijam*,
1 Kin. 15. 1.

³ or, *Azariah*,
2 Chr. 22. 6.

⁴ or, *Jehoahaz*,
2 Chr. 21. 17.

⁵ or, *Uzziah*,
2 Kin. 15. 30.

⁶ or, *Rezia*,
ch. 4. 2.

⁷ or, *half of the Menuchites*,
or, *Hamme-nuchoth*.

⁸ or, *Jehoahaz*,
2 Kin. 23. 30.

⁹ or, *Eliakim*,
2 Kin. 23. 34.

¹⁰ or, *Mataniah*,
2 Kin. 24. 17.

² Mat. 1. 11.

hēm, and the Nē-tōph'-ā-thītes, ² Āt-ā-rōth, the house of Jō'-āb, and half of the Mān-ā-hē'-thītes, the Zōr'-ites

55 And the families of the scribe which dwelt at Jā'-bēz; the Tī'-rā-thītes, the Shīm'-ē-ā-thītes, and Sū-chā-thītes. These are the ^b Kē'-nīte that came of Hē'-māth, the father of the house of ^c Rē'-chāb.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The sons of David. 10 His line to Zedekiah.
17 The successors of Jeconiah.

NOW these were the sons of Dā-vid, which were born unto him in Hē'-brōn; the firstborn ^d Ām'-nōn of Ā-hīn'-ō-ām the ^e Jēz-re'el-i'-tēss the second ^f Dān'-i'el, of Ab'-i-gal the Cār-mēl-i'-tēss:

2 The third, Ab'-sā-lom the son of Mā'-ā-chāh the daughter of Tāl'-mā-king of Gē'-shūr: the fourth, Ad-ō-ni'-jāh the son of Hāg'-gīth:

3 The fifth, Shēph'-ā-tī'-āh of Ā-bi-tāl: the sixth, Īth'-rē-ām by ^g Ēg'-lāl his wife.

4 These six were born unto him in Hē'-brōn; and ^h there he reigned seven years and six months: and ⁱ in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm he reigned thirty and three years.

5 And these were born unto him in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; ^j Shīm'-ē-ā, and Shō'-bāb, and Nā'-thān, and ^k Sōl'-ō-mōn, four, of ^l Bāth'-shū-ā the daughter of ^m Ām'-mī-ēl:

6 Ib'-hār also, and ⁿ Ē-li'-shā-mā and Ē-līph'-ē-lēt,

7 And Nō'-gāh, and Nēph'-ēg, and Jā'-phī'-ā,

8 And Ē-li'-shā-mā, and ^o Ē-li'-ā-dā and Ē-līph'-ē-lēt, ^p nine.

9 These were all the sons of Dā-vid beside the sons of the concubines and ^q Tā'-mār their sister.

10 ¶ And Sōl'-ō-mōn's son was ^r Rē-hō-bō'-ām, ^s Ā-bi'-ā his son, ^t Ā-sā his son, Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt his son,

11 Jōr'-ām his son, ^u Ā-hā-zī'-āh his son, Jō'-āsh his son,

12 Ām'-ā-zī'-āh his son, ^v Āz'-ā-rī'-āh his son, Jō'-thām his son,

13 Ā'-hāz his son, Hēz-ē-ki'-āh his son, Mā-nās'-sēh his son,

14 Ā'-mōn his son, Jō-si'-āh his son

15 And the sons of Jō-si'-āh were the firstborn ^w Jō-hā'-nān, the second ^x Jē-hōi'-ā-kīm, the third ^y Zēd-ē-ki'-āh, the fourth Shāl'-lūm.

16 And the sons of ^z Jē-hōi'-ā-kīm

Jěc-ō-nī'-āh his son, Zěd-ē-ki'-āh his son.

17 ¶ And the sons of Jěc-ō-nī'-āh; Is'-sir, ^aSā-lā'-thi-ēl ^bhis son,

18 Māl-chī'-rām also, and Pě-dāi'-āh, and Shěn-ā'-zār, Jěc-ā-mī'-āh, Hō'-hā-mā, and Něd-ā-bī'-āh.

19 And the sons of Pě-dāi'-āh were, Jě-rūb'-bā-bēl, and Shīm'-ē-i: and the sons of Zě-rūb'-bā-bēl; Mě-shūl'-ām, and Hān-ā-nī'-āh, and Shě-lō'-nith their sister:

20 And Hā-shū'-bāh, and Ō'-hēl, and Šēr-ē-chī'-āh, and Hās-ā-dī'-āh, Jū'-hāb-hēs'-ēd, five.

21 And the sons of Hān-ā-nī'-āh; Ēl-ā-ti'-āh, and Jě-sāi'-āh: the sons of Rě-phāi'-āh, the sons of Ār'-nān, the sons of Ō-bā-dī'-āh, the sons of Shěch-ā-nī'-āh.

22 And the sons of Shěch-ā-nī'-āh; Shēm-ai'-āh: and the sons of Shēm-āi'-āh; ^dHāt'-tūsh, and Ī'-gē-āl, and Šā-rī'-āh, and Nē-ā-rī'-āh, and Shā'-phāt, six.

23 And the sons of Nē-ā-rī'-āh; Ī-i-ō-ē'-nāi, and ^eHěz-ē-ki'-āh, and Īz-rī'-kām, three.

24 And the sons of Ēl-i-ō-ē'-nāi were, Hō-dāi'-āh, and Ē-lī-āsh'-īb, and Ē-lāi'-āh, and Āk'-kūb, and Jō-hā'-ān, and Dā-lāi'-āh, and Ā-nā'-nī, even.

CHAPTER 4.

11 The posterity of Judah by Caleb the son of Hur. 5 Of Ashur. 9 Of Jabez, and his prayer. 21 Of Shelah. 24 Of Simeon, &c.

THE sons of Jū'-dāh; ^aPhār'-ēz, Hěz'-rōn, and ^bCār'-mī, and Hūr, and Shō'-bāl.

2 And ^cRě-ai'-āh the son of Shō'-āl begat Jā'-hāth; and Jā'-hāth begat Ā-hū'-māi, and Lā'-hād. These are the families of the Zōr'-ā-thites.

3 And these were of the father of Y'-tām; Jěz'-reel, and Īsh'-mā, and d'-bāsh: and the name of their sister was Hāz-ēl-ēl-pō'-nī:

4 And Pěn'-ū-ēl the father of Gē'-ōr, and Ē'-zēr the father of Hū'-bāh. These are the sons of ^bHūr, the firstborn of Eph'-rā-tāh, the father of Bēth'-lē-hēm.

5 ¶ And 'Ash'-ūr the father of Tě-ō'-ā had two wives, Hē'-lāh and Nā'-ā-rāh.

6 And Nā'-ā-rāh bare him Ā-hū'-ām, and Hē'-phēr, and Tě'-mē-nī, and Hā-ā-hāsh'-tā-rī. These were the sons of Nā'-ā-rāh.

B. C. c. 1053, &c.

² or, Je-hoachim, 2 Kin. 24. 6. or, Coniah, Jer. 22. 24. ^a 2 Kin. 24. 17, being his uncle.

³ Heb. Shealtiel. ^b Mat. 1. 12. Gen. 34. 19. ^c i. e. Sorrowful.

^d Heb. If thou wilt, &c.

⁶ Heb. do me.

^d Ezra 8. 2. ^e or, the city of Nabalash.

^e Josh. 15. 17.

⁸ Heb. His kithau.

⁹ or, Hathath, and Meono-thai, who begat, &c.

^f Neh. 11. 35. ² or, inhabitants of the valley. ³ i. e. Craftsmen.

⁴ or, Uknās.

⁹ Gen. 38. 29. & 46. 12.

⁵ or, Chelubai, ch. 2. 9. or, Caleb, ch. 2. 18.

⁶ or, Haroeh, ch. 2. 52.

⁷ or, the Jews.

^a ch. 2. 50. ^b or, Jehu-diah, mentioned before.

^c ch. 2. 24.

^k Gen. 38. 1, &c. 46. 12.

7 And the sons of Hē'-lāh were, Zē'-rēth, and Jě-zō'-ār, and Ēth'-nān.

8 And Cōz begat Ā'-nūb, and Zō-bē'-bāh, and the families of Ā-hār'-hēl the son of Hār'-ūm.

9 ¶ And Jā'-bēz was ^cmore honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name 'Jā'-bēz, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow.

10 And Jā'-bēz called on the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, ^e'Oh that thou wouldst bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest ^e'keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And Chē'-lūb the brother of Shū'-āh begat Mē'-hīr, which was the father of Esh'-tōn.

12 And Ēsh'-tōn begat Bēth'-rā'-phā, and Pā-sē'-āh, and Tē-hīn'-nāh the father of 'Īr-nā'-hāsh. These are the men of Rě'-chāh.

13 And the sons of Kē'-nāz; 'Ōth'-nī-ēl, and Sē-rāi'-āh: and the sons of Ōth'-nī-ēl; ^e'Hā'-thāth.

14 And Mē-ō'-nō-thai begat Ōph'-rāh: and Sē-rāi'-āh begat Jō'-āb, the father of ^fthe ²valley of ³Chā-rā'-shīm; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of Cā'-lēb the son of Jě-phūn'-nēh; Ī'-rū, Ē'-lāh, and Nā'-ām: and the sons of Ē'-lāh, ^e'even Kē'-nāz.

16 And the sons of Jě-hāl'-ē-lēel; Zīph, and Zī'-phāh, Tī'-rī-ā, and Ās'-ā-rēel.

17 And the sons of Ēz'-rā were, Jē'-thēr, and Mē'-rēd, and Ē'-phēr, and Jā'-lōn: and she bare Mir'-i-ām, and Shām'-mā-i, and Īsh'-bāh the father of Ēsh-tē-mō'-ā.

18 And his wife ^fJē-hū-dī'-jāh bare Jē'-rēd the father of Gē'-dōr, and Hē'-bēr the father of Sō'-chō, and Jě-kū'-thi-ēl the father of Zā-nō'-āh. And these are the sons of Bith-i-āh the daughter of Phār'-aōh, which Mē'-rēd took.

19 And the sons of ^ghis wife ^hHō-dī'-āh the sister of Nā'-hām, the father of Kē-i'-lāh the Gār'-mīte, and Ēsh-tē-mō'-ā the Mā-ach'-ā-thīte.

20 And the sons of Shī'-mōn were, Ām'-nōn, and Rīn'-nāh, Bēn'-hā-nān, and Tī'-lōn. And the sons of Īsh'-ī were, Zō'-hēth, and Bēn-zō'-hēth.

21 ¶ The sons of Shē'-lāh ^kthe son of Jū'-dāh were, Ēr the father of

Lē'-cāh, and Lā'-ā-dāh the father of Mā-rē'-shāh, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Āsh-bē'-ā,

22 And Jō'-kīm, and the men of Chō-zē'-bā, and Jō'-āsh, and Sār'-āph, who had the dominion in Mō'-āb, and Jā-shū'-bī-lē'-hēm. And these are ancient things.

23 These were the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 ¶ The sons of Sīm'-ē-on were, Nēm'-ū-ēl, and Jā'-mīn, Jār'-īb, Zē'-rāh, and Shā'-ūl:

25 Shāl'-lūm his son, Mīb'-sām his son, Mish'-mā his son.

26 And the sons of Mīsh'-mā; Hām'-ū-ēl his son, Zāc'-chūr his son, Shīm'-ē-i his son.

27 And Shīm'-ē-i had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply, ^alike to the children of Jū'-dāh.

28 And they dwelt at Beēr'-shē'-bā, and Mō-lā'-dāh, and Hā'-zār-shū'-āl,

29 And at Bil'-hāh, and at E'-zēm, and at Tō'-lād,

30 And at Bē-thū'-ēl, and at Hōr'-māh, and at Zik'-lāg,

31 And at Bēth-mār'-cā-bōth, and Hā'-zār-sū'-sīm, and at Bēth-bir'-ē-i, and at Shā'-ā-rā'-īm. These were their cities unto the reign of Dā'-vid.

32 And their villages were, E'-tām, and Ā'-in, Rīm'-mon, and Tō'-chēn, and Āsh'-ān, five cities:

33 And all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto Bā'-āl. These were their habitations, and ^atheir genealogy.

34 And Mō-shō'-bāb, and Jām'-lēch, and Jō'-shāh, the son of Ām-ā-zī'-āh,

35 And Jō'-ēl, and Jē'-hū the son of Jōs-i-bī'-āh, the son of Sē-rāi'-āh, the son of Ās'-i-ēl,

36 And El-i-ō-ē'-nāi, and Jā'-ā-kō'-bāh, and Jēsh-ō-hāi'-āh, and Ā-sāi'-āh, and Ād'-i-ēl, and Jē-sīm'-i-ēl, and Bē-nāi'-āh,

37 And Zī'-zā the son of Shī'-phī, the son of Āl'-lōn, the son of Jē-dāi'-āh, the son of Shīm'-rī, the son of Shēm-ai'-āh;

38 These ^amentioned by their names were princes in their fami-

B.C. 1300, &c.

^a 2 Kin. 18. 8.

² or, Jemuel, Gen. 46. 10. Ex. 6. 15. Num. 26. 12. ³ or, Jachin, Zohar.

⁴ Heb. unto.

^b See 1 Sam. 15. 8. & 30. 17. & 2 Sam. 8. 12.

^c Josh. 19. 2. ^d or, Balah, Josh. 19. 3. ^e or, Ellolad, Josh. 19. 4.

^d Gen. 29. 32. & 49. 3.

⁷ or, Hazar-susah, Josh. 19. 5.

^e Gen. 35. 22. & 49. 4.

^f Gen. 48. 15. 22.

^g or, Ether, Josh. 19. 7.

⁷ Gen. 49. 8. 10.

^h Ps. 60. 7. & 108. 8.

ⁱ Mic. 5. 2. Mat. 2. 6.

^j or, prince, ² or, Baal-ahber, Josh. 19. 8.

³ or, as they divided themselves by nations among them.

⁴ Gen. 46. 9. Ex. 6. 14. Num. 26. 5.

⁴ or, Tiglath-pileser, 2 Kin. 15. 29. & 16. 7.

^k See ver. 17.

⁵ Heb. coming.

lies: and the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of Gē'-dōr, even unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land was wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for they Hām had dwelt there of old.

41 And these written by name came in the days of Hēz-ē-kī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh, and ^asmote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because there was pasture there for their flocks.

42 And some of them, even of the sons of Sīm'-ē-on, five hundred men, went to mount Sē'-ir, having for their captains Pēl'-ā-tī'-āh, and Nē-ā-rī'-āh, and Rē-phai'-āh, and Ūz'-zī-ēl, the sons of Ish'-i.

43 And they smote ^bthe rest of the Ā-māl'-ēk-ites that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day

CHAPTER 5.

¹ The line of Reuben. ¹⁸ The number and conquest of Reuben, Gad, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

NOW the sons of Rēu'-bēn the firstborn of Īs'-rā-ēl, (for ^ahe was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he ^adefiled his father's bed, ^bhis birthright was given unto the sons of Jō'-sēph the son of Īs'-rā-ēl: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For ^aJū'-dāh prevailed above his brethren, and of him came the ^bchief ^cruler; but the birthright was Jō'-sēph's:)

3 The sons, I say, of Rēu'-bēn the firstborn of Īs'-rā-ēl were, Hā'-nōch, and Pāl'-lū, Hēz'-rōn, and Cār'-mī.

4 The sons of Jō'-ēl; Shēm-ai'-āh his son, Gōg his son, Shīm'-ē-i his son,

5 Mī'-cāh his son, Rē-ai'-ā his son, Bā'-āl his son,

6 Beēr'-āh his son, whom Tīl'-gāth-pīl-nē'-sēr king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā carried away captive: he was prince of the Rēu'-bēn-ites.

7 And his brethren by their families, ^kwhen the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, were the chief, Jē-i'-ēl, and Zēch-ā-rī'-āh,

8 And Bē'-lā the son of Ā'-zāz, the son of Šhē'-mā, the son of Jō'-ēl, who dwelt in °Ā-rō'-ēr, even unto Vē'-bō and Bā'-āl-mē'-on :

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Eû-phrā'-tēs : because their cattle were multiplied ° in the land of Gîl'-ē-ād.

10 And in the days of Sāul they made war ° with the Hāg'-ā-rites, who fell by their hand : and they dwelt in their tents ° throughout all the east land of Gîl'-ē-ād.

11 ¶ And the children of Gād dwelt over against them, in the land of ° Bā'-shān unto Sāl'-cāh :

12 Jō'-ēl the chief, and Shā'-phām the next, and Jā'-ā-nāi, and Shā'-phāt in Bā'-shān.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers were, Mî'-chā-ēl, and Mē-shūl'-lām, and Shē'-bā, and Jō'-ā-i, and Jā'-chān, and Zî'-ā, and Hē'-bēr, seven.

14 These are the children of Āb'-hail the son of Hū'-rî, the son of ā-rō'-āh, the son of Gîl'-ē-ād, the son of Mî'-chā-ēl, the son of Jē-shish'-būz, the son of Jāh'-dō, the son of Būz :

15 Ā'-hî the son of Āb'-dî-ēl, the son of Gū'-nî, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gîl'-ē-ād in Bā'-shān, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of ° Shār'-on, upon their borders.

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of ° Jō'-thām king of Jû'-dāh, and in the days of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām king of Īs'-rā-ēl.

18 ¶ The sons of Rēu'-bēn, and the Hād'-ites, and half the tribe of Mā'-ās'-sēh, ° of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to hoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Iāg'-ā-rites, with ° Jē'-tûr, and Nēph'-hî, and Nō'-dāb.

20 And ° they were helped against them, and the Hāg'-ā-rites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them : for they cried to God in the battle, and he was incensed of them ; because they ° put their trust in him.

B.C. 1300, &c.

² Heb. led captive.

³ or, Semaiah, ver. 4.

⁴ Josh. 13. 15, 16.

⁵ Heb. souls of men : as Num. 31. 35.

⁶ Josh. 22. 9.

⁷ 2 Kin. 15. 23. & 17. 6.

⁸ Gen. 25. 12.

⁵ Heb. upon all the face of the east.

⁶ Josh. 13. 11, 24.

⁶ Heb. men of names.

¹² Kin. 17. 7.

¹⁹ 2 Kin. 15.

²⁰ 2 Kin. 15. 23.

¹² Kin. 17. 6. & 18. 11.

⁴ ch. 27. 29.

⁷ Heb. their goings forth.

¹² Kin. 15. 5, 32.

¹⁹ 2 Kin. 14. 16, 21.

⁸ or, Gershom, ver. 16.

¹⁹ Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 16. Num. 26. 57. ch. 23. 6.

⁹ Heb. sons of valour.

¹⁰ See ver. 22.

¹² Lev. 10. 1.

⁹ Gen. 25. 15. ch. 1. 31.

¹⁰ See ver. 22.

⁴ Ps. 22. 4, 5.

21 And they ° took away their cattle ; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of ° men an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell down many slain, because the war was of God. And they dwelt in their steads until ° the captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half tribe of Mā'-nās'-sēh dwelt in the land : they increased from Bā'-shān unto Bā'-āl-hēr'-mon and Sē'-nîr, and unto mount Hēr'-mon.

24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, even E'-phēr, and Īsh'-î, and E'-lî'-ēl, and Āz'-rî-ēl, and Jēr-ē-mî'-āh, and Hō-dā-vî'-āh, and Jāh'-dî-ēl, mighty men of valour, ° famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a ° whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Īs'-rā-ēl stirred up the spirit of ° Pûl king of Ās-sÿr'-î-ā, and the spirit of ° Tîl'-gāth-pîl-nē'-sēr king of Ās-sÿr'-î-ā, and he carried them away, even the Rēu'-bēn-ites, and the Gād'-ites, and the half tribe of Mā'-nās'-sēh, and brought them unto ° Hā'-lāh, and Hā'-bôr, and Hār'-ā, and to the river Gō'-zān, unto this day.

CHAPTER 6.

¹ The sons of Levi. ⁴ The line of the priests unto the captivity. ¹⁶ The families of Gershom, Kohath, and Merari. ⁴⁹ The office of Aaron, and his line unto Ahimaaz. ⁵⁴ The cities of the priests and Levites.

THE sons of Lē'-vî ; ° Gēr'-shōn, Kō'-hāth, and Mē-rār'-î.

2 And the sons of Kō'-hāth ; Ām'-rām, ° Īz'-hār, and Hē'-brōn, and Ūz'-zî-ēl.

3 And the children of Ām'-rām ; Aā'-ron, and Mō'-sēs, and Mîr'-î-ām. The sons also of Aā'-ron ; ° Nā'-dāb, and A-bî'-hû, El-ē-ā'-zār, and Īth'-ā-mār.

4 ¶ El-ē-ā'-zār begat Phîn'-ē-hās, Phîn'-ē-hās begat A-bî'-shû-ā,

5 And A-bî'-shû-ā begat Bûk'-kî, and Bûk'-kî begat Ūz'-zî,

6 And Ūz'-zî begat Zēr'-ā-hî'-āh, and Zēr'-ā-hî'-āh begat Mē-rāi'-ōth,

7 Mē-rāi'-ōth begat Ām-ā-rî'-āh, and Ām-ā-rî'-āh begat A-hî'-tûb,

8 And ^aĀ-hi'-tūb begat Zā'-dōk, and ^bZā'-dōk begat Ā-hi'-mā-āz,

9 And Ā-hi'-mā-āz begat Āz-ā-rī'-āh, and Āz-ā-rī'-āh begat Jō-hā'-nān,

10 And Jō-hā'-nān begat Āz-ā-rī'-āh, (he *it is* ^cthat executed the priest's office ^din the ^etemple that Sōl'-ō-mōn built in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm :)

11 And ^fĀz-ā-rī'-āh begat Ām-ā-rī'-āh, and Ām-ā-rī'-āh begat Ā-hi'-tūb,

12 And Ā-hi'-tūb begat Zā'-dōk, and Zā'-dōk begat ^gShāl'-lūm,

13 And Shāl'-lūm begat Hīl-kī'-āh, and Hīl-kī'-āh begat Āz-ā-rī'-āh,

14 And Āz-ā-rī'-āh begat ^hSē-rāi'-āh, and Sē-rāi'-āh begat Jē-hō'-zā-dāk,

15 And Jē-hō'-zā-dāk went into ⁱcaptivity, ^jwhen the LORD carried away Jū-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm by the hand of Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār.

16 ¶ The sons of Lē'-vī; ^kGēr'-shōm, Kō'-hāth, and Mē-rār'-ī.

17 And these *be* the names of the sons of Gēr'-shōm; Līb'-nī, and Shīm'-ē-ī.

18 And the sons of Kō'-hāth *were*, Ām'-rām, and Īz'-hār, and Hē'-brōn, and Ūz'-zī-ēl.

19 The sons of Mē-rār'-ī; Māh'-lī, and Mū'-shī. And these *are* the families of the Lē'-vītes according to their fathers.

20 Of Gēr'-shōm; Līb'-nī his son, Jā'-hāth his son, ^lZim'-māh his son,

21 ^mJō'-āh his son, ⁿĪd'-dō his son, Zē'-rāh his son, ^oJē-āt'-ē-rāi his son.

22 The sons of Kō'-hāth; ^pĀm-min'-ā-dāb his son, Kōr'-āh his son, Ās'-sīr his son,

23 Ēl-kā'-nāh his son, and Ē-bī'-ā-sāph his son, and Ās'-sīr his son,

24 Tā'-hāth his son, ^qŪ-rī-ēl his son, Ūz'-zī-āh his son, and Shā'-ūl his son.

25 And the sons of Ēl-kā'-nāh; ^rĀ-mā'-sāi, and Ā-hi'-mōth.

26 As for Ēl-kā'-nāh: the sons of Ēl-kā'-nāh; ^sZō'-phāi his son, and ^tNā'-hāth his son,

27 ^uĒ-lī'-āb his son, Jē-rō'-hām his son, Ēl-kā'-nāh his son.

28 And the sons of Sām'-ū-ēl; the firstborn ^vVāsh'-nī, and Ā-bī'-āh.

29 The sons of Mē-rār'-ī; Māh'-lī,

B.C. c. 1300, &c.

^a 2 Sam. 8. 17.
^b 2 Sam. 15. 27.

^c See 2 Chr. 26. 17, 18.

^d Heb. *in the house.*

^e 1 Kin. 6. 2 Chr. 3.

^f ch. 16. 1.
^g See Ezra 7. 8.

^h or, *Me-shullam*, ch. 9. 11.

ⁱ Heb. *stood.*

^j Neh. 11. 11.

^k 2 Kin. 25. 18.

^l ver. 26, *Nahath.*

^m or, *Gershom*, ver. 1.

ⁿ Ex. 6. 16.

^o or, *Zophai.*

^p ver. 24, *Shaul, Uz-ziah, Uriel.*

^q Ex. 6. 24.

^r ver. 42.

^s or, *Ethan*, ver. 42.

^t or, *Adaiach*, ver. 41.

^u or, *Ethni*, ver. 41.

^v or, *Izhar*, ver. 2. 18.

^w See ver. 21.

^x or, *Zephaniah, Asariah, Joel*, ver. 36.

^y Called *Jeduthun*, ch. 9. 16. & 25. 1, 3, 6.

^z or, *Kushatiah*, ch. 15. 17.

^{aa} See ver. 35, 36.

^{ab} or, *Zuph*, ver. 35.

^{ac} 1 Sam. 1. 1.

^{ad} ver. 34, *Toah.*

^{ae} ver. 34, *Eliel.*

^{af} Called also *Joel*, ver. 33.

^{ag} 1 Sam. 8. 2.

Līb'-nī his son, Shīm'-ē-ī his son, Ūz'-zā his son,

30 Shīm'-ē-ā his son, Hāg-gī'-āh his son, Ā-sāi'-āh his son.

31 And these *are they* whom Dā'-vi-d set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the ^aark had rest.

32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Sōl'-ō-mōn had built the house of the LORD in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: and *then* they waited on their office according to their order.

33 And these *are they* that ^bwaited with their children. Of the sons of the Kō'-hāth-ites: Hē'-mān a singer, the son of Jō'-ēl, the son of Shē-mū'-ēl,

34 The son of Ēl-kā'-nāh, the son of Jē-rō'-hām, the son of Ē-lī'-ēl, the son of ^cTō'-āh,

35 The son of ^dZūph, the son of Ēl-kā'-nāh, the son of Mā'-hāth, the son of Ā-mā'-sāi,

36 The son of Ēl-kā'-nāh, the son of ^eJō'-ēl, the son of Āz-ā-rī'-āh, the son of Zēph-ā-nī'-āh,

37 The son of Tā'-hāth, the son of Ās'-sīr, the son of ^fĒ-bī'-ā-sāph, the son of Kōr'-āh,

38 The son of Īz'-hār, the son of Kō'-hāth, the son of Lē'-vī, the son of Īs'-rā-ēl.

39 And his brother Ā'-sāph, who stood on his right hand, *even* Ā'-sāph the son of Bēr-ā ^gchī'-āh, the son of Shīm'-ē-ā,

40 The son of Mī'-chā-ēl, the son of Bā'-ā-sēl'-āh, the son of Māl'-chī-āh,

41 The son of ^hĒth'-nī, the son of Zē'-rāh, the son of Ā-dāi'-āh,

42 The son of Ē'-thān, the son of Zim'-māh, the son of Shīm'-ē-ī,

43 The son of Jā'-hāth, the son of Gēr'-shōm, the son of Lē'-vī.

44 And their brethren the sons of Mē-rār'-ī *stood* on the left hand ⁱĒ'-thān the son of ^jKish'-ī, the son of Āb'-dī, the son of Māl'-lūch,

45 The son of Hāsh-ā-bī'-āh, the son of Ām-ā-zī'-āh, the son of Hī-kī'-āh,

46 The son of Ām'-zī, the son of Bā'-nī, the son of Shā'-mēr,

47 The son of Māh'-lī, the son of Mū'-shī, the son of Mē-rār'-ī, the son of Lē'-vī.

48 Their brethren also the Lê-vites were appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

49 ¶ But Aâ'-rôn and his sons offered ^a upon the altar of the burnt offering, and ^b on the altar of incense, and were appointed for all the work of the place most holy, and to make an atonement for İs'-râ-ël, according to all that Mô'-sês the servant of God had commanded.

50 And these are the sons of Aâ'-rôn; El-ê-â'-zâr his son, Phîn'-ê-hâs his son, A-bi'-shû-â his son,

51 Bûk'-kî his son, Ūz'-zî his son, Êr-â-hi'-âh his son,

52 Mě-râi'-ôth his son, Ăm-ă-rî'-ăh his son, A-hi'-tûb his son,

53 Ză-dôk his son, A-hi'-mă-ăz his son.

54 ¶ Now these are their dwelling places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aâ'-rôn, of the families of the Kô'-hăth-îtes: for their's was the lot.

55 ^a And they gave them Hě-brôn in the land of Jû'-dăh, and the suburbs thereof round about it.

56 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to A'-lěb the son of Jě-phûn'-nēh.

57 And ^b to the sons of Aâ'-rôn they gave the cities of Jû'-dăh, namely, Hě-brôn, the city of refuge, and Lîb'-năh with her suburbs, and Ăt'-tîr, and Êsh-tě-mô'-ă, with their suburbs,

58 And ^c Hî'-lěn with her suburbs, Bě'-bîr with her suburbs,

59 And ^d Ăsh'-ăn with her suburbs, and Běth-shě'-mësh with her suburbs:

60 And out of the tribe of Běn'-i-mîn; Gě'-bă with her suburbs, and ^e A'-l-ê-měth with her suburbs, and Ăn'-ă-thôth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were thirteen cities.

61 And unto the sons of Kô'-hăth, which were left of the family of that tribe, were cities given out of the half tribe, namely, out of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, ^f by lot, ten cities.

62 And to the sons of Gěr'-shôm throughout their families out of the tribe of İs'-să-chăr, and out of the tribe of Ăsh'-ěr, and out of the tribe

B.C. c. 1280,
&c.

^a Lev. 1. 9.

^b Ex. 30. 7.

^c Josh. 21. 7,
34.

^d ver. 61.

^e Josh. 21.
^f Josh. 21. 21

^g Josh. 21. 11,
12.

^h See Josh. 21. 22-35, where many of these cities have other names.

ⁱ Josh. 14. 13. & 15. 13.

^k Josh. 21. 13.

² or, Holon,
Josh. 21. 15.

³ or, Ain,
Josh. 21. 16.

⁴ or, Almon,
Josh. 21. 18.

^l ver. 66.

^m Josh. 21. 5.

of Năph'-tă-lî, and out of the tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh in Bă'-shăh, thirteen cities.

63 Unto the sons of Mě-râr'-î were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Rěu'-bēn, and out of the tribe of Găd, and out of the tribe of Zě-bû'-lûn, ^a twelve cities.

64 And the children of İs'-râ-ël gave to the Lê-vites these cities with their suburbs.

65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Jû'-dăh, and out of the tribe of the children of Sîm'-ê-on, and out of the tribe of the children of Běn'-jă-mîn, these cities, which are called by their names.

66 And ^a the residue of the families of the sons of Kô'-hăth had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ê'-phră-îm.

67 ^b And they gave unto them, of the cities of refuge, Shě'-chēm in mount Ê'-phră-îm with her suburbs; they gave also Gě'-zēr with her suburbs,

68 And ^c Jök'-mě-ăm with her suburbs, and Běth-hôr'-ôn with her suburbs,

69 And Aî'-jă-lôn with her suburbs, and Găth-rîm'-mon with her suburbs:

70 And out of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh; A'-nēr with her suburbs, and Bî'-lě-ăm with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kô'-hăth.

71 Unto the sons of Gěr'-shôm were given out of the family of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, Gô'-lân in Bă'-shăh with her suburbs, and Ăsh'-tă-rôth with her suburbs:

72 And out of the tribe of İs'-să-chăr; Kě'-desh with her suburbs, Dăb'-ê-răth with her suburbs,

73 And Ră'-môth with her suburbs, and A'-nēm with her suburbs:

74 And out of the tribe of Ăsh'-ěr; Mă'-shăl with her suburbs, and Ăb'-dôn with her suburbs,

75 And Hî'-kôk with her suburbs, and Rě'-hōb with her suburbs:

76 And out of the tribe of Năph'-tă-lî; Kě'-desh in Găl'-î-lēe with her suburbs, and Hăm'-môn with her suburbs, and Kîr'-jă-thă'-îm with her suburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the children of Mě-râr'-î were given out of the tribe

of Zē-bū'lūn, Rīm'mon with her suburbs, Tā'-bōr with her suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jōr'-dān by Jēr'-i-ḥō, on the east side of Jōr'-dān, were given them out of the tribe of Rēu'-bēn, Bē'-zēr in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jāh'-zāh with her suburbs,

79 Kē'-dē-mōth also with her suburbs, and Mēph'-ā-āth with her suburbs:

80 And out of the tribe of Gād; Rā'-mōth in Gīl'-ē-ād with her suburbs, and Mā-hā-nā'-īm with her suburbs,

81 And Hēsh'-bōn with her suburbs, and Jā'-zēr with her suburbs.

CHAPTER 7.

1 The sons of Issachar, 6 of Benjamin, 13 of Naphtali, 14 of Manasseh, 20, 24 of Ephraim. 21 The calamity of Ephraim. 30 The sons of Asher.

NOW the sons of Īs'-sā-ḥār were, ^bTō'-lā, and ^aPū'-āh, Jāsh'-ūb, and Shīm'-rōm, four.

2 And the sons of Tō'-lā; Ūz'-zī, and Rē-phāi'-āh, and Jēr'-i-ēl, and Jāh'-mā-ī, and Jīb'-sām, and Shē-mū'-ēl, heads of their father's house, to wit, of Tō'-lā: they were valiant men of might in their generations; ^awhose number was in the days of Dā'-vid two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

3 And the sons of Ūz'-zī; Īz-rā-hī'-āh: and the sons of Īz-rā-hī'-āh; Mī'-ḥā-ēl, and Ō-bā-dī'-āh, and Jō'-ēl, Īsh-i'-āh, five: all of them chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, were bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men: for they had many wives and sons.

5 And their brethren among all the families of Īs'-sā-ḥār were valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

6 ¶ The sons of ^aBēn'-jā-mīn, Bē'-lā, and Bē'-ḥēr, and Jēd-i-ā'-ēl, three.

7 And the sons of Bē'-lā; Ēz'-bōn, and Ūz'-zī, and Ūz'-zī-ēl, and Jēr'-i-mōth, and Ī'-rī, five; heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Bē'-ḥēr; Zē-mī'-rā, and Jō'-āsh, and Ēl-i-ē'-zēr,

B.C. 1444,
&c.

and Ēl-i-ō-ē'-nāi, and Ōm'-rī, and Jēr'-i-mōth, and Ā-bī'-āh, and Ā-ā-thōth, and Āl'-ā-mēth. All these are the sons of Bē'-ḥēr.

9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, were twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jēd-i-ā'-ēl; Bīl'hān: and the sons of Bīl'hān; Jēūsh, and Bēn'-jā-mīn, and Ē'-hūc and Chē-nā'-ā-nāh, and Zē-thār and Thār'-shīsh, and Ā-hī'-shā-hār.

11 All these the sons of Jēd-i-ā'-ēl by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred soldiers, fit to go out for war and battle.

12 ^aShūp'-pīm also, and Hūp'-pīm the children of ^aĪr, and Hū'-shīm the sons of ^aĀ'-hēr.

13 ¶ The sons of Nāph'-tā-li; Jāh-zī-ēl, and Gū'-nī, and Jē'-zēr, and ^aShāl'-lūm, the sons of Bīl'-hāh.

14 ¶ The sons of Mā-nās'-sēh; Āsh-rī-ēl, whom she bare: (but his concubine the Ā-ām-i'-tēss bare Mā'-ḥī the father of Gīl'-ē-ād:

15 And Mā' ḥīr took to wife the sister of Hūp'-pīm and Shūp'-pīm whose sister's name was Mā'-ā-ḥāh; and the name of the second was Zē-lōph'-ē-hād: and Zē-lōph'-ē-hād had daughters.

16 And Mā'-ā-ḥāh the wife of Mā' ḥīr bare a son, and she called his name Pē'-rēsh; and the name of his brother was Shē'-rēsh; and his son were Ū'-lām and Rā'-kēm.

17 And the sons of Ū'-lām; ^aBē-dān. These were the sons of Gīl'-ē-ād, the son of Mā'-ḥīr, the son of Mā-nās'-sēh.

18 And his sister Hām-mō'-lē-kēt bare Ī'-shōd, and ^aĀ-bī-ē'-zēr, and Mā-hā'-lāh.

19 And the sons of Shēm-i'-dā were, Ā-hī'-ān, and Shē'-ḥēm, and Līk'-hī, and Ā-nī'-ām.

20 ¶ And ^athe sons of Ē'-phrā-īm Shū-thē'-lāh, and Bē'-rēd his son, and Tā'-hāth his son, and Ēl'-ā-dā his son, and Tā'-hāth his son,

21 ¶ And Zā'-bād his son, and Shē-thē'-lāh his son, and Ē'-zēr, and Ēl-ē-ād, whom the men of Gāth the were born in that land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.

^a Num. 26. 39, Shupham, and Hupham.

² or, Irī, ver. 7.

³ or, Ahiram, Num. 26. 38.

^b Gen. 46. 13.

Num. 26. 23.

^c Phuvah, Job.

^d Gen. 46. 24, Shilleu.

^e 2 Sam. 24.

^{1, 2} ch. 27. 1.

^f 1 Sam. 12. 11.

^g Num. 26. 30, Jezer.

^h Gen. 46. 21. Num. 26. 38. ch. 8. 1, &c.

ⁱ Num. 26. 35.

2 And Ē'-phrā'im their father
 turned many days, and his breth-
 ren came to comfort him.
 3 ¶ And when he went in to his
 wife, she conceived, and bare a son,
 and he called his name Bē-rī'-āh, be-
 cause it went evil with his house.
 4 (And his daughter was Shē'-rāh,
 who built Bēth-hōr'-ōn the nether,
 and the upper, and Ūz'-zēn-shē'-rāh.)
 5 And Rē'-phāh was his son, also
 Yō'-shēph, and Tē'-lāh his son, and
 Hān his son,
 6 Lā'-ā-dān his son, Ām'-mī-hūd
 his son, Ē-lī-shā-mā his son,
 7 Nōn his son, Jē-hōsh-ū-āh his
 son.
 8 ¶ And their possessions and
 habitations were, Bēth'-ēl and the
 towns thereof, and eastward ^b Nā'-
 rān, and westward Gē'-zēr, with
 the ^c towns thereof; Shē'-chem also
 and the towns thereof, unto Gā'-zā
 and the towns thereof:
 9 And by the borders of the chil-
 dren of ^d Mā-nās-sēh, Bēth-shē'-ān
 and her towns, Tā'-ā-nāch and her
 towns, ^e Mē-gīd-dō and her towns,
 and her towns. In these dwelt
 the children of Jō'-sēph the son of
 Rā'-ēl.
 10 ¶ The sons of Āsh'-ēr; Īm'-nāh,
 and Īs'-ū-āh, and Īsh'-ū-āl, and Bē'-
 āh, and Sē'-rāh their sister.
 11 And the sons of Bē-rī'-āh; Hē'-
 r, and Māl'-chī-ēl, who is the father
 of Bīr-zā'-vīth.
 12 And Hē'-bēr begat Jāph'-lēt, and
 Hō'-mēr, and Hō'-thām, and Shū'-ā
 their sister.
 13 And the sons of Jāph'-lēt; Pā'-
 ch, and Bīm'-hāl, and Ash'-vāth.
 These are the children of Jāph'-lēt.
 14 And the sons of ^a Shā'-mēr;
 Hī, and Rōh'-gāh, Jē-hūb'-bāh, and
 Ām.
 15 And the sons of his brother Hē'-
 m; Zō'-phāh, and Īm'-nā, and Shē'-
 sh, and Ā'-māl.
 16 The sons of Zō'-phāh; Sū'-āh,
 and Hār'-nē-phēr, and Shū'-āl, and
 Yō'-rī, and Īm'-rāh,
 17 Bē'-zēr, and Hōd, and Shām'-mā,
 and Shīl'-shāh, and Īth'-rān, and
 Per'-ā.
 18 And the sons of Jē'-thēr; Jē'-
 ūn'-nēh, and Pis'-pāh, and Ār'-ā.
 19 And the sons of Ūl'-lā; Ār'-āh,
 and Hān'-i-ēl, and Rē'-zī-ā.
 20 All these were the children of

B.C. 1400,
 &c.

^a Gen. 46. 21.
 Num. 26. 38.
 ch. 7. 6.

² or, Nun,
 Num. 13. 8,
 16.

³ or, Ard,
 Gen. 46. 21.

^b Josh. 16. 7,
 Naarath.

^c or,
 Shapham,
 Num. 26. 39.
 See ch. 7. 12.
^d Heb.
 daughters.

^e ch. 2. 32.

^f Josh. 17. 7.

^g Josh. 17. 11.

^h Gen. 46. 17.
 Num. 26. 44.

ⁱ ver. 34,
 Shamer.

^a ver. 32,
 Shomer.
ⁱ ver. 21.

Āsh'-ēr, heads of *their* father's house,
 choice and mighty men of valour,
 chief of the princes. And the num-
 ber throughout the genealogy of
 them that were apt to the war and
 to battle was twenty and six thou-
 sand men.

CHAPTER 8.

1 The sons and chief men of Benjamin. 23 The
 stock of Saul and Jonathan.

NOW Bēn'-jā-mīn begat ^a Bē'-lā
 his firstborn, Āsh'-bēl the second,
 and Ā-hār'-āh the third,
 2 Nō'-hāh the fourth, and Rā'-phā
 the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bē'-lā were, ^b Ād'-
 dār, and Gē'-rā, and Ā-bī'-hūd,

4 And Ā-bī'-shū-ā, and Nā'-ā-mān,
 and Ā-hō'-āh,

5 And Gē'-rā, and ^c Shē-phū'-phān,
 and Hū'-rām.

6 And these are the sons of Ē'-hūd:
 these are the heads of the fathers of
 the inhabitants of Gē'-bā, and they
 removed them to ^d Mān'-ā-hāth:

7 And Nā'-ā-mān, and Ā-bī'-āh, and
 Gē'-rā, he removed them, and begat
 Ūz'-zā, and Ā-bī'-hūd.

8 And Shā-hā-rā'-im begat children
 in the country of Mō'-āb, after he
 had sent them away; Hū'-shīm and
 Bā'-ā-rā were his wives.

9 And he begat of Hō'-dēsh his
 wife, Jō'-bāb, and Zī'-bī-ā, and Mē'-
 shā, and Māl'-chām,

10 And Jē'-ūz, and Shā-chī'-ā, and
 Mīr'-mā. These were his sons, heads
 of the fathers.

11 And of Hū'-shīm he begat Ā-bī'-
 tūb, and Ēl-pā'-āl.

12 The sons of Ēl-pā'-āl; Ē'-bēr,
 and Mī'-shām, and Shā'-mēd, who
 built Ō'-nō, and Lōd, with the towns
 thereof:

13 Bē-rī'-āh also, and ^e Shē'-mā, who
 were heads of the fathers of the in-
 habitants of Aī'-jā-lōn, who drove
 away the inhabitants of Gāth:

14 And Ā-bī'-ō, Shā'-shāk, and Jēr'-
 ē-mōth,

15 And Zēb-ā-dī'-āh, and Ār'-ād,
 and Ā'-dēr,

16 And Mī'-chā-ēl, and Īs'-pāh, and
 Jō'-hā, the sons of Bē-rī'-āh;

17 And Zēb-ā-dī'-āh, and Mē-shūl'-
 lām, and Hēz'-ē-kī, and Hē'-bēr,

18 Īsh'-mē-rān also, and Jēz-lī'-āh,
 and Jō'-bāb, the sons of Ēl-pā'-āl;

19 And Jā'-kīm, and Zīch'-rī, and
 Zāb'-dī,

20 And Ēl-i-ē-nāi, and Zil'-thāi, and Ē-lī-ēl,

21 And Ā-dāi-āh, and Bē-rāi-āh, and Shīm'-rāth, the sons of ²Shīm'-hī;

22 And Īsh'-pān, and Hē'-bēr, and Ē-lī-ēl,

23 And Āb'-dōn, and Zīch'-rī, and Hā'-nān,

24 And Hān-ā-nī-āh, and Ē'-lām, and Ān-tō-thī-jāh,

25 And Īph-ē-dēi-āh, and Pēn'-ū-ēl, the sons of Shā'-shāk;

26 And Shām'-shē-rāi, and Shē-hā-rī-āh, and Āth-ā-lī-āh,

27 And Jār-ē-sī-āh, and Ē-lī-āh, and Zīch'-rī, the sons of Jē-rō'-hām,

28 These were heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief men. These dwelt in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

29 And at Gīb'-ē-on dwelt the ³father of Gīb'-ē-on; whose ⁴wife's name was Mā'-ā-chāh:

30 And his firstborn son Āb'-dōn, and Zūr, and Kīsh, and Bā'-āl, and Nā'-dāb,

31 And Gē-dōr, and Ā-hī-ō, and ⁵Zā'-chēr.

32 And Mīk'-lōth begat ⁶Shīm'-ē-āh. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, over against them.

33 ¶ And ⁷Nēr begat Kīsh, and Kīsh begat Sāul, and Sāul begat Jōn'-ā-thān, and Māl'-chī-shū'-ā, and ⁸Ā-bin'-ā-dāb, and ⁹Ēsh-bā'-āl.

34 And the son of Jōn'-ā-thān was ¹⁰Mēr'-ib-bā'-āl; and Mēr'-ib-bā'-āl begat ¹¹Mī'-cāh.

35 And the sons of Mī'-cāh were, Pī'-thōn, and Mē'-lēch, and ¹²Tār'-ē-ā, and Ā'-hāz.

36 And Ā'-hāz begat ¹³Jē-hō'-ā-dāh; and Jē-hō'-ā-dāh begat Āl'-ē-mēth, and Āz-mā'-vēth, and Zīm'-rī; and Zīm'-rī begat Mō'-zā,

37 And Mō'-zā begat Bī'-nē-ā: ¹⁴Rā'-phā was his son, Ēl-ē-ā-sāh his son, Ā'-zēl his son:

38 And Ā'-zēl had six sons, whose names are these, Āz-rī'-kān, Bō'-chē-rū, and Īsh'-mā-ēl, and Shē-ā-rī-āh, and Ō-bā-dī-āh, and Hā'-nān. All these were the sons of Ā'-zēl.

39 And the sons of Ē'-shēk his brother were, Ū'-lām his firstborn, Jē'-hūsh the second, and Ē-līph'-ē-lēt the third.

40 And the sons of Ū'-lām were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an

B.C. 1400, &c.

² or, Shema, ver. 13.

³ Ezra 2. 59.

⁶ Ezra 2. 70. Neh. 7. 73.

⁷ Josh. 9. 27. Ezra 2. 43. & 8. 20.

⁸ Neh. 11. 1.

⁹ Called Jehiel, ch. 9. 35. ¹⁰ ch. 9. 35.

¹¹ or, Zechariah, ch. 9. 37.

¹² or, Shimeam, ch. 9. 38.

¹³ 1 Sam. 14. 61.

¹⁴ 1 Sam. 14. 49, Ithui.

⁶ or, Ieh-bosheth, 2 Sam. 2. 8.

⁷ or, Mephibosheth, 2 Sam. 4. 4 & 9. 6, 10.

⁸ 2 Sam. 9. 12.

⁹ or, Tahrea, ch. 9. 41.

¹⁰ Jarah, ch. 9. 42.

¹¹ ch. 9. 43. Rephaiah.

¹² Neh. 11. 10, &c.

¹³ Neh. 11. 11, Seraiah.

hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Bēn'-jā-mīn.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ The original of Israel's and Judah's genealogies. ² The inhabitants of Jerusalem. ³ The chief of certain Levites.

SO ⁴all Īs'-rā-ēl were reckoned by their genealogies; and, behold, these were written in the book of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl and Jū'-dāh, which were carried away to Bāb'-y-lōn for their transgression.

2 ¶ ⁵Now the first inhabitants that dwelt in their possessions in their cities were, the Īs'-rā-ēl-ites, the priests, Lē'-vites, and ⁶the Nēth'-nīm's.

3 And in ⁷Jē-rū'-sā-lēm dwelt of the children of Jū'-dāh, and of the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn, and of the children of Ē'-phrā-īm, and Mā-nā-sēh;

4 Ū'-thāi the son of Ām'-mī-hūc the son of Ōm'-rī, the son of Īm'-rī the son of Bā'-nī, of the children of Phār'-ēz the son of Jū'-dāh.

5 And of the Shī'-lō-nites; Ā-sāl'-ā the firstborn, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zē'-rāh; Jēu-ēl, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Bēn'-jā-mīn Sāl'-lū the son of Mē-shūl'-lām, the son of Hō-dā-vī-āh, the son of Hā-ē-nū-āh.

8 And Ib-nēi-āh the son of Jē-rō-hām, and Ē'-lāh the son of Ūz'-zā the son of Mīch'-rī, and Mē-shūl'-lām the son of Shēph-ā-thī-āh, the son of Rēu'-ēl, the son of Īb-nī'-jāh;

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 ¶ And of the priests; Jē-dāi-āh and Jē-hōi-ā-rīb, and Jā'-chīn,

11 And ¹²Āz-ā-rī-āh the son of Hī-kī-āh, the son of Mē-shūl'-lām, the son of Zā'-dōk, the son of Mē-rā-ōth, the son of Ā-hī-tūb, the ruler of the house of God;

12 And Ā-dāi-āh the son of Jē-rō-hām, the son of Pāsh'-ūr, the son of Māl'-chī-jāh, and Mā-ās-i-ā the son of Ād'-i-ēl, the son of Jāh-zē-rāh, the son of Mē-shūl'-lām, the son of Mē-shīl'-lē-mīth, the son of Īm'-mēr,

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of the Lē'-vites; Shēm-ā'-h the son of Hās'-shūb, the son of z-rī'-kām, the son of Hāsh-ā'-bī'-āh, of the sons of Mē-rār'-ī;

15 And Bāk-bāk'-kār, Hē'-rēsh, and 15'-lāl, and Māt-tā-nī'-āh the son of lī'-cāh, the son of Zīch'-rī, the son of Ā'-sāph;

16 And Ō-bā-dī'-āh the son of hēm-ā'-āh, the son of Gā'-lāl, the son of Jē-dū'-thūn, and Bēr-ē-chī'-āh the son of Ā'-sā, the son of Ēl-kā'-nāh, that dwelt in the villages of the Jē-tōph'-ā-thites.

17 And the porters were, Shāl'-lūm, and Āk'-kūb, and Tāl'-mōn, and Ā'-mān, and their brethren: Shāl'-lūm was the chief;

18 Who hitherto waited in the king's gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Lē'-vī.

19 And Shāl'-lūm the son of Kōr'-ē, the son of Ē-bī'-ā-sāph, the son of Kōr'-āh, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Kōr'-ā-hites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the ^ggates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, being over the host of the LORD, were keepers of the entry.

20 And Phīn'-ē-hās the son of Ēl-ē-zār was the ruler over them in the past, and the LORD was with him.

21 And Zēch-ā-rī'-āh the son of lē-shēl-ē-mī'-āh was porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom ¹Dā'-vīd and ²ām'-ū-ēl the seer ⁴did ordain in their ⁵set office.

23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, which were

B.C. 1200,
&c.

^a 2 Kin. 11. 5.

² Heb. mighty men of valour.
³ or, trust.
⁴ or, store-houses.

⁵ Heb. bring them in by tale, and carry them out by tale.

⁶ or, vessels.

¹ Ex. 30. 23.

⁷ or, trust.
⁸ Lev. 2. 5. & 6. 21.

⁹ or, on flat plates, or, slices.
¹⁰ Lev. 24. 8.

¹¹ Heb. thresholds.
¹² Heb. bread of ordering.

¹³ ch. 6. 31. & 25. 1.
¹⁴ Num. 31. 6.

¹⁵ Heb. upon them.

¹⁶ ch. 8. 29.

¹⁷ ch. 26. 1, 2.

¹⁸ 1 Sam. 9. 9.

¹⁹ Heb. founded.
²⁰ or, trust

²¹ ch. 8. 33.

in their villages, were to come ^aafter seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Lē'-vites, the four chief porters, were in their ²set office, and were over the ³chambers and treasuries of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should ¹bring them in and out by tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the ²instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

30 And some of the sons of the priests made ³the ointment of the spices.

31 And Māt-tī-thī'-āh, one of the Lē'-vites, who was the firstborn of Shāl'-lūm the Kōr'-ā-hite, had the ⁴set office ⁵over the things that were made ⁶in the pans.

32 And other of their brethren, of the sons of the Kō'-hāth-ites, ⁷were over the ⁸shewbread, to prepare it every sabbath.

33 And these ⁹are the singers, chief of the fathers of the Lē'-vites, who remaining in the chambers were free: for ²they were employed in that work day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Lē'-vites were chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

35 ¶ And in Gīb'-ē-on dwelt the father of Gīb'-ē-on, Jē-hī'-ēl, whose wife's name was ¹Mā'-ā-chāh:

36 And his firstborn son Āb'-dōn, then Zūr, and Kīsh, and Bā'-āl, and Nēr, and Nā'-dāb,

37 And Gē'-dōr, and Ā-hī'-ō, and Zēch-ā-rī'-āh, and Mīk'-lōth.

38 And Mīk'-lōth begat Shīm'-ē-ām. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, over against their brethren.

39 ²And Nēr begat Kīsh; and Kīsh begat Sāul; and Sāul begat Jōn'-ā-thān, and Māl'-chī-shū'-ā, and Ā-bīn'-ā-dāb, and Ēsh-bā'-āl.

40 And the son of Jōn'-ā-thān was

Mēr'-ib-bā'-āl: and Mēr'-ib-bā'-āl begat Mī'-cāh.

41 And the sons of Mī'-cāh were, Pī'-thōn, and Mō'-lēch, and Tāh'-rē-ā, and Ā'-hāz.

42 And Ā'-hāz begat Jār'-āh; and Jār'-āh begat Āl'-ē-mēth, and Āz-mā'-vēth, and Zīm'-rī; and Zīm'-rī begat Mō'-zā;

43 And Mō'-zā begat Bī'-nē-ā; and Rē-phāi'-āh his son, Ēl-ē-ā-sāh his son, Ā'-zēl his son.

44 And Ā'-zēl had six sons, whose names are these, Āz-rī'-kām, Bō'-chē-rū, and Īsh'-mā-ēl, and Shē-ā-rī'-āh, and Ō-bā-dī'-āh, and Hā'-nān: these were the sons of Ā'-zēl.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Saul's overthrow and death.* 8 *The Philistines triumph over Saul.* 11 *The kindness of Jabesh-gilead towards Saul and his sons.* 13 *Saul's sin.*

NOW 'the Phil'-is-tīnēs fought against Īs'-rā-ēl; and the men of Īs'-rā-ēl fled from before the Phil'-is-tīnēs, and fell down 'slain in mount Gīl-bō'-ā.

2 And the Phil'-is-tīnēs followed hard after Sāul, and after his sons; and the Phil'-is-tīnēs slew Jōn'-ā-thān, and 'Ā-bin'-ā-dāb, and Māl'-chī-shū'-ā, the sons of Sāul.

3 And the battle went sore against Sāul, and the 'archers 'hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Sāul to his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and 'abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Sāul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Sāul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.

6 So Sāul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Īs'-rā-ēl that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Sāul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Phil'-is-tīnēs came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Phil'-is-tīnēs came to strip the slain, that they found Sāul and his sons fallen in mount Gīl-bō'-ā.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour,

B.C. 1200,
&c.

^a 1 Sam. 31.

¹⁰

^b ch. 8. 35.

² Heb. transgressed.

^c 1 Sam. 13.

¹³

^d 15. 23.

^d 1 Sam. 28.

⁷

^e 1 Sam. 31.

^{1, 2}

^f 1 Sam. 15.

^{2a}

² Sam. 3. 9.

¹⁰

^g & 5. 3.

² Heb. Isai.

⁴ or,

wounded.

² 2 Sam. 5. 1.

⁵ or, Iehui,

¹ Sam. 14.

⁴⁹

⁶ Heb. both

yesterday

and the

third day.

⁷ Heb.

shooters

with bows.

⁸ Heb.

found him.

⁹ or, rule.

¹ Ps. 78. 71.

² or,

mock me.

¹ 2 Sam. 5. 3.

² Heb.

by the

hand of.

¹ 1 Sam. 16.

^{1, 12, 13}

¹² Sam. 5. 6.

¹⁰ Judg. 1. 21.

¹³ & 19. 10.

⁴ Heb. head.

and sent into the land of the Phil'-is-tīnēs round about, to carry tiding unto their idols, and to the people.

10 'And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dā'-gōn.

11 ¶ And when all Jā'-bēsh-gīl'-ē-ā heard all that the Phil'-is-tīnēs had done to Sāul,

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Sāul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jā'-bēsh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jā'-bēsh, and fasted seven days.

13 ¶ So Sāul died for his transgression which he 'committed against the LORD, 'even against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, 'to enquire of it;

14 And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and 'turned the kingdom unto Dā'-vid the son of Jēs'-sē.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *David is made king at Hebron.* 4 *He winneth the castle of Zion from the Jebusites by Joab's valour.* 10 *A catalogue of David's mighty men.*

THEN 'all Īs'-rā-ēl gathered themselves to Dā'-vid unto Hē'-brōn saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 And moreover 'in time past, even when Sāul was king, thou wast his: that leddest out and broughtest in Īs'-rā-ēl: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt 'feed my people Īs'-rā-ēl, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Īs'-rā-ēl.

3 Therefore came all the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl to the king to Hē'-brōn; and Dā'-vid made a covenant with them in Hē'-brōn before the LORD; and 'they anointed Dā'-vid king over Īs'-rā-ēl, according to the word of the LORD 'by 'Sām'-ū-ēl.

4 ¶ And Dā'-vid and all Īs'-rā-ēl went to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, which is Jēbūs; 'where the Jēb'-ū-sites were the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jē'-būs said to Dā'-vid, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless Dā'-vid took the castle of Zī'-on, which is the city of Dā'-vid.

6 And Dā'-vid said, Whosoever smiteth the Jēb'-ū-sites first shall be 'chief and captain. So Jō'-āb the son of Zēr-ū-ī-āh went first up, and was chief.

7 And Dā'-vīd dwelt in the castle ; therefore they called ¹ it the city of Dā'-vīd.

8 And he built the city round about, even from Mil'-lō round about : and Dā'-vīd ² repaired the rest of the city.

9 So Dā'-vīd ³ waxed greater and greater : for the LORD of hosts *was* with him.

10 ¶ These also *are* the chief of the mighty men whom Dā'-vīd had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, *and* with all Is'-rā-ēl, to make him king, according to ⁴ the word of the LORD concerning Is'-rā-ēl.

11 And this *is* the number of the mighty men whom Dā'-vīd had ; Jā-hōb'-ē-ām, ⁵ an Hāch'-mō-nite, the chief of the captains : he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain *by* him at one time.

12 And after him *was* El-ē-ā'-zār the son of Dō'-dō, the Ā-hō'-hite, who *was* one of the three mighties.

13 He *was* with Dā'-vīd at ⁶ Pās-ām-mīm, and there the Phil'-is-tines *were* gathered together to battle, where *was* a parcel of ground full of barley ; and the people fled from before the Phil'-is-tines.

14 And they ⁷ set themselves in the midst of *that* parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Phil'-is-tines ; and the LORD saved *them* by a great deliverance.

15 ¶ Now ⁸ three of the thirty captains *went* down to the rock to Dā'-vīd, into the cave of Ā-dūl'-lām ; and the host of the Phil'-is-tines *encamped* ⁹ in the valley of Rēph'-ā-īm.

16 And Dā'-vīd *was* then in the old, and the Phil'-is-tines' garrison *was* then at Bēth'-lē-hēm.

17 And Dā'-vīd longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, that *is* at the gate !

18 And the three brake through the host of the Phil'-is-tines, and drew water out of the well of Bēth'-lē-hēm, that *was* by the gate, and took it, and brought *it* to Dā'-vīd : but Dā'-vīd would not drink of it, but poured it out to the LORD.

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing : shall I drink the blood of these men ¹⁰ that have put their lives in jeopardy ? for with the jeopardy of their lives they sought it. Therefore he would not

B.C. 1048.

² i.e. Zion,
2 Sam. 5. 7.
³ 2 Sam. 23.
18.

³ Heb. revived.
⁴ Heb. went in going and increasing.
⁵ 2 Sam. 23.
19.
⁶ 2 Sam. 23. 8.

⁵ or, held strongly with him.

⁴ 1 Sam. 16.
1, 12.

⁶ Heb. great of deeds.
⁷ 2 Sam. 23.
20.

⁷ or, son of, Hachmoni.

⁸ Heb. a man of measure.

⁹ or, Ephed-dammim,
1 Sam. 17. 1.

² or, stood.

¹² 2 Sam. 23. 24.

³ or, salvation.

⁴ or, three captains over the thirty.

⁵ 2 Sam. 23.
13.

⁶ or, Shammah.

⁷ or, Harodite,
2 Sam. 23. 25.

⁸ or, Pallite,
2 Sam. 23. 26.

⁹ ch. 14. 9.

¹⁰ or, Mōunai.

¹¹ or, Zalmon.

¹² or, Heleb.

³ or, Hiddai.

⁴ or, Abi-albon.

⁵ or, Jashen.
See 2 Sam. 23. 32, 33.

⁶ Heb. with their lives.

⁷ or, Shazar.

⁸ or, Euphetet.

⁹ or, Ahasbai.

drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ And Āb'-ī-shāi the brother of Jō'-āb, he *was* chief of the three : for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew *them*, and had a name among the three.

21 ¹ Of the three, he *was* more honourable than the two ; for he *was* their captain : howbeit he attained not to the *first* three.

22 Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, the son of a valiant man of Kāb'-zēel, ² who had done many acts ; ³ he slew two lionlike men of Mō'-āb : also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.

23 And he slew an Ē-gŷp'-tīān, ⁴ a man of *great* stature, five cubits high ; and in the Ē-gŷp'-tīān's hand *was* a spear like a weaver's beam ; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Ē-gŷp'-tīān's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

24 These *things* did Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, and had the name among the three mighties.

25 Behold, he *was* honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the *first* three : and Dā' vīd set him over his guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies *were*, ⁵ Ās'-ā-hēl the brother of Jō'-āb, El-hā'-nān the son of Dō'-dō of Bēth'-lē-hēm,

27 ⁶ Shām'-mōth the Hār'-ō-rite, Hē'-lēz the ⁷ Pē'-lō-nite,

28 Ī'-rā the son of Īk'-kēsh the Tē-kō'-ite, Ā'-bī-ē'-zēr the Ān'-tō-thite,

29 ⁸ Sīb'-bē-cai the Hū'-shā-thite, Ī'-lā-i the Ā-hō'-hite,

30 Mā'-hā-rāi the Nē-tōph'-ā-thite,

31 Hē'-lēd the son of Bā'-ā-nāh the Nē-tōph'-ā-thite,

32 Ī-thā'-i the son of Rī-bā'-i of Gīb'-ē-āh, *that pertained* to the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn, Bē-nāi'-āh the Pi-rā'-thōn-ite,

33 ⁹ Hū-rā'-i of the brooks of Gā'-āsh, ¹⁰ Ā'-bī-ēl the Ār'-bā-thite,

34 Āz-mā'-vēth the Bā-hā-rū'-mīte, Ē-lī-āh'-bā the Shā-āl-bō'-nīte,

35 The sons of ¹¹ Hāsh'-ēm the Gī'-zōn-ite, Jōn'-ā-thān the son of Shā'-gē the Hār'-ā-rite,

36 Ā-hī'-ām the son of ¹² Sā'-cār the Hār'-ā-rite, ¹³ Ē-lī'-phāl the son of ¹⁴ Ūr,

36 Hē'-phēr the Mē-chē'-rā-thīte, A-hī'-jāh the Pē'-lō-nīte,

37 Hēz'-rō the Cār'-mēl-ite, ° Nā'-ā-rāi the son of Ēz'-bāi,

38 Jō'-ēl the brother of Nā'-thān, Mib'-hār ° the son of Hāg-gē'-rī,

39 Zē'-lēk the Ām'-mon-ite, Nā'-hārāi the Bē'-rō-thīte, the armourbearer of Jō'-āb the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh,

40 Ī'-rā the Īth'-rite, Gār'-ēb the Īth'-rite,

41 Ū-rī'-āh the Hit'-tite, Zā'-bād the son of Āh'-lā-i,

42 Ad'-i-nā the son of Shī'-zā the Rēu'-bēn-ite, a captain of the Rēu'-bēn-ites, and thirty with him,

43 Hā'-nān the son of Mā'-ā-chāh, and Jōsh'-ā-phāt the Mith'-nīte,

44 Ūz-zī'-ā the Āsh-tē'-rā-thīte, Shā'-mā and Jē-hī'-ēl the sons of Hō'-thān the A-rō'-ēr-ite,

45 Jēd-i-ā'-ēl the son of Shīm'-rī, and Jō'-hā his brother, the Tī'-zīte,

46 Ē-lī'-ēl the Mā'-hā'-vite, and Jēr-ī-bā'-i, and Jōsh'-ā-vī'-āh, the sons of Ēl-nā'-ām, and Īth'-māh the Mō'-āb-ite,

47 Ē-lī'-ēl, and Ō'-bēd, and Jās'-ī-ēl the Mē-sōb'-ā-ite.

CHAPTER 12.

1 The companies that came to David at Ziklag.
23 The armies that came to him at Hebron.

NOW ° these are they that came to Dā'-vid to ° Zīk'-lāg, ° while he yet kept himself close because of Sāul the son of Kīsh: and they were among the mighty men, helpers of the war.

2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and ° the left in hurling stones and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Sāul's brethren of Bēn'-jā-mīn.

3 The chief was A-hī'-ē-zēr, then Jō'-āsh, the sons of ° Shēm'-ā-āh the Gīb'-ē-ā-thīte; and Jē'-zī-ēl, and Pē'-lēl, the sons of Āz-mā'-vēth; and Bē-rā'-chāh, and Jē'-hū the Ān'-tō-thīte,

4 And Īs-māi'-āh the Gīb'-ē-on-ite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, and Jā-hā'-zī-ēl, and Jō-hā'-nān, and Jōs'-ā-bād the Gē-dē'-rā-thīte,

5 Ē-lū'-zāi, and Jēr'-i-mōth, and Bē-ā-lī'-āh, and Shēm'-ā-rī'-āh, and Shēph'-ā-tī'-āh the Hā-rū'-phīte,

6 Ēl-kā'-nāh, and Jē-sī'-āh, and Āz-ā-rēel, and Jō'-ē-zēr, and Jā-shōb'-ē-ām, the Kōr'-hītes,

B.C. 1047.

2 or, Hērāi.
3 or, Paarai the Arbite.
4 or, the Hagerite.
5 Heb. of the host.

6 Heb. as the roes upon the mountains to make haste.
7 2 Sam. 2. 18.

7 or, Shimrite.
8 or, one that was least could resist an hundred, and the greatest a thousand.
9 Heb. filled over.
10 Josh. 3. 15.

11 1 Sam. 27. 2.
12 Heb. before them.
13 1 Sam. 27. 6.
14 Heb. being yet shut up.
15 Heb. be one.

16 or, violence.

17 Judg. 20. 16.
18 Heb. the spirit clothed Amasai: So Judg. 6. 34.

19 1 Sam. 17. 25.
20 or, Hamaah.

21 1 Sam. 29. 2.

22 1 Sam. 29. 4.

23 Heb. on our heads.

7 And Jō'-ē-lāh, and Zēb'-ā-dī'-āl the sons of Jē-rō'-hām of Gē'-dōr.

8 And of the Gād'-ites there separated themselves unto Dā'-vid into the hold to the wilderness men of might, and men ° of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and were ° as swift as the roes upon the mountains;

9 Ē'-zēr the first, Ō-bā-dī'-āh the second, Ē-lī'-āb the third,

10 Mīsh-mān'-nāh the fourth, Jē-ē-mī'-āh the fifth,

11 Āt-tā'-ī the sixth, Ē-lī'-ēl the seventh,

12 Jō-hā'-nān the eighth, Ēl-zā-bād the ninth,

13 Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the tenth, Māch-bā'-nāi the eleventh.

14 These were of the sons of Gād captains of the host: ° one of the least was over an hundred, and the greatest over a thousand.

15 These are they that went over Jōr'-dān in the first month, when he had ° overflown all his ° banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of Bēn'-jā-mīn and Jū'-dāh to the hold unto Dā'-vid.

17 And Dā'-vid went out ° to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall ° knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no ° wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon and rebuke it.

18 Then ° the spirit came upon A-mā'-sāi, who was chief of the captains, and he said, Thine are we Dā'-vid, and on thy side, thou son of Jēs'-sē: peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers for thy God helpeth thee. The Dā'-vid received them, and made them captains of the band.

19 And there fell some of Mā-nāsēh to Dā'-vid, ° when he came with the Phil'-is-tīnes against Sāul's battle: but they helped them not for the lords of the Phil'-is-tīne upon advisement sent him away saying, ° He will fall to his master Sāul ° to the jeopardy of our heads.

20 As he went to Zīk'-lāg, the

ell to him of Mă-năs'-sēh, Ād'-nāh, and Jō'-zā-bād, and Jēd'-i-ā'-ēl, and fi'-chā-ēl, and Jō'-zā-bād, and Ē-lī'-ū, and Zil'-thāi, captains of the thousands that were of Mă-năs'-sēh.

21 And they helped Dā'-vid 'against the band of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

22 For at that time day by day here came to Dā'-vid to help him, until it was a great host, like the host of God.

23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the 'bands that were ready armed to the war, and ^bcame to Dā'-vid to Hē'-brōn, to 'turn the kingdom of Sāul to him, ^daccording to the word of the LORD.

24 The children of Jū'-dāh that are shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, ready armed to the war.

25 Of the children of Sīm'-ē-on, mighty men of valour for the war, even thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Lē'-vī four thousand and six hundred.

27 And Jē'-hōi'-ā-dā was the leader of the Aā'-ron-ites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred;

28 And 'Zā'-dōk, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Bēn'-jā-min, the 'kindred of Sāul, three thousand: for hitherto 'of the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Sāul.

30 And of the children of Ē'-phrā'im twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, ²famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make Dā'-vid king.

32 And of the children of Īs'-sā-chār, which were men that had understanding of the times, to know what Ē'-rā-ēl ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their brethren were at their commandment.

33 Of Zē-bū'-lūn, such as went forth to battle, 'expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could 'keep rank: they were not of double heart.

B.C. c. 1056.

2 or, with a band.
* 1 Sam. 30.
1, 9, 10.
3 or, keeping their rank.

4 or, captains, or, men.
5 Heb. heads.
6 2 Sam. 2, 3.
7 4, 5, 1.
8 ch. 11, 1.
9 ch. 10, 14.
10 1 Sam. 16.
11, 3.

6 or, prepared.

7 or, victual of meal.

* 2 Sam. 8, 17.

8 Heb. brethren, Gen. 31, 23.
9 Heb. a multitude of them.
10 2 Sam. 2, 3, 9.

2 Heb. men of names.

3 Heb. let us break forth and send.
4 1 Sam. 31, 1.
5 Is. 37, 4.
6 Heb. in the cities of their suburbs.
7 Esth. 1, 13.
8 Heb. bring about.
9 1 Sam. 7, 1, 2.

6 or, rangers of battle, or, ranged in battle.
7 1 Sam. 7, 5.
8 2 Sam. 6, 1.
9 or, set the battle in array.
10 Josh. 13, 3.
11 Heb. without a heart and a heart, Ps. 12, 2.

34 And of Nāph'-tā-li a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Dān'-ites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

36 And of Āsh'-ēr, such as went forth to battle, 'expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jōr'-dān, of the Rēu'-bēn-ites, and the Gād'-ites, and of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sēh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hē'-brōn, to make Dā'-vid king over all Īs'-rā-ēl: and all the rest also of Īs'-rā-ēl were of one heart to make Dā'-vid king.

39 And there they were with Dā'-vid three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nigh them, even unto Īs'-sā-chār and Zē-bū'-lūn and Nāph'-tā-li, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and 'meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for there was joy in Īs'-rā-ēl.

CHAPTER 13.

1 David fetcheth the ark with great solemnity from Kirjath-jearim. 9 Uzza being smitten, the ark is left at the house of Obed-edom.

AND Dā'-vid consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.

2 And Dā'-vid said unto all the congregation of Īs'-rā-ēl, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the LORD our God, 'let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, that are 'left in all the land of Īs'-rā-ēl, and with them also to the priests and Lē'-vites which are 'in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us 'bring again the ark of our God to us: 'for we enquired not at it in the days of Sāul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So ^kDā'-vid gathered all Īs'-rā-ēl together, from 'Shī'-hōr of Ē'-gypt even unto the entering of Hē'-māth,

to bring the ark of God ^a from Kir'-jāth-jē'-ā-rīm.

6 And Dā'-vīd went up, and all Īs'-rā-ēl, to ^cBā'-ā-lāh, *that is*, to Kir'-jāth-jē'-ā-rīm, which *belonged* to Jū'-dāh, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, ^dthat dwelleth between the chēr'-ū-bīm, whose name is called *on it*.

7 And they ^ecarried the ark of God ^fin a new cart ^gout of the house of Ā-bin'-ā-dāb: and Ūz'-zā and Ā-hī-ō drave the cart.

8 ^hAnd Dā'-vīd and all Īs'-rā-ēl played before God with all *their* might, and with ⁱsinging, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

9 ¶ And when they came unto the threshingfloor of ^jChī'-dōn, Ūz'-zā put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen ^kstumbled.

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ūz'-zā, and he smote him, ^lbecause he put his hand to the ark: and there he ^mdied before God.

11 And Dā'-vīd was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Ūz'-zā: wherefore that place is called ⁿPē'-rēz-ūz'-zā to this day.

12 And Dā'-vīd was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God *home* to me?

13 So Dā'-vīd ^obrought not the ark *home* to himself to the city of Dā'-vīd, but carried it aside into the house of Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm the Gīt'-tite.

14 ^pAnd the ark of God remained with the family of Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm in his house three months. And the LORD blessed ^qthe house of Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm, and all that he had.

CHAPTER 14.

¹ Hiram's kindness to David. ² David's felicity in people, wives, and children. ³ His two victories against the Philistines.

NOW ^rHi'-rām king of Tyre sent messengers to Dā'-vīd, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And Dā'-vīd perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Īs'-rā-ēl, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Īs'-rā-ēl.

3 ¶ And Dā'-vīd took ^smore wives at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: and Dā'-vīd begat more sons and daughters.

B.C. 1045.

^a 1 Sam. 6. 21. & 7. 1.

^b ch. 3. 5. ^c Josh. 15. 9, 60.

^d 1 Sam. 4. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 2.

^e or, *Etiana*, 2 Sam. 5. 16.

^f Heb. *made the ark to ride*.

^g See Num. 4. 15. ch. 15. 2, 13.

^h 1 Sam. 7. 1. ⁱ 2 Sam. 5. 17.

^j 2 Sam. 6. 5.

^k Heb. *songs*.

^l ch. 11. 15.

^m Called *Nachon*, 2 Sam. 5. 6.

ⁿ Heb. *shook it*.

^o Num. 4. 15. ch. 15. 13, 15. ^p Lev. 10. 2.

^q i.e. *The breach of Uzza*.

^r i.e. *A place of breaches*.

^s Heb. *removed*.

^t 2 Sam. 5. 22.

^u 2 Sam. 6. 11.

^v As Gen. 30. 27. ch. 28. 5.

^w 2 Sam. 5. 23.

^x 2 Sam. 5. 11, &c.

^y 2 Sam. 5. 25, *Geba*.

^z Josh. 6. 27. 2 Chr. 28. 8.

^{aa} 2 Heb. *yet*. ^{ab} Deut. 2. 25. & 11. 25.

4 Now ^cthese *are* the names of *h* children which he had in Jē-rū-sā-lēm; Shām'-mū-ā, and Shō'-bāl, Nā'-thān, and Sōl'-ō-mon,

5 And Ib'-hār, and Ē-lī'-shū-ā, and Ēl'-pā-lēt,

6 And Nō'-gāh, and Nēph'-ēg, and Jā-phī-ā,

7 And Ē-lī'-shā-mā, and ^dBēe-lī'-dā, and Ē-liph'-ā-lēt.

8 ¶ And when the Phil'-is-tine heard that ^eDā'-vīd was anointed king over all Īs'-rā-ēl, all the Phil'-is-tines went up to seek Dā'-vīd. And Dā'-vīd heard of *it*, and went out against them.

9 And the Phil'-is-tines came and spread themselves ^fin the valley of Rēph'-ā-im.

10 And Dā'-vīd enquired of God saying, Shall I go up against the Phil'-is-tines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Bā'-āl-pē-rā'-zīm; and Dā'-vīd smote them there. Then Dā'-vīd said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place ^gBā'-āl-pē-rā'-zīm.

12 And when they had left their gods there, Dā'-vīd gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.

13 ^hAnd the Phil'-is-tines yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore Dā'-vīd enquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, ⁱand come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, *that* then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Phil'-is-tines.

16 Dā'-vīd therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Phil'-is-tines from ^jGīb'-ē-on even to Gā'-zēr.

17 And ^kthe fame of Dā'-vīd went out into all lands; and the LORD ^lbrought the fear of him upon all nations.

CHAPTER 15.

David, having prepared a place for the ark, ordereth the priests and Levites to bring it from Obed-edom. 25 He performeth the solemnity thereof with great joy. 29 Michal despiseth him.

AND Dā'-vid made him houses in the city of Dā'-vid, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then Dā'-vid said, 'None ought to carry the ark of God but the Lē'-vites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

3 And Dā'-vid gathered all Īs'-rā-ēl together to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And Dā'-vid assembled the children of Aā'-ron, and the Lē'-vites:

5 Of the sons of Kō'-hāth; Ū'-ri-ēl he chief, and his brethren an hundred and twenty:

6 Of the sons of Mē-rār'-ī; Ā-sāi'-āh he chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:

7 Of the sons of Gēr'-shōm; Jō'-ēl he chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:

8 Of the sons of Ē-lī-zā'-phān; Shēm'-ai'-āh the chief, and his brethren two hundred:

9 Of the sons of Hē'-brōn; Ē-lī'-ēl he chief, and his brethren fourcore:

10 Of the sons of Ūz'-zī-ēl; Ām-nīn'-ā-dāb the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve.

11 And Dā'-vid called for Zā'-dōk and A-bī'-ā-thār the priests, and for the Lē'-vites, for Ū'-ri-ēl, Ā-sāi'-āh, and Jō'-ēl, Shēm'-ai'-āh, and Ē-lī'-ēl, and Ām-min'-ā-dāb,

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Lē'-vites: sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl unto the place that I have prepared for it.

13 For because ye did it not at the first, the LORD our God made breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Lē'-vites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl.

15 And the children of the Lē'-vites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon,

B.C. 1042.

Ex. 25. 14.
Num. 4. 15.
& 7. 9.

ch. 16. 1.
ch. 6. 33.
2 Heb. It is not to carry the ark of God, but for the Levites.

Num. 4. 2,
15.
Deut. 10. 8.
& 31. 9.
ch. 6. 39.
ch. 6. 44.
1 Kin. 8. 1.
ch. 13. 5.

3 or,
kinsmen.

4 ver. 18,
Jaaziel.

Ex. 6. 22.
1 Ps. 96, title.

Ex. 6. 18.
5 or, on the eighth to oversee.
Ps. 6, title.

6 or,
was for the carriage: he instructed about the carriage.

7 Heb.
lifting up.

1 Num. 10. 8.
Ps. 81. 3.

2 Sam. 6.
12, 13, &c.
1 Kin. 8. 1.

2 Sam. 6. 3.
ch. 13. 7.
ch. 13. 10,
11.

as Mō'-šēs commanded according to the word of the LORD.

16 And Dā'-vid spake to the chief of the Lē'-vites to appoint their brethren to be the singers with instruments of musick, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Lē'-vites appointed Hē'-mān the son of Jō'-ēl; and of his brethren, 'Ā'-sāph the son of Bēr-ē-chī'-āh; and of the sons of Mē-rār'-ī their brethren, 'Ē'-thān the son of Kū-shāi'-āh;

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zēch'-ā-rī'-āh, Bēn, and Jā-ā'-zī-ēl and Shēm'-rā-mōth, and Jē-hī'-ēl, and Ūn'-nī, Ē-lī'-āb, and Bē-nai'-āh, and Mā-ā-sēi'-āh, and Māt-tī-thī'-āh, and Ē-līph'-ē-lēh, and Mik-nēi'-āh, and Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm, and Jē-i'-ēl, the porters.

19 So the singers, Hē'-mān, 'Ā'-sāph, and 'Ē'-thān, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass;

20 And Zēch'-ā-rī'-āh, and 'Ā'-zī-ēl, and Shēm'-rā-mōth, and Jē-hī'-ēl, and Ūn'-nī, and Ē-lī'-āb, and Mā-ā-sēi'-āh, and Bē-nai'-āh, with psalteries on Āi'-ā-mōth;

21 And Māt-tī-thī'-āh, and Ē-līph'-ē-lēh, and Mik-nēi'-āh, and Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm, and Jē-i'-ēl, and Āz-ā-zī'-āh, with harps on the Shēm'-in-ith to excel.

22 And Chēn'-ā-nī'-āh, chief of the Lē'-vites, was for song: he instructed about the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Bēr-ē-chī'-āh and Ēl-kā'-nāh were doorkeepers for the ark.

24 And Shēb'-ā-nī'-āh, and Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt, and Nēth'-ā-nēel, and Ā-mā'-sāi, and Zēch'-ā-rī'-āh, and Bē-nai'-āh, and Ēl-i'-ē'-zēr, the priests, did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm and Jē-hī'-āh were doorkeepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So Dā'-vid, and the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Lē'-vites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams.

27 And Dā'-vid was clothed with

a robe of fine linen, and all the Lē'-vites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chēn-ā-nī'-āh the master of the ²song with the singers: Dā'-vid also *had* upon him an ē'-phōd of linen.

28 ¶ Thus all Īs'-rā-ēl brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, ^bas the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of Dā'-vid, that Mī'-chāl the daughter of Sāul looking out at a window saw king Dā'-vid dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *David's festival sacrifice.* 4 *He ordereth a choir to sing thanksgiving.* 7 *The psalm of thanksgiving.* 37 *He appointeth ministers, porters, priests, and musicians, to attend continually on the ark.*

SO ^dthey brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that Dā'-vid had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God.

2 And when Dā'-vid had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Īs'-rā-ēl, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.

4 ¶ And he appointed *certain* of the Lē'-vites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to 'record, and to thank and praise the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl:

5 Ā'-sāph the chief, and next to him Zēch-ā-rī'-āh, Jē-ī'-ēl, and Shē-mī'-rā-mōth, and Jē-hī'-ēl, and Māt-tī-thī'-āh, and Ē-lī'-āb, and Bē-nāi'-āh, and Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm: and Jē-ī'-ēl ^bwith psalteries and with harps; but Ā'-sāph made a sound with cymbals;

6 Bē-nāi'-āh also and Jā-hā'-zī-ēl the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day Dā'-vid delivered ¹first *this psalm* to thank the LORD into the hand of Ā'-sāph and his brethren.

8 ^mGive thanks unto the LORD, call

B.C. c. 1042.

² or, carriage.

^a ch. 13. 8.

^b 2 Sam. 6. 16.

^c Gen. 17. 2. & 26. 3. & 28. 13. & 35. 11.

^d 2 Sam. 6. 17-19.

³ Heb. the cord.

⁴ Heb. men of number. ^c Gen. 34. 30.

^f Gen. 12. 17. & 20. 3. Ex. 7. 15-18.

^g Ps. 105. 15.

^h Ps. 96. 1. &c.

ⁱ Ps. 38. & 70. title.

⁵ Heb. with instruments of psalteries and harps.

^k Lev. 19. 4.

^l See 2 Sam. 23. 1.

^m Ps. 105. 1-16.

upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.

10 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

11 Seek the LORD and his strength; seek his face continually.

12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

13 O ye seed of Īs'-rā-ēl his servant, ye children of Jā'-qōb, his chosen ones.

14 He *is* the LORD our God; his judgments *are* in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations;

16 *Even of the 'covenant* which he made with Ā'-brā-hām, and of his oath unto Ī'-sāac;

17 And hath confirmed the same to Jā'-qōb for a law, *and* to Īs'-rā-ēl *for* an everlasting covenant,

18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Cā'-nā-ān, ³the lot of your inheritance;

19 When ye were but 'few, 'even a few, and strangers in it.

20 And *when* they went from nation to nation, and from *one* kingdom to another people;

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he ^freproved kings for their sakes,

22 *Saying,* ^gTouch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

23 ^hSing unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his salvation.

24 Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations.

25 For great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised: he also *is* to be feared above all gods.

26 For all the gods ^kof the people *are* idols: but the LORD made the heavens.

27 Glory and honour *are* in his presence; strength and gladness *are* in his place.

28 Give unto the LORD, ye kindred of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

29 Give unto the LORD the glory *due* unto his name: bring an offer

ing, and come before him: worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness. 30 Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved.

31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let men say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.

32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice, and all that is therein.

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because he cometh to judge the earth.

34 ° O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

35 ° And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, and glory in thy praise.

36 ° Blessed be the LORD God of İs'-rā-ël for ever and ever. And all the people said, Å'-mën, and praised the LORD.

37 ¶ So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD Å'-sāph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:

38 And Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm with their brethren, threescore and eight; Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm also the son of Jē-dū'-thūn and Hō'-sāh to be porters:

39 And Zā'-dōk the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the LORD in the high place that was at Gib'-ē-on,

40 To offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon the altar of the burnt offering continually, morning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded İs'-rā-ël;

41 And with them Hē'-mān and Jē-dū'-thūn, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, because his mercy endureth for ever;

42 And with them Hē'-mān and Jē-dū'-thūn with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jē-dū'-thūn were porters.

B.C. c. 1042.

° 2 Sam. 6. 19, 20.

° 2 Sam. 7. 1, &c.

° Ps. 106. 1. & 107. 1. & 118. 1. & 136. 1.

d Ps. 106. 47, 48.

° 1 Kin. 8. 15.

2 Heb. have been.

f Deut. 27. 15.

3 Heb. from after.

g ch. 21. 29.

2 Chr. 1. 3.

h 1 Kin. 3. 4.

i Heb. in the morning, and in the evening.

j Ex. 29. 38.

Num. 28. 3.

k ver. 34.

2 Chr. 5. 13.

& 7. 3.

Ezra 3. 11.

Jer. 53. 11.

5 Heb. for the gate.

43 ° And all the people departed every man to his house: and Dā'-vid returned to bless his house.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Nathan first approving David's purpose to build God an house, 3 after by the word of God forbiddeth him. 11 Blessings and benefits promised to David's seed. 16 David's prayer and thanksgiving.*

NOW it came to pass, as Dā'-vid sat in his house, that Dā'-vid said to Nā'-thān the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the LORD remaineth under curtains.

2 Then Nā'-thān said unto Dā'-vid, Do all that is in thine heart; for God is with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nā'-thān, saying,

4 Go and tell Dā'-vid my servant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in:

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up İs'-rā-ël unto this day; but have gone from tent to tent, and from one tabernacle to another.

6 Whosoever I have walked with all İs'-rā-ël, spake I a word to any of the judges of İs'-rā-ël, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant Dā'-vid, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, even from following the sheep, that thou shouldst be ruler over my people İs'-rā-ël:

8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that are in the earth.

9 Also I will ordain a place for my people İs'-rā-ël, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people İs'-rā-ël. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the LORD will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass,

when thy days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 He shall build me an house, and I will establish his throne for ever.

13 "I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it from him that was before thee:

14 But "I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore.

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nā'-thān speak unto Dā'-vīd.

16 ¶ And Dā'-vīd the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, Who am I, O LORD God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can Dā'-vīd speak more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for thou knowest thy servant.

19 O LORD, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all these "great things.

20 O LORD, there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Īs'-rā-ēl, whom God went to redeem to be his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Ē'-gýpt?

22 For thy people Īs'-rā-ēl didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God.

23 Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that

B.C. c. 1042

2 Heb. *hast revealed the ear of thy servant.*

* 2 Sam. 7. 14, 15.

1 Luke 1. 33.
3 or, it hath pleased thee.

* 2 Sam. 7. 18.

d 2 Sam. 8. 1, &c.

4 or, *Hadadzer*, 2 Sam. 8. 3.

* 2 Sam. 8. 4, seven hundred.

5 Heb. *greatnesses*.

6 Heb. *Darmesek*.

7 Called in the book of Samuel *Betah*, and *Berothai*.
7 1 Kin. 7. 15, 23.
2 Chr. 4. 12, 15, 16.

thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, even a God to Īs'-rā-ēl: and let the house of Dā'-vīd thy servant be established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, "hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found in his heart to pray before thee:

26 And now, LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

27 Now therefore "let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O LORD, and it shall be blessed for ever.

CHAPTER 18.

1 David subdueth the Philistines and Moabites. 2 He smiteth Hadadzer and the Syrians. 3 David sendeth presents to David. 4 He presents and spoils David dedicateth to God. 5 He putteth garrisons in Edom. 6 His officers.

NOW after this "it came to pass, that Dā'-vīd smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gāth and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Mō'-āb; and the Mō'-āb-ites became Dā'-vīd's servants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ And Dā'-vīd smote "Hād-ā-rē-zēr king of Zō'-bāh unto Hā'-māth, as he went to establish his dominion by the river Ēū-phrā'-tēs.

4 And Dā'-vīd took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: Dā'-vīd also houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Sýr'-i-āns of "Darmās'-cūs came to help Hād-ā-rē-zēr king of Zō'-bāh, Dā'-vīd slew of the Sýr'-i-āns two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dā'-vīd put garrisons in Sýr'-i-ā-dā-mās'-cūs; and the Sýr'-i-āns became Dā'-vīd's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the LORD preserved Dā'-vīd whithersoever he went.

7 And Dā'-vīd took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hād-ā-rē-zēr, and brought them to Jē-rú'-sā-lēm.

8 Likewise from "Tib'-hāth, and from Chūn, cities of Hād-ā-rē-zēr, brought Dā'-vīd very much brass, wherewith "Sōl'-ō-mōn made the

rasen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when ³Tō'-ū king of Hā'-āth heard how Dā'-vid had smitten all the host of Hād-ā-rē'-zēr king of ō'-bāh;

10 He sent ⁴Hā'-dōr'-ām his son to king Dā'-vid, ⁵to enquire of his welfare, and ⁶to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hād-ā-rē'-zēr, and smitten him; (for Hād-ā-rē'-zēr ⁷had war with Tō'-ū;) and with him all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 ¶ Them also king Dā'-vid dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; from Ē'-dom, and from Mō'-āb, and from the children of Ām'-mon, and from the Phil'-is-tines, and from Ām'-ā-lēk.

12 Moreover ⁸Ab'-i-shāi the son of Ēr'-ū-i'-āh slew of the Ē'-dom-ites in the valley of salt ⁹eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ And he put garrisons in Ē'-dom; and all the Ē'-dom-ites became Dā'-vid's servants. Thus the LORD reserved Dā'-vid whithersoever he went.

14 ¶ So Dā'-vid reigned over all Īs'-rā-ēl, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.

15 And Jō'-āb the son of Zēr'-ū-i'-āh was over the host; and Jē'-hōsh'-ā-hāt the son of Ā'-hī'-lūd, ²recorder.

16 And Zā'-dōk the son of Ā'-hī'-tūb, and ³Ā'-bīm'-ē-lēch the son of Ā'-bī'-thār, were the priests; and ⁴Shāw'-hā was scribe;

17 ⁵And Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē'-ōi'-ā-dā was over the Chēr'-ē-thites and the Pēl'-ē-thites; and the sons of Dā'-vid were chief ⁶about the king.

CHAPTER 19.

David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun, are villainously entreated. 6 The Ammonites, strengthened by the Syrians, are overcome by Joab and Abishai. 16 Shophach is slain by David.

NOW 'it came to pass after this, that Nā'-hāsh the king of the children of Ām'-mon died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And Dā'-vid said, I will shew kindness unto Hā'-nūn the son of Nā'-hāsh, because his father shewed kindness to me. And Dā'-vid sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of Dā'-vid came into the land of the children of Ām'-mon to Hā'-nūn, to comfort him.

B.C. c. 1040.

² Heb. *In thine eyes doth David, &c.*

³ or, *Toi,*
² Sam. 8. 9.

⁴ or, *Joram,*
² Sam. 8. 10.

⁵ or, *to salute.*

⁶ Heb. *to bless.*

⁷ Heb. *was the man of wars.*

3 But the princes of the children of Ām'-mon said to Hā'-nūn, ²Think-est thou that Dā'-vid doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hā'-nūn took Dā'-vid's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went *certain*, and told Dā'-vid how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jēr'-i-chō until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ām'-mon saw that they had made themselves ⁹odious to Dā'-vid, Hā'-nūn and the children of Ām'-mon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mēs-ō-pō-tā'-mī-ā, and out of Sŷr'-i-ā-mā'-ā-chāh, ⁶and out of Zō'-bāh.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Mā'-ā-chāh and his people; who came and pitched before Mē'-dē-bā. And the children of Ām'-mon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when Dā'-vid heard of it, he sent Jō'-āb, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ām'-mon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city: and the kings that were come were by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Jō'-āb saw that ⁶the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the ⁷choice of Īs'-rā-ēl, and put them in array against the Sŷr'-i-āns.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of ⁶Ab'-i-shāi his brother, and they set themselves in array against the children of Ām'-mon.

12 And he said, If the Sŷr'-i-āns be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ām'-mon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our

⁸ Heb. *Abshai.*

⁹ Heb. *to stink.*
² Sam. 8. 13.
⁶ 2 Sam. 8. 14, &c.

⁶ ch. 18. 5, 9.

² or, *rememberer.*

³ Called *Ahimelech,*
² Sam. 8. 17.

⁴ Called *Seraiah,*
² Sam. 8. 17, and *Shitai,*
¹ Kin. 4. 3.
⁵ 2 Sam. 8. 18.

⁵ Heb. *at the hand of the king.*

⁶ Heb. *the face of the battle was.*
⁷ or, *young men.*
⁶ 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

⁸ Heb. *Abshai.*

people, and for the cities of our God: and let the LORD do *that which is good in his sight.*

14 So Jō'-āb and the people that were with him drew nigh before the Sŷr'-i-āns unto the battle; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ām'-mon saw that the Sŷr'-i-āns were fled, they likewise fled before Āb'-i-shāi his brother, and entered into the city. Then Jō'-āb came to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

16 ¶ And when the Sŷr'-i-āns saw that they were put to the worse before Īs'-rā-ēl, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Sŷr'-i-āns that were beyond the ^eriver: and ^eShō'-phāch the captain of the host of Hād-ā-rē'-zēr went before them.

17 And it was told Dā'-vid; and he gathered all Īs'-rā-ēl, and passed over Jōr'-dān, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when Dā'-vid had put the battle in array against the Sŷr'-i-āns, they fought with him.

18 But the Sŷr'-i-āns fled before Īs'-rā-ēl; and Dā'-vid slew of the Sŷr'-i-āns seven thousand *men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shō'-phāch the captain of the host.*

19 And when the servants of Hād-ā-rē'-zēr saw that they were put to the worse before Īs'-rā-ēl, they made peace with Dā'-vid, and became his servants: neither would the Sŷr'-i-āns help the children of Am'-mon any more.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Rabbah, besieged and taken by Joab, is spoiled by David. 4 Three giants are slain in three several overthrowes of the Philistines.

AND ^eit came to pass, that ^eafter the year was expired, at the time that kings go out to battle, Jō'-āb led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ām'-mon, and came and besieged Rāb'-bāh. But Dā'-vid tarried at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And ^eJō'-āb smote Rāb'-bāh, and destroyed it.

2 And Dā'-vid ^atook the crown of their king from off his head, and found it ^ato weigh a talent of gold, and *there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon Dā'-vid's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.*

B. C. c. 1087.

^a 2 Sam. 21. 18.
² or, continued.
³ Heb. stood.
⁴ or, Gob.
⁵ ch. 11. 29.
⁵ or, Saph.
² Sam. 21. 18.
⁶ or, Rapha.

7 Called also Jaare-oregim,
2 Sam. 21.

⁸ i. e. Euphrates.

⁹ or, Shobach.
2 Sam. 10. 16.
¹⁰ 2 Sam. 21.

²⁰ Heb. a man of measure.
³ Heb. born to the giant, or, Rapha.

⁴ or, approached.
⁵ Called Shamnah.
1 Sam. 16. 9.

^d 2 Sam. 24. 1, &c.

^e 2 Sam. 11. 1.
⁶ Heb. at the return of the year.
^f ch. 27. 23.

^g 2 Sam. 12. 26.

^h 2 Sam. 12. 30, 31.

⁷ Heb. the weight of.

3 And he brought out the people that were in it, and cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt Dā'-vid with all the cities of the children of Am'-mon. And Dā'-vid and all the people returned to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, ^athat there ^{2,2}arose war at ^aGē'-ze with the Phil'-is-tines; at which time ^bSib'-bē-chaī the Hū'-shā-thite slew ^bSip'-pā-i, that was of the children of ^cthe giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Phil'-is-tines; and Ēl-hā'-nān the son of ^aJā'-ir slew Lāh'-mī the brother of Gō-lī'-āth the Gīt'-ite, whose spear staff was like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again ^cthere was war at Gāth, where was ^aa man of great stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot: and he also was ^bthe son of the giant.

7 But when he ^ddefied Īs'-rā-ēl, Jōn'-ā-thān the son of ^eShim'-ē-ā Dā'-vid's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gāth; and they fell by the hand of Dā'-vid, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 21.

1 David, tempted by Satan, foreteth Joab to number the people. 9 David having three plagues propounded by Gad chooseth the pestilence. 14 After the death of seventy thousand, David by repentance preventeth the destruction of Jerusalem. 18 David, by Gad's direction, purchaseth Ornan's threshingfloor: where having built an altar God giveth a sign of his favour by fire, and stayeth the plague. 28 David sacrificeth there.

AND ^dSā'-tān stood up against Īs'-rā-ēl, and provoked Dā'-vid to number Īs'-rā-ēl.

2 And Dā'-vid said to Jō'-āb and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Īs'-rā-ēl from Beēr-shē-bā even to Dān; ^fand bring the number of them to me, that I may know it.

3 And Jō'-āb answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Īs'-rā-ēl?

4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Jō'-āb. Wherefore Jō'-āb departed, and went throughout all Īs'-rā-ēl, and came to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

5 ¶ And Jō'-āb gave the sum of the number of the people unto Dā'-vid. And all *they* of Īs'-rā-ēl were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Jū'-dāh was four hundred three-score and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 * But Lē'-vī and Bēn'-jā-mīn counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Jō'-āb.

7 And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Īs'-rā-ēl.

8 And Dā'-vid said unto God, 'I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: ^a but now, I beseech thee, to away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Gād, Dā'-vid's ^a seer, saying,

10 Go and tell Dā'-vid, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I ^a offer thee three *things*: choose thee one of them, that I may do *it* unto thee.

11 So Gād came to Dā'-vid, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Choose thee

12 ' Either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of mine enemies overtaketh *thee*; or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Īs'-rā-ēl. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And Dā'-vid said unto Gād, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for very ^a great *are* his mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the LORD sent pestilence upon Īs'-rā-ēl: and there fell of Īs'-rā-ēl seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an ^a angel unto Īs'-rā-ēl to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and ^a he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, ^a It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the threshingfloor of ^a Ōr'-nān the Jēb'-ū-sīte.

16 And Dā'-vid lifted up his eyes, and ^a saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jē-rū-

B.C. 1017.

^a ch. 27. 24.

² Heb. And it was evil in the eyes of the LORD concerning this thing.
^b 2 Chr. 3. 1.
^c 2 Sam. 24. 10.
^d 2 Sam. 12. 13.

^e See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
³ or, When Ornan turned back and saw the angel, then he and his four sons with him hid themselves.

⁴ Heb. stretch out.
⁵ Heb. Take to thee.
^f 2 Sam. 24. 13.

⁶ Heb. Give.

⁷ or, many.

² 2 Sam. 24. 16.

^a 2 Sam. 24. 24.
^b See Gen. 6. 6.

⁸ or, Araunah,
² Sam. 24. 18.

^a Lev. 9. 24.
² Chr. 3. 1. & 7. 1.
^c 2 Chr. 3. 1.

sā-lēm. Then Dā'-vid and the elders of Īs'-rā-ēl, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And Dā'-vid said unto God, *Is it not I that* commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; but *as for* these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the ^a angel of the LORD commanded Gād to say to Dā'-vid, that Dā'-vid should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of Ōr'-nān the Jēb'-ū-sīte.

19 And Dā'-vid went up at the saying of Gād, which he spake in the name of the LORD.

20 ^a And Ōr'-nān turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ōr'-nān was threshing wheat.

21 And as Dā'-vid came to Ōr'-nān, Ōr'-nān looked and saw Dā'-vid, and went out of the threshingfloor, and bowed himself to Dā'-vid with *his* face to the ground.

22 Then Dā'-vid said to Ōr'-nān, ^a Grant me the place of *this* threshingfloor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people.

23 And Ōr'-nān said unto Dā'-vid, Take *it* to thee, and let my lord the king do *that which* is good in his eyes: lo, I give *thee* the oxen *also* for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat offering; I give it all.

24 And king Dā'-vid said to Ōr'-nān, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take *that which* is thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So ^a Dā'-vid gave to Ōr'-nān for the place six hundred shē'-kēls of gold by weight.

26 And Dā'-vid built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the LORD; and ^a he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.

27 And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time when Dā'-vīd saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshingfloor of Ōr'-nān the Jēb'-ū-sīte, then he sacrificed there.

29 ^a For the tabernacle of the LORD, which Mō'-šēs made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, were at that season in the high place at ^d Gīb'-ō-on.

30 But Dā'-vīd could not go before it to enquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

CHAPTER 22.

1 David, foreknowing the place of the temple, prepareth abundance for the building of it. 6 He instructeth Solomon in God's promises, &c. 17 He careteth the princes to assist his son.

THEN Dā'-vīd said, ^a This is the house of the LORD God, and this is the altar of the burnt offering for Īs'-rā-ēl.

2 And Dā'-vīd commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the land of Īs'-rā-ēl; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And Dā'-vīd prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance ^m without weight;

4 Also cedar trees in abundance: for the ⁿ Zi-dō'-nī-āns and they of Tÿre brought much cedar wood to Dā'-vīd.

5 And Dā'-vīd said, ^e Sōl'-ō-mōn my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the LORD must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it. So Dā'-vīd prepared abundantly before his death.

6 ¶ Then he called for Sōl'-ō-mōn his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl.

7 And Dā'-vīd said to Sōl'-ō-mōn, My son, as for me, it was in my mind to build an house ^{unto} the name of the LORD my God:

8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.

9 ^v Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him ^a rest from all

B.C. 1017.

² i.e. Peace-able.

^a ch. 16. 39.

^b 2 Sam. 7. 13.

¹ Kin. 5. 5.

ch. 17. 12.

13.

^c Heb. 1. 5.

^d 1 Kin. 3. 4.

ch. 18. 39.

² Chr. 1. 3.

^e ver. 16.

^f 1 Kin. 3. 9.

12.

Ps. 72. 1.

^g Deut. 12. 5.

² Sam. 24.

18.

ch. 21. 18.

19, 26. 28.

² Chr. 3. 1.

^h Josh. 1. 7, 8.

ch. 28. 7.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 9. 21.

^j Deut. 31. 7.

8.

Josh. 1. 6, 7.

⁹ ch. 28. 20.

³ or, in my

poverty.

^k As ver. 3.

^m ver. 14.

¹ Kin. 7. 47.

ⁿ 1 Kin. 5. 6.

^o ch. 29. 1.

^p i.e. masons and carpenters.

^q ver. 11.

^r Deut. 12.

10.

Josh. 22. 4.

² Sam. 7. 1.

ch. 23. 25.

² Sam. 7. 2.

¹ Kin. 8. 17.

ch. 17. 1.

^s Deut. 12. 5.

11.

^t 1 Kin. 5. 3.

ch. 28. 3.

^u 2 Chr. 20. 3.

^v ch. 28. 5.

^w 1 Kin. 5. 3.

^x 1 Kin. 4. 25.

^y 5. 4.

his enemies round about: for his name shall be ² Sōl'-ō-mōn, and ³ he will give peace and quietness unto Īs'-rā-ēl in his days.

10 ^b He shall build an house for my name; and ^c he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Īs'-rā-ēl for ever.

11 Now, my son, ^e the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 Only the LORD ^f give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Īs'-rā-ēl, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

13 ^h Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged Mō'-šēs with concerning Īs'-rā-ēl: ^k be strong, and of good courage, dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now, behold, ³ in my trouble have prepared for the house of the LORD an hundred thousand talent of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron ^l without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and ^m workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and ⁿ the LORD be with thee.

17 ¶ Dā'-vīd also commanded all the princes of Īs'-rā-ēl to help Sōl'-ō-mōn his son, saying,

18 Is not the LORD your God with you? ^q and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now ^r set your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God, arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to ^s bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built ^t to the name of the LORD.

CHAPTER 23.

David in his old age maketh Solomon king. 2 The number and distribution of the Levites. 7 The families of the Gershonites. 12 The sons of Kohath. 21 The sons of Merari. 24 Office of the Levites.

SO when Dā'-vīd was old and full of days, he made ^aSōl'-ō-mōn his son king over Iś'-rā-ēl.

2 ¶ And he gathered together all the princes of Iś'-rā-ēl, with the priests and the Lē'-vites.

3 Now the Lē'-vites were numbered from the age of ¹thirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

4 Of which, twenty and four thousand were ^ato set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were ^aofficers and judges:

5 Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which I made, said Dā'-vīd, to praise therewith.

6 And ^aDā'-vīd divided them into courses among the sons of Lē'-vī, namely, Gēr'-shōn, Kō'-hāth, and Mē-rār'-ī.

7 ¶ Of the ^aGēr'-shōn-ites were, ^aĀ'-ā-dān, and Shīm'-ē-ī.

8 The sons of Lā'-ā-dān; the chief was Jē-hī'-ēl, and Zē'-thām, and Jō'-ēl, three.

9 The sons of Shīm'-ē-ī; Shē-lō'-nith, and Hā'-zī-ēl, and Hār'-ān, three. These were the chief of the fathers of Lā'-ā-dān.

10 And the sons of Shīm'-ē-ī were, ^aĀ'-hāth, ^aZī'-nā, and Jē'-ūsh, and Bē-rī'-āh. These four were the sons of Shīm'-ē-ī.

11 And Jā'-hāth was the chief, and Jī'-zāh the second: but Jē'-ūsh and Bē-rī'-āh ^ahad not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to *their* father's house.

12 ¶ The sons of Kō'-hāth; Ām'-ām, İz'-hār, Hē'-brōn, and Ūz'-zī-l, four.

13 The sons of ^aĀm'-rām; Aā'-rōn and Mō'-šēs: and ^aAā'-rōn was separated, that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, ^ato burn incense before the LORD, ^ato minister unto him, and to bless in his name for ever.

14 Now concerning Mō'-šēs the man of God, ^ahis sons were named of the tribe of Lē'-vī.

B.C. 1015.

^a Ex. 2. 22.² Shubael,

ch. 24. 20.

^b ch. 26. 24.^c ch. 26. 25.³ or, the first.⁴ Kin. 1. 33-

39.

⁵ Heb. were highly

multiplied.

⁵ Shelmoth,

ch. 24. 22.

⁶ ch. 24. 23.⁷ Num. 4. 3,

47.

⁸ ch. 24. 26.⁹ or, to oversee.^a ch. 24. 29.¹ Dent. 16. 18.² Chr. 19. 8.³ ch. 24. 28.⁷ or, kinmen.⁷ Num. 36. 6.^a See 2 Chr.

29. 25, 26.

Amos 6. 5.

^b ch. 24. 30.^c Ex. 6. 16.

Num. 26. 57.

² Chr. 8. 14.³ 26. 25.^p Num. 10

17, 21.

⁸ Heb. divisions.⁹ ch. 26. 21.⁹ or, Lümi,

ch. 6. 17.

⁷ Num. 1. 3.⁴ 3.⁴ 8. 24.

Ezra 3. 8.

⁵ ch. 22. 18.² or, and

he dwelleth

in Jerusa-

lem, &c.

⁴ Num. 4. 5.³ or, Zizah.⁴ Heb.

number.

⁵ Heb. did

not multi-

ply sons.

⁶ Heb. their

nation was

at the hand

of the sons

of Aaron,

Neh. 11. 24.

^a Ex. 6. 18.^b Ex. 6. 20.⁷ Ex. 28. 1.

Heb. 5. 4.

⁸ Ex. 25. 30.⁹ Lev. 6. 20.

ch. 9. 29.

^c Lev. 2. 4.^c Ex. 30. 7.

Num. 16. 40.

¹ Sam. 2. 28.⁴ Lev. 2. 5, 7.⁷ or, for

fat plate.

⁸ Dent. 21. 5.⁹ Num. 6. 23.⁹ Lev. 19. 35.^a ch. 28. 23.

15 ^aThe sons of Mō'-šēs were, Gēr'-shōm, and Ēl'-ī-ē'-zēr.

16 Of the sons of Gēr'-shōm, ^aShē-bū'-ēl was the chief.

17 And the sons of Ēl'-ī-ē'-zēr were, ^aRē-hā-bī'-āh ^athe chief. And Ēl'-ī-ē'-zēr had none other sons; but the sons of Rē-hā-bī'-āh ^awere very many.

18 Of the sons of İz'-hār; ^aShē-lō'-mith the chief.

19 ^aOf the sons of Hē'-brōn; Jē-rī'-āh the first, Ām'-ā-rī'-āh the second, Jā'-hā'-zī-ēl the third, and Jē-kām'-ē-ām the fourth.

20 Of the sons of Ūz'-zī-ēl; Mī'-cāh the first, and Jē-sī'-āh the second.

21 ¶ The sons of Mē-rār'-ī; Māh'-lī, and Mū'-shī. The sons of Māh'-lī; Ēl'-ē-ā'-zār, and ^aKish.

22 And Ēl'-ē-ā'-zār died, and ^ahad no sons, but daughters: and their ^abrethren the sons of Kish ^atook them.

23 ^aThe sons of Mū'-shī; Māh'-lī, and Ē'-dēr, and Jēr'-ē-mōth, three.

24 ¶ These were the sons of ^aLē'-vī after the house of their fathers; *even* the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of ^atwenty years and upward.

25 For Dā'-vīd said, The LORD God of Iś'-rā-ēl ^ahath given rest unto his people, ^athat they may dwell in Jēr-rū'-sā-lēm for ever:

26 And also unto the Lē'-vites; they shall no *more* ^acarry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For by the last words of Dā'-vīd the Lē'-vites were ^anumbered from twenty years old and above:

28 Because ^atheir office was to wait on the sons of Aā'-rōn for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;

29 Both for ^athe shewbread, and for ^athe fine flour for meat offering, and for ^athe unleavened cakes, and for ^athat which is baked in the ^apan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of ^ameasure and size;

30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even;

31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD ^ain the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the ^cset feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD:

32 And that they should ^dkeep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and ^ethe charge of the sons of Aâ'-ron their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *The divisions of the sons of Aaron by lot into four and twenty orders. 20 The Kohathites, 27 and the Merarites divided by lot.*

NOW these are the divisions of the sons of Aâ'-ron. ^fThe sons of Aâ'-ron; Nâ'-dâb, and Ā-bî'-hû, Ēl-ē-ā'-zâr, and Īth'-ā-mâr.

2 But ^gNâ'-dâb and Ā-bî'-hû died before their father, and had no children: therefore Ēl-ē-ā'-zâr and Īth'-ā-mâr executed the priest's office.

3 And Dâ'-vîd distributed them, both Zâ'-dôk of the sons of Ēl-ē-ā'-zâr, and Ā-hîm'-ē-lêch of the sons of Īth'-ā-mâr, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Ēl-ē-ā'-zâr than of the sons of Īth'-ā-mâr; and thus were they divided. Among the sons of Ēl-ē-ā'-zâr there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Īth'-ā-mâr according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were of the sons of Ēl-ē-ā'-zâr, and of the sons of Īth'-ā-mâr.

6 And Shēm-âi'-âh the son of Nêth'-â-nêel the scribe, one of the Lê'-vîtes, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zâ'-dôk the priest, and Ā-hîm'-ē-lêch the son of Ā-bî'-â-thâr, and before the chief of the fathers of the priests and Lê'-vîtes: one ^hprincipal household being taken for Ēl-ē-ā'-zâr, and one taken for Īth'-ā-mâr.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jê-hôî'-â-rîb, the second to Jê-dâi'-âh,

8 The third to Hâr'-îm, the fourth to Sê-ôr'-îm,

9 The fifth to Mâl-çhî'-jâh, the sixth to Mî'-jâ-min,

B C. 1016.

^a Num. 10. 10.

Ps. 81. 3.

^b Neh. 12. 4.

^c Luke 1. 5.

^d Lev. 23. 4.

^e Num. 1. 53.

^f Num. 3. 6.

^g Lev. 10. 1, 6.
Num. 26. 60.

^h Num. 3. 4.

& 26. 61.

ⁱ ch. 9. 25.

^j ch. 23. 16.
Shebuel.

^k ch. 23. 17.

^l ch. 23. 18.
Shelomith.

^m ch. 23. 19.
& 26. 31.

ⁿ Ex. 6. 19.
ch. 23. 21.

^o Heb.
house of
the father.
^p ch. 23. 22.

^q ch. 23. 23.

10 The seventh to Hâk'-kôz, the eighth to Ā-bî'-jâh,

11 The ninth to Jêsh'-û-âh, the tenth to Shêc'-â-nî'-âh,

12 The eleventh to Ē-lî-âsh'-îb, the twelfth to Jâ'-kîm,

13 The thirteenth to Hûp'-pâh, the fourteenth to Jê-shêb'-ê-âb,

14 The fifteenth to Bîl'-gâh, the sixteenth to Īm'-mêr,

15 The seventeenth to Hê'-zîr, the eighteenth to Āph'-sêš,

16 The nineteenth to Pêth'-â-hî'-âh, the twentieth to Jê-hêz'-êk-êl,

17 The one and twentieth to Jâ'-chîm, the two and twentieth to Gâm'-ûl,

18 The three and twentieth to Dêl-âi'-âh, the four and twentieth to Mâ-â-zî'-âh.

19 These were the orderings of them in their service ^ato come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aâ'-ron their father, as the LORD God of Īs'-râ-êl had commanded him.

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Lê'-vî were these: Of the sons of Ām'-râm; 'Shû'-bâ-êl: of the son of Shû'-bâ-êl; Jêh-dêi'-âh.

21 Concerning ^bRê-hâ-bî'-âh: of the sons of Rê-hâ-bî'-âh, the first was Īs-shî'-âh.

22 Of the Īz-hâr'-îtes; 'Shê-lô-môth: of the sons of Shê-lô-môth Jâ'-hâth.

23 And the sons of ^cHê'-brôn; Jê-rî'-âh the first, Ām-â-rî'-âh the second, Jâ-hâ'-zî-êl the third, Jê-kâm'-ê-âm the fourth.

24 Of the sons of Ūz'-zî-êl; Mî-çâh: of the sons of Mî-çâh Shâ'-mîr.

25 The brother of Mî-çâh was Īs-shî'-âh: of the sons of Īs-shî'-âh Zêch'-â-rî'-âh.

26 ^dThe sons of Mê-râr'-î were Mâh-lî and Mû-shî: the sons of Jâ-â-zî'-âh Bê'-nô.

27 ¶ The sons of Mê-râr'-î by Jâ-â-zî'-âh; Bê'-nô, and Shô'-hâm, and Zâc'-cûr, and Īb'-rî.

28 Of Mâh'-lî came Ēl-ē-â'-zâr ^ewho had no sons.

29 Concerning Kîsh: the son of Kîsh was Jê-râh'-mêel.

30 ^fThe sons also of Mû'-shî; Mâh-lî, and Ē'-dêr, and Jêr'-î-môth. These were the sons of the Lê'-vîtes after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over

against their brethren the sons of Aâ'-ron in the presence of Dâ'-vid the king, and Zâ'-dök, and Â-him'-lēch, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Lê'-vites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren.

CHAPTER 25.

The number and offices of the singers. 8 Their division by lot into four and twenty orders.

MOREOVER Dâ'-vid and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of ^a Â'-sâph, and of Hê'-mân, and of Jê-dû'-thûn, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of Â'-sâph; Zâc'-cûr, and Jô'-sêph, and Nêth-â-nî'-âh, and Âs-â-rê'-lâh, the sons of Â'-sâph under the hands of Â'-sâph, which prophesied ^a according to the order of the king.

3 Of Jê-dû'-thûn: the sons of Jê-tû'-thûn; Gêd-â-lî'-âh, and 'Zê'-rî, and Jê-shâi'-âh, Hâsh-â-bî'-âh, and Mât-tî-thî'-âh, ^a six, under the hands of their father Jê-dû'-thûn, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD.

4 Of Hê'-mân: the sons of Hê'-mân; Bûk-kî'-âh, Mât-tâ-nî'-âh, ^a Ūz'-zî-êl, Shê-bû'-êl, and Jêr'-i-môth, Hân-â-î'-âh, Hâ-nâ'-nî, Ê-lî'-â-thâh, Gîd-âl'-tî, and Rô-mâm'-tî-ê'-zêr, Jôsh-ê-kâsh'-âh, Mâl-lô'-thî, Hô'-thîr, and Mâ-hâ'-zî-ôth:

5 All these were the sons of Hê'-mân the king's seer in the ^a words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Hê'-mân fourteen sons and three daughters.

6 All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, ^a according to the king's order to Â'-sâph, Jê-dû'-thûn, and Hê'-mân.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, even all that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore and eight.

8 And they cast lots, ward against ward, as well the small as the great, the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Â'-sâph to Jô'-sêph: the second to

B.C. 1015.

Gêd-â-lî'-âh, who with his brethren and sons were twelve:

10 The third to Zâc'-cûr, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

11 The fourth to Īz'-rî, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

12 The fifth to Nêth-â-nî'-âh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

13 The sixth to Bûk-kî'-âh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

14 The seventh to Jêsh-â-rê'-lâh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

15 The eighth to Jê-shâi'-âh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

16 The ninth to Mât-tâ-nî'-âh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

17 The tenth to Shîm'-ê-î, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

18 The eleventh to Az'-â-rêel, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hâsh-â-bî'-âh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

20 The thirteenth to Shû'-bâ-êl, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

21 The fourteenth to Mât-tî-thî'-âh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

22 The fifteenth to Jêr'-ê-môth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

23 The sixteenth to Hân-â-nî'-âh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

24 The seventeenth to Jôsh-bê-kâsh'-âh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Hâ-nâ'-nî, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Mâl-lô'-thî, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

27 The twentieth to Ê-lî'-â-thâh, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

28 The one and twentieth to Hô'-thîr, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Gîd-dâl'-tî, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

30 The three and twentieth to Mâ-hâ'-zî-ôth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

^a ch. 6. 33, 39, 44.

² Otherwise called Jesharelah, ver. 14.

³ Heb. by the hands of the king: So ver. 6.

⁴ or, Ieri, ver. 11.

⁵ With Shimei mentioned, ver. 17.

⁶ or, Azareel, ver. 18.

⁷ or, Shubael, ver. 20.

⁸ or, matters.

⁹ Heb. by the hands of the king. ^b ver. 2.

^c 2 Chr. 23. 13.

31 The four and twentieth to Rō-mām'-tī-ē'-zēr, *he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve.*

CHAPTER 26.

1 The divisions of the porters. 13 The gates assigned by lot. 20 The Levites that had charge of the treasures. 29 Officers and judges.

CONCERNING the divisions of the porters: Of the Kōr'-hītes was ³Mē-shēl-ē-mī'-āh the son of Kōr'-ē, of the sons of 'Ā'-sāph.

2 And the sons of Mē-shēl-ē-mī'-āh were, Zēch-ā-rī'-āh the firstborn, Jēd-i-ā'-ēl the second, Zēb-ā-dī'-āh the third, Jāth'-nī-ēl the fourth,

3 Ē'-lām the fifth, Jē-hō-hā'-nān the sixth, Ēl-i-ō-ē'-nāi the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm were, Shēm-āi'-āh the firstborn, Jē-hō'-zā-bād the second, Jō'-āh the third, and Sā'-cār the fourth, and Nēth'-ā-nēel the fifth,

5 Am'-mī-ēl the sixth, Īs'-sā-chār the seventh, Pē-ūl'-thai the eighth: for God blessed ^ahim.

6 Also unto Shēm-āi'-āh his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shēm-āi'-āh; Ōth'-nī, and Rēph'-ā-ēl, and Ō'-bēd, Ēl-zā'-bād, whose brethren were strong men, Ēlī'-hū, and Sēm-ā-chī'-āh.

8 All these of the sons of Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm.

9 And Mē-shēl-ē-mī'-āh had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also ^cHō'-sāh, of the children of Mē-rār'-ī, had sons; Sīm'-rī the chief, (for *though* he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief.)

11 Hīl-kī'-āh the second, Tēb-ā-lī'-āh the third, Zēch-ā-rī'-āh the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hō'-sāh were thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, *even* among the chief men, *having* wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD.

13 ¶ And they cast lots, ^aas well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to ^a'Shēl-ē-mī'-āh. Then for Zēch-ā-rī'-

B.C. c. 1015.

āh his son, a wise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

² Heb. Gatherings.

15 To Ō'-bēd-ē'-dōm southward, and to his sons the house of ^aĀ'-sūp'-pim.

³ or, Shelemiah, ver. 14.

⁴ See 1 Kin. 10. 5. 2 Chr. 9. 4.

⁵ or, Ebiasaph, ch. 6. 37. & 9. 19.

16 To Shūp'-pim and Hō'-sāh the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shāl'-lē-chēth, by the causeway of the going ^aup, ward against ward.

17 Eastward were six Lē'-vites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Ā'-sūp'-pim two and two.

18 At Pār'-bār westward, four at the causeway, and two at Pār'-bār.

19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kōr'-ē, and among the sons of Mē-rār'-ī.

20 ¶ And of the Lē'-vites, Ā-hī'-jāh was ^aover the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the ^adedicated things.

^a ch. 28. 12. Mal. 3. 10.

⁶ Heb. holy things.

⁷ or, Libni, ch. 6. 17.

⁸ i.e. Obed-edom, as chap. 13. 14.

⁹ or, Jehiel, ch. 23. 8. & 29. 8.

21 As concerning the sons of ^aLā'-ā-dān; the sons of the Gēr'-shōn-ite Lā'-ā-dān, chief fathers, *even* of Lā'-ā-dān the Gēr'-shōn-ite, were ^aJē-hī-ē'-lī.

22 The sons of Jē-hī-ē'-lī; Zē-thām, and Jō'-ēl his brother, *which* were over the treasures of the house of the LORD.

23 Of the Am'-rām-ites, and the Īz-hār'-ites, the Hē'-brōn-ites, and the Ūz-zī-ē'-lites:

^b ch. 23. 16.

24 And ^bShē-bū'-ēl the son of Gēr'-shōm, the son of Mō'-sēs, was ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by Ēl-i-ē'-zēr; Rē-hā-bī'-āh his son, and Jē-shāi'-āh his son, and Jōr'-ām his son, and Zīch'-rī his son, and ^dShē-lō'-mīth his son.

^c ch. 16. 38.

^d ch. 23. 18.

26 Which Shē-lō'-mīth and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which Dā'-vid the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.

² Heb. Out of the battles and spoils.

27 ^aOut of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD.

^a 1 Sam. 9. 9.

³ or, as well for the small as for the great.

28 And all that Sām'-ū-ēl ^athe seer, and Sāul the son of Kīsh, and Ab-nēr the son of Nēr, and Jō'-āb the son of Zēr-ū-i'-āh, had dedicated; and whosoever had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of Shē-lō'-mīth, and of his brethren.

⁴ Called Meshelemiah, ver. 1.

29 ¶ Of the Īz-hār'-ites, Chēn-ā-ī'-āh and his sons were for the outward business over Īs-rā-ēl, for officers and judges.

30 And of the Hē'-brōn'-ites, Hāsh-bī'-āh and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were ² officers among them of Īs-rā-ēl on this side Jōr'-dān westward in all the business of the LORD, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the Hē'-brōn'-ites was Jē-rī'-jāh the chief, even among the Īs'-brōn'-ites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of Dā'-vid they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour ¹ at Jā'-zēr of Gīl'-ē-ād.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king Dā'-vid made rulers over the Rēu'-ēn'-ites, the Gād'-ites, and the half tribe of Mā-nās'-sēh, for every matter pertaining to God, and ³ ^a affairs of the king.

CHAPTER 27.

The twelve captains for every several month. 16 The princes of the twelve tribes. 23 The numbering of the people hindered. 25 David's officers.

NOW the children of Īs-rā-ēl after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month was ^a Jā-shōb'-ē-ām the son of Zāb'-dī-ēl: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of Pē'-rēz was he chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month was ^b Dō'-dān an Ā-hō'-hite, and of his course was Mīk'-lōth also he ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third month was Bē-nāi'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, a ^c chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

6 This is that Bē-nāi'-āh, who was mighty among the thirty, and above

B.C. c. 1015.

^a ch. 23. 4.
^b 2 Sam. 23. 24.
ch. 11. 26.

² Heb. over the charge.

^c ch. 23. 19.
^d ch. 11. 28.

^e ch. 11. 27.

^f See Josh. 21. 39.

^g 2 Sam. 21. 18.
ch. 11. 29.

³ Heb. thing.
⁴ 2 Chr. 19. 11.
⁵ ch. 11. 28.

⁶ 2 Sam. 23. 23.
ch. 11. 30.

⁷ ch. 11. 31.

⁴ or, Heled,
ch. 11. 30.
^a 2 Sam. 23. 3.
ch. 11. 11.

⁵ or, Dodo,
2 Sam. 23. 9.
^a ch. 26. 30.

⁶ 1 Sam. 16. 6.
Eliab.

⁶ or, principal officer,
1 Kin. 4. 5.

⁷ 2 Sam. 23.
20, 22, 23.
ch. 11. 22,
&c.

the thirty: and in his course was Ām-mī'-zā-bād his son.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth month was ^b Ās'-ā-hēl the brother of Jō'-āb, and Zēb'-ā-dī'-āh his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shām'-hūth the Īz'-rā-hite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was ^c Ī-rā the son of Īk'-kēsh the Tē-kō'-ite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was ^d Hē'-lēz the Pē'-lō-nite, of the children of Ē'-phrā-īm: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth captain for the eighth month was ^e Sīb'-bē-cāi the Hū-shā-thite, of the Zār'-hites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was ^f Ā-bī-ē'-zēr the Ān-ē-tō'-thite, of the Bēn'-jā-mites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was ^g Mā'-hā-rāi the Nē-tōph'-ā-thite, of the Zār'-hites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was ^h Bē-nāi'-āh the Pī-rā'-thōn-ite, of the children of Ē'-phrā-īm: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was ⁱ Hēl'-dāi the Nē-tōph'-ā-thite, of Ōth'-nī-ēl: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 ¶ Furthermore over the tribes of Īs-rā-ēl: the ruler of the Rēu'-bēn-ites was Ēl-i-ē'-zēr the son of Zīch'-rī: of the Sim'-ē-on-ites, Shēph-ā-tī'-āh the son of Mā'-ā-chāh:

17 Of the Lē'-vites, ^a Hāsh-ā-bī'-āh the son of Kē-mū'-ēl: of the Aā'-rōn-ites, Zā'-dōk:

18 Of Jū'-dāh, ^b Ē-lī'-hū, one of the brethren of Dā'-vid: of Īs'-sā-chār, Ōm'-rī the son of Mī'-chā-ēl:

19 Of Zē-bū'-lūn, Īsh-māi'-āh the son of Ō-bā-dī'-āh: of Nāph'-tā-li, Jēr'-i-mōth the son of Az'-rī-ēl:

20 Of the children of Ē'-phrā-īm,

Hô-shê'-ă the son of Āz-ă-zî'-ăh: of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sêh, Jô'-êl the son of Pê-dâi'-ăh:

21 Of the half tribe of Mă-năs'-sêh in Gil'-ê-ăd, Īd'-dô the son of Zêch-ă-rî'-ăh: of Bêh'-jă-mîn, Jă-ăs'-î-êl the son of Āb'-nêr:

22 Of Dăn, Āz'-ă-rêel the son of Jê-rô'-hăm. These were the princes of the tribes of Īs'-ră-êl.

23 ¶ But Dă'-vid took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because ^c the LORD had said he would increase Īs'-ră-êl like to the stars of the heavens.

24 Jô'-ăb the son of Zêr-û-i'-ăh began to number, but he finished not, because ^d there fell wrath for it against Īs'-ră-êl; neither ^e was the number put in the account of the chronicles of king Dă'-vid.

25 ¶ And over the king's treasures was Āz-mă'-vêth the son of Ād'-i-êl: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Jê-hôn'-ă-thăn the son of Ūz-zî'-ăh:

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Êz'-ri the son of Chê'-lûb:

27 And over the vineyards was Shim'-ê-i the Ră'-măth-ite: ^f over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zăb'-dî the Shiph'-mîte:

28 And over the olive trees and the sycomore trees that were in the low plains was Bă'-ăl-hă'-năn the Gê-dê'-rite: and over the cellars of oil was Jô'-ăsh:

29 And over the herds that fed in Shăr'-on was Shît-ră'-i the Shăr'-on-ite: and over the herds that were in the valleys was Shă'-phăt the son of Ād-lă'-i:

30 Over the camels also was Ō'-hîl the Īsh'-mă-êl-ite: and over the asses was Jêh-dêi'-ăh the Mě-rô'-nô-thîte:

31 And over the flocks was Jă'-zîz the Hă-gê'-rite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king Dă'-vid's.

32 Also Jôn'-ă-thăn Dă'-vid's uncle was a counsellor, a wise man, and a ^g scribe: and Jê-hî'-êl the ^h son of Hăch-mô'-nî was with the king's sons:

33 And ⁱ Ā-hîth'-ô-phêl was the king's counsellor: and ^j Hû-shăh the Ār'-chîte was the king's companion:

B.C. c. 1015.

^a 1 Kin. 1. 7.

^b ch. 11. 6.

^c ch. 27. 16.

^d ch. 27. 1, 2.

^e Gen. 15. 5.

^f ch. 27. 25.

^g or, cattle.

^h 2 Sam. 24. 15.

ch. 21. 7.

ⁱ or, and

his sons.

^j Heb.

ascended.

^k or,

eunuchs.

^l ch. 11. 10.

^m 2 Sam. 7. 2.

Ps. 132. 3-5.

ⁿ Ps. 99. 5.

& 132. 7.

^o 2 Sam. 7. 5.

13.

^p 1 Kin. 5. 3.

ch. 17. 4.

& 22. 8.

^q Heb. over

that which

was of the

vineyards.

^r Heb.

bloods.

^s 1 Sam. 16.

7-13.

^t Gen. 49. 8.

ch. 5. 2.

Ps. 90. 7.

& 78. 63.

^u 1 Sam. 16. 1.

^v 1 Sam. 16.

12, 13.

^w ch. 3. 1, &c.

& 23. 1.

^x ch. 22. 9.

^y ch. 22. 13.

^z Heb.

strong.

^{aa} or,

secretary.

^{ab} or, Hach-

monite.

^{ac} 2 Sam. 15.

12.

^{ad} 2 Sam. 15.

37.

& 16. 16.

34 And after Ā-hîth'-ô-phêl was Jê-hôi'-ă-dă the son of Bê-nai'-ăh, and ^a Ā-bî'-ă-thăr: and the general of the king's army was ^b Jô'-ăb.

CHAPTER 28.

1 David, declaring God's favour to him, and promi-
to his son Solomon, exhorteth them to fear God.
9, 20 He encourageth Solomon to build the temple.
11 He giveth him patterns for the form, and
and silver for the materials.

AND Dă'-vid assembled all the princes of Īs'-ră-êl, the princes of the tribes, and ^a the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captain over the thousands, and captain over the hundreds, and ^b the steward over all the substance and ^c possession of the king, ^d and of his sons, with the ^e officers, and with ^f the mighty men, and with all the valiant men unto Jê-rû'-să-lêm.

2 Then Dă'-vid the king stood upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: As for me, I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for ^a the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building:

3 But God said unto me, 'Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou hast been a man of war, and hast shed ^b blood.'

4 Howbeit the LORD God of Īs'-ră-êl chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Īs'-ră-êl for ever: for he hath chosen ^a Jû'-dăh to be the ruler; and of the house of Jû'-dăh, the house of my father, and ^b among the sons of my father he liked me to make me king over all Īs'-ră-êl:

5 And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) ^c he hath chosen Sôl'-ô-môn my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Īs'-ră-êl.

6 And he said unto me, 'Sôl'-ô-môn thy son, he shall build my house, and my courts: for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father.'

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be ^a constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Īs'-ră-êl the congregation of the LORD and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandment

of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 ¶ And thou, Söl'-ö-mon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do it.

11 ¶ Then Dä'-vid gave to Söl'-ö-mon his son the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy seat,

12 And the pattern of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things:

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Lē'-vites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.

14 He gave of gold by weight for things of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; silver also for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, both for the candlestick, and also for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of shewbread, for every table; and likewise silver for the tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the flesh-hooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and for the golden basons he gave gold by weight for every bason; and likewise silver by weight for every bason of silver:

B.C. c. 1015.

* Ex. 25. 18-22.
1 Sam. 4. 4.
1 Kin. 6. 23, &c.

† Jer. 9. 24.
Hos. 4. 1.
John 17. 3.
2 Kin. 20. 3.
Ps. 101. 2.

‡ ver. 11, 12.
See Ex. 25. 40.
* 1 Sam. 16. 7.

1 Kin. 8. 39.
ch. 29. 17.
Ps. 7. 9.
& 139. 2.

Prov. 17. 3.
Jer. 11. 20.
& 17. 10.
& 20. 12.

Rev. 2. 23.
† 2 Chr. 15. 2.
‡ Deut. 31. 7.

§ Josh. 1. 6.
7. 9.
ch. 22. 13.

¶ ver. 6.
† Josh. 1. 5.
* ver. 19.

See Ex. 25. 40.
† ch. 24.
& 25. & 26.

‡ Ex. 35. 25, 26.
& 36. 1, 2.
§ Heb. of all that was with him.

* ch. 25. 20.

18 And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the * chēr'-ū-bims, that spread out their wings, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

19 All this, said Dä'-vid, the LORD made me understand in writing by his hand upon me, even all the works of this pattern.

20 And Dä'-vid said to Söl'-ö-mon his son, Be strong and of good courage, and do it: fear not, nor be dismayed: for the LORD God, even my God, will be with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD.

21 And, behold, the courses of the priests and the Lē'-vites, even they shall be with thee for all the service of the house of God: and there shall be with thee for all manner of workmanship every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people will be wholly at thy commandment.

CHAPTER 29.

1 David, by example and intreaty, 6 causeth the princes and people to offer willingly. 10 David's thanksgiving and prayer. 20 The people make Solomon king. 26 David's reign and death.

FURTHERMORE Dä'-vid the king said unto all the congregation, Söl'-ö-mon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, is yet young and tender, and the work is great: for the palace is not for man, but for the LORD God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the brass for things of brass, the iron for things of iron, and wood for things of wood; onyx stones, and stones to be set, glistening stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 Even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ō'-phir, and seven thousand talents of refined

* 1 Kin. 3. 7.
ch. 22. 5.
Prov. 4. 3.

† See Is. 54. 11, 12.
Rev. 21. 18, &c.

† 1 Kin. 8. 28.

silver, to overlay the walls of the houses *withal* :

5 The gold for *things* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and for all manner of work *to be made* by the hands of artificers. And who *then* is willing ² to consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

6 ¶ Then ^c the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Ís'-rā-él, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with ^d the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave *them* to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of ^e Jē'-hī'-él the Gēr'-shōn-ite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they ^h offered willingly to the LORD: and Dā'-vid the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 ¶ Wherefore Dā'-vid blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and Dā'-vid said, Blessed *be* thou, LORD God of Ís'-rā-él our father, for ever and ever.

11 'Thine, O LORD, *is* the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all *that is* in the heaven and in the earth *is* *thine*; *thine is* the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 'Both riches and honour *come* of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in *thine* hand *is* power and might; and in *thine* hand *it is* to make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who *am* I, and what *is* my people, that we should ^a be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things *come* of thee, and ^b of *thine* own have we given thee.

15 For ^c we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as *were* all our fathers: ^d our days on the earth *are* as a shadow, and *there is* none ^e abiding.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee

B.C. 1015.

^a 1 Sam. 16. 7.
ch. 28. 9.
^b Prov. 11. 20.

² Heb. *to fill his hand.*

^c ch. 27. 1.
³ or, *found.*

^d ch. 27. 25, &c.

^e or, *stablish.*
Ps. 10. 17.

^f Ps. 72. 1.

^g ver. 2.
ch. 22. 14.

^h ch. 26. 21.

ⁱ 2 Cor. 9. 7.

^j Mat. 6. 13.
1 Tim. 1. 17.
Rev. 5. 13.

^k 1 Kin. 1. 35, 39.

^l Rom. 11. 36.

^m Heb. *gave the hand under*

Solomon:
See Gen. 24. 2.

ⁿ & 47. 29.

^o 2 Chr. 30. 8.
Ezek. 17. 18.

^p Eccl. 3. 2.

^q Heb. *retain, or, obtain strength.*

^r Heb. *of thine hand.*

^s 1 Kin. 3. 13.

^t 2 Chr. 1. 12.
Eccl. 2. 9.

^u Ps. 39. 12.
Heb. 11. 13.

^v 1 Pet. 2. 11.

^w Job 14. 2.
Ps. 90. 9.
& 102. 11.
& 144. 4.

^x Heb. *expectation.*
^y 2 Sam. 5. 4.
1 Kin. 2. 11.
^z 2 Sam. 5. 5.

an house for thine holy name *come* of thine hand, and *is* all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou ^a triest the heart, and ^b hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in thine uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are ^c present here, offer willingly unto thee.

18 O LORD God of Á'-brā-hām, Ísāc, and of Ís'-rā-él, our father, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and ^d prepare the heart unto thee:

19 And ^e give unto Söl'-ō-mōn my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all *these things*, and to build the palace, for the which ^f have made provision.

20 ¶ And Dā'-vid said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offering unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, *even* a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Ís'-rā-él:

22 And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Söl'-ō-mōn the son of Dā'-vid king the second time, and ^g anointed *him* unto the LORD *to be* the chief governor, and Zā'-dōk *to be* priest.

23 Then Söl'-ō-mōn sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of Dā'-vid his father, and prospered; and all Ís'-rā-él obeyed him.

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king Dā'-vid, ^h submitted themselves unto Söl'-ō-mōn the king.

25 And the LORD magnified Söl'-ō-mōn exceedingly in the sight of all Ís'-rā-él, and ⁱ bestowed upon him *such* royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Ís'-rā-él.

26 ¶ Thus Dā'-vid the son of Jēs'-sai reigned over all Ís'-rā-él.

27 ^j And the time that he reigned over Ís'-rā-él *was* forty years; ^k seven years reigned he in Hē'-brōn, and

thirty and three years reigned he in
Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

28 And he ^adied in a good old age,
full of days, riches, and honour:
and Sôl'-ô-môn his son reigned in his
stead.

29 Now the acts of Dâ'-vid the
king, first and last, behold, they are

B.C. 1015.

² or, *history*.³ Heb.*words.*^a Gen. 25. 8.^b ch. 23. 1.^c Dan. 2. 21.

written in the ²³book of Sâ-m'-û-ël
the seer, and in the book of Nâ'-thân
the prophet, and in the book of Gâd
the seer,

30 With all his reign and his might,
^cand the times that went over him,
and over Îs'-râ-ël, and over all the
kingdoms of the countries.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

CHAPTER 1.

*The solemn offering of Solomon at Gibeon. 7
Solomon's choice of wisdom is blessed by God.
13 Solomon's strength and wealth.*

AND ^aSôl'-ô-môn the son of Dâ'-vid
was strengthened in his king-
dom, and ^cthe LORD his God was
with him, and ^fmagnified him ex-
ceedingly.

2 Then Sôl'-ô-môn spake unto all
Îs'-râ-ël, to ^bthe captains of thousands
and of hundreds, and to the judges,
and to every governor in all Îs'-râ-ël,
the chief of the fathers.

3 So Sôl'-ô-môn, and all the congre-
gation with him, went to the high
place that was at ^cGîb'-ê-on; for
there was the tabernacle of the con-
gregation of God, which Mô'-sês the
servant of the LORD had made in the
wilderness.

4 ^dBut the ark of God had Dâ'-vid
brought up from Kir'-jâth-jê'-â-rim
to the place which Dâ'-vid had pre-
pared for it: for he had pitched
tent for it at Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

5 Moreover ^ethe brasen altar, that
Bêz'-â-lêél the son of Û'-rî, the son
of Hûr had made, ^ghe put before the
tabernacle of the LORD: and Sôl'-
ô-môn and the congregation sought
unto it.

6 And Sôl'-ô-môn went up thither
to the brasen altar before the LORD,
which was at the tabernacle of the
congregation, and ^hoffered a thou-
sand burnt offerings upon it.

7 ¶ In that night did God appear
unto Sôl'-ô-môn, and said unto him,
ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Sôl'-ô-môn said unto God,
thou hast shewed great mercy unto
Dâ'-vid my father, and hast made
me ⁱto reign in his stead.

9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise

B.C. 1015.

^a 1 Kin. 3. 7.

8.

² Heb. *much*
as the dust
of the
earth.^b 1 Kin. 2. 46.^c 1 Kin. 3. 9.^d Num. 27. 17.

Deut. 31. 2.

^e Gen. 29. 2.^f 1 Chr. 29. 25.^g 1 Kin. 3. 11-

13.

^h 1 Chr. 27. 1.ⁱ 1 Kin. 3. 4.

1 Chr. 16. 39.

& 21. 29.

^k 1 Chr. 29. 25.

ch. 9. 22.

Ecc. 2. 9.

^l 2 Sam. 6. 2.

17.

^m 1 Chr. 15. 1.ⁿ Ex. 27. 1, 2.

& 38. 1, 2.

^o Ex. 31. 2.^p or, was

there.

^q 1 Kin. 4. 26.

& 10. 26, &c.

ch. 9. 25.

^r 1 Kin. 3. 4.^s 1 Kin. 10. 27.

ch. 9. 27.

Job 22. 24.

^t Heb. *gave*.^u 1 Kin. 3. 5.

6.

^v 1 Kin. 10. 23.

29.

ch. 9. 28.

^w Heb. *the**going**forth**of the**horses**which**was**Solomon's.*^x 1 Chr. 28. 5.

unto Dâ'-vid my father be estab-
lished: ^yfor thou hast made me king
over a people ^zlike the dust of the
earth in multitude.

10 ^aGive me now wisdom and know-
ledge, that I may ^bgo out and come in
before this people: for who can judge
this thy people, *that is so great?*

11 ^cAnd God said to Sôl'-ô-môn,
Because this was in thine heart, and
thou hast not asked riches, wealth,
or honour, nor the life of thine
enemies, neither yet hast asked long
life; but hast asked wisdom and
knowledge for thyself, that thou
mayest judge my people, over whom
I have made thee king:

12 Wisdom and knowledge *is*
granted unto thee; and I will give
thee riches, and wealth, and honour,
such as ^dnone of the kings have had
that *have been* before thee, neither
shall there any after thee have the
like.

13 ¶ Then Sôl'-ô-môn came *from his*
journey to the high place that was at
Gîb'-ê-on to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, from before
the tabernacle of the congregation,
and reigned over Îs'-râ-ël.

14 ^eAnd Sôl'-ô-môn gathered char-
iots and horsemen: and he had a
thousand and four hundred chariots,
and twelve thousand horsemen,
which he placed in the chariot cities,
and with the king at Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

15 ^fAnd the king ^gmade silver and
gold at Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm *as plenteous* as
stones, and cedar trees made he as
the sycomore trees that *are* in the
vale for abundance.

16 ^hAnd ⁱSôl'-ô-môn had horses
brought out of Ê'-gýpt, and linen
yarn: the king's merchants received
the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and

brought forth out of Ē'-gŷpt a chariot for six hundred *shē'-kēls* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hit-tites, and for the kings of Sŷr'-i-ā, ³ by their means.

CHAPTER 2.

1, 17 Solomon's labourers for the building of the temple. 3 His embassy to Hiram for workmen and materials. 11 Hiram's kind answer.

AND Söl'-ō-mōn ² determined to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

2 And ⁴ Söl'-ō-mōn told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 ¶ And Söl'-ō-mōn sent to ⁵ Hū'-rām the king of Tyre, saying, ⁶ As thou didst deal with Dā'-vid my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me.*

4 Behold, ⁷ I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate it to him, and ⁸ to burn before him ⁹ sweet incense, and for ¹⁰ the continual shewbread, and for ¹¹ the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the LORD our God. This is *an ordinance* for ever to Īs'-rā-ēl.

5 And the house which I build is great: for ¹² great is our God above all gods.

6 But who ¹³ is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who *am* I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill ¹⁴ to grave with the cunning men that *are* with me in Jū'-dāh and in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, ¹⁵ whom Dā'-vid my father did provide.

8 ¹⁶ Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and ¹⁷ āl'-gūm trees, out of Lēb'-ā-nōn: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lēb'-ā-nōn; and, behold, my servants *shall be* with thy servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in

B.C. 1015.

² Heb. great and wonderful.

³ 1 Kin. 5. 11.

³ Heb. by their hand.

³ 1 Kin. 5. 5.

⁶ 1 Kin. 10. 9. ch. 9. 8.

⁴ ver. 18.

1 Kin. 5. 15.

¹ 1 Kin. 5. 7.

¹ Gen. 1.

& 2.

Ps. 33. 6.

& 102. 25.

& 124. 8.

& 136. 5, 6.

Acts 4. 24.

& 14. 15.

Rev. 10. 6.

⁴ Heb.

knowing

prudence

and under-

standing.

⁵ or, Hiram,

1 Kin. 5. 1.

⁷ 1 Chr. 14. 1.

⁸ ver. 1.

¹ 1 Kin. 7. 13,

14.

⁸ Ex. 30. 7.

⁶ Heb.

incense

of spices.

¹ Ex. 25. 30.

Lev. 24. 5.

¹¹ Num. 23. 3,

9, 11.

¹² Ps. 135. 5.

⁶ 1 Kin. 8. 27.

ch. 6. 18.

Is. 66. 1.

⁷ Heb. hath

retained,

or, ob-

tained

strength.

⁸ ver. 10.

⁹ 1 Kin. 5. 8,

9.

⁸ Heb. ac-

cording

to all thy

need.

⁹ Heb.

Japho.

Josh. 19. 46.

Acts 9. 35.

¹⁷ As ver. 2.

1 Kin. 5. 13,

15, 16.

& 9. 20, 21.

ch. 8. 7, 8.

² Heb. the

men the

strangers.

³ Heb.

to grave

gravings.

¹ 1 Chr. 22. 2.

¹ 1 Chr. 22. 15.

¹ 1 Kin. 5. 6.

⁴ or, almug-

gim. 1 Kin.

10. 11.

² As it is

ver. 2.

abundance: for the house which am about to build *shall be* ² wonderful great.

10 ³ And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 ¶ Then Hū'-rām the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Söl'-ō-mōn, ⁴ Because the LORD hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them.

12 Hū'-rām said moreover, ⁵ Blessed be the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, ⁶ that made heaven and earth, who hath given to Dā'-vid the king a wise son, ⁷ endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, O Hū'-rām my father's,

14 ⁸ The son of a woman of the daughters of Dān, and his father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord Dā'-vid thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which ⁹ my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 ¹⁰ And we will cut wood out of Lēb'-ā-nōn, ¹¹ as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in flotes by sea to ¹² Jōp'-pā; and thou shalt carry it up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

17 ¶ And Söl'-ō-mōn numbered ¹³ all the strangers that were in the land of Īs'-rā-ēl, after the numbering wherewith ¹⁴ Dā'-vid his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred.

18 And he set ¹⁵ threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to be hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

CHAPTER 3.

The place, and time of building the temple. 3 The measure and ornaments of the house. 11 The cherubims. 14 The vail and pillars.

1 **T**HEN ^aSöl'-ö-mon began to build the house of the LORD at ^bJë-rû-lëm in mount Mō-rî'-äh, ^cwhere the LORD appeared unto Dä'-vid his father, in the place that Dä'-vid had prepared in the threshingfloor of Ör'-nän the Jëb'-û-sîte.

2 And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 **N**ow these *are the things* ^dwhere ^eSöl'-ö-mon was ^finstructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the ^gporch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And ^hthe greater house he cield with fir tree, which he overlaid with gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains.

6 And he ⁱgarnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Pär-vä'-im.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved chër'-û-bîms on the walls.

8 And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails was ^jty shë'-këls of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 ^kAnd in the most holy house he made two chër'-û-bîms ^lof image work, and overlaid them with gold.

11 **A**nd the wings of the chër'-û-bîms were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one chër'-ûb was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other chër'-ûb.

12 And one wing of the other chër'-ûb was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the

B.C. 1012.

^a 1 Kin. 6. 1, &c.

^b Gen. 22. 2, 14.

^c or, which was seen of David his father.

^d or, toward the house.

^e Ex. 26. 31. Mat. 27. 51.

^f Heb. 9. 3.

^g Heb. caused to ascend.

^h or, Araunah.

ⁱ Sam. 24. 18.

^j 1 Chr. 21. 18. & 22. 1.

^k 1 Kin. 7. 15-21.

^l Jer. 52. 21.

^m Heb. long.

ⁿ 1 Kin. 6. 2.

^o Heb. founded.

^p 1 Kin. 7. 20.

^q 1 Kin. 6. 3.

^r 1 Kin. 7. 21.

^s i.e. He shall establish.

^t 1 Kin. 6. 17.

^u i.e. In it is strength.

^v Heb. covered.

^w Ex. 27. 1, 2.

^x 1 Kin. 16. 14.

^y Ezek. 43. 13, 16.

^z 1 Kin. 7. 23.

^{aa} Heb. from his brim to his brim.

^{ab} 1 Kin. 7. 24-26.

^{ac} 1 Kin. 6. 23, &c.

^{ad} or, (as some think) of moveable work.

^{ae} or, like a lilyflower.

^{af} See

^{ag} 1 Kin. 7. 26.

^{ah} 1 Kin. 7. 38.

other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other chër'-ûb.

13 The wings of these chër'-û-bîms spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces were ⁱinward.

14 **A**nd he made the ^jvail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and ^kwrought chër'-û-bîms thereon.

15 Also he made before the house ^ltwo pillars of thirty and five cubits ^mhigh, and the chapter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits.

16 And he made chains, as in the oracle, and put *them* on the heads of the pillars; and made ⁿan hundred pomegranates, and put *them* on the chains.

17 And he ^oreared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand ^pJä'-chîn, and the name of that on the left ^qBö'-áz.

CHAPTER 4.

1 The altar of brass. 2 The molten sea. 6 The ten lavers, candlesticks, and tables. 9 The instruments of brass. 19 The instruments of gold.

MOREOVER he made ^ran altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 **A**lso he made a molten sea of ten cubits ^sfrom brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 ^tAnd under it was the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen were cast, when it was cast.

4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, ^uwith flowers of lilies; and it received and held ^vthree thousand baths.

6 **H**e made also ^wten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five

on the left, to wash in them: ² such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in.

7 And he made ten candlesticks of gold ⁴ according to their form, and set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

8 He made also ten tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an hundred ⁵ basons of gold.

9 Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

10 And he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

11 And ⁶ Hū'-rām made the pots, and the shovels, and the ⁶ basons. And Hū'-rām finished the work that he was to make for king Sōl'-ō-mōn for the house of God;

12 To wit, the two pillars, and the pommels, and the chapters which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapters which were on the top of the pillars;

13 And ⁷ four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapters which were ⁸ upon the pillars.

14 He made also ⁹ bases, and ⁹ lavers made he upon the bases;

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it.

16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the fleshhooks, and all their instruments, did ¹⁰ Hū'-rām his father make to king Sōl'-ō-mōn for the house of the LORD of ¹¹ bright brass.

17 In the plain of Jōr'-dān did the king cast them, in the ¹² clay ground between Sūc'-cōth and Zēr'-ē-dā-thāh.

18 Thus Sōl'-ō-mōn made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 And ¹³ Sōl'-ō-mōn made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the

B.C. 1012.

² Heb. the work of burnt offering.

³ Ex. 25. 30.

⁴ Ex. 27. 20, 21.

⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49.

⁶ Ex. 25. 31, 40.

⁷ 1 Chr. 28. 12, 19.

⁸ Ex. 25. 31, &c.

⁹ Heb. perfection of gold.

¹⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 48.

¹¹ or, bowls.

¹² or, bowls.

¹³ 1 Kin. 6. 36.

¹⁴ See 1 Kin. 7. 40.

¹⁵ or, bowls.

¹⁶ Heb. finished to make.

¹⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 41.

¹⁸ 1 Kin. 8. 1, &c.

¹⁹ 2 Sam. 6. 12.

²⁰ See 1 Kin. 7. 30.

²¹ 1 Kin. 8. 2.

²² See ch. 7. 8-10.

²³ Heb. upon the face.

²⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 27, 43.

²⁵ or, caldrons.

²⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 14, 45.

²⁷ Heb. made bright, or, scoured.

²⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 46.

²⁹ Heb. thickness of the ground.

³⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 47.

³¹ 1 Kin. 7. 48-50.

³² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

³³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

³⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

³⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

³⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

³⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

³⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

³⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁴⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁴¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁴² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁴³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁴⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁴⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁴⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁴⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁴⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁴⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁵⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁵¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁵² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁵³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁵⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁵⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁵⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁵⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁵⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁵⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁶⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁶¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁶² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁶³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁶⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁶⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁶⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁶⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁶⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁶⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁷⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁷¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁷² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁷³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁷⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁷⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁷⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁷⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁷⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁷⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁸⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁸¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁸² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁸³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁸⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁸⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁸⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁸⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁸⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁸⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁹⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁹¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁹² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁹³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁹⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁹⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁹⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁹⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁹⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

⁹⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁰⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁰¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁰² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁰³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁰⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁰⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁰⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁰⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁰⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁰⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹¹⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹¹¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹¹² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹¹³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹¹⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹¹⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹¹⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹¹⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹¹⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹¹⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹²⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹²¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹²² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹²³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹²⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹²⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹²⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹²⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹²⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹²⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹³⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹³¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹³² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹³³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹³⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹³⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹³⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹³⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹³⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹³⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁴⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁴¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁴² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁴³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁴⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁴⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁴⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁴⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁴⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁴⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁵⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁵¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁵² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁵³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁵⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁵⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁵⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁵⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁵⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁵⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁶⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁶¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁶² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁶³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁶⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁶⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁶⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁶⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁶⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁶⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁷⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁷¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁷² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁷³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁷⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁷⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁷⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁷⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁷⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁷⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁸⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁸¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁸² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁸³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁸⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁸⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁸⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁸⁷ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁸⁸ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁸⁹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁹⁰ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁹¹ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁹² 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁹³ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁹⁴ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁹⁵ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

¹⁹⁶ 1 Kin. 7. 49-50.

ark, and the chër'-û-bîms covered the ark and the staves thereof above.
9 And they drew out the staves of the ark, that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the people; but they were not seen without. And ¹there it is unto this day.

10 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Mô'-sès put therein at Hôr'-êb, ²when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Îs'-râ-êl, when they came out of Ê'-gÿpt.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place: (for all the priests that were present were sanctified, and did not then wait by course:

12 ³Also the Lê'-vîtes which were the singers, all of them of Â'-sâph, Hê'-mân, of Jê-dû'-thûn, with their sons and their brethren, being arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, ⁴and with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in raising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, saying, ⁵For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with cloud, even the house of the LORD; 14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: ⁶for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

CHAPTER 6.

Solomon, having blessed the people, blesseth God.
¹ Solomon's prayer in the consecration of the temple, upon the brasen scaffold.

WHEN ¹said Sôl'-ô-môn, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

2 But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Îs'-râ-êl: and all the congregation of Îs'-râ-êl stood.

4 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Îs'-râ-êl, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake

B.C. 1004.

with his mouth to my father Dâ'-vid, saying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Ê'-gÿpt I chose no city among all the tribes of Îs'-râ-êl to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Îs'-râ-êl:

6 ²But I have chosen Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, that my name might be there; and ³have chosen Dâ'-vid to be over my people Îs'-râ-êl.

7 Now ⁴it was in the heart of Dâ'-vid my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Îs'-râ-êl.

8 But the LORD said to Dâ'-vid my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart:

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.

10 The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of Dâ'-vid my father, and am set on the throne of Îs'-râ-êl, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Îs'-râ-êl.

11 And in it have I put the ark, ⁵wherein is the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Îs'-râ-êl.

12 ¶ And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Îs'-râ-êl, and spread forth his hands:

13 For Sôl'-ô-môn had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits ⁶long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Îs'-râ-êl, and spread forth his hands toward heaven,

14 And said, O LORD God of Îs'-râ-êl, ⁷there is no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which keepest covenant, and shewest mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 ⁸Thou which hast kept with thy servant Dâ'-vid my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest

² or, they are there, as 1 Kin. 8. 8.

³ ch. 12. 13.

⁴ Deut. 10. 2.

⁵ ch. 6. 11.

⁶ or, where.

⁷ 1 Chr. 28. 4.

⁸ 2 Sam. 7. 2.

⁹ 1 Chr. 17. 1.

& 28. 2.

⁴ Heb. found.

⁵ 1 Chr. 25. 1.

⁶ 1 Chr. 15. 24.

⁷ Ps. 136. See 1 Chr. 16. 34, 41. & ch. 5. 10.

⁸ 1 Kin. 8. 22.

⁹ Ex. 40. 35. ch. 7. 2.

⁵ Heb. the length thereof, &c.

¹ 1 Kin. 8. 12. &c.

² Lev. 16. 2.

³ Ex. 15. 11. Deut. 4. 39. & 7. 9.

⁴ 1 Chr. 22. 9.

with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Īś-rā-ēl, keep with thy servant Dā'vid my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, ^a 'There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Īś-rā-ēl; ^b yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O LORD God of Īś-rā-ēl, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant Dā'vid.

18 But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? ^c behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth ^d toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Īś-rā-ēl, which they shall ^e make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, *even* from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

22 ¶ If a man sin against his neighbour, ^f and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house;

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 ¶ And if thy people Īś-rā-ēl ^g be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee ^h in this house;

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy peo-

B.C. 1004.

^a 1 Kin. 17. 1.

^b Heb. *There shall not a man be cut off.*
^c 2 Sam. 7. 12, 16.
^d 1 Kin. 2. 4.
^e & 6. 12.
^f ch. 7. 18.
^g Ps. 132. 12.

^h ch. 2. 6.
ⁱ Is. 66. 1.
^j Acts 7. 49.
^k ch. 20. 9.

^l Heb. *in the land of their gates.*

^m or, toward this house.

ⁿ or, in this place.

^o 1 Chr. 28. 9.

^p Heb. *pray.*

^q Heb. *all the days which.*
^r Heb. *upon the face of the land.*

^s Heb. *and he require an oath of him.*
^t John 12. 20.
^u Acts 8. 27.

^v or, be smitten.

^w Heb. *thy name is called upon this house.*

^x or, toward.

ple Īś-rā-ēl, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest them and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the ^y heaven is shut up and there is no rain, because the people have sinned against thee; *yet* if the people pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their iniquity, when thou dost afflict them;

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servant, and of thy people Īś-rā-ēl, which thou hast taught them the good way, wherein they should walk, and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

28 ¶ If there ^z be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them ^{aa} in the cities of the land; whatsoever sore or whatever sickness *there be*:

29 Then what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Īś-rā-ēl, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands ^{ab} in this house;

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only ^{ac} knowest the hearts of the children of men:)

31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, ^{ad} so long as they live ^{ae} in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreover concerning the stranger, ^{af} which is not of thy people Īś-rā-ēl, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house;

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all the people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as *doth* thy people Īś-rā-ēl, and may know that ^{ag} this house which I have built is called by thy name:

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which

ou hast chosen, and the house
which I have built for thy name;
5 Then hear thou from the heavens
their prayer and their supplication,
and maintain their ² cause.

6 If they sin against thee, (for
there is ^a no man which sinneth not,)
and thou be angry with them, and
deliver them over before *their* ene-
mies, and ³ they carry them away
captives unto a land far off or near;

7 Yet if they ⁴ bethink themselves
the land whither they are carried
captive, and turn and pray unto thee
the land of their captivity, saying,
we have sinned, we have done
unrighteousness, and have dealt wickedly;

8 If they return to thee with all
their heart and with all their soul in
the land of their captivity, whither
they have carried them captives,
and pray toward their land, which
thou gavest unto their fathers, and
ward the city which thou hast
chosen, and toward the house which
I have built for thy name:

9 Then hear thou from the heavens,
even from thy dwelling place, their
prayer and their supplications, and
maintain their ⁶ cause, and forgive
thy people which have sinned against
thee.

10 Now, my God, let, I beseech
thee, thine eyes be open, and let thine
ears be attent ⁷ unto the prayer that
I have made in this place.

11 Now ⁸ therefore arise, O LORD
God, into thy ⁹ resting place, thou,
and the ark of thy strength: let thy
priests, O LORD God, be clothed with
glorification, and let thy saints ¹⁰ rejoice
in thy goodness.

12 O LORD God, turn not away the
face of thine anointed: ¹¹ remember
thy mercies of Dā'-vid thy servant.

CHAPTER 7.

God giveth testimony to Solomon's prayer by fire
from heaven, and glory in the temple. 4 Solomon's
plemn sacrifice. 8 The feasts of tabernacles, and
the dedication of the altar. 12 God appeareth
to Solomon.

NOW ¹ when Sōl'-ō-mon had made
an end of praying, the ² fire came
down from heaven, and consumed
the burnt offering and the sacrifices;
and ³ the glory of the LORD filled
the house.

4 And the priests could not enter
into the house of the LORD, because
the glory of the LORD had filled the
house of the LORD.

B.C. 1304.

³ or, right.

^a Prov. 20. 9.

Ecc. 7. 20.

James 3. 2.

¹ John 1. 8.

^b ch. 5. 13.

Ps. 136. 1.

^c 1 Chr. 16. 41.

ch. 20. 21.

³ Heb. they

that take

them cap-

tives carry

them away.

^d 1 Kin. 8. 62,

63.

^e Heb.

bring back

to their

heart.

^f 1 Chr. 15. 16.

³ Heb. by

their hand.

⁷ ch. 5. 12.

² 1 Kin. 8. 64.

⁶ or, right.

⁷ Heb.

to the

prayer of

this place.

^a Ps. 132. 8-

10, 16.

¹ 1 Kin. 8. 65.

² 1 Chr. 28. 2.

¹ Neh. 9. 25.

^m Josh. 13. 3.

ⁿ Ps. 132. 1.

Is. 55. 3.

⁸ Heb. α

restraint.

⁹ 1 Kin. 8. 66.

¹ 1 Kin. 8. 54.

⁷ Lev. 9. 24.

Judg. 6. 21.

¹ Kin. 18. 38.

1 Chr. 21. 26.

^r 1 Kin. 9. 1,

&c.

¹ 1 Kin. 8. 10,

11.

ch. 5. 13, 14.

Ezek. 10. 3, 4.

⁴ ch. 5. 14.

3 And when all the children of
Īś'-rā-ēl saw how the fire came down,
and the glory of the LORD upon the
house, they bowed themselves with
their faces to the ground upon the
pavement, and worshipped, and
praised the LORD, ^b saying, For he is
good; ^c for his mercy endureth for
ever.

4 ¶ ^d Then the king and all the
people offered sacrifices before the
LORD.

5 And king Sōl'-ō-mon offered a
sacrifice of twenty and two thousand
oxen, and an hundred and twenty
thousand sheep: so the king and all
the people dedicated the house of
God.

6 And the priests waited on their
offices: the Lē'-vītes also with in-
struments of musick of the LORD,
which Dā'-vid the king had made to
praise the LORD, because his mercy
endureth for ever, when Dā'-vid
praised ^e by their ministry; and
^f the priests sounded trumpets before
them, and all Īś'-rā-ēl stood.

7 Moreover ^g Sōl'-ō-mon hallowed
the middle of the court that was
before the house of the LORD: for
there he offered burnt offerings, and
the fat of the peace offerings, because
the brasen altar which Sōl'-ō-mon
had made was not able to receive
the burnt offerings, and the meat
offerings, and the fat.

8 ¶ Also at the same time Sōl'-ō-
mon kept the feast seven days, and
all Īś'-rā-ēl with him, a very great
congregation, from the entering in
of Hā'-māth unto ^h the river of
Ē'-gŷpt.

9 And in the eighth day they made
ⁱ a solemn assembly: for they kept
the dedication of the altar seven
days, and the feast seven days.

10 And ^j on the three and twentieth
day of the seventh month he sent
the people away into their tents,
glad and merry in heart for the good-
ness that the LORD had shewed unto
Dā'-vid, and to Sōl'-ō-mon, and to
Īś'-rā-ēl his people.

11 Thus ^k Sōl'-ō-mon finished the
house of the LORD, and the king's
house: and all that came into Sōl'-ō-
mon's heart to make in the house of
the LORD, and in his own house, he
prosperously effected.

12 ¶ And the LORD appeared to

Söl'-ö-mön by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, ^a and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

13 ^b If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people;

14 If my people, ^a which are called by my name, shall ^d humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; ^c then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

15 Now ^f mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent ^g unto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

16 For now have ^h I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 ⁱ And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as Dä'-vid thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with Dä'-vid thy father, saying, ^j There shall not fail thee a man *to be ruler* in İs'-rä-ël.

19 ^k But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

20 Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it *to be a proverb* and a byword among all nations.

21 And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, ^l Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Ē'-gÿpt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

B.C. 1004.

^a Deut. 12. 5.

^b ch. 6. 26, 28.

^c 1 Kin. 9. 10, &c.

^d Heb. upon whom my name is called.
^e James 4. 10.

^f ch. 6. 27, 30.

^g ch. 6. 40.
^h 1 Kin. 9. 17, &c.

ⁱ Heb. to the prayer of this place.
^j 1 Kin. 9. 3. ch. 6. 6.

^k 1 Kin. 9. 4, &c.

^l Heb. all the desire of Solomon which he desired to build.

^m 1 Kin. 9. 20, &c.

ⁿ Heb. There shall not be cut off to thee.

^o ch. 6. 16.
^p Lev. 26. 14, 33.
^q Deut. 28. 15, 36, 37.

^r See 1 Kin. 9. 23.

^s 1 Kin. 3. 1. & 7. 8.
^t & 9. 24.
^u Deut. 29. 24.
^v Jer. 22. 8, 9.

^w Heb. holiness.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Solomon's buildings.* 7 *The Canaanites made tributaries.* 11 *Pharaoh's daughter removed her house.* 12 *Solomon's yearly solemn sacrifice.* 14 *He appointeth the priests and Levites to the places.* 17 *The navy fetcheth gold from Ophir.*

AND ^a it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Söl'-ö-mön had built the house of the LORD and his own house,

2 That the cities which Hā'-rā had restored to Söl'-ö-mön, Söl'-ö-mön built them, and caused the children of İs'-rā-ël to dwell there.

3 And Söl'-ö-mön went to Hā'-māth zō'-bāh, and prevailed against it.

4 ^b And he built Tād'-môr in the wilderness, and all the store cities which he built in Hā'-māth.

5 Also he built Bēth-hôr-ôn the upper, and Bēth-hôr-ôn the nethefenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

6 And Bā'-ā-lāth, and all the store cities that Söl'-ö-mön had, and the chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and ^c all that Söl'-ö-mön desired to build in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm and in Lēb'-ā-nōn, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 ^d ¶ As for all the people that were left of the Hīt'-tites, and the Am-rites, and the Pē-riz'-zites, and the Hī'-vites, and the Jēb'-ū-sites, which were not of İs'-rā-ël,

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, who the children of İs'-rā-ël consumed not, them did Söl'-ö-mön make pay tribute until this day.

9 But of the children of İs'-rā-did Söl'-ö-mön make no servants for his work; but they were men of war and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of kin Söl'-ö-mön's officers, *even* ^e two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

11 ¶ And Söl'-ö-mön ^f brought the daughter of Phār'-aōh out of the city of Dä'-vid unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of Dä'-vid king of İs'-rā-ël, because the places are ^g holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

12 ¶ Then Söl'-ö-mön offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, which he had built before the porch,

3 Even after a certain rate ^aevery day, offering according to the commandment of Mō'-sēs, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, ^bthree times in the year, *even* in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and the feast of tabernacles.

4 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of Dā'-vid his father, the courses of the priests to their service, and ^cthe Lē'-vites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every one required: the ^dporters also by their courses at every gate: for ^eso did Dā'-vid the man of God command.

5 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Lē'-vites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

6 Now all the work of Sōl'-ō-mon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. So the use of the LORD was perfected.

7 ¶ Then went Sōl'-ō-mon to ^fĒ'-ōn-gē'-bēr, and to ^gĒ'-lōth, at the side in the land of Ē'-dom.

8 ¶ And Hū'-rām sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Sōl'-ō-mon to Ō'-phīr, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought *them* to king Sōl'-ō-mon.

CHAPTER 9.

The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon. 13 Solomon's gold. 17 His throne of ivory. 20 His vessels. 22 His exceeding riches and wisdom. 31 His death.

1 AND ^awhen the queen of Shē'-bā heard of the fame of Sōl'-ō-mon, she came to prove Sōl'-ō-mon with hard questions at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, with a very great company, and camels laden with bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Sōl'-ō-mon, he communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Sōl'-ō-mon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Sōl'-ō-mon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Shē'-bā had seen the wisdom of Sōl'-ō-mon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and

B.C. 992.

^a Ex. 29. 38.
Num. 28. 3.
9. 11. 26.
& 29. 1. &c.
^b 2 or, butlers.
^c Ex. 23. 14.
Deut. 16. 16.

^d Heb. word.

^e or, sayings.
^f 1 Chr. 24. 1.
^g 1 Chr. 25. 1.

^h 1 Chr. 9. 17.
& 26. 1.
ⁱ Heb. so was the commandment of David the man of God.

^j 1 Kin. 9. 26.

^k or, Elath, Deut. 2. 8.
2 Kin. 14. 22.

^l 1 Kin. 9. 27.
ch. 9. 10, 13.

^m ch. 8. 18.

ⁿ 1 Kin. 10. 11.
almug trees.

^o or, stairs.

^p Heb. highways.

^q 1 Kin. 10. 1.
&c.
Mat. 12. 42.
Luke 11. 31.

^r or, captains.

the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his ^scupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, *It was a true* ^treport which I heard in mine own land of thine ^uacts, and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit I believed not thy words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it*: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: *for* thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 *Happy are* thy men, and *happy are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, *to be* king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved ^vIs'-rā'-ēl, to establish them forever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Shē'-bā gave king Sōl'-ō-mon.

10 And the servants also of Hū'-rām, and the servants of Sōl'-ō-mon, ^wwhich brought gold from Ō'-phīr, brought ^xāl'-gūm trees and precious stones.

11 And the king made of the ^yāl'-gūm trees ^zterraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Jū'-dah.

12 And king Sōl'-ō-mon gave to the queen of Shē'-bā all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside *that* which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Sōl'-ō-mon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;

14 Beside *that* which chapmen and merchants brought. And all the kings of Ā'-rā'-bī'-ā and ^{aa}governors

of the country brought gold and silver to Söl'-ö-mön.

15 ¶ And king Söl'-ö-mön made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shē'-kēls* of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields *made he* of beaten gold: three hundred *shē'-kēls* of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lēb'-ā-nōn.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.

18 And *there were* six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, *which were* fastened to the throne, and ³stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Söl'-ö-mön *were of* gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lēb'-ā-nōn *were of* ⁴pure gold: ⁵none *were of* silver; it was *not* any thing accounted of in the days of Söl'-ö-mön.

21 For the king's ships went to Tār'-shish with the servants of Hū-rām: every three years once came the ships of Tār'-shish bringing gold, and silver, ⁶ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Söl'-ö-mön passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

23 ¶ And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Söl'-ö-mön, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

25 ¶ And Söl'-ö-mön ⁷had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

26 ¶ And he reigned over all the kings ⁸from the ⁷river even unto the land of the Phīl'-is-tīnēs, and to the border of Ē'-gŷpt.

27 ¹And the king ⁹made silver in

B.C. c. 992.

^a 1 Kin. 10. 28.
ch. 1. 16.

^b 1 Kin. 11. 41.

² Heb.
words.

^c 1 Kin. 11. 29.

^d ch. 12. 15.
& 13. 22.

^e 1 Kin. 11. 42.
43.

³ Heb.
hands.

⁴ Heb.
shut up.
^f 1 Kin. 12. 1,
&c.
⁵ or, there
was no
silver in
them.

⁶ 1 Kin. 11. 40.

⁶ or,
elephants'
teeth.

^a 1 Kin. 4. 26.
& 10. 26.
ch. 1. 14.

⁷ 1 Kin. 4. 21.
⁸ Gen. 15. 18.
Ps. 72. 8.

⁷ i.e. Eu-
phrates.
¹ 1 Kin. 10. 27.
ch. 1. 16.
⁸ Heb. gave.

Jē-rū'-sā-lēm as stones, and ced trees made he as the sycamore tree that *are* in the low plains in abundance.

28 ^a And they brought unto Söl'-mön horses out of Ē'-gŷpt, and of all lands.

29 ¶ ^b Now the rest of the acts Söl'-ö-mön, first and last, *are* they not written in the ²book of Nā'-thi the prophet, and in the prophecy ^cĀ-hī'-jāh the Shī'-lō-nīte, and in the visions of ^dĪd'-dō the seer against Jēr-ō-bō'-ām the son of Nē'-bāt?

30 ^e And Söl'-ö-mön reigned in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm over all Īs'-rā-ēl forty years.

31 And Söl'-ö-mön slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of Dā'-vīd his father: and Rē-hō-bō'-ām his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 10.

1 The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation unto him. 6 Rehoboam, refusing the old men counsel, answereth them roughly. 16 Ten tribes revolt, 18 and Rehoboam fleeth.

AND ^fRē-hō-bō'-ām went to Shē'-chēm: for to Shē'-chēm *were* all Īs'-rā-ēl come to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jēr-bō'-ām the son of Nē'-bāt, who *w*as in Ē'-gŷpt, ^gwhither he had fled from the presence of Söl'-ö-mön the king, heard *it*, that Jēr-ō-bō'-ām returned out of Ē'-gŷpt.

3 And they sent and called him. Jēr-ō-bō'-ām and all Īs'-rā-ēl came and spake to Rē-hō-bō'-ām, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that *h*as put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Consider again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rē-hō-bō'-ām took counsel with the old men that *h*ad stood before Söl'-ö-mön his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye *me* to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and too

counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be heavier than my father's loins.

For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

So Jêr-ô-bô'-âm and all the people came to Rê-hô-bô'-âm on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

And the king answered them roughly; and king Rê-hô-bô'-âm forsook the counsel of the old men,

And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

So the king hearkened not unto the people: for the cause was of God, that the LORD might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of A-hi'-jah the Shi'-lô-nite to Jêr-ô-bô'-âm the son of Nê'-bât.

And when all Is'-râ-êl saw that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in Jê'-vid? and we have none inheritance in the son of Jês'-sê: every man to his tents, O Is'-râ-êl: and now, Jê'-vid, see to thine own house. So Is'-râ-êl went to their tents.

But as for the children of Is'-râ-êl that dwelt in the cities of Jû'-dâh, Rê-hô-bô'-âm reigned over them.

Then king Rê-hô-bô'-âm sent A-dôr'-âm that was over the tribute: and the children of Is'-râ-êl stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rê-hô-bô'-âm made speed to

B.C. 975.

* 1 Kin. 12. 19.

* 1 Kin. 12. 21, &c.

* 2 Heb. loaded. * ch. 12. 15.

* 1 Sam. 2. 25. 1 Kin. 12. 16, 24.

* 1 Kin. 11. 29.

* 3 Heb. presented themselves to him. * Num. 35. 2. * 4 Heb. strengthened himself. * ch. 13. 6.

get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

19 And Is'-râ-êl rebelled against the house of Dâ'-vid unto this day.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Rehoboam raising an army to subdue Israel, is forbidden by Shemaiah. 5 He strengtheneth his kingdom with forts and provision. 18 The wives and children of Rehoboam.

AND when Rê-hô-bô'-âm was come to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, he gathered of the house of Jû'-dâh and Bê'n'-jâ-mîn an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Is'-râ-êl, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rê-hô-bô'-âm.

2 But the word of the LORD came to Shêm'-âi'-âh the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rê-hô-bô'-âm the son of Sôl'-ô-môn, king of Jû'-dâh, and to all Is'-râ-êl in Jû'-dâh and Bê'n'-jâ-mîn, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jêr-ô-bô'-âm.

5 ¶ And Rê-hô-bô'-âm dwelt in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, and built cities for defence in Jû'-dâh.

6 He built even Bêth'-lê-hêm, and Ê'-tâ'm, and Tê'-kô'-â,

7 And Bêth'-zûr, and Shô'-cô, and A-dûl'-lâm,

8 And Gâth, and Mâ-rê'-shâh, and Ziph,

9 And Âd-ô-râ'-îm, and Lâ'-chîsh, and A-zê'-kâh,

10 And Zôr'-âh, and Âi'-jâ-lôn, and Hê'-brôn, which are in Jû'-dâh and in Bê'n'-jâ-mîn fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Jû'-dâh and Bê'n'-jâ-mîn on his side.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Lê'-vîtes that were in all Is'-râ-êl resorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Lê'-vîtes left their suburbs and their possession, and came to Jû'-dâh and Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm: for Jêr-ô-bô'-âm and his sons had

cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD:

15 *And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for ²the devils, and for ³the calves which he had made.

16 *And after them out of all the tribes of ¹Is'-rā-ēl such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of ¹Is'-rā-ēl came to ²Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they ¹strengthened the kingdom of ²Jū'-dāh, and made ³Rē-hō-bō'-ām the son of ⁴Sōl'-ō-mōn strong, three years: for three years they walked in the way of ⁵Dā'-vīd and ⁶Sōl'-ō-mōn.

18 † And ¹Rē-hō-bō'-ām took him ²Mā'-hā-lāth the daughter of ³Jēr'-i-mōth the son of ⁴Dā'-vīd to wife, and ⁵Āb'-i-hail the daughter of ⁶Ē-lī'-āb the son of ⁷Jēs'-sē;

19 Which bare him children; ¹Jē'-ūsh, and ²Shām-ā-rī'-āh, and ³Zā'-hām.

20 And after her he took ¹Mā'-ā-chāh the daughter of ²Āb'-sā-lōm; which bare him ³Ā-bī'-jāh, and ⁴Ā-tā'-i, and ⁵Zī'-zā, and ⁶Shē-lō'-mīth.

21 And ¹Rē-hō-bō'-ām loved ²Mā'-ā-chāh the daughter of ³Āb'-sā-lōm above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

22 And ¹Rē-hō-bō'-ām ²made ³Ā-bī'-jāh the son of ⁴Mā'-ā-chāh the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for he thought to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of ¹Jū'-dāh and ²Bēn'-jā-mīn, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired ³many wives.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Rehoboam, forsaking God, is punished by Shishak. 5 His repentance. 13 His reign and death.

AND ¹'it came to pass, when ²Rē-hō-bō'-ām had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, ³'he forsook the law of the LORD, and all ⁴Is'-rā-ēl with him.

2 *And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king ¹Rē-hō-bō'-ām ²Shī'-shāk king of ³Ē'-gŷpt came up against ⁴Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, because they had transgressed against the LORD,

B.C. 974.

*1 Kin. 12. 31. & 13. 33. & 14. 9. Hos. 13. 2. Lev. 17. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 20. *1 Kin. 12. 25. & ch. 16. 8.

* See ch. 15. 9. & 30. 11, 18.

/ ch. 11. 2

* ch. 12. 1.

* ch. 15. 2.

* James 4. 10.

* Ex. 9. 27.

*1 Kin. 21. 28, 29.

*1 Kin. 15. 2. She is called Michaiah the daughter of Uriel, ch. 13. 2.

2 or, a little while.

* See

Is. 28. 13.

* Deut. 28. 47, 48.

*1 Kin. 14. 25, 26.

* See Deut. 21. 15-17.

*1 Kin. 10. 16, 17. ch. 9. 15, 18.

*2 Sam. 8. 18.

*3 Heb. a multitude of wives.

* ch. 11. 17.

*1 Kin. 14. 22-24.

* or, and yet in Judah there were good things: See

Gen. 18. 24. & 1 Kin. 14. 13.

ch. 19. 3.

*1 Kin. 14. 24, 25.

*1 Kin. 14. 21.

3 With twelve hundred chariots and threescore thousand horsemen and the people ¹were without number that came with him out of ²Ē'-gŷpt ³'the ⁴Lū'-bīms, the ⁵Sūk'-kī-ims, and the ⁶Ē-thī-ō'-pī-āns.

4 And he took the fenced city which ¹pertained to ²Jū'-dāh, came to ³Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

5 † Then came ¹Shēm-āi'-āh prophet to ²Rē-hō-bō'-ām, and to ³princes of ⁴Jū'-dāh, that were gathered together to ⁵Jē-rū'-sā-lēm cause of ⁶Shī'-shāk, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, ⁷'I have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hands of ⁸Shī'-shāk.

6 Whereupon the princes of ¹Is'-rā-ēl and the king ²'humbled themselves, and they said, ³'The LORD is righteous.

7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, ¹'the word of the LORD came to ²Shēm-āi'-āh saying, They have humbled themselves; ³'therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them ⁴'some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon ⁵Jē-rū'-sā-lēm by the hand of ⁶Shī'-shāk.

8 Nevertheless ¹'they shall be servants; that they may know ²'the service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

9 *So ¹Shī'-shāk king of ²Ē'-gŷpt came up against ³Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which ⁴Sōl'-ō-mōn had ⁵'made.

10 Instead of which king ¹Rē-hō-bō'-ām made shields of brass, and committed ²them to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy ¹him altogether: ²'and also in ³Jū'-dāh things went well.

13 † So king ¹Rē-hō-bō'-ām strengthened himself in ²Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and reigned: for ³Rē-hō-bō'-ām was ⁴and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned ⁵seventy

ars in Jě-rû'-să-lēm, 'the city which the LORD had chosen out of the tribes of Iš'-rā-ēl, to put his me there. And his mother's name s Nā'-ă-māh an Ām-mōn-ī'-tēss.

4 And he did evil, because he repared not his heart to seek the RD.

5 Now the acts of Rē-hō-bō'-ām, st and last, are they not written the 'book of Šēm-āi'-āh the ophet, 'and of Īd'-dō the seer cerning genealogies? 'And there re wars between Rē-hō-bō'-ām d Jěr-ō-bō'-ām continually.

6 And Rē-hō-bō'-ām slept with his hers, and was buried in the city Dā'-vīd: and 'Ā-bī'-jāh his son gned in his stead.

CHAPTER 13.

Abijah succeeding maketh war against Jeroboam. He declareth the right of his cause. 13 Trusting in God he overcometh Jeroboam. 21 The wives and children of Abijah.

TOW 'in the eighteenth year of king Jěr-ō-bō'-ām began Ā-bī'-nā to reign over Jū'-dāh.

He reigned three years in Jě-rû'-lēm. His mother's name also was Mī-chāi'-āh the daughter of U'-rī-ēl Gīb'-ē-āh. And there was war between Ā-bī'-jāh and Jěr-ō-bō'-ām. And Ā-bī'-jāh 'set the battle in array with an army of valiant men war, even four hundred thousand chosen men: Jěr-ō-bō'-ām also set e battle in array against him th eight hundred thousand chosen en, being mighty men of valour.

¶ And Ā-bī'-jāh stood up upon ount 'Zēm-ā-rā'-īm, which is in ount Ē'-phrā'-īm, and said, Hear e, thou Jěr-ō-bō'-ām, and all Iš'-ēl;

Ought ye not to know that the RD God of Iš'-rā-ēl 'gave the ngdom over Iš'-rā-ēl to Dā'-vīd r ever, even to him and to his ns 'by a covenant of salt?

¶ Yet Jěr-ō-bō'-ām the son of Nē'-et, the servant of Sōl'-ō-mōn the n of Dā'-vīd, is risen up, and hath ebelled against his lord.

¶ And there are gathered unto him ain men, the children of Bē'-lī-āl, d have strengthened themselves gainst Rē-hō-bō'-ām the son of Īl'-ō-mōn, when Rē-hō-bō'-ām was ound and tenderhearted, and could t withstand them.

B.C. 971.

* ch. 6. 6.

* 1 Kin. 12. 28. & 14. 9. Hos. 8. 6. 2 or, fixed. * ch. 11. 14, 15.

* Heb. words.

* Ex. 29. 35. * ch. 9. 29. & 13. 22.

* Heb. to fill his hand: See Ex. 29. 1. Lev. 8. 2. * 1 Kin. 14. 30. * 1 Kin. 14. 31. Abijam.

* ch. 2. 4.

* 1 Kin. 15. 1. &c. * Lev. 24. 6.

* Ex. 27. 20, 21. Lev. 24. 2, 3.

* See ch. 11. 20.

* Num. 10. 8.

* Heb. bound together.

* Acts 5. 39.

* Josh. 18. 22.

* 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13, 16.

* Num. 18. 19.

* ch. 14. 12.

* 1 Kin. 11. 26. & 12. 20.

* Judg. 9. 4.

8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of Dā'-vīd; and ye be a great multitude, and there are with you golden calves, which Jěr-ō-bō'-ām 'made you for gods.

9 'Have ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aā'-rōn, and the Lē'-vītes, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? 'so that whosoever cometh 'to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same may be a priest of them that are no gods.

10 But as for us, the LORD is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto the LORD, are the sons of Aā'-rōn, and the Lē'-vītes wait upon their business:

11 'And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the 'shewbread also set they in order upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, 'to burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him.

12 And, behold, God himself is with us for our captain, 'and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Iš'-rā-ēl, 'fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper.

13 ¶ But Jěr-ō-bō'-ām caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Jū'-dāh, and the ambushment was behind them.

14 And when Jū'-dāh looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind: and they cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Jū'-dāh gave a shout: and as the men of Jū'-dāh shouted, it came to pass, that God 'smote Jěr-ō-bō'-ām and all Iš'-rā-ēl before Ā-bī'-jāh and Jū'-dāh.

16 And the children of Iš'-rā-ēl fled before Jū'-dāh: and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Ā-bī'-jāh and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Iš'-rā-ēl five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Iš'-rā-ēl were

brought under at that time, and the children of Jû'-dâh prevailed, * because they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Ā-bî'-jâh pursued after Jër-ô-bô'-âm, and took cities from him, Bêth'-êl with the towns thereof, and Jê-shâ'-nâh with the towns thereof, and * Ê'-phrâ'in with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jër-ô-bô'-âm recover strength again in the days of Ā-bî'-jâh: and the LORD * struck him, and † he died.

21 † But Ā-bî'-jâh waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of Ā-bî'-jâh, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the † story of the prophet * Îd'-dô.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Asa destroyeth idolatry. 6 Having peace, he strengtheneth his kingdom with forts and armies. 9 He overthroweth Zerah, and spoileth the Ethiopians.

SO Ā-bî'-jâh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dâ'-vîd: and † Ā'-sâ his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Ā'-sâ did that which was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God:

3 For he took away the altars of the strange gods, and * the high places, and † brake down the * images, * and cut down the groves:

4 And commanded Jû'-dâh to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Jû'-dâh the high places and the * images: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 † And he built fenced cities in Jû'-dâh: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the LORD had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Jû'-dâh, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet before us; because we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought him, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.

8 And Ā'-sâ had an army of men

B.C. 967.

* 1 Chr. 5. 20.
Pa. 22. 5.

b ch. 16. 8.

* Josh. 15. 9.

† Josh. 15. 44.

* 1 Sam. 25. 38.

† 1 Kin. 14. 20.

† Ex. 14. 10.
ch. 13. 14.
Ps. 22. 5.

† 1 Sam. 14. 6.

2 or, commentary.
† 1 Sam. 17. 45.

Prov. 18. 10.

* ch. 12. 15.

3 or, mortal man.

† ch. 13. 15.

† 1 Kin. 15. 8, &c.

* Gen. 35. 5.

† ch. 17. 10.

† Ex. 34. 13.

† Heb. statues.

† 1 Kin. 11. 7.

† See 1 Kin. 15. 14.
ch. 15. 17.

† Gen. 35. 5.

† ch. 17. 10.

† Ex. 34. 13.

† Heb. statues.

† 1 Kin. 11. 7.

† Heb. sun images.

† Num. 24. 2.
Judg. 3. 10.
ch. 20. 14.

† 24. 20.

† Heb. before Asa.

† James 4. 8.

† ver. 4. 15.
1 Chr. 28. 9.
ch. 33. 12, 13.

† Jer. 29. 13.

† Mat. 7. 7.

† ch. 24. 20.

† Hos. 3. 4.

that bare targets and spears, out of Jû'-dâh three hundred thousand and out of Bën'-jâ-mîn, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these were mighty men of valour.

9 † And there came out against them Zê'-râh the Ê-thî-ô'-pî-ân with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto * Mâ-rê'-shâh.

10 Then Ā'-sâ went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zêph'-â-thâh at Mâ-rê'-shâh.

11 And Ā'-sâ * cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, it is * a nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God for we rest on thee, and * in thy name we go against this multitude. O LORD, thou art our God; let not * a man prevail against thee.

12 So the LORD * smote the Ê-thî-ô'-pî-âns before Ā'-sâ, and before Jû'-dâh; and the Ê-thî-ô'-pî-âns fled.

13 And Ā'-sâ and the people that were with him pursued them unto * Gê'-râr; and the Ê-thî-ô'-pî-âns were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves: for they were * destroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gê'-râr; for * the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents, cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Asa's solemn covenant with God. 16 He removes his mother from being queen. 18 He enriches the house of God, and enjoyeth a long peace.

AND * the Spirit of God came upon Āz-â-rî'-âh the son of Ô'-dêd:

2 And he went out * to meet Ā'-sâ and said unto him, Hear ye me, Ā'-sâ, and all Jû'-dâh and Bën'-jâ-mîn; * The LORD is with you, while ye be with him; and * if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but * if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 Now * for a long season Îs'-râ'el hath been without the true God, and

without ^a a teaching priest, and without law.

4 But ^c when they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Īś'-rā-ēl, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And ^d in those times *there was* no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 ^e And nation was ^e destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be rewarded.

8 And when Ā'-sā heard these words, and the prophecy of Ō'-dēd the prophet, he took courage, and went away the ^f abominable idols out of all the land of Jū'-dāh and Bēn'-ā-mīn, and out of the cities ^g which he had taken from mount Ē'-phrām, and renewed the altar of the LORD, that was before the porch of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all Jū'-dāh and Bēn'-jā-mīn, and ^h the strangers with them out of Ē'-phrā-īm and Mā-nās'-ēh, and out of Sīm'-ē-on: for they tell to him out of Īś'-rā-ēl in abundance, when they saw that the LORD is God *with* him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Ā'-sā.

11 And they offered unto the LORD the same time, of ⁱ the spoil *which* they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they ^j entered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;

13 ^k That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Īś'-rā-ēl ^l should be cut to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they swore unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with ornaments.

15 And all Jū'-dāh rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and ^m sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about.

B.C. 941.

^a Lev. 10. 11.^b 1 Kin. 15. 13.^c i.e. grand-

mother,

^d 1 Kin. 15. 2,

10.

^e Deut. 4. 29.^f Heb.

horror.

^g Judg. 5. 6.^h ch. 14. 3, 5.ⁱ 1 Kin. 15. 14,

&c.

^j Mat. 24. 7.^k Heb.

beaten in

pieces.

^l Heb.

abominations.

^m ch. 13. 19.ⁿ 1 Kin. 15. 17,

&c.

^o ch. 15. 9.^p ch. 11. 16.^q Heb.

Durneseek.

^r ch. 14. 15.^s Heb. in

that day.

^t ch. 14. 13.^u 2 Kin. 23. 3.

ch. 34. 31.

Neh. 10. 29.

^v Heb.

which

were his.

^w Ex. 22. 20.^x Deut. 13. 5,

9, 15.

^y ver. 2.^z 1 Kin. 16. 1.

ch. 19. 2.

^{aa} Is. 31. 1.

Jer. 17. 5.

16 ¶ And also concerning ^b Mā'-ā-chāh the ^c mother of Ā'-sā the king, he removed her from *being* queen, because she had made an ^d idol in a grove: and Ā'-sā cut down her idol, and stamped it, and burnt it at the brook Kī-drōn.

17 But ^e the high places were not taken away out of Īś'-rā-ēl: nevertheless the heart of Ā'-sā was perfect all his days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Ā'-sā.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Asa, by the aid of the Syrians, diverteth Baasha from building Ramah. 10 He imprisoneth Hanani. 13 His death and burial.

IN the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Ā'-sā ^a Bā'-āsh'-ā king of Īś'-rā-ēl came up against Jū'-dāh, and built Rā'-māh, 'to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Ā'-sā king of Jū'-dāh.

2 Then Ā'-sā brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Bēn-hā'-dād king of Sŷr'-ī-ā, that dwelt at ^b Dā-mās'-cūs, saying,

3 *There is* a league between me and thee, as *there was* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Bā'-āsh'-ā king of Īś'-rā-ēl, that he may depart from me.

4 And Bēn-hā'-dād hearkened unto king Ā'-sā, and sent the captains of ^c his armies against the cities of Īś'-rā-ēl; and they smote Ī'-jōn, and Dān, and Ā'-bēl-mā'-īm, and all the store cities of Nāph'-tā-lī.

5 And it came to pass, when Bā'-āsh'-ā heard it, that he left off building of Rā'-māh, and let his work cease.

6 Then Ā'-sā the king took all Jū'-dāh; and they carried away the stones of Rā'-māh, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā'-āsh'-ā was building; and he built therewith Gē'-bā and Miz'-pāh.

7 ¶ And at that time ^d Hā-nā'-nī the seer came to Ā'-sā king of Jū'-dāh, and said unto him, 'Because thou hast relied on the king of Sŷr'-ī-ā,

and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Sýr'-i-ă escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not ^bthe Ē-thi-ô'-pi-âns and ^cthe Lû'-bîms ^aa huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

9 ^dFor the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, ^eto shew himself strong in the behalf of *them* whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein ^fthou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth ^gthou shalt have wars.

10 Then Ā'-să was wroth with the seer, and ^hput him in a prison house; for *he* was in a rage with him because of this *thing*. And Ā'-să ⁱoppressed some of the people the same time.

11 ^jAnd, behold, the acts of Ā'-să, first and last, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Jû'-dăh and Īs'-râ-êl.

12 And Ā'-să in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease *was* exceeding great: yet in his disease he ^ksought not to the LORD, but to the physicians.

13 ^lAnd Ā'-să slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had ^mmade for himself in the city of Dă'-vid, and laid him in the bed which was filled ⁿwith sweet odours and divers kinds of *spices* prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made ^oa very great burning for him.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Jehoshaphat, succeeding Asa, reigneth well, and prospereth. 7 He sendeth Levites to teach in Judah. 12 His greatness, captains, and armies.

AND ^pJē-hōsh'-ă-phăt his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Īs'-râ-êl.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Jû'-dăh, and set garrisons in the land of Jû'-dăh, and in the cities of Ē'-phră'im, ^qwhich Ā'-să his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Jē-hōsh'-ă-phăt, because he walked in the first ways ^rof his father Dă'-vid, and sought not unto Bă'-ă-lîm;

4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in his com-

B.C. 941.

^a 1 Kin. 12. 28.

^b ch. 14. 9.

^c ch. 12. 3.

^d Heb. in abundance.

^e Heb. gave.

^f 1 Sam. 10. 27.

^g 1 Kin. 10. 25.

^h 1 Kin. 10. 27.

ⁱ ch. 18. 1.

^j i.e. was encouraged.

^k Job 34. 21.

^l Prov. 5. 21.

^m & 18. 3.

ⁿ Jer. 16. 17.

^o & 32. 19.

^p Zech. 4. 10.

^q 1 Kin. 22. 43.

^r ch. 15. 17.

^s & 19. 3.

^t & 20. 33.

^u or, strongly to hold with them, &c.

^v 1 Sam. 13. 13.

^w 1 Kin. 15. 32.

^x ch. 15. 3.

^y ch. 18. 26.

^z Jer. 20. 2.

^{aa} Mat. 14. 3.

^{ab} Heb. crushed.

^{ac} 1 Kin. 15. 23.

^{ad} ch. 35. 3.

^{ae} Neh. 8. 7.

^{af} Jer. 17. 5.

^{ag} 1 Kin. 15. 24.

^{ah} Gen. 35. 5.

^{ai} Heb. was.

^{aj} Heb. digged.

^{ak} 2 Sam. 8. 2.

^{al} Gen. 50. 2.

^{am} Mark 16. 1.

^{an} John 19. 39.

^{ao} 40.

^{ap} ch. 21. 19.

^{aq} Jer. 34. 5.

^{ar} or, palaces.

^{as} 1 Kin. 15. 24.

^{at} ch. 15. 8.

^{au} Heb. at his hand.

^{av} or, of his father, and of David.

^{aw} ch. 15. 8.

^{ax} Heb. at his hand.

^{ay} or, of his father, and of David.

^{az} ch. 15. 8.

^{ba} Heb. at his hand.

^{bb} or, of his father, and of David.

^{bc} ch. 15. 8.

mandments, and not after ^{ad}the doings of Īs'-râ-êl.

5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and al Jû'-dăh ^{ae}brought to Jē-hōsh'-ă-phăt presents; and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart ^{af}was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover ^{ag}he took away the high places and groves out of Jû'-dăh.

7 ^{ah}Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, *even* to Bēn'-hail, and to Ō-bă-dî'-ăh, and to Zēch'-ă-rî'-ăh, and to Nēth'-ă-nēel and to Mî-chăi'-ăh, ^{ai}to teach in the cities of Jû'-dăh.

8 And with them *he sent* Lē'-vites *even* Shēm-ăi'-ăh, and Nēth'-ă-nî'-ăh and Zēb'-ă-dî'-ăh, and Ā'-ă-hēl, and Shē-mî'-ră-mōth, and Jē-hōn'-ă-thăr and Ād-ō-nî'-jăh, and Tō-bî'-jăh, and Tōb'-ăd-ō-nî'-jăh, Lē'-vites; and with them ^{aj}Ē-lî-shă-mă and Jē-hôr'-ām priests.

9 ^{ak}And they taught in Jû'-dăh, and ^{al}had the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Jû'-dăh, and taught the people.

10 ^{am}And ^{an}the fear of the LORD ^{ao}fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that *were* round about Jû'-dăh, so that they made no war against Jē-hōsh'-ă-phăt.

11 Also some of the Phil'-is-tine ^{ap}brought Jē-hōsh'-ă-phăt presents and tribute silver; and the Ā'-ră-bî-âns brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats.

12 ^{aq}And Jē-hōsh'-ă-phăt waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Jû'-dăh ^{ar}castles, and cities of store.

13 And he had much business in the cities of Jû'-dăh: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, *were* in Jē-rû'-să-lēm.

14 And these *are* the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Jû'-dăh, the captains of thousands; Ād'-năh the chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand.

15 And ^{as}next to him *was* Jē-hă-năn the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.

16 And next him *was* Ām-ă-sî'-ă-

the son of Zich'-rî, * who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Bën'-jâ-min; Ê-lî'-ă-dă a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him was Jê-hô'-ză-ăd, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, beside ^b those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all ū'-dâh.

CHAPTER 18.

Jehoshaphat and Ahab go against Ramoth-gilead. Ahab, seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slain there.

NOW Jê-hôsh'-ă-phăt * had riches and honour in abundance, and joined affinity with Ā'-hăb.

2 *And ^a after certain years he went down to Ā'-hăb to Să-mâr'-î-ă. and Ā'-hăb killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with him, and persuaded him to go up with him to Ră'-môth-gîl'-ê-ăd.

3 And Ā'-hăb king of Īs'-râ-êl said unto Jê-hôsh'-ă-phăt king of Jû'-dâh, Vilt thou go with me to Ră'-môth-gîl'-ê-ăd? And he answered him, I will as thou art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war.

4 ¶ And Jê-hôsh'-ă-phăt said unto the king of Īs'-râ-êl, ^c Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

5 Therefore the king of Īs'-râ-êl gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ră'-môth-gîl'-ê-ăd to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver it into the king's hand.

6 But Jê-hôsh'-ă-phăt said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD ^d besides, that we might enquire of him?

7 And the king of Īs'-râ-êl said unto Jê-hôsh'-ă-phăt, There is yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same is Mî-câi'-ăh the son of Īm'-lă. And Jê-hôsh'-ă-phăt said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Īs'-râ-êl called for one of his ^e officers, and said,

B.C. 912.

^a Judg. 5. 2.

^b Heb. Hasten.

^c or, floor.

^d Heb. thou consume them.

^e ver. 2.

^c ch. 17. 5.

^d 2 Kin. 8. 18.

^e 1 Kin. 22. 2, &c.

^f Heb. at the end of years.

^g Heb. with one mouth.

^h Num. 22. 18,

20, 35.

ⁱ & 23. 12, 26.

^j & 24. 13.

^k 1 Kin. 22. 14.

^l 1 Sam. 23.

^m 2, 4, 9.

ⁿ 2 Sam. 2. 1.

^o Heb. yet,

or, more.

^p or, but

for evil!

^q or, eunuchs.

² Fetch quickly Mî-câi'-ăh the son of Īm'-lă.

9 And the king of Īs'-râ-êl and Jê-hôsh'-ă-phăt king of Jû'-dâh sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sat in a ³ void place at the entering in of the gate of Să-mâr'-î-ă; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

10 And Zêd'-ê-kî'-ăh the son of Chê-nă'-ă-năh had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Sŷr'-î-ă until ⁴ they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ră'-môth-gîl'-ê-ăd, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Mî-câi'-ăh spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king ⁵ with one assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of their's, and speak thou good.

13 And Mî-câi'-ăh said, As the LORD liveth, ⁶ even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Mî-câi'-ăh, shall we go to Ră'-môth-gîl'-ê-ăd to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the LORD?

16 Then he said, I did see all Īs'-râ-êl scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return therefore every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Īs'-râ-êl said to Jê-hôsh'-ă-phăt, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good unto me, ⁷ but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the LORD; I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and on his left.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ā'-hăb king of Īs'-râ-êl, that he may go up and fall at Ră'-môth-gîl'-ê-ăd? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a ^aspirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the LORD said, Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do even so.

22 Now therefore, behold, ^bthe LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zéd-ê-kî'-âh the son of Chê-nâ'-â-nâh came near, and ^csmote Mî-câi'-âh upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

24 And Mî-câi'-âh said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go ^einto ^fan inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Îs'-râ-êl said, Take ye Mî-câi'-âh, and carry him back to Â'-môn the governor of the city, and to Jô'-âsh the king's son;

26 And say, Thus saith the king, ^fPut this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

27 And Mî-câi'-âh said, If thou certainly return in peace, ^gthen hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

28 So the king of Îs'-râ-êl and Jê-hôsh'-â-phât the king of Jû'-dâh went up to Râ'-môth-gîl'-ê-âd.

29 And the king of Îs'-râ-êl said unto Jê-hôsh'-â-phât, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Îs'-râ-êl disguised himself; and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Sÿr'-î-â had commanded the captains of the chariots that were with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Îs'-râ-êl.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jê-hôsh'-â-phât, that they said, It is the king of Îs'-râ-êl. Therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Jê-hôsh'-â-phât cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God moved them to depart from him.

B.C. 897.

^a Job 1. 6.

² Heb. from after him.

³ Heb. in his simplicity.

⁴ Heb. between the joints and between the breast-plate.

⁵ Job 12. 16. Is. 19. 14. Ezek. 14. 9.

⁶ Heb. made sick.

^c Jer. 20. 2. Mark 14. 65. Acts 23. 2.

⁶ or, from chamber to chamber.

⁷ Heb. a chamber in a chamber.

^d 1 Sam. 9. 9.

^e Ps. 139. 21.

^f ch. 16. 10.

^g ch. 32. 25.

^h ch. 17. 4. 6. See ch. 12. 12.

ⁱ ch. 30. 19. Ezra 7. 10.

⁸ Heb. he returned and went out.

^k Deut. 1. 17.

^l Ps. 82. 1. Eccl. 5. 8.

⁹ Heb. in the matter of judgment.

^m Deut. 32. 4. Rom. 9. 14.

ⁿ Deut. 10. 17. Job 34. 19.

^o Acts 10. 34. Gal. 2. 6.

^p Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25.

^q 1 Pet. 1. 17. ^r Deut. 16. 18. ch. 17. 8.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Îs'-râ-êl, they turned back again ²from pursuing him.

33 And a certain man drew a bow ³at a venture, and smote the king of Îs'-râ-êl ⁴between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am ⁵wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Îs'-râ-êl stayed himself up in his chariot against the Sÿr'-î-âns until the evening, and about the time of the sun going down he died.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Jehoshaphat, reproved by Jehu, visiteth his kingdom. 5 His instructions to the judges, 8 to the priests and Levites.

AND Jê-hôsh'-â-phât the king of Jû'-dâh returned to his house in peace to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

2 And Jê'-hû the son of Hâ-nâ'-râ ^dthe seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jê-hôsh'-â-phât, Shouldst thou help the ungodly, and ^elove them that hate the LORD? therefore ^fis ^gwrath upon thee from before the LORD.

3 Nevertheless there are ^hgood things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast ⁱprepared thine heart to seek God.

4 And Jê-hôsh'-â-phât dwelt at Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm: and ^jhe went out again through the people from Bêér-shebâ to mount Ê'-phrà-im, and brought them back unto the LORD God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Jû'-dâh, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for ^kye judge not for man, but for the LORD, ^lwho is with you ^min the judgment.

7 Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed, and do it: for ⁿthere is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor ^orespect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm did Jê-hôsh'-â-phât ^pset of the Lê'-vîtes and of the priests, and of the children of the fathers of Îs'-râ-êl, for the judgment of the LORD, and for con-

roversies, when they returned to ħ-rû-să-lēm.

9 And he charged them, saying, thus shall ye do ^b in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 ^d And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that well in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the LORD, and so wrath come upon ^a you, and upon our brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, Ām-ă-rî'-ăh the chief priest is over you ^a in all matters of the LORD; and Zēb-ă-dî'-ăh the son of Īsh'-mā-ēl, the ruler of the house of Jû'-dăh, for all the king's matters: also the Lē'-vîtes shall be officers before you. ^a Deal courageously, and the LORD shall be with the good.

CHAPTER 20.

Jehoshaphat in his fear proclaimeth a fast. 5 His prayer. 22 The overthrow of his enemies. 26 The people exult. 37 His convoy of ships destroyed.

1 ^a T came to pass after this also, that the children of Mō'-ăb, and the children of Ām-mōn, and with them ^ather beside the Ām-mōn-ites, came against Jē-hōsh'-ă-phăt to battle.

2 Then there came some that told ħ-hōsh'-ă-phăt, saying, There cometh great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Sŷr'-î-ă; and, behold, they be ^a in Hăz'-ă-zōn-ă-măr, which is Ēn-gē'-dî.

3 And Jē-hōsh'-ă-phăt feared, and set ^a himself to seek the LORD, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Jû'-dăh.

4 And Jû'-dăh gathered themselves together, to ask ^a help of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Jû'-dăh they came to seek the LORD.

5 ^a And Jē-hōsh'-ă-phăt stood in the congregation of Jû'-dăh and Jē-rû'-ă-lēm, in the house of the LORD, before the new court,

6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, art not thou God in heaven? and ^a rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and ^b in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 Art not thou ^a our God, ^a who

B.C. 896.

^a Ps. 44. 2.

^b 2 Sam. 23. 3.

^c Is. 41. 8.
^d James 2. 23.

^d Deut. 17. 8.

^e &c.
^f 1 Kin. 8. 33.
^g 37.
^h ch. 6. 28-30.

ⁱ ch. 6. 20.

^j Num. 16. 46.

^k Ezek. 3. 18.

^l Deut. 2. 4.

^m 9, 19.

ⁿ 1 Chr. 26. 30.

^o Num. 20. 21.

^p Heb. Take courage and do.

^q Ps. 83. 12.

^r ch. 15. 2.

^s 1 Sam. 3. 13.

^t Ps. 25. 15.
^u & 121. 1, 2.
^v & 129. 1, 2.
^w & 141. 8.

^x Num. 11. 25.

^y 26.

^z & 24. 2.

^{aa} ch. 15. 1.

^{ab} & 24. 20.

^{ac} Gen. 14. 7.

^{ad} & Josh. 15. 62.

^{ae} Heb. his face.

^{af} ch. 19. 3.

^{ag} & Ezra 8. 21.

^{ah} Jer. 36. 9.

^{ai} Jonah 3. 5.

^{aj} & Ex. 14. 13.

^{ak} 14.

^{al} Deut. 1. 29.

^{am} 30.

^{an} & 31. 6, 8.

^{ao} ch. 32. 7.

^{ap} Heb. ascent.

^{aq} or, valley.

^{ar} Ex. 14. 13.

^{as} 14.

^{at} Deut. 4. 39.

^{au} Josh. 2. 11.

^{av} 1 Kin. 8. 23.

^{aw} Mat. 6. 9.

^{ax} Ps. 47. 2, 8.

^{ay} Dan. 4. 17.

^{az} 32.

^{ba} & Chr. 23. 12.

^{bb} Ps. 92. 11.

^{bc} Mat. 6. 13.

^{bd} Num. 14. 9.

^{be} ch. 15. 2.

^{bf} & 32. 8.

^{bg} & Gen. 17. 7.

^{bh} Ex. 6. 7.

^{bi} Heb. thou.

^c didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Īs'-rā-ēl, and gavest it to the seed of Ā'-brā-hām ^c thy friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

9 ^c If, when evil cometh upon us, as the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy ^c name is in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now, behold, the children of Ām-mōn and Mō'-ăb and mount Sē'-ir, whom thou ^c wouldest not let Īs'-rā-ēl invade, when they came out of the land of Ē'-gŷpt, but ^c they turned from them, and destroyed them not;

11 Behold, I say, how they reward us, ^c to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O our God, wilt thou not ^c judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but ^c our eyes are upon thee.

13 And all Jû'-dăh stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.

14 ^c Then upon Jā-hā'-zî-ēl the son of Zēch'-ă-rî'-ăh, the son of Bē-nāy'-ăh, the son of Jē-i'-ēl, the son of Māt-tā-nî'-ăh, a Lē'-vite of the sons of Ā'-sāph, ^c came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Jû'-dăh, and ye inhabitants of Jē-rû'-să-lēm, and thou king Jē-hōsh'-ă-phăt, Thus saith the LORD unto you, ^c Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle is not your's, but God's.

16 To-morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the ^c cliff of Zîz; and ye shall find them at the end of the ^c brook, before the wilderness of Jē-rû'-ēl.

17 ^c Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Jû'-dăh and Jē-rû'-să-lēm: fear not, nor be dismayed; to-morrow go out against them: ^c for the LORD will be with you.

18 And Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt * bowed his head with *his* face to the ground: and all Jū'-dāh and the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

19 And the Lē'-vītes, of the children of the Kō'-hāth-ites, and of the children of the Kōr'-hites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl with a loud voice on high.

20 † And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tē-kō'-ā: and as they went forth, Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt stood and said, Hear me, O Jū'-dāh, and ye inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; * Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, * and * that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, † Praise the LORD; * for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 † And when they began * to sing and to praise, * the LORD set ambushments against the children of Am'-mon, Mō'-āb, and mount Sē'-ir, which were come against Jū'-dāh; and * they were smitten.

23 For the children of Am'-mon and Mō'-āb stood up against the inhabitants of mount Sē'-ir, utterly to slay and destroy *them*: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Sē'-ir, every one helped * to destroy another.

24 And when Jū'-dāh came toward the watch tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they *were* dead bodies fallen to the earth, and * none escaped.

25 And when Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 † And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of 'Bē-rā'-chāh; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of Bē-rā'-chāh, unto this day.

B.C. 886.

* Ex. 4. 31.

* Heb. head.

* Neh. 12. 43.

* ch. 17. 10.

† Is. 7. 9.

* ch. 15. 15.

Job 34. 29.

† 1 Kin. 22. 41,

† &c.

* 1 Chr. 16. 29.

* Heb. praisers.

* 1 Chr. 16. 34.

Ps. 136. 1.

† 1 Chr. 16. 41.

ch. 5. 13.

* 7. 3, 6.

* Heb. And in the time that they,

† &c.

* Heb.

† singing and praise.

* Judg. 7. 22.

1 Sam. 14. 20.

† See

ch. 17. 6.

* or, they smote one another.

* ch. 12. 14.

* 19. 3.

* Heb.

* words.

* 1 Kin. 16. 1,

† 7.

* Heb. was made to ascend.

* Heb.

† for the destruction.

* 1 Kin. 22. 45,

† 49.

* Heb.

† there was not an escaping.

* At first,

Jehoshaphat was unwilling,

1 Kin. 22. 43.

† i.e.

† Blessing.

† ch. 9. 21.

27 Then they returned, ever man of Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm and Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt in the * fore front of them, to go again to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm with joy; for the LORD had * made them to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD.

29 And * the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of *those* countries when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Īs'-rā-ēl.

30 So the realm of Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt was quiet: for his * God gave him rest round about.

31 † And Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt reigned over Jū'-dāh: *he was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Ā-zū'-bāh the daughter of Shīl'-hī.

32 And he walked in the way of Ā-sā his father, and departed not from it, doing *that which was right* in the sight of the LORD.

33 Howbeit * the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not * prepared the hearts unto the God of the fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt, first and last, behold they *are* written in the * book of Jē'-hū the son of Hā-nā'-nī, * who * mentioned in the book of the king of Īs'-rā-ēl.

35 † And after this * did Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt king of Jū'-dāh join himself with Ā-hā-zī'-āh king of Īs'-rā-ēl who did very wickedly:

36 * And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tār'-shish: and they made the ships Ē'-zī-ōn-gā'-bēr.

37 Then Ēl'-ī-ē-zēr the son of Dā-dāh of Mā-rē'-shāh prophesied against Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ā-hā-zī'-āh, the LORD hath broken thy works. * And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go * to Tār'-shish.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Jehoram, succeeding Jehoshaphat, slayeth his brethren. 8 Edom and Libnah revolt. 12 Elijah's prophecy. 18 Jehoram's incurable disease.

NOW ¹Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'-vid. And Jē-hōr'-ām his son ²reigned in his stead.

² And he had brethren the sons of Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt, Āz-ā-rī'-āh, and Jē-rī'-ēl, and Zēch-ā-rī'-āh, and Āz-ā-rī'-āh, and Mī'-chā-ēl, and Shēph-ā-rī'-āh; all these were the sons of Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt king of Īs'-rā-ēl.

³ And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Jū'-dāh; but the kingdom gave none to Jē-hōr'-ām; because he was the firstborn.

⁴ Now when Jē-hōr'-ām was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and the wives also of the princes of Īs'-rā-ēl.

⁵ [†] Jē-hōr'-ām was thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

⁶ And he walked in the way of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl, like as did the house of Ā'-hāb: for he had the daughter of [†] Ā'-hāb to wife; and he wrought that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD.

⁷ Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of Dā'-vid, because of the covenant that he had made with Dā'-vid, and as he promised to give a [†] light to him and to his ^m sons forever.

⁸ [†] In his days the Ē'-dōm-ites revolted from under the ^o dominion of Jū'-dāh, and made themselves a king.

⁹ Then Jē-hōr'-ām went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him; and he rose up by night, and smote the Ē'-dōm-ites which compassed him in, and the captains of his chariots.

¹⁰ So the Ē'-dōm-ites revolted from under the hand of Jū'-dāh unto this day. The same time also did Līb'-āh revolt from under his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

¹¹ Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Jū'-dāh, and caused the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to ^o commit fornication, and compelled Jū'-dāh thereto.

¹² [†] And there came a [†] writing to

B.C. 889.

¹ 1 Kin. 22. 50.² Alone.⁵ ver. 11.⁶ Ex. 34. 15.

Deut. 31. 16.

⁴ 1 Kin. 16.

31-35.

² 2 Kin. 9. 22.⁶ ver. 4.³ Heb.

a great

stroke.

⁴ Jehoram

made

partner

of the

kingdom

with his

father.

² 2 Kin. 8. 16.¹ ver. 18, 19.² 1 Kin. 11.

14, 23.

³ In consort,² 2 Kin. 8. 17,

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

&c.

him from Ē-lī'-jāh the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Dā'-vid thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jē-hōsh'-ā-phāt thy father, nor in the ways of Ā'-sā king of Jū'-dāh,

¹³ But hast walked in the way of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl, and hast ^o made Jū'-dāh and the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to ^o go a whoring, like to the ^o whoredoms of the house of Ā'-hāb, and also hast ^o slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself:

¹⁴ Behold, with [†] a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

¹⁵ And thou shalt have great sickness by ^o disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

¹⁶ [†] Moreover the LORD ^o stirred up against Jē-hōr'-ām the spirit of the Phil'-is-tines, and of the Ā'-rā'-bī-āns, that were near the Ē-thī-ō'-pī-āns:

¹⁷ And they came up into Jū'-dāh, and brake into it, and ^o carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and ^o his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save ^o Jē-hō'-ā-hāz, the youngest of his sons.

¹⁸ [†] And after all this the LORD smote him ^o in his bowels with an incurable disease.

¹⁹ And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like ^o the burning of his fathers.

²⁰ Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm eight years, and departed ^o without being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of Dā'-vid, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAPTER 22.

¹ Ahaziah succeeding reigneth wickedly. ⁵ He is slain by Jehu. ¹⁰ Athaliah, destroying all the seed royal save Joash, usurpeth the kingdom.

AND the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm made ^o Ā-hā-zī'-āh his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the Ā'-rā'-bī-āns to the camp had slain all the ^o eldest. So Ā-hā-zī'-āh

the son of Jě-hôr'-ăm king of Jû'-dăh reigned.

2 *Forty and two years old was Ā-hă-zî'-ăh when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jě-rû'-să-lēm. His mother's name also was Āth-ă-lî'-ăh the daughter of Ōm'-rî.

3 He also walked in the ways of the house of Ā'-hăb: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ā'-hăb: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father to his destruction.

5 ¶ He himself also after their counsel, and *went with Jě-hôr'-ăm the son of Ā'-hăb king of Īs'-râ-ël to war against Hă-ză'-ël king of Sŷr'-î-ă at Ră-môth-gîl'-ê-ăd: and the Sŷr'-î-ans smote Jôr'-ăm.

6 *And he returned to be healed in Jěz'-rēel because of the wounds *which were given him at Ră-măh, when he fought with Hă-ză'-ël king of Sŷr'-î-ă. And Āz-ă-rî'-ăh the son of Jě-hôr'-ăm king of Jû'-dăh went down to see Jě-hôr'-ăm the son of Ā'-hăb at Jěz'-rēel, because he was sick.

7 And the *destruction of Ā-hă-zî'-ăh / was of God by coming to Jôr'-ăm: for when he was come, he *went out with Jě-hôr'-ăm against Jě'-hû the son of Nîm'-shî, *whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ā'-hăb.

8 And it came to pass, that, when Jě'-hû was *executing judgment upon the house of Ā'-hăb, and *found the princes of Jû'-dăh, and the sons of the brethren of Ā-hă-zî'-ăh, that ministered to Ā-hă-zî'-ăh, he slew them.

9 *And he sought Ā-hă-zî'-ăh: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Să-mâr'-î-ă,) and brought him to Jě'-hû: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he is the son of Jě-hôsh'-ă-phăt, who *sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ā-hă-zî'-ăh had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 ¶ *But when Ath-ă-lî'-ăh the mother of Ā-hă-zî'-ăh saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Jû'-dăh.

11 But Jě-hô-shăb'-ê-ăth, the daugh-

B.C. 885.

* See
2 Kin. 8. 26.

b ch. 21. 6.

* 2 Kin. 8. 28,
&c.
* 2 Kin. 11. 4,
&c.

* 2 Kin. 9. 15.

2 Heb.
wherewith
they wound-
ed him.

3 Otherwise
called
Ahaziah,
ver. 1. and
Jehoahaz,
ch. 21. 17.

4 Heb.
treading
down.

f Judg. 14. 4.
1 Kin. 12. 15.
ch. 10. 15.

* 2 Kin. 9. 21.
* 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7.

12 Sam. 7. 12.
1 Kin. 2. 4.
& 9. 5.

ch. 6. 16.
& 7. 18.
& 21. 7.

* 2 Kin. 10.
10, 11.

11 Chr. 9. 25.
* 2 Kin. 10.
13, 14.

5 Heb.
thresholds.

* 2 Kin. 9. 27,
at Megiddo
in the kingdom of
Samaria.

* 1 Chr. 23. 28,
29.
* ch. 17. 4.

* 2 Kin. 11. 1,
&c.

* 2 Kin. 11. 2,
Jehoahab.

ter of the king, took Jō'-ăsh the son of Ā-hă-zî'-ăh, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jě-hô-shăb'-ê-ăth the daughter of king Jě-hôr'-ăm, the wife of Jě-hôsh'-ă-phăt the priest, (for she was the sister of Ā-hă-zî'-ăh) hid him from Ath-ă-lî'-ăh, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Ath-ă-lî'-ăh reigned over the land.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Jehoiada, having set things in order, maketh Joash king. 12 Athaliah is slain. 16 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God.

AND ^din the seventh year Jě-hôsh'-ă-phăt strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Az-ă-rî'-ăh the son of Jě-rô'-hăb, and Īsh'-mā-ël the son of Jě-hô-hă-năn, and Az-ă-rî'-ăh the son of Ō'-bēd, and Mă-ă-sēy'-ăh the son of Ā-dăh'-ăh, and Ē-lî-shă'-phăt the son of Zîch'-rî, into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Jû'-dăh and gathered the Lē'-vîtes out of all the cities of Jŷ'-dăh, and the chief of the fathers of Īs'-râ-ël, and they came to Jě-rû'-să-lēm.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the LORD hath *said of the sons of Dă'-vîd.

4 This is the thing that ye shall do. A third part of you *entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Lē'-vîtes, shall be porters of the *doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and *they that minister of the Lē'-vîtes: they shall go in, for they are holy; but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.

7 And the Lē'-vîtes shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever else cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Lē'-vites and all Jū'-dāh did according to all things that Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath: for Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest dismissed not ^cthe courses.

9 Moreover Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and shields, ^dthat had been king Dā'-vid's, which were in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right ^eside of the temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and ^fgave him the testimony, and made him king. And Jē-hōi'-ā-dā and his sons anointed him, and said, God save the king.

12 ¶ Now when Ath-ā-lī'-āh heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD:

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick, and ^gsuch as taught to sing praise. Then Ath-ā-lī'-āh rent her clothes, and said, ^hTreason, Treason.

14 Then Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering of the horse gate by the king's house, they slew her there.

16 ¶ And Jē-hōi'-ā-dā made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the LORD's people.

17 Then all the people went to the house of Bā'-āl, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images

B.C. 878.

^a Deut. 13. 9.

^b 1 Chr. 23. 6, 30, 31, & 24. 1.

^c See 1 Chr. 24. & 25.

^d Num. 28. 2.

^e 2 Heb. by the hands of David, 1 Chr. 25. 2, 6.

^f 1 Chr. 26. 1, &c.

^g Heb. shoulder.

^h Heb. house. 2 Kin. 11. 19.

ⁱ Deut. 17. 18.

^j Heb. Let the king live.

^k 2 Kin. 11. 21, & 12. 1, &c.

^l 1 Chr. 25. 8.

^m See ch. 26. 5. 6 Heb. Conspiracy.

ⁿ Heb. to renew.

^o Neh. 3. 28. 2 Kin. 12. 4.

^p 2 Kin. 12. 7.

in pieces, and ^qslew Māt'-tān the priest of Bā'-āl before the altars.

18 Also Jē-hōi'-ā-dā appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Lē'-vites, whom Dā'-vid had ^rdistributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, as it is written in the ^slaw of Mō'-sēs, with rejoicing and with singing, as it was ^tordained ^uby Dā'-vid.

19 And he set the ^vporters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none ^wwhich was unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 ^xAnd he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Ath-ā-lī'-āh with the sword.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Joash reigneth well all the days of Jehoiada. 15 Jehoiada being dead, 17 Joash falleth to idolatry. 23 He is spoiled by the Syrians, and 25 slain by his servants.

JŌ'-ĀSH ^awas seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. His mother's name also was Zī'-bī-āh of Béer-shē'-bā.

2 And Jō'-āsh ^bdid that which was right in the sight of the LORD all the days of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest.

3 And Jē-hōi'-ā-dā took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Jō'-āsh was minded ^cto repair the house of the LORD.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Lē'-vites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Jū'-dāh, and ^dgather of all Īs'-rā-ēl money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Lē'-vites hastened it not.

6 ^eAnd the king called for Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Lē'-vites to bring in out of Jū'-dāh and out of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm the collec-

tion, according to the commandment of ^a Mō'-sēs the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Īs'-rā-ēl, for the ^b tabernacle of witness?

7 For ^c the sons of Āth-ā-lī'-āh, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the ^d dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon Bā'-ā-līm.

8 And at the king's commandment ^e they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made ^a a proclamation through Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, to bring in to the LORD ^b the collection that Mō'-sēs the servant of God laid upon Īs'-rā-ēl in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Lē'-vītes, and ^a when they saw that *there was* much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jē-hōi'-ā-dā gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

13 So the workmen wrought, and ^a the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had finished *it*, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jē-hōi'-ā-dā, ^a whereof were made vessels for the house of the LORD, *even* vessels to minister, and ^b to offer *withal*, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā.

15 ¶ But Jē-hōi'-ā-dā waxed old, and was full of days when he died; an hundred and thirty years old *was he* when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city

B.C. 856.

^a Ex. 30. 12-14, 16.

^b Num. 1. 50.

^c Acts 7. 41.

^d ch. 21. 17.

^e 2 Kin. 12. 4.

^f 1 Kin. 14. 23.

^g 2 Kin. 12. 9.

^h Judg. 5. 8.

ⁱ ch. 19. 2.

^j & 28. 13.

^k & 29. 8.

^l & 32. 25.

^m ch. 36. 15.

ⁿ Jer. 7. 25.

^o & 25. 4.

^p Heb. *a voice*.

^q ver. 6.

^r ch. 16. 1.

^s & 20. 14.

^t Heb. *clothed*, as

^u Judg. 6. 34.

^v Num. 14. 41.

^w ch. 15. 2.

^x 2 Kin. 12. 10.

^y Mat. 23. 35.

^z Acts 7. 58,

^{aa} 69.

^{ab} Heb. *in the revolution of the year*.

^{ac} 2 Kin. 12. 17.

^{ad} Heb. *the healing went up upon the work*.

^{ae} Heb. *Darmesek*.

^{af} Lev. 26. 8.

^{ag} Deut. 32. 30.

^{ah} Is. 30. 17.

^{ai} Lev. 26. 25.

^{aj} Deut. 23. 25.

^{ak} See

^{al} 2 Kin. 12. 13.

^{am} ch. 22. 8.

^{an} Is. 10. 5.

^{ao} or, *pestils*.

^{ap} 2 Kin. 12. 20.

^{aq} ver. 21.

of Dā'-vīd among the kings, because he had done good in Īs'-rā-ēl, both toward God, and toward his house.

17 Now after the death of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā came the princes of Jū'-dāh, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them.

18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served ^a groves and idols: and ^b wrath came upon Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm for this their trespass.

19 Yet he ^a sent prophets to them to bring them again unto the LORD and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And ^a the Spirit of God ^b came upon Zēch-ā-rī'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them: Thus saith God, ^c Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD that ye cannot prosper? ^d because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and ^a stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Jō'-āsh the king remembered not the kindness which Jē-hōi'-ā-dā his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died he said, The LORD look upon *it*, and require *it*.

23 ¶ And it came to pass ^a at the end of the year, *that* ^b the host of Sūr'-ī-ā came up against him: and they came to Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of ^c Dā-mās'-cūs.

24 For the army of the Sūr'-ī-ān ^a came with a small company of men, and the LORD ^b delivered a very great host into their hand because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they ^c executed judgment against Jō'-āsh.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) ^a his own servant conspired against him for the blood of the ^b sons of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā the priest and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of Dā'-vīd, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that con-

pired against him; ² Zā'-bād the son of Shīm'-ē-āth an Ām-mon-i'-tēss, and Jē-hō'-zā-bād the son of ³ Shīm'-īth a Mō-āb-i'-tēss.

27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and he greatness of ⁴ the burdens laid upon him, and the ⁵ repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the ⁶ story of the book of the kings. ⁷ And Ām-ā-zī'-āh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 25.

Amaziah beginneth to reign well. 11 He overthroweth the Edomites. 14 He falleth to idolatry. 17 He provoketh Joash to his overthrow.

1 ĀM-Ā-ZĪ-AH ¹ was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Jē-hō-ād'-dān of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, ² but not with a perfect heart.

3 ¶ Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was ³ established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but *did as it is written* in the law in the book of Mō'-sēs, where the LORD commanded, saying, 'The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, upon every man shall die for his own in.

5 ¶ Moreover Ām-ā-zī'-āh gathered Jū'-dāh together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of *their fathers*, throughout all Jū'-dāh and Bēn'-jā-mīn: and he numbered them ⁴ from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, ⁵ able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Sē'-rā-ēl for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Īs'-rā-ēl go with thee; for the LORD is not with Īs'-rā-ēl, *to wit*, with all the children of Ē'-phrā-īm.

8 But if thou wilt go, *do it*, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy:

B.C. 839.

2 or.
Jocachar,
2 Kin. 12. 21.
3 ch. 20. 6.

3 or,
Shomer.
2 Kin. 12. 18.
4 Heb. band.
5 Heb.
founding.
6 Prov. 10. 22.

6 or, com-
mentary.
2 Kin. 12. 21.

7 Heb. to
their place.

8 Heb. in
heat of
anger.

9 2 Kin. 14. 1,
&c.

10 2 Kin. 14. 7.

11 ver. 14.
See
2 Kin. 14. 4.

12 2 Kin. 14. 5,
&c.

13 Heb.
confirmed
upon him.

14 Heb.
the sons of the
band.

15 Dent. 24. 16.
2 Kin. 14. 6.
Jer. 31. 30.
Ezek. 18. 20.

16 See
ch. 23. 23.
17 Ex. 20. 3, 5.

18 Num. 1. 3.

19 Ps. 96. 5.

20 ver. 11.

21 Heb.
counselled.
2 Sam. 2. 25.

for God hath ¹ power to help, and to cast down.

9 And Ām-ā-zī'-āh said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the ² army of Īs'-rā-ēl? And the man of God answered, ³ The LORD is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Ām-ā-zī'-āh separated them, *to wit*, the army that was come to him out of Ē'-phrā-īm, to go ⁴ home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Jū'-dāh, and they returned home ⁵ in great anger.

11 ¶ And Ām-ā-zī'-āh strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to ⁶ the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Sē'-ir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Jū'-dāh carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But ⁷ the soldiers of the army which Ām-ā-zī'-āh sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Jū'-dāh, from Sā-mār'-i-ā even unto Bēth-hōr'-ōn, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after that Ām-ā-zī'-āh was come from the slaughter of the Ē'-dom-ites, that ⁸ he brought the gods of the children of Sē'-ir, and set them up to be ⁹ his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them.

15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ām-ā-zī'-āh, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after ¹⁰ the gods of the people, which ¹¹ could not deliver their own people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that *the king* said unto him, Art thou made of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldst thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbore, and said, I know that God hath ¹² determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 ¶ Then ^aĀm-ā-zī'āh king of Jū-dāh took advice, and sent to Jō'āsh, the son of Jē-hō'-ā-hāz, the son of Jē'-hū, king of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face.

18 And Jō'āsh king of Īs'-rā-ēl sent to Ām-ā-zī'āh king of Jū-dāh, saying, The ^bthistle that was in Lēb'-ā-nōn sent to the cedar that was in Lēb'-ā-nōn, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by ^ca wild beast that was in Lēb'-ā-nōn, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Ē'-dom-ites; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldst thou meddle to *thine* hurt, that thou shouldst fall, *even* thou, and Jū-dāh with thee?

20 But Ām-ā-zī'āh would not hear; for ^dit came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of *their enemies*, because they ^esought after the gods of Ē'-dom.

21 So Jō'āsh the king of Īs'-rā-ēl went up; and they saw one another in the face, *both* he and Ām-ā-zī'āh king of Jū-dāh, at Bēth-shē'-mēsh, which *belongeth* to Jū-dāh.

22 And Jū-dāh was ^fput to the worse before Īs'-rā-ēl, and they fled every man to his tent.

23 And Jō'āsh the king of Īs'-rā-ēl took Ām-ā-zī'āh king of Jū-dāh, the son of Jō'āsh, the son of ^gJē-hō'-ā-hāz, at Bēth-shē'-mēsh, and brought him to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and brake down the wall of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm from the gate of Ē'-phrā-īm to ^hthe corner gate, four hundred cubits.

24 And *he took* all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Ō'-bēd-ē'-dom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Sā-mār'-ī-ā.

25 ¶ And Ām-ā-zī'āh the son of Jō'āsh king of Jū-dāh lived after the death of Jō'āsh son of Jē-hō'-ā-hāz king of Īs'-rā-ēl fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Ām-ā-zī'āh, first and last, behold, *are* they not written in the book of the kings of Jū-dāh and Īs'-rā-ēl?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Ām-ā-zī'āh did turn away ⁱfrom following the LORD they ^jmade a

B.C. 826.

^a 2 Kin. 14. 8, 9, &c.

^b i.e. The city of David, as it is 2 Kin. 14. 20.
^c or, furze bush, or, thorn.

^d Heb. a beast of the field.

^e or, Azariah.
^f 2 Kin. 14. 21, 22.
^g & 15. 1, &c.

^h 1 Kin. 12. 15. ch. 22. 7.

ⁱ ver. 14.

^j See ch. 24. 2.
^k Gen. 41. 15.
^l Dan. 1. 17. & 2. 19.
^m & 10. 1.
ⁿ Heb. in the seeing of God.
^o Heb. smitten.
^p Is. 14. 29.

^q See ch. 21. 17. & 22. 1, 6.
^r or, in the country of Ashdod.
^s ch. 21. 16.
^t Heb. the gate of it that looketh.
^u 2 Sam. 8. 2. ch. 17. 11.
^v 2 Heb. went.

^w 2 Kin. 14. 17.
^x 2 Kin. 14. 13.
^y Neh. 3. 13, 19, 32.
^z Zech. 14. 10.

^{aa} or, repaired.
^{ab} or, cut out many cisterns.
^{ac} Heb. from after.
^{ad} or, Fruitful fields.
^{ae} Heb. conspired a conspiracy.
^{af} Heb. ground.

conspiracy against him in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; and he fled to Lā'-chish: but they sent to Lā'-chish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of ^aJū-dāh.

CHAPTER 26.

1 Uzziah succeeding, and reigning well in the days of Zechariah, prospereth. 16 Waxing proud, he invaded the priest's office, and is smitten with leprosy. 22 He dieth, and Jotham succeedeth him.

THEN all the people of Jū-dāh took ^bŪz-zī'āh, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Ām-ā-zī'āh.

2 He built Ē'-lōth, and restored it to Jū-dāh, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old was Ūz-zī'āh when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. His mother's name also was Jēc-ō-lī'āh of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

4 And he did *that which* was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ām-ā-zī'āh did.

5 And ^che sought God in the days of Zēch'-ā-rī'āh, who ^dhad understanding ^ein the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and ^fwarred against the Phil'-is-tines, and brake down the wall of Gāth, and the wall of Jāb'-nēh, and the wall of Ash'-dōd, and built cities ^gabout Ash'-dōd, and among the Phil'-is-tines.

7 And God helped him against ^hthe Phil'-is-tines, and against the Ā-rā'-bī-āns that dwelt in Gūr-bā'-āl, and the Mē-hū'-nims.

8 And the Ām'-mon-ites ⁱgave gifts to Ūz-zī'āh: and his name ^jspread abroad *even* to the entering in of Ē'-gýpt; for he strengthened *himself* exceedingly.

9 Moreover Ūz-zī'āh built towers in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm at the ^kcorner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of the wall, and ^lfortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and ^mdigged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen *also*, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in ⁿCār'-mēl: for he loved ^ohusbandry.

11 Moreover Ūz-zī'-āh had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jē-rī'-ēl the scribe and Mā-ā-sēl'-āh the ruler, under the hand of Hān-ā-nī'-āh, one of the king's captains.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand was ³an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Ūz-zī'-āh prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and ⁴slings to cast stones.

15 And he made in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name ⁵spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

16 ¶ But ⁶when he was strong, his heart was ⁷lifted up to his destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and ⁸went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the altar of incense.

17 And ⁹Āz-ā-rī'-āh the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, that were valiant men:

18 And they withstood Ūz-zī'-āh the king, and said unto him, *It ¹⁰appertaineth not unto thee, Ūz-zī'-āh, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to the ¹¹priests the sons of Āā'-rōn, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the LORD God.*

19 Then Ūz-zī'-āh was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, ¹²the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.

20 And Āz-ā-rī'-āh the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself ¹³hasted also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.

B.C. 810.

^a 2 Kin. 15. 5.

³ Heb. free.

^b Lev. 13. 46.

Num. 5. 2.

^c Is. 1. 1.

^d 2 Kin. 15. 7.

Is. 6. 1.

³ Heb. the power of an army.

⁴ Heb. stones of slings.

⁶ 2 Kin. 15. 33, &c.

⁵ Heb. went forth.

⁷ Deut. 32. 15.

⁹ Deut. 8. 14. ch. 25. 19.

^a So

2 Kin. 16. 12, 13.

¹² 2 Kin. 15. 35.

¹ 1 Chr. 6. 10.

⁶ or, The tower, ch. 33. 14. Neh. 3. 26.

¹ Num. 16. 40. & 18. 7.

¹¹ Ex. 30. 7, 8.

⁷ Heb. This.

¹² Num. 12. 10.

2 Kin. 5. 27.

⁸ or, established.

⁹ As Esth. 6. 12.

21 * And Ūz-zī'-āh the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a ²several house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jō'-thām his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ūz-zī'-āh, first and last, did ³Ī-sāi'-āh the prophet, the son of Ā'-mōz, write.

23 * So Ūz-zī'-āh slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jō'-thām his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 27.

1 Jotham reigning well prospereth. 5 He subdueth the Ammonites. 7 His reign. 9 Ahaz succeedeth him.

JŌ'-THĀM *was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. His mother's name also was Jē-rū'-shāh, the daughter of Zā'-dōk.

2 And he did *that which was right* in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Ūz-zī'-āh did: howbeit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And ⁴the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of ⁵Ō'-phēl he built much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Jū'-dāh, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

5 ¶ He fought also with the king of the Ām'-mōn-ites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ām'-mōn gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. ⁶So much did the children of Ām'-mōn pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.

6 So Jō'-thām became mighty, because he ⁷prepared his ways before the LORD his God.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jō'-thām, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl and Jū'-dāh.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

9 ¶ And Jō'-thām slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dā'-vid: and Ā'-hāz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 28.

1 Ahaz reigning very wickedly is greatly afflicted by the Syrians. 22 In his distress he groweth more idolatrous. 27 He dieth, and is succeeded by Hezekiah.

Ā'-HĀZ ¹was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: but he did not *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, like Dā'-vid his father:

2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl, and made also ³molten images for ⁴Bā'-ā-līm.

3 Moreover he ²burnt incense in ⁵the valley of the son of Hin'-nom, and burnt ⁶his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore ⁷the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Sŷr'-i-ā; and they ⁸smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought them to ⁹Dā-mās'-cūs. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Īs'-rā-ēl, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶ For ¹⁰Pē'-kāh the son of Rēm-ā-li'-āh slew in Jū'-dāh an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, *which were* all ¹¹valiant men; because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zīch'-rī, a mighty man of Ē'-phrā'im, slew Mā'-ā-sēl'-āh the king's son, and Āz-rī'-kāh the governor of the house, and Ēl-kā'-nāh *that was* ¹²next to the king.

8 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl carried away captive of their ¹³brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Sā-mār'-i-ā.

9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name *was* O'-dēd: and he went out before the host that came to Sā-mār'-i-ā, and said unto them, Behold, ¹⁴'because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Jū'-dāh, he hath delivered them into

B.C. c. 742.

¹ 2 Kin. 15. 33.
² Ezra 9. 6.
Rev. 18. 5.

³ Lev. 25. 39.
42, 43, 46.

⁴ 2 Kin. 16. 2.

⁵ James 2. 13.

⁶ Ex. 34. 17.
Lev. 19. 14.
⁷ Judg. 2. 11.
⁸ 2 or, offered sacrifice.
⁹ 2 Kin. 23. 10.

¹⁰ Lev. 18. 21.
¹¹ 2 Kin. 16. 3.
ch. 33. 6.

¹² Is. 7. 1.

¹³ 2 Kin. 16. 5, 6.

¹⁴ Heb. Darmeseek.
1 ver. 12.

¹⁵ 2 Kin. 15. 27.

¹⁶ 2 Kin. 6. 22.
Prov. 25. 21, 22.
Luk. 6. 27.
Rom. 12. 20.

¹⁷ Heb. sons of valour.
¹⁸ Dent. 34. 3.
Judg. 1. 16.

¹⁹ 2 Kin. 16. 7.

²⁰ Heb. the second to the king.

²¹ ch. 11. 4.

²² Heb. a captivity.
²³ Ezek. 16. 27, 57.

²⁴ Ps. 69. 26.
Is. 10. 5.
²⁵ & 47. 6.
Ezek. 26. 12, 15.
²⁶ & 26. 2.
Obad. 10.
&c.
Zech. 1. 15.

your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage *that* ²⁷reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm for ²⁸bondmen and bondwomen unto you: *but are there* not with you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: ²⁹'for the fierce wrath of the LORD is upon you.

12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ē'-phrā'im, Āz-ā-rī'-āh the son of Jō-hā'-nān, Bēr-ē-chī'-āh the son of Mē-shil'-lē-mōth, and Jē-hīz-kī'-āh the son of Shāl'-lūm, and Ā-mā'-sā the son of Hād-lā'-i stood up against them that came from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the LORD *already*, ye intend to add *more* to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and *there is* fierce wrath against Īs'-rā-ēl.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation.

15 And the men ³⁰'which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and ³¹'gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jēr'-i-chō. ³²'the city of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Sā-mār'-i-ā.

16 ¶ At that time did king Ā'-hāz send unto the kings of As-sŷr'-i-ā to help him.

17 For again the Ē'-dom-ites had come and smitten Jū'-dāh, and carried away ³³'captives.

18 ³⁴'The Phil'-is-tines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Jū'-dāh, and had taken Bēth-shē'-mēsh, and Aj'-ā-lōn, and Gē-dē-rōth, and Shō'-chō with the villages thereof, and Tīm'-nāh with the villages thereof, Gīm'-zō also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the LORD brought Jū'-dāh

ow because of Ā'-hāz king of 'Īs'-rā-ēl; for he 'made Jū'-dāh naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD.

20 And 'Til'-gāth-pīl-nē'-šēr king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ā'-hāz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave it unto the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: this is that king Ā'-hāz.

23 For 'he sacrificed unto the gods of 'Dā-mās'-cūs, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Sūr'-i-ā help them, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that 'they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Īs'-rā-ēl.

24 And Ā'-hāz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, 'and shut up the doors of the house of the LORD, and he made him altars in every corner of Jē-rū'-ā-lēm.

25 And in every several city of Jū'-dāh he made high places 'to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Jū'-dāh and Īs'-rā-ēl.

27 And Ā'-hāz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl: and Hēz-ē-ki'-āh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 29.

Hezekiah's good reign. 3 He restoreth religion. 5 He exhorteth the Levites. 12 They cleanse the house of God. 20 Hezekiah's solemn sacrifices.

Hēz-ē-ki'-āh 'began to reign when he was five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was A-bī'-jāh, the daughter 'of Zēch-ā-rī'-āh.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Dā'-vīd his father had done.

B.C. c. 741.

^a ch. 21. 2.
^b Ex. 32. 25.
^c ver. 7.
^d See ch. 28. 2.
^e 2 Kin. 15. 29.
^f & 16. 7-9.

^g 1 Chr. 15. 12. ch. 35. 6.

^h Jer. 2. 27. Ezek. 8. 16.

ⁱ See ch. 25. 14.
^j 2 Heb. given the neck.
^k 3 Heb. Darneseek.
^l ch. 28. 24.
^m Jer. 44. 17. 18.

ⁿ ch. 24. 18.

^o Heb. commotion, Deut. 28. 25.

^p See ch. 29. 3, 7.
^q 1 Kin. 9. 8. Jer. 18. 16. & 19. 8.
^r & 25. 9, 18. & 29. 18.
^s ch. 28. 5, 6, 8, 17.
^t or, to offer.
^u ch. 15. 12.

^v 2 Kin. 16. 19, 20.

^w or, be not now deceived.

^x Num. 3. 6. & 8. 14. & 18. 2, 6.
^y or, offer sacrifice.

^z 2 Kin. 18. 1.

^{aa} ch. 26. 5.

^{ab} ver. 5.

3 ¶ He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, 'opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Lē'-vites, and gathered them together into the east street,

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Lē'-vites, 'sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and have 'turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and 'turned their backs.

7 'Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy place unto the God of Īs'-rā-ēl.

8 Wherefore the 'wrath of the LORD was upon Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and he hath delivered them to 'trouble, to astonishment, and to hissing, as ye see with your eyes.

9 For, lo, 'our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives are in captivity for this.

10 Now it is in mine heart to make 'a covenant with the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, 'be not now negligent: for the LORD hath 'chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him, and 'burn incense.

12 ¶ Then the Lē'-vites arose, Mā'-hāth the son of Ā-mā'-sai, and Jō'-ēl the son of Āz-ā-rī'-āh, of the sons of the Kō'-hāth-ites: and of the sons of Mē-rār'-i, Kish the son of Ab'-di, and Āz-ā-rī'-āh the son of Jē-hāl'-ē-lēl: and of the Gēr'-shōn-ites; Jō'-āh the son of Zim'-māh, and E'-dēn the son of Jō'-āh:

13 And of the sons of Ē-li-zā'-phān; Shīm'-rī, and Jē'-ī-ēl: and of the sons of Ā'-sāph; Zēch-ā-rī'-āh, and Māt-tā-nī'-āh:

14 And of the sons of Hē'-mān; Jē-hī'-ēl, and Shīm'-ē-i: and of the sons of Jē-dū'-thūn; Shēm-āi'-āh, and Ūz'-zī-ēl.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and 'sanctified themselves, and

came, according to the commandment of the king, ² by the words of the LORD, ³ to cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse *it*, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Lê'-vites took *it*, to carry *it* out abroad into the brook Kî'-drôn.

17 Now they began on the first *day* of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hêz-ê-kî'-âh the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover all the vessels, which king Â'-hâz in his reign did ² cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they *are* before the altar of the LORD.

20 ¶ Then Hêz-ê-kî'-âh the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a ¹ sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Jû'-dâh. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aâ'-ron to offer *them* on the altar of the LORD.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and ² sprinkled *it* on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

23 And they brought ³ forth the he goats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their ⁴ hands upon them:

24 And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, ⁵ to make an atonement for all Îs'-râ-ël: for the king commanded *that* the burnt

B.C. 726.

² or, in the business of the Lord, ch. 30. 12.

³ 1 Chr. 23. 28.

⁴ 1 Chr. 16. 4.

⁵ & 25. 6.

⁶ 1 Chr. 23. 5.

⁷ & 25. 1.

⁸ ch. 8. 14.

⁹ 2 Sam. 24. 11.

¹⁰ ch. 30. 12.

¹¹ Heb. by the hand of the Lord.

¹² Heb. by the hand of the Lord.

¹³ 1 Chr. 23. 5.

¹⁴ Amos 6. 5.

¹⁵ Num. 10. 8.

¹⁶ 1 Chr. 15. 24.

¹⁷ & 16. 6.

¹⁸ Heb. in the time.

¹⁹ ch. 23. 18.

²⁰ Heb. hands of instruments.

²¹ Heb. song.

²² Heb. song.

²³ Heb. song.

²⁴ Heb. song.

²⁵ Heb. song.

²⁶ Heb. song.

²⁷ Heb. song.

²⁸ Heb. song.

²⁹ Heb. song.

³⁰ Heb. song.

³¹ Heb. song.

³² Heb. song.

³³ Heb. song.

³⁴ Heb. song.

³⁵ Heb. song.

³⁶ Heb. song.

³⁷ Heb. song.

³⁸ Heb. song.

³⁹ Heb. song.

⁴⁰ Heb. song.

⁴¹ Heb. song.

⁴² Heb. song.

⁴³ Heb. song.

⁴⁴ Heb. song.

⁴⁵ Heb. song.

⁴⁶ Heb. song.

⁴⁷ Heb. song.

⁴⁸ Heb. song.

⁴⁹ Heb. song.

⁵⁰ Heb. song.

⁵¹ Heb. song.

⁵² Heb. song.

⁵³ Heb. song.

⁵⁴ Heb. song.

⁵⁵ Heb. song.

⁵⁶ Heb. song.

⁵⁷ Heb. song.

⁵⁸ Heb. song.

⁵⁹ Heb. song.

⁶⁰ Heb. song.

⁶¹ Heb. song.

⁶² Heb. song.

⁶³ Heb. song.

⁶⁴ Heb. song.

⁶⁵ Heb. song.

⁶⁶ Heb. song.

⁶⁷ Heb. song.

⁶⁸ Heb. song.

⁶⁹ Heb. song.

⁷⁰ Heb. song.

⁷¹ Heb. song.

⁷² Heb. song.

⁷³ Heb. song.

⁷⁴ Heb. song.

⁷⁵ Heb. song.

⁷⁶ Heb. song.

⁷⁷ Heb. song.

offering and the sin offering should be made for all Îs'-râ-ël.

25 ¹ And he set the Lê'-vites in the house of the LORD with cymbals with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of Dâ'-vîd, and of ² Gâd the king's seer, and Nâ'-thân the prophet: ³ for ⁴ was the commandment ⁵ of the LORD ⁶ by his prophets.

26 And the Lê'-vites stood with the instruments ⁷ of Dâ'-vîd, and the priests with ⁸ the trumpets.

27 And Hêz-ê-kî'-âh commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And ⁹ when the burnt offering began, ¹⁰ the song of the LORD began also with the trumpets, and with the ¹¹ instruments ordained by Dâ'-vîd king of Îs'-râ-ël.

28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the ¹² singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: *and all this continued* until the burnt offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, ¹³ the king and all that were ¹⁴ present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover Hêz-ê-kî'-âh the king, and the princes commanded the Lê'-vites to sing praise unto the LORD with the words of Dâ'-vîd, and of Â'-sâph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hêz-ê-kî'-âh answered and said, Now ye have ¹⁵ consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and ¹⁶ thank offering into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many ¹⁷ were of a free heart burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs; all these were for burnt offering to the LORD.

33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, ¹⁸ that they could not slay all the burnt offerings: wherefore ¹⁹ their brethren the Lê'-vites ²⁰ did help them, till the work was ended, and until the ²¹ other priests had ²² sanctified themselves ²³ for the Lê'-vites were more ²⁴ up

right in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt offerings were in abundance, with ^athe fat of the peace offerings, and ^athe drink offerings for every burnt offering. To the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.

36 And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

CHAPTER 30.

Hezekiah proclaimeth a solemn passover. 13 The assembly destroy the altars of idolatry. 27 The priests and Levites bless the people.

AND Hēz-ē-kī'-āh sent to all Īs'-rā-ēl and Jū'-dāh, and wrote letters also to E'-phrā-īm and Mā-nās'-sēh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Ī'-rā-ēl.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, to keep the passover in the second ^amonth.

3 For they could not keep it ^aat that time, ^abecause the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

4 And the thing ^apleased the king and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Īs'-rā-ēl, from Bēer-shē'-bā even to Bān, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Ī'-rā-ēl at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: for they had not done it of a long time in such sort as it was written.

6 So the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Īs'-rā-ēl and Jū'-dāh, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Ī'-rā-ēl, ^aturn again unto the LORD God of Ā'-brā-hām, Ī'-sāac, and Īs'-rā-ēl, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of ^athe kings of Āš-ūr'-i-ā.

7 And be not ye ^alike your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, ^awho therefore ^agave them up to desolation, as ye see.

8 Now ^abe ye not ^astiffnecked, as your fathers were, but ^ayield your-

B.C. 726.

^a Lev. 3. 16.
^a ch. 29. 10.
^a Num. 15. 5, 7, 10.

^a Ps. 106. 46.

^a Ex. 34. 6.

^a Isa. 55. 7.

^a ch. 36. 16.

^a ver. 18, 21.
^a So
^a ch. 11. 16.

^a Phil. 2. 13.

^a Num. 9. 10, 11.

^a ch. 29. 26.

^a Ex. 12. 6, 18.

^a ch. 29. 34.

^a Heb. was right in the eyes of the king.
^a ch. 28. 24.

^a ch. 29. 34.

^a Heb. from the hand.

^a Heb. their standing.

^a Jer. 4. 1.

^a Joel 2. 13.

^a 2 Kin. 15. 19, 29.

^a ch. 29. 34.

^a Ezek. 20. 18.

^a ch. 29. 8.

^a ver. 11.

^a Heb. harden not your necks.

^a Deut. 10. 16.

^a Heb. give the hand:

^a see

^a 1 Chr. 29. 24.

^a Ezra 10. 19.

^a Ex. 12. 43, &c.

selves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the LORD your God, ^athat the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children shall find ^acompassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God is ^agracious and merciful, and will not turn away ^ahis face from you, if ye ^areturn unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of E'-phrā-īm and Mā-nās'-sēh even unto Zē-bū'-lūn: but ^athey laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless ^adivers of Āsh'-ēr and Mā-nās'-sēh and of Zē-bū'-lūn humbled themselves, and came to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

12 Also in Jū'-dāh ^athe hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, ^aby the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose and took away the ^aaltars that were in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast ^athem into the brook Kī'-drōn.

15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Lē'-vites were ^aashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

16 And they stood in ^atheir place after their manner, according to the law of Mō'-sēs the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, ^awhich they received of the hand of the Lē'-vites.

17 For ^athere were many in the congregation that were not sanctified: ^atherefore the Lē'-vites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one ^athat was not clean, to sanctify ^athem unto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, even ^amany of E'-phrā-īm, and Mā-nās'-sēh, Īs'-sā-chār, and Zē-bū'-lūn, had not cleansed themselves, ^ayet

did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hēz-ē-kī'-āh prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

19 That ^bprepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though *he be not cleansed* according to the purification of the sanctuary.

20 And the LORD hearkened to Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, and healed the people.

21 And the children of Īs'-rā-ēl that were ^apresent at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, kept ^athe feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Lē'-vites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, *singing* with ^bloud instruments unto the LORD.

22 And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh spake ^acomfortably unto all the Lē'-vites ^fthat taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering peace offerings, and ^gmaking confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep ^aother seven days: and they kept *other* seven days with gladness.

24 For Hēz-ē-kī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh ^hdid give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests ⁱsanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Jū'-dāh, with the priests and the Lē'-vites, and all the congregation ^jthat came out of Īs'-rā-ēl, and the strangers that came out of the land of Īs'-rā-ēl, and that dwelt in Jū'-dāh, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: for since the time of Sōl'-ō-mōn the son of Dā'-vid king of Īs'-rā-ēl *there was not the like* in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

27 ¶ Then the priests the Lē'-vites arose and ^kblessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came *up* to ^lhis holy dwelling place, *even* unto heaven.

CHAPTER 31.

1 The people forward in destroying idolatry. 5 The people's offerings and tithes. 11 Hezekiah appointeth officers to dispose of the tithes. 20 Hezekiah's sincerity.

NOW when all this was finished, all Īs'-rā-ēl that were ^apresent

B.C. 726.

^a 2 Kin. 18. 4.

² Heb. statues, ch. 30. 14.

³ ch. 19. 3.

³ Heb. until to make an end.

^c 1 Chr. 23. 6.

^d & 24. 1.

^e Heb. found.

^f Ex. 12. 15.

^g & 13. 6.

^h 1 Chr. 23. 30, 31.

ⁱ Heb. instruments of strength.

^j Heb. to the heart of all, &c.

^k Is. 40. 2.

^l Deut. 33. 10. ch. 17. 9. & 35. 3.

^m Ezra 10. 11.

ⁿ See 1 Kin. 8. 65.

^o Num. 28, & 29.

^p Num. 18. 8, &c.

^q Neh. 13. 10.

^r Heb. lifted up, or, offered.

^s ch. 35. 7, 8.

^t Mal. 2. 7.

^u Heb. brake forth.

^v Ex. 22. 29.

^w Neh. 13. 12.

^x ch. 29. 34.

^y or, dates.

^z ver. 11, 18.

¹ Lev. 27. 30. Deut. 14. 28.

² Heb. heaps, heaps.

³ Num. 6. 23.

⁴ Heb. the habitation of his holiness, Ps. 68. 5.

⁵ Heb. found.

⁶ Mal. 3. 10.

went out to the cities of Jū'-dāh and ^abrake the ^aimages in pieces and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Jū'-dāh and Bēn'-jā-mīn in Ē'-phrā-īm also and Mā-nās'-sēh ^buntil they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Īs'-rā-ēl returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

2 ¶ And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh appointed ^cthe courses of the priests and the Lē'-vites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Lē'-vites ^dfor burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

3 *He appointed* also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, *to wit*, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as *it is written* in the ^elaw of the LORD.

4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to give the ^fportion of the priests and the Lē'-vites, that they might be encouraged in ^gthe law of the LORD.

5 ¶ And as soon as the commandment ^hcame abroad, the children of Īs'-rā-ēl brought in abundance ⁱthe firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and ^jhoney, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all *thing* brought they in abundantly.

6 And *concerning* the children of Īs'-rā-ēl and Jū'-dāh, that dwelt in the cities of Jū'-dāh, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the ^ktithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid *them* ^lby heaps.

7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished *them* in the seventh month.

8 And when Hēz-ē-kī'-āh and the princes came and saw the heaps they blessed the LORD, and his people Īs'-rā-ēl.

9 Then Hēz-ē-kī'-āh questioned with the priests and the Lē'-vites concerning the heaps.

10 And Az-ā-rī'-āh the chief priest of the house of Zā'-dōk answered him, and said, *Since the people*

egan to bring the offerings into the house of the LORD, we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store.

11 ¶ Then Hêz-ê-kî'-âh commanded to prepare ²chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared them, and brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things withfully: ³over which Cō-nō-nî'-âh the Lē'-vite was ruler, and Shīm'-i his brother was the next.

13 And Jē-hî'-êl, and Az-ă-zî'-âh, and Nā'-hāth, and As'-ă-hēl, and Ēr'-î-mōth, and Jō'-zā-bād, and Ē'-êl, and Īs-mă-chî'-âh, and Mă'-āth, and Bē-nāi'-âh, were overseers under the hand of Cō-nō-nî'-âh and Shīm'-i his brother, at the commandment of Hêz-ê-kî'-âh the king, and Az-ă-rî'-âh the ruler of the house of God.

14 And Kôr-ê the son of Īm-nāh the Lē'-vite, the porter toward the east, was over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things.

15 And ⁴next him were Ē'-dēn, and Īn'-î-ă-mîn, and Jēsh'-û-ă, and Shēm'-î-âh, Am-ă-rî'-âh, and Shēc-ă-nî'-âh, ⁵the cities of the priests, in their set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small:

16 Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, even unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, his daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Lē'-vites ⁶from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses;

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for their ⁷set office they sanctified themselves in holiness:

19 Also of the sons of Aă'-ron the priests, which were in ⁸the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were ⁹expressed by name, to give portions to the males among the priests, and

B.C. 726.

^a 2 Kin. 20. 3.

² or, store-houses.

^b Neh. 13. 13.

^c 2 Kin. 18. 13, &c.
Is. 36. 1, &c.

³ Heb. at the hand.

⁴ Heb. to break them up.

⁵ Heb. his face was to war.

⁶ Heb. at his hand.

⁷ Josh. 21. 9.
⁷ Heb. overjoyed.
⁸ or, trust.
1 Chr. 9. 22.

⁸ Is. 22. 9, 10.
⁹ ch. 25. 23.

⁹ 2 Sam. 5. 9.
1 Kin. 9. 24.
⁹ or, swords, or, weapons.

^a 1 Chr. 23. 24, 27.

² Heb. spake to their heart, ch. 30. 22.
Is. 40. 2.

⁴ Deut. 31. 6.
⁵ ch. 20. 15.

³ or, trust.
⁴ 2 Kin. 6. 16.

^m Jer. 17. 5.
1 John 4. 4.
ⁿ Lev. 25. 34.
Num. 35. 2.
^o ch. 13. 12.
Rom. 8. 31.
^p ver. 12-16.
⁴ Heb. feared.

to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Lē'-vites.

20 ¶ And thus did Hêz-ê-kî'-âh throughout all Jû'-dāh, and wrought that which was good and right and truth before the LORD his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did it with all his heart, and prospered.

CHAPTER 32.

1 Sennacherib invading Judah, Hezekiah fortifieth himself, and encourageth his people. 21 An angel destroyeth the host of the Assyrians. 24 God giveth Hezekiah a sign of recovery. 27 His wealth and works. 33 His death.

AFTER ¹these things, and the establishment thereof, Sēn-nāch'-êr-ib king of As-syr'-î-ă came, and entered into Jû'-dāh, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought ²to win them for himself.

2 And when Hêz-ê-kî'-âh saw that Sēn-nāch'-êr-ib was come, and that ³he was purposed to fight against Jē-rû'-să-lēm,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were without the city: and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ⁴ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of As-syr'-î-ă come, and find much water?

5 Also ⁵he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised ⁶it up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired ⁷Mîl'-lō in the city of Dă'-vîd, and made ⁸darts and shields in abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and ⁹spake comfortably to them, saying,

7 ¹'Be strong and courageous, ²be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of As-syr'-î-ă, nor for all the multitude that is with him: for ³there be more with us than with him:

8 With him is an ⁴arm of flesh; but ⁵with us is the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people ⁶rested themselves upon the words of Hêz-ê-kî'-âh king of Jû'-dāh.

9 ¶ After this did Sēn-nāch'-ēr-ib king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā send his servants to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, (but he *himself laid siege* against Lā'-chīsh, and all his ²power with him,) unto Hēz-ē-kī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh, and unto all Jū'-dāh that were at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, saying,

10 ¶ Thus saith Sēn-nāch'-ēr-ib king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide ³in the siege in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm?

11 Doth not Hēz-ē-kī'-āh persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, 'The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā?

12 ⁴Hath not the same Hēz-ē-kī'-āh taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of *other* lands? 'were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

14 Who *was there* among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore 'let not Hēz-ē-kī'-āh deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet *more* against the LORD God, and against his servant Hēz-ē-kī'-āh.

17 ¶ He wrote also letters to rail on the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, and to speak against him, saying, 'As the gods of the nations of *other* lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hēz-ē-kī'-āh deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 ¶ Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jēws' speech unto the people of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm 'that *were* on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.

B.C. 710.

^a 2 Kin. 18. 17.^b 2 Kin. 19. 18.² Heb. dominion.^c 2 Kin. 19. 15.^d 2 Kin. 19. 2, 4.^e 2 Kin. 18. 19.^f 2 Kin. 19. 35, &c.³ or, in the strong hold.² Kin. 18. 30.^h 2 Kin. 18. 22.⁴ Heb. made him fall.ⁱ 2 Kin. 18. 33-35.⁵ Heb. precious things.^k ch. 17. 5.^l ch. 1. 1.^m 2 Kin. 20. 1.ⁿ Is. 38. 1.^o or, wrought a miracle for him.^p Ps. 116. 12.^q 2 Kin. 18. 29.^r ch. 26. 16.^s Hab. 2. 4.^t ch. 24. 13.^u Jer. 26. 18.^v Heb. the lifting up.^w 2 Kin. 20. 19.^x 2 Kin. 19. 12.^y Heb. instruments of desire.^z 2 Kin. 18. 26-28.¹ Chr. 29. 12.² Is. 22. 9, 11.

19 And they spake against the God of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, as against the god of the people of the earth, *which were* the work of the hands of man.

20 ¶ And for this *cause* Hēz-ē-kī'-āh the king, and ⁴the prophet Ī-sā'-āh the son of Ā'-mōz, prayed and cried to heaven.

21 ¶ And the LORD sent an angel which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captain in the camp of the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels ⁵slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus the LORD saved Hēz-ē-kī'-āh and the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm from the hand of Sēn-nāch'-ēr-ib the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and ⁶presented to Hēz-ē-kī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh: so that he was ⁷magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 ¶ ⁸In those days Hēz-ē-kī'-āh was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he ⁹gave him a sign.

25 But Hēz-ē-kī'-āh ¹⁰rendered no again according to the benefit *done* unto him; for ¹¹his heart was lifted up: ¹²therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding Hēz-ē-kī'-āh humbled himself for ¹³the pride of his heart, *both* he and the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them ¹⁴in the days of Hēz-ē-kī'-āh.

27 ¶ And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasures for silver and for gold, and for precious stones and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of ¹⁵pleasant jewels: 28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stall for all manner of beasts, and cote for flocks.

29 Moreover he provided him cities and possessions of flocks and herd in abundance: for ¹⁶God had given him substance very much.

30 ¶ This same Hēz-ē-kī'-āh also stopped the upper watercourse of

hön, and brought it straight
own to the west side of the city of
Dä'-vid. And Hëz-ë-kî'-äh prospered
all his works.

¶ Howbeit in the business of the
ambassadors of the princes of Bāb'-
lon, who sent unto him to enquire
the wonder that was done in the
land, God left him, to try him,
that he might know all that was in
his heart.

¶ Now the rest of the acts of
Hëz-ë-kî'-äh, and his goodness, be-
hold, they are written in the vision
of I-sā'-äh the prophet, the son of
Mōz, and in the book of the
kings of Jū'-dāh and Īs'-rā-ël.

¶ And Hëz-ë-kî'-äh slept with his
fathers, and they buried him in the
chiefest of the sepulchres of the
sons of Dä'-vid: and all Jū'-dāh and
the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm did
him honour at his death. And
Mā-nās'-sēh his son reigned in his
stead.

CHAPTER 33.

Manasseh's wicked reign. 3 He setteth up idolatry.
11 He is carried into Babylon. 12 Upon his prayer
to God he is released, and putteth down idolatry.
20 His death. 21 Amon succeedeth him. 24 Amon
slain by his servants. 25 The murderers being
slain, Josiah succeedeth him.

MĀ-NĀS'-SĒH was twelve years
old when he began to reign, and
he reigned fifty and five years in Jē-
rū'-sā-lēm:

¶ But did that which was evil in
the sight of the LORD, like unto the
abominations of the heathen, whom
the LORD had cast out before the
children of Īs'-rā-ël.

¶ For he built again the high
places which Hëz-ë-kî'-äh his father
had broken down, and he reared
up altars for Bā'-ā-līm, and made
groves, and worshipped all the host
of heaven, and served them.

¶ Also he built altars in the house
of the LORD, whereof the LORD had
said, In Jē-rū'-sā-lēm shall my name
be for ever.

¶ And he built altars for all the
host of heaven in the two courts of
the house of the LORD.

¶ And he caused his children to
pass through the fire in the valley
of the son of Hīn'-nōm: also he ob-
served times, and used enchantments,
and used witchcraft, and dealt with
familiar spirit, and with wizards:
he wrought much evil in the sight

B.C. 713.

*2 Kin. 21. 7.

2 Heb. in-
terpreter.
2 Kin. 20. 12.
Is. 33. 1.

* Ps. 132. 14.
4 Deut. 8. 2.

*2 Sam. 7. 10.

3 Heb.
kindnesses.
Is. 36.
4 37.
4 38.
4 39.

*2 Kin. 18.
4 19.
4 20.

*2 Kin. 20. 21.

4 or,
highest.

* Prov. 10. 7.

* Deut. 23. 36.

5 Heb.
which
were the
king's.

*2 Kin. 21. 1,
&c.

* Job 36. 8.
Ps. 107. 10,
11.

6 or,
chains.

*1 Pet. 5. 6.

* Deut. 18. 9.
2 Chr. 28. 3.

*1 Chr. 5. 20.
Ezra 8. 25.

7 Heb. he
returned
and built.

* Ps. 9. 16.
Dan. 4. 25.

*2 Kin. 18. 4.
Ch. 30. 14.

*31. 1.
& 32. 12.

* Deut. 16. 21.

* Deut. 17. 3.

*1 Kin. 1. 33.
Ch. 27. 3.

8 or, The
tower.

* Deut. 12. 11.
1 Kin. 8. 29.

*9. 3.
Ch. 6. 6.
& 7. 16.

* Ch. 4. 9.
* ver. 3. 5, 7.

* Lev. 18. 21.
Deut. 18. 10.
2 Kin. 23. 10.

* Ch. 28. 3.
Ezek. 22. 37,
38.

* Deut. 18. 10,
11.
*2 Kin. 21. 6.

* Lev. 7. 12.

of the LORD, to provoke him to
anger.

7 And he set a carved image, the
idol which he had made, in the house
of God, of which God had said to
Dä'-vid and to Söl'-ō-mon his son, In
this house, and in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm,
which I have chosen before all the
tribes of Īs'-rā-ël, will I put my name
for ever:

8 Neither will I any more remove
the foot of Īs'-rā-ël from out of the
land which I have appointed for
your fathers; so that they will take
heed to do all that I have commanded
them, according to the whole law
and the statutes and the ordinances
by the hand of Mō'-sēs.

9 So Mā-nās'-sēh made Jū'-dāh and
the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to
err, and to do worse than the
heathen, whom the LORD had de-
stroyed before the children of Īs'-
rā-ël.

10 And the LORD spake to Mā-nās'-
sēh, and to his people: but they
would not hearken.

11 ¶ Wherefore the LORD brought
upon them the captains of the host
of the king of As-sūr'-i-ā, which
took Mā-nās'-sēh among the thorns,
and bound him with fetters, and
carried him to Bāb'-y-lon.

12 And when he was in affliction,
he besought the LORD his God, and
humbled himself greatly before the
God of his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him: and he
was intreated of him, and heard his
supplication, and brought him again
to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm into his kingdom.
Then Mā-nās'-sēh knew that the
LORD he was God.

14 Now after this he built a wall
without the city of Dä'-vid, on the
west side of Gī'-hōn, in the valley,
even to the entering in at the fish
gate, and compassed about Ō'-phēl,
and raised it up a very great height,
and put captains of war in all the
fenced cities of Jū'-dāh.

15 And he took away the strange
gods, and the idol out of the house
of the LORD, and all the altars that
he had built in the mount of the
house of the LORD, and in Jē-rū'-sā-
lēm, and cast them out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the
LORD, and sacrificed thereon peace
offerings, and thank offerings, and

commanded Jû'-dâh to serve the LORD God of Îs'-râ-ël.

17 Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, yet unto the LORD their God only.

18 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Mă-năs'-sêh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of 'the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Îs'-râ-ël, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Îs'-râ-ël.

19 His prayer also, and how God was intreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they are written among the sayings of 'the seers.

20 ¶ So Mă-năs'-sêh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Â'-môn his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ Â'-môn was two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jě-rû'-să-lēm.

22 But he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Mă-năs'-sêh his father: for Â'-môn sacrificed unto all the carved images which Mă-năs'-sêh his father had made, and served them;

23 And humbled not himself before the LORD, as Mă-năs'-sêh his father had humbled himself; but Â'-môn trespassed more and more.

24 And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Â'-môn; and the people of the land made Jō-si'-âh his son king in his stead.

CHAPTER 34.

1 Josiah's good reign. 3 He destroyeth idolatry. 8 He repaireth the temple. 14 Hilkiah having found a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord. 23 Huldah's prophecy. 29 Josiah reneweth the covenant.

JŌ-SĪ-ĀH was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jě-rû'-să-lēm one and thirty years.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of Dă'-vîd his father, and declined neither to the right hand, nor to the left.

B.C. 677.

^a ch. 32. 12.
^b ch. 15. 2.

^c 1 Kin. 13. 2.
^d ch. 33. 17, 22.

^e 1 Sam. 9. 9.
^f Lev. 26. 30.
^g 2 Kin. 23. 4.

^h or, sun images.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 23. 6.

^j Heb. face of the graves.

^k 1 Kin. 13. 2.

^l or, Hosai.

^m 2 Kin. 21. 18.

ⁿ or, mauls.

^o 2 Kin. 21. 19, &c.

^p Deut. 9. 21.

^q Heb. to make powder.

^r 2 Kin. 22. 3.

^s ver. 12.

^t Heb. multiplied trespass.
^u 2 Kin. 21. 23, 24.

^v See 2 Kin. 12. 4, &c.

^w 2 Kin. 22. 1, &c.

^x or, to rafter.

3 ¶ For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of Dă'-vîd his father: and in the twelfth year he began to purge Jû'-dâh and Jě-rû'-să-lēm from the high places and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 And they brake down the altars of Bă'-ă-lîm in his presence; and the images, that were on high above them, he cut down; and the groves and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust of them, and strowed it upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Jû'-dâh and Jě-rû'-să-lēm.

6 And so did he in the cities of Mă-năs'-sêh, and Ê'-phră-îm, and Sîm-ŏ-n, even unto Năph'-tă-li, with their mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idol throughout all the land of Îs'-râ-ël, he returned to Jě-rû'-să-lēm.

8 ¶ Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shă-phăn the son of Az-ă-li'-âh, and Mă-ă-sê'-âh the governor of the city, and Jō'-âh the son of Jō'-ă-hăz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to Hîl-ki'-â the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Lê'-vîtes kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Mă-năs'-sêh and Ê'-phră-îm and of all the remnant of Îs'-râ-ël and of all Jû'-dâh and Běn'-jă-mîn and they returned to Jě-rû'-să-lēm.

10 And they put it in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house:

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of Jû'-dâh had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them

vere Jā'-hāth and O-bā-dī'-āh, the Lē'-vites, of the sons of Mē-rār'-i; and Zēch-ā-rī'-āh and Mē-shūl'-lām, of the sons of the Kō'-hāth-ites, to set it forward; and other of the Lē'-vites, all that could skill of instruments of musick.

13 Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Lē'-vites there were scribes, and officers, and porters.

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hīl-kī'-āh the priest found a book of the law of the LORD given by Mō'-sēs.

15 And Hīl-kī'-āh answered and said to Shā'-phān the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hīl-kī'-āh delivered the book to Shā'-phān.

16 And Shā'-phān carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they do it.

17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shā'-phān the scribe told the king, saying, Hīl-kī'-āh the priest hath given me a book. And Shā'-phān read it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hīl-kī'-āh, and A-hī'-kām the son of Shā'-phān, and Ab'-dōn the son of Shā'-phān, and Shā'-phān the scribe, and A-sāh'-āh a servant of the king's, saying,

21 Go, enquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great is the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hīl-kī'-āh, and they that the king had appointed, went to Hūl'-lāh the prophetess, the wife of Išk'-bābā the son of Tik'-vāth, the son of Hās'-rāh, keeper of the

B.C. 624.

² Heb. garments.
³ or, in the school, or, in the second part.

⁴ 1 Chr. 23. 4, 5.

⁵ 2 Kin. 22. 8, &c.

⁶ Heb. by the hand of.

⁷ Heb. to the hand of.

⁸ Heb. poured out, or, melted.

⁹ Heb. in it.

¹⁰ 2 Kin. 23. 1, &c.

¹¹ or, Achbor.
¹² 2 Kin. 22. 12.

¹³ Heb. from great even to small.

¹⁴ 2 Kin. 11. 14.
¹⁵ & 23. 3.
¹⁶ ch. 6. 13.

¹⁷ 2 Kin. 22. 14.
¹⁸ or, Harhas.

wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm in the college:) and they spake to her to that effect.

23 ¶ And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'-rā-ēl, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Jā'-dāh:

25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Jā'-dāh, who sent you to enquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Is'-rā-ēl concerning the words which thou hast heard;

27 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard thee also, saith the LORD.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 ¶ Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Jā'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Jā'-dāh, and the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and the priests, and the Lē'-vites, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.

31 And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm and Bën'-jâ-mîn to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Jô-si'-âh took away all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Îs'-râ-êl, and made all that were present in Îs'-râ-êl to serve, even to serve the LORD their God. And all his days they departed not from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

CHAPTER 35.

¹ Josiah keepeth a most solemn passover. ²⁰ He, provoking Pharaoh-necho, is slain at Megiddo. ²⁵ Lamentations for Josiah.

MOREOVER ^a Jô-si'-âh kept a passover unto the LORD in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm: and they killed the passover on the ^a fourteenth day of the first month.

2 And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD,

3 And said unto the Lê'-vites that taught all Îs'-râ-êl, which were holy unto the LORD, ^a Put the holy ark in the house which Sôl'-ô-môn the son of Dâ'-vid king of Îs'-râ-êl did build; ^a it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Îs'-râ-êl,

4 And prepare yourselves by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the writing of Dâ'-vid king of Îs'-râ-êl, and according to the writing of Sôl'-ô-môn his son.

5 And stand in the holy place according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and after the division of the families of the Lê'-vites.

6 So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mô'-sêš.

7 And Jô-si'-âh ^a gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these were of the king's substance.

8 And his princes gave willingly

B.C. 624.

² Heb. found.

^a 1 Kin. 11. 5.

³ Heb. offered.

^b Jer. 3. 10.

^c Heb. from after.

^c Ezra 6. 18.

^d 2 Kin. 23. 21.

^e ch. 29. 22.

^f See ch. 29. 34.

^g Ex. 12. 6.

^h Ezra 6. 19.

ⁱ ch. 23. 18.

^j Ezra 6. 18.

^k ch. 29. 5, 11.

^l Lev. 3. 3.

^m Deut. 33. 10.

ⁿ ch. 30. 22.

^o Mal. 2. 7.

^p See ch. 34. 14.

^q Ex. 12. 8, 9.

^r Deut. 16. 7.

^s ch. 5. 7.

^t 1 Sam. 2. 13-15.

^u 1 Chr. 23. 26.

^v Heb. made them run.

^w 1 Chr. 9. 10.

^x 1 Chr. 23. & 24, & 25, & 26.

^y ch. 8. 14.

^z Ps. 134. 1.

^a Heb. the house of the fathers.

^b Heb. the sons of the people.

^c Heb. station.

^d 1 Chr. 25. 1, &c.

^e ch. 29. 5, 15, & 30. 3, 15.

^f Ezra 6. 20.

^g 1 Chr. 9. 17, & 26. 14, &c.

^h Heb. offered.

ⁱ ch. 30. 24.

^j Heb. offered.

^k Heb. found.

unto the people, to the priests, and to the Lê'-vites: Hîl-kî'-âh and Zêch-â-rî'-âh and Jê-hî'-êl, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred small cattle and three hundred oxen.

9 Cô-nâ-nî'-âh also, and Shêm-âi'-âh and Nêth'-â-neêl, his brethren, and Hâsh-â-bî'-âh and Jê-i'-êl and Jô'-zâbâd, chief of the Lê'-vites, gave unto the Lê'-vites for passover offerings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place, and the Lê'-vites in their courses, according to the king's commandment.

11 And they killed the passover and the priests sprinkled the blood from their hands, and the Lê'-vites flayed them.

12 And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as it is written in the book of Mô'-sêš. And so did they with the oxen.

13 And they roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance, but the other holy offerings sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided them speedily among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests, because the priests the sons of Aâ-ron were busied in offering of burnt offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Lê'-vites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aâ'-ron.

15 And the singers the sons of Â'-sâph were in their place, according to the commandment of Dâ'-vid and Â'-sâph, and Hê'-mân, and Jê-dû'-thîm the king's seer; and the porters waited at every gate; they might not depart from their service for their brethren the Lê'-vites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD according to the commandment of king Jô-si'-âh.

17 And the children of Îs'-râ-êl that were present kept the passover a

at time, and the feast of ^a unleavened bread seven days.

8 And ^b there was no passover like that kept in *Is'-rā-ēl* from the days of *Sām'-ū-ēl* the prophet; neither did all the kings of *Is'-rā-ēl* keep such a passover as *Jō-sī'-āh* kept, and the priests, and the *Lē'-ites*, and all *Jū'-dāh* and *Is'-rā-ēl* that were present, and the inhabitants of *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*.

9 In the eighteenth year of the reign of *Jō-sī'-āh* was this passover kept.

10 ¶ ^c After all this, when *Jō-sī'-āh* had prepared the ² temple, *Nē'-chō* king of *Ē'-gypt* came up to fight against *Chār-chē'-mish* by *Eū-phrā'-tes*; and *Jō-sī'-āh* went out against him.

11 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, O king of *Jū'-dāh*? I come not against thee this day, but against mine house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make thee forbear thee from meddling with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.

12 Nevertheless *Jō-sī'-āh* would not turn his face from him, but ^d disdained himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of *Nē'-chō* from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of *Mē-gid'-dō*.

13 And the archers shot at king *Jō-sī'-āh*; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am ^e wounded.

14 ^f His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*, and he died, and was buried ^g in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And ^h all *Jū'-dāh* and *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm* mourned for *Jō-sī'-āh*.

15 ¶ And *Jēr-ē-mī'-āh* ⁱ lamented for *Jō-sī'-āh*: and ^j all the singing men and the singing women spake of *Jō-sī'-āh* in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in *Is'-rā-ēl*: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.

16 Now the rest of the acts of *Jō-sī'-āh*, and his ^k goodness, according to that which was written in the book of the LORD,

17 And his deeds, first and last, be-

B.C. c. 623.

^a Ex. 12. 15. & 13. 6. ch. 30. 21. ^b 2 Kin. 23. 22, 23.

^c 2 Kin. 23. 30, &c.

^d 2 Kin. 23. 29.

^e Jer. 46. 2.

^f Heb. house.

^g Heb. removed him.

^h Heb. mulcted.

ⁱ Heb. the house of my war.

^j 2 Kin. 23. 36, 37.

^k So

^l 1 Kin. 22. 30.

^m 2 Kin. 24. 1.

Foretold, Hab. 1. 6.

ⁿ or, chains.

^o See

^p 2 Kin. 24. 6.

^q 2 Kin. 24. 13.

^r Dan. 1. 1, 2.

^s Heb.

^t made sick, 1 Kin. 22. 34.

^u 2 Kin. 23. 30.

^v or, Jeconiah,

^w 1 Chr. 3. 16.

^x or, Coniah, Jer. 22. 24.

^y or, among the sepulchres.

^z Zech. 12. 11.

^{aa} 2 Kin. 24. 8.

^{ab} Lam. 4. 20.

^{ac} See

^{ad} Mat. 9. 23.

^{ae} Jer. 22. 20.

^{af} 2 Heb. at the return of the year.

^{ag} 2 Kin. 24. 10-17.

^{ah} Dan. 1. 1, 2.

^{ai} 5. 2.

^{aj} Heb. vessels of desire.

^{ak} Heb. kindnesses.

^{al} or, Mattaniah his father's brother,

^{am} 2 Kin. 24. 17.

^{an} Jer. 37. 1.

^{ao} 2 Kin. 24. 18. Jer. 52. 1, &c.

hold, they are written in the book of the kings of *Is'-rā-ēl* and *Jū'-dah*.

CHAPTER 36.

1 *Jehoahaz* is deposed by Pharaoh, and carried into Egypt. 5 *Jehoiakim* reigning ill is carried into Babylon. 9 *Jehoiachin* succeedeth him. 11 *Zedekiah's* wicked reign. 14 *Jerusalem* is wholly destroyed. 22 *Cyrus's* proclamation.

THEN ^a the people of the land took *Jē-hō'-ā-hāz* the son of *Jō-sī'-āh*, and made him king in his father's stead in *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*.

2 *Jē-hō'-ā-hāz* was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*.

3 And the king of *Ē'-gypt* put him down at *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*, and ^b condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of *Ē'-gypt* made *Ē-lī'-ā-kim* his brother king over *Jū'-dāh* and *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*, and turned his name to *Jē-hōi'-ā-kim*. And *Nē'-chō* took *Jē-hō'-ā-hāz* his brother, and carried him to *Ē'-gypt*.

5 ¶ ^c *Jē-hōi'-ā-kim* was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

6 ^d Against him came up *Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār* king of *Bāb'-y-lōn*, and bound him in ^e fetters, to ^f carry him to *Bāb'-y-lōn*.

7 ^g *Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār* also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to *Bāb'-y-lōn*, and put them in his temple at *Bāb'-y-lōn*.

8 Now the rest of the acts of *Jē-hōi'-ā-kim*, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of *Is'-rā-ēl* and *Jū'-dāh*: and ^h *Jē-hōi'-ā-chin* his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ ⁱ *Jē-hōi'-ā-chin* was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

10 And ^j when the year was expired, ^k king *Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār* sent, and brought him to *Bāb'-y-lōn*, with the ^l goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made ^m *Zēd-ē-kī'-āh* his brother king over *Jū'-dāh* and *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*.

11 ¶ ⁿ *Zēd-ē-kī'-āh* was one and

twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jê-rû'-să-lēm.

12 And he did *that which was evil* in the sight of the LORD his God, and humbled not himself before Jêr-ê-mî'-ăh the prophet *speaking* from the mouth of the LORD.

13 And ¹he also rebelled against king Nêb-û-chăd-nêz'-zâr, who had made him swear by God: but he ²stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Îs'-râ-êl.

14 ¶ Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jê-rû'-să-lēm.

15 'And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them ³by his messengers, rising up ⁴betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place:

16 But ¹they mocked the messengers of God, and ²despised his words, and ³misused his prophets, until the ⁴wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till *there was no* ⁵remedy.

17 'Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chăl'-deês, who ¹slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave *them* all into his hand.

18 'And all the vessels of the house

B.C. 500.

² 2 Kin. 25. 9.
Pa. 74. 6, 7.

³ Jer. 52. 3.
Ezek. 17. 15, 18.

⁴ 2 Kin. 17. 14.

² Heb. *the remainder from the sword.*

³ 2 Kin. 25. 11.
⁴ Jer. 27. 7.

¹ Jer. 25. 9.

² Lev. 26. 34.

Dan. 9. 2.

³ Lev. 25. 4, 5.

⁴ Jer. 25. 3, 4.

& 35. 15.

& 44. 4.

³ Heb. *by the hand of his messengers.*

⁴ i.e. *continually and carefully.*

⁵ Ezra 1. 1.

¹ Jer. 5. 12, 13.

² Jer. 25. 12, 13.

³ Prov. 1. 25.

⁴ Jer. 32. 3.

⁵ Mat. 23. 34.

⁶ Is. 44. 28.

⁷ Pa. 74. 1.

& 79. 5.

⁸ Heb. *healing.*

⁹ Deut. 28. 49.

¹⁰ 2 Kin. 25. 1.

Ezra 9. 7.

¹¹ Ezra 1. 2, 3.

¹² Pa. 74. 20.

¹³ 2 Kin. 25. 13, &c.

of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD and the treasures of the king, and his princes; all *these* he brought to Băb'-ÿ-lon.

19 'And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jê-rû'-să-lēm, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And ¹them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Băb'-ÿ-lon; ²'where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Pêr'-să:

21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of ³Jêr-ê-mî'-ăh, until the land ⁴had enjoyed her sabbath *for* as long as she lay desolate ⁵'she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

22 ¶ ¹Now in the first year Cÿ'-rûs king of Pêr'-să, that the word of the LORD *spoken* by the mouth of ²Jêr-ê-mî'-ăh might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of ³Cÿ'-rûs king of Pêr'-să, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it also* in writing, saying,

23 'Thus saith Cÿ'-rûs king of Pêr'-să, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jê-rû'-să-lēm, which *is* in Jû'-dăh. *Who is there* among you of all his people? The LORD his God *be* with him, and let him go up.

ËZ'-RĂ.

CHAPTER 1.

¹ The proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple. ⁵ The people provide for the return. ⁷ Cyrus restoreth the vessels of the temple to Sheshbazzar.

NOW in the first year of Cÿ'-rûs king of Pêr'-să, that the word of the LORD ¹by the mouth of Jêr-ê-mî'-ăh might be fulfilled, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cÿ'-rûs king of Pêr'-să, ²'that he ³made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Cÿ'-rûs king of Pêr'-să, The LORD God of heaven hath

B.C. c. 536.

¹ Is. 44. 28.

& 45. 1, 13.

² 2 Chr. 36. 22.

³ Jer. 25. 12

& 29. 10.

⁴ ch. 5. 13, 14.

⁵ Heb. *caused a voice to pass.*

⁶ Dan. 6. 26.

⁷ Heb. *lift him up.*

given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath ¹'charged me to build him an house at Jê-rû'-să-lēm, which *is* in Jû'-dăh.

3 Who *is there* among you of all his people? his God *be* with him, and let him go up to Jê-rû'-să-lēm which *is* in Jû'-dăh, and build the house of the LORD God of Îs'-râ-êl (⁴'he *is* the God,) which *is* in Jê-rû'-să-lēm.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place ⁵'help him with silver, and with gold, and with

ods, and with beasts, beside the
sewill offering for the house of
od that is in Jě-rû-să-lēm.

¶ Then rose up the chief of the
thers of Jû-dăh and Běn'-jă-mîn,
d the priests, and the Lě'-vîtes,
th all *them* whose spirit ° God had
ised, to go up to build the house
the LORD which is in Jě-rû-să-
n.

And all they that *were* about
em °strengthened their hands
th vessels of silver, with gold,
th goods, and with beasts, and
th precious things, beside all *that*
s willingly offered.

¶ Also Cÿ'-rûs the king brought
th the vessels of the house of
e LORD, ° which Něb-û-chăd-něz'-
r had brought forth out of Jě-rû-
lēm, and had put them in the
use of his gods;

Even those did Cÿ'-rûs king of
r'-să bring forth by the hand of
th-rě-dăth the treasurer, and
mbered them unto ° Shěsh-băz'-
r, the prince of Jû-dăh.

And this is the number of them :
rty chargers of gold, a thousand
argers of silver, nine and twenty
ives,

0 Thirty basons of gold, silver
sons of a second sort four hun-
ed and ten, and other vessels a
ousand.

1 All the vessels of gold and of
ver *were* five thousand and four
ndred. All *these* did Shěsh-băz'-
r bring up with *them* of ° the cap-
ity that *were* brought up from
b'-ÿ-lon unto Jě-rû-să-lēm.

CHAPTER 2.

he number of the people who returned from
abylon. 36 Number of the priests, &c. 66 Their
istance. 68 Their oblations.

¶ NOW °these are the children of
the province that went up out of
e captivity, of those which had
en carried away, ° whom Něb-û-
ăd-něz'-zăr the king of Băb'-ÿ-lon
d carried away unto Băb'-ÿ-lon,
d came again unto Jě-rû-să-lēm
d Jû-dăh, every one unto his
y;

Which came with Zě-rûb'-bă-běl :
sh'-û-ă, Ně-hēm-i'-ăh, ° Sě-râi'-ăh,
ě-ěl-ăi'-ăh, Môr-dě-că'-i, Bîl'-shăn,
iz'-păr, Big-vă'-i, ° Rě'-hûm, Bă'-
ăh. The number of the men of
e people of Iš'-ră-ěl :

B. C. c. 536.

3 The children of Păr'-ôsh, two
thousand an hundred seventy and
two.

4 The children of Shěph-ă-tî'-ăh,
three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Ār'-ăh, ° seven
hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of ° Pă'-hăth-mô'-
ăb, of the children of Jěsh'-û-ă and
Jô'-ăb, two thousand eight hundred
and twelve.

7 The children of Ē'-lăm, a thousand
two hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of Zăt'-tû, nine hun-
dred forty and five.

9 The children of Zăc-că'-i, seven
hundred and threescore.

10 The children of ° Bă'-nî, six hun-
dred forty and two.

11 The children of Bě-bă'-i, six
hundred twenty and three.

12 The children of Āz'-găd, a thou-
sand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of Ād-ô-nî'-kăm,
six hundred sixty and six.

14 The children of Big-vă'-i, two
thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Ā'-dîn, four hun-
dred fifty and four.

16 The children of Ā'-těr of Hěz-ê-
kî'-ăh, ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bě-ză'-i, three
hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of ° Jôr'-ăh, an
hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hăsh'-ûm, two
hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of ° Gîl'-băr, ninety
and five.

21 The children of Běth'-lě-hēm,
an hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of Ně-tô'-phăh, fifty
and six.

23 The men of Ān'-ă-thôth, an hun-
dred twenty and eight.

24 The children of ° Āz-mă'-vēth,
forty and two.

25 The children of Kîr'-jăth-ăr'-îm,
Chě-phi'-răh, and Beēr'-ôth, seven
hundred and forty and three.

26 The children of Ră-măh and
Gă'-bă, six hundred twenty and one.

27 The men of Mich'-măs, an hun-
dred twenty and two.

28 The men of Běth'-ěl and Ā'-i,
two hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of Ně'-bô, fifty and
two.

30 The children of Măg'-bîsh, an
hundred fifty and six.

° See
Neh. 7. 10.
° Phil. 2. 13.
° Neh. 7. 11.

2 i.e. helped
them.

d ch. 5. 14.
& 6. 5.
3 or,
Einnasi,
Neh. 7. 15.
° 2 Kin. 24. 13.
2 Chr. 36. 7.

° See
ch. 5. 14.

4 or,
Hariph,
Neh. 7. 24.

5 or,
Gibeon,
Neh. 7. 25.
6 Heb. the
transporta-
tion.

° Neh. 7. 6,
&c.
7 or, Beth-
aznaveh,
Neh. 7. 28.
° 2 Kin. 24.
14-16.
& 25. 11.
2 Chr. 36. 20.

8 or,
Azariah,
Neh. 7. 7.
9 or,
Raamah.
2 or,
Missereth.
3 or,
Nehum.

31 The children of the other ^a Ē'-lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

32 The children of Hār'-īm, three hundred and twenty.

33 The children of Lōd, ^b Hā'-dīd, and Ō'-nō, seven hundred twenty and five.

34 The children of Jēr'-ī-chō, three hundred forty and five.

35 The children of Sēn'-ā-āh, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

36 ¶ The priests: the children of ^c Jē-dā'-āh, of the house of Jēsh'-ū-ā, nine hundred seventy and three.

37 The children of ^d Īm'-mēr, a thousand fifty and two.

38 The children of ^e Pāsh'-ūr, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

39 The children of ^f Hār'-īm, a thousand and seventeen.

40 ¶ The Lē'-vites: the children of Jēsh'-ū-ā and Kād'-mī-ēl, of the children of ^g Hō-dā-vī'-āh, seventy and four.

41 ¶ The singers: the children of Ā'-sāph, an hundred twenty and eight.

42 ¶ The children of the porters: the children of Shāl'-lūm, the children of Ā'-tēr, the children of Tāl'-mōn, the children of Āk'-kūb, the children of Hā'-tī'-tā, the children of Shō-bā'-ī, in all an hundred thirty and nine.

43 ¶ The Nēth'-ī-nīmś: the children of Zī'-hā, the children of Hā-sū'-phā, the children of Tāb-bā'-ōth,

44 The children of Kē'-rōs, the children of ^h Sī'-ā-hā, the children of Pā'-dōn,

45 The children of Lē-bā'-nāh, the children of Hāg'-ā-bāh, the children of Āk'-kūb,

46 The children of Hā'-gāb, the children of ⁱ Shāl'-mā, the children of Hā'-nān,

47 The children of Gīd'-dēl, the children of Gā'-hār, the children of Rē-āi'-āh,

48 The children of Rē'-zīn, the children of Nē-kō'-dā, the children of Gāz'-zām,

49 The children of Ūz'-zā, the children of Pā-sē'-āh, the children of Bē'-sāi,

50 The children of Ās'-nāh, the children of Mē-hū'-nīm, the children of ^j Nē-phū'-sīm,

51 The children of Bāk'-būk, the

B.C. c. 638.

^a See ver. 7.

² or, *Bacith*.
Neh. 7. 54.

³ or, *Harid*,
as it is
in some
copies.

^b 1 Kin. 9. 21.

^c 1 Chr. 24. 7.
^d or, *Perida*,
Neh. 7. 57.

^e 1 Chr. 24. 14.

^f 1 Chr. 9. 12.

^g 1 Chr. 24. 8.
^h or, *Amon*,
Neh. 7. 59.
ⁱ Josh. 9. 21,
27.

^j 1 Chr. 9. 2.
^k 1 Kin. 9. 21.
^l or, *Judah*,
ch. 3. 9.
called also
Hodevuh,
Neh. 7. 43.
^m or, *Addon*,
Neh. 7. 61.

ⁿ or, *pedigree*.

^o 1 Chr. 9. 2.

^p 2 Sam. 17. 27.

^q or, *Sia*.

^r Num. 3. 10.

^s Heb.
*they were
polluted
from the
priesthood*.

^t or,
Shamlai.

^u or,
governor:
See
Neh. 8. 9.

^v Lev. 22. 2,
10, 15, 16.

^w Ex. 28. 30.

^x Num. 27. 21.
^y Neh. 7. 66,
&c.

^z or, *Nephi-
thesim*.

children of Hā-kū'-phā, the children of Hār'-hūr,

52 The children of ^a Bāz'-lūth, the children of Mē-hī'-dā, the children of Hār'-shā,

53 The children of Bār'-kōs, the children of Sis'-ē-rā, the children of Thā'-māh,

54 The children of Nē-zī'-āh, children of Hā-tī'-phā.

55 ¶ The children of ^b Sōl'-ō-mon servants: the children of Sō-tā, the children of Sō'-phē-rēth, the children of ^c Pē-rū'-dā,

56 The children of Jā'-ā-lāh, the children of Dār'-kōn, the children of Gīd'-dēl,

57 The children of Shēph-ā-tī'-ā the children of Hāt'-tīl, the children of Pō'-chē-rēth of Zē-bā'-īm, the children of ^d Ā'-mī.

58 All the ^e Nēth'-ī-nīmś, and the children of ^f Sōl'-ō-mon's servants were three hundred ninety and two.

59 And these were they which went up from Tēl-mē'-lāh, Tēl-hār'-sā, Chēr'-ūb, ^g Ād'-dān, and Īm-mēr: but they could not shew their father's house, and their ^h see whether they were of Īs'-rā-ēl:

60 The children of Dēl-āi'-āh, the children of Tō-bī'-āh, the children of Nē-kō'-dā, six hundred fifty and two.

61 ¶ And of the children of the priests: the children of Hā-bāi'-ā the children of Kōz, the children of Bār-zīl-lā'-ī; which took a wife of the daughters of ⁱ Bār-zīl-lā'-ī t Gīl'-ē-ād-ite, and was called after their name:

62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned genealogy, but they were not found: therefore ^j were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

63 And the ^k Tīr'-shā-thā said unto them, that they ^l should not eat the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with ^m Ū'-rīm and with Thūm'-mīm.

64 ¶ ⁿ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

65 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among the two hundred singing men and singing women.

66 Their horses were seven hundred

thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;
 67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; *their asses*, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.
 68 ¶ And some of the chief of the others, when they came to the house of the LORD which is at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place:
 69 They gave after their ability unto the 'treasure of the work, threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.
 70 So the priests, and the Lē'-vites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the 'ēth'-i-nimś, dwelt in their cities, and all Īs'-rā-ēl in their cities.

CHAPTER 3.

The altar is set up. 4 Offerings frequented. 7 Workmen prepared. 8 The foundations of the temple are laid in great joy and mourning.

AND when the seventh month was come, and the children of Īs'-rā-ēl were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

Then stood up Jēsh'-ū-ā the son of Jō'-zā-dāk, and his brethren the priests, and Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl'-tī-ēl, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as it is 'written in the law of Mō'-sēs the man of God.

3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD, even burnt offerings morning and evening.

¶ They kept also the feast of tabernacles, 'as it is written, and offered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, 'as the duty of every day required; 5 And afterward offered the 'con-annual burnt offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the LORD.

¶ From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD. But 'the

B.C. c. 536.

2 or, workmen.
 1 Kin. 5. 6, 9.
 2 Chr. 2. 10.
 Acts 12. 20.
 Neh. 7. 70.
 2 Chr. 2. 16.
 Acts 9. 38.
 ch. 6. 3.

1 Chr. 26. 20.

1 ch. 6. 16, 17.
 Neh. 7. 73.

1 Chr. 23. 24, 27.

h ch. 2. 40.

3 or, Hodaviah,
 ch. 2. 40.
 4 Heb.
 as one.

5 or, Joshua,
 Hag. 1. 1.
 ch. 2.
 Zech. 3. 1.
 6 Called Zorobabel,
 Mat. 1. 12.
 Luke 3. 27.
 1 Chr. 16. 5, 6, 42.
 8 Mat. 1. 12.
 & Luke 3. 27,
 called Salathiel.
 1 Deut. 12. 5.
 2 Chr. 6. 31.
 & 16. 4.
 & 25. 1.
 11 Ex. 15. 21.
 2 Chr. 7. 3.
 Neh. 12. 24.
 1 Chr. 16. 34.
 Ps. 136. 1.
 1 Chr. 16. 41.
 Jer. 33. 11.
 Num. 28. 3, 4.
 17 Neh. 8. 14, 17.
 Zech. 14. 16.
 18 Ex. 23. 16.
 Num. 28. 12, &c.
 19 See Hag. 2. 3.
 20 Heb. the matter of the day in his day.
 21 Ex. 29. 38.
 Num. 28. 3, 11, 19, 26.
 & 29. 2, 8, 13.

5 or, Joshua,
 Hag. 1. 1.
 ch. 2.
 Zech. 3. 1.
 6 Called Zorobabel,
 Mat. 1. 12.
 Luke 3. 27.
 1 Chr. 16. 5, 6, 42.
 8 Mat. 1. 12.
 & Luke 3. 27,
 called Salathiel.
 1 Deut. 12. 5.
 2 Chr. 6. 31.
 & 16. 4.
 & 25. 1.
 11 Ex. 15. 21.
 2 Chr. 7. 3.
 Neh. 12. 24.
 1 Chr. 16. 34.
 Ps. 136. 1.
 1 Chr. 16. 41.
 Jer. 33. 11.
 Num. 28. 3, 4.
 17 Neh. 8. 14, 17.
 Zech. 14. 16.
 18 Ex. 23. 16.
 Num. 28. 12, &c.
 19 See Hag. 2. 3.
 20 Heb. the matter of the day in his day.
 21 Ex. 29. 38.
 Num. 28. 3, 11, 19, 26.
 & 29. 2, 8, 13.

5 or, Joshua,
 Hag. 1. 1.
 ch. 2.
 Zech. 3. 1.
 6 Called Zorobabel,
 Mat. 1. 12.
 Luke 3. 27.
 1 Chr. 16. 5, 6, 42.
 8 Mat. 1. 12.
 & Luke 3. 27,
 called Salathiel.
 1 Deut. 12. 5.
 2 Chr. 6. 31.
 & 16. 4.
 & 25. 1.
 11 Ex. 15. 21.
 2 Chr. 7. 3.
 Neh. 12. 24.
 1 Chr. 16. 34.
 Ps. 136. 1.
 1 Chr. 16. 41.
 Jer. 33. 11.
 Num. 28. 3, 4.
 17 Neh. 8. 14, 17.
 Zech. 14. 16.
 18 Ex. 23. 16.
 Num. 28. 12, &c.
 19 See Hag. 2. 3.
 20 Heb. the matter of the day in his day.
 21 Ex. 29. 38.
 Num. 28. 3, 11, 19, 26.
 & 29. 2, 8, 13.

5 or, Joshua,
 Hag. 1. 1.
 ch. 2.
 Zech. 3. 1.
 6 Called Zorobabel,
 Mat. 1. 12.
 Luke 3. 27.
 1 Chr. 16. 5, 6, 42.
 8 Mat. 1. 12.
 & Luke 3. 27,
 called Salathiel.
 1 Deut. 12. 5.
 2 Chr. 6. 31.
 & 16. 4.
 & 25. 1.
 11 Ex. 15. 21.
 2 Chr. 7. 3.
 Neh. 12. 24.
 1 Chr. 16. 34.
 Ps. 136. 1.
 1 Chr. 16. 41.
 Jer. 33. 11.
 Num. 28. 3, 4.
 17 Neh. 8. 14, 17.
 Zech. 14. 16.
 18 Ex. 23. 16.
 Num. 28. 12, &c.
 19 See Hag. 2. 3.
 20 Heb. the matter of the day in his day.
 21 Ex. 29. 38.
 Num. 28. 3, 11, 19, 26.
 & 29. 2, 8, 13.

foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid.

7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the 'carpenters; and 'meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zi'-dōn, and to them of Tÿre, to bring cedar trees from Lēb'-ā-nōn to the sea of Jōp'-pā, 'according to the grant that they had of Qy'-rūs king of Pēr'-sā.

8 ¶ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, in the second month, began Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl'-tī-ēl, and Jēsh'-ū-ā the son of Jō'-zā-dāk, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Lē'-vites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; 'and appointed the Lē'-vites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood Jēsh'-ū-ā with his sons and his brethren, Kād'-mī-ēl and his sons, the sons of Jū'-dāh, 'together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Hēn'-ā'-dād, with their sons and their brethren the Lē'-vites.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, 'they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Lē'-vites the sons of A'-sāph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the 'ordinance of Dā'-vīd king of Īs'-rā-ēl.

11 ¶ And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; 'because he is good, 'for his mercy endureth for ever toward Īs'-rā-ēl. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 ¶ But many of the priests and Lē'-vites and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

CHAPTER 4.

1 The adversaries, not being permitted to assist in the building of the temple, endeavour to hinder it.
7 Their letter to Artaxerxes. 17 The decree of Artaxerxes. 23 The building is hindered.

NOW when ^athe adversaries of Jû'-dâh and Bën'-jä-mîn heard that ^bthe children of the captivity builded the temple unto the LORD God of Îs'-râ-ël;

2 Then they came to Zě-rûb'-bâ-běl, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye *do*; and we do sacrifice unto him ^csince the days of Ê'-sâr-hăd'-don king of Âs'-sûr, which brought us up hither.

3 But Zě-rûb'-bâ-běl, and Jësh'-û-â, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Îs'-râ-ël, said unto them, ^dYe have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Îs'-râ-ël, as ^eking Çÿ'-rûs the king of Për'-šâ hath commanded us.

4 Then ^fthe people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Jû'-dâh, and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Çÿ'-rûs king of Për'-šâ, even until the reign of Dă-rî'-ûs king of Për'-šâ.

6 And in the reign of ^gÂ'-hăš-û-ê-rûs, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they *unto him* an accusation against the inhabitants of Jû'-dâh and Jě-rû'-să-lēm.

7 ¶ And in the days of Âr-tă-xěrx'-êš wrote ^hBîsh'-lăm, Mîth'-rě-dăth, Tăb'-êel, and the rest of their ⁱcompanions, unto Âr-tă-xěrx'-êš king of Për'-šâ; and the writing of the letter was written in the Sÿr'-î-ăn tongue, and interpreted in the Sÿr'-î-ăn tongue.

8 Rě'-hûm the chancellor and Šîm'-šăh the ^jscribe wrote a letter against Jě-rû'-să-lēm to Âr-tă-xěrx'-êš the king in this sort:

9 Then wrote Rě'-hûm the chancellor, and Šîm'-šăh the scribe, and the rest of their ^kcompanions; ^l'the Dî'-nă-îtes, the Â-phăr-săth'-chîtes, the Tăr'-pě-lîtes, the Â-phăr-sîtes, the Âr'-chě-vîtes, the Băb-ÿ-lō'-nî-âns, the Sû-sân'-chîtes, the Dě-hă'-vîtes, and the Ê'-lăm-îtes,

B.C. 535.

^a ver. 1.^b See ver. 7-9.^c So ver. 11, 17. & ch. 7. 12.^d Chald. Chueneth.^e Heb. the sons of the transportation.^f ver. 10.^g 2 Kin. 17. 24, 32, 33. & 19. 37.^h or, finished.ⁱ Chald. sewed together.^j Neh. 2. 20.^k Chald. give.^l ch. 7. 24.^m or, strength.ⁿ Chald. we are salted with the salt of the palace.^o ch. 1. 1-3.^p ch. 3. 3.^q Chald. made.^r Heb. Ahashe-roah.^s Chald. in the midst thereof.^t or, in peace.^u Heb. societies.^v Chald. societies.^w or, secretary.^x Chald. by me a decree is set.^y Chald. societies.^z Chald. lifted up itself.^{aa} 2 Kin. 17. 30, 31.

10 ^{aa}And the rest of the nation whom the great and noble Âs-năp-ěr brought over, and set in the cities of Să-măr'-î-â, and the rest that are on this side the river, ^{ab}and at such a time.

11 ¶ This ^{ac}is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, *even unto* Âr-tă-xěrx'-êš the king; Thy servants the men on this side the river, ^{ad}and at such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jěws which came up from the to us are come unto Jě-rû'-să-lēm building the rebellious and the city, and have ^{ae}'set up the wall thereof, and ^{af}'joined the foundation.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up *again*, then will the not ^{ag}'pay / toll, tribute, and custom, and so thou shalt endamage the ^{ah}revenue of the kings.

14 Now because ^{ai}we have maintenance from *the king's* palace, and was not meet for us to see the king dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of the fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city *is* a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have ^{aj}'moved sedition ^{ak}'within the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king that, if the city be builded *again*, and the wall thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

17 ¶ Then sent the king an answer unto Rě'-hûm the chancellor, and Šîm'-šăh the scribe, and to the rest of their ^{al}'companions that dwell in Să-măr'-î-â, and *unto* the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.

19 And ^{am}I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath ^{an}'made insurrection against kings, and the rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Jě-rû'-să-lēm, which have

uled over all countries ¹ beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and stom, was paid unto them.

1 ² Give ye now commandment to use these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until another commandment shall be given from me.

2 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage be done to the hurt of the kings?

3 ¶ Now when the copy of king Artaxerxes' letter was read before Sheshbazzar, and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusa-lém unto the king, and made them to cease ⁵ by force and power.

4 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusa-lém. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.

CHAPTER 5.

Jerubbabel and Jeshua, incited by Haggai and Zechariah, set forward the building of the temple. Tatnai and Shethar-boznai could not hinder the work. 6 Their letter to Darius.

WHEN the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Id-dō, prophesied unto the Jews that were in Jerusa-lém in the name of the God of Israel, even unto them.

2 Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of She-al-ti-él, and Jeshua the son of Jō-zabab, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusa-lém: and with them were the prophets of God helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Sheshbazzar, and their companions, and said thus unto them, "Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?"

4 Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this building?

5 But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, and the matter came to Darius: and then they returned answer by letter concerning this matter.

¶ The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Sheshbazzar, and their companions the Achmethites,

B.C. 522.

¹ 1 Kin. 4. 21.
Ps. 72. 8.
² Gen. 16. 18.
Josh. 1. 4.
³ Chald.
Make a decree.
⁴ Chald. in the midst whereof.

⁵ Chald. stones of rolling.

⁶ ver. 3, 4.

⁷ Chald. by arm and power.

¹ 1 Kin. 6. 1.
² 2 Chr. 36. 16, 17.

³ Hag. 1. 1.
⁴ Zech. 1. 1.
⁵ 2 Kin. 24. 2.
& 26. 8, 9, 11.

⁶ ch. 1. 1.
⁷ ch. 3. 2.

⁸ ch. 1. 7, 8.
& 5. 5.

⁹ ver. 6.
ch. 5. 6.

¹⁰ ver. 9.
¹¹ Hag. 1. 14.
& 2. 2, 21.
¹² 6 or, deputy.
P ver. 10.

¹³ Chald. that build this building.
¹⁴ See ch. 7. 6, 28.
Ps. 35. 15.
¹⁵ ch. 3. 8, 10.
¹⁶ ch. 6. 6.

¹⁷ ch. 6. 15.

¹⁸ ch. 4. 9.

¹⁹ ch. 6. 1, 2.

which were on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king:

7 They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Unto Darius the king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Judaea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, "Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?"

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Israel builded and set up.

12 But after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon.

13 But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon the same king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusa-lém, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one, whose name was Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Jerusa-lém, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Sheshbazzar, and laid the foundation of the house of God which is in Jerusa-lém: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and yet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, let there be search

made in the king's treasure house, which is there at Bāb'-y-lon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cŷ'-rūs the king to build this house of God at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Darius maketh a new decree for advancing the building. 13 By the help of the enemies, and the directions of the prophets, the temple is finished. 16 Feasts of the dedication 19 and of the passover.

THEN Dā-rī'-ūs the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the ³rolls, where the treasures were ¹laid up in Bāb'-y-lon.

2 And there was found at ⁴Ach-mē'-thā, in the palace that is in the province of the Mēdeš, a roll, and therein was a record thus written :

3 In the first year of Cŷ'-rūs the king the same Cŷ'-rūs the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid ; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits ;

4 ¹With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber : and let the expenses be given out of the king's house :

5 And also let ²the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nēb-ū-čād-nēz-zār took forth out of the temple which is at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and brought unto Bāb'-y-lon, be restored, and ⁷brought again unto the temple which is at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

6 ¹⁰Now therefore, Tāt'-nāi, governor beyond the river, Shē'-thār-bōz'-nāi, and ⁸your companions the A-phār'-sā-čhītes, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence :

7 Let the work of this house of God alone ; let the governor of the Jēws and the elders of the Jēws build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover ²I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jēws for the building of this house of God : that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that they be not ³hindered.

9 And that which they have need

B.C. 536.

^a ch. 7. 23.

Jer. 29. 7.

² Chald.

of rest.

^b 1 Tim. 2. 12.^c ch. 5. 17.³ Chald.

books.

⁴ Chald. let

him be

destroyed.

⁵ Chald.

made to

descend.

^d Dan. 2. 5.^e & 3. 29.^f or, Ec-

batana,

or, in a

coffer.

^g 1 Kin. 9. 3.^h 1 Kin. 6. 36.ⁱ ch. 5. 1, 2.^j ch. 1. 7, 8.

& 5. 14.

^k Chald.

decree.

^l ver. 3.

ch. 1. 1.

& 5. 13.

^m ch. 4. 24.ⁿ ch. 7. 1.^o Chald. go.^p ch. 5. 3.^q Chald.

their

societies.

^r Chald.

the sons of

the trans-

portation.

^s 1 Kin. 8. 63.^t 2 Chr. 7. 5.^u ch. 8. 35.^v Chald.

by me a

decree is

made.

^w 1 Chr. 24. 1.^x Chald.

made to

cease.

^y 1 Chr. 23. 6.^z Chald.

according

to the

writing.

^{aa} Num. 3. 6.

& 8. 9.

of, both young bullocks, and rams and lambs, for the burnt offering of the God of heaven, wheat, salt wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, let it be given them day by day without fail :

10 ^aThat they may offer sacrifices ²of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and ¹pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let his timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, ¹let him be hanged thereon ; ⁴and let his house be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath caused his ¹name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. I Dā-rī'-ūs have made a decree ; let it be done with speed.

13 ¶ Then Tāt'-nāi, governor on this side the river, Shē'-thār-bōz'-nāi, and their companions, according to that which Dā-rī'-ūs the king had sent, so they did speedily.

14 ⁹And the elders of the Jēws builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Hāg'-gāi the prophet and Zēch'-ā-rī'-āh the son of Iddō. And they builded, and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Is'-rā-ēl, and according to the ^ccommandment of ¹Cŷ'-rūs and ²Dā-rī'-ūs, and ³Ar-tā-xērx'-king of Pēr'-šā.

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month A'-dār, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Dā-rī'-ūs the king.

16 ¶ And the children of Is'-rā-ēl the priests, and the Lē'-vītes, and the rest of ⁹the children of the captivity, kept ¹⁰the dedication of this house of God with joy.

17 And ¹offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs ; and for a sin offering for all Is'-rā-ēl, twelve he goats according to the number of the tribes of Is'-rā-ēl.

18 And they set the priests in their ²divisions, and the Lē'-vītes in their ³courses, for the service of God, which is at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm ; ⁴and it is written in the book of Mō'-sēs

19 And the children of the captivity kept the passover *upon the fourteenth day of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Lê'-vites were *purified together, all of them were pure, and *killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.

21 And the children of İs'-râ-ël, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the *filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD God of İs'-râ-ël, did eat,

22 And kept the *feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, and *turned the heart *of the king of Âs-sÿr'-i-â unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God İs'-râ-ël.

CHAPTER 7.

Ezra goeth up to Jerusalem. 11 The gracious commission of Artaxerxes to Ezra. 21 Ezra blesseth God for his favour.

NOW after these things, in the reign of *Âr-tâ-xêrx'-ês king of Bâb'-ÿ-lôn, Ez'-râ, the son of Sê-râ'-âh, the son of Az-â-rî'-âh, the son of Bî-kî'-âh,

The son of Shâl'-lûm, the son of Dôk, the son of Â-hî'-tûb,

The son of Â-m-â-rî'-âh, the son of Az-â-rî'-âh, the son of Mê-râ'-ôth,

The son of Zêr-â-hî'-âh, the son of Uz-zî, the son of Bûk'-kî,

The son of Â-bî'-shû-â, the son of Sîn'-ê-hâs, the son of Êl-ê-â'-zâr, the son of Aâ'-ron the chief priest:

This Ez'-râ went up from Bâb'-ÿ-lôn; and he was *a ready scribe in the law of Mō'-sês, which the LORD God of İs'-râ-ël had given: and the king granted him all his request, according to the hand of the LORD God upon him.

*And there went up some of the children of İs'-râ-ël, and of the priests, and *the Lê'-vites, and the singers, and the porters, and *the scribes, unto Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, in the seventh year of Âr-tâ-xêrx'-ês the king.

And he came to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king.

For upon the first day of the

B.C. 515.

* Heb. was the foundation of the going up.

* Ex. 12. 6.

* ver. 6.

* Neh. 2. 8, 18.

* 2 Chr. 35. 15.

* 2 Chr. 35. 11.

* Ps. 119. 45.

* ver. 6, 25.

* Deut. 33. 10.

* Neh. 8. 1-8.

* Mal. 2. 7.

* ch. 9. 11.

* Ezek. 26. 7.

* Dan. 2. 37.

* Ex. 12. 15.

* & 13. 6.

* 2 Chr. 30. 21.

* & 35. 17.

* Or, to Ezra

the priest,

a perfect

scribe of

the law of

the God of

heaven,

peace, &c.

* ch. 4. 10.

* 1 Prov. 21. 1.

* 2 Kin. 23.

* 23.

* 2 Chr. 33. 11.

* ch. 1. 1.

* & ver. 6, &c.

* Chald.

from before

the king.

* Esth. 1. 14.

* Neh. 2. 1.

* 1 Chr. 6. 14.

* 2 Chr. 6. 2.

* Ps. 135. 21.

* ch. 8. 25.

* 1 Chr. 29. 6.

* 9.

* ver. 11, 12.

* 21.

* Num. 15. 4.

* 13.

* Deut. 12. 5.

* 11.

* ver. 9.

* ch. 8. 22, 31.

* ch. 8. 1.

* See

ch. 8. 15, &c.

* ch. 2. 43.

* & 8. 20.

first month *began he to go up from Bâb'-ÿ-lôn, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, *according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ez'-râ had prepared his heart to *seek the law of the LORD, and to do it, and to *teach in İs'-râ-ël statutes and judgments.

11 ¶ Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Âr-tâ-xêrx'-ês gave unto Ez'-râ the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to İs'-râ-ël.

12 Âr-tâ-xêrx'-ês, *king of kings, *unto Ez'-râ the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect peace, *and at such a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of İs'-râ-ël, and of his priests and Lê'-vites, in my realm, which are minded of their own free-will to go up to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent *of the king, and of his *seven counsellors, to enquire concerning Jû'-dâh and Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand;

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of İs'-râ-ël, *whose habitation is in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm,

16 *And all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Bâb'-ÿ-lôn, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, *offering willingly for the house of their God which is in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm:

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their *meat offerings and their drink offerings, and *offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to

bestow, bestow *it* out of the king's treasure house.

21 And I, *even* I Ä-r-tä-xërx'-ës the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which *are* beyond the river, that whatsoever Êz'-rä the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,

22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred ² measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing *how much*.

23 ³ Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Lë'-vîtes, singers, porters, Nëth'-i-nîm's, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Êz'-rä, after the wisdom of thy God, that *is* in thine hand, ^c set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that *are* beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and ^d teach ye them that know *them* not.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether *it* be unto death, or ^e to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 ¶ ^f Blessed *be* the LORD God of our fathers, ^g which hath put *such* a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which *is* in Jë-rû'-sä-lë'm:

28 And ^h hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as ⁱ the hand of the LORD my God *was* upon me, and I gathered together out of İs'-rä-ël chief men to go up with me.

CHAPTER 8.

¹ The companions of Ezra, who returned from Babylon. ¹⁵ He sendeth to Iddo for ministers for the temple. ²¹ He keepeth a fast. ²⁴ The keepers of the treasures. ³¹ They come to Jerusalem. ³⁶ The commission delivered.

B.C. c. 457.

^a 1 Chr. 3. 22.

² Chald. cors.
^b ch. 2. 3.

³ Heb. Whatsoever is of the decree.

^c Ex. 18. 21, 22.
Deut. 16. 18.

^d ver. 10.
^e 2 Chr. 17. 7.
Mal. 2. 7.
Mat. 23. 2, 3.

⁴ Chald. to rooting out.

⁵ or, the youngest son.

^f 1 Chr. 29. 10.
^g ch. 6. 22.

^h ch. 9. 9.

ⁱ or, Zaccur, as some read.

^a ver. 6. 9.
See ch. 5. 5.
Ê 3. 18.

⁷ or, pitched.

⁸ See ch. 7. 7.

THESE *are* now the chief of the fathers, and *this is* the genealogy of them that went up with me from Băb'-ÿ-lon, in the reign of Ä-r-tä-xërx'-ës the king.

2 Of the sons of Phîn'-ë-häs; Gëshôm: of the sons of İth'-ä-mă Dăn'-iël: of the sons of Dă'-v

^a Hăt'-tüşh.

3 Of the sons of Shëch'-ä-nî'-äh, the sons of ^b Phâr'-ösh; Zëch'-ä-rî'-ä and with him were reckoned the genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of Pă'-hăth-mô'-ä Ėl'-i-hô-ë'-nâi the son of Zër'-ä-hî'-ä and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shëch'-ä-nî'-äh; tî son of Jă'-hă'-zî'-ël, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of Ä'-dîn; Ė'-b the son of Jôn'-ä-thân, and with him fifty males.

7 And of the sons of Ė'-lăm; J shây'-äh the son of Äth'-ä-lî'-äh, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shëph'-ä-tî'-ä Zëb'-ä-dî'-äh the son of Mî'-chă and with him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of Jô'-ăb; Ô-bă-dî'- the son of Jë'-hî'-ël, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shë-lô'-mî the son of Jôs'-i-phî'-äh, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the sons of Bë-bă'- Zëch'-ä-rî'-äh the son of Bë-bă'-i, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Äz'-gă Jô'-hă'-năn ^c the son of Hăk'-kă-tă and with him an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Äd'-ô-r kăm, whose names *are* these, Ė-lip-ë-lët, Jë'-i'-ël, and Shëm'-ăi'-äh, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Big'-vâ Ū'-thâi, and ^d Zăb'-büd, and with them seventy males.

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ä-h vâ; and there ^e abode we in ten three days: and I viewed the people and the priests, and found there none of the ^f sons of Lë'-vi.

16 Then sent I for Ėl'-i-ë'-zër, Är'-i-ël, for Shëm'-ăi'-äh, and for nă'-thân, and for Jâr'-îb, and for Ėl-nă'-thân, and for Nă'-thân, and

² Zēch-ā-rī-āh, and for Mē-shūl'-n, chief men; also for Jōi'-ā-rīb, and for Ēl-nā'-thān, men of understanding.

7 And I sent them with commandment unto Īd'-dō the chief at the place Cās-i-phī'-ā, and ⁴ I told them that they should say unto Īd'-dō, ⁵ d to his brethren the Nēth'-i-nīmś, at the place Cās-i-phī'-ā, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

8 And by the good hand of our God upon us they ⁶ brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Māh'-li, the son of Lē'-vī, the son of Īs'-rā-ēl; and Shēr-ē-bī'-āh, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen; 9 And Hāsh-ā-bī'-āh, and with him ⁷ shāi'-āh of the sons of Mē-rār'-i, his brethren and their sons, twenty; 10 ⁸ Also of the Nēth'-i-nīmś, whom ⁹ Lē'-vid and the princes had appointed for the service of the Lē'-vites, two hundred and twenty ¹⁰ Nēth'-i-nīmś: all of them were expressed by name.

11 ¶ Then I ¹¹ proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ā-hā'-vā, that we might ¹² afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a ¹³ right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

12 For ¹⁴ I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, ¹⁵ The hand of our God is upon all them that seek him; but his wrath is ¹⁶ against all them that forsake him.

13 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was ¹⁷ intreated of us.

14 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Shēr-ē-bī'-āh, Hāsh-ā-bī'-āh, and ten of their brethren with them.

15 And weighed unto them ¹⁸ the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, ¹⁹ in the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Īs'-rā-ēl were present, had offered:

16 I even weighed unto their hand ²⁰ hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents;

B.C. c. 457.

² Heb. yellow, or, shining brass.

³ Heb. desirable.

⁴ Lev. 21. 6-8. Deut. 33. 8.

⁵ Lev. 22. 2, 3. Num. 4. 4, 15, 19, 20.

⁶ Heb. I put words in their mouth: See 2 Sam. 14. 3, 19.

⁷ Neh. 8. 7. & 9. 4, 5.

⁸ See ch. 2. 43. ⁹ ch. 7. 6, 9, 28.

¹⁰ Neh. 2. 11.

¹¹ 2 Chr. 20. 3.

¹² Lev. 16. 29. & 23. 29. Is. 58. 3, 5. ¹³ Ps. 5. 8. ¹⁴ ver. 26, 30.

¹⁵ So 1 Cor. 9. 15.

¹⁶ ch. 7. 6, 9, 28.

¹⁷ Ps. 33. 19, 48. & 34. 15, 22. Rom. 8. 28. ¹⁸ Ps. 34. 16.

¹⁹ 2 Chr. 15. 2.

²⁰ So ch. 6. 17.

²¹ 1 Chr. 5. 20. 2 Chr. 33. 13. Is. 19. 22.

²² ch. 7. 15, 16.

²³ ch. 7. 21.

27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of ²⁴ fine copper, ²⁵ precious as gold.

28 And I said unto them, Ye are ²⁶ holy unto the LORD; the vessels are ²⁷ holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the LORD God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the priests and the Lē'-vites, and chief of the fathers of Īs'-rā-ēl, at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, in the chambers of the house of the LORD.

30 So took the priests and the Lē'-vites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm unto the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ā-hā'-vā on the twelfth day of the first month, to go unto Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: and ³² the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

32 And we ³³ came to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and abode there three days.

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels ³⁴ weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Mēr'-ē-mōth the son of Ū'-rī-āh the priest; and with him was Ēl-ē-ā'-zār the son of Phīn'-ē-hās; and with them was Jō'-zā-bād the son of Jēsh'-ū-ā, and Nō-ā-dī'-āh the son of Bin'-nū-i, Lē'-vites;

34 By number and by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

35 Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, ³⁶ offered burnt offerings unto the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, twelve bullocks for all Īs'-rā-ēl, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he goats for a sin offering: all this was a burnt offering unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And they delivered the king's ³⁷ commissions unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river: and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ Ezra mourneth for the affinity of the people with strangers. ² He prayeth unto God with confession of sins.

NOW when these things were done, the princes came to me,

saying, The people of Īs'-rā-ēl, and the priests, and the Lē'-vites, have not ^bseparated themselves from the people of the lands, ^cdoing according to their abominations, *even* of the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, the Hit'-tites, the Pē-riz'-zites, the Jēb'-ū-šites, the Ām'-mon-ites, the Mō'-āb-ites, the Ē-gŷp'-tians, and the Ām'-ō-rites.

2 For they have ^dtaken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the ^eholy seed have ^fmingled themselves with the people of *those* lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

3 And when I heard this thing, 'I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down ^gastonied.

4 Then were assembled unto me every one that ^htrembled at the words of the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonied until the ⁱevening sacrifice.

5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my ^jheaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and ^kspread out my hands unto the LORD my God,

6 And said, O my God, I am ^lashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for ^mour iniquities are increased over *our* head, and our ⁿtrespass is ^ogrown up unto the heavens.

7 Since the days of our fathers ^phave ^qwe been in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities ^rhave we, our kings, *and* our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to ^sconfusion of face, as *it* is this day.

8 And now for a ^tlittle space grace hath been ^ushewed from the LORD our God, to leave us ^va remnant to escape, and to give us ^wa nail in his holy place, that our God may ^xlighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.

9 ^yFor we *were* bondmen; ^zyet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but ^{aa}hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Pēr'-sā, to give us a ^{ab}reviving, to set up the house of our

B.C. 457.

² Heb. to set up.

^a Is. 5. 2.

^b ch. 6. 21.

^c Neh. 9. 2.

^d Deut. 12. 30.

^e 31.

^f Heb. by the hand of thy servants.

^g Ex. 34. 16.

^h Deut. 7. 3.

ⁱ Neh. 13. 23.

^j ch. 6. 21.

^k Ex. 19. 6.

^l & 22. 31.

^m Deut. 7. 6.

ⁿ & 14. 2.

^o 2 Cor. 6. 14.

^p Heb. from mouth to mouth: as

^q 2 Kin. 21. 16.

^r Ex. 23. 32.

^s & 34. 16.

^t Deut. 7. 3.

^u Job 1. 20.

^v Deut. 23. 6.

^w Ps. 143. 4.

^x Prov. 13. 22.

^y & 20. 7.

^z ch. 10. 3.

^{aa} Is. 66. 2.

^{ab} Ex. 29. 39.

^{ac} Heb. hast beneath our iniquities.

^{ad} Ps. 103. 10.

^{ae} or, affliction.

^{af} John 5. 14.

^{ag} 2 Pet. 2. 20.

^{ah} 21.

^{ai} Neh. 13. 23.

^{aj} 27.

^{ak} Ex. 9. 29, 33.

^{al} Deut. 9. 8.

^{am} Dan. 9. 7, 8.

^{an} Ps. 38. 4.

^{ao} Neh. 9. 33.

^{ap} Dan. 9. 14.

^{aq} 7 or, guiltiness.

^{ar} 2 Chr. 28. 9.

^{as} Rev. 18. 5.

^{at} Rom. 3. 19.

^{au} 1 Cor. 15. 17.

^{av} Ps. 130. 3.

^{aw} Ps. 106. 6.

^{ax} Dan. 9. 5, 6.

^{ay} Deut. 28. 36.

^{az} 64.

^{ba} Neh. 9. 30.

^{bb} Dan. 9. 7, 8.

^{bc} 8 Heb. moment.

^{bd} Dan. 9. 20.

^{be} 9 or, a pin: i.e. a constant sure abode: So Is. 22. 23.

^{bf} 2 Chr. 20. 9.

^{bg} Ps. 13. 3.

^{bh} & 34. 5.

^{bi} Neh. 9. 36.

^{bj} Ps. 136. 23.

^{bk} 2 Heb. wept a great weeping.

^{bl} ch. 7. 28.

^{bm} Neh. 13. 27.

God, and ²to repair the desolation thereof, and to give us ^aa wall: Jū'-dāh and in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded ^bby thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the ^cfilthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it ^dfrom one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now therefore ^egive not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons: ^fnor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and ^gleave it for an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou O God ^hhast punished us less than our iniquities *deserve*, and hast given us ⁱsuch deliverance as this;

14 Should we ^jagain break thy commandments, and ^kjoin in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be ^langry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that *there should be* no remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^mthou art righteous: for we remain, yet escaped, as *it* is this day: behold we are ⁿbefore thee ^oin our trespasses: for we cannot ^pstand before thee because of this.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Shechaniah encourageth Ezra to reform the strange marriages. 6 Ezra assemblh the people. 8 the exhortation of Ezra they repent, and promise amendment. 18 The names of those who had married strange wives.

NOW ^qwhen Ēz'-rā had prayed, and when he had confessed weeping and casting himself down ^rbefore the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Īs'-rā-ēl a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people ^swept very sore.

2 And Shēch-ā-ni'-āh the son of Jē-hī'-ēl, one of the sons of Ē'-lāzār, answered and said unto Ēz'-rā, We have ^ttrespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives

the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Īś-rā-ēl concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make ^aa covenant with our God ²to put away all the wives, and such as were born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for *this matter belongeth* unto thee: we also *will be* with thee: be of good courage, and do *it*.

5 Then arose Ēz'-rā, and made the chief priests, the Lē'-vītes, and all Īś-rā-ēl, ¹to swear that they should do according to this word. And they swore.

6 ¶ Then Ēz'-rā rose up from before the house of God, and went unto the chamber of Jō-hā'-nān the son of Ē-li-āsh'-īb: and *when* he came thither, he ²did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Jū-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jē-rū'-lēm;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Jū-dāh and Bēn'-jā-mīn gathered themselves together unto Jē-rū'-sā-lēm within three days. It *was* the ninth month, on the twentieth *day* of the month; and ²all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of *this* matter, and for the great rain.

10 And Ēz'-rā the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and ³have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Īś-rā-ēl.

11 Now therefore ¹make confession unto the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and ²separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation an-

B.C. 457.

^a 2 Chr. 34.

² Heb. *to bring forth*.
³ or, *we have greatly offended in this thing*.

^b ch. 9. 4.
^c Deut. 7. 2, 3.

^d 1 Chr. 23. 10.

^e 2 Chr. 30. 8.

^f or, *till this matter be dispatched*.
^g Deut. 5. 12.

^h Heb. *stood*.

ⁱ Deut. 9. 18.

^k Heb. *devoted*.

^l 2 Kin. 10.

^m 1 Chr. 29. 24.

ⁿ 2 Chr. 30. 8.

^o Lev. 6. 4, 6.

^p See 1 Sam. 12. 18.

^q Heb. *the showers*.

^r Heb. *have caused to dwell, or, have brought back*.

^s Josh. 7. 19.
^t Prov. 28. 13.

^u ver. 3.

swered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

13 But the people *are* many, and *it is* a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither *is this* a work of one day or two: for ³we are many that have transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until the fierce wrath of our God ⁴for this matter be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only Jōn'-ā-thān the son of Ās'-ā-hēl and Jā-hā-zī'-āh the son of Tīk'-vāh ⁵were employed about this matter: and Mē-shūl'-lām and Shāb'-bē-thāi the Lē'-vīte helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ēz'-rā the priest, *with* certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by *their* names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

18 ¶ And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: *namely*, of the sons of Jēsh'-ū-ā the son of Jō'-zā-dāk, and his brethren; Mā-ā-sēi'-āh, and Ēl-i-ē'-zēr, and Jār'-īb, and Gēd-ā-lī'-āh.

19 And they ⁶gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and *being* ⁷guilty, *they offered* a ram of the flock for their trespass.

20 And of the sons of Īm'-mēr; Hā-nā'-nī, and Zēb-ā-dī'-āh.

21 And of the sons of Hār'-īm; Mā-ā-sēi'-āh, and Ē-lī'-jāh, and Shēm-ai'-āh, and Jē-hī'-ēl, and Ūz-zī'-āh.

22 And of the sons of Pāsh'-ūr; Ēl-i-ō-ē'-nāi, Mā-ā-sēi'-āh, Īsh'-mā-ēl, Nēth'-ā-nēel, Jō'-zā-bād, and Ēl-ā'-sāh.

23 Also of the Lē'-vītes; Jō'-zā-bād, and Shīm'-ē-i, and Kē-lā'-āh, (the same *is* Kē-lī'-tā,) Pēth-ā-hī'-āh, Jū-dāh, and Ēl-i-ē'-zēr.

24 Of the singers also; Ē-li-āsh'-īb: and of the porters; Shāl'-lūm, and Tē'-lēm, and Ū'-rī.

25 Moreover of Īś-rā-ēl: of the sons

of Pār'-ōsh; Ră-mī'-āh, and Jě-zī'-āh, and Māl-chī'-āh, and Mī'-ā-mīn, and Ēl-ē-ā'-zār, and Māl-chī'-jāh, and Bē-nāi'-āh.

26 And of the sons of Ē'-lām; Măt-tā-nī'-āh, Zěch-ā-rī'-āh, and Jě-hī'-ēl, and Āb'-dī, and Jēr'-ē-mōth, and Ē-lī'-āh.

27 And of the sons of Zăt-tū; Ēl-i-ē'-nāi, Ē-lī-āsh'-ib, Măt-tā-nī'-āh, and Jēr'-ē-mōth, and Zā'-bād, and Ā-zī'-zā.

28 Of the sons also of Bē-bā'-ī; Jē-hō-hā'-nān, Hān-ā-nī'-āh, Zāb-bā'-ī, and Āth-lā'-i.

29 And of the sons of Bā'-nī; Mě-shūl'-lām, Māl'-lūch, and Ā-dāi'-āh, Jāsh'-ūb, and Shē'-āl, and Rā'-mōth.

30 And of the sons of Pā'-hāth-mō'-āb; Ād'-nā, and Chē'-lāl, Bē-nāi'-āh, Mā-ā-sēi'-āh, Măt-tā-nī'-āh, Bēz'-ā-lēel, and Bīn'-nū-i, and Mā-nās'-sēh.

31 And of the sons of Hār'-īm; Ēl-i-ē'-zēr, Ish-i'-jāh, Māl-chī'-āh, Shēm-āi'-āh, Shīm'-ē-on,

32 Bēn'-jā-mīn, Māl'-lūch, and Shēm-ā-rī'-āh.

B.C. 450.

33 Of the sons of Hāsh'-ūm; Măt-tē'-nāi, Măt'-tā-thāh, Zā'-bād, Ē-liph-ē-lēt, Jēr'-ē-mā'-i, Mā-nās'-sēh, and Shīm'-ē-i.

34 Of the sons of Bā'-nī; Mā-ā-dāi'-ām-rām, and Ū'-ēl,

35 Bē-nāi'-āh, Bē-dēi'-āh, Chēl-lūh,

36 Vā-nī'-āh, Mēr'-ē-mōth, Ē-āsh'-ib,

37 Măt-tā-nī'-āh, Măt-tē'-nāi, and Jā'-ā-sau,

38 And Bā'-nī, and Bīn'-nū-i, Shīm-ē-i,

39 And Shēl-ē-mī'-āh, and Nā'-thār, and Ā-dāi'-āh,

40 Māch-nād'-ē-bai, Shā'-shā Shār-ā'-i,

41 Āz'-ā-rēel, and Shēl-ē-mī'-āh, Shēm-ā-rī'-āh,

42 Shāl'-lūm, Ām-ā-rī'-āh, and Jō-sēph.

43 Of the sons of Nē'-bō; Jē-i'-ē Măt-ti-thī'-āh, Zā'-bād, Zē-bī'-nā, Jā-dau, and Jō'-ēl, Bē-nāi'-āh.

44 All these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

2 or, Mab-nadebai, according to some copies.

THE

BOOK OF NĒ-HĒM-Ī'-ĀH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Nehemiah, understanding by Hamani the misery of Jerusalem, mourneth, fasteth, and prayeth. 5 His prayer.*

THE words of Nē-hēm-ī'-āh the son of Hāch-ā-lī'-āh. And it came to pass in the month Chīs'-lēu, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shū-shān the palace,

2 That Hā-nā'-nī, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Jū'-dāh; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: ^a the wall of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm also ^a is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven,

B.C. c. 446.

^a Dan. 9. 4.^b Ex. 20. 6.^c ch. 10. 1.^d 1 Kin. 28. 28.

29.

^e 2 Chr. 6. 40.

Dan. 9. 17.

18.

^f Dan. 9. 20.^g Ps. 106. 6.

Dan. 9. 5.

^h Deut. 28. 15.ⁱ ch. 2. 17.^j 2 Kin. 25.

10.

^k Lev. 26. 33.

Deut. 4. 25-

27.

^l & 28. 64.^m Lev. 26. 39,

&c.

Deut. 4. 29-

31.

ⁿ & 30. 2.

5 And said, I beseech thee, "O Lord God of heaven, the great and terrible God, ^b that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe his commandments:

6 Let thine ear now be attentive, and ^a thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servants, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Is'-rā-ē thy servants, and ^c confess the sin of the children of Is'-rā-ēl, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned.

7 ¶ We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have ^d not kept thy commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Mō'-sēs.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, thy word that thou commandedst thy servant Mō'-sēs, saying, ^e "If ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the nations:

9 ^f "But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and d

em; * though there were of you
st out unto the uttermost part of
e heaven, yet will I gather them
om thence, and will bring them
nto the place that I have chosen to
t my name there.

10 * Now these *are* thy servants
and thy people, whom thou hast re-
medied by thy great power, and by
y strong hand.

11 O Lord, I beseech thee, * let now
ine ear be attentive to the prayer
thy servant, and to the prayer of
y servants, who *desire* to fear thy
ame: and prosper, I pray thee, thy
rvant this day, and grant him
ercy in the sight of this man. For
was the king's *cupbearer*.

CHAPTER 2.

*Artaxerxes, understanding the cause of Nehemiah's
sadness, sendeth him with letters to Jerusalem.
Nehemiah arriveth there. 12 He vieweth secretly
the ruins of the walls. 17 He inciteth the Jews to
build in despite of the enemies.*

AND it came to pass in the month
A. Nī'-sān, in the twentieth year
'Ār-tā-xēr'-ēs the king, *that* wine
s before him: and *I* took up the
ine, and gave *it* unto the king.
ow I had not been *beforetime* sad
his presence.

2 Wherefore the king said unto me,
thy is thy countenance sad, seeing
ou art not sick? this *is* nothing else
at *sorrow of heart. Then I was
ry sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, * Let the
ng live for ever: why should not
y countenance be sad, when *'the*
ty, the place of my fathers' sepul-
ares, *lieth* waste, and the gates
ereof are consumed with fire?

4 Then the king said unto me, For
hat dost thou make request? So I
ayed to the God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, If it
ease the king, and if thy servant
ave found favour in thy sight, that
ou wouldest send me unto Jū'-dāh,
nto the city of my fathers' sepul-
ares, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, (the
queen also sitting by him,) For how
ng shall thy journey be? and when
ilt thou return? So it pleased the
ng to send me; and I set him *'a* time.
Moreover I said unto the king, If
please the king, let letters be given
e to the governors beyond the
ver, that they may convey me over
I I come into Jū'-dāh;

B.C. c. 448.

* Deut. 30. 4.

b ch. 3. 7.

c Deut. 9. 29.

Dan. 9. 15.

d ver. 18.

Ezra 5. 5.

& 7. 6, 9, 28.

* ver. 6.

f Is. 26. 8.

Heb. 13. 18.

g ch. 2. 1.

h Ezra 8. 32.

i Ezra 7. 1.

k ch. 1. 11.

l 2 Chr. 26. 9.

ch. 3. 13.

m ver. 17.

& ch. 1. 3.

n Prov. 15. 13.

o 1 Kin. 1. 31.

Dan. 2. 4.

p 3. 10.

& 6. 6, 21.

q ch. 3. 15.

r ch. 1. 3.

s 2 Sam. 15.

23.

Jer. 31. 40.

2 Heb. wife.

t ch. 5. 14.

& 13. 6.

u ch. 1. 3.

v Ps. 44. 13.

& 79. 4.

Jer. 24. 9.

Ezek. 5. 14.

15.

& 22. 4.

w ver. 8.

8 And a letter unto Ā'-sāph the
keeper of the king's forest, that he
may give me timber to make beams
for the gates of the palace which
appertained *b* to the house, and for
the wall of the city, and for the
house that I shall enter into. And
the king granted me, *d* according to
the good hand of my God upon me.

9 ¶ Then I came to the governors
beyond the river, and gave them the
king's letters. Now the king had
sent captains of the army and horse-
men with me.

10 When Sān-bāl'-lāt the Hôr'-ōn-
ite, and Tō-bī'-āh the servant, the
Ām'-mon-ite, heard of *it*, it grieved
them exceedingly that there was
come a man to seek the welfare of
the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

11 So I *h* came to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and
was there three days.

12 ¶ And I arose in the night, I and
some few men with me; neither told
I *any* man what my God had put in
my heart to do at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm:
neither *was there any* beast with
me, save the beast that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night *'by*
the gate of the valley, even before
the dragon well, and to the dung
port, and viewed the walls of Jē-rū'-
sā-lēm, which were *m* broken down,
and the gates thereof were consumed
with fire.

14 Then I went on to the *p* gate of
the fountain, and to the king's pool:
but *there was* no place for the beast
that was under me to pass.

15 Then went I up in the night by
the *'brook*, and viewed the wall, and
turned back, and entered by the gate
of the valley, and so returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither
I went, or what I did; neither had I
as yet told *it* to the Jēws, nor to the
priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the
rulers, nor to the rest that did the
work.

17 ¶ Then said I unto them, Ye see
the distress that we *are* in, how
Jē-rū'-sā-lēm *lieth* waste, and the
gates thereof are burned with fire:
come, and let us build up the wall
of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, that we be no more
'a reproach.

18 Then I told them of *'the* hand
of my God which was good upon
me; as also the king's words that he
had spoken unto me. And they

said, Let us rise up and build. So they ^{strengthened} their hands for ^{this good work}.

19 But when Săn-băl'-lăt the Hôr'-ôn-ite, and Tō-bi'-ăh the servant, the Am-môn-ite, and Gê-shêm the A-ră-bi-ăn, heard it, they ^{laughed} up to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? ^{will ye rebel against the king?}

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: ^{but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jê-rû'-să-lêm.}

CHAPTER 3.

The names and order of them that builded the wall.

THEN ^{Ē-li-ăsh'-ib} the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, ^{and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; ^{even unto the tower of Mē'-ăh they sanctified it, unto the tower of "Hăn'-ă-nêl.}}

2 And ^{next unto him builded "the men of Jêr'-i-chō.} And next to them builded Zăc'-cûr the son of Im-rî.

3 ^{But the fish gate did the sons of Hăs-sē-nă'-ăh build, who also laid the beams thereof, and ^{set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.}}

4 And next unto them repaired Mēr'-ê-môth the son of Ū-rî-jăh, the son of Kôz. And next unto them repaired Mē-shûl'-lăm the son of Bēr-ê-chî'-ăh, the son of Mē-shêz'-ă-bêl. And next unto them repaired Ză'-dôk the son of Bă'-ă-nă.

5 And next unto them the Tê-kô'-ites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to ^{the work of their Lord.}

6 Moreover ^{the old gate repaired Jê-hôl'-ă-dă the son of Pă-sē'-ăh, and Mē-shûl'-lăm the son of Bēs-ô-dêi'-ăh; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.}

7 And next unto them repaired Měl'-ă-ti'-ăh the Gîb'-ê-ôn-ite, and Jă'-dôn the Mē-rô'-nô-thite, the men of Gîb'-ê-ôn, and of Miz'-păh, unto the ^{throne of the governor on this side the river.}

8 Next unto him repaired Ūz'-zî-ěl the son of Hăr-hăi'-ăh, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired

B.C. 446.

^{2 Sam. 2. 7.}
^{2 or, left}
^{Jerusalem}
^{unto the}
^{broad wall.}
^{ch. 12. 38.}

^{Ps. 44. 13.}
^{& 79. 4.}
^{& 80. 6.}

^{ch. 6. 6.}

^{Ezra 4. 3.}
^{3 Heb.}
^{second}
^{measure.}
^{ch. 12. 38.}

^{ch. 12. 10.}
^{ch. 2. 13.}

^{John 5. 2.}

^{ch. 12. 39.}

^{ch. 2. 13.}

^{Jer. 31. 38.}
^{Zech. 14. 10.}
^{4 Heb. at his}
^{hand.}
^{Ezra 2. 24.}

^{2 Chr. 33. 14.}
^{ch. 12. 39.}
^{Zeph. 1. 10.}

^{See}
^{ch. 6. 1.}
^{& 7. 1.}
^{ch. 2. 14.}

^{John 9. 7.}

^{Judg. 5. 23.}
^{2 Kin. 20. 20.}
^{Is. 22. 11.}
^{ch. 12. 39.}

^{ch. 2. 8.}

^{2 Chr. 26. 9.}

Hăn-ă-ni'-ăh the son of ^{one of the} apothecaries, and they ^{fortified} Jê-rû'-să-lêm unto the ^{broad wall}.

9 And next unto them repaired Rê-phăi'-ăh the son of Hûr, the ruler of the half part of Jê-rû'-să-lêm.

10 And next unto them repaired Jê-dăi'-ăh the son of Hă-rû'-măp, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hăt'-tûsh the son of Hăsh-ăb-ni'-ăh.

11 Măl-chî'-jăh the son of Hăr-in and Hăsh-ûb the son of Pă-năth mō'-ăb, repaired the ^{other piece} and the tower of the furnaces.

12 And next unto him repaired Shăl'-lûm the son of Hă-lô'-hêsh, the ruler of the half part of Jê-rû'-să-lêm, he and his daughters.

13 ^{The valley gate repaired Hă-nûn, and the inhabitants of Ză-nô'-ăh they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto ^{the dung gate.}}

14 But the dung gate repaired Măl-chî'-ăh the son of Rê'-chăb, the ruler of part of Bêth-hăc'-cê-rēm he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But ^{the gate of the fountain} repaired Shăl'-lûn the son of Cöl-hô zêh, the ruler of part of Miz'-păh he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of ^{Sî-lô'-ăh} by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of Dă'-vîd.

16 After him repaired Nê-hēm-i'-ă the son of Az'-bûk, the ruler of the half part of Bêth'-zûr, unto ^{the place} over against the sepulchres of Dă'-vîd, and to the ^{pool that was made} and unto the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Lē'-vîtes Rê'-hûm the son of Bă'-nî. Next unto him repaired Hăsh-ă-bi'-ăh, the ruler of the half part of Kē-i'-lăh, his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bă-vă-i the son of Hên-ă-dăc the ruler of the half part of Kē-i'-lăh.

19 And next to him repaired Ē'-zē the son of Jêsh'-û-ă, the ruler of Miz'-păh, another piece over against the going up to the armoury at the ^{turning of the wall.}

20 After him Bār'-ūch the son of Zāb-bā'-i earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of Ē-li-āsh'-ib the high priest.

21 After him repaired Mēr'-ē-mōth the son of Ū-rī'-jāh the son of Kōz another piece, from the door of the house of Ē-li-āsh'-ib even to the end of the house of Ē-li-āsh'-ib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Bēn'-jā-mīn and Hāsh'-ūb over against their house. After him repaired Āz-ā-rī'-nā the son of Mā-ā-sēi'-āh the son of n-ā-nī'-āh by his house.

24 After him repaired Bīn'-nū-i the son of Hēn-ā'-dād another piece, from the house of Āz-ā-rī'-āh unto the turning of the wall, even unto the corner.

25 Pā'-lāl the son of U'-zāi, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that was by the court of the prison. After him repaired Ā-dāi'-āh the son of Pār'-ōsh.

26 Moreover ^athe Nēth'-i-nīmś dwelt in ^aŌ'-phēl, unto the place over against ^athe water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tē-kō'-ites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ō'-phēl.

28 From above the ^mhorse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zā'-dōk the son of Īm-mēr over against his house. After him repaired also Shēm-āi'-āh the son of Shēch-ā-nī'-āh, the keeper of the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hān-ā-nī'-āh the son of Shēl-ē-mī'-āh, and Hā'-nūn the sixth son of Zā'-lāph, another piece. After him repaired Mē-shūl'-im the son of Bēr-ē-chī'-āh over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Māl-chī'-āh the goldsmith's son unto the place of the ūth'-i-nīmś, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miph'-kād, and to the ^agoing up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

B.C. 445.

2 or, Zaccai.

^a ch. 2, 10, 19.

³ Heb. leave to themselves.

^b ch. 2, 10, 19.

^c ver. 19.

^d Ps. 123, 3, 4.

⁴ Heb. despite. ^e Ps. 79, 12. ^f Prov. 3, 34.

^f Jer. 32, 2. & 33, 1. & 37, 21.

^g Ps. 69, 27, 28. & 109, 14, 15.

^h Ezra 2, 43. ch. 11, 21.

ⁱ or, which dwell in Ophel, repaired unto.

^j or, The tower.

^k 2 Chr. 27, 3. ch. 8, 1, 3. & 12, 37.

^l ver. 1.

^m 2 Kin. 11, 16.

ⁿ 2 Chr. 23, 15. Jer. 31, 40.

⁷ Heb. ascended.

⁸ Ps. 83, 3-5.

⁸ Heb. to make an error to it. ⁹ Ps. 50, 15.

⁹ or, corner chamber.

² or, That from all places ye must return to us.

CHAPTER 4.

1 While the enemies scoff, Nehemiah prayeth and continueth the work. 9 He setteth a watch. 18 He armeth the labourers, 19 and giveth military precepts.

BUT it came to pass, ^athat when Šān-bāl'-lāt heard that we build-
ed the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Šā-mār'-i-ā, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they ^afortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now ^bTō-bī'-āh the Ām'-mon-ite was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 ^dHear, O our God; for we are ^edespised: and ^eturn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

5 And ^ecover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 ¶ But it came to pass, that ⁱwhen Šān-bāl'-lāt, and Tō-bī'-āh, and the Ā-rā'-bi-āns, and the Ām'-mon-ites, and the Āsh'-dō-dites, heard that the walls of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm ^jwere made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And ^kconspired all of them together to come and to fight against Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and ^kto hinder it.

9 Nevertheless ^ewe made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Jū'-dāh said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, ^aFrom

all places whence ye shall return unto us *they will be upon you.*

13 ¶ Therefore set I³ in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, ^bBe not ye afraid of them: remember the Lord, *which is* ^dgreat and terrible, and ^efight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, ^fand God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, *that* the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers *were* behind all the house of Jū'-dāh.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, *every one* with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other *hand* held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded ^aby his side, and so builded. And he that sounded the trumpet *was* by me.

19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work *is* great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place *therefore* ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: ^gour God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of

B.C. 445.

² or, every one went with his weapon for water.

See Judg. 5. 11.

³ Heb. from the lower parts of the place, &c.

^a Is. 5. 7.

^b Num. 14. 9.

Deut. 1. 29.

^c Lev. 25. 35-

37.

Deut. 15. 7.

^d Deut. 10. 17.

^e 2 Sam. 10.

12.

^f Job 5. 12.

^g Is. 58. 7.

^a Ex. 21. 7.

Lev. 25. 39.

⁴ Heb. my heart consulted in me.

⁵ Heb. on his loins.

⁶ Ex. 22. 25.

Lev. 25. 36.

Ezek. 22. 12.

^k Lev. 25. 48.

ⁱ Ex. 14. 14,

25.

Deut. 1. 30.

& 3. 22.

& 20. 4.

Josh. 23. 10.

ⁿ Lev. 25. 36.

ⁿ 2 Sam. 12.

14.

Rom. 2. 24.

1 Pet. 2. 12.

the guard which followed me, nor of us put off our clothes, ²saving that every one put them off for washing.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The Jews complain of their debt, mortgage, and bondage. 6 Nehemiah rebuketh the usurers, and make a covenant of restitution. 14 He forbears his own allowance, and keepeth hospitality.

AND there was a great ^acry of the people and of their wives against their ^bbrethren the Jews.

2 For there were that said, We our sons, and our daughters, are many: therefore we take up corn for them, that we may eat, and live.

3 Some also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.

4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's tribute, and that upon our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now ^cour flesh *is* as the flesh of our brethren, our children as the children: and, lo, we ^dbring in bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and *some* of our daughters are brought unto bondage *already*: neither *is it* in our power to redeem them; for other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.

7 Then ^eI consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, ^f'Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We are able to have ^gredeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk ^hin the fear of our God? ⁱbecause of the reproach of the heathen our enemies!

10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact them money and corn: I pray you let us leave off this usury.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the corn, t

wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.

12 Then said they, We will restore them, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

13 Also I shook my lap, and said, O God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even as he be shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the LORD. And the people did according to this promise.

14 Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Jû-dâh, from the twentieth year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Âr-tă-xêr'-êš the king, that is, twelve years, I and my brethren have not eaten the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty hê'-kêls of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but so did not I, because of the fear of God.

16 Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought nor any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover there were at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that are about us.

18 Now that which was prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this I required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 Think upon me, my God, for good, according to all that I have done for this people.

CHAPTER 6.

Sanballat practiseth by craft, by rumours, by hired prophecies, to terrify Nehemiah. 15 The work is finished to the terror of the enemies. 17 Secret intelligence passeth between the enemies and the nobles of Judah.

NOW it came to pass when Săn-băl'-lât, and Tô-bi'-âh, and Gê'-shêm the Â-ră-bi'-ân, and the rest

B.C. 445.

* ch. 3. 1, 3.

b Ezra 10. 5.
Jer. 34. 8, 9.
c Prov. 26. 24, 25.

d Mat. 10. 14.
Acts 13. 51.
e 18. 6.

f 1 Chr. 12. ch. 11. 35.

g Ps. 37. 12, 32.
h Heb. empty, or, void.

i 2 Kin. 23. 3.

k ch. 13. 6.

l 1 Cor. 9. 4, 15.

m or, Gashmu, ver. 1.

n ch. 2. 19.

o 2 Cor. 11. 9.
p 12. 13.

q ver. 9.

r 2 Sam. 9. 7.
s 1 Kin. 18. 19.

t 1 Kin. 4. 22.

u ver. 14, 15.

v ch. 13. 22.

w ch. 2. 10, 19.
x 4. 1, 7.

y or, Gashmu, ver. 6.

of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; (* though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;)

2 That Săn-băl'-lât and Gê'-shêm sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of Ô'-nô. But they thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Săn-băl'-lât his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;

6 Wherein was written, It is reported among the heathen, and Găsh'-mû saith it, that thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jê-rû'-să-lêm, saying, There is a king in Jû-dâh: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, O God, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shêm-âi'-âh the son of Dêl-âi'-âh the son of Mě-hêt'-ă-beêl, who was shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who is there, that, being as I am, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

12 And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that ^a he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tō-bī'āh and Sān-bāl'lāt had hired him.

13 Therefore *was* he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and *that* they might have *matter* for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14 ^b My God, think thou upon Tō-bī'āh and Sān-bāl'lāt according to these their works, and on the ^c prophetess Nō-ā-dī'āh, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month E'lūl, in fifty and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that ^e when all our enemies heard *thereof*, and all the heathen that *were* about us saw *these things*, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for ^f they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 ¶ Moreover in those days the nobles of Jū'dāh ^g sent many letters unto Tō-bī'āh, and *the letters* of Tō-bī'āh came unto them.

18 For *there were* many in Jū'dāh sworn unto him, because *he was* the son in law of Shēch-ā-nī'āh the son of Ār'āh; and his son Jō-hā'-nān had taken the daughter of Mē-shūl'lām the son of Bēr-ē-*chī'*āh.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my ^h words to him. And Tō-bī'āh sent letters to put me in fear.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Nehemiah committeth the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah. 5 A register of the genealogy of them which came at the first out of Babylon, 9 of the people, 39 of the priests, 43 of the Levites, 46 of the Nethinims, 57 of Solomon's servants, 63 and of the priests which could not find their pedigrees. 70 Their oblations.

NOW it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had ⁱ set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Lē'-vites were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother Hā-nā'-nī, and Hān-ā-nī'āh the ruler ^j of the palace, charge over Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: for he *was* a faithful man, and ^k feared God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm be opened until the sun be hot; and while they

B.C. 445.

^a Ezek. 13. 22.

² Heb. broad in spaces.

^b ch. 13. 29.

^c Ezek. 13. 17.

^d Ezra 2. 1, &c.

^e ch. 2. 10. & 4. 1, 7. & 6. 1.

^f Ps. 126. 2.

^g or, Seraiah: See Ezra 2. 2.

^h Heb. multiplied their letters passing to Tobiah.

ⁱ or, matters.

^j ch. 6. 1.

^k or, Bani.

^l ch. 2. 8.

^m Ex. 18. 21.

stand by, let them shut the doors and bar *them*: and appoint watchmen of the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm every one in his watch, and every one *to be over against* his house.

4 Now the city *was* ⁿ large and great: but the people *were few* therein, and the houses *were* ^o builded.

5 ¶ And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

6 ^p These *are* the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār the king of Bāb'-y-lon had carried away, and came again to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm and to Jū'dāh, every one unto his city;

7 Who came with Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl Jēsh'-ū-ā, Nē-hēm-i'-āh, ^q Āz-ā-rī-āh Rā-ā-mī'āh, Nā-hā-mā'-nī, Mōr-dē-cā'-i, Bīl'-shān, Mīs'-pē-rēth, Big-vā'-i, Nē'-hūm, Bā'-ā-nāh. The number, *I say*, of the men of the people of Is'-rā-ēl *was this*;

8 The children of Pār'-ōsh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shēph-ā-tī'āh three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of Ār'-āh, six hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of Pā'-hāth-mō'-āh of the children of Jēsh'-ū-ā and Jō'-āh two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen.

12 The children of E'-lām, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zāt'-tū, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zāc-cā'-i, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of ^r Bīn'-nū-i, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bē-bā'-i, six hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Āz'-gād, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.

18 The children of Ād-ō-nī'-kān six hundred threescore and seven.

19 The children of Big-vā'-i, two thousand threescore and seven.

20 The children of Ā'-dīn, six hundred fifty and five.
 21 The children of Ā'-tēr of Hēz-ē-āh, ninety and eight.
 22 The children of Hāsh'-ūm, three hundred twenty and eight.
 23 The children of Bē-zā'-ī, three hundred twenty and four.
 24 The children of ³Hār'-īph, an hundred and twelve.
 25 The children of ⁶Gīb'-ē-on, ninety and five.
 26 The men of Bēth'-lē-hēm and ē-tō-phāh, an hundred fourscore and eight.
 27 The men of Ān'-ā-thōth, an hundred twenty and eight.
 28 The men of ⁶Bēth'-āz-mā'-vēth, forty and two.
 29 The men of ⁷Kīr'-jāth-jē'-ā-rīm, hē-phī-rāh, and Bēer'-ōth, seven hundred forty and three.
 30 The men of Rā'-māh and Gā'-bā, six hundred twenty and one.
 31 The men of Mīch'-mās, an hundred and twenty and two.
 32 The men of Bēth'-ēl and Ā'-ī, an hundred twenty and three.
 33 The men of the other Nē'-bō, fifty and two.
 34 The children of the other ⁶Ē-lām, thousand two hundred fifty and four.
 35 The children of Hār'-īm, three hundred and twenty.
 36 The children of Jēr'-ī-chō, three hundred forty and five.
 37 The children of Lōd, Hā'-dīd, and ⁷V-nō, seven hundred twenty and one.
 38 The children of Sēn'-ā-āh, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.
 39 ¶ The priests: the children of Jē-dā'-āh, of the house of Jēsh'-ū-ā, nine hundred seventy and three.
 40 The children of ⁶īm'-mēr, a thousand fifty and two.
 41 The children of ⁴Pāsh'-ūr, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.
 42 The children of ⁷Hār'-īm, a thousand and seventeen.
 43 ¶ The Lē'-vītes: the children of Jēsh'-ū-ā, of Kād'-mī-ēl, and of the children of ⁶Hō'-dē-vāh, seventy and four.
 44 ¶ The singers: the children of ⁶ā'-sāph, an hundred forty and eight.
 45 ¶ The porters: the children of Shāl'-lūm, the children of Ā'-tēr, the children of Tāl'-mōn, the children of Ak'-kūb, the children of Hā-tī'-tā,

B.C. c. 536.

2 or, *Siaha.*

3 or, *Jora.*

4 or, *Shamlai.*

5 or, *Gidbar.*

6 or, *Azmaveth.*

7 or, *Kīr'-jath-arim.*

8 or, *Nephusim.*

9 or, *Bazluth.*

* See ver. 12.

2 or, *Peruda.*

b 1 Chr. 24. 7.

3 or, *Ami.*

c 1 Chr. 24. 14.

d See 1 Chr. 9. 12. & 24. 9.

e Ezra 2. 59.

f 1 Chr. 24. 8.

4 or, *Addan.*

5 or, *pedigree.*

6 or, *Hodaviah, Ezra 2. 40. or, Judah, Ezra 3. 9.*

the children of Shō-bā'-ī, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 ¶ The Nēth'-ī-nīmś: the children of Zī'-hā, the children of Hā-shū'-phā, the children of Tāb-bā'-ōth,

47 The children of Kē'-rōs, the children of ³Sī'-ā, the children of Pā'-dōn,

48 The children of Lē-bā'-nā, the children of Hāg'-ā-bā, the children of ⁴Shāl'-mā,

49 The children of Hā'-nān, the children of Gīd'-dēl, the children of Gā'-hār,

50 The children of Rē-āi'-āh, the children of Rē'-zīn, the children of Nē-kō'-dā,

51 The children of Gāz'-zām, the children of Ūz'-zā, the children of Phā-sē'-āh,

52 The children of Bē'-sāl, the children of Mē'-ū-nīm, the children of ⁶Nē-phīsh'-ē-sim,

53 The children of Bāk'-būk, the children of Hā-kū'-phā, the children of Hār'-hūr,

54 The children of ⁹Bāz'-lith, the children of Mē-hī'-dā, the children of Hār'-shā,

55 The children of Bār'-kōs, the children of Sīs'-ē-rā, the children of Tā'-māh,

56 The children of Nē-zī'-āh, the children of Hā-tī'-phā.

57 ¶ The children of Sōl'-ō-mōn's servants: the children of Sō-tā'-ī, the children of Sō'-phē-rēth, the children of ³Pē-rī'-dā,

58 The children of Jā'-ā-lā, the children of Dār'-kōn, the children of Gīd'-dēl,

59 The children of Shēph'-ā-tī'-āh, the children of Hāt'-tīl, the children of Pō'-chē-rēth of Zē-bā'-īm, the children of ³Ā'-mōn.

60 All the Nēth'-ī-nīmś, and the children of Sōl'-ō-mōn's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

61 * And these were they which went up also from Tēl-mē'-lāh, Tēl-hā-rē'-shā, Chēr'-ūb, ⁴Ād'-dōn, and Īm'-mēr: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their ⁶seed, whether they were of Īs'-rā-ēl.

62 The children of Dēl-āi'-āh, the children of Tō-bī'-āh, the children of Nē-kō'-dā, six hundred forty and two.

63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Hā-bāi'-āh, the children of Kōz, the children of Bār-zīl-lā'-ī, which took one of the daughters of

Bār-zil-lā'-ī the Gil'-ē-ād-ite to wife, and was called after their name.

64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

65 And ³the Tīr'-shā-thā said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Ū'-rim and Thūm'-mim.

66 ¶ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

67 Beside their manservants and their maidservants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women.

68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five:

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

70 ¶ And ⁶some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. ⁷The Tīr'-shā-thā gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.

71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work ⁸twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of silver.

72 And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Lē'-vites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nēth'-i-nims, and all Is'-rā-ēl, dwelt in their cities; ⁹and when the seventh month came, the children of Is'-rā-ēl were in their cities.

CHAPTER 8.

1 The religious manner of reading and hearing the law. 9 They comfort the people. 13 The forwardness of them to hear and be instructed. 16 They keep the feast of tabernacles.

AND all ²the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that was ³before the water gate; and they spake unto Ēz'-rā the scribe to bring the book

B.C. c. 536.

⁶ Deut. 31. 11, 12.

² Heb. that understood in hearing.

⁶ Lev. 23. 24.

³ or, the governor, ch. 8. 9.

⁴ Heb. from the light.

⁵ Heb. tower of wood.

⁶ Heb. part.

⁷ Heb. eyes.

⁸ ch. 8. 9.

⁹ Lev. 3. 20.

¹ 1 Cor. 14. 16.

¹ Lam. 3. 41.

¹ 1 Tim. 2. 8.

² Ex. 4. 31.

³ & 12. 27.

² 2 Chr. 20. 18.

⁴ So

Ezra 2. 69.

⁴ Lev. 10. 11.

Deut. 33. 10.

² 2 Chr. 17. 7-

9.

Mal. 2. 7.

⁴ Ezra 3. 1.

⁴ Ezra 2. 63.

ch. 7. 65.

& 10. 1.

⁸ or, the governor.

^m ver. 8.

² 2 Chr. 35. 3.

¹ Lev. 23. 24.

Num. 29. 1.

² Deut. 16. 14,

15.

³ Eccl. 3. 4.

⁴ Ezra 3. 1.

² ch. 3. 26.

³ Esth. 9. 19,

22.

Rev. 11. 10.

⁴ Ezra 7. 6.

of the law of Mō-sēs, which the LORD had commanded to Is'-rā-ēl.

2 And Ēz'-rā the priest brought ^athe law before the congregation both of men and women, and all ²that could hear with understanding ^bupon the first day of the seventh month.

3 And he read therein before the street that was before the water gate ^cfrom the morning until midday, before the men and the women and those that could understand and the ears of all the people were attentive unto the book of the law.

4 And Ēz'-rā the scribe stood upon ^aa pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Māt-ti-thī'-āh, and Shē'-mā, and A-nā'-āh, and Ū-rī'-jāh and Hil-kī'-āh, and Mā-ā-sēi'-āh, on his right hand; and on his left hand Pē-dāi'-āh, and Mī'-shā-ēl, and Māl'-chī'-āh, and Hāsh'-ūm, and Hāsh'-bā-dā'-nā, Zēch'-ā-rī'-āh, and Mē-shūl'-lām.

5 And Ēz'-rā opened the book in the ⁷sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people ^dstood up:

6 And Ēz'-rā blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people answered, ^eĀ'-mēn, ^fĀ'-mēn, with ^glifting up their hands: and they ^hbowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with ⁱtheir faces to the ground.

7 Also Jēsh'-ū-ā, and Bā'-nī, and Shēr-ē-bī'-āh, Jā'-mīn, Āk-kūb, Shāb-bē-thāy, Hō-dī'-jāh, Mā-ā-sēi'-āh, Kē-lī'-tā, Āz-ā-rī'-āh, Jō-zā-bāb, Hā-nān Pē-lāi'-āh, and the Lē'-vites, ^jcaused the people to understand the law; and the people ^kstood in their place.

8 So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused ^lthem to understand the reading.

9 ¶ And Nē-hēm-i'-āh, which ^mwas the Tīr'-shā-thā, and Ēz'-rā the priest the scribe, ⁿand the Lē'-vites that taught the people, said unto all the people, ^oThis day is holy unto the LORD your God; ^pmourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he said unto them, Give your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, ^qand send portions unto them for whom nothing is pre-

ared: for *this day is holy* unto our
ord: neither be ye sorry; for the
oy of the LORD is your strength.

11 So the Lē'-vites stilled all the
eople, saying, Hold your peace,
or the day is holy; neither be ye
rieved.

12 And all the people went their
ay to eat, and to drink, and to
send portions, and to make great
irth, because they had 'under-
ood the words that were declared
nto them.

13 ¶ And on the second day were
athered together the chief of the
athers of all the people, the priests,
and the Lē'-vites, unto Ēz'-rā the
cribe, even 'to understand the
ords of the law.

14 And they found written in the
aw which the LORD had commanded
y Mō'-sēs, that the children of Īs'-
ā-ēl should dwell in 'booths in the
east of the seventh month:

15 And 'that they should publish
nd proclaim in all their cities, and
n Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, saying, Go forth
nto the mount, and 'fetch olive
ranches, and pine branches, and
yrtle branches, and palm branches,
nd branches of thick trees, to make
ooths, as it is written.

16 ¶ So the people went forth, and
rought *them*, and made themselves
ooths, every one upon the 'roof of
is house, and in their courts, and
n the courts of the house of God,
nd in the street of the 'water gate,
nd in the street of the gate of Ē'-
hrā-īm.

17 And all the congregation of
hem that were come again out of
he captivity made booths, and sat
nder the booths: for since the days
f Jēsh'-ū-ā the son of Nūn unto
hat day had not the children of
s'-rā-ēl done so. And there was
ery 'great gladness.

18 Also 'day by day, from the first
ay unto the last day, he read in the
ook of the law of God. And they
ept the feast seven days; and on
he eighth day was 'a solemn assem-
ly, 'according unto the manner.

CHAPTER 9.

A solemn fast, and repentance of the people. 4
A religious confession of God's goodness, &c.

NOW in the twenty and fourth
day of ²this month the chil-
ren of Īs'-rā-ēl were assembled with

B.C. c. 445.

^a Josh. 7. 6.
¹ Sam. 4. 12.
² Sam. 1. 2.
Job 2. 12.
^b Ezra 10. 11.
ch. 13. 3, 30.
³ Heb. *strange*
children.

^c ch. 8. 7, 8.

^d ver. 10.

^e ver. 7, 8.

³ or,
scaffold.

⁴ or, *that they*
might in-
struct in
the words
of the law.

⁵ Heb. *by the*
hand of.

^f Lev. 23. 34,

42.

Deut. 16. 13.

^g Lev. 23. 4.

^h 1 Chr. 29. 13.

ⁱ Deut. 16. 16.

^k 2 Kin. 19. 15,

19.

Ps. 86. 10.

Is. 37. 16, 20.

^l Lev. 23. 40.

^m Gen. 1. 1.

ⁿ Gen. 2. 11.

Rev. 14. 7.

^o Deut. 10. 14.

^p 1 Kin. 8. 27.

^q Gen. 2. 1.

^r Ps. 36. 6.

^s Deut. 22. 8.

^t Gen. 11. 31.

& 12. 1.

^u ch. 12. 37.

^v Gen. 17. 5.

^w 2 Kin. 14. 13.

ch. 12. 39.

^x Gen. 15. 6.

^y Gen. 12. 7.

& 13. 13.

& 17. 7, 8.

^z Josh. 23. 14.

^{aa} 2 Chr. 30. 21.

^{ab} Ex. 2. 25.

& 3. 7.

^{ac} Deut. 31. 10,

&c.

^{ad} Ex. 14. 10.

^{ae} Ex. 7-10, 12,

& 14,

chapters.

^{af} Heb. *a*

restraint.

/Lev. 23. 26.

Numb. 29. 35.

^{ag} Ex. 18. 11.

^{ah} Ex. 9. 16.

Is. 63. 12, 14.

Jer. 32. 20.

Dan. 9. 15.

^{ai} Ex. 14. 21,

22, 27, 28.

Ps. 73. 13.

^{aj} ch. 8. 2.

fasting, and with sackclothes, 'and
earth upon them.

2 And ^bthe seed of Īs'-rā-ēl separ-
ated themselves from all ^cstrangers,
and stood and confessed their sins,
and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place,
and 'read in the book of the law of
the LORD their God *one* fourth part
of the day; and *another* fourth part
they confessed, and worshipped the
LORD their God.

4 ¶ Then stood up upon the ^dstairs,
of the Lē'-vites, Jēsh'-ū-ā, and Bā'-
nī, Kād'-mī-ēl, Shēb'-ā-nī-āh, Būn'-
nī, Shēr'-ē-bī-āh, Bā'-nī, and Chē-
nā'-nī, and cried with a loud voice
unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Lē'-vites, Jēsh'-ū-ā, and
Kād'-mī-ēl, Bā'-nī, Hāsh'-āb-nī-āh,
Shēr'-ē-bī-āh, Hō-dī'-jāh, Shēb'-ā-nī-
āh, and Pēth-ā-hī-āh, said, Stand
up *and* bless the LORD your God
for ever and ever: and blessed be
^ethy glorious name, which is exalted
above all blessing and praise.

6 ^fThou, *even* thou, *art* LORD alone;
^gthou hast made heaven, ^hthe heaven
of heavens, with ⁱall their host, the
earth, and all *things* that *are* therein,
the seas, and all that is therein, and
thou ^jpreservest them all; and the
host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou *art* the LORD the God, who
didst choose ^kĀ'-brām, and brought-
est him forth out of Ūr of the Chāl'-
deēs, and gavest him the name of
^lĀ'-brā-hām;

8 And foundest his heart ^mfaithful
before thee, and madest a ⁿcovenant
with him to give the land of the
Cā'-nā-ān-ītes, the Hīt'-tītes, the Ām'-
ō-rites, and the Pē-rīz'-zītes, and the
Jēb'-ū-sītes, and the Gīr'-gā-shītes,
to give *it*, *I say*, to his seed, and
^ohast performed thy words; for
thou *art* righteous:

9 ^pAnd didst see the affliction of
our fathers in Ē'-gŷpt, and ^qheardst
their cry by the Red sea;

10 And ^rshewedst signs and won-
ders upon Phār'-āōh, and on all his
servants, and on all the people of
his land: for thou knewest that
they ^sdealt proudly against them.
So didst thou ^tget thee a name, as
it is this day.

11 ^uAnd thou didst divide the sea
before them, so that they went
through the midst of the sea on the

dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, ^bas a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou ^cleddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 ^c'Thou camest down also upon mount Si'-nāi, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them ^cright judgments, and ^ctrue laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy ^choly sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Mō'-sēs thy servant:

15 And ^c'gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and ^cbroughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should ^cgo in to possess the land ^c'which thou hadst sworn to give them.

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and ^c'hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, ^c'neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed ^ca captain to return to their bondage: but thou ^cart ^c'a God ready to pardon, ^c'gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not.

18 Yea, ^c'when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy God that brought thee up out of Ē'-gýpt, and had wrought great provocations;

19 Yet thou in thy ^cmanifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the ^cpillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 Thou gavest also thy ^cgood spirit to instruct them, and withheldst not thy ^cmān'-nā from their mouth, and gavest them ^cwater for their thirst.

21 Yea, ^c'forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing; their

B.C. 445.

^a Deut. 8. 4.^b 29. 5.^c Ex. 15. 10, 15.^d Ex. 13. 21.^e Num. 21. 21,

&c.

^f Ex. 19. 20.^g Gen. 22. 17.^h Ps. 19. 8, 9.ⁱ Heb. laws

of truth.

^j Gen. 2. 3.^k Ex. 20. 8, 11.^l Josh. 1. 2.^m Ps. 44. 2. 3.ⁿ Ex. 16. 14.

John 6. 31.

^o Ex. 17. 6.^p Heb. ac-

cording to

their will.

^q Deut. 1. 8.^r Heb. which

thou hadst lift

up thine

hand to

give them,

Num. 14. 30.

^s Num. 13. 27.^t Deut. 6. 11.^u or,

cisterns.

^v Ps. 106. 6.^w Heb. tree

of food.

^x Deut. 31. 27.^y Deut. 32. 15.^z Ps. 78. 11.^{aa} Hos. 3. 6.^{ab} Judg. 2. 11.^{ac} 1 Kin. 14. 9.^{ad} Ps. 50. 17.^{ae} Num. 14. 4.^{af} 1 Kin. 13. 4.^{ag} Mat. 23. 37.^{ah} Acts 7. 52.^{ai} Heb.

a God of

pardon.

^{aj} Ps. 34. 6.^{ak} Ps. 86. 5, 15.^{al} Judg. 2. 14.^{am} Ps. 106. 41.^{an} Ex. 32. 4.^{ao} Ps. 106. 44.^{ap} Judg. 2. 18.^{aq} Ps. 106. 45.^{ar} Ex. 13. 21.^{as} Num. 14. 14.^{at} 1 Cor. 10. 1.^{au} Heb. they

returned

to do evil.

^{av} Judg. 3. 11.^{aw} Num. 11. 17.^{ax} Is. 63. 11.^{ay} Ps. 106. 43.^{az} Ex. 16. 15.^{ba} Josh. 5. 12.^{bb} Ex. 17. 6.^{bc} Deut. 2. 7.^{bd} ver. 16.

^c'clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of ^cSi'-hōn, and the land of the king of Hēsh'-bōn, and the land of Ōg king of Bā'-sha.

23 ^c'Their children also multiplied thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess it.

24 So ^c'the children went in and possessed the land, and ^c'thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them ^cas they would.

25 And they took strong cities, and a ^c'fat land, and possessed ^c'houses full of all goods, ^c'wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and ^c'fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat and were filled, and ^c'became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great ^c'goodness.

26 Nevertheless they ^c'were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and ^c'cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy ^c'prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

27 ^c'Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou ^c'heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies ^c'thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, ^c'they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou ^c'heardest them from heaven; and ^c'many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies;

29 And testifiedst against them that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they ^c'dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned again

ay judgments, (* which if a man
b, he shall live in them;) and
withdrew the shoulder, and hard-
ened their neck, and would not hear.
30 Yet many years didst thou *for-
bear them, and testifiedst *against
them by thy spirit *in thy pro-
phets: yet would they not give ear:
therefore gavest thou them into
the hand of the people of the lands.
31 Nevertheless for thy great
mercies' sake *thou didst not utterly
consume them, nor forsake them;
nor thou art a gracious and merciful
God.

32 Now therefore, our God, the
great, the *mighty, and the terrible
God, who keepest covenant and
mercy, let not all the *trouble seem
little before thee, *that hath come
upon us, on our kings, on our
princes, and on our priests, and on
our prophets, and on our fathers,
and on all thy people, *since the
time of the kings of Ās-sūr-ī-ā unto
this day.

33 Howbeit *thou art just in all
that is brought upon us; for thou
hast done right, but *we have done
wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our
princes, our priests, nor our fathers,
kept thy law, nor hearkened unto
thy commandments and thy testi-
monies, wherewith thou didst testify
against them.

35 For they have *not served thee
in their kingdom, and in thy great
goodness that thou gavest them, and
in the large and fat land which thou
gavest before them, neither turned
they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, *we are servants this
day, and for the land that thou
gavest unto our fathers to eat the
fruit thereof and the good thereof,
behold, we are servants in it:

37 And *it yieldeth much increase
unto the kings whom thou hast set
over us because of our sins: also they
have *dominion over our bodies, and
over our cattle, at their pleasure, and
we are in great distress.

38 And because of all this we *make
sure covenant, and write it; and
our princes, Lē'-vites, and priests,
seal unto it.

CHAPTER 10.

1 The names of them that sealed the covenant.
29 The points of the covenant.

B.C. 445.

* Lev. 18. 5.
2 Heb. at the
sealings,
ch. 9. 38.

3 or, the
governor.

4 Heb.
they gave
a with-
drawing
shoulder.
Zech. 7. 11.

5 ch. 1. 1.

6 Heb.
protract
over them.

* See

ch. 12. 1-21.

7 2 Kin. 17.

13.

8 2 Chr. 36. 15.

Jer. 7. 25.

& 25. 4.

9 Heb. in the

hand of

thy

prophets.

* Acts 7. 51.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

2 Pet. 1. 21.

7 Is. 5. 5.

8 Jer. 4. 27.

Ex. 34. 6, 7.

7 Heb.

wickedness.

8 Heb.

that hath

founded us.

9 2 Kin. 17. 3.

* Ps. 119. 137.

1 See Ezra

2. 3, &c.

ch. 7. 2, &c.

* Ps. 106. 6.

Dan. 9. 6, 7.

8.

* Deut. 28. 47.

* Deut. 28. 43.

* Deut. 28. 31.

* Ezra 9. 1.

& 10. 11, 12.

19.

ch. 13. 3.

* Deut. 28. 48.

* 2 Kin. 23. 3.

2 Chr. 29. 10.

& 34. 31.

* Ezra 10. 3.

9 Heb.

are at the

sealing,

or, sealed.

* Deut. 29.

12. 14.

ch. 5. 12, 13.

Ps. 119. 106.

* 2 Kin. 23. 3.

2 Chr. 34. 31.

2 Heb.

by the hand of.

NOW *those that sealed were,
Nē-hēm-ī'-āh, *the Tīr'-shā-thā,
b the son of Hāch-ā-lī'-āh, and Zīd-
kī'-jāh,

2 *Sē-ra'ī'-āh, Āz-ā-rī'-āh, Jēr-ē-
mī'-āh,

3 Pāsh'-ūr, Ām-ā-rī'-āh, Māl-chī'-
jāh,

4 Hāt'-tūsh, Shēb-ā-nī'-āh, Māl'-
lūch,

5 Hār'-īm, Mēr'-ē-mōth, Ō-bā-dī'-āh,
6 Dān'-i'el, Gīn'-nē-thōn, Bār'-ūch,

7 Mē-shūl'-lām, Ā-bī'-jāh, Mī'-jā-
mīn,

8 Mā-ā-zī'-āh, Bīl-gā'-ī, Shēm-ā'-
āh: these were the priests.

9 And the Lē'-vites: both Jēsh'-ū-ā
the son of Āz-ā-nī'-āh, Bīn'-nū-ī of
the sons of Hēn-ā'-dād, Kād'-mī-ēl;

10 And their brethren, Shēb-ā-nī'-
āh, Hō-dī'-jāh, Kē-lī'-tā, Pē-lāi'-āh,
Hā'-nān,

11 Mī'-chā, Rē'-hōb, Hāsh-ā-bī'-āh,
12 Zāc'-cūr, Shēr-ē-bī'-āh, Shēb-ā-
nī'-āh,

13 Hō-dī'-jāh, Bā'-nī, Bē-nī'-nū.

14 The chief of the people; *Pār'-
ōsh, Pā'-hāth-mō'-āb, Ē'-lām, Zāt'-
thū, Bā'-nī,

15 Būn'-nī, Āz'-gād, Bē-bā'-ī,
16 Ād-ō-nī'-jāh, Big-vā'-ī, Ā'-dīn,

17 Ā'-tēr, Hiz-kī'-jāh, Āz'-zūr,
18 Hō-dī'-jāh, Hāsh'-ūm, Bē-zā'-ī,

19 Hār'-īph, Ān'-ā-thōth, Nē-bā'-ī,
20 Māg'-pī-āsh, Mē-shūl'-lām, Hē'-
zūr,

21 Mē-shēz'-ā-bēel, Zā'-dōk, Jād'-
dū-ā,

22 Pēl-ā-tī'-āh, Hā'-nān, Ā'-nāi'-āh,
23 Hō-shē'-ā, Hān-ā-nī'-āh, Hāsh'-
ūb,

24 Hāl-lō'-hēsh, Pī'-lē-hā, Shō'-bēk,
25 Rē'-hūm, Hā-shāb'-nāh, Mā-ā-
sēi'-āh,

26 And Ā-hī'-jāh, Hā'-nān, Ā'-nān,
27 Māl'-lūch, Hār'-īm, Bā'-ā-nāh.

28 ¶ *And the rest of the people,
the priests, the Lē'-vites, the porters,
the singers, the Nēth'-ī-nīmś, *and
all they that had separated them-
selves from the people of the lands
unto the law of God, their wives,
their sons, and their daughters, every
one having knowledge, and having
understanding;

29 They clave to their brethren,
their nobles, *and entered into a
curse, and into an oath, *to walk in
God's law, which was given *by
Mō'-sēs the servant of God, and to

observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes;

30 And that we would not give our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons:

31 And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, that we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day: and that we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every debt.

32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God;

33 For the shewbread, and for the continual meat offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, for the wood offering, to bring it into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, as it is written in the law:

35 And to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD:

36 Also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as it is written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

37 And that we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and the tithes of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God,

B.C. 445.

^a 1 Chr. 9. 28.

² Chr. 31. 11.

^b Deut. 12. 6.

¹¹ 2 Chr. 31. 12.

¹² ch. 13. 12.

¹³ Ex. 34. 16.

¹⁴ Deut. 7. 3.

¹⁵ Ezra 9. 12.

¹⁶ Ex. 20. 10.

¹⁷ Lev. 23. 3.

¹⁸ Deut. 5. 12.

¹⁹ ch. 13. 10.

²⁰ 11.

¹ Ex. 23. 10.

² Lev. 25. 4.

³ Deut. 15. 1.

⁴ ch. 5. 12.

⁵ Heb.

⁶ every hand.

¹ Lev. 24. 5.

² Chr. 2. 4.

³ See

⁴ Num. 28.

⁵ & 29.

⁶ ver. 18.

⁷ Mat. 4. 5.

⁸ & 27. 53.

⁹ Judg. 5. 9.

¹⁰ 1 Chr. 9. 2.

¹¹ 3.

¹² ch. 13. 31.

¹³ Is. 40. 16.

¹⁴ Ezra 2. 43.

¹⁵ Ezra 2. 55.

¹⁶ Lev. 6. 12.

¹⁷ 1 Chr. 9. 3.

¹⁸ &c.

¹⁹ Ex. 23. 19.

²⁰ & 34. 26.

²¹ Lev. 19. 23.

²² Num. 18. 12.

²³ Deut. 26. 2.

¹ Ex. 13. 2.

² 12. 13.

³ Lev. 27. 26.

⁴ 27.

⁵ Num. 18. 15.

⁶ 16.

⁷ Gen. 28. 29.

⁸ Plures.

⁹ Lev. 23. 17.

¹⁰ Num. 15. 19.

¹¹ & 18. 12. &c.

¹² Deut. 18. 4.

¹³ & 26. 2.

¹⁴ Lev. 27. 30.

¹⁵ Num. 18. 21.

¹⁶ &c.

¹⁷ Num. 18. 26.

to the chambers, into the treasure house.

39 For the children of Israel shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests the minister, and the porters, and the singers: and we will not forsake the house of our God.

CHAPTER 11.

1 The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem. 3 A catalogue of their names. 20 The residue dwell in other cities.

AND the rulers of the people dwelt at Jeru'sa-lēm: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one to dwell in Jeru'sa-lēm the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men, that willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jeru'sa-lēm.

3 ¶ Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jeru'sa-lēm but in the cities of Ju'dāh dwell every one in his possession in their cities, to wit, Is'ra-ēl, the priests and the Levites, and the Neth'anim's, and the children of Sol'mon's servants.

4 And at Jeru'sa-lēm dwelt certain of the children of Ju'dāh, and of the children of Bēn'jā-mīn. Of the children of Ju'dāh; A-thā'y-āh the son of Ūz-zī'āh, the son of Zēch'ā-rī'āh, the son of Am-ā-rī'āh, the son of Shēph-ā-tī'āh, the son of Mā-hāl'ā-le'el, of the children of Pē'rēz;

5 And Mā-ā-sēl'āh the son of Bā'ūch, the son of Cōl-hō'zēh, the son of Hā-zāi'āh, the son of A-dāi'āh the son of Jōi'ā-rīb, the son of Zēch'ā-rī'āh, the son of Shī-lō-nī.

6 All the sons of Pē'rēz that dwelt at Jeru'sa-lēm were four hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these are the sons of Bēn'jā-mīn; Sāl'lū the son of Mē-shūlām, the son of Jō'ēd, the son of Pē-dāi'āh, the son of Kō-lāi'āh, the son of Mā-ā-sēl'āh, the son of I-thēl, the son of Jē-sāi'āh.

8 And after him Gāb-bā'i, Sāl-lā-nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Jō'ēl the son of Zich'rī was their overseer; and Ju'dāh the son

Sën'-û-äh was second over the city.

10 * Of the priests: Jë-dâ'-äh the son of Jô'-ä-rib, Jä'-chîn.

11 Së-râ'-äh the son of Hîl-kî'-äh, the son of Më-shûl'-lâm, the son of Jë-dök, the son of Më-râ'-ôth, the son of Ä-hî'-tûb, was the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred twenty and two: and Ä-dâ'-äh the son of Jë-rö'-häm, the son of Ä-l-lî'-äh, the son of Äm'-zî, the son of Zëch'-ä-rî'-äh, the son of Pâsh'-ä, the son of Mäl'-chî'-äh,

13 And his brethren, chief of the others, two hundred forty and two: and Ä-mâsh'-âi the son of Äz'-ä-rêl, the son of Ä-hä'-sâi, the son of Më-lî'-lë-môth, the son of Äm'-mër,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zäb'-êl, the son of one of the great men.

15 Also of the Lë'-vîtes: Shëm'-äh the son of Hâsh'-ûb, the son of Äz-rî'-käm, the son of Hâsh'-ä-bî'-ä, the son of Bün'-nî;

16 And Shäb'-bë-thâi and Jö'-zä-bäd, the chief of the Lë'-vîtes, 'had the oversight of the outward business of the house of God.

17 And Mät-tä-nî'-äh the son of Ä'-chä, the son of Zäb'-dî, the son of Ä'-sâph, was the principal to be in the thanksgiving in prayer: and Äk-bû-kî'-äh the second among his brethren, and Äb'-dä the son of Äm'-mü-ä, the son of Gä'-läl, the son of Jë-dû'-thün.

18 All the Lë'-vîtes in the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover the porters, Äk'-küb, Äl'-môn, and their brethren that kept the gates, were an hundred twenty and two.

20 ¶ And the residue of Ä'-rä-êl, of the priests, and the Lë'-vîtes, were in the cities of Jü'-däh, every one in his inheritance.

21 But the Nêth'-î-nîms dwelt in Ä'-phêl: and Zi'-hâi and Gis'-pâ were over the Nêth'-î-nîms.

22 The overseer also of the Lë'-vîtes Jë-rû'-sä-lëm was Üz'-zî the son of Ä'-nî, the son of Hâsh'-ä-bî'-äh, the son of Mät-tä-nî'-äh, the son of Mî'-ä. Of the sons of Ä'-sâph, the

B.C. 445.

* 1 Chr. 9, 10, &c.
b See Ezra 6. 8, 9, & 7. 20, &c.
c or, a sure ordinance.

* Gen. 38. 30, Zarah.
d 1 Chr. 18. 17, & 23. 28.

* Josh. 14. 15.

3 or, the son of Hag-gedolim.

4 Heb. were over.
f 1 Chr. 26. 29.

5 or, of Geba.
6 or, to Michmash.

* 1 Chr. 4. 14.

a ver. 1.

7 Heb. at the gates.
i Ezra 2. 1, 2.

k See 1 Chr. 10. 2-8.

l See 1 Chr. 3. 26.
m or, The tower.

9 or, Melicu, ver. 14.

2 or, Shebaniah, ver. 14.

3 or, Harim, ver. 15.

4 or, Meraioth, ver. 15.

5 or, Ginnethon, ver. 16.

n Luke 1. 5.

6 or, Miniamin, ver. 17.

7 or, Moadiah, ver. 17.

singers were over the business of the house of God.

23 For ^b it was the king's commandment concerning them, that ^a a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day.

24 And Pêth'-ä-hî'-äh the son of Më-shëz'-ä-bêl, of the children of * Zë'-râh the son of Jü'-däh, was ^d at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Jü'-däh dwelt at * Kir'-jâth-är'-bä, and in the villages thereof, and at Dî'-bôn, and in the villages thereof, and at Jë-käb'-zêel, and in the villages thereof,

26 And at Jësh'-û-ä, and at Mö-lä'-däh, and at Bêth'-phê-lêl,

27 And at Hä'-zär-shû-äl, and at Bëer-shê'-bä, and in the villages thereof,

28 And at Zîk'-läg, and at Më-kö'-näh, and in the villages thereof,

29 And at Än-rîm'-mon, and at Zä-rê'-äh, and at Jär'-mûth,

30 Zä-nö'-äh, Ä-dül'-lâm, and in their villages, at Lâ'-chîsh, and the fields thereof, at Ä-zê'-käh, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Bëer-shê'-bä unto the valley of Hîn'-nom.

31 The children also of Bën'-jä-mîn ^e from Gë'-bä dwelt ^e at Mich'-mâsh, and Äy'-jä, and Bêth'-êl, and in their villages,

32 And at Än'-ä-thôth, Nöb, Än'-ä-nî'-äh,

33 Hä'-zôr, Râ'-mäh, Gît-tä'-im,

34 Hä'-did, Zë-bö'-im, Nê-bäl'-lät,

35 Löd, and Ö'-nô, ^f the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Lë'-vîtes were divisions in Jü'-däh, and in Bën'-jä-mîn.

CHAPTER 12.

1 The priests and Levites which came up with Zerubbabel. 10 The succession of high priests. 27 The solemnity of the dedication of the walls. 44 The offices of priests and Levites appointed.

NOW these are the 'priests and the Lë'-vîtes that went up with Zë-rüb'-bä-bêl the son of Shë-äl'-tî-êl, and Jësh'-û-ä: ^k Së-râ'-äh, Jër-ê-mî'-äh, Äz'-rä,

2 Äm'-ä-rî'-äh, ^l Mäl'-lûch, Hät'-tûsh,

3 ² Shêch'-ä-nî'-äh, ³ Rê'-hûm, ⁴ Mër'-ê-môth,

4 Äd'-dö, ⁵ Gîn'-nê-thö, ⁶ Ä-bî'-jäh,

6 Mî'-ä-mîn, ⁷ Mä'-ä-dî'-äh, Bil'-gäh,

8 Shëm'-äl'-äh, and Jô'-ä-rib, Jë-dâ'-äh,

7 ^a Săl'-lû, Ā'-mök, Hîl-kî'-äh, Jê-dâi'-äh. These were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of ^a Jêsh'-û-ă.

8 Moreover the Lē'-vîtes: Jêsh'-û-ă, Bîn'-nû-î, Kăd'-mî-êl, Shêr-ê-bî'-äh, Jû'-dăh, and Măt-tă-nî'-äh, ^a which was over ^a the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

9 Also Băk-bû-kî'-äh and Ūn'-nî, their brethren, were over against them in the watches.

10 ¶ And Jêsh'-û-ă begat Jôî'-ă-kîm, Jôî'-ă-kîm also begat Ē-lî-ăsh'-îb, and Ē-lî-ăsh'-îb begat Jôî'-ă-dă,

11 And Jôî'-ă-dă begat Jôn'-ă-thăn, and Jôn'-ă-thăn begat Jăd'-dû-ă.

12 And in the days of Jôî'-ă-kîm were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Sê-râi'-äh, Mě-râi'-äh; of Jêr-ê-mî'-äh, Hăn-ă-nî'-äh;

13 Of Ēz'-ră, Mě-shûl'-lăm; of Ām-ă-rî'-äh, Jê-hô-hă'-năn;

14 Of Měl'-î-cû, Jôn'-ă-thăn; of Shêb-ă-nî'-äh, Jô'-sêph;

15 Of Hâr'-im, Ad'-nă; of Mě-râi'-ôth, Hêl-kă'-î;

16 Of Īd'-dô, Zêch-ă-rî'-äh; of Gîn'-nê-thôn, Mě-shûl'-lăm;

17 Of Ā-bî'-jăh, Zîch'-rî; of Mîn-î'-ă-mîn, of Mō-ă-dî'-äh, Pîl-tă'-î;

18 Of Bîl'-găh, Shăm'-mû-ă; of Shēm-ăi'-äh, Jê-hôn'-ă-thăn;

19 And of Jôî'-ă-rîb, Măt-tê'-năi; of Jê-dăi'-äh, Ūz'-zî;

20 Of Săl-lă'-î, Kăl-lă'-î; of Ā'-mök, Ē'-bêr;

21 Of Hîl-kî'-äh, Hăsh-ă-bî'-äh; of Jê-dăi'-äh, Nêth'-ă-nêl.

22 ¶ The Lē'-vîtes in the days of Ē-lî-ăsh'-îb, Jôî'-ă-dă, and Jô-hă'-năn, and Jăd'-dû-ă, were recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of Dă-rî'-ûs the Pêr'-sîan.

23 The sons of Lē'-vî, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book of the ^a chronicles, even until the days of Jô-hă'-năn the son of Ē-lî-ăsh'-îb.

24 And the chief of the Lē'-vîtes: Hăsh-ă-bî'-äh, Shêr-ê-bî'-äh, and Jêsh'-û-ă the son of Kăd'-mî-êl, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give thanks, ^a according to the commandment of Dă'-vîd the man of God, ^a ward over against ward.

25 Măt-tă-nî'-äh, and Băk-bû-kî'-äh, Ō-bă-dî'-äh, Mě-shûl'-lăm, Tăl'-môn, Ak'-kûb, were porters keeping the ward at the ^a thresholds of the gates.

B.C. c. 536.

^a or, Sallai, ver. 20.

^a Ezra 3. 2. Hag. 1. 1. Zech. 3. 1.

^b ch. 8. 9. ^c Ezra 7. 6, 11.

^d Deut. 20. 5. Ps. 30. title.

^e ch. 11. 17. ^f i.e. the psalms of thanksgiving.

^g 1 Chr. 25. 6. 2 Chr. 5. 13. & 7. 6.

^h or, treasury, or, assemblies.

ⁱ or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^j or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^k or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^l or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^m or, treasury, or, assemblies.

ⁿ or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^o or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^p or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^q or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^r or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^s or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^t or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^u or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^v or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^w or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^x or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^y or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^z or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{aa} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{ab} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{ac} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{ad} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{ae} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{af} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{ag} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{ah} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{ai} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{aj} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{ak} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{al} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{am} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{an} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^{ao} or, treasury, or, assemblies.

26 These were in the days of Jôî'-ă-kîm the son of Jêsh'-û-ă, the son of Jô'-ză-dăk, and in the days of Nêhêm-î'-äh ^a the governor, and of Ēz'-ră the priest, ^a the scribe.

27 ¶ And at ^a the dedication of the wall of Jê-rû'-să-lêm they sought the Lē'-vîtes out of all their places, to bring them to Jê-rû'-să-lêm, to keep the dedication with gladness, ^a both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Jê-rû'-să-lêm, and from the villages of Nê-tôph'-ă-thî;

29 Also from the house of Gil'-găd and out of the fields of Gê'-bă and A-mă'-vêth: for the singers had builded their villages round about Jê-rû'-să-lêm.

30 And the priests and the Lē'-vîtes purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Jû'-dăh upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of the wall that gave thanks, whereof ^a one went on the right hand upon the wall toward the dung gate:

32 And after them went Hô-shăi'-ă and half of the princes of Jû'-dăh,

33 And Āz-ă-rî'-äh, Ēz'-ră, and Mě-shûl'-lăm,

34 Jû'-dăh, and Bê'n'-jă-mîn, and Shēm-ăi'-äh, and Jêr-ê-mî'-äh,

35 And certain of the priests' sons ^a with trumpets; namely, Zêch-ă-rî'-äh the son of Jôn'-ă-thăn, the son of Shēm-ăi'-äh, the son of Măt-tă-nî'-ă the son of Mî-chăi'-äh, the son of Zăc'-cûr, the son of Ā'-săph:

36 And his brethren, Shēm-ăi'-ă and Āz-ă-ră'-êl, Mîl'-ă-lăi, Gîl'-ă-lăi, Mă-ă-i, Nêth'-ă-nêl, and Jû'-dă Hă-nă'-nî, with ^a the musical instruments of Dă'-vîd the man of God and Ēz'-ră the scribe before them.

37 ^a And at the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went by ^a the stairs of the city of Dă'-vîd at the going up of the wall, about the house of Dă'-vîd, even unto the water gate eastward.

38 ^a And the other company of the wall that gave thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the ha-

^a See ver. 38.

^a ch. 2. 13. & 3. 13.

^a Num. 10. 2, 8.

^a 1 Chr. 9. 14, &c.

^a 1 Chr. 23. 5.

^a ch. 2. 14.

^a ch. 3. 15.

^a 1 Chr. 23, & 25, & 26.

^a ch. 3. 15.

^a Ezra 3. 11.

^a ch. 3. 26.

^a & 1. 3, 16.

^a See ver. 31.

^a or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^a or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^a or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^a or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^a or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^a or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^a or, treasury, or, assemblies.

^a or, treasury, or, assemblies.

f the people upon the wall, from beyond ^b the tower of the furnaces even unto ^c the broad wall; 39 ^d And from above the gate of ^e phrā'im, and above ^f the old gate, and above ^g the fish gate, ^h and the tower of Hān'-ā-neél, and the tower of Mē'-āh, even unto ⁱ the sheep gate: and they stood still in ^k the prison gate. 40 So stood the two companies of ^l them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; ^m Ē-lī'-ā-kīm, ⁿ Šā-ā-sei'-āh, ^o Mīn'-ī'-ā-mīm, ^p Mī-chāi'-āh, ^q Ē-lī-ō-ē'-nāh, ^r Zēch'-ā-rī'-āh, and ^s Šān'-ā-nī'-āh, with trumpets; 42 And Mā-ā-sei'-āh, and Šēm-āi'-āh, and Ēl-ē-ā'-zār, and Ūz'-zī, and Šē-hō-hā'-nān, and Māl-chī'-jāh, and Šā-lām, and Ē'-zēr. And the singers sang loud, with Jēz-rā-hī'-āh their verseer.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jē-rū'-sām was heard even afar off.

44 ¶ And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions ^t of the law for the priests and Lē'-vites: ^u for they rejoiced for the priests and for the Lē'-vites ^v that waited.

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the commandment of Šā'-vīd, and of Šōl'-ō-mon his son.

46 For in the days of Dā'-vīd ^w and Šāph of old ^x there were chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

47 And all Is'-rā-ēl in the days of Š-rūb'-bā-bēl, and in the days of Š-hēm-ī'-āh, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every by his portion: ^y and they ^z sanctified ^{aa} holy things unto the Lē'-vites; and the Lē'-vites sanctified ^{ab} them unto the children of Aā'-ron.

CHAPTER 13.

Upon the reading of the law separation is made from the mixed multitude. 4 Nehemiah cleanseth the chambers. 10 He reformeth the offices in the house of God. 15 The violation of the sabbath, 13 and marriages with strange wives.

B.C. 445.

² Heb. there was read.

^a Deut. 31.

¹¹ 12.

² Kin. 23. 2.

^{ch. 8. 3, 8.}

⁹ 3.

^{Is. 34. 16.}

^b ch. 3. 11.

³ Heb. ears.

^c ch. 3. 8.

² Kin. 14. 13.

^{ch. 5. 16.}

^d Deut. 23. 3.

⁴.

^f ch. 3. 6.

^g ch. 3. 3.

^h ch. 3. 1.

ⁱ ch. 3. 32.

^k Jer. 32. 2.

^l Num. 22. 5.

^{Josh. 24. 9.}

¹⁰.

^m Num. 23.

¹¹ & 24. 10.

ⁿ Deut. 23. 5.

^o ch. 9. 2.

^p & 10. 28.

^q Heb. being set over,

^{ch. 12. 44.}

^r Heb.

^s made their voice to be heard.

^t ch. 12. 44.

^u Heb. the commandment of the Levites.

^v Num. 18. 21, 24.

^w 2 Chr. 31.

¹¹ 12.

^x ch. 13. 5, 12.

¹³.

^y ch. 5. 14.

^z i.e. appointed by the law.

^{aa} Heb. at the end of days.

^{ab} or, I earnestly requested.

² Heb. for the joy of Judah.

³ Heb. that stood.

⁴ ver. 1, 5.

⁵ 1 Chr. 25.

⁶ & 26.

⁷ 1 Chr. 25.

⁸ 1 Chr. 29. 30.

⁹ 2 Chr. 29. 5,

¹⁰ 15, 16, 13.

¹¹ Mal. 3. 8.

¹² Num. 18. 21,

¹³ 24.

¹⁴ i.e. set apart.

¹⁵ Num. 18. 26.

¹⁶ Num. 35. 2.

¹⁷ Prov. 28. 4.

¹⁸ ch. 10. 39.

¹⁹ Heb. standing.

²⁰ ch. 10. 38,

²¹ 39.

²² & 12. 44.

ON that day ²³ they read in the book of Mō'-šēs in the ²⁴ audience of the people; and therein was found written, ²⁵ that the Ām'-mon-ite and the Mō'-āb-ite should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

2 Because they met not the children of Is'-rā-ēl with bread and with water, but ²⁶ hired Bā'-lām against them, that he should curse them: ²⁷ howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, ²⁸ that they separated from Is'-rā-ēl all the mixed multitude.

4 ¶ And before this, ²⁹ Ē-lī-āsh'-īb the priest, ³⁰ having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, was allied unto Tō-bī'-āh:

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, ³¹ where aforetime they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, ³² which was commanded to be given to the Lē'-vites, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests.

6 But in all this time was not I at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: ³³ for in the two and thirtieth year of Ār-tā-xēr'-ēs king of Bāb'-y-lon came I unto the king, and ³⁴ after certain days ³⁵ obtained I leave of the king:

7 And I came to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and understood of the evil that Ē-lī-āsh'-īb did for Tō-bī'-āh, in ³⁶ preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tō-bī'-āh out of the chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and they ³⁷ cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincense.

10 ¶ And I perceived that the portions of the Lē'-vites had ³⁸ not been given ³⁹ them: for the Lē'-vites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to ⁴⁰ his field.

11 Then ⁴¹ contended I with the rulers, and said, ⁴² Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their ⁴³ place.

12 ⁴⁴ Then brought all Jū'-dāh the

tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the ²treasuries.

13 ^aAnd I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shēl-ē-mī'-āh the priest, and Zā'-dōk the scribe, and of the Lē'-vites, Pē-dāi'-āh: and ^anext to them was Hā'-nān the son of Zāc'-cūr, the son of Māt-tā-nī'-āh: for they were counted ^afaithful, and ^atheir office was to distribute unto their brethren.

14 ^aRemember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my ^agood deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the ^aoffices thereof.

15 ¶ In those days saw I in Jū'-dāh some treading wine presses ^aon the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, ^awhich they brought into Jē-rū'-sā-lēm on the sabbath day: and I testified *against them* in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Jū'-dāh, and in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Jū'-dāh, and said unto them, What evil thing *is* this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 ^aDid not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Īs'-rā-ēl by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm ^abegan to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: ^aand *some* of my servants set I at the gates, *that* there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jē-rū'-sā-lēm once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye ^aabout the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that

B.C. c. 434.

² or, store-houses.

^a 2 Chr. 31.

¹² ch. 12 44.

^b ch. 12. 30.

³ Heb. at their hand.

^c ch. 7. 2.

¹ Cor. 4. 2.

⁴ or, multitude.

⁵ Heb.

it was upon them.

⁴ ch. 5. 19.

⁶ Heb.

had made to dwell with them.

^c Ezra 9. 2.

⁷ Heb. kindnesses.

⁸ or, observations.

⁹ Heb.

they discerned not to speak.

⁷ Ex. 20. 10.

² Heb.

of people and people.

⁷ Prov. 25. 4.

³ or, reviled them.

^b ch. 10. 31.

¹ Jer. 17. 21, 22.

⁴ Ezra 10. 5.

ch. 10. 25, 30.

⁴ 1 Kin. 11.

1, &c.

¹ 1 Kin. 3. 13.

² Chr. 1. 12.

² 2 Sam. 12. 24.

¹ 1 Kin. 11.

4, &c.

^a Jer. 17. 21-23.

⁷ Ezra 10. 2.

⁷ ch. 12. 10, 22.

⁷ Lev. 23. 32.

^a ch. 6. 14.

^c Jer. 17. 21, 22.

⁴ Heb.

for the deflings.

^c Mal. 2. 4, 11, 12.

^c ch. 10. 30.

⁷ ch. 12. 1, &c.

^a ch. 10. 34.

⁵ Heb.

before the wall!

^a ver. 14, 22.

time forth came they no more on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Lē'-vites that ^athey should cleanse themselves and *that* they should come *and* keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. Remember me, O my God, *concerning* this also, and spare according to the ^a'greatness of thy mercy.

23 ¶ In those days also saw I Jews *that* ^a'had married wives of Āsh'-dōd, of Am'-mon, and of Mō'-āb:

24 And their children spake *h* in the speech of Āsh'-dōd, and ^a'could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language ^a'of each people.

25 And I ^a'contended with them, and ^a'cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them ^a'swear by God, *saying*, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, *for* yourselves.

26 ^a'Did not Sōl'-ō-mon king of Īs'-rā-ēl sin by these things? yet ^a'among many nations was there ^a'king like him, ^a'who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Īs'-rā-ēl: ^a'nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to ^a'transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

28 And *one* of the sons ^a'of Jōi'-ā-dāb the son of Ē-li-āsh'-īb the high priest was son in law to Sān-bāl'-lāt the Hōr'-ōn-ite: therefore I chased him from me.

29 ^a'Remember them, O my God, ^a'because they have defiled the priesthood, and ^a'the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Lē'-vites.

30 ^a'Thus cleansed I them from strangers, and ^a'appointed the ward of the priests and the Lē'-vites every one in his business;

31 And for ^a'the wood offering, times appointed, and for the first fruits. ^a'Remember me, O my God, *for* good.

THE BOOK OF ĒS'-THĒR.

CHAPTER 1.

*Ahasuerus maketh royal feasts. 10 Vashti, being
ent for, refuseth to come. 13 Ahasuerus maketh
the decree of men's sovereignty.*

NOW it came to pass in the
days of ^aĀ-hās-ū-ē'-rūs, (this is
hās-ū-ē'-rūs which reigned, ^cfrom
-dī-ā even unto Ē-thi-ō'-pī-ā, ^dover
a hundred and seven and twenty
provinces:)

^eThat in those days, when the
king Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs ^csat on the
throne of his kingdom, which was
^fShū'-shān the palace,

^gIn the third year of his reign, he
made a feast unto all his princes
and his servants; the power of Pēr'-
šā and Mē'-dī-ā, the nobles and
princes of the provinces, being be-
fore him:

^hWhen he shewed the riches of his
glorious kingdom and the honour of
his excellent majesty many days,
even an hundred and fourscore days.
ⁱAnd when these days were ex-
pired, the king made a feast unto
all the people that were ^jpresent
at Shū'-shān the palace, both unto
great and small, seven days, in the
court of the garden of the king's
palace;

^kWhere were white, green, and
blue, hangings, fastened with cords
of fine linen and purple to silver
rings and pillars of marble: ^mthe
floors were of gold and silver, upon
pavement ⁿof red, and blue, and
white, and black, marble.

^oAnd they gave *them* drink in
vessels of gold, (the vessels being
of diverse one from another,) and
royal wine in abundance, ^paccord-
ing to the state of the king.

^qAnd the drinking was according
to the law; none did compel: for
the king had appointed to all
the officers of his house, that they
should do according to every man's
measure.

^rAlso Vāsh'-tī the queen made
feast for the women in the royal
house which belonged to king Ā-hās-
ū-ē'-rūs.

^sOn the seventh day, when
the heart of the king was merry

B.C. c. 521.

^a ch. 7. 9.

² or,

^b eunuchs.

^c Ezra 4. 6.

^d Dan. 9. 1.

^e ch. 8. 9.

^f Dan. 6. 1.

^g Heb. good
of counte-
nance.

^h 1 Kin. 1. 46.

ⁱ Neh. 1. 1.

^j Heb.
which was
by the hand
of his
eunuchs.

^k Gen. 40. 20.

^l ch. 2. 18.

^m Mark 6. 21.

ⁿ Jer. 10. 7.

^o Dan. 2. 12.

^p Mat. 2. 1.

^q 1 Chr. 12. 32.

^r Ezra 7. 14.

^s Heb.

^t found.

^u 2 Kin. 25. 19.

^v Heb. What
to do.

^w or, violet.

^x See
ch. 7. 8.
Ezek. 23. 41.

^y Amos 2. 8.

^z & 6. 4.

^{aa} or, of
porphyre,
and mar-
ble, and
alabaster,
and stone
of blue
colour.

^{ab} Heb.
wine of the
kingdom.

^{ac} Heb.
according
to the hand
of the king.

^{ad} Eph. 5. 33.

with wine, he commanded Mē'-hū'-
mān, Biz'-thā, ^aĀ-hār-bō'-nā, Biz'-thā,
and Ā-bāg'-thā, Zē'-thār, and Cār'-
cās, the seven ^bchamberlains that
served in the presence of Ā-hās-ū-
ē'-rūs the king,

^c11 To bring Vāsh'-tī the queen be-
fore the king with the crown royal,
to shew the people and the princes
her beauty: for she was ^dfair to
look on.

^e12 But the queen Vāsh'-tī refused
to come at the king's command-
ment ^f'by his chamberlains: there-
fore was the king very wroth, and
his anger burned in him.

^g13 ¶ Then the king said to the
^hwise men, 'which knew the times,
(for so was the king's manner to-
ward all that knew law and judg-
ment:

ⁱ14 And the next unto him was
Cār-shē'-nā, Shē'-thār, Ād-mā'-thā,
Tār'-shish, Mē'-rēs, Mār-sē'-nā, and
Mē'-mū'-cān, the ^kseven princes of
Pēr'-šā and Mē'-dī-ā, 'which saw
the king's face, and which sat the
first in the kingdom;)

^l15 'What shall we do unto the
queen Vāsh'-tī according to law,
because she hath not performed
the commandment of the king Ā-
hās-ū-ē'-rūs by the chamberlains?

^m16 And Mē'-mū'-cān answered be-
fore the king and the princes, Vāsh'-
tī the queen hath not done wrong to
the king only, but also to all the
princes, and to all the people that
are in all the provinces of the king
Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs.

ⁿ17 For this deed of the queen shall
come abroad unto all women, so
that they shall ^o'despise their hus-
bands in their eyes, when it shall
be reported, The king Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs
commanded Vāsh'-tī the queen to be
brought in before him, but she came
not.

^p18 Likewise shall the ladies of Pēr'-
šā and Mē'-dī-ā say this day unto
all the king's princes, which have
heard of the deed of the queen.
Thus shall there arise too much
contempt and wrath.

^q 2 Sam. 13. 28.

19 ¹If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment ²from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Për'-sians and the Mēdes, ³that it be not altered, That Vāsh'-tī come no more before king Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs; and let the king give her royal estate ⁷unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall ¹give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying ¹pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Mē-mū'-cān:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, ¹into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should ¹bear rule in his own house, and ²that it should be published according to the language of every people.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Out of the choice of virgins a queen is to be chosen. 5 Mordecai the nursing father of Esther. 8 Esther is preferred. 12 The manner of purification, and going in to the king. 15 Esther is made queen. 21 Mordecai, discovering a treason, is recorded in the chronicles.

AFTER these things, when the wrath of king Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs was appeased, he remembered Vāsh'-tī, and what she had done, and ¹what was decreed against her.

2 Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king:

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shū'-shān the palace, to the house of the women, ¹unto the custody of 'Hē'-gē the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given them:

4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vāsh'-tī. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

5 ¶ Now in Shū'-shān the palace there was a certain Jēw, whose name was Mōr-dē-cā'-ī, the son of Jā'-ir, the son of Shīm'-ē'-ī, the son of Kīsh, a Bēn'-jā-mite;

B.C.'c. 619.

² Heb. If ū be good with the king.

² 2 Kin. 24.

² Chr. 36. 10.

² Jer. 24. 1.

³ Heb. from before him.

⁴ or, Jehoiachin.

² Kin. 24. 6.

⁵ Heb. that it pass not away.

ch. 8. 8.

Dan. 6. 8, 12.

⁶ Heb.

nourished.

Eph. 6. 4.

⁷ Heb. unto her companion.

⁸ ver. 15.

⁹ Heb.

fair of form, and good of countenance.

¹⁰ Eph. 5. 33.

Col. 3. 18.

¹¹ Pet. 3. 1.

¹² Heb. was good in the eyes of the king.

¹³ ver. 3.

¹⁴ ch. 8. 9.

¹⁵ Eph. 5. 22-24.

¹⁶ 1 Tim. 2. 12.

¹⁷ ver. 3, 12.

¹⁸ Heb.

that one should publish it according to the language of his people.

¹⁹ Heb. her portions.

²⁰ Heb. he changed her.

²¹ ver. 20.

²² ch. 1. 19, 20.

²³ Heb.

to know the peace.

²⁴ Heb.

to know the peace.

²⁵ Heb.

to know the peace.

²⁶ Heb.

to know the peace.

²⁷ or, Hōgai.

ver. 8.

²⁸ ch. 1. 19, 20.

²⁹ Heb.

to know the peace.

³⁰ Heb.

to know the peace.

³¹ Heb.

to know the peace.

³² Heb.

to know the peace.

³³ Heb.

to know the peace.

³⁴ Heb.

to know the peace.

³⁵ Heb.

to know the peace.

³⁶ Heb.

to know the peace.

³⁷ Heb.

to know the peace.

³⁸ Heb.

to know the peace.

³⁹ Heb.

to know the peace.

⁴⁰ Heb.

to know the peace.

⁴¹ Heb.

to know the peace.

⁴² Heb.

to know the peace.

⁴³ Heb.

to know the peace.

⁴⁴ Heb.

to know the peace.

6 ¹Who had been carried away from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm with the captivity which had been carried away with 'Jēc-ō-nī'-āh king of Jū'-dāl whom Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār the king of Bāb'-y-lon had carried away.

7 And he ¹brought up Hā-dās'-sāl that is, Ēs'-thēr, ²his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was ³fair and beautiful; whom Mōr-dē-cā'-ī, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were ¹gathered together unto Shū'-shān the palace, to the custody of Hē'-gāi, that Ēs'-thēr was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hē'-gāi, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him, and he speedily gave her her ¹things for purification, with ²such things as belonged to her, and several maidens, which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house, and ³he preferred her and her maid unto the best place of the house of the women.

10 ¹Ēs'-thēr had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Mōr-dē-cā'-ī had charged her that she should not shew it.

11 And Mōr-dē-cā'-ī walked every day before the court of the women's house, ¹to know how Ēs'-thēr did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, ¹with six months with oil of myrrour and six months with sweet odour, and with ²other things for the purifying of the women;)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned in the second house of the women, to the custody of Shā'-āsh'-gāz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the

ncubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

5 ¶ Now when the turn of Ēs'-tēr, ° the daughter of Āb'-i-hail the uncle of Mōr-dē-cā'-i, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to pass in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hē'-gāi the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Ēs'-tēr obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

6 So Ēs'-tēr was taken unto king ĥās-ū-ē'-rūs into his house royal the tenth month, which is the month Tē'-bēth, in the seventh year of his reign.

7 And the king loved Ēs'-tēr above all the women, and she obtained grace and ° favour ° in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Āsh'-ti.

8 Then the king ° made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Ēs'-tēr's feast; and he made a ° release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

9 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, when Mōr-dē-cā'-i sat ° in the king's state.

10 Ēs'-tēr had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mōr-dē-cā'-i had charged her: for Ēs'-tēr did the commandment of Mōr-dē-cā'-i, like as when she was brought up with him.

11 ¶ In those days, while Mōr-dē-cā'-i sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, ° Big'-thān and Tē'-rēsh, of those which kept the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ā-ĥās-ū-ē'-rūs.

12 And the thing was known to Mōr-dē-cā'-i, ° who told it unto Ēs'-tēr the queen; and Ēs'-tēr certified the king thereof in Mōr-dē-cā'-i's name.

13 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in ° the book of the chronicles before the king.

B.C. c. 515.

° ver. 7.

° Num. 24. 7.
1 Sam. 15. 8.

° ch. 2. 19.

° ver. 5.
Ps. 15. 4.

° ver. 2.

2 or.
kindness.
3 Heb. before him.

° ch. 1. 3.

° ver. 2.
ch. 5. 9.
° Dan. 3. 19.

4 Heb. rest.

° Ps. 83. 4.

° ver. 21.
ch. 3. 2.

1 ver. 10.

° ch. 9. 24.

5 or.
Bithana,
ch. 6. 2.

6 Heb. the threshold.

° Ezra 4. 13.
Acts 16. 20.
° ch. 6. 2.

7 Heb.
met.
or, equal.

8 Heb. to destroy them.

9 Heb. weigh.
° ch. 6. 1.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Haman, advanced by the king, and despised by Mordecai, seeketh revenge upon all the Jews. 7 He casteth lots. 8 He obtaineth by calumniation a decree of the king to put the Jews to death.

AFTER these things did king Ā-ĥās-ū-ē'-rūs promote Hā'-mān the son of Hām-mē-dā'-thā the ° Āg'-ā-gite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that were ° in the king's gate, bowed, and revered Hā'-mān: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mōr-dē-cā'-i ° bowed not, nor did him reverence.

3 Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto Mōr-dē-cā'-i, Why transgressest thou the ° king's commandment?

4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Hā'-mān, to see whether Mōr-dē-cā'-i's matters would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew.

5 And when Hā'-mān saw that Mōr-dē-cā'-i ° bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Hā'-mān ° full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mōr-dē-cā'-i alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mōr-dē-cā'-i: wherefore Hā'-mān ° sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ā-ĥās-ū-ē'-rūs, even the people of Mōr-dē-cā'-i.

7 ¶ In the first month, that is, the month Nī'-sān, in the twelfth year of king Ā-ĥās-ū-ē'-rūs, ° they cast Pūr, that is, the lot, before Hā'-mān from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, the month Ā'-dār.

8 ¶ And Hā'-mān said unto king Ā-ĥās-ū-ē'-rūs, There is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and ° their laws are diverse from all people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it is not ° for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written ° that they may be destroyed: and I will ° pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's treasuries.

10 And the king ^atook ^bhis ring from his hand, and gave it unto Hā-mān the son of Hām-mē-dā-thā the Āg-ā-gīte, the Jēws' ^cenemy.

11 And the king said unto Hā-mān, The silver *is* given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 ^cThen were the king's ^ascribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Hā-mān had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that *were* over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province ^daccording to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; ^ein the name of king A-hās-ū-ē-rūs was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were ^fsent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jēws, both young and old, little children and women, ^gin one day, *even* upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which *is* the month Ā-dār, and ^hto take the spoil of them for a prey.

14 ⁱThe copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shū-shān the palace. And the king and Hā-mān sat down to drink; but ^mthe city Shū-shān was perplexed.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ The great mourning of Mordecai and the Jews. ⁴ Esther, understanding it, sendeth to Mordecai, who sheweth the cause, and adviseth her to undertake the suit. ¹⁵ She, appointing a fast, undertaketh it.

WHEN Mōr-dē-cā-ī perceived all that was done, Mōr-dē-cā-ī ^rrent his clothes, and put on sackcloth ^swith ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and ^tcried with a loud and a bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate: for none *might* enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, *there was* great mourning among the Jēws, and fast-

B.C. 510.

^a Gen. 41. 42.

^b ch. 8. 2. 8.

^c Heb. sackcloth and ashes were laid under many.

^d Is. 58. 5.

^e Dan. 9. 3.

^f or,

oppressor,

ch. 7. 6.

^g Heb.

eunuchs.

^h ch. 8. 9.

ⁱ or, secretaries.

^j Heb.

whom he

had set

before her.

^k ch. 1. 22.

^l & 9.

^m 1 Kin. 21. 8.

ch. 8. 8, 10.

ⁿ ch. 3. 9.

^o ch. 8. 10.

^p ch. 3. 14, 15.

^q ch. 8. 12.

&c.

^r ch. 8. 11.

^s ch. 8. 13, 14.

^t See

ch. 8. 15.

Prov. 29. 2.

^u ch. 5. 1.

^v Dan. 2. 9.

^w ch. 5. 2.

& 8. 4.

^x 2 Sam. 1. 11.

^y Josh. 7. 6.

Ezek. 27. 30.

^z Gen. 27. 34.

^{aa} Heb. re-

spiration,

Job 9. 18.

ing, and weeping, and wailing; and ²many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Ēs-thēr's maids and told *it* her ⁴chamberlains came and told *it* her.

Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mōr-dē-cā-ī, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but *he* received *it* not.

5 Then called Ēs-thēr for Hā-tāch, one of the king's chamberlains ⁶whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mōr-dē-cā-ī, to know what it *was*, and why it *was*.

6 So Hā-tāch went forth to Mōr-dē-cā-ī unto the street of the city, which *was* before the king's gate.

7 And Mōr-dē-cā-ī told him of all that had happened unto him, and of ⁷the sum of the money that Hā-mān had promised to pay to the king's treasures for the Jēws, to destroy them.

8 Also he gave him ^athe copy of the writing of the decree that *was* given at Shū-shān to destroy them: to shew *it* unto Ēs-thēr, and to declare *it* unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hā-tāch came and told Ēs-thēr the words of Mōr-dē-cā-ī.

10 ¶ Again Ēs-thēr spake unto Hā-tāch, and gave him commandment unto Mōr-dē-cā-ī;

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into ^athe inner court, who is not called, ^bthere is one law of his: to put *him* to death, except such ^cto whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Mōr-dē-cā-ī Ēs-thēr's words.

13 Then Mōr-dē-cā-ī commanded to answer Ēs-thēr, Think not thyself that thou shalt escape from the king's house, more than all the Jēws.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, *then* shall there ⁷enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jēws from another

ace; but thou and thy father's
house shall be destroyed: and who
knoweth whether thou art come to
the kingdom for *such* a time as this?
15 ¶ Then Ēs'-thēr bade them re-
turn Môr-dē-cā'-i *this answer*,
16 Go, gather together all the Jēws
that are ¹present in Shū'-shān, and
fast ye for me, and neither eat nor
drink ²three days, night or day: I
also and my maidens will fast like-
wise; and so will I go in unto the
king, which is not according to the
law: ³and if I perish, I perish.
17 So Môr-dē-cā'-i ⁴went his way,
and did according to all that Ēs'-
thēr had commanded him.

CHAPTER 5.

Esther obtaineth the grace of the golden sceptre,
and inviteth the king and Haman to a banquet.
She inviteth them to another banquet the next
day. 9 Haman repineth at the contempt of
Mordecai. 14 He buildeth gallows for him.

NOW it came to pass ¹on the third
day, that Ēs'-thēr put on *her*
royal apparel, and stood in ²the
inner court of the king's house, over-
against the king's house: and the
king sat upon his royal throne in
the royal house, over against the
gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the king
saw Ēs'-thēr the queen standing in
the court, that ³she obtained favour
in his sight: and ⁴the king held
out to Ēs'-thēr the golden sceptre
that was in his hand. So Ēs'-
thēr drew near, and touched the top
of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her,
What wilt thou, queen Ēs'-thēr?
and what is thy request? ⁵it shall
be even given thee to the half of
the kingdom.

4 And Ēs'-thēr answered, *If it seem*
good unto the king, let the king
and Hā'-mān come this day unto the
banquet that I have prepared for
me.

5 Then the king said, Cause Hā'-
mān to make haste, that he may
be as Ēs'-thēr hath said. So the
king and Hā'-mān came to the ban-
quet that Ēs'-thēr had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Ēs'-
thēr at the banquet of wine, What
is thy petition? and it shall be
granted thee: and what is thy re-
quest? even to the half of the king-
dom it shall be performed.

B.C. c. 510.

² Heb. to do.

³ Heb.
found.

⁴ See ch. 5. 1.

⁵ See
Gen. 43. 14.

⁶ ch. 3. 5.

⁷ Heb.
passed.

⁸ So
2 Sam. 13. 22.

⁹ Heb.
caused
to come.

¹⁰ ch. 9. 7, &c.

¹¹ See
ch. 4. 16.

¹² See
ch. 4. 11.
& ch. 6. 4.

¹³ ch. 3. 1.

¹⁴ Prov. 21. 1.

¹⁵ ch. 4. 11.
& 8. 1.

¹⁶ Heb. trees.

¹⁷ ch. 7. 9.

¹⁸ ch. 6. 4.

¹⁹ So
Mark 6. 23.

²⁰ ch. 7. 10.

7 Then answered Ēs'-thēr, and said,
My petition and my request is;

8 If I have found favour in the
sight of the king, and if it please
the king to grant my petition, and
²to perform my request, let the
king and Hā'-mān come to the
banquet that I shall prepare for
them, and I will do to morrow as
the king hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Hā'-mān forth that
day joyful and with a glad heart:
but when Hā'-mān saw Môr-dē-cā'-i
in the king's gate, ³that he stood
not up, nor moved for him, he was
full of indignation against Môr-dē-
cā'-i.

10 Nevertheless Hā'-mān ⁴refrain-
ed himself: and when he came
home, he sent and ⁵called for his
friends, and Zē'-rēsh his wife.

11 And Hā'-mān told them of the
glory of his riches, and ⁶the multi-
tude of his children, and all *the*
things wherein the king had pro-
moted him, and how he had ⁷ad-
vanced him above the princes and
servants of the king.

12 Hā'-mān said moreover, Yea,
Ēs'-thēr the queen did let no man
come in with the king unto the
banquet that she had prepared but
myself; and to morrow am I invited
unto her also with the king.

13 Yet all this availeth me nothing,
so long as I see Môr-dē-cā'-i the Jēw
sitting at the king's gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zē'-rēsh his wife
and all his friends unto him, Let a
⁸gallows be made of fifty cubits
high, and to morrow ⁹speak thou
unto the king that Môr-dē-cā'-i may
be hanged thereon: then go thou in
merrily with the king unto the ban-
quet. And the thing pleased Hā'-
mān; and he caused ¹⁰the gallows
to be made.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Ahasuerus, reading in the chronicles of the good
service done by Mordecai, taketh care for his re-
ward. 4 Haman unawares giveth counsel to do
him honour. 12 His friends tell him of his final
destiny.

ON that night ¹could not the king
sleep, and he commanded to
bring ²the book of records of the
chronicles; and they were read be-
fore the king.

2 And it was found written, that
Môr-dē-cā'-i had told of ³Big-thā'-nā
and Tē'-rēsh, two of the king's

⁴ or,
Bigthan,
ch. 2. 21.

chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs.

3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Mōr-dē-cā'-ī for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 ¶ And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Hā'-mān was come into the outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king to hang Mōr-dē-cā'-ī on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Hā'-mān standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Hā'-mān came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Hā'-mān thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

7 And Hā'-mān answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to honour,

8 Let the royal apparel be brought which the king useth to wear, and the horse that the king rideth upon, and the crown royal which is set upon his head:

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man withal whom the king delighteth to honour, and bring him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Hā'-mān, Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mōr-dē-cā'-ī the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Hā'-mān the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mōr-dē-cā'-ī, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Mōr-dē-cā'-ī came again to the king's gate. But Hā'-mān

B. C. c. 510.

^a 2 Chr. 26. 20.

^b 2 Sam. 15. 30.

Jer. 14. 3, 4.

² Heb. threshold.

^c Sec ch. 5. 1.

^d ch. 5. 14.

^e ch. 5. 8.

^f ch. 5. 8.

^g ch. 5. 8.

^h ch. 5. 8.

ⁱ ch. 5. 8.

^j ch. 5. 8.

^k ch. 5. 8.

^l ch. 5. 8.

^m ch. 5. 8.

ⁿ ch. 5. 8.

^o ch. 5. 8.

^p ch. 5. 8.

^q ch. 5. 8.

^r ch. 5. 8.

^s ch. 5. 8.

^t ch. 5. 8.

^u ch. 5. 8.

^v ch. 5. 8.

^w ch. 5. 8.

^x ch. 5. 8.

^y ch. 5. 8.

^z ch. 5. 8.

^{aa} ch. 5. 8.

^{ab} ch. 5. 8.

^{ac} ch. 5. 8.

^{ad} ch. 5. 8.

^{ae} ch. 5. 8.

^{af} ch. 5. 8.

^{ag} ch. 5. 8.

^{ah} ch. 5. 8.

^{ai} ch. 5. 8.

^{aj} ch. 5. 8.

^{ak} ch. 5. 8.

^{al} ch. 5. 8.

^{am} ch. 5. 8.

^{an} ch. 5. 8.

^{ao} ch. 5. 8.

^{ap} ch. 5. 8.

^{aq} ch. 5. 8.

^{ar} ch. 5. 8.

^{as} ch. 5. 8.

^{at} ch. 5. 8.

^{au} ch. 5. 8.

^{av} ch. 5. 8.

^{aw} ch. 5. 8.

^{ax} ch. 5. 8.

^{ay} ch. 5. 8.

^{az} ch. 5. 8.

^{ba} ch. 5. 8.

^{bb} ch. 5. 8.

^{bc} ch. 5. 8.

^{bd} ch. 5. 8.

^{be} ch. 5. 8.

^{bf} ch. 5. 8.

^{bg} ch. 5. 8.

^{bh} ch. 5. 8.

^{bi} ch. 5. 8.

^{bj} ch. 5. 8.

^{bk} ch. 5. 8.

^{bl} ch. 5. 8.

^{bm} ch. 5. 8.

^{bn} ch. 5. 8.

^{bo} ch. 5. 8.

^{bp} ch. 5. 8.

^{bq} ch. 5. 8.

^{br} ch. 5. 8.

^{bs} ch. 5. 8.

^{bt} ch. 5. 8.

^{bu} ch. 5. 8.

^{bv} ch. 5. 8.

^{bw} ch. 5. 8.

^{bx} ch. 5. 8.

^{by} ch. 5. 8.

^{bz} ch. 5. 8.

^a hasted to his house mourning, and having his head covered.

13 And Hā'-mān told Zē'-rēsh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zē'-rēsh his wife unto him, If Mōr-dē-cā'-ī be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Hā'-mān unto the banquet that Ēs'-thēr had prepared.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Esther sueth for her own life and her people
5 She accuseth Haman. 7 The king causes Haman to be hanged on his own gallows.

SO the king and Hā'-mān came to the banquet with Ēs'-thēr the queen.

2 And the king said again unto Ēs'-thēr on the second day at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Ēs'-thēr? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? and it shall be performed even to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Ēs'-thēr the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please thee, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request:

4 For we are sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.

5 ¶ Then the king Ā-hās-ū-ē-rūs answered and said unto Ēs'-thēr the queen, Who is he, and where is he, that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And Ēs'-thēr said, The adversary and enemy is this wicked Hā'-mān. Then Hā'-mān was afraid before the king and the queen.

7 ¶ And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath went into the palace garden: and Hā'-mān stood up to make request for his life to Ēs'-thēr the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of

the palace garden into the place of
the banquet of wine; and Hā'-mān
is fallen upon *the bed whereon
-thēr was. Then said the king,
will he force the queen also ² before
in the house? As the word
went out of the king's mouth, they
covered Hā'-mān's face.

And ⁴ Hār-bō'-nāh, one of the
amberlains, said before the king,
hold also, *the ² gallows fifty
cubits high, which Hā'-mān had made
for Mōr-dē-cā'-ī, who had spoken
evil for the king, standeth in the
house of Hā'-mān. Then the king
ordered Hang him thereon.

So ³ they hanged Hā'-mān on the
gallows that he had prepared for
Mōr-dē-cā'-ī. Then was the king's
path pacified.

CHAPTER 8.

Mordecai advanced. ³ Esther sueth to reverse
Haman's letters. ¹¹ The Jews permitted to de-
mand themselves. ¹⁵ Mordecai's honour, and the
Jews' joy.

ON that day did the king Ā-hās-
ū-ē'-rūs give the house of Hā'-
mān the Jēws' enemy unto Ēs'-thēr
the queen. And Mōr-dē-cā'-ī came
before the king; for Ēs'-thēr had
said *what he was unto her.

And the king took off *his ring,
which he had taken from Hā'-mān,
and gave it unto Mōr-dē-cā'-ī. And
Ēs'-thēr set Mōr-dē-cā'-ī over the
house of Hā'-mān.

¶ And Ēs'-thēr spake yet again
before the king, and fell down at his
feet, *and besought him with tears
to put away the mischief of Hā'-mān
the Āg'-ā-gite, and his device that he
had devised against the Jēws.

Then *the king held out the
golden sceptre toward Ēs'-thēr. So
Ēs'-thēr arose, and stood before the
king.

And said, If it please the king,
and if I have found favour in his
sight, and the thing seem right be-
fore the king, and I be pleasing in
his eyes, let it be written to reverse
the letters devised by Hā'-mān the
enemy of Hām-mē-dā'-thā the Āg'-ā-
gite, *which he wrote to destroy
the Jēws which are in all the king's
provinces:

For how can I *endure to see
the evil that shall come unto my
people? or how can I endure to see
the destruction of my kindred?

B.C. c. 510.

^a ch. 1. 6.

^b ver. 1.
^c Prov. 13. 22.

^d Heb.
with me.

^e Job 9. 24.

^f ch. 1. 10.

^g ch. 5. 14.
^h Ps. 7. 16.
ⁱ Prov. 11. 5,
6.

^j Heb. tree.
^k See

ch. 1. 19.
Dan. 6. 8,
12, 15.

^l ch. 3. 12.

^m Ps. 37. 35,
38.
Dan. 6. 24.

ⁿ ch. 1. 1.

^o ch. 1. 22.
^p & 3. 12.

^q ch. 2. 7.

^r 1 Kin. 21. 8.
ch. 3. 12, 13.

^s ch. 3. 10.

^t Heb. and
she wept,
and be-
sought him.

^u ch. 4. 11.

^v & 5. 2.

^w See ch. 9.
10, 15, 16.

^x ch. 3. 13,
&c.

^y & 9. 1.

^z ch. 3. 14,
15.

^{aa} Heb. the
device.

^{ab} Heb.

revealed.

^{ac} or, who
wrote.

^{ad} Heb. be-
able that I
may see.

^{ae} Neh. 2. 3.
ch. 7. 4.

7 ¶ Then the king Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs
said unto Ēs'-thēr the queen and to
Mōr-dē-cā'-ī the Jēw, Behold, ^b I have
given Ēs'-thēr the house of Hā'-mān,
and him they have hanged upon the
gallows, because he laid his hand
upon the Jēws.

8 Write ye also for the Jēws, as it
liketh you, in the king's name, and
seal it with the king's ring: for the
writing which is written in the
king's name, and sealed with the
king's ring, ^c may no man reverse.

9 ¶ Then were the king's scribes
called at that time in the third
month, that is, the month Sī'-vān,
on the three and twentieth day
thereof; and it was written accord-
ing to all that Mōr-dē-cā'-ī com-
manded unto the Jēws, and to the
lieutenants, and the deputies and
rulers of the provinces which are
^d from Īn'-dī-ā unto Ē-thī-ō'-pī-ā, an
hundred twenty and seven pro-
vinces, unto every province ^e ac-
cording to the writing thereof, and
unto every people after their lan-
guage, and to the Jēws according
to their writing, and according to
their language.

10 ¶ And he wrote in the king Ā-
hās-ū-ē'-rūs' name, and sealed it with
the king's ring, and sent letters by
posts on horseback, and riders on
mules, camels, and young drome-
daries:

11 Wherein the king granted the
Jēws which were in every city to
gather themselves together, and to
stand for their life, to destroy, to
slay, and to cause to perish, all the
power of the people and province
that would assault them, both little
ones and women, and ^f to take the
spoil of them for a prey,

12 ¶ Upon one day in all the pro-
vinces of king Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs, namely,
upon the thirteenth day of the
twelfth month, which is the month
Ā'-dār.

13 ¶ The copy of the writing for a
commandment to be given in every
province was ^g published unto all
people, and that the Jēws should
be ready against that day to avenge
themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon
mules and camels went out, being
hastened and pressed on by the
king's commandment. And the de-

cree was given at Shû-shân the palace.

15 ¶ And Môr-dě-cā'-i went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of ²blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: and ^cthe city of Shû-shân rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had ^dlight, and gladness, and joy, and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast ^eand a good day. And many of the people of the land ^fbecame Jews; for ^gthe fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAPTER 9.

1 The Jews slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman. 12 Ahasuerus granteth another day of slaughter. 20 The two days of Purim made festival.

NOW ^hin the twelfth month, that is, the month Ā'-dār, on the thirteenth day of the same, ⁱwhen the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews ^jhad rule over them that hated them;)

2 The Jews ^kgathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs, to lay hand on such as ^lsought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for ^mthe fear of them fell upon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and ⁿofficers of the king, helped the Jews; because the fear of Môr-dě-cā'-i fell upon them.

4 For Môr-dě-cā'-i was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Môr-dě-cā'-i ^owaxed greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did ^pwhat they would unto those that hated them.

6 And in Shû-shân the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

7 And Pār-shân-dā'-thă, and Dāl'-phôn, and Ās-pā'-thă,

B.C.c. 510.

² or, violet.

^a ch. 5. 11.

Job 18. 19.

^b & 27. 13-15.

^c Ps. 21. 10.

^d See

ch. 8. 11.

^e See

ch. 3. 15.

Prov. 29. 2.

^f Ps. 97. 11.

^g Heb. came.

^h 1 Sam. 25.

ⁱ ch. 9. 19, 22.

^j Ps. 18. 43.

^k Gen. 35. 5.

^l Ex. 15. 16.

^m Deut. 2. 25.

ⁿ & 11. 25.

^o ch. 9. 2.

^p ch. 5. 6.

^q & 7. 2.

^r ch. 8. 12.

^s ch. 3. 13.

^t ch. 8. 11.

^u Heb. let

men hang.

^v 2 Sam. 21.

^w 6, 9.

^x 2 Sam. 22.

^y 41.

^z ver. 16.

^{aa} & ch. 8. 11.

^{ab} ver. 2.

^{ac} & ch. 8. 11.

^{ad} ver. 10.

^{ae} Ps. 71. 13.

^{af} 24.

^{ag} & ch. 8. 17.

^{ah} ver. 2.

^{ai} & ch. 8. 11.

^{aj} Heb.

those which

did the

business

that he-

longed to

the king.

^{ak} See

ch. 8. 11.

^{al} Heb. in it.

^{am} 2 Sam. 3. 1.

^{an} 1 Chr. 11. 9.

^{ao} Prov. 4. 13.

^{ap} ver. 11, 15.

^{aq} Heb. ac-

cording to

their will.

8 And Pôr-ā'-thă, and Ā-dā'-lî-
and Ār'-dā'-thă,

9 And Pār-māsh'-tă, and Ār'-i-sā
and Ār'-i-dāi, and Vă-jěz'-ă-thă,

10 ^aThe ten sons of Hă-măn the
son of Hăm-mě-dā'-thă, the enem-
ies of the Jews, slew they; ^bbut on the
spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number
those that were slain in Shû-shân
the palace ^cwas brought before the
king.

12 ¶ And the king said unto Ēs'-
the queen, The Jews have slain and
destroyed five hundred men in Shû-
shân the palace, and the ten sons of
Hă-măn; what have they done in
the rest of the king's provinces
now ^dwhat is thy petition? and
shall be granted thee: or what
thy request further? and it shall be
done.

13 Then said Ēs'-thēr, If it please
the king, let it be granted to the
Jews which are in Shû-shân to do
tomorrow also ^eaccording unto thy
day's decree, and ^flet Hă-măn's ten
sons ^gbe hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it
to be done: and the decree was given
at Shû-shân; and they hanged Hă-
măn's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that were in Shû-
shân ^hgathered themselves together
on the fourteenth day also of the
month Ā'-dār, and slew three hun-
dred men at Shû-shân; ⁱbut on the
prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Jews that were
in the king's provinces ^jgathered them-
selves together, and stood for their
lives, and had rest from their ene-
mies, and slew of their foes seven
hundred and five thousand, ^kbut they laid
not their hands on the prey,

17 On the thirteenth day of the
month Ā'-dār; and on the fourteenth
day ^lof the same rested they, and
made it a day of feasting and glad-
ness.

18 But the Jews that were at Shû-
shân assembled together ^mon the
thirteenth day thereof, and on the
fourteenth thereof; and on the fif-
teenth day of the same they rested
and made it a day of feasting and
gladness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the vi-
cinalities, that dwelt in the unwall-
ed towns, made the fourteenth day

the month *Ā'-dār* a day of gladness and feasting, ^b and a good day, and ^c sending portions one to another.

20 ¶ And *Môr-dē-cā'-i* wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king *Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs*, both nigh and far,

21 To stablish *this* among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month *Ā'-dār*, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was ^d turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of ^e sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as *Môr-dē-cā'-i* had written unto them;

24 Because *Hā'-mān*, the son of *Ām-mē-dā'-thā*, the *Āg'-ā-gite*, the enemy of all the Jews, ^f had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast *Pūr*, that is, the lot, to ^g consume them, and to destroy them;

25 But ^h when *Ēs'-thēr* came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days *Pū-rim* after the name of *Pūr*. Therefore for all the words of ⁱ this letter, and of ^j that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as ^k joined themselves unto them, so as it should not fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing,

B.C. 609.

^a Deut. 16. 11.
^b ch. 8. 17.
^c ver. 22.
^d Neh. 8. 10, 12.

^e Heb. pass.

^f Heb. be ended.
^g ch. 2. 15.

^h Heb. all strength.
ⁱ See ch. 8. 10.
^j & ver. 20.
^k Ps. 30. 11.

^l ch. 1. 1.

^m ver. 19.
ⁿ Neh. 8. 11.

^o Heb. for their souls.
^p ch. 3. 6, 7.
^q ch. 4. 3, 16.

^r Heb. crush.

^s Heb. when she came.
^t ver. 13, 14.
^u ch. 7. 3, &c.
^v & 8. 3, &c.

^w ch. 7. 10.
^x Ps. 7. 16.

^y Gen. 10. 5.
^z Ps. 72. 10.
^{aa} Is. 24. 16.

^{ab} i.e. Lot.
^{ac} ch. 8. 15.
^{ad} & 9. 4.
^{ae} ver. 20.
^{af} Heb. made him great.

^{ag} Gen. 41. 40.
^{ah} 2 Chr. 28. 7.
^{ai} ch. 8. 17.
^{aj} Is. 56. 3, 6.
^{ak} Zech. 2. 11.
^{al} 2 Heb. pass.
^{am} Neh. 2. 10.
^{an} Ps. 122. 8, 9.

and according to their appointed time every year;

28 And that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and that these days of *Pū-rim* should not ^a fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them ^b perish from their seed.

29 Then *Ēs'-thēr* the queen, ^c the daughter of *Āb'-i-hail*, and *Môr-dē-cā'-i* the Jew, wrote with ^d all authority, to confirm this ^e second letter of *Pū-rim*.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to ^f the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of *Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs*, with words of peace and truth,

31 To confirm these days of *Pū-rim* in their times appointed, according as *Môr-dē-cā'-i* the Jew and *Ēs'-thēr* the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed ^g for themselves and for their seed, the matters of ^h the fastings and their cry.

32 And the decree of *Ēs'-thēr* confirmed these matters of *Pū-rim*; and it was written in the book.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Ahasuerus's* greatness. 3 *Mordecai's* advancement.

AND the king *Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs* laid a tribute upon the land, and upon ^a the isles of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of *Môr-dē-cā'-i*, ^b whereunto the king ^c advanced him, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of *Mē'-dī-ā* and *Pēr'-sīā*?

3 For *Môr-dē-cā'-i* the Jew was ^d next unto king *Ā-hās-ū-ē'-rūs*, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, ^e seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

THE BOOK OF JŌB.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The holiness, riches, and religious care of Job for his children. 6 Satan, appearing before God, obtaineth leave to tempt Job. 20 Job in his affliction blesses God.*

THERE was a man ^b in the land of Ūz, whose name was ^d Jōb; and that man was ^c perfect and upright, and one that ^e feared God, and eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

3 His ^a substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great ^a household; so that this man was the greatest of all the ^a men of the east.

4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Jōb sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, ^a and offered burnt offerings *according to* the number of them all: for Jōb said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and ^c cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Jōb ^c continually.

6 ¶ Now ^a there was a day ^a when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and ^a Sā'-tān came also ^a among them.

7 And the LORD said unto Sā'-tān, Whence comest thou? Then Sā'-tān answered the LORD, and said, From ^a going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the LORD said unto Sā'-tān, ^a Hast thou considered my servant Jōb, that *there is* none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?

9 Then Sā'-tān answered the LORD, and said, Doth Jōb fear God for nought?

10 ^a Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? ^a thou hast blessed the work of his

B. C. c. 1520.

2 or, cattle.

^a ch. 2. 5.

& 19. 21.

^b Heb.

^c if he curse thee not to thy face.

^d Gen. 22. 20.

^e Is. 8. 21.

Mal. 3. 13.

14.

^d Ezek. 14. 14.

James 5. 11.

^a Gen. 6. 9.

& 17. 1.

^e Prov. 8. 13.

& 16. 6.

^e Heb. hand.

Gen. 16. 6.

^e Eccl. 9. 12.

5 or, cattle.

6 or,

husbandry.

7 Heb. sons of the east.

8 or, A great fire.

^a Gen. 8. 20.

^a 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13.

^b Heb.

all the days.

^c ch. 2. 1.

^d 1 Kin. 22. 19.

^e Heb.

rushed.

^f Heb. the Adversary.

^g Heb. in the midst of them.

^h Mat. 12. 43.

ⁱ ver. 4. 13.

^j Heb.

But thou set thy heart on.

^k Heb.

from aside, &c.

^l Gen. 37. 29.

Ezra 9. 3.

^m Ps. 34. 7.

Is. 5. 2.

ⁿ or, robe.

^o 1 Pet. 5. 6.

^p Ps. 128. 1, 2.

Prov. 10. 22.

^q Ps. 49. 17.

Eccl. 5. 15.

1 Tim. 6. 7.

hands, and his ^a substance is increased in the land.

11 ^a But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, ^a and I will ^a curse thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD said unto Sā'-tān, Behold, all that he hath ^a is in thine ^a power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Sā'-tān went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day ^a when his sons and his daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their elder brother's house:

14 And there came a messenger unto Jōb, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

15 And the Sā-bē'-āns fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ^a The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ^a The Chāl-dē'-āns made out three bands, and ^a fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he *was* yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ^a The sons and thy daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their elder brother's house:

19 And, behold, there came a great wind ^a from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Jōb arose, ^a and rent his ^a mantle, and shaved his head, and ^a fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, ^a Naked came I out

ny mother's womb, and naked shall
return thither: the LORD ^agave,
and the LORD hath ^ataken away;
blessed be the name of the LORD.
22 In all this Jōb sinned not, nor
charged God foolishly.

CHAPTER 2.

*Satan appearing again before God obtaineth further
leave to tempt Job. 7 He smiteth him with boils.
9 Job reproveth his wife. 11 His three friends
condole with him in silence.*

AGAIN ^athere was a day when the
sons of God came to present
themselves before the LORD, and
Sā-tān came also among them to
present himself before the LORD.

2 And the LORD said unto Sā-tān,
from whence comest thou? And
Sā-tān answered the LORD, and said,
from going to and fro in the earth,
and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the LORD said unto Sā-tān,
hast thou considered my servant
Jōb, that *there is none like him in
the earth, ^aa perfect and an upright
man, one that feareth God, and es-
neweth evil?* and still he ^aholdeth
fast his integrity, although thou
movedst me against him, ^ato de-
stroy him without cause.

4 And Sā-tān answered the LORD,
and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that
man hath will he give for his life.

5 But put forth thine hand now,
and touch his ^abone and his flesh,
and he will curse thee to thy face.

6 And the LORD said unto Sā-tān,
behold, he *is* in thine hand; ^abut
have his life.

7 So went Sā-tān forth from the
presence of the LORD, and smote Jōb
with sore boils ^afrom the sole of his
foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him a potsherd to
rape himself withal; ^aand he sat
down among the ashes.

9 Then said his wife unto him,
Dost thou still ^aretain thine integri-
ty? curse God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, Thou
speakest as one of the foolish women
peaketh. What? ^ashall we receive
good at the hand of God, and shall
we not receive evil? ^aIn all this did
not Jōb ^asin with his lips.

11 Now when Jōb's three ^afriends
heard of all this evil that was come
upon him, they came every one from
his own place; Ē-lī-phāz the ^aTē-
hān-ite, and Bil-dād the ^aShū-hīte,

B.C. c. 1530.

^a Eccl. 5. 19.
^b James 1. 17.
^c Mat. 20. 15.
^d ch. 42. 11.
^e Rom. 12. 15.
^f Eph. 5. 20.
^g 1 Thea. 5. 18.
^h ch. 2. 10.
ⁱ or, attrib-
uted folly
to God.

^j Neh. 8. 1.
^k Lam. 2. 10.
^l Ezek. 27. 30.

^m ch. 1. 6.
ⁿ Gen. 50. 10.

^o ch. 1. 7.

^p Heb.
^q answered.
^r ch. 10. 18.
^s Jer. 15. 10.
^t & 20. 14.
^u ch. 1. 1, 8.

^v ch. 27. 5, 6.

^w Heb. to
scallow
him up.
^x ch. 9. 17.
^y ch. 10. 21.
^z Ps. 23. 4.
^{aa} & 44. 19.
^{ab} Jer. 13. 16.
^{ac} Amos 5. 8.
^{ad} or, chal-
lenge it.
^{ae} or, let them
terrify it,
as those
who have a
bitter day.
^{af} Amos 8. 10.
^{ag} ch. 1. 11.
^{ah} or, let it
not rejoice
among
the days.

^{ai} ch. 19. 30.
^{aj} ch. 1. 12.
^{ak} or, only.
^{al} Jer. 9. 17.

^{am} or, a
leviathan.
^{an} Is. 1. 6.
^{ao} 2 Sam. 13.
19.

^{ap} ch. 42. 6.
^{aq} Ezek. 27. 30.
^{ar} Mat. 11. 21.

^{as} Heb. the
eyelids
of the
morning,
ch. 41. 18.
^{at} ch. 21. 15.
^{au} ver. 3.
^{av} ch. 10. 18.
^{aw} ch. 1. 21.
^{ax} Rom. 12. 12.
^{ay} James 5. 10,
11.

^{az} Gen. 30. 3.
^{ba} Is. 66. 12.
^{bb} ch. 1. 22.
^{bc} Ps. 39. 1.
^{bd} Prov. 17.
17.

^{be} Jer. 36. 11.
^{bf} Jer. 49. 7.
^{bg} ch. 15. 28.
^{bh} Gen. 25. 2.

and Zō-phār the Nā-ām'-ā-thite: for
they had made an appointment to-
gether to come ^ato mourn with him
and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their
eyes afar off, and knew him not,
they lifted up their voice, and wept;
and they rent every one his mantle,
and ^asprinkled dust upon their heads
toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon
the ground ^aseven days and seven
nights, and none spake a word unto
him: for they saw that *his* grief was
very great.

CHAPTER 3.

*1 Job curseth the day and services of his birth. 13 The
ease of death. 20 He complaineth of life, because of
his anguish.*

AFTER this opened Jōb his mouth,
and cursed his day.

2 And Jōb ^aspake, and said,

3 ^aLet the day perish wherein I was
born, and the night *in which* it was
said, There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not
God regard it from above, neither let
the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and ^athe shadow of
death ^astain it; let a cloud dwell
upon it; ^alet the blackness of the
day terrify it.

6 As for that night, let darkness
seize upon it; ^alet it not be joined
unto the days of the year, let it not
come into the number of the months.

7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let
no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the
day, ^awho are ready to raise up ^atheir
mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight
thereof be dark; let it look for
light, but *have* none; neither let it
see ^athe dawning of the day:

10 Because it shut not up the doors
of my *mother's* womb, nor hid sor-
row from mine eyes.

11 ^aWhy died I not from the womb?
why did I not give up the ghost when
I came out of the belly?

12 ^aWhy did the knees prevent
me? or why the breasts that I should
suck?

13 For now should I have lain still
and been quiet, I should have slept:
then had I been at rest,

14 With kings and counsellors of the
earth, which ^abuilt desolate places for
themselves;

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver :

16 Or ^aas an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants *which* never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease *from* troubling; and there the ^aweary be at rest.

18 *There* the prisoners rest together; ^athey hear not the voice of the oppressor.

19 The small and great are there; and the servant *is* free from his master.

20 ^aWherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the ^abitter in soul;

21 Which ^along for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than ^afor hid treasures;

22 Which rejoice exceedingly, *and* are glad, when they can find the grave?

23 *Why is light given to a man* whose way is hid, ^aand whom God hath hedged in?

24 For my sighing cometh ^abefore I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.

25 For ^athe thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ Eliphaz reproveth Job for want of religion. ⁷ He teacheth God's judgments to be not for the righteous, but for the wicked. ¹² His fearful vision, to humble the excellency of creatures before God.

THEN E-LI-phaz the Tē'-mān-ite answered and said,

2 *If* we assay ^ato commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but ^awho can withhold himself from speaking?

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou ^ahast strengthened the weak hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou ^ahast strengthened ^athe feeble knees.

5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

6 *Is not this* ^athy fear, ^athy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?

7 Remember, I pray thee, ^awho ever

B.C. c. 1520.

^a Ps. 58. 8.
^b Ps. 7. 14.
Prov. 22. 8.
Hos. 10. 13.
Gal. 6. 7, 8.

² Heb. wearied in strength.

³ i.e. by his anger; as ch. 1. 19.
Ex. 15. 8.
Is. 30. 33.
^c ch. 39. 7.
^d Ps. 58. 6.
^e Ps. 34. 10.

^f Jer. 20. 18.
^g Heb. by stealth.

^h 1 Sam. 1. 10.
2 Kin. 4. 27.
Prov. 31. 6.
ⁱ Heb. wait.
^j Rev. 9. 6.

^k ch. 33. 15.
^l Prov. 2. 4.

^m Heb. met me.
ⁿ Hab. 3. 16.
^o Heb. the multitude of my bones.
^p ch. 19. 8.
Lam. 3. 7.

^q Heb. before my meat.

^r or, I heard a still voice.

^s Heb. I feared a fear, and it came upon me.

^t 2 Pet. 2. 4.

^u or, nor in his angels, in whom he put light.

^v Ps. 90. 5, 6.

^w Heb. beaten in pieces.

^x Heb. a word.

^y Heb. who can refrain from words.

^z Is. 35. 3.

^{aa} Is. 35. 3.
^{ab} or, look!

^{ac} Heb. the bowing knees.

^{ad} Heb. 12. 12.
^{ae} or, indignation.

^{af} Ps. 37. 35.
^{ag} ch. 1. 1.

^{ah} Prov. 3. 28.
^{ai} Ps. 127. 6.

^{aj} Ps. 37. 25.

perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have seen, ^athey shall plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, and shall reap the same.

9 By the blast of God they perish, and ^aby the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and ^athe teeth of the young lions, are broken.

11 ^aThe old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelp are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was ^asecretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.

13 ^aIn thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men,

14 Fear ^acame upon me, and ^atrembling, which made ^aall my bones to shake.

15 Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up.

16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image was before mine eyes, ^athere was silence, and I heard a voice, *saying*,

17 Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker?

18 Behold, he ^aput no trust in his servants; ^aand his angels he charged with folly:

19 How much less in them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, which are crushed before the moth?

20 ^aThey are ^adestroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever, without any regarding it.

21 Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even without wisdom.

CHAPTER 5.

¹ The harm of inconsideration. ³ The end of the wicked is misery. ⁶ God is to be regarded in affliction. ¹⁷ The happy end of God's correction.

CALL now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of the saints wilt thou ^aturn?

2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and ^aenvy slayeth the silly one.

3 ^aI have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

4 ^aHis children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate: neither is there any to deliver them

Whose harvest the hungry eateth
up, and taketh it even out of the
corns, and the robber swalloweth
up their substance.

Although ^aaffliction cometh not
forth of the dust, neither doth
trouble spring out of the ground;
Yet man is born unto ^atrouble,
and the sparks fly upward.

I would seek unto God, and unto
God would I commit my cause:

Which doeth great things ^aand
unsearchable; marvellous things
without number:

Who giveth rain upon the
earth, and sendeth waters upon the
fields:

To set up on high those that
are low; that those which mourn
may be exalted to safety.

He disappointeth the devices
of the crafty, so that their hands
cannot perform *their* enterprise.

He taketh the wise in their own
craftiness: and the counsel of the
proud is carried headlong.

They ^ameet with darkness in
the daytime, and grope in the noon-
day as in the night.

But ^ahe saveth the poor from
the sword, from their mouth, and
from the hand of the mighty.

So the poor hath hope, and
iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

Behold, happy *is* the man whom
God correcteth: therefore despise
not thou the chastening of the
Almighty:

For he maketh sore, and bind-
eth up: he woundeth, and his hands
make whole.

He shall deliver thee in six
troubles: yea, in seven ^athere shall
be no evil touch thee.

In famine he shall redeem thee
from death: and in war ^afrom the
power of the sword.

Thou shalt be hid ^afrom the
scurge of the tongue: neither shalt
thou be afraid of destruction when
it cometh.

At destruction and famine thou
shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be
afraid of the beasts of the earth.

For thou shalt be in league
with the stones of the field: and the
beasts of the field shall be at peace
with thee.

And thou shalt know ^athat thy
tabernacle shall be in peace; and

B.C. c. 1620.

2 or, err.

^a Ps. 112. 2.

3 or, much.

4 or,

iniquity.

^b Ps. 72. 16.

^c Prov. 9. 11.

5 or, labour.

6 Heb.

ascendeth.

7 Heb. the

sons of the

burning

coal lift up

to fly.

^d Ps. 111. 2.

8 Heb. for

thyself.

^e Prov. 9. 12.

9 Heb. and

there is no

search.

2 Heb. till

there be no

number.

3 Heb. out-

places.

^f 1 Sam. 2. 7.

^g Ps. 113. 7.

4 Heb.

lifted up.

^h Neh. 4. 15.

ⁱ Ps. 33. 10.

^j Prov. 27. 3.

5 i.e. I want

words to

express my

grief.

^k Ps. 77. 4.

6 or, cannot

perform

any thing.

^l Ps. 38. 2.

^m Ps. 68. 15.

7 or,

run into.

8 Heb.

of grass.

ⁿ Ps. 35. 10.

^o 1 Sam. 2. 9.

^p Ps. 107. 42.

^q Ps. 94. 12.

^r Prov. 3. 11.

9 Heb. my

expectation.

^s Is. 30. 26.

^t 1 Kin. 19. 4.

^u Ps. 34. 19.

^v Ps. 91. 10.

^w Acts 20. 20.

^x Ps. 33. 19.

2 Heb. from

the hands.

^y Lev. 19. 2.

^z Is. 57. 15.

^{aa} Hos. 11. 9.

^{ab} Ps. 31. 20.

3 or, when

the tongue

scourgeth.

4 Heb.

brass.

^{ac} Is. 11. 9.

^{ad} & 35. 9.

^{ae} Ezek. 34. 25.

5 Heb. To

him that

meeth.

^{af} Prov. 17. 17.

^{ag} Ps. 91. 12.

^{ah} Hos. 2. 18.

^{ai} Ps. 38. 11.

6 or, that

peace is thy

tabernacle.

^{aj} Jer. 15. 18.

thou shalt visit thy habitation, and
shalt not ^asin.

25 Thou shalt know also that ^athy
seed shall be ^agreat, and thine off-
spring ^aas the grass of the earth.

26 Thou shalt come to ^athy grave
in a full age, like as a shock of corn
^acometh in in his season.

27 Lo this, we have ^asearched it,
so it is; hear it, and know thou it
^afor thy good.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Job sheweth that his complaints are not causeless.
8 Wisheth for death, wherein he is assured of com-
fort. 14 Reproveth his friends of unkindness.

2 Oh that my grief were
thoroughly weighed, and my cala-
mity ^alaid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be heavier
^athan the sand of the sea: therefore
^amy words are swallowed up.

4 For the arrows of the Almighty
are within me, the poison whereof
drinketh up my spirit: the terrors
of God do set themselves in array
against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray ^awhen he
hath grass? or loweth the ox over
his fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be
eaten without salt? or is there *any*
taste in the white of an egg?

7 The things that my soul refused
to touch are as my sorrowful meat.

8 Oh that I might have my request;
and that God would grant *me* ^athe
thing that I long for!

9 Even ^athat it would please God
to destroy me; that he would let
loose his hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort;
yea, I would harden myself in
sorrow: let him not spare; for ^aI
have not concealed the words of
^athe Holy One.

11 What *is* my strength, that I
should hope? and what *is* mine end,
that I should prolong my life?

12 *Is* my strength the strength of
stones? or *is* my flesh ^aof brass?

13 *Is* not my help in me? and *is*
wisdom driven quite from me?

14 To him that is afflicted pity
should be shewed from his friend;
but he forsaketh the fear of the
Almighty.

15 My brethren have dealt deceit-
fully as a brook, and ^aas the stream
of brooks they pass away;

16 Which are blackish by reason of the ice, and wherein the snow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm, they vanish: when it is hot, they are consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned aside; they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troops of Tē'-mā looked, the companies of Shē'-bā waited for them.

20 They were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.

21 For now ye are nothing; ye see my casting down, and are afraid.

22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind?

27 Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig a pit for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for it is evident unto you if I lie.

29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness is in it.

30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot my taste discern perverse things?

CHAPTER 7.

1 Job excuseth his desire of death. 12 His own restlessness, 17 and God's watchfulness.

IS there not an appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days also like the days of an hireling?

2 As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for the reward of his work:

3 So am I made to possess months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.

4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

B.C. c. 1620.

^a Isa. 14. 11.

² Heb. they are cut off.

³ Heb. in the heat thereof.

^b Ps. 90. 6. & 102. 11.

^c Isa. 38. 12.

^d James 4. 14.

^e Heb. extinguished.

^f Ps. 78. 39.

^g Heb. shall not return.

^h To see, i.e. to enjoy.

ⁱ Gen. 25. 15.

^j 1 Kin. 10. 1.

^k Ps. 72. 10.

^l Ezek. 27. 22.

^m 1 ch. 20. 9.

ⁿ Jer. 14. 3.

^o 1 i.e. I can live no longer.

^p 2 Sam. 12. 23.

^q or, For now ye are like to them.

^r Heb. to it.

^s ch. 13. 4.

^t Heb. not.

^u Ps. 38. 11.

^v Ps. 103. 16.

^w Ps. 39. 1, 9.

^x 1 Sam. 1. 10.

^y ch. 9. 27.

^z Heb. ye cause to fall upon.

^{aa} Ps. 57. 6.

^{ab} Heb. than my bones.

^{ac} ch. 10. 1.

^{ad} Ps. 39. 13.

^{ae} Ps. 62. 9.

^{af} Heb. before your face.

^{ag} Ps. 8. 4.

^{ah} & 144. 3.

^{ai} Heb. 2. 6.

^{aj} ch. 17. 10.

^{ak} i.e. in this matter.

^{al} Heb. my palate.

^{am} 2 Heb. ye cause to fall upon.

^{an} Ps. 57. 6.

^{ao} Heb. than my bones.

^{ap} ch. 10. 1.

^{aq} Ps. 39. 13.

^{ar} Ps. 62. 9.

^{as} Heb. before your face.

^{at} Ps. 8. 4.

^{au} & 144. 3.

^{av} Heb. 2. 6.

^{aw} ch. 17. 10.

^{ax} i.e. in this matter.

^{ay} Heb. my palate.

^{az} 2 Heb. ye cause to fall upon.

^{ba} Ps. 57. 6.

^{bb} Heb. than my bones.

^{bc} ch. 10. 1.

^{bd} Ps. 39. 13.

^{be} Ps. 62. 9.

^{bf} Heb. before your face.

^{bg} Ps. 8. 4.

^{bh} & 144. 3.

^{bi} Heb. 2. 6.

^{bj} ch. 17. 10.

^{bk} i.e. in this matter.

^{bl} Heb. my palate.

^{bm} ch. 9. 27.

^{bn} 2 Heb. ye cause to fall upon.

^{bo} Ps. 57. 6.

^{bp} Heb. than my bones.

^{bq} ch. 10. 1.

^{br} Ps. 39. 13.

^{bs} Ps. 62. 9.

^{bt} Heb. before your face.

^{bu} Ps. 8. 4.

^{bv} & 144. 3.

^{bw} Heb. 2. 6.

^{bx} ch. 17. 10.

^{by} i.e. in this matter.

^{bz} Heb. my palate.

5 My flesh is clothed with worm and clods of dust; my skin is broken and become loathsome.

6 My days are swifter than weaver's shuttle, and are spent with out hope.

7 O remember that my life is wind: mine eye shall no more see good.

8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eye are upon me, and I am not.

9 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more.

10 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.

12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather than my life.

16 I loathe it; I would not live alway: let me alone; for my days are vanity.

17 What is man, that thou shouldst magnify him? and that thou shouldst set thine heart upon him?

18 And that thou shouldst visit him every morning, and try him every moment?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

20 I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but I shall not be.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Bildad sheweth God's justice. 8 He allegorizes antiquity to prove the certain destruction of the hypocrite. 20 He applieth God's just dealing to Job.

WHEN answered Bil'-dād the Shū'-hite, and said,
 2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?
 3 Doth God pervert judgment? or both the Almighty pervert justice?
 4 If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away for their transgression;
 5 If thou wouldest seek unto God sometimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;
 6 If thou wert pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.
 7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.
 8 For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers:
 9 (For we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow:)
 10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?
 11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?
 12 Whilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it withereth before any other herb.
 13 So are the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's hope shall perish:
 14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be as a spider's web.
 15 He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.
 16 He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.
 17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.
 18 If he destroy him from his place, then it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen thee.
 19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and out of the earth shall others grow.
 20 Behold, God will not cast away perfect man, neither will he help the evil doers:
 21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing.

B.C. c. 1520.

* Ps. 35. 26.
 & 109. 29.
 2 Heb. shall not be.

b Gen. 18. 25.
 Deut. 32. 4.
 2 Chr. 19. 7.
 Dan. 9. 14.
 Rom. 3. 5.
 c ch. 1. 5, 18.

3 Heb. in the hand of their transgression.
 d Ps. 143. 2.
 Rom. 3. 20.
 e or, before God.
 f ch. 5. 8.
 g ch. 36. 5.

h Deut. 4. 32. & 32. 7.
 ch. 15. 18.
 i Is. 2. 19, 21.
 Hag. 2. 6, 21.
 Heb. 12. 26.
 j ch. 26. 11.
 k Gen. 47. 9.
 1 Chr. 29. 15.
 Ps. 39. 5.
 & 102. 11.
 & 144. 4.

5 Heb. not.
 l Gen. 1. 6.
 l's. 104. 2, 3.
 6 Heb. heights.
 m Gen. 1. 16.
 ch. 38. 31.
 Amos 5. 8.
 7 Heb. Ash, Corn, and Oym.
 n Ps. 129. 6.
 Jer. 17. 6.
 o Ps. 71. 15.
 p ch. 23. 8, 9.
 & 35. 14.
 q ch. 11. 20.
 & 18. 14.
 Ps. 112. 10.
 Prov. 10. 28.

r Is. 45. 9.
 Jer. 18. 6.
 Rom. 9. 20.
 s Heb. who can turn him away.
 ch. 11. 10.
 9 Heb. a spider's house.
 Is. 59. 5, 6.
 t ch. 27. 18.
 u ch. 26. 12.
 Is. 30. 7.
 2 Heb. helpers of pride, or, strength.
 v ch. 10. 15.
 w ch. 7. 10.
 & 20. 9.
 Ps. 37. 38.

x Ps. 113. 7.

3 Heb. take the ungodly by the hand.
 ch. 2. 3.
 & 34. 6.
 4 Heb. shouting for joy.

22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nought.

CHAPTER 9.

1 Job, acknowledging God's justice, sheweth there is no contending with him. 22 Man's innocency is not to be condemned by afflictions.

THEN Jōb answered and said,
 2 I know it is so of a truth: but how should man be just with God?
 3 If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened himself against him, and hath prospered?

5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his anger.

6 Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble.

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.

8 Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea.

9 Which maketh Ārc-tū-rūs, Ō-rī-on, and Plēi'-ā-dēs, and the chambers of the south.

10 Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number.

11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

12 Behold, he taketh away, who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?

13 If God will not withdraw his anger, the proud helpers do stoop under him.

14 How much less shall I answer him, and choose out my words to reason with him?

15 Whom, though I were righteous, yet would I not answer, but I would make supplication to my judge.

16 If I had called, and he had answered me; yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.

17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

19 If I speak of strength, lo, he is strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time to plead?

20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse.

21 Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: I would despise my life.

22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, ^bHe destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.

24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: ^dhe covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where, and who is he?

25 Now ^fmy days are swifter than a post: they flee away, they see no good.

26 They are passed away as the ^eswift ships: ^eas the eagle that hasteth to the prey.

27 ^eIf I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort myself:

28 ^eI am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou ^mwilt not hold me innocent.

29 If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

30 ^eIf I wash myself with snow water, and make my hands never so clean;

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall ^eabhor me.

32 For ^ehe is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment.

33 ^eNeither is there ^eany ^edaysman betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both.

34 ^eLet him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me:

35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; ^ebut it is not so with me.

CHAPTER 10.

¹ Job, taking liberty of complaint, expostulateth with God about his afflictions. 18 He complaineth of life, and craveth a little ease before death.

MY ^esoul is ^eweary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; ^eI will speak in the bitterness of my soul.

2 I will say unto God, Do not con-

B.C. c. 1520.

² Heb. the labour of thine hands, Ps. 138. 8. Is. 64. 8. ^a 1 Sam. 16. 7.

^b Eccles. 9. 2, 3. Ezek. 21. 3.

³ Heb. It is upon thy knowledge. ^c Ps. 139. 1, 2.

^d 2 Sam. 15. 30. Jer. 14. 4. Ps. 119. 73.

^e Heb. look pains about me. ^f ch. 7. 6, 7. & 3. 19.

Is. 64. 8. ^h Ps. 139. 14-16.

⁵ Heb. ships of desire. ⁶ or, ships of Ebe.

⁷ Hab. 1. 8. ch. 7. 13.

⁷ Heb. hedged. ⁱ Ps. 119. 120.

^m Ex. 20. 7.

ⁿ Jer. 2. 22. ^o Ps. 139. 1.

^p Is. 3. 11.

^q ch. 9. 12, 15, 20, 21.

^r or, make me to be abhorred.

^s Eccles. 6. 10. Is. 45. 9.

Jer. 49. 19. Rom. 9. 20.

^t Ps. 25. 18. Is. 38. 13.

Lam. 3. 10. ^u 1 Sam. 2. 25.

^v Heb. one that should argue.

^w or, umpire. ^x ch. 13. 20-22. & 33. 7.

^y Ps. 39. 10. ^z i.e. thy plagues.

Ruth 1. 21. ⁴ Heb. but I am not so with myself.

⁵ ch. 3. 11. ⁶ 1 Kin. 19. 4. Jonah 4. 3, 8.

⁷ or, cut off while I live. ⁸ ch. 7. 11.

⁹ ch. 7. 6, 16. & 8. 9. ¹⁰ Ps. 39. 5.

¹¹ ch. 7. 16, 19.

demn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.

3 Is it good unto thee that thou shouldst oppress, that thou shouldst despise ²the work of thine hands and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or ^eseest thou as man seeth?

5 Are thy days as the days of man are thy years as man's days,

6 That thou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

7 ^eThou knowest that I am no wicked; and there is none that can deliver out of thine hand.

8 ^eThine hands ^ehave made me and fashioned me together round about yet thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?

10 ^eHast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast ^efenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.

13 And these things hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this is with thee.

14 If I sin, then ^ethou markest me and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, ^ewoe unto me and if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head. I am full of confusion; therefore ^esee thou mine affliction;

16 For it increaseth. ^eThou huntest me as a fierce lion; and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest ^ethy witness against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes are war are against me.

18 ^eWherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost and no eye had seen me!

19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 ^eAre not my days few? cease then, and ^elet me alone, that I may take comfort a little

21 Before I go whence I shall not return, *even to the land of darkness and the shadow of death;*
 22 A land of darkness, as darkness itself; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the light is as darkness.

CHAPTER 11.

Zophar reproveth Job. 13 Blessing of repentance.

1 WHEN answered Zô-phâr the Nâ-âm-â-thite, and said,

2 Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should *'a* man full of talk be justified?

3 Should thy *'lies* make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For *'thou* hast said, My doctrine is pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that *they* are double to that which is! Know therefore that *'God* exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity *deserveth*.

7 *'Canst* thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?

8 *It is* *'as* high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

9 The measure thereof is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.

10 *'If* he *'cut* off, and shut up, or gather together, then *'who* can hinder him?

11 For *'he* knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider *it*?

12 For *'p* vain man would be wise, though man be born like a wild ass's colt.

13 If thou *'prepare* thine heart, and *'stretch* out thine hands toward him;

14 If iniquity be in thine hand, put far away, and *'let* not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 *'For* then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be steadfast, and shalt not fear:

16 Because thou shalt *'forget* thy misery, and remember *it* as waters that pass away:

17 And *thine* age *'shall* be clearer than the noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

B.C. c. 1520.

* Ps. 88. 12.

* Ps. 26. 4.

* Lev. 26. 5, 6.

* Ps. 3. 5.

* & 8.

* Prov. 3. 24.

2 Heb.

intreat

thy face.

* Ps. 46. 12.

* Lev. 26. 16.

Deut. 28. 65.

3 Heb.

flight shall

perish from

them.

* ch. 8. 14.

* & 18. 14.

Prov. 11. 7.

4 or, a puff

of breath.

5 Heb. a

man of lips.

6 or, devices.

7 ch. 8. 10.

* & 10. 7.

7 Heb.

an heart.

8 Heb. I fall

not lower

than you.

9 Heb. with

whom are

not such as

these?

* ch. 16. 10.

* & 17. 2, 6.

* & 21. 3.

* & 30. 1.

* Ps. 91. 16.

* Ezra. 9. 13.

* Prov. 14. 2.

* Eccl. 8. 11.

* Rom. 11. 33.

* Ps. 37. 1, 35.

* Jer. 12. 1.

* Mal. 3. 16.

2 Heb. the

heights of

heaven.

* ch. 9. 12.

* & 12. 14.

Rev. 3. 7.

3 or, makes

a change.

4 Heb. who

can turn

him away?

* Ps. 10. 11.

5 Heb.

empty.

* Ps. 73. 22.

6 or, life.

7 Heb.

all flesh

of man.

* 1 Sam. 7. 3.

* Ps. 58. 9.

8 Heb.

palate.

* ch. 6. 30.

* Ps. 101. 3.

9 i.e. With

God.

* Gen. 4. 5, 6.

* ch. 22. 26.

* Ps. 119. 6.

* 1 John 3. 21.

* Is. 85. 16.

2 Heb. upon.

* 1 Kin. 8. 35.

3 Heb.

shall arise

above the

noonday.

* Ps. 37. 6.

* & 112. 4.

* Is. 58. 8, 10.

* Gen. 7. 11.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and *'thou* shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee afraid; yea, many shall *'make* suit unto thee.

20 But *'the* eyes of the wicked shall fail, and *'they* shall not escape, and *'their* hope shall be as *'the* giving up of the ghost.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Job maintaineth himself against his friends that reprove him. 7 He acknowledgeth God's omnipotency.

AND Jôb answered and said,
 2 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But I have *'understanding* as well as you; *'I* am not inferior to you: yea, *'who* knoweth not such things as these?

4 *'I* am as one mocked of his neighbour, who *'calleth* upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn.

5 *'He* that is ready to slip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 *'The* tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth abundantly.

7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

10 In whose hand is the *'soul* of every living thing, and the breath of *'all* mankind.

11 Doth not the ear try words? and the *'mouth* taste his meat?

12 With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 *'With* him is wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.

14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he shutteth *'up* a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he *'withholdeth* the waters, and they dry up: also he *'sendeth* them out, and they overturn the earth.

16 With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are his.

17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.

18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

20 ^b He removeth away ^c the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

21 ^d He poureth contempt upon princes, and ^e weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

22 He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 ^f He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and ^g straiteneth them again.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and ^h causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.

25 ⁱ They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to ^j stagger like a drunken man.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Job reproveth his friends. 14 He professeth his confidence in God: 20 and intreateth to know his own sins, and God's purpose in afflicting him.

LO, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard and understood it.

2 ^a What ye know, *the same* do I know also: I *am* not inferior unto you.

3 ^b Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.

4 But ye *are* forgers of lies, ^c ye *are* all physicians of no value.

5 O that ye would altogether hold your peace! and ^d it should be your wisdom.

6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 ^e Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?

8 Will ye accept his person? will ye contend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye *so* mock him?

10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellency make

B.C. c. 1520.

² Heb. *Be silent from me.*

^a ch. 18. 4.

^b Is. 3. 1-3.

³ Heb. *the lip of the faithful.*

^c Ps. 23. 4.

^d Prov. 14. 32.

^e ch. 27. 5.

^f Heb. *prove, or, argue.*

^g Ps. 107. 40.

^h Dan. 2. 21.

ⁱ or, *looseth the girdle of the strong.*

^j Ps. 107. 38.

^k Is. 9. 3.

^l & 26. 15.

^m Heb. *leadeth in.*

ⁿ ch. 33. 6.

^o Is. 50. 8.

^p Ps. 107. 4.

^q ch. 9. 34.

^r & 33. 7.

^s & 88. 14.

^t Deut. 28. 29.

^u ch. 5. 14.

^v Heb. *wander.*

^w Ps. 107. 27.

^x Ps. 39. 10.

^y ch. 12. 3.

^z Deut. 32. 20.

^{aa} Ps. 13. 1.

^{ab} & 44. 24.

^{ac} & 88. 14.

^{ad} Is. 8. 17.

^{ae} Deut. 32. 42.

^{af} Ruth 1. 21.

^{ag} ch. 16. 9.

^{ah} Lam. 2. 6.

^{ai} Is. 42. 3.

^{aj} ch. 23. 3.

^{ak} ch. 6. 21.

^{al} ch. 20. 11.

^{am} Ps. 25. 7.

^{an} ch. 33. 11.

^{ao} Prov. 17. 23.

^{ap} Heb. *observe.*

^{aq} Heb. *roots.*

^r ch. 17. 5.

^s & 32. 21.

^t & 36. 4.

^u Heb. *short of days.*

^v ch. 5. 7.

^w Eccl. 2. 23.

^x ch. 8. 9.

^y Ps. 90. 5, 6, 9.

^z & 144. 4.

^{aa} Is. 40. 6.

^{ab} James 1. 10.

^{ac} 11.

^{ad} & 4. 14.

^{ae} 1 Pet. 1. 24.

you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?

12 Your remembrances *are* like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

13 ^a Hold your peace, let me alone that I may speak, and let come on me what *will*.

14 Wherefore ^b do I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in mine hand?

15 ^c Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: ^d but I will ^e maintain mine own ways before him.

16 He also *shall be* my salvation for an hypocrite shall not come before him.

17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

18 Behold now, I have ordered *my* cause; I know that I shall be justified.

19 ^f Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue I shall give up the ghost.

20 ^g Only do not two *things* unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.

21 ^h Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.

22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 How many *are* mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24 ⁱ Wherefore hidest thou thy face and ^j holdest me for thine enemy?

25 ^k Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?

26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and ^l makest me to possess the iniquities of my youth.

27 ^m Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and ⁿ lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou settest print upon the ^o heels of my feet.

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is moth-eaten.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Job intreateth God for favour, by the shortness of life, and certainty of death. 7 Though life on lost be irrecoverable, yet he waiteth for his change. 16 By sin the creature is subject to corruption.

MAN that is born of a woman is ^a of few days, and ^b full of trouble.

2 ^c He cometh forth like a flower

nd is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

3 And dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and bringest me into judgment with thee?

4 Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.

5 Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;

6 Turn from him, that he may rest, till he shall accomplish, as a hireling, his day.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof lie in the ground;

9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

10 But man lieth down, and wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he?

11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up:

12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: till the heavens be no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me!

14 If a man die, shall he live again? all the days of my appointed time will I wait, till my change come.

15 Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.

16 For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?

17 My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

18 And surely the mountain falling cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.

19 The waters wear the stones: thou wastest away the things which row out of the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of man.

20 Thou prevaiest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest

B.C. c. 1520.

* Ps. 144. 3.

† Ps. 148. 2.

‡ Eccl. 9. 5.

§ Is. 63. 16.

|| Heb. Who will give.

¶ Gen. 5. 3.

‡ Ps. 51. 5.

§ John 3. 6.

|| Rom. 5. 12.

¶ Eph. 2. 3.

‡ ch. 7. 1.

§ ch. 7. 16, 19.

¶ Ps. 38. 13.

|| Heb. cease.

‡ ch. 7. 1.

§ Heb. knowledge of wind.

¶ Heb. thou makest void.

‡ or, speech.

§ Heb. teacheth.

|| Heb. is weakened, or, cut off.

¶ Luke 19. 22.

‡ Ps. 90. 2.

§ Prov. 8. 25.

¶ Ps. 102. 26.

‡ Is. 51. 6.

§ Acts 3. 21.

|| Rom. 8. 20.

¶ 2 Pet. 3. 7.

‡ 2. 11.

§ Rev. 20. 11.

¶ 2. 1.

|| Rom. 11. 34.

‡ 1 Cor. 2. 11.

§ ch. 13. 2.

¶ ch. 32. 6, 7.

‡ ch. 13. 15.

§ ch. 13. 22.

¶ ch. 10. 6, 14.

‡ ch. 15. 27.

§ ch. 31. 4.

|| ch. 34. 21.

¶ Ps. 56. 8.

‡ 139. 1-3.

§ Prov. 5. 21.

|| Jer. 32. 19.

¶ Deut. 32. 34.

‡ Hos. 13. 12.

§ 2 Chr. 6. 36.

|| ch. 14. 4.

¶ Ps. 14. 3.

‡ Prov. 20. 9.

§ Eccl. 7. 20.

|| 1 John 1. 8.

¶ 10.

‡ Heb. Jaded.

§ ch. 4. 18.

|| ch. 25. 3.

¶ Heb. over-joyed.

‡ ch. 4. 19.

§ Ps. 14. 3.

|| ch. 33. 3.

¶ ch. 34. 7.

‡ Prov. 19. 28.

his countenance, and sendest him away.

21 His sons come to honour, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of them.

22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *Eliphaz reproveth Job of impiety.* 17 *The unquietness of wicked men.*

THEN answered E-li-pház the Tê'-mân-ite, and said,

2 Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?

4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest prayer before God.

5 For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity, and thou chooseth the tongue of the crafty.

6 Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.

7 Art thou the first man that was born? or wast thou made before the hills?

8 Hast thou heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?

9 What knowest thou, that we know not? what understandest thou, which is not in us?

10 With us are both the gray-headed and very aged men, much elder than thy father.

11 Are the consolations of God small with thee? is there any secret thing with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes wink at,

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and letest such words go out of thy mouth?

14 What is man, that he should be clean? and he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?

15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity like water?

17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that which I have seen I will declare;

18 Which wise men have told
 'from their fathers, and have not
 hid it:

19 Unto whom alone the earth was
 given, and ^bno stranger passed
 among them.

20 The wicked man travaileth with
 pain all *his* days, ^dand the number
 of years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 'A dreadful sound is in his ears:
 'in prosperity the destroyer shall
 come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall
 return out of darkness, and he is
 waited for of the sword.

23 He ^awandereth abroad for bread,
saying, Where *is it*? he knoweth
 that ^athe day of darkness is ready
 at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make
 him afraid; they shall prevail
 against him, as a king ready to the
 battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand
 against God, and strengtheneth him-
 self against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, *even* on
his neck, upon the thick bosses of
 his bucklers:

27 ^aBecause he covereth his face
 with his fatness, and maketh collops
 of fat on *his* flanks.

28 And he dwelleth in desolate
 cities, *and* in houses which no man
 inhabiteth, which are ready to be-
 come heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither
 shall his substance continue, neither
 shall he prolong the perfection
 thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of dark-
 ness; the flame shall dry up ^ahis
 branches, and ^aby the breath of his
 mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived
^atrust in vanity: for vanity shall be
 his recompence.

32 It shall be ^aaccomplished 'before
 his time, and his branch shall not
 be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe
 grape as the vine, and shall cast off
 his flower as the olive.

34 For the congregation of hypo-
 crites *shall* be desolate, and fire
 shall consume the tabernacles of
 bribery.

35 ^aThey conceive mischief, and
 bring forth ^avanity, and their belly
 prepareth deceit.

B.C. c. 1620.

^a ch. 8. 8.^b Joel 3. 17.² or, trou-
blesome.^c ch. 13. 4.^d Ps. 90. 12.³ Heb.

words of

winds.

⁴ Heb.

A sound

of fears.

^e 1 Thes. 5. 3.^f Ps. 22. 7.

& 109. 25.

Lam. 2. 15.

^g Ps. 59. 15.

& 109. 10.

^h ch. 18. 12.⁵ Heb.

what goeth

from me?

ⁱ ch. 10. 16 17.^k Ps. 17. 10.^l ch. 13. 24.^m Ps. 22. 13.ⁿ Lam. 3. 30.

Mic. 5. 1.

^o Ps. 35. 15.^p ch. 1. 15 17.^q Heb.

hath shut

me up.

^r ch. 1. 15 17.^s Heb.

hath shut

me up.

^t ch. 4. 9.^u ch. 7. 20.^v Is. 59. 4.^w or, cut off.

Is. 59. 4.

Hos. 10. 13.

^x ch. 22. 23.^y ch. 30. 19.

Ps. 7. 3.

^z Ps. 7. 14.

Is. 59. 4.

Hos. 10. 13.

^{aa} or,

iniquity.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Job reproveth his friends of unmercifulness. 7 He
 sheweth the pitifulness of his case. 17 He main-
 taineth his innocence.

THEN Job answered and said,
 2 I have heard many such
 things: ² 'miserable comforters are
 ye all.

3 Shall ³ vain words have an end
 or what emboldeneth thee that thou
 answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if
 your soul were in my soul's stead,
 could heap up words against you
 and ⁴ shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with
 my mouth, and the moving of my
 lips should assuage *your* grief.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not
 asswaged: and *though* I forbear
⁶ what am I eased?

7 But now he hath made me weary
 thou hast made desolate all my com-
 pany.

8 And thou hast filled me with
 wrinkles, *which* is a witness against
 me: and my leanness rising up in me
 beareth witness to my face.

9 'He teareth *me* in his wrath, which
 hateth me: he gnasheth upon me
 with his teeth; ⁹ 'mine enemy sharp-
 eneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have ¹⁰ 'gaped upon me
 with their mouth; they ¹⁰ 'have smit-
 ten me upon the cheek reproachfully
 they have ¹⁰ 'gathered themselves to-
 gether against me.

11 God ¹¹ ^ahath delivered me to the
 ungodly, and turned me over into
 the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at ease, but he hath
 broken me asunder: he hath assailed
me by my neck, and shaken me
 to pieces, and ¹² 'set me up for
 his mark.

13 His archers compass me round
 about, he cleaveth my reins asunder
 and doth not spare; he poureth out
 my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach
 upon breach, he runneth upon me
 like a giant.

15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my
 skin, and ¹⁵ 'defiled my horn in the
 dust.

16 My face is foul with weeping
 and on my eyelids is the shadow of
 death;

17 Not for *any* injustice in mine
 hands: also my prayer is pure.

18 O earth, cover not thou my blood,
 and let my cry have no place.
 19 Also now, behold, ⁴ my witness is
 a heaven, and my record is ³ on high.
 20 My friends ³ scorn me: *but* mine
 eye poureth out *tears* unto God.
 21 O that one might plead for a
 man with God, as a man *pleadeth* for
 is ³ neighbour!
 22 When ³ a few years are come,
 when I shall ³ go the way *whence* I
 had not return.

CHAPTER 17.

*Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The unmerciful
 dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish,
 but do not discourage the righteous. 11 His hope.*

MY ³breath is corrupt, my days are
 extinct, ³the graves are *ready*
 for me.

2 *Are there* not mockers with me?
 and doth not mine eye ³continue in
 their ³provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me in a surety
 with thee; who *is* he *that* ³will strike
 hands with me?

4 For thou hast hid their heart from
 understanding: therefore shalt thou
 not exalt *them*.

5 He that speaketh flattery to *his*
 friends, even the eyes of his children
 shall fail.

6 He hath made me also ³a byword
 of the people; and ³aforetime I was
 a tabret.

7 Mine eye also is dim by reason
 of sorrow, and all ³my members are
 a shadow.

8 Upright *men* shall be astonished at
 his, and the innocent shall stir up
 himself against the hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his
 way, and he that hath ³clean hands
 shall be stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, ³do ye return,
 and come now: for I cannot find *one*
 rise *man* among you.

11 ³My days are past, my purposes
 are broken off, *even* ³the thoughts of
 my heart.

12 They change the night into day:
 the light is ³short because of dark-
 ness.

13 If I wait, the grave *is* mine
 house: I have made my bed in the
 darkness.

14 I have ³said to corruption, Thou
 art my father: to the worm, Thou
 art my mother, and my sister.

15 And where *is* now my hope? as
 for my hope, who shall see it?

B.C. c. 1620.

^a ch. 18. 13.^b ch. 27. 9.^c Ps. 66. 18,

19.

^d ch. 3. 17-19.^e Rom. 1. 9.^f Heb. in

the high

places.

^g Heb.

are my

scorners.

^h ch. 31. 35.ⁱ Eccl. 6. 10.

Is. 45. 9.

^j Rom. 9. 20.^k or, friend.^l Heb. years

of number.

^m Eccl. 12. 5.ⁿ Ps. 73. 22.^o ch. 13. 14.^p Heb.

his soul.

^q or, spirit

is spent.

^r Ps. 88. 3, 4.^s Prov. 13. 9.^t & 20. 20.^u & 24. 20.^v Heb.

lodge.

^w 1 Sam. 1. 6,

7.

^x ch. 21. 17.^y Ps. 18. 28.^z or, lamp.^{aa} Prov. 6. 1.^{ab} & 17. 18.^{ac} & 22. 26.^{ad} ch. 5. 13.^{ae} ch. 22. 10.^{af} Ps. 9. 15.^{ag} & 38. 8.^{ah} ch. 5. 5.^{ai} ch. 30. 9.^{aj} or, before

them.

^{ak} Heb.

hidden.

^{al} Ps. 6. 7.^{am} & 31. 9.^{an} or, my

thoughts.

^{ao} ch. 15. 21.^{ap} & 20. 25.^{aq} Jer. 6. 25.^{ar} & 20. 3.^{as} & 46. 5.^{at} & 49. 29.^{au} Heb. scat-

ter him.

^{av} ch. 15. 23.^{aw} Ps. 24. 4.^{ax} Heb. bars.^{ay} Heb.

shall add

strength.

^{az} ch. 6. 29.^{ba} ch. 14.^{bb} & 11. 20.^{bc} Ps. 112. 10.^{bd} Prov. 10. 23.^{be} ch. 7. 6.^{bf} & 9. 25.^{bg} Heb. the

possessions.

^{bh} Heb. near.^{bi} ch. 29. 19.^{bj} Is. 5. 24.^{bk} Amos 2. 9.^{bl} Mal. 4. 1.^{bm} Ps. 34. 16.^{bn} & 109. 13.^{bo} Prov. 2. 22.^{bp} & 10. 7.^{bq} Heb. cried,

or, called.

^{br} Heb. They

shall drive

him.

16 They shall go down ³to the bars
 of the pit, when *our* ³rest together
 is in the dust.

CHAPTER 18.

*1 Bildad reproveth Job of presumption and im-
 patience. 5 The calamities of the wicked.*

THEN answered Bil'-dad the Shu'-
 hite, and said,

2 How long *will it be ere* ye make
 an end of words? mark, and after-
 wards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted ³as
 beasts, *and* reputed vile in your sight?

4 ³He teareth ³himself in his anger:
 shall the earth be forsaken for thee?
 and shall the rock be removed out of
 his place?

5 Yea, ³the light of the wicked shall
 be put out, and the spark of his fire
 shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his
 tabernacle, ³and his ³candle shall be
 put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall
 be straitened, and ³his own counsel
 shall cast him down.

8 For ³he is cast into a net by his
 own feet, and he walketh upon a
 snare.

9 The gin shall take *him* by the
 heel, *and* ³the robber shall prevail
 against him.

10 The snare *is* ³laid for him in the
 ground, and a trap for him in the
 way.

11 Terrors shall make him afraid
 on every side, and shall ³drive him
 to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hungerbit-
 ten, and ³destruction *shall be* ready
 at his side.

13 It shall devour the ³strength of
 his skin: *even* the firstborn of death
 shall devour his strength.

14 ³His confidence shall be rooted
 out of his tabernacle, and it shall
 bring him to the king of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle,
 because *it is* none of his: brimstone
 shall be scattered upon his habita-
 tion.

16 ³His roots shall be dried up be-
 neath, and above shall his branch be
 cut off.

17 ³His remembrance shall perish
 from the earth, and he shall have no
 name in the street.

18 ³He shall be driven from light
 into darkness, and chased out of the
 world.

19 *He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after *him* shall be astonished at his day, as they that *'went before'* were affrighted.

21 Surely such *are* the dwellings of the wicked, and this *is* the place of *him that* *'knoweth not God.'*

CHAPTER 19.

1 Job complaineth of his friends' cruelty. 21, 28 He craveth pity. 25 He believeth in the resurrection.

THEN Job answered and said,
2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed *that* ye *'make yourselves strange to me.'*

4 And be it indeed *that* I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will *'magnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:'*

6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of *'wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judgment.'*

8 He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths.

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and *'he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies.'*

12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.

13 He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I intreated for the children's sake of *'mine own body.'*

B.C. c. 1520.

* Isa. 14. 22.

Jer. 22. 30.

2 or, *the wicked.*

b 2 Kin. 2. 23.

c Ps. 41. 9.

d & 55. 13, 14, 20.

e Heb. *the men of my secret.*f or, *lived with him.*g Heb. *laid hold on horror.*

h ch. 30. 30.

i Ps. 102. 5.

j Lam. 4. 8.

k or, *as.*

l Jer. 9. 3.

m & 10. 25.

n 1 Thes. 4. 5.

o 2 Thes. 1. 8.

p Tit. 1. 16.

q Ps. 69. 25.

r Heb. *Who will give, &c.*s or, *harden yourselves against me.*

t Ps. 38. 16.

u or, *After I shall awake, though this body be destroyed, get out of my flesh shall I see God.*

v Ps. 17. 15.

w 1 Cor. 13. 12.

x or, *violence.*y Heb. *a stranger.*z or, *my reins within me are consumed with earnest desire [for that day.]*aa Heb. *in my bosom.*ab or, *and what sort of matter is found in me?*

ac ch. 13. 24.

ad Lam. 2. 5.

ae Heb. *my haste is in me.*

af Ps. 37. 35, 36.

ag Heb. *from near.*

ah Isa. 14. 13, 14.

ai Obad. 3, 4.

aj Heb. *cloud.*ak Heb. *my belly.*

al

am

an

ao

ap

aq

ar

as

at

au

av

aw

ax

ay

az

ba

bb

bc

bd

be

bf

bg

bh

bi

bj

bk

bl

bm

bn

bo

bp

bq

br

bs

bt

bu

bv

bw

bx

by

bz

ca

cb

cc

cd

18 Yea, *'young children despise me; I arose, and they spake against me.'*

19 *'All'* *'my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.'*

20 *'My bone cleaveth to my skin, and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.'*

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye *'persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?'*

23 *'Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!*

24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!

25 For I know *that* my redeemer liveth, and *that* he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:

26 *'And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet *'in my flesh shall I see God:**

27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not *'another; *'though my reins be consumed *'within me.***

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, *'seeing the root of the matter is found in me?'*

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath *bringeth* the punishments of the sword, that ye may know *there is a judgment.*

CHAPTER 20.

Zophar sheweth the state and portion of the wicked.

THEN answered Zō'-phār the Nā-ām'-ā-thite, and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for *this* *'I make haste.'*

3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou *not* this of old since man was placed upon earth,

5 *'That the triumphing of the wicked is *'short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?'**

6 *'Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the *'clouds;**

7 Yet he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where *is* he?

8 He shall fly away ^aas a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eye also *which* saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

10 ^aHis children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full of ^athe sin of his youth, ^awhich shall lie down with him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, *though* he hide it under his tongue;

13 *Though* he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still ^awithin his mouth:

14 Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, *it is* the gall of asps within him.

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see ^athe rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for shall he not restore, and shall not swallow it down: ^aaccording to *his* substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein.

19 Because he hath ^aoppressed and hath forsaken the poor; *because* he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

20 ^aSurely he shall not ^afeel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.

21 ^aThere shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the ^awicked shall come upon him.

23 *When* he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him while he is eating.

24 ^aHe shall flee from the iron weapon, *and* the bow of steel shall strike him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, ^athe glittering sword cometh out of his gall: ^aterrors are upon him.

B.C. c. 1520.

^a Ps. 73. 20. & 90. 5.
^b Ps. 21. 9.

² or, *The poor shall oppress his children.*

^c ch. 13. 26. Ps. 25. 7.
^d ch. 27. 13. ^e ch. 21. 26.
³ Heb. *of his decree from God.*

⁴ Heb. *in the midst of his palate.*

^f ch. 16. 10.

⁵ Heb. *shortened*
⁹ Ps. 36. 9. Jer. 17. 6.
⁶ Heb. *Look unto me.*
⁷ or, *streaming brooks.*
^h Judg. 18. 19. ch. 23. 9. & 40. 4. Ps. 39. 9.

⁸ Heb. *according to the substance of his exchange.*
ⁱ ch. 12. 6. Ps. 17. 10. & 73. 3, 12. Jer. 12. 1. Hab. 1. 16.

⁹ Heb. *crushed.*
^k Eccl. 5. 13, 14.

² Heb. *know.*
³ Heb. *cast peace from fear.*
^l Ps. 73. 5.

⁴ or, *There shall be none left for his meat.*
^m Ex. 23. 26. ⁵ or, *trouble some.*
ⁿ ch. 36. 11.

⁶ or, *in mirth.*
⁷ Is. 24. 18. Jer. 48. 43. Amos. 5. 19. ^p ch. 22. 17.

⁹ ch. 25. 2. ch. 34. 9. ^r ch. 16. 13. ^s ch. 35. 3. Mal. 3. 14. ^t ch. 18. 11.

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: ^aa fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, *and his goods* shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 ^aThis is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage ^aappointed unto him by God.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Job sheweth he hath reason to be grieved. 7 Sometimes the wicked prosper. 16 Sometimes their destruction is manifest. 22 The happy and unhappy are alike in death. 27 The judgment of the wicked is in another world.

BUT Job answered and said,
2 Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, ^amock on.

4 As for me, *is* my complaint to man? and if *it were so*, why should not my spirit be ^atroubled?

5 ^aMark me, and be astonished, ^aand lay *your* hand upon *your* mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 ^aWherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.

9 Their houses ^aare safe from fear, ^aneither *is* the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and ^acasteth not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.

13 They ^aspend their days ^ain wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.

14 ^aTherefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.

15 ^aWhat is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and ^awhat profit should we have, if we pray unto him?

16 Lo, their good *is* not in their hand: *'*the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 How oft is the *'*candle of the wicked put out! and *how oft* cometh their destruction upon them! God *'*distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 *'*They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm *'*carrieth away.

19 God layeth up *'*his iniquity *'*for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know *it*.

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and *'*he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure *hath* he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?

22 *'*Shall *any* teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth *'*in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His *'*breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.

26 They shall *'*lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices *which* ye wrongfully imagine against me.

28 For ye say, Where *is* the house of the prince? and where *are* *'*the dwelling places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens,

30 *'*That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be brought forth to *'*the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him *what* he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the *'*grave, and shall *'*remain in the tomb.

33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him, and *'*every man shall draw after him, as *there are* innumerable before him.

34 How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth *'*falsehood?

B.C. c. 1520.

a ch. 22. 18.
Ps 1. 1.
Prov 1. 10.
2 or, lamp.

b Luke 12. 46.*Ps* 16. 2.*3 or, if he**may be**profitable,**doth his**good**success**depend**thereon!**d* Ps. 1. 4.*4* Heb.*stealth**away.**5 i.e. the**punish-**ment of his**iniquity.**e* Ex. 20. 5.*f* Ps. 75. 8.*Is* 51. 17.*Jer* 25. 15.*Rev* 14. 10.*g* Ex. 22. 26.*27.**Deut* 24. 10.*ch* 24. 3, 9.*Ezek* 18. 12.*h* Is. 40. 13.*i* Heb.*stripped**the clothes**of the**naked.**j* Deut. 15. 7.*k* Heb. in*his very**perfection,**or, in the**strength**of his**perfection.**l* Heb. the*man of**arm.**m* or, milk*pails.**n* Heb. emi-*nent, or**accepted**for coun-**tenance.**o* Is. 10. 2.*p* Eccl. 9. 2.*q* Ps. 69. 1, 2.*r* Heb. the*head.**s* Heb. the*tent of the**taberna-**cles of the**wicked.**t* or, *What,**u* Ps. 10. 11.*v* Prov. 16. 4.*w* 2 Pet. 2. 9.*x* Heb. the*day of**wraths.**y* Ps. 55. 23.*z* 102. 24.*Eccl* 7. 17.*1* Heb. a*flood was**poured**upon their**founda-**tion,**Gen* 7. 11.*2* 2 Pet. 2. 5.*3* ch. 21. 14.*4* Heb.*graves.**5* Heb.*watch in**the heap.**6 or, to them!**7* Heb. 9. 27.*8* Ps. 58. 10.*9* 107. 42.*10* Heb.*transposi-**tion!**11* or, estate.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Eliphaz sheweth that man's goodness profiteth not God. 5 He accuseth Job of divers sins. 21 He exhorteth him to repentance, with promises of mercy.*

THEN Ē-lī-phāz the Tē'mān-ite answered and said,

2 *'*Can a man be profitable unto God, *'*as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 *Is it any* pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? *or is it gain to him,* that thou makes thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?

5 *Is not* thy wickedness great and thine iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast *'*taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and *'*stripped the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou *'*has withholden bread from the hungry.

8 But *as for* *'*the mighty man, he had the earth; and the *'*honourable man dwelt in it.

9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of *'*the fatherless have been broken.

10 Therefore snares *are* round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;

11 Or darkness, *that* thou canst not see; and abundance of *'*waters cover thee.

12 *Is not* God in the height of heaven? and behold the height *'*of the stars, how high they are!

13 And thou sayest, *'*How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud?

14 Thick clouds *are* a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.

15 Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?

16 Which *'*were cut down out of time, *'*whose foundation was overflown with a flood:

17 *'*Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do *'*for them?

18 Yet he filled their houses with good things: but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 *'*The righteous see *it,* and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our *'*substance is not

at down, but ² the remnant of them
he fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thyself ¹ with
him, and ² be at peace: thereby
God shall come unto thee.

22 Receive, I pray thee, the law
from his mouth, and ³ lay up his
words in thine heart.

23 If thou return to the Almighty,
thou shalt be built up, thou shalt
at away iniquity far from thy
tabernacles.

24 Then shalt thou ¹ lay up gold
as dust, and the gold of O'phir as
the stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy
defence, and thou shalt have ² plenty
of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy
delight in the Almighty, and shalt
set up thy face unto God.

27 ¹ Thou shalt make thy prayer
unto him, and he shall hear thee,
and thou shalt pay thy vows.

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing,
and it shall be established unto thee:
and the light shall shine upon thy
days.

29 When men are cast down, then
thou shalt say, *There is lifting up*;
and ² he shall save ³ the humble
person.

30 ¹ He shall deliver the island of
the innocent: and it is delivered by
the pureness of thine hands.

CHAPTER 23.

*Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in confidence
of his mercy. 8 God, who is invisible, observeth
our ways. 11 Job's innocency. 13 God's decree is
immutable.*

WHEN Job answered and said,
2 Even to day is my complaint
utter: ¹ my stroke is heavier than
my groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I might
find him! *that I might come even to
his seat!*

4 I would order *my* cause before
him, and fill my mouth with argu-
ments.

5 I would know the words *which*
he would answer me, and under-
stand what he would say unto me.

6 ¹ Will he plead against me with
his great power? No; but he would
at *strength* in me.

7 There the righteous might dis-
pute with him; so should I be
delivered for ever from my judge.

8 ² Behold, I go forward, but he is

B.C. c. 1530.

² or, *their*

excellency.

³ i.e. *with*

God.

⁴ Is. 27. 5.

¹ Ps. 119. 11.

² Ps. 139. 1-3.

³ Heb. *the*

way that is

with me.

⁴ Ps. 17. 3.

⁵ & 66. 10.

⁶ James 1. 12.

⁷ Ps. 44. 18.

¹ 2 Chr. 1. 15.

² or, *on the*

dust.

³ Heb.

I have hid,

or, laid up.

⁴ John 4. 32,

34.

⁵ or, *my*

appointed

portion.

⁶ or, *gold.*

⁷ Heb.

silver of

strength.

⁸ ch. 9. 12, 13.

⁹ & 12. 14.

¹⁰ Rom. 9. 19.

¹¹ Ps. 115. 3.

¹² Is. 68. 14.

¹³ Ps. 60. 14.

¹⁴ Is. 58. 9.

¹⁵ 1 Thes. 3. 3.

¹⁶ Ps. 22. 14.

¹⁷ Prov. 29. 23.

¹⁸ Heb. *him*

that hath

low eyes.

¹⁹ or, *The*

innocent

shall deli-

ver the

island.

²⁰ Gen. 18. 26.

²¹ Acts 1. 7.

²² Deut. 19. 14.

²³ & 27. 17.

²⁴ Prov. 22. 28.

²⁵ & 23. 10.

²⁶ Hos. 5. 10.

²⁷ Heb.

my hand.

²⁸ or, *feed*

them.

²⁹ Deut. 24. 6.

³⁰ 10, 12, 17.

³¹ ch. 22. 6.

³² Prov. 28. 23.

³³ Is. 27. 4, 8.

³⁴ Heb. *min-*

pled corn,

or, dredge.

³⁵ Heb.

the wicked

gather the

vintage.

³⁶ Ex. 22. 26,

27.

³⁷ Deut. 24. 12,

13.

³⁸ ch. 22. 6.

³⁹ ch. 9. 11.

not *there*; and backward, but I
cannot perceive him:

9 On the left hand, where he doth
work, but I cannot behold *him*: he
hideth himself on the right hand,
that I cannot see *him*:

10 But he ¹ knoweth ² the way that
I take: *when* ³ he hath tried me, I
shall come forth as gold.

11 ⁴ My foot hath held his steps,
his way have I kept, and not de-
clined.

12 Neither have I gone back from
the commandment of his lips; ⁵ I
have esteemed the words of his
mouth more than ⁶ my necessary
food.

13 But he *is* in one *mind*, and ⁷ who
can turn him? and *what* ⁸ his soul
desireth, even *that* he doeth.

14 For he performeth *the thing*
that is ⁹ appointed for me: and
many such *things are* with him.

15 Therefore am I troubled at his
presence: when I consider, I am
afraid of him.

16 For God ¹⁰ maketh my heart
soft, and the Almighty troubleth
me:

17 Because I was not cut off before
the darkness, *neither* hath he covered
the darkness from my face.

CHAPTER 24.

*1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is
a secret judgment for the wicked.*

WHY, seeing ¹ times are not hid-
den from the Almighty, do
they that know him not see his
days?

2 *Some* remove the ² landmarks;
they violently take away flocks,
and ³ feed *thereof*.

3 They drive away the ass of the
fatherless, they ⁴ take the widow's
ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the
way: ⁵ the poor of the earth hide
themselves together.

5 Behold, *as* wild asses in the
desert, go they forth to their work;
rising betimes for a prey: the wil-
derness *yieldeth* food for them *and*
for their children.

6 They reap *every one* his ⁶ corn in
the field: and ⁷ they gather the vin-
tage of the wicked.

7 They ⁸ cause the naked to lodge
without clothing, *that they have* no
covering in the cold.

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and *embrace the rock for want of a shelter.

9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.

10 They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf from the hungry;

11 Which make oil within their walls, and tread their winepresses, and suffer thirst.

12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly to them.

13 They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.

14 ^dThe murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

15 ^fThe eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, ^gsaying, No eye shall see me: and ^hdisguiseth his face.

16 In the dark they dig through houses, which they had marked for themselves in the daytime: ^athey know not the light.

17 For the morning is to them even as the shadow of death: if one know them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 He is swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat *consume the snow waters: so doth the grave those which have sinned.

20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; ^bhe shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.

21 He evil entreateth the barren that beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.

22 He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, ^cand no man is sure of life.

23 Though it be given him to be in safety, whereon he resteth; yet ^dhis eyes are upon their ways.

24 They are exalted for a little while, but ^eare gone and brought low; they are ^ftaken out of the way as all other, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

B.C. c. 1520.

^a Lam. 4. 5.

^b James 1. 17.

^c ch. 4. 17, &c. & 15. 14, &c. Ps. 130. 3. & 143. 2.

^d Ps. 10. 8.

^e Ps. 22. 6.

^f Prov. 7. 9.

^g Ps. 10. 11.

^h Heb. setteth his face in secret.

^a John 3. 20.

^b Heb. violently take.

^c or, with the inhabitants.

^d Ps. 139. 3, 11. Prov. 15. 11. Heb. 4. 13.

^e Prov. 10. 7.

^f ch. 9. 8. Ps. 24. 2. & 104. 2, &c.

^g Prov. 30. 4.

^h or, he trusteth not his own life.

ⁱ ch. 38. 8. Ps. 33. 7. & 104. 9.

^j Prov. 8. 29. Jer. 5. 22.

^k Ps. 11. 4. Prov. 15. 3.

^l Heb. until the end of light with darkness.

^m Heb. are not.

ⁿ Heb. closed up.

^o Ex. 14. 21. Ps. 74. 15. Is. 51. 15. Jer. 31. 35. Heb. pride.

25 And if it be not so now, which will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

CHAPTER 25.

Bildad sheweth that man cannot be justified before God.

THEN answered Bil'-dad the Shu'hite, and said,

2 Dominion and fear are with him: he maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not ^bhis light arise?

4 *How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clear that is born of a woman?

5 Behold even to the moon, and shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.

6 How much less man, that is a worm? and the son of man, which is a worm?

CHAPTER 26.

1 Job, reproving the uncharitable spirit of Bildad, ^aacknowledgeth the power of God to be infinite and unsearchable.

BUT Job answered and said,

2 How hast thou helped him that is without power? how savest thou the arm that hath no strength?

3 How hast thou counselled him that hath no wisdom? and how hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 Dead things are formed from under the waters, *and the inhabitants thereof.

6 *Hell is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.

7 *He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing.

8 ^mHe bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

9 He holdeth back the face of his throne, and spreadeth his cloud upon it.

10 *He hath compassed the waters with bounds, *until the day and night come to an end.

11 The pillars of heaven tremble, and are astonished at his reproof.

12 ^pHe divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through *the proud.

13 "By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.
14 Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

CHAPTER 27.

Job protesteth his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The blessings which the wicked have are turned into curses.

MOREOVER Job² continued his parable, and said,
2 As God liveth, *'who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath vexed my soul;*
3 All the while my breath is in me, and *'the spirit of God is in my nostrils;*
4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.
5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die *'I will not remove mine integrity from me.*
6 My righteousness I *'hold fast, and will not let it go: ^amy heart shall not reproach me ^aso long as I live.*
7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.
8 *'For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?*
9 *'Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?*
10 *'Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon od?*
11 I will teach you *'by the hand of God: that which is with the Almighty will I not conceal.*
12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it; why then are ye thus together vain?
13 "This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, *which they shall receive of the Almighty.*
14 "If his children be multiplied, it is for the sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.
15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and *'his widows shall not weep.*
16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;
17 He may prepare it, but *'the just*

B.C. c. 1520.

^a Ps. 33. 6.

^b Is. 27. 1.

^c Is. 1. 8.

^d Lam. 2. 6.

^e ch. 18. 11.

² Heb. added to take up.

^c ch. 34. 5.

³ Heb. made my soul bitter, Ruth 1. 20.

⁴ Heb. in fleeing he would flee.

⁵ i.e. the breath which God gave him, Gen. 2. 7.

^f ch. 2. 9.

^g & 13. 15.

^h or, a mine.

ⁱ ch. 2. 3.

^k Acts 24. 16.

^l or, dust.

^m Heb. from my days.

ⁿ Mat. 16. 26.

^o Luke 12. 20.

^p ch. 35. 12.

^q Ps. 18. 41.

^r & 108. 7.

^s Prov. 1. 28.

^t & 28. 9.

^u Is. 1. 15.

^v Jer. 14. 12.

^w Ezek. 8. 18.

^x Mic. 3. 4.

^y John 9. 31.

^z James 4. 3.

¹ See ch. 22. 28, 27.

² or, being in the hand, &c.

³ or, gold ore.

^m ch. 20. 29.

³ or, find.

ⁿ Deut. 28. 41.

^o Esth. 9. 10.

^p Hos. 9. 13.

^q Heb. from weeping.

^r Ps. 78. 64.

^s Yer. 20. 24.

^t Eccl. 7. 20.

^u Prov. 28. 8.

^v Eccl. 2. 26.

^w Prov. 3. 15.

shall put it on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

18 He buildeth his house as a moth, and *'as a booth that the keeper maketh.*

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he is not.

20 *'Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.*

21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.

22 For God shall cast upon him, and not spare: *'he would fain flee out of his hand.*

23 Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place.

CHAPTER 28.

1 There is a knowledge of natural things. 12 But wisdom is an excellent gift of God.

SURELY there is *'a vein for the silver, and a place for gold where they fine it.*

2 Iron is taken out of the *'earth, and brass is molten out of the stone.*

3 He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; *even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.*

5 As for the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of it are the place of sapphires: and it hath *'dust of gold.*

7 There is a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen:

8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the *'rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.*

10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods *'from overflowing; and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.*

12 *'But where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding?*

13 Man knoweth not the *'price*

thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.

14 ^b The depth saith, *It is not in me*: and the sea saith, *It is not with me*.

15 ^c It ^c cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of O'-phir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for ^d jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of ^e coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies.

19 The topaz of E-thi-ō'-pī-ā shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

20 ^a Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of understanding?

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the ^f air.

22 ^g Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.

23 God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and ^h seeth under the whole heaven;

25 ⁱ To make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure.

26 When he ^j made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:

27 Then did he see it, and ^k declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.

28 And unto man he said, Behold, ^l the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

CHAPTER 29.

Job bemoaneth himself of his former prosperity and honour.

MOREOVER Jōb ^a continued his parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were ^b as in months past, as in the days when God preserved me;

3 ^c When his ^c candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked through darkness;

4 As I was in the days of my

B.C. c. 1520.

^a Ps. 25. 14.

^b ver. 22.
Rom. 11. 33, 34.

^c Heb. *Fine gold shall not be given for it.*

^d Prov. 3. 13-15.
& 8. 10, 11, 19.
& 16. 16.

^e Gen. 49. 11.
Deut. 32. 13.
& 33. 24.
ch. 20. 17.

^f Ps. 81. 16.

^g Heb. *with me.*

^h or, *vessels of fine gold.*

ⁱ or, *Ramoth.*
ch. 21. 5.

^j Heb. *The voice of the nobles was hid.*

^k Ps. 137. 6.

^l ver. 12.

^m Ps. 72. 12.
Ps. 122. 13.
& 24. 11.

ⁿ or, *heaven.*

^o ver. 14.

^p Deut. 24. 13.
Ps. 132. 9.
Is. 50. 17.
& 61. 10.

^q Eph. 6. 14, &c.

^r 1 Thes. 5. 8.

^s Num. 10. 31.

^t Prov. 15. 3.

^u Ps. 135. 7.

^v Prov. 29. 7.

^w Ps. 58. 6.

^x Prov. 30. 14.

^y Heb. *the jawteeth, or, the grinders.*

^z ch. 38. 25.

^{aa} Heb. *cast.*

^{ab} Ps. 30. 6.

^{ac} 2 or, *number it.*

^{ad} ch. 18. 16.

^{ae} Heb. *opened.*

^{af} Ps. 17. 3.

^{ag} Jer. 17. 3.

^{ah} Deut. 4. 6.

^{ai} Ps. 111. 10.

^{aj} Prov. 1. 7.

^{ak} & 9. 10.

^{al} Eccl. 12. 13.

^{am} 4 Heb. *new.*

^{an} Gen. 49. 24.

^{ao} 5 Heb. *changed.*

^{ap} 6 Heb. *added to take up.*

^{aq} 7 See ch. 7. 3.

^{ar} ch. 18. 6.

^{as} 7 or, *lamp.*

^{at} Ps. 38. 28.

^{au} b Zech. 10. 1.

youth, when ^a the secret of God was upon my tabernacle;

5 When ^b the Almighty was with me, when my children were about me;

6 When ^c I washed my steps with butter, and ^d the rock poured ^d me out rivers of oil;

7 When I went out to the gate through the city, when I prepared my seat in the street!

8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, and stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and ^e laid their hand on their mouth.

10 ^f The nobles held their peace, and their ^f tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 When the ear heard me, then blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me:

12 Because ^g I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and him that had none to help him.

13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 ^h I put on righteousness, and clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a diadem.

15 I was ⁱ eyes to the blind, and a feet was I to the lame.

16 I was a father to the poor: and ^j the cause which I knew not searched out.

17 And I brake ^k the jaws of the wicked, and ^k plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

18 Then I said, ^l I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as the sand.

19 ^m My root was ^m spread out like the waters, and the dew lay a night upon my branch.

20 My glory was ⁿ fresh in me, and ⁿ my bow was ⁿ renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake no again; and my speech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for ^o the latter rain.

24 ^p If I laughed on them, they believed it not; and the light of my countenance they cast not down.

5 I chose out their way, and sat
sief, and dwelt as a king in the
my, as one *that* comforteth the
ourners.

CHAPTER 30.

*Job's honour is turned into extreme contempt.
15 His prosperity into calamity.*

3 BUT now *they that are* ²younger
than I have me in derision,
hose fathers I would have disdained
have set with the dogs of my
eck.

2 Yea, whereto *might* the strength
their hands *profit* me, in whom
d age was perished?

3 For want and famine *they were*
olitary; fleeing into the wilder-
ss ¹in former time desolate and
aste.

4 Who cut up mallows by the
ashes, and juniper roots for their
eat.

5 They were driven forth from
mong men, (they cried after them
after a thief;)

6 To dwell in the cliffs of the
alleys, in ²caves of the earth, and
the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they brayed;
nder the nettles they were gathered
gether.

8 *They were* children of fools, yea,
ildren of ³base men: they were
ler than the earth.

9 ⁴And now am I their song, yea,
am their byword.

10 They abhor me, they flee far
om me, ⁵and spare not ⁶to spit in
y face.

11 Because he ⁷hath loosed my cord,
d afflicted me, they have also let
ose the bridle before me.

12 Upon *my right hand* rise the
outh; they push away my feet, and
hey raise up against me the ways
their destruction.

13 They mar my path, they set
rward my calamity, they have no
lper.

14 They came upon me as a wide
eaking in of waters: in the desola-
on they rolled themselves upon me.

15 Terrors are turned upon me:
ey pursue ⁸my soul as the wind:
d my welfare passeth away as
cloud.

16 ⁹And now my soul is poured out
on me; the days of affliction have
ken hold upon me.

17 My bones are pierced in me in

B.C. c. 1520.

² Heb. of
fewer days
than I.

³ Heb.
turned to
be cruel.

⁴ Heb. the
strength of
thy hand.

⁵ or, wisdom.

⁶ or, dark
as the night.

⁷ Heb.
yesternight.

⁸ Heb. 9. 27.

⁹ Heb. heap.

¹⁰ Ps. 35. 13,
14.
Rom. 12. 15.

¹¹ Heb. for
him that
was hard
of day

¹² Jer. 8. 15.

¹³ Heb. holes.

¹⁴ Ps. 38. 6.
& 42. 9.
& 43. 2.

¹⁵ Heb. men
of no name.

¹⁶ ch. 17. 6.
Ps. 35. 15.
& 69. 12.
Lam. 3. 14,
63.

¹⁷ Ps. 102. 6.
Mic. 1. 8.

¹⁸ or,
otriches.

¹⁹ Ps. 119. 83.
Lam. 4. 8.
& 5. 10.

²⁰ Heb. and
withhold
not spittle
from my
face.

²¹ Num. 12. 14.
Deut. 25. 9.
Is. 50. 6.

²² Mat. 26. 67.
& 27. 30.

²³ Ps. 102. 3.

²⁴ See
ch. 12. 18.
& ch. 19. 12.

²⁵ Mat. 5. 28.
²⁶ ch. 20. 29.
& 27. 13.

²⁷ Heb. my
principal
one.

²⁸ 2 Chr. 16. 9.
ch. 34. 21.
Prov. 5. 21.

²⁹ & 15. 3.
Jer. 32. 19.
Ps. 42. 4.

³⁰ Heb. Let
him weigh
me in
balances of
justice.

the night season: and my sinews
take no rest.

18 By the great force of *my disease*
is my garment changed: it bindeth
me about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath cast me into the mire,
and I am become like dust and ashes.

20 I cry unto thee, and thou dost
not hear me: I stand up, and thou
regardest me not.

21 Thou art ³become cruel to me:
with ⁴thy strong hand thou opposest
thyself against me.

22 Thou liftest me up to the wind;
thou causest me to ride upon it, and
dissolvest my ⁵substance.

23 For I know *that* thou wilt bring
me to death, and to the house ⁶ap-
pointed for all living.

24 Howbeit he will not stretch out
his hand to the ⁷grave, though they
cry in his destruction.

25 ⁸Did not I weep ⁹for him that
was in trouble? was not my soul
grieved for the poor?

26 ¹⁰When I looked for good, then
evil came unto me: and when I wait-
ed for light, there came darkness.

27 My bowels boiled, and rested
not: the days of affliction prevented
me.

28 ¹¹I went mourning without the
sun: I stood up, and I cried in the
congregation.

29 ¹²I am a brother to dragons, and
a companion to ¹³owls.

30 ¹⁴My skin is black upon me, and
¹⁵my bones are burned with heat.

31 My harp also is *turned* to mourn-
ing, and my organ into the voice of
them that weep.

CHAPTER 31.

*Job maketh a solemn protestation of his integrity
in several duties.*

I MADE a covenant with mine
¹eyes; why then should I think
upon a maid?

2 For what ²portion of God is there
from above? and *what* inheritance
of the Almighty from on high?

3 Is not destruction to the wicked?
and a strange punishment to the
workers of iniquity?

4 ³Doth not he see my ways, and
count all my steps?

5 If I have walked with vanity, or if
my foot hath hastened to deceit;

6 ⁴Let me be weighed in an even
balance, that God may know mine
integrity.

7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and ^bmine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

8 *Then* ^alet me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or *if* I have laid wait at my neighbour's door;

10 *Then* let my wife grind unto ^aanother, and let others bow down upon her.

11 For this *is* an heinous crime; yea, ^ait is an iniquity *to be punished* by the judges.

12 For it is a fire *that* consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maid-servant, when they contended with me;

14 What then shall I do when ^aGod riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?

15 ^aDid not he that made me in the womb make him? and ^adid not one fashion us in the womb?

16 If I have withheld the poor from *their* desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;

17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as *with* a father, and I have guided ^aher from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;

20 If his loins have not ^ablessed me, and *if* he were *not* warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

21 If I have lifted up my hand ^aagainst the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate:

22 *Then* let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from ^athe bone.

23 For ^adestruction *from* God was a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.

24 ^aIf I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, *Thou art* my confidence;

25 ^aIf I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had ^agotten much;

B.C.c. 1520.

^a Deut. 4. 19. Ezek. 8. 16.

² Heb. *the light.*

^b See Num. 15. 39. Eccl. 11. 9.

Ezek. 6. 9. Mat. 5. 29.

³ Heb. *bright.*

^c Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 39, 38, &c.

^d Heb. *my hand hath kissed my mouth.*

^d Prov. 17. 5.

^f 2 Sam. 12. 11.

Jer. 8. 10.

^g Mat. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 14.

⁵ Heb. *my palate.*

^h Gen. 38. 24. Lev. 20. 10.

Deut. 22. 22. See ver. 28.

ⁱ Gen. 19. 2, 3. Rom. 12. 13.

⁶ or, *to the way.*

^k Ps. 44. 21.

⁷ or, *after the manner of men.*

ⁱ Gen. 3. 8. Hos. 6. 7.

^m Ex. 23. 2.

ⁿ Mal. 2. 10.

⁸ or, *did he not fashion us in one womb?*

^o or, *behold, my sign is that the Almighty will answer me.*

^p ch. 13. 22.

² i.e. *the widow.*

⁹ See Deut. 24. 13.

³ Heb. *weep.*

^r James 5. 4.

⁴ Heb. *the strength thereof.*

¹ 1 Kin. 21. 19.

⁵ Heb. *caused the soul of the owners thereof to expire, or, breathe out.*

⁶ ch. 22. 9.

¹⁰ Gen. 3. 18.

⁶ or, *noisome weeds.*

⁷ or, *the chanebone.*

⁸ Is. 13. 6. Joel 1. 15.

⁹ Mark 10. 24.

¹⁰ Heb. *from answering.*

¹¹ ch. 33. 9.

¹² Ps. 62. 10.

⁹ Heb. *found much.*

¹³ Gen. 22. 21.

26 ^aIf I beheld ^athe sun when it shined, or the moon walking ^ain brightness;

27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or ^amy mouth hath kissed my hand:

28 This also *were* ^aan iniquity *to be punished* by the judge: for should have denied the God *that* above.

29 ^aIf I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:

30 ^aNeither have I suffered ^amy mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.

31 If the men of my tabernacle said, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.

32 ^aThe stranger did not lodge in the street: *but* I opened my door ^ato the traveller.

33 If I covered my transgression ^aas Ad'ām, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

34 Did I fear a great ^amultitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, *and* went not out of the door?

35 ^aOh that one would hear me ^abehold, my desire *is*, ^athat the Almighty would answer me, and *that* mine adversary had written a book.

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, *and* bind it as a crown to me.

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

38 If my land cry against me, ^athat the furrows likewise thereof ^acomplain;

39 If ^aI have eaten ^athe fruit thereof without money, or ^ahave ^acaused the owners thereof to lose their life:

40 Let ^athistles grow instead of wheat, and ^acockle instead of barley. The words of Job are ended.

CHAPTER 32.

1 *Elihu is angry with Job and his three friends because wisdom cometh not from age, he excuseth the boldness of his youth. 11 He reproveth them for not satisfying Job. 16 His zeal to speak.*

SO these three men ceased ^ato answer Job, because he was ^arighteous in his own eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Ē-lī-hū the son of Bā-rā'-chēl ^ath

ā-zīte, of the kindred of Rām: against Jōb was his wrath kindled, because he justified ²himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Jōb.

4 Now Ē-lī'-hū had ⁵waited till Jōb had spoken, because they were ⁶'elder than he.

5 When Ē-lī'-hū saw that *there was* no answer in the mouth of *these* three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Ē-lī'-hū the son of Bā-rā'-chēl the Bū-zīte answered and said, *I am young,* ⁷and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and ⁸'durst not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

8 But *there is* a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.

9 ¹⁰'Great men are not *always* wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.

10 Therefore I said, Harken to me; also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your ¹²'reasons, whilst I searched out ¹³'what to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you, and behold, *there was* none of you that convinced Jōb, or that answered his words:

13 ¹⁴'Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: God thrusteth man down, not man.

14 Now he hath not ¹⁵'directed his words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they answered no more: ¹⁶'they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they awoke not, but stood still, and answered no more;)

17 *I said*, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of ¹⁹'matter, ²⁰'the spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly *is* as wine which hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles.

20 I will speak, ²¹'that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.

B.C. c. 1520.

^a Lev. 19. 15.
^b Deut. 1. 17.
^c & 16. 19.
^d Mat. 22. 16.
^e 2 Heb. his soul.

^f 3 Heb. expected Job in words.
^g 4 Heb. elder for days.

^h 5 Heb. in my palate.
ⁱ 6 Heb. few of days.
^j 7 ch. 15. 10.
^k 7 Heb. feared.

^l Gen. 2. 7.

^m 1 Kin. 3. 12.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 1. 26.

^o f ch. 9. 34.

^p 8 Heb.

^q according to thy mouth.

^r 9 Heb. cut out of the clay.

^s ch. 9. 34.

^t & 13. 21.

^u 2 Heb. understandings.

^v 3 Heb. in mine ears.

^w 4 Heb. words.

^x ch. 9. 17.

^y & 10. 7.

^z Jer. 9. 23.

^{aa} 1 Cor. 1. 29.

^{ab} ch. 13. 24.

^{ac} or, ordered his words.

^{ad} ch. 13. 27.

^{ae} & 14. 16.

^{af} 6 Heb. they removed speeches from themselves.

^{ag} Is. 45. 9.

^{ah} 7 Heb. he answereth not.

^{ai} ch. 40. 5.

^{aj} Ps. 62. 11.

^{ak} Num. 12. 6.

^{al} ch. 4. 13.

^{am} 8 Heb. words.

^{an} 9 Heb. the spirit of my belly.

^{ao} ch. 36. 10.

^{ap} 15.

^{aq} 2 Heb. he revealeth, or, uncovereth.

^{ar} 3 Heb. is not opened.

^{as} 4 Heb. that I may breathe.

^{at} 5 Heb. work.

21 Let me not, I pray you, ²²'accept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles; *in so doing* my maker would soon take me away.

CHAPTER 33.

1 *Elihu offereth himself instead of God, with sincerity and meekness, to reason with Job.* 8 *He excuseth God from giving man an account of his ways.* 14 *God calleth man to repentance by visions, 19 by afflictions, 23 and by his ministry.* 31 *He inciteth Job to attention.*

WHEREFORE, Jōb, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken ³in my mouth.

3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 ⁵'The spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set *thy words* in order before me, stand up.

6 ⁷'Behold, I *am* ⁸'according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am ⁹formed out of the clay.

7 ¹⁰'Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken ⁹in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of *thy words, saying,*

9 ¹¹'I am clean without transgression, I *am* innocent; neither *is there* iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me, ¹²'he counteth me for his enemy,

11 ¹³'He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou ¹⁴'strive against him? for ¹⁵'he giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 ¹⁶'For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 ¹⁷'In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

16 ¹⁸'Then ¹⁹'he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man from his ²⁰'purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from

the pit, and his life ² from perishing by the sword.

19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain:

20 So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul ³ dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and his bones *that* were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.

23 If there be a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness:

24 Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found ⁴ a ransom.

25 His flesh shall be fresher ⁵ than a child's: he shall return to the days of his youth:

26 He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

27 ⁶ He looketh upon men, and *if any* ⁷ say, I have sinned, and perverted *that which was right*, and it ⁸ profited me not;

28 ⁹ He will ¹⁰ deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

29 Lo, all these *things* worketh God ¹¹ oftentimes with man,

30 ¹² To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.

31 Mark well, O Jōb, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.

33 If not, ¹³ hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

CHAPTER 34.

1 *Elihu accuseth Job for charging God with injustice. 10 God omnipotent cannot be unjust. 31 Man must humble himself unto God.*

FURTHERMORE Ē-lī-hū answered and said,

2 Hear my words, O ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

3 ¹⁴ For the ear trieth words, as the ¹⁵ mouth tasteth meat.

B.C. c. 1520.

² Heb. *from passing by the sword.*

⁴ ch. 33. 9.

⁶ ch. 27. 2.

⁸ Ps. 107. 18.

³ Heb. *meat of desire.*

⁴ ch. 9. 17.

⁴ Heb. *mine arrow,*

ch. 8. 4.

⁵ & 16. 13.

⁶ ch. 16. 16.

⁷ ch. 9. 22.

Mal. 3. 14.

⁵ Heb. *men of heart.*

⁹ Gen. 18. 25.

⁶ or, *an atonement.*

⁷ Heb. *than childhood.*

⁸ Ps. 62. 12.

Prov. 24. 12.

Jer. 32. 19.

Mat. 16. 27.

Rom. 2. 6.

2 Cor. 5. 10.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

Rev. 22. 12.

⁸ ch. 8. 3.

⁸ or, *He shall look upon men, and say,*

I have sinned, &c.

⁹ 2 Sam. 12. 13.

Prov. 28. 13.

Luke 15. 21.

1 John 1. 9.

⁹ Heb. *all of it*

¹⁰ Heb. *upon him.*

¹¹ Rom. 6. 21.

¹² Ps. 104. 29.

³ or, *He hath delivered my soul, &c. and my life.*

¹³ Is. 38. 17.

⁹ Gen. 3. 19.

Ecol. 12. 7.

¹⁴ Heb. *twice and thrice.*

¹⁵ Ps. 56. 13.

⁹ Gen. 18. 25.

2 Sam. 23. 3.

⁵ Heb. *bind*

⁷ Ex. 22. 28.

² Chr. 19. 7.

⁸ Ps. 34. 11.

¹⁰ ch. 31. 15.

⁶ Ex. 12. 29.

⁶ Heb. *they shall take away the mighty.*

² Chr. 16. 9.

⁸ Ps. 139. 12.

Amos 9. 2. 3.

Heb. 4. 13.

⁸ ch. 6. 30.

⁷ Heb. *palate.*

⁷ Heb. *palate.*

4 Let us choose to us judgment let us know among ourselves *what is good.*

5 For Jōb hath said, ¹⁶ I am righteous: and ¹⁷ God hath taken away my judgment.

6 ¹⁸ Should I lie against my right ¹⁹ my wound is incurable without transgression.

7 What man ²⁰ is like Jōb, ²¹ who drinketh up scornful like water?

8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.

9 For ²² he hath said, It profiteth man nothing that he should delight himself with God.

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ²³ ye men of understanding: ²⁴ far be it from God, *that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity.*

11 ²⁵ For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to *his ways.*

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty ²⁶ pervert judgment.

13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed ²⁷ the whole world?

14 If he set his heart ²⁸ upon man *if he* ²⁹ gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;

15 ³⁰ All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust.

16 If now *thou hast* understanding hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.

17 ³¹ Shall even he that hateth right ³² govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

18 ³³ *Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art wicked? and to princes, Ye are ungodly?*

19 *How much less to him that* ³⁴ accepteth not the persons of princes nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for ³⁵ they all are the work of his hands.

20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled ³⁶ at midnight, and pass away: and ³⁷ the mighty shall be taken away without hand.

21 ³⁸ For his eyes *are* upon the way of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 ³⁹ There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he will not lay upon man
more *than right*; that he should
enter into judgment with God.
24 He shall break in pieces mighty
men ^a without number, and set others
in their stead.

25 Therefore he knoweth their
works, and he overturneth them
in the night, so that they are ^a de-
stroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men
in the open sight of others;

27 Because they ^a turned back ^a from
him, and ^a would not consider any of
his ways:

28 So that they ^a cause the cry of
the poor to come unto him, and he
heareth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When he giveth quietness, who
then can make trouble? and when he
hideth *his* face, who then can behold
him? whether *it be done* against a
nation, or against a man only:

30 That the hypocrite reign not,
lest ^a the people be ensnared.

31 Surely it is meet to be said unto
God, ^a I have borne chastisement, I
will not offend *any more*:

32 *That which* I see not teach thou
me: if I have done iniquity, I will
not be without more.

33 *Should it be* according to thy
word? he will recompense it, whe-
ther thou refuse, or whether thou
be gracious; and not I: therefore speak
that thou knowest.

34 Let men ^a of understanding tell
me, and let a wise man hearken
unto me.

35 Jōb hath spoken without know-
ledge, and his words were without
wisdom.

36 *My desire is that* Jōb may be
answered unto the end because of *his*
answers for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his
sin, he clappeth *his hands* among
his sin, and multiplieth his words a-
gainst God.

CHAPTER 35.

Comparison is not to be made with God. 9 Many
cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want
of faith.

1 LĪ-HŪ spake moreover, and
said,

2 Thinkest thou this to be right,
that thou saidst, My righteousness
more than God's?

3 For ^a thou saidst, What advan-
tage will it be unto thee? and, What

B.C. c. 1520.

^a or, by it
more than
by my sin?

^b Heb. go.
^c Heb. I will
return to
these words.

^d ch. 34. 8.
^e Dan. 2. 21.

^f Heb.
without
searching
out.

^g ch. 22. 12.

^h Heb.
crushed.

ⁱ Prov. 8. 36.
Jer. 7. 19.

^j Heb. in the
place of
beholders.

^k ch. 22. 2, 3.
Ps. 16. 2.

^l Prov. 9. 12.
Rom. 11. 36.

^m 1 Sam. 15.
11.

ⁿ Heb. from
after him.

^o Ps. 23. 5.
Is. 5. 12.

^p ch. 35. 9.
James 5. 4.

^q Ex. 22. 23.
^r Ex. 2. 23.

^s Is. 51. 13.
^t Ps. 42. 8.

^u Acts 16. 25.
^v 1 Kin. 12.

^w 2 Kin. 21. 9.
^x Ps. 94. 12.

^y Dan. 9. 7-14.
^z Prov. 1. 28.

^a ch. 27. 9.
Prov. 18. 29.

^b Is. 1. 16.
Jer. 11. 11.

^c Heb.
Should it
be from
with thee?

^d ch. 9. 11.
^e Ps. 37. 5, 6.

^f Heb.
of heart.

^g i.e. God.
^h Ps. 89. 32.

ⁱ i.e. Job.
^j ch. 35. 16.

^k ch. 34. 35.
Is. 38. 2.

^l or, My
father, let
Job be tried.

^m Heb. that
there are
yet words
for God.

ⁿ ch. 21. 15.
^o ch. 9. 4.
Ps. 99. 4.

^p Heb. heart.

profit shall I have, ^a if I be cleansed
from my sin?

4 ^a I will answer thee, and ^a thy
companions with thee.

5 ^a Look unto the heavens, and
see; and behold the clouds *which*
are higher than thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou
^a against him? or *if* thy transgres-
sions be multiplied, what doest thou
unto him?

7 ^a If thou be righteous, what givest
thou him? or what receiveth he of
thine hand?

8 Thy wickedness *may hurt* a man
as thou art; and thy righteousness
may profit the son of man.

9 ^a By reason of the multitude of
oppressions they make *the oppressed*
to cry: they cry out by reason of the
arm of the mighty.

10 But none saith, ^a Where is God,
my maker, ^a who giveth songs in
the night;

11 Who ^a teacheth us more than the
beasts of the earth, and maketh us
wiser than the fowls of heaven?

12 ^a There they cry, but none giveth
answer, because of the pride of evil
men.

13 ^a Surely God will not hear vanity,
neither will the Almighty regard it.

14 ^a Although thou sayest thou
shalt not see him, *yet* judgment is
before him; therefore ^a trust thou
in him.

15 But now, because *it is* not so,
^a he hath ^a visited in his anger; yet
^a he knoweth *it* not in great ex-
tremity:

16 ^a Therefore doth Jōb open his
mouth in vain; he multiplieth words
without knowledge.

CHAPTER 36.

1 Elihu sheweth how God is just in his ways. 16 How
Job's sins hinder God's blessings. 24 God's works
are to be magnified.

1 E-LĪ-HŪ also proceeded, and said,
2 Suffer me a little, and I will
shew thee ^a that *I have* yet to speak
on God's behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from
afar, and will ascribe righteousness
to my Maker.

4 For truly my words *shall* not be
false: he that is perfect in know-
ledge is with thee.

5 Behold, God is mighty, and de-
spiseth not any: ^a he is mighty in
strength and ^a wisdom.

6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the ² poor.

7 ^c He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but ^d with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And ^e if they be bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;

9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

10 ^f He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity.

11 If they obey and serve him, they shall ^g spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.

12 But if they obey not, ^h they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart ⁱ heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.

14 ^j They die in youth, and their life is among the ^k unclean.

15 He delivereth the ^l poor in his affliction, and openeth their ears in oppression.

16 Even so would he have removed thee out of the strait ^m into a broad place, where *there is* no straitness; and ⁿ that which should be set on thy table *should* be full of ^o fatness.

17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: ^p judgment and justice take hold *on thee*.

18 Because *there is* wrath, *beware* lest he take thee away with his stroke: then ^q a great ransom cannot ^r deliver thee.

19 ^s Will he esteem thy riches? no, not gold, nor all the forces of strength.

20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.

21 Take heed, ^t regard not iniquity: for ^u this hast thou chosen rather than affliction.

22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: ^v who teacheth like him?

23 ^w Who hath enjoined him his way? or ^x who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity?

24 Remember that thou ^y magnify his work, which men behold.

25 Every man may see it; man may behold *it* afar off.

B.C. c. 1520.

^a 1 Cor. 13. 12.

^b Ps. 102. 24.

Heb. 1. 12.

^c or, afflicted.

^d Ps. 33. 18.

^e Ps. 113. 8.

^f Ps. 147. 8.

/ Prov. 3. 20.

^g Ps. 107. 10.

^h ch. 37. 3.

ⁱ ch. 33. 16.

^j Heb. the roots.

^k ch. 37. 13.

^l Ps. 136. 25.

^m ch. 21. 13.

Is. 1. 19, 20.

ⁿ Ps. 147. 8.

^o Heb. they shall pass away by the sword.

^p 1 Kin. 18. 41, 45.

^q Rom. 2. 5.

^r Heb. that which goeth up.

^s Heb. Their soul dieth.

^t ch. 15. 32.

^u & 22. 16.

^v Ps. 55. 23.

^w or, sodomites.

Deut. 23. 17.

^x or, afflicted.

^y Heb. Hear in hearing.

^z Ps. 18. 19.

^a & 118. 5.

^b Heb. the rest of thy table.

^c Ps. 23. 5.

^d Ps. 36. 8.

^e Heb. light.

^f Heb. wings of the earth.

^g or, judgment and justice should up-hold thee.

^h Ps. 29. 3.

ⁱ Ps. 49. 7.

^j Heb. turn thee aside.

^k ch. 36. 26.

Rev. 16. 3.

^l Prov. 11. 4.

^m Ps. 147. 16.

ⁿ Heb. and to the shower of rain, and to the showers of rain of his strength.

^o Ps. 66. 18.

^p Heb. 11. 25.

^q Ps. 109. 27.

^r Ps. 104. 22.

/ Is. 40. 13.

1 Cor. 2. 16.

^s ch. 34. 13.

^t Heb. Out of the chamber.

^u ch. 34. 10.

^v Heb. scattering winds.

^w Ps. 92. 5.

Rev. 16. 3.

^x Ps. 147. 17.

26 Behold, God *is* great, and ^a know him not, ^b neither can the number of his years be searched out.

27 For he ^c maketh small the drop of water: they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof:

28 ^d Which the clouds do drop & distil upon man abundantly.

29 Also can *any* understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacle?

30 Behold, he ^e spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth ^f the bottom of the sea.

31 For ^g by them judgeth he the people; he ^h giveth meat in abundance.

32 ⁱ With clouds he covereth the light; and commandeth it *not* to shine by the cloud that cometh about it.

33 ^j The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning ^k the vapour.

CHAPTER 37.

1 God is to be feared because of his great works.

15 His wisdom is unsearchable in them.

AT this also my heart trembled, and is moved out of his place.

2 ^a Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound that goeth out of his mouth.

3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his ^b lightning unto the ends of the earth.

4 After it ^c a voice roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice; ^d great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.

6 For ^e he saith to the snow, Be thou on the earth; ^f likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength.

7 He sealeth up the hand of every man; ^g that all men may know his work.

8 Then the beasts ^h go into dens and remain in their places.

9 ⁱ Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the north.

10 ^j By the breath of God frost is given: and the breadth of the water is straitened.

11 Also by watering he wearyeth

thick cloud: he scattereth ²his right cloud:

12 And it is turned round about his counsels: that they may ^ado whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

13 ^bHe causeth it to come, whether ^cfor correction, or ^dfor his land, or for mercy.

14 Hearken unto this, O Jōb: stand still, and ^econsider the wondrous works of God.

15 Dost thou know when God dispersed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?

16 ^fDost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works ^ghim which is perfect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments *are* warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south wind?

18 Hast thou with him ^hspread out the sky, *which is* strong, and as a golden looking glass?

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; *for we cannot order our speech* by reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

21 And now *men* see not the bright light *which is* in the clouds: but the darkness passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 ⁱFair weather cometh out of the north: with God *is* terrible majesty.

23 *Touching* the Almighty, ^jwe cannot find him out: ^k*he is* excellent in power, and in judgment, and plenty of justice: he will not lie.

24 Men do therefore ^lfear him: respecteth not any *that are* ^mwise heart.

CHAPTER 38.

God challengeth Job to answer. 4 God, by his mighty works, convinceth Job of ignorance, 31 and of imbecility.

WHEN the LORD answered Jōb out of the whirlwind, and said, Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

ⁿGird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me.

^oWhere wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? desire, ^pif thou hast understanding.

B.C.c. 1620.

² Heb. the cloud of his light.

^a Ps. 148. 8.

³ Heb. sockets.

⁴ Heb. made to sink.

⁵ Ex. 9. 18.

⁶ Sam. 12. 18.

⁷ Ezra 10. 9.

^c ch. 1. 6.

⁸ Heb. a rod.

^d ch. 38. 26.

^e Sam. 21. 10.

^f 1 Kin. 18. 45.

^g Gen. 1. 9.

^h Ps. 33. 7.

ⁱ 104. 9.

^j Prov. 8. 29.

^k Jer. 5. 22.

^l Ps. 111. 2.

^m 6 or, established my decree upon it.

ⁿ ch. 26. 10.

^o ch. 36. 29.

^p ch. 36. 4.

^q Heb. the pride of thy waves.

^r Ps. 89. 9.

^s & 93. 4.

^t Ps. 74. 16.

^u & 148. 5.

^v Gen. 1. 6.

^w Is. 44. 24.

^x Heb. wings.

^y Ps. 104. 35.

^z ch. 18. 5.

¹ Ps. 10. 15.

² Ps. 77. 19.

³ Ps. 9. 13.

⁴ Heb. Gold.

⁵ 1 Tim. 6. 16.

⁶ ch. 36. 5.

⁷ Mat. 10. 28.

⁸ or, at.

⁹ Mat. 11. 25.

¹⁰ Cor. 1. 26.

¹¹ Ex. 19. 16.

¹² Ezek. 1. 4.

¹³ Nah. 1. 8.

¹⁴ Ps. 135. 7.

¹⁵ ch. 34. 35.

¹⁶ 1 Tim. 1. 7.

¹⁷ Ex. 9. 18.

¹⁸ Job. 10. 11.

¹⁹ Is. 30. 30.

²⁰ Ezek. 13. 11.

²¹ 13.

²² Rev. 16. 21.

²³ ch. 40. 7.

²⁴ Heb. make me know.

²⁵ Ps. 104. 5.

²⁶ Prov. 8. 29.

²⁷ Heb. if thou knowest understanding.

²⁸ ch. 28. 28.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

6 Whereupon are the ¹foundations thereof ²fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof;

7 When the morning stars sang together, and all ³the sons of God shouted for joy?

8 ⁴Or *who* shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, *as if* it had issued out of the womb?

9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddlingband for it,

10 And ⁵brake up for it my decreed place, and set bars and doors,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall ⁶thy proud waves ⁷be stayed?

12 Hast thou ⁸commanded the morning since thy days; *and* caused the dayspring to know his place;

13 That it might take hold of the ⁹ends of the earth, that ¹⁰the wicked might be shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their ¹¹light is withholden, and ¹²the high arm shall be broken.

16 Hast thou ¹³entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?

17 Have ¹⁴the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where *is* the way *where* light dwelleth? *and as for* darkness, where *is* the place thereof,

20 That thou shouldest take it ¹⁵to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths *to* the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou *it*, because thou wast then born? *or because* the number of thy days *is* great?

22 Hast thou entered into ¹⁶the treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the hail,

23 ¹⁷Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?

24 By what way *is* the light parted, *which* scattereth the east wind upon the earth?

25 Who ¹⁸hath divided a water-

course for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder;

26 To cause it to rain on the earth, where no man is; on the wilderness, wherein there is no man;

27 *To satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

28 ^b Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?

29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the ^d hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?

30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep ^e is frozen.

31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of ^g Pléi'-ă-dēs, or loose the bands of ^h Ō-rî'-on?

32 Canst thou bring forth ⁱ Măzz'-ă-rôth in his season? or canst thou ^j guide Ārc-tū'-rūs with his sons?

33 Knowest thou ^k the ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, ^l Here we are?

36 ^m Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or ⁿ who can stay the bottles of heaven,

38 ^o When the dust ^p groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?

39 ^q Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill ^r the appetite of the young lions,

40 When they couch in *their* dens, and abide in the covert to lie in wait?

41 ^s Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

CHAPTER 39.

1 *Of the wild goats and hinds.* 5 *Of the wild ass.* 9 *The unicorn.* 13 *The peacock, stork, and ostrich.* 19 *The horse.* 26 *The hawk.* 27 *The eagle.*

KNOWEST thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when ^t the hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

B.C. c. 1520.

^a Ps. 107. 35.

^b Ps. 147. 8. Jer. 14. 22.

^c ch. 24. 5. Jer. 2. 24. Hos. 8. 9.

^d Heb. *salt places.*

^e Ps. 147. 16.

^f Heb. *is taken.*

^g Heb. *of the exactor,* ch. 3. 18.

^h ch. 37. 10. ⁱ or, *The seven stars.*

^j Heb. *Cimah.*

^k ch. 9. 9. Amos 5. 8.

^l Heb. *Cesil.*

^m Num. 23. 22. Deut. 33. 17.

ⁿ or, *The twelve signs.*

^o Heb. *guide them.*

^p Jer. 31. 35.

^q Heb. *Behold us!*

^r ch. 32. 8. Ps. 51. 6. Eccl. 2. 26.

^s or, *the feathers of the stork and ostrich.*

^t Heb. *who can cause to lie down.*

^u or, *When the dust is turned into mire.*

^v Heb. *is poured.*

^w Lam. 4. 3. ^x Ps. 104. 21. & 145. 15.

^y Heb. *the life.*

^z ch. 35. 11.

^a Ps. 147. 9. Mat. 6. 26.

^b Heb. *terror.*

^c or, *His feet dig.*

^d Jer. 8. 6. ^e Ps. 23. 9.

^f Heb. *the armour.*

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they call out their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bars of the wild ass?

6 ^a Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the ^b barren land his dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying ^c of the driver.

8 The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

9 Will the ^d unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?

10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather it into thy barn?

13 ^e Gavest thou the goodly wing unto the peacocks? or ^f wings and feathers unto the ostrich?

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.

16 She is ^g hardened against her young ones, as though *they were* not her's: her labour is in vain without fear;

17 Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he ^h imparted to her understanding.

18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils is ⁱ terrible.

21 ^j He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in *his* strength: ^k he goeth on to meet ^l the armed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.

3 The quiver rattleth against him,
4 He swalloweth the ground with
greenness and rage: neither be-
veth he that it is the sound of
the trumpet.
5 He saith among the trumpets,
ha; and he smelleth the battle
ar off, the thunder of the captains,
and the shouting.
6 Doth the hawk fly by thy
sdom, and stretch her wings to-
ard the south?
7 Doth the eagle mount up ^{at}
y command, and ^{make} her nest
high?
8 She dwelleth and abideth on the
ek, upon the crag of the rock, and
e strong place.
9 From thence she seeketh the
ey, and her eyes behold afar off.
10 Her young ones also suck up
od: and ^{where} the slain are,
ere is she.

CHAPTER 40.

humbleth himself to God. 6 God stirreth him
p to shew his righteousness, power, and wisdom.
Of the behemoth.

FOREOVER the LORD answered
Jōb, and said,
Shall he that ^d contendeth with
e Almighty instruct him? he that
roveth God, let him answer it.
Then Jōb answered the LORD,
d said,
Behold, I am vile; what shall I
swer thee? I will lay mine hand
on my mouth.
Once have I spoken; but I will
t answer: yea, twice; but I will
ceed no further.
Then answered the LORD unto
out of the whirlwind, and said,
Gird up thy loins now like a
n: I will demand of thee, and
lare thou unto me.
Wilt thou also disannul my
gment? wilt thou condemn me,
t thou mayest be righteous?
Hast thou an arm like God? or
st thou thunder with ^a voice
e him?
Deck thyself now with majesty
l excellency; and array thyself
h glory and beauty.
Cast abroad the rage of thy
ath: and behold every one that
proud, and abase him.
Look on every one that is
roud, and bring him low; and

B.C. 1520.

2 or, the
elephant,
as some
think.

3 Heb.
by thy
mouth.

4 or, He
setteth up.
5 Jer. 49. 16.
Obad. 4.

6 Mat. 24. 28.
Luke 17. 37.
7 Ps. 104. 14.

8 ch. 33. 13.
9 Heb. he
oppresseth.

6 or, Will
any take
him in his
sight, or,
bore his
nose with
a gin?
ch. 41. 1, 2.
Ezra 9. 6.
ch. 42. 6.
Ps. 51. 4.
ch. 29. 9.
Ps. 39. 9.

7 i.e. a
whale, or,
a whir-
pool.
8 Ps. 104. 26.
Is. 27. 1.

8 Heb.
which thou
drounest!
9 ch. 38. 1.
10 Is. 37. 29.
11 ch. 38. 3.
12 ch. 42. 4.
13 Ps. 51. 4.
Rom. 3. 4.
14 ch. 37. 4.
Ps. 29. 3, 4.

15 Ps. 93. 1.
& 104. 1.

16 Is. 2. 12.
Dan. 4. 37.

tread down the wicked in their
place.

13 Hide them in the dust together;
and bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto
thee that thine own right hand can
save thee.

15 Behold now ^{bē'}hē-mōth,
which I made with thee; he eateth
grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength is in his
loins, and his force is in the navel
of his belly.

17 He moveth his tail like a cedar:
the sinews of his bones are wrapped
together.

18 His bones are as strong pieces
of brass; his bones are like bars
of iron.

19 He is the chief of the ways of
God: he that made him can make
his sword to approach unto him.

20 Surely the mountains bring
him forth food, where all the beasts
of the field play.

21 He lieth under the shady trees,
in the covert of the reed, and fens.

22 The shady trees cover him with
their shadow; the willows of the
brook compass him about.

23 Behold, he drinketh up a river,
and hasteth not: he trusteth that
he can draw up Jōr-dān into his
mouth.

24 He taketh it with his eyes: his
nose pierceth through snares.

CHAPTER 41.

Of God's great power in the leviathan.

CANST thou draw out ^{lē-vi'-ā-}
thān with an hook? or his
tongue with a cord ^{which} thou
lettest down?

2 Canst thou put an hook into his
nose? or bore his jaw through with
a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications
unto thee? will he speak soft words
unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with
thee? wilt thou take him for a
servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as with
a bird? or wilt thou bind him for
thy maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a
banquet of him? shall they part him
among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with
barbed irons? or his head with fish
spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, remembering the battle, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him?

10 None is so fierce that dare stir him up: who then is able to stand before me?

11 'Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? ²whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him ³with his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth are terrible round about.

15 His ⁴scales are his pride, shut up together as with a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and ⁵sorrow is turned into joy before him.

23 ⁶The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify themselves.

26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the ⁷habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

30 ⁸Sharp stones are under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

B.C. c. 1520.

² or, who behave themselves without fear.

³ Rom. 11. 35.

⁴ Ex. 19. 5.

⁵ Deut. 10. 14.

⁶ Ps. 24. 1.

⁷ & 50. 12.

⁸ 1 Cor. 10. 26.

⁹ 28.

¹⁰ or, within.

¹¹ Gen. 18. 14.

¹² Mat. 19. 26.

¹³ Mark 10. 27.

¹⁴ & 14. 36.

¹⁵ Luke 18. 27.

¹⁶ or, no thought of thine can be hindered.

¹⁷ Heb. strong pieces of shields.

¹⁸ ch. 38. 2.

¹⁹ & Ps. 40. 5.

²⁰ & 131. 1.

²¹ & 139. 6.

²² ch. 38. 3.

²³ & 40. 7.

²⁴ Ezra 9. 6.

²⁵ ch. 40. 4.

²⁶ Heb. sorrow rejoiceth.

²⁷ Heb. The fallings.

²⁸ Num. 23. 1.

²⁹ Mat. 5. 24.

³⁰ Gen. 20. 17.

³¹ James 5. 15.

³² 16.

³³ 1 John 5. 16.

³⁴ Heb. his face,

³⁵ or, person,

³⁶ 1 Sam. 25. 35.

³⁷ Mal. 1. 8.

³⁸ or, breast-plate.

³⁹ Heb. the face of Job.

⁴⁰ Ps. 14. 7.

⁴¹ & 125. 1.

⁴² Heb. Sharp pieces of polish.

⁴³ Heb. added all that had been to Job unto the double.

⁴⁴ Is. 40. 2.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like ²who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the children of pride.

CHAPTER 42.

1 Job submitteth himself unto God. ⁷ God, preferring Job's cause, maketh his friends submit themselves and accepteth him. ¹⁰ He magnifieth and bleaseth Job. ¹⁶ Job's age and death.

THEN Jōb answered the LORD, and said,

2 I know that thou ³canst do every thing, and that ⁴'no thought can withholden from thee.

3 ⁵'Who is he that hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understood not: ⁶'things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: ⁷'I will demand of thee, and thou shalt declare thou unto me.

5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eyes see thee.

6 Wherefore I ⁸abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes.

7 ¶ And it was so, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Jōb, the LORD said to Ē-lī-phāz the Tē-mān-ite, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken the truth with me: ⁹the thing that is right, as my servant Jōb hath.

8 Therefore take unto you now ¹⁰seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Jōb, and offer for yourselves a burnt offering; and for my servant Jōb shall ¹¹'pray for you: ¹²'him will I accept: lest I do with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the truth, which is right, like my servant Jōb.

9 So Ē-lī-phāz the Tē-mān-ite and Bil-dād the Shū-hite and Zō-phar the Nā-ām-ā-thite went, and according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD also accepted ¹³'Jōb.

10 ¹⁴'And the LORD turned the captivity of Jōb, when he prayed for his friends: also the LORD ¹⁵'gave him twice as much as he had before.

11 Then came there unto him ^aall his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they mourned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an earring of gold.

12 So the LORD blessed ^cthe latter end of Jōb more than his beginning: for he had ^d'fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she asses.

B.C. c. 1520.

^a See ch. 19. 13.
^b ch. 1. 2.

^c ch. 8. 7.
^d James 5. 11.
^e ch. 5. 26.
^f Prov. 3. 16.
^g See ch. 1. 3.
^h Gen. 28. 8.

13 ^bHe had also seven sons and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first, Jē-mī'-mā; and the name of the second, Kē-zī'-ā; and the name of the third, Kēr'-ēn-hāp'-pūch.

15 And in all the land were no women found so fair as the daughters of Jōb: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.

16 After this ^c'lived Jōb an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, even four generations.

17 So Jōb died, being old and ^d'full of days.

THE

BOOK OF PSALMS.

PSALM 1.

The happiness of the godly. 4 The unhappiness of the ungodly.

BLESSED ^c'is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, ^d'nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

But ^e'his delight is in the law of the LORD; ^f'and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not ^g'wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall ^h'prosper.

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous. For ⁱ'the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

PSALM 2.

The kingdom of Christ. 10 Kings are exhorted to accept it.

WHY ^a'do the heathen ^b'rage, and the people ^c'imagine a vain thing?

The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his ^d'anointed, saying, 'Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

^a Ps. 11. 4.
^b Ps. 37. 13.
^c Prov. 1. 28.
^d Prov. 4. 14.
^e 2 or, trouble.
^f 3 or, wicked.
^g Ps. 28. 4.
^h Jer. 15. 17.
ⁱ Heb. anointed.
^j Heb. upon Zion, the hill of my holiness.
^k 2 Sam. 5. 7.
^l Ps. 119. 35.
^m 6 or, for a decree.
ⁿ Josh. 1. 8.
^o Ps. 119. 97.
^p Acts 13. 33.
^q Heb. 1. 5.
^r Jer. 17. 8.
^s Ezek. 47. 12.
^t Ps. 22. 27.
^u Dan. 7. 13.
^v John 17. 4.
^w Heb. fade.

^x Ps. 128. 2.
^y Is. 3. 10.
^z Ps. 69. 23.
^{aa} Rev. 2. 27.
^{ab} & 12. 5.
^{ac} Job. 21. 13.
^{ad} Is. 17. 13.
^{ae} Heb. 12. 28.
^{af} Ps. 37. 18.
^{ag} 2 Tim. 2. 19.
^{ah} Phil. 2. 12.
^{ai} Gen. 41. 40.
^{aj} 1 Sam. 10. 1.
^{ak} John 5. 23.
^{al} Rev. 6. 16.
^{am} Jer. 17. 7.
^{an} Rom. 9. 33.
^{ao} Acts 4. 25.
^{ap} 3 or, tumultuously assemble.

^{aq} Heb. meditate.
^{ar} 2 Sam. 15.
^{as} & 16. & 17.
^{at} 2 Sam. 15. 12.
^{au} & 16. 15.
^{av} John 1. 41.
^{aw} Luke 19. 14.
^{ax} Ps. 71. 11.

4 ^a'He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the LORD shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and ^b'vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I ^c'set my king ^d'upon my holy hill of Zi'-on.

7 I will declare ^e'the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, ^f'Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee.

8 ^g'Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 ^h'Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 ⁱ'Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice ^j'with trembling.

12 ^k'Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when ^l'his wrath is kindled but a little. 'Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

PSALM 3.

The security of God's protection.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid, ^a'when he fled from Ab'-sā-lom his son.

LORD, ^b'how are they increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me.

2 Many there be which say of my soul, ^c'There is no help for him in God. Sē'-lāh.

3 But thou, O LORD, art ^a a shield ^b for me; my glory, and ^c the lifter up of mine head.

4 I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and ^d he heard me out of his ^e holy hill. Sē-lāh.

5 ^f I laid me down and slept; I awakened; for the LORD sustained me.

6 ^g I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: ^h for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 ⁱ Salvation *belongeth* unto the LORD: thy blessing is upon thy people. Sē-lāh.

PSALM 4.

1 David prayeth for audience. 6 Man's happiness is in God's favour.

To the ^j chief Musician on Nē-gī-nōth, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

HEAR me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me *when I was* in distress; ^k have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing? Sē-lāh.

3 But know that ^l the LORD hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

4 ^m Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Sē-lāh.

5 Offer ⁿ the sacrifices of righteousness, and ^o put your trust in the LORD.

6 ^p There be many that say, Who will shew us *any* good? ^q LORD, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put ^r gladness in my heart, more than in the time that their corn and their wine increased.

8 ^s I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: ^t for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

PSALM 5.

4 God favoureth not the wicked. 7 David, professing his faith, prayeth unto God to guide him.

To the chief Musician upon Nē'-hīl-ōth, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

GIVE ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation.

2 Hearken unto the ^u voice of my

^a Gen. 15. 1.

^b 2 or, about.

^c Ps. 27. 6.

^d Ps. 30. 5.

^e Ps. 34. 4.

^f Ps. 2. 6.

^g & 43. 3.

^h & 99. 9.

ⁱ Lev. 26. 6.

^j Prov. 3. 24.

^k Ps. 27. 3.

^l Heb. before thine eyes.

^m Job 16. 10.

ⁿ Lam. 3. 30.

^o Rev. 21. 8.

^p Ps. 55. 23.

^q Heb. the man of bloods and deceit.

^r Is. 43. 11.

^s Jer. 3. 23.

^t Heb. the temple of thy holiness.

^u Ps. 25. 5.

^v Heb. those which observe me.

^w 7 or, overseer.

^x 8 or,stedfastness.

^y 9 Heb. in his mouth, i.e. in the mouth of any of them.

^z 10 Heb. wickednesses.

^a Luke 11. 44.

^b Rom. 3. 13.

^c 3 or, be gracious unto me.

^d Ps. 62. 4.

^e 4 or, Make them guilty.

^f 5 or, from their counsels.

^g 2 Tim. 2. 19.

^h 2 Pet. 2. 9.

ⁱ Is. 65. 13.

^j 6 Heb. thou coverest over, or, protectest them.

^k Eph. 4. 26.

^l Ps. 77. 6.

^m Deut. 33. 19.

ⁿ Ps. 50. 14.

^o Ps. 37. 3.

^p Heb. crown him.

^q Num. 6. 26.

^r 8 or, upon the eighth:

^s 1 Chr. 15. 21.

^t Ps. 12.

^u title.

^v Is. 9. 3.

^w Hos. 6. 1.

^x a Job 11. 18.

^y Lev. 25. 18.

cry, my King, and my God: ^z unto thee will I pray.

3 ^a My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct *my prayer* unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hast pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.

5 The foolish shall not stand ^b in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 ^c Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: ^d the LORD will abhor ^e the bloody and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come ^f into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: *and* in thy fear will I worship toward ^g thy holy temple.

8 ^h Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of ⁱ mine enemies: make thy way straight before my face.

9 For *there is* no ^j faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part ^k is very wickedness; ^l their throat is an open sepulchre; ^m they flatter with their tongue.

10 ⁿ Destroy thou them, O God: let them fall ^o by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee ^p rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because ^q thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as *with* a shield.

PSALM 6.

David's complaint in his sickness.

To the chief Musician on Nē-gī-nōth ^a upon Shēm'-in-ith, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

O LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I *am* weak: O LORD, ^b heal my bones as I am vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: ^c O LORD, how long?

4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: save me for thy mercies' sake.

5 ^d For in death *there is* no remembrance of thee: in the grave thou shalt give thee thanks?

6 I *am* weary with my groaning: ^e all the night make I my bed

^f Ps. 3. 4.

^g 9 or, every night.

vim; I water my couch with my
ears.

⁷ Mine eye is consumed because
grief; it waxeth old because of
mine enemies.

⁸ Depart from me, all ye workers
iniquity; for the LORD hath heard
the voice of my weeping.

⁹ The LORD hath heard my sup-
plication; the LORD will receive my
ayer.

¹⁰ Let all mine enemies be ashamed
and sore vexed: let them return and
ashamed suddenly.

PSALM 7.

David prayeth against the malice of his enemies.
¹⁰ By faith he seeth his defence.

g-gai'-ôn of Dâ'-vid, which he sang unto the LORD,
concerning the ³ words of Cush the Bën'-já-nite.

¹ LORD my God, in thee do I
put my trust: ² save me from
them that persecute me, and de-
fer me:

³ Lest he tear my soul like a lion,
rending it in pieces, while there is
one to deliver.

⁴ O LORD my God, ⁵ if I have done
this; if there be ⁶ iniquity in my hands;

If I have rewarded evil unto him
that was at peace with me; (yea,
I have delivered him that without
use is mine enemy:)

Let the enemy persecute my soul,
and take it; yea, let him tread down
my life upon the earth, and lay mine
honour in the dust. Sê'-lâh.

Arise, O LORD, in thine anger,
lift up thyself because of the rage
of mine enemies: and ⁷ awake for
me to the judgment that thou hast
commanded.

So shall the congregation of the
people compass thee about: for their
sakes therefore return thou on high.

The LORD shall judge the people:
judge me, O LORD, ⁸ according to my
righteousness, and according to mine
integrity that is in me.

Oh let the wickedness of the
wicked come to an end; but estab-
lish the just: ⁹ for the righteous
and trieth the hearts and reins.

¹⁰ My defence is of God, which
retheth the ¹¹ upright in heart.

¹² God judgeth the righteous,
and God is angry with the wicked
every day.

¹³ If he turn not, he will ¹⁴ whet
his sword; he hath bent his bow,
and made it ready.

* Ps. 64. 7.

^b Job 17. 7.
Lam. 5. 17.

^c Is. 33. 11.
James 1. 15.
^d Luke 13. 27.

* Ps. 3. 4.

² Heb. He
hath digged
a pit.

^e Esth. 7. 10.
Job 4. 8.
Ps. 9. 15.
Eccl. 10. 8.

^f Esth. 9. 25.

* Hab. 3. 1.
¹ 2 Sam. 16.

³ or,

business.

^a Ps. 31. 15.

* Ps. 81.

& 84, title.

^c Ps. 148. 13.

^d Is. 38. 13.

^e Ps. 50. 22.

^f Ps. 113. 4.

^g Heb. not a

deliverer.

^h 2 Sam. 16. 7.

ⁱ Mat. 11. 25.

^j 1 Sam. 24.

11.

^k Heb.

founded.

^l Ps. 44. 16.

^m 1 Sam. 24. 7.

ⁿ Ps. 111. 2.

^c Job 7. 17.

^d Ps. 144. 3.

^e Heb. 2. 6.

^f Ps. 94. 2.

^g Ps. 44. 23.

^h Gen. 1. 26.

ⁱ Heb. 2. 8.

^a Ps. 18. 20.

& 35. 24.

^b Heb.

Flocks and

oxen all

of them.

^c 1 Chr. 28. 9.

^d Ps. 139. 1.

^e Jer. 11. 20.

^f Rev. 2. 23.

^g ver. 1.

^h Heb. My

buckler is

upon God.

ⁱ Ps. 125. 4.

^j or, God

is a right-

eous judge.

^k Deut. 32. 41.

¹³ He hath also prepared for him
the instruments of death; ¹⁴ he or-
daineth his arrows against the per-
secutors.

¹⁴ Behold, he travaileth with in-
iquity, and hath conceived mischief,
and brought forth falsehood.

¹⁵ He made a pit, and digged it,
and is fallen into the ditch which
he made.

¹⁶ His mischief shall return upon
his own head, and his violent deal-
ing shall come down upon his own
pate.

¹⁷ I will praise the LORD according
to his righteousness: and will sing
praise to the name of the LORD most
high.

PSALM 8.

*God's glory is magnified by his works, and by his
love to man.*

To the chief Musician ^a upon Gît'-tith, A Psalm of
Dâ'-vid.

O LORD our Lord, how excel-
lent is thy name in all the
earth! who ² hast set thy glory
above the heavens.

² Out of the mouth of babes
and sucklings hast thou ³ ordained
strength because of thine enemies,
that thou mightest still ⁴ the enemy
and the avenger.

³ When I ⁵ consider thy heavens,
the work of thy fingers, the moon
and the stars, which thou hast or-
dained;

⁴ What is man, that thou art
mindful of him? and the son of
man, that thou visitest him?

⁵ For thou hast made him a little
lower than the angels, and hast
crowned him with glory and honour.

⁶ Thou madest him to have domi-
nion over the works of thy hands;
⁷ thou hast put all things under his
feet:

⁷ All sheep and oxen, yea, and the
beasts of the field;

⁸ The fowl of the air, and the fish
of the sea, and whatsoever passeth
through the paths of the seas.

⁹ O LORD our Lord, how excellent
is thy name in all the earth!

PSALM 9.

¹ David praiseth God for executing of judgment.
¹¹ He inciteth others to praise him.

To the chief Musician upon Mûth-lab'-bên, A Psalm
of Dâ'-vid.

I WILL praise thee, O LORD, with
my whole heart; I will shew
forth all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and ^arejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O ^bthou most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For ²thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging ³right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast ^cput out their name for ever and ever.

6 ^dO thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them.

7 ^eBut the LORD shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And ^fhe shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

9 ^gThe LORD also will be ^ha refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that ⁱknow thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zi'-on: ^jdeclare among the people his doings.

12 ^kWhen he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the ^lhumble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider my trouble *which I suffer* of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zi'-on: I will ^mrejoice in thy salvation.

15 ⁿThe heathen are sunk down in the pit *that they made*: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

16 The LORD is ^oknown by the judgment *which he executeth*: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. ^pHig-gai'-on. Sé'-läh.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations ^qthat forget God.

18 ^rFor the needy shall not alway be forgotten: ^sthe expectation of the poor shall *not* perish for ever.

19 Arise, O LORD; let not man pre-

^a Ps. 5. 11.

^b Ps. 56. 2.

^c Heb. thou hast made my judgment.

^d Heb. in right-cousness.

^e Deut. 9. 14.

^f Heb. In the pride of the wicked he doth persecute.

^g Or, The destructions of the enemy are come to a perpetual end: and their cities hast thou destroyed, &c.

^h Ps. 7. 16.

ⁱ Ps. 94. 4.

^j Ps. 102. 12.

^k Heb. 1. 11.

^l Heb. soul's.

^m Or, the covetous himself, he abhorreth the Lord.

ⁿ Rom. 1. 32.

^o Ps. 96. 13.

^p Or, all his thoughts are, I have no God.

^q Ps. 14. 1.

^r Ps. 32. 7.

^s Heb. an high place.

^t Prov. 24. 7.

^u Is. 26. 11.

^v Ps. 91. 14.

^w Eccl. 8. 11.

^x Is. 56. 12.

^y Rev. 18. 7.

^z Heb. unto generation and generation.

^{aa} Rom. 3. 14.

^{ab} Ps. 107. 22.

^{ac} Heb. deceits.

^{ad} Or, iniquity.

^{ae} Gen. 9. 5.

^{af} Or, afflicted.

^{ag} Heb. hide themselves.

^{ah} Heb. in the secret places.

^{ai} Ps. 13. 5.

^{aj} Heb. He breaketh himself.

^{ak} Or, into his strong parts.

^{al} Ps. 7. 15.

^{am} Prov. 5. 22.

^{an} Job 22. 13.

^{ao} Ex. 7. 5.

^{ap} Mic. 5. 9.

^{aq} Or, afflicted.

^{ar} i.e. Meditation.

^{as} Ps. 19. 14.

^{at} Job 8. 13.

^{au} Ps. 60. 22.

^{av} Ps. 12. 5.

^{aw} Heb. leaveth.

^{ax} 2 Tim. 1. 12.

^{ay} Prov. 23. 18.

^{az} Ps. 68. 6.

^{ba} Hos. 14. 3.

vail: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O LORD: *that* the nations may know themselves to be but men. Sé'-läh.

PSALM 10.

1 David complaineth to God of the outrage of the wicked. 12 He prayeth for remedy.

WHY standest thou afar off, LORD? *why* hidest thou thy face in times of trouble?

2 ^aThe wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: ^blet them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked ^cboasteth of his heart's desire, and ^dblesseth himself, *whom* the LORD abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: ^eGod is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous: ^fthy judgments are far above ^gall his enmities: as for all his enemies he puffeth at them.

6 ^hHe hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: ⁱfor I shall ^jnever be in adversity.

7 ^kHis mouth is full of cursing and ^ldeceit and fraud: under his tongue is mischief and ^mvanity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes ⁿare privily set against the poor.

9 He lieth in wait ^osecretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him in his net.

10 ^pHe croucheth, and humbleth himself, that the poor may fall ^qin his strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: ^rhe hideth his face, he will never see it.

12 Arise, O LORD; O God, ^slift up thine hand: forget not the ^thumble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked condemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require it.

14 Thou hast seen it; for thou boldest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor ^ucommitteth himself unto thee; ^vthou art the helper of the fatherless.

15 Break thou the arm of the

icked and the evil man: seek out
wickedness till thou find none.

6 The LORD is King for ever and
er: the heathen are perished out
his land.

7 LORD, thou hast heard the desire
the humble: thou wilt prepare
their heart, thou wilt cause thine
ear to hear:

8 To judge the fatherless and the
oppressed, that the man of the earth
may no more oppress.

PSALM 11.

David encourage himself in God against his
enemies. 4 The providence and justice of God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

N the LORD put I my trust: how
say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird
your mountain?

For, lo, the wicked bend their bow,
they make ready their arrow upon
the string, that they may privily
shoot at the upright in heart.

If the foundations be destroyed,
what can the righteous do?

The LORD is in his holy temple,
the LORD's throne is in heaven: his
eyes behold, his eyelids try, the
children of men.

The LORD trieth the righteous:
the wicked and him that loveth
violence his soul hateth.

Upon the wicked he shall rain
nares, fire and brimstone, and an
ardent tempest: this shall be the
portion of their cup.

For the righteous LORD loveth
righteousness; his countenance doth
hold the upright.

PSALM 12.

David, destitute of human comfort, craveth help
of God. 3 God's judgments on the wicked.

To the chief Musician 2* upon Shēm'-in-ith,
A Psalm of Dā'vid.

HELP, LORD; for the godly man
ceaseth; for the faithful fail
among the children of men.

They speak vanity every one
with his neighbour: with flattering
lips and with a double heart do
they speak.

The LORD shall cut off all flatter-
ing lips, and the tongue that speak-
eth proud things:

Who have said, With our tongue
will we prevail; our lips are our
own: who is lord over us?

For the oppression of the poor,
and the sighing of the needy, now
will I arise, saith the LORD; I will

2 or, would
ensnare
him.

3 Ps. 29. 10.

4 2 Sam. 22.

5 Ps. 18. 30.

6 Prov. 30. 5.

7 or, establish.

8 Heb. him:

i.e. every

one of them.

9 Ps. 82. 3.

10 Is. 11. 4.

11 Heb. the

vilest of the

sons of men

are exalted.

12 or, terrify.

13 or, over-see.

14 Job 13. 24.

15 Is. 59. 2.

16 Ps. 56. 11.

17 Ps. 64. 3, 4.

18 Heb. in

darkness.

19 Ezra 9. 8.

20 Jer. 51. 39.

21 Ps. 82. 5.

22 Ps. 33. 13.

23 & 34. 15, 16.

24 Gen. 22. 1.

25 James 1. 12.

26 or, quick

burning

coals.

27 or, a

burning

tempest.

28 Gen. 43. 34.

29 1 Sam. 1. 4.

30 & 9. 24.

31 Ps. 75. 8.

32 Ps. 45. 7.

33 Ps. 10. 4.

34 & 53. 1, &c.

35 Ps. 33. 13.

36 2 or, upon

the eighth.

37 Ps. 6. title.

38 or, Save.

39 Ps. 10. 7.

40 Heb.

stinking.

41 Heb. an

heart and

an heart.

42 Ps. 79. 6.

43 Is. 64. 7.

44 Heb. great

things.

45 Heb. they

feared

a fear.

46 Ps. 53. 5.

47 Ps. 9. 9.

48 Heb.

Who will

give, &c.

49 Ps. 53. 6.

set him in safety from him that
puffeth at him.

6 The words of the LORD are pure
words: as silver tried in a furnace
of earth, purified seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORD,
thou shalt preserve them from this
generation for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side,
when the vilest men are exalted.

PSALM 13.

1 David complaineth of delay in help. 5 He boast-
eth of divine mercy.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

HOW long wilt thou forget me,
O LORD? for ever? how long
wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsel in
my soul, having sorrow in my heart
daily? how long shall mine enemy
be exalted over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O LORD
my God: lighten mine eyes, lest
I sleep the sleep of death;

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have
prevailed against him; and those
that trouble me rejoice when I am
moved.

5 But I have trusted in thy mercy;
my heart shall rejoice in thy sal-
vation.

6 I will sing unto the LORD, because
he hath dealt bountifully with me.

PSALM 14.

1 David describeth the corruption of a natural man.
7 He glorieth in the salvation of God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

THE fool hath said in his heart,
There is no God. They are cor-
rupt, they have done abominable
works, there is none that doeth
good.

2 The LORD looked down from
heaven upon the children of men, to
see if there were any that did under-
stand, and seek God.

3 They are all gone aside, they are
all together become filthy: there
is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquity
no knowledge? who eat up my peo-
ple as they eat bread, and call not
upon the LORD.

5 There were they in great fear:
for God is in the generation of the
righteous.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of
the poor, because the LORD is his
refuge.

7 Oh that the salvation of Israel

rā-ēl were come out of Zi'-on! * when the LORD bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jā'-cob shall rejoice, and Is'-rā-ēl shall be glad.

PSALM 15.

David describeth a citizen of Zion.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

LORD, ^awho shall ^aabide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill?

2 He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart.

3 * He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, ^anor ^ataketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 * In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

5 He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things ^ashall never be moved.

PSALM 16.

1 David, in distrust of merits, and hatred of idolatry, fleeth to God for preservation. 5 He sheweth the hope of his calling, of the resurrection, and life everlasting.

7 * Mīch'-tām of Dā'-vid.

PRESERVE me, O God: for in thee do I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the LORD, Thou art my Lord: "my goodness extendeth not to thee;

3 But to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom is all my delight.

4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that ^ahasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, ^anor take up their names into my lips.

5 The LORD is the portion ^aof mine inheritance and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel: my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

8 I have set the LORD always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall ^arest in hope.

* Job 42. 10.

Ps. 138. 1.

* Acts 2. 27.

* Mat. 7. 14.

* Ps. 24. 3.

* Eccl. 1. 2.

2 Heb.

sojourn.

3 Heb.

justice.

4 Heb. with-

out lips of

deceit.

* Lev. 19. 16.

/ Ex. 23. 1.

5 or, re-

ceiveth, or,

endureth.

* Esth. 3. 2.

* Job 23. 10.

* Ps. 16. 8.

2 Pet. 1. 10.

* Ps. 119. 133.

6 Heb. be

not moved.

1 Ps. 116. 2.

7 or, A

golden

Psalm of

David.

* So Ps. 56,

& 57,

& 58,

& 59,

& 60.

8 or, that

savest them

which

trust in

thee from

those that

rise up

against

thy right

hand.

* Job 22. 2, 3.

Rom. 11. 35.

9 Heb. that

waste me.

2 or, give

gifts to

another.

3 Heb. my

enemies

against

the soul.

* Ex. 23. 13.

* 1 Sam. 2. 3.

Ps. 31. 18.

4 Heb. of

my part.

5 Heb. The

likeness of

him (i.e. of

every one

of them)

is as a

lion that

desireth

to ravin.

6 Heb.

sitting.

7 Heb.

prevent

his face.

8 or, by thy

sword.

9 or, From

men by

thine hand.

2 Heb.

dwell con-

fidently.

10 ^aFor thou wilt not leave me soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

11 Thou wilt shew me the ^apath of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

PSALM 17.

1 David craveth defence of God against his enemies. 10 He sheweth their pride, craft, and eagerness.

A Prayer of Dā'-vid.

HEAR ^athe right, O LORD, attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer, that goeth ^anot out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

3 Thou hast proved mine heart: thou hast visited me in the night; ^athou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer.

5 ^aHold up my goings in the paths, that my footsteps ^aslip not.

6 ^aI have called upon thee, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech.

7 Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou ^athat savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them.

8 Keep me as the apple of the eye: hide me under the shadow of thy wings,

9 From the wicked ^athat oppress me, from ^amy deadly enemies, who compass me about.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they ^aspeak proudly.

11 They have now compassed us in our steps: they have set their eyes bowing down to the earth;

12 ^aLike as a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion ^alurking in secret places.

13 Arise, O LORD, ^adisappoint him: cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, ^awhich is thy sword:

14 ^aFrom men which are thy hands: O LORD, from men of the world which have their portion in this life, and whose belly thou fillest with

thy hid treasure: ²they are full of children, and leave the rest of their substance to their babes.

15 As for me, ⁶I will behold thy face in righteousness: ⁷I shall be justified, when I awake, with thy mercy.

PSALM 18.

David praiseth God for his manifold and marvellous blessings.

¹the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā-vid, ²*the servant of the LORD, who spake unto the LORD the words of ³this song in the day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Sāul: And he said,

⁴'WILL love thee, O LORD, my strength.

⁵The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, ⁶in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.

⁷I will call upon the LORD, ⁸'who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

⁹'The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ¹⁰'ungodly men made me afraid.

¹¹The ¹²'sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

¹³In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even to his ears.

¹⁴'Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

¹⁵There went up a smoke ¹⁶'out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

¹⁷'He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet.

¹⁸'And he rode upon a chē'r-ūb, and did fly: yea, ¹⁹'he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

²⁰He made darkness his secret place; ²¹'his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.

²²'At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, hail stones and coals of fire.

²³The LORD also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave ²⁴'his voice; hail stones and coals of fire.

²⁵'Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

² or, their children are full.

⁶ Ex. 15. 8. Ps. 106. 9.

¹¹ John 3. 2.

¹⁵ Ps. 4. 6, 7. & 16. 11. & 65. 4.

¹⁷ Ps. 144. 7.

³ or, great waters.

⁴ Ps. 36, title.

¹² Sam. 22.

¹⁵ Ps. 144. 1.

¹⁷ Ps. 31. 8. & 118. 5.

⁴ Heb. my rock.

⁷ Heb. 2. 13.

¹¹ Sam. 24. 19.

¹³ Ps. 76. 4.

¹⁵ Ps. 116. 3.

¹⁷ Heb. Belial.

⁶ or, cords.

⁷ Heb. with.

¹¹ Sam. 26. 23.

⁸ Heb. before his eyes.

¹⁰ Acts 4. 31.

¹¹ 1 Kin. 8. 32.

⁹ Heb. by his.

¹⁵ Lev. 26. 23, 24, 27, 28.

¹⁷ Prov. 3. 34.

² or, wrestle.

¹⁷ Ps. 144. 5.

¹⁷ Ps. 101. 5.

¹⁷ Prov. 6. 17.

¹⁷ Ps. 99. 1.

¹⁸ Job 18. 6.

³ or, lamp.

¹⁸ Job 28. 3.

¹⁸ Ps. 104. 3.

¹⁸ or, broken.

¹⁸ Ps. 97. 2.

¹⁸ Deut. 32. 4.

¹⁸ Dan. 4. 37.

¹⁸ Rev. 15. 3.

¹⁸ Ps. 97. 3.

¹⁸ Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 140.

¹⁸ Prov. 30. 5.

¹⁸ 5 or, refined.

¹⁸ Ps. 17. 7.

¹⁸ Deut. 32. 31, 39.

¹⁸ 1 Sam. 2. 2.

¹⁸ Ps. 28. 3.

¹⁸ Is. 45. 5.

¹⁸ Ps. 23. 3.

¹⁸ Ps. 25. 3.

¹⁸ Ps. 91. 2.

¹⁸ Josh. 10. 10.

¹⁸ Ps. 144. 6.

¹⁸ Is. 30. 30.

¹⁸ 2 Sam. 2. 18.

¹⁸ 11ab. 3. 19.

15 ¹Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 ¹He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of ²'many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

19 ¹He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

20 ¹The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also upright ²'before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands ³'in his eyesight.

25 ¹'With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and ²'with the froward thou wilt ³'shew thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down ⁴'high looks.

28 ¹'For thou wilt light my ²'candle: the LORD my God will enlighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I have ³'run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 As for God, ⁴'his way is perfect: ⁵'the word of the LORD is ⁶'tried: he is a buckler ⁷'to all those that trust in him.

31 ¹'For who is God save the LORD? or who is a rock save our God?

32 It is God that ²'girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 ¹'He maketh my feet like hinds'

feet, and ^asetteth me upon my high places.

34 ^bHe teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and ^cthy gentleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, ^dthat ^emy feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast ^fsubdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but *there was none to save them*: ^geven unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did ^hcast them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 ⁱThou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and ^jthou hast made me the head of the heathen: ^ka people *whom* I have not known shall serve me.

44 ^lAs soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: ^mthe strangers shall ⁿsubmit themselves unto me.

45 ^oThe strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.

46 The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

47 *It is God that* ^pavengeth me, ^qand ^rsubdueth the people under me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, ^sthou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the ^tviolent man.

49 ^uTherefore will I ^vgive thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name.

50 ^wGreat deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to Dā'-vid, and to his seed for evermore.

^a Deut. 32. 13. & 33. 29.

^b Ps. 144. 1.

^c Gen. 1. 6. Is. 40. 22. Rom. 1. 19.

^d or, with thy meekness thou hast multiplied me.

^e Prov. 4. 12.

^f Heb. mine ankles.

^g or, without these thy voice is heard.

^h Heb. without their voice heard.

ⁱ or, Their rule, or, direction.

^j Rom. 10. 18.

^k Eccl. 1. 5.

^l Heb. caused to bow.

^m Ps. 111. 7.

ⁿ or, doctrine.

^o or, restoring.

^p Job 27. 9.

^q Is. 1. 15.

^r Jer. 11. 17.

^s Ezek. 8. 18.

^t Mic. 3. 4.

^u Zech. 7. 13.

^v Zech. 10. 5.

^w 2 Sam. 2. 9. 10.

^x 2 Sam. 8.

^y Heb. truth.

^z Is. 62. 15. & 55. 5.

^a Heb. At the hearing of the ear.

^b Heb. the sons of the stranger.

^c or, yield feigned obedience.

^d Heb. lie.

^e Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.

^f Mic. 7. 17.

^g Heb. giveth avengements for me.

^h Ps. 47. 3.

ⁱ or, destroyed.

^j Ps. 59. 1.

^k or, much.

^l Heb. man of violence.

^m Rom. 15. 9.

ⁿ or, confess.

^o Heb. my rock.

^p Ps. 18. 1.

^q Is. 43. 14.

^r & 44. 6.

^s Ps. 144. 10.

^t Heb. set thee on an high place.

PSALM 19.

1 *The creatures shew God's glory.* 7 *The word is grace.* 12 *David prayeth for grace.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

THE ^aheavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 *There is no speech nor language where* their voice is not heard.

4 ^bTheir line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, ^cand rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 ^dThe ^elaw of the LORD is perfect, ^fconverting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

8 The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes.

9 The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are ^gtrue and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are thy statutes than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and ^hthe honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant warned: ⁱand in keeping of them ^jthere is great reward.

12 Who can understand his error, cleanse thou me from secret faults.

13 Keep back thy servant from presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me: thy servant shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from ^kthe great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD: ^lmy strength, and my redeemer.

PSALM 20.

The church's confidence in God's succour.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

THE LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; the name of the LORD thy God defend thee;

2 Send ² thee help from the sanctuary, and ³ strengthen thee out of ⁴ on;
3 Remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt sacrifice; Sē'-lāh.
4 Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.
5 We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will set up *our* banners: the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.
6 Now know I that the LORD loveth his anointed; he will hear me ⁷ from his holy heaven ⁸ with his saving strength of his right hand.
7 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.
8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.
9 Save, LORD: let the king hear us when we call.

PSALM 21.

1 *A thanksgiving for victory. 7 Confidence of further success.*
To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.
THE king shall joy in thy strength, O LORD; and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!
2 Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Sē'-lāh.
3 For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou hast set a crown of pure gold on his head.
4 ⁵ He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even length of days for ever and ever.
5 His glory is great in thy salvation: honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.
6 For thou hast ⁷ made him most blessed for ever: thou hast ⁸ made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.
7 For the king trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercy of the most high he shall not be moved.
8 Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.
9 Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.
10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy

² Heb. thy help.
³ Heb. support thee.

⁴ Heb. turn to ashes: or, make fat.
⁵ or, thou shalt set it butt: See Job 7. 20. Lam. 3. 12.
⁶ Heb. shoulder.

⁷ Heb. from the heaven of his holiness.
⁸ Heb. by the strength of the execution of his right hand.
⁹ or, the hind of the morning.

¹⁰ Mat. 27. 46.
¹¹ Heb. from my salvation.
¹² Heb. there is no silence to me.
¹³ Deut. 10. 21

¹⁴ Ps. 25. 2. 3. Is. 49. 23. Rom. 9. 33.
¹⁵ Job 26. 6. Is. 41. 14. Is. 53. 3.

¹⁶ Mat. 27. 39.
¹⁷ Heb. open.
¹⁸ Job 16. 4. Ps. 109. 25.
¹⁹ Ps. 61. 5. 6.
²⁰ Heb. He rolled himself on the LORD.
²¹ Mat. 27. 43.
²² Ps. 91. 14.
²³ or, if he delight in him.
²⁴ Ps. 71. 6.
²⁵ or, kept me in safety.
²⁶ Heb. set him to be blessings, Gen. 12. 2.
²⁷ Ps. 72. 17.
²⁸ Heb. gladdened him with joy.
²⁹ Is. 46. 3.
³⁰ Heb. not a helper.
³¹ Ps. 68. 30.
³² Job 16. 10.
³³ Ps. 35. 21.
³⁴ Lam. 2. 16.
³⁵ Heb. opened their mouths against me.
³⁶ Dan. 5. 6.
³⁷ or, sundered.

from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a mischievous device, which they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore ¹ shalt thou make them turn their ² back, when thou shalt make ready *thine* arrows upon thy strings against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

PSALM 22.

1 *David complaineth in great discouragement. 9 He prayeth in great distress. 25 He praiseth God.*

To the chief Musician upon ² Aī'-jē-lēth Shā'-hār, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

MY ¹ God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? *why art thou so far* ² from helping me, and *from* the words of my roaring?

2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and ³ am not silent.

3 But thou *art* holy, O thou that inhabitest the ⁴ praises of Is'-rā-ēl.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: ⁶ they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But I *am* ⁷ a worm, and no man; ⁸ a reproach of men, and despised of the people.

7 ⁹ All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they ¹⁰ shoot out the lip, ¹¹ they shake the head, *saying*,

8 ¹² He trusted on the LORD that he would deliver him: ¹³ let him deliver him, ¹⁴ seeing he delighted in him.

9 ¹⁵ But thou *art* he that took me out of the womb: thou ¹⁶ didst make me hope *when I was* upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: ¹⁷ thou *art* my God from my mother's belly.

11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for *there is* ¹² none to help.

12 ¹³ Many bulls have compassed me: strong *bulls* of Bā'-shān have beset me round.

13 ¹⁴ They ¹⁵ gaped upon me *with* their mouths, as a ravening and a roaring lion.

14 I *am* poured out like water, ¹⁶ and all my bones are ¹⁷ out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 *My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and ^bmy tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: ^cthey pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones: ^dthey look and stare upon me.

18 ^eThey part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O LORD: O my strength, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword; ^fmy darling ^gfrom the power of the dog.

21 ^hSave me from the lion's mouth: ⁱfor thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.

22 *I will declare thy name unto ^jmy brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 *Ye that fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Jā-qob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Īs-rā-ēl.

24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but ^kwhen he cried unto him, he heard.

25 *My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation: ^l*I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that seek him: your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 ^mFor the kingdom is the LORD's: and he is the governor among the nations.

29 ⁿAll they that be fat upon earth shall eat and worship: ^oall they that go down to the dust shall bow before him: and none can keep alive his own soul.

30 A seed shall serve him; ^pit shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

31 *They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done *this*.

^a Prov. 17. 22.

^b Job 29. 10.

^c Is. 40. 11.

^d Jer. 23. 4.

^e Ezek. 34. 11,

12, 23.

^f John 10. 11.

^g 1 Pet. 2. 25.

^h Rev. 7. 17.

ⁱ Phil. 4. 19.

^j Ezek. 34. 14.

^k Mat. 27. 35.

^l Heb.

^m *pastures of tender grass.*

ⁿ Rev. 7. 17.

^o Heb.

^p *waters of quietness.*

^q Luke 23. 27,

35.

^r Ps. 5. 8.

^s Luke 23. 34.

^t Job 3. 5.

^u Ps. 44. 19.

^v Ps. 3. 6.

^w Is. 43. 2.

^x Heb. *my only one.*

^y Ps. 35. 17.

^z Heb.

^{aa} *from the hand.*

^{ab} 2 Tim. 4. 17.

^{ac} Heb.

^{ad} *makest fat.*

^{ae} Ps. 92. 10.

^{af} Acts 4. 27.

^{ag} Heb. 2. 12.

^{ah} Rom. 8. 29.

^{ai} Heb. *unto length of days.*

^{aj} Ps. 135. 19.

^{ak} Ex. 9. 29.

^{al} Job 41. 11.

^{am} Ps. 60. 12.

^{an} 1 Cor. 10. 25.

^{ao} Heb. 5. 7.

^{ap} Ps. 35. 18.

^{aq} Ps. 68. 13.

^{ar} Ps. 15. 1.

^{as} Heb. *The clean of hands.*

^{at} Job 27. 9.

^{au} 1 Tim. 2. 8.

^{av} Mat. 5. 8.

^{aw} Ps. 15. 4.

^{ax} Ps. 47. 8.

^{ay} Mat. 6. 13.

^{az} Ps. 27. 8.

^{ba} or, O God of Jacob.

^{bb} Ps. 46. 12.

^{bc} Is. 26. 2.

^{bd} Is. 26. 19.

^{be} Ps. 97. 6.

^{bf} Hag. 2. 7.

^{bg} Mal. 3. 1.

^{bh} 1 Cor. 2. 8.

^{bi} Ps. 87. 6.

^{bj} Ps. 78. 6.

PSALM 23.

David's confidence in God's grace.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

THE LORD is ^a'my shepherd; ^bshall not want.

2 ^c'He maketh me to lie down in ^d'green pastures; ^e'he leadeth me beside the ^f'still waters.

3 He restoreth my soul: ^g'he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of ^h'the shadow of death, ⁱ'I will fear no evil: ^j'for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff the comfort me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies; thou ^k'anointest my head with oil, my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life; and I will dwell in the house of the LORD ^l'for ever.

PSALM 24.

1 God's lordship in the world. 2 The citizens of spiritual kingdom. 3 An exhortation to receive him.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

THE ^a'earth is the LORD's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

3 ^b'Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place?

4 ^c'He that hath ^d'clean hands, and ^e'a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor ^f'sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him, that ^g'seek thy face: ^h'O Jā-qob. Sē-lāh.

7 ⁱ'Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; ^j'and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory? The

ORD of hosts, he is the King of
lory. Sē-lāh.

PSALM 25.

David's confidence in prayer. ⁷ He prayeth for
remission of sins, 16 and for help in affliction.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

UNTO thee, O LORD, do I lift up
my soul.

O my God, I trust in thee: let
me not be ashamed, ⁴ let not mine
enemies triumph over me.

Yea, let none that wait on thee
be ashamed: let them be ashamed
which transgress without cause.

⁴ Shew me thy ways, O LORD;
teach me thy paths.

Lead me in thy truth, and teach
me: for thou art the God of my
salvation; on thee do I wait all the
day.

Remember, O LORD, ²⁴ thy tender
mercies and thy lovingkindnesses;
for they have been ever of old.

Remember not the sins of my
youth, nor my transgressions: ⁶ ac-
cording to thy mercy remember
thou me for thy goodness' sake,
O LORD.

Good and upright is the LORD:
therefore will he teach sinners in
his way.

The meek will he guide in judg-
ment: and the meek will he teach
his way.

All the paths of the LORD are
mercy and truth unto such as keep
his covenant and his testimonies.

For thy name's sake, O LORD,
ardon mine iniquity; ⁷ for it is
great.

What man is he that feareth
the LORD? ⁹ him shall he teach in
his way that he shall choose.

His soul shall dwell at ease;
and his seed shall inherit the earth.

The secret of the LORD is with
them that fear him; ¹⁰ and he will
hew them his covenant.

Mine eyes are ever toward the
LORD; for he shall ¹¹ pluck my feet
out of the net.

Turn thee unto me, and have
mercy upon me; for I am desolate
and afflicted.

The troubles of my heart are
enlarged: O bring thou me out of
my distresses.

Look upon mine affliction and
my pain; and forgive all my sins.

Consider mine enemies; for

² Heb.
hatred of
violence.

^a Ps. 56. 4.
^b Lam. 3. 41.
^c Ps. 139. 8.
^d Ps. 22. 5.
^e 31. 1.
^f Is. 23. 16.
^g Ps. 13. 4.

^h Ps. 7. 8.
ⁱ Ex. 33. 13.
^j Ps. 5. 8.
^k 2 Kin. 20. 3.
^l Ps. 28. 7.
^m Prov. 29. 25.
ⁿ Zech. 13. 9.

^o Heb. thy
bosom.
^p Ps. 103. 17.
^q Is. 63. 15.
^r Jer. 33. 11.
^s 2 Kin. 20. 3.
^t Ps. 1. 1.
^u Job 13. 26.
^v Jer. 3. 25.
^w Ps. 51. 1.
^x Ps. 139. 21.
^y Ps. 1. 1.

^z Ex. 30. 19.
^{aa} Ps. 73. 13.
^{ab} 1 Tim. 2. 8.

^{ac} Ps. 27. 4.
^{ad} Heb. of the
tabernacle
of thy
honour.
^{ae} Ps. 31. 3.
^{af} & 79. 9.
^{ag} & 103. 21.
^{ah} or, Take
not away.
^{ai} Ps. 28. 3.
^{aj} Rom. 5. 20.
^{ak} Heb. men
of blood.
^{al} Ps. 37. 23.
^{am} Heb.
filled with.
^{an} Ex. 23. 8.
^{ao} Dent. 16. 19.
^{ap} Is. 53. 15.
^{aq} Prov. 19. 23.
^{ar} Heb. shall
lodge in
goodness.
^{as} Ps. 37. 11.
^{at} Prov. 3. 32.
^{au} John 7. 17.
^{av} Ps. 40. 2.
^{aw} Ps. 27. 11.
^{ax} or, and his
covenant to
make them
know it.

^{ay} Ps. 22. 22.
^{az} Ps. 141. 8.
^{ba} Heb. bring
forth.
^{bb} Ps. 69. 18.
^{bc} Is. 60. 19.
^{bd} Mic. 7. 8.
^{be} Ex. 15. 2.
^{bf} Is. 12. 2.
^{bg} 2 Sam. 16.
^{bh} 12.
^{bi} Heb.
approached
against me.
^{bj} Ps. 14. 4.

they are many; and they hate me
with ² cruel hatred.

O keep my soul, and deliver me:
let me not be ashamed; for I put
my trust in thee.

Let integrity and uprightness
preserve me; for I wait on thee.

²² Redeem Is'-rā-ēl, O God, out of
all his troubles.

PSALM 26.

David resorteth unto God in confidence of his
integrity.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

JUDGE me, O LORD; for I have
² walked in mine integrity: ³ I
have trusted also in the LORD; there-
fore I shall not slide.

² Examine me, O LORD, and prove
me; try my reins and my heart.

For thy lovingkindness is before
mine eyes: and ¹ I have walked in
thy truth.

⁴ I have not sat with vain per-
sons, neither will I go in with dis-
semblers.

⁵ I have ² hated the congregation
of evil doers; ³ and will not sit with
the wicked.

⁶ I will wash mine hands in inno-
cency: so will I compass thine altar,
O LORD:

⁷ That I may publish with the voice
of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy
wondrous works.

⁸ LORD, ¹ I have loved the habita-
tion of thy house, and the place
where thine honour dwelleth.

⁹ Gather not my soul with
sinners, nor my life with ² bloody
men:

¹⁰ In whose hands is mischief, and
their right hand is ⁷ full of ² bribes.

¹¹ But as for me, I will walk in
mine integrity: redeem me, and be
merciful unto me.

¹² My foot standeth in an ⁶ even
place: ⁷ in the congregations will I
bless the LORD.

PSALM 27.

¹ David sustaineth his faith by the power of God, ⁴
by his love to the service of God, ⁹ by prayer.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

THE LORD is ¹ my light and ² my
salvation; whom shall I fear?
the LORD is the strength of my
life; of whom shall I be afraid?

² When the wicked, even mine ene-
mies and my foes, ³ came upon me
to ² eat up my flesh, they stumbled
and fell.

3 *Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 ^dOne thing have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may ^ddwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold ^athe beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple.

5 For ⁱin the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall ⁱset me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall ^mmine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices ⁱof joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.

7 Hear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 ^sWhen thou saidst, ^sSeek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

9 ^rHide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

10 ^mWhen my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD ^swill take me up.

11 ^rTeach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in ^aa plain path, because of ⁱmine enemies.

12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

13 *I had fainted*, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD ⁱin the land of the living.

14 Wait on the LORD: ^rbe of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

PSALM 28.

1 David prayeth earnestly against his enemies. 6 He bleisseth God. 9 He prayeth for the people.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

U NTO thee will I cry, O LORD my rock; ^rbe not silent ^sto me: ^slest, if thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, ⁱwhen

^a Ps. 3. 6.
² or, toward the oracle of thy sanctuary.
^b Ps. 138. 2.
^c Ps. 26. 9.
^d Ps. 26. 8.
^e Jer. 9. 8.

^f Ps. 65. 4.
^g Luke 2. 37.
^h Rev. 18. 6.
ⁱ or, the delight.
^j Ps. 90. 17.
^k Ps. 31. 20.

^l Is. 5. 12.
^m Ps. 40. 2.
ⁿ Ps. 3. 3.

^o Heb. of shouting.
^p Ps. 18. 2.
^q Ps. 13. 5.
^r & 22. 4.
^s or, My heart said into thee, Let my face seek thy face, &c.
^t Ps. 24. 6.
^u or, his strength.
^v Heb. strength of salvations.
^w Ps. 20. 6.
^x Ps. 69. 17.
^y Deut. 9. 29.
^z 1 Kin. 8. 51, 53.

^{aa} or, rule.
^{ab} Ezra 1. 4.
^{ac} Is. 49. 15.
^{ad} Heb. will gather me.
^{ae} 1 Chr. 16. 28, 29.
^{af} Ps. 96. 7-9.
^{ag} Heb. ye sons of the mighty.
^{ah} Ps. 25. 4.
^{ai} & 86. 11.
^{aj} & 119. 33.
^{ak} Heb. a way of plainness.
^{al} Heb. those which observe me.
^{am} Heb. the honour of his name.
^{an} or, in his glorious sanctuary.
^{ao} 2 Chr. 20. 21.
^{ap} Job 37. 4, 5.
^{aq} or, great waters.
^{ar} Jer. 11. 19.
^{as} Ezek. 26. 20.
^{at} Heb. in power.

^{au} Ps. in majesty.
^{av} Is. 2. 13.
^{aw} Ps. 114. 4.
^{ax} Deut. 3. 9.
^{ay} 2 Heb. cut-th out.
^{az} Ps. 83. 1.
^{ba} Heb. from me.
^{bb} Ps. 88. 4.
^{bc} Num. 13. 26.
^{bd} Ps. 5. 7.
^{be} or, to be in pain.

I lift up my hands ^stoward the holy oracle.

3 ^rDraw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, ⁱwhich speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.

4 ^sGive them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.

5 Because ^kthey regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed be the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The LORD is ^mmy strength and my shield; my heart ^rtrusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The LORD is ^stheir strength, and he is the ^rsaving strength of his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless ^sthine inheritance: ^rfeed them also, and lift them up for ever.

PSALM 29.

1 David exhorteth princes to give glory to God, 3 reason of his power, 11 and protection of his people.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

GIVE unto the LORD, O ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

2 Give unto the LORD ^sthe glory due unto his name; worship the LORD ⁱin ^sthe beauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the LORD is upon the waters: ^sthe God of glory thundereth: the LORD is upon many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD is ^spowerful; the voice of the LORD is ^sfull of majesty.

5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lēb-ā-nōn.

6 ^dHe maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lēb-ā-nōn and ^sSir-ī-ōn like a young unicorn.

7 The voice of the LORD ^sdivideth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of ^aKā'-dēsh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds ^sto calve, and discovereth the

rests: and in his temple ^adoth
every one speak of *his* glory.
10 The LORD sitteth upon the flood;
11 ^athe LORD sitteth King for ever.
12 ^aThe LORD will give strength
unto his people; the LORD will bless
his people with peace.

PSALM 30.

*David praiseth God for his deliverance. 4 He
exhorteth others to praise him.*

A Psalm and Song ^aat the dedication of the
house of Dā'-vid.

WILL extol thee, O LORD; for
thou hast ^alifted me up, and hast
not made my foes to ^arejoice over
me.

2 O LORD my God, I cried unto
thee, and thou hast healed me.

3 O LORD, ^athou hast brought up
my soul from the grave: thou hast
kept me alive, that I should not go
down to the pit.

4 Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints
of his, and give thanks ^aat the re-
membrance of his holiness.

5 For ^a"his anger endureth but a
moment; ^ain his favour is life:
sleeping may endure ^afor a night,
but ^ajoy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I
shall never be moved.

7 LORD, by thy favour thou hast
made my mountain to stand strong:
thou didst hide thy face, and I was
troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto
the LORD I made supplication.

9 What profit is *there* in my blood,
when I go down to the pit? ^a"Shall
the dust praise thee? shall it declare
thy truth?

10 Hear, O LORD, and have mercy
upon me: LORD, be thou my helper.

11 ^a"Thou hast turned for me my
mourning into dancing: thou hast
put off my sackcloth, and girded me
with gladness;

12 To the end that ^a"my glory may
sing praise to thee, and not be silent.
LORD my God, I will give thanks
unto thee for ever.

PSALM 31.

*David shewing his confidence in God craveth his
help. 7 He rejoiceth in his mercy. 19 He praiseth
God for his goodness.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

N ^athee, O LORD, do I put my
trust; let me never be ashamed:
deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 ^aBow down thine ear to me; de-
liver me speedily: be thou ^amy

^a or, every
unit of it
uttereth, &c.

^a Ps. 18. 2.

^b Ps. 10. 16.

^c Ps. 23. 3.

^d Ps. 28. 8.

^e Luke 23. 46.
Acts 7. 59.

^f Deut. 20. 5.

^g Jonah 2. 8.

^h Ps. 28. 9.

ⁱ Ps. 25. 2.

^j John 10. 27.

^k Ps. 86. 13.

^l Deut. 32. 30.

^m 1 Sam. 17. 46.

ⁿ & 24. 18.

^o Ps. 6. 7.

^p or, to the
memorial.

^q Heb. there
is but a
moment in
his anger.

^r Ps. 103. 9.

^s Ps. 63. 3.

^t Heb. in the
evening.

^u Heb.

singing.

^v Is. 53. 4.

^w Ps. 38. 11.

^x Heb.

settled
strength
for my
mountain.

^y Ps. 104. 29.

^z Ps. 64. 8.

^{aa} Ps. 88. 4. 5.

^{ab} Heb. a ves-
sel that
perisheth.

^{ac} Is. 38. 18.

^{ad} Jer. 20. 10.

^{ae} Jer. 6. 25.

^{af} & 20. 3.

^{ag} Lam. 2. 22.

^{ah} Mat. 27. 1.

^{ai} Is. 61. 3.

^{aj} Jer. 31. 4.

^{ak} i.e. my
tongue,
or, my
soul: See
Gen. 49. 6.

^{al} Ps. 18. 3.

^{am} Num. 6. 25.

^{an} Ps. 25. 2.

^{ao} Is. 40. 23.

^{ap} or, let
them be
cut off for
the grave.

^{aq} 1 Sam. 2. 9.

^{ar} Ps. 115. 17.

^{as} Ps. 12. 3.

^{at} Jude 13.

^{au} Heb.

a hard
thing.

^{av} Ps. 71. 2.

^{aw} Heb. to
me for a
rock of
strength.

strong rock, for an house of defence
to save me.

3 ^aFor thou art my rock and my
fortress; therefore ^afor thy name's
sake lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net that they
have laid privily for me: for thou
art my strength.

5 ^aInto thine hand I commit my
spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O
LORD God of truth.

6 I have hated them ^athat regard
lying vanities: but I trust in the
LORD.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy
mercy: for thou hast considered my
trouble; thou hast ^aknown my soul
in adversities;

8 And hast not ^ashut me up into
the hand of the enemy: thou hast
set my feet in a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD,
for I am in trouble: ^amine eye is
consumed with grief, yea, my soul
and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief,
and my years with sighing: my
strength faileth because of mine
iniquity, and my bones are con-
sumed.

11 ^aI was a reproach among all
mine enemies, but ^aespecially among
my neighbours, and a fear to mine
acquaintance: ^athey that did see
me without fled from me.

12 ^aI am forgotten as a dead man
out of mind: I am like ^aa broken
vessel.

13 ^aFor I have heard the slander
of many: ^afear was on every side:
while they ^atook counsel together
against me, they devised to take
away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O LORD:
I said, Thou art my God.

15 My times are in thy hand: de-
liver me from the hand of mine
enemies, and from them that perse-
cute me.

16 ^aMake thy face to shine upon
thy servant: save me for thy
mercies' sake.

17 ^aLet me not be ashamed, O
LORD; for I have called upon thee:
let the wicked be ashamed, and
^alet them be silent in the grave.

18 ^aLet the lying lips be put to
silence; which ^aspeak ^agrievous
things proudly and contemptuously
against the righteous.

19 ^a Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; *which* thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

20 ^d Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: ^e thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed be the LORD: for ^a he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness ^k in a ³ strong city.

22 For ⁱ I said in my haste, ^m I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

23 ⁿ O love the LORD, all ye his saints: for the LORD preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

24 ^o Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD.

PSALM 32.

1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.

⁴ A Psalm of Dā'-vid, Mās'-chil.

BLESSED is he whose ⁿ transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD ⁿ imputeth not iniquity, and ^b in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy ^d hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Sē'-lāh.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. ^o I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Sē'-lāh.

6 ⁱ For this shall every one that is godly ^k pray unto thee ⁿ in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.

7 ⁿ Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with ^o songs of deliverance. Sē'-lāh.

8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt

^a Is. 64. 4.

² Heb. I will counsel thee, mine eye shall be upon thee.

^b James 3. 3.

^c Job 35. 11.

^d Ps. 27. 5.

^e Job 5. 21.

^f Rom. 2. 9.

^g Prov. 16. 20.

^h Ps. 17. 7.

ⁱ Ps. 64. 10.

^k 1 Sam. 23. 7.

^l or, fenced city.

^m Ps. 116. 11.

ⁿ Is. 38. 11.

^o Ps. 34. 9.

^p Ps. 97. 12.

^q Ps. 147. 1.

^r Ps. 27. 14.

^s Ps. 92. 3.

^t Ps. 96. 1.

^u or, A Psalm of giving instruction.

^v Ps. 11. 7.

^w Rom. 4. 6.

^x Ps. 119. 64.

^y or, mercy.

^z Heb. 11. 3.

^{aa} 2 Cor. 5. 19.

^{ab} Job 26. 13.

^{ac} John 1. 47.

^{ad} Job 26. 10.

^{ae} 1 Sam. 5. 6.

^{af} Job 33. 7.

^{ag} Ps. 38. 2.

^{ah} Gen. 1. 3.

^{ai} Ps. 148. 5.

^{aj} Is. 8. 10.

^{ak} & 19. 3.

^{al} Heb. maketh frustrate.

^{am} Is. 65. 24.

^{an} Luke 15. 18.

^{ao} 1 John 1. 9.

^{ap} Job 23. 13.

^{aq} Prov. 19. 21.

^{ar} Is. 46. 10.

^{as} 1 Tim. 1. 16.

^{at} Heb. to generation and generation.

^{au} Is. 55. 6.

^{av} Heb. in a time of finding.

^{aw} Ps. 65. 4.

^{ax} & 144. 15.

^{ay} Ex. 19. 5.

^{az} Dent. 7. 6.

^{ba} Ps. 9. 9.

^{bb} 2 Chr. 16. 9.

^{bc} Job 28. 24.

^{bd} Ps. 11. 4.

^{be} 2 Ex. 15. 1.

go: ³ I will guide thee with mine eye.

9 ^b Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, *which* have ⁿ no understanding whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 ⁱ Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but ^o he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

11 ^o Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

PSALM 33.

1 God is to be praised for his goodness, 6 for his power &c. 20 Confidence is to be placed in God.

REJOICE ⁿ in the LORD, O ye righteous: for ^o praise is comely for the upright.

2 Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery ⁿ and an instrument of ten strings.

3 ^o Sing unto him a new song play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the LORD is right; and all his works are done in truth.

5 ^o He loveth righteousness and judgment: ⁿ the earth is full of thy goodness of the LORD.

6 ^o By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and all the host of them ⁿ by the breath of his mouth.

7 ^o He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

8 Let all the earth fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For ^o he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 ⁱ The LORD ⁿ bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 ^b The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart ⁿ to all generations.

12 ⁱ Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD; and the people whom he hath ^m chosen for his own inheritance.

13 ^o The LORD looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts alike; he considereth all their works.
 16 ^b There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.
 17 ^a An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength.
 18 ^a Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;
 19 To deliver their soul from death, and ^m to keep them alive in famine.
 20 ^a Our soul waiteth for the LORD: he is our help and our shield.
 21 For our ^p heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his only name.
 22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

PSALM 34.

David praiseth God, and exhorteth others thereto. ^a They are blessed that trust in God. 11 Exhortation to fear God. 15 Privileges of the righteous.

^a Psalm of Dā'-vid, when he changed his behaviour before ^a A-bim'-ē-lēch; who drove him away, and he departed.

1 WILL ^b bless the LORD at all times: his praise shall continually be in my mouth.
 2 My soul shall make her ^a boast of the LORD: ^b the humble shall fear thereof, and be glad.
 3 O ^a magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together.
 4 I ^d sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.
 5 They looked unto him, and ^e were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.
 6 ^a This poor man cried, and the LORD heard him, and ^a saved him out of all his troubles.
 7 ^a The angel of the LORD ⁱ encamped round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.
 8 O ^a taste and see that the LORD is good: ^a blessed is the man that trusteth in him.
 9 O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him.
 10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: ^a but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing.
 11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me: ^a I will teach you the fear of the LORD.
 12 ^a What man is he that desireth

life, and loveth many days, that he may see good?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from ^e speaking guile.

14 ^a Depart from evil, and do good; ^f seek peace, and pursue it.

15 ^a The eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry.

16 ^a The face of the LORD is against them that do evil, ⁱ to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and ^e the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 ^a The LORD is nigh ^a unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be ^b of a contrite spirit.

19 ^a Many are the afflictions of the righteous: ⁱ but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: ^a not one of them is broken.

21 ^a Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous ^a shall be desolate.

22 The LORD ^a redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

PSALM 35.

1 David prayeth for his own safety, and his enemies' confusion. 11 He complaineth of their wrongful dealing. 22 He inciteth God against them.

^a A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

PLEAD ^a my cause, O LORD, with them that strive with me: ^f fight against them that fight against me.

2 ^a Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 ^m Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5 ^p Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the LORD chase them.

6 Let their way be ^a dark and slippery: and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.

7 For without cause have they ^a hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let ^a destruction come upon him

^a Jer. 32. 19.

^b Ps. 44. 6.

^c 1 Pet. 2. 22.

^d Ps. 37. 27.

^e Is. 1. 16.

^f Ps. 20. 7.

^g & 147. 10.

^h Prov. 21. 31.

ⁱ Rom. 12. 18.

^j Job 36. 7.

^k Ps. 33. 18.

^l Job 36. 7.

^m Ps. 34. 15.

ⁿ 1 Pet. 3. 12.

^o Ps. 147. 11.

^p Lev. 17. 10.

^q Jer. 44. 11.

^r Prov. 10. 7.

^s Ps. 37. 19.

^t Ps. 130. 6.

^u Ps. 145. 19.

^v Zech. 10. 7.

^w John 16. 22.

^x Ps. 145. 18.

^y Ps. 94. 23.

^z Eph. 5. 20.

^{aa} or, shall be guilty.

^{ab} 1 Kin. 1. 29.

^{ac} Ps. 71. 23.

^{ad} 1 Cor. 1. 31.

^{ae} Ps. 119. 74.

^{af} Luke 1. 46.

^{ag} Luke 11. 9.

^{ah} Ps. 43. 1.

^{ai} Lam. 3. 58.

^{aj} or, They flowed unto him.

^{ak} Ex. 14. 25.

^{al} Is. 42. 13.

^{am} Ps. 3. 4.

^{an} 2 Sam. 22. 1.

^{ao} Dan. 6. 22.

^{ap} 2 Kin. 6. 17.

^{aq} Ps. 40. 14, 15.

^{ar} & 70. 2. 3.

^{as} 1 Pet. 2. 3.

^{at} Ps. 2. 12.

^{au} Job 21. 18.

^{av} Ps. 1. 4.

^{aw} Is. 29. 5.

^{ax} Hos. 12. 2.

^{ay} Heb. darkness and slipperiness.

^{az} Ps. 73. 18.

^{ba} Jer. 23. 12.

^{bb} Ps. 84. 11.

^{bc} Ps. 9. 15.

^{bd} Ps. 32. 8.

^{be} 1 Pet. 3. 10.

^{bf} 1 The. 5. 3.

² at unawares; and let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, LORD, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

11 'False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge *things* that I knew not.

12 'They rewarded me evil for good to the 'spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I 'humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I 'behaved myself 'as though he had been my friend or brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine 'adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, ¹ the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew it not; they did 'tear me, and ceased not:

16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts, 'they gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou 'look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, 'my darling from the lions.

18 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among 'much people.

19 'Let not them that are mine enemies 'wrongfully rejoice over me: neither 'let them wink with the eye 'that hate me without a cause.

20 For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they 'opened their mouth wide against me, and said, 'Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.

22 This thou hast 'seen, O LORD: 'keep not silence: O Lord, be not 'far from me.

23 'Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, even unto my cause, my God and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O LORD my God, 'ac-

² Heb. which he knoweth not of.

³ Heb. Ah, ah, our soul.
⁴ Lam. 2. 16.

⁵ Ex. 15. 11.

⁶ Ps. 109. 29.

⁷ Rom. 12. 15.

⁸ Heb. Witnesses of wrong.

⁹ Heb. my righteousness.

¹⁰ Heb. they asked me.

¹¹ John 10. 32.

¹² Heb. depriving.
¹³ Job 30. 25.

¹⁴ or afflicted.

¹⁵ Heb. walked.

¹⁶ Heb. as a friend, as a brother to me.

¹⁷ Rom. 3. 13.

¹⁸ Heb. halting, Ps. 38. 17.

¹⁹ Job 30. 1.

²⁰ Heb. to find his iniquity to hate.

²¹ Job 16. 9.

²² Jer. 4. 22.

²³ Lam. 2. 16.

²⁴ Prov. 4. 16.

²⁵ Mic. 2. 1.

²⁶ or, vanity.

²⁷ Is. 65. 2.

²⁸ Hab. 1. 13.

²⁹ Heb. my only one.

³⁰ Ps. 22. 20.

³¹ Heb. the mountains of God.

³² Heb. strong.

³³ Job 11. 8.

³⁴ Ps. 77. 19.

³⁵ Rom. 11. 33.

³⁶ Ps. 13. 4.

³⁷ & 25. 2.

³⁸ & 38. 16.

³⁹ Heb. falsely.

⁴⁰ Ps. 38. 19.

⁴¹ Job 15. 12.

⁴² Prov. 6. 13.

⁴³ Heb. precious.

⁴⁴ Ps. 69. 4.

⁴⁵ John 15. 25.

⁴⁶ Ruth 2. 12.

⁴⁷ Ps. 65. 4.

⁴⁸ Heb. watered.

⁴⁹ Ps. 22. 13.

⁵⁰ Ps. 40. 15.

⁵¹ Job 20. 17.

⁵² Rev. 22. 1.

⁵³ Jer. 2. 13.

⁵⁴ John 4. 10.

⁵⁵ Acts 7. 34.

⁵⁶ 1 Pet. 2. 9.

⁵⁷ Ps. 28. 1.

⁵⁸ Heb. draw out at length.

⁵⁹ Ps. 10. 1.

⁶⁰ & 38. 21.

⁶¹ Ps. 44. 23.

⁶² 2 Thes. 1. 6.

cording to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts 'Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, 'We have swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them

'clothed with shame and dishonour that magnify *themselves* against me.

27 'Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour 'my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness and of thy praise all the day long.

PSALM 36.

1 The grievous estate of the wicked. 5 Excellency of God's mercy. 10 David prayeth for favours. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Da'vid the servant of the LORD.

THE transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that 'there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, 'until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit: 'he hath left off to be wise, and to do good.

4 'He deviseth 'mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself 'in a way that is not good; he abhorreth no evil.

5 Thy mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness is like 'the great mountains; 'thy judgment are a great deep: O LORD, thou preservest man and beast.

7 How 'excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men 'put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 'They shall be 'abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house and thou shalt make them drink of 'the river of thy pleasures.

9 'For with thee is the fountain of life: 'in thy light shall we see light.

10 O 'continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

PSALM 37.

David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.

A Psalm of Dā-vīd.

1 FRET ^anot thyself because of evil-doers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; and shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 ^aCommit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring *it* to pass.

6 ^aAnd he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.

7 Rest in the LORD, ^aand wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: ^afret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall ^ainherit the earth.

10 For ^ayet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, ^athou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked ^aplotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that ^ahis day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the word, and have bent their bow, to slay ^asuch as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

16 A little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many wicked.

17 For the arms of the wicked

shall be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous.

18 The LORD ^aknoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be ^afor ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and ^ain the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as ^athe fat of lambs: they shall consume; ^ainto smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but ^athe righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off.

23 The steps of a good man are ^aordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed ^abegging bread.

26 He is ^aever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed.

27 Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

28 For the LORD loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: ^abut the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 The law of his God is in his heart; none of his ^asteps shall slide.

32 The wicked ^awatcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The LORD ^awill not leave him in his hand, nor ^acondemn him when he is judged.

34 Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: ^awhen the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see *it*.

35 I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like ^aa green bay tree.

36 Yet he ^apassed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Mark the perfect man, and be-

^a Ps. 1. 6.

^b Is. 60. 21.

^c Job 5. 20.

^d Ps. 33. 19.

^e Ps. 73. 3.

^f Prov. 23. 17.

^g Heb. the preciousness of lambs.

^h Ps. 90. 5, 6.

ⁱ Ps. 102. 3.

^j Ps. 112. 5, 9.

^k Heb. in truth, or, stabilities.

^l Is. 58. 14.

^m Prov. 2. 23.

ⁿ Heb. Roll thy way upon the LORD.

^o Ps. 55. 22.

^p Prov. 16. 3.

^q Mat. 6. 25.

^r Luke 12. 22.

^s 1 Pet. 5. 7.

^t 1 Sam. 2. 9.

^u or, established.

^v Job 11. 17.

^w Mic. 7. 9.

^x Ps. 34. 19.

^y Prov. 24. 16.

^z Mic. 7. 8.

^{aa} Heb. Be silent to the LORD.

^{ab} Is. 30. 15.

^{ac} Job 15. 23.

^{ad} Deut. 15. 8.

^{ae} Ps. 112. 5, 9.

^{af} Heb. all the day.

^{ag} Job 7. 3.

^{ah} Eph. 4. 26.

^{ai} Ps. 34. 14.

^{aj} Is. 1. 16.

^{ak} Ps. 11. 7.

^{al} Is. 67. 13.

^{am} Ps. 21. 10.

^{an} Is. 14. 20.

^{ao} Heb. 10. 36, 37.

^{ap} Job 7. 10.

^{aq} Prov. 2. 21.

^{ar} Mat. 12. 35.

^{as} Mat. 5. 5.

^{at} Deut. 6. 6.

^{au} Job 40. 8.

^{av} Is. 61. 7.

^{aw} or, practiseth.

^{ax} or, goings.

^{ay} Ps. 35. 16.

^{az} Ps. 10. 8.

^{ba} Ps. 2. 4.

^{bb} 2 Pet. 2. 9.

^{bc} 1 Sam. 26. 10.

^{bd} Ps. 109. 31.

^{be} Ps. 27. 14.

^{bf} Prov. 20. 22.

^{bg} Heb. the upright of way.

^{bh} Ps. 52. 5, 6.

^{bi} Mic. 5. 6.

^{bj} Job 5. 3.

^{bk} or, a green tree that groweth in his own soil.

^{bl} Prov. 15. 16.

^{bm} Job 20. 5.

^{bn} Job 38. 15.

hold the upright: for ^athe end of that man is peace.

38 ^bBut the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But ^cthe salvation of the righteous is of the LORD: *he is their strength* ^din the time of trouble.

40 And ^ethe LORD shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, ^fbecause they trust in him.

PSALM 38.

David moveth God to take compassion of his pitiful case.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid, *to bring to remembrance.

O ^aLORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For ^bthine arrows stick fast in me, and ^cthy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; ^dneither is there *any* ^erest in my bones because of my sin.

4 For ^fmine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too ^gheavy for me.

5 My wounds stink *and* are corrupt because of my foolishness.

6 I am ^htroubled; ⁱ"I am bowed down greatly; ^j"I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a ^kloathsome disease: *and there is no soundness in my flesh.*

8 I am feeble and sore broken: ^l"I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire ^mis before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for ⁿthe light of mine eyes, it also ^ois gone from me.

11 ^pMy lovers and my friends ^qstand aloof from my ^rsore; and ^smy kinsmen ^tstand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life ^ulay snares for me: and they that seek my hurt ^vspeak mischievous things, and ^wimagine deceits all the day long.

13 But ^xI, as a deaf man, heard not; ^y"and I was as a dumb man that openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For ^zin thee, O LORD, ^{aa}I do I

^a Is. 32. 17.
^{or, answer.}

^b Ps. 1. 4.

^c Ps. 13. 4.

^d Ps. 35. 26.

^e Ps. 3. 8.

^f Heb. for halting.

^g Ps. 35. 15.

^h Ps. 9. 9.

ⁱ Is. 31. 5.

^j Ps. 32. 5.

^k 2 Cor. 7. 9.

^l Heb. being lying, are strong.

^m 1 Chr. 5. 20.

ⁿ Ps. 35. 12.

^o Ps. 70, title.

^p Ps. 6. 1.

^q Ps. 35. 22.

^r Heb. for my help.

^s Job 6. 4.

^t Ps. 32. 4.

^u Ps. 6. 2.

^v Heb. peace, or, health.

^w 1 Chr. 16. 41.

^x 25. 1.

^y Ps. 62.

^z 77, title.

^{aa} Exa. 9. 6.

^{ab} 1 Kin. 2. 4.

^{ac} Mat. 11. 28.

^{ad} Heb. a bridle, or, muzzle for my mouth.

^{ae} Heb. varied.

^{af} Ps. 35. 14.

^{ag} Ps. 38. 13.

^{ah} Ps. 42. 9.

^{ai} Heb. troubled.

^{aj} Job 7. 5.

^{ak} Job 3. 24.

^{al} Ps. 22. 1.

^{am} Is. 59. 11.

^{an} 2 or, what time I have here.

^{ao} Ps. 6. 7.

^{ap} Heb. settled.

^{aq} Heb. is not with me.

^{ar} Ps. 31. 11.

^{as} Luke 10. 31.

^{at} 5 Heb. an image.

^{au} Heb. stroke.

^{av} 7 or, my neighbours.

^{aw} Luke 23. 49.

^{ax} Job 27. 17.

^{ay} Luke 12. 20.

^{az} 2 Sam. 17. 1.

^{ba} 2 Sam. 16. 7.

^{bb} Ps. 35. 20.

^{bc} See

^{bd} 2 Sam. 16. 10.

^{be} Ps. 44. 13.

^{bf} Ps. 39. 2, 9.

^{bg} Lev. 10. 3.

^{bh} Job 40. 4.

^{bi} Job 2. 10.

^{bj} Heb. conflict.

^{bk} 2 or, thee do I wait for.

^{bl} Ps. 38. 7.

hope: thou wilt ^ahear, O LORD my God.

16 For I said, *Hear me*, ^blest other wise they should rejoice over me when my foot slippeth, they ^cmag nify themselves against me.

17 For I am ready ^dto halt, and my sorrow is continually before me.

18 For I will ^edeclare mine iniquity, I will be ^fsorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies ^gare lively and they are strong: and they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also ^hthat render evil for good are mine adversaries; because I follow *the thing that good is*.

21 Forsake me not, O LORD: O my God, ⁱbe not far from me.

22 Make haste ^jto help me, O LORD my salvation.

PSALM 39.

1 David's care of his thoughts. 4 Of the brevity and vanity of life.

To the chief Musician, even to *Jē-dū'-thūn, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

I SAID, I will ^atake heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep ^bmy mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

2 ^cI was dumb with silence, I held my peace, *even* from good; and my sorrow was ^dstirred.

3 My heart was hot within me while I was musing the fire burned then spake I with my tongue,

4 LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days: what it is; that I may know ^ehow frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and mine age as nothing before thee: verily every man ^fat his best state is altogether vanity. Sē'-lāh.

6 Surely every man walketh in ^gvain shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: ^hhe heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, Lord, what wait I for my hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not ⁱthe reproach of the foolish.

9 ^jI was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because ^kthou didst it.

10 Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the ^l'blow of thine hand.

1 When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thouakest ²his beauty ³to consume away like a moth: surely every man is vanity. Sē'-lāh.

2 Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy voice at my tears: for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.

3 O spare me, that I may recover length, before I go hence, and ⁴be no more.

PSALM 40.

The benefit of confidence in God. 6 Obedience is the best sacrifice. 11 The sense of David's evils afflicteth his prayer.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

1 ²WAITED patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 He brought me up also out of ³the horrible pit, out of ⁴the miry clay, and ⁵set my feet upon a rock, and ⁶established my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: many shall see it, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

4 Blessed is that man that maketh his LORD his trust, and respecteth the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

5 Many, O LORD my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast me: ⁶and thy thoughts which are unsearchable: ⁷they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered.

8 Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.

9 Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book it is written of me,

10 I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is ¹¹within my heart.

11 I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, ¹²I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, thou knowest.

12 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy lovingkindness: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation.

13 Withhold not thou thy tender

* Ps. 43. 3.

2 Heb. that which is to be desired in him to melt away.

* Job 4. 19.

* Ps. 38. 4.

2 Heb. forsaketh.

* Gen. 47. 9.

* Ps. 70. 1.

* Job 10. 20.

* Job 14. 10.

* Ps. 35. 4.

* Ps. 73. 19.

4 Heb. In waiting I waited.

* Ps. 27. 14.

* Ps. 70. 4.

5 Heb. a pit of noise.

* Ps. 69. 2.

* Ps. 35. 27.

* Ps. 27. 5.

* Ps. 70. 5.

* Ps. 33. 3.

* Ps. 34. 8.

* Jer. 17. 7.

* Ex. 15. 11.

6 or, the weak, or, sick.

7 Heb. in the day of evil.

* Is. 55. 8.

8 or, none can order them unto thee.

* Ps. 27. 12.

9 or, do not thou deliver.

2 Heb. digged.

* Ex. 21. 6.

2 Heb. turn.

* John 4. 34.

* Rom. 7. 22.

4 Heb. in the midst of my bowels.

* Ps. 37. 31.

* Jer. 31. 33.

* Ps. 22. 22.

* Is. 35. 18.

* Ps. 119. 13.

* Acts 20. 20.

5 Heb. evil to me.

6 Heb. A thing of Belial.

* 2 Sam. 15. 12.

* Job 19. 19.

* Ps. 55. 12.

* Jer. 20. 10.

7 Heb. the man of my peace.

* Obad. 7.

* John 13. 18.

mercies from me, O LORD: ²let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: ³mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore my heart ⁴faileth me.

13 ⁵Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, make haste to help me.

14 ⁶Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 Let them be ⁷desolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha.

16 ⁸Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation ⁹say continually, The LORD be magnified.

17 ¹⁰But I am poor and needy; yet the LORD thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

PSALM 41.

1 God's care of the poor. 4 David complaineth of his enemies' treachery. 10 He fleeth to God for succour.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

BLESSED is he that considereth ²the poor: the LORD will deliver him ³in time of trouble.

2 The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: ⁴and ⁵thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt ⁶make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, LORD, be merciful unto me: heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself; when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise ⁸my hurt.

8 ⁹An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth he shall rise up no more.

9 ¹⁰Yea, ¹¹mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, ¹²which did eat

of my bread, hath ²lifted up *his* heel against me.

10 But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and ⁶settest me before thy face for ever.

13 ¹³Blessed be the LORD God of *İs'-râ-ël* from everlasting, and to everlasting. *Ä'-mën*, and *Ä'-mën*.

PSALM 42.

David's zeal to serve God in the temple.

To the chief Musician, ⁵Mäs'-chil, for the sons of Kôr'-äh.

AS the hart ¹panteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God.

2 ²My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God?

3 ³My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God?

4 When I remember these things, ⁴I pour out my soul in me: for I had gone with the multitude, ⁴I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holyday.

5 ⁵Why art thou ⁵cast down, O my soul? and *why* art thou disquieted in me? ⁵hope thou in God: for I shall yet ⁵praise him ²for the help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of *Jôr'-dän*, and of the *Hër'-mö-nites*, from ³the hill *Mi'-zär*.

7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: ⁷all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 *Yet* the LORD will command his lovingkindness in the daytime, and ⁸in the night his song *shall be* with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? ⁹why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

10 *As* with a ¹⁰sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; ¹⁰while they say daily unto me, Where is thy God?

² Heb. magnified.
⁵ Ps. 43. 5.

⁵ Job 36. 7.
Ps. 34. 15.
⁶ Ps. 26. 1.
& 35. 24.
⁷ Ps. 35. 1.
⁸ Ps. 106. 48.
⁹ or, unmerciful.
¹⁰ Heb. from a man of deceit and iniquity.

⁵ or, A Psalm giving instruction of the sons, &c.
See 1 Chr. 6. 33.
⁷ Ps. 42. 9.
⁸ Heb. brayeth.
⁹ Ps. 40. 11.
& 57. 3.
¹⁰ Ps. 3. 4.
¹¹ Ps. 63. 1.
John 7. 37.
¹² Heb. the gladness of my joy.
¹³ Ps. 80. 5.
¹⁴ Ps. 42. 5.
¹⁵ Job 30. 16.
Ps. 62. 8.
¹⁶ Is. 30. 29.

⁵ Ps. 43. 5.
⁸ Heb. bowed down.

² Lam. 3. 24.
³ or, give thanks.
⁴ or, his presence is salvation.
⁵ Ex. 12. 26.
Ps. 78. 3.

⁷ or, the little hill.
Ps. 133. 3.
⁸ Ex. 16. 17.
Deut. 7. 1.
Ps. 78. 65.
& 80. 8.
⁹ Ps. 88. 7.
Jonah 2. 3.
Deut. 8. 17.
Josh. 24. 12.

¹⁰ Job 35. 10.
Ps. 32. 7.
& 63. 6.
& 149. 5.
¹¹ Deut. 4. 37.
& 7. 7.
¹² Ps. 74. 12.
¹³ Ps. 38. 6.
& 43. 2.
¹⁴ Dan. 8. 4.

¹⁵ or, killing.
¹⁶ Joel 2. 17.
Mic. 7. 10.
¹⁷ Ps. 33. 16.
Hos. 1. 7.

11 ¹¹Why art thou cast down, my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him *who is the health of my countenance, and my God.*

PSALM 43.

1 *David, praying to be restored to the temple, miseth to serve God joyfully. 5 He encourageth his soul to trust in God.*

¹ **J**UDGE me, O God, and ¹plea my cause against an ¹ungodly nation: O deliver me ¹from the deceitful and unjust man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength: why dost thou cast me off? ²why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

3 ³O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto ³thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God ⁴my exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

5 ⁵Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, *who is the health of my countenance, and my God.*

PSALM 44.

1 *The church, in memory of former favours, 7 complaineth of their present evils, 23 and serveth prayeth for succour.*

To the chief Musician for the sons of Kôr'-äh, *Mäs'-chil.*

WE have heard with our ears, O God, ¹our fathers have told us, *what* work thou didst in the days, in the times of old.

2 *How* ²thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, and plantedst them; *how* thou didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

3 For ³they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, ³because thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 ⁴Thou art my King, O God: command deliverances for *Jä'-cqb.*

5 Through thee ⁵will we push down our enemies: through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For ⁶I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our

emies, and hast 'put them to shame
at hated us.
In God we boast all the day
ng, and praise thy name for ever.
-läh.
But 'thou hast cast off, and put
to shame; and goest not forth
th our armies.
Thou makest us to 'turn back
on the enemy: and they which
te us spoil for themselves.
1 'Thou hast given us 'like sheep
pointed for meat; and hast 'scat-
tered us among the heathen.
2 'Thou sellest thy people 'for
ught, and dost not increase *thy*
wealth by their price.
3 'Thou makest us a reproach to
r neighbours, a scorn and a de-
sion to them that are round about
us.
4 'Thou makest us a byword a-
mong the heathen, 'a shaking of
the head among the people.
5 My confusion *is* continually be-
fore me, and the shame of my face
th covered me,
6 For the voice of him that
proacheth and blasphemeth; 'by
reason of the enemy and avenger.
7 'All this is come upon us; yet
ve we not forgotten thee, neither
ve we dealt falsely in thy cove-
nant.
8 Our heart is not turned back,
neither have our 'steps declined
om thy way;
9 Though thou hast sore broken us
'the place of dragons, and covered
'with the shadow of death.
10 If we have forgotten the name
our God, or 'stretched out our
nds to a strange god;
11 'Shall not God search this out?
'he knoweth the secrets of the
art.
12 'Yea, for thy sake are we killed
the day long; we are counted as
eep for the slaughter.
13 'Awake, why sleepest thou, O
rd? arise, cast us not off for
er.
14 'Wherefore hidest thou thy face,
d forgettest our affliction and our
pression?
15 For 'our soul is bowed down to
e dust: our belly cleaveth unto
e earth.
16 Arise 'for our help, and redeem
for thy mercies' sake.

a Ps. 40. 14.

b Ps. 34. 2.
Jer. 9. 24.
Rom. 2. 17.

c Ps. 69.
& 80, title.
2 or, of in-
struction.

3 Heb.
boileth, or,
bubbleth
up.

d Ps. 60. 1.
10.
& 74. 1.

e Lev. 26. 17.
Deut. 28. 25.
Josh. 7. 8.

f Luke 4. 22.
Rom. 8. 36.

g Heb. as
sheep of
meat.

h Deut. 4. 27.
& 28. 64.
Ps. 60. 1.

i Is. 49. 2.
Heb. 4. 12.
Rev. 1. 18.

j Is. 19. 15.
Is. 9. 6.
Is. 52. 3. 4.
Jer. 15. 13.

k Heb.
without
riches.

l Rev. 6. 2.

m Heb.
prosper-
thou, ride
thou.

n Deut. 28.
37.
Ps. 79. 4.

o Jer. 24. 9.
Job 16. 4.
Ps. 22. 7.

p Ps. 93. 2.
Heb. 1. 8.

q Ps. 33. 5.
7 or, O God.
Is. 61. 1.

r 1 Kin. 1. 39.
Ps. 8. 2.

s Ps. 21. 6.
Dan. 9. 13.
Cant. 1. 3.

t Cant. 6. 8.
Job 23. 11.
8 or, goings.

u 1 Kin. 2. 19.

v Is. 34. 13.

w Ps. 23. 4.

x See
Deut. 21. 13.

y Job 11. 13.
Ps. 68. 31.

z Job 31. 14.
Ps. 139. 1.
Jer. 17. 10.

a Ps. 95. 6.
Is. 54. 5.

b Rom. 8. 36.
Ps. 22. 29.

c Heb.
thy face.

d Ps. 7. 6.
& 35. 23.

e Rev. 19. 7.

f Job 13. 24.
Ps. 13. 1.

g Cant. 1. 4.

h Ps. 119. 25.

i Heb. a
help for us.

PSALM 45.

The majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom.

To the chief Musician *upon Shō-shānn'im, for the
sons of Kōr-ah, 2 Mās'-chil, A Song of loves.

MY heart 'is inditing a good mat-
ter: I speak of the things which
I have made touching the king: my
tongue *is* the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer than the children
of men: 'grace is poured into thy
lips: therefore God hath blessed thee
for ever.

3 Gird thy 'sword upon *thy* thigh,
'O most mighty, with thy glory and
thy majesty.

4 'And in thy majesty 'ride prosper-
ously because of truth and meekness
and righteousness; and thy right hand
shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows *are* sharp in the
heart of the king's enemies; *whereby*
the people fall under thee.

6 'Thy throne, O God, *is* for ever
and ever: the sceptre of thy king-
dom *is* a right sceptre.

7 'Thou lovest righteousness, and
hatest wickedness: therefore 'God,
thy God, 'hath anointed thee with
the oil 'of gladness above thy fel-
lows.

8 'All thy garments *smell* of myrrh,
and aloes, *and* cassia, out of the
ivory palaces, whereby they have
made thee glad.

9 'Kings' daughters *were* among
thy honourable women: 'upon thy
right hand did stand the queen in
gold of Ō'-phir.

10 Hearken, O daughter, and con-
sider, and incline thine ear; 'forget
also thine own people, and thy fa-
ther's house;

11 So shall the king greatly desire
thy beauty: 'for he *is* thy Lord; and
worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre *shall*
be there with a gift; *even* 'the rich
among the people shall intreat 'thy
favour.

13 'The king's daughter *is* all
glorious within: her clothing *is* of
wrought gold.

14 'She shall be brought unto the
king in raiment of needlework: the
virgins her companions that follow
her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall
they be brought: they shall enter
into the king's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be

thy children, "whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

PSALM 46.

The confidence which the church hath in God.

To the chief Musician ²for the sons of Kôr'-äh,
*A Song upon [†]Äl'-ä-möth.

GOD is our refuge and strength, [†]a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into [†]the midst of the sea;

3 [†]A Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Sē'-läh.

4 There is [†]a river, the streams whereof shall make glad [†]the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

5 God is [†]in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, [†]and that right early.

6 [†]The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, [†]and the earth melted.

7 The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jä'-qob is [†]our refuge. Sē'-läh.

8 [†]Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 [†]He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; [†]he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; [†]he burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and know that I am God: [†]I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jä'-qob is our refuge. Sē'-läh.

PSALM 47.

The nations are exhorted cheerfully to entertain the kingdom of Christ.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm ²for the sons of Kôr'-äh.

O [†]CLAP your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

2 For the LORD most high is [†]terrible; [†]he is a great King over all the earth.

3 [†]He shall subdue the people

[†]1 Pet. 2. 9.
Rev. 1. 6.
& 5. 10.
& 20. 6.
[†]1 Pet. 1. 4.

[†]Ps. 68. 24.

2 or, of.
[†]Ps. 48, & 66.
[†]1 Chr. 15. 20.

[†]Deut. 4. 7.
[†]Zech. 14. 9.
[†]1 Cor. 14. 15, 16.

3 or, every one that hath understanding.

[†]Heb. the heart of the seas.

[†]1 Chr. 16. 31.
Ps. 93. 1. & 96. 10.

[†]97. 1. & 98. 1.
Rev. 19. 6.

[†]Ps. 93. 3, 4.
5 or, The voluntary of the people are gathered unto the people of the God of Abraham.

[†]Ps. 89. 18.
[†]Is. 8. 7.

[†]Is. 48. 1, 8.
Is. 60. 14.
[†]Is. 12. 6.

[†]Ezek. 43. 7.
Hos. 11. 9.
Joel 2. 27.

6 or, of.
[†]Heb. when the morning appeareth:

[†]Ex. 14. 24.
[†]Ps. 46. 4. & 87. 3.

[†]Ps. 2. 1.
[†]Is. 2. 2, 3.
Mic. 4. 1.

[†]Zech. 8. 3.
[†]Josh. 2. 9, 24.

[†]Ps. 50. 2.
Jer. 3. 19.
Lam. 2. 15.

[†]Dan. 8. 9.
[†]Heb. an high place for us.

[†]Ps. 9. 9.
[†]Is. 14. 13.

[†]Mat. 5. 35.
[†]Ps. 66. 5.
[†]Is. 2. 4.

[†]2 Sam. 10. 6, 14, 16, 18.
[†]Ps. 76. 3.

[†]Ezek. 39. 9.
[†]Ex. 15. 15.
[†]Is. 2. 11, 17.

[†]Ezek. 27. 26.
[†]Jer. 18. 17.
[†]Is. 2. 2.

[†]Ps. 26. 3.
9 or, of.
[†]Is. 55. 12.
[†]Josh. 7. 9.
[†]Neh. 1. 5.
[†]Ps. 76. 12.
[†]Mal. 1. 14.

[†]Ps. 18. 47.

under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our [†]inheritance for us, the excellency of Jä'-qob whom he loved. Sē'-läh.

5 [†]God is gone up with a shout the LORD with the sound of trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises; sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 [†]For God is the King of all the earth: [†]sing ye praises [†]with understanding.

8 [†]God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

9 [†]The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of the God of Ä'-brä'-häm: [†]for the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted.

PSALM 48.

The ornaments and privileges of the church.

A Song and Psalm ²for the sons of Kôr'-äh.

GREAT is the LORD, and great to be praised [†]in the city of our God, [†]in the [†]mountain of his holiness.

2 [†]Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, [†]is mount Zi'-on: [†]on the sides of the north, [†]the city of the great King.

3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge.

4 For, lo, [†]the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

5 They saw it, and so they marvelled; they were troubled, and hasted away.

6 Fear [†]took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou [†]breakest the ships of Tär'-shish [†]with an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so we have seen in the city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our God: God will establish it for ever. Sē'-läh.

9 We have thought of [†]thy loving kindness, O God, in the midst of the temple.

10 According to [†]thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

11 Let mount Zi'-on rejoice, let the daughters of Jü'-däh be glad, because of thy judgments.

2 Walk about Zi'-on, and go round
out her: tell the towers thereof.
3 ² Mark ye well her bulwarks,
consider her palaces; that ye may
tell it to the generation following.
4 For this God is our God for ever
and ever: he will be our guide *even*
unto death.

PSALM 49.

The psalmist calls upon all the earth to hear him.
To the chief Musician, A Psalm ⁵ for the sons
of Kôr'-ah.

HEAR this, all ye people; give
ear, all ye inhabitants of the
world:

Both low and high, rich and
poor, together.

My mouth shall speak of wis-
dom; and the meditation of my
heart shall be of understanding.

² I will incline mine ear to a
riddle: I will open my dark say-
ing upon the harp.

Wherefore should I fear in the
days of evil, *when* the iniquity of
my heels shall compass me about?

They that ³ trust in their wealth,
and boast themselves in the multi-
tude of their riches;

None of them can by any means
redeem his brother, nor ⁴ give to God
ransom for him:

(For ⁵ the redemption of their
souls is precious, and it ceaseth for-
ever.)

That he should still live for ever,
and ⁶ not see corruption.

For he seeth *that* ⁷ wise men
perish, likewise the fool and the brut-
ish person perish, ⁸ and leave their
wealth to others.

Their inward thought is, *that*
their houses shall continue for ever,
and their dwelling places ⁹ to all
generations; they ¹⁰ call their lands
after their own names.

Nevertheless man *being* in
honour abideth not: he is like the
beasts *that* perish.

This their way is their ¹¹ folly:
that their posterity ¹² approve their
sayings. Sê'-läh.

Like sheep they are laid in the
grave; death shall feed on them;
and ¹³ the upright shall have do-
minion over them in the morning;
and their ¹⁴ beauty shall consume
in the grave from their dwelling.

But God ¹⁵ will redeem my soul
from the power of ¹⁶ the grave: for
he shall receive me. Sê'-läh.

² Heb. Set
your heart
to her bul-
warks.
³ or,
raise up.

⁴ Heb. in
his life.
⁵ Luke 12. 19.

⁵ or, of,
⁶ Heb.
The soul
shall go.
⁷ Job 33. 30.

⁸ Eccl. 3. 19.

⁴ Ps. 78. 2.
Mat. 13. 35.
⁷ or,
for Asaph.
See
¹ Chr. 15. 17.
& 25. 2.
² Chr. 29. 30.
³ Neh. 9. 32.

¹ Job 31. 24.
⁷ Deut. 33. 2.

⁴ Ps. 97. 3.
Dan. 7. 10.
⁴ Mat. 16. 26.

⁴ Job 36. 18.
¹ Deut. 4. 26.

⁷ Deut. 33. 3.
⁸ Ps. 89. 48.
⁹ Ex. 24. 7.
¹⁰ Eccl. 2. 16.
⁹ Prov. 11. 4.
⁷ Ps. 75. 7.

⁸ Heb.
to genera-
tion and
generation.
⁹ Ex. 20. 2.
¹⁰ Gen. 4. 17.
¹¹ Jer. 7. 22.
¹² Hos. 6. 6.
¹³ Acts 17. 25.
¹⁴ Luke 12. 20.

⁹ Heb.
delight
in their
mouth.
¹⁰ Ps. 47. 3.
Dan. 7. 22.
Mal. 4. 3.
Luke 22. 30.
¹¹ 1 Cor. 6. 2.
Rev. 2. 26.

¹² Heb.
with me.
¹³ Job 4. 21.
¹⁴ or,
strength.
¹⁵ or, the
grave be-
ing an ha-
bitation
to every one
of them.
¹⁶ Ex. 19. 5.
¹⁴ Ps. 56. 11.
¹⁵ Heb.
from the
hand of
the grave.
¹⁶ or, hell.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is
made rich, when the glory of his
house is increased;

17 For when he dieth he shall
carry nothing away: his glory shall
not descend after him.

18 Though ¹ while he lived ² he
blessed his soul: and men will
praise thee, when thou doest well
to thyself.

19 ³ He shall go to the generation
of his fathers; they shall never see
⁴ light.

20 Man *that is* in honour, and
understandeth not ⁵ is like the
beasts *that* perish.

PSALM 50.

*1 The majesty of God in the church. 5 His order to
gather saints. 7 The pleasure of God is not in
ceremonies, 14 but in sincerity of obedience.*

A Psalm ⁷ of Ä'-säph.

THE ¹ mighty God, *even* the LORD,
hath spoken, and called the
earth from the rising of the sun
unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Zi'-on, the perfection of
beauty, ² God hath shined.

3 Our God shall come, and shall
not keep silence: ³ a fire shall de-
vour before him, and it shall be
very tempestuous round about him.

4 ⁴ He shall call to the heavens
from above, and to the earth, that
he may judge his people.

5 Gather ⁵ my saints together unto
me; ⁶ those that have made a cove-
nant with me by sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare
his righteousness: for ⁷ God is judge
himself. Sê'-läh.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will
speak; O Äs'-rä-ël, and I will testify
against thee: ⁸ I am God, *even* thy
God.

8 ⁹ I will not reprove thee ¹⁰ for thy
sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, *to
have been* continually before me.

9 ¹¹ I will take no bullock out of thy
house, *nor* he goats out of thy folds.

10 For every beast of the forest
is mine, *and* the cattle upon a thou-
sand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the
mountains: and the wild beasts of
the field *are* ¹² mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not
tell thee: ¹³ for the world is mine,
and the fulness thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or
drink the blood of goats?

14 *Offer unto God thanksgiving; and ^bpay thy vows unto the most High:

15 And ^dcall upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt ^fglorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or *that* thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?

17 'Seeing thou hatest instruction, and ^lcastest my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou ^mconsentedst with him, and ⁿhast been ^opartaker with adulterers.

19 'Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and ^rthy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest *and* speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.

21 These *things* hast thou done, and ^sI kept silence; 'thou thoughtest that I was ^taltogether *such* an one as thyself: *but* ^uI will reprove thee, and set *them* in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that ^vforget God, lest I tear *you* in pieces, and *there be* none to deliver.

23 ^bWhoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and ^c'to him ^rthat ordereth *his* conversation *aright* will I shew the salvation of God.

PSALM 51.

1 *David prayeth for remission of sins, whereof he maketh a deep confession. 6 He prayeth for sanctification, &c.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vid, *when Nā'-thān the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bāth'-shē-bā.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies ^fblot out my transgressions.

2 ^rWash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

3 For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin *is* ever before me.

4 ^aAgainst thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done *this* evil ⁱ'in thy sight: 'that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, *and* be clear when thou judgest.

5 ⁿ'Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; ^pand in sin did my mother ^oconceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden

* Heb. 13. 15.

^b Deut. 23. 21.

^c Lev. 14. 4.

^d Heb. 9. 19.

^e Job 22. 27.

^f Is. 1. 18.

^g Ps. 22. 23.

^h Mat. 5. 4.

ⁱ Jer. 16. 17.

^j Rom. 2. 21.

^k Acts 15. 9.

^l Eph. 2. 10.

^m Neh. 9. 26.

ⁿ 2 or, a constant spirit.

^o Rom. 1. 32.

^p Gen. 4. 14.

^q Heb. Thou portion

^r Ps. 52. 2.

^s 2 Cor. 3. 17.

^t Eccl. 8. 11.

^u See Rom. 2. 4.

^v Heb. bloods.

^w 2 Sam. 12. 9.

^x Ps. 90. 8.

^y Ps. 35. 28.

^z Job 8. 13.

^a Ps. 9. 17.

^b Is. 61. 13.

^c Num. 15. 27.

^d Ps. 40. 6.

^e 50. 8.

^f Is. 1. 11.

^g Jer. 7. 22.

^h Hos. 6. 6.

ⁱ Ps. 27. 6.

^j 6 or, that I should give it.

^k Gal. 6. 16.

^l Heb. that disposeth his way.

^m Ps. 34. 18.

ⁿ Is. 57. 15.

^o 66. 2.

^p 2 Sam. 12. 1.

^q Ps. 4. 5.

^r Mal. 3. 3.

^s Is. 43. 25.

^t Heb. 9. 14.

^u John 1. 7.

^v 9.

^w 1 Sam. 22. 9.

^x Ezek. 22. 9.

^y Gen. 20. 6.

^z Luke 15. 21.

^a 1 Sam. 21. 7.

^b Rom. 3. 4.

^c Ps. 50. 19.

^d Ps. 58. 3.

^e Ps. 57. 4.

^f 59. 7.

^g 64. 3.

^h Job 14. 4.

ⁱ Heb. warm me.

^j Jer. 9. 4. 5.

^k 598

part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 *Purge me with hyssop, and shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be ^r'whiter than snow.

8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; *that* the bones *which* thou hast broken ^rmay rejoice.

9 ^aHide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.

10 ^kCreate in me a clean heart, God; and renew ^la right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away ^m'from thy presence; and take not thy ⁿ'holy spirit from me.

12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me *with* thy ^o'free spirit.

13 *Then* will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from ^p'bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: *and* ^q'my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

15 O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

16 For ^r'thou desirest not sacrifice: ^s'else would I give *it*: thou delightest not in burnt offering.

17 ^t'The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zī'-on: build thou the walls Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with ^u'the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullock upon thine altar.

PSALM 52.

David, condemning Doeg, prophesieth his destruction.

To the chief Musician, Mās'-chil, A Psalm of Dā'-vid. [†]When Dō'-ēg the E'-dōm-ite came and [‡]told Sa'-dā and said unto him, Dā'-vid is come to the house of A'-him'-ē-lech.

WHY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O ^k'mighty man? thy goodness of God *endureth* continually.

2 ^m'Thy tongue deviseth mischief: ⁿ'like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good, and ^o'lying rather than to speak righteousness. Sē-lāh.

Thou lovest all devouring words,
thou deceitful tongue.

God shall likewise ³destroy thee
ever, he shall take thee away,
and pluck thee out of thy dwelling
ce, and ⁴root thee out of the land
the living. Sē'-lāh.

⁴The righteous also shall see, and
r, and shall laugh at him :

Lo, *this is the man that made not*
his strength; but ⁵trusted in
abundance of his riches, and
lengthened himself in his ⁶wicked-

s.
But I am ⁷like a green olive tree
the house of God: I trust in the
roy of God for ever and ever.

I will praise thee for ever,
because thou hast done *it*: and I will
it on thy name; ⁸for *it is good*
ore thy saints.

PSALM 53.

*David describeth the corruption of a natural
man. 6 He glorieth in the salvation of God.
The chief Musician upon Mā'-hā-lāth, Mās'-chil,
A Psalm of Dā'-vid.*

HE ¹fool hath said in his heart,
There is no God. Corrupt are
y, and have done abominable
quity: ²*there is none that doeth*
d.

God ³looked down from heaven
on the children of men, to see if
re were *any* that did understand,
t did ⁴seek God.

Every one of them is gone back:
y are altogether become filthy;
⁵*there is none that doeth good, no, not*
.

Have the workers of iniquity ⁶'no
nowledge? who eat up my people
they eat bread: they have not
led upon God.

⁷'There ⁸were they in great fear,
ere no fear was: for God hath
attered the bones of him that
ampeth *against* thee: thou hast
them to shame, because God
h despised them.

⁹'Oh that the salvation of Īs'-
ēl were come out of Zi'-on! When
d bringeth back the captivity of
people, Jā'-cōb shall rejoice, and
rā-ēl shall be glad.

PSALM 54.

*David, complaining of the Ziphims, prayeth for
salvation.*

The chief Musician upon Nē-gi'-nōth, Mās'-chil, A
 Psalm of Dā'-vid, *when the Ziph'im came and
 d to Sāul, Doth not Dā'-vid hide himself with us?

AVE me, O God, by thy name,
and judge me by thy strength.

² or, and
the deceit-
ful tongue.
³ Heb. beat
thee down.
⁴ Ps. 86. 14.

⁵ Prov. 2. 22.
⁶ Ps. 118. 7.

⁷ Job 22. 19.
Ps. 37. 34.
& 40. 3.
& 64. 9.
Mal. 1. 5.
⁸ Ps. 58. 10.

⁹ Heb.
those that
observe me,
Ps. 5. 8.
¹⁰ Ps. 49. 6.
¹¹ Ps. 89. 49.

¹² or,
substance.
¹³ Ps. 62. 9.
¹⁴ Jer. 11. 16.
Hos. 14. 6.
¹⁵ Ps. 59. 10.

¹⁶ Ps. 54. 6.

¹⁷ Ps. 10. 4.
& 14. 1, &c.
¹⁸ Is. 38. 14.

¹⁹ Rom. 3. 10.

²⁰ Ps. 33. 13.
²¹ 2 Sam. 16.
7. 8.
& 19. 19.

²² 2 Chr. 15. 2
& 19. 3.
²³ Ps. 116. 3.

²⁴ Jer. 4. 22.
²⁵ Heb.
covered me.

²⁶ Lev. 26. 17,
28.
²⁷ Heb. they
feared a
fear.
²⁸ Ezek. 6. 5.

²⁹ Heb. Who
will give
salvations,
&c.
³⁰ Ps. 14. 7.
³¹ Jer. 6. 7.

³² Ps. 41. 9.
³³ 1 Sam. 26. 1.

³⁴ Ps. 35. 26.

2 Hear my prayer, O God; give
ear to the words of my mouth.

3 For ⁴'strangers are risen up a-
gainst me, and oppressors seek after
my soul: they have not set God
before them. Sē'-lāh.

4 Behold, God *is* mine helper: ⁵'the
Lord *is* with them that uphold my
soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto ⁶'mine
enemies: cut them off ⁷'in thy
truth.

6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee:
I will praise thy name, O LORD; ⁸'for
it is good.

7 For he hath delivered me out of
all trouble: ⁹'and mine eye hath seen
his desire upon mine enemies.

PSALM 55.

David complaineth of his fearful case.

To the chief Musician upon Nē-gi'-nōth, Mās'-chil,
A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

GIVE ear to my prayer, O God;
and hide not thyself from my
supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I
³'mourn in my complaint, and make
a noise;

3 Because of the voice of the
enemy, because of the oppression
of the wicked: ⁴'for they cast in-
iquity upon me, and in wrath they
hate me.

4 ⁵'My heart is sore pained within
me: and the terrors of death are
fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are
come upon me, and horror hath
⁶'overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings
like a dove! *for then* would I fly
away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, *then* would I wander far
off, and remain in the wilderness.
Sē'-lāh.

8 I would hasten my escape from
the windy storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Lord, and divide their
tongues: for I have seen ¹⁰'violence
and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it
upon the walls thereof: mischief also
and sorrow *are* in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness *is* in the midst
thereof: deceit and guile depart not
from her streets.

12 ¹³'For *it was* not an enemy *that*
reproached me; then I could have
borne *it*: neither was *it* he that
hated me *that* did ¹⁴'magnify himself

against me; then I would have hid myself from him:

13 But *it was* thou, ^aa man mine equal, ^cmy guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 ^aWe took sweet counsel together, and ^dwalked unto the house of God in company.

15 Let death seize upon them, and let them ^ego down quick into ^f'hell': for wickedness *is* in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the LORD shall save me.

17 ^gEvening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle *that was* against me: for ^hthere were many with me.

19 God shall hear, and afflict them, ⁱeven he that abideth of old. Sē'-lāh. ^j'Because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

20 He hath ^kput forth his hands against such as ^l'be at peace with him': ^m'he hath broken his covenant.

21 ⁿ'The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war *was* in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet *were* they drawn swords.

22 ^o'Cast thy ^p'burden upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee: ^q'he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: ^r'bloody and deceitful men ^s'shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

PSALM 56.

David complaineth of his enemies.

To the chief Musician upon Jō'-nāth-ē'-lēm-rē-chō'-kim, ^t'Mich'-tām of Dā'-vid, when the ^u'Phil'-is-tines took him in Gāth.

BE ^v'merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 ^w'Mine enemies would daily ^x'swallow me up: for *they be* many that fight against me, O thou most High.

3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; ^y'I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts *are* against me for evil.

^a Ps. 59. 3.
& 140. 2.

² Heb. *a man according to my rank.*

^b Ps. 71. 10.

^c 2 Sam. 16. 12.

^d Ps. 41. 9.

^e Jer. 9. 4.

^f Heb. *Who sweetened counsel.*

^g Ps. 42. 4.

^h Num. 16. 30.

ⁱ or, *the grave.*

^j Rom. 8. 31.

^k Dan. 6. 10.

^l Luke 18. 1.

^m Acts 3. 1.

ⁿ 1 Thes. 5. 17.

^o 2 Chr. 32. 7, 8.

^p Ps. 116. 8.

^q Deut. 33. 27.

^r or, *With whom also there be no changes, yet they fear not God.*

^s Job 33. 30.

^t Matt. 12. 1.

^u Ps. 7. 4.

^v Heb. *he hath profaned.*

^w Ps. 28. 3.

^x & 57. 4.

^y Prov. 5. 3.

^z & 12. 18.

^{aa} or, *Destroy not, A golden Psalm.*

^{ab} 1 Sam. 22. 1.

^{ac} & 24. 3.

^{ad} Ps. 142. title.

^{ae} Ps. 17. 8.

^{af} Ps. 37. 5.

^{ag} Mat. 6. 25.

^{ah} Luke 12. 22.

^{ai} 1 Pet. 5. 7.

^{aj} or, *gift.*

^{ak} Ps. 37. 24.

^{al} Is. 26. 20.

^{am} Ps. 138. 8.

^{an} Heb. *men of bloods and deceit.*

^{ao} Ps. 5. 6.

^{ap} or, *he reproacheth him that would swallow me up.*

^{aq} Heb. *shall not half their days.*

^{ar} Job 15. 32.

^{as} Prov. 10. 27.

^{at} Eccl. 7. 17.

^{au} Ps. 40. 11.

^{av} & 43. 3.

^{aw} or, *A golden Psalm of David.*

^{ax} So Ps. 16.

^{ay} 1 Sam. 21. 11.

^{az} Prov. 30. 14.

^{ba} Ps. 57. 1.

^{bb} Ps. 108. 5.

^{bc} Heb. *Mine observers.*

^{bd} Ps. 54. 5.

^{be} Ps. 57. 8.

^{bf} Ps. 7. 15.

^{bg} Ps. 118. 6.

^{bh} Is. 31. 3.

^{bi} Heb. 13. 6.

^{bj} Ps. 108. 1.

^{bk} or, *prepared.*

^{bl} Ps. 16. 9.

^{bm} & 30. 12.

6 ^a'They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, ^b'when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? *thine* anger-cast down the people, God.

8 Thou tellest my wanderings: thou my tears into thy bottle: *do they* not in thy book?

9 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for ^c'God *is* for me.

10 In God will I praise *his* word in the LORD will I praise *his* word.

11 In God have I put my trust: will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Thy vows *are* upon me, O God. I will render praises unto thee.

13 For ^d'thou hast delivered my soul from death: *wilt* not thou ^e'live my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in ^f'the light of the living?

PSALM 57.

1 *David complaineth of his dangerous case. 7. encourage himself to praise God.*

To the chief Musician, ^g'Āl-tās'-chith, Mich'-tām Dā'-vid, ^h'when he fled from Sālul in the cave.

BE merciful unto me, O God, ⁱ'merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: ^j'yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge: ^k'until these calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God most high unto God ^l'that performeth all things for me.

3 He shall send from heaven, and save me ^m'from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Sē'-lāh. God ⁿ'shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul *is* among lions: and I *even* among them that are set on fire, ^o'even the sons of men, ^p'whose teeth *are* spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

5 ^q'Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; ^r'let thy glory be above all the earth.

6 ^s'They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me into the midst whereof they are fallen *themselves*. Sē'-lāh.

7 ^t'My heart *is* ^u'fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

8 Awake up, ^v'my glory; awake

alters and harp: I myself will wake early.

"I will praise thee, O Lord, among a people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

"For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

"Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above the earth.

PSALM 58.

David describeth the nature of the wicked. The chief Musician, * * Āl-tās'-chith, Mich'-tām of Dā'-vid.

O ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge rightly, O ye sons of men?

Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

"The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

"Their poison is like the poison of a serpent: they are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear;

Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never wisely.

"Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great fangs of the young lions, O LORD.

"Let them melt away as waters which run continually: when he sendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, they shall be as cut in pieces.

As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

Before your pots can feel the heat of thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and with his wrath.

The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

"So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

PSALM 59.

David prayeth to be delivered from his enemies. The chief Musician, * * Āl-tās'-chith, Mich'-tām of Dā'-vid; † when Sāl sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

DELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me.

^a Ps. 108. 3.

^b Ps. 58. 6.

^c Ps. 36. 5. & 71. 19.

^d ver. 5.

^e Ps. 35. 23.

^f Heb. to meet me.

^g or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David.

^h Ps. 57. title.

ⁱ ver. 14.

^j Ps. 57. 4.

^k Prov. 12. 18.

^l Ps. 10. 11.

^m Ps. 51. 5.

ⁿ Is. 48. 8.

^o Heb. from the belly.

^p 1 Sam. 19. 16.

^q Ps. 2. 4.

^r Ps. 140. 3.

^s Eccl. 10. 11.

^t Heb. according to the likeness.

^u or, asp.

^v Ps. 62. 2.

^w Heb. my high place.

^x or, be the charmer never so cunning.

^y Ps. 21. 3.

^z Ps. 54. 7.

^{aa} Job 4. 10.

^{ab} Ps. 3. 7.

^{ac} Heb. mine observers.

^{ad} Ps. 56. 2.

^{ae} Josh. 7. 5.

^{af} Ps. 112. 10.

^{ag} Prov. 12. 13.

^{ah} Job 3. 16.

^{ai} Prov. 10. 25.

^{aj} Ps. 53. 18.

^{ak} Heb. as living as wrath.

^{al} Ps. 68. 23.

^{am} Ps. 92. 15.

^{an} Job 15. 23.

^{ao} Heb. fruit of the, &c.

^{ap} Is. 3. 10.

^{aq} Heb. to eat.

^{ar} or, if they be not satisfied, then they will stay all night.

^{as} or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David.

^{at} Ps. 57. title.

^{au} 1 Sam. 19.

^{av} Ps. 18. 1.

^{aw} Heb. set me on high.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O LORD.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: awake to help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Is'-rā-ël, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Sē'-lāh.

6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: swords are in their lips: for who, say they, doth hear?

8 But thou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield.

12 For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak.

13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and let them know that God ruleth in Jā'-cōb unto the ends of the earth. Sē'-lāh.

14 And at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 Let them wander up and down for meat, and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy.

PSALM 60.

David prayeth for deliverance.

To the chief Musician *upon Shū-shān-s' dōth,
 Mich'-tām of Dā'-vid, to teach; † when he strove
 with Ar'-ām-nā-hā-rā'-im and with Ar'-ām-zō'-bāh,
 when Jō'-āb returned, and smote of E'-dōm in the
 valley of salt twelve thousand.

O GOD, ^bthou hast cast us off,
 thou hast ^ascattered us, thou
 hast been displeased; O turn thyself
 to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to
 tremble; thou hast broken it: ^dheal
 the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 *Thou hast shewed thy people
 hard things: ^fthou hast made us to
 drink the wine of astonishment.

4 ^gThou hast given a banner to
 them that fear thee, that it may be
 displayed because of the truth.
 Sē'-lāh.

5 ^bThat thy beloved may be de-
 livered; save *with* thy right hand,
 and hear me.

6 God hath ^kspoken in his holiness;
 I will rejoice, I will ⁱdivide ^mShē'-
 chēm, and mete out ⁿthe valley of
 Sūc'-cōth.

7 Gīl'-ē-ād *is* mine, and Mā-nās'-sēh
is mine; ^oE'-phrā'im also *is* the
 strength of mine head; ^qJū'-dāh *is*
 my lawgiver;

8 Mō'-āb *is* my washpot; over E'-
 dom will I cast out my shoe: *Phīl-
 is'-tī-ā, ^rtriumph thou because of
 me.

9 Who will bring me *into* the
 'strong city? who will lead me into
 E'-dom?

10 *Will* not thou, O God, *which*
 'hadst cast us off? and *thou*, O God,
which didst ^snot go out with our
 armies?

11 Give us help from trouble: for
 vain *is* the ^thelp of man.

12 Through God ^vwe shall do vali-
 antly: for he *it is that* shall tread
 down our enemies.

PSALM 61.

1 David fleeth to God upon his former experience.
 4 He voweth perpetual service to God.

To the chief Musician upon Nē-gī'-nāh, A Psalm
 of Dā'-vid.

HEAR my cry, O God; attend
 unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I
 cry unto thee, when my heart is
 overwhelmed: lead me to the rock
 that *is* higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a shelter for
 me, and ^aa strong tower from the
 enemy.

* Ps. 17. 8.
 2 or, make
 my refuge.
 * Ps. 80.
 3 or, A
 golden
 Psalm.

12 Sam. 8. 3,
 13
 1 Chr. 18. 3,
 12

* Ps. 44. 9.
 4 Heb.
 Thou shalt
 add days
 to the days
 of the king.

5 Heb.
 broken.
 6 Heb. as
 generation
 and gene-
 ration.

* Ps. 40. 11.
 2 Chr. 7. 14.
 * Ps. 71. 20.
 7 Is. 51. 17, 22.
 * Ps. 20. 5.

* 1 Chr. 28.
 1, 3.

* Ps. 108. 6.
 7 or, Only.
 * Ps. 33. 20.

8 Heb.
 is silent,
 Ps. 65. 1.
 * Ps. 89. 35.

† Josh. 1. 6.
 * Gen. 12. 6.
 9 Heb.
 high place,
 Ps. 59. 9, 17.

* Josh. 13. 27.
 * Deut. 33. 17.
 * Is. 30. 13.
 * Gen. 49. 10.

* 2 Sam. 8. 1.
 * Ps. 28. 3.

2 or, tri-
 umph thou
 over me:
 (by an
 irony.)
 See
 Ps. 108. 9.

3 Heb.
 in their
 inward
 parts.

4 Heb.
 city of
 strength.
 5 Sam. 11. 1.
 6 Ps. 44. 9.

* Josh. 7. 12.
 * Jer. 3. 23.
 5 Heb.
 salvation.

* Num. 24. 18.
 7 1 Sam. 1. 15.
 Ps. 42. 4.
 Lam. 2. 19.

* Ps. 39. 5, 11.
 Is. 40. 15, 17.
 Rom. 3. 4.

6 or, alike.

* Job 31. 25.
 Ps. 52. 7.
 1 Tim. 6. 17.

* Job 33. 14.

7 or,
 strength.
 8 Prov. 18. 10.

4 I will abide in thy tabernacle
 ever: * I will ^atrust in the covert
 thy wings. Sē'-lāh.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard
 vows: thou hast given *me* the her-
 age of those that fear thy name.

6 *Thou wilt prolong the kin-
 life: and his years ^aas many gen-
 tions.

7 He shall abide before God
 ever: O prepare mercy ^aand tru-
 which may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto
 thy name for ever, that I may daily
 perform my vows.

PSALM 62.

1 David professing his confidence in God discourses
 his enemies, 5 and encourageth the godly.

To the chief Musician, to *Jē-dū'-thūn, A Psalm
 of Dā'-vid.

TRULY ^amy soul ^awaiteth up-
 on God: from him cometh my sal-
 vation.

2 He only *is* my rock and my sal-
 vation; *he is* my ^adefence; I shall
 not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine
 mischief against a man? ye shall
 slay all of you: ^aas a bowing
 shall ye be, and as a tottering fence.

4 They only consult to cast him
 down from his excellency: they
 light in lies: ^athey bless with their
 mouth, but they curse ^ainwardly.
 Sē'-lāh.

5 My soul, wait thou only upon
 God; for my expectation *is* from
 him.

6 He only *is* my rock and my sal-
 vation: *he is* my defence; I shall
 not be moved.

7 *In God *is* my salvation and
 glory: the rock of my strength, and
 my refuge, *is* in God.

8 Trust in him at all times;
 people, ^apour out your heart
 before him: God *is* a refuge for
 us.
 Sē'-lāh.

9 *Surely men of low degree
 vanity, and men of high degree
 a lie: to be laid in the balance, they
 are ^aaltogether lighter than vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and
 come not vain in robbery: ^bif rich
 increase, set not your heart upon
 them.

11 God hath spoken ^aonce; twice
 have I heard this; that ^apower
 longeth unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, belong

thy mercy: for 'thou renderest to every man according to his work.

PSALM 63.

David's thirst for God. 4 His manner of blessing God.

Psalm of Dā'-vid, * when he was in the wilderness of Jū'-dāh.

O GOD, thou art my God; early will I seek thee: 'my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and 'thirsty land, where no water is;

To see 'thy power and thy glory, as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

Because thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee.

Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

My soul shall be satisfied as with narrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips:

When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night watches.

Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

But those that seek my soul, to destroy it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

They shall fall by the sword: they shall be a portion for foxes.

But the king shall rejoice in God; 'every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

PSALM 64.

David prayeth for deliverance.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

HEAR my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from the enemy.

Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:

Who whet their tongue like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words: That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of laying snares privily; 'they say, Who shall see them?

They search out iniquities; 'they

^a Job 34. 11.
^b Prov. 24. 12.
^c Jer. 32. 19.
^d Mat. 16. 27.
^e Eph. 6. 8.
^f Col. 3. 25.

² Heb. a search searched.
³ Heb. their wound shall be.

⁴ 1 Sam. 22. 5.
⁵ Ps. 42. 2.
⁶ & 84. 2.
⁷ Ps. 31. 11.

⁸ Heb. icyary.
⁹ Heb. without water.
¹⁰ Jer. 50. 28.

¹¹ Ps. 27. 4.

⁶ Heb. is silent.
⁷ Ps. 62. 1.
⁸ Heb. fatness.

⁹ Ps. 42. 8.
¹⁰ Is. 66. 23.

¹¹ Heb. Words, or, Matters of iniquities.
¹² Heb. 9. 14.
¹³ Ps. 33. 12.

¹⁴ Ps. 4. 3.

¹⁵ Ps. 36. 8.

¹⁶ Heb. They shall make him run out like water by the hands of the sword.
¹⁷ Deut. 6. 13.
¹⁸ Is. 45. 23.
¹⁹ Ps. 93. 1.

²⁰ Mat. 8. 26.
²¹ Ps. 17. 12.
²² or, to sing.
²³ Ps. 58. 7.
²⁴ Jer. 9. 3.

²⁵ or, after thou hast made it to desire rain.
²⁶ Ps. 68. 9, 10.
²⁷ Ps. 46. 4.

²⁸ or, speech.
²⁹ Heb. to hide snares.
³⁰ or, thou causest rain to descend into the furrows thereof.
³¹ Ps. 10. 11.

³² Heb. thou dissolveth it.
³³ or, we are consumed by that which they have thoroughly searched.

accomplish 'a diligent search: both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.

7 But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly 'shall they be wounded.

8 So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: 'all that see them shall flee away.

9 And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

PSALM 65.

1 David praiseth God for his grace. 4 The blessedness of God's chosen by reason of benefits.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm and Song of Dā'-vid.

PRaise 'waiteth for thee, O God, in Sī'-on: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

2 O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 'Iniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away.

4 'Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: 'we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 By terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea:

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; 'being girded with power:

7 'Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening 'to rejoice.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and 'waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it 'with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: 'thou settlest the furrows thereof: 'thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof.

11 Thou crownest ²the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills ³rejoice on every side.

13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; ⁴the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing.

PSALM 66.

¹ David exhorteth to praise God, ⁵to observe his great works, ⁸to bless him for his gracious benefits.

To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

^dMAKE a joyful noise unto God, ^eall ye lands:

2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How ^fterrible art thou in thy works! through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies ^gsubmit themselves unto thee.

4 ^hAll the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name. Sē'-lāh.

5 Come and see the works of God: ⁱhe is terrible in his doing toward the children of men.

6 ^kHe turned the sea into dry land: they went through the flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever; his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Sē'-lāh.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:

9 Which ^lholdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For ^mthou, O God, hast proved us: ⁿthou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

11 ^oThou broughtest us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.

12 ^pThou hast caused men to ride over our heads; ^qwe went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a ^rwealthy place.

13 I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: ^sI will pay thee my vows,

14 Which my lips have ^tuttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt

² Heb. the year of thy goodness.
³ Heb. marrow.

⁴ Heb. are girded with joy.
^e Is. 55. 12.

^f Is. 1. 15.
John 9. 31.
James 4. 3.

^g Ps. 116. 1, 2.

^h Ps. 100. 1.
ⁱ Heb. all the earth.

^j Ps. 65. 5.

^k or, yield
^l Heb. yielded obedience,
Ps. 18. 44.
^m Heb. lie.
ⁿ Ps. 22. 27.
^o & 87. 3.
^p & 117. 1.
^q Num. 6. 25.
^r Ps. 4. 6.
^s Heb. with us.
^t Acts 13. 25.
^u Luke 2. 30.
^v Tit. 2. 11.
^w Ex. 14. 21.

^x Ps. 96. 10.
^y & 98. 9.
^z Heb. lead.

^a Lev. 26. 4.
Ps. 85. 12.
Ezek. 34. 27.

^b Heb. putteth.

^c Ps. 17. 3.
Is. 48. 10.
^d Zech. 13. 9.
^e 1 Pet. 1. 6, 7.

^f Lam. 1. 13.
^g Num. 10. 35.
Is. 33. 3.

^h Heb. from his face.
ⁱ Is. 61. 23.
^j Is. 9. 18.
Hos. 13. 3.
^k Is. 43. 2.
^l Ps. 97. 5.
Mic. 1. 4.
^m Heb. moist.
ⁿ Ps. 32. 11.

^o Eccl. 5. 4.
^p Heb. rejoice with gladness.
^q Heb. opened.
^r Dent. 33. 26.
^s Ex. 6. 3.
^t Ps. 146. 9.

sacrifices of ^ufatlings, with the increase of rams; I will offer bullock with goats. Sē'-lāh.

16 Come and hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what hath done for my soul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 ^vIf I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me.

19 But verily God ^whath heard me: he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor hath mercy from me.

PSALM 67.

¹ Prayer for enlargement of God's kingdom, ³to the joy of the people, ⁶and increase of God's blessing.

To the chief Musician on Nē-gī'-nōth, A Psalm or Song.

GOD be merciful unto us, and bless us; and ^xcause his face to shine ^yupon us; Sē'-lāh.

2 That ^zthy way may be known upon earth, ^athy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for ^bthou shalt judge the people righteously, and ^cgovern the nations upon earth. Sē'-lāh.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

6 ^dThen shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us.

7 God shall bless us; and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

PSALM 68.

¹ A prayer at the removing of the ark. ⁴ An exhortation to praise God for his mercies, &c.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song of Dā'-vid.

LET ^eGod arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee ^fbefore him.

2 ^gAs smoke is driven away, ^hso drive them away: ⁱas wax melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

3 But ^jlet the righteous be glad: let them rejoice before God: ye also let them ^kexceedingly rejoice.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: ^lextol him that rideth upon the heavens ^mby his name JĀ H, and rejoice before him.

5 ⁿA father of the fatherless, and

judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.

God setteth the solitary in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; Selah:

The earth shook, the heavens dropped at the presence of God: when Si'-nāi itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Is'-rā-ēl.

Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor.

The Lord gave the word: great was the company of those that published it.

Kings of armies did flee apace: she that tarried at home divided the spoil.

Though ye have lien among pots, yet shall ye be as the eggs of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

When the Almighty scattered kings in it, it was white as snow in Sela-mōn.

The hill of God is as the hill of Bashān; an high hill as the hill of Bashān.

Why leap ye, ye high hills? this is the hill which God desireth to dwell in; yea, the LORD will dwell in it for ever.

The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Si'-nāi, in the holy place.

Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among men.

Blessed be the Lord, who daily doth us with benefits, even the Father of our salvation. Selah.

He that is our God is the God of salvation; and unto God the Lord shall we give the issues from death.

But O God shall wound the head of his enemies, and the hairy scalp

of such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

The Lord said, I will bring again from Bā'-shān, I will bring my people again from the depths of the sea:

That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies, and the tongue of thy dogs in the same.

They have seen thy goings, O God; even the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.

The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; among them were the damsels playing with timbrels.

Bless ye God in the congregations, even the Lord, from the fountain of Is'-rā-ēl.

There is little Bēn'-jā-mīn with their ruler, the princes of Jū-dāh and their council, the princes of Zē-bū-lūn, and the princes of Nāph-tālī.

Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

Because of thy temple at Jē-rū-sā-lēm shall kings bring presents unto thee.

Rebuke the company of spear-men, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter thou the people that delight in war.

Princes shall come out of Egypt; E-thi-ō-pi-ā shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Selah:

To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old; lo, he doth send out his voice, and that a mighty voice.

Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency is over Is'-rā-ēl, and his strength is in the clouds.

O God, thou art terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Is'-rā-ēl is he that giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

PSALM 69.

1 David complaineth of his affliction. 30 He praiseth God.

To the chief Musician upon Shō-shānn'im, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

SAVE me, O God; for the waters are come in unto my soul.

^a 1 Sam. 2. 5.
^b Ps. 113. 9.
^c 2 Heb. in a house.
^d Acts 12. 6.
^e Num. 21. 33.
^f Ex. 14. 22.
^g Ps. 107. 34.
^h Ex. 13. 21.
ⁱ Judg. 4. 14.
^j Hab. 3. 13.
^k Ps. 68. 10.
^l 3 or, red.
^m 1 Kin. 21. 19.
ⁿ Ex. 19. 16, 18.
^o Judg. 5. 4.
^p Is. 64. 1, 3.
^q 1 Chr. 13. 8.
^r Deut. 11. 11.
^s Heb. shake out.
^t 5 Heb. confirm it.
^u 6 or, ye that are of the fountain of Israel.
^v Deut. 33. 28.
^w Is. 48. 1.
^x 1 Sam. 9. 21.
^y Deut. 26. 5.
^z 9.
^{aa} Ps. 74. 19.
^{ab} 7 or, with their company.
^{ac} Heb. army.
^{ad} 20 Ps. 42. 8.
^{ae} 9 Sam. 31. 8.
^{af} 9, 54.
^{ag} Josh. 10. 16.
^{ah} & 12. 8.
^{ai} 9 Heb. did flee, did flee.
^{aj} Ps. 81. 6.
^{ak} Ps. 72. 10.
^{al} Is. 60. 16.
^{am} Ps. 105. 37.
^{an} 2 or, the beasts of the reeds.
^{ao} Jer. 51. 32, 33.
^{ap} Ps. 22. 12.
^{aq} Num. 21. 3.
^{ar} 3 or, for her, she was.
^{as} 2 Sam. 8. 2.
^{at} 3 or, he scattereth.
^{au} Is. 19. 19.
^{av} Is. 45. 14.
^{aw} Ps. 44. 20.
^{ax} Deut. 12. 5.
^{ay} 1 Kin. 9. 3.
^{az} Ps. 37. 1, 2.
^{ba} Deut. 33. 2.
^{bb} Rev. 9. 16.
^{bc} Ps. 18. 10.
^{bd} 5 or, even many thousands.
^{be} Heb. give.
^{bf} Acts 1. 9.
^{bg} Eph. 4. 8.
^{bh} Ps. 29. 1.
^{bi} Judg. 5. 12.
^{bj} Acts 2. 4, 33.
^{bk} 7 Heb. in the man.
^{bl} 8 or, heavens.
^{bm} 1 Tim. 1. 13.
^{bn} Ps. 73. 60.
^{bo} Ps. 45. 4.
^{bp} Deut. 32. 39.
^{bq} Rev. 1. 18.
^{br} Ps. 45. title.
^{bs} Ps. 110. 6.
^{bt} 7 Jonah 2. 5.
^{bu} Ps. 56. 23.

2 ^a I sink in ³ deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into ³ deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

3 ^c I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: ^d mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.

4 They that ^e hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, *being* mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored *that* which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my ^e sins are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.

8 ^m I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.

9 ^e For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; ^p and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.

10 ^e When I wept, *and chastened* my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 I made sackcloth also my garment; ^a and I became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me; and ^a I was the song of the ² drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O LORD, ^a in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: ^d let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of ³ the deep waters.

15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit ^a shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O LORD; for thy lovingkindness is good: ^m turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And ^e hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: ^a hear me speedily.

^a Ps. 40. 2.
² Heb. *the mire of depth.*
³ Heb. *depth of waters.*
^b Ps. 22. 6, 7.
^c Is. 53. 3.
^d Heb. 12. 2.
^e Ps. 6. 6.
^f Ps. 119. 82.
^g Is. 33. 14.
^h Ps. 35. 19.
ⁱ John 15. 25.
^j Is. 63. 5.
^k Heb. *to lament with me.*
^l Job 16. 2.

^m Mat. 27. 34.
ⁿ John 19. 29.
^o Heb. *guiltiness.*
^p Rom. 11. 9, 10.

^q Is. 6. 9, 10.
^r John 12. 35.
^s 2 Cor. 3. 14.

^t 1 Thes. 2. 16.

^u Ps. 31. 11.
^v Is. 53. 3.
^w Mat. 23. 38.
^x Acts 1. 20.
^y Heb. *their palace.*
^z Heb. *let there not be a dweller.*
^{aa} John 2. 17.
^{ab} Ps. 89. 50.
^{ac} Is. 53. 4.
^{ad} Heb. *thy wounded.*
^{ae} Ps. 35. 13, 14.

^{af} Rom. 1. 28.
^{ag} or, *punishment of iniquity.*
^{ah} Is. 26. 10.
^{ai} Rom. 9. 31.
^{aj} Jer. 24. 9.
^{ak} Ex. 32. 32.
^{al} Phil. 4. 3.
^{am} Luke 10. 20.
^{an} Job 30. 9.

^{ao} Heb. *drinkers of strong drink.*
^{ap} Is. 49. 8.
^{aq} 2 Cor. 6. 2.
^{ar} Ps. 28. 7.
^{as} Ps. 50. 13, 14, 23.

^{at} Ps. 144. 7.

^{au} Ps. 34. 2.
^{av} or, *meek.*
^{aw} ver. 1, 2, 15.
^{ax} Ps. 22. 26.
^{ay} Num. 16. 33.
^{az} Eph. 3. 1.
^{ba} Ps. 96. 11.
^{bb} & 148. 1.
^{bc} Is. 44. 23.
^{bd} & 49. 13.
^{be} Is. 55. 12.
^{bf} Ps. 25. 16.
^{bg} Heb. *creeping.*
^{bh} Ps. 51. 18.
^{bi} Is. 44. 26.
^{bj} Ps. 27. 9.
^{bk} Heb. *make haste to hear me.*
^{bl} Ps. 102. 28.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known ^b my reproach and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart, and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some ^a to take pity, but there was none; and for ^a comforter, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; ^a and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

22 ^a Let their table become a snare before them: and *that which should have been for their welfare, let become a trap.*

23 ^a Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make the loins continually to shake.

24 ^a Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 ^a Let ^a their habitation be desolate; and ^a let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute ^a him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk of the grief of ^a those whom thou hast wounded.

27 ^a Add ^a iniquity unto their iniquity: ^a and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them ^a be blotted out of the book of the living, ^a and not be written with the righteous.

29 But I *am* poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 ^b I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.

31 ^c This also shall please the LORD: better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 ^c The ^a humble shall see this, and be glad: and ^a your heart shall live that seek God.

33 For the LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not ^a his prisoners.

34 ^a Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, ^a and every thing that ^a moveth therein.

35 ^a For God will save *Zi'-on*, and will build the cities of *Jū'-dah*: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 ^p The seed also of his servant

shall inherit it: and they that love
his name shall dwell therein.

PSALM 70.

David soliciteth God to the speedy destruction of
the wicked, and preservation of the godly.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vid, * to
bring to remembrance.

MAKE haste, ^aO God, to deliver
me; make haste ^bto help me,
LORD.

² Let them be ashamed and con-
founded that seek after my soul:
let them be turned backward, and
let it to confusion, that desire my hurt.

³ Let them be turned back for a
ward of their shame that say,
ha, aha.

⁴ Let all those that seek thee rejoice
and be glad in thee: and let such
as love thy salvation say continually,
let God be magnified.

⁵ ^a But I am poor and needy: 'make
haste unto me, O God: thou art my
help and my deliverer; O LORD,
make no tarrying.

PSALM 71.

David, in confidence of faith, prayeth both for
himself, and against the enemies of his soul.
⁴ He promiseth constancy. ¹⁷ He prayeth for
perseverance. ¹⁹ He praiseth God.

¹ N ^a thee, O LORD, do I put my
trust: let me never be put to
confusion.

² Deliver me in thy righteousness,
and cause me to escape: 'incline
mine ear unto me, and save me.

³ 'Be thou my strong habitation,
whereunto I may continually resort:
thou hast given ^a commandment to
save me; for thou art my rock and
my fortress.

⁴ Deliver me, O my God, out of
the hand of the wicked, out of the
hand of the unrighteous and cruel
man.

⁵ For thou art ^a my hope, O Lord
God: thou art my trust from my
youth.

⁶ By thee have I been holden up
from the womb: thou art he that
took me out of my mother's bowels:
thy praise shall be continually of thee.

⁷ 'I am as a wonder unto many;
at thou art my strong refuge.

⁸ Let ^a my mouth be filled with
thy praise and with thy honour all
the day.

⁹ 'Cast me not off in the time of
old age; forsake me not when my
strength faileth.

¹⁰ For mine enemies speak against

² Heb.
watch, or,
observe.
² 2 Sam. 17. 1.
Mat. 27. 1.

^a Ps. 38,
title.
^b Ps. 22. 11.
& 35. 22.
^c Ps. 70. 1.
^d Ps. 40. 18.
& 71. 12.
^e Ps. 35. 4.
^f Heb. to
my help.
^g Ps. 35. 4, 26.
& 71. 13.

^g Ps. 40. 15.
^h Ps. 35. 28.

ⁱ Ps. 40. 5.

^k Ps. 40. 17.
^l Ps. 141. 1.

^m ver. 9.
ⁿ Heb.
unto old
age and
grey hairs.
^o Heb.
thine arm.
^p Ps. 25. 2, 3.
^q Ps. 57. 10.

^r Ps. 31. 1.
^s Ps. 55. 10.
^t Ps. 17. 6.
^u Ps. 60. 3.

^v Heb. Be
thou to me
for a rock
of habita-
tion.
^w Ps. 31. 2, 3.
^x Hos. 6. 1, 2.
^y Ps. 44. 4.

^z Ps. 140. 1, 4.
¹ Heb. with
the instru-
ment of
psaltery.
² Ps. 92. 1.
³ Jer. 17. 7.
⁴ 2 Kin. 19.
22.
⁵ Is. 60. 9.
⁶ Ps. 103. 4.
⁷ Ps. 22. 9.
10.
⁸ Is. 46. 3.

⁹ Zech. 3. 8.
¹ Cor. 4. 9.

^f Ps. 35. 28.

^g ver. 13.
^h or, of.
ⁱ Ps. 127,
title.

me; and they that ^a lay wait for my
soul ^a take counsel together,

¹¹ Saying, God hath forsaken him:
persecute and take him; for there is
none to deliver him.

¹² ^b O God, be not far from me: O
my God, 'make haste for my help.

¹³ 'Let them be confounded and
consumed that are adversaries to
my soul; let them be covered with
reproach and dishonour that seek
my hurt.

¹⁴ But I will hope continually, and
will yet praise thee more and more.

¹⁵ ^a My mouth shall shew forth
thy righteousness and thy salvation
all the day; for 'I know not the
numbers thereof.

¹⁶ I will go in the strength of the
LORD God: I will make mention of
thy righteousness, even of thine
only.

¹⁷ O God, thou hast taught me
from my youth: and hitherto have
I declared thy wondrous works.

¹⁸ ^m Now also 'when I am old and
greyheaded, O God, forsake me not;
until I have shewed ^b thy strength
unto this generation, and thy power
to every one that is to come.

¹⁹ ^c Thy righteousness also, O God,
is very high, who hast done great
things: 'O God, who is like unto
thee!

²⁰ ^d Thou, which hast shewed me
great and sore troubles, 'shalt
quicken me again, and shalt bring
me up again from the depths of the
earth.

²¹ Thou shalt increase my great-
ness, and comfort me on every side.

²² I will also praise thee ^e with
the psaltery, even thy truth, O my
God: unto thee will I sing with the
harp, O thou ^f Holy One of Is'-rā-ēl.

²³ My lips shall greatly rejoice
when I sing unto thee; and 'my
soul, which thou hast redeemed.

²⁴ My tongue also shall talk of thy
righteousness all the day long: for
they are confounded, for they are
brought unto shame, that seek my
hurt.

PSALM 72.

¹ David, praying for Solomon, sheweth the goodness
and glory of his kingdom in type, and of Christ's
in truth. ¹⁸ He blesteth God.

A Psalm ⁸ for Söl'-ō-mon.

GIVE the king thy judgments, O
God, and thy righteousness unto
the king's son.

2 *He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.

3 ^dThe mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.

4 *He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee ^sas long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

6 *He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth.

7 In his days shall the righteous flourish; ^sand abundance of peace ^sso long as the moon endureth.

8 *He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.

9 *They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; ^sand his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 *The kings of Tār'-shish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Shē'-bā and Sē'-bā shall offer gifts.

11 *Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.

12 For he ^sshall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and ^shim that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and ^sprecious shall their blood be in his sight.

15 And he shall live, and to him ^sshall be given of the gold of Shē'-bā: prayer also shall be made for him continually; ^sand daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lēb'-ā-ṇon: ^sand ^sthey of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

17 ^sHis name ^sshall endure for ever: ^shis name shall be continued as long as the sun: and ^smen shall be blessed in him: ^sall nations shall call him blessed.

18 *Blessed be the LORD God, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^swho only doeth wondrous things.

^a Is. 11. 2. 3.
^b Neh. 9. 5.
^c Num. 14. 21.
^d Zech. 14. 9.

^d Ps. 85. 10.

^{Is.} 32. 17.

^{Is.} 11. 4.

^{2 or,}

^{A Psalm}

^{for David.}

^{Ps.} 50.

^{title,}

^{Ps.} 89. 36.

^{3 or,} ^{1st.}

^{Heb.}

^{clean of}

^{heart.}

^{2 Sam.} 23. 4.

^{Hos.} 6. 3.

^{Job} 21. 7.

^{Is.} 37. 1.

^{Jer.} 12. 1.

^{Is.} 2. 4.

^{Dan.} 2. 44.

^{Luke} 1. 33.

^{5 Heb.} ^{till}

^{there be}

^{no moon.}

^{Ex.} 23. 31.

^{Ps.} 2. 8.

^{Zech.} 9. 10.

^{6 Heb.} ^{fat.}

^{Job} 21. 9.

^{7 Heb.} ⁱⁿ

^{the trouble}

^{of other}

^{men.}

^{Ps.} 74. 14.

^{Is.} 49. 23.

^{Mic.} 7. 17.

^{8 Heb.} ^{with.}

^{Ps.} 68. 29.

^{Is.} 49. 7.

^{9 Ps.} 109. 18.

^{Job} 15. 27.

^{Ps.} 12. 10.

^{Jer.} 5. 28.

^{9 Heb.} ^{they}

^{pass the}

^{thoughts of}

^{the heart.}

^{Is.} 49. 22.

^{Ps.} 53. 1.

^{2 Hos.} 7. 16.

^{3 Job} 29. 12.

^{2 Pet.} 2. 18.

^{June} 16.

^{7 Rev.} 13. 6.

^{Ps.} 75. 8.

^{2 Ps.} 116. 15.

^{3 Job} 22. 13.

^{Ps.} 10. 11.

^{2 Heb.} ^{one}

^{shall give.}

^{3 Job} 21. 15.

^{& 34. 9.}

^{& 35. 3.}

^{Mal.} 3. 14.

^{d Ps.} 26. 6.

^{1 Kin.} 4. 20.

^{3 Heb.} ^{my}

^{chastise-}

^{ment was.}

^{f Ps.} 89. 36.

^{4 Heb.} ^{shall be.}

^{5 Heb.}

^{shall be as}

^{a non.}

^{continue}

^{his father's}

^{name for}

^{ever.}

^{9 Gen.} 12. 3.

^{& 22. 18.}

^{Jer.} 4. 2.

^{h Eccl.} 8. 17.

^{4 Luke} 1. 48.

^{6 Heb.} ⁴

^{was labour}

^{in mine}

^{eyes.}

^{1 Ps.} 77. 13.

^{1 Chr.} 29. 10.

^{Ps.} 41. 13.

^{& 106. 48.}

^{m Ps.} 37. 38.

^{n Ex.} 15. 11.

^{Ps.} 77. 14.

^{& 136. 4.}

^{o Ps.} 35. 6.

19 And ^bblessed be his glorious name for ever: ^sand let the whole earth be filled ^swith his glory; ^smen, and Ā'-mēn.

20 The prayers of Dā'-vid the son of Jēs'-sē are ended.

PSALM 73.

1 *The prophet, prevailing in a temptation*

2 *sheweth the occasion thereof.*

2 *A Psalm of * Ā'-sāph.*

*TRULY God is good to Īs'-rā-ēl: ^seven to such as are ^sof a clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped.

3 ^sFor I was envious at the foolish when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

4 For *there are* no bands in the death: but their strength is ^sfirm.

5 ^sThey are not ^sin trouble like other men; neither are they plagued ^slike other men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them ^sas a garment.

7 ^sTheir eyes stand out with blindness: ^sthey have more than heart could wish.

8 ^sThey are corrupt, and ^sspeaking wickedly concerning oppression: they ^sspeak loftily.

9 They set their mouth ^sagainst the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither: ^sand waters of a full cup wrung out to them.

11 And they say, ^bHow doth God know? and is there knowledge the most High?

12 Behold, these *are* the ungodly who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.

13 ^sVerily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and ^swashed my hands in innocency.

14 For all the day long have been plagued, and ^schastened ever morning.

15 If I say, I will speak truth, behold, I should offend *against* the generation of thy children.

16 ^sWhen I thought to know truth, ^sit was too painful for me;

17 Until ^sI went into the sanctuary of God; ^sthen understood I ^sthe end.

18 Surely ^sthou didst set them

perpetrated in these places: thou castedst them down into destruction.
 9 How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors.
 10 As a dream when one awaketh; yea, as a vision in the morning.
 O Lord, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.
 11 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.
 12 So foolish was I, and ignorant: as a beast before thee.
 13 Nevertheless I am continually before thee: thou hast holden me by the right hand.
 14 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory.
 15 Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth whom I desire beside thee.
 16 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.
 17 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed them that go a whoring from thee.
 18 But it is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord God, that I may declare all thy works.

PSALM 74.

Desolation of the sanctuary. 10 The psalmist craveth God's help in consideration of his power, &c.
 Mas'-chil of A'-saph.

O GOD, why hast thou cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture?

Remember thy congregation, which thou hast purchased of old; the rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed; this mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; even all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; they set up their ensigns for signs.

A man was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

But now they break down the carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.

They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled by casting down the dwelling place of thy glory to the ground.

* Ps. 83. 4.

* Heb. break.

* 1 Sam. 3. 1.

* Job 20. 8.
 Ps. 90. 5.
 Isa. 29. 7, 8.

* Is. 51. 9, 10.

Ezek. 29. 3.

* Heb. I knew not.

* Heb. with thee.

* Lam. 2. 3.

* Ps. 44. 4.

* Ps. 32. 8.

Is. 58. 8.

* Ex. 14. 21.

* Heb. break.

* Phil. 3. 8.

* Ps. 92. 6.

Prov. 30. 2.

* Or, whales.

* Ps. 84. 2.

* Num. 14. 9.

* Heb. rock.

* Ps. 16. 5.

* 119. 57.

* Ps. 119. 155.

* Ex. 17. 5.

* Num. 20. 11.

* Josh. 3. 13.

* Heb. rivers of strength.

* Heb. 10. 22.

* Gen. 8. 22.

* Heb. made them.

* Rev. 16. 19.

* Or, A Psalm for A'saph to give instruction.

* Ps. 44. 3.

* Ps. 39. 8.

* Deut. 29. 20.

* Ps. 97. 7.

* Cant. 2. 14.

* Ps. 68. 10.

* Or, tribe.

* Gen. 17. 7.

* Lev. 23. 44.

* Ps. 106. 45.

* Dan. 6. 27.

* ver. 18.

* Ps. 89. 51.

8 * They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signs: ^a there is no more any prophet: neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?

11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck it out of thy bosom.

12 For ^b God is my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 ^c Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: ^d thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of lē-vi'-ā-thān in pieces, and gavest him to be meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 ^e Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: ^f thou driedst up mighty rivers.

16 The day is thine, the night also is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: ^g thou hast made summer and winter.

18 Remember this, that the enemy hath reproached, O LORD, and that the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove unto the multitude of the wicked: ^h forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

20 Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: ⁱ remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee ^j increaseth continually.

PSALM 75.

1 The psalmist praiseth God. 2 He promiseth to judge uprightly. 4 He rebuketh the proud.

To the chief Musician. ^k * Āl-tās'-chith, A Psalm or Song of A'-saph.

UNTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give

thanks: for *that* thy name is near thy wondrous works declare.

2^a When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it. Sē'-lāh.

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly; and to the wicked, ^a Lift not up the horn:

5 Lift not up your horn on high: speak *not with a stiff neck*.

6 For promotion *cometh* neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the ^b south.

7 But ^c God *is* the judge: ^d he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For ^e in the hand of the LORD *there is a cup*, and the wine is red; it is ^f full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: ^g but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring *them out, and drink them*.

9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Jā'-cōb.

10 ^h All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; *but* ⁱ the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

PSALM 76.

1 ^a A declaration of God's majesty in the church.

11 An exhortation to serve him reverently.

To the chief Musician on Nē-gi'-nōth, A Psalm or Song ^g of A'-sāph.

IN ^a Jū'-dāh *is* God known: his name *is* great in Iš'-rā-ēl.

2 In Sā'-lēm also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Zi'-ōn.

3 ^b There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Sē'-lāh.

4 Thou *art* more glorious *and* excellent ^c than the mountains of prey.

5 ^d The stouthearted are spoiled, ^e they have slept their sleep: and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 ^f At thy rebuke, O God of Jā'-cōb, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, *even* thou, *art* to be feared: and ^g who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?

8 ^h Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; ⁱ the earth feared, and was still,

9 When God ^j arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Sē'-lāh.

10 ^k Surely the wrath of man shall

2 or. When I shall take a set time.

^a Eccl. 5. 4-6.

^b 2 Chr. 32.

22, 23.

Ps. 68. 29.

& 89. 7.

^c Heb. to fear.

^d Ps. 68. 35.

^e Zech. 1. 21.

^f Ps. 39. & 62. title.

^g or. for Asaph.

^h Heb. desert.

ⁱ Ps. 3. 4.

^j Ps. 59. 6.

& 58. 11.

^k 1 Sam. 2. 7.

Dan. 2. 21.

^l Ps. 80. 15.

^m Job 21. 20.

Ps. 60. 3.

Jer. 25. 15.

Rev. 14. 10.

& 16. 19.

ⁿ Is. 26. 9, 16.

^o Heb. my hand.

^p Prov. 23. 30.

^q Ps. 73. 10.

^r Ps. 142. 3.

& 143. 4. 3.

^s Ps. 101. 8.

Jer. 48. 25.

^t Ps. 89. 17.

& 148. 14.

^u Ps. 143. 5.

Is. 51. 9.

^v Ps. 42. 8.

^w Ps. 4. 4.

7 or. for Asaph.

^x Ps. 74. 1.

^y Ps. 48. 1.

&c.

^z Ps. 85. 1.

^{aa} Rom. 9. 6.

^{ab} Heb. to generation and generation.

^{ac} Ps. 46. 9.

Ezek. 39. 9.

^{ad} Is. 49. 15.

^{ae} Ps. 31. 22.

^{af} Ezek. 38. 12.

13.

^{ag} & 39. 4.

^{ah} Is. 46. 12.

^{ai} Ps. 13. 3.

Jer. 51. 39.

^{aj} Ps. 143. 5.

^{ak} Ex. 15. 1.

21.

^{al} Ezek. 39. 20.

Nah. 2. 13.

Zech. 12. 4.

^{am} Ps. 73. 17.

^{an} Nah. 1. 6.

^{ao} Ex. 15. 11.

^{ap} Ezek. 38. 20.

^{aq} 2 Chr. 29.

^{ar} Ps. 9. 7-9.

& 72. 4.

^{as} Ex. 6. 6.

^{at} Deut. 9. 29.

^{au} See

Ex. 9. 16.

& 18. 11.

^{av} Ps. 65. 7.

^{aw} Josh. 3. 15.

Hab. 3. 8.

praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.

11 ^a Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God: ^b let all that be round about him bring presents ^c unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: ^d he is terrible to the king of the earth.

PSALM 77.

1 ^a The psalmist sheweth what fierce combat he had with diffidence. 10 The victory which he had.

To the chief Musician, ^a to Jē-dā'-thūn, A Psalm of A'-sāph.

I CRIED unto God with my voice, ^a even unto God with my voice, and he gave ear unto me.

2 ^b In the day of my trouble I sought the LORD: ^c my sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and ^d my spirit was overwhelmed. Sē'-lāh.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking, I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 ^e I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance ^f my sorrow in the night: ^g I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.

7 ^h Will the LORD cast off for ever, and will he ⁱ be favourable no more? 8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth ^j his promise fail for evermore?

9 Hath God ^k forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Sē'-lāh.

10 And I said, This ^l is ^m my firmity: ⁿ but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.

11 ^o I will remember the works of the LORD: surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 ^p Thy way, O God, ^q is in the sanctuary: ^r who ^s is so great a God as our God?

14 Thou *art* the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 ^t Thou hast with ^u thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jā'-cōb and Jō'-sēph. Sē'-lāh.

16 ^v The waters saw thee, O God

the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine crows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and took.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Mō'-šēs and A'-ron.

PSALM 78.

An exhortation both to learn and to preach the law of God. 9 The story of God's wrath against the incredulous and disobedient. 61 The rejection of the Israelites.

* Mās'-chil of Ā'-sāph.

GIVE ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:

3 Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

4 We will not hide them from their children, shewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done.

5 For he established a testimony in Jā'-cob, and appointed a law in rā'-ēl, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:

6 That the generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born; who should rise and declare them to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments:

8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation that set at their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of Ē'-phrā'im, being armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.

10 They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law;

11 And forgot his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

* Ex. 7. 1.
* 8.
* 9.
* 10.
* 11.
* 12.

* Gen. 32. 3.
* Num. 13. 22.
* Is. 19. 11, 13.
* Ezek. 30. 14.
2 Heb. The clouds were poured forth with water.

* Hab. 3. 11.
* Ex. 14. 21.
* Ex. 15. 8.
* Ex. 13. 21.

* 2 Sam. 22. 8.
* Hab. 3. 15.
* Num. 20. 11.
* 1 Cor. 10. 4.
* Ex. 14. 28.
* Ex. 13. 21.
* Is. 63. 11, 12.
* Deut. 9. 21.

* Deut. 9. 22.
* Heb. 3. 16.

* Ex. 16. 2.

3 or, A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction.

* Ps. 74. title.
* Is. 51. 4.
* Num. 11. 4.
* Heb. order.
* Mat. 13. 35.
* Num. 20. 11.
* Ps. 44. 1.

* Deut. 4. 9.
* Joel 1. 3.
* Ex. 12. 26.
* Num. 11. 1.

* Heb. 3. 18.
* Jude 5.
* Ps. 147. 19.

* Deut. 4. 9.
* Mal. 3. 10.

* Ps. 102. 18.
* John 6. 31.

5 or, Every one did eat the bread of the mighty, Ps. 103. 20.
* Num. 11. 31.
* Heb. to go.

* Ezek. 20. 18.

* Ex. 22. 9.
* Deut. 9. 6.
* Ps. 68. 6.

7 Heb. that prepared not their heart.

* 2 Chr. 20. 33.
* Heb. fowl of wing.

* Heb. throwing forth.

* Num. 11. 20.
* 2 Kin. 17. 15.

* Ps. 106. 13.
* Num. 11. 33.

12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Ē'-gypt, in the field of Zō'-ān.

13 He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and he made the waters to stand as an heap.

14 In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths.

16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the most High in the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.

19 Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

21 Therefore the LORD heard this, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jā'-cob, and anger also came up against Īs'-rā'-ēl;

22 Because they believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven,

24 And had rained down mǎn'-nā upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

26 He caused an east wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:

28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire;

30 They were not estranged from their lust. But while their meat was yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Iš'-rā-ēl.

32 For all this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their rock, and the high God their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him, neither were they steadfast in his covenant.

38 But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For he remembered that they were but flesh; a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness, and grieve him in the desert!

41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the Holy One of Iš'-rā-ēl.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them from the enemy.

43 How he had wrought his signs in Ē'-gŷpt, and his wonders in the field of Zō'-ān.

44 And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and frogs, which destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust.

47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycamore trees with frost.

48 He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indig-

2 Heb. made to bow.
3 or, young men.
4 Heb. He weighed a path.
5 Num. 14, & 16, & 17.
6 or, their beasts to the murrain, Ex. 9. 3, 6.
7 ver. 22.
8 Ex. 12. 29.
9 Num. 14. 29, 35.
10 Ps. 106. 22.
11 Ps. 77. 30.
12 Hos. 5. 15.
13 Ex. 14. 19.
14 Deut. 32. 4.
15 Heb. covered.
16 Ex. 14. 27.
17 Is. 41. 14.
18 Ezek. 33. 31.
19 Ex. 16. 17.
20 Ps. 44. 3.
21 Ps. 44. 2.
22 Josh. 13. 7.
23 Ps. 136. 21.
24 Num. 14. 18.

25 Judg. 2. 11.
26 Is. 48. 9.
27 1 Kin. 21. 29.
28 Ps. 103. 14.
29 John 3. 6.
30 Ezek. 20. 27.
31 Job 7. 7, 16.
32 James 4. 14.
33 Hos. 7. 16.

34 7 or, rebel against him.
35 Is. 7. 13.
36 Heb. 3. 16.
37 Deut. 32. 16, 21.
38 Judg. 2. 12.
39 Ezek. 20. 28.
40 Deut. 12. 2.
41 1 Kin. 11. 7, & 12. 31.
42 Num. 14. 22.
43 Deut. 6. 16.
44 8 or, from affliction.
45 9 Heb. set.
46 Judg. 18. 30.

47 Ex. 7. 20.
48 1 Sam. 4. 10.

49 Ex. 8. 24.
50 Ps. 105. 31.
51 Ex. 8. 6.
52 Jer. 7. 34.
53 & 16. 9.
54 & 25. 10.
55 2 Heb. praised.
56 1 Sam. 4. 11.
57 Job 27. 15.
58 Ezek. 24. 23.
59 Ex. 9. 23.
60 3 Heb. killed.
61 4 or, great hailstones.
62 Is. 42. 13.
63 5 Heb. He shut up.
64 Ex. 9. 23.
65 6 or, lightning.
66 1 Sam. 6. 6.

nation, and trouble, by sending angels among them.

50 He made a way to his angels, he spared not their soul from death, but gave their life over to the patience;

51 And smote all the firstborn Ē'-gŷpt; the chief of their strength in the tabernacles of Hām.

52 But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

53 And he led them on safely, that they feared not: but he overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary, even this mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 He cast out the heathen before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Iš'-rā-ēl to dwell in the tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:

57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside like a deceitful bow.

58 For they provoked him with their high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.

59 When God heard this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Lā-rā-ēl:

60 So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shī'-lōh, the tent which he placed among men;

61 And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.

62 He gave his people over unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not given to marriage.

64 Their priests fell by the sword, and their widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the Lord awaked as out of sleep, and like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the tabe-

cle of Jō'-šēph, and chose not the
be of Ē'-phrā-īm :

8 But chose the tribe of Jū'-dāh,
e mount Zī'-on * which he loved.

9 And he built his sanctuary like
gh palaces, like the earth which
hath * established for ever.

10 * He chose Dā'-vid also his
rsvant, and took him from the
eepfolds :

11 * From following * the ewes great
th young he brought him * to feed
-cob his people, and Īs'-rā-ēl his
heritance.

12 So he fed them according to the
tegrity of his heart; and guided
em by the skilfulness of his hands.

PSALM 79.

The psalmist complaineth of the desolation of
Jerusalem. 8 He prayeth for deliverance.

A Psalm * of Ā'-sāph.

GOD, the heathen are come
into * thine inheritance; thy
ly temple have they defiled; * they
ve laid Jē-rū'-sā-lēm on heaps.

* The dead bodies of thy servants
ve they given to be meat unto the
wls of the heaven, the flesh of thy
ints unto the beasts of the earth.

Their blood have they shed like
ater round about Jē-rū'-sā-lēm;
d there was none to bury them.

We are become a reproach to our
ighbours, a scorn and derision to
em that are round about us.

* How long, LORD? wilt thou be
gry for ever? shall thy * jealousy
urn like fire?

* Pour out thy wrath upon the
eathen that have * not known thee,
d upon the kingdoms that have
ot called upon thy name.

* For they have devoured Jā'-cob,
d laid waste his dwelling place.

3 O remember not against us
ormer iniquities: let thy tender
ercies speedily prevent us: for we
e brought very low.

* Help us, O God of our salvation,
r the glory of thy name: and
liver us, and purge away our sins,
or thy name's sake.

10 * Wherefore should the heathen
ry, Where is their God? let him be
own among the heathen in our
ght by the * revenging of the blood
thy servants which is shed.

11 Let * the sighing of the prisoner
me before thee; according to the
eatness of * thy power * preserve

* Ps. 87. 2.
b Gen. 4. 13.
Is. 65. 6, 7.
Jer. 32. 18.
Luke 8. 38.
* Ps. 74. 18,
22.
2 Heb.
founded.
d Ps. 74. 1.
& 95. 7.
& 100. 3.
c 1 Sam. 16. 11.
2 Sam. 7. 8.
/ Is. 43. 21.
3 Heb. to
generation
and genera-
tion.
4 Heb. From
after.

* Gen. 33. 13.
Is. 40. 11.
2 Sam. 5. 2.
1 Chr. 11. 2.
1 Kin. 9. 4.
* Ps. 45. &
69, title.
5 or, for
Asaph.
* Ps. 77. 20.
1 Deut. 33. 2.
* Ps. 50. 2.
& 94. 1.
6 or, for
Asaph.
* Ex. 15. 17.
Ps. 74. 2.
7 Heb.
come for
salvation
to us.
* 2 Kin. 25. 9.
Mic. 3. 12.
* Lam. 5. 21.
P Num. 6. 25.
* Ps. 4. 5.
& 67. 1.
? Jer. 7. 33.
8 Heb.
wilt thou
smoke,
Ps. 74. 1.
* Ps. 42. 3.
& 102. 9.
Is. 30. 20.
* Ps. 44. 13.
& 79. 4.
* Ps. 74. 1, 9.
& 89. 48.
* Zeph. 1. 18.
& 3. 8.
* Jer. 10. 25.
Rev. 16. 1.
/ Is. 5. 1, 7.
Jer. 2. 21.
Ezek. 15. 6.
& 17. 6.
& 19. 10.
* Is. 45. 4, 5.
2 Thes. 1. 8.
* Ps. 44. 2.
* Ps. 53. 4.
* Is. 64. 9.
9 or, the
iniquities
of them
that were
before us.
2 Heb. the
cedars of
God.

2 Chr. 14.
11.
* Ps. 89. 40.
Nah. 2. 2.
/ Jer. 14. 7.
* Ps. 42. 10.
& 115. 2.
3 Heb. ven-
erance.
* Ps. 102. 20.
4 Is. 63. 15.
4 Heb.
thine arm.
5 Heb. re-
serve the
children of
death.

thou those that are appointed to
die;

12 And render unto our neighbours
sevenfold into their bosom * their
reproach, wherewith they have re-
proached thee, O Lord.

13 So * we thy people and sheep of
thy pasture will give thee thanks
for ever: * we will shew forth thy
praise * to all generations.

PSALM 80.

1 The psalmist complaineth of the miseries of the
church. 8 God's former favours are turned into
judgments.

To the chief Musician * upon Shō-shānn'-im-
Ē'-dōth, A Psalm * of Ā'-sāph.

GIVE ear, O Shepherd of Īs'-rā-ēl,
thou that leadest Jō'-šēph * like
a flock; thou that dwellest between
the chēr'-ū-bims, * shine forth.

2 Before Ē'-phrā-īm and Bēn'-jā-
mīn and Mā-nās'-sēh stir up thy
strength, and * come and save us.

3 * Turn us again, O God, * and
cause thy face to shine; and we
shall be saved.

4 O LORD God of hosts, how long
* wilt thou be angry against the
prayer of thy people?

5 * Thou feedest them with the
bread of tears; and givest them
tears to drink in great measure.

6 * Thou makest us a strife unto
our neighbours: and our enemies
laugh among themselves.

7 Turn us again, O God of hosts,
and cause thy face to shine; and we
shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought * a vine out of
Ē'-gypt: * thou hast cast out the
heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou preparedst room before it,
and didst cause it to take deep root,
and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the
shadow of it, and the boughs thereof
were like * the goodly cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto
the sea, and her branches unto the
river.

12 Why hast thou then * broken
down her hedges, so that all they
which pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth
waste it, and the wild beast of the
field doth devour it.

14 Return, we beseech thee,
O God of hosts: * look down from
heaven, and behold, and visit this
vine;

15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for thyself.

16 It is burned with fire, it is cut down: ^b they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

PSALM 81.

1 An exhortation to a solemn praising of God. 4 God challengeth that duty by reason of his benefits.

To the chief Musician *upon Gīf-tīth, A Psalm
of A'-sāph.

SING aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jā'-cob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

4 For this was a statute for Īs'-rā-ēl, and a law of the God of Jā'-cob.

5 This he ordained in Jō'-sēph for a testimony, when he went out ^a through the land of Ē'-gypt: ^a where I heard a language that I understood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands ² were delivered from the pots.

7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; ^a I answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I ^a proved thee at the waters of ^a Mēr'-i-bāh. Sē'-lāh.

8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Īs'-rā-ēl, if thou wilt hearken unto me;

9 There shall no ^a strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Ē'-gypt: ^a open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Īs'-rā-ēl would ^a none of me.

12 So I gave them up ^a unto their

own hearts' lust: and they walked in their own counsels.

13 Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, and Īs'-rā-ēl had walked in my ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 The haters of the LORD should have ^a submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them ^a with the finest of the wheat: and with honey ^a out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

PSALM 82.

1 The psalmist, having exhorted the judges, 5 a reproved their negligence, 8 prayeth God to judge

A Psalm of A'-sāph.

GOD standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judges among ^a the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and ^a accept the persons of the wicked? Sē'-lāh.

3 Defend the poor and fatherless: ^a do justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They ^a know not, neither will they understand; they walk on darkness: ^a all the foundations of the earth are ^a out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods; ^a all of you are children of the most High.

7 But ye shall die like men, ^a all like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: ^a for thou shalt inherit all nations.

PSALM 83.

1 A complaint to God of the enemies' conspiracy, 9 a prayer against them that oppress the church

A Song or Psalm of A'-sāph.

KEEP ^a not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For, lo, ^a thine enemies make tumult: and they that ^a hate thee have lifted up the head.

3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted ^a against thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation: that the name of Īs'-rā-ēl may be more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together

^a Deut. 5. 29.
Is. 43. 13.

^b Ps. 39. 11.
& 76. 7.

^c Ps. 89. 21.

^d Ps. 18. 45.
Rom. 1. 30.

² or, yielded
feigned
obedience.
Ps. 18. 44.
& 66. 3.

³ Heb. lied.
^d Deut. 32. 13.
Ps. 147. 14.

⁴ Heb. with
the fat
of wheat.
^f Job 29. 6.

⁵ or, for
Asaph.

² Chr. 19. 6.
Ecl. 5. 8.

³ Ps. 8. title.

⁶ or, for
Asaph.

^h Ex. 21. 6.

ⁱ Deut. 1. 37.
2 Chr. 19. 7.

^j Prov. 18. 5.

⁷ Heb.
Judge.

^k Jer. 22. 3.

^l Job 29. 12.
Prov. 24. 11.

^m Mic. 3. 1.

ⁿ Ps. 11. 3.

⁸ Heb.
moved.

⁹ or, against.

^o Ps. 114. 1.

^p Ex. 22. 9.
John 10. 34.

^q Job 21. 32.

^r Ps. 49. 12.
Ezek. 31. 14.

² Heb.
passed
away.

^s Mic. 7. 2, 7.

^t Ex. 2. 23.

^u Ps. 60. 15.

^v Ps. 2. 8.

^w Rev. 11. 15.

^x Ex. 19. 19.

^y Ex. 17. 6.

^z Num. 20. 13.

³ or, strife.

⁴ or, for
Asaph.

⁵ Ps. 60. 7.

⁶ Ps. 23. 1.

^d Deut. 32. 12.
Is. 43. 12.

^b Ps. 2. 1.
Acts 4. 25.

^c Ps. 81. 15.

^d Ex. 20. 2.

^e Eph. 3. 20.

^f Ps. 27. 5.

^g 31. 20.

^h Esth. 3. 6.

ⁱ Ex. 32. 1.

^j Acts 7. 42.

^k Rom. 1. 24.

⁵ or, to the
hardness
of their
hearts,
or, imagi-
nations.

with one consent: they are con-
derate against thee:

The tabernacles of Ē'-dōm, and
e ĩsh'-mā-ě-lites; of Mō'-āb, and
e Hāg'-ā-rēnes;

Gē'-bāl, and Ām'-mon, and Ām'-
lēk; the Phil'-is-tines with the in-
bitants of Tyre;

As'-sūr also is joined with them:
they have holpen the children of
ty. Sē'-lāh.

Do unto them as unto the Mid'-i-
nites; as to 'Sis'-ě-rā, as to Jā'-bīn,
the brook of Kī'-sōn:

0 Which perished at Ēn'-dōr: they
came as dung for the earth.

1 Make their nobles like Ōr'-ēb,
d like Zēeb: yea, all their princes
Zē'-bāh, and as Zāl-mūn'-nā:

2 Who said, Let us take to our-
ves the houses of God in possession.

3 O my God, make them like a
heel; as the stubble before the
ind.

4 As the fire burneth a wood, and
the flame setteth the mountains
fire;

5 So persecute them with thy
mpet, and make them afraid with
y storm.

6 Fill their faces with shame; that
ey may seek thy name, O LORD.

7 Let them be confounded and
oubled for ever; yea, let them be
t to shame, and perish:

8 That men may know that thou,
hose name alone is JĒ-HŌ-VĀH,
t the most high over all the
rth

PSALM 84.

The prophet, longing for the communion of the
ancuary, sheweth how blessed they are that
well therein. 8 He prayeth to be restored unto it.

To the chief Musician * upon Git'-tith, A Psalm
for the sons of Kōr'-āh.

HOW amiable are thy taber-
nacles, O LORD of hosts!

2 My soul longeth, yea, even
inteth for the courts of the LORD:
y heart and my flesh crieth out for
e living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an
ouse, and the swallow a nest for
erself, where she may lay her
oung, even thine altars, O LORD of
osts, my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy
ouse: they will be still praising
ee. Sē'-lāh.

5 Blessed is the man whose strength

2 Heb. heart.

* See 2 Chr.
20. 1, 10, 11.
3 or, of mul-
berry trees
make him
a well, &c.
2 Sam. 5.
22.

4 Heb.
covereth.

5 or, from
company to
company.

6 Prov. 4. 18.

7 2 Cor. 3. 18.

8 Deut. 16. 16.

9 Zech. 14. 16.

10 Heb.
they have
been an
arm to the
children
of Lot.

11 Gen. 15. 1.

12 Judg. 4. 15.

13 2 Kin. 9. 37.

14 Zeph. 1. 17.

15 Heb.
I would
choose
rather to
sit at the
threshold.

16 Judg. 8. 12.

17 Is. 60. 19.

18 Gen. 15. 1.

19 Ps. 115. 9-11.

20 Prov. 2. 7.

21 Ps. 34. 9, 10.

22 Is. 17. 13.

23 Ps. 35. 5.

24 Ps. 2. 12.

25 Job 9. 17.

26 * Ps. 42.
title.

27 8 or, of.

28 9 or, well
pleased.

29 P Ezra 1. 11.

30 & 2. 1.

31 Ps. 14. 7.

32 Jer. 30. 18.

33 & 31. 23.

34 Ezek. 39. 25.

35 Joel 3. 1.

36 ? Ps. 59. 13

37 ? Ex. 6. 3.

38 * Ps. 92. 8.

39 2 or, thou
hast turned
thine anger
from wax-
ing hot.

40 Ps. 13. 17.

41 * Ps. 89. 7.

42 * Ps. 74. 1.

43 & 79. 5.

44 & 80. 4.

45 * Ps. 8.
title.

46 3 or, of.

47 * Ps. 27. 4.

48 ? Hab. 3. 2.

49 ? Ps. 42. 1, 2.

50 * Hab. 2. 1.

51 b Zech. 9. 10.

52 c 2 Pet. 2. 20.

53 d Is. 46. 13.

54 e Zech. 2. 5.

55 John 1. 14.

56 f Ps. 73. 3.

57 Is. 52. 17.

58 Luke 2. 14.

is in thee; in whose heart are the
ways of them.

6 Who passing through the valley
of Bā'-cā make it a well; the rain
also filleth the pools.

7 They go from strength to
strength, every one of them in Zī'-on
appeareth before God.

8 O LORD God of hosts, hear my
prayer: give ear, O God of Jā'-cōb.
Sē'-lāh.

9 Behold, O God our shield, and
look upon the face of thine anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts is better
than a thousand. I had rather be a
doorkeeper in the house of my God,
than to dwell in the tents of wicked-
ness.

11 For the LORD God is a sun and
shield: the LORD will give grace and
glory: no good thing will he with-
hold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O LORD of hosts, blessed is the
man that trusteth in thee.

PSALM 85.

1 The psalmist, from the experience of former mer-
cies, prayeth for the continuance thereof. 8 His
confidence in God's goodness.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm * for the sons
of Kōr'-āh.

LORD, thou hast been favourable
unto thy land: thou hast brought
back the captivity of Jā'-cōb.

2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquity
of thy people, thou hast covered all
their sin. Sē'-lāh.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy
wrath: thou hast turned thyself
from the fierceness of thine anger.

4 Turn us, O God of our salvation,
and cause thine anger toward us to
cease.

5 Wilt thou be angry with us for
ever? wilt thou draw out thine
anger to all generations?

6 Wilt thou not revive us again:
that thy people may rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O LORD,
and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hear what God the LORD
will speak: for he will speak peace
unto his people, and to his saints: but
let them not turn again to folly.

9 Surely his salvation is nigh them
that fear him; that glory may dwell
in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met toge-
ther; righteousness and peace have
kissed each other.

11 Truth shall spring out of the

earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven.

12 *Yea, the LORD shall give *that which is good*; and our land shall yield her increase.

13 *Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set us in the way of his steps.

PSALM 86.

1 David strengtheneth his prayer by the conscience of his religion, 5 by the goodness and power of God.

11 He desireth the continuance of former grace.

17 He craveth some token of God's goodness.

³ A Prayer of Dā'-vid.

BOW down thine ear, O LORD, hear me: for I am poor and needy.

2 Preserve my soul; for I am *holy: O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.

3 *Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee *daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant: *for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 *For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.

7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.

8 *Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord; *neither are there any works like unto thy works.

9 *All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and shall glorify thy name.

10 For thou art great, and *doest wondrous things: *thou art God alone.

11 *Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest *hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of *violent men have sought after my soul; and have not set thee before them.

15 *But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

^a Ps. 84. 11.
^{James} 1. 17.

^b Ps. 89. 14.

2 or, of.

³ or, A Prayer, being a Psalm of David.
^c Ps. 78. 67.

^d or, one whom thou favourdest.

^e See Is. 60.

^f Ps. 56. 1.

^g & 57. 1.

^h or, all the day.

ⁱ Ps. 25. 1.

^j & 143. 8.

^k Ps. 130. 7.

^l & 145. 9.

^m Joel 2. 13.

ⁿ Ezek. 13. 9.

^o Ex. 15. 11.

^p Ps. 89. 6.

^q Deut. 3. 24.

^r Ps. 22. 31.

^s & 102. 13.

^t Is. 43. 7.

^u Rev. 15. 4.

6 or, of.

7 or, A Psalm of Heman the Ezrahite, giving instruction.

^v 1 Kin. 4. 31.

^w 1 Chr. 2. 6.

^x Ex. 15. 11.

^y Ps. 72. 13.

^z Ps. 27. 9.

^{aa} & 51. 14.

^{ab} Deut. 6. 4.

^{ac} Is. 37. 16.

^{ad} Ps. 25. 4.

^{ae} Ps. 107. 13.

^{af} Ps. 28. 1.

8 or, grave.

9 Heb. terrible.

^{ag} Is. 53. 8.

2 or, by thy hand.

^{ah} ver. 5.

^{ai} Ex. 34. 6.

^{aj} Num. 14. 17.

^{ak} Neh. 9. 17.

^{al} Ps. 103. 8.

^{am} & 111. 4.

^{an} & 145. 8.

^{ao} Joel 2. 13.

^{ap} Ps. 42. 7.

^{aq} Job 19. 13.

^{ar} Ps. 31. 11.

^{as} & 142. 4.

16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

PSALM 87.

1 The nature and glory of the church. 4 The increase of honour, and comfort of the members thereof.

A Psalm or Song ² for the sons of Kôr'-āh.

HIS foundation is in the holy mountains.

2 *The LORD loveth the gates of Zi'-on more than all the dwelling of Jā'-cōb.

3 *Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Sē'-lāh.

4 I will make mention of Rā'-hāb and Bāb'-y-lon to them that know me: behold Phil-is'-ti-ā, and Tyr with Ē-thi-ō'-pī-ā; this man was born there.

5 And of Zi'-on it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the highest himself shall establish her.

6 The LORD shall count, when he writeth up the people, that this man was born there. Sē'-lāh.

7 As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all men springs are in thee.

PSALM 88.

A prayer containing a grievous complaint.

A Song or Psalm ⁶ for the sons of Kôr'-āh, to the chief Musician upon Mā'-hā-lāth Lē'-ān'-nō.

⁷ Mās'-chil of *Hē'-mān the Ez'-rā-hite.

O LORD *God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee:

2 Let my prayer come before thee, incline thine ear unto my cry;

3 For my soul is full of trouble, and my life *draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 *I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength:

5 Free among the dead, like them slain that lie in the grave, who thou rememberest no more: as they are *cut off *from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lower pit, in darkness, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and *thou hast afflicted me with all thy waves. Sē'-lāh.

8 *Thou hast put away mine a-

aintenance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: I am shut up, and I cannot come forth.

My eye mourneth by reason of affliction: LORD, I have called continually upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise and praise thee? Sē'lāh.

Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction?

Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness the land of forgetfulness?

But unto thee have I cried, O LORD; and in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.

LORD, why castest thou off my call? why hidest thou thy face from me?

I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

They came round about me daily like water; they compassed me about together.

Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance to darkness.

PSALM 89.

The psalmist praiseth God for his covenant, 5 his wonderful power, 19 and favour to the kingdom of David. 46 He prayeth, and blesseth God.

Mās'-chil of E'-than the Ez'-rā'-hite.

WILL sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto Dā'-vid my servant,

Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations. Sē'lāh.

And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.

For who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the LORD?

Ps. 76. 7, 11.

Iam. 3. 7.

Ps. 38. 10.

Ps. 86. 3.

Job 11. 13.

Ps. 143. 6.

Ps. 66. 7.

Ps. 6. 5.

& 30. 9.

& 115. 17.

& 118. 17.

Is. 38. 18.

Is. 61. 9.

2 or, Egypt.

3 Heb. with the arm of thy strength.

Job 10. 21.

Ps. 143. 3.

1 Chr. 29. 11.

Ps. 24. 1, 2.

Ps. 5. 3.

& 119. 147.

Josh. 19. 22.

Josh. 12. 1.

Job 13. 24.

Ps. 13. 1.

4 Heb. an arm with might.

Job 6. 4.

5 or, establishment.

Num. 10. 10.

6 or, all the day.

Ps. 22. 16.

Job 19. 13.

Ps. 31. 11.

& 38. 11.

7 or, A Psalm for Ethan the Ezrahite, to give instruction.

1 Kin. 4. 31.

1 Chr. 2. 6.

8 or, our shield is of the LORD, and our king is of the Holy One of Israel.

Ps. 101. 1.

9 Heb. to generation and generation.

So ver. 4.

Ps. 119. 90.

Ps. 119. 89.

1 Kin. 11. 34.

1 Sam. 16. 1, 12.

1 Kin. 8. 16.

Is. 42. 1.

2 Sam. 7. 11.

1 Luke 1. 32.

2 Sam. 7. 13.

Ps. 19. 1.

2 Sam. 7. 9.

Ps. 40. 5.

Ps. 61. 7.

7 God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

8 O LORD God of hosts, who is a strong LORD like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?

9 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken Rā'-hāb in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.

11 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 The north and the south thou hast created them: Tā'-bôr and Hēr'-mon shall rejoice in thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

17 For thou art the glory of thy strength: and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted.

18 For the LORD is our defence; and the Holy One of Is'-rā'-ël is our king.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

20 I have found Dā'-vid my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:

21 With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.

22 The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

23 And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him.

24 But my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him: and in my name shall his horn be exalted.

25 I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation.

27 Also I will make him my first-born, higher than the kings of the earth.

28 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

29 His seed also will I make to endure for ever, and his throne as the days of heaven.

30 If his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments;

31 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments;

32 Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 Nevertheless my lovingkindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn by my holiness that I will not lie unto Dā'-vid.

36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.

37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. Sē'-lāh.

38 But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: thou hast profaned his crown by casting it to the ground.

40 Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a reproach to his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.

44 Thou hast made his glory to cease, and cast his throne down to the ground.

45 The days of his youth hast thou

a Ps. 79. 5.

b 2 Sam. 7. 14.

c 2 Sam. 22. 47.

d Col. 1. 15.

e Job 7. 7.

f 10. 9.

g 14. 1.

h Ps. 39. 5.

i 119. 84.

j Num. 24. 7.

k Is. 55. 3.

l Ps. 49. 9.

m Heb. 11. 5.

n Is. 9. 7.

o Deut. 11. 21.

p 2 Sam. 7. 15.

q Is. 55. 3.

r 2 Sam. 7. 14.

s Jer. 9. 13.

t Ps. 64. 5.

u Heb. profane my statutes.

v Ps. 69. 9, 19.

w 2 Sam. 7. 14.

x 1 Kin. 11. 31.

y Ps. 74. 22.

z 2 Sam. 7. 13.

aa Heb. I will not make void from him.

ab Heb. to lie.

ac Ps. 41. 13.

ad Amos 4. 2.

ae Heb. if I lie.

af or, A Prayer, being a Psalm of Moses.

ag Deut. 33. 1.

ah Deut. 33. 27.

ai 2 Sam. 7. 16.

aj Luke 1. 33.

ak John 12. 34.

al Heb. in generation and generation.

am Ps. 72. 5, 17.

an Prov. 8. 25, 26.

ao 1 Chr. 28. 9.

ap Deut. 32. 19.

aq Gen. 3. 19.

ar 2 Pet. 3. 8.

as Lam. 5. 16.

at or, when he hath passed them.

au Ps. 73. 20.

av Is. 40. 15.

aw Is. 103. 6.

ax or, is changed.

ay Ps. 44. 13.

az Job 14. 2.

ba Ps. 92. 7.

bb Ps. 50. 21.

bc Jer. 16. 17.

bd Ps. 19. 12.

be 2 Heb. brightness.

bf Heb. turned away.

bg or, as a meditation.

bh

shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Sē'-lāh.

46 How long, LORD? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn like fire?

47 Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made men in vain?

48 What man is he that liveth and shall not see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Sē'-lāh.

49 Lord, where are thy former lovingkindnesses, which thou swarest unto Dā'-vid in thy truth?

50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; how I do bear my bosom the reproach of all thy mighty people;

51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.

52 Blessed be the LORD for evermore. Ā'-mēn, and Ā'-mēn.

PSALM 90.

1 Moses, setting forth God's providence, 3 complete the frailty of human life, 4 divine chastisement, 10 and brevity of life.

a A Prayer * of Mō'-sēs the man of God.

LORD, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.

2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth up.

6 In the morning it flourisheth and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale that is told.

10 ^a The days of our years are three-score years and ten; and if by reason of strength *they be* fourscore years, yet *is* their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of mine anger? even according to thy sin, so *is* thy wrath.

12 ^a So teach us to number our days, that we may ^a apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Return, O LORD, how long? and let it ^a repent thee concerning thy servants.

14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy; ^a that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.

16 Let ^a thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

17 ^a And let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and ^a establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

PSALM 91.

The state of the godly. 3 Their safety. 9 Their habitation. 11 Their servants. 14 Their friend; with the effects of them all.

HE ^a that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide ^a under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 ^a I will say of the LORD, *He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.*

3 Surely ^a he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4 ^a He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth *shall be thy shield and buckler.*

5 ^a Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; *nor* for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 *Nor* for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; *nor* for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; *but* it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only ^a with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

² Heb. As for the days of our years, in them are seventy years.

³ ver. 2.

⁴ Ps. 71. 3. & 90. 1.

⁵ Prov. 12. 21.

⁶ Ps. 34. 7. & 71. 3.

⁷ Mat. 4. 6.

⁸ Luke 4. 10.

⁹ Heb. 1. 14.

¹⁰ Ps. 39. 4.

¹¹ Heb. cause to come.

¹² Job 5. 23.

¹³ Ps. 37. 24.

¹⁴ Deut. 32. 36.

¹⁵ Ps. 135. 14.

¹⁶ or, asp.

¹⁷ Ps. 85. 6.

¹⁸ Ps. 9. 10.

¹⁹ Ps. 60. 15.

²⁰ Is. 48. 2.

²¹ Hab. 3. 2.

²² 1 Sam. 2. 30.

²³ Heb. length of days.

²⁴ Prov. 3. 2.

²⁵ Ps. 27. 4.

²⁶ Ps. 26. 12.

²⁷ Ps. 147. 1.

²⁸ Ps. 27. 5.

²⁹ & 31. 20.

³⁰ Ps. 89. 1.

³¹ Heb. lodge.

³² Ps. 17. 8.

³³ Heb. in the nights.

³⁴ 1 Chr. 23. 5.

³⁵ Ps. 33. 2.

³⁶ Ps. 142. 5.

³⁷ or, upon the solemn sound with the harp.

³⁸ Heb. Higaion.

³⁹ Ps. 124. 7.

⁴⁰ Ps. 17. 8.

⁴¹ & 57. 1.

⁴² Ps. 40. 5.

⁴³ Is. 23. 29.

⁴⁴ Rom. 11. 33.

⁴⁵ Ps. 73. 22.

⁴⁶ Job 5. 19.

⁴⁷ Ps. 112. 7.

⁴⁸ & 121. 6.

⁴⁹ Prov. 3. 23.

⁵⁰ Is. 43. 2.

⁵¹ Job 12. 6.

⁵² & 21. 7.

⁵³ Ps. 37. 1, 2, 35, 38.

⁵⁴ Jer. 12. 1, 2.

⁵⁵ Mal. 3. 15.

⁵⁶ Ps. 56. 2.

⁵⁷ Ps. 37. 34.

⁵⁸ Mal. 1. 5.

⁵⁹ Ps. 63. 1.

⁶⁰ & 59. 10.

⁶¹ Ps. 89. 17.

9 Because thou hast made the LORD, *which is* ^a my refuge, *even* the most High, ^b thy habitation;

10 ^a There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 ^a For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, ^a lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and ^a adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath ^a known my name.

15 ^a He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: *I will be* with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and ^a honour him.

16 With ^a long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

PSALM 92.

1 The prophet exhorteth to praise God, 4 for his great works, 6 for his judgments on the wicked, 10 and for his goodness to the godly.

A Psalm or Song for the sabbath day.

IT *is a* ^a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High:

2 To ^a shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness ^a every night,

3 ^a Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; ^a upon the harp with ^a a solemn sound.

4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 ^a O LORD, how great are thy works! and ^b thy thoughts are very deep.

6 ^a A brutish man ^a knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When ^a the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; *it is* that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 ^a But thou, LORD, art most high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall ^a be scattered.

10 But ^a my horn shalt thou exalt

like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be ^aanointed with fresh oil.

11 ^bMine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 ^cThe righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lēb'-ā-nōn.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish ^din the courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and ^eflourishing;

15 To shew that the LORD is upright: ^fhe is my rock, and ^gthere is no unrighteousness in him.

PSALM 93.

The majesty, power, and holiness of Christ's kingdom.

THE LORD reigneth, ^ahe is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, ^bwherewith he hath girded himself: ^cthe world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.

2 ^dThy throne is established ^eof old: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 ^fThe LORD on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, ^gfor ever.

PSALM 94.

1 The prophet complaineth of tyranny and impiety. 8 He teacheth God's providence. 12 The blessedness of affliction. 16 God is the defender of the afflicted.

O LORD ^aGod, ^bto whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, ^cshew thyself.

2 ^dLift up thyself, thou ^ejudge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.

3 LORD, ^fhow long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 ^gHow long shall they ^hutter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

7 ⁱYet they say, The LORD shall

^a Ps. 23. 5.

^b Ps. 54. 7.

^c & 58. 10.

^d & 112. 8.

^e Ps. 73. 22.

^f & 92. 6.

^g Ex. 4. 11.

^h Prov. 20. 12.

ⁱ Ps. 52. 8.

^j Is. 65. 22.

^k Hos. 14. 5, 6.

^l Job 35. 11.

^m Is. 28. 26.

ⁿ Ps. 100. 4.

^o & 136. 2.

^p 1 Cor. 3. 20.

^q 2 Heb.

^r green.

^s Job 5. 17.

^t Heb. 12. 5.

^u Deut. 32. 4.

^v Rom. 9. 14.

^w 1 Sam. 12.

^x 22.

^y Rom. 11. 1, 2.

^z Ps. 96. 10.

^{aa} & 97. 1.

^{ab} & 59. 1.

^{ac} Is. 62. 7.

^{ad} Rev. 19. 6.

^{ae} Ps. 104. 1.

^{af} Ps. 65. 6.

^{ag} Ps. 96. 10.

^{ah} 3 Heb.

^{ai} shall be

^{aj} after it.

^{ak} Ps. 45. 6.

^{al} Prov. 8. 22.

^{am} 4 Heb.

^{an} from then.

^{ao} Ps. 124. 1.

^{ap} Ps. 65. 7.

^{aq} & 89. 9.

^{ar} 5 or,

^{as} quickly.

^{at} Ps. 38. 16.

^{au} 6 Heb. to

^{av} length of

^{aw} days.

^{ax} 7 Amos 6. 3.

^{ay} 10. 1.

^{az} 7 Heb. God

^{ba} of revenges.

^{bb} Deut. 32. 35.

^{bc} Nah. 1. 2.

^{bd} Mat. 27. 1.

^{be} 8 Heb.

^{bf} shine forth,

^{bg} Ps. 80. 1.

^{bh} Prov. 17. 15.

^{bi} Ps. 7. 6.

^{bj} Gen. 18. 25.

^{bk} Ps. 58. 9.

^{bl} & 62. 5, 6.

^{bm} Job 20. 5.

^{bn} Prov. 7. 16.

^{bo} Prov. 2. 22.

^{bp} & 5. 22.

^{bq} Ps. 31. 19.

^{br} Jude 15.

^{bs} Ps. 100. 1.

^{bt} Deut. 32.

^{bu} 15.

^{bv} 2 Sam. 22.

^{bw} 47.

^{bx} Ps. 10. 11.

^{by} & 59. 7.

^{bz} 9 Heb.

^{ca} present

^{cb} ius fac.

not see, neither shall the God Jā'-cob regard it.

8 ^cUnderstand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 ^dHe that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen shall not be correct? he that ^eteacheth man knowledge, shall not ^fknow?

11 ^gThe LORD knoweth the thought of man, that they ^hare vanity.

12 ⁱBlessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law;

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 ^mFor the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart ⁿshall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 ^oUnless the LORD had been my help, my soul had ^palmost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, "My foot slipped," thy mercy, O LORD, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall ^qthe throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law?

21 ^rThey gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and ^scondemn the innocent blood.

22 But the LORD is ^tmy defence, and my God ^uis the rock of my refuge.

23 And ^vhe shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

PSALM 95.

1 An exhortation to praise God, & for his greatness and for his goodness, 8 and not to tempt him.

COME, let us sing unto the LORD: ^alet us make a joyful noise to ^bthe rock of our salvation.

2 Let us ^ccome before his presence

th thanksgiving, and make a joy-
noise unto him with psalms.
For ^b the LORD is a great God, and
great King above all gods.
² In his hand are the deep places
of the earth: ^c the strength of the
earth is his also.
³ The sea is his, and he made it:
his hands formed the dry land.
O come, let us worship and bow
down: let us kneel before the LORD
our maker.
For he is our God; and ^a we are
his people of his pasture, and the
sheep of his hand, ^d To day if ye
will hear his voice,
Harden not your heart, ^e as in
the day of provocation, and as in the day
of temptation in the wilderness:
When ^f your fathers tempted me,
and I saw my work.
¹⁰ Forty years long was I grieved
at this generation, and said, It is
a people that do err in their heart,
and they have not known my ways:
I Unto whom ^g I sware in my
wrath ^h that they should not enter
into my rest.

PSALM 96.

An exhortation to praise God, ¹ for his greatness,
and ² for his kingdom, ³ for his general judgment.
¹ SING unto the LORD a new
song: sing unto the LORD, all
the earth.
Sing unto the LORD, bless his
name; shew forth his salvation from
day to day.
Declare his glory among the hea-
ven, his wonders among all people.
For ^c the LORD is great, and
greatly to be praised: ^d he is to be
reared above all gods.
For ^e all the gods of the nations
are idols: ^f but the LORD made the
heavens.
Honour and majesty are before
him: strength and ^g beauty are in
his sanctuary.
² Give unto the LORD, O ye kin-
eds of the people, give unto the
LORD glory and strength.
Give unto the LORD the glory
due unto his name: bring an offer-
ing, and come into his courts.
³ O worship the LORD ⁴ in the
beauty of holiness: fear before him,
all the earth.
⁵ Say among the heathen that
the LORD reigneth: the world also
shall be established that it shall not

^a Ps. 67. 4.

^b Ps. 96. 4.

^c & 97. 9.

^d & 135. 5.

^e Ps. 63. 3, 4.

^f Ps. 98. 7.

^g 2 Heb. 1 in

whose

3 or, the

heights of

the hills

are his.

^h Heb.

Whose the

sea is.

ⁱ Gen. 1. 9,

10.

^j 1 Cor. 6. 20.

^k Ps. 67. 4.

^l Rev. 19. 11.

^m Ps. 79. 13.

ⁿ & 80. 1.

^o & 100. 3.

^p Heb. 3. 7.

^q & 4. 7.

^r Ex. 17. 2, 7.

^s Num. 14. 22.

^t Deut. 6. 16.

^u Ps. 96. 10.

^v Heb. con-
tention.

^w 6 Heb.

many, or,

great isles.

^x Is. 60. 9.

^y Ps. 78. 18.

^z 1 Cor. 10. 9.

^{aa} 1 Cor. 6. 12.

^{ab} Ps. 18. 11.

^{ac} Num. 14. 22.

^{ad} Ps. 89. 14.

^{ae} Heb. 3. 10.

^{af} or, estab-
lishment.

^{ag} Ps. 13. 8.

^{ah} Dan. 7. 10.

^{ai} Hab. 3. 5.

^{aj} Heb. 4. 3, 5.

^{ak} Ps. 77. 18.

^{al} Heb. if

they enter

into my

rest.

^{am} Judg. 5. 5.

^{an} Mic. 1. 4.

^{ao} Nah. 1. 5.

^{ap} Ps. 19. 1.

^{aq} 1 Chr. 16.

^{ar} 23-33.

^{as} Ex. 20. 4.

^{at} Lev. 26. 1.

^{au} Heb. 1. 6.

^{av} Ps. 145. 3.

^{aw} Ps. 18. 3.

^{ax} Ps. 95. 3.

^{ay} Ps. 83. 18.

^{az} Ex. 18. 11.

^{ba} Ps. 95. 3.

^{bb} Jer. 10. 11.

^{bc} Ps. 115. 15.

^{bd} Is. 42. 5.

^{be} Ps. 34. 14.

^{bf} Amos 5. 15.

^{bg} Rom. 12. 9.

^{bh} Ps. 31. 23.

^{bi} Rev. 2. 8.

^{bj} Ps. 37. 38.

^{bk} Dan. 3. 28.

^{bl} Ps. 29. 2.

^{bm} Job 22. 28.

^{bn} Ps. 112. 4.

^{bo} Ps. 29. 1, 2.

^{bp} Ps. 33. 1.

^{bq} Ps. 30. 4.

^{br} or, to the

memorial.

^{bs} 2 Heb. of

his name.

^{bt} or, in the

glorious

sanctuary.

^{bu} Ps. 29. 2.

^{bv} Ps. 33. 3.

^{bw} Is. 42. 10.

^{bx} Ps. 93. 1.

^{by} Rev. 11. 15.

^{bz} Ex. 15. 11.

^{ca} Ps. 77. 14.

^{cb} Ex. 15. 6.

^{cc} Is. 59. 16.

be moved: ^a he shall judge the
people righteously.

11 ^b Let the heavens rejoice, and
let the earth be glad; ^c let the sea
roar, and the fulness thereof.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all
that is therein: then shall all the
trees of the wood rejoice

13 Before the LORD: for he cometh,
for he cometh to judge the earth:
^d he shall judge the world with
righteousness, and the people with
his truth.

PSALM 97.

1 The majesty of God's kingdom. 10 An exhortation
to godliness and gladness.

THE LORD reigneth; let the earth
rejoice; let the ^a multitude of
^b isles be glad thereof.

2 ^c Clouds and darkness are round
about him: ^d righteousness and judg-
ment are the ^e habitation of his
throne.

3 ^f A fire goeth before him, and
burneth up his enemies round about.

4 ^g His lightnings enlightened the
world: the earth saw, and trembled.

5 ^h The hills melted like wax at the
presence of the LORD, at the presence
of the LORD of the whole earth.

6 ⁱ The heavens declare his right-
eousness, and all the people see his
glory.

7 ^j Confounded be all they that
serve graven images, that boast
themselves of idols: ^k worship him,
all ye gods.

8 Zi-on heard, and was glad; and
the daughters of Jû-dah rejoiced
because of thy judgments, O LORD.

9 For thou, LORD, art ^l high above
all the earth: ^m thou art exalted far
above all gods.

10 Ye that love the LORD, ⁿ hate
evil: ^o he preserveth the souls of
his saints; ^p he delivereth them out
of the hand of the wicked.

11 ^q Light is sown for the righteous,
and gladness for the upright in heart.

12 ^r Rejoice in the LORD, ye right-
eous; ^s and give thanks ^t at the re-
membrance of his holiness.

PSALM 98.

1 The psalmist exhorteth the Jews; 4 the Gentiles,
and all the creatures to praise God.

A Psalm.

O SING unto the LORD a new
song; for ^a he hath done marvel-
lous things: ^b his right hand, and

his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.

2 ^bThe LORD hath made known his salvation: ^chis righteousness hath he ^aopenly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath ^dremembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Is'-râ-êl: ^eall the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

4 ^fMake a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.

5 Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

6 ^gWith trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the LORD, the King.

7 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods ^hclap their hands: let the hills be joyful together

9 Before the LORD; ⁱfor he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

PSALM 99.

¹ The prophet, setting forth the kingdom of God in Zion, ² exhorteth all, by the example of forefathers, to worship God at his holy hill.

THE LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: ^ahe sitteth between the chér'-û-bims; let the earth ^bbe moved.

2 The LORD is great in Zi'-on; and he is ^chigh above all the people.

3 Let them praise ^dthy great and terrible name; ^efor it is holy.

4 ^fThe king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jâ'-côb.

5 Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship at ^ghis footstool; ^hfor ⁱhe is holy.

6 ^jMô'-sës and Aâ'-ron among his priests, and Sãm'-û-êl among them that call upon his name; they ^kcalled upon the LORD, and he answered them.

7 ^lHe spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: ^mthou wast a God that forgavest them, though ⁿthou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

^a Ex. 15. 2

^b Is. 52. 10.

^c Luke 2. 30.

^d Is. 62. 2.

^e Rom. 3. 25.

^f or,

^g revealed.

^h Ps. 145.

ⁱ title.

^j or, thanksgiving.

^k Luke 1. 54.

^l Ps. 98. 4.

^m Heb. all the earth.

ⁿ Is. 49. 6.

^o Luke 2. 30.

^p Acts 13. 47.

^q Ps. 95. 1.

^r Eph. 2. 10.

^s or, and his we are.

^t Ezek. 34. 30.

^u Num. 10. 10.

^v Ps. 66. 13.

^w Ps. 136. 1.

^x Heb. to generation and generation.

^y Ps. 89. 1.

^z Is. 55. 12.

^{aa} Ps. 96. 10.

^{ab} 1 Sam. 16.

^{ac} 14.

^{ad} 1 Kin. 9. 4.

^{ae} Ex. 25. 22.

^{af} Heb. thing of Bethel.

^{ag} Heb. stagger.

^{ah} Ps. 97. 10.

^{ai} Josh. 23. 6.

^{aj} Ps. 97. 9.

^{ak} Rev. 15. 4.

^{al} Mat. 7. 23.

^{am} Job 36. 5.

^{an} Ps. 18. 27.

^{ao} Prov. 6. 17.

^{ap} 1 Chr. 28. 2.

^{aq} or, it is holy.

^{ar} Lev. 19. 2.

^{as} or, perfect in the way.

^{at} Ps. 119. 1.

^{au} Jer. 15. 1.

^{av} Ex. 14. 15.

^{aw} 1 Sam. 7. 9.

^{ax} Heb. shall not be established.

^{ay} Ex. 33. 9.

^{az} Ps. 75. 10.

^{ba} Jer. 23. 12.

^{bb} Ps. 48. 2, 6.

^{bc} Num. 14. 20.

^{bd} Deut. 9. 20.

^{be} or, for.

^{bf} Ps. 61. 2.

9 ^cExalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God is holy.

PSALM 100.

¹ An exhortation to praise God cheerfully, ² for his greatness, ³ and for his power.

^a A Psalm of ^bpraise.

MAKE ^aa joyful noise unto the LORD, ^ball ye lands.

2 Serve the LORD with gladness; come before his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the LORD he God: ^ait is he that hath made us ^band not we ourselves; ^cwe are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 ^dEnter into his gates with thanksgiving, ^eand into his court with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.

5 For the LORD is good; ^fhis mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth ^gto all generations.

PSALM 101.

David maketh a vow and profession of godliness.

A Psalm of Dâ'-vid.

I WILL sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.

2 I will ^abehave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will ^bwalk within my house with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no ^cwicked thing before mine eyes: ^dI hate the work of them ^ethat turn aside; ^fit shall not cleave to me.

4 A forward heart shall depart from me: I will not ^gknow a wicked person.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: ^hhim that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh ⁱin a perfect way, he shall serve me.

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies ^jshall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will ^kearly destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked doers ^lfrom the city of the LORD.

PSALM 102.

¹ The prophet maketh a grievous complaint, ² taketh comfort in the eternity and mercy of God. A Prayer ³ of the afflicted, ⁴ when he is overwhelmed and poureth out his complaint before the LORD.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry ^acome unto thee.

^bHide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; ^cincline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily.

^dFor my days are consumed like smoke, and ^emy bones are burned as an hearth.

My heart is smitten, and ^fwithered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

By reason of the voice of my mourning ^gmy bones cleave to my skin.

^hI am like ⁱa pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.

^jI watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.

My enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are ^kmad against me are ^lsworn against me.

For I have eaten ashes like bread, and ^mmingled my drink with weeping,

Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for ⁿthou hast led me up, and cast me down.

^oMy days are like a shadow that declineth; and ^pI am withered like grass.

But ^qthou, O LORD, shalt endure forever; and ^rthy remembrance unto all generations.

Thou shalt arise, and ^shave mercy upon Zi'on: for the time of favour her, yea, the ^tset time, shall come.

For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof.

So the heathen shall ^ufear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory.

When the LORD shall build ^vZi'on, ^whe shall appear in his glory.

^xHe will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

This shall be ^ywritten for the generation to come: and ^zthe people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.

For he hath ^{aa}looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;

To hear the groaning of the

^a Heb. the children of death.

^b Ps. 2. 23.

^c 1 Sam. 9. 16.

^d Ps. 27. 9.

^e Ps. 22. 22.

^f Ps. 71. 2.

^g James 4. 14.

^h or, (as some read) into smoke.

ⁱ Job 30. 30.

^j Ps. 31. 10.

^k Heb. afflicted.

^l Ps. 37. 2.

^m Job 21. 21.

ⁿ Is. 38. 10.

^o Ps. 90. 2.

^p Hab. 1. 12.

^q Lam. 4. 8.

^r or, flesh.

^s Gen. 1. 1.

^t Heb. 1. 10.

^u Job 30. 29.

^v Is. 34. 11.

^w Is. 34. 4.

^x Rom. 8. 20.

^y 2 Pet. 3. 7.

^z Ps. 77. 4.

^{aa} Heb. stand.

^{ab} Ps. 38. 11.

^{ac} Acts 26. 11.

^{ad} Acts 23. 12.

^{ae} Mal. 3. 6.

^{af} Heb. 13. 8.

^{ag} James 1. 7.

^{ah} Ps. 42. 3.

^{ai} Ps. 69. 36.

^{aj} Ps. 30. 7.

^{ak} Job 14. 2.

^{al} Job 40. 6-8.

^{am} James 1. 10.

^{an} Ps. 104. 1.

^{ao} Ps. 9. 7.

^{ap} Lam. 5. 19.

^{aq} Ps. 135. 13.

^{ar} Is. 60. 10.

^{as} Zech. 1. 12.

^{at} Ps. 130. 8.

^{au} Is. 33. 24.

^{av} Mat. 9. 2, 6.

^{aw} Jer. 17. 14.

^{ax} Is. 40. 2.

^{ay} Ps. 5. 12.

^{az} Ps. 79. 1.

^{ba} Is. 40. 31.

^{bb} 1 Kin. 8. 43.

^{bc} Is. 60. 3.

^{bd} Is. 60. 1, 2.

^{be} Ps. 147. 19.

^{bf} Exh. 1. 6.

^{bg} Neh. 9. 17.

^{bh} Jer. 32. 18.

^{bi} Heb. great of mercy.

^{bj} Rom. 15. 4.

^{bk} Ex. 34. 21.

^{bl} Is. 43. 21.

^{bm} Ps. 30. 5.

^{bn} Is. 57. 16.

^{bo} Jer. 3. 5.

^{bp} Ezra 9. 13.

^{bq} Deut. 26. 15.

^{br} Heb. according to the height of the heaven.

^{bs} Ps. 79. 11.

prisoner; to loose ^athose that are appointed to death;

21 To ^bdeclare the name of the LORD in Zi'on, and his praise in Jê-rû-sâ-lêm;

22 When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.

23 He ^cweakened my strength in the way; he ^dshortened my days.

24 ^eI said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: ^fthy years are throughout all generations.

25 ^gOf old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 ^hThey shall perish, but thou shalt ⁱendure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed:

27 But ^jthou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.

28 ^kThe children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

PSALM 103.

An exhortation to bless God for his mercy.

A Psalm of Dā-vîd.

BLESS the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, ^abless his holy name.

2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:

3 ^bWho forgiveth all thine iniquities; who ^chealeth all thy diseases;

4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; ^dwho crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that ^ethy youth is renewed like the eagle's.

6 The LORD executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.

7 ^fHe made known his ways unto Mō-sēs, his acts unto the children of Is-rā-ël.

8 ^gThe LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and ^hplenteous in mercy.

9 ⁱHe will not always chide: neither will he keep ^jhis anger for ever:

10 ^kHe hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 For ^las the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he ^bremoved our transgressions from us.

13 ^cLike as a father pitieth *his* children, so the LORD pitieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we *are* ^ddust.

15 As for man, ^ehis days *are* as grass: ^fas a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For the wind passeth over it, and ^git is gone; and ^hthe place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the LORD *is* from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children;

18 ⁱTo such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

19 The LORD hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and ^jhis kingdom ruleth over all.

20 ^kBless the LORD, ye his angels, ^lthat excel in strength, that ^mdo his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the LORD, all *ye* ⁿhis hosts; ^oye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

22 Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul.

PSALM 104.

¹A meditation upon the power, ²and providence of God. ³God's glory is eternal.

BLESS ^athe LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty.

2 ^bWho coverest *thyself* with light as *with* a garment: ^cwho stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

3 ^dWho layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: ^ewho maketh the clouds his chariot: ^fwho walketh upon the wings of the wind:

4 ^gWho maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

5 ^hWho laid the foundations of the earth, *that* it should not be removed for ever.

6 ⁱThou coveredst it with the deep as *with* a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

7 At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.

² or, The mountains ascend, the valleys descend.

^a Gen. 8. 5.

^b Is. 43. 25.

^c Mal. 3. 17.

^d Job 28. 10.

^e Ps. 33. 7.

^f Jer. 5. 22.

^g Gen. 9. 11.

^h Job 3. 19.

ⁱ Heb. Who sendeth.

^j 1 Pet. 1. 24.

^k Heb. walk.

^l Job 14. 1, 2.

^m Heb. break.

ⁿ Heb. it is not.

^o Job 7. 10.

¹ Heb. give a voice.

² Ps. 147. 8.

³ Deut. 7. 9.

⁴ Jer. 10. 13.

⁵ Gen. 1. 29.

⁶ Ps. 147. 8.

⁷ Ps. 47. 2.

⁸ Dan. 4. 25.

⁹ Job 28. 5.

¹⁰ Judge. 9. 13.

¹¹ Ps. 23. 3.

¹² Ps. 148. 2.

¹³ Heb. to make his face shine with oil, or, who than oil.

¹⁴ Heb. mighty in strength.

¹⁵ Ps. 1. 14.

¹⁶ Ps. 68. 17.

¹⁷ Dan. 7. 9.

¹⁸ Heb. 1. 14.

¹⁹ Gen. 1. 14.

²⁰ Ps. 103. 1.

²¹ Is. 45. 7.

²² Heb. all the beasts thereof do trample on the forest.

²³ Dan. 7. 9.

²⁴ Is. 40. 22.

²⁵ Job 38. 39.

²⁶ Amos 9. 6.

²⁷ Is. 19. 1.

²⁸ Ps. 18. 10.

²⁹ Gen. 3. 19.

³⁰ Heb. 1. 7.

³¹ Prov. 3. 19.

³² Heb. He hath founded the earth upon her bases.

³³ Job 26. 7.

³⁴ Ps. 24. 2.

³⁵ Eccl. 1. 4.

³⁶ Gen. 7. 19.

³⁷ Job 41. 1.

³⁸ Heb. formed.

8 ^aThey go up by the mountains they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

9 ^bThou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; ^cthat they turn not again to cover the earth.

10 ^dHe sendeth the springs into the valleys, *which* ^erun among hills.

11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses ^fquench their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, *which* ^gsing among the branches.

13 ^hHe watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with ⁱthe fruit of thy works.

14 ^jHe causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth ^kfood out of the earth;

15 And ^lwine that maketh glad the heart of man, and ^moil to make his face to shine, and bread *which* ⁿstrengtheneth man's heart.

16 The trees of the LORD are full of sap; the cedars of Leb'-â-non which he hath planted;

17 Where the birds make the nests: *as for* the stork, the fir tree ^oare her house.

18 The high hills *are* a refuge for the wild goats; *and* the rocks for the conies.

19 ^pHe appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down.

20 ^qThou makest darkness, and is night: wherein ^rall the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

21 ^sThe young lions roar after the prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth unto ^this work and to his labour until the evening.

24 ^uO LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

25 ^vSo is this great and wide sea, wherein *are* things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships: *there is* the ^wlê-vî'-â-thân, *whom* thou hast ^xmade to play therein:

7 *These wait all upon thee; that
ou mayest give *them* their meat
due season.
8 That thou givest them they
thither: thou openest thine hand,
they are filled with good.
9 Thou hidest thy face, they are
troubled: *thou takest away their
breath, they die, and return to their
rest.
10 *Thou sendest forth thy spirit,
they are created: and thou renewest
the face of the earth.
11 The glory of the LORD *shall
endure for ever: the LORD *shall
rejoice in his works.
12 He looketh on the earth, and it
remembreth: *he toucheth the hills,
and they smoke.
13 *I will sing unto the LORD as
long as I live: I will sing praise to
thy God while I have my being.
14 My meditation of him shall be
sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.
15 Let *the sinners be consumed
out of the earth, and let the wicked
be no more. Bless thou the LORD,
my soul. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 105.

*An exhortation to praise God. 9 God's providence
over Abraham, 17 Joseph, &c.*

1 *GIVE thanks unto the LORD;
call upon his name: *make
known his deeds among the people.
2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto
him: *talk ye of all his wondrous
works.
3 Glory ye in his holy name: let
the heart of them rejoice that seek
the LORD.
4 Seek the LORD, and his strength:
seek his face evermore.
5 Remember his marvellous works
that he hath done; his wonders, and
his judgments of his mouth;
6 O ye seed of Ā'-brā'-hām his
servant, ye children of Jā'-cob his
chosen.
7 He is the LORD our God: *his
judgments are in all the earth.
8 He hath remembered his cove-
nant for ever, the word which he
commanded to a thousand genera-
tions.
9 Which covenant he made with
Ā'-brā'-hām, and his oath unto Ī'-
sāc;
10 And confirmed the same unto
Jā'-cob for a law, and to Īs'-rā'-ël for
an everlasting covenant:

a Ps. 136. 25.
& 145. 15.
b Gen. 13. 15.
& 15. 18.
c Heb.
the cord.
d Gen. 34. 80.
Deut. 7. 7.
& 26. 5.
e Heb. 11. 9.

f Job 34. 14.
Ps. 146. 4.
Eccl. 12. 7.
g Gen. 35. 5.
h Is. 32. 15.
i Ezek. 37. 9.
j Gen. 12. 17.

k Heb.
shall be.
l Gen. 1. 31.
m Gen. 41. 54.

n Hab. 3. 10.
o Ps. 144. 5.
p Lev. 26. 26.
q Is. 3. 1.
r Ezek. 4. 16.
s Gen. 45. 5.
t Ps. 63. 4.
u Gen. 37. 28.
v Gen. 39. 20.
w Heb. his
soul came
into iron.
x Ps. 37. 38.
y Prov. 2. 22.
z Gen. 41. 25.
aa Gen. 41. 14.

ab Gen. 41. 40.
ac Heb.
possession.
ad 1 Chr. 16.
ae 8. 22.
af Is. 12. 4.
ag Ps. 145. 4.
ah Gen. 46. 6.
ai Ps. 78. 51.
aj & 106. 22.
ak Ps. 77. 12.
al Ex. 1. 7.

am Ex. 1. 8.
an Ps. 27. 8.
ao Ps. 77. 11.
ap Ex. 3. 10.
aq Num. 16. 5.
ar Ex. 7.
as & 8.
at & 9.
au & 10.
av & 11.
aw & 12.
ax Ex. 78. 43.
ay Heb.
words of
his signs.
az Ps. 106. 22.
ba Ex. 10. 22.
bb Is. 26. 9.
bc Ps. 99. 7.
bd Luke 1. 72.
be Ex. 7. 20.
bf Ps. 78. 44.
bg Ex. 8. 6.
bh Ps. 78. 45.
bi Gen. 17. 2.
bj & 22. 16, &c.
bk & 26. 3.
bl & 28. 13.
bm & 35. 11.
bn Ex. 8. 17.
bo Ps. 78. 45.
bp Heb. He
gave their
rain hail.
bq Ex. 9. 23.
br Ps. 78. 48.

11 Saying, *Unto thee will I give
the land of Cā'-nā'-ān, *the lot of your
inheritance:
12 *When they were but a few
men in number; yea, very few, *and
strangers in it.
13 When they went from one na-
tion to another, from one kingdom
to another people;
14 *He suffered no man to do them
wrong: yea, *he reproved kings for
their sakes;
15 Saying, Touch not mine an-
ointed, and do my prophets no
harm.
16 Moreover *he called for a fa-
mine upon the land: he brake the
whole *staff of bread.
17 *He sent a man before them,
even Jō'-séph, who *was sold for a
servant:
18 *Whose feet they hurt with
fetters: *he was laid in iron:
19 Until the time that his word
came: *the word of the LORD *tried
him.
20 *The king sent and loosed him;
even the ruler of the people, and let
him go free.
21 *He made him lord of his house,
and ruler of all his *substance:
22 To bind his princes at his plea-
sure; and teach his senators wisdom:
23 *Īs'-rā'-ël also came into Ē'-gypt;
and Jā'-cob sojourned *in the land
of Hām.
24 And *he increased his people
greatly; and made them stronger
than their enemies.
25 *He turned their heart to hate
his people, to deal subtilly with his
servants.
26 *He sent Mō'-sēs his servant;
and Aā'-ron *whom he had chosen.
27 *They shewed *his signs among
them, *and wonders in the land of
Hām.
28 *He sent darkness, and made it
dark; and *they rebelled not against
his word.
29 *He turned their waters into
blood, and slew their fish.
30 *Their land brought forth frogs
in abundance, in the chambers of
their kings.
31 *He spake, and there came
divers sorts of flies, and lice in
all their coasts.
32 *He gave them hail for rain,
and flaming fire in their land.

33 *He smote their vines also and their fig trees; and brake the trees of their coasts.

34 *He spake, and the locusts came, and caterpillars, and that without number,

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 *He smote also all the firstborn in their land, / the chief of all their strength.

37 *He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and *there was* not one feeble *person* among their tribes.

38 *E'-gÿpt was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them.

39 *He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.

40 *The people asked, and he brought quails, and / satisfied them with the bread of heaven.

41 *He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places *like a river*.

42 For he remembered *his holy promise, and A'-brā-hām his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with joy, and his chosen with gladness:

44 *And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people;

45 *That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. *Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 106.

1 The psalmist exhorteth to praise God. / The story of the people's rebellion, and God's mercy.

*PRAISE ye the LORD. / O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? *who* can shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that / doeth righteousness at / all times.

4 *Remember me, O LORD, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation;

5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the

* Ps. 78. 47.

* Dan. 9. 5.

* Ex. 10. 4.
13, 14.
Ps. 78. 46.

* Ex. 14. 11.

* Ex. 12. 29.
Ps. 78. 51.
/ Gen. 49. 3.
/ Ex. 9. 16.

* Ex. 12. 35.

* Ex. 14. 21.
Ps. 18. 15.
Nab. 1. 4.
* Is. 63. 11-14.

* Ex. 12. 33.

* Ex. 14. 30.

* Ex. 13. 21.
Neh. 9. 12.

* Ex. 14. 27.
28.
* 15. 5.

* Ex. 16. 12, &c.
Ps. 78. 18, 27.

* Ex. 78. 24, 25.
* Ex. 14. 31.

* Ex. 17. 6.
Ps. 78. 15, 16.
1 Cor. 10. 4.

2 Heb. *They made haste, they forgot.*

* Ex. 15. 24.
* Gen. 15. 14.
* 1 Cor. 10. 6.

3 Heb. *lusted a lust.*

* Num. 11. 31.
* Is. 10. 16.

4 Heb. *singing.*

* Deut. 6. 10.
* Num. 16. 1.

* Deut. 6. 21-25.
* Deut. 11. 6.

5 Heb. *Hal-lelujah.*
* Num. 16. 35, 46.

/ Ex. 32. 4.

6 Heb. *Hal-lelujah.*
* 1 Chr. 16. 34.

* Jer. 2. 11.
Rom. 1. 23.

* Ps. 78. 11.

* Ps. 78. 51.

* Ps. 15. 2.

* Acts 24. 16.

* Ps. 119. 132.
* Ex. 32. 10.
Deut. 9. 19.

* Ezek. 13. 5.
7 Heb. *a land of desire.*

* Deut. 8. 7.
Ezek. 20. 6.

gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 *We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in E'-gÿpt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; / but provoked him at sea, *even at the Red sea*.

8 Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, / that he might manifest his mighty power to be known.

9 *He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so / he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness.

10 And he / saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

11 *And the waters covered the enemies: there was not one of them left.

12 *Then believed they his word, they sang his praise.

13 *They soon forgot his work: they waited not for his counsel:

14 *But / lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.

15 *And he gave them their request; but / sent leanness into the soul.

16 *They envied Mō'-sēs also, the camp, and Aā'-ron the saint of the LORD.

17 *The earth opened and swallowed up Dā'-than, and covered the company of A-bi'-rām.

18 *And a fire was kindled in the company; the flame burned up the wicked.

19 / They made a calf in Hōr'-ē and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus / they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.

21 They / forgot God their saviour, which had done great things in E'-gÿpt;

22 Wondrous works in / the land of Hām, and terrible things by the Red sea.

23 *Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Mō'-sēs his chosen / stood before him, the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they despised / the pre-

nt land, they ^abelieved not his
ord:
5 ^bBut murmured in their tents,
d hearkened not unto the voice of
e LORD.
6 ^cTherefore he ^alifted up his
nd against them, to overthrow
em in the wilderness:
7 ^{a, b}To overthrow their seed also
ong the nations, and to scatter
em in the lands.
8 ^cThey joined themselves also
to Bā'-āl-pē'-ôr, and ate the sa-
fices of the dead.
9 Thus they provoked *him* to
ger with their inventions: and
e plague brake in upon them.
10 ^cThen stood up Phīn'-ē-hās,
d executed judgment: and so
e plague was stayed.
11 And that was counted unto him
or righteousness unto all genera-
ons for evermore.
12 ^cThey angered *him* also at the
aters of strife, so that it went ill
ith Mō'-sēs for their sakes:
13 ^cBecause they provoked his
irit, so that he spake unadvisedly
ith his lips.
14 ^cThey did not destroy the na-
ons, ^cconcerning whom the LORD
mmanded them:
15 ^bBut were mingled among the
athen, and learned their works.
16 And ^cthey served their idols:
hich were a snare unto them.
17 Yea, ^cthey sacrificed their sons
d their daughters unto ^cdevils,
18 And shed innocent blood, *even*
e blood of their sons and of their
ughters, whom they sacrificed
to the idols of Cā'-nā-ān: and
he land was polluted with blood.
19 Thus were they ^cdefiled with
eir own works, and ^cwent a whor-
g with their own inventions.
20 Therefore ^cwas the wrath of the
ORD kindled against his people, in-
much that he abhorred ^chis own
eritance.
21 And ^che gave them into the
nd of the heathen; and they that
ted them ruled over them.
22 Their enemies also oppressed
em, and they were brought into
bjection under their hand.
23 ^cMany times did he deliver
em; but they provoked *him* with
eir counsel, and were ^cbrought
v for their iniquity.

^a Heb. 3. 18.
^b Judg. 3. 9.
^c Neh. 9. 27.
^d Num. 14. 2.
^e Lev. 28. 41.
^f Judg. 2. 18.
^g Is. 63. 7.
^h Jer. 3. 11.
ⁱ Ex. 6. 8.
^j Ezra 9. 9.
^k Jer. 42. 12.

^l Heb.
^m To make
them fall.
ⁿ Ps. 44. 11.
^o 1 Chr. 16.
25, 38.
^p Num. 25. 2.
^q Ps. 41. 13.

^r Heb. Hal-
lelujah.

^s Num. 25. 7.

^t Ps. 106. 1.
^u Num. 25.
11-13.
^v Mat. 19. 17.

^w Num. 20. 3.
13.
^x Ps. 81. 7.
^y Ps. 106. 10.

^z Num. 20.
10.
^{aa} Ps. 106. 47.
^{ab} Is. 43. 5, 6.
^{ac} Jer. 29. 14.
^{ad} Ezek. 39. 27,
28.

^{ae} Heb. from
the sea.
^{af} Judg. 1. 21.
^{ag} Deut. 7. 2.
16.
^{ah} Judg. 2. 2.
^{ai} Deut. 32. 10.
^{aj} Judg. 2. 2.
^{ak} Is. 2. 6.
^{al} 1 Cor. 5. 6.
^{am} Judg. 2. 12.
^{an} Ex. 23. 33.
^{ao} Ps. 50. 15.
^{ap} Hos. 5. 15.
^{aq} Is. 57. 5.
^{ar} Lev. 17. 7.
^{as} Ezra 8. 21.

^{at} ver. 15, 21,
31.
^{au} Num. 35. 33.
^{av} Ezek. 20. 18,
30, 31.
^{aw} Lev. 17. 7.
Num. 15. 39.
Ezek. 20. 30.

^{ax} Ps. 34. 10.
^{ay} Luke 1. 53.
^{az} Ps. 78. 69.

^{ba} Deut. 9. 29.
^{bb} Luke 1. 79.
^{bc} Job 36. 8.
^{bd} Judg. 2. 14.
Neh. 9. 27.
^{be} Lam. 3. 42.

^{bf} Ps. 73. 24.
& 119. 24.
^{bg} Luke 7. 30.
^{bh} Acts 20. 27.
^{bi} Judg. 2. 16.
^{bj} Neh. 9. 27.
^{bk} Ps. 22. 11.
^{bl} Is. 63. 6.
^{bm} or, *im-
powerished,
or, weaken-
ed.*

44 Nevertheless he regarded their
affliction, when ^bhe heard their cry:
45 ^dAnd he remembered for them
his covenant, and ^crepented ^faccord-
ing to the multitude of his mercies.

46 ^cHe made them also to be pitied
of all those that carried them cap-
tives.

47 ^cSave us, O LORD our God, and
gather us from among the heathen,
to give thanks unto thy holy name,
and to triumph in thy praise.

48 ^cBlessed be the LORD God of Īs'-
rā-ël from everlasting to everlasting:
and let all the people say, Ā'-mēn.

^cPraise ye the LORD.

PSALM 107.

1 *The psalmist exhorteth the redeemed, in praising
God, to observe his manifold providence, 4 over
travellers, 10 over captives, 17 over sick men, 23 over
seamen, 33 and in divers varieties of life.*

O ^cGIVE thanks unto the LORD,
for ^che is good: for his mercy
endureth for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the LORD
say so, ^cwhom he hath redeemed
from the hand of the enemy;

3 And ^cgathered them out of the
lands, from the east, and from the
west, from the north, and ^cfrom the
south.

4 They wandered in ^cthe wilder-
ness in a solitary way; they found
no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul
fainted in them.

6 ^cThen they cried unto the LORD in
their trouble, and he delivered them
out of their distresses.

7 And he led them forth by the
^cright way, that they might go to a
city of habitation.

8 ^cOh that men would praise the
LORD for his goodness, and *for* his
wonderful works to the children of
men!

9 For ^che satisfieth the longing
soul, and filleth the hungry soul
with goodness.

10 Such as ^csit in darkness and in
the shadow of death, *being* ^cbound
in affliction and iron;

11 Because they ^crebelled against
the words of God, and contemned
^cthe counsel of the most High:

12 Therefore he brought down their
heart with labour; they fell down,
and *there was* ^cnone to help.

13 Then they cried unto the LORD
in their trouble, and he saved them
out of their distresses.

14 ° He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.

15 ° Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

16 For he hath ° broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Fools / because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

18 ° Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they ° draw near unto the gates of death.

19 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.

20 ° He sent his word, and ° healed them; and ° delivered them from their destructions.

21 Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

22 And ° let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and ° declare his works with ° rejoicing.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;

24 These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and ° raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: ° their soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and ° are at their wit's end.

28 ° Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 ° He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 ° Oh that *men* would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

32 Let them exalt him also ° in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 He ° turneth rivers into a wilder-

a Ps. 68. 6.
& 146. 7.
Acts 12. 7.
b Gen. 13. 10.
& 14. 8.
& 19. 25.
2 Heb.
sailness.
c ver. 8, 21,
31.
d Ps. 114. 3.
Is. 41. 18.
e Is. 45. 2.

f Lam. 3. 39.

g Job 33. 20.

h Job 33. 22.
Ps. 9. 13.
& 88. 3.

i Gen. 12. 2.
& 17. 16, 20.
j Ex. 1. 7.
k 2 Kin. 10. 32.

m Mat. 8. 8.
n Ps. 30. 2.
& 103. 3.

o Job 33. 28.
30.
Ps. 30. 3.
& 49. 15.
& 56. 13.

p Job 12. 21,
24.
3 or, void
place.

q 1 Sam. 2. 8.
Ps. 113. 7, 8.

r or, after.
s Ps. 78. 52.

t Lev. 7. 12.
Ps. 50. 14.
Heb. 13. 15.

u Ps. 9. 11.
& 73. 28.
& 118. 17.

v Job 22. 19.
Ps. 52. 6.
& 68. 10.

5 Heb.
singing.
w Job 5. 16.

Ps. 63. 11.
Prov. 10. 11.
Rom. 3. 19.

y Ps. 64. 9.
Jer. 9. 12.
Hos. 14. 9.

6 Heb.
maketh
to stand.

z Jonah 1. 4.
a Ps. 57. 7.

b Ps. 22. 14.
& 119. 28.

c Ps. 57. 8-11.
7 Heb.
all their
wisdom is
swallowed
up.

d ver. 6, 13,
19.

e Ps. 89. 9.
Mat. 8. 26.
8 or, skies.

f Ps. 57. 5, 11.

g ver. 8, 15,
21.

h Ps. 60. 5.
&c.

i Ps. 22. 22,
25.
& 111. 1.

j 1 Kin. 17.
1, 7.

ness, and the watersprings into dry ground;

34 A ° fruitful land into ° barrenness, for the wickedness of the that dwell therein.

35 ° He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into watersprings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruit of increase.

38 ° He blesseth them also, so that they ° are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are ° minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 ° He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the ° wilderness, where there is no way.

41 ° Yet setteth he the poor high ° from affliction, and ° maketh him families like a flock.

42 ° The righteous shall see it, and rejoice: and all ° iniquity shall stop her mouth.

43 ° Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD

PSALM 108.

1 David encourageth himself to praise God. 5 prayeth for God's help, according to his promise.

A Song or Psalm of Dā-vīd.

O ° GOD, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.

2 ° Awake, psaltery and harp: myself will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praise unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the ° clouds.

5 ° Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;

6 ° That thy beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand, and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness: I will rejoice, I will divide Shēchem, and mete out the valley Succ'cōth.

8 Gil'-ē-ād is mine; Mā-nās'sēh

ine; ^Ē-phrā'im also is the strength
mine head; ^{Jū}-dāh is my law-
yer;

^{Mō}-āb is my washpot; over ^Ē-
m will I cast out my shoe; over
il-is-ti-ā will I triumph.

0 ^{Who} will bring me into the
rong city? who will lead me into
dom?

1 *Wilt not thou, O God, who hast*
set us off? and wilt not thou, O
d, go forth with our hosts?

2 Give us help from trouble: for
in is the help of man.

3 ^{Through God we shall do va-}
^{ntly:} for he *it is that shall tread*
wn our enemies.

PSALM 109.

David complaineth of his enemies. 16 He sheweth
their sin. 26 He prayeth for help.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

ITOLD ^{'not thy peace, O God of}
^{my praise;}

For the mouth of the wicked and
^{mouth of the deceitful} are opened
against me: they have spoken against
with a lying tongue.

They compassed me about also
th words of hatred; and fought
against me ^{without a cause.}

For my love they are my adversa-
s: but *I give myself unto prayer.*

And ^{they have rewarded me evil}
good, and hatred for my love.

Set thou a wicked man over him:
d let ^{Sā}-tān stand at his right
nd.

When he shall be judged, let him
e condemned: and ^{let his prayer}
come sin.

Let his days be few; and ^{let}
other take his office.

^{Let his children be fatherless,}
d his wife a widow.

0 Let his children be continually
gabonds, and beg: let them seek
^{their bread} also out of their desolate
aces.

1 ^{Let the extortioner catch all}
at he hath; and let the strangers
oil his labour.

2 Let there be none to extend mercy
to him: neither let there be any to
vour his fatherless children.

3 ^{Let his posterity be cut off; and}
the generation following let their
ame be blotted out.

4 ^{Let the iniquity of his fathers}
remembered with the LORD; and

^a Neh. 4. 5.
^{Jer.} 18. 23.
^b Gen. 49. 10.

^c Job 18. 17.
^{Ps.} 34. 16.

^d Ps. 60. 9.

^e Ps. 34. 18.

^f Prov. 14. 14.
^{Ezek.} 35. 6.

^g Ps. 60. 12.

^h Num. 5. 22.
² Heb.
within
him.

ⁱ Ps. 83. 1.

³ Heb.
mouth of
deceit.
⁴ Heb. have
opened
them-
selves.

^k Ps. 35. 7.
^l & 39. 4.
^{John} 15. 25.

^m Ps. 102. 11.
ⁿ & 144. 4.
^o Ps. 35. 7,
12.
^p & 38. 20.

^q Heb. 12. 12.

⁵ or, an
adversary.

^r Zech. 3. 1.

^s Ps. 22. 6, 7.

⁶ Heb. go
out guilty,
or, wicked.

^t Prov. 28. 9.

^u Mat. 27. 39.

^v Acts 1. 20.

^w or, charge.

^x Ex. 22. 24.

^y Job 37. 7.

^z 2 Sam. 16.

^{11.} 12.

⁷ Is. 65. 14.

^a Job 5. 5.

^b & 18. 9.

^c Ps. 35. 26.

^d & 132. 18.

^e Job 18. 19.

^f Ps. 37. 23.

^g Ps. 35. 18.

^h & 111. 1.

ⁱ Prov. 10. 7.

^j Ps. 16. 8.

^k & 73. 23.

^l & 110. 5.

^m & 121. 5.

ⁿ Ex. 20. 5.

^o Heb. from
the judges
of his soul.

let not the sin of his mother ^abe
blotted out.

15 Let them be before the LORD
continually, that he may ^acut off
the memory of them from the
earth.

16 Because that he remembered not
to shew mercy, but persecuted the
poor and needy man, that he might
even slay the ^abroken in heart.

17 ^{As he loved cursing,} so let it
come unto him: as he delighted not
in blessing, so let it be far from
him.

18 As he clothed himself with curs-
ing like as with his garment, so let
it ^acome ²into his bowels like water,
and like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the gar-
ment *which* covereth him, and for
a girdle wherewith he is girded
continually.

20 *Let this be the reward of mine*
adversaries from the LORD, and of
them that speak evil against my
soul.

21 But do thou for me, O God the
Lord, for thy name's sake: because
thy mercy *is* good, deliver thou
me.

22 For *I am* poor and needy, and
my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone ^{'like the shadow}
when it declineth: I am tossed up
and down as the locust.

24 My ^{knees} are weak through
fasting; and my flesh faileth of fat-
ness.

25 I became also ^areproach unto
them: *when* they looked upon me
^{they} shook their heads.

26 Help me, O LORD my God: O
save me according to thy mercy:

27 ^{That they may know that this}
is thy hand; that thou, LORD, hast
done it.

28 ^{Let them curse, but bless}
thou: when they arise, let them be
ashamed; but let ^{thy servant} re-
joice.

29 ^{Let mine adversaries be clothed}
with shame, and let them cover
themselves with their own confusion,
as with a mantle.

30 I will greatly praise the LORD
with my mouth; yea, ^I will praise
him among the multitude.

31 For ^{he shall stand at the right}
hand of the poor, to save *him* ^afrom
those that condemn his soul.

PSALM 110.

1 The kingdom, 4 the priesthood, 5 the conquest, 7 and the passion of Christ.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

THE LORD said unto my Lord,
I sit thou at my right hand, until
I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The LORD shall send the rod of
thy strength out of Zi'-on: rule thou
in the midst of thine enemies.

3 Thy people shall be willing in
the day of thy power, in the beauties
of holiness from the womb of the
morning: thou hast the dew of thy
youth.

4 The LORD hath sworn, and will
not repent, Thou art a priest for ever
after the order of Mēl-chiz-éd-ék.

5 The Lord at thy right hand
shall strike through kings in the
day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the
heathen, he shall fill the places with
the dead bodies; he shall wound
the heads over many countries.

7 He shall drink of the brook in
the way: therefore shall he lift up
the head.

PSALM 111.

1 The psalmist by his example inciteth others to
praise God for his glorious, 5 and gracious works.
10 The fear of God breedeth true wisdom.

PRAISE ye the LORD. I will
praise the LORD with my whole
heart, in the assembly of the upright,
and in the congregation.

2 The works of the LORD are
great, sought out of all them that
have pleasure therein.

3 His work is honourable and glo-
rious; and his righteousness en-
dureth for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderful
works to be remembered: the
LORD is gracious and full of com-
passion.

5 He hath given meat unto them
that fear him: he will ever be
mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the
power of his works, that he may
give them the heritage of the
heathen.

7 The works of his hands are
verity and judgment; all his
commandments are sure.

8 They stand fast for ever and
ever, and are done in truth and up-
rightness.

9 He sent redemption unto his
people: he hath commanded his

* Luke 1. 49.

* Deut. 4. 6.

2 or, good
success,
Prov. 3. 4.

* Mat. 22. 44.

Mark 12. 36.

Luke 20. 42.

Acts 2. 34.

1 Cor. 15. 25.

Heb. 1. 13.

1 Pet. 3. 22.

See

Ps. 45. 6, 7.

3 Heb. that
do them.

* Judg. 5. 2.

4 Heb. Hal-
lelujah.

* Ps. 96. 9.

5 or, more
than the
womb of
the morn-
ing: thou
dwellest
there,

etc.

* Ps. 119. 16.

* Ps. 25. 13.

* Num. 23. 19.

* Mat. 6. 33.

* Ps. 16. 8.

* Ps. 2. 5, 12.

Rom. 2. 5.

Rev. 11. 18.

* Job 11. 17.

Ps. 97. 11.

* Ps. 68. 21.

Hab. 3. 13.

6 or, great.

* Luke 6. 35.

7 Is. 63. 12.

* Eph. 5. 15.

Col. 4. 5.

7 Heb.
judgment.

* Prov. 10. 7.

* Prov. 1. 33.

8 Heb. Hal-
lelujah.

* Ps. 35. 18.

& 107. 32.

* Ps. 67. 7.

* Ps. 64. 10.

* Prov. 1. 33.

* Ps. 59. 10.

& 118. 7.

* Job 38-41.

Ps. 92. 5.

Rev. 15. 3.

* Ps. 143. 5.

* 2 Cor. 9. 9.

* Deut. 24. 13.

* Ps. 145. 4.

5, 10.

* Ps. 75. 10.

* See

Luke 13. 28.

* Ps. 37. 12.

* Ps. 86. 5.

& 103. 8.

* Ps. 88. 7, 8.

1 Prov. 10. 28.

& 11. 7.

9 Heb. prey.

* Mat. 6. 26.

33.

2 Heb. Hal-
lelujah.

* Ps. 135. 1.

* Dan. 2. 20.

* Rev. 15. 3.

* Ps. 19. 7.

* Is. 59. 19.

Mal. 1. 11.

* Mat. 5. 18.

3 Heb. are
established.

* Rev. 15. 3.

* Ps. 97. 9.

& 99. 2.

* Luke 1. 68.

* Ps. 8. 1.

covenant for ever: holy and
reverend is his name.

10 The fear of the LORD is the
beginning of wisdom: a good under-
standing have all they that do
commandments: his praise endure
for ever.

PSALM 112.

1 Godliness hath the promises of this life, 4 and
the life to come. 10 The prosperity of the godly.

PRAISE ye the LORD. Blessed
the man that feareth the LORD,
that delighteth greatly in his com-
mandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty up-
on earth: the generation of the upright
shall be blessed.

3 Wealth and riches shall be
his house: and his righteousness
endureth for ever.

4 Unto the upright there arise
light in the darkness: he is gra-
cious, and full of compassion, a
righteous.

5 A good man sheweth favour
and lendeth: he will guide his affairs
with discretion.

6 Surely he shall not be moved
for ever: the righteous shall be
everlasting remembrance.

7 He shall not be afraid of e-
vil tidings: his heart is fixed, trust-
ing in the LORD.

8 His heart is established, he shall
not be afraid, until he see his des-
truction upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed, he hath given
to the poor; his righteousness en-
dureth for ever; his horn shall
exalted with honour.

10 The wicked shall see it, and
grieved; he shall gnash with
teeth, and melt away: the desire
of the wicked shall perish.

PSALM 113.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his excellency
6 for his mercy.

PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise
O ye servants of the LORD,
praise the name of the LORD.

2 Blessed be the name of the LORD
from this time forth and for ever-
more.

3 From the rising of the sun un-
to the going down of the same the
LORD'S name is to be praised.

4 The LORD is high above all
nations, and his glory above all
heavens.

* Who is like unto the LORD our God, who dwelleth on high,
 * Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth!
 * He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;
 That he may set him with princes, even with the princes of his people.
 * He maketh the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 114.

Exhortation, by the example of the dumb creatures, to fear God in his church.

WHEN 'Īs'-rā-ēl went out of Ē'-gýpt, the house of Jā'-qob from people of strange language;
 * Jū'-dāh was his sanctuary, and 'rā-ēl his dominion.
 * The sea saw it, and fled: * Jōr'-ān was driven back.
 * The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.
 * What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jōr'-dān, that thou wast driven back?
 * Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs?
 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the God of Jā'-qob;
 * Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

PSALM 115.

The psalmist exhorteth to confidence in God, who is to be blessed for his blessings.

NOT unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.
 Wherefore should the heathen say, * Where is now their God?
 * But our God is in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.
 * Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.
 * They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not:
 * They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:
 * They have hands, but they han-

* Ps. 89. 6.
 2 Heb. exalteth himself to dwell.
 * Ps. 11. 4. & 138. 6.
 Is. 57. 15.
 * Ps. 135. 18.
 Is. 44. 9-11.
 3 1 Sam. 2. 8.
 * Ps. 107. 41.
 * Ps. 118. 2-4.
 / Ps. 33. 20.
 * Job 36. 7.

* 1 Sam. 2. 5.
 Ps. 68. 6.
 Is. 54. 1.
 Gal. 4. 27.
 3 Heb. to dwell in an house.

* Ex. 13. 3.
 * Ps. 81. 5.
 * Ps. 128. 1, 4.
 * Heb. with.
 * Ex. 6. 7. & 13. 5. & 25. 8. & 29. 45, 46.
 Deut. 27. 9.
 * Ex. 14. 21. & 17. 16.
 * Josh. 3. 13, 16.
 * Gen. 14. 19.
 * Ps. 29. 6. & 63. 16.
 Hab. 3. 6.
 * Gen. 1. 1. & Ps. 96. 5.
 * Hab. 3. 8. & Ps. 6. 5. & 88. 10-12.
 Is. 38. 18.
 * Ps. 113. 2.
 Dan. 2. 20.

* Ex. 17. 6.
 Num. 20. 11.
 Ps. 107. 35.

* Ps. 18. 1.

* See Is. 48. 11.
 Ezek. 36. 32.
 * Heb. in my days.
 * Ps. 18. 4-6.
 6 Heb. found me.
 * Ps. 42. 3, 10. & 79. 10.
 Joel 2. 17.
 * 1 Chr. 16. 26.
 Ps. 135. 6.
 Dan. 4. 35.

* Deut. 4. 28. & Ps. 135. 16-17.
 Jer. 10. 3. & Is. 41. 20.
 * Ps. 103. 8. & Ezra 9. 15.
 Neh. 9. 8. & Ps. 119. 137. & 145. 17.
 * Jer. 6. 16. & Mic. 11. 29.
 * Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 17.

dle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 * They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.

9 * O 'Īs'-rā-ēl, trust thou in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

10 O house of Aā'-ron, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

12 The LORD hath been mindful of us: he will bless us; he will bless the house of 'Īs'-rā-ēl; he will bless the house of Aā'-ron.

13 * He will bless them that fear the LORD, both small and great.

14 The LORD shall increase you more and more, you and your children.

15 Ye are blessed of the LORD which made heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, even the heavens, are the LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 * The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.

18 * But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.

PSALM 116.

1 The psalmist professeth his love and duty to God for his deliverance. 12 He studieth to be thankful.

I LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 * The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee; deliver my soul.

5 * Gracious is the LORD, and righteous; yea, our God is merciful.

6 The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.

7 Return unto thy rest, O my soul; for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.

8 * For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the LORD ^d in the land of the living.

10 * I believed, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted:

11 ^g I said in my haste, ^h All men are liars.

12 What shall I render unto the LORD for all his benefits toward me?

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.

14 ^m I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people.

15 * Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.

16 O LORD, truly ^g I am thy servant; I am thy servant, and ^h the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee ^e the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.

18 I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people,

19 In the ^a courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O Jĕ-rĕm. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 117.

An exhortation to praise God for his mercy and truth.

O * PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.

2 For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and ^d the truth of the LORD *endureth* for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 118.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy. 5 The psalmist sheweth how good it is to trust in God. 19 Under the type of the psalmist the coming of Christ in his kingdom is expressed.

O ^k GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for ^h he is good: because his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 ^m Let Īs'-rā-ĕl now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

3 Let the house of Aā'-ron now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 Let them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

5 ⁿ I called upon the LORD ^e in dis-

^a Ps. 86. 13.

^b Ps. 18. 19.

^c Ps. 27. 1.
^d & 56. 4. 11.
& 136. 5.
Is. 51. 12.
Heb. 13. 6.

^e Heb. for me.

^f Ps. 27. 13.

^g 2 Cor. 4. 13.

^h Ps. 54. 4.

ⁱ Ps. 31. 22.

^j Rom. 3. 4.

^k Ps. 59. 10.

^l Ps. 40. 4.

^m & 62. 8. 9.

Jer. 17. 5, 7.

ⁿ Ps. 146. 3.

^o ver. 18.

Ps. 22. 25.

Jonah 2. 9.

^p Heb. cut them off.

^q Ps. 88. 17.

^r Ps. 72. 14.

^s Ps. 119. 125.

& 143. 12.

^t Deut. 1. 44.

^u Ps. 86. 16.

^v Eccl. 7. 6.

Nah. 1. 10.

^w Heb. cut down.

^x Lev. 7. 12.

Ps. 50. 14.

& 107. 22.

^y Ex. 15. 2.

Is. 12. 2.

^z Ps. 96. 8.

& 100. 4.

& 135. 2.

^{aa} Ex. 15. 6.

^{ab} Ps. 6. 5.

Hab. 1. 12.

^{ac} Rom. 15. 11.

^{ad} Ps. 73. 28.

^{ae} 2 Cor. 6. 9.

^{af} Ps. 100. 5.

^{ag} Is. 26. 2.

^{ah} Ps. 24. 7.

^{ai} Is. 36. 8.

Rev. 21. 27.

& 22. 14. 15.

^{aj} Ps. 116. 1.

^{ak} ver. 14.

^{al} 1 Chr. 16. 8.

24.

Ps. 106. 1.

& 107. 1.

& 136. 1.

^{am} Mat. 21. 42.

Mark 12. 10.

Luke 20. 17.

Acts 4. 11.

Eph. 2. 20.

^{an} 1 Pet. 2. 4, 7.

^{ao} See Ps. 115.

9. &c.

^{ap} Heb. This is from the LORD.

^{aq} Ps. 120. 1.

^{ar} Heb. out of distress.

truss: the LORD answered me, and ^b set me in a large place.

6 * The LORD is ^a on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?

7 * The LORD taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon them that hate me.

8 * It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.

9 * It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me about but in the name of the LORD will ^c destroy them.

11 They ^a compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

12 They compassed me about ^b like bees; they are quenched ^a as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will ^c destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me.

14 * The LORD is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

16 * The right hand of the LORD exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

17 * I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the LORD.

18 The LORD hath ^c chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 * Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and will praise the LORD:

20 * This gate of the LORD, which the righteous shall enter.

21 I will praise thee: for thou hast ^b heard me, and ^c art become my salvation.

22 * The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.

23 * This is the LORD's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 Save now, I beseech thee, LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, save now prosperity.

Blessed be he that cometh in
the name of the LORD: we have
dismissed you out of the house of the
LORD.

God is the LORD, which hath
redeemed us: light: bind the sacrifice
with cords, even unto the horns of
the altar.

Thou art my God, and I will
praise thee: thou art my God, I
will exalt thee.

O give thanks unto the LORD;
for he is good: for his mercy en-
dureth for ever.

PSALM 119.

Sundry prayers, praises, and professions
of obedience.

À-LËPH.

Blessed are the undefiled in
the way, who walk in the law
of the LORD.

Blessed are they that keep his
testimonies, and that seek him with
a whole heart.

They also do no iniquity: they
speak in his ways.

Thou hast commanded us to keep
thy precepts diligently.

O that my ways were directed
to keep thy statutes!

Then shall I not be ashamed,
when I have respect unto all thy
commandments.

I will praise thee with upright-
ness of heart, when I shall have
earned thy righteous judgments.

I will keep thy statutes: O for-
give me not utterly.

BETH.

Wherewithal shall a young man
please his way? by taking heed
unto thy word.

With my whole heart have I
sought thee: O let me not wander
from thy commandments.

Thy word have I hid in mine
heart, that I might not sin against
thee.

Blessed art thou, O LORD: teach
me thy statutes.

With my lips have I declared
the judgments of thy mouth.

I have rejoiced in the way of
thy testimonies, as much as in all
riches.

I will meditate in thy precepts,
and have respect unto thy ways.

I will delight myself in thy
statutes: I will not forget thy word.

Mat. 21. 9.
& 23. 39.
Mark 11. 9.
Luke 19. 38.
See
Zech. 4. 7.
Ps. 116. 7.

Ezra. 8. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 9.
2 Heb.
Revel.

Gen. 47. 9.
1 Chr. 29. 15.
Ps. 39. 12.
2 Cor. 5. 6.
Heb. 11. 13.
Ex. 15. 2.
Is. 25. 1.
1 ver. 1.
2 Ps. 42. 1, 2.
& 63. 1.
& 84. 2.

1 ver. 10, 110,
118.

Ps. 39. 8.
3 or, perfect,
or, sincere.
1 Ps. 128. 1.

1 ver. 15.

2 ver. 77, 92.

1 John 3. 9.
& 5. 18.
4 Heb.
men of my
council.

5 Ps. 44. 25.

6 Ps. 143. 11.

7 Job 22. 26.
1 John 2. 28.
8 Ps. 25. 4.
& 27. 11.
& 86. 11.

9 ver. 171.

10 Ps. 145. 5.

11 Heb. judg-
ments of
thy right-
eousness.

12 Ps. 107. 28.

13 Heb.
droppeth.

14 2 Chr. 15. 15.

15 ver. 21, 118.

16 Ps. 37. 31.
Luke 2. 19,
51.

17 ver. 26, 33,
64, 68, 108,
124, 135.
18 Ps. 25. 4.

19 1 Kin. 4. 29.
Is. 60. 5.
2 Cor. 6. 11.

20 Ps. 34. 11.

21 ver. 12.

22 Mat. 10. 22.
Rev. 2. 26.

23 1 ver. 23, 43,

73.

24 Ps. 1. 2.

25 Prov. 7. 3.

26 Prov. 2. 6.
James 1. 5.

27 Ps. 1. 2.

À GÎ-MËL.

17 Deal bountifully with thy serv-
ant, that I may live, and keep thy
word.

18 Open thou mine eyes, that I
may behold wondrous things out of
thy law.

19 I am a stranger in the earth:
hide not thy commandments from
me.

20 My soul breaketh for the long-
ing that it hath unto thy judgments
at all times.

21 Thou hast rebuked the proud
that are cursed, which do err from
thy commandments.

22 Remove from me reproach and
contempt; for I have kept thy testi-
monies.

23 Princes also did sit and speak
against me: but thy servant did
meditate in thy statutes.

24 Thy testimonies also are my
delight and my counsellors.

À DÄ-LËTH.

25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust:
quicken thou me according to thy
word.

26 I have declared my ways, and
thou heardest me: teach me thy
statutes.

27 Make me to understand the way
of thy precepts: so shall I talk of
thy wondrous works.

28 My soul melteth for heaviness:
strengthen thou me according
unto thy word.

29 Remove from me the way of
lying: and grant me thy law
graciously.

30 I have chosen the way of
truth: thy judgments have I laid
before me.

31 I have stuck unto thy testi-
monies: O LORD, put me not to
shame.

32 I will run the way of thy com-
mandments, when thou shalt en-
large my heart.

À HË.

33 Teach me, O LORD, the way
of thy statutes; and I shall keep
it unto the end.

34 Give me understanding, and I
shall keep thy law; yea, I shall
observe it with my whole heart.

35 Make me to go in the path of

thy commandments; for therein do I ^adelight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to ^bcovetousness.

37 ^aTurn away mine eyes from ^cbeholding vanity; and quicken thou me in thy way.

38 ^aStablish thy word unto thy servant, who is *devoted* to thy fear.

39 Turn away my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments are good.

40 Behold, I have ^alonged after thy precepts: ^bquicken me in thy righteousness.

Y VAÛ.

41 ^aLet thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, *even* thy salvation, according to thy word.

42 ^bSo shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy word.

43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy judgments.

44 So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.

45 And I will walk ^aat liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

46 ^aI will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed.

47 And I will ^adelight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.

48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will ^ameditate in thy statutes.

Y ZĀIN.

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to ^ahope.

50 This is my ^bcomfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me.

51 The proud have had me greatly ^cin derision: yet have I not ^ddeclined from thy law.

52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.

53 ^aHorror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law.

54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 ^aI have remembered thy name, O LORD, in the night, and have kept thy law.

^a ver. 16.

^b Ezek. 33. 31.
Mark 7. 21,
22.
Luke 12. 15.
1 Tim. 6. 10.

^c Ps. 16. 5.
Jer. 10. 16.
Lam. 3. 24.

^d Heb. *Make to pass.*
1 Is. 33. 15.
^e Prov. 23. 5.

^f Heb. *face.*
Job 11. 13.
^g 2 Sam. 7. 25.

^h ver. 41.
ⁱ Luke 15. 17,
18.
^j ver. 20.

^k ver. 25, 37,
88, 107, 149,
156, 159.

^l or, *companies.*
1 ver. 77.
1 Ps. 106. 4.

^m Acts 16. 25.
ⁿ or, *So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.*

^o Ps. 33. 5.

^p ver. 12, 26.

^q Heb. *at large.*

^r Ps. 138. 1.
Mat. 23. 18,
19.
Acts 26. 1, 2

^s ver. 16.

^t ver. 71.
Jer. 31. 18,
19.
Heb. 12. 11.

^u Ps. 106. 1.
& 107. 1.
Mat. 19. 17.

^v ver. 15.
^w ver. 12, 26.
^x Job 13. 4.
Ps. 109. 2

^y Ps. 17. 10.
Is. 6. 10.
Acts 28. 27.

^z ver. 74, 81,
147.
^a ver. 35.
^b Rom. 15. 4.

^c ver. 67.
Heb. 12. 10,
11.

^d ver. 127.
Ps. 19. 10.
Prov. 8. 10,
11, 19.

^e Jer. 20. 7.
^f ver. 167.
Job 23. 11.
Ps. 44. 18.

^g Job 10. 8.
Ps. 100. 3.
& 138. 8.
& 139. 14.

^h ver. 34, 144.
ⁱ Ezra 9. 3.
^j Ps. 34. 2

^k ver. 49, 147.

^l Ps. 63. 6.

^m Heb. *righteousness.*

ⁿ Heb. 12. 10.

56 This I had, because I kept thy precepts.

N CHETH.

57 ^aThou art my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words.

58 I intreated thy ^bfavour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word.

59 I ^athought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.

61 The ^bbands of the wicked have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law.

62 ^aAt midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy righteous judgments.

63 I am a companion of all that hate thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.

64 ^aThe earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: ^bteach me thy statutes.

N TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.

66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.

67 ^aBefore I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

68 Thou art ^agood, and doest good: ^bteach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have ^aforged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart.

70 ^aTheir heart is as fat as grease, but I ^bdelight in thy law.

71 ^aIt is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.

72 ^aThe law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

N JOD.

73 ^aThy hands have made me and fashioned me: ^bgive me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

74 ^aThey that fear thee will be glad when they see me; because I have hoped in thy word.

75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments are ^aright, and ^bthat thou hast afflicted me.

6 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be ^afor my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

7 ^bLet thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for ^dthy *mercy* is my delight.

8 Let the proud ^cbe ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: *but* I will ^emeditate in thy precepts.

9 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

10 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.

▷ CĀPH.

1 ^aMy soul fainteth for thy salvation: *but* ^aI hope in thy word.

2 Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?

3 For ^bI am become like a bottle of the smoke; *yet* do I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many *are* the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?

5 The proud have digged pits for me, which *are* not after thy law.

6 All thy commandments *are* faithful: they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.

7 They had almost consumed me on earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.

8 Quicken me after thy loving-kindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

▷ LĀ'-MĒD.

9 For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

10 Thy faithfulness is ^aunto all generations: thou hast established thy earth, and it ^aabideth.

11 They continue this day according to ^athy ordinances: for all thy servants.

12 Unless ^athy law *had been* my lights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.

13 I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me.

14 I am thine, save me; for I have kept thy precepts.

15 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: *but* I will consider thy testimonies.

^a Mat. 5. 18. & 24. 35.
^b Heb. to comfort me.

^b ver. 41.
^c Ps. 1. 2.
^d ver. 24, 47, 174.

^e Ps. 25. 3.
^f Deut. 4. 6.
^g ver. 86.
^h Heb. it is ever with me.
ⁱ ver. 23.

^j 2 Tim. 3. 15.

^k Job 32. 7-9.

^l Prov. 1. 15.

^m Ps. 73. 26. & 84. 2.
ⁿ ver. 74, 114.
^o ver. 123.
^p Ps. 69. 3.

^q Job 30. 30.

^r Ps. 19. 10.
Prov. 8. 11.
^s Heb. psalm.
^t Ps. 39. 4.
^u Rev. 6. 10.
^v ver. 128.

^w Ps. 35. 7.
Prov. 16. 27.
^x Prov. 6. 23.
^y or, candle.

^z Heb. faithfulness.
^a ver. 78.
^b Neh. 10. 29.
^c Ps. 35. 19. & 88. 19.
^d ver. 88.
^e ver. 40.

^f Hos. 14. 2.
Heb. 13. 15.

^g ver. 12, 26.

^h Ps. 89. 2.
Mat. 24. 34, 35.

ⁱ 1 Pet. 1. 25.
^j Job 13. 14.
^k Heb. to generation and generation.

^l Ps. 89. 1.
^m Ps. 140. 5. & 141. 9.

ⁿ ver. 10, 21.
^o Heb. standeth.
^p Deut. 33. 4.
^q Jer. 33. 25.
^r ver. 77, 92, 174.

^s ver. 24.
^t Heb. to do.
^u ver. 33.

^v Ps. 32. 7. & 91. 1.
^w ver. 81.

^x Ps. 6. 8. & 139. 19.
Mat. 7. 23.

96 ^aI have seen an end of all perfection: *but* thy commandment is exceeding broad.

▷ MĒM.

97 O how love I thy law! ^ait is my meditation all the day.

98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me ^awiser than mine enemies: for ^athey *are* ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: ^afor thy testimonies *are* my meditation.

100 ^aI understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

101 I have ^arefrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me.

103 ^aHow sweet are thy words unto my ^ataste! *yea, sweeter* than honey to my mouth!

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore ^aI hate every false way.

▷ NŪN.

105 ^aThy word *is* a ^alamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

106 ^aI have sworn, and I will perform *it*, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.

107 I am afflicted very much: ^aquicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, ^athe freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and ^ateach me thy judgments.

109 ^aMy soul *is* continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

110 ^aThe wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I ^aerred not from thy precepts.

111 ^aThy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for ^athey *are* the rejoicing of my heart.

112 I have inclined mine heart ^ato perform thy statutes always, ^aeven unto the end.

▷ SĀ'-MĒCH.

113 I hate *vain* thoughts: but thy law do I love.

114 ^aThou *art* my hiding place and my shield: ^aI hope in thy word.

115 ^aDepart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.

116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not ^b be ashamed of my hope.

117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.

118 Thou hast trodden down all them that ^c err from thy statutes: for their deceit is falsehood.

119 Thou ^d puttest away all the wicked of the earth ^e like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

120 ^f My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

י אֵין.

121 I have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.

122 Be ^g surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.

123 ^h Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and ⁱ teach me thy statutes.

125 ^j I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.

126 It is time for thee, LORD, to work: for they have made void thy law.

127 ^k Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.

128 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and I ^l hate every false way.

ד פֵּה.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

130 The entrance of thy words giveth light; ^m it giveth understanding unto the simple.

131 I opened my mouth, and panted: for I ⁿ longed for thy commandments.

132 ^o Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, ^p as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

133 ^q Order my steps in thy word: and ^r let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

134 ^s Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

135 ^t Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and ^u teach me thy statutes.

^a Jer. 9. 1.
^b Ezek. 9. 4.

^c Ps. 25. 2.
^d Rom. 5. 5.
^e & 9. 33.
^f & 10. 11.

^g Ezra 9. 15.
^h Neh. 9. 33.
ⁱ Jer. 12. 1.

^j Ps. 19. 7-9.

^k ver. 21.

^l Heb. righteousness.

^m Heb. faithfulness.

ⁿ Heb. causeth to cease.

^o Ps. 68. 9.
^p John 2. 17.

^q Heb. cut me off.

^r Ezek. 22. 18.

^s Hab. 3. 16.

^t Ps. 12. 6.

^u Heb. tried, or, refined.

^v John 17. 17.

^w Heb. 7. 22.

^x Heb. found me.

^y ver. 81, 82.

^z ver. 77.

^a ver. 34, 73.

^b ver. 12.

^c Ps. 116. 16.

^d or, that I may keep.

^e Ps. 5. 3.

^f Ps. 19. 10.

^g Prov. 8. 11.

^h ver. 74.

ⁱ Ps. 63. 1, 6.

^j ver. 104.

^k ver. 40, 154.

^l Ps. 19. 7.

^m Prov. 1. 4.

ⁿ Ps. 145. 18.

^o ver. 142.

^p ver. 20.

^q Luke 21. 33.

^r Ps. 106. 4.

^s Heb. according to the custom towards those, &c.

^t 2 Thea. 1. 6.

^u Lam. 5. 1.

^v Ps. 17. 5.

^w Ps. 19. 13.

^x Rom. 6. 12.

^y 1 Sam. 24. 15.

^z Ps. 35. 1.

^a Luke 1. 74.

^b ver. 40.

^c Job 4. 6.

^d Ps. 12. 22.

136 ^a Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

י תזָד' דִּי.

137 ^b Righteous art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments.

138 ^c Thy testimonies that thou hast commanded are ^d righteous and ^e faithful.

139 ^f My zeal hath ^g consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

140 ^h Thy word is very ⁱ precious: therefore thy servant loveth it.

141 I am small and despised: do not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is ^j the truth.

143 Trouble and anguish have ^k taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are ^l my delights.

144 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: ^m give understanding, and I shall live.

ד קֹפֶה.

145 I cried with my whole heart: hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.

146 I cried unto thee; save me, ⁿ and I shall keep thy testimonies.

147 ^o I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: ^p I hoped in thy word.

148 ^q Mine eyes prevent the night watches, that I might meditate thy word.

149 Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O LORD, ^r quicken me according to thy judgment.

150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.

151 Thou art ^s near, O LORD; ^t all thy commandments are true.

152 Concerning thy testimonies have known of old that thou hast founded them ^u for ever.

י רֶשֶׁת.

153 ^v Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

154 ^w Plead my cause, and deliver me: ^x quicken me according to thy word.

155 ^y Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.

56 ² Great are thy tender mercies, LORD: ¹ quicken me according to thy judgments.

57 Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; yet do I not ¹ decline from thy testimonies.

58 I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy word.

59 Consider how I love thy precepts: ¹ quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.

60 ¹ Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

W SCHIN.

61 ¹ Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart abideth in awe of thy word.

62 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.

63 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I love.

64 Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.

65 ¹ Great peace have they which love thy law: and ¹ nothing shall offend them.

66 ¹ LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

67 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.

68 I have kept thy precepts and testimonies: ² for all my ways before thee.

N TAU.

69 Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD: ¹ give me understanding according to thy word.

70 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

71 ¹ My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

72 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteous.

73 Let thine hand help me; for thou hast chosen thy precepts.

74 ¹ I have longed for thy salvation, O LORD; and ¹ thy law is my light.

75 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments prosper me.

² or, Many.
¹ Is. 53. 6.
¹ ver. 149.

¹ Ps. 44. 18.

¹ Ezek. 9. 4.
¹ Ps. 118. 5.
Jonah 2. 2.

¹ ver. 88.

³ Heb. The beginning of thy word is true.

⁴ or, What shall the deceitful tongue give unto thee? or what shall it profit thee?

⁵ Heb. added.

⁶ or, It is as the sharp arrows of the mighty man, with coats of juniper.

⁷ 1 Sam. 24. 11.

⁸ Gen. 10. 2. Ezek. 27. 13.

⁹ Gen. 25. 13. 1 Sam. 25. 1. Jer. 49. 28, 29.

¹⁰ or, a man of peace.

¹¹ Prov. 3. 2. Is. 32. 17.

¹² Heb. they shall have no stumblingblock.

¹³ or, Shall I lift up mine eyes to the hills?

¹⁴ whence should my help come?

¹⁵ See Jer. 3. 23.

¹⁶ ver. 174.

¹⁷ Gen. 49. 18.

¹⁸ Ps. 124. 8.

¹⁹ 1 Sam. 2. 9.

²⁰ Prov. 3. 23, 26.

²¹ Ps. 127. 1.

²² Is. 27. 3.

²³ Prov. 5. 21.

²⁴ Is. 25. 4.

²⁵ Ps. 16. 8.

²⁶ Is. 109. 31.

²⁷ ver. 144.

²⁸ Ps. 91. 5.

²⁹ Is. 49. 10. Rev. 7. 16.

³⁰ Ps. 41. 2. & 97. 10.

³¹ & 145. 20.

³² ver. 7.

³³ Deut. 28. 6.

³⁴ Prov. 2. 8. & 3. 6.

³⁵ Prov. 1. 29.

³⁶ ver. 166.

³⁷ Is. 2. 3.

³⁸ Zech. 8. 21.

³⁹ ver. 16, 24.

⁴⁰ See 2 Sam. 5. 9.

176 ¹ I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

PSALM 120.

1 David prayeth against Doeg, 5 and complaineth of his necessary conversation with the wicked.

A Song of degrees.

IN ¹ my distress I cried unto the LORD, and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.

3 ¹ What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be ¹ done unto thee, thou false tongue?

4 ¹ Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.

5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in ¹ Mē'-sēch, ¹ that I dwell in the tents of Kē'-dār!

6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.

7 I am ¹ for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.

PSALM 121.

The great safety of the godly, who put their trust in God's protection.

A Song of degrees.

¹ I WILL lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

2 ¹ My help cometh from the LORD, which made heaven and earth.

3 ¹ He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: ¹ he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Is'-rā-ēl shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The LORD is thy keeper: the LORD is ¹ thy shade ¹ upon thy right hand.

6 ¹ The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

7 The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall ¹ preserve thy soul.

8 The LORD shall ¹ preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

PSALM 122.

1 David professeth his joy for the church, 6 and prayeth for the peace thereof.

A Song of degrees of Dā'-vid.

I WAS glad when they said unto me, ¹ Let us go into the house of the LORD.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

3 Jē-rū'-sā-lēm is builded as a city that is ¹ compact together:

4 ^a Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the LORD, unto ^b the testimony of *Is'-rā-ēl*, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

5 ^c For there ² are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of *Dā'-vid*.

6 ^d Pray for the peace of *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls; and prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace be within thee.

9 Because of the house of the LORD our God I will ^e seek thy good.

PSALM 123.

1 The godly profess their confidence in God, 3 and pray to be delivered from contempt.

A Song of degrees.

UNTO thee ^f lift I up mine eyes, O thou ^g that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes wait upon the LORD our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with the contempt of the proud.

PSALM 124.

The church blesseth God for a miraculous deliverance.

A Song of degrees of *Dā'-vid*.

IF it had not been the LORD who was on our side, ^h now may *Is'-rā-ēl* say;

2 If it had not been the LORD who was on our side, when men rose up against us:

3 Then they had ⁱ swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us:

4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:

5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.

6 Blessed be the LORD, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped ^j as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers:

^a Ex. 23. 17.

^b Deut. 16. 16.

^c Ex. 16. 34.

^d Ps. 121. 2.

^e Gen. 1. 1.

^f Ps. 134. 3.

^g Deut. 17. 8.

^h 2 Chr. 19. 8.

ⁱ Heb. do sit.

^j Ps. 51. 18.

^k Neh. 2. 10.

^l Prov. 22. 8.

^m Is. 14. 5.

ⁿ Heb. wickedness.

^o Ps. 121. 1.

^p & 141. 8.

^q Ps. 2. 4.

^r & 11. 4.

^s & 115. 3.

^t Prov. 2. 15.

^u Ps. 123. 6.

^v Gal. 6. 16.

^w Heb. returned

^x the return-

^y ing of

^z Zion.

^{aa} Ps. 53. 6.

^{ab} & 85. 1.

^{ac} Hos. 6. 11.

^{ad} Joel 3. 1.

^{ae} Acts 12. 9.

^{af} Job 8. 21.

^{ag} Heb. hath magnified to do with them.

^{ah} Ps. 129. 1.

^{ai} See

^{aj} Jer. 31. 9.

^{ak} &c.

^{al} or,

^{am} singing.

^{an} Ps. 56. 1, 2.

^{ao} & 57. 3.

^{ap} Prov. 1. 12.

^{aq} or, seed

^{ar} basket.

^{as} or, of

^{at} Solomon,

^{au} Ps. 72.

^{av} title.

^{aw} Heb. that are

^{ax} builders of

^{ay} it in it.

^{az} Ps. 121. 3-5.

^{ba} Ps. 91. 3.

^{bb} Prov. 6. 5.

the snare is broken, and we escaped.

8 ^c Our help is in the name of LORD, ^d who made heaven and ea

PSALM 125.

1 The safety of such as trust in God. 4 A prayer for the godly, and against the wicked.

A Song of degrees.

THEY that trust in the LORD shall be as mount *Zi'-on*, which cannot be removed, but abideth ever.

2 As the mountains are round about *Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*, so the LORD is round about his people from henceforth even for ever.

3 For ^e the rod of ^f the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good, and to them that are right in their hearts.

5 As for such as turn aside unto their ^g crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: but ^h peace shall be upon *Is'-rā-ēl*.

PSALM 126.

1 The church, celebrating her incredible return from captivity, 4 prayeth for, and prophesieth the success thereof.

A Song of degrees.

WHEN the LORD ⁱ turned again the captivity of *Zi'-on*, we were like them that dream.

2 Then ^j was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen, then, The LORD ^k hath done great things for them.

3 The LORD hath done great things for us; ^l whereof we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD, as the streams in the south.

5 ^m They that sow in tears shall reap in ⁿ joy.

6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing ^o precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

PSALM 127.

1 The virtue of God's blessing. 3 Good children are his gift.

A Song of degrees ^p for *Sōl'-ō-mon*.

EXCEPT the LORD build the house, they labour in vain ^q that build it: except ^r the LORD keep the city, the watchman shall keep in vain.

2 It is vain for you to rise

ly, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: for so he giveth beloved sleep.

Lo, children are an heritage of the LORD: and the fruit of the womb is his reward.

As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the bow.

Happy is the man that hath his bow ever full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak of the enemies in the gate.

PSALM 128.

The sundry blessings which follow them that fear God.

A Song of degrees.

BLESSED is every one that feareth the LORD; that walketh in his ways.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee.

Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: children like olive plants round about thy table.

Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.

The LORD shall bless thee out of Zion: and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life.

Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children, and peace upon Israel.

PSALM 129.

An exhortation to praise God for saving Israel in their great afflictions.

A Song of degrees.

MANY a time have they afflicted me from my youth, may I now say:

Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.

The plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows. The LORD is righteous: he hath broken asunder the cords of the wicked. Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zion.

Let them be as the grass upon the housetops, which withereth afore it groweth up:

Wherewith the mower filleth his hand; nor he that bindeth leaves his bosom.

Neither do they which go by say, The blessing of the LORD be upon you: we bless you in the name of the LORD.

* Gen. 3. 17, 19.

* Gen. 33. 5. & 34. 4. Josh. 24. 3, 4. Deut. 28. 4. * Lam. 3. 55. Jonah 2. 2.

* Heb. hath filled his quiver with them.

* Ps. 143. 2. Rom. 3. 20, 23, 24.

* Job 5. 4.

Prov. 27. 11.

* or, shall subdue, as Ps. 18. 47. or, destroy.

* Ex. 34. 7.

* 1 Kin. 8. 40.

Ps. 2. 11.

Jer. 33. 8.

* Ps. 27. 14.

* & 33. 20.

Is. 8. 17.

* & 30. 18.

* Ps. 119. 81.

* Ps. 63. 6.

* & 119. 147.

* Ps. 112. 1.

* & 133. 1.

* & 119. 1.

* or, which watch unto the morning.

* Is. 3. 10.

* Ps. 131. 3.

* Ps. 86. 5.

Is. 55. 7.

* Ezek. 19. 10.

* Ps. 103. 3, 4.

Mat. 1. 21.

* Ps. 62. 8.

* & 144. 12.

* Ps. 134. 3.

* Rom. 12. 18.

* Heb. walk.

* Gen. 50. 23.

* Job 42. 16.

* Heb. wonderful.

Job 42. 3.

* Ps. 139. 6.

* Ps. 125. 5.

* Heb. my soul.

* Mat. 18. 3.

* 1 Cor. 14. 20.

* or, Much.

* Ps. 130. 7.

* Ezek. 23. 3.

Hos. 2. 15.

* Ps. 124. 1.

* Heb.

from now.

* Ps. 57. 2.

* Prov. 6. 4.

* Acts 7. 46.

* Heb. habitations.

* Ruth 2. 4.

* Ps. 118. 26.

* 1 Sam. 17. 12.

* 1 Sam. 7. 1.

* 1 Chr. 13. 5.

PSALM 130.

1 The psalmist professeth his hope in prayer, 5 and his patience in hope. 7 He exhorteth Israel to hope in God.

A Song of degrees.

OUT of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

2 Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

4 But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.

5 I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning: I say, more than they that watch for the morning.

7 Let Israel hope in the LORD: for with the LORD there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

PSALM 131.

David professeth his humility.

A Song of degrees of David.

LORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: neither do I exercise myself in great matters, or in things too high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child.

3 Let Israel hope in the LORD from henceforth and for ever.

PSALM 132.

1 David's prayer at the removing of the ark. 11 with a repetition of God's promises.

A Song of degrees.

LORD, remember David, and all his afflictions:

2 How he sware unto the LORD, and vowed unto the mighty God of Jacob;

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;

4 I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids,

5 Until I find out a place for the LORD, an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of it at Ephraim: we found it in the fields of the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacles :
 6 we will worship at his footstool.

8 ⁴ Arise, O LORD, into thy rest ;
 thou, and ⁶ the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests ⁷ be clothed with
 righteousness ; and let thy saints
 shout for joy.

10 For thy servant Dā'-vid's sake
 turn not away the face of thine
 anointed.

11 ¹ The LORD hath sworn *in* truth
 unto Dā'-vid ; he will not turn from
 it ; ¹ Of the fruit of ² thy body will I
 set upon thy throne.

12 If thy children will keep my cove-
 nant and my testimony that I shall
 teach them, their children shall also
 sit upon thy throne for evermore.

13 ² For the LORD hath chosen
 Zi'-on ; he hath desired *it* for his
 habitation.

14 ¹ This is my rest for ever : here
 will I dwell ; for I have desired it.

15 ¹ I will ³ abundantly bless her
 provision : I will satisfy her poor
 with bread.

16 ¹ I will also clothe her priests
 with salvation : ² and her saints shall
 shout aloud for joy.

17 ¹ There will I make the horn of
 Dā'-vid to bud : ² I have ordained a
⁶ lamp for mine anointed.

18 His enemies will I ⁹ clothe with
 shame : but upon himself shall his
 crown flourish.

PSALM 133.

The benefit of the communion of saints.

A Song of degrees of Dā'-vid.

BEHOLD, how good and how
 pleasant *it is* for ¹ brethren to
 dwell ⁶ together in unity !

2 *It is like* ² the precious ointment
 upon the head, that ran down upon
 the beard, *even* Aā'-ron's beard : that
 went down to the skirts of his gar-
 ments ;

3 As the dew of ² Hēr'-mon, *and*
as the dew that descended upon the
 mountains of Zi'-on : for ¹ there the
 LORD commanded the blessing, *even*
 life for evermore.

PSALM 134.

An exhortation to bless God.

A Song of degrees.

BEHOLD, bless ye the LORD, ¹ all
 ye servants of the LORD, ¹ which
 by night stand in the house of the
 LORD.

2 ² Lift up your hands ² in the sanc-
 tuary, and bless the LORD.

⁶ Ps. 124. 8.

⁶ Ps. 5. 7.

⁶ 99. 5.

⁶ Ps. 128. 5.

⁶ & 135. 21.

⁶ Num. 10. 35.

⁶ 2 Chr. 6. 41.

⁶ Ps. 78. 61.

⁶ 1 ver. 16.

⁶ Job 29. 14.

⁶ Is. 61. 10.

⁶ Ps. 115. 1.

⁶ & 134. 1.

⁶ Luke 2. 37.

⁶ Ps. 89. 3, 4.

⁶ & 110. 4.

⁶ Ps. 92. 13.

⁶ & 96. 8.

⁶ & 116. 19.

⁶ 2 Sam. 7. 12.

⁶ 1 Kin. 8. 25.

⁶ 2 Chr. 6. 16.

⁶ Luke 1. 69.

⁶ Acts 2. 30.

⁶ 2 Heb.

⁶ thy belly.

⁶ Ps. 119. 68.

⁶ Ps. 147. 1.

⁶ Ex. 19. 5.

⁶ Deut. 7. 6, 7.

⁶ & 10. 15.

⁶ Ps. 48. 1, 2.

⁶ Ps. 95. 3.

⁶ & 97. 9.

⁶ Ps. 68. 16.

⁶ Ps. 115. 3.

⁶ Ps. 147. 14.

⁶ 3 or, surely.

⁶ Jer. 10. 13.

⁶ Job 28. 25.

⁶ Zech. 10. 1.

⁶ 1 ver. 9.

⁶ 2 Chr. 6. 41.

⁶ Ps. 149. 4.

⁶ Hos. 11. 12.

⁶ Job 38. 22.

⁶ Ex. 12. 12.

⁶ Ps. 78. 61.

⁶ & 136. 10.

⁶ Eccl. 29. 21.

⁶ Luke 1. 69.

⁶ Heb.

⁶ from man

⁶ unto beast.

⁶ 1 Kin. 11.

⁶ 36.

⁶ & 15. 4.

⁶ 2 Chr. 21. 7.

⁶ Ex. 7-10.

⁶ 5 or, candle.

⁶ Ps. 136. 15.

⁶ Ps. 35. 26.

⁶ & 109. 23.

⁶ Num. 21. 24-28.

⁶ Ps. 136. 17.

⁶ Josh. 12. 7.

⁶ Ps. 78. 55.

⁶ & 138. 21, 22.

⁶ Gen. 13. 8.

⁶ Heb. 13. 1.

⁶ Heb. even

⁶ together.

⁶ Ex. 30. 25.

⁶ Ex. 3. 15.

⁶ Ps. 102. 12.

⁶ 7 Heb. to

⁶ genera-

⁶ tion and

⁶ generation.

⁶ Deut. 32. 36.

⁶ Deut. 4. 48.

⁶ Ps. 115. 4-8.

⁶ Lev. 25. 21.

⁶ Deut. 28. 3.

⁶ Ps. 42. 8.

⁶ 1 Tim. 2. 8.

⁶ 3 or, in

⁶ holiness.

⁶ Ps. 116. 9.

3 ⁶ The LORD that made heav-
 and earth ⁶ bless thee out of Zi'-on.

PSALM 135.

1 *An exhortation to praise God for his mercy, his power, & for his judgments.* 15 *The vanity of idols.* 19 *An exhortation to bless God.*

PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise
 the name of the LORD ; ⁶ praise
 him, O ye servants of the LORD.

2 ¹ Ye that stand in the house
 of the LORD, in ² the courts of the house
 of our God,

3 Praise the LORD ; for ² the LORD
 is good : sing praises unto his name
² for it is pleasant.

4 For ⁶ the LORD hath chosen J-
 cob unto himself, *and* İs'-rā-ël
 his peculiar treasure.

5 For I know that ¹ the LORD
 is great, *and that* our Lord is above
 all gods.

6 ¹ Whatsoever the LORD please
 that did he in heaven, and in earth,
 in the seas, and all deep places.

7 ¹ He causeth the vapours to ascend
 from the ends of the earth ; ² he bring-
 eth lightnings for the rain ; he bring-
 eth the wind out of his ⁶ treasure.

8 ¹ Who smote the firstborn of E-
 gypt, ⁶ both of man and beast.

9 ¹ Who sent tokens and wonders
 to the midst of thee, O E'-gypt, ¹ upon
 Phar'-aoh, and upon all his servants.

10 ¹ Who smote great nations, and
 slew mighty kings ;

11 Sī'-hōn king of the Ām'-ō-rī-
 and Ōg king of Bā'-shān, and
 the kingdoms of Cā'-nā-ān :

12 ¹ And gave their land for
 heritage, an heritage unto İs'-rā-
 el his people.

13 ¹ Thy name, O LORD, endure
 for ever ; *and* thy memorial, O LORD,
 throughout all generations.

14 ¹ For the LORD will judge
 his people, and he will repent himself
 concerning his servants.

15 ¹ The idols of the heathen
 are silver and gold, the work of men's
 hands.

16 They have mouths, but they
 speak not ; eyes have they, but they
 see not ;

17 They have ears, but they hear
 not ; neither is there *any* breath
 in their mouths.

18 They that make them are liars
 unto them : so is every one that
 trusteth in them.

19 ¹ Bless the LORD, O house

rā-él: bless the LORD, O house
Aā'-ron:
Bless the LORD, O house of Lē'-
ye that fear the LORD, bless the
RD.
Blessed be the LORD ^dout of
on, which dwelleth at Jē-rū-sā-
a. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 136.

An exhortation to give thanks to God for
particular mercies.

GIVE thanks unto the LORD;
for he is good: ^afor his mercy
ureth for ever.
O give thanks unto 'the God of
s: for his mercy endureth for
r.
O give thanks to the Lord of lords:
his mercy endureth for ever.
To him 'who alone doeth great
nders: for his mercy endureth
ever.
To him that by wisdom made
heavens: for his mercy endur-
for ever.
To him that stretched out the
th above the waters: for his mercy
ureth for ever.
To him that made great lights:
his mercy endureth for ever:
The sun ^ato rule by day: for his
rcy endureth for ever:
The moon and stars to rule by
ht: for his mercy endureth for
r.
To him that smote Ē'-gŷpt in
ir firstborn: for his mercy en-
eth for ever:
And brought out Īs'-rā-él from
ong them: for his mercy endur-
for ever:
With a strong hand, and with
retched out arm: for his mercy
ureth for ever.
To him which divided the Red
into parts: for his mercy en-
eth for ever:
And made Īs'-rā-él to pass
ough the midst of it: for his
rcy endureth for ever:
But ^aoverthrew Phār'-āōh and
host in the Red sea: for his
rcy endureth for ever.
To him which led his people
ough the wilderness: for his
rcy endureth for ever.
To him which smote great
gs: for his mercy endureth for
r:

^a Deut. 29. 7.

^b Num. 21. 21.

^c Num. 21. 33.

^d Ps. 134. 3.

^e Josh. 12. 1.
^f Ps. 135. 12.

^g Ps. 106. 1.
^h & 107. 1.
ⁱ & 118. 1.

^j Gen. 8. 1.
^k Deut. 32. 38.
^l Ps. 113. 7.

^m 1 Chr. 16. 34.
ⁿ 2 Chr. 20. 21.
^o Deut. 10. 17.

^p Ps. 104. 27.
^q & 115.
^r & 147. 9.

^s Ps. 72. 18.

^t Gen. 1. 1.
^u Prov. 3. 19.
^v Jer. 51. 16.

^w Gen. 1. 9.
^x Jer. 10. 12.

^y Gen. 1. 14.
^z Gen. 1. 16.

^{aa} Heb. *for the rulings by day.*

^{ab} Heb. *the words of a song.*

^{ac} Heb. *laid us on heaps.*

^{ad} Ps. 79. 1.
^{ae} Ex. 12. 29.

^{af} Ps. 135. 8.

^{ag} Heb. *land of a stranger.*

^{ah} Ex. 12. 51.
^{ai} Ezek. 3. 26.

^{aj} Ex. 6. 6.

^{ak} Heb. *the head of my joy.*

^{al} Jer. 49. 7.
^{am} Lam. 4. 22.

^{an} Ezek. 25. 12.
^{ao} Obad. 10.
^{ap} &c.

^{aq} Ex. 14. 21,
^{ar} 92.

^{as} Ps. 78. 13.

^{at} Heb. *Make bare.*

^{au} Is. 13. 1, 6.
^{av} & 47. 1.

^{aw} Jer. 25. 12.
^{ax} & 50. 2.

^{ay} Heb. *wasted.*

^{az} Heb. *that re-compenseth unto thee thy deed which thou didst to us.*

^{ba} Jer. 50. 15,
^{bb} 29.
^{bc} Rev. 18. 6.

^{bd} Ex. 14. 27.
^{be} Ps. 135. 9.

^{bf} Heb. *shaked off.*

^{bg} Is. 13. 16.

^{bh} Ex. 13. 18.

^{bi} & 15. 22.

^{bj} Deut. 8. 15.

^{bk} Heb. *the rock.*

^{bl} Ps. 135. 10,
^{bm} 11.

18 ^aAnd slew famous kings: for
his mercy endureth for ever:
19 ^bSī'-hōn king of the Ām'-ō-rītes:
for his mercy endureth for ever:
20 ^cAnd Ōg the king of Bā'-shān:
for his mercy endureth for ever:
21 ^dAnd gave their land for an
heritage: for his mercy endureth
for ever:
22 ^eEven an heritage unto Īs'-rā-él
his servant: for his mercy endureth
for ever.
23 ^fWho ^gremembered us in our
low estate: for his mercy endureth
for ever:
24 ^hAnd hath redeemed us from our
enemies: for his mercy endureth
for ever.
25 ⁱWho giveth food to all flesh:
for his mercy endureth for ever.
26 ^jO give thanks unto the God of
heaven: for his mercy endureth for
ever.

PSALM 137.

1 The constancy of the Jews in captivity. 7 The
prophet curseth Edom and Babel.

BY the rivers of Bāb'-ŷ-lōn, there
we sat down, yea, we wept,
when we remembered Zī'-ōn.
2 We hanged our harps upon the
willows in the midst thereof.
3 For there they that carried us
away captive required of us ^aa song;
and they that ^bwasted us required
of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of
the songs of Zī'-ōn.
4 How shall we sing the LORD's
song in a ^cstrange land?
5 If I forget thee, O Jē-rū-sā-lēm, let
my right hand forget *her cunning*.
6 If I do not remember thee, let
my ^dtongue cleave to the roof of
my mouth; if I prefer not Jē-rū-
sā-lēm above ^emy chief joy.
7 Remember, O LORD, ^fthe children
of Ē'-dōm in the day of Jē-rū-sā-
lēm; who said, ^gRase it, rase it,
even to the foundation thereof.
8 O daughter of Bāb'-ŷ-lōn, ^hwho
art to be ⁱdestroyed; happy shall
he be, ^jthat rewardeth thee as thou
hast served us.
9 Happy shall he be, that taketh
and ^kdasheth thy little ones against
^lthe stones.

PSALM 138.

1 David praiseth God for the truth of his word. 4 He
prophesieth that the kings of the earth shall praise
God. 7 His confidence in God.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

I WILL praise thee with my whole heart: "before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2^b I will worship "toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast "magnified thy word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with strength in my soul.

4^f All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great is the glory of the LORD.

6^a Though the LORD be high, yet "hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.

7^a Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8^f The LORD will perfect *that which* concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, endureth for ever: "forsake not the works of thine own hands.

PSALM 139.

1 David praiseth God for his allseeing providence, 17 and for his infinite mercies. 19 He defieeth the wicked. 23 He prayeth for sincerity.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vīd.

O LORD, "thou hast searched me, and known me.

2^a Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou "understandest my thought afar off.

3^a Thou "compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

4 For *there is* not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, "thou knowest it altogether.

5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

6^a *Such knowledge is* too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

7^a Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

8^a If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: "if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand lead

^a Ps. 119. 46.

^b Ps. 28. 2.
^c 1 Kin. 8. 29, 30.

^d Ps. 5. 7.
^e Job 26. 6.
^f & 34. 22.
^g Dan. 2. 22.
^h Heb. 4. 13.

ⁱ Heb. *darkeneth not.*

^j Is. 42. 21.
^k Heb. *as is the darkness, so is the light.*

^l Ps. 102. 15, 22.

^m Heb. *greatly.*
ⁿ Job 10. 8, 9.

^o or, *strength, or, body.*
^p Ps. 113. 5, 6.
^q Is. 57. 15.

^r Prov. 3. 34.
^s James 4. 6.
^t 1 Pet. 5. 5.

^u Ps. 23. 3, 4.
^v Heb. *all of them.*

^w or, *what days they should be fashioned.*

^x Ps. 87. 2.
^y Phil. 1. 6.
^z Ps. 40. 5.

^{aa} Job 10. 3, 8.
^{ab} & 4. 15.

^{ac} Is. 11. 4.

^{ad} Ps. 119. 115.
^{ae} Ps. 17. 3.
^{af} Jer. 12. 3.

^{ag} Jude 15.
^{ah} 2 Kin. 19. 27.

^{ai} Mat. 9. 4.
^{aj} John 2. 24.

^{ak} 2 Chr. 10. 2.
^{al} Ps. 119. 168.

^{am} Job 31. 4.
^{an} or, *winnowest.*

^{ao} Heb. 4. 13.
^{ap} Job 31. 6.
^{aq} Ps. 26. 2.

^{ar} Heb. *way of pain, or, grief.*

^{as} Job 42. 3.
^{at} Ps. 40. 5.
^{au} & 131. 1.

^{av} Ps. 5. 8.
^{aw} & 143. 10.
^{ax} Jer. 23. 24.

^{ay} Jonah 1. 3.

^{az} Amos 9.2-4.

^{ba} Job 26. 6.
^{bb} Prov. 15. 11.

^{bc} Heb. *man of violence.*

^{bd} Ps. 56. 6.

me, and thy right hand shall help me.

11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me.

12 Yea, "the darkness "hideth from thee; but the night shineth the day: "the darkness and light are both alike to thee.

13 For thou hast possessed reins: thou hast covered me in mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I fearfully and wonderfully make marvellous are thy works; and thy soul knoweth "right well.

15^a My "substance was not hid from thee, when I was made secret, and curiously wrought the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect; and in thy book "all my members were written, "which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

17^a How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt "slay the wicked, O God: "depart from therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they "speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies blaspheme thy name in vain.

21^a Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23^a Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if there be any "wicked way in me, and "lead me in the way of everlasting.

PSALM 140.

David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and from the wicked.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'-vīd.

DELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me from the "violent man;

2 Which imagine mischiefs against their heart; "continually are they gathered together for war.

3 They have sharpened their

argues like a serpent; 'adders' person is under their lips. Sē'-lāh.
 'Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have proposed to overthrow my goings.
 'The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set snares for me. Sē'-lāh.
 I said unto the LORD, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.
 O God the Lord, the strength of salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.
 Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; 'lest they exalt themselves. Sē'-lāh.
 As for the head of those that compass me about, 'let the mischief of their own lips cover them.
 'Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.
 Let not 'an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall not stand at the violent man to overthrow him.
 I know that the LORD will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and will do the right of the poor.
 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

PSALM 141.

David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

O LORD, I cry unto thee: 'make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.
 Let 'my prayer be 'set forth before thee 'as incense; and 'the burning up of my hands as 'the evening sacrifice.
 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.
 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: 'and let me not eat of their dainties.
 'Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be an excellent thing, which shall not break my head: yet my prayer also shall be in answer to my calamities.

^a Rom. 3. 13.

^b Ps. 71. 4.

^c Ps. 35. 7.

^d 2 Chr. 20. 12.

^e Heb.

^f make not my soul bare.

^g Ps. 140. 5.

^h 142. 3.

ⁱ Ps. 35. 8.

^j Heb.

^k pass over.

^l Ps. 57. title.

^m or, A Psalm of David, giving instruction.

ⁿ 1 Sam. 22. 1.

^o & 24. 3.

^p or, let them not be exalted.

^q Deut. 32. 27.

^r Ps. 7. 16.

^s Is. 26. 16.

^t Ps. 11. 6.

^u Ps. 143. 4.

^v Ps. 140. 5.

^w Heb. a man of tongue.

^x or, an evil speaker.

^y a wicked man of violence, be established in the earth: let him be hunted to his overthrow.

^z or, Look on the right hand, and see.

^a Ps. 69. 20.

^b Ps. 31. 11.

^c Heb.

^d perished from me.

^e Ps. 9. 4.

^f Heb.

^g no man sought after my soul.

^h Ps. 48. 1.

ⁱ Ps. 16. 5.

^j Ps. 27. 13.

^k Ps. 116. 6.

^l Ps. 70. 5.

^m Ps. 34. 2.

ⁿ Ps. 13. 6.

^o & 119. 17.

^p Rev. 5. 8.

^q Heb.

^r directed.

^s Rev. 8. 3.

^t Ps. 134. 2.

^u Ex. 29. 39.

^v Ps. 31. 1.

^w Prov. 23. 6.

^x Job 14. 3.

^y Ex. 34. 7.

^z Job 4. 17.

^a Ps. 130. 3.

^b Eccl. 7. 20.

^c Rom. 3. 20.

^d Gal. 2. 16.

^e or, Let the righteous smite me kindly, and reprove me; let not their precious oil break my head, &c.

^f Prov. 9. 8.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.
 7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.
 8 But 'mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Lord: in thee is my trust; 'leave not my soul destitute.
 9 Keep me from 'the snares which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.
 10 'Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal 'escape.

PSALM 142.

David sheweth his comfort in prayer.

* Mās'-chil of Dā'-vid; A Prayer † when he was in the cave.

I CRIED unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.
 2 'I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.
 3 'When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. 'In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.
 4 'I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but 'there was no man that would know me: refuge 'failed me; 'no man cared for my soul.
 5 I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, 'Thou art my refuge and 'my portion 'in the land of the living.
 6 Attend unto my cry; for I am 'brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.
 7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: 'the righteous shall compass me about; 'for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

PSALM 143.

David prayeth for favour in judgment.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: 'in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.
 2 And 'enter not into judgment with thy servant: for 'in thy sight shall no man living be justified.
 3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 ^a Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 ^c I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 ^a I stretch forth my hands unto thee: ^f my soul *thirsteth* after thee, as a thirsty land. Sē-lāh.

7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, ^g lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness ^h in the morning; for in thee do I trust: ^k cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for ⁱ I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I ^b flee unto thee to hide me.

10 ^m Teach me to do thy will; for thou *art* my God: ⁿ thy spirit *is* good; lead me into ^o the land of uprightness.

11 ^p Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy ^r cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I *am* thy servant.

PSALM 144.

1 David blesseth God for his mercy. 5 He prayeth for deliverance.

A Psalm of Dā'-vid.

BLESSED be the LORD ^a my strength, ^b which teacheth my hands ^c to war, and my fingers to fight:

2 ^d My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and *he* in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 ^e LORD, what *is* man, that thou takest knowledge of him! *or* the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

4 ^f Man is like to vanity: ^g his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 ^h Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: ⁱ touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 ^j Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows; and destroy them.

7 Send thine ^k hand from above; rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth ^l speaketh vanity,

^a Ps. 77. 3.

^b Ps. 33. 2, 3.

^c Ps. 77. 5.

^d Ps. 88. 9.

^e Ps. 18. 60.

^f 2 or, victory.

^g Ps. 63. 1.

^h 3 or, for I am become like, &c.

ⁱ Ps. 28. 1.

^j Ps. 48. 5.

^k Ps. 123. 3.

^l Ps. 5. 8.

^m Ps. 25. 1.

ⁿ Heb. cut.

^o Heb. hide me with thee.

^p Heb. from kind to kind.

^q Ps. 25. 4, 5.

^r Neh. 9. 20.

^s Is. 26. 10.

^t Heb. able to bear burdens, or, laden with flesh.

^u Ps. 119. 25.

^v Ps. 54. 5.

^w Dent. 33. 29.

^x Ps. 33. 12.

and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will ^b sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery *an* instrument of ten strings *w* I sing praises unto thee.

10 ^c *It is he* that giveth ^d salvation unto kings: who delivereth Dā' his servant from the hurtful sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and whose right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons *may be* ^e as plants grown up in their youth; *that our* daughters *may be* as corner stones ^f polished after the similitude of a palace:

13 That our garners *may be* full, affording ^g all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen *may be* ^h strong to labour; *that there be* no breaking in, nor going out; *that there be* no complaining in our streets.

15 ⁱ Happy *is that* people, that in such a case: *yea, happy is that* people, whose God *is* the LORD.

PSALM 145.

1 David praiseth God for his fame, 8 for his goodness, 11 for his kingdom, 14 for his providence, 17 for his saving mercy.

Dā'-vid's Psalm of praise.

I WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 ^a Great *is* the LORD, and great *to be* praised; ^b and ^c his greatness *is* unsearchable.

4 ^d One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous ^e works.

6 And *men* shall speak of the mighty of thy terrible acts: and I will ^f declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter thy memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 ^g The LORD *is* gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and ^h of great mercy.

*The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.
 0 All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless thee.
 1 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;
 2 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.
 3 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.
 4 The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that are bowed down.
 5 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat due season.
 6 Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.
 7 The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.
 8 The LORD is high unto all them that call upon him, to all that call on him in truth.
 9 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.
 10 The LORD preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.
 11 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever

PSALM 146.

The psalmist voweth perpetual praises to God.
 3 He exhorteth not to trust in man.

PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my soul.
 2 While I live will I praise the LORD: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.
 3 Put not your trust in princes, for in the son of man, in whom there is no help.
 4 His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts perish.
 5 Happy is he that hath the God of Jā'cob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his God:
 6 Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever:
 7 Which executeth judgment for

* Nah. 1. 7.
 * Ps. 107. 9.
 * Ps. 68. 6.

* Ps. 119. 1.
 * Mat. 9. 30.
 * John 8. 7-32.
 * Luke 13. 13.

* Deut. 10. 18.
 * Ps. 63. 5.

* Ps. 147. 6.

* Ex. 15. 18.
 * Ps. 10. 16.
 * Rev. 11. 15.
 * Ps. 146. 10.
 * 1 Tim. 1. 17.

* Heb. a Kingdom of all ages.

* Ps. 146. 8.

* Ps. 104. 27.
 3 or, look unto thee.

* Ps. 92. 1.

* Ps. 136. 25.

* Ps. 135. 3.

* Ps. 33. 1.

* Ps. 104. 21.

* Ps. 102. 16.

* Deut. 30. 3.

4 or, merciful, or, bountiful.

* Ps. 51. 17.

* Is. 67. 16.

* Luke 4. 18.

* Deut. 4. 7.

* Heb. griefs.

* Is. 40. 26.

* John 4. 24.

* Ps. 43. 1.

* Nah. 1. 3.

* Heb. of his understanding there is no number.

* Is. 40. 28.

* Ps. 31. 23.

* 97. 10.

* Ps. 146. 8.

* Job 38. 26.
 * Ps. 104. 13.

* Heb. Hallelujah.

* Ps. 103. 1.

* Job 38. 41.

* Ps. 104. 27.

* Ps. 104. 33.

* Job 38. 41.

* Mat. 6. 26.

* Ps. 33. 16.

* Hos. 1. 7.

* Ps. 118. 8.

* Is. 2. 22.

8 or, salvation.

* Is. 2. 22.

* 1 Cor. 2. 6.

* Ps. 144. 15.

* Jer. 17. 7.

* Rev. 1. 1.

* Rev. 14. 7.

* Heb. Who maketh thy border peace.

* Is. 60. 17.

* Ps. 132. 15.

* Heb. fat of wheat.

* Deut. 32. 14.

* Ps. 81. 16.

* Ps. 103. 6.

* Job 37. 12.

the oppressed: which giveth food to the hungry. The LORD looseth the prisoners:

8 The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous:

9 The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 The LORD shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zi'qon, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 147.

1 The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his care of the church, 4 his power, 6 and his mercy: 7 to praise him for his providence, &c.

PRAISE ye the LORD: for it is good to sing praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.

2 The LORD doth build up Jē-rū-sā-lēm: he gathereth together the outcasts of Is'ra-ēl.

3 He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.

4 He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and of great power: his understanding is infinite.

6 The LORD lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God:

8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

9 He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry.

10 He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

11 The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.

12 Praise the LORD, O Jē-rū-sā-lēm; praise thy God, O Zi'qon.

13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his command-

ment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly.

16 ^bHe giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the hoarfrost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who can stand before his cold?

18 ^aHe sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.

19 ^aHe sheweth ^bhis word unto Jā'-qōb, ^chis statutes and his judgments unto Īś-rā-ēl.

20 ^aHe hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 148.

1 *The psalmist exhorteth the celestial, 7 the terrestrial, 11 and the rational creatures to praise God.*

^a PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

2 ^a Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, ^aye heavens of heavens, and ^aye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for ^ahe commanded, and they were created.

6 ^aHe hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.

7 Praise the LORD from the earth, ^aye dragons, and all deeps:

8 Fire, and hail; snow, and vapours; stormy wind ^afulfilling his word:

9 ^aMountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:

10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and ^aflying fowl:

11 Kings of the earth, and ^aall people; princes, and all judges of the earth:

12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:

13 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for ^ahis name alone is ^aexcellent; ^ahis glory is above the earth and heaven.

14 ^aHe also exalteth the horn of his people, ^athe praise of all his saints;

^a Eph. 2. 17.

^b Job 37. 6.

² Heb. *Hallelujah.*

^c Ps. 33. 3.
^a Is. 42. 10.
^d Job 37. 10.

^e Deut. 33. 2.
^f Ps. 76. 1.

³ Heb. *his words.*
^g Job 35. 10.
^h Ps. 100. 5.
ⁱ Is. 54. 5.

^j Mal. 4. 4.
^k Zech. 9. 9.
^l Mat. 21. 5.

^m Deut. 4. 32.
ⁿ Rom. 3. 1, 2.

⁴ or, with the pipe.
^o Ps. 35. 27.
^p Ps. 132. 16.

⁵ Heb. *Hallelujah.*
^q Job 35. 10.

^r Ps. 103. 20.

⁶ Heb. *in their throat.*
^s Heb. 4. 12.
^t Rev. 1. 16.

⁷ 1 Kin. 8. 27.
^u 2 Cor. 12. 2.
^v Gen. 1. 7.

^w Deut. 7. 1, 2.

^x Gen. 1. 1, 6.
^y Ps. 33. 6, 9.
^z Ps. 148. 14.

¹ Ps. 89. 37.
¹ Jer. 31. 36.
² & 33. 25.

³ Is. 43. 20.

⁷ Heb. *Hallelujah.*
¹ Ps. 147. 15-18.

² Is. 44. 23.
³ & 49. 13.
⁴ & 55. 12.

⁵ Ps. 146. 5, 6.
⁶ Deut. 3. 24.

⁸ Heb. *birds of wing.*

⁹ or, cornet.
¹⁰ Ps. 98. 6.

¹¹ Ps. 149. 3.
¹² Ex. 15. 20.

¹³ or, pipe.
¹⁴ Ps. 149. 3.

¹⁵ Is. 33. 20.

¹⁶ 1 Chr. 15. 16, 19, 23.

¹⁷ Ps. 8. 1.
¹⁸ Is. 12. 4.

¹⁹ Heb. *exalted.*
²⁰ Ps. 113. 4.

²¹ Ps. 75. 10.
²² Ps. 149. 9.

even of the children of Īś-rā-ēl, people near unto him. Praise the LORD.

PSALM 149.

1 *The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his to the church, 5 and for that power which he given to the church.*

^a PRAISE ye the LORD. ^aS unto the LORD a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Īś-rā-ēl rejoice in ^ahim that made him: let the children of Zī be joyful in their ^aKing.

3 ^aLet them praise his name the dance: let them sing praise unto him with the timbrel and harp.

4 For ^athe LORD taketh pleasure in his people: ^ahe will beautify meek with salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory, let them ^asing aloud upon the beds.

6 Let the high praises of God ^ain their mouth, and ^aa two-edged sword in their hand;

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people;

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron.

9 To execute upon them the judgment written: ^athis honour have his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM 150.

1 *An exhortation to praise God, 3 with all kinds of instruments.*

^a PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise him in his sanctuary: praise him the firmament of his power.

2 ^aPraise him for his mighty acts, praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the ^atrumpet: ^apraise him with the psaltery and harp.

4 Praise him ^awith the timbrel and ^adance: praise him with ^astringed instruments and organs.

5 Praise him upon the loud ^acymbals: praise him upon the sounding cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

THE PROVERBS.

CHAPTER 1.

The use of the proverbs. 7 An exhortation to fear God. 10 To avoid the enticings of sinners. 10 Wisdom complaineth of her contempt.

THE ^bproverbs of Söl'-ö-mon the son of Dä'-vid, king of İs'-rā-ël;
2 To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

3 To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity;

4 To give subtilty to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.

5 ^aA wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their ^ddark sayings.

7 [†]The fear of the LORD is ^athe beginning of knowledge: *but* fools despise wisdom and instruction.

8 [†]My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

9 For they *shall be* ^aan ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 [†]My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let us ^aplay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:

12 Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, ^aas those that go down into the pit:

13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:

14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:

15 My son, ^awalk not thou in the way with them; ^arefrain thy foot from their path:

16 ^aFor their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.

18 And they lay wait for their *own* blood; they lurk privily for their *own* lives.

B.C. written c. 1000.

^a 1 Tim. 6. 10.

^b 1 Kin. 4. 32. ch. 10. 1. Eccl. 12. 9.

² Heb. *Wisdoms, i.e. Excellent wisdom.* ch. 8. 1. John 7. 37.

³ Heb. *equities.*

⁴ or, *advisement.* ch. 9. 9. Joel 2. 28.

[†] Is. 65. 12. Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 11.

⁵ or, *an eloquent speech.*

⁶ Ps. 78. 2. Luke 7. 30.

^a Job 28. 28. Ps. 111. 10. Eccl. 12. 13.

⁶ or, *the principal part.*

^k Ps. 2. 4. ch. 6. 20. ch. 10. 24. Heb. *an adding.*

^a Job 27. 9. Is. 25. 12. Jer. 1. 15.

[†] Jer. 11. 11. Is. 14. 12. Eccl. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4.

Zech. 7. 13. James 4. 3.

^o Gen. 39. 7. Ps. 1. 1. Eph. 5. 11.

^p Jer. 5. 26. Job 21. 14. Ps. 119. 173.

[†] Ps. 28. 1. Ps. 81. 11.

^a Job 4. 8. Is. 3. 11. Jer. 6. 19.

⁸ or, *case of the simple.*

² Ps. 1. 1. Ps. 119. 101.

^a Ps. 25. 12. Ps. 112. 7.

^b Is. 59. 7.

⁹ Heb. *in the eyes of every thing that hath a living.*

ch. 4. 21.

19 ^aSo are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; *which* taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 [†] ^aWisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, *saying*,

22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, ^aI will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.

24 [†] ^aBecause I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;

25 But ye ^ahave set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:

26 ^aI also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;

27 When ^ayour fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.

28 ^aThen shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they ^ahated knowledge, and did not ^achoose the fear of the LORD:

30 ^aThey would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.

31 Therefore ^ashall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

32 For the ^aturning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But ^awhoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and ^ashall be quiet from fear of evil.

CHAPTER 2.

¹ Wisdom promiseth godliness to her children, and direction in good ways.

MY son, if thou wilt receive my words, and ^ahide my commandments with thee;

2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding;

3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and ¹liftest up thy voice for understanding;

4 ⁶If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures;

5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

6 ⁶For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: ¹he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and ¹preserveth the way of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.

10 ¶ When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;

11 Discretion shall preserve thee, ¹understanding shall keep thee:

12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things;

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to ¹walk in the ways of darkness;

14 Who ¹rejoice to do evil, and ¹delight in the frowardness of the wicked;

15 ¹Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths:

16 To deliver thee from ¹the strange woman, ¹even from the stranger which flattereth with her words;

17 ¹Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God.

18 For ¹her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead.

19 None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous.

21 ¹For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.

22 ¹But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be ¹rooted out of it.

B.C. c. 1000.

² Heb. giveth thy voice.

^a Deut. 8. 1.

^b ch. 3. 14.

^c Mat. 13. 44.

^d Heb. years of life.

^e Ps. 119. 165.

^d Ex. 13. 9.

^e Deut. 6. 8.

^f 1 Kin. 3. 9.

^g James 1. 5.

^h Jer. 17. 1.

ⁱ Ps. 111. 10.

^j or, good success.

^k Ps. 84. 11.

^l Ps. 37. 3, 5.

^m Jer. 9. 23.

ⁿ 1 Sam. 2. 9.

^o Ps. 66. 9.

^p 1 Chr. 28. 9.

^q Jer. 10. 23.

^r Rom. 12. 16.

^s Job 1. 1.

^t ch. 16. 6.

^u Heb. medicine.

^v Heb. watering, or, moistening.

^w Job 21. 24.

^x ch. 6. 22.

^y Ex. 22. 29.

^z & 23. 19.

^a & 34. 26.

^b Deut. 28. 8.

^c John 3. 19.

^d Job 5. 17.

^e Ps. 94. 12.

^f Heb. 12. 5.

^g Rev. 3. 19.

^h ch. 10. 23.

ⁱ Jer. 11. 15.

^j Rom. 1. 32.

^k Ps. 125. 5.

^l Deut. 8. 5.

^m ch. 5. 20.

ⁿ ch. 8. 34, 35.

^o ch. 5. 3.

^p Heb. the man that driveth out understanding.

^q See Mat. 2. 14, 15.

^r Job 28. 13.

^s Ps. 19. 10.

^t ch. 7. 27.

^u Mat. 13. 44.

^v ch. 8. 18.

^w 1 Tim. 4. 8.

^x Ps. 37. 29.

^y Mat. 11. 29.

^z Gen. 2. 9.

^a & 2. 22.

^b Job 18. 17.

^c Ps. 37. 28.

^d or, plucked up.

^e Ps. 104. 24.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ An exhortation to obedience, faith, &c. 13. ²⁷ An exhortation to happy gain of wisdom. ²⁷ An exhortation to charity, &c.

MY son, forget not my law; ¹let thine heart keep my commandments:

2 For length of days, and ¹life, and ¹peace, shall they add unto thee.

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: ¹bind them about thy neck, ¹write them upon the table of thine heart:

4 ¹So shalt thou find favour and ¹good understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 ¶ Trust in the LORD with thine heart; ¹and lean not upon thine own understanding.

6 ¹In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall ¹direct thy paths.

7 ¶ Be not wise in thine own eyes: ¹fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

8 It shall be ¹health to thy navel, and ¹marrow to thy bones.

9 ¹Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of thine increase:

10 ¹So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

11 ¶ ¹My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction:

12 For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; ¹even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.

13 ¶ ¹Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and ¹the man that getteth understanding.

14 ¹For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than gold.

15 She is more precious than rubies: and ¹all the things that thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.

16 ¹Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.

17 ¹Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

18 She is ¹a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

19 ¹The LORD by wisdom has

unded the earth; by understanding
th he ² established the heavens.
10 ¹ By his knowledge the depths
e broken up, and ² the clouds drop
wn the dew.
11 ¶ My son, let not them depart
om thine eyes: keep sound wisdom
d discretion:
12 So shall they be life unto thy
ul, and ³ grace to thy neck.
13 ¹ Then shalt thou walk in thy
ay safely, and thy foot shall not
umple.
14 ¹ When thou liest down, thou
alt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt
down, and thy sleep shall be
reet.
15 ¹ Be not afraid of sudden fear,
ither of the desolation of the
cked, when it cometh.
16 For the LORD shall be thy
nfidence, and shall keep thy foot
om being taken.
17 ¶ Withhold not good from ⁴ them
whom it is due, when it is in the
wer of thine hand to do it.
18 ¹ Say not unto thy neighbour,
o, and come again, and to morrow
will give; when thou hast it by
ee.
19 ¹ Devise not evil against thy
ighbour, seeing he dwelleth se-
rely by thee.
20 ¶ ¹ Strive not with a man with-
t cause, if he have done thee no
rm.
21 ¶ ¹ Envy thou not ² the oppressor,
d choose none of his ways.
22 For the froward ³ is abomination
the LORD: ⁴ but his secret ⁵ is with
e righteous.
23 ¶ ¹ The curse of the LORD ² is in
e house of the wicked: but ³ he
esseth the habitation of the just.
24 ¹ Surely he scorneth the scorn-
ers: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.
25 The wise shall inherit glory: but
ame ² shall be the promotion of
ols.

CHAPTER 4.

Solomon, to persuade obedience, 3 sheweth what
instruction he had of his parents.

1 ¹ HEAR, ye children, the instruc-
tion of a father, and attend to
now understanding.
2 For I give you good doctrine, for-
ke ye not my law.
3 For I was my father's son, ¹ tender
and only beloved in the sight of my
other.

B.C. c. 1000.

^a 1 Chr. 28. 9.
^b Eph. 6. 4.
^c 2 Cor. 12. 1.
^d Gen. 1. 9.
^e ch. 7. 2.
^f Deut. 33. 28.
^g Job 36. 28.
^h ch. 2. 2, 3.

ⁱ 2 Thes. 2. 10.
^j ch. 1. 9.

^k Ps. 37. 24.
^l Mat. 13. 44.
^m Luke 10. 42.

ⁿ Lev. 26. 6.
^o Ps. 3. 5.
^p 1 Sam. 2. 30.

^q ch. 1. 9.
^r & 3. 22.
^s Ps. 91. 5.
^t 3 or, she
shall com-
pass thee
with a
crown of
glory.
^u ch. 3. 2.

^v Rom. 13. 7.
^w Gal. 6. 10.
^x 4 Heb. the
owners
thereof.
^y Ps. 18. 36.
^z Lev. 19. 13.
^{aa} Ps. 91. 11,
12.

^{ab} 5 or,
Practise
no evil.
^{ac} 1 Ps. 1. 1.
^{ad} ch. 1. 10, 15.
^{ae} Rom. 12. 18.
^{af} 2 Ps. 37. 1.
^{ag} ch. 24. 1.
^{ah} 6 Heb.
a man of
violence.
^{ai} Ps. 36. 4.
^{aj} Is. 57. 20.
^{ak} Ps. 25. 14.
^{al} 7 Lev. 26. 14.
^{am} Ps. 37. 22.
^{an} Zech. 5. 4.
^{ao} 8 Ps. 1. 3.
^{ap} 9 Mat. 5. 14,
45.
^{aq} Phil. 2. 15.
^{ar} d 2 Sam. 23.
4.

^{as} 6 James 4. 6.
^{at} 1 Pet. 5. 2.
^{au} f 1 Sam. 2. 9.
^{av} Job 18. 5, 6.
^{aw} Is. 59. 9, 10.
^{ax} d 2 Sam. 12.
^{ay} John 12. 35.
^{az} 7 Heb.
exalteth
the fools.
^{ba} 8 ch. 3. 3, 21.
^{bb} ch. 2. 1.
^{bc} 9 Ps. 34. 11.
^{bd} ch. 1. 8.
^{be} 8 Heb.
medicine.
^{bf} 9 ch. 3. 8.
^{bg} & 12. 18.
^{bh} 9 Heb.
above all
keeping.
^{bi} 1 Chr. 22. 1.
^{bj} 2 Heb.
froward-
ness of
mouth,
and per-
verseness
of lips.

4 ¹ He taught me also, and said
unto me, Let thine heart retain my
words: ² keep my commandments,
and live.

5 ¹ Get wisdom, get understanding:
forget it not; neither decline from
the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall
preserve thee: ² love her, and she
shall keep thee.

7 ¹ Wisdom is the principal thing;
therefore get wisdom: and with all
thy getting get understanding.

8 ¹ Exalt her, and she shall promote
thee: she shall bring thee to honour,
when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head ² an
ornament of grace: ³ a crown of
glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my
sayings; ² and the years of thy life
shall be many.

11 I have taught thee in the way
of wisdom; I have led thee in right
paths.

12 When thou goest, ² thy steps
shall not be straitened; ³ and when
thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction; let
her not go: keep her; for she is thy
life.

14 ¶ ¹ Enter not into the path of the
wicked, and go not in the way of
evil men.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn
from it, and pass away.

16 ¹ For they sleep not, except they
have done mischief; and their sleep
is taken away, unless they cause
some to fall.

17 For they eat the bread of wicked-
ness, and drink the wine of violence.

18 ¹ But the path of the just ² is as
the shining light, that shineth more
and more unto the perfect day.

19 ¹ The way of the wicked is as
darkness: they know not at what
they stumble.

20 ¶ My son, attend to my words;
incline thine ear unto my sayings.

21 ¹ Let them not depart from thine
eyes; ² keep them in the midst of
thine heart.

22 For they are life unto those that
find them, and ³ health to all their
flesh.

23 ¶ Keep thy heart ² with all dili-
gence; for out of it are the issues of
life.

24 Put away from thee ³ a froward

mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and ⁴let all thy ways be established.

27 ^cTurn not to the right hand nor to the left: ^dremove thy foot from evil.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Solomon exhorteth to the study of wisdom.
5 The mischief of whoredom and riot.

MY son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding:

2 That thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may ^akeep knowledge.

3 [†]For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her ^cmouth is ^csmoother than oil:

4 But her end is ^bbitter as wormwood, ^bsharp as a twoedged sword.

5 ^cHer feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell.

6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable, that thou canst not know them.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from ^cthe words of my mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:

9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:

10 Lest strangers be filled with ^athy wealth; and thy labours be in the house of a stranger;

11 And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,

12 And say, How have I ^ahated instruction, and my heart ^cdespised reproof;

13 And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!

14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.

15 [†]Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.

16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets.

17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.

B.C.c. 1000.

^a Mal. 2. 14.

^b Cant. 2. 9. & 4. 5. & 7. 3.

² Heb. water thee.

³ Heb. err thou always in her love.

⁴ or, all thy ways shall be ordered aright.

^c Deut. 5. 32. & 28. 14.

^d Is. 1. 16. Rom. 12. 9.

^e ch. 2. 16. & 7. 5.

^f 2 Chr. 16. 9.

^g Job 31. 4. & 34. 21.

^h ch. 15. 3. Jer. 16. 17. & 32. 19.

ⁱ Hos. 7. 2. Heb. 4. 13.

^j Ps. 9. 15. 5 Heb. sin.

^k Mal. 2. 7. & 38. 12.

^l Job 4. 21. & 34. 21.

^m ch. 2. 16. & 6. 54.

ⁿ Heb. palate.

^o Ps. 55. 21. ^p Eccl. 7. 26.

^q Heb. 4. 12. ^r ch. 11. 15. & 17. 18. & 20. 16. & 22. 26. & 27. 13.

^s or, so shalt thou prevail with thy friend.

^t Ps. 132. 4.

^u Heb. thy strength.

^v Job 12. 7.

^w ch. 1. 29.

^x ch. 1. 25. & 12. 1.

^y ch. 24. 33.

^z ch. 10. 4. & 13. 4. & 20. 4.

^{aa} Job 15. 12. Ps. 35. 19. ch. 10. 10.

18 Let thy fountain be blessed and rejoice with ^athe wife of thy youth.

19 ^bLet her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breed ^asatisfy thee at all times; and ^cthou ravished always with her love.

20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with ^aa strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?

21 ^fFor the ways of man are before the eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings.

22 [†]His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his ^asins.

23 ^cHe shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Against suretiship, 6 idleness, &c. 16 Seven things hateful to God. 20 The blessings of obedience. 25 The mischiefs of whoredom.

MY son, ^fif thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,

2 Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come in to the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, ^aand make sure thy friend.

4 ^aGive not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 [†]Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

7 Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

8 Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 ^aHow long wilt thou sleep, sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

11 ^aSo shall thy poverty come, as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

12 [†]A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.

13 ^vHe winketh with his eyes, he teacheth with his fingers;

4 Frowardness *is* in his heart, ^a he
viseth mischief continually; ^b he
oweth discord.
5 Therefore shall his calamity
me suddenly; suddenly shall he
e broken ^d without remedy.
6 ¶ These six *things* doth the LORD
te: yea, seven *are* an abomination
to him:
7 ^a A proud look, ^a a lying tongue,
d ^a hands that shed innocent blood,
8 ^a An heart that deviseth wicked
aginations, ^a feet that be swift in
nning to mischief,
9 ^a A false witness *that* speaketh
s, and he ^a that soweth discord
ong brethren.
10 ¶ ^a My son, keep thy father's
mmandment, and forsake not the
w of thy mother:
11 ^a Bind them continually upon
ine heart, *and* tie them about thy
ck.
12 ^a When thou goest, it shall lead
ee; when thou sleepest, ^a it shall
ep thee; and *when* thou awakest,
shall talk with thee.
13 ^a For the commandment *is* a
amp; and the law *is* light; and
proofs of instruction *are* the way
life:
14 ^a To keep thee from the evil
oman, from the flattery ^a of the
ngue of a strange woman.
15 ^a Lust not after her beauty in
ine heart; neither let her take
ee with her eyelids.
16 For ^a by means of a whorish
oman *a man is brought* to a piece
bread: ^a and ^a the adulteress will
unt for the precious life.
17 Can a man take fire in his
som, and his clothes not be
urned?
18 Can one go upon hot coals, and
s feet not be burned?
19 So he that goeth in to his neigh-
ur's wife; whosoever toucheth her
all not be innocent.
20 Men do not despise a thief, if he
eal to satisfy his soul when he is
ungry;
21 But *if* he be found, ^a he shall
store sevenfold; he shall give all
e substance of his house.
22 But whoso committeth adultery
ith a woman ^a lacketh ^a understand-
g: he *that* doeth it destroyeth his
wn soul.
23 A wound and dishonour shall he

B.C. c. 1000.

^a Mic. 2. 1.

^b ver. 19.

^c Heb. cast-
eth forth.

^c Jer. 19. 11.

^d 2 Chr. 36. 16.

³ Heb.

He will not

accept the

face of any

ransom.

⁴ Heb. of

his soul.

⁵ Heb.

Haughty

eyes.

^c Ps. 18. 27.

^f Ps. 120. 2.

^g Is. 1. 15.

^h Gen. 6. 5.

ⁱ Is. 59. 7.

^k ch. 2. 1.

^l Ps. 27. 12.

^m ver. 14.

ⁿ Lev. 18. 5.

^o Is. 55. 3.

^p Deut. 32. 10.

^q Eph. 6. 1.

^r Deut. 6. 8.

^s & 11. 18.

^t ch. 3. 3.

^u ch. 21.

^v ch. 3. 3.

^w ch. 3. 23.

^x ch. 2. 11.

^y ch. 2. 16.

^z & 5. 3.

^{aa} & 6. 24.

^{ab} Ps. 19. 8.

^{ac} or, candle.

^{ad} ch. 2. 16.

^{ae} & 5. 3.

^{af} Heb.

the sons.

^{ag} or, of the

strange

tongue.

^{ah} ch. 6. 32.

^{ai} & 9. 4. 15.

^{aj} Mat. 5. 28.

^{ak} Job 24. 15.

^{al} Heb. in

the evening

of the day.

^{am} ch. 29. 3.

^{an} Gen. 39. 14.

^{ao} 2 Heb.

the woman

of a man,

or, a man's

wife.

^{ap} Ezek. 13. 18.

^{aq} ch. 9. 13.

^{ar} 1 Tim. 5. 13.

^{as} Titus 2. 5.

^{at} Heb. she

strengthened

her

face, and

said,

and

said.

^{au} Heb.

Peace offer-

ings are

upon me.

^{av} Ex. 22. 1, 4.

get; and his reproach shall not be
wiped away.

34 For jealousy *is* the rage of a
man: therefore he will not spare in
the day of vengeance.

35 ^a He will not regard any ransom;
neither will he rest content, though
thou givest many gifts.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Solomon persuadeth to a kind familiarity with
wisdom. 10 He sheweth the cunning of a whore,
22 and the desperate simplicity of a young wanton.

MY son, keep my words, and ^k lay
up my commandments with
thee.

2 ^a Keep my commandments, and
live; ^a and my law as the apple of
thine eye.

3 ^a Bind them upon thy fingers,
write them upon the table of thine
heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou *art* my
sister; and call understanding *thy*
kinswoman:

5 ^a That they may keep thee from
the strange woman, from the
stranger *which* flattereth with her
words.

6 ¶ For at the window of my house
I looked through my casement,

7 And beheld among the simple
ones, I discerned among ^a the youths,
a young man ^a void of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near
her corner; and he went the way to
her house,

9 ^b In the twilight, ^a in the evening,
in the black and dark night:

10 And, behold, there met him a
woman *with* the attire of an harlot,
and subtil of heart.

11 (^a She *is* loud and stubborn; ^a her
feet abide not in her house:

12 Now *is* she without, now in the
streets, and lieth in wait at every
corner.)

13 So she caught him, and kissed
him, and ^a with an impudent face
said unto him,

14 *I have* peace offerings with me;
this day have I payed my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet
thee, diligently to seek thy face, and
I have found thee.

16 I have decked my bed with
coverings of tapestry, with carved
works, with ^k fine linen of Ë'-gÿpt.

17 I have perfumed my bed with
myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love

until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.

19 For the goodman *is* not at home, he is gone a long journey:

20 He hath taken a bag of money ² with him, *and* will come home at ³ the day appointed.

21 With ⁴ her much fair speech she caused him to yield, ⁵ with the flattering of her lips she forced him.

22 He goeth after her ⁶ straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;

23 Till a dart strike through his liver; ⁷ as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life.

24 ⁸ Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.

26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, ⁹ many strong men have been slain by her.

27 ¹⁰ Her house *is* the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The fame, 6 and evidency of wisdom. 10 The excellency, 12 the nature, 15 the power, 18 the riches, 22 and the eternity of wisdom.*

DOETH not ¹ wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.

3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear; for I will speak of ² excellent things; and the opening of my lips *shall be* right things.

7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness *is* ³ an abomination to my lips.

8 All the words of my mouth *are* in righteousness; *there is* nothing ⁴ froward or perverse in them.

9 They *are* all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.

10 Receive my instruction, and not

B.C. c. 1000.

^a Job 28. 15, &c.
^b Ps. 19. 10. & 119. 127.
^c ch. 3. 14, 15. & 4. 5, 7. & 16. 16.

^d Heb. *in his hand.*

^e or, the new moon.

^f or, subtilty.

^g ch. 5. 3.

^h Ps. 12. 2.

ⁱ ch. 16. 6.

^j Heb. *suddenly.*

^k ch. 4. 17.

^l ch. 4. 24.

^m Eccl. 7. 19.

ⁿ Eccl. 9. 12.

^o Dan. 2. 21.

^p Rom. 13. 1.

^q 1 Sam. 2. 30.

^r Ps. 91. 14.

^s John 14. 21.

^t James 1. 5.

^u ch. 3. 16.

^v Mat. 6. 33.

^w Neh. 13. 26.

^x ver. 10.

^y ch. 3. 14.

^z ch. 2. 18.

^{aa} & 5. 5. & 9. 18.

^{ab} or, walk.

^{ac} ch. 1. 20.

^{ad} & 9. 3.

^{ae} ch. 3. 19.

^{af} John 1. 1.

^{ag} Ps. 2. 6.

^{ah} Job 15. 7, 8.

^{ai} ch. 22. 20.

^{aj} or, open places.

^{ak} or, the chief part.

^{al} Heb. *the abomination of my lips.*

^{am} or, a circle.

^{an} Heb. *wreathed.*

^{ao} Gen. 1. 9.

^{ap} Job 38. 10.

^{aq} Ps. 33. 7.

^{ar} Jer. 5. 22.

^{as} Job 38. 4.

silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.

11 ¹ For wisdom *is* better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

12 I wisdom dwell with ² prudence, and find out knowledge of wise inventions.

13 ³ The fear of the LORD *is* to him evil: ⁴ pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and ⁵ the froward mouth, do I hate.

14 Counsel *is* mine, and sound wisdom: I *am* understanding; ⁶ I have strength.

15 ⁷ By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.

16 By me princes rule, and nobles even all the judges of the earth.

17 ⁸ I love them that love me; and ⁹ those that seek me early shall find me.

18 ¹⁰ Riches and honour *are* with me; *yea*, durable riches and righteousness.

19 ¹¹ My fruit *is* better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.

20 I ¹² lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and ¹³ will fill their treasures.

22 ¹⁴ The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

23 ¹⁵ I was set up from everlasting from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

24 When *there were* no depths, was brought forth; when *there were* no fountains abounding with water.

25 ¹⁶ Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:

26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the ¹⁷ fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.

27 When he prepared the heaven, I *was* there: when he set ¹⁸ a compass upon the face of the depth:

28 When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:

29 ¹⁹ When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when

pointed the foundations of the earth:
 10 'Then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him;
 11 Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and 'my delights were with the sons of men.
 12 Now therefore hearken unto me, ye children: for 'blessed are they that keep my ways.
 13 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.
 14 'Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.
 15 For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall 'obtain favour of the LORD.
 16 But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

CHAPTER 9.

The discipline, 4 and doctrine of wisdom. 13 The custom, 16 and error of folly.

WISDOM hath ^Pbuilt her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:
 2 'She hath killed 'her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.
 3 She hath 'sent forth her maidens: she crieth 'upon the highest places of the city,
 4 'Whoso is simple, let him turn hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,
 5 'Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.
 6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and be in the way of understanding.
 7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot.
 8 'Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: 'rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.
 9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.
 10 'The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.
 11 'For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.

B.C. c. 1000.

^a Job 35. 6, 7.
 ch. 16. 26.
^b John 1. 1.
^c Mat. 3. 17.
 Col. 1. 13.
^d ch. 7. 11.

^e Ps. 16. 3.
 f ver. 3.

^g Ps. 119. 1, 2.
 Luke 11. 28.
^h ver. 4.

ⁱ ch. 3. 13, 18.

^k ch. 20. 17.

² Heb. of secrets.
^l ch. 2. 18.
 & 7. 27.
³ Heb. bring forth.
^m ch. 12. 2.

ⁿ ch. 20. 2.

^o ch. 15. 20.
 & 19. 13.
 & 20. 3, 15.

^P Mat. 16. 18.
 Eph. 2. 20.
 1 Pet. 2. 5.

^q Ps. 49. 6.
 ch. 11. 4.
 Luke 12. 19.

^r Mat. 22. 3.
^s Heb. her killing.

^t Dan. 4. 27.
^u ver. 5.
^v ch. 23. 30.

^w Ps. 10. 14.
^x Rom. 10. 15.

^y ch. 8. 1, 2.
^z ver. 14.

⁵ or, the wicked for their wickedness.

^{ch. 6. 32.}
^{Mat. 11. 25.}
^{b. ch. 12. 24.}

^{c. ch. 13. 4.}
 & 21. 5.

^{d Cant. 5. 1.}
^{Is. 55. 1.}
^{John 6. 27.}

^{e. ch. 12. 4.}
^{f ver. 11.}
^{Esth. 7. 8.}

^{g Ps. 9. 5, 6.}
^{Ecc. 8. 10.}
^{h Mat. 7. 6.}

^{i Ps. 141. 5.}
^{k ver. 10.}

^{6 Heb. a fool of lips.}
^{7 or, shall be beaten.}

^{l Ps. 23. 4.}
^{ch. 28. 18.}
^{Is. 33. 15.}

^{m Mat. 13. 12.}
^{n Job 28. 28.}
^{Ps. 111. 10.}
^{ch. 1. 7.}

^{o ch. 6. 13.}
^{p ver. 8.}
^{8 or, shall be beaten.}
^{q ch. 3. 2, 16.}
^{& 10. 27.}
^{r Ps. 37. 30.}
^{s Ps. 107. 42.}

12 'If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.

13 'A foolish woman is clamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing.

14 For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city,

15 To call passengers who go right on their ways:

16 'Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

17 'Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that 'the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

CHAPTER 10.

From this chapter to the five and twentieth are sundry observations of moral virtues, and their contrary vices.

THE proverbs of Söl'-ö-mön. 'A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

2 'Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: 'but righteousness delivereth from death.

3 'The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away 'the substance of the wicked.

4 'He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but 'the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepeth in harvest is 'a son that causeth shame.

6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: but 'violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

7 'The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: 'but 'a prating fool 'shall fall.

9 'He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

10 'He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: 'but a prating fool 'shall fall.

11 'The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but 'violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but
"love covereth all sins.

13 In the lips of him that hath un-
derstanding wisdom is found: but ^ba
rod is for the back of him that is void
of ^cunderstanding.

14 Wise men lay up knowledge:
but ^dthe mouth of the foolish is
near destruction.

15 ^eThe rich man's wealth is his
strong city: the destruction of the
poor is their poverty.

16 The labour of the righteous
tendeth to life: the fruit of the
wicked to sin.

17 He is in the way of life that
keepeth instruction: but he that
refuseth reproof ^ferretteth.

18 He that hideth hatred with ly-
ing lips, and ^ghe that uttereth a
slander, is a fool.

19 ^hIn the multitude of words there
wanteth not sin: but ⁱhe that refrain-
eth his lips is wise.

20 The tongue of the just is as
choice silver: the heart of the wick-
ed is little worth.

21 The lips of the righteous feed
many: but fools die for want ^jof
wisdom.

22 ^kThe blessing of the LORD, it
maketh rich, and he addeth no sor-
row with it.

23 ^lIt is as sport to a fool to do
mischief: but a man of understand-
ing hath wisdom.

24 ^mThe fear of the wicked, it shall
come upon him: but ⁿthe desire of
the righteous shall be granted.

25 As the whirlwind passeth, ^oso is
the wicked no more: but ^pthe right-
eous is an everlasting foundation.

26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as
smoke to the eyes, so is the slug-
gard to them that send him.

27 ^qThe fear of the LORD ^rpro-
longeth days: but ^sthe years of the
wicked shall be shortened.

28 The hope of the righteous shall
be gladness: but the ^texpectation of
the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the LORD is strength
to the upright: ^ubut destruction shall
be to the workers of iniquity.

30 ^vThe righteous shall never be
removed: but the wicked shall not
inhabit the earth.

31 ^wThe mouth of the just bring-
eth forth wisdom: but the froward
tongue shall be cut out.

B.C. c. 1000.

^a 1 Cor. 13. 4.

^b 1 Pet. 4. 8.

^c Heb.

^d froward

^e neesses.

^f ch. 26. 3.

^g Heb.

^h heart.

ⁱ Heb.

^j Balances

^k of deceit.

^l Lev. 19. 35.

^m Deut. 25. 13-16.

ⁿ Heb.

^o a perfect

^p stone.

^q ch. 18. 7.

^r ch. 15. 33.

^s Dan. 4. 30.

^t Job 31. 24.

^u Ps. 32. 7.

^v 1 Tim. 6. 17.

^w ch. 13. 6.

^x Ezek. 7. 19.

^y Zeph. 1. 18.

^z Eccl. 7. 1.

^{aa} or, causeth

^{ab} to err.

^{ac} Heb.

^{ad} rectify.

^{ae} k. Ps. 15. 3.

^{af} Eccl. 5. 3.

^{ag} Eccl. 10. 8.

^{ah} James 3. 2.

^{ai} ch. 10. 28.

^{aj} ch. 21. 18.

^{ak} Heb. of

^{al} heart.

^{am} Gen. 24. 35.

^{an} Ps. 37. 22.

^{ao} Job 8. 13.

^{ap} ch. 14. 9.

^{aq} Esth. 8. 15.

^{ar} Job 15. 21.

^{as} Ps. 145. 19.

^{at} Mat. 5. 6.

^{au} 1 John 5. 14.

^{av} 15.

^{aw} ch. 29. 8.

^{ax} Ps. 37. 9, 10.

^{ay} Ps. 15. 5.

^{az} Mat. 7. 24.

^{ba} & 18. 18.

^{bb} Heb.

^{bc} destitute

^{bd} of heart.

^{be} Heb.

^{bf} He that

^{bg} walketh,

^{bh} being a

^{bi} talebearer.

^{bj} Heb. 19. 16.

^{bk} ch. 20. 19.

^{bl} ch. 9. 11.

^{bm} Heb.

^{bn} addeth.

^{bo} Job 15. 32.

^{bp} & 22. 16.

^{bq} Ps. 55. 23.

^{br} Eccl. 7. 17.

^{bs} 1 Kin. 12. 1.

^{bt} Ps. 112. 10.

^{bu} ch. 6. 1.

^{bv} Heb. shall

^{bw} be sore

^{bx} broken.

^{by} Heb. those

^{bz} that strike

^{ca} hands.

^{cb} k. Ps. 1. 6.

^{cc} ch. 31. 30.

^{cd} k. Ps. 7. 22.

^{ce} Mat. 5. 7.

^{cf} & 25. 34, &c.

^{cg} Ps. 37. 30.

^{ch} Hos. 10. 12.

^{ci} Gal. 6. 8, 9.

32 The lips of the righteous know
what is acceptable: but the mouth
of the wicked *speake*th ^afrowardness.

CHAPTER 11.

A ^aFALSE balance is abominable
to the LORD: but ^ba just weight
is his delight.

2 ^cWhen pride cometh, then com-
eth shame: but with the lowly
cometh wisdom.

3 ^dThe integrity of the upright shall
guide them: but the perverseness
of transgressors shall destroy them.

4 ^eRiches profit not in the day
of wrath: but ^frighteousness deliver-
eth from death.

5 The righteousness of the perfect
shall ^gdirect his way: but the wicked
shall fall by his own wickedness.

6 The righteousness of the upright
shall deliver them: but ^htransgre-
ssors shall be taken in *their* own
naughtiness.

7 ⁱWhen a wicked man dieth, his
expectation shall perish: and the
hope of unjust men perisheth.

8 ^jThe righteous is delivered out
of trouble, and the wicked cometh
into his stead.

9 An ^khypocrite with his mouth
destroyeth his neighbour: but through
knowledge shall the just be delivered.

10 ^lWhen it goeth well with the
righteous, the city rejoiceth: and
when the wicked perish, there
is shouting.

11 ^mBy the blessing of the upright
the city is exalted: but it is over-
thrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is ⁿvoid of wisdom
damniseth his neighbour: but a man
of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 ^oA talebearer revealeth secrets:
but he that is of a faithful spirit
concealeth the matter.

14 ^pWhere no counsel is, the peo-
ple fall: but in the multitude
of counsellors there is safety.

15 ^qHe that is surety for a stranger
shall smart for it: and he that
hateth ^rsuretyship is sure.

16 ^sA gracious woman retaineth her
honour: and strong men retain riches.

17 ^tThe merciful man doeth good
to his own soul: but *he that is cruel*
troubleth his own flesh.

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful
work: but ^uto him that soweth right-
eousness shall be a sure reward.

19 As righteousness *tendeth* to life: he that pursueth evil *pursueth* it his own death.
 20 They that are of a froward heart *are* abomination to the LORD: but *he* as *are* upright in *their* way *are* his delight.
 21 *Though* hand *join* in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.
 22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's out, so is a fair woman which *is* without discretion.
 23 The desire of the righteous *is* only good: but the expectation of the wicked *is* wrath.
 24 There is that *scattereth*, and *it* increaseth; and *there is* that *withholdeth* more than *is* meet, but *tendeth* to poverty.
 25 *The* liberal soul shall be made fat: *and* he that watereth shall be enlarged also himself.
 26 *He* that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but *he* that *scattereth* shall be upon the head of him that selleth it.
 27 *He* that diligently seeketh good *shall* procure favour: *but* he that *seeketh* mischief, it shall come unto him.
 28 *He* that trusteth in his riches shall fall: but *the* righteous shall flourish as a branch.
 29 *He* that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.
 30 The fruit of the righteous *is* a tree of life; and *he* that *winneeth* souls *is* wise.
 31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

CHAPTER 12.

WHOSO loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof *is* brutish.
 2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.
 3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the *root* of the righteous shall not be moved.
 4 A virtuous woman *is* a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed *is* as rottenness in his bones.

B.C.C. c. 1000.

^a ch. 1. 11.

^b ch. 14. 3.

^c ch. 16. 5.

^d Ps. 37. 36.

^e Mat. 7. 24.

^f Ps. 112. 2.

^g Sam. 25. 17.

^h Heb. *departeth from.*

ⁱ Heb. *perverses of heart.*

^j ch. 13. 7.

^k Rom. 2. 8, 9.

^l Ps. 112. 9.

^m Deut. 25. 4.

ⁿ or, *bowels.*

^o Heb. *The soul of blessing.*

^p 2 Cor. 9. 6-10.

^q Gen. 3. 19.

^r Mat. 5. 7.

^s ch. 6. 32.

^t Amos 8. 5, 6.

^u Job 23. 13.

^v or, *the fortress.*

^w Heb. *The snare of the wicked is in the transgression of lips.*

^x ch. 18. 7.

^y Esth. 7. 10.

^z Ps. 7. 15.

^{aa} & 10. 2.

^{ab} 2 Pet. 2. 9.

^{ac} ch. 13. 2.

^{ad} Job 31. 24.

^{ae} Ps. 52. 7.

^{af} Mark 10. 24.

^{ag} Luke 12. 21.

^{ah} 1 Tim. 6. 17.

^{ai} Is. 3. 10, 11.

^{aj} Ps. 1. 3.

^{ak} Jer. 17. 8.

^{al} Luke 18. 11.

^{am} Eccl. 5. 16.

^{an} ch. 29. 11.

^{ao} Heb. *in that day.*

^{ap} 1 Cor. 9. 19.

^{aq} James 5. 20.

^{ar} Heb. *take.*

^{as} ch. 14. 5.

^{at} Jer. 25. 29.

^{au} 1 Pet. 4. 17.

^{av} Ps. 87. 4.

^{aw} Ps. 52. 5.

^{ax} ch. 8. 35.

^{ay} ch. 10. 25.

^{az} ch. 31. 23.

^{ba} 1 Cor. 11. 7.

^{bb} ch. 6. 17.

^{bc} & 11. 20.

^{bd} Rev. 22. 15.

^{be} ch. 14. 30.

^{bf} ch. 13. 18.

^{bg} & 15. 2.

5 The thoughts of the righteous *are* right: but the counsels of the wicked *are* deceit.

6 *The* words of the wicked *are* to lie in wait for blood: *but* the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 *The* wicked *are* overthrown, and *are* not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: *but* he that *is* of a perverse heart shall be despised.

9 *He* that *is* despised, and hath a servant, *is* better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the *tender* mercies of the wicked *are* cruel.

11 *He* that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain persons *is* void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth *the* net of evil men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.

13 *The* wicked *is* snared by the transgression of his lips: *but* the just shall come out of trouble.

14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: *and* the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 *The* way of a fool *is* right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel *is* wise.

16 A fool's wrath *is* *presently* known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

17 *He* that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

18 *There is* that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise *is* health.

19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: *but* a lying tongue *is* but for a moment.

20 Deceit *is* in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace *is* joy.

21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

22 Lying lips *are* abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly *are* his delight.

23 A prudent man concealeth

knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

24 ^a The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the ^a slothful shall be under tribute.

25 ^a Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but ^a a good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous is more ^a excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.

27 The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious.

28 In the way of righteousness is life; and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

CHAPTER 13.

A WISE son heareth his father's instruction: ^b but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

2 ^a A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.

3 ^a He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

4 ^a The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

6 ^a Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth ^a the sinner.

7 ^a There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: ^a but the ^a lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

11 ^a Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth ^a by labour shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but ^a when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.

13 Whoso ^a despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth

B.C. c. 1000.

² or, shall be

in peace.

^a ch. 10. 4.^b ch. 10. 11.

& 14. 27.

& 16. 22.

³ or,

deceitful.

² Sam. 22. 6.^d ch. 15. 13.^c Is. 50. 4.⁴ or,

abundant.

^f ch. 12. 23.

& 15. 2.

⁵ Heb.

spreadeth.

⁶ Heb.

an ambas-

sador of

faithful-

ness.

^g ch. 25. 13.^h ch. 15. 5, 31.ⁱ ver. 12.^k 1 Sam. 2. 25.^l ch. 12. 14.⁷ Heb.

shall be

broken.

^m Ps. 32. 10.ⁿ Ps. 39. 1.

James 3. 2.

^o Job 27. 16.

17.

ch. 28. 8.

Ecdl. 2. 26.

^p ch. 10. 4.^q ch. 12. 11.^r ch. 19. 18.

& 22. 15.

& 23. 13.

& 29. 15, 17.

^s ch. 11. 3, 5, 6.

& 20. 21.

& 23. 13.

& 29. 15, 17.

^t ch. 11. 3, 5, 6.

& 37. 3.

^u Heb. sin.^v ch. 12. 9.^w ch. 24. 3.^x Ruth 4. 11.^y Job 12. 4.^z Job 18. 5, 6.

& 21. 17.

ch. 24. 20.

⁹ or, candle.^b ch. 12. 6.^c ch. 10. 2.

& 20. 21.

² Heb.

with the

hand.

^d ver. 25.

Ex. 20. 16.

& 23. 1.

ch. 6. 19.

& 12. 17.

^e ver. 19.^f ch. 8. 9.

& 17. 24.

^g 2 Chr. 36. 16.

the commandment ^a shall be rewarded.

14 ^b The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from ^a the snares of death.

15 Good understanding gives favour: but the way of transgressors is hard.

16 ^a Every prudent man deals with knowledge: but a fool ^a layeth open his folly.

17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but ^a a faithful ambassador is health.

18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

19 ^a The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.

20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

21 ^a Evil pursueth sinners: but the righteous good shall be repayed.

22 A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and the wealth of the sinner is laid out for the just.

23 ^a Much food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is that is destroyed for want of judgment.

24 ^a He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

25 ^a The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

CHAPTER 14.

EVERY ^a wise woman ^a buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: ^a but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: ^b but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean: but much increase is by the strength of the ox.

5 ^a A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.

6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but ^a knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

7 Go from the presence of a foolish

an, when thou perceivest not in
m the lips of knowledge.

The wisdom of the prudent is to
understand his way: but the folly
fools is deceit.

Fools make a mock at sin: but
among the righteous there is favour.

The heart knoweth his own
tterness; and a stranger doth not
termeddle with his joy.

The house of the wicked shall
overthrown: but the tabernacle
the upright shall flourish.

There is a way which seemeth
ght unto a man, but the end
ereof are the ways of death.

Even in laughter the heart is
orrowful: and the end of that
irth is heaviness.

The backslider in heart shall be
illed with his own ways: and a
od man shall be satisfied from
mself.

The simple believeth every
ord: but the prudent man looketh
ell to his going.

A wise man feareth, and de-
rteth from evil: but the fool
geth, and is confident.

He that is soon angry dealeth
olishly: and a man of wicked de-
ces is hated.

The simple inherit folly: but
e prudent are crowned with know-
dge.

The evil bow before the good;
nd the wicked at the gates of the
ghteous.

The poor is hated even of his
vn neighbour: but the rich hath
any friends.

He that despiseth his neighbour
nneth: but he that hath mercy
a the poor, happy is he.

Do they not err that devise evil?
at mercy and truth shall be to
em that devise good.

In all labour there is profit: but
e talk of the lips tendeth only to
enury.

The crown of the wise is their
ches: but the foolishness of fools
folly.

A true witness delivereth
uls: but a deceitful witness speak-
h lies.

In the fear of the LORD is
rong confidence: and his children
all have a place of refuge.

The fear of the LORD is a

B.C.c. 1000.

ch. 10. 23.

ch. 16. 32.
James 1. 19.

Heb. the
bitterness
of his soul.

Heb. short
of spirit.

Job 8. 15.
Ps. 112. 10.

ch. 12. 4.
ch. 17. 5.

Mat. 25. 40.
ch. 16. 25.

See
Job 31. 15.
ch. 22. 2.

Rom. 6. 21.

ch. 5. 4.
Ecc. 2. 2.

Job 13. 15.
& 19. 28.

Ps. 22. 4.
2 Cor. 1. 9.

2 Tim. 4. 18.
ch. 1. 31.

& 12. 14.
ch. 12. 16.

Heb.
to nations.

ch. 22. 3.
Mat. 24. 45.

Judg. 8. 1-3.

1 Sam. 25.
10, &c.

ch. 12. 23.
& 13. 16.

Heb.
belcheth,
or, bubbleth.

Job 34. 21.
Heb. 4. 13.

ch. 19. 7.

Heb.
many are
the lovers
of the rich.

Heb. The
healing of
the tongue.

Ps. 41. 1.
& 112. 9.

ch. 10. 1.
& 13. 18.

ch. 21. 27.
Is. 1. 11.

Jer. 6. 20.
Amos 5. 22.

ver. 5.

ch. 21. 21.
1 Tim. 6. 11.

ch. 13. 14.

or, In-
struction.

1 Kin. 22. 8.

fountain of life, to depart from the
snares of death.

In the multitude of people is
the king's honour: but in the want
of people is the destruction of the
prince.

He that is slow to wrath is of
great understanding: but he that is
hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

A sound heart is the life of the
flesh: but envy the rottenness of
the bones.

He that oppresseth the poor
reproacheth his Maker: but he
that honoureth him hath mercy on
the poor.

The wicked is driven away in
his wickedness: but the righteous
hath hope in his death.

Wisdom resteth in the heart of
him that hath understanding: but
that which is in the midst of fools
is made known.

Righteousness exalteth a na-
tion: but sin is a reproach to any
people.

The king's favour is toward
a wise servant: but his wrath is
against him that causeth shame.

CHAPTER 15.

A SOFT answer turneth away
wrath: but grievous words
stir up anger.

The tongue of the wise useth
knowledge aright: but the mouth
of fools poureth out foolishness.

The eyes of the LORD are in
every place, beholding the evil and
the good.

A wholesome tongue is a tree
of life: but perverseness therein is
a breach in the spirit.

A fool despiseth his father's
instruction: but he that regardeth
reproof is prudent.

In the house of the righteous is
much treasure: but in the revenues
of the wicked is trouble.

The lips of the wise disperse
knowledge: but the heart of the
foolish doeth not so.

The sacrifice of the wicked is an
abomination to the LORD: but the
prayer of the upright is his delight.

The way of the wicked is an
abomination unto the LORD: but he
loveth him that followeth after
righteousness.

Correction is grievous unto

him that forsaketh the way: and
^b he that hateth reproof shall die.

11 ^a Hell and destruction are before
 the LORD: how much more then
 the hearts of the children of
 men?

12 ^a A scorner loveth not one that
 reproveth him: neither will he go
 unto the wise.

13 ^a A merry heart maketh a cheer-
 ful countenance: but ^b by sorrow of
 the heart the spirit is broken.

14 The heart of him that hath
 understanding seeketh knowledge:
 but the mouth of fools feedeth on
 foolishness.

15 All the days of the afflicted are
 evil: ^a but he that is of a merry
 heart hath a continual feast.

16 ^a Better is little with the fear
 of the LORD than great treasure and
 trouble therewith.

17 ^a Better is a dinner of herbs
 where love is, than a stalled ox and
 hatred therewith.

18 ^a A wrathful man stirreth up
 strife: but *he that is slow to anger*
 appeaseth strife.

19 ^a The way of the slothful man is
 as an hedge of thorns: but the way
 of the righteous ^a is made plain.

20 ^b A wise son maketh a glad
 father: but a foolish man despiseth
 his mother.

21 ^a Folly is joy to him that is
 destitute of wisdom: ^a but a man of
 understanding walketh uprightly.

22 ^a Without counsel purposes are
 disappointed: but in the multitude
 of counsellors they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer
 of his mouth: and ^a a word spoken
^a in due season, how good is it!

24 ^a The way of life is above to
 the wise, that he may depart from
 hell beneath.

25 ^a The LORD will destroy the
 house of the proud: but ^a he will
 establish the border of the widow.

26 ^a The thoughts of the wicked are
 an abomination to the LORD: ^a but
 the words of the pure are ^a pleasant
 words.

27 ^a He that is greedy of gain
 troubleth his own house; but he
 that hateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous
 studieth to answer: but the
 mouth of the wicked poureth out
 evil things.

B.C. c. 1000.

^a Ps. 10. 1.
^b & 34. 16.
^b ch. 5. 12.
^c Ps. 145. 18.
^d Job 26. 6.
^e Ps. 139. 8.
^e 2 Chr. 6. 30.
^f Ps. 7. 9.
^f Amos 5. 10.
^g 2 Tim. 4. 3.
^g ver. 5.

^h ch. 17. 22.
^h or,
 correction.
ⁱ ch. 12. 25.
ⁱ or, obeyeth.
^j Heb.
 possesseth
 an heart.
^k ch. 1. 7.
^k ch. 18. 12.

^m ch. 17. 22.
^m or,
 disposings.
ⁿ ch. 19. 21.
ⁿ Ps. 37. 16.
^o ch. 16. 8.
^o 1 Tim. 6. 6.
^p Mat. 10. 19.
^q ch. 21. 2.
^q ch. 17. 1.
^r 1 Sam. 16. 7.
^s Heb. Roll.
^s Ps. 37. 21.
^s ch. 26. 21.
^s & 29. 22.

^t Is. 43. 7.
^u ch. 22. 5.
^u Job 21. 30.

^v Heb. is
 as a causey.
^w ch. 6. 17.
^w ch. 10. 1.
^w & 29. 3.
^x ch. 11. 21.
^y Heb. held
 innocent.
^z ch. 10. 23.
^z Dan. 4. 27.
^z Heb. void
 of heart.
^z Eph. 5. 15.
^z ch. 14. 16.
^z ch. 11. 14.
^z & 20. 18.
^z Ps. 37. 16.
^z ch. 23. 11.

^z Heb. in
 his season.
^z Phil. 3. 20.
^z Col. 3. 1, 2.
^z ch. 19. 21.
^z Ps. 37. 23.
^z Prov. 20. 24.
^z Jer. 10. 23.

^z Heb.
 Divination.
^z ch. 12. 7.
^z Ps. 68. 5, 6.
^z & 146. 9.
^z Lev. 19. 36.
^z ch. 6. 16, 18.

^z Heb. all
 the stones.
^z Ps. 37. 30.
^z Heb. words
 of plea-
 santness.
^z ch. 25. 5.
^z ch. 11. 19.
^z Is. 5. 8.
^z ch. 14. 35.
^z 1 Pet. 3. 15.
^z ch. 19. 12.

29 ^a The LORD is far from the
 wicked: but ^a he heareth the prayer
 of the righteous.

30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth
 the heart: and a good report maketh
 the bones fat.

31 ^a The ear that heareth the re-
 proof of life abideth among the
 wise.

32 He that refuseth ^a instruction
 despiseth his own soul: but he that
^a heareth reproof ^a getteth under-
 standing.

33 ^a The fear of the LORD is the
 instruction of wisdom; and ^a before
 honour is humility.

CHAPTER 16.

THE ^a preparations of the heart
 in man, ^a and the answer of the
 tongue, is from the LORD.

2 ^a All the ways of a man are clear
 in his own eyes; but ^a the LORD
 weigheth the spirits.

3 ^a Commit thy works unto the
 LORD, and thy thoughts shall be
 established.

4 ^a The LORD hath made all things
 for himself: ^a yea, even the wicked
 for the day of evil.

5 ^a Every one that is proud in heart
 is an abomination to the LORD:
^a though hand join in hand, he shall
 not be ^a unpunished.

6 ^a By mercy and truth iniquity is
 purged: and ^a by the fear of the
 LORD men depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways please the
 LORD, he maketh even his enemies
 to be at peace with him.

8 ^a Better is a little with righteous-
 ness than great revenues without
 right.

9 ^a A man's heart deviseth his way
^a but the LORD directeth his steps.

10 ^a A divine sentence is in the lip
 of the king: his mouth transgresseth
 not in judgment.

11 ^a A just weight and balance are
 the LORD's: ^a all the weights of the
 bag are his work.

12 It is an abomination to kings to
 commit wickedness: for ^a the throne
 is established by righteousness.

13 ^a Righteous lips are the delight
 of kings; and they love him that
 speaketh right.

14 ^a The wrath of a king is as messen-
 sengers of death: but a wise man
 will pacify it.

15 In the light of the king's countenance is life; and his favour is as a cloud of the latter rain.

16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

19 Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

22 Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.

23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24 Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

26 He that laboureth laboureth for himself; for his mouth craveth of him.

27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a turning fire.

28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

31 The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.

B.C. c. 1000.

^a ch. 19. 12.
^b Job 29. 23.
^c ch. 15. 17.
^d ch. 8. 11.
^e or, good cheer.
^f ch. 10. 5.
^g Ps. 26. 2.
^h ch. 11. 2.
ⁱ ch. 14. 31.
^j or, He that understandeth a matter.
^k Job 51. 23.
^l Ps. 2. 12.
^m & 34. 8.
ⁿ & 125. 1.
^o Is. 30. 18.
^p Jer. 17. 7.
^q Heb. held innocent.
^r Ps. 127. 3.
^s Heb. A tip of excellency.
^t ch. 13. 14.
^u Heb. a tip of lying.
^v ch. 18. 16.
^w Heb. a stone of grace.
^x Ps. 37. 30.
^y Heb. maketh wise.
^z ch. 10. 12.
^{aa} or, procureth.
^{ab} ch. 16. 23.
^{ac} ch. 14. 12.
^{ad} or, A reproof giveth more a wise man, than to strike a fool an hundred times.
^{ae} Heb. The soul of him that laboureth.
^{af} Eccl. 6. 7.
^{ag} Heb. boweth unto him.
^{ah} Heb. A man of Belial.
^{ai} Hos. 13. 8.
^{aj} ch. 6. 14. 19.
^{ak} Heb. sendeth forth.
^{al} Ps. 109. 4. 5.
^{am} Jer. 18. 20.
^{an} Rom. 12. 17.
^{ao} 1 Thes. 5. 15.
^{ap} 1 Pet. 3. 9.
^{aq} ch. 17. 9.
^{ar} ch. 1. 10.
^{as} 1 Thes. 4. 11.
^{at} Ex. 23. 7.
^{au} Is. 5. 23.
^{av} ch. 20. 29.
^{aw} ch. 19. 11.
^{ax} ch. 21. 25.
^{ay} Ruth 1. 16.
^{az} ch. 18. 24.
^{ba} ch. 6. 1.
^{bb} Heb. heart.

CHAPTER 17.

BETTER is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

5 Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.

6 Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers.

7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a prince.

8 A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.

9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.

13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.

16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he hath no heart to it?

17 A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.

18 A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and ^bhe that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

20 ^aHe that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath ^da perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

21 ^aHe that begetteth a fool *doeth it* to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.

22 ^aA merry heart doeth good ^a*like* a medicine: ^abut a broken spirit drieth the bones.

23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom ^ato pervert the ways of judgment.

24 ^aWisdom *is* before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool *are* in the ends of the earth.

25 ^mA foolish son *is* a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.

26 Also ^ato punish the just *is* not good, *nor* to strike princes for equity.

27 ^aHe that hath knowledge spareth his words: *and* a man of understanding *is* ^aan excellent spirit.

28 ^pEven a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: *and* he that shutteth his lips *is* ^aesteemed a man of understanding.

CHAPTER 18.

THROUGH ^adesire a man, having separated himself, seeketh *and* intermeddleth with all wisdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

3 When the wicked cometh, *then* cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.

4 ^aThe words of a man's mouth *are* as deep waters, ^a*and* the wellspring of wisdom *as* a flowing brook.

5 ^a*It is* not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.

7 ^bA fool's mouth *is* his destruction, and his lips *are* the snare of his soul.

8 ^aThe words of a ^atalebearer *are* ^aas wounds, and they go down into the ^ainnermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is slothful in his work *is* ^abrother to him that *is* a great waster.

10 ^aThe name of the LORD *is* a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and ^a*is* safe.

B.C. c. 1000.

^a ch. 10. 15.
^b ch. 16. 18.

² Heb. *The froward of heart.*

^c ch. 11. 2.
^d James 3. 8.

^e ch. 10. 1.
^f & 19. 13.

³ Heb. *returneth a word.*

⁷ John 7. 51.
⁸ ch. 12. 25.

⁴ or, *to a medicine.*

^h Ps. 22. 15.

ⁱ Ex. 23. 8.

^k Eccl. 2. 14.
^l & 8. 1.

¹ Gen. 32. 20.
¹ Sam. 25. 27.

^m ch. 10. 1.
ⁿ & 15. 20.

^o ch. 18. 5.

^p James 1. 19.

⁵ or, *a cool spirit.*

² Job 13. 5.

⁷ ch. 12. 14.

⁶ or, *He that separateth himself*

seeketh according to his desire, and intermeddleth in every business:

See

Jude 19.

⁷ Mat. 12. 37.

⁸ ch. 19. 14.

ⁱ James 2. 3.

^u ch. 10. 11.

^x ch. 17. 17.

^y Ps. 78. 2.

^a Lev. 19. 15.

Deut. 1. 17.

ch. 24. 23.

^a ch. 28. 6.

^b ch. 10. 14.

Eccl. 10. 12.

^c ch. 12. 18.

⁷ or, *whisperer.*

⁸ or, *like as when men are wounded.*

⁹ Heb. *chambers.*

^d Ps. 37. 7.

^e ch. 28. 24.

^f ch. 14. 20.

⁷ 2 Sam. 22. 3.

Ps. 18. 2.

² Heb. *is set aloft.*

^a Ex. 23. 1.

ch. 6. 19.

³ Heb. *held innocent.*

11 ^aThe rich man's wealth *is* his strong city, and as an high wall *is* his own conceit.

12 ^aBefore destruction the heart of man *is* haughty, and before honour *is* humility.

13 He that ^aanswereth a matter before he heareth *it*, *it is* folly *and* shame unto him.

14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?

15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

16 ^aA man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

17 *He that is* first in his own cause *seemeth* just; but his neighbour correcteth and searcheth him.

18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother offended *is* harder to be won than a strong city: and the contentions *are* like the bars of a castle.

20 ^aA man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; *and* with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 ^aDeath and life *are* in the power of the tongue: and they that love shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 ^aWhoso findeth a wife findeth good *thing*, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth ^aroughly.

24 A man *that* hath friends must shew himself friendly: ^a*and* they *is* a friend *that* sticketh closer than a brother.

CHAPTER 19.

BBETTER ^a*is* the poor that walketh in his integrity, than *that is* perverse in his lips, and a fool.

2 Also, *that* the soul be without knowledge, *it is* not good; and *that* hasteth with *his* feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: ^a*and* his heart fretteth against the LORD.

4 ^aWealth maketh many friends, but the poor *is* separated from his neighbour.

5 ^aA false witness shall not be ^aun

ished, and *he that speaketh lies* all not escape.

Many will intreat the favour of the prince: and every man is a friend to him that giveth gifts.

All the brethren of the poor do esteem him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he purgeth them with words, yet they are obedient to him.

He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

A false witness shall not be unpunished, and *he that speaketh lies* shall perish.

Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less for a servant to have rule over princes.

The discretion of a man derreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.

The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour is as dew upon the grass.

A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of wife are a continual dropping.

House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and a prudent life is from the LORD.

Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall perish.

He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare him for his crying.

A man of great wrath shall offer punishment: for if thou defer him, yet thou must do it again.

Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and *he that hath it* shall abide

B.C. c. 1000.

a ch. 29. 28.
b ch. 15. 19.
c ch. 17. 8.

2 Heb.
a man
of gifts.

d ch. 14. 20.
e ch. 21. 11.

3 Heb. will
be cunning.
f Deut. 13. 11.

g ch. 9. 8.
h Ps. 38. 11.
i Heb.
an heart.

j ch. 17. 2.
k ch. 16. 20.

l ver. 5.

5 Heb.
A witness
of Belial.

m Eccl. 10. 6.
n Job 15. 16.
o James 1. 19.

p or,
prudence.

q ch. 16. 32.
r ch. 10. 13.
s & 28. 3.

t ch. 16. 14.
u Gen. 9. 21.
v Hos. 14. 5.

w ch. 10. 1.
x ch. 21. 9.
y ch. 19. 12.

z Cor. 12. 14.
a ch. 8. 36.
b ch. 18. 22.

c ch. 17. 14.
d ch. 6. 9.

e ch. 10. 4.
f ch. 10. 4.
g & 19. 24.

h Luke 10. 28.
i or, winter.

j ch. 19. 15.
k ch. 18. 4.

l Eccl. 11. 1.
m Mat. 10. 42.

n 2 Cor. 9. 6-8.
o Heb. 6. 10.

p ch. 25. 14.
q Mat. 6. 2.
r Luke 18. 11.

s or,
his deed.

t or, bounty.

u Luke 18. 8.
v ch. 13. 24.

w 2 Cor. 1. 12.
x Ps. 37. 25.

y or, to his
destruction:
or, to cause
him to die.

z ver. 26.
a Heb. add.

b 1 Kin. 8. 46.
c Heb. A
stone and
a stone.

d Deut. 25. 13.
e &c.
f Mic. 6. 10.

g Heb. an
ephah and
an ephah.
h Ps. 37. 37.
i Acts 5. 39.
j Heb. 6. 17.

k Mat. 7. 16.
l Ex. 4. 11.
m 1 Tim. 4. 8.
n Rom. 12. 11.

satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

A slothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

CHAPTER 20.

WINE is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whoso provoketh him to anger sinneth against his own soul.

It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have nothing.

Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?

The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.

A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the LORD.

Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them.

Love not sleep, lest thou come

to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 *It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.*

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but *the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.*

16 *Take his garment that is surety for a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.*

17 *Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.*

18 *Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.*

19 *He that goeth about as a tale-bearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him: that flattereth with his lips.*

20 *Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.*

21 *An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.*

22 *Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.*

23 *Divers weights are an abomination unto the LORD; and a false balance is not good.*

24 *Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?*

25 *It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry.*

26 *A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.*

27 *The spirit of man is the candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.*

28 *Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.*

29 The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the grey head.

30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

CHAPTER 21.

THE king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

B.C. c. 1000.

a ch. 16. 2.

b ch. 24. 12.

c Luke 16. 15.

d 1 Sam. 15. 22.

e Ps. 50. 8.

f ch. 15. 8.

g Is. 1. 11. &c.

h Hos. 6. 6.

i Mic. 6. 7, 8.

j Job 28. 12.

k 16-19.

l ch. 6. 17.

m 2 Heb.

n Haughtiness of eyes.

o or, the

p light of the

q wicked.

r s ch. 22. 26.

t ch. 10. 4.

u ch. 9. 17.

v 4 Heb.

w Bread of

x lying, or,

y falsehood.

z 2 Pet. 2. 3.

a ch. 15. 22.

b & 24. 6.

c Luke 14. 31.

d 5 Heb.

e saw them,

f or, dwell

g with them.

h ch. 11. 13.

i Rom. 16. 18.

j 6 or, enticeth.

k Mat. 15. 4.

l Job 18. 5, 6.

m 7 or, candle.

n 8 Heb.

o woman of

p contentions.

q 9 Heb.

r an house

s of society.

t ch. 23. 20.

u James 4. 5.

v Hab. 2. 6.

w 2 Heb. is not

x favoured.

y Rom. 12. 17.

z ch. 19. 25.

a 2 Sam. 16. 12.

b ver. 10.

c 3 Heb.

d balances

e of deceit.

f Ps. 57. 23.

g ch. 16. 9.

h Jer. 10. 23.

i Mat. 7. 2.

j Eccl. 5. 4, 5.

k Ps. 101. 5.

l 1 Cor. 2. 11.

m or, lamp.

n Ps. 101. 1.

o 5 or, sport.

p ch. 16. 31.

q 6 Heb. is a

r purging

s medicine

t against

u evil.

v 7 Heb. in

w the land of

x the desert.

2 *Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD perceiveth the hearts.*

3 *To do justice and judgment more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.*

4 *An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is sin.*

5 *The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of the slothful one that is hasty only to want.*

6 *The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.*

7 *The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.*

8 *The way of man is froward as a bow: but as for the pure, his work is right.*

9 *It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a boasting woman in a wide house.*

10 *The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth favour in his eyes.*

11 *When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.*

12 *The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: he overthroweth the wicked in their wickedness.*

13 *Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall silence himself, but shall not be heard.*

14 *A gift in secret pacifieth anger, and a reward in the bosom stroueth wrath.*

15 *It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.*

16 *The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall fall: he main in the congregation of the dead.*

17 *He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wealth and oil shall not be rich.*

18 *The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.*

19 *It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.*

20 *There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise: but a foolish man spendeth it up.*

21 *He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.
 22 *A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.
 23 *Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.
 24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud speech.
 25 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.
 26 He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.
 27 *The sacrifice of the wicked is abomination: how much more, when he bringeth it with a wicked mind?
 28 *A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.
 29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.
 30 *There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.
 31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *GOOD name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.
 2 The rich and poor meet together: the LORD is the maker of them all.
 3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple press on, and are punished.
 4 *By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.
 5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.
 6 *Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.
 7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.
 8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.

B.C. c. 1000.

^a Mat. 5. 6.
^b Heb. Good of eye.

^c 2 Cor. 9. 6.
^d Eccl. 9. 14, &c.

^e Ps. 101. 5.

^f ch. 12. 13.
 James 3. 2
^g ch. 16. 13.

^h or, and hath grace in his lips.

ⁱ Heb. in the wrath of pride.

^j or, the matters.
^k ch. 26. 13.

^l ch. 2. 18.
 & 5. 3.
 & 7. 5.
 & 23. 27.

^m Eccl. 7. 26.

ⁿ Is. 66. 3.
 Jer. 6. 20.
 Amos 5. 22.

^o ch. 13. 24.
 & 19. 13.
 & 23. 13, 14.
 & 29. 15, 17.

^p Heb. in wickedness!

^q Heb. A witness of lies.

^r or, considereth.

^s Is. 8. 9, 10.
 Jer. 9. 23.
 Acts 5. 39.

^t Heb. in thy belly.

^u or, victory.
^v Ps. 3. 8.

^w or, trust thou also.

^x Eccl. 7. 1.

^y or, favour is better than, &c.

^z Luke 1. 3, 4.
 & 1 Pet. 3. 15.

^{aa} or, to those that send thee)

^{ab} or, The reward of humility, &c.

^{ac} 1 Sam. 24. 12.
 Ps. 12. 5.
 & 35. 1, 10.
 & 68. 5.

^{ad} or, Catechisc.

^{ae} Eph. 6. 4.
 2 Tim. 3. 15.

^{af} Heb. in his way.

^{ag} ch. 11. 15.
^{ah} Heb. to the man that lendeth.

^{ai} or, and with the rod of his anger he shall be consumed.

9 ^a He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

10 ^a Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

11 ^a He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

12 The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.

13 ^a The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

14 ^a The mouth of strange women is a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.

15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge,

21 ^a That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

22 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:

23 For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go:

25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

26 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

28 ^a Remove not the ancient ² landmark, which thy fathers have set.

29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before ³ mean men.

CHAPTER 23.

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee:

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

4 ^a Labour not to be rich: ¹ cease from thine own wisdom.

5 ^a Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

6 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath ^a an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats:

7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, ^a saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.

8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

9 ^a Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

10 Remove not the old ^a landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless:

11 ^a For their redeemer is mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee.

12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

13 ^a Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.

15 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, ² even mine.

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

17 ^a Let not thine heart envy sinners: but ² be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long.

18 ^a For surely there is an ³ end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

20 ^a Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters ^a of flesh:

21 For the drunkard and the glutton

B.C. c. 1000.

^a ch. 23. 10.
² or, bound.
^b ch. 1. 8.
^c 30. 17.
Eph. 6. 1, 2.

³ Heb. ob-
scure men.
^c ch. 4. 5, 7.
Mat. 13. 44.

^d ch. 10. 1.
& 15. 20.

^e ch. 28. 20.
¹ Tim. 6. 9,
10.

^f Rom. 12. 16.

^g Heb.
Wilt thou
cause thine
eyes to fly
upon.

^h ch. 22. 14.

ⁱ ch. 7. 12.
Eccl. 7. 28.

^j or, as a
robber.

^k Deut. 15. 9.

^l Is. 5. 11, 22.

^m Ps. 12. 2.

ⁿ Gen. 49. 12.

^o Eph. 5. 18.

^p Ps. 75. 8.

^q ch. 9. 8.
Mat. 7. 6.

^r or, bound.

^s Job 31. 21.
ch. 22. 33.

^t or, a cock-
atrice.

^u ch. 19. 18.
& 22. 15.

^v Heb. in
the heart
of the sea.

^w ch. 27. 22.
Jer. 5. 3.

^x Heb.
I knew it
not.

^y Eph. 4. 19.

^z or, even I
will re-
joice.

^{aa} Ps. 37. 1.

^{ab} ch. 28. 14.

^{ac} Ps. 37. 1,
&c.

^{ad} 73. 3.

^{ae} ch. 3. 31.

^{af} Ps. 37. 37.

^{ag} Luke 16. 25.

^{ah} or, reward.

^{ai} Is. 5. 22.

^{aj} Mat. 24. 49.

^{ak} Luke 21. 34.

^{al} Rom. 13. 13.

^{am} Eph. 5. 18.

^{an} Heb. of
their flesh.

shall come to poverty: and drow-
ness shall clothe a man with rags.

22 ^b Hearken unto thy father that
begat thee, and despise not thy
mother when she is old.

23 ^c Buy the truth, and sell it not
also wisdom, and instruction, and
understanding.

24 ^d The father of the righteous
shall greatly rejoice: and he that
begetteth a wise child shall have
joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall
be glad, and she that bare thee shall
rejoice.

26 My son, give me thine heart,
and let thine eyes observe my way.

27 ^e For a whore is a deep ditch,
and a strange woman is a narrow
pit.

28 ^f She also lieth in wait ^a as for
a prey, and increaseth the trans-
gressors among men.

29 ^g Who hath woe? who hath
sorrow? who hath contention?
who hath babbling? who hath
wounds without cause? who hath
redness of eyes?

30 ^h They that tarry long at
wine; they that go to seek ^a mix-
ture.

31 Look not thou upon the wine,
when it is red, when it giveth
colour in the cup, when it move-
th itself aright.

32 At the last it biteth like a ser-
pent, and stingeth like ^a an adder.

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange
women, and thine heart shall utter
perverse things.

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that
lieth down ^a in the midst of the sea,
or as he that lieth upon the top
of a mast.

35 ⁱ They have stricken me, ^a *saith*
thou say, and I was not sick; they
have beaten me, and I felt it not;
when shall I awake? I will seek
yet again.

CHAPTER 24.

BE not thou ^a envious against
men, neither desire to be with
them.

2 For their heart studieth destruc-
tion, and their lips talk of mischief.

3 Through wisdom is an house
builded; and by understanding it
is established:

4 And by knowledge shall thou

chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

6 A wise man ^{is} strong; yea, a man of knowledge ^{increaseth} strength.

7 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of unsellers *there is* safety.

8 Wisdom *is* too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

9 He that ^{deviseth} to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

10 The thought of foolishness *is* sin: and the scorner *is* an abomination to men.

11 If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength *is* small.

12 If thou forbear to deliver *them* that are drawn unto death, and *ose* that are ready to be slain;

13 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew not; doth not ^{he} that pondereth the heart consider *it*? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth *not* he know? and shall *not* he render to every man ^{according} to his works?

14 My son, ^{eat} thou honey, because *it is* good; and the honeycomb, *which is* sweet ^{to} thy taste: ^{So shall} the knowledge of wisdom *be* unto thy soul: when thou hast found *it*, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:

16 For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18 Lest the LORD see *it*, and ^{it} displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 ^{Fret} not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked;

20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the ^{candle} of the wicked shall be put out.

21 My son, ^{fear} thou the LORD and the king: *and* meddle not with them that are given to change:

22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These things also belong to the

B.C. c. 1000.

¹ Lev. 19. 15.
² Deut. 1. 17.
³ ch. 18. 5.
⁴ John 7. 24.
⁵ Eccl. 9. 16.

⁶ Heb. *is in strength*.
⁷ ch. 17. 15.
⁸ Is. 5. 23.

⁹ Heb. *strength-eneth*.
¹⁰ Luke 14. 31.

¹¹ Heb. *a blessing of good*.
¹² Ps. 10. 5.

¹³ Heb. *that answereth right words*.
¹⁴ Rom. 1. 30.
¹⁵ 1 Kin. 5. 17.

¹⁶ Luke 14. 28.
¹⁷ Eph. 4. 25.

¹⁸ Heb. *narrow*.
¹⁹ Mat. 5. 39.
²⁰ Rom. 12. 17.

²¹ Ps. 82. 4.
²² Is. 58. 6, 7.
²³ 1 John 3. 16.

²⁴ ch. 21. 2.
²⁵ Gen. 3. 18.

²⁶ Rev. 2. 23.
²⁷ Cant. 5. 1.

²⁸ Heb. *set my heart*.
²⁹ Heb. *upon thy palate*.
³⁰ Ps. 19. 10.

³¹ ch. 6. 9.
³² Heb. *a man of shield*.

³³ Ps. 34. 19.
³⁴ Mic. 7. 8.

³⁵ Esth. 7. 10.
³⁶ Amos 8. 2.
³⁷ 1 Kin. 4. 32.

³⁸ Job 31. 29.
³⁹ Obad. 12.

⁴⁰ Deut. 29. 29.
⁴¹ Heb. *be evil in his eyes*.

⁴² Job 29. 16.
⁴³ 3 or, *Keep not company with the wicked*.

⁴⁴ Ps. 37. 1.
⁴⁵ Heb. *there is no searching*.

⁴⁶ 2 Tim. 2. 21.
⁴⁷ 5 or, *lamp*.
⁴⁸ ch. 20. 8.

⁴⁹ Rom. 13. 7.
⁵⁰ 1 Pet. 2. 17.
⁵¹ ch. 16. 12.

⁵² Heb. *changers*.
⁵³ Heb. *Set not out thy glory*.
⁵⁴ Luke 14. 8.

wise. *It is* not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou *art* righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:

25 But to them that rebuke *him* shall be delight, and ^a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 Every man shall kiss *his* lips ^{that giveth} a right answer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive *not* with thy lips.

29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

31 And, lo, ^{it} was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, *and* ^{considered} *it* well: I looked upon *it*, and received instruction.

33 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as ^{an} armed man.

CHAPTER 25.

1 Observations about kings, 8 and about avoiding causes of quarrels, and sundry causes thereof.

THESE are also proverbs of Söl'-ö-mön, which the men of Héz-ê-kí'-äh king of Jû'-däh copied out.

2 *It is* the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings *is* to search out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings *is* unsearchable.

4 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

5 Take away the wicked from before the king, and ^{his} throne shall be established in righteousness.

6 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men:

7 For better *it is* that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than

that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

8 ^aGo not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

9 ^aDebate thy cause with thy neighbour *himself*; and ²discover not a secret to another:

10 Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

11 ¹A word ³fily spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

13 ^aAs the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

14 ¹Whoso boasteth himself ^aof a false gift is like ^mclouds and wind without rain.

15 ^aBy long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

16 ^pHast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17 ¹Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be ^bweary of thee, and so hate thee.

18 ^aA man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that ¹singeth songs to an heavy heart.

21 ¹If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, ¹and the LORD shall reward thee.

23 ⁶The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance ^aa backbiting tongue.

24 ^bIt is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.

B.C.C. 700.

^a Mat. 5. 25.

^b ver. 16.

^c ch. 27. 2.

^d Mat. 5. 25.

^e 2 or, discover not the secret of another.

^f ch. 16. 52.

^g ch. 15. 23.

^h Is. 50. 4.

ⁱ Heb. spoken upon his wheels.

^j 1 Sam. 12. 17.

^k ch. 13. 17.

^l Num. 32. 8.

^m Ps. 32. 9.

ⁿ ch. 20. 6.

^o Heb. in a gift of falsehood.

^p Jude 12.

^q Gen. 32. 4.

^r 1 Sam. 25. 24.

^s ch. 15. 1.

^t & 16. 14.

^u Mat. 16. 1-4.

^v & 21. 24-27.

^w Heb. his own eyes.

^x ver. 27.

^y 6 or, violence.

^z or, Let thy foot be seldom in thy neighbour's house.

^{aa} Heb. are lifted up.

^{ab} Heb. full of thee.

^{ac} Ps. 57. 4.

^{ad} & 120. 1. 4.

^{ae} ch. 12. 18.

^{af} 2 or, As he that putteth a precious stone in an heap of stones.

^{ag} 3 or, A great man grieveth all, and he hireth the foot, he hireth also transgressors.

^{ah} Dan. 6. 18.

^{ai} Rom. 12. 15.

^{aj} 2 Pet. 2. 22.

^{ak} Ex. 8. 15.

^{al} Heb. iterateth his folly.

^{am} Ex. 23. 4. 5.

^{an} Mat. 6. 44.

^{ao} Rom. 12. 20.

^{ap} Luke 12. 11.

^{aq} Rom. 12. 18.

^{ar} Rev. 3. 17.

^{as} 2 Sam. 16. 12.

^{at} 5 or, The north wind bringeth forth rain: so doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance.

^{au} Job 37. 22.

^{av} & Ps. 101. 5.

^{aw} ch. 19. 13.

^{ax} 6 or, he is weary.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

26 A righteous man falling down before the wicked is as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27 ^bIt is not good to eat much honey: so for men ^cto search the own glory is not glory.

28 ^eHe that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls

CHAPTER 26.

1 Observations about fools, 13 about sluggards, 17 and about contentious busybodies.

AS snow in summer, ^aand as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.

2 As the bird by wandering, the swallow by flying, so ^athe cur causeless shall not come.

3 ^aA whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5 ^aAnswer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in ^ahis own conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off his feet, and drinketh ^adamage.

7 The legs of the lame ^aare not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 ^aAs he that bindeth a stone in his sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 ³The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

11 ^aAs a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool ^areturneth to his folly.

12 ^aSeest thou a man wise in his own conceit? *there* is more hope for a fool than of him.

13 The slothful man saith, *There* is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.

15 The slothful hideth his hand from his bosom; ^ait grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is wiser in his

own conceit than seven men that
can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and ²med-
dleth with strife *belonging* not to
him, *is like* one that taketh a dog
by the ears.

18 As a mad man who casteth
firebrands, arrows, and death,

19 So *is* the man *that* deceiveth his
neighbour, and saith, "Am not I in
right?"

20 ³Where no wood is, *there* the
fire goeth out: so where *there* is no
talebearer, the strife ⁴ceaseth.

21 *As* coals are to burning coals,
and wood to fire; so *is* a contentious
man to kindle strife.

22 ⁵The words of a talebearer are
like wounds, and they go down into
the innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips and a wicked heart
are like a potsherd covered with
silver dross.

24 He that hateth ⁶dissembleth
with his lips, and layeth up deceit
within him;

25 ⁷When he ⁸speaketh fair, believe
him not: for *there are* seven abomi-
nations in his heart.

26 *Whose* ⁹hatred is covered by de-
ceit, his wickedness shall be shewed
before the whole congregation.

27 ¹⁰Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall
therein: and he that rolleth a stone,
will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue hateth *those that*
are afflicted by it; and a flattering
mouth worketh ruin.

CHAPTER 27.

Observations of selflove, 5 of true love, 11 of care to
avoid offences, 23 and of the household care.

BOAST not thyself of ¹to morrow;
for thou knowest not what a
day may bring forth.

2 Let another man praise thee, and
not thine own mouth; a stranger,
and not thine own lips.

3 A stone *is* ²heavy, and the sand
weighty; but a fool's wrath *is* heavier
than them both.

4 ³Wrath *is* cruel, and anger *is*
outrageous; but who *is* able to
stand before ⁴envy?

5 Open rebuke *is* better than secret
love.

6 Faithful *are* the wounds of a
friend; but the kisses of an enemy
are ⁵deceitful.

7 The full soul ⁶loatheth an honey-

B.C. c. 700.

² or, *is*
enraged.

³ Heb.
flames,
or, sparks.

⁴ Heb.
from the
counsel of
the soul.

⁵ Eph. 5. 4.

⁶ Heb.
Without
wood.

⁷ ch. 17. 17.

⁸ or, *whis-*
perer.

⁹ Heb.
is silent.

¹⁰ ch. 15. 18.

¹¹ Ps. 127. 5.

¹² ch. 18. 8.

¹³ Heb.
chambers.

¹⁴ or,
is known.

¹⁵ Ps. 28. 3.

¹⁶ Jer. 9. 8.

¹⁷ Heb.
maketh

¹⁸ his voice

¹⁹ gracious.

²⁰ or, *hatred*

²¹ *is* covered

²² in secret.

²³ Ps. 7. 15.

²⁴ & 9. 15.

²⁵ & 10. 2.

²⁶ ch. 28. 10.

²⁷ Eccl. 10. 8.

²⁸ 1 Cor. 9. 7.

²⁹ Heb.

³⁰ to morrow

³¹ day.

³² Hab. 2. 5.

³³ Heb. not.

³⁴ Eccl. 1. 8.

³⁵ ch. 17. 3.

³⁶ Heb.

³⁷ heaviness.

³⁸ Is. 1. 5.

³⁹ Jer. 5. 3.

⁴⁰ Heb.

⁴¹ Wrath *is*

⁴² cruel, and anger

⁴³ an over-

⁴⁴ flowing.

⁴⁵ or,

⁴⁶ jealousy.

⁴⁷ Heb. set

⁴⁸ thy heart.

⁴⁹ Heb.

⁵⁰ strength.

⁵¹ Heb.

⁵² to genera-

⁵³ tion and

⁵⁴ generation.

⁵⁵ or, earnest,

⁵⁶ or,

⁵⁷ frequent.

⁵⁸ Heb.

⁵⁹ treadeth

⁶⁰ under foot.

⁶¹ Ps. 104. 14.

comb; but to the hungry soul every
bitter thing *is* sweet.

8 As a bird that wandereth from
her nest, so *is* a man that wandereth
from his place.

9 Ointment and perfume rejoice
the heart: so *doth* the sweetness of
a man's friend ¹by hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and thy
father's friend, forsake not; neither
go into thy brother's house in the
day of thy calamity: *for* ²better *is*
a neighbour *that is* near than a
brother far off.

11 My son, be wise, and make my
heart glad, ³that I may answer him
that reproacheth me.

12 A prudent man foreseeth the
evil, and hideth himself; *but* the
simple pass on, and are punished.

13 Take his garment that *is* surety
for a stranger, and take a pledge of
him for a strange woman.

14 He that blesseth his friend with
a loud voice, rising early in the
morning, it shall be counted a curse
to him.

15 A continual dropping in a very
rainy day and a contentious woman
are alike.

16 Whosoever hideth her hideth
the wind, and the ointment of
his right hand, *which* bewrayeth
itself.

17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man
sharpeneth the countenance of his
friend.

18 ⁴Whoso keepeth the fig tree
shall eat the fruit thereof: so he
that waiteth on his master shall be
honoured.

19 As in water face *answereth* to
face, so the heart of man to man.

20 ⁵Hell and destruction are ⁶never
full; so ⁷the eyes of man are never
satisfied.

21 ⁸As the fining pot for silver,
and the furnace for gold; so *is* a
man to his praise.

22 ⁹Though thou shouldest bray a
fool in a mortar among wheat with
a pestle, yet will not his foolishness
depart from him.

23 Be thou diligent to know the
state of thy flocks, and ¹⁰look well
to thy herds.

24 For ¹¹riches are not for ever:
and doth the crown endure ¹²to every
generation?

25 ¹³The hay appeareth, and the

tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field.

27 And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for the maintenance for thy maidens.

CHAPTER 28.

General observations of impiety and religious integrity.

THE wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be prolonged.

3 A poor man that oppresseth the poor is like a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them.

5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.

6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.

8 He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.

9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination.

10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

12 When righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is hidden.

13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

14 Happy is the man that feareth

B.C. c. 700.

a Rom. 2. 8.

b 1 Pet. 5. 8.

c Mat. 2. 16.

2 Heb. life.

d Gen. 9. 6.

e Ex. 21. 14.

f ch. 10. 9, 25.

g Lev. 26. 17.

h Ps. 63. 5.

i ver. 6.

k ch. 12. 11.

3 or, by men of understanding and wisdom shall they likewise be prolonged.

4 ch. 13. 11.

5 Mat. 18. 28.

6 or, unpunished.

7 Heb. without food.

8 ch. 12. 5.

9 Ps. 10. 3.

10 Rom. 1. 32.

11 Ezek. 13. 19.

12 1 Kin. 18. 18.

13 or, He that hath an evil eye

14 hasteth to be rich.

15 Ps. 92. 6.

16 John 7. 17.

17 1 Cor. 2. 16.

18 ch. 19. 1.

19 ch. 27. 5, 6.

20 ch. 29. 3.

21 or, feedeth gluttons.

22 ch. 18. 9.

23 Heb. a man destroying.

24 v. ch. 13. 10.

25 Job 27. 16.

26 Eccl. 2. 26.

27 Heb. by increase.

28 a 1 Tim. 6. 6.

b Zech. 7. 11.

c Ps. 66. 18.

d Deut. 15. 7.

e ch. 26. 27.

f Mat. 6. 33.

g ver. 12.

h Job 24. 4.

2 Heb. in his eyes.

i Eccl. 10. 6.

j Heb. A man of reproach.

k 1 Sam. 2. 25.

l or, sought for.

m Ps. 32. 3, 5.

n Esth. 8. 15.

o or, increased.

p Ps. 16. 8.

always: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee the pit; let no man stay him.

18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.

19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

21 To have respect of persons is not good: for for a piece of bread that man will transgress.

22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression; the same is the companion of a destroyer.

25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

28 When the wicked rise, they hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

CHAPTER 29.

1 Observations of public government, 15 and of private. 22 Of anger, pride, &c.

HE, that being often reproved, hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and without remedy.

2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but

men the wicked beareth rule, * the people mourn.

* Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: * but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance.

The king by judgment establisheth the land: * but he that receiveth its overthroweth it.

A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

* The righteous considereth the case of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

* Scornful men * bring a city into a snare: but wise men * turn away from it.

If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, * whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.

* The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

1 A * fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

2 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

3 The poor and * the deceitful man meet together: * the LORD lighteneth their eyes.

4 * The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.

5 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but * a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.

6 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: * but the righteous shall see their fall.

7 * Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give light unto thy soul.

8 * Where there is no vision, the people * perish: but * he that keepeth the law, happy is he.

9 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer.

10 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? * there is more hope of a fool than of him.

11 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.

12 * An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

B.C. c. 700.

* Esth. 3. 15.

* Job 22. 29.

Is. 56. 2.

Mat. 4. 30.

Mat. 23. 12.

Luke 14. 11.

1 Pet. 5. 5.

* ch. 10. 1.

* ch. 5. 9, 10.

* Lev. 5. 1.

* Gen. 12. 12.

* Heb. 11. 2.

* a man of obligations.

* Heb. 11. 2.

* shall be set on high.

* Ps. 20. 9.

* Heb. the face of a ruler.

* Job 29. 16.

* & 31. 13.

* Ps. 41. 1.

* ch. 11. 11.

* or, set a city on fire.

* Ezek. 22. 30.

* Mat. 11. 17.

* Heb. Men of blood.

* 1 John 3. 12.

* Judg. 16. 17.

* Ps. 73. 22.

* or, the usurer.

* Mat. 5. 45.

* Heb. know.

* John 3. 13.

* ch. 20. 28.

* Job 38. 4.

* Ps. 104. 3.

* Is. 40. 12, &c.

* ch. 10. 1.

* Ps. 37. 36.

* & 58. 10.

* & 91. 8.

* & 92. 11.

* Ps. 12. 6.

* & 18. 30.

* Heb. purified.

* Ps. 18. 30.

* & 84. 11.

* ch. 13. 34.

* Deut. 4. 2.

* Rev. 22. 15.

* 1 Sam. 3. 1.

* Amos 8. 11, 12.

* or, is made naked.

* John 13. 17.

* James 1. 25.

* Heb. withhold not from me.

* Mat. 6. 11.

* Heb. of my allowance.

* or, in his matters.

* ch. 26. 12.

* Deut. 8. 12.

* Neh. 9. 25.

* Job 31. 24.

* Hos. 13. 6.

* Heb. belie thee.

* ch. 15. 18.

* Heb. I will not with thy tongue.

23 * A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: * he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

25 * The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD * shall be safe.

26 * Many seek * the ruler's favour; but every man's judgment cometh from the LORD.

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

CHAPTER 30.

1 Agur's confession of his faith. 7 The two points of his prayer. 10 The meanest are not to be wronged. 11 Four wicked generations. 15 Four things insatiable. 17 Parents are not to be despised. 18 Four things hard to be known. 21 Four things intolerable. 24 Four things exceeding wise. 29 Four things stately. 32 Wrath is to be prevented.

THE words of Ā'-gūr the son of Jā'-kēh, even the prophecy: the man spake unto Ī'-thī-ēl, even unto Ī'-thī-ēl and Ū'-cāl,

2 * Surely I am more brutish than any man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I neither learned wisdom, nor * have the knowledge of the holy.

4 * Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? * who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 * Every word of God is * pure: * he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 * Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

7 Two things have I required of thee; * deny me them not before I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; * feed me with food * convenient for me:

9 * Lest I be full, and * deny thee, and say, Who is the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain.

10 * Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

11 *There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.*

12 *There is a generation ^athat are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.*

13 *There is a generation, O how ^blofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.*

14 *There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, ^dto devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.*

15 *The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give. There are three things that are never satisfied, yea, four things say not, ^eIt is enough:*

16 ^fThe grave; and the barren womb; the earth that is not filled with water; and the fire that saith not, *It is enough.*

17 ^gThe eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of ^hthe valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

18 *There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:*

19 *The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the ⁱmidst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.*

20 *Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.*

21 *For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot bear:*

22 ^jFor a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;

23 *For an odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.*

24 *There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are ^kexceeding wise:*

25 ^lThe ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;

26 ^mThe conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

27 *The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them ⁿby bands;*

B.C.c. 700.

^a Luke 18. 11.

^b Ps. 131. 1. ch. 6. 17. 2 or, horse.

^c Heb. girl is the loins.

^d Job 29. 17. Ps. 62. 2.

^e Ps. 14. 4. Amos 8. 4.

^f Job 21. 5. & 40. 4.

^g Eccl. 3. 3. Mic. 7. 16.

^h Heb. Wealth.

ⁱ ch. 27. 20. Hab. 2. 5.

^j Gen. 9. 22.

^k Lev. 20. 9. ch. 20. 20.

^l & 23. 12.

^m ch. 30. 1.

ⁿ or, the brook.

^o Is. 49. 15.

^p ch. 5. 9.

^q Deut. 17. 17.

^r Neh. 13. 26.

^s ch. 7. 26.

^t Hos. 4. 11.

^u Eccl. 10. 17.

^v Heb. heart.

^w Hos. 4. 11.

^x Heb. altar.

^y Heb. of all the sons of affliction.

^z Ps. 104. 15.

^{aa} Heb. bitter of soul.

^{ab} 1 Sam. 1. 10.

^{ac} ch. 19. 10.

^{ad} Eccl. 10. 7.

^{ae} See Job 29. 15, 16.

^{af} 1 Sam. 19. 4.

^{ag} Eccl. 4. 16.

^{ah} Heb. the sons of destruction.

^{ai} Lev. 19. 15.

^{aj} Deut. 1. 16.

^{ak} Job 29. 12.

^{al} Is. 1. 17.

^{am} Jer. 22. 16.

^{an} ch. 12. 4.

^{ao} & 12. 22.

^{ap} & 18. 14.

^{aq} Heb. wise, made wise.

^{ar} ch. 6. 6, &c.

^{as} Ps. 104. 18.

^{at} Heb. gathered together.

28 *The spider taketh hold with his hands, and is in kings' palaces.*

29 *There be three things which well, yea, four are comely in going:*

30 *A lion which is strongest among beasts, and turneth not away from any;*

31 *A ^{ba}greyhound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom there is no rising up.*

32 *If thou hast done foolishly, lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, ^{bb}lay thine hand upon thy mouth.*

33 *Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.*

CHAPTER 31.

1 *Lemuel's lesson of chastity and temperance. 6 afflicted are to be comforted and defended. 10 praise and properties of a good wife.*

THE words of king Lēm'-ū-ēl, ¹a prophecy that his mother taught him.

2 *What, my son? and what, ²son of my womb? and what, ³son of my vows?*

3 ⁴Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways ⁵to them which destroyeth kings.

4 ⁶*It is not for kings, O Lēm'-ū-ēl, it is not for kings to drink wine, nor for princes strong drink:*

5 ⁷*Lest they drink, and forget the law, and ⁸pervert the judgment ⁹any of the afflicted.*

6 ¹⁰*Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be ¹¹of heavy heart.*

7 *Let him drink, and forget ¹²poverty, and remember his misery no more.*

8 ¹³*Open thy mouth for the dumb ¹⁴in the cause of all ¹⁵such as are appointed to destruction.*

9 *Open thy mouth, ¹⁶judge righteously, and ¹⁷plead the cause of the poor and needy.*

10 ¹⁸*Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price ¹⁹is far above rubies.*

11 *The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.*

12 *She will do him good and evil all the days of her life.*

13 *She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.*

4 She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.
 5 ^b She riseth also while it is yet night, and ^c giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.
 6 She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.
 7 She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.
 8 ³ She perceiveth that her merchandise *is* good: her candle goeth not out by night.
 9 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the staff.
 10 ^{4 d} She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.
 11 She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household *are* clothed with ^e scarlet.
 12 She maketh herself coverings of pestry; her clothing *is* silk and purple.

B.C. c. 1016.

^a ch. 12. 4.

^b Rom. 12. 11.

^c Luke 12. 42.

² Heb. *tuketh.*

³ Heb. *She tusteth.*

⁴ Heb. *She spreadeth.*
^d Eph. 4. 28.
 Heb. 13. 16.
^e or, have gotten riches.

⁶ or, double garments.

23 ^a Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

24 She maketh fine linen, and sell-eth *it*; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

25 Strength and honour *are* her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue *is* the law of kindness.

27 She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband *also*, and he praiseth her.

29 Many daughters ^b have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour *is* deceitful, and beauty *is* vain: *but* a woman *that* feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

ĒC-CLĒ-ŠĬ-ĀS'-TĒŠ;

OR, THE PREACHER.

CHAPTER 1.

The preacher sheweth that all human courses are vain: 4 because the creatures are restless in their courses, 9 they bring forth nothing new. 12 He hath found this so in the study of wisdom.

THE words ^b of the Preacher, the son of Dā'-vid, king in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

^a Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; ^c all is vanity.

^d What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

^e One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever.

^f The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and ^g hasteth to his place where he arose.

^h The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.

ⁱ All the rivers run into the sea; but the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they ^j return again.

B.C. c. 977.

^a Prov. 27. 20.

^b ver. 12.
 ch. 7. 27.
 & 12. 8-10.
^c ch. 3. 15.

^d Ps. 39. 5, 6.
 & 62. 9.
 & 144. 4.
 ch. 12. 8.
^e Rom. 8. 20.
^f ch. 2. 22.
 & 3. 9.

^g Ps. 104. 5.
 & 119. 90.
^h Ps. 19. 5, 6.

ⁱ Heb. *paneth.*
^j ver. 1.
^k John 3. 8.

8 All things *are* full of labour; man cannot utter *it*: ^a the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

9 ^c The thing that hath been, it *is* that which shall be; and that which is done *is* that which shall be done: and *there is* no new thing under the sun.

10 Is there *any* thing whereof it may be said, See, this *is* new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us.

11 *There is* no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be *any* remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come after.

12 ¶ I the Preacher was king over Īś-rā-ēl in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: ^d this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man ^e to be exercised therewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and,

behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 ^aThat which is crooked cannot be made straight: and ^athat which is wanting cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten ^amore wisdom than all *they* that have been before me in Jĕ-rû'-să-lēm: yea, my heart ^ahad great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 ^aAnd I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For ^ain much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The vanity of human courses in the works of pleasure.* 18 *The vanity of human labour.* 24 *Nothing better than joy in our labour; but that is God's gift.*

I SAID in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, ^athis also is vanity.

2 ^aI said of laughter, *It is mad:* and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 ^aI sought in mine heart ^ato give myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what *was* that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven ^aall the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards:

5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all *kind* of fruits:

6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:

7 I got *me* servants and maidens, and had ^aservants born in my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jĕ-rû'-să-lēm before me:

8 ^aI gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, as ^amusical instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So ^aI was great, and increased more than all that were before me

B.C.c. 977.

^a ch. 7. 13.

^a Heb. defect.

^b ch. 3. 22.

& 5. 18.

& 9. 9.

^c 1 Kin. 3. 12,

13.

& 4. 30.

& 10. 7. 23.

ch. 2. 9.

³ Heb. had

seen much.

^d ch. 1. 3, 14.

^e ch. 2. 3, 12.

& 7. 23, 25.

1 Thees. 5. 21.

^f ch. 1. 17.

& 7. 25.

^g ch. 12. 12.

^h or,

in those

things

which have

been al-

ready done.

ⁱ Heb. that

there is an

excellency

in wisdom

more than

in folly, &c.

^j Prov. 17. 24.

ch. 8. 1.

^k Luke 12. 19.

^l ch. 49. 10.

^m ch. 9. 2, 3, 11.

ⁿ Is. 50. 11.

^o Heb. hap-

peneth to

me, even

to me.

^p Prov. 14. 13.

ch. 7. 6.

^q ch. 1. 17.

^r Heb. to

draw my

flesh with

wine.

^s Heb. the

number of

the days of

their life.

^t Heb. laboured.

^u Ps. 49. 10.

^v 1 Kin. 9. 28.

& 10. 10, 14,

21, &c.

^w Heb.

musical

instrument

and instru-

ments.

^x Heb. give.

^y ch. 1. 16.

in Jĕ-rû'-să-lēm: also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes sired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy for my heart rejoiced in all labour: and ^athis was my port of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the work that my hands had wrought, and the labour that I had laboured do: and, behold, all was ^avanity and vexation of spirit, and *there was* no profit under the sun.

12 ^aAnd I turned myself to behold wisdom, ^aand madness, and folly for what *can* the man do that cometh after the king? ^aeven that which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw ^athat wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 ^aThe wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also ^aone event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, All happeneth to the fool, so it ^ahappeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart that this also is vanity.

16 For *there is* no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool after; seeing that which now *is* the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise man? as the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

18 ^aYea, I hated all my labour which I had ^ataken under the sun because ^aI should leave it unto a man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether shall be a wise man or a fool? shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. *This is* also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to comfort my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he ^aleave it for his portion. *This also is* vanity and a great evil.

2 For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his art, wherein he hath laboured under the sun?

3 For all his days are ^d sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart hath rest not in the night. This also vanity.

4 ¶ *There is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that he should make himself enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it was from the hand of God.*

5 For who can eat, or who else can restrain hereunto, more than I?

6 For God giveth to a man that is good 'in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the wicked he giveth travail, to gather grief to heap up, that ^k he may give him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAPTER 3.

By the necessary change of times, vanity is added to human travail. 11 There is an excellency in God's works. 16 God shall judge the righteous and the wicked.

1 Every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven:

A time ^e to be born, and ^e a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to reap up that which is planted;

A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;

A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;

A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and ^e a time to refrain from embracing;

A time to ^a get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;

A time to rend, and a time to sew; ^e a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;

A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace.

¶ What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth?

2 I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men, to be exercised in it.

3 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the

B.C. c. 977.

^a ch. 1. 3.
& 3. 9.
^b ch. 8. 17.
Rom. 11. 33.
^c ver. 22.
^d Job 5. 7.
& 14. 1.

^e ch. 2. 24.

^f ch. 3. 12, 13, 22.
& 5. 18.
& 8. 16.
^g or, delight his senses.
^h James 1. 17.

ⁱ ch. 1. 9.

^j Heb. that which is driven away.

^k Heb. before him.
Gen. 7. 1.
Luke 1. 6.
^l ch. 5. 8.
^m Job 27. 18, 17.
Prov. 28. 8.

ⁿ Rom. 2. 6-8.
2 Cor. 5. 10.
2 Thes. 1. 6, 7.
^o ver. 1.

^p or, that they might clear God, and see, &c.

^q ver. 17.
ch. 8. 6.
^r Heb. to bear.
^s Heb. 9. 27.
Psa. 49. 12, 20.
& 73. 22.
ch. 2. 16.

^t Gen. 3. 19.

^u ch. 12. 7.
^v Heb. of the sons of man.
^w Joel 2. 16.
1 Cor. 7. 5.

^x Heb. to be far from.

^y Heb. is ascending.
^z or, seek.
^a ver. 12.
ch. 2. 24.
& 5. 18.
& 11. 9.

^b Amos 5. 13.
^c ch. 2. 10.
^d ch. 6. 12.
& 8. 7.
& 10. 14.

^e Luke 14. 26.
^f ch. 1. 3.

^g ch. 1. 13.
^h ch. 3. 16.
& 5. 8.

ⁱ Heb. hand.

world in their heart, so that ^b no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 I know that *there is* no good in them, but for ^a a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.

13 And also ^a that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is the gift of God.

14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: ^a nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth *it*, that men should fear before him.

15 ^a That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God requireth ^a that which is past.

16 ¶ And moreover ^a I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there.

17 I said in mine heart, ^a God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for *there is* ^a a time there for every purpose and for every work.

18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, ^a that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

19 ^a For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all *is* vanity.

20 All go unto one place; ^a all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 ^a Who knoweth the spirit ^a of man that ^a goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

22 ^a Wherefore I perceive that *there is* nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for ^a that *is* his portion: ^a for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

CHAPTER 4.

1 Vanity is increased unto men by oppression, 4 by envy, 5 by idleness, 7 by covetousness, 9 by solitariness, 13 by wilfulness.

SO I returned, and considered all the ^a oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the ^a side

of their oppressors *there was power*; but they had no comfort.

² *Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.*

³ *Yea, better is he than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.*

⁴ *Again, I considered all travail, and every right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This is also vanity and vexation of spirit.*

⁵ *The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.*

⁶ *Better is a handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.*

⁷ *Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.*

⁸ *There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is there no end of all his labour; neither is his eye satisfied with riches; neither saith he, For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore travail.*

⁹ *Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.*

¹⁰ *For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up.*

¹¹ *Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm alone?*

¹² *And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a three-fold cord is not quickly broken.*

¹³ *Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished.*

¹⁴ *For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.*

¹⁵ *I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.*

¹⁶ *There is no end of all the people, even of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is vanity and vexation of spirit.*

CHAPTER 5.

¹ Vanities in divine service, ⁸ in murmuring against oppression, ⁹ and in riches. ¹⁸ Joy in riches is the gift of God.

B.C. c. 977.

^a See Ex. 3. 5. Is. 1. 12, &c.

^b Job 3. 17, &c.

^c 1 Sam. 15. 22.

^d Ps. 50. 8. Prov. 15. 8. & 21. 27.

^e Hos. 6. 6.

^f Job 3. 11, 16, 21.

^g ch. 6. 3.

^h or, word.

ⁱ Prov. 10. 19. Mat. 6. 7.

^j Heb. all the righteousness of work.

^k Heb. this is the envy of a man from his neighbour.

^l Prov. 10. 19.

^m Prov. 6. 10. & 24. 33.

ⁿ Num. 30. 2. Deut. 23. 21-23.

^o Ps. 50. 14. & 76. 11.

^p Prov. 15. 16, 17.

^q & 16. 8.

^r Ps. 66, 13, 14.

^s 1 Prov. 20. 25.

^t Acts 5. 4.

^u 1 Cor. 11. 10.

^v Prov. 27. 20. 1 John 2. 16.

^w Ps. 39. 6.

^x ch. 12. 13.

^y ch. 3. 16.

^z Heb. at the will, or, purpose.

^{aa} Ps. 12. 5. & 53. 11. & 82. 1.

^{ab} Heb. who knoweth not to be admonished.

^{ac} ch. 6. 1.

KEEP ^a thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, ^b than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

² Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter ^c any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words ^d be few.

³ For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and ^e a fool's voice is known by multitude of words.

⁴ ^f When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: ^g pay therefore thy vow which thou hast vowed.

⁵ *Better is it that thou shouldst not vow, than that thou shouldst vow and not pay.*

⁶ Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; ^h neither say thou before the angel, that it was error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy thy work of thine hands?

⁷ For in the multitude of dreams and many words ⁱ there are also divers vanities: but ^j fear thou God.

⁸ *If thou seekest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not ^k at the matter: for ^l he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and ^m there is higher than they.*

⁹ *Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king ⁿ himself is served by the field.*

¹⁰ He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: ^o this is also vanity.

¹¹ When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and ^p when goods are increased, they are increased that eat them: ^q wherefore shall they save the beholding of them who will not suffer them to increase?

¹² The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

¹³ *There is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.*

¹⁴ But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and ^r there is nothing in his hand.

5 As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

6 And this also is a sore evil, that all points as he came, so shall he go: and what profit hath he that hath laboured for the wind?

7 All his days also he eateth in bitterness, and he hath much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

8 Behold that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the labour of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for this is his portion.

9 Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this is the gift of God.

10 For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth him in the joy of his heart.

CHAPTER 6.

Vanity of riches without use. 3 Of children, and old age without riches. 9 Vanity of sight and wandering desires. 11 The conclusion of vanities.

THERE is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men:

1 A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease.

2 If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and also that he have no burial; say, that an untimely birth is better than he.

3 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.

4 Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known any thing: this is more rest than the other.

5 Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

B.C.c. 977.

^a Job 1. 21.
^b Ps. 49. 17.
^c 1 Tim. 6. 7.
^d Prov. 16. 26.
^e 2 Heb. soul.

^f ch. 1. 3.
^g Prov. 11. 29.
^h Heb. than the swelling of the soul.
ⁱ Ps. 127. 2.

^j Heb. there is a good which is comely, &c.
^k ch. 2. 24.
^l & 3. 12, 13, 22.
^m & 9. 7.

ⁿ & 11. 9.
^o 1 Tim. 6. 17.
^p Job 9. 32.
^q Is. 45. 9.
^r Jer. 49. 19.
^s Heb. the number of the days.
^t ch. 2. 10.
^u & 3. 22.
^v ch. 2. 24.
^w & 3. 13.
^x & 6. 2.

^y Heb. the number of the days of the life of his vanity.
^z Ps. 102. 11.
^{aa} & 109. 23.
^{ab} & 144. 4.
^{ac} James 4. 14.
^{ad} 1 Ps. 39. 6.
^{ae} ch. 8. 7.

^{af} or, Though he give not much, yet he remembereth, &c.
^{ag} Prov. 15. 30.
^{ah} & 22. 1.
^{ai} ch. 5. 13.

^{aj} or, Anger.

^{ak} Job 21. 10, &c.
^{al} Ps. 17. 14.
^{am} & 73. 7.
^{an} 2 Cor. 7. 10.
^{ao} Luke 12. 20.

^{ap} Ps. 141. 5.
^{aq} Prov. 13. 18.
^{ar} & 15. 31, 32.

^{as} Ps. 118. 12.
^{at} ch. 2. 2.
^{au} Heb. sound.

^{av} 2 Kin. 9. 35.
^{aw} Is. 14. 19, 20.
^{ax} Jer. 22. 19.
^{ay} Job 3. 16.
^{az} Ps. 58. 8.
^{ba} ch. 4. 3.
^{bb} Ex. 23. 8.
^{bc} Deut. 16. 19.
^{bd} Prov. 14. 29.

^{be} Prov. 14. 17.
^{bf} James 1. 19.

7 All the labour of man is for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled.

8 For what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living?

9 Better is the sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire: this is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

10 That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it is man: neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he.

11 Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what is man the better?

12 For who knoweth what is good for man in this life, all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

CHAPTER 7.

1 Remedies against vanity are, a good name, mortification, patience, wisdom. 23 The difficulty of wisdom.

A GOOD name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

2 It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay it to his heart.

3 Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

5 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

7 Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better

than these? for thou dost not enquire ²wisely concerning this.

11 ¶ Wisdom is 'good with an inheritance: and *by it there is profit* 'to them that see the sun.

12 For wisdom is a 'defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, *that wisdom giveth life to them that have it.*

13 Consider the work of God: for 'who can make *that* straight, which he hath made crooked?

14 'In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath 'set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

15 All *things* have I seen in the days of my vanity: 'there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that *prolongeth his life* in his wickedness.

16 'Be not righteous over much; 'neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou 'destroy thyself?

17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: 'why should'est thou die ²before thy time?

18 *It is good* that thou should'st take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 'Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.

20 'For *there is not* a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

21 Also 'take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee:

22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: 'I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me.

24 'That which is far off, and 'exceeding deep, who can find it out?

25 'I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of *things*, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness *and* madness:

26 'And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is

B.C. c. 977.

² Heb. out of wisdom.

³ Heb. he that is good before God.

⁴ or, as good as an inheritance, yea, better too.

⁵ ch. 11. 7.

⁶ Heb. shadow.

⁷ ch. 1. 1, 2.

⁸ or, weighing one thing after another, to find out the reason.

⁹ Job 33. 23.

¹⁰ Ps. 12. 1.

¹¹ Job 12. 14.

¹² ch. 1. 15.

¹³ Is. 14. 27.

¹⁴ Deut. 28. 47.

¹⁵ ch. 3. 4.

¹⁶ Gen. 1. 27.

¹⁷ Gen. 3. 6, 7.

¹⁸ Heb. made.

¹⁹ ch. 8. 14.

²⁰ Prov. 4. 8, 9.

²¹ & 17. 24.

²² Acts 8. 15.

²³ Heb. the strength.

²⁴ Deut. 28. 50.

²⁵ Prov. 25. 16.

²⁶ Rom. 12. 3.

²⁷ Heb. be desolate.

²⁸ 1 Chr. 29. 24.

²⁹ Ezek. 17. 19.

³⁰ Rom. 13. 5.

³¹ ch. 10. 4.

³² Job 15. 32.

³³ Ps. 55. 23.

³⁴ Prov. 30. 27.

³⁵ Heb. not in thy time!

³⁶ Job 34. 18.

³⁷ Prov. 21. 22.

³⁸ ch. 9. 16, 18.

³⁹ Heb. shall know.

⁴⁰ 1 Kin. 8. 46.

⁴¹ 2 Chr. 6. 35.

⁴² Prov. 21. 9.

⁴³ Rom. 3. 23.

⁴⁴ 1 John 1. 8.

⁴⁵ ch. 3. 1.

⁴⁶ Heb. give not thine heart.

⁴⁷ Prov. 24. 22.

⁴⁸ ch. 6. 12.

⁴⁹ & 9. 12.

⁵⁰ & 10. 14.

⁵¹ or, how it shall be!

⁵² Ps. 49. 6, 7.

⁵³ Job 14. 5.

⁵⁴ Rom. 1. 22.

⁵⁵ or, cutting off weapons.

⁵⁶ Job 28. 12.

⁵⁷ 1 Tim. 6. 16.

⁵⁸ Rom. 11. 33.

⁵⁹ Heb. I and my heart compassed.

⁶⁰ ch. 1. 17.

⁶¹ & 2. 12.

⁶² Prov. 5. 3, 4.

⁶³ & 22. 14.

snares and nets, and her hands bands: 'whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sin shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found, saith the preacher, 'counting one by one to find out the account:

28 Which yet my soul seeketh I find not: 'one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but 'they have sought out many inventions.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Kings are greatly to be respected, 6 The divine providence is to be observed. 12 It is better to be godly in adversity, than with the wicked in prosperity. 16 God's work is unsearchable.

WHO is as the wise man? who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? 'a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and 'his boldness of his face shall be changed.

2 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, 'and that in regard of the oath of God.

3 'Be not hasty to go out of sight: stand not in an evil thing, for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king is, there is power: and 'who may say unto him, What doest thou?

5 Whoso keepeth the king's commandment 'shall feel no evil thing: 'a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

6 ¶ Because 'to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man is great upon him.

7 'For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him? what it shall be?

8 'There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit: neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no discharge of that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: there is a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were

gotten in the city where they
ad so done: this is also vanity.

11 *Because sentence against an
il work is not executed speedily,
erefore the heart of the sons of
en is fully set in them to do evil.

12 † Though a sinner do evil an
ndred times, and his days be pro-
nged, yet surely I know that *it
all be well with them that fear
od, which fear before him:

13 But it shall not be well with
e wicked, neither shall he prolong
s days, which are as a shadow;
ause he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done
on the earth; that there be just
en, unto whom it ^s happeneth ac-
rding to the work of the wicked;
ain, there be wicked men, to
hom it happeneth according to
e work of the righteous: I said
at this also is vanity.

15 *Then I commended mirth, be-
ause a man hath no better thing
nder the sun, than to eat, and to
ink, and to be merry: for that
all abide with him of his labour
e days of his life, which God
veth him under the sun.

† When I applied mine heart to
ow wisdom, and to see the busi-
ness that is done upon the earth:
or also there is that neither day
or night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld all the work of
od, that *a man cannot find out
e work that is done under the
n: because though a man labour
seek it out, yet he shall not find
yea farther; though a wise man
ink to know it, yet shall he not
able to find it.

CHAPTER 9.

ike things happen to good and bad. 4 There is
necessity of death unto men. 7 Of comfort in
his life. 11 God's providence ruleth over all.
3 Wisdom is better than strength.

NOR all this † I considered in my
heart even to declare all this,
hat the righteous, and the wise,
d their works, are in the hand
God: no man knoweth either
ve or hated by all that is before
em.

† All things come alike to all:
ere is one event to the righteous,
d to the wicked; to the good and
the clean, and to the unclean; to
n that sacrificeth, and to him that

B.C. c. 977.

* Ps. 10. 6.
& 50. 21.
Is. 26. 10.

b Is. 65. 20.
Rom. 2. 5.

c Ps. 37. 11,
18, 19.
Prov. 1. 32,
33.
Is. 3. 10, 11.
Mat. 25. 34,
41.

d Job 14. 21.
Is. 63. 16.

e Job 7. 8-10.
Is. 26. 14.
f Ps. 73. 14.
ch. 2. 14.
& 7. 15.
& 9. 1-3.

g ch. 2. 24.
& 3. 12, 22.
& 5. 18.
& 9. 7.
h ch. 8. 15.

2 Heb. See,
or, Enjoy
life.

i ch. 2. 10, 24.
& 3. 13, 22.
& 5. 18.

k Job 5. 9.
ch. 3. 11.
Rom. 11. 33.

l Ps. 73. 16.

m Amos 2. 14,
15.
Jer. 9. 23.

3 Heb.
I gave,
or, set to
my heart.
n ch. 8. 14.
o ch. 8. 7.

p Job 21. 7,
&c.
Ps. 73. 3, 12,
13.
Mal. 3. 15.
q Prov. 29. 6.
Luke 12. 30,
39.
& 17. 26, &c.
1 Thes. 5. 3.

sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is
the sinner; and he that sweareth,
as he that feareth an oath.

3 This is an evil among all things
that are done under the sun, that
there is one event unto all: yea,
also the heart of the sons of men
is full of evil, and madness is in
their heart while they live, and
after that they go to the dead.

4 † For to him that is joined to
all the living there is hope: for a
living dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they
shall die: but ^d the dead know not
any thing, neither have they any
more a reward; for ^e the memory
of them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred,
and their envy, is now perished;
neither have they any more a por-
tion for ever in any thing that is
done under the sun.

7 † Go thy way, ^a eat thy bread
with joy, and drink thy wine with
a merry heart; for God now ac-
cepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always
white; and let thy head lack no
ointment.

9 † Live joyfully with the wife
whom thou lovest all the days of
the life of thy vanity, which he
hath given thee under the sun, all
the days of thy vanity: ^f for that
is thy portion in this life, and in
thy labour which thou takest under
the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to
do, do it with thy might; for there
is no work, nor device, nor know-
ledge, nor wisdom, in the grave,
whither thou goest.

11 † I returned, ^m and saw under
the sun, that the race is not to the
swift, nor the battle to the strong,
neither yet bread to the wise, nor
yet riches to men of understanding,
nor yet favour to men of skill;
but time and chance happeneth to
them all.

12 For ^o man also knoweth not his
time: as the fishes that are taken
in an evil net, and as the birds that
are caught in the snare; so are the
sons of men ^q snared in an evil time,
when it falleth suddenly upon them.

13 † This wisdom have I seen also
under the sun, and it seemed great
unto me:

14 ^a *There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:*

15 Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 ^d Then said I, Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless ^e the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of wise men are heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 ^f Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but ^g one sinner destroyeth much good.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Observations of wisdom and folly: 16 of riot, 18 slothfulness, 19 and money. 20 Men's thoughts of kings ought to be reverent.

DEAD ^h flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: *so doth a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour.*

2 A wise man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, ⁱ his wisdom faileth him, ^j and he saith to every one *that he is a fool.*

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, ^k leave not thy place; for ^l yielding pacifieth great offences.

5 There is an evil *which* I have seen under the sun, as an error *which* proceedeth ^m from the ruler:

6 ⁿ Folly is set ^o in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants ^p upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 ^q He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; *and* he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct.

11 Surely the serpent will bite ^r without enchantment; ^s and ^t a babbler is no better.

12 ^u The words of a wise man's mouth are ^v gracious; but ^w the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

B.C.C. 977.

^a See 2 Sam. 20. 16-22.
^b Heb. his mouth.

^c Prov. 15. 2.

^d Heb. multiplieth words.

^e ch. 3. 22 & 6. 12 & 8. 7.

^f ver. 18. Prov. 21. 22 & 24. 5. ch. 7. 19. ^g Mark 6. 2, 3. ^h Is. 3. 4, 5, 12 & 5. 11.

ⁱ ver. 16. ^j Prov. 31. 4. ^k Josh. 7. 1, 11, 12.

^l Heb. Flies of death.

^m Ps. 104. 15.

ⁿ Heb. maketh glad the life.

^o Ex. 22. 28. Acts 23. 5.

^p or, conscience, figure like, Luke 19. 40.

^q Heb. his heart.

^r Prov. 13. 16.

^s & 18. 2.

^t ch. 8. 3.

^u 1 Sam. 25. 24, &c.

^v Prov. 25. 15.

^w Heb. upon the face of the waters.

^x See Is. 32. 20.

^y Deut. 15. 10.

^z Prov. 19. 17.

^{aa} Mat. 10. 42.

^{ab} 2 Cor. 3. 3.

^{ac} Gal. 9. 10.

^{ad} Heb. 6. 10.

^{ae} Heb. from before.

^{af} Ps. 112. 9.

^{ag} Luke 6. 30.

^{ah} 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.

^{ai} Mic. 5. 5.

^{aj} Esth. 3. 1.

^{ak} 2 Heb.

^{al} in great heights.

^{am} Eph. 5. 16.

^{an} Prov. 19. 10.

^{ao} & 30. 22.

^{ap} Ps. 7. 15.

^{aq} Prov. 26. 27.

^{ar} John 3. 8.

^{as} Ps. 139. 14, 15.

^{at} Ps. 58. 4, 5.

^{au} Jer. 8. 17.

^{av} Heb. the master of the tongue.

^{aw} Prov. 10. 32 & 12. 13.

^{ax} 4 Heb. grace.

^{ay} Prov. 10. 14 & 18. 7.

13 The beginning of the words his mouth is foolishness: and the end of ^{ba} his talk is mischief and madness.

14 ^{bb} A fool also ^{bc} is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be, and ^{bd} what shall be after him, who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish we knoweth every one of them, because knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 ^{be} ¶ Woe to thee, O land, ^{bf} when thy king is a child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

17 Blessed art thou, O land, ^{bg} when thy king is the son of nobles, ^{bh} and thy princes eat in due season, ^{bi} strength, and not for drunkenness.

18 ^{bj} ¶ By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 ^{bk} ¶ A feast is made for laughter, and ^{bl} wine maketh merry: but money answereth all things.

20 ^{bm} ¶ Curse not the king, nor swear in thy ^{bn} thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for as the bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Directions for charity. 7 Death in life, 9 and day of judgment in the days of youth, are to be thought on.

CAST thy bread ^{ca} upon the waters: ^{cb} for thou shalt find it after many days.

2 ^{cc} Give a portion ^{cd} to seven, and also to eight; ^{ce} for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

5 As ^{cf} thou knowest not what the way of the spirit, ^{cg} nor how the bones do grow in the womb of him that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God, who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: ^{ch} for thou knowest not

whether ² shall prosper, either this
that, or whether they both *shall*
alike good.
¶ Truly the light is sweet, and
pleasant *thing it is* for the eyes ^a to
hold the sun:
8 But if a man live many years,
and rejoice in them all; yet let him
remember the days of darkness;
or they shall be many. All that
cometh is vanity.
9 ¶ Rejoice, O young man, in thy
youth; and let thy heart cheer thee
in the days of thy youth, ^d and
walk in the ways of thine heart,
and in the sight of thine eyes: but
now thou, that for all these *things*
God will bring thee into judgment.
10 Therefore remove ³ sorrow from
thy heart, and ^k put away evil from
thy flesh: ^l for childhood and youth
are vanity.

CHAPTER 12.

The Creator is to be remembered in due time.
13 The preacher's care to edify. 13 The fear of God
is the chief antidote of vanity.

REMEMBER ⁿ now thy Creator in
the days of thy youth, while the
evil days come not, nor the years
draw nigh, ^o when thou shalt say, I
have no pleasure in them;
2 While the sun, or the light, or the
moon, or the stars, be not darkened,
or the clouds return after the rain:
3 In the day when the keepers of
the house shall tremble, and the
strong men shall bow themselves,
and ^q the grinders cease because they
are few, and those that look out of
the windows be darkened,
4 And the doors shall be shut in
the streets, when the sound of the
rinding is low, and he shall rise up
to the voice of the bird, and all ^r the

B.C. c. 977.

² Heb.
shall be
right.

^a ch. 7. 11.

^b Job 17. 13.

^c Jer. 9. 17.

^d Num. 15. 39.

^e Gen. 3. 19.

^f Job 34. 15.

^g Ps. 90. 3.

^h ch. 3. 21.

ⁱ Num. 16. 22.

^j & 27. 16.

^k Job 34. 14.

^l Is. 57. 16.

^m Zech. 12. 1.

ⁿ ch. 12. 14.

^o Rom. 2. 6.

^p Ps. 62. 9.

^q ch. 1. 2.

^r or, anger.

^s 2 Cor. 7. 1.

^t 2 Tim. 2. 22.

^u or, the

more wise

the preach-

er was, &c.

^v Ps. 39. 5.

^w 1 Kin. 4. 32.

^x Heb.

words of

light.

^y Prov. 22. 6.

^z 2 Sam. 19.

35.

¹ ch. 1. 18.

² or,

reading.

³ or, The

end of the

matter,

even all

that hath

been

heard, is,

⁴ or, the

grinders

fail, be-

cause they

grind

little.

⁵ Deut. 6. 2.

⁶ Mat. 12. 36.

⁷ 2 Sam. 19.

35.

daughters of musick shall be brought
low;

5 Also *when* they shall be afraid of
that which is high, and fears *shall be*
in the way, and the almond tree
shall flourish, and the grasshopper
shall be a burden, and desire shall
fail: because man goeth to ^b his long
home, and ^c the mourners go about
the streets:

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed,
or the golden bowl be broken, or the
pitcher be broken at the fountain, or
the wheel broken at the cistern.

7 ^e Then shall the dust return to
the earth as it was: ^f and the spirit
shall return unto God ^g who gave it.

8 ¶ Vanity of vanities, saith the
preacher; all is vanity.

9 And ^h moreover, because the
preacher was wise, he still taught
the people knowledge; yea, he gave
good heed, and sought out, and ^m set
in order many proverbs.

10 The preacher sought to find out
ⁿ acceptable words: and *that which*
was written was upright, even words
of truth.

11 The words of the wise are as
goads, and as nails fastened *by* the
masters of assemblies, *which* are
given from one shepherd.

12 ^o And further, by these, my son,
be admonished: of making many
books *there is* no end; and ^p much
^q study is a weariness of the flesh.

13 ¶ Let us hear the conclusion of
the whole matter: ^r Fear God, and
keep his commandments: for this *is*
the whole *duty* of man.

14 For ^s God shall bring every work
into judgment, with every secret
thing, whether *it be* good, or whether
it be evil.

THE

SONG OF SÖL'-Ö-MON.

CHAPTER 1.

The church's love unto Christ. 5 She confesseth
her deformity, 7 and prayeth to be directed to his
dock. 8 Christ directeth her to the shepherds' tents:
and shewing his love to her, 11 giveth her gracious
promises. 12 The church and Christ congratulate
one another.

THE ^a song of songs, which is Söl'-
ö-mon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses
of his mouth: ^b for ² thy love is better
than wine.

B.C.
written
c. 1014.

^a Hos. 11. 4.

^b John 6. 44.

^c Phil. 3. 12-

14.

^d 1 Kin. 4. 32.

^e Ps. 45. 14, 15.

^f John 14. 2.

^g ch. 4. 10.

^h 2 Heb. thy

loves.

ⁱ or, they

love thee

uprightly.

5 I *am* black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jě-rû'-să-lēm, as the tents of Kě'-dār, as the curtains of Sôl'-ô-môn.

6 Look not upon me, because I *am* black, because the sun hath looked upon me: my mother's children were angry with me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; *but* mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou makest *thy* flock to rest at noon: for why should I be 'as one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?

8 ¶ If thou know not, ^dO thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, 'O my love, 'to a company of horses in Phâr'-ăôh's chariots.

10 ^aThy cheeks are comely with rows of *jewels*, thy neck with chains of *gold*.

11 We will make thee borders of gold with studs of silver.

12 ¶ While the king *sitteth* at his table, my spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrh *is* my well-beloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved *is* unto me as a cluster of 'camphire in the vineyards of Ēn-gě'-dî.

15 'Behold, thou *art* fair, 'my love; behold, thou *art* fair; thou *hast* doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou *art* fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed *is* green.

17 The beams of our house *are* cedar, and our 'rafters of fir.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The mutual love of Christ and his church.* 8 *The hope, 10 and calling of the church.* 14 *Christ's care of the church.*

I AM the rose of Shâr'-ôn, and the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so *is* my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so *is* my beloved among the sons. ²I sat down under his shadow with great delight, 'and his fruit *was* sweet to my 'taste.

4 He brought me to the 'banquet-

B.C.
written
c. 1014.

2 Heb.
straw me
with
apples.

^a ch. 8. 3.

3 Heb. I
adure
you.

^b ch. 3. 5.
& 8. 4.

^d or, as one
that is
veiled.

^c ver. 17.

^d ch. 5. 9.
& 6. 1.

5 Heb.
flourishing.

^c ch. 2. 2, 10,
13.
& 4. 1, 7.
& 5. 2.
& 6. 4.
John 15. 14.
1 ver. 13.

^f 2 Chr. 1. 16.
^h Ezek. 16.
11-13.

ⁱ ver. 10.

^g or,
cypress,
ch. 4. 13.

^k ch. 8. 13.
ⁱ ch. 4. 1.
& 5. 12.

^l or, my
companion.
^m Ps. 80. 13.
Ezek. 13. 4.
Luke 13. 32.

ⁿ ch. 6. 3.
& 7. 10.

^o or,
galleries.
^p ch. 4. 6.

^q ver. 9.
ch. 8. 14.

^r or, of
division.

^s Is. 28. 9.

2 Heb. I
delighted
and sat
down, &c.
^t Rev. 22. 1,
2.

3 Heb.
palate.

4 Heb.
house of
wine.

ing house, and his banner over *was* love.

5 Stay me with flagons, ²come me with apples: for I *am* sick love.

6 ^aHis left hand *is* under my head and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 ^aI charge you, O ye daughters of Jě-rû'-să-lēm, by the roses, by the hinds of the field, that stir not up, nor awake *my* love, he please.

8 ¶ The voice of my beloved! hold, he cometh leaping upon mountains, skipping upon the hills.

9 ^cMy beloved *is* like a roe or young hart: behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, ^eshewing himself through the lattice.

10 My beloved spake, and said unto me, ^fRise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.

11 For, lo, the winter *is* past, the rain *is* over and gone;

12 The flowers appear on the earth, the time of the singing of birds *is* come, and the voice of the turtle *is* heard in our land;

13 The fig tree putteth forth green figs, and the vines with the tender grape give a good smell: ^hArise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

14 ¶ O my dove, that art in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, ^klet me hear thy voice: for sweet *is* thy voice, and thy countenance *is* comely.

15 Take us ^mthe foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines have tender grapes.

16 ¶ ⁿMy beloved *is* mine, and I *am* his: he feedeth among the lilies.

17 ^oUntil the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou ^plike a roe or a young hart upon the mountains ^qof Bě'-thēr.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The church's fight and victory in temptation.*
6 *The church glorieth in Christ.*

BY ^anight on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: he sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul

loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 The watchmen that go about the city found me: *to whom I said, show ye him whom my soul loveth?*

4 *It was* but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 I charge you, O ye daughters of Ġ-rû-sâ-lēm, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.

6 ¶ Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

7 Behold his bed, which is Sôl'-ô-môn's; threescore valiant men are about it, of the valiant of Ġs'-râ-êl.

8 They all hold swords, being expert in war: every man hath his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

9 King Sôl'-ô-môn made himself a chariot of the wood of Lëb'-â-nôn.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of purple, the midst thereof being paved with love, for the daughters of Ġë-rû'-lēm.

11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zi'-on, and behold king Sôl'-ô-môn with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.

CHAPTER 4.

Christ setteth forth the graces of the church. 8 He loveth his love to her. 16 The church prayeth to be made fit for his presence.

BEHOLD, *thou art* fair, my love; behold, *thou art* fair; *thou hast* doves' eyes within thy cheeks: thy hair is as a flock of goats, that appear from mount Ġl'-ê-âd.

2 Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn, which come up from the washing; where every one bear twins, and none barren among them.

3 Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech is comely:

B.C. c. 1014.

* ch. 6. 7.

* ch. 5. 7.

* ch. 7. 4.

* Neh. 3. 19.

* See Prov. 5. 19. ch. 7. 3.

* ch. 2. 17.

* Heb. breathe.

* ch. 2. 7.

* & 3. 4.

* Eph. 5. 27.

* ch. 8. 5.

* Deut. 3. 9.

3 or, taken away my heart.

* ch. 1. 2.

4 or, a bed.

* Prov. 24. 13, 14. ch. 5. 1.

* Gen. 27. 27. Hos. 14. 6, 7.

5 Heb. barred.

6 or, cypress, ch. 1. 14.

* John 4. 10. & 7. 38.

* ch. 1. 15. & 3. 12.

* ch. 6. 5. * ch. 5. 1.

7 or, that cal of, &c.

* ch. 6. 6.

* ch. 4. 18.

* ch. 4. 11.

* thy temples are like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.

4 Thy neck is like the tower of Dâ'-vid builded for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

5 Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

6 Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.

7 Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

8 ¶ Come with me from Lëb'-â-nôn, my spouse, with me from Lëb'-â-nôn: look from the top of Ġ-mâ-nâ, from the top of Shê'-nir and Hër-môn, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

9 Thou hast ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honeycomb: honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is like the smell of Lëb'-â-nôn.

12 A garden enclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; camphire, with spikenard,

14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and streams from Lëb'-â-nôn.

16 ¶ Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Christ awaketh the church with his calling. 2 The church having a taste of Christ's love is sick of love. 9 A description of Christ by his graces.

I AM come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have

eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O ^a friends; drink, ^a yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

2 ¶ I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved ^b that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, and my locks with the drops of the night.

3 I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?

4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved ^a for him.

5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh, and my fingers with ^b sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: ^a I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 The watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my veil from me.

8 I charge you, O daughters of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, if ye find my beloved, ^a that ye tell him, that I am sick of love.

9 ¶ What is thy beloved more than another beloved, ^a O thou fairest among women? what is thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so charge us?

10 My beloved is white and ruddy, ^a the chiefest among ten thousand.

11 His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are ^a bushy, and black as a raven.

12 ^a His eyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and ^a fitly set.

13 His cheeks are as a bed of spices, as ^a sweet flowers: his lips like lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh.

14 His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl: his belly is as bright ivory overlaid with sapphires.

15 His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his countenance is as Lēb'-ā-nōn, excellent as the cedars.

B.C. c. 1014.

² Heb. His palace.

^a Luke 15. 7.

¹⁰ John 3. 29.

& 15. 14.

³ or, and be drunken with loves.

^b Rev. 3. 20.

^c ch. 1. 8.

^d ch. 2. 16.

& 7. 10.

⁵ Heb. passing, or, ruining about.

^a ver. 10.

⁶ or, they have put me up.

^f ch. 4. 1.

^g ch. 3. 1.

^h ch. 4. 2.

ⁱ ch. 3. 3.

^k ch. 4. 3.

⁷ Heb. what.

^l ch. 1. 8.

^m Heb. a standard-bearer.

ⁿ or, curled.

^o ver. 4.

^p ch. 1. 15.

& 4. 1.

² Heb. sitting in fulness, i.e. fully placed, and set as a precious stone in the foil of a ring.

^q ch. 7. 12.

^r or, towers of perfumes.

^s Heb. I knew not.

^t or, set me on the chariots of my willing people.

^u or, of Mahanaim, Gen. 32. 2.

16 ^a His mouth is most sweet: ye he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, daughters of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The church professeth her faith in Christ. 4 Church sheweth the graces of the church, 10 and his towards her.

WHITHER is thy beloved gone? ^a O thou fairest among women, whither is thy beloved turned aside, that we may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, feed in the gardens, and to gath lilies.

3 ^a I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

4 ¶ Thou art beautiful, O my love, as Tir'-zāh, comely as Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, ^a terrible as an army with banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for ^a they have overcome me: thy hair is ^a as a flock of goats that appear from Gil'-ē-ād.

6 ^a Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twine, and there is not one barren among them.

7 ^a As a piece of a pomegranate comest thy temples within thy locks.

8 There are threescore queens, a fourscore concubines, and virgins without number.

9 My dove, my undefiled is but one: she is the only one of her mother, she is the choice one of her mothers, she is the choice one of her mothers, bare her. The daughters saw her, and blessed her; yea, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

10 ¶ Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, ^a and terrible as an army with banners?

11 I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley, and ^a to see whether the vine flourished, and the pomegranate budded.

12 ^a Or ever I was aware, my guest made me like the chariots of A-mī'-nā-dib.

13 Return, return, O Shū'-lā-mī, return, return, that we may lodge upon thee. What will ye see in the Shū'-lā-mite? As it were the company ^a of two armies.

CHAPTER 7.

¹ A further description of the church's graces. 10
The church professeth her faith and desire.

HOW beautiful are thy feet with shoes, °O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not °liquor: thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about with lilies.

3 °Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins.

4 °Thy neck is as a tower of ivory; mine eyes like the fishpools in Hēsh'-ōn, by the gate of Bāth-rāb'-bīm: thy nose is as the tower of Lēb'-nōn which looketh toward Dā-nās'-cūs.

5 Thine head upon thee is like Cār'-mēl, and the hair of thine head like purple; the king is °held in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!

7 This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.

8 I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the mell of thy nose like apples;

9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that doth down °sweetly, causing the lips °of those that are asleep to peak.

10 ¶ I am my beloved's, and °his desire is toward me.

11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us °see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape °appear, and the pomegranates bud forth: here will I give thee my loves.

13 The °mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates °are all manner of pleasant fruits, new and old, which have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

CHAPTER 8.

Love of the church to Christ. 8 Calling of the Gentiles. 14 The church prayeth for Christ's coming.

THAT thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my

B. C. c. 1014.

² Heb. *they should not despise me.*

³ Ps. 45. 13.

⁵ Prov. 9. 2.

⁶ ch. 2. 6.

³ Heb. *mixture.*

⁴ ch. 2. 7.

⁴ & 3. 5.

⁴ ch. 4. 5.

⁴ Heb. *why should ye stir up, or, why, &c.*

¹ ch. 4. 4.

⁵ ch. 3. 6.

⁵ or, *crimson.*

¹ Is. 49. 16.

¹ Jer. 22. 24.

¹ Hag. 2. 23.

¹ Heb. *bound.*

¹ Heb. *hard.*

⁴ Prov. 6. 35.

⁴ Ezek. 23. 33.

⁸ Heb. *straightly.*

⁹ or, *of the ancient.*

¹ ch. 2. 16.

¹ & 3.

¹ Ps. 45. 11.

² Heb. *peace.*

¹ Mat. 21. 33.

⁹ ch. 6. 11.

³ Heb. *open.*

¹ Gen. 30. 14.

¹ Mat. 13. 52.

¹ ch. 2. 14.

⁴ Heb. *Flee away.*

⁸ See Rev. 22. 17, 20.

¹ ch. 2. 17.

mother! when I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, °I should not be despised.

2 I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's house, who would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of °spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate.

3 °His left hand should be under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.

4 °I charge you, O daughters of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, °that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, until he please.

5 °Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the apple tree: there thy mother brought thee forth: there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

6 ¶ °Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; jealousy is °cruel as the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame.

7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: °if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned.

8 ¶ °We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?

9 If she be a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver: and if she be a door, we will inclose her with boards of cedar.

10 I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found °favour.

11 Sōl'-ō-mōn had a vineyard at Bā'-āl-hā'-mōn; °he let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand pieces of silver.

12 My vineyard, which is mine, is before me: thou, O Sōl'-ō-mōn, must have a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: °cause me to hear it.

14 ¶ °Make haste, my beloved, and °be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET Ī-SĀT'-ĀH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Isaiah complaineth of Judah for her rebellion. 5 He lamenteth her judgments. 10 He upbraideth their whole service. 16 He exhorteth to repentance, with promises and threatenings. 25 He promiseth grace, 28 and threateneth destruction to the wicked.*

THE ^bvision of Ī-sāt'-āh the son of Ā'-mōz, which he saw concerning Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm in the days of Ūz-zī'-āh, Jō'-thām, Ā'-hāz, and Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, kings of Jū'-dāh.

2 ^dHear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

3 ^eThe ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: *but* Īs'-rā-ēl ^edoth not know, my people doth not consider.

4 Ah sinful nation, a people ^bladen with iniquity, ^ma seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Īs'-rā-ēl unto anger, they are ^rgone away backward.

5 ¶ ^rWhy should ye be stricken any more? ye will ^rrevolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head *there is* no soundness in it; *but* wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: ^ethey have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ^oointment.

7 ^rYour country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and *it is* desolate, ^aas overthrown by strangers.

8 And the daughter of Zī'-ōn is left ^aas a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, ^aas a besieged city.

9 ^eExcept the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as ^eSōd'-ōm, and we should have been like unto Gō-mōr'-rāh.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers ^rof Sōd'-ōm; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gō-mōr'-rāh.

B.C.c. 760.

^a 1 Sam. 15. 22.
Jer. 6. 20.
Mic. 6. 7.

^b Num. 12. 6.

² Heb. *great he goats.*

³ Heb. *to be seen.*

^c Ex. 23. 17.

^d Deut. 32. 1.

^e Mat. 15. 9.

^f Joel 1. 14.

⁴ or, *grief.*

⁵ Jer. 8. 7.

⁶ Num. 23. 11.

⁷ Jer. 9. 3, 6.

⁸ Lev. 23. 2.

⁹ Lam. 2. 6.

¹⁰ 1 ch. 43. 24.

¹¹ Heb. *of heaviness.*

¹² Mat. 3. 7.

¹³ Job 27. 9.

¹⁴ Ps. 134. 2.

¹⁵ Prov. 1. 28.

¹⁶ Jer. 14. 12.

¹⁷ Mic. 3. 4.

¹⁸ Ps. 66. 18.

¹⁹ 1 Tim. 2. 8.

²⁰ Heb. *multiply prayer.*

²¹ Heb. *alienated, or, separated.*

²² Heb. *bloody.*

²³ Jer. 4. 14.

²⁴ Jer. 2. 30.

²⁵ Heb. *increase revolt.*

²⁶ Ps. 34. 11.

²⁷ 1 Pet. 3. 11.

²⁸ or, *righteous.*

²⁹ 1 ch. 43. 26.

³⁰ Jer. 8. 22.

³¹ Ps. 51. 7.

³² Rev. 7. 14.

³³ or, *oil.*

³⁴ Deut. 23. 51.

³⁵ Heb. *as the overthrow of strangers.*

³⁶ Job 27. 18.

³⁷ Num. 23. 19.

³⁸ Jer. 4. 17.

³⁹ Jer. 2. 20.

⁴⁰ 21.

⁴¹ Rom. 9. 29.

⁴² Gen. 19. 24.

⁴³ Jer. 6. 28.

⁴⁴ Hos. 9. 15.

⁴⁵ Deut. 32. 32.

⁴⁶ Prov. 29. 24.

⁴⁷ Jer. 22. 17.

⁴⁸ Ezek. 22. 12.

⁴⁹ Jer. 6. 28.

⁵⁰ Zech. 7. 10.

11 To what purpose *is* the multitude of your ^asacrifices unto me, saith the LORD: I am full of burnt offerings of rams, and the ^rof fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lamb or of ²he goats.

12 When ye come ³to appear before me, who hath required this of your hand, to tread my courts?

13 Bring no more ^avain oblation: incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, ^rcalling of assemblies, I cannot approve; *it is* iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

14 Your ^anew moons and your ^kappointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; ⁱI am weary to bear them.

15 And ^rwhen ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: ^eyea, when ye ^emake many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of ^ablood.

16 ¶ ^rWash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; ^rcease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well; seek judgment, ²relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and ^elet us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, ^rthey shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land.

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: ^rfor the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.

21 ¶ ^rHow is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 ^rThy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:

23 ^rThy princes are rebellious, and ^acompanions of thieves: ^revery one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they ^kjudge not the father-

ss, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Jā'-rā-ēl, Ah, ^bI will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies:

25 ¶ And I will turn my hand upon thee, and ^apurely purge away thy cross, and take away all thy tin:

26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city.

27 Zi'-on shall be redeemed with judgment, and ^cher converts with righteousness.

28 ¶ And the ^d'destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.

29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen.

30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

31 ¶ And the strong shall be ^eas low, ^fand the maker of it as a park, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench them.

CHAPTER 2.

Isaiah prophesieth the coming of Christ's kingdom.
10 He exhorteth to fear, because of the powerful effects of God's majesty.

THE word that Ī-sāi'-āh the son of Ā'-mōz saw concerning Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

2 And ^ait shall come to pass ^bin the last days, ^cthat the mountain of the LORD's house shall be ^destablished in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

3 And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jā'-cōb; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: ^efor out of Zi'-on shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

4 And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and ^fthey shall beat their words into plowshares, and their

B.C. c. 700.

2 or, *scythes.*

^a Ps. 72. 3, 7.

^b Deut. 28. 63.

^c Eph. 5. 8.

^d Heb. according to *patience.*

^e Mal. 3. 3.

^f or, *more than the east.*

^g Num. 23. 7.

^h Deut. 18. 14.

ⁱ Jer. 33. 7.

^j Ps. 106. 35.

^k Jer. 10. 2.

^l or, *abound with the children, &c.*

^m Zech. 8. 3.

ⁿ Deut. 17. 16.

^o or, *they that return of her.*

^p Heb. *breaking.*

^q Job 31. 3.

^r Jer. 2. 28.

^s ch. 57. 5.

^t ch. 65. 3.

^u Rev. 6. 15.

^v Ezek. 32. 21.

^w ch. 43. 17.

^x or, *and his work.*

^y ch. 13. 11.

^z ch. 4. 1.

^{aa} Jer. 30. 7, 8.

^{ab} Hos. 2. 16.

^{ac} Mic. 4. 6.

^{ad} Zech. 9. 16.

^{ae} ch. 14. 8.

^{af} Ezek. 31. 3.

^{ag} Zech. 11. 1, 2.

^{ah} Mic. 4. 1, &c.

^{ai} Gen. 49. 1.

^{aj} Jer. 23. 20.

^{ak} Ps. 68. 15, 16.

^{al} or, *prepared.*

^{am} ch. 30. 25.

^{an} Ps. 72. 8.

^{ao} ch. 27. 13.

^{ap} Jer. 31. 6.

^{aq} & 50. 5.

^{ar} Zech. 8. 21, 23.

^{as} 1 Kin. 10. 22.

^{at} Heb. *pictures of desire.*

^{au} ver. 11.

^{av} Luke 24. 47.

^{aw} ver. 11.

^{ax} or, *the idols shall utterly pass away.*

^{ay} Hos. 2. 18.

^{az} Hos. 10. 8.

^{ba} Rev. 6. 16.

spears into ^a pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, ^bneither shall they learn war any more.

5 O house of Jā'-cōb, come ye, and let us ^cwalk in the light of the LORD.

6 ¶ Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jā'-cōb, because they be replenished ^dfrom the east, and ^eare soothsayers like the Phil'-is-tīnēs, ^fand they ^gplease themselves in the children of strangers.

7 ^hTheir land also is full of silver and gold, neither *is there any end* of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither *is there any end* of their chariots:

8 ⁱTheir land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not.

10 ¶ ^jEnter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

11 The ^k'lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted ^lin that day.

12 For the day of the LORD of hosts *shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low:*

13 And upon all ^mthe cedars of Lēb'-ā-nōn, *that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bā'-shān,*

14 And ⁿupon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills *that are lifted up,*

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

16 ^oAnd upon all the ships of Tār'-shish, and upon all ^ppleasant pictures.

17 ^qAnd the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted ^rin that day.

18 And ^sthe idols he shall utterly abolish.

19 And they shall go into the ^t'holes of the rocks, and into the

caves of ³the earth, ⁴for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth ⁵to shake terribly the earth.

20 ⁶In that day a man shall cast ⁷his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, ⁸which they made *each one* for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

21 ⁹To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, ¹⁰for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

22 ¹¹Cease ye from man, whose ¹²breath is in his nostrils: for where- in is he to be accounted of?

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The great confusion which cometh by sin.* 9 *The impudency of the people.* 12 *The oppression and covetousness of the rulers.* 16 *The judgments which shall be for the pride of the women.*

FOR, behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, ¹doth take away from Jě-rû'-să-lēm and from Jû'-dăh ²the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water,

2 ³The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and ⁴the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the ⁵eloquent orator.

4 And I will give ⁶children to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

5 And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall be- have himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, *saying*, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and *let* this ruin be under thy hand:

7 In that day shall he ⁸swear, say- ing, I will not be an ⁹healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people.

8 For ¹⁰Jě-rû'-să-lēm is ruined, and Jû'-dăh is fallen: because their tongue and their doings are against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 ¹¹The shew of their countenance

B.C.c. 760.

¹ Heb.

the dust.

² Thes. 1. 9.

³ Gen. 13. 13.

⁴ ch. 30. 32.

Heb. 12. 26.

⁵ ch. 30. 22.

⁶ Heb.

the idols of

his silver,

&c.

⁷ Eccl. 8. 12.

⁸ or, *which*

they made

for him.

⁹ Ps. 128. 2.

¹⁰ Ps. 11. 6.

¹¹ ver. 19.

¹² Heb. *done*

to him.

¹³ ver. 10, 19.

¹⁴ ver. 4.

¹⁵ or, *they*

which

call thee

blessed.

¹⁶ ch. 9. 18.

¹⁷ Ps. 146. 3.

¹⁸ Heb. *aval-*

low up.

¹⁹ Job 27. 3.

²⁰ Mic. 6. 2.

²¹ or, *burnt.*

²² Mat. 21. 33.

²³ Jer. 37. 21.

²⁴ ch. 58. 4.

²⁵ Lev. 26. 26.

²⁶ See

²⁷ 2 Kin. 24. 14.

²⁸ Heb.

a man

eminent

in coun-

tenance.

²⁹ Heb.

deceiving

with their

eyes.

³⁰ or,

tripping

nicely.

³¹ or, *skillful*

of speech.

³² Eccl. 10. 16.

³³ Deut. 28. 27.

³⁴ Heb. *make*

naked.

³⁵ ch. 47. 2, 3.

³⁶ or,

networks.

³⁷ Judg. 8. 21.

³⁸ or,

sweet balls.

³⁹ or,

spangled

ornaments.

⁴⁰ Heb.

houses of

the soul.

⁴¹ Heb.

lift up

the hand,

Gen. 14. 22.

⁴² Heb.

binders up.

⁴³ Mic. 3. 12.

⁴⁴ ch. 22. 12.

doth witness against them; and the declare their sin as ¹Söd'-qm, the hide it not. Woe unto their sou for they have rewarded evil un themselves.

10 Say ye to the righteous, ²that shall be well with him: ³for the shall eat the fruit of their doings.

11 Woe unto the wicked! ⁴it sh be ill with him: for the reward his hands shall be ⁵given him.

12 ¶ As for my people, ⁶childre are their oppressors, and women ru over them. O my people, ⁷the which lead thee cause thee to err, and ⁸destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The LORD standeth up, plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14 The LORD will enter into jud ment with the ancients of his people and the princes thereof: for ye have ⁹eaten up ¹⁰the vineyard; the spo of the poor is in your houses.

15 What mean ye *that* ye ¹¹beat n people to pieces, and grind the fac of the poor? saith the Lord God hosts.

16 ¶ Moreover the LORD saith, R cause the daughters of Zi'-on a haughty, and walk with stretch forth necks and ¹²wanton eyes, wal ing and ¹³mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet.

17 Therefore the Lord will smi with ¹⁴a scab the crown of the hea of the daughters of Zi'-on, and th LORD will ¹⁵discover their secr parts.

18 In that day the Lord will tal away the bravery of *their* tinklin ornaments *about their feet*, and the ¹⁶cauls, and *their* ¹⁷round tires lik the moon,

19 The ¹⁸chains, and the bracelet and the ¹⁹mufflers,

20 The bonnets, and the ornamen of the legs, and the headbands, and the ²⁰tablets, and the earrings,

21 The rings, and nose jewels,

22 The changeable suits of appare and the mantles, and the wimple and the crisping pins,

23 The glasses, and the fine line and the hoods, and the vails.

24 And it shall come to pass, *th* instead of sweet smell there shall b stink; and instead of a girdle a ren and instead of well set hair ²¹bal ness; and instead of a stomacher

irding of sackcloth; and burning instead of beauty.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy ²mighty in the war.

26 ¹And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she *being* ²⁴desolate shall sit upon the ground.

CHAPTER 4.

In the extremity of evils, Christ's kingdom shall be a sanctuary.

AND ¹in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, We will ²eat our own bread, and rear our own apparel: only ³let us be called by thy name, ⁴to take away our reproach.

2 In that day shall ¹the branch of the LORD be ²beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely ³for them that are escaped of *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

3 And it shall come to pass, *that he that is left in Zi'-on, and he that remaineth in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*, ¹shall be called holy, *even every one that is written among the living in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*;

4 When ¹the LORD shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zi'-on, and shall have purged the blood of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning.

5 And the LORD will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zi'-on, and upon her assemblies, ¹a cloud and smoke by day, and ²the shining of a flaming fire by night: ³for ⁴upon all the glory shall be ⁵a defence.

6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and ¹for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

CHAPTER 5.

Under the parable of a vineyard God executeth his severe judgment. 8 His judgments upon covetousness, 11 lasciviousness, 13 impiety, 20 and injustice. 26 The executors of God's judgments.

NOW will I sing to my wellbeloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in ¹a very fruitful hill:

2 And he ¹fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a winepress therein: ²and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

B.C. c. 700.

^a Rom. 3. 4.

² Heb. night.

^b Jer. 14. 2.

³ or, emptied.

⁴ Heb. cleansed.

^c Lam. 2. 10.

^d ch. 2. 11, 17.

^e Ps. 80. 12.

^f 2 Thes. 3. 12.

^g Heb. let thy name be called upon us.

^h or, take thou away.

ⁱ Heb. for a treading.

^j Luke 1. 25.

^k Jer. 23. 5.

^l Zech. 3. 8. & 6. 12.

^m Heb. beauty and glory.

ⁿ Heb. for the escaping of Israel.

^o Heb. plant of his pleasures.

^p ch. 60. 21.

^q Heb. as a cob.

^r Rev. 3. 5.

^s or, to life.

^t Mic. 2. 2.

^u Mal. 3. 2, 3.

^v Heb. ye.

^w or, This is in mine ears, saith the LORD, &c.

^x ch. 22. 14.

^y Heb. If not, &c.

^z Ex. 13. 21.

^{aa} Zech. 2. 5.

^{ab} See Ezek. 45. 11.

^{ac} or, above.

^{ad} Heb. a covering, ch. 3. 14.

^{ae} Prov. 23. 29.

^{af} Eccl. 10. 16.

^{ag} ch. 25. 4.

^{ah} or, pursue them.

^{ai} Amos 6. 5.

^{aj} Job 34. 27.

^{ak} Ps. 28. 5.

^{al} Hos. 4. 6.

^{am} ch. 1. 3.

^{an} Heb. their glory are men of famine.

^{ao} Ps. 80. 8.

^{ap} Jer. 2. 21.

^{aq} Mat. 21. 33.

^{ar} Mark 12. 1.

^{as} Luke 20. 9.

^{at} Heb. the horn of the son of oil.

^{au} or, made a wall about it.

^{av} Heb. heaved.

^{aw} Deut. 32. 6.

^{ax} ch. 2. 9, 11, 17.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and men of Jū'-dāh, ¹judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: ¹I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; *and* break down the wall thereof, and it shall be ²trodden down:

6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briars and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

7 For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts *is* the house of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, and the men of Jū'-dāh ¹his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold ²oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

8 ¶ Woe unto them that join ¹house to house, *that lay field to field, till there be no place, that* ²they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!

9 ¹¶ In mine ears *said* the LORD of hosts, ²Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, *even* great and fair, without inhabitant.

10 Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one ¹bāth, and the seed of an *hō'-mēr* shall yield an *ē'-phāh*.

11 ¶ Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, *that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine* ²inflammeth them!

12 And ¹the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but ²they regard not the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of his hands.

13 ¶ Therefore my people are gone into captivity, ¹because *they have* no knowledge: and ²their honourable men *are* famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

15 And ¹the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man

shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

16 But the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and ² God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.

17 Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places of ^a the fat ones shall strangers eat.

18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:

19 ^e That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see *it*: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Iš'-rā-ēl draw nigh and come, that we may know *it*!

20 ¶ Woe unto them ^e that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

21 Woe unto them that are ^f wise in their own eyes, and prudent ^g in their own sight!

22 ^a Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:

23 Which ^h justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore ^m as ^a the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so ^o their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Iš'-rā-ēl.

25 ^r Therefore is the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them; and hath smitten them: and ^s the hills did tremble, and their carcases were ^t torn in the midst of the streets. ^u For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

26 ¶ ^v And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will ^w hiss unto them from ^x the end of the earth: and, behold, ^y they shall come with speed swiftly:

27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither ^z shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken:

28 ^{aa} Whose arrows are sharp, and

B.C. c. 760.

² or, the holy God.
³ Heb. the God the holy.

^a ch. 10. 16.
^b ch. 8. 22.

⁴ or, distress.
⁵ or, when it is light, it shall be dark in the destructions thereof.

⁶ ch. 66. 5.
Jer. 17. 15.
Amos 5. 18.
2 Pet. 3. 3, 4.

⁷ Heb. that say concerning evil, it is good, &c.
⁸ 2 Kin. 15. 7.
⁹ 1 Kin. 22. 19.

¹⁰ or, the skirts thereof.
¹¹ Rom. 12. 16.

¹² Heb. before their face.
¹³ Ezek. 1. 11.

¹⁴ ver. 11.
¹⁵ Heb. this cried to this.

¹⁶ Prov. 17. 15. & 24. 24.
¹⁷ Rev. 4. 8.

¹⁸ 2 Heb. his glory is the fulness of the whole earth.
¹⁹ Ps. 72. 19.

²⁰ Heb. thresholds.
²¹ Ex. 15. 7.

²² Heb. the tongue of fire.
²³ Ex. 40. 34.

²⁴ Hos. 9. 16.
²⁵ Ex. 4. 10.

²⁶ Heb. cut off.
²⁷ 2 Kin. 22. 13.

²⁸ Heb. and in his hand a live coal.
²⁹ Rev. 8. 3.

³⁰ Jer. 4. 24.
³¹ Heb. caused it to touch.

³² Jer. 1. 9.
³³ or, as dung.

³⁴ Lev. 26. 14.
³⁵ ch. 11. 12.

³⁶ Gen. 1. 26.
³⁷ ch. 7. 18.

³⁸ Deut. 28. 49.
³⁹ Heb. Behold me.
⁴⁰ Joel 2. 7.

⁴¹ ch. 43. 8.
⁴² or, without ceasing, &c.
⁴³ Heb. ye in hearing, &c.
⁴⁴ Heb. in seeing.
⁴⁵ Dan. 5. 6.

⁴⁶ Ps. 119. 70.
⁴⁷ Jer. 5. 21.
⁴⁸ Jer. 5. 16.

all their bows bent, their horse hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind.

29 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions, yea, they shall roar, and lay hold on the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it.

30 And in that day they shall rise against them like the roaring of the sea: and if ^b one look unto the land, behold darkness and ^c sorrow, ^d and the light is darkened in the heaven thereof.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Isaiah's vision of the Lord's glory. 9 He sheweth the obstinacy of the people unto their desolation. 13 A remnant shall be saved.

I ^a N the year that ^a king Ūz-zī-ā died I ^b saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and ^c his train filled the temple.

2 Above it stood the sēr-ā-phim: each one had six wings; with two he covered his face, and ^d with two he covered his feet, and with two he did fly.

3 And ^e one cried unto another, and said, ^f Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: ^g the whole earth is full of his glory.

4 And the posts of the ^h door moved at the voice of him that cried, and ⁱ the house was filled with smoke.

5 ¶ ^j Then said I, Woe is me! for I am ^k undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the sēr-ā-phim unto me, ^l having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with tongs from off ^m the altar:

7 And he ⁿ laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 Also I heard the voice of the LORD, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for ^o us? Then said ^p Here am I; send me.

9 ¶ And he said, Go, and tell this people, ^q Hear ye ^r indeed, but understand not; and see ye ^s indeed, but perceive not.

10 Make ^t the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; ^u lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears,

and understand with their heart,
and convert, and be healed.
11 Then said I, Lord, how long?
and he answered, "Until the cities
be wasted without inhabitant, and
the houses without man, and the
land be utterly desolate,
12 And the LORD have removed
men far away, and there be a great
raking in the midst of the land.
13 ¶ But yet in it shall be a tenth,
and it shall return, and shall be
planted: as a teil tree, and as an oak,
whose substance is in them, when
they cast their leaves: so the holy
one shall be the substance thereof.

CHAPTER 7.

Ahaz is comforted by Isaiah. 10 Ahaz, having
liberty to choose a sign, and refusing it, hath for
his sign, Christ promised. 17 His judgment is pro-
phesied to come by Assyria.

AND it came to pass in the days of
1 A'-haz the son of Jō'-thām, the
son of Ūz-zī'-āh, king of Jū'-dāh, that
2 E'-zīn the king of Sŷr'-i-ā, and Pē'-
rāh the son of Rēm-ā-lī'-āh, king of
3 'rā-ēl, went up toward Jē-rū-sā-
m to war against it, but could not
reavail against it.

4 And it was told the house of Dā'-
vid, saying, Sŷr'-i-ā is confederate
with E'-phrā-īm. And his heart was
moved, and the heart of his people,
and the trees of the wood are moved
with the wind.

5 Then said the LORD unto Ī'-sāi-
ah, Go forth now to meet A'-haz,
thou, and Shē'-ār-jāsh'-ūb thy son,
at the end of the conduit of the
upper pool in the highway of the
miller's field;

6 And say unto him, Take heed,
and be quiet; fear not, neither be
dismayed for the two tails of
these smoking firebrands, for the
mere anger of Rē'-zīn with Sŷr'-
i-ā, and of the son of Rēm-ā-lī'-āh.

7 Because Sŷr'-i-ā, E'-phrā-īm, and
the son of Rēm-ā-lī'-āh, have taken
counsel against thee, saying,

8 Let us go up against Jū'-dāh, and
breach it, and let us make a breach
therein for us, and set a king in the
midst of it, even the son of Tā'-bē-āl:
9 Thus saith the Lord God, "It
shall not stand, neither shall it
come to pass.

10 For the head of Sŷr'-i-ā is Dā-
ās'-cūs, and the head of Dā-mās'-
is Rē'-zīn; and within threescore

B.C. c. 753.

2 Heb. from
a people.

3 Mic. 3. 12.

3 or, Do ye
not believe?
it is because
ye are not
stable.

5 See

2 Chr. 20. 20.

4 Heb. desolate
with
desolation.

6 2 Kin. 25. 21.

5 Heb. And
the LORD
added to
speak.

7 Jude 4. 36.
Mat. 12. 38.

6 or, make
thy peti-
tion deep.

7 or, when
it is re-
turned,
and hath
been

brousd.

8 or, stock,
or, stem.

9 Ezra 9. 2.

10 Mat. 1. 23.
Luke 1. 31.

11 or, thou,
O virgin,
shall call:

Gen. 4. 1, 25.
12 ch. 8. 8.
13 2 Kin. 16. 5.

14 ch. 8. 4.

15 1 Kin. 13. 30.

16 2 Chr. 28.
17

2 Heb.
resteth on
Ephraim.

11 Kin. 12. 16.

10 ch. 5. 26.

11 ch. 10. 21.

12 i.e. The
remnant
shall
return:

ch. 6. 13.
13 2 Kin. 18. 17.

14 or,
causeway.

15 Heb. let
not thy
heart be
tender.

16 ch. 2. 19.
Jer. 16. 16.

17 or, com-
mendable
trees.

18 2 Kin. 16. 7.
Ezek. 5. 1.

7 or, waken.

10 Prov. 21. 30.

11 2 Sam. 8. 6.

12 Heb. in
the midst
of the land.

and five years shall E'-phrā-īm be
broken, that it be not a people.

9 And the head of E'-phrā-īm is
Sā-mār'-i-ā, and the head of Sā-mār'-
i-ā is Rēm-ā-lī'-āh's son. 10 If ye
will not believe, surely ye shall not
be established.

10 ¶ Moreover the LORD spake
again unto A'-haz, saying,

11 Ask thee a sign of the LORD thy
God; ask it either in the depth, or
in the height above.

12 But A'-haz said, I will not ask,
neither will I tempt the LORD.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O
house of Dā'-vid; Is it a small thing
for you to weary men, but will ye
weary my God also?

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall
give you a sign; Behold, a virgin
shall conceive, and bear a son, and
shall call his name Im-mān'-ū-ēl.

15 Butter and honey shall he eat,
that he may know to refuse the
evil, and choose the good.

16 For before the child shall know
to refuse the evil, and choose the
good, the land that thou abhorrest
shall be forsaken of both her kings.

17 ¶ The LORD shall bring upon
thee, and upon thy people, and upon
thy father's house, days that have
not come, from the day that E'-
phrā-īm departed from Jū'-dāh; even
the king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā.

18 And it shall come to pass in
that day, that the LORD shall hiss
for the fly that is in the uttermost
part of the rivers of E'-gŷpt, and
for the bee that is in the land of
Ās-sŷr'-i-ā.

19 And they shall come, and shall
rest all of them in the desolate val-
leys, and in the holes of the rocks,
and upon all thorns, and upon all
bushes.

20 In the same day shall the Lord
shave with a razor that is hired,
namely, by them beyond the river,
by the king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā, the head,
and the hair of the feet: and it shall
also consume the beard.

21 And it shall come to pass in
that day, that a man shall nourish
a young cow, and two sheep;

22 And it shall come to pass, for
the abundance of milk that they
shall give he shall eat butter: for
butter and honey shall every one
eat that is left in the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, ^ait shall *even* be for briers and thorns.

24 With arrows and with bows shall *men* come thither; because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

25 And *on* all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *In Maher-shalal-hash-baz, he prophesieth that Syria and Israel shall be subdued by Assyria. 5 Judah likewise for their infidelity. 9 God's judgments shall be irresistible. 11 Comfort shall be to them that fear God. 19 Great afflictions to idolaters.*

MOREOVER the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great roll, and ¹write in it with a man's pen concerning 'Mā'-hēr-shāl'-āl-hāsh'-bāz.

2 And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, ^mŪ-rī'-āh the priest, and Zēch-ā-rī'-āh the son of Jē-bēr-ē-chī'-āh.

3 And I ^owent unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the LORD to me, Call his name Mā'-hēr-shāl'-āl-hāsh'-bāz.

4 ^rFor before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, ^ethe riches of Dā-mās'-cūs and the spoil of Sā-mār'-i-ā shall be taken away before the king of As-sūr'-i-ā.

5 ¶ The LORD spake also unto me again, saying,

6 Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of ^aShī-lō'-āh that go softly, and rejoice ^ain Rē'-zīn and Rēm-ā-lī'-āh's son;

7 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, *even* ^dthe king of As-sūr'-i-ā, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

8 And he shall pass through Jū-dāh; he shall overflow and go over, ^rhe shall reach *even* to the neck; and ^ethe stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O ^aIm-mān'-ū-ēl.

9 ¶ ^kAssociate yourselves, O ye peo-

B.C. c. 742.

2 or, yet.

^a ch. 5. 6.^b Job 5. 12.^c ch. 7. 7.^d ch. 7. 14.^e Acts 5. 38.

Rom. 8. 31.

^g Heb. in strength of hand.^h ch. 7. 2.ⁱ 1 Pet. 3. 14, 15.^j Num. 20. 12.^k Ps. 76. 7. Luke 12. 5.^l Ezek. 11. 16.^m ch. 28. 16. Luke 2. 34. Rom. 9. 33.ⁿ 1 Pet. 2. 8.^o ch. 30. 8. Hab. 2. 2.^p Heb.*In making speed to the spoil he hasteneth the prey.**or, Make speed, &c.*^q 2 Kin. 16. 10.^r Mat. 21. 44. Luke 20. 18.

Rom. 9. 32.

^s Heb. approached unto.^t ch. 54. 8.^u Hab. 2. 3.

Luke 2. 25.

^v See

ch. 7. 16.

^w Heb. 2. 13.^x or, he that is before the king of Assyria shall take away the riches, &c.^y 2 Kin. 15. 29.^z Ps. 71. 7.

Zech. 3. 8.

^{aa} 1 Sam. 28. 5.

ch. 19. 3.

^{ab} Neh. 3. 15.^{ac} John 8. 7.^{ad} ch. 29. 4.^{ae} ch. 7. 1, 2, 6.^{af} Ps. 106. 23.^{ag} Luke 16. 29.^{ah} Micah 3. 6.^{ai} ch. 10. 12.^{aj} Heb. no morning.^{ak} Rev. 16. 11.^{al} ch. 30. 28.^{am} Heb. the fullness of the breadth of thy land shall be the stretchings out of his wings.^{an} ch. 5. 30.^{ao} ch. 7. 14.^{ap} ch. 9. 1.^{aq} Joel 3. 9.

ple, ^aand ye shall be broken in pieces and give ear, all ye of far countries gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

10 ^bTake counsel together, and shall come to nought; speak the word, ^cand it shall not stand: ^dGod is with us.

11 ¶ For the LORD spake thus to ^eme with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacy, all them to whom ^fthis people shall say, A confederacy; ^gneither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 ^hSanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and ⁱlet him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

14 And ^jhe shall be for a sanctuary, but for ^ka stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Is'-rā-ēl, for a gin and a snare to the inhabitants of Jē-rūsā-lēm.

15 And many among them shall ^lstumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples.

17 And I will wait upon the LORD that ^mhideth his face from the house of Jā'-qob, and I ⁿwill look upon him.

18 ^oBehold, I and the children whom the LORD hath given me ^pfor signs and for wonders in Is'-rā-ēl from the LORD of hosts, who dwelleth in mount Zī'-on.

19 ¶ And when they shall say unto you, ^qSeek unto them that be familiar spirits, and unto wizards ^rthat peep, and that mutter: shall not a people seek unto their God for the living ^sto the dead?

20 ^tTo the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, ^uit is because ^vthere is no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through hardly bestead and hungry: and shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall curse themselves, and ^wcurse their king and their God, and look upward.

22 And ^xthey shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, ^ydimness of anguish; and ^zthey shall be driven to darkness.

CHAPTER 9.

That joy shall be in the midst of afflictions, by the kingdom and birth of Christ. ⁸ Judgments upon Israel for their pride, 13 for their hypocrisy, &c.

NEVERTHELESS ^b the dimness shall not be such as was in vexation, when at the ^d first he afflicted the land of Zē-bū-ⁿ and the land of Nāph'-tā-li, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jōr'-dān, in Gāl'-i-lēē ^c of the nations.

^c The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

Thou hast multiplied the nation, and ^d not increased the joy: they were before thee according to the way in harvest, and as men rejoice when they divide the spoil.

For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and ^e the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, in the day of ^f Mid'-i-ān.

For every battle of the warrior with confused noise, and garments filled in blood; ^g but this shall be with burning and ^h fuel of fire.

For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Of the increase of his government and peace ⁱ there shall be no end, upon the throne of Dā'-vīd, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The ^j zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

For the LORD sent a word into Jā'-b, and it hath lighted upon Īs'-rā-ēl.

And all the people shall know, when Ē'-phrā-īm and the inhabitant of Sā-mār'-i-ā, that say in the pride of stoutness of heart,

The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycomores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars.

Therefore the LORD shall set up his adversaries of Rē'-zīn against him, and ^k join his enemies together;

B.C. c. 740.

³ Heb. with whole mouth.

^a Jer. 4. 8.

^b ch. 8. 22.

^c Jer. 5. 3.

^d Hos. 7. 10.

^e 2 Kin. 15.

^f 28.

^g 2 Chr. 16. 4.

^h Lev. 26. 24.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 17. 5.

^j 6.

^k 1 Chr. 5. 26.

^l ch. 10. 17.

^m Rev. 18. 8.

ⁿ or,

^o populous.

^p Mat. 4. 16.

^q Eph. 5. 8.

^r 14.

^s or, they that call them blessed.

^t ch. 3. 12.

^u or, they that are called blessed of them.

^v 6.

^w Heb. swallowed up.

^x Ps. 147. 10.

^y or, to him.

^z Mic. 7. 2.

^{aa} Judg. 5. 30.

^{ab} or, villany.

^{ac} ver. 12. 21.

^{ad} ch. 5. 25.

^{ae} or,

^{af} When thou brakest.

^{ag} ch. 10. 5.

^{ah} & 14. 5.

^{ai} ch. 10. 17.

^{aj} Mal. 4. 1.

^{ak} Judg. 7. 22.

^{al} Ps. 83. 9.

^{am} ch. 10. 26.

^{an} or, When the whole battle of the warrior was, &c.

^{ao} or, and it was, &c.

^{ap} ch. 66. 15.

^{aq} 16.

^{ar} Heb. meat.

^{as} ch. 7. 14.

^{at} Luke 2. 11.

^{au} John 3. 16.

^{av} ch. 8. 22.

^{aw} Mat. 28. 18.

^{ax} 1 Cor. 15. 25.

^{ay} Heb. meat.

^{az} Mic. 7. 2. 6.

^{ba} Judg. 13.

^{bb} 18.

^{bc} Tit. 2. 13.

^{bd} Heb. cut.

^{be} Eph. 2. 14.

^{bf} Lev. 28. 26.

^{bg} Dan. 2. 44.

^{bh} Luke 1. 32.

^{bi} 33.

^{bj} ch. 49. 26.

^{bk} Jer. 19. 9.

^{bl} 2 Kin. 19.

^{bm} 31.

^{bn} ch. 37. 32.

^{bo} Jer. 12. 17.

^{bp} ch. 5. 25.

^{bq} Ps. 58. 2.

^{br} or, to the writers that write grievousness.

^{bs} Heb. mingle.

12 The Sŷr'-i-āns before, and the Phil'-is-tineś behind; and they shall devour Īs'-rā-ēl ^a with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

13 ¶ For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.

14 Therefore the LORD will cut off from Īs'-rā-ēl head and tail, branch and rush, ^b in one day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.

16 For ^{cc} the leaders of this people cause them to err; and ^{dd} they that are led of them are ^{ee} destroyed.

17 Therefore the LORD shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: ^{ff} for every one is an hypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh ^{gg} folly. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

18 ¶ For wickedness ^{hh} burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up ⁱⁱ like the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is ^{jj} the land darkened, and the people shall be as the ^{kk} fuel of the fire: ^{ll} no man shall spare his brother.

20 And he shall ^{mm} snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, ⁿⁿ and they shall not be satisfied: ^{oo} they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 Mā-nās'-sēh, Ē'-phrā-īm; and Ē'-phrā-īm, Mā-nās'-sēh: and they together shall be against Jū-dāh. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

CHAPTER 10.

1 The woe of tyrants. 5 Assyria, the rod of hypocrites, for his pride shall be broken. 20 A remnant of Israel shall be saved. 24 Israel is comforted with promise of deliverance from Assyria.

WOE unto them that ^a decree unrighteous decrees, and ^b that write grievousness which they have prescribed;

2 To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people,

that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

3 And ^a what will ye do in ^b the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. ^a For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 ¶ ^a O ^a As-sÿr'-i-ān, ^a the rod of mine anger, ^a and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him against ^a an hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I ^a give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and ^a to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

7 ^k Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but *it* is in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

8 ^r For he saith, Are not my princes altogether kings?

9 Is not ^a Cāl'-nō ^a as Cār-chē'-mish? is not Hā'-māth as Ār'-pād? is not Sā-mār'-i-ā ^a as Dā-mās'-cūs?

10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm and of Sā-mār'-i-ā;

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Sā-mār'-i-ā and her idols, so do to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed his whole work ^a upon mount Zi'-on and on Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, ^a I will ^a punish the fruit ^a of the stout heart of the king of As-sÿr'-i-ā, and the glory of his high looks.

13 ^r For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done *it*, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent; and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants ^a like a valiant man:

14 And ^a my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall ^a the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or shall

B.C. c. 713.

2 or, as if a rod should shake them that lift it up.

^a Job 31. 14.

^b Hos. 9. 7.

^c Luke 19. 44.

^d or, that which is not wood.

^e ch. 5. 17.

^f ch. 5. 25.

^g or, Woe to the Assyrian.

^h Heb. Ashur.

ⁱ Jer. 51. 20.

^j ch. 9. 18.

^k or, though.

^l ch. 9. 17.

^m 2 Kin. 19. 25.

ⁿ Jer. 34. 22.

^o Heb. from the soul, and even to the flesh.

^p Heb. to lay them a treading.

^q Gen. 50. 20.

^r Heb. number.

^s 2 Kin. 18. 24, 33, &c.

^t & 19. 10, &c.

^u & 2 Kin. 16. 7.

^v 2 Chr. 28. 20.

^w Amos 6. 2.

^x 2 Chr. 35. 20.

^y 2 Kin. 18. 9.

^z ch. 7. 3.

^a Rom. 9. 27.

^b ch. 6. 13.

^c Heb. in, or, among.

^d or, in.

^e ch. 28. 22.

^f Dan. 9. 27.

^g Rom. 9. 28.

^h 2 Kin. 19. 31.

ⁱ Jer. 50. 18.

^j Heb. visit upon.

^k Heb. of the greatness of the heart.

^l Is. 37. 24.

^m Ezek. 28. 4.

ⁿ Dan. 4. 30.

^o ch. 37. 6.

^p or, but he shall lift up his staff for thee.

^q Ex. 14.

^r Dan. 11. 36.

^s or, like many people.

^t Job 31. 25.

^u 2 Kin. 19. 35.

^v Judg. 7. 25.

^w ch. 9. 4.

^x Ex. 14. 26.

^y Jer. 51. 20.

^z Heb. shall remove.

the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? ^a as if the rod should shake *itself* against them that lift up, or as if the staff should lift *itself*, as if it were no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, Lord of hosts, send among his ^a ones leanness; and under his ^a wrath he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

17 And the light of Īs'-rā-ēl shall be for a fire, and his Holy One a flame: ^a and it shall burn ^a and devour his thorns and his briers one day;

18 And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of ^a his fruitful field ^a both soul and body: and the shall be as when a standardbearer faintheeth.

19 And the rest of the trees of the forest shall be ^a few, that a ch may write them.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass that day, that the remnant of rā-ēl, and such as are escaped the house of Jā'-qob, ^a shall no more again stay upon him that smiteth them; but shall stay upon the Lord the Holy One of Īs'-rā-ēl, in truth.

21 ^a The remnant shall return, ^a the remnant of Jā'-qob, unto mighty God.

22 ^r For though thy people Īs'-rā-ēl be as the sand of the sea, ^a yet the remnant ^a of them shall return: ^a consumption decreed shall overflow ^a with righteousness.

23 ^a For the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, ^a determined, in the midst of all the land.

24 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zi'-on, ^a be not afraid of the As-sÿr'-i-ān: he shall smite thee with a rod, ^a and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of ^a E'-gypt.

25 For yet a very little while, ^a the indignation shall cease, and my anger in their destruction.

26 And the Lord of hosts shall lift up ^a a scourge for him according to the slaughter of ^a Mīd'-i-ān at the rock of Ōr'-ēb: and ^a as his rod upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of E'-gypt.

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden ^a shall be taken

away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of ^athe pointing.

⁸ He is come to Aî'-ăth, he is assed to Mig'-rôn; at Mich'-măsh hath laid up his carriages:

⁹ They are gone over ^bthe passage: they have taken up their lodging at ^cÛ'-bâ; Râ'-măh is afraid; ^cGîb'-ê-ăh Sâul is fled.

¹⁰ Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gâl'-lim: cause it to be heard to ^cLâ'-ish, O poor An'-ă-thôth.

¹¹ ^cMăd-mê-năh is removed; the inhabitants of Gê'-bîm gather themselves to flee.

¹² As yet shall he remain ^aat Nôb at day: he shall ^kshake his hand against the mount of ^athe daughter Zî'-on, the hill of Jê-rû'-să-lêm.

¹³ Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and ^athe high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

¹⁴ And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lëb'-ă-nôn shall fall ^aby a mighty one.

CHAPTER 11.

^aThe peaceable kingdom of the Branch out of the root of Jesse. ¹⁰ The victorious restoration of Israel, and vocation of the Gentiles.

AND ^athere shall come forth a rod out of the stem of ^aJës'-sê, and ^aa Branch shall grow out of his roots:

^aAnd the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

And shall make him of ^aquick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

But ^awith righteousness shall he judge the poor, and ^areprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall ^asmite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

The wolf also shall dwell with

B.C. c. 713.

^a Ps. 105. 15. Dan. 9. 24.

^b 1 Sam. 13. 23.

^c 1 Sam. 11. 4.

² Heb. Cry shrill with thy voice.

⁴ 1 Sam. 25. 44.

³ or, adder's.

^c Judg. 18. 7.

⁷ Job 5. 23.

⁷ Josh. 15. 31.

^h Hab. 2. 14.

ⁱ 1 Sam. 21. 1.

^k & 22. 19.

^h Neh. 11. 32.

^k ch. 13. 2.

ⁱ ch. 2. 11.

^m Rom. 15. 12.

ⁿ ch. 37. 22.

^o Rom. 15. 10.

ⁱ Heb. glory.

^p Amos 2. 9.

⁷ Zech. 10. 10.

⁵ or, mightily.

⁷ Zech. 6. 12.

^{Rev.} Rev. 5. 5.

^{ver.} ver. 10.

^{Acts} Acts 13. 23.

^{ch.} ch. 4. 2.

^{Jer.} Jer. 23. 5.

^{John} John 7. 35.

^{Heb.} Heb. wings.

^{ch.} ch. 61. 1.

^{Mat.} Mat. 3. 16.

^{John} John 1. 32.

^{Jer.} Jer. 3. 18.

^{Ezek.} Ezek. 37. 16.

^{Hos.} Hos. 1. 11.

⁷ Heb. scent, or, smell.

⁸ Heb. the children of the east.

⁹ Heb. Edom and Moab shall be laying on of their hand.

^{Dan.} Dan. 11. 41.

⁷ Heb. the children of Ammon their obedience.

^{Rev.} Rev. 19. 11.

³ or, argue.

⁷ Zech. 10. 11.

^{Job} Job 4. 9.

^{Mal.} Mal. 4. 6.

² Thes. 2. 8.

^{Rev.} Rev. 1. 16.

⁴ Rev. 16. 12.

⁴ Heb. in shoes.

^{ch.} ch. 19. 23.

⁷ Ezek. 34. 25.

^{Ex.} Ex. 14. 29.

^{ch.} ch. 51. 10.

^{63.} & 63. 12, 13.

the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

⁷ And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

⁸ And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the ^a'cockatrice' den.

⁹ They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for ^athe earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

¹⁰ ¶ And in that day ^mthere shall be a root of Jës'-sê, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the ^cGên'-tîlêš seek: and his resi shall be ^a'glorious.

¹¹ And it shall come to pass in that day, ^athat the LORD shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, ^afrom Ās-sÿr'-î-ă, and from Ē'-gÿpt, and from Păth'-rôs, and from Cûsh, and from Ē'-lām, and from Shî'-nār, and from Hă'-măth, and from the islands of the sea.

¹² And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Īš'-rā-êl, and gather together ^athe dispersed of Jû'-dăh from the four ^a'corners of the earth.

¹³ ¶ The envy also of Ē'-phră-îm shall depart, and the adversaries of Jû'-dăh shall be cut off: Ē'-phră-îm shall not envy Jû'-dăh, and Jû'-dăh shall not vex Ē'-phră-îm.

¹⁴ But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Phîl'-is-tîneš toward the west; they shall spoil ^athem of the east together: ^athey shall lay their hand upon Ē'-dom and Mō'-ăb; ^aand the children of Am'-mon shall obey them.

¹⁵ And the LORD ^bshall utterly destroy the tongue of the Ē'-gÿp'-tîān sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, ^aand make men go over dryshod.

¹⁶ And ^athere shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Ās-sÿr'-î-ă; ^alike

as it was to Īś'-rā-ēl in the day that he came up out of the land of E'-gypt.

CHAPTER 12.

A joyful thanksgiving of the faithful for the mercies of God.

AND ^bin that day thou shalt say, O LORD, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

2 Behold, God *is* my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD ¹JĒ-HŌ'-VAH *is* my ²strength and my song; he also is become my salvation.

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw ^awater out of the wells of salvation.

4 And in that day shall ye say, 'Praise the LORD, ^acall upon his name, ^kdeclare his doings among the people, make mention that his ^mname is exalted.

5 ^aSing unto the LORD; for he hath done excellent things: this *is* known in all the earth.

6 ^oCry out and shout, thou ^einhabitant of Zī-on: for great *is* ^pthe Holy One of Īś'-rā-ēl in the midst of thee.

CHAPTER 13.

1 God mustereth the armies of his wrath. 6 He threateneth to destroy Babylon by the Medes. 19 The desolation of Babylon.

THE ¹burden of Bāb'-y-lon, which Ī-sāi'-āh the son of Ā'-mōz did see.

2 ^aLift ye up a banner ^aupon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, ^vshake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called ^amy mighty ones for mine anger, *even* them that ^brejoice in my highness.

4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, ¹like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.

5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, *even* the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 ¹Howl ye; ^efor the day of the LORD *is* at hand; ^vit shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.

7 Therefore shall all hands ^bbe

B.C. c. 713.

^a Ps. 48. 6.
^{ch.} 21. 3.

² Heb. wonder.
^b ch. 2. 11.

³ Heb. every man at his neighbour.

⁴ Heb. faces of the flames.

^c Mal. 4. 1.
^d Ps. 104. 35.
^{Prov.} 2. 22.

^e Ps. 83. 18.
^f Ex. 15. 2.
^g Ps. 118. 14.

^h Ezek. 32. 7.
ⁱ Joel 2. 31.
^j & 3. 15.

^k Mat. 24. 29.
^l Mark 13. 24.
^m Luke 21. 25.

ⁿ John 4. 10.
^o & 7. 37, 38.

^p 1 Chr. 16. 8.
^q Ps. 105. 1.

^r or, proclaim his name.

^s Ps. 145. 4.
^t ch. 2. 17.

^u Ps. 34. 3.
^v Ex. 15. 1.
^w Ps. 68. 32.
^x & 98. 1.

^y Zeph. 3. 14.
^z Heb. inhabitress.

¹ Ps. 71. 22.
² Hag. 2. 6.

³ Ps. 110. 5.
^{Lam.} 1. 12.

⁴ Jer. 50.
^{& 51.}

⁵ Jer. 50. 16.
^{& 51. 9.}

⁶ Jer. 50. 2.
⁷ Jer. 51. 25.

^v ch. 10. 32.

⁸ Joel 3. 11.
⁹ Ps. 137. 9.

¹⁰ Nah. 3. 10.
¹¹ Zech. 14. 2.

¹² Ps. 149. 2.
¹³ ch. 21. 2.

¹⁴ Jer. 51. 11.
¹⁵ Dan. 5. 28.

¹⁶ Heb. the likeness of.

¹⁷ ch. 14. 4.
¹⁸ Zeph. 1. 7.

¹⁹ Rev. 6. 17.
²⁰ Job 31. 23.

²¹ Joel 1. 15.

²² Heb. as the over-throwing.

²³ Gen. 19. 24.
²⁴ Deut. 29. 23.
²⁵ Jer. 49. 18.

²⁶ or, fall down.

faint, and every man's heart shall melt:

8 And they shall be afraid: ^apanes and sorrows shall take hold of them: they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall ^bbe amazed ²one at another; their faces shall be as ^cflames.

9 Behold, ^ethe day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy ^dthe strong thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be ^edarkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

11 And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; ^fand I will cause the rogency of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of O'-phir.

13 ^gTherefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in ^hthe day of his fierce anger.

14 And it shall be as the chaff, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: ⁱthey shall every man turn to his own people, and every one into his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall thrust through; and every one that is joined ^junto them shall fall by the sword.

16 Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes: their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

17 ^kBehold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and ^las for gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

19 ^mAnd Bāb'-y-lon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be ⁿas when God overthrew ^oSōd'-om and G'mōr'-rah.

20 *It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall all the *Ā-rā'-bi-ān* pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

21 ¹ But ² wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of ³ doleful creatures; and ⁴ owls shall dwell there, and ⁵ tyrants shall dance there.

22 And ⁶ the wild beasts of the lands shall cry in their ⁷ desolate houses, and dragons in *their* pleasant places: ⁸ and her time *is* near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

CHAPTER 14.

God's merciful restoration of Israel. 4 Their triumphant insultation over Babel. 24 God's purpose against Assyria. 29 Palestina is threatened.

FOR the LORD ¹ will have mercy on *Jā'-cōb*, and ² will yet choose *Ā-rā-ēl*, and set them in their own land: ³ and the strangers shall be indined with them, and they shall leave to the house of *Jā'-cōb*.

2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of *Īs'-rā-ēl* shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, ³ whose captives they were; ⁴ and they shall rule over their oppressors.

3 And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy war, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve, ⁴ That thou ⁵ shalt take up this proverb against the king of *Bāb'-y-lōn*, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the ⁶ golden city ceased!

5 The LORD hath broken ⁷ the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.

6 He who smote the people in wrath with ⁸ a continual stroke, he that led the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth.

7 The whole earth is at rest, and quiet: they break forth into singing.

8 Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of *Lēb'-ā-nōn*, saying, Once thou art laid down, no feller shall come up against us.

9 ¹⁰ Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming:

B.C. c. 712.

^a Jer. 50. 3.

² Heb. leaders.

³ or, great goats.

^b ch. 34. 11-15.

⁴ Heb. Ziim.

⁵ Heb. Ochim.

⁶ or, ostriches.

⁷ Heb. daughters of the owl.

⁸ Heb. Iim.

⁹ or, places.

^c ch. 34. 4.

^d or, O day star.

^e Jer. 51. 23.

^f Mat. 11. 23.

^g Dan. 8. 10.

^h Ps. 102. 13.

ⁱ Ps. 48. 2.

^j Zech. 1. 17.

^k 2. 12.

^l ch. 60. 4, 5, 10.

^m Eph. 2. 12, 13, &c.

ⁿ ch. 47. 8.

^o 2 Thes. 2. 4.

^p Mat. 11. 23.

^q ch. 49. 22.

^r ch. 60. 9.

^s & 66. 20.

^t ch. 60. 4, 5, 10.

^u Eph. 2. 12, 13, &c.

^v ch. 47. 8.

^w 2 Thes. 2. 4.

^x Mat. 11. 23.

^y ch. 49. 22.

^z ch. 60. 9.

^{aa} & 66. 20.

^{ab} ch. 60. 4, 5, 10.

^{ac} Eph. 2. 12, 13, &c.

^{ad} ch. 47. 8.

^{ae} 2 Thes. 2. 4.

^{af} Mat. 11. 23.

^{ag} ch. 49. 22.

^{ah} ch. 60. 9.

^{ai} & 66. 20.

^{aj} ch. 60. 4, 5, 10.

^{ak} Eph. 2. 12, 13, &c.

^{al} ch. 47. 8.

^{am} 2 Thes. 2. 4.

^{an} Mat. 11. 23.

^{ao} ch. 49. 22.

^{ap} ch. 60. 9.

^{aq} & 66. 20.

^{ar} ch. 60. 4, 5, 10.

^{as} Eph. 2. 12, 13, &c.

^{at} ch. 47. 8.

^{au} 2 Thes. 2. 4.

^{av} Mat. 11. 23.

^{aw} ch. 49. 22.

^{ax} ch. 60. 9.

^{ay} & 66. 20.

^{az} ch. 60. 4, 5, 10.

^{ba} Eph. 2. 12, 13, &c.

^{bb} ch. 47. 8.

^{bc} 2 Thes. 2. 4.

^{bd} Mat. 11. 23.

^{be} ch. 49. 22.

^{bf} ch. 60. 9.

^{bg} & 66. 20.

^{bh} ch. 60. 4, 5, 10.

^{bi} Eph. 2. 12, 13, &c.

^{bj} ch. 47. 8.

^{bk} 2 Thes. 2. 4.

^{bl} Mat. 11. 23.

^{bm} ch. 49. 22.

^{bn} ch. 60. 9.

^{bo} & 66. 20.

it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the ²³ chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 ¹ How art thou fallen from heaven, ² O *Lū'-qī-fēr*, son of the morning! *how* art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, ⁴ I will ascend into heaven, ⁵ I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, ⁶ in the sides of the north:

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; ⁷ I will be like the most High.

15 Yet thou ⁸ shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, *saying*, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17 *That* made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; *that* ⁹ opened not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, even all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: ¹ the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children ² for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from *Bāb'-y-lōn* ³ the name, and

remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the LORD.

23 I will also make it a possession for the bitter, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:

25 That I will break the Ās-sŷr'-i-ān in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that king Ā'-hāz died was this burden.

29 Rejoice not thou, whole Pāl-ēs-ti'-nā, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent.

30 And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Pāl-ēs-ti'-nā, art dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and none shall be alone in his appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded Zi'-on, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

CHAPTER 15.

The lamentable state of Moab.

THE burden of Mō'-āb. Because in the night Ār of Mō'-āb is laid waste, and brought to silence; because in the night Kīr of Mō'-āb is laid waste, and brought to silence;

2 He is gone up to Bā'-jīth, and to Dī'-bōn, the high places, to weep: Mō'-āb shall howl over Nē'-bō, and over Mē'-dē-bā: on all their heads

B.C. c. 712.

^a 1 Kin. 14. 10.

^b Job 18. 19.

^c ch. 34. 11.

^d Zeph. 2. 14.

^e Jer. 48. 38.

² Heb. descending into weeping, or, coming down with weeping.

^e Jer. 48. 31.

^f ch. 10. 27.

³ or, to the borders thereof, even to Zour, as an heifer.

^g Jer. 48. 5.

⁴ Heb. breaking.

^h Num. 32. 36.

⁵ Heb. desolations.

ⁱ 2 Chr. 20. 6.

^j Job 9. 12.

^k 23. 13.

^l Ps. 33. 11.

^m Prov. 19. 21.

ⁿ & 21. 30.

^o ch. 48. 13.

^p Dan. 4. 31,

^q 35.

^r 2 Kin. 18.

^s 20.

^t 6 or, valley of the Arabians.

^u 2 Chr. 26. 6.

^v 7 or, adder.

^w 2 Kin. 48. 3.

⁸ Heb. additions.

⁹ 2 Kin. 17.

¹⁰ 25.

⁹ or, he shall not be alone.

¹¹ 2 Kin. 3. 4.

¹² 2 or,

¹³ assemblies.

¹⁴ 2 Kin. 14. 7.

¹⁵ 3 or, Petra:

¹⁶ Heb.

¹⁷ A rock.

¹⁸ 7 Ps. 57. 1, 5.

¹⁹ Zeph. 3. 12.

²⁰ Zech. 11. 11.

²¹ 4 or, betake themselves unto it.

²² 5 or, a nest forsaken.

²³ Num. 21. 13.

²⁴ 6 Heb.

²⁵ Bring.

²⁶ Jer. 48. 1.

²⁷ Ezek. 25.

²⁸ 8-11.

²⁹ Num. 21. 28.

³⁰ 7 or, cut off.

³¹ 8 Heb.

³² wringer.

³³ 9 Heb. the treaders down.

³⁴ Lev. 21. 5.

³⁵ Jer. 47. 5.

³⁶ Ezek. 7. 18.

shall be baldness, and every beard cut off.

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in the streets, every one shall howl, weeping abundantly.

4 And Hēsh'-bōn shall cry, Ēl-ē-ā'-lēh: their voice shall be heard even unto Jā'-hāz: therefore the armed soldiers of Mō'-āb shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him.

5 My heart shall cry out for Mō'-āb; his fugitives shall flee unto Zō'-ār, an heifer of three years of age: for by the mounting up of Lū'-hāz with weeping shall they go it up for in the way of Hōr-ō-nā'-īm they shall raise up a cry of destruction.

6 For the waters of Nīm'-rīm shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance that they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the willows.

8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Mō'-āb; the howling thereof unto Ēg'-lā'-īm, and the howling thereof unto Beēr-ē'-līm.

9 For the waters of Dī'-mōn shall be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dī'-mōn, lions upon him that escapeth of Mō'-āb, upon the remnant of the land.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Moab is exhorted to yield obedience to Christ's kingdom. 6 Moab is threatened for her pride. 9 A prophet bewaileth her. 12 The judgment of Moab.

SEND ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sē'-lā to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zi'-on.

2 For it shall be, that, as a wandering bird cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Mō'-āb shall be at the fords of Ār'-nōn.

3 Take counsel, execute judgment; make thy shadow as night in the midst of the noonday: hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth.

4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Mō'-āb; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressor are consumed out of the land.

And in mercy ^a shall the throne ^a established: and he shall sit on it in truth in the tabernacle of ^avid, ^ajudging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness.

¶ We have heard of the ^apride of ^aāb; he is very proud: *even* of ^ahaughtiness, and his pride, and ^awrath: *but* his lies *shall* not be

Therefore shall Mō'āb ^ahowl for ^aāb, every one shall howl: for the foundations ^aof Kīr-hār'ē-sēth all ye ^amourn; surely *they* are ^aicken.

For ^athe fields of Hēsh'-bōn ^alanish, and ^athe vine of Sīb'-māh: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come *even* unto Jā'-zēr, they wandered *through* the wilderness: her branches are ^astretched out, they are gone over the sea.

¶ Therefore ^aI will bewail with the weeping of Jā'-zēr the vine of ^amāh: I will water thee with ^atears, ^aO Hēsh'-bōn, and El-ē-ā'-^a: for ^athe shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is ^alen.

And ^agladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be ^asinging, neither shall there be ^aouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in *their* presses; I have made *their* vintage shouting ^acease.

¶ Wherefore ^amy bowels shall ^alike an harp for Mō'āb, and ^ane inward parts for Kīr-hār'-^a.

¶ And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Mō'āb is weary ^athe high place, that he shall ^ame to his sanctuary to pray; but ^ashall not prevail.

¶ This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning Mō'āb since ^atime.

¶ But now the LORD hath spoken, ^azing, Within three years, ^aas the ^aars of an hireling, and the glory Mō'āb shall be ^acontemned, with ^athat great multitude; and the ^annant *shall* be very small and ^aeeble.

CHAPTER 17.

17 Syria and Israel are threatened. 6 A remnant shall forsake idolatry. 9 The rest shall be plagued for their impiety. 12 The woe of Israel's enemies.

B.C. c. 726.

^a Dan. 7. 14.
^a Mic. 4. 7.
^a Luke 1. 33.
^a Jer. 49. 23.
^a Amos 1. 3.
^a Zech. 9. 1.
^a fulfilled

740.
^a 2 Kin. 16. 9.
^a 2 or,
^a prepared.

^a Ps. 72. 2.
^a & 96. 13.
^a & 98. 9.

^a Jer. 48. 23.
^a Zeph. 2. 10.
^a Jer. 7. 33.
^a ch. 28. 15.
^a ch. 7. 16.

^a & 8. 4.
^a Jer. 48. 20.
^a 2 Kin. 3. 25.
^a 3 or, mutter.

^a ch. 24. 7.

^a ver. 9.
^a ch. 10. 16.

^a Jer. 51. 33.

^a or, plucked up.

^a Jer. 48. 32.
^a ch. 24. 13.

^a ch. 15. 4.

^a or,
^a the alarm is fallen upon, &c.

^a ch. 24. 8.
^a Jer. 48. 33.
^a Mic. 7. 7.

^a or, sun images.

^a ch. 15. 6.
^a & 63. 15.
^a Jer. 48. 36.

^a ch. 15. 2.
^a Ps. 68. 19.

^a ch. 21. 16.

^a or,
^a removed in the day of inheritance, and there shall be deadly sorrow.

^a or, noise.
^a or, not many.

^a Jer. 6. 23.

^a or, many.

^a or, many.

^a or, many.

^a or, many.

^a or, many.

^a or, many.

^a or, many.

^a or, many.

THE ^aburden of Dā-mās'-cūs. Be- hold, Dā-mās'-cūs is taken away from *being* a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of Ā-rō'-ēr are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and ^anone shall make *them* afraid.

3 ^aThe fortress also shall cease from Ē'-phrā'im, and the kingdom from Dā-mās'-cūs, and the remnant of Sŷr'-ī-ā: they shall be as the glory of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come to pass, *that* the glory of Jā'-cōb shall be made thin, and ^athe fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

5 ^aAnd it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Rēph'-ā-im.

6 ¶ Yet gleanings grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two *or* three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four *or* five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl.

7 At that day shall a man ^alook to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Īs'-rā-ēl.

8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall respect *that* which his fingers have made, either the groves, or the ^aimages.

9 ¶ In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl: and there shall be desolation.

10 Because thou hast forgotten ^athe God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:

11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: *but* the harvest *shall* be ^aa heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

12 ¶ Woe to the ^amultitude of many people, *which* make a noise ^alike the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, *that* make a rushing like the rushing of ^amighty waters!

13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; and before the morning he is not. This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

CHAPTER 18.

1 God in care of his people will destroy the Ethiopians.
7 An access thereby shall grow unto the church.

WOE to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of E-thi-ō-pi-ā:

2 That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers have spoiled!

3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will consider in my dwelling place like a clear heat upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 ¶ In that time shall the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zi-on.

CHAPTER 19.

1 The confusion of Egypt. 11 The foolishness of their princes. 18 The calling of Egypt to the church. 23 The covenant of Egypt, Assyria, and Israel.

B.C. c. 741.

^a Jer. 46. 13.

^b Ezek. 29. & 30.

^c Ps. 18. 10.

^d 104. 3.

^e Ps. 9. 5.

^f Ps. 83. 13.

^g Hos. 13. 3.

^h Ex. 12. 12.

ⁱ Jer. 43. 12.

^j or, thistle-down.

^k Heb. mingle.

^l Judg. 7. 22.

^m 1 Sam. 14. 16, 20.

ⁿ 2 Chr. 20. 23.

^o Heb. shall be.

^p Heb. shall be.

^q ch. 20. 4, 5.

^r Ezek. 30. 4, 5, 9.

^s Zeph. 2. 12.

^t & 3. 10.

^u Heb. swallow up.

^v ch. 8. 19.

^w & 47. 12.

^x or, shut up.

^y ver. 7.

^z or, out, spread and polished.

^{aa} ch. 20. 4.

^{ab} Jer. 46. 26.

^{ac} Ezek. 29. 19.

^{ad} or, a nation that meteth out, and treadeth down.

^{ae} Heb. a nation of line, line, and treading under foot.

^{af} or, whose land the rivers despise.

^{ag} Jer. 51. 36.

^{ah} Ezek. 30. 12.

^{ai} ch. 5. 26.

^{aj} 2 Kin. 19. 24.

^{ak} or, regard my set dwelling.

^{al} or, after rain.

^{am} Heb. and shall not be.

^{an} or, whose land the rivers despise.

^{ao} Jer. 51. 36.

^{ap} Ezek. 30. 12.

^{aq} ch. 5. 26.

^{ar} 2 Kin. 19. 24.

^{as} or, regard my set dwelling.

^{at} or, after rain.

^{au} Heb. and shall not be.

^{av} or, whose land the rivers despise.

^{aw} Jer. 51. 36.

^{ax} Ezek. 30. 12.

^{ay} ch. 5. 26.

^{az} 2 Kin. 19. 24.

^{ba} or, regard my set dwelling.

^{bb} or, after rain.

^{bc} Heb. and shall not be.

^{bd} or, whose land the rivers despise.

^{be} Jer. 51. 36.

^{bf} Ezek. 30. 12.

^{bg} ch. 5. 26.

^{bh} 2 Kin. 19. 24.

^{bi} or, regard my set dwelling.

^{bj} or, after rain.

^{bk} Heb. and shall not be.

^{bl} or, whose land the rivers despise.

^{bm} Jer. 51. 36.

^{bn} Ezek. 30. 12.

^{bo} ch. 5. 26.

^{bp} 2 Kin. 19. 24.

^{bq} or, regard my set dwelling.

^{br} or, after rain.

^{bs} Heb. and shall not be.

^{bt} or, whose land the rivers despise.

^{bu} Jer. 51. 36.

^{bv} Ezek. 30. 12.

^{bw} ch. 5. 26.

^{bx} 2 Kin. 19. 24.

^{by} or, regard my set dwelling.

^{bz} or, after rain.

^{ca} Heb. and shall not be.

^{cb} or, whose land the rivers despise.

^{cc} Jer. 51. 36.

^{cd} Ezek. 30. 12.

^{ce} ch. 5. 26.

^{cf} 2 Kin. 19. 24.

^{cg} or, regard my set dwelling.

^{ch} or, after rain.

THE burden of E-gypt. Behold the LORD rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into E-gypt and the idols of E-gypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of E-gypt shall melt in the midst of it.

2 And I will set the E-gypt-tiāns against the E-gypt-tiāns: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

3 And the spirit of E-gypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

4 And the E-gypt-tiāns will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord, and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts.

5 And the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried up.

6 And they shall turn the river far away; and the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither.

7 The paper reeds by the brook, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brook shall wither, be driven away, and be no more.

8 The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle in the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

9 Moreover they that work in flax, and they that weave network shall be confounded.

10 And they shall be broken by the purposes thereof, all that make sluices and ponds for fish.

11 Surely the princes of Zō-ān are fools, the counsel of the wise counsellors of Phār-āōh is become foolish: how say ye unto Phār-āōh, I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

12 Where are they? where are thy wise men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed upon E-gypt.

13 The princes of Zō-ān are

ne fools, 'the princes of Nöph
e deceived; they have also se-
ced *Ē'-gÿpt*, even ²² *they that are*
e stay of the tribes thereof.

4 The LORD hath mingled ²³ *a per-*
verse spirit in the midst thereof:
d they have caused *Ē'-gÿpt* to
e in every work thereof, as a
unken *man* staggereth in his
mit.

5 Neither shall there be *any*
rk for *Ē'-gÿpt*, which 'the head
tail, branch or rush, may do.

6 In that day shall *Ē'-gÿpt* 'be
e unto women: and it shall be
aid and fear because of the
aking of the hand of the LORD of
sts, 'which he shaketh over it.

7 And the land of Jû-dâh shall
a terror unto *Ē'-gÿpt*, every one
at maketh mention thereof shall
afraid in himself, because of the
msel of the LORD of hosts, which
hath determined against it.

8 ¶ In that day shall five cities in
e land of *Ē'-gÿpt* 'speak 'the lan-
age of Cä'-nä-än, and swear to the
RD of hosts; one shall be called,
e city 'of destruction.

9 In that day 'shall there be an
ar to the LORD in the midst of
e land of *Ē'-gÿpt*, and a pillar at
e border thereof to the LORD.

10 And 'it shall be for a sign and
a witness unto the LORD of
sts in the land of *Ē'-gÿpt*: for
ey shall cry unto the LORD be-
use of the oppressors, and he
all send them a saviour, and a
eat one, and he shall deliver
em.

11 And the LORD shall be known
Ē'-gÿpt, and the *Ē'-gÿp'-tîäns*
all know the LORD in that day,
d 'shall do sacrifice and oblation;
a, they shall vow a vow unto the
RD, and perform it.

12 And the LORD shall smite *Ē'-*
gÿpt: he shall smite and heal it:
d they shall return *even* to the
RD, and he shall be intreated of
em, and shall heal them.

13 ¶ In that day 'shall there be a
ghway out of *Ē'-gÿpt* to *Äs-sÿr'-*
, and the *Äs-sÿr'-i-än* shall come
o *Ē'-gÿpt*, and the *Ē'-gÿp'-tîän*
o *Äs-sÿr'-i-ä*, and the *Ē'-gÿp'-tîäns*
all serve with the *Äs-sÿr'-i-äns*.

14 In that day shall *İs'-rä-ël* be
e third with *Ē'-gÿpt* and with

B.C. c. 714.

* Jer. 2. 16.

2 or,
governors.

3 Heb.
corners.

4 Heb.
a spirit of
perverseness.

5 1 Kin. 22.
22.

ch. 29. 10.

* Ps. 100. 3.

ch. 29. 23.

Hos. 2. 23.

Eph. 2. 10.

* 2 Kin. 18.
17.

* ch. 9. 14.

† Jer. 51. 30.

5 Heb. by
the hand of

Isaiah.

* ch. 11. 15.

* Zech. 13. 4.

† 1 Sam. 19.
24.

Mic. 1. 8, 11.

* ch. 8. 18.

† Zeph. 3. 9.

6 Heb.
the lip.

7 Heb. the
captivity of
Egypt.

8 or, of
Hera, or,
of the sun.

* Gen. 28. 18.

Ex. 24. 4.

Josh. 22. 10,

26, 27.

* 2 Sam. 10. 4.

ch. 3. 17.

Jer. 13. 22,

26.

Mic. 1. 11.

9 Heb.
nakedness.

* 2 Kin. 18.
21.

ch. 30. 3, 5,

7.

* Josh. 4. 20.

& 22. 27.

2 or,
country,

Jer. 47. 4.

* Mal. 1. 11.

* Zech. 9. 14.

3 Heb. hard.

* ch. 11. 16.

ch. 33. 1.

* ch. 13. 17.

Jer. 49. 34.

* ch. 15. 5.

& 16. 11.

* ch. 13. 8.

Äs-sÿr'-i-ä, even a blessing in the
midst of the land :

25 Whom the LORD of hosts shall
bless, saying, Blessed be *Ē'-gÿpt* my
people, and *Äs-sÿr'-i-ä* 'the work of
my hands, and *İs'-rä-ël* mine inherit-
ance.

CHAPTER 20.

*A type prefiguring the shameful captivity of
Egypt and Ethiopia.*

IN the year that ¹ *Tär'-tän* came
unto *Ash'-död* (when *Sär'-gön*
the king of *Äs-sÿr'-i-ä* sent him,) and
fought against *Ash'-död*, and
took it;

2 At the same time spake the
LORD ² *by İ-säu'-äh* the son of *Ä'-möz*,
saying, Go and loose ³ the sackcloth
from off thy loins, and put off thy
shoe from thy foot. And he did so,
'walking naked and barefoot.

3 And the LORD said, Like as my
servant *İ-säu'-äh* hath walked naked
and barefoot three years ⁴ for a sign
and wonder upon *Ē'-gÿpt* and upon
Ē-thi-ö'-pi-ä;

4 So shall the king of *Äs-sÿr'-i-ä*
lead away ⁵ the *Ē'-gÿp'-tîäns* prison-
ers, and the *Ē-thi-ö'-pi-äns* captives,
young and old, naked and barefoot,
'even with *their* buttocks uncovered,
to the ⁶ shame of *Ē'-gÿpt*.

5 And they shall be afraid and
ashamed of *Ē-thi-ö'-pi-ä* their ex-
pectation, and of *Ē'-gÿpt* their
glory.

6 And the inhabitant of this ⁷ *isle*
shall say in that day, Behold, such
is our expectation, whither we flee
for help to be delivered from the
king of *Äs-sÿr'-i-ä*: and how shall
we escape?

CHAPTER 21.

*1 The prophet, bewailing the captivity of his people,
seeth in a vision the fall of Babylon. 11 Edom is
moved to repentance. 13 The set time of Arabia's
calamity.*

THE burden of the desert of the
sea. As ¹ *whirlwinds* in the
south pass through; so it cometh
from the desert, from a terrible
land.

2 A ² *grievous* vision is declared
unto me; 'the treacherous dealer
dealeth *treacherously*, and the
spoiler spoileth. 'Go up, O *Ē'-läm*:
besiege, O *Më'-di-ä*; all the sighing
thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore 'are my loins filled
with pain: 'pangs have taken hold
upon me, as the pangs of a woman

that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing of it; I was dismayed at the seeing of it.

4 ² My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: ^a the night of my pleasure hath he ³ turned into fear unto me.

5 ^b Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 ^c And he saw a chariot *with* a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, and a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

8 And ^d he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the ^e watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward ^f whole nights:

9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, *with* a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, ^g Bāb'-y-lon is fallen, is fallen; and ^h all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 ⁱ O my threshing, and the ^j corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the LORD of hosts, the God of Īś'-rā-ēl, have I declared unto you.

11 ^k The burden of Dū'-māh. He calleth to me out of Sē'-ir, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?

12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye will enquire, enquire ye: return, come.

13 ^l The burden upon Ā-rā'-bī-ā. In the forest in Ā-rā'-bī-ā shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies ^m of Dē'-dā-nim.

14 The inhabitants of the land of Tē'-mā ⁿ brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.

15 For they fled ^o from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, ^p according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of ^q Kē'-dār shall fail:

17 And the residue of the number of ^r archers, the mighty men of the

B.C. c. 714.

² or, My mind wandered.
^a Deut. 28. 67.
³ Heb. put.
^b Dan. 5. 5.

^c ver. 9.
^d ch. 32. 13.

^e Heb. of the bow.
^f or, cried as a lion.
^g Hab. 2. 1.

^h or, every night.
ⁱ Heb. I will be bitter in weeping.
^j Jer. 4. 19.
^k & 9. 1.
^l Jer. 51. 8.
^m Rev. 14. 8.
ⁿ & 18. 2.
^o ch. 46. 1.
^p Jer. 50. 2.
^q & 51. 44.
^r ch. 37. 3.
^s Lam. 1. 5.
^t & 2. 2.
^u Jer. 51. 33.
^v Heb. son.
^w Jer. 49. 39.

^x ch. 15. 1.
^y Heb. made naked.
^z 1 Chr. 1. 30.
^{aa} Jer. 49. 7, 8.
^{ab} Ezek. 35. 2.
^{ac} Obad. 1.
^{ad} Heb. the choice of thy valleys.
^{ae} or, toward.
^{af} 1 Kin. 7. 2.
^{ag} & 10. 17.
^{ah} Jer. 49. 23.
^{ai} 2 Kin. 20. 20.
^{aj} 2 Chr. 32. 4.
^{ak} 5. 30.
^{al} 1 Chr. 1. 9, 32.

^{am} or, bring ye.

^{an} or, for fear.
^{ao} Heb. from the face.
^{ap} Neh. 3. 16.
^{aq} See ch. 37. 26.
^{ar} ch. 16. 14.
^{as} Ps. 120. 5.
^{at} ch. 60. 7.
^{au} 1 Chr. 1. 13.
^{av} See Ezra 9. 3.
^{aw} ch. 15. 2.
^{ax} Mic. 1. 16.
^{ay} Heb. bows.

children of Kē'-dār, shall be diminished: for the LORD God of Īś'-rā-ēl hath spoken it.

CHAPTER 22.

1 The prophet lamenteth the invasion of Jew by the Persians. 15 He prophesieth Shebna's deposition, 20 and Eliakim, prefiguring the kingdom of Christ, his substitution.

THE burden of the valley of vision. What aileth thee now that thou art wholly gone up to the housetops?

2 Thou that art full of stir, tumultuous city, ^a a joyous city, thy slain men are not slain with sword, nor dead in battle.

3 All thy rulers are fled together: they are bound ^b by the archers: that are found in thee are bound together, *which* have fled far.

4 Therefore said I, Look away from me; ^c I will weep bitterly: labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 ^d For it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity: the Lord God of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the wall, and of crying to the mountains.

6 ^e And Ē'-lām bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, ^f and Kir ^g uncovered the shield.

7 And it shall come to pass, that ^h thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall themselves in array ⁱ at the gate.

8 ^j And he discovered the covering of Jū'-dāh, and thou didst look that day to the armour ^k of the host of the forest.

9 ^l Ye have seen also the breach of the city of Dā'-vīd, that they many: and ye gathered together waters of the lower pool.

10 And ye have numbered houses of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall.

11 ^m Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto ⁿ the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day did the LORD God of hosts ^o call to weeping, and to mourning, and ^p to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:

3 And behold joy and gladness, laying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: 'let eat and drink; for to morrow we all die.

4 'And it was revealed in mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely is iniquity 'shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the LORD of hosts.

5 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto 'Shēb'-nā, 'which is over the house, and say,

6 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, 'as he that heweth him out a sepulchre high, and that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock?

7 Behold, 'the LORD will carry thee away with 'a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee.

8 He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a 'large country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house.

9 And I will drive thee from thy nation, and from thy state shall he lead thee down.

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant 'Hīl'-ā-kim the son of Hīl-kī-āh:

11 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy rattle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be father to the inhabitants of Jē-rū-lēm, and to the house of Jū-dāh.

12 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

13 And I will fasten him as 'a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

14 And they shall hang upon him the glory of his father's house, his offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.

15 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the cedar that was upon it shall be

B.C. c. 712.

^a ch. 56, 12.
¹ Cor. 15, 32.

^b ch. 5, 9.
^c Jer. 25, 22.
& 47, 4.
^d Ezek. 26, & 27, & 28.
^e Amos 1, 9.
^f Zech. 9, 2, 4.
^g 1 Sam. 3, 14.
^h Ezek. 24, 13.
ⁱ ver. 12.
^j 2 Heb. silent.
^k 2 Kin. 18, 37.
^l ch. 36, 3.
^m 1 Kin. 4, 6.

ⁿ or, O he.
^o Ezek. 27, 3.
^p See 2 Sam. 18, 18.
^q Mat. 27, 60.

^r or, the LORD who covered thee with an excellent covering, and clothed thee gorgeously, shall surely, &c. ver. 15.
^s Heb. the captivity of a man.
^t Esth. 7, 8.
^u 6 Heb. large of spaces.
^v ch. 19, 16.
^w ch. 22, 2.
^x Heb. from afar off.
^y 2 Kin. 18, 18.
^z See Ezek. 28, 2, 12.

^a Heb. to pollute.

^b Job 12, 14.
^c Rev. 3, 7.

^d Heb. girdle.
^e Ezra 9, 8.

^f or, concerning a merchant-man.
^g Heb. Canaan.
^h or, strengths.
ⁱ Rev. 18, 22.
^j ver. 1.

^k or, instruments of viola.

^l Ps. 72, 9.

cut off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

CHAPTER 23.

1 The miserable overthrow of Tyre. 17 Their unhappy return.

THE 'burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tār'-shish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: 'from the land of Chīt'-tīm it is revealed to them.

2 Be 'still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom the merchants of Zī'-dōn, that pass over the sea, have replenished.

3 And by great waters the seed of Sī'-hōr, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and 'she is a mart of nations.

4 Be thou ashamed, O Zī'-dōn: for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, nor bring up virgins.

5 'As at the report concerning Ē'-gypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.

6 Pass ye over to Tār'-shish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.

7 Is this your 'joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her 'afar off to sojourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, 'the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth?

9 The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, 'to stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tār'-shish: there is no more 'strength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the LORD hath given a commandment 'against 'the merchant city, to destroy the 'strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, 'Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zī'-dōn: arise, 'pass over to Chīt'-tīm; there also shalt thou have no rest.

13 Behold the land of the Chāl-dē'-āns; this people was not, till the Ās-sūr'-ī-ān founded it for 'them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they

raised up the palaces thereof; and he brought it to ruin.

14 ^a Howl, ye ships of Tār'-shîsh: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years ^b shall Tyre sing as an harlot.

16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and ^d shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

18 And her merchandise and her hire ^c shall be holiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for ^e durable clothing.

CHAPTER 24.

1 The doleful judgments of God upon the land. 13 A remnant shall joyfully praise him. 16 God in his judgments shall advance his kingdom.

BEHOLD, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and ^a turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the ^b priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; ^c as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

3 The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word.

4 The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, ^d the haughty people of the earth do languish.

5 ^e The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath ^f the curse devoured the earth, and they that

B.C. c. 715.

^a ver. 1. Ezek. 27. 25, 30.

^b ch. 16. 8, 9. Joel 1. 10, 12.

^c Jer. 7. 34. & 16. 9. & 25. 10. Ezek. 26. 13. Hos. 2. 11. Rev. 18. 22. ^d Heb. it shall be unto Tyre as the song of an harlot.

^d Rev. 17. 2.

^e Zech. 14. 20, 21. ^f ch. 17. 5, 6.

^g Heb. old.

^h or, valleys. ⁱ Mal. 1. 11.

^j Heb. perverteth the face thereof.

^k Heb. wing.

^l Heb. Leanness to me, or, My secret to me.

^m or, prince. ⁿ Hos. 4. 9.

^o Jer. 5. 11. ^p Ezek. 7. 12, 13.

^q See 1 Kin. 19. 17.

^r Gen. 7. 11.

^s Heb. the height of the people.

^t Ps. 18. 7.

^u Gen. 3. 17. Num. 35. 33.

^v Jer. 4. 23.

^w ch. 19. 14.

^x Mal. 4. 6.

dwell therein are desolate: the fore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

7 ^b The new wine mourneth, vine languisheth, all the merry-hearted do sigh.

8 The mirth ^c of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice ceaseth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wine of a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.

10 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, there no man may come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, mirth of the land is gone.

12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, ^d there shall be as the shaking of olive tree, and as the gleanings of grapes when the vintage is done.

14 They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

15 Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the 'fires, ^e even ^f the name of the LORD God of 'Is'-rā-ël in the isles of the sea.

16 ¶ From the ^g uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, glory to the righteous. But I said, ^h My leanness, my leanness, ⁱ unto me! ^j the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously.

17 ^k Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of fear shall fall into the pit; and that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare for ^l the windows from on high open, and ^m the foundations of the earth do shake.

19 ⁿ The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shall ^o reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be moved like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon

and it shall fall, and not rise again.

1 And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall ² punish the host of the high ones *that are* high, ³ and the kings of the earth on the earth.

2 And they shall be gathered together, ³ as prisoners are gathered to the ⁴ pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days all they be ⁵ visited.

3 Then the ⁴ moon shall be condemned, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall ⁵ reign in mount Zi-on, and in Jê-rû-să-lêm, and ⁶ before his ancients gloriously.

CHAPTER 25.

the prophet praiseth God, for his judgments, for his saving benefits, 9 and for his victorious salvation.

LORD, thou *art* my God; ¹ I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; ² for thou hast done wonderful things; ³ thy counsels of old are faithfulness and truth.

For thou hast made ¹ of a city an heap; ² of a defenced city a ruin: a place of strangers to be no city; it all never be built.

Therefore shall the strong people glorify thee, the city of the terrible visions shall fear thee.

For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in distress, ² a refuge from the storm, shadow from the heat, when the most of the terrible ones *is* as a storm against the wall.

Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; *even* the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

¶ And in ¹ this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto ² all people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

And he will ⁵ destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and ⁶ the veil that is spread over all nations.

He will ⁵ swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; ¹ the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: the LORD hath spoken it.

B.C. c. 712

^a Gen. 49. 18.
^b Tit. 2. 13.

² Heb. visit upon.
³ Ps. 20. 5.
⁴ Ps. 76. 12.

³ Heb. with the gathering of prisoners.
⁴ or, threshed.
⁵ or, dungeon.

⁶ or, threshed in Madmenah.
⁷ or, found wanting.
⁸ ch. 13. 10.
⁹ & 60. 19.

Ezek. 32. 7.
Joel 2. 31.
¹⁰ & 3. 15.

¹¹ Rev. 19. 4, 6
¹² Heb. 12. 22.

¹³ or, there shall be glory before his ancients.
¹⁴ ch. 26. 5.

¹⁵ Ex. 15. 2.
Ps. 118. 28.

¹⁶ Ps. 98. 1.
¹⁷ Num. 23. 19.

¹⁸ ch. 21. 9.
¹⁹ & 23. 13.
²⁰ ch. 51. 37.
²¹ ch. 2. 11.
²² ch. 60. 18.

²³ Rev. 11. 13.
²⁴ Ps. 118. 19.
²⁵ 30.

²⁶ Heb. truth.
²⁷ Heb. peace, peace, ch. 57. 19.
²⁸ ch. 4. 6.

²⁹ or, thought, or, imagination.
³⁰ ch. 45. 17.

³¹ Heb. the rock of ages, Deut. 32. 4.
³² ch. 25. 12.
³³ & 32. 19.

³⁴ ch. 2. 2, 3.

³⁵ Prov. 9. 2.
Mat. 22. 4.
³⁶ Dan. 7. 14.
Mat. 8. 11.

³⁷ Ps. 37. 23.

³⁸ Heb. swallow.

³⁹ ch. 64. 5.

⁴⁰ Heb. covered.

⁴¹ 2 Cor. 3. 15.
Eph. 4. 18.

⁴² Hos. 13. 14.
1 Cor. 15. 54.
Rev. 20. 14.
⁴³ & 21. 4.

⁴⁴ Rev. 7. 17.
⁴⁵ & 21. 4.
⁴⁶ Ps. 62. & Cant. 3. 1.

9 ¶ And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this *is* our God; ¹ we have waited for him, and he will save us: this *is* the LORD; we have waited for him, ² we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Mō'-āb shall be ¹ trodden down under him, even as straw is ² trodden down for the dunghill.

11 And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth *his* hands to swim: and he shall bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands.

12 And the ³ fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, *and* bring to the ground, *even* to the dust.

CHAPTER 26.

1 A song inciting to confidence in God, 5 for his judgments, 12 and for his favour to his people. 20 An exhortation to wait on God.

IN ¹ that day shall this song be sung in the land of Jō'-dāh; We have a strong city; ² salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks.

2 ³ Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the ⁴ truth may enter in.

3 Thou wilt keep *him* in ² perfect peace, *whose* ³ mind *is* stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

4 Trust ye in the LORD for ever: ¹ for in the LORD JĒ-HŌ-VĀH *is* ² everlasting strength;

5 ¶ For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; ¹ the lofty city, he layeth it low; he layeth it low, *even* to the ground; he bringeth it *even* to the dust.

6 The foot shall tread it down, *even* the feet of the poor, *and* the steps of the needy.

7 The way of the just *is* uprightness: ¹ thou, most upright, dost weigh the path of the just.

8 Yea, ¹ in the way of thy judgments, O LORD, have we waited for thee; the desire of *our* soul *is* to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee.

9 ² With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments *are*

in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.

10 *Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness: in ^bthe land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.*

11 LORD, *when thy hand is lifted up, they will not see: but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy ^aat the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them.*

12 *¶ LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works ^ain us.*

13 O LORD our God, *other lords beside thee have had dominion over us: but by thee only will we make mention of thy name.*

14 *They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish.*

15 Thou hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation: thou art glorified: thou hadst removed *it far unto all the ends of the earth.*

16 LORD, *in trouble have they visited thee, they poured out a prayer when thy chastening was upon them.*

17 Like as ^aa woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O LORD.

18 We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have ^athe inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 *Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.*

20 *¶ Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were ^afor a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.*

21 For, behold, the LORD ^acometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her ^bblood, and shall no more cover her slain.

B.C. c. 712

^a Eccl. 8. 12.
Rom. 2. 4.

^b Ps. 143. 10.

² or,
crossing
like a bar.
^a Ps. 74. 13,
14.

^d Job 34. 27.
Ps. 23. 5.
ch. 5. 12.
^e ch. 51. 9.
Ezek. 29. 3.
& 32. 2.

³ or, toward
thy people.
^f ch. 5. 1.
^g Ps. 80. 8.
Jer. 2. 21.

^h Ps. 121. 4, 5.
ⁱ or, for us.
^j 9 Chr. 12. 8.
^k 2 Sam. 23. 6.
ch. 9. 18.

^l or, march
against.
^m ch. 25. 4.
ⁿ Job 22. 21.

^o ch. 37. 31.
Hos. 14. 5, 6.

⁶ Heb.
according
to the
stroke of
those.

^o Hos. 5. 15.

⁷ Heb.
secret
speech.

^p Job 23. 6.
Ps. 6. 1.
Jer. 10. 24.
& 30. 11.
& 46. 28.
1 Cor. 10. 13.

⁸ or,
when thou
sendest it
forth.

^q ch. 13. 8.
John 16. 21.

^r or,
when he
removeth it.

^s Ps. 73. 38.
^t or, sun
images.

^u Ps. 17. 14.

^v Ezek. 37. 1.
&c.

^w See
ch. 17. 2.
& 32. 14.

^x Dan. 12. 2.

^y Ex. 12. 22,
23.

^z Deut. 32. 28.
ch. 1. 3.
Jer. 8. 7.

^{aa} Ps. 30. 5.
ch. 54. 7, 8.
2 Cor. 4. 17.

^{ab} Deut. 32. 18.
ch. 43. 1, 7.
& 44. 2, 21,
24.

^{ac} Mic. 1. 3.
Jude 14.

^{ad} Heb.
bloods.

CHAPTER 27.

1 The care of God over his vineyard. 7 His chambers differ from judgments. 12 The church of Jews and Gentiles.

IN that day the LORD with his sword shall punish *lē-vi'-ā-thān* the ^apiercing serpent, ^aeven *lē-vi'-ā-thān* the crooked serpent; and he shall smite the dragon that is in the sea.

2 In that day ^asing ye unto the LORD: ^aA vineyard of red wine.

3 ^aI the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest I hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

4 Fury is not in me: who would set ^athe briers and thorns against me in battle? I would ^ago through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of his strength, *that* he may ^amake peace with me; and he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of *Jā'-qōb* ^ato take root: *Īs-rā'el* shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 *¶* Hath he smitten him, ^aas he smote those that smote him? or he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

8 ^aIn measure, ^awhen it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: ^ahe stayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind.

9 By this therefore shall iniquity of *Jā'-qōb* be purged; ^athis is all the fruit to take away sin; when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalkstones that be beaten in sunder, the groves and ^aimages shall not stand up.

10 Yet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: ^athere shall the calf feed, and the wild goat shall lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken: when the women come, and set them on fire: for ^ait is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and ^ahe that formed them will smite them no favour.

12 *¶* And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall break off from the channel of the river of Egypt unto the stream of *Ē'-gypt*, and

all be gathered one by one, O ye children of Īs-rā-ēl. ¹ And it shall come to pass in that day, ² that the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Ās-sūr-i-ā, and the outcasts the land of Ē-gŷpt, and shall inherit the LORD in the holy mount Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 28.

The prophet threateneth Ephraim for their pride and drunkenness. ⁵ The residue shall be advanced to the kingdom of Christ. ⁷ He rebuketh their error. ⁹ Their untowardness to learn, ¹⁴ and their security. ¹⁶ Christ the sure foundation is promised. ¹⁸ Their security shall be tried. ²³ They are invited to the consideration of God's discreet providence.

WOE to ¹ the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ē-phrā-īm, whose ² glorious beauty is a fading flower, which ³ are on the head of the valleys of them that are ⁴ over-
come with wine!

Behold, the Lord hath a mighty strong one, ¹ which as a tempest shall hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth all in the hand.

The crown of pride, the drunkard's of Ē-phrā-īm, shall be trodden under feet:

And ¹ the glorious beauty, which ² are on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the early fruit before the summer; which ³ when he that looketh upon it shall see, while it is yet in his hand he shall tread it up.

¶ In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and as a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people,

And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the siege to the gate.

¶ But they also ¹ have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; ² the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are allowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; ³ they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.

For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is none clean.

¶ Whom shall he teach know-

B.C. c. 712.

² Heb. the hearing.
³ ch. 2. 11.
⁴ Mat. 24. 31.
Rev. 11. 15.
⁵ or, hath been.

⁴ Heb. stammerings of lips.
⁵ 1 Cor. 14. 21.
⁶ or, he hath spoken.

⁴ ver. 3.

⁴ ver. 4.

⁶ Heb. broken.

⁷ ch. 30. 30.
Ezek. 13. 11.

⁷ ver. 1.

⁸ Amos 2. 4.

⁷ Heb. with feet.
⁴ ver. 1.

⁸ Gen. 49. 24.
Ps. 118. 22.
Mat. 21. 42.
Acts 4. 11.
Rom. 9. 33.
Eph. 2. 20.

¹ Pet. 2. 6-8.
⁸ Heb. sitat loweth.

⁴ ver. 15.

⁹ Prov. 20. 1.
Heb. 4. 11.
⁹ Heb. a treading down to it.
¹⁰ ch. 56. 10, 12.

² or, when he shall make you to understand doctrine.

⁹ Jer. 6. 10.

ledge? and whom shall he make to understand ¹ doctrine? *them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.*

¹⁰ For precept ² must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

¹¹ For with ⁴ ¹stammering lips and another tongue ⁶ will he speak to this people.

¹² To whom he said, This is the rest *wherewith* ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

¹³ But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

¹⁴ ¶ Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which *is* in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

¹⁵ Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: ² for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

¹⁶ ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zi-on for a foundation ² a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

¹⁷ Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.

¹⁸ ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be ³ trodden down by it.

¹⁹ From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and it shall be a vexation only ² to understand the report.

²⁰ For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it.

21 For the LORD shall rise up as *in* mount ^aPē-rā'-zīm, he shall be wroth as *in* the valley of ^cGib'-ē-on, that he may do his work, ^dhis strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your hands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord God of hosts ^aa consumption, even determined upon the whole earth.

23 ¶ Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in ^athe principal wheat and the appointed barley and the ^brie in their ^cplace?

26 ^aFor his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen.

29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, ^awhich is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *God's heavy judgment upon Jerusalem. 7 The unsatiableness of her enemies. 9 The senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy of the Jews. 18 A promise of sanctification to the godly.*

WOE ^ato Âr'-î-ël, to Âr'-î-ël, ^bthe city ^cwhere Dā'-vid dwelt! add ye year to year; let them ^dkill sacrifices.

2 Yet I will distress Ar'-î-ël, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as Âr'-î-ël.

3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, ^aout of the ground, and thy speech shall ^bwhisper out of the dust.

B.C. c. 725.

^a 2 Sam. 5. 20.

^b 1 Chr. 14. 11.

^c ch. 25. 5.

^d Josh. 10. 10, 12.

^e 2 Sam. 5. 25.

^f 1 Chr. 14. 16.

^g Lam. 3. 33.

^h Job 21. 18.

ⁱ ch. 17. 13.

^j ch. 30. 13.

^k ch. 28. 2.

^l & 30. 30.

^m ch. 10. 22.

ⁿ Dan. 9. 27.

^o ch. 37. 36.

^p Job 20. 8.

^q Ps. 73. 20.

^r 2 or, the wheat in the principal place, and barley in the appointed place.

^s or, spell.

^t Heb. border.

^u or, And he bindeth it in such sort as his God doth teach him.

^v or, take your pleasure, and riot.

^w or, heads.

^x See ch. 3. 2.

^y Jer. 26. 8.

^z 1 Sam. 9. 9.

^{aa} Jer. 32. 19.

^{ab} or, letter.

^{ac} ch. 8. 16.

^{ad} Dan. 12. 4.

^{ae} Rev. 5. 1-5.

^{af} & 6. 1.

^{ag} or, O Ariel, i.e. the lion of God.

^{ah} Ezek. 43. 15, 16.

^{ai} 2 or, of the city.

^{aj} 2 Sam. 5. 9.

^{ak} Heb. cut off the heads.

^{al} Ezek. 33. 31.

^{am} Mat. 15. 8, 9.

^{an} Mark 7. 6, 7.

^{ao} Col. 2. 22.

^{ap} Hab. 1. 5.

^{aq} Heb. I will add.

^{ar} Jer. 49. 7.

^{as} Obad. 8.

^{at} 1 Cor. 1. 19.

^{au} ch. 8. 19.

^{av} Heb. peep, or, chirp.

5 Moreover the multitude of ^astrangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrones ^bshall be ^cas chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be ^dat an instant suddenly.

6 ^aThou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and flame of devouring fire.

7 ¶ And the multitude of all nations that fight against Âr'-î-ën, even all that fight against her, and her munition, and that distress her, shall be ^aas a dream of a night vision.

8 ^aIt shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zi'-ôn.

9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder: ^acry ye out, and cry: ^bthey are drunken, ^cbut not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

10 For ^athe LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath ^bclosed your eyes: prophets and your ^crulers, seers hath he covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which ^amen deliver one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: ^band he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed:

12 And the book is delivered him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

13 ¶ Wherefore the Lord said, ^aForasmuch as this people draw near with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men:

14 ^aTherefore, behold, ^bI will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: ^cfor the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and their understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

15 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of *Īs-rā-ēl*; *“In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not.*

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift.

17 *“One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as ^aa beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill.*

18 *“And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD is a God of judgment: ^ablessed are all they that wait for him.*

19 For the people *“shall dwell in Zī-qn at Jē-rū-sā-lēm: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.*

20 And *though* the Lord give you *“the bread of adversity, and the water of ^aaffliction, yet shall not ^athy teachers be removed into ^aa corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:*

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, *This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye ^aturn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.*

22 *“Ye shall defile also the covering of ^athy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt ^acast them away as a menstruous cloth; ^athou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.*

23 *“Then shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures.*

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat *“clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.*

25 And there shall be *“upon every high mountain, and upon every*

B.C. c. 713.

² Heb. lifted up.
^a ver. 7.
^b ch. 7. 4.
^c ch. 60. 19, 20.
^d Mat. 23. 37.

^d Lev. 26. 8.
Deut. 28. 25.
& 32. 30.
Josh. 23. 10.

^e or, and the grievousness of flame.

^f or, a tree bereft of branches, or, boughs: or, a mast.

^g Heb. heaviness.

^h ch. 11. 4.
ⁱ 2 Thes. 2. 8.

^j ch. 8. 8.

^k ch. 37. 29.

^l Ps. 2. 12.

^m & 34. 8.

Prov. 16. 20.

Jer. 17. 7.

ⁿ ch. 65. 9.

^o Ps. 42. 4.

^p ch. 2. 3.

^q Heb. Rock.

Deut. 32. 4.

^r ch. 29. 6.

^s Heb. the glory of his voice.

^t 1 Kin. 22. 27.

^u Ps. 127. 2.

^v or, oppression.

^w Ps. 74. 9.

Amos 8. 11.

^x ch. 23. 2.

& 32. 19.

^y ch. 37. 36.

^z ch. 10. 5, 24.

^{aa} Josh. 1. 7.

^{ab} Heb. every passing of the rod founded.

^{ac} 2 Chr. 31. 1.

ch. 2. 20.

& 31. 7.

^{ad} Heb. cause to rest upon him.

^{ae} Heb. the graven images of thy silver.

^{af} ch. 11. 15.

^{ag} or, against them.

^{ah} Heb. scatter.

^{ai} Jer. 7. 31.

& 19. 6, &c.

^{aj} Heb. from yesterday.

^{ak} Hos. 14. 8.

^{al} Mat. 6. 33.

^{am} 1 Tim. 4. 8.

^{an} ch. 30. 2.

Ezek. 17. 15.

^{ao} Ps. 20. 7.

^{ap} or, savoury.

^{aq} Heb. leavened.

^{ar} ch. 2. 14, 15.

& 44. 3.

^{as} Dan. 9. 13.

Hos. 7. 7.

^a high hill, rivers and streams waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover ^bthe light of the mo shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be seven fold, as the light of seven days, the day that the LORD bindeth the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 *“Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning with ^aanger, ^aand the burden thereof ^aheavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire:*

28 And *“his breath, as an overflowing stream, ^ashall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nation with the sieve of vanity: and ^ath shall be ^aa bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.*

29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night *“when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, when one goeth with a pipe to come into ^athe mountain of the LORD, the ^amighty One of *Īs-rā-ēl.**

30 *“And the LORD shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his anger with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempests and hailstones.*

31 For *“through the voice of the LORD shall the *Ās-sūr*-*ī-ān* be beaten down, ^awhich smote with a rod.*

32 And *“in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall ^alay upon him, it shall break with tabrets and harps: and in battle of ^ashaking will he fight ^awith it.*

33 *“For Tō-phēt is ordained ^aof old, for the king it is prepared; hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood: the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.*

CHAPTER 31.

¹ The prophet sheweth the cursed folly in trusting to Egypt, and forsaking of God. ⁶ He exhorteth to conversion. ⁸ He sheweth the fall of Assyria.

WOE to them *“that go down into *Ē*-gypt for help; and ^astay in horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of *Īs-rā-ēl*, ^aneither seek the LORD!*

Yet he also is wise, and will bring
oil, and ^awill not ^acall back his
ords: but will arise against the
ouse of the evildoers, and against
help of them that work ini-
quity.

Now the Ē-gŷp'-fīāns are men,
and not God; and their horses flesh,
and not spirit. When the LORD
shall stretch out his hand, both he
that helpeth shall fall, and he that
holpen shall fall down, and they
shall fail together.

For thus hath the LORD spoken
unto me, ^bLike as the lion and the
young lion roaring on his prey,
when a multitude of shepherds is
called forth against him, he will
not be afraid of their voice, nor
abase himself for the ^anoise of
them: so shall the LORD of hosts
come down to fight for mount Zi'
on, and for the hill thereof.

^aAs birds flying, so will the
LORD of hosts defend Jē-rū'-sā-lēm;
sending also he will deliver it;
and passing over he will pre-
serve it.

Turn ye unto him from whom
the children of Īs'-rā-ēl have deeply
revolted.

For in that day every man shall
cast away his idols of silver, and
his idols of gold, which your own
hands have made unto you for ^aa
sign.

Then shall the Ās-sŷr'-ī-ān ^afall
with the sword, not of a mighty man;
and the sword, not of a mean man,
shall devour him: but he shall flee
from the sword, and his young men
shall be ^adiscomfited.

And ^ahe shall pass over to ^ahis
strong hold for fear, and his princes
shall be afraid of the ensign, saith
the LORD, whose fire is in Zi'-on,
and his furnace in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

CHAPTER 32.

the blessings of Christ's kingdom. 9 Desolation
forewarned. 15 Restoration is promised to suc-
ceed.

BEHOLD, ^aa king shall reign in
righteousness, and princes shall
rule in judgment.

And a man shall be as an hiding
place from the wind, and ^aa covert
in the tempest; as rivers of water
in a dry place, as the shadow of a
great rock in a weary land.

And ^athe eyes of them that see

B.C.C. 713.

^a Num. 23. 19.

² Heb.

remove.

³ Heb.

hasty.

⁴ or,

elegantly.

^b Hos. 11. 10.

Amos 3. 8.

⁵ or,

multitude.

⁶ or, when he

speareth

against

the poor

in judg-

ment.

^c Ps. 91. 4.

⁷ or, be es-

tablished.

^d Amos 6. 1.

^e Heb. Days

above a

year.

^f ch. 2. 20.

^g Heb. the

idols of his

gold.

^h 1 Kin. 12.

30.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 19.

35, 36.

^j Heb. the

fields of

desire.

^k ch. 34. 13.

Hos. 9. 6.

^l or, for fear

of the

sword.

^m or,

tributary.

ⁿ Heb. for

melting.

^o or, tribute.

^p or,

burning

upon, &c.

^q Heb. his

rock shall

pass away

for fear.

^r ch. 37. 37.

^s or, his

strength.

^t ch. 22. 7.

^u ch. 27. 10.

^v or, cliffs

and watch-

towers.

^w Ps. 104. 30.

^x Joel 2. 28.

^y ch. 29. 17.

& 35. 2.

^z Ps. 45. 1.

&c.

^{aa} Jer. 23. 5.

^{ab} Zech. 9. 9.

^{ac} ch. 4. 6.

^{ad} James 3. 18.

^{ae} 2 Heb.

heavy.

^{af} ch. 29. 18.

& 35. 5, 6.

shall not be dim, and the ears of
them that hear shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the ^arash
shall understand knowledge, and
the tongue of the stammerers shall
be ready to speak ^aplainly.

5 The vile person shall be no more
called liberal, nor the churl said to
be bountiful.

6 For the vile person will speak
villany, and his heart will work
iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and
to utter error against the LORD, to
make empty the soul of the hun-
gry, and he will cause the drink
of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churl
are evil: he deviseth wicked de-
vices to destroy the poor with lying
words, even ^awhen the needy speak-
eth right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal
things; and by liberal things shall
he ^astand.

9 ¶ Rise up, ye women ^athat are
at ease; hear my voice, ye care-
less daughters; give ear unto my
speech.

10 ^aMany days and years shall ye
be troubled, ye careless women: for
the vintage shall fail, the gathering
shall not come.

11 Tremble, ye women that are at
ease; be troubled, ye careless ones:
strip you, and make you bare, and
gird sackcloth upon your loins.

12 They shall lament for the teats,
for ^athe pleasant fields, for the fruit-
ful vine.

13 ^aUpon the land of my people
shall come up thorns and briers;
^ayea, upon all the houses of joy in
^athe joyous city:

14 ^aBecause the palaces shall be
forsaken; the multitude of the city
shall be left; the ^aforts and towers
shall be for dens for ever, a joy of
wild asses, a pasture of flocks;

15 Until ^athe spirit be poured upon
us from on high, and ^athe wilder-
ness be a fruitful field, and the fruit-
ful field be counted for a forest.

16 Then judgment shall dwell in
the wilderness, and righteousness
remain in the fruitful field.

17 ^aAnd the work of righteous-
ness shall be peace; and the effect
of righteousness quietness and as-
surance for ever.

18 And my people shall dwell in a

peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;

19 ^bWhen it shall hail, coming down ^don the forest; ²and the city shall be low in a low place.

20 Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth *thither* the feet of ^cthe ox and the ass.

CHAPTER 33.

1 *God's judgments against the enemies of the church.*
13 *The privileges of the godly.*

WOE to thee ^athat spoilest, and thou *wast* not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! ^awhen thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; *and* when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O LORD, be gracious unto us; ^awe have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

3 At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered *like* the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.

5 ^cThe LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zi'-on with judgment and righteousness.

6 And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, *and* strength of ^asalvation: the fear of the LORD *is* his treasure.

7 Behold, their ^avaliant ones shall cry without: ^cthe ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.

8 ^aThe highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: ^ahe hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

9 ^aThe earth mourneth *and* languisheth: Lëb'-ä-non is ashamed *and* ^ahewn down: Shâr'-on is like a wilderness; and Bâ'-shân and Câr-mël shake off *their* fruits.

10 ^aNow will I rise, saith the LORD; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

11 ^aYe shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you.

B.C. c. 713.

^a ch. 9. 18.

^b ch. 30. 30.

^c ch. 49. 1.

^d Zech. 11. 2.

² or, and

^a the city

^a shall be

^a utterly

^a abased.

^c ch. 30. 24.

^f Ps. 15. 2.

^a & 24. 4.

³ Heb. in

^a righteous-

^a nesses.

² ch. 21. 2.

^a Hab. 2. 8.

⁴ Heb.

^a upright-

^a nesses.

⁵ or, deceits.

^a Rev. 13. 10.

⁶ Heb.

^a bloods.

^f Ps. 119. 37.

⁷ Heb.

^a heights,

^a or, high

^a places.

^k ch. 25. 9.

⁸ Heb. the

^a land of

^a far dis-

^a tances.

¹¹ Cor. 1. 20.

⁹ Heb.

^a weigher!

^m 2 Kin. 19.

³²

^a Dent. 28.

^a 49, 50.

^a Jer. 5. 15.

^c Ps. 97. 9.

² or, ridi-

^a culous.

^f Ps. 48. 12.

⁹ Ps. 46. 5.

^a & 125. 1, 2

³ Heb. sal-

^a vation.

^c ch. 37. 33.

^c ch. 54. 2.

⁴ or, mes-

^a sengers.

² 2 Kin. 18.

^a 18, 37.

^a Judg. 5. 6.

⁵ Heb.

^a brood of

^a spaces,

^a or, hands.

² 2 Kin. 18.

^a 14-17.

^v ch. 24. 4.

⁶ Heb.

^a statute-

^a maker.

^a James 4. 12.

^a Ps. 89. 18.

⁷ or,

^a withered

^a away.

⁸ or, They

^a have for-

^a saken thy

^a tacklings.

^b Ps. 12. 5.

^c Ps. 7. 14.

^c ch. 59. 4.

^d Jer. 50. 20.

12 And the people shall be as ^a burnings of lime: ^aas thorns cut shall they be burned in the fire.

13 ¶ Hear, ^aye *that* are far ^a what I have done; and, ye *that* ^a near, acknowledge my might.

14 The sinners in Zi'-on are afraid: fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?

15 He that ^awalketh ^arighteous and speaketh ^auprightly; he that despiseth the gain of ^aoppression: that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of ^ablood, and ^ashutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

16 He shall dwell on ^ahigh: his place of defence *shall be* the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters *shall be* sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see the king: his beauty: they shall behold ^aland that is very far off.

18 Thine heart shall meditate terror. ^aWhere *is* the scribe? ^awhere *is* the ^areceiver? ^awhere *is* he that counted the towers?

19 ^aThou shalt not see a fierce people, ^aa people of a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of ^astammering tongue, *that* thou canst not understand.

20 ^aLook upon Zi'-on, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see ^aJê-rû-sâ-lêm a quiet habitation: a tabernacle *that* shall not be taken down; ^anot one of ^athe stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But there the glorious LORD *will be* unto us a place ^aof broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go a galley with oars, neither shall a great ship pass thereby.

22 For the LORD *is* our judge, the LORD *is* our ^alawgiver, ^athe LORD our king; he will save us.

23 ^aThy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen themselves: they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall say, I am sick: ^athe people that dwell therein *shall be* forgiven their iniquity.

CHAPTER 34.

The judgments wherewith God revenge his church. *The desolation of her enemies.* 16 *The certainty of the prophecy.*

NOME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: ¹let ²the earth hear, and ³all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

For the indignation of the LORD upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

And ¹all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: ²and their host shall fall down, as the fig falleth off from the vine, and as falling *fig* from the fig tree.

For ¹my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it ²shall come down upon I-dū-mē'-ā, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for ¹the LORD hath sacrifice in Bōz'-rāh, and a great slaughter in the land of I-dū-mē'-ā.

And the ¹unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be ²soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

For *it is* the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of *on*.

And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

It shall not be quenched night nor day; ¹the smoke thereof shall be up for ever: ²from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

¹But the ²cormorant and the tern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and ³they shall stretch out upon it the wings of confusion, and the stones of *ptiness*.

B. C. c. 713.

^a Ps. 49. 1.
^b ch. 32. 13.
^c Deut. 32. 1.

² Heb. *the fulness thereof.*
^d ch. 13. 21, &c.

³ or, *ostriches.*

⁴ Heb. *daughters of the owl.*

⁵ Heb. *Ziim.*

⁶ Heb. *Ljim.*

⁷ or, *night monster.*

⁸ Joel 2. 20.

¹ Ps. 102. 26.
Ezek. 32. 7, 8.

² Joel 2. 31.
Mat. 24. 29.

³ 2 Pet. 3. 10.

⁴ Rev. 6. 14.

⁵ ch. 14. 12.

⁶ Mal. 3. 16.

⁷ Rev. 6. 13.

⁸ Jer. 46. 10.

⁹ Jer. 49. 7.

Mal. 1. 4.

¹⁰ Jer. 49. 13.
Zeph. 1. 1, 7.

¹¹ ch. 55. 12.

¹² or, *rhinoceros.*

¹³ or, *drunken.*

¹⁴ ch. 32. 15.

¹⁵ ch. 63. 4.

¹⁶ Deut. 29. 23.

¹⁷ Job 4. 3, 4.

¹⁸ Heb. 12. 12.

¹⁹ Heb. *hasty.*

²⁰ Rev. 14. 11.

²¹ & 18. 18.

²² & 19. 3.

²³ Mal. 1. 4.

²⁴ ch. 29. 18.

²⁵ & 32. 5, 4.

²⁶ & 42. 7.

²⁷ Mat. 9. 27.

²⁸ & 11. 5.

²⁹ & 12. 22.

³⁰ & 20. 30, &c.

³¹ John 9. 6, 7.

³² Mat. 11. 5.

³³ & 7. 32, &c.

³⁴ ch. 14. 23.

³⁵ Zeph. 2. 14.

³⁶ Rev. 18. 2.

³⁷ or, *pelican.*

³⁸ Mat. 11. 5.

³⁹ & 15. 30.

⁴⁰ & 21. 14.

⁴¹ John 5. 8, 9.

⁴² Acts 3. 2.

⁴³ &c.

⁴⁴ & 8. 7.

⁴⁵ ch. 32. 4.

⁴⁶ Mat. 9. 32.

⁴⁷ & 12. 22.

⁴⁸ Kin. 22. 13.

⁴⁹ Lam. 2. 8.

⁵⁰ ch. 41. 18.

⁵¹ & 43. 19.

⁵² John 7. 38.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none *shall be* there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And ¹thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and ²it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for ^{3,4}owls.

14 ⁵The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with ⁶the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the ⁷screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 ¶ Seek ye out of ¹the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

CHAPTER 35.

¹ *The joyful flourishing of Christ's kingdom.*

³ *The weak are encouraged.*

THE wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

2 ¹It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lēb'-ā-nōn shall be given unto it, the excellency of Cār-mēl and Shār'-ōn, they shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God.

3 ¶ ¹Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them *that are* of a ²fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come *with* vengeance, even God *with* a recompence; he will come and save you.

5 Then the ³eyes of the blind shall be opened, and ⁴the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

6 Then shall the ⁵lame man leap as an hart, and the ⁶tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall ⁷waters break out, and streams in the desert.

7 And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in ^athe habitation of dragons, where each lay, *shall be* ^agrass with reeds and rushes.

8 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; ^athe unclean shall not pass over it; ^abut it *shall be* for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err *therein*.

9 ^aNo lion shall be there, nor *any* ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk *there*:

10 And the ^aransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zi'-on with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and ^asorrow and sighing shall flee away.

CHAPTER 36.

1 Sennacherib invadeth Judah. 4 Rabshakeh, sent by Sennacherib, by blasphemous persuasions soliciteth the people to revolt.

NOW ^ait came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, that Sēn-nāch'-ēr-īb king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā came up against all the defended cities of Jū-dāh, and took them.

2 And the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā sent Rāb'-shā-kēh from Lā'-chish to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm unto king Hēz-ē-kī'-āh with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field.

3 Then came forth unto him Ē-lī'-ā-kīm, Hīl-kī'-āh's son, which was over the house, and Shēb'-nā the ^ascribe, and Jō'-āh, Ā'-sāph's son, the recorder.

4 ¶ And Rāb'-shā-kēh said unto them, Say ye now to Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, Thus saith the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

5 I say, *sayest thou*, (but *they are but* ^avain words) ^aI have counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

6 Lo, thou trustest in the ^astaff of this broken reed, on Ē'-gŷpt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phār'-aoh king of Ē'-gŷpt to all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is it* not he,

B.C. c. 713.

^a ch. 34. 13.² or, ^a court for reeds, &c.³ or, hostages.^b ch. 52. 1.^c Joel 3. 17.

Rev. 21. 27.

^d or, for he shall be with them.^e Lev. 26. 6. ch. 11. 9. Ezek. 34. 25.^d ch. 51. 11.^e ch. 25. 8. & 65. 19. Rev. 7. 17. & 21. 4.^f 2 Kin. 18.

13, 17.

2 Chr. 32. 1.

⁵ or, secretary.^g 2 Kin. 18.

19, &c.

⁶ Heb. a word of lips.⁷ or, but counsel and strength are for the war.⁸ or, Seek my favour by a present.⁹ Heb. Make with me a blessing.^a Ezek. 29.

6, 7.

^b Zech. 3. 10.

whose high places and whose alt Hēz-ē-kī'-āh hath taken away, said to Jū'-dāh and to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm Ye shall worship before this altar.

8 Now therefore give ^apledges pray thee, to my master the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou art able on thy part to set riders *on* them.

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the leaders of my master's servants, and thy trust on Ē'-gŷpt for chariots and for horsemen?

10 And am I now come up against the LORD and against this land, to destroy it? the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11 ¶ Then said Ē-lī'-ā-kīm to Rāb'-shā-kēh, Speak, I pray thee, unto my servants in the Sūr'-i-ān language for we understand *it*: and speak not to us in the Jēws' language, for the ears of the people that are in the wall.

12 ¶ But Rāb'-shā-kēh said, Hark, my master sent me to thee, saying, and to thee to speak these words, *hath he not sent me* to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

13 Then Rāb'-shā-kēh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jēws' language, and said, Hear ye now the words of the great king, the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā.

14 Thus saith the king, Let Hēz-ē-kī'-āh deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you.

15 Neither let Hēz-ē-kī'-āh make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us: for this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā.

16 Harken not to Hēz-ē-kī'-āh for thus saith the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā, ^aMake an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of breasts and vineyards.

8 Beware lest Hēz-ē-kī'-āh perade you, saying, The LORD will liver us. Hath any of the gods the nations delivered his land t of the hand of the king of -sŷr'-i-ā?

9 Where are the gods of Hā'-māth d Ār'-phād? where are the gods Sē-phār-vā'-im? and have they livered Sā-mār'-i-ā out of my nd?

10 Who are they among all the ls of these lands, that have deered their land out of my hand, at the LORD should deliver Jē-rū'-lēm out of my hand?

11 But they held their peace, and sswered him not a word: for the ng's commandment was, saying, sswer him not.

12 ¶ Then came Ē-lī'-ā-kīm, the son Hil-kī'-āh, that was over the usehold, and Shēb'-nā the scribe, d Jō'-āh, the son of Ā'-sāph, the order, to Hēz-ē-kī'-āh with their thes rent, and told him the words Rāb'-shā-kēh.

CHAPTER 37.

Ezekiah mourning sendeth to Isaiah to pray for em. 6 Isaiah comforteth them. 8 Sennacherib, ing to encounter Tirhakah, sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. 14 Hezekiah's prayer. Isaiah's prophecy of the pride and destruction Sennacherib, and the good of Zion. 36 An angel nyeth the Assyrians. 37 Sennacherib is slain at ineeth by his own sons.

ND * it came to pass, when king Ā. Hēz-ē-kī'-āh heard it, that he at his clothes, and covered himf with sackcloth, and went into e house of the LORD.

And he sent Ē-lī'-ā-kīm, who was er the household, and Shēb'-nā e scribe, and the elders of the ests covered with sackcloth, un- Ī-sāi'-āh the prophet the son of mōz.

And they said unto him, Thus th Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, This day is a day trouble, and of rebuke, and of asphemy: for the children are ne to the birth, and there is not engh to bring forth.

It may be the LORD thy God will ar the words of Rāb'-shā-kēh, om the king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā his ster hath sent to reproach the ing God, and will reprove the rds which the LORD thy God th heard: wherefore lift up thy yer for the remnant that is ft.

B.C. 710.

5 So the servants of king Hēz-ē-kī'-āh came to Ī-sāi'-āh.

6 ¶ And Ī-sāi'-āh said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will ² send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Rāb'-shā-kēh returned, and found the king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā warring against Lib'-nāh: for he had heard that he was departed from Lā'-chish.

9 And he heard say concerning Tīr-hā'-kāh king of Ē-thī-ō'-pī-ā, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hēz-ē-kī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jē-rū'-sā-lēm shall not be given into the hand of the king of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Ās-sŷr'-i-ā have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as Gō'-zān, and Hār'-ān, and Rē'-zēph, and the children of Ē'-dēn which were in Tē-lās'-sār?

13 Where is the king of ^b Hā'-māth, and the king of Ār'-phād, and the king of the city of Sē-phār-vā'-im, Hē'-nā, and Ī'-vāh?

14 ¶ And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hēz-ē-kī'-āh went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh prayed unto the LORD, saying,

16 O LORD of hosts, God of Īs'-rā-ēl, that dwellest between the chēr'-ū-bims, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: thou hast made heaven and earth.

17 * Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words of Sēn-

² or, put a spirit into him.

^a 2 Kin. 19. 1, &c.

^b Jer. 49. 28.

² or, provocation.

^c Dan. 9. 18.

⁴ Heb. found.

nāch'-ēr-īb, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Ās-sūr'-i-ā have laid waste all the ^snations, and their countries,

19 And have ⁴cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD, even thou only.

21 ¶ Then Ī-sā'-āh the son of Ā-mōz sent unto Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sēn-nāch'-ēr-īb king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā:

22 This is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zi'-on, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm hath shaken her head at thee.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the Holy One of Īs'-rā-ēl.

24 ²By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lēb'-ā-nōn; and I will cut down ²the tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and ²the forest of his Cār'-mēl.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the ²besieged places.

26 ⁴Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defended cities into ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants were ²of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

B.C. 710.

² or, sitting.

³ Heb.

lands.

⁴ Heb.

given.

^a ch. 30. 28.

Ezek. 38. 4.

⁵ Heb. the

escaping

of the house

of Judah

that re-

maineth.

³ Heb. the

escaping.

^b 2 Kin. 19. 31.

ch. 9. 7.

⁷ Heb.

shield.

⁸ Heb. By

the hand

of thy

servants.

^c 2 Kin. 20. 6.

ch. 38. 6.

⁹ Heb. the

tailness of

the cedars

thereof,

and the

choice of

the fir trees

thereof.

^d 2 Kin. 19. 35.

² or, the

forest and

his fruit-

ful field.

³ or, fenced

and closed.

⁴ or, Hast

thou not

heard how

I have

made it

long ago,

and formed

it of ancient

times?

I should I

now bring

it to be laid

waste, and

defenced

cities to be

ruinous

heaps! as

2 Kin. 19. 25.

⁵ Heb.

Ararat.

⁶ Heb. short

of hand.

28 But I know thy ²abode, and thou going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore ²will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle into thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such growth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow, ye, and reap, and plant vineyard, and eat the fruit thereof.

31 And ²the remnant that is escaped of the house of Jū'-dāh shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward:

32 For out of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm shall go forth a remnant, and ²they shall escape out of mount Zi'-on: ^bzeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā. He shall not come into this city, nor shall he shoot an arrow there, nor shall he come before it with ²shields, nor cast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, and by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

35 For I will ²defend this city, and save it for mine own sake, and for my servant Dā'-vid's sake.

36 Then the ²angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Ās-sūr'-i-āns a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: so when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were dead corpses.

37 ¶ So Sēn-nāch'-ēr-īb king of Ās-sūr'-i-ā departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nin'-ē-veh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nūrōch his god, that Ā-drām'-mē-lēk and Shā-rē'-zēr his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of ²Ār-mē'-nī-ā: and Ē'-sār'-hād-dōn his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 38.

1 Hezekiah by prayer hath his life lengthened. 8 His sun goeth ten degrees backward, for a sign of his promise. 9 His song of thanksgiving.

And those days was Hēz-ē-kī'-āh sick unto death. And Ī-sāi'-āh the prophet the son of Ā'-mōz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ²Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

Then Hēz-ē-kī'-āh turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD,

And said, ¹Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done nothing at which is good in thy sight. And Hēz-ē-kī'-āh wept ²sore.

¶ Then came the word of the LORD to Ī-sāi'-āh, saying, Go, and say to Hēz-ē-kī'-āh, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Dā'-vid thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will live unto thy days fifteen years.

And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and ³I will defend this city.

And this shall be ⁴a sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath spoken;

Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the ⁵sun dial of Ā'-mōz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

¶ The writing of Hēz-ē-kī'-āh the king of Jū'-dāh, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness:

¹I said in the cutting off of my years, I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

²I said, I shall not see the LORD, neither shall I see the LORD, ³in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more, neither shall I see the inhabitants of the world.

⁴Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's staff: I have cut off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off ⁵with sickness: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

⁶I reckoned till morning, that, like a lion, so will he break all my bones: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

⁷Like a crane or a swallow, so did

B.C. 713.

^a 2 Kin. 20. 1, &c.

^b Chr. 32. 24.

^c ch. 59. 11.

^d or, ease me.

^e Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^f 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^g Job 7. 11.

^h & 10. 1.

ⁱ Neh. 13. 14.

^j or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^k Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^l 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^m Job 7. 11.

ⁿ & 10. 1.

^o Neh. 13. 14.

^p or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^q Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^r 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^s Job 7. 11.

^t & 10. 1.

^u Neh. 13. 14.

^v or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^w Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^x 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^y Job 7. 11.

^z & 10. 1.

^{aa} Neh. 13. 14.

^{ab} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ac} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{ad} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{ae} Job 7. 11.

^{af} & 10. 1.

^{ag} Neh. 13. 14.

^{ah} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ai} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{aj} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{ak} Job 7. 11.

^{al} & 10. 1.

^{am} Neh. 13. 14.

^{an} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ao} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{ap} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{aq} Job 7. 11.

^{ar} & 10. 1.

^{as} Neh. 13. 14.

^{at} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{au} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{av} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{aw} Job 7. 11.

^{ax} & 10. 1.

^{ay} Neh. 13. 14.

^{az} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ba} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{bb} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{bc} Job 7. 11.

^{bd} & 10. 1.

^{be} Neh. 13. 14.

^{bf} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{bg} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{bh} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{bi} Job 7. 11.

^{bj} & 10. 1.

^{bk} Neh. 13. 14.

^{bl} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{bm} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{bn} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{bo} Job 7. 11.

^{bp} & 10. 1.

^{bq} Neh. 13. 14.

^{br} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{bs} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{bt} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{bu} Job 7. 11.

^{bv} & 10. 1.

^{bw} Neh. 13. 14.

^{bx} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{by} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{bz} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{ca} Job 7. 11.

^{cb} & 10. 1.

^{cc} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cd} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ce} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cf} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cg} Job 7. 11.

^{ch} & 10. 1.

^{ci} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cj} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ck} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cl} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cm} Job 7. 11.

^{cn} & 10. 1.

^{co} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cp} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cq} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cr} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cs} Job 7. 11.

^{ct} & 10. 1.

^{cu} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cv} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cw} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cx} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cy} Job 7. 11.

^{cz} & 10. 1.

^{ca} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cb} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cc} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cd} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{ce} Job 7. 11.

^{cf} & 10. 1.

^{cg} Neh. 13. 14.

^{ch} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ci} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cj} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{ck} Job 7. 11.

^{cl} & 10. 1.

^{cm} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cn} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{co} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cp} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cq} Job 7. 11.

^{cr} & 10. 1.

^{cs} Neh. 13. 14.

^{ct} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cu} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cv} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cw} Job 7. 11.

^{cx} & 10. 1.

^{cy} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cz} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ca} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cb} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cc} Job 7. 11.

^{cd} & 10. 1.

^{ce} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cf} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cg} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{ch} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{ci} Job 7. 11.

^{cj} & 10. 1.

^{ck} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cl} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cm} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cn} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{co} Job 7. 11.

^{cp} & 10. 1.

^{cq} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cr} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cs} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{ct} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cu} Job 7. 11.

^{cv} & 10. 1.

^{cw} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cx} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cy} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cz} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{ca} Job 7. 11.

^{cb} & 10. 1.

^{cc} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cd} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ce} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cf} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cg} Job 7. 11.

^{ch} & 10. 1.

^{ci} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cj} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ck} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cl} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cm} Job 7. 11.

^{cn} & 10. 1.

^{co} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cp} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cq} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cr} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cs} Job 7. 11.

^{ct} & 10. 1.

^{cu} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cv} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cw} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cx} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cy} Job 7. 11.

^{cz} & 10. 1.

^{ca} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cb} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cc} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cd} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{ce} Job 7. 11.

^{cf} & 10. 1.

^{cg} Neh. 13. 14.

^{ch} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ci} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cj} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{ck} Job 7. 11.

^{cl} & 10. 1.

^{cm} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cn} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{co} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cp} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cq} Job 7. 11.

^{cr} & 10. 1.

^{cs} Neh. 13. 14.

^{ct} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cu} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cv} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cw} Job 7. 11.

^{cx} & 10. 1.

^{cy} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cz} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{ca} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{cb} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{cc} Job 7. 11.

^{cd} & 10. 1.

^{ce} Neh. 13. 14.

^{cf} or, on my peace came great bitterness.

^{cg} Heb. Give charge concerning thy house.

^{ch} 2 Sam. 17. 23.

whence came they unto thee? And Hëz-ë-ki'-äh said, They are come from a far country unto me, *even* from Băb'-ÿ-lon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hëz-ë-ki'-äh answered, All that *is* in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Ī-săi'-äh to Hëz-ë-ki'-äh, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts:

6 Behold, the days come, *that* all that *is* in thine house, and *that* which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Băb'-ÿ-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and *they* shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Băb'-ÿ-lon.

8 Then said Hëz-ë-ki'-äh to Ī-săi'-äh, *Good is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

CHAPTER 40.

1 *The promulgation of the gospel.* 3 *The preaching of John the Baptist.* 9 *The preaching of the apostles.* 12 *The prophet by the omnipotency of God, 13 and his incomparableness, 26 comforteth the people.*

COMFORT ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God.

2 Speak ye *comfortably* to Jë-rû'-să-lēm, and cry unto her, that her *warfare* is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: *for* she hath received of the LORD's hand double for all her sins.

3 ¶ The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, *Prepare ye* the way of the LORD, *make straight* in the desert a highway for our God.

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: *and* the crooked shall be made *straight*, and the rough places *plain*:

5 And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see *it* together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? *All* flesh is grass, and all the goodness thereof *is* as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower

B.C. 712.

* Ps. 103. 16.

5 John 12. 34.
1 Pet. 1. 25.

2 or, *O thou that tellest good tidings to Zion,*
ch. 41. 27.
& 52. 7.

3 or, *O thou that tellest good tidings to Jerusalem.*

* Jer. 50. 5.

4 or, *against the strong.*

* ch. 59. 16.

* ch. 62. 11.

Rev. 22. 12.

5 or, *re-compence*

for his work.

ch. 49. 4.

* Ezek. 34. 23.

& 37. 24.

John 10. 11.

Heb. 13. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 25.

Rev. 7. 17.

6 Fulfilled.

Dan. 1. 2. 7.

7 or, *that give suck.*

* Prov. 30. 4.

* 1 Sam. 3. 18.

8 Heb.

a tierce.

* Rom. 11. 34.

1 Cor. 2. 16.

9 Heb.

man of his counsel.

2 Heb.

made him understand.

3 Heb.

to the heart.

4 Heb.

understandings?

5 or,

appointed time.

* Job 42. 10.

ch. 61. 7.

* Mat. 3. 3.

Mark 1. 3.

Luke 3. 4.

John 1. 23.

* Mal. 3. 1.

* Ps. 68. 4.

ch. 49. 11.

* Dan. 4. 35.

* Ps. 62. 9.

* ch. 45. 2.

6 or, *a straight place.*

* ver. 25.

ch. 46. 5.

Acts 17. 29.

7 or, *a plain place.*

* ch. 41. 6, 7.

& 44. 12, &c.

Jer. 10. 3.

* Job 14. 2.

Ps. 90. 5.

& 102. 11.

& 103. 15.

James 1. 10.

1 Pet. 1. 24.

8 Heb.

is poor of oblation.

* ch. 41. 7.

Jer. 10. 4.

fadeth: because *the spirit of* the LORD bloweth upon it: surely people *is* grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but *the word of* our LORD shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ *O* Zi'-on, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the *mountain*; *O* Jë-rû'-să-lēm, bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up not afraid; say unto the cities, Jû'-dăh, Behold your God!

10 Behold, the LORD God will come *with strong hand*, and *his* shall rule for him: behold, reward *is* with him, and *his* will be before him.

11 He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead them that are with young.

12 ¶ Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with span, and comprehended the earth in *a* measure, weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 Who hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or *being* *his* counsel hath taught him?

14 With whom took he counsel, and *who* instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, taught him knowledge, and shewed him the way of *understanding*?

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very thing.

16 And Lëb'-ă-non *is* not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

17 All nations before him are *nothing*; and *they* are counted him less than nothing, and vanity.

18 ¶ To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

19 The workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that *is* so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman

pare a graven image, *that shall be moved.*

^a Have ye not known? have ye heard? hath it not been told from the beginning? have ye understood from the foundations of the earth?

^b *It is* he that sitteth upon the globe of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof *are* as grasshoppers; ^c *it stretcheth out* the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them as a tent to dwell in:

^d That bringeth the ^e 'princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.

^f Yea, they shall not be planted; ^g they shall not be sown: yea, ^h their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.

ⁱ To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the ^j *only One.*

^k Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these *things*, ^l *it* bringeth out their host by number: ^m *he* calleth them all by names: the greatness of my might, for ⁿ *it* he is strong in power; not one can withstand *it*.

^o Why sayest thou, O Jā'-qōb, ^p *what* speakest, O Īs'-rā-ēl, My way is hid from the LORD, and my judgment is passed over from my God?

^q Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, *that* the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary: ^r *there is* no searching of his understanding.

^s He giveth power to the faint; ^t *and to them that have* no might he increaseth strength.

^u Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

^v But they that wait upon the LORD shall ^w *renew their strength*; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; *and* they shall walk, and not faint.

CHAPTER 41.

and expostulateth with his people, about his mercies to the church, 10 about his promises, 21 and about the vanity of idols.

^x **K**EEP silence before me, O islands; and let the people

B.C. c. 712.

^a Ps. 19. 1.
Acts 14. 17.
Rom. 1. 19.

^b Heb. *righteousness.*

^c ver. 25.
See Gen. 14. &c.

^d ch. 45. 1.

^e or, *Him that sitteth, &c.*

^f Job 9. 8.

^g Ps. 104. 2.
ch. 42. 5.
& 44. 24.

^h & 51. 13.

ⁱ Jer. 10. 12.

^j Heb. *in peace.*

^k Job 12. 21.
Ps. 107. 40.

^l ver. 28.
ch. 44. 7.

^m & 46. 10.

ⁿ & 44. 6.
& 48. 12.

^o Rev. 1. 17.
& 22. 13.

^p ch. 40. 19.
& 44. 12.

^q Heb. *Be strong.*

^r ver. 18.
Deut. 4. 15.

^s ch. 40. 19.

^t or, *founder.*

^u or, *the smiting.*

^v or, *saying of the soder, it is good.*

^w ch. 40. 20.

^x Ps. 147. 4.

^y Deut. 7. 6.
& 10. 15.

^z & 14. 2.
Ps. 135. 4.

^a ch. 43. 1.
& 44. 1.

^b 2 Chr. 20. 7.
James 2. 23.

^c ver. 13. 14.
ch. 43. 5.

^d Deut. 31. 6.

^e Ps. 147. 5.
Rom. 11. 33.

^f ver. 13. 14.
ch. 43. 5.

^g Deut. 31. 6.

^h Ps. 147. 5.
Rom. 11. 33.

ⁱ Ex. 23. 22.
ch. 45. 24.

^j & 60. 12.
Zech. 12. 3.

^k Heb. *the men of thy strife.*

^l Ps. 103. 5.

^m Heb. *change.*

ⁿ Heb. *the men of thy contention.*

^o Heb. *the men of thy war.*

^p ver. 10.

^q Zech. 2. 13.

^r or, *few men.*

renew *their* strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment.

² Who raised up ² the righteous man ^b from the east, called him to his foot, ^c gave the nations before him, and made *him* rule over kings? he gave *them* as the dust to his sword, *and* as driven stubble to his bow.

³ He pursued them, *and* passed ^d safely; *even* by the way *that* he had not gone with his feet.

⁴ Who hath wrought and done *it*, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD, the ^e first, and with the last; I *am* he.

⁵ The isles saw *it*, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.

⁶ They helped every one his neighbour; and *every one* said to his brother, ^f Be of good courage.

⁷ So the carpenter encouraged the ^g goldsmith, *and* he that smootheneth with the hammer ^h him that smote the anvil, ⁱ saying, It is ready for the soldering: and he fastened it with nails, ^j *that* it should not be moved.

⁸ But thou, Īs'-rā-ēl, *art* my servant, Jā'-qōb whom I have ^k chosen, the seed of Ā'-brā-hām my ^l friend.

⁹ Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou *art* my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

¹⁰ Fear thou not; ^m for I *am* with thee: be not dismayed; for I *am* thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness.

¹¹ Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be ⁿ ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and ^o they that strive with thee shall perish.

¹² Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, *even* ^p them that contended with thee: ^q they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.

¹³ For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, ^r Fear not; I will help thee.

¹⁴ Fear not, thou worm Jā'-qōb, *and* ye ^s men of Īs'-rā-ēl; I will help

thee, saith the LORD, and thy redeemer, the Holy One of Īs'-rā-ēl.

15 Behold, * I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having ²teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat *them* small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.

16 Thou shalt ^afan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, and ^fshalt glory in the Holy One of Īs'-rā-ēl.

17 *When* the poor and needy seek water, and *there is* none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, *I* the God of Īs'-rā-ēl will not forsake them.

18 I will open ^arivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the ^awilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.

19 I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shit'-tāh tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together:

20 ^aThat they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Īs'-rā-ēl hath created it.

21 ^aProduce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jā'-qob.

22 ^aLet them bring *them* forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they *be*, that we may ^aconsider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come.

23 ^aShew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye *are* gods: yea, ^ado good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold *it* together.

24 Behold, ^aye *are* ^aof nothing, and your work ^aof nought: an abomination *is* *he* that chooseth you.

25 I have raised up *one* from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun ^ashall he call upon my name: ^aand he shall come upon princes as *upon* mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay.

26 ^aWho hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, *He is*

B.C. c. 712.

^a Mic. 4. 13.
² Cor. 10. 4.² Heb.

mouths.

^b ver. 4.^c ch. 40. 9.^d Jer. 51. 2.^e ch. 63. 5.^f ch. 45. 25.³ Heb.

return.

^g ver. 24.^h ch. 35. 6, 7.

& 43. 19.

& 44. 3.

ⁱ Ps. 107. 35.^k ch. 43. 10.

& 49. 3, 6.

& 52. 13.

& 53. 11.

Mat. 12. 18-20.

^l Phil. 2. 7.^m Mat. 3. 17.

& 17. 5.

Eph. 1. 6.

ⁿ ch. 11. 2.

John 3. 34.

^o Job 12. 9.^p or, dimly

burning.

^q Heb.

quench it.

^r Heb.

broken.

^s Heb.

Cause to

come near.

^t Gen. 49. 10.^u ch. 45. 21.^v ch. 44. 24.

Zech. 12. 1.

^w Ps. 136. 6.^x Heb. set

our heart

upon them.

^y Acts 17. 25.^z ch. 42. 9.

& 44. 7, 8.

& 45. 3.

John 13. 19.

^{aa} ch. 43. 1.^{ab} Jer. 10. 5.^{ac} ch. 49. 8.^{ad} ch. 49. 6.

Luke 2. 32.

Acts 13. 47.

^{ae} Ps. 115. 8.

ch. 44. 9.

1 Cor. 8. 4.

^{af} or, worse

than

nothing.

^{ag} ch. 35. 5.^{ah} or, worse

than of a

viper.

^{ai} ch. 61. 1.

Luke 4. 18.

2 Tim. 2. 26.

Feb. 2. 14,

15.

^{aj} ch. 9. 2.^{ak} Ezra 1. 2.^{al} ch. 43. 11.^{am} ver. 2.^{an} ch. 43. 9.

righteous? yea, *there is* none that sheweth, yea, *there is* none that declareth, yea, *there is* none that heareth your words.

27 ^bThe first ^cshall say to Zī' Behold, behold them: and I ^dgive to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm one that bringeth good tidings.

28 ^eFor I beheld, and *there was* no man; even among them, and *there was* no counsellor, that, when asked of them, could ^fanswer word.

29 ^gBehold, they *are* all vanity: their works *are* nothing: *they* are molten images *are* wind and confusion.

CHAPTER 42.

1 *The office of Christ, graced with meekness and constancy. 5 God's promise unto him. 10 A hortation to praise God for his gospel.*

BEHOLD, ^amy servant, whom I uphold; ^bmine elect, *in whom* my soul ^c'delighteth; ^d"I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gēn'-tiles.

2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, ^ecause his voice to be heard in street.

3 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the ^fsmoking flax shall he not ^gquench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth.

4 He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: ^hand the isles shall wait for his law.

5 ⁱThus saith God the LORD, that created the heavens, and stretched them out; ^jhe that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; ^khe that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:

6 ^l"I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thee by the hand, and will keep thee, ^mand give thee for a covenant of the people for ⁿa light of the Gēn'-tiles;

7 ^oTo open the blind eyes, ^pand bring out the prisoners from prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house.

8 *I am* the LORD: that *is* my name: and my ^qglory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

9 Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things ^rI declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

0 Sing unto the LORD a new song,
d his praise from the end of the
rth, ye that go down to the sea,
d all that is therein; the isles,
d the inhabitants thereof.

1 Let the wilderness and the
ies thereof lift up *their voice*, the
lages that Kē-dār doth inhabit:
the inhabitants of the rock sing,
them shout from the top of the
ountains.

2 Let them give glory unto the
ORD, and declare his praise in the
ands.

3 The LORD shall go forth as a
ighty man, he shall stir up jealousy
e a man of war: he shall cry,
ea, roar; he shall prevail against
s enemies.

4 I have long time holden my
ace; I have been still, and re-
ained myself: now will I cry like
ravailing woman; I will destroy
d devotion at once.

5 I will make waste mountains
d hills, and dry up all their herbs;
d I will make the rivers islands,
d I will dry up the pools.

6 And I will bring the blind by a
ay that they knew not; I will lead
em in paths that they have not
own: I will make darkness light
fore them, and crooked things
raight. These things will I do
to them, and not forsake them.

7 They shall be turned back,
ey shall be greatly ashamed, that
ust in graven images, that say to
e molten images, Ye are our
ds.

8 Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye
nd, that ye may see.

9 Who is blind, but my servant?
deaf, as my messenger that I
at? who is blind as he that is
rfect, and blind as the LORD's
rvant?

10 Seeing many things, but thou
servest not; opening the ears, but
heareth not.

11 The LORD is well pleased for his
ghteousness' sake; he will magnify
e law, and make it honourable.

12 But this is a people robbed
d spoiled; they are all of them
ared in holes, and they are hid
prison houses: they are for a
ay, and none delivereth; for a
oil, and none saith, Restore.

13 Who among you will give ear

B.C. c. 712.

^a Ps. 33. 3.

^b 40. 3.

^c 98. 1.

² Heb. for the after time

^b Ps. 107. 23.

³ Heb. the fullness thereof.

^c 2 Kin. 25. 9.

^d Hos. 7. 9.

^e ch. 31. 4.

^f or, behave himself mightily.

^g ver. 7.

^h ver. 21.

ⁱ ch. 44. 2, 21.

^j 24.

^k Heb. swallow, or, sup up.

^l ch. 44. 6.

^m ch. 42. 6.

ⁿ 45. 4.

^o Ps. 68. 12.

^p 91. 3, &c.

^q Deut. 31. 6.

^r Dan. 3. 25.

^s 27.

^t Heb. into straightness.

^u Ps. 97. 7.

^v ch. 1. 29.

^w 44. 11.

^x 45. 16.

^y Prov. 11. 8.

^z 21. 18.

^{aa} Tor. person.

^{ab} ch. 43. 8.

^{ac} Ezek. 12. 2.

^{ad} See John 9.

^{ae} 39. 41.

^{af} ch. 41. 10.

^{ag} 14.

^{ah} 44. 2.

^{ai} Jer. 30. 10.

^{aj} 11.

^{ak} 45. 27, 28.

^{al} Rom. 2. 21.

^{am} ch. 63. 19.

^{an} James 2. 7.

^{ao} Ps. 100. 3.

^{ap} ch. 29. 23.

^{aq} John 3. 3, 5.

^{ar} 2 Cor. 5. 17.

^{as} Eph. 2. 10.

^{at} or, him.

^{au} ver. 1.

^{av} or, in snaring all the young men of them.

^{aw} ch. 6. 9.

^{ax} 42. 19.

^{ay} Ezek. 12. 2.

^{az} 2 Heb. a treading.

^{ba} ch. 41. 21.

^{bb} 25.

to this? who will hearken and hear
for the time to come?

24 Who gave Jā-qob for a spoil,
and Īś-rā-ēl to the robbers? did
not the LORD, he against whom
we have sinned? for they would
not walk in his ways, neither were
they obedient unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon
him the fury of his anger, and the
strength of battle: and it hath set
him on fire round about, yet he
knew not; and it burned him, yet
he laid it not to heart.

CHAPTER 43.

1 The Lord comforteth the church with his promises.
8 He appealeth to the people for witness of his
omnipotency. 14 He foretelleth them the destruc-
tion of Babylon, 18 and his wonderful deliverance
of his people.

BUT now thus saith the LORD
that created thee, O Jā'-
qob, and he that formed thee, O
Īś-rā-ēl, Fear not: for I have
redeemed thee, I have called thee
by thy name; thou art mine.

2 When thou passest through the
waters, I will be with thee; and
through the rivers, they shall not
overflow thee: when thou walkest
through the fire, thou shalt not be
burned; neither shall the flame
kindle upon thee.

3 For I am the LORD thy God, the
Holy One of Īś-rā-ēl, thy Saviour:
I gave Ē-gýpt for thy ransom,
Ē-thi-ō'-pi-ā and Sē-bā for thee.

4 Since thou wast precious in my
sight, thou hast been honourable,
and I have loved thee: therefore
will I give men for thee, and people
for thy life.

5 Fear not: for I am with thee:
I will bring thy seed from the east,
and gather thee from the west;

6 I will say to the north, Give up;
and to the south, Keep not back:
bring my sons from far, and my
daughters from the ends of the
earth;

7 Even every one that is called
by my name: for I have created
him for my glory, I have formed
him; yea, I have made him.

8 Bring forth the blind people
that have eyes, and the deaf that
have ears.

9 Let all the nations be gathered
together, and let the people be
assembled: who among them can

declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, *It is truth.*

10 ^aYe are my witnesses, saith the LORD, ^band my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that *I am he*: ^cbefore me there was ^dno God formed, neither shall there be after me.

11 I, *even I*, ^eam the LORD; and beside me *there is* no saviour.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when *there was* no ^fstrange god among you: ^gtherefore ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, that *I am God.*

13 ^hYea, before the day *was I am* he; and *there is* none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall ⁱlet it?

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of *Īs'-rā-ēl*; For your sake I have sent to *Bāb'-y-lon*, and have brought down all their ^jnobles, and the *Chāl-dē'-āns*, whose cry *is* in the ships.

15 I *am* the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, your King.

16 Thus saith the LORD, which ^kmaketh a way in the sea, and a ^lpath in the mighty waters;

17 Which ^mbringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

18 ¶ ⁿRemember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do a ^onew thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? ^pI will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the ^qowls: because ^rI give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 ^sThis people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.

22 ¶ But thou hast not called upon me, O *Jā'-cob*; but thou ^thast been weary of me, O *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

23 ^uThou hast not brought me the

B.C. c. 712.

² Heb. *lamb*, or, *kids*.

^a ch. 44. 8.

^b ch. 42. 1. & 65. 4.

³ Heb. *made me drunk*, or, *abundantly moistened*.

^c ch. 41. 4.

^d & 44. 6.

^e or, *nothing formed of God*.

^f ch. 1. 14.

^g Mal. 2. 17.

^h ch. 43. 21.

ⁱ Hos. 13. 4.

^j ch. 44. 22.

^k & 43. 9.

^l Jer. 50. 20.

^m Acts 3. 19.

ⁿ Ezek. 36. 22, &c.

^o ch. 1. 18.

^p Jer. 31. 34.

^q Deut. 32. 16.

^r Ps. 81. 9.

^s ver. 10.

^t ch. 44. 6.

^u Ps. 90. 2.

^v John 8. 58.

^w Heb. *interpreters*.

^x Mal. 2. 7, 8.

^y Heb. *turn it back*.

^z Job 9. 12.

^{aa} ch. 14. 27.

^{ab} ch. 47. 6.

^{ac} Lam. 2. 2, 6.

^{ad} or, *holly princes*.

^{ae} Ps. 79. 4.

^{af} Jer. 24. 9.

^{ag} Dan. 9. 11.

^{ah} Zech. 8. 13.

^{ai} Heb. *bars*.

^{aj} ver. 21.

^{ak} ch. 41. 8.

^{al} & 43. 1.

^{am} Jer. 30. 10.

^{an} & 46. 27, 28.

^{ao} Jer. 14. 16.

^{ap} & 22. 7.

^{aq} Ps. 77. 19.

^{ar} ch. 51. 10.

^{as} Josh. 3. 13, 16.

^{at} Ex. 14. 4-9, 25.

^{au} ch. 43. 1, 7.

^{av} Deut. 32. 15.

^{aw} Jer. 16. 14.

^{ax} & 23. 7.

^{ay} ch. 35. 7.

^{az} Joel 2. 28.

^{ba} John 7. 38.

^{bb} Acts 2. 18.

^{bc} 2 Cor. 5. 17.

^{bd} Rev. 21. 5.

^{be} Ex. 17. 6.

^{bf} Num. 20. 11.

^{bg} Deut. 8. 16.

^{bh} Ps. 78. 16.

^{bi} ch. 35. 6.

^{bj} or, *ostriches*.

^{bk} Heb. *daughters of the owl*.

^{bl} ch. 48. 21.

^{bm} Ps. 102. 18.

^{bn} Luke 1. 74, 75.

^{bo} ver. 24.

^{bp} ch. 43. 1, 14.

^{bq} ch. 41. 4.

^{br} & 42. 12.

^{bs} Rev. 1. 8, 17, & 22. 13.

^{bt} Mal. 1. 13.

^{bu} ch. 41. 4, 22.

^{bv} Amos 5. 25.

^c small cattle of thy burnt offering, neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

24 Thou hast bought me with sweet cane with money, neither hast thou ^dfilled me with the of thy sacrifices: but thou made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast ^ewearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, *even I*, *am* he that ^fblot out thy transgressions ^gfor mine own sake, ^hand will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father hath sinned, and thy ⁱteachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore ^jI have profaned the name of the sanctuary, ^kand have given *Jā'-cob* to the curse, and *rā-ēl* to reproaches.

CHAPTER 44.

¹ God comforteth the church with his promises. ² Vanity of idols, and folly of idol makers. ³ Exhorteth to praise God.

YET now hear, ^aO *Jā'-cob* my servant; and *Īs'-rā-ēl*, whom I have chosen:

2 Thus saith the LORD that made thee, ^band formed thee from the womb, *which* will help thee; Fear not, O *Jā'-cob*, my servant; and thou, ^c*Jēs-ū-rūn*, whom I have chosen.

3 For I will ^dpour water upon thee that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

4 And they shall spring up among the grass, as willows by the water courses.

5 One shall say, *I am the LORD*; and another shall call *himself* the name of *Jā'-cob*; and another shall subscribe *with* his hand unto the LORD, and surname *himself* the name of *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

6 Thus saith the LORD the King *Īs'-rā-ēl*, ^eand his redeemer the LORD of hosts; ^f*I am* the first, and I ^gam the last; and beside me *there is* no God.

7 And ^hwho, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order

me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them know unto them.

Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared *it*? ^aye are even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, *there is no God*; I know not *any*.

^f They that make a graven image are all of them vanity; and their ^adelectable things shall not profit; and they are their own witnesses; ^athey see not, nor know; and they may be ashamed.

Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image *that is profitable for nothing*?

Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed: and the workmen, they also of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; yet they shall fear, and they shall be named together.

² The smith ^awith the tongs he worketh in the coals, and smitheth it with hammers, and maketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint.

The carpenter stretcheth out his rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compasses, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in his house.

He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he ^astrengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth flourish it.

Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth *it*; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth on his face thereunto.

He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, *I am warm, I have seen the fire*.

And the residue thereof he

B.C.c. 712

^a ch. 41. 22.

^b ch. 45. 20.

^c ch. 43. 10.

^d 2 Thes. 2. 11.

^e Heb. *deceived*.

^f Deut. 4. 35.

^g & 32. 39.

^h 1 Sam. 2. 2.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 22. 32.

^j Heb. *rock*.

^k Deut. 32. 4.

^l ch. 41. 24.

^m 29.

ⁿ Heb. *setteth to his heart*.

^o ch. 46. 8.

^p Heb. *desirable*.

^q Ps. 115. 4.

^r Jer. 10. 5.

^s Hab. 2. 18.

^t Heb. *that which comes of a tree*.

^u Ps. 57. 7.

^v ch. 1. 29.

^w & 42. 17.

^x & 45. 16.

^y Hos. 4. 12.

^z Rom. 1. 21.

^{aa} 2 Thes. 2. 11.

^{ab} ch. 40. 19.

^{ac} & 41. 6.

^{ad} Jer. 10. 3.

^{ae} & c.

^{af} or, *with an axe*.

^{ag} ver. 1, 2.

^{ah} ch. 43. 25.

^{ai} ch. 43. 1.

^{aj} & 48. 20.

^{ak} 1 Cor. 6. 20.

^{al} 1 Pet. 1. 13.

^{am} 19.

^{an} Ps. 69. 34.

^{ao} & 96. 11. 12.

^{ap} ch. 42. 10.

^{aq} & 49. 13.

^{ar} Jer. 51. 48.

^{as} Rev. 18. 20.

^{at} ch. 43. 14.

^{au} or, *take*.

^{av} courage.

^{aw} ch. 43. 1.

^{ax} Job 9. 8.

^{ay} Ps. 104. 2.

^{az} ch. 40. 22.

^{ba} & 42. 5.

^{bb} & 45. 12.

^{bc} & 51. 13.

^{bd} ch. 47. 13.

^{be} Jer. 50. 36.

^{bf} 1 Cor. 1. 20.

^{bg} Zech. 1. 6.

^{bh} Heb. *wasted*.

maketh a god, *even* his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth *it*, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou *art* my god.

¹⁸ They have not known nor understood: for ^ahe hath ^ashut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand.

¹⁹ And none ^aconsidereth in his heart, neither *is there* knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten *it*: and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to ^athe stock of a tree?

²⁰ He feedeth on ashes: ^aa deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, *Is there* not a lie in my right hand?

²¹ Remember these, O Jā'-qōb and Īś'-rā-ēl; for ^athou *art* my servant: I have formed thee; thou *art* my servant: O Īś'-rā-ēl, thou shalt not be forgotten of me.

²² ^aI have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for ^aI have redeemed thee.

²³ Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done *it*: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jā'-qōb, and glorified himself in Īś'-rā-ēl.

²⁴ Thus saith the LORD, ^athy redeemer, and ^ahe that formed thee from the womb, I *am* the LORD that maketh all *things*; ^athat stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

²⁵ That ^afrustrateth the tokens of the liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise *men* backward, ^aand maketh their knowledge foolish;

²⁶ That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Jū'-dāh, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the ^adecayed places thereof:

27 ° That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers :

28 That saith of Cŷ'-rūs, *He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, °Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.*

CHAPTER 45.

1 God calleth Cyrus for his church's sake. 5 By his omnipotency he challengeth obedience. 20 He convinceth the idols of vanity by his saving power.

THUS saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cŷ'-rūs, whose ¹right hand I ²have holden, ³to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;

2 I will go before thee, ° and make the crooked places straight: ° I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:

3 And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, ° that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which ° call thee by thy name, am the God of Īs'-rā-ēl.

4 For ° Jā'-qōb my servant's sake, and Īs'-rā-ēl mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast ° not known me.

5 ¶ I ° am the LORD, and ° there is none else, *there is no God beside me: ° I girded thee, though thou hast not known me:*

6 ° That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that *there is none beside me. I am the LORD, and there is none else.*

7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and ° create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

8 ° Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

9 Woe unto him that striveth with ° his Maker! *Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. ° Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?*

10 Woe unto him that saith unto his father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

B.C. c. 712.

° See Jer. 50. 38. & 51. 32. 36. Jer. 31. 9. Is. 29. 23.

2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. Ezra 1. 1. ch. 45. 13. ch. 42. 5. Jer. 27. 5. Gen. 1. 26. Gen. 2. 1.

ch. 41. 2.

2 or, make straight. 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. ch. 41. 13.

3 or, strengthened. Dan. 5. 30.

° See Rom. 3. 24. Ps. 68. 31. Zech. 8. 22. ch. 40. 4. Ps. 107. 16.

° Ps. 149. 8.

° ch. 41. 23. Ex. 33. 12, 17. ch. 43. 1. & 49. 1.

1 Cor. 14. 25. ver. 5. Ps. 44. 24. ch. 8. 17. ch. 44. 1.

1 Thes. 4. 5.

° Dent. 4. 35, 39. & 32. 39. ch. 44. 8.

° ver. 14, 18. ch. 44. 11. Rom. 26. 4. 1 Cor. 11. 26.

° Ps. 18. 32, 39. Ps. 102. 15. Mal. 1. 11. ch. 42. 5.

° Amos 3. 6.

° ver. 5.

° Ps. 72. 3.

Deut. 30. 11. ch. 48. 16.

° Ps. 19. 8.

° ch. 64. 8.

° ch. 29. 16. Jer. 18. 6. Rom. 9. 20. ch. 44. 17. Rom. 1. 22, 23.

° ch. 41. 22. & 43. 9. & 44. 7. & 46. 10. & 48. 14.

11 Thus saith the LORD, the H One of Īs'-rā-ēl, and his Maker, A me of things to come concerning ° my sons, and concerning ° the w of my hands command ye me.

12 ° I have made the earth, ° created man upon it: I, even ° hands, have stretched out the vens, and ° all their host have commanded.

13 ° I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will ° direct all ways: he shall ° build my city, ° he shall let go my captives, ° not price nor reward, saith the LORD hosts.

14 Thus saith the LORD, ° The lab of Ē'-gŷpt, and merchandise Ē-thi-ō'-pī-ā and of the Sā-bē'-ā men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: thou shalt come after thee; ° in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, ° Surely God is in thee; and ° there is none else, there is no God.

15 Verily thou art a God ° that hidest thyself, O God of Īs'-rā-ēl Saviour.

16 They shall be ashamed, and a confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together that ° makers of idols.

17 ° But Īs'-rā-ēl shall be saved the LORD with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed in a confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the LORD ° that created the heavens; God him that formed the earth and made it, he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: ° I am the LORD; and there is none else.

19 I have not spoken in ° secret, a dark place of the earth: I said unto the seed of Jā'-qōb, Seek ye me in vain: ° I the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are right.

20 ¶ Assemble yourselves and come draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: ° they have knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god that cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near yea, let them take counsel together ° who hath declared this from a

at time? who hath told it from
at time? have not I the LORD?
and there is no God else beside me;
just God and a Saviour; there is
one beside me.

22 Look unto me, and be ye saved,
at the ends of the earth: for I am
God, and there is none else.

23 I have sworn by myself, the
LORD is gone out of my mouth in
righteousness, and shall not return,
that unto me every knee shall bow,
every tongue shall swear.

24 Surely, shall one say, in the
LORD have I ^arighteousness and
strength: even to him shall men
come; and ^pall that are incensed
against him shall be ashamed.

25 In the LORD shall all the seed
of ^{Is'}rā-ēl be justified, and shall
glory.

CHAPTER 46.

The idols of Babylon could not save themselves.
God saveth his people to the end. 5 Idols not
comparable to God for power, 12 or present salva-
tion.

1 ^{Is'}rā-ēl boweth down, Nē'-bō stoop-
eth, their idols were upon the
hasts, and upon the cattle: your
marriages were heavy laden; ^athey
are a burden to the weary beast.

2 They stoop, they bow down to-
gether; they could not deliver the
word, ^abut ^athemselves are gone
to captivity.

3 Hearken unto me, O house of
^{Is'}cob, and all the remnant of the
house of ^{Is'}rā-ēl, ^jwhich are borne
up from the belly, which are
carried from the womb:

4 And even to your old age ⁱI am
your Father; and even to hoar hairs ⁱwill I
carry you: I have made, and I will
carry; even I will carry, and will
deliver you.

5 To whom will ye liken me, and
make me equal, and compare me,
that we may be like?

6 They lavish gold out of the bag,
and weigh silver in the balance, and
are as goldsmiths; and he maketh
him a god: they fall down, yea, they
worship.

7 They bear him upon the shoul-
der, they carry him, and set him in
his place, and he standeth; from his
place shall he not remove: yea, ^aone
shall cry unto him, yet can he not
answer, nor save him out of his
trouble.

B.C. c. 712.

^a ch. 44. 19.

^b ver. 5. 14.

^c Deut. 32. 7.

^d ch. 45. 5. 21.

^e Ps. 22. 27.

^f 65. 5.

^g ch. 45. 21.

^h Heb. 6. 13.

ⁱ Ps. 33. 11.

^j Prov. 19. 21.

^k Acts 5. 39.

^l Heb. 6. 17.

^m Rom. 14. 11.

ⁿ Phil. 2. 10.

^o Gen. 31. 53.

^p Ps. 63. 11.

^q ch. 41. 2. 25.

^r or, Surely

he shall

say of me,

In the

LORD is

all right-

eousness

and

strength.

^s Heb. the

man of my

counsel.

^t ch. 43. 13.

^u Heb. right-

eousnesses.

^v Jer. 23. 5.

^w 1 Cor. 1. 30.

^x Num. 23. 19.

^y ch. 41. 11.

^z ver. 17.

^{aa} Ps. 76. 5.

^{ab} 1 Cor. 1. 31.

^{ac} Rom. 10. 3.

^{ad} Rom. 1. 17.

^{ae} Hab. 2. 3.

^{af} ch. 62. 11.

^{ag} ch. 21. 9.

^{ah} Jer. 50. 2.

^{ai} 51. 44.

^{aj} Jer. 10. 5.

^{ak} Jer. 48. 19.

^{al} ch. 3. 26.

^{am} Jer. 48. 7.

^{an} Heb.

their soul.

^{ao} Ex. 11. 5.

^{ap} Judg. 16. 21.

^{aq} Mat. 24. 41.

^{ar} Ex. 19. 4.

^{as} Ps. 71. 6.

^{at} Ps. 102. 27.

^{au} Mal. 3. 6.

^{av} ch. 3. 17.

^{aw} Jer. 13. 22.

^{ax} 26.

^{ay} Nab. 3. 5.

^{az} Jer. 48. 14.

^{ba} Rom. 12. 19.

^{bb} ch. 43. 3. 14.

^{bc} Jer. 50. 34.

^{bd} ch. 40. 18.

^{be} 25.

^{bf} 1 Sam. 2. 9.

^{bg} ch. 40. 19.

^{bh} ch. 41. 6.

^{bi} ch. 44. 12. 19.

^{bj} Jer. 10. 3.

^{bk} ch. 13. 19.

^{bl} Dan. 2. 37.

^{bm} Jer. 2. Sam.

^{bn} 24. 14.

^{bo} 2 Chr. 28. 9.

^{bp} Zech. 1. 15.

^{bq} ch. 43. 28.

^{br} Jer. 10. 5.

^{bs} Deut. 28. 50.

^{bt} ch. 45. 20.

^{bu} Rev. 18. 7.

^{bv} ch. 46. 8.

^{bw} Deut. 32. 29.

8 Remember this, and shew your-
selves men: ^abring it again to mind,
O ye transgressors.

9 Remember the former things of
old: for I am God, and ^dthere is none
else; I am God, and there is none
like me,

10 Declaring the end from the
beginning, and from ancient times
the things that are not yet done,
saying, ^aMy counsel shall stand, and
I will do all my pleasure:

11 Calling a ravenous bird from
the east, ^athe man that executeth
my counsel from a far country: yea,
^aI have spoken it, I will also bring
it to pass; I have purposed it, I will
also do it.

12 Hearken unto me, ye stout-
hearted, that are far from righteous-
ness:

13 I bring near my righteousness;
it shall not be far off, and my salva-
tion shall not tarry: and I will
place ^asalvation in Zi'-on for ^{Is'}rā-
ēl my glory.

CHAPTER 47.

1 God's judgment upon Babylon and Chaldea, 6 for
their unmercifulness, 7 pride, 10 and overboldness,
11 shall be irresistible.

1 COME down, and sit in the dust,
O virgin daughter of Bāb'-y-lon,
sit on the ground: there is no throne,
O daughter of the Chāl-dē'-āns: for
thou shalt no more be called tender
and delicate.

2 Take the millstones, and grind
meal: uncover thy locks, make bare
the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over
the rivers.

3 Thy nakedness shall be un-
covered, yea, thy shame shall be
seen: ^aI will take vengeance, and
I will not meet thee as a man.

4 As for our redeemer, the LORD
of hosts is his name, the Holy One
of ^{Is'}rā-ēl.

5 Sit thou silent, and get thee in-
to darkness, O daughter of the Chāl-
dē'-āns: for thou shalt no more be
called, The lady of kingdoms.

6 I was wroth with my people,
I have polluted mine inheritance,
and given them into thine hand:
thou didst shew them no mercy;
upon the ancient hast thou very
heavily laid thy yoke.

7 And thou saidst, I shall be ^aa
lady for ever: so that thou didst not
lay these things to thy heart, ^anei-

ther didst remember the latter end of it.

8 Therefore hear now this, *thou that art given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, 'I am, and none else beside me; 'I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children :*

9 But *'these two things shall come to thee 'in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection 'for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abundance of thine enchantments.*

10 ¶ For thou *"hast trusted in thy wickedness: 'thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath 'perverted thee; 'and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me.*

11 ¶ Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know *'from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to 'put it off: and 'desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou shalt not know.*

12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

13 'Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now *'the 'astrologers, the stargazers, 'the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee.*

14 Behold, they shall be *"as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver 'themselves from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it.*

15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, *even 'thy merchants, from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter; none shall save thee.*

CHAPTER 48.

1 God, to convince the people of their foreknown obstinacy, revealed his prophecies. 9 He saveth them for his own sake. 12 He exhorteth them to obedience, because of his power and providence. 16 He lamenteth their backwardness. 20 He powerfully delivereth his out of Babylon.

HEAR ye this, O house of Jā'cob, which are called by the name of Īs'-rā-ēl, and *'are come*

B.C. c. 712.

a Deut. 6. 13. ch. 65. 16. Zeph. 1. 5.

b Jer. 4. 2. & 5. 2.

c Zeph. 2. 15. *d* Rev. 18. 7. *e* ch. 52. 1.

f Mic. 3. 11. Rom. 2. 17.

g ch. 51. 19.

h 1 Thes. 5. 3.

i ch. 41. 22. & 42. 9.

j & 43. 9. & 44. 7. 8. & 45. 21.

k Nah. 3. 4. *l* Josh. 21. 45.

m Ps. 52. 7. *n* Heb. hard.

o Ex. 32. 9. *p* Deut. 31. 27.

q ch. 2. 15. Ezek. 8. 12. & 9. 9.

r ver. 3. *s* or, caused thee to turn away.

t ver. 8. *u* Heb. the morning thereof.

v Heb. expiate.

w 1 Thes. 5. 3.

x ch. 57. 10.

y ch. 44. 25. *z* Heb. viewers of the heavens.

a Heb. that give knowledge concerning the months.

b Ps. 58. 3.

c Nah. 1. 10. Mal. 4. 1.

d Ps. 79. 9. & 106. 8.

e ch. 43. 25. Ezek. 20. 9. 14. 22. 44.

f Ps. 78. 38.

g Heb. their souls.

h Ps. 66. 10. *i* or,

for silver. See Ezek. 22. 20-22.

j ver. 9. *k* Rev. 18. 11.

l Deut. 32. 26. Ezek. 20. 9.

m ch. 42. 8.

n Deut. 32. 39. *o* ch. 41. 4.

p Rev. 1. 17. & 22. 13.

q Ps. 102. 25.

r or, the palm of my right hand hath spread out.

s ch. 40. 26. *t* Ps. 68. 28.

u ch. 41. 4.

v ch. 41. 4.

w ch. 41. 4.

x ch. 41. 4.

y ch. 41. 4.

z ch. 41. 4.

a ch. 41. 4.

b ch. 41. 4.

forth out of the waters of Jā'-dā' which swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, *'but not in truth nor in righteousness.*

2 For they call themselves *'of the holy city, and 'stay themselves upon the God of Īs'-rā-ēl; The LORD of hosts is his name.*

3 'I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did *them* suddenly, *'and they came to pass.*

4 Because I knew that thou *'art obstinate, and 'thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;*

5 *'I have even from the beginning declared it to thee; before it came to pass I shewed it thee: lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.*

6 Thou hast heard, see all this, and will not ye declare *it? I have shewed thee new things from the time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.*

7 They are created now, and I from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them, not; lest thou shouldest say, I hold, I knew them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; ye thou knewest not; yea, from the time *that* thine ear was not open, for I knew that thou wouldest do very treacherously, and wast called *"a transgressor from the womb.*

9 ¶ For my name's sake *'will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I will not be angry with thee.*

10 Behold, *'I have refined thee, but not ^bwith silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.*

11 *'For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: how should my name be polluted, and ^cI will not give my glory unto another.*

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jā'-cob, and Īs'-rā-ēl, my called; *'I am he, I am the first, I also am the last.*

13 *'Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and ^dmy right hand hath spanned the heavens: when ^eI call unto them, they stand up together.*

4 "All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these things? "The LORD hath loved him: ^dhe will do his pleasure on Bāb'-y-lon, and his arm shall be on the Chāl-dē'-āns.

5 I, even I, have spoken; yea, ^gI have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.

6 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear this; ^gI have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now ^hthe LORD God, and his spirit, hath sent me.

7 Thus saith ^hthe LORD, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of ^hĪś'-rā-ēl; ^ham the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, ^gwhich leadeth thee by the way ^hthat thou shouldest go.

8 ¶ O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! ^hthen had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea:

9 "Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels as the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

10 ¶ ^gGo ye forth of Bāb'-y-lon, ye ye from the Chāl-dē'-āns, with the voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it ^heven to the end of the earth; say ye, The LORD hath ^hredeemed his servant Jā'-qob.

11 And they ^gthirsted not ^hwhen he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

12 "There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

CHAPTER 49.

Christ, being sent to the Jews, complaineth of them. He is sent to the Gentiles with gracious promises. God's love is perpetual to his church. 18 The temple restoration of the church. 24 The powerful deliverance out of captivity.

LISTEN, ^hO isles, unto me; and ^hhearken, ye people, from far; the LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

And he hath made ^hmy mouth as a sharp sword; ^gin the shadow

B.C. c. 712.

^a ch. 41. 22.

^b 44. 7.

^c Ps. 45. 5.

^d ch. 45. 1.

^e ch. 44. 28.

^f ch. 42. 1.

^g Zech. 3. 8.

^h John 13. 31.

ⁱ 15. 8.

^j Eph. 1. 6.

^k ch. 45. 1, 2, &c.

^l Ezek. 3. 19.

^m or, my reward.

ⁿ ch. 40. 10.

^o & 62. 11.

^p ch. 45. 19.

^q ver. 1.

^r Zech. 2. 8, 9, 11.

^s or, That Israel may be gathered to him, and I may, &c.

^t Mat. 23. 37.

^u ch. 43. 14.

^v or, Art thou lighter than thou shouldst be, &c.

^w Ps. 32. 8.

^x or, desolations.

^y Deut. 32. 29.

^z Ps. 81. 13.

^{aa} Luke 2. 32.

^{ab} Ps. 119. 165.

^{ac} Gen. 22. 17.

^{ad} Hos. 1. 10.

^{ae} or, to him that is despised in soul.

^{af} ch. 53. 3.

^{ag} Mat. 26. 67.

^{ah} Ps. 72. 10, 11.

^{ai} Jer. 50. 8.

^{aj} Ps. 69. 13.

^{ak} 2 Cor. 6. 2.

^{al} Ex. 19. 4-6.

^{am} ch. 44. 22.

^{an} ch. 41. 17.

^{ao} ch. 42. 6.

^{ap} Ex. 17. 6.

^{aq} Ps. 105. 41.

^{ar} or, raise up.

^{as} Zech. 9. 12.

^{at} ch. 57. 21.

^{au} ch. 41. 17.

^{av} ch. 42. 6.

^{aw} Ex. 17. 6.

^{ax} Ps. 105. 41.

^{ay} or, raise up.

^{az} Zech. 9. 12.

^{ba} ch. 57. 21.

^{bb} ch. 41. 17.

^{bc} ch. 42. 6.

^{bd} Ex. 17. 6.

^{be} Ps. 105. 41.

^{bf} or, raise up.

^{bg} Zech. 9. 12.

^{bh} ch. 57. 21.

^{bi} ch. 41. 17.

^{bj} ch. 42. 6.

^{bk} Ex. 17. 6.

^{bl} Ps. 105. 41.

^{bm} or, raise up.

^{bn} Zech. 9. 12.

^{bo} ch. 57. 21.

^{bp} ch. 41. 17.

^{bq} ch. 42. 6.

^{br} Ex. 17. 6.

^{bs} Ps. 105. 41.

^{bt} or, raise up.

^{bu} Zech. 9. 12.

^{bv} ch. 57. 21.

^{bw} ch. 41. 17.

^{bx} ch. 42. 6.

^{by} Ex. 17. 6.

^{bz} Ps. 105. 41.

of his hand hath he hid me, and made me ^ba polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

3 And said unto me, "Thou art my servant, O Īś'-rā-ēl, ^gin whom I will be glorified.

4 ^hThen I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment is with the LORD, and ^hmy work with my God.

5 ¶ And now, saith the LORD ^hthat formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jā'-qob again to him, ^hThough Īś'-rā-ēl ^mbe not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.

6 And he said, "It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jā'-qob, and to restore the ^hpreserved of Īś'-rā-ēl: I will also give thee for a ^glight to the Gēn'-tīlēs, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Īś'-rā-ēl, and his Holy One, ^hto him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, ^hKings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, and the Holy One of Īś'-rā-ēl, and he shall choose thee.

8 Thus saith the LORD, ^hIn an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, ^hand give thee for a covenant of the people, to ^hestablish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;

9 That thou mayest say ^hto the prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places.

10 They shall not ^ghunger nor thirst; ^gneither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them ^hshall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

11 ^hAnd I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

12 Behold, ^hthese shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north

and from the west; and these from the land of Si'-nim.

13 ¶ Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

14 ^a But Zi'-on said, The LORD hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.

15 ^a Can a woman forget her sucking child, ^a that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, ^a yet will I not forget thee.

16 Behold, ^a I have graven thee upon the palms of *my* hands; thy walls are continually before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste; ^a thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.

18 ¶ Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. As I live, saith the LORD, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, ^a as with an ornament, and bind them on thee, as a bride doeth.

19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, ^a shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20 ^a The children which thou shalt have, ^a after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place is too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where *had* they been?

22 ^a Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gen'-tiles, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in *their* ^a arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon *their* shoulders.

23 ^a And kings shall be thy ^a nursing fathers, and their ^a queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with *their* face toward the earth, and ^a lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that

B.C. c. 712.

^a Ps. 34. 22.
Rom. 5. 5.
& 9. 33.
& 10. 11.
^b ch. 44. 23.

^c Mat. 12. 29.
Luke 11. 21, 22.

² Heb. *the captivity of the just.*

³ Heb. *captivity.*
^a ch. 40. 27.

^c Ps. 103. 13.
Mal. 3. 17.
Mat. 7. 11.

⁴ Heb. *from having compassion.*

^f ch. 9. 20.
^g Rom. 11. 29.

^h See
Ex. 13. 9.
Cant. 8. 6.

ⁱ Rev. 14. 20.
& 16. 6.

³ or, *new wine.*

^k Ps. 9. 16.
ch. 60. 16.
ⁱ ver. 19.

^m ch. 60. 4.

ⁿ Prov. 17. 6.
^o Deut. 24. 1.

^p Jer. 3. 8.
Hos. 2. 2.

^q 2 Kin. 4. 1.
Mat. 13. 25.

² See
ch. 54. 1, 2.
Zech. 2. 4.
& 10. 10.

^r ch. 52. 3.

^s ch. 60. 4.

^t Prov. 1. 24.
ch. 65. 12.

^u & 66. 4.
Jer. 7. 13.

^v Mat. 3. 9.
Rom. 11. 11, 12, &c.

^w Num. 11. 23.
ch. 69. 1.

^x Ps. 106. 9.
Nah. 1. 4.

^y Ex. 14. 21.
^z Josh. 3. 16.

^{aa} Ex. 7. 18, 21.
^{ab} Ex. 10. 21.

^{ac} Rev. 6. 12.
^{ad} Ex. 4. 11.

^{ae} ch. 60. 4.
& 66. 20.

^{af} Mat. 11. 28.
^{ag} Heb. *bosom.*

^{ah} Ps. 40. 6-8.
^{ai} Mat. 26. 39.

^{aj} John 14. 31.
Phil. 2. 8.

^{ak} Heb. 10. 5.
^{al} ver. 7.

^{am} Ps. 72. 11.
ch. 52. 15.
& 60. 16.

^{an} Heb. *nourishers.*
^{ao} Heb. *princesses.*

^{ap} Mat. 23. 67.
& 27. 26.

^{aq} John 18. 22.

^{ar} Lam. 3. 30.

^{as} Ps. 72. 9.

^{at} Mic. 7. 17.

I am the LORD: for ^a they shall be ashamed that wait for me.

24 ¶ Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or ^a the lawful captive delivered?

25 But thus saith the LORD, Even the ^a captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save ^a children.

26 And I will ^a feed them that press thee with their own flesh, and they shall be drunken with their own ^a blood, as with ^a sweet wine: and all flesh ^a shall know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour, thy Redeemer, the mighty One, Jā'-cob.

CHAPTER 50.

¹ Christ sheweth that the dereliction of the Jews was not to be imputed to him, by his ability to do so by his obedience in that work, and by his confidence in that assistance. ¹⁰ An exhortation to trust in God, and not in ourselves.

THUS saith the LORD, Where ^a is the bill of your mother's fornication, whom I have put away, or which of my ^a creditors is it, whom I have sold you? Behold, your iniquities ^a have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.

2 Wherefore, when I came, ^a there no man? ^a when I called, ^a there none to answer? ^a Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, ^a at my rebuke I ^a dry up the sea, I make the ^a rivers a wilderness, ^a their fish stinketh, because ^a there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 ^a I clothe the heavens with blackness, ^a and I make sackcloth the covering.

4 ^a The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is ^a weary: wakeneth morning by morning, wakeneth mine ear to hear as I have learned.

5 ¶ The Lord God ^a hath opened mine ear, and I was not ^a rebellious, neither turned away back.

6 ^a I gave my back to the smiters, and ^a my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

7 ¶ For the Lord God will help me

Therefore shall I not be confounded:
Therefore have I set my face like a
flint, and I know that I shall not be
shamed.

For He is near that justifieth me;
Who will contend with me? let us
come together: who is mine adver-
sary? let him come near to me.

Behold, the Lord God will help
me; who is he that shall condemn
me? lo, they all shall wax old as a
garment; the moth shall eat them
up.

Who is among you that fear-
eth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice
of his servant, that walketh in dark-
ness, and hath no light? let him
trust in the name of the LORD, and
rely upon his God.

Behold, all ye that kindle a fire,
that compass yourselves about with
thorns: walk in the light of your
candle, and in the sparks that ye have
kindled. This shall ye have of
mine hand; ye shall lie down in
thorn.

CHAPTER 51.

An exhortation to trust in Christ, 3 by reason
of his comfortable promises, 4 of his righteous
judgment, 7 and man's mortality. 9 Christ by his
unfettered arm defendeth his people from the fear
of man.

HEarken to me, ye that follow
after righteousness, ye that
seek the LORD: look unto the rock
 whence ye are hewn, and to the hole
 of the pit whence ye are digged.

Look unto A'-brā-hām your
father, and unto Sār-āh that bare
you: for I called him alone, and
blessed him, and increased him.

For the LORD shall comfort
Zi'on: he will comfort all her waste
places; and he will make her wil-
derness like E'-dēn, and her desert
like the garden of the LORD; joy
and gladness shall be found there-
in: thanksgiving, and the voice of
merryd.

Hearken unto me, my people;
and give ear unto me, O my nation:
for a law shall proceed from me,
and I will make my judgment to
be known for a light of the people.

My righteousness is near; my
salvation is gone forth, and mine
arms shall judge the people; the
peoples shall wait upon me, and
upon mine arm shall they trust.

Lift up your eyes to the hea-
vens, and look upon the earth be-

B. C. c. 712.

Ps. 102. 26.
Mat. 24. 35.
2 Pet. 3. 10.
Ezek. 3. 8, 9.
ch. 50. 9.
Rom. 8. 32-
34.

Heb. the
master of
my cause?
ver. 1.

Ps. 37. 31.
Mat. 10. 28.
Acts 5. 41.
Job 13. 28.
Ps. 102. 26.
ch. 51. 6.
ch. 51. 8.
ch. 50. 9.

Ps. 23. 4.
2 Chr. 20.
20.
Ps. 20. 7.

Ps. 44. 23.
ch. 52. 1.
Ps. 93. 1.
Rev. 11. 17.
Ps. 44. 1.
Job 26. 12.

Ps. 87. 4.
& 89. 10.
John 9. 39.
Ps. 74. 13.
Ezek. 29. 3.
Ps. 16. 4.
Ex. 14. 21.
ch. 43. 16.

ch. 35. 10.

ver. 7.
Rom. 9. 30-
32.

Rom. 4. 1, 16.
Heb. 11. 11,
12.

2 Cor. 1. 3.
d Gen. 12. 1.
Ps. 118. 6.
Gen. 24. 35.
Ps. 102. 13.
ch. 52. 9.
ch. 40. 6.
1 Pet. 1. 24.
Job 9. 8.
Ps. 104. 2.
ch. 40. 22.
& 42. 5.
Gen. 13. 10.
Joel 2. 3.

or,
made him-
self ready.
Job 20. 7.

ch. 2. 3.
Zech. 9. 11.
ch. 42. 6.
ch. 46. 13.
Rom. 1. 16.
Ps. 67. 4.
Job 26. 12.
Ps. 74. 13.
Jer. 31. 35.
ch. 60. 9.
Rom. 1. 16.
Deut. 13. 18.
ch. 59. 21.
John 3. 34.
ch. 40. 26.
ch. 49. 2.
ch. 65. 17.

neath: for the heavens shall vanish
away like smoke, and the earth
shall wax old like a garment, and
they that dwell therein shall die in
like manner: but my salvation shall
be for ever, and my righteousness
shall not be abolished.

Hearken unto me, ye that
know righteousness, the people in
whose heart is my law; fear ye not
the reproach of men, neither be ye
afraid of their revilings.

For the moth shall eat them up
like a garment, and the worm shall
eat them like wool: but my right-
eousness shall be for ever, and my
salvation from generation to gener-
ation.

Awake, awake, put on
strength, O arm of the LORD; a-
wake, as in the ancient days, in
the generations of old. Art thou
not it that hath cut Rā'-hāb, and
wounded the dragon?

Art thou not it which hath
dried the sea, the waters of the
great deep; that hath made the
depths of the sea a way for the
ransomed to pass over?

Therefore the redeemed of the
LORD shall return, and come with
singing unto Zi'on; and everlasting
joy shall be upon their head: they
shall obtain gladness and joy; and
sorrow and mourning shall flee
away.

I, even I, am he that comfort-
eth you: who art thou, that thou
shouldest be afraid of a man that
shall die, and of the son of man
which shall be made as grass;

And forgettest the LORD thy
maker, that hath stretched forth
the heavens, and laid the founda-
tions of the earth; and hast feared
continually every day because of
the fury of the oppressor, as if he
were ready to destroy? and where
is the fury of the oppressor?

The captive exile hasteneth
that he may be loosed, and that
he should not die in the pit, nor
that his bread should fail.

But I am the LORD thy God,
that divided the sea, whose waves
roared: The LORD of hosts is his
name.

And I have put my words in
thy mouth, and I have covered thee
in the shadow of mine hand, that I

may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zi'-on, *Thou art my people.*

17 ¶ ^bAwake, awake, stand up, O Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, which ^chast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; ^dthou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, *and wrung them out.*

18 *There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up.*

19 ¶ These two *things* ²are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and ³destruction, and the famine, and the sword: ^aby whom shall I comfort thee?

20 ¶ Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God.

21 ¶ Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, ¹but not with wine:

22 Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God ^mthat pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, *even the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again:*

23 But ^oI will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; ^qwhich have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over.

CHAPTER 52.

1 Christ persuadeth the church to believe his free redemption, 7 to receive the ministers thereof, 9 to joy in the power thereof, 11 and to free themselves from bondage, 13 Christ's kingdom shall be exalted.

AWAKE, ^vawake; put on thy strength, O Zi'-on; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, ¹the holy city: for ²henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised ^dand the unclean.

2 ¶ Shake thyself from the dust; arise, *and sit down*, O Jê-rû-sâ-lêm: ³loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zi'-on.

3 For thus saith the LORD, ^kYe have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.

B.C. c. 712.

^a Gen. 46. 6

^b ch. 52. 1.

^c Job 21. 20.

Jer. 25. 15.

^d See Deut.

28. 28. 34.

Ps. 60. 3.

Ezek. 23.

32-34.

Zech. 12. 2.

Rev. 14. 10.

^e Ezek. 36. 20.

Rom. 2. 24.

^f ch. 47. 9.

^g Heb.

happened.

^h Nah. 1. 15.

Rom. 10. 15.

ⁱ Heb.

breaking.

^j Amos 7. 2.

^k Lam. 2. 11.

^l Ps. 93. 1.

^m See ver. 17.

Lam. 3. 15.

ⁿ Jer. 50. 34.

^o Ps. 93. 2, 3.

^p Jer. 25. 17.

23. 28.

Zech. 12. 2.

^q Luke 3. 6.

^r Ps. 66. 11.

^s ch. 48. 20.

Jer. 50. 8.

Zech. 2. 6, 7.

2 Cor. 6. 17.

Rev. 18. 4.

^t Lev. 22. 2.

^u Ex. 12. 33.

^v Mic. 2. 13.

^w Num. 10. 25.

^x Heb.

gather

you up.

^y ch. 51. 9, 17.

^z ch. 42. 1.

^{aa} or,

prosper.

Jer. 23. 5.

^{ab} Phil. 2. 9.

^{ac} Neh. 11. 1.

Mat. 4. 5.

Rev. 21. 2.

^{ad} ch. 35. 8.

& 60. 21.

Nah. 1. 15.

^{ae} Rev. 21. 27.

^{af} Ps. 22. 6, 7.

^{ag} See

ch. 3. 26.

^{ah} Zech. 2. 7.

^{ai} Ezek. 30. 25.

^{aj} Rom. 15. 21.

^{ak} Pa. 44. 12.

ch. 45. 13.

Jer. 15. 13.

4 For thus saith the Lord God, people went down aforetime i
^aE'-gypt to sojourn there; and
As-syr'-i-ân oppressed them with
cause.

5 Now therefore, what have I be
saith the LORD, that my people
taken away for nought? they
rule over them make them to be
saith the LORD; and my name c
tually every day is ^cblaspheme

6 Therefore my people shall kn
my name: therefore *they shall kn*
in that day that I *am* he that d
speak: behold, *it is I.*

7 ¶ How beautiful upon the mo
tains are the feet of him that bri
eth good tidings, that publish
peace; that bringeth good tidi
of good, that publisheth salvati
that saith unto Zi'-on, ^aThy
reigneth!

8 Thy watchmen shall lift up
voice; with the voice together s
they sing: for they shall see eye
eye, when the LORD shall bring ag
Zi'-on.

9 ¶ Break forth into joy, sing
gether, ye waste places of Jê-
sâ-lêm: for the LORD hath co
forded his people, he hath redeem
Jê-rû-sâ-lêm.

10 ¶ The LORD hath made bare
holy arm in the eyes of all
nations; and ²all the ends of
earth shall see the salvation of
God.

11 ¶ Depart ye, depart ye, go
out from thence, touch no uncl
thing; go ye out of the midst of h
¹be ye clean, that bear the vessel
the LORD.

12 For ¹ye shall not go out w
haste, nor go by flight: ²for
LORD will go before you; ³and
God of Îs-râ-ël *will* ⁴be your r
ward.

13 ¶ Behold, ¹my servant s
²deal prudently, ³he shall be exal
and extolled, and be very high.

14 As many were astonished at th
his ¹visage was so marred more th
any man, and his form more th
the sons of men:

15 ¶ So shall he sprinkle many
tions; the kings shall shut th
mouths at him: for *that* ¹which h
not been told them shall they s
and *that* which they had not hea
shall they consider.

CHAPTER 53.

The prophet, complaining of incredulity, excuseth scandal of the cross, 4 by the benefit of his passion, 10 and the good success thereof.

WHO^d hath believed our^a report?
and to whom is the arm of the
RD revealed?

For he shall grow up before him
a tender plant, and as a root out
a dry ground: he hath no form
comeliness; and when we shall
him, *there is no beauty that we*
uld desire him.

He is despised and rejected of
n; a man of sorrows, and 'ac-
cinted with grief: and 'we hid
it were *our* faces from him; he
s despised, and 'we esteemed him

Surely^m he hath borne our griefs,
and carried our sorrows: yet we did
not deem him stricken, smitten of God,
nor afflicted.

But he *was* 'wounded for our
transgressions, *he was* bruised for
iniquities: the chastisement of
peace was upon him; and with
his stripes we are healed.

All we like sheep have gone
away; we have turned every one
his own way; and the LORD
hath laid on him the iniquity of
all.

He was oppressed, and he was
scorned, yet he opened not his
mouth: he is brought as a lamb
to the slaughter, and as a sheep
before her shearers is dumb, so he
openeth not his mouth.

He was taken from prison and
from judgment: and who shall de-
re his generation? for he was
taken off out of the land of the living:
his transgression of my people
as he stricken.

And he made his grave with the
wicked, and with the rich in his
death; because he had done no
violence, neither *was any* 'deceit in
his mouth.

Yet it pleased the LORD to
use him; he hath put him to
test: 'when thou shalt make his
soul 'an offering for sin, he shall
see his seed, he shall prolong his
days, and the pleasure of the LORD
shall prosper in his hand.

He shall see of the travail of his
soul, and shall be satisfied: by his
knowledge shall 'my righteous serv-

B.C. c. 712.

^a Rom. 5. 18.

^b Ps. 2. 8.

^c Col. 2. 15.

^d John 12. 38.

Rom. 10. 16.

² or,

doctrine

³ Heb.

hearing

⁴ Luke 22. 37.

⁵ Heb. 7. 25.

⁶ or,

tormented.

⁷ Rom. 4. 25.

⁸ 1 Cor. 15. 3.

⁹ ch. 65. 5.

¹⁰ Heb. 9.

¹¹ Heb. 9.

¹² Heb. 9.

¹³ Heb. 9.

¹⁴ Heb. 9.

¹⁵ Heb. 9.

¹⁶ Heb. 9.

¹⁷ Heb. 9.

¹⁸ Heb. 9.

¹⁹ Heb. 9.

²⁰ Heb. 9.

²¹ Heb. 9.

²² Heb. 9.

²³ Heb. 9.

²⁴ Heb. 9.

²⁵ Heb. 9.

²⁶ Heb. 9.

²⁷ Heb. 9.

²⁸ Heb. 9.

²⁹ Heb. 9.

³⁰ Heb. 9.

³¹ Heb. 9.

³² Heb. 9.

³³ Heb. 9.

³⁴ Heb. 9.

³⁵ Heb. 9.

³⁶ Heb. 9.

³⁷ Heb. 9.

³⁸ Heb. 9.

³⁹ Heb. 9.

⁴⁰ Heb. 9.

⁴¹ Heb. 9.

⁴² Heb. 9.

⁴³ Heb. 9.

⁴⁴ Heb. 9.

⁴⁵ Heb. 9.

⁴⁶ Heb. 9.

⁴⁷ Heb. 9.

⁴⁸ Heb. 9.

⁴⁹ Heb. 9.

⁵⁰ Heb. 9.

⁵¹ Heb. 9.

⁵² Heb. 9.

⁵³ Heb. 9.

⁵⁴ Heb. 9.

⁵⁵ Heb. 9.

⁵⁶ Heb. 9.

⁵⁷ Heb. 9.

⁵⁸ Heb. 9.

⁵⁹ Heb. 9.

⁶⁰ Heb. 9.

⁶¹ Heb. 9.

⁶² Heb. 9.

⁶³ Heb. 9.

⁶⁴ Heb. 9.

⁶⁵ Heb. 9.

ant^a justify many; for he shall
bear their iniquities.

12^b Therefore will I divide him a
portion with the great, and he shall
divide the spoil with the strong; be-
cause he hath poured out his soul
unto death: and he was 'numbered
with the transgressors; and he bare
the sin of many, and 'made inter-
cession for the transgressors.

CHAPTER 54.

*The prophet, for the comfort of the Gentiles, prophe-
sied the amplitude of their church, 4 their safety, &c.*

SING, O barren, thou *that* didst
not bear; break forth into sing-
ing, and cry aloud, thou *that* didst
not travail with child: for *more*
are the children of the desolate than
the children of the married wife,
saith the LORD.

2^a Enlarge the place of thy tent,
and let them stretch forth the cur-
tains of thine habitations: spare not,
lengthen thy cords, and strengthen
thy stakes;

3 For thou shalt break forth on
the right hand and on the left; ^a and
thy seed shall inherit the Gen'-tiles,
and make the desolate cities to be
inhabited.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not
be ashamed: neither be thou con-
founded; for thou shalt not be put
to shame: for thou shalt forget the
shame of thy youth, and shalt
not remember the reproach of thy
widowhood any more.

5^a For thy Maker *is* thine husband;
the LORD of hosts *is* his name; and
thy Redeemer the Holy One of Is'-
ra'el; ^a The God of the whole earth
shall he be called.

6 For the LORD^a hath called thee
as a woman forsaken and grieved in
spirit, and a wife of youth, when
thou wast refused, saith thy God.

7^b For a small moment have I for-
saken thee; but with great mercies
will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath I hid my face
from thee for a moment; ^a but with
everlasting kindness will I have
mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy
Redeemer.

9 For this *is as* the waters of 'Nô'-
äh unto me: for *as* I have sworn
that the waters of Nô'-äh should no
more go over the earth; so have I
sworn that I would not be wroth
with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For ^a the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; ^c but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.

11 ¶ O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with ^a fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children shall be ^a taught of the LORD; and ^a great shall be the peace of thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee.

15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

17 ¶ No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, ^a and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 55.

1 The prophet, with the promises of Christ, calleth to faith, 6 and to repentance. 8 The happy success of them that believe.

HO, ^a every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; ^c come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.

2 Wherefore do ye ^a spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and ^a come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; ^a and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the ^a sure mercies of Da-vid.

B.C. c. 712.

^a Ps. 46, 2.
ch. 51, 6.
Mat. 5, 18.
^b John 18, 37.
Rev. 1, 5.
^c Ps. 89, 53, 34.

^d Jer. 30, 9.
Ezek. 34, 23.
Dan. 9, 25.
Hos. 3, 5.
^e ch. 52, 15.
Eph. 2, 11, 12.

^f ch. 60, 5.
^g 1 Chr. 29, 2.
Rev. 21, 18, &c.

^h ch. 60, 9.
Acts 3, 13.
ⁱ Ps. 32, 6.
Mat. 5, 25.
^j 25, 11.
John 7, 34.

& 8, 21.
2 Cor. 6, 1, 2.
Heb. 3, 13.
^k ch. 1, 16.

2 Heb.
the man of iniquity.
1 Zech. 8, 17.
^m Ps. 130, 7.
Jer. 3, 12.

ⁿ ch. 11, 9.
Jer. 31, 34.
John 6, 45.
1 Cor. 2, 10.
1 Thes. 4, 9.

1 John 2, 20.
^o Ps. 119, 165.
3 Heb. he will multiply to pardon.
2 Sam. 7, 19.

^p Ps. 103, 11.
^q Deut. 32, 2.

^r ch. 54, 9.

^s ch. 45, 24, 25.
^t ch. 35, 10.
^u Ps. 96, 12.

^v 1 Chr. 16, 33.

^w John 4, 14.
& 7, 37.
Rev. 21, 6.
& 22, 17.
^x ch. 41, 19.
^y Mic. 7, 4.
^z Mat. 13, 44, 46.
Rev. 3, 18.
^{aa} Jer. 13, 11.

^{ab} Heb. weigh.

5 or, equity.
^{ac} Mat. 3, 2.
Rom. 13, 11.
^{ad} Mat. 11, 28.
^{ae} ch. 54, 8.
& 61, 8.
Jer. 32, 40.
^{af} 2 Sam. 7, 8, &c.
Ps. 89, 28.
Acts 13, 34.
^{ag} ch. 53, 13.

4 Behold, I have given him for witness to the people, ^a a leader commander to the people.

5 ^a Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, ^a and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel: ^a for he hath glorified thee.

6 ¶ ^a Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near:

7 ^a Let the wicked forsake his way, and ^a the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, ^a and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

8 ¶ ^a For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD.

9 ^a For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 For ^a as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and it turneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:

11 ^a So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing where I sent it.

12 ^a For ye shall go out with seed, and be led forth with peace: ye shall come down from the mountains, and the hills shall bring forth before you into singing, and ^a all the trees of the field shall dance in their hands.

13 ^a Instead of ^b the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the LORD ^a for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

CHAPTER 56.

1 The prophet exhorteth to sanctification. 3 He miseth it shall be general without respect of persons. 9 He inveigheth against blind watchmen.

THUS saith the LORD, Keep ye judgment, and do justice: ^a my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness shall be revealed.

2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; ^a that keepeth the s

from polluting it, and keepeth
hand from doing any evil.

¶ Neither let ^cthe son of the
nger, that hath joined himself
the LORD, speak, saying, The
hath utterly separated me
his people: neither let the
uch say, Behold, I am a dry

For thus saith the LORD unto
eunuchs that keep my sabbaths,
choose *the things* that please
and take hold of my covenant;
Even unto them will I give in
ne house and within my walls
ace ^aand a name better than of
s and of daughters: I will give
an everlasting name, that shall
be cut off.

Also the sons of the stranger,
join themselves to the LORD, to
re him, and to love the name of
LORD, to be his servants, every
that keepeth the sabbath from
uting it, and taketh hold of my
enant;

Even them will I ^bbring to my
y mountain, and make them joy-
in my house of prayer: ^btheir
nt offerings and their sacrifices
^bbe accepted upon mine altar;
^cmine house shall be called an
se of prayer ^bfor all people.
The Lord God ^cwhich gathereth
outcasts of Is'-rā-ēl saith, ^cYet
I gather *others* to him, ^cbeside
se that are gathered unto him.

¶ All ye beasts of the field, come
levour, yea, all ye beasts in the
st.

His watchmen are ^ablind: they
all ignorant, ^athey are all dumb
s, they cannot bark; ^asleeping,
g down, loving to slumber.

Yea, they are ^agreedy dogs
ch ^acan never have enough,
they are shepherds that cannot
erstand: they all look to their
way, every one for his gain,
his quarter.

Come ye, say they, I will fetch
e, and we will fill ourselves with
ng drink; ^aand to morrow shall
as this day, and much more
adant.

CHAPTER 57.

blissed death of the righteous. 3 God reprov-
the Jews for their whorish idolatry. 13 He
th evangelical promises to the penitent.

¶ The righteous perisheth, and no
man layeth it to heart: and

B.C. c. 712.

2 Heb. men
of kindness,
or, godli-
ness.

^a Ps. 12. 1.

^b 1 Kin. 14. 13.

^c Acts 8. 27.

^d or, from
that which
is evil.

^e or, go in
peace,

Luke 2. 29.

^f 2 Chr. 16. 14.

^g or, before
him.

^h Mat. 16. 4.

ⁱ 1 Tim. 3. 15.

^j John 1. 12.

^k or, among
the oaks,

ch. 1. 29.

^l 2 Kin. 16. 4.

^m Lev. 18. 21.

ⁿ & 20. 2.

^o 2 Kin. 16. 3.

^p & 23. 10.

^q Jer. 7. 31.

^r Ezek. 16. 20.

^s & 20. 26.

^t Ezek. 16. 16.

^u 1 Pet. 1. 1.

^v Ezek. 23. 41.

^w Rom. 12. 1.

^x Heb. 13. 15.

^y 1 Pet. 2. 5.

^z Mat. 21. 13.

^{aa} Mark 11. 17.

^{ab} Luke 19. 46.

^{ac} Mal. 1. 11.

^{ad} Ps. 147. 2.

^{ae} John 10. 16.

^{af} Eph. 1. 10.

^{ag} or, heved
it for thy-
self larger
than their's.

^{ah} Heb. to his
gathered.

^{ai} Ezek. 16. 26.

^{aj} or, thou
providedst
room.

^{ak} Jer. 12. 9.

^{al} or, thou
respectedst
the king.

^{am} Ezek. 16. 33.

^{an} Mat. 15. 14.

^{ao} & 23. 16.

^{ap} Phil. 3. 2.

^{aq} or,
dreaming,
or, talking
in their
sleep.

^{ar} Jer. 2. 25.

^{as} Heb.
stirring of
appetite.

^{at} Mic. 3. 11.

^{au} Heb. know
not to be
satisfied.

^{av} Ezek. 34. 2.

^{aw} or, living.

^{ax} ch. 51. 12.

^{ay} Ps. 50. 21.

^{az} Ps. 10. 6.

^{ba} Prov. 23. 35.

^{bb} ch. 22. 13.

^{bc} Luke 12. 19.

^{bd} 1 Cor. 15. 32.

^{2a} merciful men are taken away,
^b none considering that the righteous
is taken away ^cfrom the evil to
come.

2 He shall ^denter into peace: they
shall rest in ^dtheir beds, *each one*
walking ^ein his uprightness.

3 ¶ But draw near hither, ^eye sons
of the sorceress, the seed of the
adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport your-
selves? against whom make ye a
wide mouth, and draw out the
tongue? are ye not children of
transgression, a seed of falsehood,

5 Enflaming yourselves ^ewith idols
^aunder every green tree, ^eslaying
the children in the valleys under
the cliffs of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth *stones* of the
stream is thy portion; they, they
are thy lot: even to them hast thou
poured a drink offering, thou hast
offered a meat offering. Should I
receive comfort in these?

7 ^aUpon a lofty and high moun-
tain hast thou set ^mthy bed: even
thither wentest thou up to offer
sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the
posts hast thou set up thy remem-
brance: for thou hast discovered
thyself to another than me, and art
gone up; thou hast enlarged thy
bed, and ^amade thee a covenant
with them; ^athou lovedst their bed
^awhere thou sawest it.

9 And ^{2a}thou wentest to the king
with ointment, and didst increase
thy perfumes, and didst send thy
messengers far off, and didst debase
thyself even unto hell.

10 Thou art wearied in the great-
ness of thy way; ^ayet saidst thou
not, There is no hope: thou hast
found the ^elife of thine hand; there-
fore thou wast not grieved.

11 And ^eof whom hast thou been
afraid or feared, that thou hast lied,
and hast not remembered me, nor
laid it to thy heart? ^dhave not I
held my peace even of old, and thou
fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness,
and thy works; for they shall not
profit thee.

13 ¶ When thou criest, let thy com-
panies deliver thee; but the wind
shall carry them all away; vanity
shall take them: but he that putteth

his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, "Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, "whose name is Holy; "I dwell in the high and holy place, "with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, "to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 "For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls "which I have made.

17 For the iniquity of "his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: "I hid me, and was wroth, "and he went on "frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and "will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to "his mourners.

19 I create "the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace "to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him.

20 "But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 "There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

CHAPTER 58.

3 The prophet describeth a counterfeit fast and a true one. 8 The promises due unto godliness, 13 and to the keeping of the sabbath.

CRY "aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jā'-qob their sins.

2 Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching to God.

3 "Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore have we "afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your "labours.

4 "Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of

B.C.c. 698.

2 or, ye fast not as this day.

"ch. 40. 3.

Job 21. 8.

"Zech. 7. 5.

3 or, to afflict his soul for a day.

"Lev. 16. 29.

"Esth. 4. 3.

Job 21. 8.

"Dan. 9. 3.

"Jonah 3. 6.

"Job 6. 10.

"Luke 1. 49.

"Ps. 68. 4.

"Zech. 2. 13.

"Ps. 34. 18.

"51. 17.

"138. 6.

ch. 66. 2.

"Ps. 147. 3.

ch. 61. 1.

"Neh. 5. 10-12.

"Heb. the bundles of the yoke.

"Jer. 34. 9.

"Heb. broken.

"Ps. 85. 5.

"103. 9.

"Mic. 7. 18.

"Ezek. 18. 7.

"Mat. 25. 35.

6 or, afflicted.

"Num. 16. 22.

Job 34. 14.

Heb. 12. 9.

"Job 31. 19.

"Jer. 6. 13.

"Gen. 29. 14.

"Neh. 5. 5.

"ch. 8. 17.

"45. 15.

"ch. 9. 13.

"Heb. turning away.

"Job 11. 17.

"Jer. 3. 22.

"Ex. 14. 19.

ch. 52. 12.

"ch. 61. 2.

"Heb. shall gather thee up.

"Heb. 13. 15.

"Acts 2. 39.

Eph. 2. 17.

"Job 15. 20.

&c.

Prov. 4. 16.

"Ps. 12. 2.

"ch. 48. 22.

"Heb. with the throat.

2 Heb. droughts.

"Heb. tie, or, deceive.

"ch. 61. 4.

f ch. 56. 2.

"Mal. 3. 14.

"Lev. 16. 29.

31.

& 23. 27.

4 or, things wherewith ye grieve others.

"Heb. griefs.

"1 Kin. 21. 9.

12, 13.

"Job 22. 28.

wickedness: "ye shall not fast a do this day, to make your voice be heard on high.

5 Is it "such a fast that I have chosen? "a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and "to spread his cloth and ashes under him? thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, "to undo "the heavy burden, and "to let the "oppressed go, and that ye break every yoke?

7 Is it not "to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bid the poor that are "cast out to house? "when thou seest the naked that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from "thine flesh?

8 ¶ "Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thy health shall spring forth speedily, and thy righteousness shall go before thee; "the glory of the LORD shall be thy rereward.

9 Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of the yoke, the putting forth of thy finger, and "speaking vanity;

10 And if thou draw out thy hand to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be as the noon day:

11 And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul with bread, and make fat thy bones, and thou shalt be like a water garden, and like a spring of waters, whose waters "fail not.

12 And they that shall be of thee, shall build the old waste places, thou shalt raise up the foundation of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

13 ¶ If "thou turn away thy face from the sabbath, from doing pleasure on my holy day; and the sabbath a delight, the holy the LORD, honourable; and shall honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words.

14 "Then shalt thou delight thyself

the LORD; and I will cause thee
ride upon the high places of the
h, and feed thee with the herit-
of Jā'-cōb thy father: ⁶for the
th of the LORD hath spoken it.

CHAPTER 59.

¹damnable nature of sin. ³The sins of the
9 Calamity is for sin. 16 Salvation is only
of God. 20 The covenant of the Redeemer.

BEHOLD, the LORD's hand is not
¹shortened, that it cannot save;
for his ear heavy, that it cannot

hear: but your iniquities have separated
between you and your God, and your
²have hid his face from you,
so he will not hear.

For ³your hands are defiled with
blood, and your fingers with ini-
quity; your lips have spoken lies,
and your tongue hath muttered per-
secution.

None calleth for justice, nor any
saith of truth: they trust in
vanity, and speak lies; ⁴they con-
ceive mischief, and bring forth
iniquity.

They hatch ⁵'cockatrice' eggs, and
spin the spider's web: he that eat-
eth of their eggs dieth, and ⁶that
which is crushed breaketh out into
poison.

Their webs shall not become
garments, neither shall they cover
themselves with their works: their
works are works of iniquity, and the
fruit of violence is in their hands.

Their feet run to evil, and they
rejoice in haste to shed innocent blood:
their thoughts are thoughts of ini-
quity; wasting and ⁷destruction are
their paths.

The way of peace they know not;
there is no ⁸judgment in their
paths: they have made them
crooked paths: whosoever goeth
in shall not know peace.

Therefore is judgment far from
them, neither doth justice overtake us:
we wait for light, but behold ob-
scurity; for brightness, but we walk
in darkness.

We grope for the wall like the
blind, and we grope as if we had no
light: we stumble at noon day as in
the night; we are in desolate places
and we have no men.

We roar all like bears, and
mourn sore like doves: we look
for judgment, but there is none;

B.C. c. 608.

^a Deut. 32.

^b 13.

^c & 33. 29.

^d ch. 1. 20.

^e & 40. 5.

^f Mic. 4. 4.

^g Num. 11. 23.

^h ch. 60. 2.

ⁱ Mat. 12. 34.

² or, have
made him
hide.

³ ch. 1. 15.

³ or, is
accounted
mad.

⁴ Heb. it
was evil
in his eyes.

^f Ezek. 22. 30.

^g Mark 6. 6.

^h Job 15. 35.

ⁱ Ps. 7. 14.

^j Ps. 98. 1.

^k ch. 63. 5.

⁵ or,
adders.

⁶ Eph. 6. 14.

⁷ 1 Thes. 5. 8.

⁶ or, that
which is
sprinkled
is as if
there brake
out a viper.

ⁱ Job 8. 14.

^j 15.

^k ch. 63. 6.

⁷ Heb. re-
compences.

^a Prov. 1. 16.

^b Rom. 3. 16.

^c Ps. 113. 3.

^d Mal. 1. 11.

⁸ Heb.
breaking.

⁹ Rev. 12. 15.

⁹ or, put
him to
flight.

² or, right.

² Rom. 11. 26.

³ Ps. 125. 5.

⁴ Prov. 2. 15.

⁵ Heb. 8. 10.

⁶ & 10. 16.

⁷ Jer. 8. 15.

^a Deut. 28. 29.

^b Job 5. 14.

^c Amos 8. 9.

^d ch. 38. 14.

^e Ezek. 7. 16.

for salvation, but it is far off from
us.

12 For our transgressions are
multiplied before thee, and our sins
testify against us: for our trans-
gressions are with us; and as for
our iniquities, we know them;

13 In transgressing and lying
against the LORD, and departing
away from our God, speaking op-
pression and revolt, conceiving and
uttering ^afrom the heart words of
falsehood.

14 And judgment is turned away
backward, and justice standeth afar
off: for truth is fallen in the street,
and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth; and he that
departeth from evil ^bmaketh himself
a prey: and the LORD saw it, and
^cit displeased him that there was no
judgment.

16 ^dAnd he saw that there was no
man, and ^ewondered that there was
no intercessor: ^ftherefore his arm
brought salvation unto him; and his
righteousness, it sustained him.

17 ^gFor he put on righteousness as
a breastplate, and an helmet of sal-
vation upon his head; and he put on
the garments of vengeance for cloth-
ing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.

18 ^hAccording to their ⁱdeeds, ac-
cordingly he will repay, fury to his
adversaries, recompence to his ene-
mies; to the islands he will repay
recompence.

19 ^jSo shall they fear the name of
the LORD from the west, and his
glory from the rising of the sun.
When the enemy shall come in ^klike
a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall
^llift up a standard against him.

20 ^mAnd ⁿthe Redeemer shall come
to Zi'-on, and unto them that turn
from transgression in Jā'-cōb, saith
the LORD.

21 ^oAs for me, this is my covenant
with them, saith the LORD; My
spirit that is upon thee, and my
words which I have put in thy
mouth, shall not depart out of thy
mouth, nor out of the mouth of
thy seed, nor out of the mouth of
thy seed's seed, saith the LORD,
from henceforth and for ever.

CHAPTER 60.

¹ The glory of the church in the abundant access of
the Gentiles, 15 and the great blessings after a short
affliction.

ARISE, ² shine; for thy light is come, and ^c the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the ^c Gën'-tîlēs shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 ^g Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, ^g they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because ^k the ^a abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the ^g forces of the Gën'-tîlēs shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Mid'-i-ān and ^h E'-phāh; all they from ^g Shē'-bā shall come: they shall bring ^p gold and incense; and they shall shew forth the praises of the LORD.

7 All the flocks of ^g Kē'-dār shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nē-bāi'-ōth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and ^g I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

9 ^h Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tār'-shîsh first, ^g to bring thy sons from far, ^h their silver and their gold with them, ^b unto the name of the LORD thy God, and to the Holy One of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^c because he hath glorified thee.

10 And ^g the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, ^c and their kings shall minister unto thee: for ^g in my wrath I smote thee, ^g but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates ^h shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring unto thee the ^g forces of the Gën'-tîlēs, and that their kings may be brought.

12 ^o For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.

B.C. c. 698.

² or, be enlightened; for thy light cometh.

^a Eph. 5. 14. & ch. 35. 2. & 41. 19.

^c Mal. 4. 2. & 1 Chr. 28. 2. Ps. 132. 7.

^e ch. 49. 6, 23. Rev. 21. 24. & ch. 49. 23. Rev. 3. 9.

^g ch. 49. 18.

^h Heb. 12. 22. Rev. 14. 1. & ch. 49. 20-22. & 66. 12.

^k Rom. 11. 25.

³ or, noise of the sea shall be turned to thee.

ⁱ ch. 49. 23. & 61. 6.

⁴ or, wealth, ver. 11. ch. 61. 6.

^m ch. 43. 3. & ch. 25. 4.

ⁿ Ps. 72. 10. & ch. 61. 6. Mat. 2. 11.

^q Gen. 25. 13.

^r ch. 26. 1.

^s Hag. 2. 7, 9.

^t Rev. 21. 23. & 22. 5.

^u Ps. 72. 10. ch. 42. 4. & 51. 5.

^v Zech. 2. 5.

^y Gal. 4. 26.

^z Ps. 68. 30.

Zech. 14. 14.

^a See

Amos 8. 9.

& Jer. 3. 17.

& ch. 55. 5.

& Zech. 6. 15.

& ch. 49. 23.

& Rev. 21. 24.

& ch. 52. 1.

& Rev. 21. 27.

& ch. 57. 17.

& Ps. 37. 11.

& 22.

& Mat. 5. 5.

& ch. 54. 7, 8.

& ch. 61. 3.

& Mat. 15. 13.

& John 15. 2.

& ch. 29. 23.

& 45. 11.

& Eph. 2. 10.

& Rev. 21. 25.

& Mat. 13. 31.

& or, wealth, ver. 5.

& Zech. 14. 17, 19.

& Mat. 21. 44.

& ch. 11. 2.

& Luke 4. 18.

& John 1. 32.

& 3. 34.

13 ^b The glory of Lēb'-ā-nōn shall come unto thee, the fir tree, pine tree, and the box together beautify the place of my sanctuary, and I will make ^d the place of feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them afflicted thee shall come bearing unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; they shall call thee, The city of LORD, ^h The Zi'-ōn of the Holy of Īs'-rā-ēl.

15 Whereas thou hast been saken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gën'-tîlēs, ^g and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that ^m I the LORD am Saviour and thy Redeemer, mighty One of Jā'-cob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, for iron I will bring silver, and wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers princes, and thine exactors righteousnes.

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call ^g thy walls Salvation, and gates Praise.

19 The ^g sun shall be no more light by day; neither for bright shall the moon give light unto thee, but the LORD shall be unto thee everlasting light, and ^g thy God glory.

20 ^g Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the d of thy mourning shall be ended.

21 ^g Thy people also shall be righteous: ^h they shall inherit land for ever, ^k the branch of my hand that I may be glorified.

22 ^a A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the LORD will hasten it in his time.

CHAPTER 61.

1 The office of Christ. 4 The forwardness, & blessings of the faithful.

THE ^p Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the L

th anointed me to preach good
ngs unto the meek; he hath
t me ^ato bind up the broken-
rted, to proclaim ^aliberty to the
tives, and the opening of the
on to them that are bound;
To proclaim the acceptable year
the LORD, and ^athe day of ven-
ce of our God; ^ato comfort all
t mourn;
To appoint unto them that mourn
^aon, ^ato give unto them beauty
ashes, the oil of joy for mourn-
the garment of praise for the
it of heaviness; that they might
called trees of righteousness, ^athe
ating of the LORD, ^athat he might
glorified.

And they shall ^abuild the old
tes, they shall raise up the
ner desolations, and they shall
air the waste cities, the desola-
s of many generations.

And ^astrangers shall stand and
d your flocks, and the sons of the
n shall be your plowmen and
r vinedressers.

But ye shall be named the
ests of the LORD: men shall call
the Ministers of our God: ^aye
eat the riches of the Gën'-tîlê,
in their glory shall ye boast
rselves.

For your shame ye shall have
ble; and for confusion they shall
ice in their portion: therefore
heir land they shall possess the
ble: everlasting joy shall be
o them.

For ^aI the LORD love judgment,
hate robbery for burnt offer-
; and I will direct their work
ruth, ^aand I will make an ever-
ing covenant with them.

And their seed shall be known
ng the Gën'-tîlê, and their off-
ng among the people: all that
them shall acknowledge them,
at they are the seed which the
D hath blessed.

^aI will greatly rejoice in the
D, my soul shall be joyful in
God; for ^ahe hath clothed me
a the garments of salvation, he
a covered me with the robe of
eousness, ^aas a bridegroom
keth himself with ornaments,
as a bride adorneth herself
a her jewels.

For as the earth bringeth forth

B.C. c. 698.

^a Ps. 45. 7.

^b Ps. 147. 3.
^c ch. 57. 15.

^d ch. 42. 7.

^e Jer. 34. 8.

^f Ps. 72. 3.

^g & 85. 11.

^h ch. 60. 18.

ⁱ & 62. 7.

^j Lev. 25. 9.

^k ch. 34. 8.

^l Mal. 4. 1, 3.

^m 2 Thes. 1. 7.

ⁿ ch. 57. 18.

^o Mat. 6. 4.

^p Ps. 30. 11.

^q ch. 60. 21.

^r John 15. 8.

^s ch. 60. 3.

^t ch. 49. 8.

^u Ezek. 36. 33.

^v See

^w ver. 4. 12.

^x ch. 65. 15.

^y Zech. 9. 16.

^z Eph. 2. 12.

^{aa} Hos. 1. 10.

^{ab} 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^{ac} ch. 49. 14.

^{ad} & 54. 6, 7.

^{ae} Ex. 19. 6.

^{af} ch. 60. 17.

^{ag} & 62. 21.

^{ah} 1 Pet. 2. 5.

^{ai} Rev. 1. 6.

^{aj} & 5. 10.

^{ak} ch. 54. 1.

^{al} 2 i.e. My

^{am} delight is

^{an} in her.

^{ao} ch. 60. 5, 11,

^{ap} 16.

^{aq} 3 i.e.

^{ar} Married.

^{as} ch. 40. 2.

^{at} Zech. 9. 12.

^{au} Heb. with

^{av} the joy of the

^{aw} bride-

^{ax} groom.

^{ay} ch. 65. 19.

^{az} & Ezek. 3. 17.

^{ba} & 33. 7.

^{bb} Ps. 11. 7.

^{bc} ch. 1. 11,

^{bd} 13.

^{be} 5 or ye

^{bf} that are

^{bg} the Lord's

^{bh} remem-

^{bi} brances.

^{bj} ch. 55. 3.

^{bk} Heb.

^{bl} silence.

^{bm} ch. 61. 11.

^{bn} Zeph. 3. 20.

^{bo} 7 Heb. If

^{bp} I give, &c.

^{bq} ch. 63. 23.

^{br} Dent. 28. 31,

^{bs} &c.

^{bt} Jer. 6. 17.

^{bu} Hab. 3. 18.

^{bv} Ps. 132. 9,

^{bw} 16.

^{bx} ch. 49. 18.

^{by} Rev. 21. 2.

^{bz} See

^{ca} Deut. 12. 12.

^{cb} & 14. 23, 26,

^{cc} & 16. 11, 14.

^{cd} Heb.

^{ce} decketh as

^{cf} a priest.

^{cg} ch. 40. 3.

^{ch} & 57. 14.

her bud, and as the garden causeth
the things that are sown in it to
spring forth; so the Lord God will
cause ^arighteousness and ^apraise to
spring forth before all the nations.

CHAPTER 62.

¹ The fervent desire of the prophet to confirm the church in God's promises. ⁵ The office of the ministers (unto which they are incited) in preaching the gospel, ¹⁰ and preparing the people thereto.

FOR Zi'-on's sake will I not hold
my peace, and for Jê-rû'-
lêm's sake I will not rest, until
the righteousness thereof go forth
as brightness, and the salvation
thereof as a lamp that burneth.

2 ^aAnd the Gën'-tîlê shall see
thy righteousness, and all kings
thy glory: ^aand thou shalt be
called by a new name, which the
mouth of the LORD shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be ^aa crown of
glory in the hand of the LORD, and
a royal diadem in the hand of thy
God.

4 ^aThou shalt no more be termed
^aForsaken; neither shall thy land
any more be termed ^aDesolate: but
thou shalt be called ^aHêph'-zî'-bâh,
and thy land ^aBêu'-lâh: for the
LORD delighteth in thee, and thy
land shall be married.

5 ^aFor as a young man marrieth
a virgin, so shall thy sons marry
thee: and ^aas the bridegroom re-
joiceth over the bride, so ^ashall
thy God rejoice over thee.

6 ^aI have set watchmen upon thy
walls, O Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, which shall
never hold their peace day nor
night: ^aye that make mention of
the LORD, keep not silence,

7 And give him no ^arest, till he
establish, and till he make Jê-rû'-
sâ-lêm ^aa praise in the earth.

8 The LORD hath sworn by his
right hand, and by the arm of his
strength, ^aSurely I will no more
^agive thy corn to be meat for thine
enemies; and the sons of the stranger
shall not drink thy wine, for the
which thou hast laboured:

9 But they that have gathered it
shall eat it, and praise the LORD;
and they that have brought it to-
gether shall drink it ^ain the courts
of my holiness.

10 ^aGo through, go through the
gates; ^aprepare ye the way of the
people; cast up, cast up the high-

way; gather out the stones; ^alift up a standard for the people.

11 Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, 'Say ye to the daughter of Zi'-on, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his ²reward *is* with him, and his ²work before him.

12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city 'not forsaken.

CHAPTER 63.

¹ Christ sheweth who he is, ² what his victory over his enemies, ³ and what his mercy toward his church. ¹⁰ In his just wrath he remembereth his free mercy. ¹⁵ The church in their prayer, ¹⁷ and complaint, profess their faith.

WHO is this that cometh from Ē'-dom, with dyed garments from Bōz'-rāh? this that is 'glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

² Wherefore ^aart thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat?

³ I have 'trodden the winepress alone; and of the people *there was* none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

⁴ For the ^aday of vengeance *is* in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

⁵ ^aAnd I looked, and ^athere was none to help; and I wondered that *there was* none to uphold: therefore mine own ^aarm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

⁶ And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and 'make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

⁷ ¶ I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, *and* the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Īs'-rā-ēl, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses.

⁸ For he said, Surely they *are* my people, children *that* will not lie: so he was their Saviour.

B.C. c. 698.

^a ch. 11. 12.

^b Judg. 10. 16.

^c Zech. 2. 8.

^d Acts 9. 4.

^e Ex. 14. 19.

^f Mal. 3. 1.

^g Acts 12. 11.

^h Deut. 7. 7, 8.

ⁱ Zech. 9. 9.

^j Mat. 21. 5.

^k John 12. 15.

^l Ex. 19. 4.

^m Rev. 1. 31.

ⁿ ch. 40. 10.

^o Rev. 22. 12.

^p Ex. 15. 24.

^q Num. 14. 11.

^r Ps. 78. 56.

^s Ps. 78. 40.

^t Acts 7. 51.

^u Eph. 4. 30.

^v 2 or, recompence.

^w Ex. 23. 21.

^x ver. 4.

^y Ex. 14. 30.

^z Num. 14. 13.

^{aa} 3 or, shepherds, as

^{ab} Ps. 77. 20.

^{ac} Num. 11. 17.

^{ad} Neh. 9. 20.

^{ae} Dan. 4. 8.

^{af} Ex. 15. 6.

^{ag} Ex. 14. 21.

^{ah} Josh. 3. 16.

^{ai} Heb. decked.

^{aj} Ps. 106. 9.

^{ak} Rev. 19. 13.

^{al} 2 Sam. 7. 23.

^{am} Lam. 1. 15.

^{an} Rev. 14. 19.

^{ao} 20.

^{ap} & 19. 15.

^{aq} Deut. 26. 15.

^{ar} Ps. 80. 14.

^{as} Ps. 33. 14.

^{at} 5 or, the multitude.

^{au} Jer. 31. 20.

^{av} Hos. 11. 8.

^{aw} ch. 34. 8.

^{ax} & 61. 2.

^{ay} Deut. 32. 6.

^{az} Job 14. 21.

^{ba} ch. 41. 28.

^{bb} & 59. 16.

^{bc} John 16. 32.

^{bd} 6 or, our redeemer

^{be} from ever-

^{bf} lasting is thy name.

^{bg} Ps. 98. 1.

^{bh} ch. 59. 16.

^{bi} Ps. 119. 10.

^{bj} See

^{bk} ch. 6. 10,

^{bl} with John

^{bm} 12. 40.

^{bn} Num. 10. 36.

^{bo} Rev. 16. 8.

^{bp} Deut. 7. 6.

^{bq} Ps. 74. 7.

^{br} 7 or, thy name was

^{bs} not called upon them.

⁹ ^bIn all their affliction he afflicted, ^cand the angel of his sence saved them: ^din his love in his pity he redeemed them; ^ehe bare them, and carried them the days of old.

¹⁰ ¶ But they ^brebelled, and ^eve his holy Spirit: ^atherefore he turned to be their enemy, *and* fought against them.

¹¹ Then he remembered the day old, Mō'-sēs, *and* his people, *say* Where is he that ^abrought them out of the sea with the ^ashepherd his flock? ^awhere *is* he that put holy Spirit within him?

¹² That led *them* by the right hand of Mō'-sēs ^awith his glorious ^a dividing the water before them make himself an everlasting name.

¹³ That led them through deep, as an horse in the wilderness that they should not stumble?

¹⁴ As a beast goeth down into valley, the Spirit of the LORD call him to rest: so didst thou lead people, ^ato make thyself a glorious name.

¹⁵ ¶ ^aLook down from heaven behold ^afrom the habitation of holiness and of thy glory: *what* is thy zeal and thy strength, ^asounding ^aof thy bowels and of mercies toward me? are they strained?

¹⁶ ^aDoubtless thou *art* our father, though Ā'-brā-hām ^abe ignorant us, and Īs'-rā-ēl acknowledge us thou, O LORD, *art* our father, ^aredeemer; thy name *is* from everlasting.

¹⁷ ¶ O LORD, why hast thou ^amade us to err from thy ways, *and* ^ahened our heart from thy faith? ^aReturn for thy servants' sake, tribes of thine inheritance.

¹⁸ ^aThe people of thy holiness possessed *it* but a little while: ^aadversaries have trodden down sanctuary.

¹⁹ We *are* *thine*: thou never ba rule over them; ^athey were called by thy name.

CHAPTER 64.

¹ The church prayeth for the illustration of power. ⁵ Celebrating God's mercy, it maketh session of their natural corruptions. ⁹ It plaineth of their affliction.

OH that thou wouldest ^arend heavens, that thou wouldest

^m Ps. 144. 5.

me down, that 'the mountains
ight flow down at thy presence,
As when 'the melting fire burn-
n, the fire causeth the waters to
il, to make thy name known to
ne adversaries, that the nations
y tremble at thy presence!

When 'thou didst terrible things
ich we looked not for, thou camest
wn, the mountains flowed down
thy presence.

For since the beginning of the
ld 'men have not heard, nor
received by the ear, neither hath
eye 'seen, O God, beside thee,
at he hath prepared for him that
iteth for him.

Thou meetest him that rejoiceth
ad worketh righteousness, 'those
d remember thee in thy ways:
old, thou art wroth; for we have
ned: 'in those is continuance,
d we shall be saved.

But we are all as an unclean
ng, and all 'our righteousnesses
e as filthy rags; and we all do
de as a leaf; and our iniquities,
e the wind, have taken us
ay.

And 'there is none that calleth
n thy name, that stirreth up
nself to take hold of thee: for
u hast hid thy face from us, and
st 'consumed us, 'because of our
quities.

'But now, O LORD, thou art our
her; we are the clay, 'and thou
r potter; and we all are 'the work
thy hand.

¶ Be not 'wroth very sore, O
RD, neither remember iniquity for
er: behold, see, we beseech thee,
e are all thy people.

Thy holy cities are a wilderness,
on is a wilderness, 'Jē-rū'-sā-lēm
esolation.

¶ Our holy and our beautiful
se, where our fathers praised
e, is burned up with fire: and
'our pleasant things are laid
ste.

¶ Wilt thou refrain thyself for
se things, O LORD? 'wilt thou
d thy peace, and afflict us very
ei

B.C.c. 698.

* Judg. 5. 6.

Mic. 1. 4.

* Rom. 9. 24.

* Heb. the

fire of melt-

ings.

* ch. 19.

* Rom. 10. 21.

* Ex. 34. 10.

Judg. 5. 4, 5.

Pa. 68. 8.

Hab. 3. 3, 6.

Deut. 32. 21.

* ch. 1. 29.

& 66. 17.

See

Lev. 17. 5.

* Pa. 31. 19.

1 Cor. 2. 9.

* Heb. upon

birds.

* Deut. 18.

11.

* or, seen

a God be-

side thee,

which do-

eth so for

him, &c.

* ch. 66. 17.

* or, pieces.

* Acts 10. 35.

* ch. 28. 8.

* Mat. 9. 11.

* Luke 5. 30.

* Jude 19.

* Mal. 3. 6.

* or, anger.

* Deut. 32.

34.

* Mal. 3. 16.

* Phil. 3. 9.

* Ps. 50. 3.

* Ps. 79. 12.

* Jer. 16. 18.

* Ezek. 11. 21.

* Ps. 90. 5, 6.

* Ex. 20. 5.

* Hos. 7. 7.

* Ezek. 18. 6.

* Ezek. 20. 27.

24.

* Heb.

melting.

* Heb. by

the hand:

as Job 8. 4.

* ch. 63. 16.

* ch. 29. 16.

* Eph. 2. 10.

* Joel 2. 14.

* Pa. 74. 1, 2.

* Ps. 79. 13.

* Mat. 24. 22.

* Rom. 11. 5.

7.

* Pa. 79. 1.

* ch. 33. 9.

& 35. 2.

* Pa. 74. 7.

* Josh. 7. 24.

* Hos. 2. 15.

* Ezek. 24.

21.

* ch. 56. 7.

* ch. 42. 14.

* Ezek. 23.

41.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

* Pa. 83. 1.

* or, Gad.

* or, Meni.

I ^bAM sought of them that asked
not for me; I am found of them
that sought me not: I said, Behold
me, behold me, unto a nation that
'was not called by my name.

2 'I have spread out my hands all
the day unto a rebellious people,
which walketh in a way that was
not good, after their own thoughts;

3 A people 'that provoketh me to
anger continually to my face; 'that
sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth
incense 'upon altars of brick;

4 'Which remain among the
graves, and lodge in the monu-
ments, 'which eat swine's flesh, and
'broth of abominable things is in
their vessels;

5 'Which say, Stand by thyself,
come not near to me; for I am
holier than thou. These are a smoke
in my 'nose, a fire that burneth all
the day.

6 Behold, 'it is written before me:
'I will not keep silence, 'but will
recompense, even recompense into
their bosom,

7 Your iniquities, and 'the iniqui-
ties of your fathers together, saith
the LORD, 'which have burned in-
cense upon the mountains, 'and
blasphemed me upon the hills:
therefore will I measure their
former work into their bosom.

8 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, As the
new wine is found in the cluster,
and one saith, Destroy it not; for
'a blessing is in it: so will I do for
my servants' sakes, that I may not
destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out
of Jā'-qob, and out of Jū'-dāh an
inheritor of my mountains: and
mine 'elect shall inherit it, and my
servants shall dwell there.

10 And 'Shār'-on shall be a fold of
flocks, and 'the valley of Ā'-chōr a
place for the herds to lie down in,
for my people that have sought me.

11 ¶ But ye are they that forsake
the LORD, that forget 'my holy
mountain, that prepare 'a table
for that 'troop, and that fur-
nish the drink offering unto that
'number.

12 Therefore will I number you
to the sword, and ye shall all bow
down to the slaughter: 'because
when I called, ye did not answer;
when I spake, ye did not hear; but

CHAPTER 65.
The calling of the Gentiles. 2 The Jews, for their
credulity, idolatry, and hypocrisy, are rejected.
A remnant shall be saved. 11 Judgments on the
icked, and blessings on the godly. 17 The blessed
state of the new Jerusalem.

* 2 Chr. 36.

15, 16.

* Prov. 1. 24.

* Jer. 7. 13.

* Zech. 7. 7.

* Mat. 21. 34.

did evil before mine eyes, and did choose *that* wherein I delighted not.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed:

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and ^ashall howl for ^avexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name ^afor a curse unto ^amy chosen: for the Lord God shall slay thee, and ^acall his servants by another name:

16 ^aThat he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth; and ^ahe that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

17 ¶ For, behold, I create ^anew heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor ^acome into mind.

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever *in that* which I create: for, behold, I create Jê-rû'-să-lēm a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

19 And ^aI will rejoice in Jê-rû'-să-lēm, and joy in my people: and the ^avoice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; ^abut the sinner *being* an hundred years old shall be accursed.

21 And ^athey shall build houses, and inhabit *them*; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for ^aas the days of a tree *are* the days of my people, and ^amine elect ^ashall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not labour in vain, ^anor bring forth for trouble; for ^athey *are* the seed of the blessed of the LORD, and their offspring with them.

24 And it shall come to pass, that

B.C. c. 698.

^a Dan. 9. 21.

^b ch. 11. 6, 7.

9.

^c Gen. 3. 14.

^d Mat. 8. 12.

Luke 13. 28.

² Heb. breaking.

^a Jer. 29. 22.

Zech. 8. 13.

^f ver. 9, 22.

^g 1 Kin. 8. 27.

2 Chr. 6. 18.

Mat. 5. 34.

Acts 7. 48.

& 17. 24.

^h Acts 11. 26.

ⁱ Ps. 72. 17.

Jer. 4. 2.

^k Deut. 6. 13.

Ps. 63. 11.

Zeph. 1. 5.

^l ch. 57. 15.

& 61. 1.

^m Ps. 34. 18.

& 51. 17.

ⁿ 2 Pet. 3. 13.

^o ver. 5.

Ezra 9. 4.

& 10. 3.

Prov. 28. 14.

^p ch. 1. 11.

³ Heb. come upon the heart.

⁴ or, kid.

⁵ Deut. 23. 18.

⁵ Heb. maketh a memorial of.

Lev. 2. 2.

⁶ ch. 62. 5.

ch. 35. 10.

Rev. 7. 17.

⁶ or, devices.

⁷ Prov. 1. 24.

ch. 65. 12.

Jer. 7. 13.

⁸ Eccl. 8. 12.

² ver. 2.

⁹ Lev. 26. 16.

Amos 9. 14.

^a ch. 5. 19.

^a 2 Thes. 1.

10.

Tit. 2. 13.

^b Ps. 92. 12.

^c ver. 9, 15.

⁷ Heb. shall make them continue long, or, shall wear out.

^d Deut. 28. 41.

^e ch. 61. 9.

^a before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

25 The ^bwolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall straw like the bullock: ^aand ^ashall be the serpent's meat. The lion shall not hurt nor destroy in all the holy mountain, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 66.

1 The glorious God will be served in humility. 5 He comforteth the humble with the precious generation, 10 and with the great benefits of the church. 15 God's severe judgment against the wicked. 19 The Gentiles shall have a holy church.

THUS saith the LORD, ^aThe heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and what is the place of my rest?

2 For all those *things* hath mine hand made, and all those *things* have been, saith the LORD: ^abut this man will I look, ^aeven to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and ^atrembleth at my word.

3 ^aHe that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he ^acut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that ^aburneth incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

4 I also will choose their ^adelusions, and will bring their fears upon them; ^abecause when I called, they did not answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose *that* in which I delighted not.

5 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, that tremble at his word; Ye brethren that hated you, that ^ayou out for my name's sake, ^aLet the LORD be glorified: but ^ashall appear to your joy, and ^ashall be ashamed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that rendereth recompence his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she delivered of a man child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation

at once? for as soon as Zi'-on
vailed, she brought forth her
children.

Shall I bring to the birth, and
cause to bring forth? saith the
LORD: shall I cause to bring forth,
and shut the womb? saith thy
LORD.

Rejoice ye with Jě-rù'-să-lēm,
and be glad with her, all ye that
love her: rejoice for joy with her,
ye that mourn for her:

That ye may suck, and be satis-
fied with the breasts of her conso-
lations; that ye may milk out, and
be delighted with the abundance of
her glory.

For thus saith the LORD, Be-
hold, I will extend peace to her like
a river, and the glory of the Gën'-
sibbath like a flowing stream: then
all ye shall suck, ye shall be borne
upon her sides, and be dandled upon
her knees.

As one whom his mother com-
forteth, so will I comfort you; and
ye shall be comforted in Jě-rù'-
să-lēm.

And when ye see this, your
heart shall rejoice, and your bones
shall flourish like an herb: and the
name of the LORD shall be known
among his servants, and his indig-
nation toward his enemies.

For, behold, the LORD will come
with fire, and with his chariots like
a whirlwind, to render his anger
in fury, and his rebuke with
flames of fire.

For by fire and by his sword
will the LORD plead with all flesh:
and the slain of the LORD shall be
many.

They that sanctify themselves,
and purify themselves in the gar-
den behind one tree in the midst,

B.C. c. 698.

2 or, beget

Luke 2. 34.

3 or,
brightness.
 Mal. 1. 11.

ch. 48. 18.
 & 60. 5.
 Rom. 15. 16.

4 or,
coaches.
 ch. 60. 16.
 ch. 49. 22.
 & 60. 4.

Ex. 19. 6.
 ch. 61. 8.
 1 Pet. 2. 9.
 Rev. 1. 6.
 See
 Ezek. 37. 1,
 & c.
 ch. 65. 17.
 2 Pet. 3. 13.
 Rev. 21. 1.

ch. 9. 5.
 2 Thes. 1. 8.
 Zech. 14. 16.
 Heb.
 from new
 moon to
 his new
 moon, and
 from sab-
 bath to his
 sabbath.
 Ps. 65. 2.
 ch. 27. 1.
 ver. 16.
 Mark 9. 44,
 46, 48.
 ch. 65. 3, 4.
 or,
 one after
 another.

eating swine's flesh, and the abomi-
nation, and the mouse, shall be con-
sumed together, saith the LORD.

18 For I know their works and
their thoughts: it shall come, that I
will gather all nations and tongues;
and they shall come, and see my
glory.

19 And I will set a sign among
them, and I will send those that
escape of them unto the nations, to
Tār'-shish, Pūl, and Lūd, that draw
the bow, to Tū'-bāl, and Jā'-vān, to
the isles afar off, that have not heard
my fame, neither have seen my
glory; and they shall declare my
glory among the Gën'-sibbath.

20 And they shall bring all your
brethren for an offering unto the
LORD out of all nations upon horses,
and in chariots, and in litters, and
upon mules, and upon swift beasts,
to my holy mountain Jě-rù'-să-lēm,
saith the LORD, as the children of
Is'-rā-ēl bring an offering in a clean
vessel into the house of the LORD.

21 And I will also take of them for
priests and for Levites, saith the
LORD.

22 For as the new heavens and
the new earth, which I will make,
shall remain before me, saith the
LORD, so shall your seed and your
name remain.

23 And it shall come to pass, that
from one new moon to another,
and from one sabbath to another,
shall all flesh come to worship be-
fore me, saith the LORD.

24 And they shall go forth, and
look upon the carcases of the men
that have transgressed against me:
for their worm shall not die, neither
shall their fire be quenched; and
they shall be an abhorring unto all
flesh.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET JĒR-Ē-MĪ'-ĀH.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The time, 3 and the calling of Jeremiah. 11 His prophetic visions of an almond rod and a seething pot. 15 His heavy message against Judah. 17 God encourageth him with his promise of assistance.*

THE words of JĒr-ē-mī'-āh the son of Hil-kī'-āh, of the priests that were ^bin An'-ā-thōth in the land of Bēn'-jā-mīn :

2 To whom the word of the LORD came in the days of Jō-sī'-āh the son of Ā'-mōn king of Jû'-dāh, ^cin the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Jē-hōi'-ā-kīm the son of Jō-sī'-āh king of Jû'-dāh, ^dunto the end of the eleventh year of Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the son of Jō-sī'-āh king of Jû'-dāh, ^eunto the carrying away of Jē-rû'-sā-lēm captive ^fin the fifth month.

4 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Before I ^gformed thee in the belly ^h"I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I ⁱ"sanctified thee, and I ^j"ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then said I, ^k"Ah, Lord GOD! behold, I cannot speak: for I ^lam a child.

7 ¶ But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I ^mam a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and ⁿ"whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 ^o"Be not afraid of their faces: for ^p"I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

9 Then the LORD put forth his hand, and ^q"touched my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have ^r"put my words in thy mouth.

10 ^s"See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to ^t"root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, JĒr-ē-mī'-āh, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree.

12 Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.

B.C. c. 629.

^a Ezek. 11.

^b 3, 7.

^c & 24. 3.

^d Heb.

^e from the

^f face of the

^g north.

^h Josh. 21. 18.

ⁱ 1 Chr. 6. 60.

^j ch. 32. 7-9.

^k ch. 4. 6.

^l & 6. 1.

^m Heb. shall

ⁿ be opened.

^o ch. 5. 15.

^p & 10. 22.

^q ch. 26. 3.

^r ch. 39. 3.

^s & 43. 10.

^t ch. 39. 2.

^u ch. 52. 12.

^v 2 Kin. 25. 8.

^w Deut. 28. 20.

^x ch. 17. 13.

^y Is. 49. 1, 5.

^z Ex. 33. 12.

^{aa} 17.

^{ab} Luke 1. 15.

^{ac} 41.

^{ad} Gal. 1. 15.

^{ae} 16.

^{af} 1 Kin. 18. 46.

^{ag} 2 Kin. 4. 29.

^{ah} Job 38. 3.

^{ai} Luke 12. 35.

^{aj} 1 Pet. 1. 13.

^{ak} Heb. gave.

^{al} Ex. 3. 12.

^{am} Ezek. 2. 6.

^{an} Ex. 4. 10.

^{ao} & 6. 12, 30.

^{ap} Is. 6. 5.

^{aq} or, break

^{ar} to pieces.

^{as} Is. 50. 7.

^{at} ch. 6. 27.

^{au} & 15. 20.

^{av} Num. 22.

^{aw} 20, 38.

^{ax} Mat. 23. 20.

^{ay} ver. 17.

^{az} Ezek. 19. 6.

^{ba} & 3. 9.

^{bb} Ex. 3. 12.

^{bc} Deut. 31. 6.

^{bd} 8.

^{be} Josh. 1. 5.

^{bf} ch. 15. 20.

^{bg} Acts 26. 17.

^{bh} Heb. 13. 6.

^{bi} ver. 8.

^{bj} Is. 6. 7.

^{bk} Is. 51. 16.

^{bl} ch. 5. 14.

^{bm} 1 Kin. 19. 17.

^{bn} ch. 18. 7.

^{bo} 2 Cor. 10. 4, 5.

^{bp} or, for

^{bq} thy sake.

^{br} Ezek. 16. 8.

^{bs} 22. 60.

^{bt} & 23. 3, 8.

^{bu} Hos. 2. 15.

^{bv} Deut. 2. 7.

^{bw} Ex. 19. 5, 6.

^{bx} James 1. 18.

^{by} Rev. 14. 4.

13 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, ^c"a seething pot; and the face thereof is ^d"toward the north.

14 Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the ^e"north an evil ^f"shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For, lo, I will ^g"call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and they shall ^h"set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jē-rû'-sā-lēm, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Jû'-dāh.

16 And I will utter my judgment against them touching all their wickedness, ⁱ"who have forsaken me, they have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands.

17 ¶ Thou therefore ^j"gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest thou ^k"confoundest thee before them.

18 For, behold, I have made this day ^l"a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the king of Jû'-dāh, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; ^m"for I am with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *God, having shewed his former kindness, enjoineth with the Jews their causeless revolt. 11 He is the causes of their own calamities. 20 The word of Judah. 31 Her confidence is rejected.*

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

2 Go and cry in the ears of Jē-sā-lēm, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I remember ^a"thee, the kindness of thy ^b"youth, the love of thine espousals, ^c"when thou wentest away from me in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown.

3 ^d"Is'-rā-ēl was holiness unto the LORD, and ^e"the firstfruits of

reason: "all that devour him shall
end; evil shall come upon them,
saith the LORD.

Hear ye the word of the LORD, O
house of Jā'-qob, and all the families
of the house of Is'-rā-ēl:

"Thus saith the LORD, "What
iniquity have your fathers found in
me, that they are gone far from me,
and have walked after vanity, and
become vain?

Neither said they, Where *is* the
LORD that "brought us up out of the
land of Ē'-gýpt, that led us through
the wilderness, through a land of
deserts and of pits, through a land
of drought, and of the shadow of
death, through a land that no man
dwelt through, and where no man
dwelt?

And I brought you into "a
fertile country, to eat the fruit
thereof and the goodness thereof;
when ye entered, ye "defiled
the land, and made mine heritage
an abomination.

The priests said not, Where *is* the
LORD? and they that handle the "law
said me not: the pastors also trans-
gressed against me, "and the prophets
presumed by Bā'-äl, and walked
after things that do not profit.

"Wherefore "I will yet plead
with you, saith the LORD, and with
your children's children will I plead.
"For pass "over the isles of
the Tí-m, and see; and send unto
the dār, and consider diligently, and
if there be such a thing.

"Hath a nation changed *their*
gods, which *are* "yet no gods? "but
people have changed their glory
that which doth not profit.

Be astonished, O ye heavens, at
me, and be horribly afraid, be ye
very desolate, saith the LORD.

For my people have committed
many evils; they have forsaken me
their fountain of living waters, and
hewed them out cisterns, broken
cisterns, that can hold no water.

"Is Is'-rā-ēl "a servant? *is* he a
neborn slave? why is he "spoiled?
"The young lions roared upon
him, and "yelled, and they made his
land waste: his cities are burned
without inhabitant.

Also the children of Nōph and
Hāp'-ā-nés "have broken the
crown of thy head.

B.C. c. 629.

* ch. 12. 14.

Seech. 60. 7.

* ch. 4. 18.

* Deut. 32. 10.

† Is. 30. 1, 2.

* Is. 5. 4.

Mic. 6. 3.

/ Josh. 13. 3.

† 2 Kin. 17. 15.

Jonah. 2. 5.

* Is. 3. 9.

Hos. 5. 6.

* Is. 63. 11.

Hos. 13. 4.

* Deut. 8. 15.

& 32. 10.

† Ex. 19. 8.

2 or, serve.

* Deut. 12. 2.

Is. 57. 6, 7.

3 or, the land

of Carmel.

* Num. 33. 27.

Deut. 3. 7-9.

* Ex. 34. 15.

/ Is. 60. 21.

† Lev. 18. 25.

Ps. 78. 58.

* Is. 5. 4.

* Mal. 2. 6, 7.

Rom. 2. 20.

* ch. 23. 13.

* Prov. 30. 12.

* Ezek. 20.

35. 36.

Mic. 6. 2.

4 or, O swift

dromedary.

5 or, over to.

6 or, O wild

ass, &c.

7 Heb.

taught.

8 Heb. the

desire of

her heart.

* Mic. 4. 5.

9 or,

reverse it!

* Ps. 115. 4.

Is. 37. 19.

* Ps. 106. 20.

Rom. 1. 23.

2 or, Is

the case

desperate;

* Deut. 32. 16.

* Ps. 36. 9.

ch. 17. 13.

John 4. 14.

† Ex. 4. 22.

3 Heb.

become

a spoil!

* Is. 1. 7.

† Heb. gave

out their

voice.

5 or, begotten

me.

6 Heb. the

hinder

part of

the neck.

/ Is. 26. 16.

* ch. 43. 7-9.

7 or, feed

on thy

crown.

Deut. 33. 20.

Is. 8. 8.

* Deut. 32. 37.

17 ^bHast thou not procured this
unto thyself, in that thou hast for-
saken the LORD thy God, when "he
led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do
in the way of Ē'-gýpt, to drink the
waters of / Sī'-hōr? or what hast
thou to do in the way of As-sýr'-i-ā,
to drink the waters of the river?

19 Thine own ^awickedness shall cor-
rect thee, and thy backslidings shall
reprove thee: know therefore and
see that *it is* an evil thing and bitter,
that thou hast forsaken the LORD
thy God, and that my fear *is* not in
thee, saith the Lord God of hosts.

20 ¶ For of old time I have broken
thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and
"thou saidst, I will not ²transgress;
when "upon every high hill and
under every green tree thou wander-
est, "playing the harlot.

21 Yet I had ²planted thee a noble
vine, wholly a right seed: how then
art thou turned into "the degenerate
plant of a strange vine unto me?

22 For though thou wash thee with
nitre, and take thee much soap, *yet*
thine iniquity is marked before me,
saith the Lord God.

23 "How canst thou say, I am not
polluted, I have not gone after Bā'-
ā-lim? see thy way in the valley,
know what thou hast done: "thou
art a swift dromedary traversing
her ways;

24 ^aA wild ass ⁷used to the wilder-
ness, *that* snuffeth up the wind at
"her pleasure; in her occasion who
can "turn her away? all they that
seek her will not weary themselves;
in her month they shall find her.

25 Withhold thy foot from being
unshod, and thy throat from thirst:
but thou saidst, ²There is no hope:
no; for I have loved ^bstrangers, and
after them will I go.

26 As the thief is ashamed when
he is found, so is the house of
Is'-rā-ēl ashamed; they, their kings,
their princes, and their priests, and
their prophets,

27 Saying to a stock, Thou art my
father; and to a stone, Thou hast
"brought me forth: for they have
turned "their back unto me, and not
their face: but in the time of their
trouble they will say, Arise, and
save us.

28 But ^awhere *are* thy gods that

thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they ¹ can save thee in the time of thy ² trouble: for ³ according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Jû'-dâh.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD.

30 In vain have I ¹ smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath ² devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 ¶ O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Is'-râ-ël? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, ³ We are lords; ⁴ we will come no more unto thee?

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people ⁵ have forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also in thy skirts is found ⁶ the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by ⁷ secret search, but upon all these.

35 ⁸ Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, ⁹ I will plead with thee, ¹⁰ because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 ¹¹ Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? ¹² thou also shalt be ashamed of Ê'-gÿpt, ¹³ as thou wast ashamed of Âs-sÿr'-i-â.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and ¹⁴ thine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ God's great mercy in Judah's vile whoredom. ⁶ Judah is worse than Israel. ¹² The promises of the gospel to the penitent. ²⁰ Israel reproved, and called by God, maketh a solemn confession of sins.

THEY ¹ say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, ² shall he return unto her again? shall not that ³ land be greatly polluted? but thou hast ⁴ played the harlot with many lovers; ⁵ yet return again to me, saith the LORD.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto ⁶ the high places, and see where thou hast not

B.C. c. 629.

¹ Gen. 28. 14.
² Prov. 23. 28.
³ Is. 45. 20.
⁴ Heb. evil.
⁵ ch. 11. 13.
⁶ ch. 2. 7.
⁷ Lev. 26. 19.

¹ Is. 1. 5.
² Ezek. 3. 7.
³ Zeph. 3. 5.
⁴ Mat. 23. 29.

¹ Prov. 2. 17.
² ch. 2. 2.
³ Hos. 2. 15.
⁴ Ps. 77. 7, &c.
⁵ Is. 57. 16.

³ Heb. We have dominion.
⁴ Deut. 32. 15.
⁵ ch. 7. 24.
⁶ Hos. 8. 14.
⁷ ch. 2. 20.

⁷ 2 Kin. 17. 13.

¹ Ps. 106. 38. ch. 19. 4.
² Ezek. 16. 46.
³ Ezek. 23. 9.
⁴ Heb. digging.
⁵ 2 Kin. 17. 6.
⁶ ver. 23, 29.
⁷ Ezek. 23. 11.

¹ ver. 9.
² 1 John 1. 8, 10.

¹ Hos. 5. 13.
² or, fame.
³ Is. 30. 3.
⁴ ch. 2. 7.
⁵ 2 Chr. 23. 16, 20, 21.
⁶ ch. 2. 27.

⁷ 2 Sam. 13. 19.
⁸ Hos. 7. 14.
⁹ Heb. in falsehood.

¹ Ezek. 16. 51.

² 2 Kin. 17. 6.
³ Heb. saying.

⁴ Deut. 24. 4.
⁵ Ps. 86. 15.
⁶ ch. 2. 7.
⁷ ch. 2. 20.
⁸ Ezek. 16. 26, 28, 29.

⁹ Deut. 30. 1, 2, &c.
¹⁰ ch. 4. 1.
¹¹ Zech. 1. 3.

¹² See Deut. 12. 2. ch. 2. 20.
¹³ Ezek. 16. 15, 24, 25.
¹⁴ ch. 2. 25.
¹⁵ Deut. 12. 2.

been lien with. ¹⁶ In the ways thou sat for them, as the Â-râ-bi in the wilderness; ¹⁷ and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.

3 Therefore the ¹⁸ showers have been withholden, and there has been no latter rain; and thou hast ¹⁹ a whore's forehead, thou refusest to be ashamed.

4 Wilt thou not from this time unto me, My father, thou art ²⁰ my guide?

5 Will he reserve ²¹ his anger ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest.

6 ¶ The LORD said also unto me in the days of Jô-si'-âh the king: Hast thou seen ²² that which ²³ backsliding Is'-râ-ël hath done? she is ²⁴ gone up upon every high mountain, and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 And I said after she had done all these ²⁵ things, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her treacherous ²⁶ sister Jû'-dâh saw it.

8 And I saw, when ²⁷ for all causes whereby backsliding Is'-râ-ël committed adultery I had ²⁸ put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; ²⁹ yet her treacherous sister Jû'-dâh feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

9 And it came to pass through the ³⁰ lightness of her whoredom, that she ³¹ defiled the land, and committed adultery with ³² stones and with stocks.

10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Jû'-dâh hath not turned unto me ³³ with her whole heart, but ³⁴ feignedly, saith the LORD.

11 And the LORD said unto me: ³⁵ The backsliding Is'-râ-ël hath justified herself more than treacherous Jû'-dâh.

12 ¶ Go and proclaim these words toward ³⁶ the north, and say, Return thou backsliding Is'-râ-ël, saith the LORD; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am ³⁷ merciful, saith the LORD, and will not keep anger for ever.

13 ³⁸ Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, ³⁹ and hast ⁴⁰ scattered thy ways to ⁴¹ strangers ⁴² under every green tree

1 Ye have not obeyed my voice,
with the LORD.

2 Turn, O backsliding children,
with the LORD; ³for I am married
to you: and I will take you ⁴one
city, and two of a family, and
will bring you to Zi'-on:

3 And I will give you ⁴pastors
according to mine heart, which
shall ⁵feed you with knowledge
and understanding.

4 And it shall come to pass, when
I shall be multiplied and increased in
the land, in those days, saith the
LORD, they shall say no more, The
covenant of the covenant of the LORD:
neither shall it ²come to mind:
neither shall they remember it;
neither shall they visit it; neither
shall ³that be done any more.

5 At that time they shall call Jê-
rê-sâ-lêm the throne of the LORD;
and all the nations shall be gathered
to it, ⁶to the name of the LORD,
Jê-rû-sâ-lêm: neither shall they
walk any more after the ⁷imagina-
tion of their evil heart.

6 In those days ⁷the house of Jû-
dah shall walk ⁸with the house of
Jê-râ-ël, and they shall come to-
gether out of the land of ⁹the north.
¹⁰The land that I have ¹¹given for
inheritance unto your fathers.

7 But I said, How shall I put thee
among the children, and give thee
⁸pleasant land, ⁹a goodly heritage
among the hosts of nations? and I said,
Thou shalt call me, ¹⁰My father; and
thou shalt not turn away ¹¹from me.

8 Surely as a wife treacherous-
ly departeth from her ²husband, so
have ye dealt treacherously with
me, O house of Jê-râ-ël, saith the
LORD.

9 A voice was heard upon ⁴the
high places, weeping and supplica-
tions of the children of Jê-râ-ël: for
ye have perverted their way, and
ye have forgotten the LORD their
God.

10 Return, ye backsliding chil-
dren, and ²I will heal your back-
slidings. Behold, we come unto
thee; for thou art the LORD our
God.

11 Truly in vain is salvation hoped
for from the hills, and from the
altitude of mountains: ²truly in
the LORD our God is the salvation
of Jê-râ-ël.

B.C.C. 612.

^a ch. 11. 13.
Hos. 9. 10.

^b Hos. 2. 19.

^c Rom. 11. 5.

^d Ezra 9. 7.

^e ch. 23. 4.
Ezek. 34. 23.
Eph. 4. 11.
^f ch. 22. 21.
^g Acts 20. 28.

^a ch. 3. 1, 22.

Joel 2. 12.

ⁱ Is. 65. 17.

² Heb.

come upon

the heart.

³ or, it be

magnified.

⁴ Deut. 10.

20.

⁵ Is. 45. 23.

& 65. 16.

See ch. 5. 2.

⁶ Is. 48. 1.

Zech. 8. 8.

⁷ Gen. 22. 18.

⁸ Ps. 72. 17.

Gal. 3. 8.

⁹ Is. 60. 9.

¹⁰ Is. 45. 25.

¹¹ 1 Cor. 1. 31.

¹² ch. 11. 8.

¹³ or, stub-

bornness.

¹⁴ Hos. 10. 12.

¹⁵ Is. 11. 13.

Hos. 1. 11.

¹⁶ Mat. 13. 7.

22.

¹⁷ or, to.

¹⁸ Deut. 10. 16.

& 30. 6.

¹⁹ ch. 9. 26.

Rom. 2. 28.

29.

²⁰ Col. 2. 11.

²¹ ch. 31. 8.

²² Amos 9. 15.

²³ or, caused

your

fathers to

possess.

²⁴ Dan. 8. 9.

²⁵ Heb. land

of desire.

²⁶ Heb.

an heritage

of glory,

or, beauty.

²⁷ Is. 63. 16.

²⁸ Heb. from

after me.

²⁹ ch. 8. 14.

³⁰ Heb.

friend.

³¹ Is. 48. 8.

³² or,

strengthen.

³³ ch. 1. 13-15.

& 6. 1, 22.

³⁴ Is. 15. 2.

³⁵ Heb.

breaking.

³⁶ 2 Kin. 24. 1.

ch. 5. 6.

Dan. 7. 4.

³⁷ ch. 25. 9.

³⁸ Is. 1. 7.

ch. 2. 16.

³⁹ ver. 14.

Hos. 14. 1.

⁴⁰ Hos. 6. 1.

& 14. 4.

⁴¹ Is. 22. 12.

ch. 6. 26.

⁴² Ps. 121. 1, 2.

⁴³ Ps. 3. 8.

24 ^aFor shame hath devoured the
labour of our fathers from our
youth; their flocks and their herds,
their sons and their daughters.

25 We lie down in our shame, and
our confusion covereth us: ^dfor we
have sinned against the LORD our
God, we and our fathers, from our
youth even unto this day, and ^ehave
not obeyed the voice of the LORD
our God.

CHAPTER 4.

1 God calleth Israel by his promise. 5 He exhorteth
Judah to repentance. 19 A grievous lamentation.

IF thou wilt return; O Jê-râ-ël,
saith the LORD, ²return unto me:
and if thou wilt put away thine
abominations out of my sight, then
shalt thou not remove.

2 ³And thou shalt swear, The LORD
liveth, ⁴in truth, in judgment, and
in righteousness; ⁵and the nations
shall bless themselves in him, and
in him shall they ⁶glory.

3 ⁷For thus saith the LORD to the
men of Jû-dâh and Jê-rû-sâ-lêm,
⁸Break up your fallow ground, and
⁹sow not among thorns.

4 ¹⁰Circumcise yourselves to the
LORD, and take away the foreskins
of your heart, ye men of Jû-dâh
and inhabitants of Jê-rû-sâ-lêm:
lest my fury come forth like fire,
and burn that none can quench it,
because of the evil of your doings.

5 Declare ye in Jû-dâh, and pub-
lish in Jê-rû-sâ-lêm; and say, Blow
ye the trumpet in the land: cry,
gather together, and say, ²Assemble
yourselves, and let us go into the
defenced cities.

6 Set up the standard toward
Zi'-on: ²retire, stay not: for I will
bring evil from the ³north, and a
great ⁴destruction.

7 ⁵The lion is come up from his
thicket, and ⁶the destroyer of the
Gên'-tiles is on his way; he is gone
forth from his place ⁷to make thy
land desolate; and thy cities shall
be laid waste, without an inhabit-
ant.

8 For this ²gird you with sack-
cloth, lament and howl: for the
fierce anger of the LORD is not
turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that
day, saith the LORD, that the heart
of the king shall perish, and the
heart of the princes; and the priests

shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse,

12 Even a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will I give sentence against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

14 O Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth from Dān, and publisheth affliction from mount Ē-phrā-im.

16 Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, that watchers come from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Jū'-dāh.

17 As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.

18 Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this is thy wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine heart.

19 My bowels, my bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

20 Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?

22 For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sot-

B.C. c. 612.

or Rom. 16. 19.

Ezek. 14. 9.

2 Thes. 2. 11.

ch. 5. 12.

& 14. 13.

Is. 24. 19.

Gen. 1. 2.

Is. 5. 25.

Ezek. 38. 20.

ch. 51. 1.

Ezek. 17. 10.

Hos. 13. 15.

Zeph. 1. 3.

2 or, a fuller wind than those.

ch. 1. 16.

3 Heb. utter judgments.

Is. 5. 28.

Deut. 28. 49.

Lam. 4. 19.

Hos. 8. 1.

Hab. 1. 8.

ch. 5. 10, 18.

& 30. 11.

& 46. 28.

Hos. 4. 3.

Is. 1. 16.

James 4. 8.

Is. 5. 30.

& 50. 3.

Num. 23.

19.

ch. 7. 16.

ch. 8. 16.

ch. 5. 15.

2 Kin. 28. 1.

4.

2 Kin. 9. 30.

Ezek. 23. 40.

4 Heb. eyes.

ch. 22. 20.

22.

Lam. 1. 2.

19.

Ps. 107. 17.

Is. 50. 1.

ch. 2. 17, 19.

Is. 15. 5.

& 16. 11.

& 21. 3.

& 22. 4.

ch. 9. 1. 10.

See

Luke 19. 42.

5 Heb. the walls of my heart.

a Is. 1. 15.

Lam. 1. 17.

Ps. 42. 7.

Ezek. 7. 26.

ch. 10. 20.

Ezek. 22.

30.

Gen. 18. 23.

Is. 12. 1.

Jer. 18. 26.

tish children, and they have no understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, was without form, and void; and the heavens, and they had no light.

24 I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the earth moved lightly.

25 I beheld, and, lo, there was man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled.

26 I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down in the presence of the LORD, and his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the LORD said: The whole land shall be desolate, yet will I not make a full end.

28 For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black, because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and I will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

29 The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen: they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every one shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And when thou art spoiled, wilt thou do? Though thou cloth thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, though thou rentest thy face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; thy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zī-on, that bewaileth herself, that she spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is me now! for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The judgments of God upon the Jews, for their perverseness, 7 their adultery, 10 their impiety, 19 their contempt of God, 25 and their great corruption in the civil state, 30 and ecclesiastical.

RUN ye to and fro through the streets of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and see, now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will pardon it.

And ^a though they say, ^b The LORD
eth; surely they ^c swear falsely.
O LORD, are not ^d thine eyes upon
e truth? thou hast ^f stricken them,
t they have not grieved; thou
st consumed them, ^g but ^h they have
fused to receive correction: they
ve made their faces harder than a
ek; they have refused to return.
Therefore I said, Surely these are
or; they are foolish: for ⁱ they
ow not the way of the LORD, nor
judgment of their God.
I will get me unto the great men,
d will speak unto them; for ^k they
ve known the way of the LORD,
d the judgment of their God: but
se have altogether ^l broken the
ke, and burst the bonds.
Wherefore ^m "a lion out of the
rest shall slay them, ⁿ and a wolf
the ^o evenings shall spoil them,
leopard shall watch over their
ies: every one that goeth out
ence shall be torn in pieces:
ause their transgressions are
ny, and their backslidings ^p are
reased.
¶ How shall I pardon thee for
? thy children have forsaken
and ^q sworn by them ^r that are
gods: ^s when I had fed them to
e full, they then committed adul-
y, and assembled themselves by
ops in the harlots' houses.
They were as fed horses in the
orning: every one ^t neighed after
neighbour's wife.
¶ Shall I not visit for these things?
th the LORD: ^u and shall not my
l be avenged on such a nation as
s?
¶ Go ye up upon her walls, and
stroy; ^v but make not a full end:
e away her battlements; for they
not the LORD's.
¶ For ^w the house of Īs'-rā-ēl and
house of Jû'-dāh have dealt very
acherously against me, saith the
RD.
¶ They have belied the LORD, and
d, ^x it is not he; neither shall evil
ne upon us; ^y neither shall we
sword nor famine;
¶ And the prophets shall become
d, and the word is not in them:
s shall it be done unto them.
¶ Wherefore thus saith the LORD
d of hosts, Because ye speak this
rd, ^z behold, I will make my words

B.C.c. 612.

^a Tit. 1. 16.

^b ch. 4. 2.

^c ch. 7. 9.

^d 2 Chr. 16. 9.

^e Deut. 28. 49.

^f Is. 5. 26.

^g ch. 1. 15.

^h 6. 22.

ⁱ Is. 1. 5.

^j ch. 13.

^k ch. 2. 30.

^l Is. 39. 3.

^m ch. 4. 16.

ⁿ ch. 7. 28.

^o Zeph. 3. 2.

^p ch. 8. 7.

^q Lev. 26. 16.

^r Deut. 28. 31.

^s 33.

^t Mic. 3. 1.

^u Ps. 2. 3.

^v ch. 4. 7.

^w Ps. 104. 20.

^x Hab. 1. 8.

^y Zeph. 3. 3.

^z ch. 4. 27.

^a 2 Cor.

^b desert.

^c Hos. 13. 7.

^d Deut. 29. 24.

^e &c.

^f 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9.

^g ch. 13. 22.

^h & 16. 10.

ⁱ 3 Heb. are

^j strong.

^k ch. 2. 13.

^l Deut. 28. 48.

^m Josh. 23. 7.

ⁿ Zeph. 1. 5.

^o Deut. 32. 21.

^p Gal. 4. 8.

^q Deut. 32. 15.

^r Is. 6. 9.

^s Ezek. 12. 2.

^t Mat. 13. 14.

^u John 12. 40.

^v Acts 28. 26.

^w 4 Heb.

^x heart.

^y Hos. 7. 11.

^z Ezek. 12. 11.

^a ch. 13. 27.

^b Rev. 15. 4.

^c ver. 29.

^d ch. 9. 9.

^e ch. 44. 22.

^f Job 26. 10.

^g Ps. 104. 9.

^h ch. 39. 8.

ⁱ ver. 18.

^j ch. 4. 27.

^k ch. 3. 20.

^l 2 Chr. 36.

^m 16.

ⁿ ch. 4. 10.

^o Is. 28. 15.

^p Ps. 147. 8.

^q Mat. 5. 45.

^r Joel 2. 23.

^s ch. 14. 13.

^t Gen. 8. 22.

^u ch. 3. 3.

^v ch. 1. 9.

in thy mouth fire, and this people
wood, and it shall devour them.

15 Lo, I will bring a ^a nation upon
you ^b from far, O house of Īs'-rā-ēl,
saith the LORD: it is a mighty
nation, it is an ancient nation, a
nation whose language thou know-
est not, neither understandest what
they say.

16 Their quiver is as an open sepul-
chre, they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall eat up thine
harvest, and thy bread, ^c which thy
sons and thy daughters should eat:
they shall eat up thy flocks and
thine herds: they shall eat up thy
vines and thy fig trees: they shall
impoverish thy fenced cities, where-
in thou trustedst, with the sword.

18 Nevertheless in those days,
saith the LORD, I ^d will not make a
full end with you.

19 ¶ And it shall come to pass,
when ye shall say, ^e Wherefore doeth
the LORD our God all these things
unto us? then shalt thou answer
them, Like as ye have ^f forsaken me,
and served strange gods in your
land, so ^g shall ye serve strangers in
a land ^h that is not your's.

20 Declare this in the house of
Jā'-qōb, and publish it in Jû'-dāh,
saying,

21 Hear now this, O ⁱ foolish peo-
ple, and without ^j understanding;
which have eyes, and see not;
which have ears, and hear not:

22 ^k Fear ye not me? saith the
LORD: will ye not tremble at my
presence, which have placed the
sand ^l for the bound of the sea by
a perpetual decree, that it cannot
pass it: and though the waves
thereof toss themselves, yet can
they not prevail; though they roar,
yet can they not pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting
and a rebellious heart; they are re-
volted and gone.

24 Neither say they in their heart,
Let us now fear the LORD our God,
that giveth rain, both the ^m former
and the latter, in his season: ⁿ he
reserveth unto us the appointed
weeks of the harvest.

25 ¶ ^o Your iniquities have turned
away these things, and your sins
have withholden good things from
you.

26 For among my people are found

wicked men: ^athey ^alay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a ^acage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.

28 They are waxen ^afat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not ^athe cause, the cause of the fatherless, ^ayet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge.

29 ^aShall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

30 ^a¶ A wonderful and ^ahorrible thing is committed in the land;

31 The prophets prophesy ^afalsely, and the priests ^abear rule by their means; and my people ^alove to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

CHAPTER 6.

1 The enemies sent against Judah 4 encourage themselves. 6 God setteth them on work because of their sins. 9 The prophet lamenteth the judgments of God because of their sins. 18 He proclaimeth God's wrath. 26 He calleth the people to mourn for the judgment on their sins.

O YE children of Bēn'-jā-mīn, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and blow the trumpet in Tē-kō'-ā, and set up a sign of fire in ^aBēth-hāc'-cēr-ēm: ^afor evil appeareth out of the north, and great destruction.

2 I have likened the daughter of Zi'-on to a ^acomely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; ^athey shall pitch their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.

4 ^aPrepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up ^aat noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out.

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

6 ^a¶ For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and ^acast a mount against Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: this is the city to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her.

7 ^aAs a fountain casteth out her

B.C. c. 612.

^a or, they pry as fowlers lie in wait.

^a Prov. 1. 11.

Hab. 1. 16.

^b Ps. 55. 9-11.

ch. 20. 8.

Ezek. 7. 11.

25.

^c or, coop.

^c Ezek. 23. 18.

Hos. 9. 12.

^d Heb. be loosed, or, disjointed.

^d Deut. 32. 15.

^e Is. 1. 23.

Zech. 7. 10.

^f Job 12. 6.

Ps. 73. 12.

^g Mal. 3. 5.

^h ch. 7. 26.

Acts 7. 51.

See

Ex. 6. 12.

ⁱ or,

Astonishment and fullness.

^j Hos. 6. 10.

^k ch. 20. 8.

^l ch. 14. 14.

& 23. 25, 26.

Ezek. 13. 6.

^m or, take

into their hands.

ⁿ Mic. 2. 11.

^o ch. 20. 9.

^o ch. 9. 21.

^p Deut. 28. 30.

ch. 8. 10.

waters, so she casteth out her wickedness: ^bviolence and spoil is he in her; before me continually grief and wounds.

8 Be thou instructed, O Jē-rū-lēm, lest ^amy soul ^adepart from thee; lest I make thee desolate land not inhabited.

9 ^a¶ Thus saith the LORD of I. They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Iś'-rā-ēl as a vine: turn thy hand as a grapegatherer from the baskets.

10 To whom shall I speak, give warning, that they may behold, their ^aear is uncircumcised and they cannot hearken: behold the word of the LORD is unto thee a reproach; they have no defence in it.

11 Therefore I am full of the wrath of the LORD; ^aI am weary of holding in: I will pour it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together for even the husband with his wife shall be taken, the aged with him that is full of days.

12 And ^atheir houses shall be turned unto others, with their families and wives together: for I stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD.

13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to ^acovetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

14 They have ^ahealed also ^ahurt of the daughter of my people slightly, ^asaying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

15 Were they ^aashamed when they had committed abomination? were they not at all ashamed, were they could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time that I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand in the ways, and see, and ask the ^bold paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find ^arest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

17 Also I set ^awatchmen over you saying, Harken to the sound of

mpet. But they said, We will not arken.

8 ¶ Therefore hear, ye nations, I know, O congregation, what is long them.

9 *Hear, O earth: behold, I will ng evil upon this people, *even* e fruit of their thoughts, because y have not hearkened unto my rds, nor to my law, but rejected

0 *To what purpose cometh there e incense *from Shē'-bā, and the eet cane from a far country? ur burnt offerings *are* not ac- table, nor your sacrifices sweet to me.

1 Therefore thus saith the LORD, hold, I will lay stumblingblocks ore this people, and the fathers d the sons together shall fall upon m; the neighbour and his friend ll perish.

2 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, e people cometh from the 'north ntry, and a great nation shall raised from the sides of the th.

3 They shall lay hold on bow and ar; they *are* cruel, and have no rey; their voice 'roareth like the ; and they ride upon horses, set array as men for war against thee, laughter of Zi'-on.

4 We have heard the fame thereof: e hands wax feeble: *anguish hath en hold of us, *and* pain, as of a man in travail.

5 Go not forth into the field, nor lk by the way; for the sword of e enemy and fear *is* on every side.

6 ¶ O daughter of my people, rd thee with sackcloth, *and llow thyself in ashes: *make thee urning, *as for* an only son, most er lamentation: for the spoiler ll suddenly come upon us.

7 I have set thee *for* a tower *and* fortress among my people, that u mayest know and try their y.

8 They *are* all grievous revolters, ulking with slanders: *they are* ass and iron; they *are* all cor- ters.

9 The bellows are burned, the lead onsumed of the fire; the founder teth in vain: for the wicked *are* plucked away.

10 *Reprobate silver shall men

B.C. c. 612.

* Is. 1. 2.

¶ Prov. 1. 31.

* ch. 26. 2.

* Ps. 40. 6.
& 50. 7-9.
Is. 1. 11.
& 66. 3.
Amos 5. 21.
Mic. 6. 6,
&c.

* Is. 60. 6.
/ ch. 7. 21.
/ ch. 18. 11.
& 28. 13.

* Mic. 3. 11.

† ch. 1. 15.
& 5. 15.
& 10. 22.
& 50. 41-43.
† ch. 22. 3.
† Is. 5. 30.
* Deut. 6. 14,
15.

† ch. 10. 19.
& 11. 28.
ch. 13. 10.
* Deut. 4. 40.
* ch. 3. 18.
† ch. 4. 31.
& 13. 21.
& 49. 24.
& 50. 43.

† ver. 4.
† ch. 5. 31.
& 14. 13, 14.
† 1 Kin. 18. 21.
Hos. 4. 1, 2.
Zeph. 1. 5.

† ver. 6.
Ex. 20. 3.
* Ezek. 23. 39.

* ch. 4. 8.
† ch. 25. 34.
Mic. 1. 10.

2 Heb. *whereupon my name is called.*

† ver. 11, 14, 30.

ch. 32. 34.
& 34. 15.

* Zech. 12. 10.
† Is. 56. 7.
* Mat. 21. 13.

Mark 11. 17.
Luke 19. 46.

† ch. 1. 18.
& 15. 20.

* Josh. 18. 1.
Judg. 18. 31.
/ Deut. 12. 11.

† ch. 5. 23.
† 1 Sam. 4. 10,
11.

Pa. 78. 60.
ch. 26. 6.
† ch. 9. 4.

† Ezek. 22. 13.
† ver. 25.
2 Chr. 38.

ch. 11. 7.
* Prov. 1. 24.
Is. 65. 12.
& 66. 4.

3 or, *Refuse silver.*
* Is. 1. 22.

call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Jeremiah is sent to call for true repentance. 8 He rejecteth their vain confidence. 17 He threat- eneth them for their idolatry. 21 He rejecteth the sacrifices of the disobedient, 29 and exhorteth to mourn for their abominations in Tophet.*

THE word that came to Jēr-ē-mī'- āh from the LORD, saying,

2 *Stand in the gate of the LORD's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all *ye of* Jū'-dāh, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD.

3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, *Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

4 *Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, *are* these.

5 For if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thorough- ly *execute judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 *If* ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, = neither walk after other gods to your hurt:

7 *Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in *the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 ¶ Behold, *ye trust in *lying words, that cannot profit.

9 *Will ye steal, murder, and com- mit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Bā'-āl, and *walk after other gods whom ye know not;

10 *And come and stand before me in this house, *which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?

11 Is *⁹* this house, which is called by my name, become a *den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen *it*, saith the LORD.

12 But go ye now unto *my place which *was* in Shī'-lōh, *where I set my name at the first, and see *⁹* what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Īs'-rā-ēl.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, *rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I *called you, but ye answered not;

14 Therefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to ^dShi'-löh.

15 And I will cast you out of my sight, ^{as} I have cast out all your brethren, ^{even} the whole seed of ^{E'}-phrä-im.

16 Therefore 'pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: ^{for} I will not hear thee.

17 ¶ Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Jû'-däh and in the streets of Jê-rû'-sä-lêm?

18 *The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead *their* dough, to make cakes to the ³queen of heaven, and to ²pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

19 ⁹Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD: *do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces?*

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

21 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of ^{İs'}-rä-él; ⁹Put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

22 *For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of ^{E'}-gÿpt, ⁹concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices:

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, ⁹Obey my voice, and ⁹I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

24 ⁹But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but ⁹walked in the counsels and in the ⁹imagination of their evil heart, and ⁹went backward, and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of ^{E'}-gÿpt unto this day I have even ⁹sent unto you all my servants the pro-

B.C. c. 600.

⁹ ver. 13.

⁹ ch. 11. 8.
⁹ & 25. 3, 4.
⁹ Neh. 9. 17.
⁹ ch. 19. 15.
⁹ 1 Sam. 4. 10.
⁹ Ps. 78. 60.
⁹ ch. 16. 12.
⁹ 2 Kin. 17. 23.
⁹ Ezek. 2. 7.
⁹ Ps. 78. 67.

⁹ Ex. 32. 10.
⁹ ch. 11. 14.

⁹ ch. 15. 1.

⁹ ch. 5. 3.
⁹ or, in-
⁹ struction.
⁹ ch. 9. 3.

⁹ ch. 44. 17.
⁹ Job 1. 20.
⁹ Is. 15. 2.
⁹ ch. 16. 6.
⁹ Mic. 1. 16.
⁹ or, frame,
⁹ or, work-
⁹ manship
⁹ of heaven.
⁹ ch. 19. 13.

⁹ Deut. 32. 16, 21.
⁹ 2 Kin. 21. 4.
⁹ 2 Chr. 33. 4, 5, 7.
⁹ ch. 23. 11.
⁹ Ezek. 7. 20.
⁹ Dan. 9. 27.
⁹ 2 Kin. 23. 10.
⁹ ch. 19. 5.
⁹ Ps. 106. 38.
⁹ Deut. 17. 3.
⁹ Heb. came it upon my heart.
⁹ ch. 19. 6.

⁹ Is. 1. 11.
⁹ Amos 5. 21.
⁹ Hos. 8. 13.
⁹ 2 Kin. 23. 10.
⁹ Ezek. 8. 5.
⁹ 1 Sam. 15. 22.
⁹ Ps. 51. 16.
⁹ Hos. 6. 6.
⁹ Deut. 28. 25.
⁹ Ps. 79. 2.
⁹ ch. 12. 9.
⁹ Heb. concerning the matter of.

⁹ Ex. 15. 26.
⁹ Deut. 6. 3.
⁹ Is. 24. 7, 8.
⁹ ch. 16. 9.
⁹ Ezek. 26. 13.
⁹ Hos. 2. 11.
⁹ Rev. 18. 23.
⁹ Ex. 19. 5.
⁹ Lev. 26. 12.
⁹ Ps. 81. 11.
⁹ Is. 1. 7.
⁹ Ps. 81. 12.
⁹ or, stubbornness.
⁹ Heb. were.

⁹ ch. 2. 27.
⁹ Hos. 4. 16.

⁹ ch. 25. 4.

phets, ⁹daily rising up early sending *them*:

26 ⁹Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but ⁹hardened their neck: ⁹they did worse than their fathers.

27 Therefore ⁹thou shalt speak these words unto them; but ⁹they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God: ⁹nor receiveth ⁹correction: ⁹their mouth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 ¶ ⁹Cut off thine hair, O Jê-rû'-sä-lêm, and cast *it* away, and take a lamentation on high places: the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Jû'-däh have done evil in my sight, saith the LORD: ⁹they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it.

31 And they have built the high places of Tö'-phët, which is in the valley of the son of Hin'-nom: ⁹they burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; ⁹which I commanded *them* not, neither ⁹came it into my heart.

32 ¶ Therefore, behold, ⁹the desolation, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Tö'-phët, nor the valley of the son of Hin'-nom, the valley of slaughter: ⁹for I will bury in Tö'-phët, till there be no place.

33 And the ⁹carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of earth; and none shall fray them away.

34 Then will I cause to ⁹cease from the cities of Jû'-däh, and from the streets of Jê-rû'-sä-lêm, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, the voice of the bride: ⁹for the land shall be desolate.

CHAPTER 8.

1 The calamity of the Jews. 4 He upbraiddeth foolish and shameless impenitency. 13 Their desolate judgment, 18 and desperate estate.

AT that time, saith the LORD, I will bring out the bones of

gs of Jû'-dâh, and the bones of his
nces, and the bones of the priests,
l the bones of the prophets, and
bones of the inhabitants of Jê-
sâ-lêm, out of their graves:

And they shall spread them
ore the sun, and the moon, and
the host of heaven, whom they
re loved, and whom they have
ved, and after whom they have
lked, and whom they have sought,
l whom they have worshipped:
y shall not be gathered, nor be
ried; they shall be for dung
on the face of the earth.

And death shall be chosen
her than life by all the residue
them that remain of this evil
aily, which remain in all the
ces whither I have driven them,
h the LORD of hosts.

Moreover thou shalt say unto
m, Thus saith the LORD; Shall
y fall, and not arise? shall he
n away, and not return?

Why then is this people of Jê-rû-
lêm sliddden back by a perpetual
ksliding? they hold fast deceit,
ey refuse to return.

I hearkened and heard, but they
ke not aright: no man repented
a of his wickedness, saying, What
e I done? every one turned to
course, as the horse rusheth into
battle.

Yea, the stork in the heaven
oweth her appointed times; and
e turtle and the crane and the
allow observe the time of their
aing; but my people know not
judgment of the LORD.

How do ye say, We are wise,
d the law of the LORD is with us?
certainly in vain made he it;
pen of the scribes is in vain.

The wise men are ashamed,
y are dismayed and taken: lo,
y have rejected the word of the
RD; and what wisdom is in them?

Therefore will I give their
res unto others, and their fields
them that shall inherit them:
every one from the least even
o the greatest is given to covet-
ness, from the prophet even unto
priest every one dealeth falsely.

For they have healed the
t of the daughter of my peo-
slightly, saying, Peace, peace;
en there is no peace.

B.C. c. 600.

c ch. 3. 3.

2 or, In
gathering
I will
consume.

Is. 5. 1, &c.

Joel 1. 7.

Mat. 21. 19.

2 Kin. 23. 5.

Ezek. 8. 16.

c ch. 22. 19.

2 Kin. 9. 36.

Ps. 83. 10.

ch. 4. 5.

Job 3. 21.

& 7. 15, 16.

Rev. 9. 6.

c ch. 9. 15.

3 or, poison.

c ch. 14. 19.

c ch. 4. 15.

ch. 7. 24.

Judg. 5. 22.

Is. 9. 6.

Heb. the
fulness
thereof.

c ch. 5. 3.

2 Pet. 3. 9.

Ps. 53. 4, 5.

Is. 1. 3.

Heb.
upon.

Cant. 2. 12.

Heb.

because of
the country
of them
that are
far off.

c ch. 5. 4, 5.

Is. 39. 3.

Rom. 2. 17.

Deut. 32. 21.

Is. 1. 4.

or,

the false
pen of the
scribes
worketh
for false-
hood.

Is. 10. 1.

or, Have
they been
ashamed,
&c.

c ch. 6. 15.

ch. 14. 17.

Heb.

the wisdom
of what
thing.

Deut. 28. 30.

Joel 2. 6.

Nab. 2. 10.

Gen. 37. 25.

Is. 56. 11.

Heb.

gone up!

c ch. 6. 14.

Ezek. 13. 10.

12 Were they ashamed when they
had committed abomination? nay,
they were not at all ashamed, neither
could they blush: therefore shall
they fall among them that fall: in
the time of their visitation they
shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

13 I will surely consume them,
saith the LORD: there shall be no
grapes on the vine, nor figs on the
fig tree, and the leaf shall fade;
and the things that I have given
them shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? assemble
yourselves, and let us enter into the
defenced cities, and let us be silent
there: for the LORD our God hath
put us to silence, and given us
water of gall to drink, because we
have sinned against the LORD.

15 We looked for peace, but no
good came; and for a time of health,
and behold trouble!

16 The snorting of his horses was
heard from Dâh: the whole land
trembled at the sound of the neigh-
ing of his strong ones; for they
are come, and have devoured the
land, and all that is in it; the city,
and those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send serpents,
cockatrices, among you, which will
not be charmed, and they shall bite
you, saith the LORD.

18 When I would comfort my-
self against sorrow, my heart is
faint in me.

19 Behold the voice of the cry of
the daughter of my people because
of them that dwell in a far country:
Is not the LORD in Zi-on? is not
her king in her? Why have they
provoked me to anger with their
graven images, and with strange
vanities?

20 The harvest is past, the summer
is ended, and we are not saved.

21 For the hurt of the daughter
of my people am I hurt; I am
black; astonishment hath taken
hold on me.

22 Is there no balm in Gîl-ê-âd;
is there no physician there? why
then is not the health of the daughter
of my people recovered?

CHAPTER 9.

1 Jeremiah lamenteth the Jews for their manifold
sins, 9 and for their judgment. 12 Disobedience
is the cause of their bitter calamity. 17 He exhort-
eth to mourn for their destruction, 23 and to trust
not in themselves, but in God. 25 He threateneth
both Jews and Gentiles.

OH ^{2a}that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!

2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for ^bthey be all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And ^cthey bend their tongues like their bow for lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they ^dknow not me, saith the LORD.

4 ^eTake ye heed every one of his ^f'neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will ^gwalk with slanders.

5 And they will ^h'deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation ⁱis in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

7 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, ^jI will melt them, and try them; ^kfor how shall I do for the daughter of my people?

8 Their tongue ^lis as an arrow shot out; it speaketh ^m'deceit: ⁿone speaketh ^o'peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but ^p'in heart he layeth ^q'his wait.

9 ¶ ^rShall I not visit them for these ^sthings? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and ^tfor the ^u'habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are ^v'burned up, so that none can pass through ^wthem; neither can men hear the voice of the cattle; ^x'both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And I will make Jē-rū'-sā-lēm ^y'heaps, and ^z'a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Jū'-dāh ^{aa}'desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ ^{ab}Who ^{ac}is the wise man, that may understand this? and ^{ad}who ^{ae}is he to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it,

B.C. c. 600.

² Heb.

^{Who will give my head, &c.}

^a Is. 22. 4.

Lam. 2. 11.

^b ch. 5. 7, 8.

^c ch. 3. 17.

³ or, ^{stubbornness.}

^d Gal. 1. 14.

^e Ps. 64. 3.

Is. 59. 4.

^f Ps. 80. 5.

^g 1 Sam. 2. 12.

Hos. 4. 1.

^h ch. 8. 14.

Lam. 3. 19.

ⁱ ch. 12. 6.

^k Lev. 25. 33.

Deut. 28. 64.

^l or, ^{friend.}

^m Lev. 26. 33.

ch. 44. 27.

Ezek. 5. 2.

ⁿ ch. 6. 28.

^o or, ^{mock.}

^p 2 Chr. 35. 25.

Job 3. 8.

Ecc. 12. 5.

Amos 5. 16.

Mat. 9. 23.

^q ch. 14. 17.

^r Is. 1. 25.

Mal. 3. 3.

^s Hos. 11. 8.

^t Ps. 12. 2.

^u Lev. 18. 29.

^v Ps. 28. 3.

^w Heb. ^{in the midst of him.}

^x or, ^{wait for him.}

^y ch. 5. 9, 29.

^z Hos. 4. 3.

^{aa} ch. 6. 11.

^{ab} or,

^{pastures.}

^{ac} or,

^{desolate.}

^{ad} ch. 8. 2.

& 16. 4.

^{ae} Heb.

^{from the soul even to, &c.}

^{af} ch. 4. 25.

^{ag} Ecc. 9. 11.

^{ah} Is. 25. 2.

^{ai} Is. 13. 22.

& 34. 13.

^{aj} Heb.

^{desolation.}

^{ak} Ps. 107. 43.

Hos. 14. 9.

^{al} 1 Cor. 1. 31.

2 Cor. 10. 17.

for what the land perisheth and burned up like a wilderness, none passeth through?

13 And the LORD saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But have ^{ba}walked after ^{bb}'imagination of their own hearts, and after Bā'-ā-līm, ^{bc}'which their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'-rā-ēl; Behold, I will ^{bd}'feed them, even this people with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

16 I will ^{be}'scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will send a sword after them, that they have consumed them.

17 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and call for ^{bf}'mourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning women, that they may come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with water.

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zi'-on, How are we spoiled, we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast us out.

20 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ears receive the word of his mouth, that ye may teach your daughters wailing, every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into windows, and is entered into palaces, to cut off ^{bg}'the children from without, and the young men from the streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, the carcases of men shall fall dung upon the open field, and as handful after the harvestman, none shall gather them.

23 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, ^{bh}'Let the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches:

24 But ^{bi}'let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD.

which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: ¹for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

²Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that ³I will ⁴punish all them which are circumcised with the uncircumcised;

⁵E'-gypt, and Jū'-dāh, and Ē'-dom, and the children of Am'-mon, and Mō'-āb, and all that are ⁶in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all these nations are circumcised, and all the house of rā'-ēl are ⁷uncircumcised in the heart.

CHAPTER 10.

the unequal comparison of God and idols. 17 The prophet exhorteth to flee from the calamity to come. 18 He lamenteth the spoil of the tabernacle by Jewish pastors. 23 His humble supplication.

HEAR ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Īs'-rā'-ēl:

Thus saith the LORD, ¹Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

For the ²customs of the people are vain: for ³one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe.

They deck it with silver and with gold; they ⁴fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

They are upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be ⁵borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also is there in them to do good.

Forasmuch as there is none ⁶like unto thee, O LORD; thou art great, and thy name is great in might.

⁷Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for ⁸to thee doth appertain: forasmuch as ⁹among the wise men of the nations, and of all their kingdoms, there is none able unto thee.

But they are ¹⁰altogether ¹¹brutish and foolish: the stock is a doctrine of vanities.

Silver spread into plates is brought from Tār'-shish, and ¹²gold from Ū'-phāz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the

B.C.C. 600.

^a Ps. 115. 4.

^b Mic. 6. 8.

^c & 7. 18.

^d Heb. God of truth.

^e Ps. 31. 6.

^f 1 Tim. 6. 17.

^g Rom. 2. 8, 9.

^h Heb. visit upon.

ⁱ Heb. king of eternity.

^j Ps. 10. 16.

^k In the Chaldean language.

^l Heb. cut off into corners, or, having the corners of their hair polled.

^m Ps. 96. 5.

ⁿ ch. 25. 23.

^o & 49. 32.

^p Is. 2. 18.

^q Zech. 13. 2.

^r Lev. 26. 41.

^s Ezek. 44. 7.

^t Rom. 2. 25.

^u Gen. 1. 1, 6.

^v Ps. 136. 5, 6.

^w ch. 51. 15.

^x Ps. 93. 1.

^y Job 9. 8.

^z Job 38. 34.

^{aa} or, noise.

^{ab} Ps. 135. 7.

^{ac} Lev. 18. 3.

^{ad} or, for rain.

^{ae} ch. 51. 17.

^{af} or, is more brutish than to know.

^{ag} Prov. 30. 2.

^{ah} Is. 42. 17.

^{ai} & 44. 11.

^{aj} & 45. 16.

^{ak} Hab. 2. 18.

^{al} Heb. statutes, or, ordinances are vanity.

^{am} Is. 40. 19.

^{an} 20.

^{ao} & 45. 20.

^{ap} ver. 11.

^{aq} Ps. 16. 5.

^{ar} & 73. 26.

^{as} & 119. 57.

^{at} ch. 51. 19.

^{au} Lam. 3. 24.

^{av} Is. 41. 7.

^{aw} Deut. 32. 9.

^{ax} Ps. 74. 2.

^{ay} Is. 47. 4.

^{az} & 51. 15.

^{ba} & 54. 5.

^{bb} ch. 31. 36.

^{bc} Ps. 115. 5.

^{bd} Heb. 2. 19.

^{be} 1 Cor. 12. 2.

^{bf} ch. 6. 1.

^{bg} Ezek. 12. 3.

^{bh} Ps. 115. 7.

^{bi} Is. 46. 1, 7.

^{bj} Heb. in-habitat.

^{bk} Is. 41. 23.

^{bl} 1 Sam. 25. 29.

^{bm} ch. 16. 13.

^{bn} Ex. 35. 11.

^{bo} Ps. 88. 10.

^{bp} Ezek. 6. 10.

^{bq} Rev. 16. 4.

^{br} ch. 4. 19.

^{bs} or, it liketh thee.

^{bt} Ps. 89. 8.

^{bu} Ps. 77. 10.

^{bv} Mic. 7. 9.

^{bw} ch. 4. 20.

^{bx} Heb. in one, or, at once.

^{by} Ps. 115. 8.

^{bz} Is. 41. 29.

^{ca} Hab. 2. 18.

^{cb} Zech. 10. 2.

^{cc} Rom. 1. 21.

^{cd} Dan. 10. 5.

founder: blue and purple is their clothing: they are all ^athe work of cunning men.

¹⁰But the LORD is the ²true God, he is ³the living God, and an ⁴everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

¹¹Thus shall ye say unto them, ¹The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even ²they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

¹²He ¹hath made the earth by his power, he hath ²established the world by his wisdom, and ³hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

¹³When he uttereth his voice, there is a ¹multitude of waters in the heavens, and ²he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings ³with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

¹⁴Every man ¹is ²brutish in his knowledge: ³every founder is confounded by the graven image: ⁴for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

¹⁵They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation ¹they shall perish.

¹⁶The portion of Jā'-cob is not like them: for he is the former of all things; and ²Īs'-rā'-ēl is the rod of his inheritance: ³The LORD of hosts is his name.

¹⁷¶ ¹Gather up thy wares out of the land, O ²inhabitant of the fortress.

¹⁸For thus saith the LORD, Be-hold, I will ¹sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, ²that they may find it so.

¹⁹¶ ¹Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, ²Truly this is a grief, and ³I must bear it.

²⁰My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they are not: there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.

²¹For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not

prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the ^cnorth country, to make the cities of Jû'-dâh desolate, and a ^dden of dragons.

23 ¶ O LORD, I know that the ^cway of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

24 O LORD, ^ccorrect me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou ^bbring me to nothing.

25 'Pour out thy fury upon the heathen ^athat know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jâ'-qob, and ^cdevoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

CHAPTER 11.

¹ Jeremiah proclaimeth God's covenant, ⁸ rebuketh the Jews' disobeying thereof, ¹¹ prophesieth evils to come upon them, ¹⁸ and upon the men of Anathoth.

THE word that came to Jêr-ê-mî'-âh from the LORD, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Jû'-dâh, and to the inhabitants of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm;

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Îs'-râ-ël; ^cCursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Ê'-gÿpt, ^cfrom the iron furnace, saying, 'Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

5 That I may perform the ^coath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is this day. Then answered I, and ^csaid, ^cSo be it, O LORD.

6 Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Jû'-dâh, and in the streets of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, ^band do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Ê'-gÿpt, even unto this day, ^drising

B.C. c. 600.

^a ch. 7. 26.

^b ch. 3. 17.

^c ch. 5. 15.

^d or, stubbornness.

^e ch. 9. 11.

^f Prov. 16. 1.

^g Ezek. 22.

^h Hos. 6. 9.

ⁱ Ps. 6. 1.

^j Heb. diminish me.

^k Ezek. 20.

^l Ps. 79. 6.

^m Job 18. 21.

ⁿ 1 Thes. 4. 5.

^o 2 Thes. 1. 8.

^p ch. 8. 16.

^q Heb. to go forth of.

^r Ps. 18. 41.

^s Prov. 1. 28.

^t Is. 1. 15.

^u Ezek. 8. 18.

^v Zech. 7. 13.

^w Deut. 32.

^x 37.

^y Heb. evil.

^z Deut. 27.

^{aa} Gal. 3. 10.

^{ab} ch. 2. 28.

^{ac} Heb. shame.

^{ad} ch. 3. 24.

^{ae} Hos. 9. 10.

^{af} Deut. 4. 20.

^{ag} 1 Kin. 8. 51.

^{ah} Lev. 26. 12.

^{ai} ch. 7. 23.

^{aj} Ex. 32. 10.

^{ak} Deut. 7. 12.

^{al} Ps. 105. 9.

^{am} Heb. evil.

^{an} Heb. What is to my beloved in my house.

^{ao} Ps. 50. 16.

^{ap} Is. 1. 11, &c.

^{aq} Ezek. 16.

^{ar} Hag. 2. 12.

^{as} Heb. Amen.

^{at} Deut. 27. 15-26.

^{au} or, when thy evil is.

^{av} Prov. 2. 14.

^{aw} Ps. 52. 8.

^{ax} Rom. 2. 13.

^{ay} James 1. 22.

^{az} Is. 5. 2.

^{ba} ch. 7. 13.

^{bb} 25.

early and protesting, saying, O my voice.

8 ^aYet they obeyed not, nor ^bclined their ear, but ^cwalked even one in the ^dimagination of their ^eheart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant which I commanded ^fthem to do, but they did ^gthem not.

9 And the LORD said unto me, ^cconspiracy is found among the men of Jû'-dâh, and among the inhabitants of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

10 They are turned back to ^atheir iniquities of their forefathers, which I refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Îs'-râ-ël and the house of Jû'-dâh have broken the covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon the cities of Jû'-dâh, which they shall not be able to escape; and ^bthough they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Jû'-dâh and inhabitants of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm and ^ccry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save them at all in the time of their ^dtrouble.

13 For according to the number of thy ^ecities were thy gods, O Jû'-dâh; and according to the number of thy streets of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm have ye set up altars to that ^fshameful thing, even altars to burn incense unto Bâ'-âl.

14 Therefore ^cpray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry of prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their ^dtrouble.

15 ^aWhat hath my beloved done in mine house, ^bseeing she hath wrought lewdness with many, and ^cthe holy flesh is passed from thee? when thou doest evil, then thou shalt be rejoicest.

16 The LORD called thy name, ^cgreen olive tree, fair, and of good fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, hath pronounced against thee, for the evil of thy

use of Īs'-rā-ēl and of the house
Jū'-dāh, which they have done
against themselves to provoke me
anger in offering incense unto
-ēl.

8 ¶ And the LORD hath given me
knowledge of it, and I know it: then
you shewedst me their doings.

9 But I was like a lamb or an ox
that is brought to the slaughter;
I knew not that they had de-
voted devices against me, saying,
Let us destroy ^athe tree with the
fruit thereof, ^aand let us cut him
off from ^athe land of the living,
that his name may be no more re-
membered.

10 But, O LORD of hosts, that
judgest righteously, that ^atriest the
kidneys and the heart, let me see thy
vengeance on them: for unto thee
have I revealed my cause.

11 Therefore thus saith the LORD
the men of An'-ā-thōth, 'that seek
thy life, saying, ^aProphecy not in
our name of the LORD, that thou die
at our hand:

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD
of hosts, Behold, I will ^apunish
them: the young men shall die by
the sword; their sons and their
daughters shall die by famine:

13 And there shall be no remnant
of them: for I will bring evil upon
the men of An'-ā-thōth, even ^athe
day of their visitation.

CHAPTER 12.

Jeremiah complaineth of the wicked's prosperity.
God admonisheth him of his brethren's treachery,
and lamenteth his heritage. 14 His promises to
the penitent.

1 UPRIGHTEOUS ^aart thou, O LORD,
when I plead with thee: yet
let me talk with thee of ^athy judg-
ments: ^aWherefore doth the way
of the wicked prosper? ^awherefore
are all they happy that deal very
treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them, yea,
they have taken root: ^athey grow,
and they bring forth fruit: ^athou
art near in their mouth, and far
from their reins.

3 But thou, O LORD, ^aknowest me:
thou hast seen me, and ^atried mine
heart ^atoward thee: pull them out
as sheep for the slaughter, and
prepare them for ^athe day of
slaughter.

4 How long shall ^athe land mourn,

B.C. c. 608.

^a Ps. 107. 34.

^b ch. 9. 10.

^c Josh. 3. 15.
1 Chr. 12. 15.
ch. 49. 19.

^d Heb. *the
stalk with
his bread.*

^e ch. 9. 4.
^f 11. 19, 21.

^g Ps. 83. 4.
^h Ps. 27. 13.

ⁱ or, *they
cried after
thee fully.*

^j Prov. 26. 25.
^k Heb. *good
things.*

^l 1 Sam. 16. 7.
1 Chr. 28. 9.
Ps. 7. 9.

^m Heb.
the love.

ⁿ ch. 12. 5, 6.
^o or, *yellow.*

^p Heb.
*giveth out
his voice.*

^q Amos 2. 12.
^r or, *taloned.*

^s Heb.
visit upon.

^t or, *cause
them to
come.*

^u Is. 56. 9.
^v ch. 6. 3.

^w Is. 5. 1, 5.
^x Is. 63. 18.

^y ch. 48. 44.
^z Heb.
*portion of
desire.*

^a Is. 42. 25.

^b Ps. 59. 4.

^c or, *let
me reason
the case
with thee.*

^d Job 12. 6.
Ps. 37. 1, 35.

^e Hag. 1. 4.
Mal. 3. 15.

^f Lev. 26. 16.
Deut. 28. 33.

^g Mic. 6. 15.
Hag. 1. 6.

^h Heb. *they
go on.*

ⁱ Is. 29. 13.
Mat. 15. 3.

^j or, *ye.*

^k Ps. 17. 3.
^l ch. 11. 20.

^m Zech. 2. 8.
ⁿ Heb.
with thee.

^o James 5. 5.
^p Deut. 30. 3.
ch. 32. 37.

^q Hos. 4. 3.

and the herbs of every field wither,
^afor the wickedness of them that
dwell therein? ^bthe beasts are con-
sumed, and the birds; because they
said, He shall not see our last end.

5 ¶ If thou hast run with the foot-
men, and they have wearied thee,
then how canst thou contend with
horses? and *if* in the land of peace,
wherein thou trustedst, *they wearied*
thee, then how wilt thou do in ^athe
swelling of Jōr'-dān?

6 For even ^athy brethren, and the
house of thy father, even they have
dealt treacherously with thee; yea,
^athey have called a multitude after
thee: ^abelieve them not, though they
speak ^afair words unto thee.

7 ¶ I have forsaken mine house, I
have left mine heritage; I have
given ^athe dearly beloved of my
soul into the hand of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a
lion in the forest; it ^acrieth out
against me: therefore have I hated
it.

9 Mine heritage is unto me as a
^aspeckled bird, the birds round
about *are* against her; come ye,
assemble all the beasts of the field,
^acome to devour.

10 Many ^apastors have destroyed
^amy vineyard, they have ^atrod-
den my portion under foot, they have
made my ^apleasant portion a deso-
late wilderness.

11 They have made it desolate,
and being desolate it mourneth
unto me; the whole land is made
desolate, because ^ano man layeth it
to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all
high places through the wilderness:
for the sword of the LORD shall
devour from the *one* end of the
land even to the *other* end of the
land: no flesh shall have peace.

13 ^aThey have sown wheat, but
shall reap thorns: they have put
themselves to pain, *but* shall not
profit: and ^athey shall be ashamed
of your revenues because of the
fierce anger of the LORD.

14 ¶ Thus saith the LORD against
all mine evil neighbours, that ^atouch
the inheritance which I have caused
my people Īs'-rā-ēl to inherit; Be-
hold, I will ^apluck them out of their
land, and pluck out the house of
Jū'-dāh from among them.

15 * And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, ^b and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, ^d to swear by my name, The LORD liveth; as they taught my people to swear by Bā'-āl; then shall they be ^e built in the midst of my people.

17 But if they will not ^e obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 13.

¹ In the type of a linen girdle, God prefigureth the destruction of his people. ¹² Under the parable of the bottles filled with wine he foretelleth their drunkenness in misery. ¹⁵ He exhorteth to prevent their future judgments. ²² He sheweth their abominations are the cause thereof.

THUS saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it on my loins.

3 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to Eû-phrā'-tēs, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went, and hid it by Eû-phrā'-tēs, as the LORD commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Eû-phrā'-tēs, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Eû-phrā'-tēs, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the LORD, After this manner ^e will I mar the pride of Jû'-dāh, and the great pride of Jē-rû'-sā-lēm.

10 This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which ^e walk in the ^e imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be

B.C. c. 608.

^a Ezek. 28. 25.

^b Amos 9. 14.

^c Ex. 19. 5.

^d ch. 4. 2.

^e ch. 33. 9.

^f Eph. 2. 20.

^g 1 Pet. 2. 5.

^h Is. 60. 12.

ⁱ Is. 51. 17, 21.

^j & 63. 6.

^k ch. 25. 27.

^l & 51. 7.

^m Ps. 2. 9.

ⁿ Heb.

^o a man

^p against his

^q brother.

^r Heb. from

^s destroying

^t them.

^u Josh. 7. 19.

^v Is. 5. 30.

^w & 8. 22.

^x Amos 8. 9.

^y Is. 59. 9.

^z Ps. 44. 19.

^a ch. 9. 1.

^b & 14. 17.

^c Lam. 1. 2, 18.

^d & 2. 18.

^e See

^f 2 Kin. 24. 12.

^g ch. 22. 28.

^h or, head

ⁱ tires.

^j Lev. 26. 19.

^k ch. 6. 22.

^l ch. 9. 14.

^m & 11. 8.

ⁿ & 16. 12.

^o or, stub-

^p bornness.

^q Heb.

^r visit upon.

as this girdle, which is good nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to loins of a man, so have I caused cleave unto me the whole house Is'-rā-ël and the whole house Jû'-dāh, saith the LORD; that ^t might be unto me for a people, ^e for a name, and for a praise, for a glory: but they would hear.

12 ¶ Therefore thou shalt sp unto them this word; Thus saith LORD God of Is'-rā-ël, Every bo shall be filled with wine: and t shall say unto thee, Do we not c tainly know that every bottle sh be filled with wine?

13 Then shalt thou say unto t Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I f fill all the inhabitants of this la even the kings that sit upon Dā'-v throne, and the priests, and p prophets, and all the inhabitants Jē-rû'-sā-lēm, ^a with drunkenness.

14 And ^e I will dash them ^e against another, even the fath and the sons together, saith LORD: I will not pity, nor sp nor have mercy, ^b but destroy the.

15 ¶ Hear ye, and give ear; be proud: for the LORD hath spoken.

16 ^a Give glory to the LORD y God, before he cause ^e darkness, before your feet stumble upon dark mountains, and, while ye ^e for light, he turn it into ^e the shade of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, soul shall weep in secret places ^e your pride; and ^e mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD's flock is carried away captive.

18 Say unto ^e the king and to queen, Humble yourselves, sit down for your ^e principalities shall come down, even the crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the south shall shut up, and none shall open the Jû'-dāh shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them ^e that come from the north, where is the flock ^e that was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 What wilt thou say when shall ^e punish thee? for thou hast

ght them to be captains, and as
ef over thee: shall not sorrows
e thee, as a woman in travail?

2 ¶ And if thou say in thine heart,
herefore come these things upon
? For the greatness of thine in-
ity are thy skirts discovered, and
heels made bare.

3 Can the *Ē-thi-ō-pi-ān* change
skin, or the leopard his spots?
n may ye also do good, that are
customed to do evil.

4 Therefore will I scatter them
the stubble that passeth away
the wind of the wilderness.

5 This is thy lot, the portion of
measures from me, saith the
RD; because thou hast forgotten
and trusted in falsehood.

6 Therefore will I discover thy
rts upon thy face, that thy shame
y appear.

7 I have seen thine adulteries, and
neighings, the lewdness of thy
oredom, and thine abominations
in the hills in the fields. Woe unto
e, O *Jě-rū'-sā-lēm*! wilt thou not
made clean? when shall it once

CHAPTER 14.

*grievous famine causeth Jeremiah to pray.
The Lord will not be intreated for the people.
Lying prophets are no excuse for them. 17
Jeremiah is moved to complain for them.*

THE word of the LORD that came
to *Jěr-ē-mi'-āh* concerning the
earth.

Jā'-dāh mourneth, and the gates
ereof languish; they are black
to the ground; and the cry of
rū'-sā-lēm is gone up.

And their nobles have sent their
le ones to the waters: they came
the pits, and found no water;
y returned with their vessels
pty; they were ashamed and
founded, and covered their
ids.

Because the ground is chapt, for
re was no rain in the earth, the
men were ashamed, they covered
ir heads.

Yea, the hind also calved in the
d, and forsook it, because there
s no grass.

And the wild asses did stand in
high places, they snuffed up the
nd like dragons; their eyes did
e, because there was no grass.

¶ O LORD, though our iniquities
tify against us, do thou it for

B. C. c. 602.

ch. 6 24.

ch. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 19.

& 16. 10.

ver. 26.

Is. 3. 17.

& 47. 2, 3.

Ezek. 16. 37-

39.

Nah. 3. 5.

2 or, shall

be violently

taken away.

Is. 59. 1.

Heb.

taught.

Ex. 29. 45.

Lev. 26. 11.

12.

Heb.

thy name

is called

upon us.

Dan. 9. 18.

Pa. 1. 4.

Hos. 13. 3.

Job. 20. 29.

Ps. 11. 6.

See

ch. 23-25.

ch. 10. 14.

Hos. 8. 13.

& 9. 9.

Lam. 1. 8.

Ezek. 16. 37.

& 23. 29.

Hos. 2. 10.

Ex. 32. 10.

ch. 7. 16.

ch. 5. 8.

Prov. 1. 28.

Is. 1. 15.

& 58. 3.

ch. 11. 11.

Ezek. 8. 18.

Mic. 3. 4.

Zech. 7. 13.

Is. 65. 7.

ch. 2. 20.

Ezek. 6. 13.

ch. 6. 20.

7, 21, 22.

5 Heb. after

when yet

ch. 9. 16.

ch. 4. 10.

Heb. the

words of the

dearths,

or, pe-

straints.

7 Heb. peace

of truth.

Is. 3. 26.

ch. 27. 10.

ch. 8. 21.

ch. 23. 21.

& 27. 15.

1 Sam. 5. 12.

Ps. 40. 14.

2 Sam. 15.

30.

ch. 5. 12, 13.

Ps. 79. 3.

ch. 2. 24.

Ps. 79. 11.

Lam. 1. 16.

thy name's sake: for our backslid-
ings are many; we have sinned
against thee.

8 O the hope of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, the
saviour thereof in time of trouble,
why shouldst thou be as a stranger
in the land, and as a wayfaring
man that turneth aside to tarry for
a night?

9 Why shouldst thou be as a man
astonied, as a mighty man that
cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, art
in the midst of us, and we are called
by thy name; leave us not.

10 ¶ Thus saith the LORD unto this
people, Thus have they loved to
wander, they have not refrained
their feet, therefore the LORD doth
not accept them; he will now re-
member their iniquity, and visit
their sins.

11 Then said the LORD unto me,
Pray not for this people for their
good.

12 When they fast, I will not hear
their cry; and when they offer
burnt offering and an oblation, I
will not accept them: but I will
consume them by the sword, and by
the famine, and by the pestilence.

13 ¶ Then said I, Ah, Lord God!
behold, the prophets say unto them,
Ye shall not see the sword, neither
shall ye have famine; but I will give
you assured peace in this place.

14 Then the LORD said unto me,
The prophets prophesy lies in my
name: I sent them not, neither
have I commanded them, neither
spake unto them: they prophesy
unto you a false vision and divina-
tion, and a thing of nought, and the
deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD
concerning the prophets that pro-
phesy in my name, and I sent them
not, yet they say, Sword and fa-
mine shall not be in this land; By
sword and famine shall those pro-
phets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom they
prophesy shall be cast out in the
streets of *Jě-rū'-sā-lēm* because of
the famine and the sword; and
they shall have none to bury them,
them, their wives, nor their sons,
nor their daughters: for I will pour
their wickedness upon them.

17 ¶ Therefore thou shalt say this
word unto them; Let mine eyes

run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: ^bfor the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous blow.

18 If I go forth into ^dthe field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest ^ago about into a land that they know not.

19 ^aHast thou utterly rejected Jû'-dâh? hath thy soul lothed Zî'-on? why hast thou smitten us, and ^bthere is no healing for us? ^c'we looked for peace, and ^dthere is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!

20 We acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: for ^awe have sinned against thee.

21 Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: ^aremember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 ^a'Are there *any* among ^b'the vanities of the Gën'-tîlêš that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? ^c'art not thou he, O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these *things*.

CHAPTER 15.

¹ The utter rejection and manifold judgments of the Jews. ¹⁰ Jeremiah receiveth a promise for himself, ¹² and a threatening for them. ¹⁵ His prayer, ¹⁹ and promise.

THEN said the LORD unto me, ^a'Though ^b'Mô'-sêš and ^c'Sâm'-û-êl stood before me, ^dyet my mind could not be toward this people: cast them out of my sight, and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD; ^a'Such as *are* for death, to death; and such as *are* for the sword, to the sword; and such as *are* for the famine, to the famine; and such as *are* for the captivity, to the captivity.

3 And I will ^aappoint over them four ^b'kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and ^c'the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 And ^a'I will cause them to be

B.C. c. 601.

^a Deut. 28. 25.

^b ch. 8. 21.

^c 2 Kin. 21.

11, &c.

& 23. 26.

^d Ezek. 7. 15.

^e Is. 51. 19.

^f Heb. to ask of thy peace!

^g or, make merchandise

of a land, and men acknowledge

it not,

ch. 5. 31.

^h ch. 2. 13.

ⁱ ch. 7. 24.

^j Lam. 5. 22.

^k Hos. 13. 14.

^l ch. 15. 18.

^m ch. 8. 15.

ⁿ or, what-soever is dear.

^o Is. 9. 13.

ch. 5. 3.

Amos 4. 10,

11.

^p Ps. 106. 6.

Dan. 9. 8.

^q or, against the mother city a young man spoiling, &c. or, against the mother and the young men.

^r Ps. 74. 2. 20.

& 106. 45.

^s 1 Sam. 2. 5.

^t Zech. 10. 1.

^u Deut. 32. 21.

^v Amos 8. 9.

^w Ps. 135. 7.

& 147. 8.

Is. 30. 23.

ch. 5. 24.

^x Job 3. 1.

ch. 20. 14.

^y Ezek. 14. 14.

^z Ex. 32. 11,

12.

Ps. 99. 6.

^{aa} 1 Sam. 7. 9.

^{ab} or, I will intreat the enemy for thee.

^{ac} ch. 39. 11, 12.

& 40. 4, 5.

^{ad} ch. 43. 11.

Ezek. 5. 2,

12.

Zech. 11. 9.

^{ae} Ps. 44. 12.

ch. 17. 3.

^{af} Lev. 26. 16.

^{ag} ch. 16. 13.

& 17. 4.

^{ah} Heb. families.

^{ai} Deut. 32. 22.

^{aj} Deut. 28. 26.

ch. 7. 33.

^{ak} ch. 12. 3.

^{al} ch. 11. 20.

^{am} Heb. I will give them for a removing.

^{an} removed into all kingdoms of earth, because of 'Mă-năs'-sêh

son of Hëz-ê-kî'-âh king of Jû'-d

for *that* which he did in Jë-r

să-lêm.

5 For 'who shall have pity up

thee, O Jë-rû'-să-lêm? or who sh

bemoan thee? or who shall go a

^a to ask how thou doest?

6 'Thou hast forsaken me, sa

the LORD, thou art ^a gone backwa

therefore will I stretch out my ha

against thee, and destroy thee;

am weary with repenting.

7 And I will fan them with a fan

the gates of the land; I will berea

them of 'children, I will destroy

people, *since* ^a they return not fr

their ways.

8 Their widows are increased to

above the sand of the seas; I ha

brought upon them ^a against

mother of the young men a spo

at noonday: I have caused him

fall upon it suddenly, and terr

upon the city.

9 ^a She that hath borne seven b

guisheth: she hath given up

ghost; 'her sun is gone down wh

was yet day: she hath be

ashamed and confounded: and

residue of them will I deliver

the sword before their enem

saith the LORD.

10 ¶ ^a Woe is me, my mother, t

thou hast borne me a man of str

and a man of contention to the wh

earth! I have neither lent on usu

nor men have lent to me on usu

yet every one of them doth cu

me.

11 The LORD said, Verily it sha

well with thy remnant; verily

will cause ^a the enemy to entr

thee *well* in the time of evil and

the time of affliction.

12 Shall iron break the north

iron and the steel?

13 Thy substance and thy treasu

will I give to the ^a spoil witho

price, and *that* for all thy sins, ev

in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to p

with thine enemies 'into a la

which thou knowest not: for a

is kindled in mine anger, *which* sh

burn upon you.

15 ¶ O LORD, ^a thou knowest:

member me, and visit me, and

venge me of my persecutors; t

not away in thy longsuffering:
 how that ^afor thy sake I have
 offered rebuke.

6 Thy words were found, and I did
 not turn from them; and ^athy word was unto
 me as the joy and rejoicing of mine
 heart: for ³I am called by thy name,
 LORD God of hosts.

7 I sat not in the assembly of the
 mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone
 because of thy hand: for thou hast
 despised me with indignation.

8 Why is my ^apain perpetual, and
 my wound incurable, *which* refuseth
 to be healed? wilt thou be altogether
 true to me ^aas a liar, and as waters
 that ^afail?

9 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD,
 thou shalt not return, then will I bring
 thee again, and thou shalt stand
 before me: and if thou ^atake forth
 the precious from the vile, thou
 shalt not be as my mouth: let them
 return unto thee; but return not
 thou unto them.

10 And I will make thee unto this
 people a fenced brasen ^awall: and
 they shall fight against thee, but
 they shall not prevail against thee:
 for I am with thee to save thee
 from the hand that deliver thee, saith the
 LORD.

11 And I will deliver thee out of
 the hand of the wicked, and I will
 deliver thee out of the hand of the
 terrible.

CHAPTER 16.

*The prophet, under the type of abstaining from
 marriage, &c., foresheweth the utter ruin of the
 Jews. 14 Their return from captivity shall be
 more bitter than their deliverance out of Egypt. 16
 And will doubly recompense their idolatry.*

THE word of the LORD came also
 unto me, saying,
 Thou shalt not take thee a wife,
 neither shalt thou have sons or
 daughters in this place.

For thus saith the LORD concern-
 ing the sons and concerning the
 daughters that are born in this place,
 I concerning their mothers that
 have borne them, and concerning their
 fathers that begat them in this
 land;

They shall die of ^agrievous deaths;
 they shall not be ^alamented; neither
 shall they be buried; *but* they shall
 be as dung upon the face of the
 earth: and they shall be consumed
 by the sword, and by famine; and
 their carcasses shall be meat for the

B.C. c. 601.

^a Ps. 69. 7.^b Ezek. 24. 17,
22, 23.^c or,
mourning
fast.^c Ezek. 3. 1.

Rev. 10. 9.

^d Job 23. 12.

Ps. 119. 72.

³ Heb.*thy name**is called**upon me.*^e Ps. 1. 1.^e & 28. 4, 5.^f ch. 22. 18.^g ch. 30. 15.^h Lev. 19. 23.

Deut. 14. 1.

ch. 41. 5.

& 47. 5.

ⁱ Is. 22. 12.

ch. 7. 29.

^j ch. 1. 18, 19.^k or, break

bread for

them, &c.

Ezek. 24. 17.

Hos. 9. 4.

See

Deut. 26. 14.

Job 42. 11.

⁵ Heb. be

not sure?

Zech. 3. 7.

^m ver. 1.ⁿ Prov. 31. 6, 7.^o Ezek. 22. 26.^p Is. 24. 7, 8.

ch. 7. 34.

& 25. 10.

Ezek. 26. 13.

Hos. 2. 11.

Rev. 18. 23.

^q ch. 1. 18.^r ch. 20. 11.^s Deut. 29. 24.

ch. 5. 19.

& 13. 22.

& 22. 8.

^t Deut. 29. 24.

ch. 5. 19.

& 13. 22.

& 22. 8.

^u Deut. 29. 25.

ch. 22. 9.

^v ch. 7. 26.^w ch. 13. 10.^x or, stub-

bornness.

^y Deut. 4. 26-

28.

& 28. 36, 63-

65.

^a ch. 15. 14.^a ch. 15. 2.^b ch. 22. 18, 19.

& 25. 33.

^c Ps. 83. 10.

ch. 8. 2.

& 9. 22.

^d Is. 43. 18.

ch. 23. 7, 8.

^e Ps. 79. 2.

ch. 7. 33.

& 34. 20.

fowls of heaven, and for the beasts
 of the earth.

5 For thus saith the LORD, ^bEnter
 not into the house of ^amourning,
 neither go to lament nor bemoan
 them: for I have taken away my
 peace from this people, saith the
 LORD, *even* lovingkindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small
 shall die in this land: they shall
 not be buried, ^cneither shall *men*
 lament for them, nor ^acut them-
 selves, nor ^amake themselves bald
 for them:

7 Neither shall *men* ^atear *them-*
selves for them in mourning, to
 comfort them for the dead; neither
 shall *men* give them the cup of
 consolation to "drink for their father
 or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the
 house of feasting, to sit with them
 to eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the LORD of hosts,
 the God of Is'-ra'-el; Behold, ^dI will
 cause to cease out of this place in
 your eyes, and in your days, the
 voice of mirth, and the voice of
 gladness, the voice of the bride-
 groom, and the voice of the bride.

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass,
 when thou shalt shew this people
 all these words, and they shall say
 unto thee, ^eWherefore hath the LORD
 pronounced all this great evil against
 us? or what *is* our iniquity? or what
is our sin that we have committed
 against the LORD our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them,
^fBecause your fathers have forsaken
 me, saith the LORD, and have walked
 after other gods, and have served
 them, and have worshipped them,
 and have forsaken me, and have not
 kept my law;

12 And ye have done ^gworse than
 your fathers; for, behold, ^gye walk
 every one after the ^gimagination of
 his evil heart, that they may not
 hearken unto me:

13 ^hTherefore will I cast you out
 of this land ^hinto a land that ye
 know not, *neither* ye nor your
 fathers; and there shall ye serve
 other gods day and night; where
 I will not shew you favour.

14 ¶ Therefore, behold, the ⁱdays
 come, saith the LORD, that it shall
 no more be said, The LORD liveth,

that brought up the children of Īs-rā-ēl out of the land of Ē-gŷpt;

15 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Īs-rā-ēl from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and 'I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

16 ¶ Behold, I will send for many 'fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

17 For mine 'eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

18 And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin "double; because 'they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable and abominable things.

19 O LORD, "my strength, and my fortress, and "my refuge in the day of affliction, the Ġēn'-tīles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things 'wherein there is no profit.

20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and "they are no gods?

21 Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that "my name is 'The LORD.

CHAPTER 17.

1 The captivity of Judah for her sin. 5 Trust in man is cursed, 7 in God is blessed. 9 The deceitful heart cannot deceive God. 12 The salvation of God. 19 The sabbath to be kept holy.

THE sin of Jū-dāh is written with a 'pen of iron, and with the 'point of a diamond: it is 'graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars;

2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their 'groves by the green trees upon the high hills.

3 O my mountain in the field, 'I will give thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders.

4 And thou, even 'thyself, shalt

B.C. c. 601.

a ch. 16. 13.

h ch. 15. 14.

c ch. 24. 6.

& 30. 3.

& 32. 37.

d Is. 30. 1, 2.

& 31. 1.

e See

Is. 31. 5.

f Amos 4. 2.

Hab. 1. 15.

g ch. 48. 6.

h Job 20. 17.

i Deut. 29. 23.

j Job 34. 21.

Prov. 15. 21.

& 15. 3.

ch. 12. 19.

i Ps. 2. 12.

& 34. 8.

& 125. 1.

& 145. 5.

Prov. 16. 20.

Is. 30. 18.

m Job 8. 16.

Ps. 1. 3.

n Is. 40. 2.

ch. 17. 18.

o Ezek. 43. 7.

9.

2 or,

restraint.

p Ps. 18. 2.

q ch. 17. 17.

r 1 Sam. 16. 7.

s 1 Chr. 28. 9.

Ps. 7. 9.

& 139. 23, 24.

Prov. 17. 3.

ch. 11. 20.

& 20. 12.

Rom. 8. 27.

Rev. 2. 23.

t Is. 44. 10.

ch. 2. 11.

& 10. 5.

u Ps. 62. 12.

ch. 32. 19.

Rom. 2. 6.

v Is. 37. 19.

ch. 2. 11.

Gal. 4. 8.

3 or, gather-

eth young

which she

hath not

brought

forth.

w Ps. 55. 23.

x Ex. 15. 3.

ch. 33. 2.

Amos 5. 3.

4 or, JE-

HŌPAH,

Ps. 53. 18.

z Luke 12. 20.

a ch. 14. 8.

b Ps. 73. 27.

Is. 1. 28.

c Job 19. 24.

d See

Luke 10. 20.

5 Heb. nail.

6 Prov. 3. 3.

7 Cor. 3. 3.

f ch. 2. 13.

g Judg. 3. 7.

2 Chr. 24. 18.

& 33. 3. 19.

Is. 1. 29.

& 17. 8.

ch. 2. 20.

d Deut. 10. 21.

Ps. 109. 1.

& 148. 14.

i ch. 15. 13.

k Is. 5. 19.

Ezek. 12. 22.

Amos 5. 18.

2 Pet. 3. 4.

l ch. 1. 4. &c.

6 Heb.

after thee.

7 Heb. in

thyself.

discontinue from thine heritage t I gave thee; and I will cause t to serve thine enemies in 'the la which thou knowest not: for 'have kindled a fire in mine ang which shall burn for ever.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; 'Cur be the man that trusteth in m and maketh 'flesh his arm, whose heart departeth from LORD.

6 For he shall be 'like the he in the desert, and 'shall not when good cometh; but shall habit the parched places in wilderness, 'in a salt land and inhabited.

7 'Blessed is the man that trust in the LORD, and whose hope LORD is.

8 For he shall be "as a tree plan by the waters, and that spread out her roots by the river, and sh not see when heat cometh, but leaf shall be green; and shall be careful in the year of 'droug neither shall cease from yield fruit.

9 ¶ The heart is deceitful ab all things, and desperately wick who can know it?

10 I the LORD 'search the hear try the reins, 'even to give ev man according to his ways, and cording to the fruit of his doings.

11 As the partridge 'sitteth eggs, and hatcheth them not; he that getteth riches, and not right, 'shall leave them in the mi of his days, and at his end shall "a fool.

12 ¶ A glorious high throne f the beginning is the place of sanctuary.

13 O LORD, 'the hope of Īs-rā b all that forsake thee shall ashamed, and they that dep from me shall be 'written in t earth, because they have forsak the LORD, the 'fountain of livi waters.

14 Heal me, O LORD, and I sh be healed; save me, and I shall saved: for 'thou art my praise.

15 ¶ Behold, they say unto n 'Where is the word of the LOR let it come now.

16 As for me, 'I have not haster from being a pastor 'to follow the neither have I desired the woe

7 Thou knowest: that which
me out of my lips was *right*
fore thee.

8 Be not a terror unto me: ^bthou
my hope in the day of evil.

9 Let them be confounded that
resecute me, but ^clet not me be
founded: let them be dismayed,
t let not me be dismayed: bring
on them the day of evil, and
destroy them with double de-
struction.

10 Thus said the LORD unto me;
and stand in the gate of the
children of the people, whereby
the kings of Jū'-dāh come in, and
the which they go out, and in
the gates of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm;

11 And say unto them, ^aHear ye
the word of the LORD, ye kings of
Jū'-dāh, and all Jū'-dāh, and all the
habitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, that
enter in by these gates:

12 Thus saith the LORD; 'Take
ed to yourselves, and bear no
rden on the sabbath day, nor
ing it in by the gates of Jē-rū'-
lēm;

13 Neither carry forth a burden
of your houses on the sabbath
day, neither do ye any work, but
allow ye the sabbath day, as I
commanded your fathers.

14 But they obeyed not, neither
clined their ear, but made their
ck stiff, that they might not hear,
r receive instruction.

15 And it shall come to pass, if
diligently hearken unto me,
th the LORD, to bring in no
rden through the gates of this
y on the sabbath day, but hallow
e sabbath day, to do no work
erein;

16 Then shall there enter into
e gates of this city kings and
nces sitting upon the throne of
Jū'-dāh, riding in chariots and on
rses, they, and their princes, the
n of Jū'-dāh, and the inhabitants
Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: and this city shall
nain for ever.

17 And they shall come from the
ies of Jū'-dāh, and from ^dthe
ces about Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and from
e land of Bēn-jā-mīn, and from
e plain, and from the mountains,
l from ^ethe south, bringing burnt
erings, and sacrifices, and meat
erings, and incense, and bring-

B.C. c. 601.

^a Ps. 107. 22

& 116. 17.

^b ch. 16. 19.

^c Ps. 35. 4

& 40. 14

& 70. 2.

^d Ps. 25. 2

& ch. 21. 14

& 49. 27.

Lam. 4. 11.

Amos 1. 4.

7, 10, 12

& 2. 5.

^f 2 Kin. 25. 9.

ch. 12. 13.

² Heb. *break*

them with

a double

breach.

^g ch. 11. 20.

^h ch. 19. 3.

& 22. 2.

³ or, *frames,*

or, seats.

⁴ or, *that he*

made was

marred, as

clay in the

hand of the

potter.

⁵ Num. 15. 32

&c.

Neh. 13. 19.

⁵ Heb.

returned

and made.

⁶ Is. 45. 9.

Rom. 9. 20.

⁷ Is. 64. 8.

⁸ Ex. 20. 8.

& 23. 12.

& 31. 13.

Ezek. 20. 12.

⁹ ch. 7. 24.

26.

& 11. 10.

¹⁰ ch. 1. 10.

¹¹ Ezek. 18.

21.

¹² ch. 28. 3.

Jonah 3. 10.

¹³ ch. 22. 4.

¹⁴ ch. 32. 44.

& 33. 13.

¹⁵ 2 Kin. 17.

13.

ch. 7. 3.

& 36. 15.

¹⁶ Zech. 7. 7.

& Zech. 7. 7.

¹⁷ ch. 2. 25.

ing ^asacrifices of praise, unto the
house of the LORD.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto
me to hallow the sabbath day, and
not to bear a burden, even entering
in at the gates of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm on
the sabbath day; then ^awill I kindle
a fire in the gates thereof, ^aand it
shall devour the palaces of Jē-rū'-
sā-lēm, and it shall not be quenched.

CHAPTER 18.

¹ Under the type of a potter is shewed God's absolute
power in disposing of nations. 11 Judgments
threatened to Judah. 18 Jeremiah's prayer.

THE word which came to Jēr-ē-
mī'-āh from the LORD, saying,
2 Arise, and go down to the potter's
house, and there I will cause thee to
hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the pot-
ter's house, and, behold, he wrought
a work on the ^awheels.

4 And the vessel ^athat he made of
clay was marred in the hand of the
potter: so he ^bmade it again another
vessel, as seemed good to the potter
to make it.

5 Then the word of the LORD came
to me, saying,

6 O house of Īś'-rā-ēl, ^acannot I
do with you as this potter? saith
the LORD. Behold, ^aas the clay is
in the potter's hand, so ^aare ye in
mine hand, O house of Īś'-rā-ēl.

7 At what instant I shall speak
concerning a nation, and concern-
ing a kingdom, to ^apluck up, and
to pull down, and to destroy it;

8 ^aIf that nation, against whom I
have pronounced, turn from their
evil, ^aI will repent of the evil that
I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak
concerning a nation, and concerning
a kingdom, to build and to plant it;

10 If it do evil in my sight, that
it obey not my voice, then I will
repent of the good, wherewith I
said I would benefit them.

11 ¶ Now therefore go to, speak
to the men of Jū'-dāh, and to the
inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, saying,
Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I frame
evil against you, and devise a device
against you: ^areturn ye now every
one from his evil way, and make your
ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, ^aThere is no
hope: but we will walk after our
own devices, and we will every

one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the LORD; ^aAsk ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin of ¹Is'-rā-ēl hath done ^ba very horrible thing.

14 Will a man leave ²the snow of ³Lēb'-ā-nōn which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken?

15 Because my people hath forgotten ^ame, they have burned incense to ^cvanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways from the ^dancient paths, to walk in paths, in a way not cast up;

16 To make their land ^adesolate, and a perpetual ^bhissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head.

17 ^kI will scatter them ^las with an east wind before the enemy; ^mI will shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

18 ¶ Then said they, ^pCome, and let us devise devices against ^qJēr-ē-mī'-āh; ^rfor the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him ^swith the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O LORD, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.

20 ^tShall evil be recompensed for good? for ^uthey have digged a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore ^vdeliver up their children to the famine, and ^wpour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death; let their young men be slain by the sword in battle.

22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for ^xthey have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.

23 Yet, LORD, thou knowest all their counsel against me ^yto slay me: ^zforgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy

B.C. c. 606.

^a ch. 2. 10.
¹ Cor. 5. 1.

^b ch. 5. 30.

² or, my fields for a rock, or for the snow of Lebanon; shall the running waters be forsaken for the strange cold waters?

^c Josh. 15. 8.
² Kin. 23.

¹⁰ ch. 7. 31.

^d ch. 3. 21.

³ Heb. the sun gate.

^e ch. 10. 15.

^f ch. 6. 16.

^g ch. 17. 20.

^h ch. 19. 8.

ⁱ 49. 13.

^j 1 Kin. 9. 8.

^k Lam. 2. 15.

^l Mic. 6. 16.

^m ch. 13. 24.

ⁿ Ps. 48. 7.

^o 1 Sam. 3. 11.

^p 2 Kin. 21. 12.

^q See ch. 2. 27.

^r Deut. 28. 20.

^s Is. 65. 11.

^t ch. 2. 13, 17, 19.

^u & 15. 6.

^v & 17. 13.

^w ch. 11. 19.

^x Lev. 10. 11.

^y Mal. 2. 7.

^z John 7. 48.

¹ 49.

² 2 Kin. 21. 16.

³ ch. 2. 34.

⁴ ch. 7. 31, 32.

⁵ & 32. 35.

⁶ or, for the tongue.

⁷ Lev. 18. 21.

⁸ Ps. 109. 4, 5.

⁹ Ps. 35. 7.

¹⁰ & 57. 6.

¹¹ Josh. 15. 8.

¹² Ps. 109. 9.

¹³ 10.

¹⁴ Lev. 26. 17.

¹⁵ Deut. 28. 25.

¹⁶ Heb. pour them out.

¹⁷ Ps. 79. 2.

¹⁸ ch. 7. 33.

¹⁹ & 16. 4.

²⁰ & 34. 20.

²¹ ch. 18. 16.

²² & 49. 13.

²³ & 50. 13.

²⁴ ver. 20.

²⁵ Lev. 26. 29.

²⁶ Deut. 28. 53.

²⁷ Is. 9. 20.

²⁸ Lam. 4. 10.

²⁹ 6 Heb.

³⁰ for death.

³¹ Ps. 35. 4.

³² & 109. 14.

³³ ch. 11. 20.

³⁴ & 15. 15.

sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time of thine anger.

CHAPTER 19.

Under the type of breaking a potter's vessel is shewed the desolation of the Jews for their sin.

THUS saith the LORD, Go and break a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests;

2 And go forth unto ^athe valley of the son of ^bHin'-nōm, which by the entry of ^cthe east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee,

3 ^dAnd say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of ^eJū'-dāh, inhabitants of ^fJē-rū'-sā-lēm; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of ^gIs'-rā-ēl; Behold, I will bring ^hupon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall ⁱtingle.

4 Because they ^jhave forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of ^kJū'-dāh, and have filled this place with ^lthe blood of innocents;

5 ^mThey have built also the high places of ⁿBā'-āl, to burn their sacrifices with fire for burnt offerings unto ^oBā'-āl, ^pwhich I commanded them not to do, neither came it into my mind:

6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called ^qTō'-phēth, nor ^rthe valley of the son of ^sHin'-nōm, but ^tThe valley of slaughter.

7 And I will make void the counsel of ^uJū'-dāh and ^vJē-rū'-sā-lēm in the place; ^wand I will cause them to be taken by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and their ^xcarcasses will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city ^ydesolate, and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof.

9 And I will cause them to eat ^zthe flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the siege and straitness, wherew

their enemies, and they that seek
their lives, shall straiten them.

10 Then shalt thou break the
crown in the sight of the men that
are with thee,

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus
saith the LORD of hosts; ¹ Even so
will I break this people and this
city, as one breaketh a potter's
vessel, that cannot ² be made whole
again: and they shall ³ bury them
in Tō'-phēt, till there be no place
to bury.

12 Thus will I do unto this place,
saith the LORD, and to the inhabit-
ants thereof, and even make this
city as Tō'-phēt:

13 And the houses of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm,
and the houses of the kings of
Jū-dāh, shall be defiled ⁴ as the
ce of Tō'-phēt, because of all the
sins upon whose ⁵ roofs they have
burned incense unto all the host of
heaven, and ⁶ have poured out drink
offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jēr-ē-mī'-āh from
Tō'-phēt, whither the LORD had sent
him to prophesy; and he stood in
the court of the LORD's house; and
said to all the people,

15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts,
the God of Is'-rā-ēl; Behold, I will
bring upon this city and upon all
the towns all the evil that I have
pronounced against it, because ⁷ they
have hardened their necks, that they
might not hear my words.

CHAPTER 20.

Jeremiah, smiting Jeremiah, receiveth a new name,
and a fearful doom. 7 Jeremiah complaineth of
tempt, 10 of treachery, 14 and of his birth.

1 NOW Pāsh'-ūr the son of ¹ Im'-mēr
the priest, who was also chief
governor in the house of the LORD,
heard that Jēr-ē-mī'-āh prophesied
these things.

2 Then Pāsh'-ūr smote Jēr-ē-mī'-āh
the prophet, and put him in the
stocks that were in the high gate
Bēn'-jā-min, which was by the
use of the LORD.

3 And it came to pass on the mor-
row, that Pāsh'-ūr brought forth
Jēr-ē-mī'-āh out of the stocks. Then
said Jēr-ē-mī'-āh unto him, The
LORD hath not called thy name
Pāsh'-ūr, but ⁴ Mā'-gōr-mis-sā-bīb.

4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold,
I will make thee a terror to thyself,
and to all thy friends: and they

B.C. c. 605.

^a So ch. 51.
63, 64.

^b Ps. 2. 9.
Is. 30. 14.
Lam. 4. 2.
^c 2 Kin. 20. 17.
24. 12-16.
& 25. 13, &c.
ch. 3. 24.
^d 2 Heb. be
healed.
^e ch. 7. 32.

^f 2 Kin. 23. 10.

^g 2 Kin. 23. 12.
ch. 32. 29.
Zeph. 1. 5.
^h ch. 14. 13,
14.

ⁱ & 29. 15.
& 29. 21.

^j ch. 7. 18.
^k or,
enticed.

^l ch. 1. 6, 7.
^m Lam. 3. 14.

ⁿ See
2 Chr. 20. 5.

^o ch. 6. 7.

^p ch. 7. 26.
& 17. 23.

^q Job 32. 18,
19.
Ps. 39. 3.

^r Job 32. 18.
Acts 18. 5.

^s Ps. 31. 13.

^t 1 Chr. 24. 14.

^u Heb.
Every
man of
my peace.

^v Job 19. 19.
Ps. 41. 9.
& 55. 13, 14.
Luke 11. 53,
54.

^w ch. 1. 8, 19.

^x ch. 15. 20.
& 17. 15.

^y ch. 23. 40.
& 17. 10.

^z i.e. Fear
round
about.

^{aa} Ps. 31. 13.
ver. 10.
ch. 6. 25.
& 46. 5.

^{ab} & 49. 29.
Ps. 54. 7.
& 56. 10.

shall fall by the sword of their
enemies, and thine eyes shall behold
it: and I will give all Jū'-dāh into
the hand of the king of Bāb'-y-lon,
and he shall carry them captive
into Bāb'-y-lon, and shall slay them
with the sword.

5 Moreover I ¹ will deliver all the
strength of this city, and all the
labours thereof, and all the precious
things thereof, and all the treasures
of the kings of Jū'-dāh will I give
into the hand of their enemies,
which shall spoil them, and take
them, and carry them to Bāb'-y-lon.

6 And thou, Pāsh'-ūr, and all that
dwell in thine house shall go into
captivity: and thou shalt come to
Bāb'-y-lon, and there thou shalt die,
and shalt be buried there, thou, and
all thy friends, to whom thou hast
prophesied lies.

7 ¶ O LORD, thou hast deceived
me, and I was ² deceived: ³ thou art
stronger than I, and hast prevailed:
⁴ I am in derision daily, every one
mocketh me.

8 For since I spake, I cried out,
⁵ I cried violence and spoil; because
the word of the LORD was made a
reproach unto me, and a derision,
daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make
mention of him, nor speak any more
in his name. But ⁶ his word was in
mine heart as a ⁷ burning fire shut
up in my bones, and I was weary
with forbearing, and ⁸ I could not
stay.

10 ¶ For I heard the defaming of
many, fear on every side. Report,
say they, and we will report it.
⁹ All my familiars watched for my
halting, saying, Peradventure he
will be enticed, and we shall prevail
against him, and we shall take our
revenge on him.

11 But ¹⁰ the LORD is with me as a
mighty terrible one: therefore my
persecutors shall stumble, and they
shall not ¹¹ prevail: they shall be
greatly ashamed; for they shall not
prosper: ¹² their everlasting confusion
shall never be forgotten.

12 But, O LORD of hosts, that
triest the righteous, and seest the
reins and the heart, ¹³ let me see thy
vengeance on them: for unto thee
have I opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye

the LORD: for ^ahe hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers.

14 ¶ ^bCursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad.

16 And let that man be as the cities which the LORD ^doverthrew, and repented not: and let him ^ehear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noontide;

17 ^fBecause he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb to be always great *with me*.

18 ^gWherefore came I forth out of the womb to ^hsee labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

CHAPTER 21.

1 Zedekiah enquireth of Jeremiah concerning the war. 3 He foretelleth a hard siege and miserable captivity, 8 counselleth the people to fall to the ^aChaldeans, 11 and upbraiddeth the king's house.

THE word which came unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh from the LORD, when king Zēd-ē-kī'-āh sent unto him ^fPāsh'-ūr the son of Mēl-chī'-āh, and ^gZēph-ā-nī'-āh the son of Mā-ā-sēl'-āh the priest, saying,

2 ^eEnquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y'-lōn maketh war against us; if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

3 ¶ Then said Jēr-ē-mī'-āh unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zēd-ē-kī'-āh:

4 Thus saith the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that *are* in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Bāb'-y'-lōn, and *against* the Chāl-dē'-āns, which besiege you without the walls, and ^aI will assemble them into the midst of this city.

5 And I myself will fight against you with an ^eoutstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants

B.C. c. 605.

^a Ps. 35. 9, 10.
& 109. 30, 31.

^b Job 3. 3.
ch. 15. 10.
^c ch. 37. 17.
& 39. 5.
& 52. 9.

^d Gen. 19. 23.

^e ch. 18. 22.

^f Deut. 23. 50.
2 Chr. 36. 17.

^g Job 3. 10,
11.

^h Deut. 30. 19.

ⁱ Job 3. 20.
^k ch. 38. 2,
17, 18.
^l Lam. 3. 1.

^m ch. 39. 18.
& 45. 5.

ⁿ Lev. 17. 10.
ch. 44. 11.
Amos 9. 4.

^o ch. 38. 3.

^p ch. 34. 2, 22.
& 37. 10.
& 39. 18, 23.
& 52. 13.
^q ch. 38. 1.
^r 2 Kin. 25. 13.
ch. 29. 25.
& 37. 3.

^s ch. 37. 3, 7.
^t Heb. Judge.
^u ch. 22. 3.
Zech. 7. 9.
^v Ps. 101. 8.

^w Ezek. 13. 8.

^x Heb. in-
habitors.

^y ch. 49. 4.

^z Heb. visit upon.
^a Prov. 1. 31.
Is. 3. 10, 11.

^b Is. 13. 4.
^c 2 Chr. 36. 19.
ch. 52. 13.

^d Ex. 6. 6.

of this city, both man and beast they shall die of a great pestilence.

7 And afterward, saith the LORD ^eI will deliver Zēd-ē-kī'-āh king Jū'-dāh, and his servants, and people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from sword, and from the famine, the hand of Nēb-ū-chād-rēz' king of Bāb'-y'-lōn, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life, and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; ^fhe shall spare them, neither have pity, have mercy.

8 ¶ And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, ^gI set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

9 He that ^habideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by famine, and by the pestilence: he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chāl-dē'-āns that besiege you, he shall live; and ⁱhis life shall be unto him for a prey.

10 For I have ^jset my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: ^kit shall be given into the hand of the king of Bāb'-y'-lōn, and he shall ^lburn it with fire.

11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Jū'-dāh, say, Hear ye the word of the LORD;

12 O house of Dā'-vid, thus saith the LORD; ^mExecute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out with fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

13 Behold, ⁿI am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and of the plain, saith the LORD; who say, ^oWho shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?

14 But I will ^ppunish you according to the ^qfruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and shall devour all things round about it.

CHAPTER 22.

1 He exhorteth to repentance. 10 The judgment of Shalturn, 13 of Jehoiakim, 20 and of Coniah.

THUS saith the LORD; Go ye to the house of the king of Jū'-dāh, and speak there this word

And say, ^a Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Jû'-dâh, that sittest on the throne of Dâ'-vid, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates:

Thus saith the LORD; ^b Execute judgment and righteousness, and I will deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and ^c do no wrong, do no violence to the fatherless, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.

For if ye do this thing indeed, men shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of Dâ'-vid, riding upon chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

But if ye will not hear these words, ^a I swear by myself, saith the LORD, that this house shall become desolation.

For thus saith the LORD unto the king's house of Jû'-dâh; Thou art as ^a ã-ãd unto me, and the head of ^a ã-ãnon: yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.

And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down every choice cedars, ^a and cast them into the fire.

And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, ^a Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this city?

Then they shall answer, ^a Because ye have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

^a Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him: but weep sore for him that goeth away: for he will return no more, nor see his native country.

For thus saith the LORD touching ^a Shâl'-lûm the son of Jô-si'-âh king of Jû'-dâh, which reigned in the land of Jô-si'-âh his father, ^a which he brought forth out of this place; He will not return thither any more:

But he shall die in the place where they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

^a Woe unto him that buildeth a house by unrighteousness, and chambers by wrong; ^a that useth

B.C. c. 609.

^a ch. 17. 20.

² Heb. through-
aired.

³ ch. 21. 12.

⁴ or, my windows.

⁵ See ver. 17.

⁶ 2 Kin. 23. 25.

⁷ Ps. 128. 2. Is. 3. 10.

⁸ ch. 17. 25.

⁹ Heb. for David upon his throne.

¹⁰ Ezek. 19. 6.

¹¹ Heb. 6. 13. 17.

¹² or, incursion.

¹³ ch. 16. 4, 6.

¹⁴ See 1 Kin. 13. 30. Fulfilled 389.

¹⁵ 2 Chr. 36. 6. ch. 36. 30.

¹⁶ Is. 37. 24.

¹⁷ ch. 21. 14.

¹⁸ Deut. 29. 24, 25.

¹⁹ 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9.

²⁰ Heb. prosperities.

²¹ 2 Kin. 22. 17.

²² 2 Chr. 34. 25.

²³ ch. 3. 25.

²⁴ & 7. 23, &c.

²⁵ ch. 23. 1.

²⁶ 2 Kin. 22. 20.

²⁷ ver. 20.

²⁸ ver. 11.

²⁹ Heb. inhabitress.

³⁰ See 1 Chr. 3. 15, with

³¹ 2 Kin. 23. 30.

³² ch. 6. 24.

³³ 2 Kin. 23. 34.

³⁴ See 2 Kin. 24. 6, 8.

³⁵ 1 Chr. 3. 16.

³⁶ ch. 37. 1.

³⁷ Cant. 8. 6.

³⁸ Hag. 2. 23.

³⁹ ver. 18.

⁴⁰ 2 Kin. 23. 35.

⁴¹ ch. 34. 20.

⁴² Lev. 19. 13.

⁴³ Deut. 34. 14, 15.

⁴⁴ Mic. 3. 10.

⁴⁵ Hab. 2. 9.

⁴⁶ James 5. 4.

his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work;

14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and ^a large chambers, and cutteth him out ^a windows; and ^a it is cieled with cedar, and painted with vermilion.

15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest ^a thyself in cedar? ^a did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then ^a it was well with him?

16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then ^a it was well with him: ^a was not this to know me? saith the LORD.

17 ^a But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for ^a violence, to do ^a it.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jê-hô'-â-kim the son of Jô-si'-âh king of Jû'-dâh; ^a They shall not lament for him, ^a saying, ^a Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, ^a saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!

19 ^a He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

20 ^a Go up to Lëb'-â-non, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bâ'-shân, and cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy ^a prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. ^a This hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.

22 The wind shall eat up all ^a thy pastors, and ^a thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness.

23 O ^a inhabitant of Lëb'-â-non, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, ^a the pain as of a woman in travail!

24 As I live, saith the LORD, ^a though Cô-ni'-âh the son of Jê-hô'-â-kim king of Jû'-dâh ^a were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;

25 ^a And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them whose face

thou fearest, even into the hand of Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon, and into the hand of the Chāl-dē'-āns.

26 ^b And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.

27 But to the land whereunto they ^a desire to return, thither shall they not return.

28 Is this man Cō-nī'-āh a despised broken idol? *is he* ^a a vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know not?

29 ^f O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man ^a childless, a man *that* shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, ⁱ sitting upon the throne of Dā'-vīd, and ruling any more in Jū'-dāh.

CHAPTER 23.

¹ He prophesieth a restoration of the scattered flock. ⁵ Christ shall rule and save them. ⁹ Against false prophets, 33 and mockers of true prophets.

WOE ^b be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

2 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: ^a behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.

3 And ^a I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase.

4 And I will set up ^a shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 [†] Behold, ^a the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto Dā'-vīd a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, ^a and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

6 ^f In his days Jū'-dāh shall be saved, and Īs'-rā-ēl ^a shall dwell safely: and ^a this is his name whereby he shall be called, ^a THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

B.C. 599.

^a ch. 16. 14.

^b 2 Kin. 24. 15.
² Chr. 36. 10.

^c Is. 43. 5, 6.

² Heb. *lift up their mind*, ch. 44. 14.

^d Ps. 31. 12. ch. 43. 38. Hos. 8. 8. See Hab. 3. 16.

^f Deut. 32. 1. Is. 1. 2. & 34. 1. Mic. 1. 2.

^g ch. 5. 7, 8. ^h See 1 Chr. 3. 16, 17.

ⁱ Mat. 1. 12. ^j Hos. 4. 2, 3.

³ or, cursing. ^k ch. 9. 10. & 12. 4.

^l ch. 36. 30. ⁴ or, violence.

^m Zeph. 3. 4. ⁿ ch. 7. 30. Ezek. 8. 11. & 23. 39.

^o ch. 10. 21. & 22. 22. Ezek. 34. 2.

^p Ps. 35. 6. Prov. 4. 19. ^q ch. 11. 23.

⁵ or, an absurd thing. ⁶ Heb. unsavoury.

^r ch. 2. 8. ^s Ex. 32. 34. ^t Is. 9. 16.

^u ch. 32. 37. Ezek. 34. 13, &c.

⁷ or, Althiness. ^v ch. 29. 23. ^w ver. 26.

^x Ezek. 13. 22. ^y ch. 3. 15. Ezek. 34. 23, &c.

⁸ Is. 1. 9, 10. ^z Is. 4. 2. & 11. 1.

⁹ & 40. 10, 11. ch. 33. 14-16. Dan. 9. 24.

¹⁰ Zech. 3. 8. & 6. 12. ¹¹ John 1. 45.

^d ch. 8. 14. ¹² Ps. 72. 2. Is. 9. 7.

¹³ & 32. 1, 18. ¹⁴ or, hypocrisy.

¹⁵ Deut. 32. 28. Zech. 14. 11. ¹⁶ ch. 32. 37.

¹⁷ ch. 33. 16. ¹⁸ 1 Cor. 1. 30.

¹⁹ Heb. Jehonak-tidkenu. ¹⁹ ch. 14. 14.

7 Therefore, behold, ^a the come, saith the LORD, that I shall no more say, The LORD liveth which brought up the children of Īs'-rā-ēl out of the land of Ē'-g-
8 But, The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the children of the house of Īs'-rā-ēl out of the north country, ^a and from all the cities whither I had driven them, and they shall dwell in their land.

9 [†] Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; ^a all my bones shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom a hath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of holiness.

10 For ^a the land is full of adulterers; for ^a because of ^a swearing the land mourneth; ^a the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, their ^a course is evil, and their faith is not right.

11 For ^a both prophet and people are profane; yea, ^a in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD.

12 ^a Wherefore their way shall unto them as slippery ways in darkness: they shall be driven and fall therein: for I ^a will bring evil upon them, even the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

13 And I have seen ^a folly in the prophets of Sā-mār'-i-ā; ^a they have phesied in Bā'-āl, and ^a caused the people Īs'-rā-ēl to err.

14 I have seen also in the prophets of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm ^a an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and ^a they lie in lies: they ^a strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that none shall return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as ^a Sōdōm, and the inhabitants thereof as mōr'-rāh.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets: Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm is ^a their iniquity gone forth into all the land.

16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you, they make you vain: ^a they speak

on of their own heart, and not of the mouth of the LORD.

They say still unto them that wise me, The LORD hath said, shall have peace; and they say to every one that walketh after his imagination of his own heart, evil shall come upon you.

For ^d who hath stood in the counsel of the LORD, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard

Behold, a ^f whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a furious whirlwind: it shall fall savagely upon the head of the wicked.

The ^h anger of the LORD shall return, until he have executed, till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: ^k in the latter days ye shall consider it exactly.

^l I have not sent these prophets, they ran: I have not spoken to man, yet they prophesied.

But if they had ^m stood in my counsel, and had caused my people hear my words, then they should have ⁿ turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their imaginations.

Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?

Can any ^o hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. ^p Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD.

I have heard what the prophets say, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

How long shall *this* be in the mouth of the prophets that prophesy? yea, they are prophets of the pit of their own heart;

Which think to cause my people forget my name by their dreams, which they tell every man to his neighbour, ^q as their fathers have forgotten my name for Ba'al.

The prophet ^r that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that speaketh my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What *is* the chaff of wheat? saith the LORD.

Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer breaketh the rock in pieces?

B.C. 599.

^a Deut. 18. 20.
ch. 14. 14, 15.

^b ch. 6. 14. & 8. 11.
Ezek. 13. 10, 12.
Zech. 10. 2.

^c or, that smooth their tongues.

^d or, stubbornness, ch. 13. 10.

^e Mic. 3. 11.
^f Job 15. 8.
1 Cor. 2. 16.

^g or, secret.
^h Zeph. 3. 4.
ⁱ ch. 25. 32. & 30. 23.

^j Mal. 1. 1.

^k ch. 30. 24.

^l ver. 39.

^m Gen. 49. 1.

ⁿ ch. 14. 14. & 27. 15.
& 29. 9.

^o Heb. visit upon.
^p ver. 18.

^q ch. 25. 5.

^r Ps. 139. 7. &c.
Amos 9. 2, 3.

^s 1 Kin. 8. 27.
Ps. 139. 7.

^t Hos. 4. 6.
^u ver. 33.

^v Judg. 3. 7. & 8. 32, 34.

^w Heb. with whom is.
^x ch. 20. 11.

30 Therefore, behold, ^y I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, ^z that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by ^{aa} their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

33 ^{ab} And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What *is* ^{ac} the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? ^{ad} I will even forsake you, saith the LORD.

34 And *as for* the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even ^{ae} punish that man and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

38 But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD;

39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, ^{af} will utterly forget you, and ^{ag} I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and *cast you out* of my presence:

40 And I will bring ^{ah} an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

CHAPTER 24.

¹ Under the type of good and bad figs, 4 he fore-sheweth the restoration of them that were in captivity, 8 and the desolation of Zedekiah and the rest.

THE ^aLORD shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs *were* set before the temple of the LORD, after that Nēb-ū-chāḏ-rēz'-zār ^aking of Bāb'-y-lon had carried away captive ^aJēc-ō-nī'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-kim king of Jū'-dāh, and the princes of Jū'-dāh, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and had brought them to Bāb'-y-lon.

2 One basket *had* very good figs, *even* like the figs *that are* first ripe: and the other basket *had* very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, ^athey were so bad.

3 Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jēr-ē-mī'-āh? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Is'-rā-ēl; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge ^athem that are carried away captive of Jū'-dāh, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chāl-dē'-āns for *their* good.

6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and ^aI will bring them again to this land: and ^aI will build them, and not pull *them* down; and I will plant them, and not pluck *them* up.

7 And I will give them ^aan heart to know me, that I *am* the LORD: and they shall be ^amy people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me ^mwith their whole heart.

8 ¶ And as the evil ^afigs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give Zēḏ-ē-kī'-āh the king of Jū'-dāh, and his princes, and the residue of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, that remain in this land, and ^athem that dwell in the land of Ē'-gýpt:

9 And I will deliver them ^ato ^abe removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for *their* hurt, ^ato be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt ^aand a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

B.C. c. 508.

^a Amos 7. 1,

4.

& 8. 1.

^b 2 Kin. 24.

12, &c.

2 Chr. 36. 10.

^c See ch. 22.

24, &c.

& 29. 2.

^d ch. 36. 1.

² Heb. for badness.

^c ch. 1. 2.

^f ch. 7. 13. & 11. 7, 8, 10. & 22. 21.

³ Heb. the captivity.

^g ch. 7. 13, 25. & 26. 5.

^h 2 Kin. 17.

13.

ch. 18. 11.

Jonah 3. 8.

ⁱ ch. 12. 15.

& 29. 10.

^j ch. 32. 41.

& 33. 7.

& 42. 10.

^k Deut. 30. 6.

ch. 32. 39.

Ezek. 11. 19.

& 36. 28, 27.

^l ch. 30. 22.

& 31. 33.

& 32. 38.

^m ch. 29. 13.

ⁿ ch. 29. 17.

^o Deut. 32. 21.

^p See

ch. 43,

& 44.

^q ch. 1. 15.

⁴ Heb. for removing,

or,

vezation.

^r Deut. 28.

25, 37.

1 Kin. 9. 7.

2 Chr. 7. 20.

ch. 15. 4.

& 29. 18.

& 34. 17.

^s Ps. 44. 13,

14.

^t ch. 27. 8.

Is. 44. 23.

^u ch. 29. 18,

22.

^v ch. 18. 16.

⁵ Heb. I

will cause

to perish

from them.

CHAPTER 25.

¹ Jeremiah reproving the Jews' disobedience, & telleth the seventy years' captivity, 12 and denoteth of Babylon. ¹⁵ He foretelleth the destruction of the nations. ³⁴ Howling of the shepherds.

THE word that came to Jēr-ē-mī'-āh concerning all the people Jū'-dāh ^din the fourth year of hōi'-ā-kim the son of Jō-si'-āh of Jū'-dāh, that *was* the first year of Nēb-ū-chāḏ-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon;

2 The which Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet spake unto all the people Jū'-dāh, and to all the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, saying,

3 ^aFrom the thirteenth year Jō-si'-āh the son of A'-mōn king of Jū'-dāh, even unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you rising early and speaking; ^abut ye have not hearkened.

4 And the LORD hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, ^arising early and sending *them*; ^aye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

5 They said, ^aTurn ye again from every one from his evil way, from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever:

6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye may not provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Because ye have not hearkened to my words,

9 Behold, I will send and take the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nēb-ū-chāḏ-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon, ^amy servants, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and ^amake them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover ^aI will take from

in the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the begloom, and the voice of the le, the sound of the millstones, the light of the candle.

And this whole land shall be a plation, and an astonishment; these nations shall serve the g of Băb'-y-lon seventy years.

¶ And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king Băb'-y-lon, and that nation, saith LORD, for their iniquity, and the l of the Chăl-dē-āns, and will re it perpetual desolations.

And I will bring upon that land my words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is tten in this book, which Jēr-ē-āh hath prophesied against all nations.

For many nations and great gs shall serve themselves of n also: and I will recompense n according to their deeds, and ording to the works of their own ds.

¶ For thus saith the LORD God ē'-rā-ēl unto me; Take the wine of this fury at my hand, and se all the nations, to whom I l thee, to drink it.

And they shall drink, and be ved, and be mad, because of the rd that I will send among m.

Then took I the cup at the p's hand, and made all the nas to drink, unto whom the LORD sent me:

To wit, Jē-rû'-să-lēm, and the s of Jû'-dāh, and the kings eof, and the princes thereof, to se them a desolation, an asto- ment, an hissing, and a curse; t is this day;

Phâr'-aoh king of Ē'-gÿpt, and servants, and his princes, and all people;

And all the mingled people, and he kings of the land of Ūz, and he kings of the land of the Phîl'- nes, and Āsh'-kē-lon, and Āz'-zāh, Ek'-rōn, and the remnant of dōd,

Ē'-dom, and Mō'-āb, and the ren of Am'-mon,

And all the kings of Tÿ'-rūs, all the kings of Zî'-dōn, and the

B.C. c. 606.

Is. 24. 7.
Ezek. 26. 13.
Rev. 18. 23.
2 or, region
by the sea
side.

ch. 49. 23.
ch. 49. 8.
Eccl. 12. 4.

Heb. cut
of into
corners,
or, having
the cor-
ners
of the hair
pooled;
ch. 9. 26.
& 49. 32.

Ezek. 30. 5.

2 Chr. 36.
21, 22.

Is. 1. 1.
Dan. 9. 2.

Beginning
cir. 606.

Kin. 24. 1.
ending
cir. 536.

Ezra 1. 1.
Heb. visit
upon.

Is. 50. 9.

Is. 13. 19.
& 14. 23.

& 21. 1, &c.
& 47. 1.

ch. 50. 3, 13,
23, 39, 40, 43,
& 51. 25, 26.

Hab. 2. 16.
Is. 51. 21.

ch. 50. 9.

& 51. 27, 28.

ch. 50. 41.
& 51. 27.

ch. 27. 7.

ch. 50. 29.

& 51. 6, 24.

Job 21. 20.

Ps. 75. 8.
Is. 51. 17.

Rev. 14. 10.

Ezek. 9. 6.
Luke 23. 31.

1 Pet. 4. 17.

Heb. upon
which my
name is
called.

Dan. 9. 18.

ch. 51. 7.

Ezek. 23. 34.

Nah. 3. 11.

Ezek. 38. 21.

Is. 42. 13.

Joel 3. 16.

Amos 1. 2.

Ps. 11. 4.

ch. 17. 12.

1 Kin. 9. 3.

Ps. 132. 14.

Is. 16. 9.

ch. 48. 33.

ver. 9. 11.

ch. 24. 9.

ch. 49. 7, &c.

Is. 66. 16.

ch. 47. 4.

ch. 16. 4, &c.

kings of the isles which are beyond the sea,

23 Dē'-dān, and Tē'-mā, and Būz, and all that are in the utmost corners,

24 And all the kings of Ā-rā'-bî-ā, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of Zim'-rî, and all the kings of Ē'-lām, and all the kings of the Mēdes,

26 And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and the king of Shē'-shāch shall drink after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'-rā-ēl; Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink.

29 For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout, as they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath a controversy with the nations, he will plead with all flesh; he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

32 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

33 And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented,

*neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

34 ¶ ¹Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves *in the ashes*, ye principal of the flock: for ²the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like ³a pleasant vessel.

35 And ⁴the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

36 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, *shall be heard*: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

38 He hath forsaken ¹his covert, as the lion: for their land is ²desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Jeremiah exhorteth to repentance.* 8 *He is apprehended,* 10 and arraigned. 16 *He is quit in judgment,* by the example of Micah, 20 and of Urijah, 24 and by the care of Ahikam.

IN the beginning of the reign of Jê-hôî'-â-kim the son of Jô-si'-âh king of Jû'-dâh came this word from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD; Stand in ¹the court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities of Jû'-dâh, which come to worship in the LORD's house, ²all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; ³'diminish not a word:

3 ¹'If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may ²'repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; ¹'If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, ²'whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending *them*, but ye have not hearkened;

6 Then will I make this house like ³Shi'-lôh, and will make this city ⁴a curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jêr-ê-mi'-âh speaking these words in the house of the LORD.

B.C. c. 606.

^a Ps. 79. 3.
ch. 8. 2.
Rev. 11. 9.
^b ch. 4. 8.
& 6. 26.
² Heb. *your days for slaughter.*

³ Heb. *a vessel of desire.*
⁴ Heb. *flight shall perish from the shepherds, and escaping from, &c.*
Amos 2. 14.

⁵ or, *at the door.*
^c Ps. 76. 2.
⁶ Heb. *a desolation.*

⁷ Heb. *The judgment of death is for this man.*
^d ch. 38. 4.

^e ch. 7. 3.
^f ch. 19. 14.

^g ver. 3, 19.
^h Ezek. 3. 10.
Mat. 28. 20.
ⁱ Acts 20. 27.
^j ch. 38. 5.

^k ch. 38. 3.
^l Heb. *as it is good and right in your eyes.*
^m ch. 18. 8.
Jonah 3. 8.

ⁿ Lev. 26. 14.
&c.
Deut. 28. 15.

^o ch. 7. 13, 25.
& 11. 7.
& 25. 3, 4.

^p 1 Sam. 4. 10, 11.
Ps. 78. 60.
ch. 7. 12, 14.
^q Is. 62. 15.
ch. 24. 9.
^r See Acts 5. 34, &c.
^s Mic. 1. 1.

8 ¶ Now it came to pass, v Jêr-ê-mi'-âh had made an en speaking all that the LORD commanded *him* to speak unto the people, that the priests and prophets and all the people *him*, saying, Thou shalt surely

9 Why hast thou prophesied ¹in name of the LORD, saying, This shall be like Shi'-lôh, and this shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people gathered against Jêr-ê-mi'-âh in house of the LORD.

10 ¶ When the princes of Jû heard these things, then they ¹up from the king's house unto house of the LORD, and sat ²in the entry of the new gate of LORD's house.

11 Then spake the priests and prophets unto the princes and the people, saying, 'This man is worthy to die; ²'for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye heard with your ears.

12 ¶ Then spake Jêr-ê-mi'-âh all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now ¹'amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God; the LORD will ²'repent him of evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, ³'I am in your hand: do with me ⁴'as see good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that ye put me to death, ye shall bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and the inhabitants thereof: for truth the LORD hath sent me to you to speak all these words to your ears.

16 ¶ Then said the princes all the people unto the priests and the prophets; This man is worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD God.

17 Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to the assembly of the people, say-

18 'Mi'-câh the Mō-râs'-thîte prophesied in the days of Hêz-ê-l-

g of Jû'-dăh, and spake to all the ple of Jû'-dăh, saying, Thus saith LORD of hosts; ° Zi'-on shall be wed like a field, and Jě-rû'-să-lēm ll become heaps, and the mount- of the house as the high places a forest.

Did Hěz-ē-kî'-ăh king of Jû'-dăh all Jû'-dăh put him at all to th? ° did he not fear the LORD, besought ° the LORD, and the repented him of the evil which had pronounced against them? us might we procure great evil inst our souls.

And there was also a man that phesied in the name of the LORD, ĩ'-jăh the son of Shēm-ăi'-ăh of ĩ'-jăth-jě'-ă-rim, who prophesied inst this city and against this d according to all the words of ě-mî'-ăh:

And when Jě-hôl'-ă-kim the g, with all his mighty men, and the princes, heard his words, king sought to put him to th: but when Ū-rî'-jăh heard it, was afraid, and fled, and went o Ē'-gÿpt;

And Jě-hôl'-ă-kim the king sent into Ē'-gÿpt, namely, Ēl-nă'-thăn son of Ach'-bôr, and certain men h him into Ē'-gÿpt.

And they fetched forth Ū-rî'-jăh of Ē'-gÿpt, and brought him o Jě-hôl'-ă-kim the king; who v him with the sword, and cast dead body into the graves of the mmon people.

Nevertheless ° the hand of Ā-hî'-n the son of Shă'-phăn was with ě-mî'-ăh, that they should not e him into the hand of the people out him to death.

CHAPTER 27.

der the type of bonds and yokes he prophesieth subduing of the neighbour kings unto Nebu- adnezzar. 8 He exhorteth them to yield, and not believe the false prophets. 12 The like he doeth edekiah. 19 He foretelleth, the remnant of the els shall be carried to Babylon.

the beginning of the reign of ĩ'-hôi'-ă-kim the son of Jō-sî'-ăh ng of Jû'-dăh came this word o Jěr-ē-mî'-ăh from the LORD, ing, Thus ° saith the LORD to me; re thee bonds and yokes, ° and put n upon thy neck, And send them to the king of Ē'- n, and to the king of Mō'-ăb, and

B. C. c. 710.

° Mic. 3. 12.

2 or, con- cerning their masters, saying.

° 2 Chr. 32. 26.

° Heb. the face of the Lord.

° Ps. 118. 15. & 148. 6.

Is. 45. 12. d Ex. 32. 14. 2 Sam. 24. 16.

° Acts 5. 39.

° Ps. 115. 16. Dan. 4. 17, 32, 32.

° ch. 28. 14.

h ch. 28. 9. & 43. 10. Ezek. 29. 18, 20.

° ch. 28. 14. Dan. 2. 38.

k 2 Chr. 36. 20.

° ch. 25. 12. & 50. 27. Dan. 5. 26.

m ch. 25. 14.

4 Heb. some of the people.

° 2 Kin. 22. 12, 14.

° ch. 39. 14.

5 Heb. dreams.

° ver. 14.

° See ver. 3, 12, 20. ch. 28. 1.

° ch. 28. 1. & 38. 17.

6 or, hath the LORD said.

° ch. 28. 10, 12.

So Ezek. 4. 1. & 12. 3. & 24. 3, &c.

to the king of the Ām'-mon-ites, and to the king of Tÿ'-rūs, and to the king of Zi'-dôn, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jě-rû'-să-lēm unto Zěd-ē-kî'-ăh king of Jû'-dăh;

4 And command them ° to say unto their masters, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'-ră-ēl; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

5 ° I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and ° have given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

6 ° And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Něb-ŭ-chăd-něz'-zăr the king of Băb'-ÿ-lon, ° my servant; and ° the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 ° And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, ° until the very time of his land come: ° and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Něb-ŭ-chăd-něz'-zăr the king of Băb'-ÿ-lon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Băb'-ÿ-lon, that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

9 Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your ° dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Băb'-ÿ-lon:

10 ° For they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Băb'-ÿ-lon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 ¶ I spake also to ° Zěd-ē-kî'-ăh king of Jû'-dăh according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Băb'-ÿ-lon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 "Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Bāb'-y-lon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Bāb'-y-lon: for they prophesy ^a a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy ^a a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, ⁱ the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought again from Bāb'-y-lon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Bāb'-y-lon, and live: wherefore should this city be laid waste?

18 But if they *be* prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Jū'-dāh, and at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, go not to Bāb'-y-lon.

19 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts ^a concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city,

20 Which Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon took not, when he carried away ^b captive Jēc-ō-nī'-āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-kim king of Jū'-dāh from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to Bāb'-y-lon, and all the nobles of Jū'-dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm;

21 Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, concerning the vessels that remain *in* the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Jū'-dāh and of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm;

22 They shall be ^m carried to Bāb'-y-lon, and there shall they be until the day that I ⁿ visit them, saith the

B.C. 598.

^a Ezek. 18. 31.

^b Ezra 1. 7.
& 7. 19.

^c ch. 27. 1.

^d ch. 14. 14.
& 23. 21.
& 29. 8, 9.

² Heb. *in a lie, or, lyingly.*

^e ch. 27. 12.

^f 2 Chr. 38. 7.
10.
ch. 28. 3.
Dan. 1. 2.
^g ch. 27. 16.
³ Heb. *two years of days.*

⁴ Heb. *captivity.*

^h 2 Kin. 25.
13, &c.
ch. 52. 17,
20, 21.
ⁱ 1 Kin. 1. 36.

^k 2 Kin. 24.
14, 15.
ch. 24. 1.

^l Deut. 18. 22.

^m 2 Kin. 25.
13.
ⁿ 2 Chr. 36. 18.
^o 2 Chr. 36. 21.
ch. 29. 10.
& 32. 5.

LORD; then ^b will I bring them and restore them to this place.

CHAPTER 28.

¹ Hananiah's false prophecy. ⁵ Jeremiah, who it to be true, sheweth that the event will be who are true prophets. ¹⁰ Hananiah breaks Jeremiah's yoke. ¹² Jeremiah telleth of an yoke, ¹⁵ and foretelleth Hananiah's death.

AND ^c it came to pass the year, in the beginning of the reign of Zēd-ē-kī'-āh king of Jū'-d in the fourth year, and in the first month, that Hān-ā-nī'-āh the son of Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār the prophet, which was Gīb'-ē-on, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, I have broken ^e the yoke of the king of Bāb'-y-lon.

3 ^f Within ^g two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD's house, that Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon took away from this place, and carried them to Bāb'-y-lon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jēc-ō-nī'-āh the son of hōi'-ā-kim king of Jū'-dāh, with the ^h captives of Jū'-dāh, that were into Bāb'-y-lon, saith the LORD: I will break the yoke of the king of Bāb'-y-lon.

5 ¶ Then the prophet Jēr-ē-mī said unto the prophet Hān-ā-nī in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD:

6 Even the prophet Jēr-ē-mī said, ⁱ 'A'-mēn: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again into this place the vessels of the LORD's house, and that is carried away captive, from Bāb'-y-lon into this place.

7 Nevertheless hear thou now the word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee have all prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence.

9 ^j The prophet which prophesied of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, that shall the prophet be known, that the LORD hath truly sent him.

¶ Then Hăn-ă-nî'-ăh the prophet
k the "yoke from off the prophet
-ă-mî'-ăh's neck, and brake it.

And Hăn-ă-nî'-ăh spake in the
sence of all the people, saying,
saith the LORD; Even so will I
ak the yoke of Nēb-ū-chăd-nēz'-
king of Băb'-y-lon ^bfrom the
k of all nations within the space
two full years. And the prophet
-ă-mî'-ăh went his way.

¶ Then the word of the LORD
unto Jěr-ē-mî'-ăh the prophet,
r that Hăn-ă-nî'-ăh the prophet
broken the yoke from off the
k of the prophet Jěr-ē-mî'-ăh,
ing,

Go and tell Hăn-ă-nî'-ăh, say-
Thus saith the LORD; Thou
t broken the yokes of wood; but
u shalt make for them yokes of
.

For thus saith the LORD of hosts,
God of Īs'-rā-ēl; ^dI have put a
ce of iron upon the neck of all
se nations, that they may serve
b-ū-chăd-nēz'-zăr king of Băb'-y-
; and they shall serve him: and
have given him the beasts of the
d also.

¶ Then said the prophet Jěr-ē-
-ăh unto Hăn-ă-nî'-ăh the prophet,
ar now, Hăn-ă-nî'-ăh; The LORD
h not sent thee; but ^athou mak-
-st this people to trust in a lie.

¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD;
hold, I will cast thee from off the
e of the earth: this year thou
lt die, because thou hast taught
ebellion against the LORD.

So Hăn-ă-nî'-ăh the prophet
d the same year in the seventh
nth.

CHAPTER 29.

*Jeremiah sendeth a letter to the captives in Babylon,
be quiet there, 8 and not to believe the dreams
their prophets, 10 and that they shall return with
nce after seventy years. 15 He foretelleth the
struction of the rest for their disobedience. 20
sheweth the fearful end of Ahab and Zedekiah.
Shemaiah's doom foretold.*

OW these are the words of the
letter that Jěr-ē-mî'-ăh the pro-
t sent from Jě-rû'-să-lēm unto
residue of the elders which were
ried away captives, and to the
ests, and to the prophets, and to
the people whom Nēb-ū-chăd-
-zăr had carried away captive
n Jě-rû'-să-lēm to Băb'-y-lon;
After that ^eJēc-ō-nî'-ăh the king,
the queen, and the ^eeunuchs,

B.C. c. 596.

^a ch. 27. 2

^b ch. 27. 7.

^c ver. 29.

^d Deut. 28. 48.
ch. 27. 7.

^e Ezra 6. 10.
1 Tim. 2. 2.

^f ch. 27. 6.

^g ch. 14. 14.
& 23. 21.
& 27. 14, 15.
Eph. 5. 6.
^h ch. 29. 31.
Ezek. 13. 22.
ⁱ ver. 31.
^j Heb.
in a lie.

^k Heb.

revolt.

^l Deut. 15. 5.

ch. 29. 32.

^m 2 Chr. 36.

21, 22.

Ezra 1. 1.

ch. 25. 12.

& 27. 22.

Dan. 9. 2.

ⁿ Heb. end

and ex-
pectation.

^o Dan. 9. 3.

&c.

^p Lev. 26. 39.

40, &c.

Deut. 30. 1.

&c.

^q ch. 24. 7.

^r Deut. 4. 7.

Ps. 32. 6.

& 46. 1.

Is. 55. 6.

^s ch. 23. 3, 8.

& 30. 3.

& 32. 37.

^t 2 Kin. 24.

12, &c.

ch. 22. 28.

& 28. 4.

^u or, cham-
berlains.

the princes of Jû'-dăh and Jě-rû'-
să-lēm, and the carpenters, and the
smiths, were departed from Jě-rû'-
să-lēm;)

3 By the hand of Ēl-ā'-săh the son
of Shā'-phăn, and Gēm-ă-rî'-ăh the
son of Hîl-kî'-ăh, (whom Zēd-ē-kî'-ăh
king of Jû'-dăh sent unto Băb'-y-lon
to Nēb-ū-chăd-nēz'-zăr king of Băb'-
y-lon) saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts,
the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, unto all that
are carried away captives, whom
I have caused to be carried away
from Jě-rû'-să-lēm unto Băb'-y-lon;

5 ^eBuild ye houses, and dwell *in
them*; and plant gardens, and eat
the fruit of them;

6 Take ye wives, and beget sons
and daughters; and take wives for
your sons, and give your daughters
to husbands; that they may bear sons
and daughters; that ye may be in-
creased there, and not diminished.

7 And seek the peace of the city
whither I have caused you to be
carried away captives, ^eand pray
unto the LORD for it: for in the
peace thereof shall ye have peace.

8 ¶ For thus saith the LORD of
hosts, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl; Let not
your prophets and your diviners,
that *be* in the midst of you, ^edeceive
you, neither hearken to your dreams
which ye cause to be dreamed.

9 ^eFor they prophesy ^efalsely unto
you in my name: I have not sent
them, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ For thus saith the LORD, That
after ^eseventy years be accomplished
at Băb'-y-lon I will visit you, and
perform my good word toward you,
in causing you to return to this
place.

11 For I know the thoughts that
I think toward you, saith the LORD,
thoughts of peace, and not of evil,
to give you an ^eexpected end.

12 Then shall ye ^ecall upon me,
and ye shall go and pray unto me,
and I will hearken unto you.

13 And ^eye shall seek me, and find
me, when ye shall search for me
^ewith all your heart.

14 And ^eI will be found of you,
saith the LORD: and I will turn away
your captivity, and ^eI will gather
you from all the nations, and from all
the places whither I have driven
you, saith the LORD; and I will

bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

15 ¶ Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Bāb'-y-lon;

16 Know that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the throne of Dā'-vid, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, and of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;

17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will send upon them the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a curse, and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, which I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them; but ye would not hear, saith the LORD.

20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, whom I have sent from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to Bāb'-y-lon:

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'-rā-ēl, of Ā'-hāb the son of Kō-lāi'-āh, and of Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the son of Mā-ā-sēl'-āh, which prophesy a lie unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon; and he shall slay them before your eyes;

22 * And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Jū'-dāh which are in Bāb'-y-lon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zēd-ē-kī'-āh and like Ā'-hāb, whom the king of Bāb'-y-lon roasted in the fire;

23 Because they have committed villany in Is'-rā-ēl, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a witness, saith the LORD.

B.C. c. 606.

2 of dreamer.

* 2 Kin. 25. 18. ch. 21. 1.

† ch. 20. 1.

* ch. 24. 10.

† 2 Kin. 9. 11.

Acts 26. 24.

* ch. 24. 8.

† ch. 20. 2.

† Deut. 28. 25.

2 Chr. 29. 8.

ch. 15. 4.

& 24. 9.

& 34. 17.

† Heb. for a curse.

* ch. 25. 6.

& 42. 18.

† ver. 5.

* ch. 25. 4.

& 32. 33.

† ch. 28. 15.

* ch. 23. 16.

† See Gen. 48. 20.

Is. 65. 15.

† Heb. revolt.

† Dan. 3. 6.

† ch. 23. 14.

† ver. 16.

ch. 32. 44.

Ezek. 39. 25.

Amos 9. 14.

15.

24 ¶ Thus shalt thou also say to Shēm-āi'-āh the Nē-hēl'-ā-n saying,

25 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Is'-rā-ēl, saying, Because thou hast sent letter to thy name unto all the people, are at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and to Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the son of Mā-ā-sēl'-āh priest, and to all the priests, say,

26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jē-hōi'-ā-dā priest, that ye should be off in the house of the LORD, for a man that is mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou should put him in prison, and in stocks.

27 Now therefore why hast thou not reproved Jēr-ē-mī'-āh of An-thōth, which maketh himself a prophet to you?

28 For therefore he sent unto you in Bāb'-y-lon, saying, This captivity is long: build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, eat the fruit of them.

29 And Zēph-ā-nī'-āh the priest read this letter in the ears of Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet.

30 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, saying,

31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shēm-āi'-āh the Nē-ā-mīte; Because that Shēm-āi' hath prophesied unto you, and sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will punish Shēm-āi' the Nē-hēl'-ā-mīte, and his seed shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he be of the good that I will do for my people, saith the LORD; because he hath taught rebellion against the LORD.

CHAPTER 30.

1 God sheweth Jeremiah the return of the Jews. 4 After their trouble they shall have deliverance. 10 He comforteth Jacob. 18 Their return shall be gracious. 20 Wrath shall fall on the wicked.

THE word that came to Jēr-ē-mī' āh from the LORD, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the LORD God of Is'-rā-ēl, saying, Write thee all these words that I have spoken unto thee in a book.

3 For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will bring again

divinity of my people *Īs'-rā-ēl* and *dāh*, saith the LORD: "and I will see them to return to the land I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

And these are the words that the LORD spake concerning *Īs'-rā-ēl* concerning *Jū'-dāh*.

For thus saith the LORD; We have heard a voice of trembling, fear, and not of peace.

Ask ye now, and see whether *'a* doth travail with child? where do I see every man with his hands on his loins, *'a*s a woman travail, and all faces are turned paleness?

Alas! for that day is great, *'s*o none is like it: it is even the day of *Jā'-qob's* trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that he will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and thine hands shall no more serve themselves of him:

But they shall serve the LORD thy God, and *'Dā'-vid* their king, whom I will *"*raise up unto them.

Therefore *"*fear thou not, O servant *Jā'-qob*, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O *Īs'-rā-ēl*: for I will save thee from afar, and seed *"*from the land of their captivity; and *Jā'-qob* shall return, shall be in rest, and be quiet, none shall make him afraid.

For I am with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: though I make full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee *"*in measure, and will leave thee altogether unpunished.

For thus saith the LORD, Thy sorrow is incurable, and thy wound grievous.

There is none to plead thy cause, at thou mayest be bound up: thou hast no healing medicines.

All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thy iniquity; *'because* thy sins are increased.

Why *"*criest thou for thine

B.C. c. 606.

" ch. 16. 15.

b Ex. 23. 22.

Is. 33. 1.

& 41. 11.

ch. 10. 23.

2 or, there is

fear, and

not peace.

3 Heb.

a male.

" ch. 33. 6.

d ch. 4. 31.

& 6. 24.

" Joel 2. 11,

31.

Amos 5. 18.

Zeph. 1. 14.

& c.

f Dan. 12. 1.

g ver. 3.

ch. 33. 7, 11.

h Ps. 102. 13.

i or,

little hill.

i Is. 35. 10.

& 51. 11.

ch. 31. 4, 12,

13.

& 33. 10, 11.

k Zech. 10. 8.

l Is. 55. 3, 4.

Ezek. 34. 23.

& 37. 24.

Hos. 3. 5.

m Luke 1. 69.

Ezek. 2. 30.

n Is. 13. 23.

o Is. 41. 13.

& 43. 5.

& 44. 2.

ch. 46. 27,

28.

o Is. 1. 28.

p ch. 3. 18.

q Gen. 49. 10.

r Num. 16. 5.

s Amos 9. 8.

t ch. 4. 27.

u ch. 24. 7.

& 31. 1, 33.

& 32. 38.

Ezek. 11. 20.

& 36. 28.

& 37. 27.

v Ps. 6. 1.

Is. 27. 8.

ch. 10. 24.

& 46. 28.

w ch. 23. 19,

20.

& 25. 32.

5 Heb.

cutting.

2 Chr. 36.

16.

ch. 15. 18.

6 or, remain.

7 Heb. for

binding

up, or,

pressing.

a ch. 8. 22.

b Lam. 1. 2.

c Gen. 49. 1.

d Job 13. 24.

e Job 13. 24.

f Job 13. 24.

g Job 13. 24.

h Job 13. 24.

i Job 13. 24.

j Job 13. 24.

k Job 13. 24.

l Job 13. 24.

m Job 13. 24.

n Job 13. 24.

o Job 13. 24.

p Job 13. 24.

q Job 13. 24.

r Job 13. 24.

s Job 13. 24.

t Job 13. 24.

u Job 13. 24.

v Job 13. 24.

w Job 13. 24.

x Job 13. 24.

y Job 13. 24.

z Job 13. 24.

aa Job 13. 24.

ab Job 13. 24.

ac Job 13. 24.

ad Job 13. 24.

ae Job 13. 24.

af Job 13. 24.

ag Job 13. 24.

ah Job 13. 24.

ai Job 13. 24.

aj Job 13. 24.

ak Job 13. 24.

al Job 13. 24.

am Job 13. 24.

an Job 13. 24.

ao Job 13. 24.

ap Job 13. 24.

aq Job 13. 24.

ar Job 13. 24.

as Job 13. 24.

at Job 13. 24.

au Job 13. 24.

av Job 13. 24.

aw Job 13. 24.

ax Job 13. 24.

ay Job 13. 24.

az Job 13. 24.

ba Job 13. 24.

bb Job 13. 24.

bc Job 13. 24.

bd Job 13. 24.

be Job 13. 24.

bf Job 13. 24.

bg Job 13. 24.

bh Job 13. 24.

bi Job 13. 24.

bj Job 13. 24.

bk Job 13. 24.

bl Job 13. 24.

bm Job 13. 24.

bn Job 13. 24.

bo Job 13. 24.

bp Job 13. 24.

bq Job 13. 24.

br Job 13. 24.

bs Job 13. 24.

bt Job 13. 24.

bu Job 13. 24.

bv Job 13. 24.

bw Job 13. 24.

bx Job 13. 24.

by Job 13. 24.

bz Job 13. 24.

ca Job 13. 24.

cb Job 13. 24.

cc Job 13. 24.

cd Job 13. 24.

ce Job 13. 24.

cf Job 13. 24.

cg Job 13. 24.

ch Job 13. 24.

ci Job 13. 24.

cj Job 13. 24.

ck Job 13. 24.

cl Job 13. 24.

cm Job 13. 24.

cn Job 13. 24.

co Job 13. 24.

cp Job 13. 24.

cq Job 13. 24.

cr Job 13. 24.

cs Job 13. 24.

ct Job 13. 24.

cu Job 13. 24.

cv Job 13. 24.

cw Job 13. 24.

cx Job 13. 24.

cy Job 13. 24.

cz Job 13. 24.

da Job 13. 24.

db Job 13. 24.

dc Job 13. 24.

dd Job 13. 24.

de Job 13. 24.

df Job 13. 24.

dg Job 13. 24.

dh Job 13. 24.

di Job 13. 24.

dj Job 13. 24.

dk Job 13. 24.

dl Job 13. 24.

dm Job 13. 24.

dn Job 13. 24.

do Job 13. 24.

dp Job 13. 24.

dq Job 13. 24.

dr Job 13. 24.

ds Job 13. 24.

dt Job 13. 24.

du Job 13. 24.

dv Job 13. 24.

dw Job 13. 24.

dx Job 13. 24.

dy Job 13. 24.

dz Job 13. 24.

ea Job 13. 24.

eb Job 13. 24.

ec Job 13. 24.

ed Job 13. 24.

ee Job 13. 24.

ef Job 13. 24.

eg Job 13. 24.

eh Job 13. 24.

ei Job 13. 24.

ej Job 13. 24.

ek Job 13. 24.

el Job 13. 24.

em Job 13. 24.

en Job 13. 24.

eo Job 13. 24.

ep Job 13. 24.

eq Job 13. 24.

er Job 13. 24.

es Job 13. 24.

et Job 13. 24.

eu Job 13. 24.

ev Job 13. 24.

ew Job 13. 24.

</

AT the same time, saith the LORD, I will I be the God of all the families of Īs'-rā-ēl, and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the LORD, The people which were left of the sword found grace in the wilderness; even Īs'-rā-ēl, when I went to cause him to rest.

3 The LORD hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn thee.

4 Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Īs'-rā-ēl; thou shalt again be adorned with thy tabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.

5 Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Sā-mār'-i-ā: the planters shall plant, and shall eat them as common things.

6 For there shall be a day, that the watchmen upon the mount Ē'-phrā-im shall cry, Arise ye, and let us go up to Zi'-on unto the LORD our God.

7 For thus saith the LORD; Sing with gladness for Jā'-cob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O LORD, save thy people, the remnant of Īs'-rā-ēl.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the north country, and gather them from the coasts of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither.

9 They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Īs'-rā-ēl, and Ē'-phrā-im is my firstborn.

10 Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Īs'-rā-ēl will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock.

11 For the LORD hath redeemed Jā'-cob, and ransomed him from the hand of him that was stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zi'-on, and

B.C. c. 606.

ch. 30. 24.
Hos. 3. 5.
ch. 30. 22.

Is. 58. 11.

Is. 35. 10.
& 65. 19.
Rev. 21. 4.

Num. 10. 33.
Deut. 1. 33.
Ps. 95. 11.
Is. 63. 14.

Heb.
from afar.

Mal. 1. 2.
Rom. 11. 28, 29.

or, have I
extended
loving-
kindness
unto thee.
Hos. 11. 4.
ch. 33. 7.

or,
timbrels.

Ex. 15. 20.
Judg. 11. 34.
Ps. 149. 3.

Mat. 2. 17, 18.

Josh. 18. 25.
Is. 65. 21.
Amos 9. 14.

Heb.
profane
them,
Deut. 20. 6.
& 28. 20.

Gen. 42. 13.

Is. 2. 3.
Mic. 4. 2.

ver. 4, 5.
Ezra 1. 5.
Hos. 1. 11.

Is. 12. 5, 6.

ch. 3. 12, 18.
& 23. 8.

Ezek. 20.
34. 4.
& 34. 13.

Lam. 5. 21.

Deut. 30. 2.

Ps. 126. 5, 6.
ch. 50. 4.

or,
favours,
Zech. 12. 10.

Is. 35. 8.
& 43. 19.
& 49. 10, 11.

Ex. 4. 22.

Deut. 32. 26.
Is. 63. 16.
Hos. 11. 8.

Heb.
sound.

Is. 57. 18.
Hos. 14. 4.

Is. 40. 11.
Ezek. 34.
12-14.

ch. 60. 5.
Is. 44. 23.
& 48. 20.

Is. 49. 24, 25.

ch. 2. 18, 23, 25.

Ezek. 17.
23.
& 20. 40.

ch. 2. 6, 8,
11, 12, 14, 22.

shall flow together to the good of the LORD, for wheat, and wine, and for oil, and for the y of the flock and of the herd: their soul shall be as a wa garden; and they shall not so any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and together: for I will turn mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice in their sorrow.

14 And I will satiate the so the priests with fatness, and people shall be satisfied with goodness, saith the LORD.

15 Thus saith the LORD; A was heard in Rā'-māh, lament and bitter weeping; Rā'-hēl we for her children refused to be comforted for her children, because they were not.

16 Thus saith the LORD; Re thy voice from weeping, and eyes from tears: for thy work be rewarded, saith the LORD; they shall come again from land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine saith the LORD, that thy child shall come again to their own bo

18 I have surely heard Ē'-phrā-im bemoaning himself thus; Thou chastised me, and I was chast as a bullock unaccustomed to yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the LORD God.

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even I founded, because I did bear reproach of my youth.

20 Is Ē'-phrā-im my dear son, he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bow are troubled for him; I will send have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 Set thee up waymarks, and thee high heaps: set thine toward the highway, even the which thou wentest: turn again O virgin of Īs'-rā-ēl, turn again these thy cities.

22 How long wilt thou go away O thou backsliding daughter?

THE LORD hath created a new thing
the earth, A woman shall compass
man.
3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts,
the God of Īś-rā-ēl; As yet they
shall use this speech in the land of
Jū-dāh and in the cities thereof,
when I shall bring again their cap-
tivity; "The LORD bless thee, O
city of justice, and *mountain
of holiness.
4 And there shall dwell in Jū-dāh
thou, and *in all the cities thereof
ye, husbandmen, and they shall
go forth with flocks.
5 For I have satiated the weary
soul, and I have replenished every
thirsty soul.
6 Upon this I awaked, and beheld;
and my sleep was sweet unto me.
7 Behold, the days come, saith
the LORD, that "I will sow the house
of Īś-rā-ēl and the house of Jū-dāh
with the seed of man, and with the
seed of beast.
8 And it shall come to pass, *that*
as I have *watched over them,
so shall I pluck up, and to break down,
and to throw down, and to destroy,
and to afflict; so will I watch over
them, *to build, and to plant, saith
the LORD.
9 "In those days they shall say no
more, The fathers have eaten a sour
grape, and the children's teeth are
set on edge.
10 "But every one shall die for his
iniquity: every man that eateth
a sour grape, his teeth shall be set
on edge.
11 Behold, the *days come, saith
the LORD, that I will make a new
covenant with the house of Īś-rā-ēl,
and with the house of Jū-dāh:
12 Not according to the covenant
that I made with their fathers in
the day *that* "I took them by the
hand to bring them out of the land
of Ē-gypt; which my covenant they
broke, *although I was an husband
unto them, saith the LORD:
13 *But this *shall be* the covenant
that I will make with the house of
Īś-rā-ēl; After those days, saith the
LORD, "I will put my law in their
ward parts, and write it in their
hearts; and I will be their God, and
they shall be my people.
14 And they shall teach no more
every man his neighbour, and every

B.C. c. 606.

* Is. 54. 13.
John 6. 45.
1 Cor. 2. 10.
1 John 2. 20.

b ch. 33. 8.
c 50. 20.
Mic. 7. 13.
Acts 10. 43.
d 13. 29.
Rom. 11. 27.

e Gen. 1. 16.
f Ps. 72. 5, 17.
g 89. 2, 36.
h 37.
i 119. 91.

j Ps. 122. 5-8.
k Is. 1. 26.
l Zech. 8. 3.
m Is. 51. 15.
n ch. 10. 16.
o ch. 33. 12, 13.

p Ps. 148. 6.
q Is. 64. 9, 10.
r ch. 33. 20.

s ch. 33. 22.

t Ezek. 36. 9-11.
u Hos. 2. 23.
v Zech. 10. 9.

w Neh. 3. 1.
x Zech. 14. 10.
y Neh. 3. 27.

z ch. 1. 10.
aa 18. 7.
ab Ezek. 40. 8.
ac Zech. 2. 1.

ad ch. 24. 6.

ae Ezek. 18. 2, 3.

af 2 Chr. 23. 15.
ag Neh. 3. 28.
ah Gal. 6. 5, 7.
ai Joel 3. 17.

aj ch. 32. 40.
ak 33. 14.
al Ezek. 37. 26.
am Heb. 8. 8-12.
an 10. 16, 17.

ao 2 Kin. 25. 1, 2.
ap ch. 30. 1.
aq Deut. 1. 31.

ar *or, should I have confined an husband unto them?*

as ch. 32. 40.
at Neh. 3. 25.
au ch. 31. 1.
av 32. 21.
aw 38. 6.

ax Ps. 39. 14.
ay Is. 40. 8.
az Ezek. 11. 19, 20.

ba 36. 26, 27.
bb 2 Cor. 3. 3.
bc ch. 24. 7.
bd 32. 22.
be 32. 38.

bf ch. 34. 2.

man his brother, saying, Know the
LORD: for "they shall all know me,
from the least of them unto the
greatest of them, saith the LORD: for
"I will forgive their iniquity, and I
will remember their sin no more.

35 ¶ Thus saith the LORD, "which
giveth the sun for a light by day,
and the ordinances of the moon and
of the stars for a light by night,
which divideth "the sea when the
waves thereof roar; "The LORD of
hosts *is* his name:

36 "If those ordinances depart from
before me, saith the LORD, *then* the
seed of Īś-rā-ēl also shall cease from
being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus saith the LORD; "If heaven
above can be measured, and the
foundations of the earth searched
out beneath, I will also cast off all
the seed of Īś-rā-ēl for all that they
have done, saith the LORD.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith
the LORD, that the city shall be built
to the LORD "from the tower of
Hān-ā-neel unto the gate of the
corner.

39 And "the measuring line shall
yet go forth over against it upon the
hill Gār-ēb, and shall compass about
to Gō-āth.

40 And the whole valley of the
dead bodies, and of the ashes, and
all the fields unto the brook of Kī-
drōn, "unto the corner of the horse
gate toward the east, "shall be holy
unto the LORD; it shall not be
plucked up, nor thrown down any
more for ever.

CHAPTER 32.

1 Jeremiah, imprisoned by Zedekiah for his prophecy, 6 buyeth Hanameel's field. 13 Baruch preserves the evidences. 26 God confirmeth the captivity, 36 but promiseth a gracious return.

THE word that came to Jēr-ē-mī-
āh from the LORD "in the tenth
year of Zēd-ē-kī-āh king of Jū-dāh,
which was the eighteenth year of
Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār.

2 For then the king of Bāb'-y-lōn's
army besieged Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: and
Jēr-ē-mī-āh the prophet was shut up
in the court of the prison, which
was in the king of Jū-dāh's house.

3 For Zēd-ē-kī-āh king of Jū-dāh
had shut him up, saying, Wherefore
dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus
saith the LORD, "Behold, I will give
this city into the hand of the king
of Bāb'-y-lōn, and he shall take it;

4 And Zēd-ē-ki'-āh king of Jū'-dāh
shall not escape out of the hand of
the Chāl-dē'-āns, but shall surely be
delivered into the hand of the king
of Bāb'-y-lon, and shall speak with
him mouth to mouth, and his eyes
shall behold his eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zēd-ē-ki'-āh to
Bāb'-y-lon, and there shall he be
until I visit him, saith the LORD:
though ye fight with the Chāl-dē'-
āns, ye shall not prosper.

6 ¶ And Jēr-ē-mī'-āh said, The
word of the LORD came unto me,
saying,

7 Behold, Hān'-ā-mēel the son of
Shāl'-lūm thine uncle shall come
unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field
that is in An'-ā-thōth: for the right
of redemption is thine to buy it.

8 So Hān'-ā-mēel mine uncle's son
came to me in the court of the
prison according to the word of the
LORD, and said unto me, Buy my
field, I pray thee, that is in An'-ā-
thōth, which is in the country of
Bēn'-jā-mīn: for the right of in-
heritance is thine, and the redemp-
tion is thine; buy it for thyself.
Then I knew that this was the word
of the LORD.

9 And I bought the field of Hān'-ā-
mēel my uncle's son, that was in
An'-ā-thōth, and weighed him the
money, even seventeen shekels of
silver.

10 And I subscribed the evidence,
and sealed it, and took witnesses,
and weighed him the money in the
balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the
purchase, both that which was
sealed according to the law and
custom, and that which was open:

12 And I gave the evidence of the
purchase unto Bār'-ūch the son of
Nē-rī'-āh, the son of Mā'-ā-sēl'-āh,
in the sight of Hān'-ā-mēel mine
uncle's son, and in the presence of
the witnesses that subscribed the
book of the purchase, before all the
Jews that sat in the court of the
prison.

13 ¶ And I charged Bār'-ūch before
them, saying,

14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts,
the God of Is'-rā-ēl; Take these
evidences, this evidence of the pur-
chase, both which is sealed, and
this evidence which is open; and

B.C. c. 590.

ch. 34. 3.
& 38. 18, 23.
& 39. 5.
& 52. 9.

b ver. 37, 43.

c ch. 27. 22.

d ch. 21. 4.
& 33. 5.
& 2 Kin. 19. 15.

f ver. 27.
Gen. 18. 14.
Luke 1. 37.

2 or, hid
from thee.

g Ex. 20. 6.
& 34. 7.
Deut. 5. 9.
10.

h Lev. 25. 24.
25, 32.
Ruth 4. 4.

i Is. 9. 6.
k ch. 10. 16.
l Is. 28. 29.

3 Heb.
doing.

m Job 34. 21.
Ps. 33. 13.
Prov. 5. 21.
ch. 16. 17.
n ch. 17. 10.

o Ex. 9. 16.
1 Chr. 17. 21.
Is. 63. 12.

p Dan. 9. 15.
q Ex. 6. 6.
2 Sam. 7. 23.

1 Chr. 17. 21.
Ps. 136. 11,
12.

r Gen. 23. 16.
Zech. 11. 12.

4 or, seven
shekels and
ten pieces
of silver.

5 Heb.
wrote in
the book.

6 Ex. 3. 8, 17.
ch. 11. 5.

7 Neh. 9. 26.
ch. 11. 8.
Dan. 9. 10-
14.

ch. 38. 4.

8 See
Is. 8. 2.

9 or, engines
of shot,
ch. 33. 4.

10 ver. 25, 36.

11 ch. 14. 12.

12 or, though.

put them in an earthen vessel,
they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the LORD of hosts
the God of Is'-rā-ēl; Houses
fields and vineyards shall
possessed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now when I had delivered
the evidence of the purchase
Bār'-ūch the son of Nē-rī'-āh
prayed unto the LORD, saying,

17 Ah Lord God! behold, thou
hast made the heaven and the earth
by thy great power and stretched
out arm, and there is nothing too
hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest lovingkindness
unto thousands, and recompensest
the iniquity of the fathers into the
bosom of their children after thee
the Great, the Mighty God, the
LORD of hosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty
in work: for thine eyes are open
upon all the ways of the sons of
men: to give every one according
to his ways, and according to the
fruit of his doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders
in the land of E'-gyp't,
unto this day, and in Is'-rā-ēl,
among other men; and hast made
thee a name, as at this day;

21 And thou hast brought forth
people Is'-rā-ēl out of the land of
egyp't with signs, and with word,
and with a strong hand, and with
a stretched out arm, and with great
terror;

22 And hast given them this land
which thou didst swear to thy
fathers to give them, a land flowing
with milk and honey;

23 And they came in, and possessed
it; but they obeyed not thy voice,
neither walked in thy law; they
have done nothing of all that thou
commandedst them to do: therefore
thou hast caused all this evil to
come upon them:

24 Behold the mountains, they
come unto the city to take it;
the city is given into the hands of
the Chāl-dē'-āns, that fight against
it, because of the sword, and of
famine, and of the pestilence: what
thou hast spoken is come to pass;
and, behold, thou seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me
Lord God, Buy thee the field with
money, and take witnesses;

the city is given into the hand of
Chāl-dē'-āns.
¶ Then came the word of the
LORD unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, saying,
Behold, I *am* the LORD, the
God of all flesh: ^ais there any
thing too hard for me?
¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD;
hold, ^aI will give this city into
the hand of the Chāl-dē'-āns, and
into the hand of Nēb-ū-chāḏ-rēz'-zār
king of Bāb'-y-lon, and he shall take
it.
¶ And the Chāl-dē'-āns, that fight
against this city, shall come and
set fire on this city, and burn it
with the houses, ^aupon whose roofs
they have offered incense unto
me, ^aand poured out drink offer-
ings unto other gods, to provoke me
to anger.
¶ For the children of Īs'-rā-ēl and
the children of Jū'-dāh ^ahave only
me evil before me from their
birth: for the children of Īs'-rā-ēl
have only provoked me to anger
with the work of their hands, saith
the LORD.
¶ For this city hath been to me as
provocation of mine anger and of
my fury from the day that they
built it even unto this day; ^athat
I should remove it from before my
face.
¶ Because of all the evil of the
children of Īs'-rā-ēl and of the chil-
dren of Jū'-dāh, which they have
done to provoke me to anger, ^athey,
their kings, their princes, their
priests, and their prophets, and the
men of Jū'-dāh, and the inhabitants
of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.
¶ And they have turned unto me
their backs, and not the face: though
I caught them, ^arising up early and
catching them, yet they have not
wished to receive instruction.
¶ But they ^bset their abomina-
tions in the house, which is called by
my name, to defile it.
¶ And they built the high places
of Bā'-āḏ, which are in the valley of
son of Hīn'-nom, to ^acause their
sons and their daughters to pass
through the fire unto ^aMō'-lēch;
which I commanded them not, nei-
ther came it into my mind, that
they should do this abomination, to
use Jū'-dāh to sin.
¶ And now therefore thus saith

B.C. c. 590.

^a ver. 24.

^b ver. 24.

^c Num. 16. 22.

^d ver. 17.

^e Deut. 30. 3.

^f ch. 23. 3.

^g 29. 14.

^h 31. 10.

ⁱ Ezek. 37. 21.

^j ver. 3.

^k ch. 23. 6.

^l 33. 16.

^m ch. 24. 7.

ⁿ 30. 22.

^o 31. 33.

^p ch. 21. 10.

^q 37. 8, 10.

^r 52. 13.

^s ch. 24. 7.

^t Ezek. 11. 19.

^u 20.

^v ch. 19. 13.

^w Heb.

^x all days.

^y Is. 56. 3.

^z ch. 31. 31.

^{aa} Rich. from

^{ab} after them.

^{ac} ch. 2. 7.

^{ad} 3. 25.

^{ae} 7. 22-26.

^{af} 22. 21.

^{ag} Ezek. 20. 28.

^{ah} ch. 31. 33.

^{ai} Dent. 30. 9.

^{aj} Zeph. 3. 17.

^{ak} ch. 24. 6.

^{al} 31. 28.

^{am} Amos 9. 15.

^{an} Heb. in

^{ao} truth, or,

^{ap} stability.

^{aq} Heb. for

^{ar} my anger.

^{as} ch. 31. 28.

^{at} 2 Kin. 23.

^{au} 27.

^{av} 24. 3.

^{aw} ver. 15.

^{ax} ch. 33. 10.

^{ay} Is. 1. 4, 6.

^{az} Dan. 9. 8.

^{ba} ch. 17. 26.

^{bb} Heb. neck.

^{bc} ch. 2. 27.

^{bd} 7. 24.

^{be} ch. 7. 13.

^{bf} ch. 7. 30, 31.

^{bg} 23. 11.

^{bh} Ezek. 8. 5, 6.

^{bi} ch. 33. 7, 11.

^{bj} 26.

^{bk} ch. 7. 31.

^{bl} 19. 6.

^{bm} Lev. 18. 21.

^{bn} 1 Kin. 11. 33.

^{bo} ch. 7. 31.

^{bp} ch. 32. 2, 3.

the LORD, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, con-
cerning this city, whereof ye say,
^bIt shall be delivered into the hand
of the king of Bāb'-y-lon by the
sword, and by the famine, and by
the pestilence;

37 Behold, I will ^agather them out
of all countries, whither I have
driven them in mine anger, and in
my fury, and in great wrath; and
I will bring them again unto this
place, and I will cause them ^ato
dwell safely:

38 And they shall be ^amy people,
and I will be their God:

39 And I will ^agive them one heart,
and one way, that they may fear me
^afor ever, for the good of them, and
of their children after them:

40 And ^aI will make an everlasting
covenant with them, that I will not
turn away ^afrom them, to do them
good; but ^aI will put my fear in
their hearts, that they shall not
depart from me.

41 Yea, ^aI will rejoice over them
to do them good, and ^aI will plant
them in this land ^aassuredly with
my whole heart and with my whole
soul.

42 For thus saith the LORD; ^aLike
as I have brought all this great evil
upon this people, so will I bring
upon them all the good that I have
promised them.

43 And ^afields shall be bought in
this land, ^awhereof ye say, *It is* de-
solate without man or beast; it is
given into the hand of the Chāl-
dē'-āns.

44 Men shall buy fields for money,
and subscribe evidences, and seal
them, and take witnesses in ^athe
land of Bēn'-jā-mīn, and in the
places about Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and in
the cities of Jū'-dāh, and in the
cities of the mountains, and in the
cities of the valley, and in the cities
of the south: for ^aI will cause their
captivity to return, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 33.

1 God promiseth a gracious return, 9 a joyful state,
12 a settled government, 15 Christ the Branch of
righteousness, 17 a continuance of kingdom and
priesthood, 20 and a stability of a blessed seed.

MOREOVER the word of the
LORD came unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh
the second time, while he was yet
^ashut up in the court of the prison,
saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD the ^amaker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; ^a *the LORD is his name;*

3 ^c Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and ^amighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Is'-rā-ēl, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Jū'-dāh, which are thrown down by ^f the mounts, and by the sword;

5 ^e They come to fight with the Chāl-dē'-āns, but *it is* to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.

6 Behold, ⁱ I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And ^a I will cause the captivity of Jū'-dāh and the captivity of Is'-rā-ēl to return, and will build them, ^e as at the first.

8 And I will ^e cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will ^a pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 ^f And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall ^a fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the LORD; Again there shall be heard in this place, ^a which ye say *shall be* desolate without man and without beast, *even* in the cities of Jū'-dāh, and in the streets of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,

11 The ^b voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, ^a Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD *is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever: and of them that shall bring ^a the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For ^f I will cause to return the captivity

B.C. c. 590.

^a Is. 37. 26.

² or JEHOVAH.

^b Ex. 15. 3.

^c Amos 5. 8.

^d & 9. 6.

^e Ps. 91. 15.

^f ch. 29. 12.

^g Is. 65. 10.

^h & 31. 24.

ⁱ or, *hidden*,

^j Is. 48. 6.

^k ch. 17. 26.

^l & 32. 44.

^m ch. 32. 24.

ⁿ ch. 32. 5.

^o Lev. 27. 32.

^p ch. 23. 5.

^q & 31. 27, 31.

^r ch. 29. 10.

^s ch. 30. 17.

^t Is. 4. 2.

^u & 11. 1.

^v ch. 23. 5.

^w ver. 11.

^x ch. 30. 3.

^y & 32. 44.

^z Is. 1. 26.

^{aa} ch. 24. 6.

^{ab} & 30. 20.

^{ac} & 31. 4, 28.

^{ad} & 42. 10.

^{ae} ch. 23. 6.

^{af} Ezek. 33. 25.

^{ag} Zech. 13. 1.

^{ah} Heb. 9. 13.

^{ai} 14.

^{aj} Heb. *Jehovah-tsidkenu*.

^{ak} ch. 31. 34.

^{al} Mic. 7. 18.

^{am} Heb. *There shall not be cut off from David.*

^{an} 2 Sam. 7. 16.

^{ao} 1 Kin. 2. 4.

^{ap} Ps. 88. 23.

^{aq} 36.

^{ar} Luke 1. 32.

^{as} 33.

^{at} Is. 62. 7.

^{au} ch. 13. 11.

^{av} Rom. 12. 1.

^{aw} & 15. 16.

^{ax} 1 Pet. 2. 5.

^{ay} 9.

^{az} Rev. 1. 6.

^{ba} Is. 60. 5.

^{bb} ver. 25.

^{bc} Ps. 89. 37.

^{bd} Is. 54. 9.

^{be} ch. 31. 36.

^{bf} ch. 32. 43.

^{bg} Ps. 89. 34.

^{bh} ch. 7. 34.

^{bi} & 15. 2.

^{bj} & 25. 10.

^{bk} Rev. 18. 23.

^{bl} Gen. 13. 16.

^{bm} & 15. 5.

^{bn} & 22. 17.

^{bo} ch. 31. 37.

^{bp} 1 Chr. 16. 8.

^{bq} 34.

^{br} 2 Chr. 5. 13.

^{bs} & 7. 3.

^{bt} Ezra 3. 11.

^{bu} Ps. 136. 1.

^{bv} Is. 12. 4.

^{bw} Lev. 7. 12.

^{bx} Ps. 107. 22.

^{by} & 118. 17.

^{bz} ver. 7.

of the land, as at the first, saith LORD.

12 Thus saith the LORD of ho^a Again in this place, which is d^a late without man and without be^a and in all the cities thereof, shall an habitation of shepherds cau^a their flocks to lie down.

13 ^a In the cities of the mount^a in the cities of the vale, and in cities of the south, and in the l^a of Bēn'-jā-mīn, and in the pl^a about Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and in the c^a of Jū'-dāh, shall the flocks ^a again under the hands of him ^a telleth them, saith the LORD.

14 ^a Behold, the days come, s^a the LORD, that ^a I will perform ^a good thing which I have prom^a unto the house of Is'-rā-ēl and to house of Jū'-dāh.

15 ^f In those days, and at time, will I cause the ^a Branch righteousness to grow up unto vid; and he shall execute judgm^a and righteousness in the land.

16 ^a In those days shall Jū'-dāh saved, and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm shall d^a safely: and this *is* the name wh^a with she shall be called, ^a The our righteousness.

17 ^f For thus saith the Lo^a Dā'-vid shall never ^a want a r^a to sit upon the throne of the ho^a of Is'-rā-ēl;

18 Neither shall the priests Lē'-vites want a man before m^a ^a offer burnt offerings, and to kin^a meat offerings, and to do sacr^a continually.

19 ^f And the word of the L^a came unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, saying,

20 Thus saith the LORD; ^a If ye break my covenant of the day, my covenant of the night, and t^a there should not be day and ni^a in their season;

21 Then may also ^a my covenan^a broken with Dā'-vid my serva^a that he should not have a son^a reign upon his throne; and with Lē'-vites the priests, my minister

22 As ^a the host of heaven can^a be numbered, neither the sand the sea measured: so will I multi^a the seed of Dā'-vid my servant, the Lē'-vites that minister unto m^a

23 Moreover the word of the L^a came to Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what t

ple have spoken, saying, 'The two cities which the LORD hath chosen, hath even cast them off? thus ye have despised my people, that ye should be no more a nation before them.

Thus saith the LORD; If my covenant be not with day and night, if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth;

'Therif will I cast away the seed of Jā'-qob, and Dā'-vid my servant, that I will not take any of his to be rulers over the seed of Isrā'-hām, I'-sāac, and Jā'-qob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

CHAPTER 34.

Jeremiah prophesieth the captivity of Zedekiah and the city. 8 The princes and the people have dismissed their bondservants, contrary to the covenant of God, reassume them. 17 God giveth them into the hands of their enemies.

THE word which came unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh from the LORD, when ū-chād-nēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon, and all his army, and all the kingdoms of the earth of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and against all cities thereof, saying,

Thus saith the LORD, the God of Isrā'-ēl; Go and speak to Zēd-ē-kī'-king of Jū'-dāh, and tell him, as saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Bāb'-y-lon, and he shall take it with fire:

And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and his eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Bāb'-y-lon, and he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Bāb'-y-lon.

Yet hear the word of the LORD, Zēd-ē-kī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt die by the sword:

But thou shalt die in peace: and when the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odours for thee; and they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

Then Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet took all these words unto Zēd-ē-kī'-king of Jū'-dāh in Jē-rū'-sā-

B.C.C. 590.

ver. 21, 22.

2 Kin. 18.

13.

& 19. 8.

2 Chr. 11. 5.

Gen. 20.

Gen. 8. 22.

Ps. 74. 16, 17.

& 104. 19.

ch. 31. 35, 36.

ch. 31. 37.

ver. 14.

Ex. 21. 2.

Lev. 25. 10.

Neh. 6. 11.

ver. 7, 11.

Ezra. 2. 1.

Lev. 25. 39.

46.

2 Kin. 25. 1.

&c.

ch. 39. 1.

& 52. 4.

ch. 1. 15.

2 Heb. the dominion of his hand.

See

ver. 21.

ch. 37. 5.

ch. 21. 10.

& 32. 3, 23.

ver. 22.

ch. 32. 29.

ch. 32. 4.

3 Heb.

his mouth

shall speak

to thy

mouth.

Ex. 21. 2.

& 23. 10.

Deut. 15. 12.

or, hath

sold him-

self.

See

2 Chr. 16. 14.

& 21. 19.

5 Heb.

to-day.

Dan. 2. 46.

6 See

ch. 22. 18.

7 So

2 Kin. 23. 3.

Neh. 10. 29.

ch. 7. 10.

8 Heb.

whereupon

my name is

called.

Ex. 20. 7.

Lev. 19. 12.

7 When the king of Bāb'-y-lon's army fought against Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and against all the cities of Jū'-dāh that were left, against Lā'-chish; and against Ā-zē'-kāh: for these defended cities remained of the cities of Jū'-dāh.

8 ¶ This is the word that came unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh from the LORD, after that the king Zēd-ē-kī'-āh had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, to proclaim liberty unto them;

9 That every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, being an Hē'-brēw or an Hē'-brēw-ēss, go free; that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jēw his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.

11 But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.

12 ¶ Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jēr-ē-mī'-āh from the LORD, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Isrā'-ēl; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Ē'-gýpt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,

14 At the end of seven years let ye go every man his brother an Hē'-brēw, which hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

15 And ye were now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had made a covenant before me in the house which is called by my name:

16 But ye turned and polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at liberty at

their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: ^a behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the LORD, ^a to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you ^a to be ^a removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, when ^s they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof,

19 The princes of Jû'-dâh, and the princes of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and their ^a dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zêd-ê-kî'-âh king of Jû'-dâh and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Bâb'-ÿ-lon's army, ^a which are gone up from you.

22 ^a Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, ^a and take it, and burn it with fire: and ^m I will make the cities of Jû'-dâh a desolation without an inhabitant.

CHAPTER 35.

1 By the obedience of the Rechabites, 12 Jeremiah condemneth the disobedience of the Jews. 18 God bleisseth the Rechabites for their obedience.

THE word which came unto Jêr-ê-mî'-âh from the LORD in the days of Jê-hôî'-â-kîm the son of Jô-si'-âh king of Jû'-dâh, saying,

2 Go unto the house of the ^o Rê'-châb-ites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of ^p the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jâ-âz-â-nî'-âh the son of Jêr-ê-mî'-âh, the son of Hâ-

B.C. c. 690.

^a Mat. 7. 2.
Gal. 6. 7.
James 2. 13.
^s ch. 32. 24.
36.

² Heb. for a removing.
^c 2 Kin. 12. 9.
& 25. 18.
1 Chr. 9. 18.
19.

³ Heb. threshold, or, vessel.
^d Deut. 28. 25.
64.
ch. 29. 18.
^e 2 Kin. 10. 15.
^f See Gen. 15. 10. 17.

^g Ex. 20. 12.
Eph. 6. 2. 3.

^h ch. 7. 33.
& 18. 4.
& 19. 7.

ⁱ See
ch. 37. 5. 11.

^k ch. 37. 8. 10.

^l ch. 38. 3.
& 39. 1. 2. 3.
& 52. 7. 13.
^m ch. 8. 11.
& 44. 2. 6.

ⁿ ch. 32. 33.

^o 2 Kin. 10. 15.
1 Chr. 2. 53.

^p 1 Kin. 6. 5.

^q 2 Chr. 36. 15.

bâz-i-nî'-âh, and his brethren, and his sons, and the whole house of Rê'-châb-ites;

4 And I brought them into house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hâ'-nân, the son of Ig-dâ-li'-âh, a man of God, who was by the chamber of the priest which was above the chamber of Mâ-â-sêi'-âh the son of Shâl'-i-
^a the keeper of the ^a door?

5 And I set before the sons of house of the Rê'-châb-ites pots of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink wine: for ^s Jôn'-â-dâb the son of Rê'-châb our father commanded saying, Ye shall drink no wine, neither ye, nor your sons for ever.

7 Neither shall ye build house, sow seed, nor plant vineyard, have any: but all your days shall dwell in tents; ^a that ye may live many days in the land where ye be strangers.

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jôn'-â-dâb the son of Rê'-châb our father in all that he commanded us, to drink no wine our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:

10 But we have dwelt in tents, have obeyed, and done according to all that Jôn'-â-dâb our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, when Nû'-châd-rêz'-zâr king of Bâb'-ÿ-lon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm for fear of the army of the Châl'-âns, and for fear of the army of Sÿr'-î-âns: so we dwell at Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm.

12 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jêr-ê-mî'-âh, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD of hosts the God of Îs'-râ-êl; Go and tell men of Jû'-dâh and the inhabitants of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, Will ye not ^a receive instruction to hearken to my word, saith the LORD.

14 The words of Jôn'-â-dâb the son of Rê'-châb, that he commanded sons not to drink wine, are fulfilled; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: ^a notwithstanding

ye spoken unto you, ^o rising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto me.

¹ I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, ^o Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers; but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto

me. Because the sons of Jōn'-ā-dāb the son of Rē'-chāb have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but the people hath not hearkened unto

me. Therefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl; Hold, I will bring upon Jū'-dāh and upon all the inhabitants of Jēr'-rū-sā-lēm all the evil that I have pronounced against them: ¹ because ye have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

¹ And Jēr-ē-mī'-āh said unto the house of the Rē'-chāb'-ites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl; Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jōn'-ā-dāb your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you:

Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Īs'-rā-ēl; ¹ Jōn'-āb the son of Rē'-chāb shall not put a man to stand before me ever.

CHAPTER 36.

Jeremiah causeth Baruch to write his prophecy, and publicly to read it. 11 The princes send eunuchs to fetch the roll, and read it. 19 They trust Baruch to hide himself and Jeremiah. Jehoiakim, being certified thereof, burneth the roll. 27 Jeremiah denounceth his judgment. 32 Baruch writeth a new copy.

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of Jē-hōi'-ā-kim the son of Jō-si'-āh king of Jū'-dāh, that this roll came unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh from the LORD, saying,

Take thee a roll of a book, and write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Īs'-rā-ēl, and against Jū'-dāh, and against all the nations, from the

B.C. c. 607.

^o ch. 7. 13.
^o & 25. 3.
^o ch. 25. 3.
^o ch. 7. 25.
^o & 25. 4.
^o ver. 7.
^o ch. 25. 3.
^o ch. 18. 11.
^o & 25. 5, 6.
^o ch. 18. 8.
^o Jonah 3. 8.

^o ch. 32. 12.

^o See ch. 45. 1.

^o Lev. 16. 29.
^o & 23. 27-32.
^o Acts 27. 9.

^o Prov. 1. 24.
^o Is. 65. 12.
^o & 66. 4.
^o ch. 7. 13.
^o ver. 3.

^o Heb. their supplication shall fail.

^o Heb. There shall not a man be cut off from Jōnadab the son of Rechab to stand, &c.
^o ch. 15. 19.

^o or, door.
^o ch. 25. 10.

^o Is. 8. 1.
^o Ezek. 2. 9.
^o Zech. 5. 1.
^o ch. 30. 2.

^o ch. 25. 15, &c.

day I spake unto thee, from the days of Jō-si'-āh, even unto this day.

³ It may be that the house of Jū'-dāh will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin.

⁴ Then Jēr-ē-mī'-āh called Bār'-ūch the son of Nē-rī'-āh; and Bār'-ūch wrote from the mouth of Jēr-ē-mī'-āh all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

⁵ And Jēr-ē-mī'-āh commanded Bār'-ūch, saying, I am shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD:

⁶ Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD's house upon the fasting day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Jū'-dāh that come out of their cities.

⁷ It may be they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people.

⁸ And Bār'-ūch the son of Nē-rī'-āh did according to all that Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.

⁹ And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jē-hōi'-ā-kim the son of Jō-si'-āh king of Jū'-dāh, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jēr-rū-sā-lēm, and to all the people that came from the cities of Jū'-dāh unto Jēr-rū-sā-lēm.

¹⁰ Then read Bār'-ūch in the book the words of Jēr-ē-mī'-āh in the house of the LORD, in the chamber of Gēm'-ā-rī'-āh the son of Shā'-phān the scribe, in the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people.

¹¹ When Mī-chāi'-āh the son of Gēm'-ā-rī'-āh, the son of Shā'-phān, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD,

¹² Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's cham-

ber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, *even* Ē-lī-shā-mā the scribe, and Dēl-āi-āh the son of Shēm-āi-āh, and Ēl-nā-thān the son of Āch'-bōr, and Gēm-ā-rī-āh the son of Shā-phān, and Zēd-ē-kī-āh the son of Hān-ā-nī-āh, and all the princes.

13 Then Mī-chāi-āh declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Bār'-ūch read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Jē-hū-dī the son of Nēth-ā-nī-āh, the son of Shēl-ē-mī-āh, the son of Cū-shī, unto Bār'-ūch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Bār'-ūch the son of Nē-rī-āh took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Bār'-ūch read it in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said unto Bār'-ūch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they asked Bār'-ūch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?

18 Then Bār'-ūch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book.

19 Then said the princes unto Bār'-ūch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jēr-ē-mī-āh; and let no man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Ē-lī-shā-mā the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.

21 So the king sent Jē-hū-dī to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Ē-lī-shā-mā the scribe's chamber. And Jē-hū-dī read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in the winterhouse in the ninth month: and there was a fire on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to pass, that when Jē-hū-dī had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was

B.C. c. 606.

^a 2 Kin. 22.
11.
Is. 36. 22.
& 37. 1.

² or, of the king.

^b ch. 22. 30.

^c ch. 22. 19.

³ Heb. visit upon, ch. 23. 34.

^d See Amos 3. 15.

⁴ Heb. as they.

on the hearth, until all the roll consumed in the fire that was the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, rent their garments, neither king, nor any of his servants heard all these words.

25 Nevertheless Ēl-nā-thān Dēl-āi-āh and Gēm-ā-rī-āh made intercession to the king: he would not burn the roll: he would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded rāh'-meel the son of Hām-mē-lē and Sē-rāi-āh the son of Āz-rā and Shēl-ē-mī-āh the son of Dēl, to take Bār'-ūch the scribe Jēr-ē-mī-āh the prophet: but LORD hid them.

27 ¶ Then the word of the LORD came to Jēr-ē-mī-āh, after that king had burned the roll, and words which Bār'-ūch wrote at mouth of Jēr-ē-mī-āh, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jē-hōi-ā-kim the king of Jū-dā hath burned.

29 And thou shalt say to Jē-hōi-kim king of Jū-dā, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Bāb'lōn shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to come from thence man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jē-hōi-ā-kim king of Jū-dā; shall have none to sit upon the throne of Dā'-vīd: and his dead body shall be cast out in the day of heat, and in the night to the frost.

31 And I will punish him and seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them and upon the inhabitants of Jē-sā-lēm, and upon the men of Jū-dā all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not.

32 ¶ Then took Jēr-ē-mī-āh another roll, and gave it to Bār'-ūch the scribe, the son of Nē-rī-āh; and wrote therein from the mouth of Jēr-ē-mī-āh all the words of the book which Jē-hōi-ā-kim king of Jū-dā had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto the many like words.

CHAPTER 37.

*the Egyptians having raised the siege of the
Caldeans, Zedekiah sendeth to Jeremiah to pray
for the people. 6 Jeremiah prophesieth the Chal-
deans' certain return and victory. 11 He is taken
as a fugitive, beaten, and put in prison. 16 He
sureth Zedekiah of the captivity. 18 Intreating
his liberty, he obtaineth some favour.*

ND king * Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the son of
Jō-sī'-āh reigned instead of Cō-
āh the son of Jē-hōi'-ā-kim, whom
b-ū-chād-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-
made king in the land of Jū'-

But neither he, nor his serv-
ants, nor the people of the land,
hearken unto the words of the
LORD, which he spake 'by the pro-
phet Jēr-ē-mī'-āh.

And Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the king sent
hū'-cāl the son of Shēl-ē-mī'-āh
1 'Zēph-ā-nī'-āh the son of Mā-ā-
-āh the priest to the prophet Jēr-
nī'-āh, saying, Pray now unto the
LORD our God for us.

Now Jēr-ē-mī'-āh came in and
went out among the people: for
they had not put him into prison.

Then 'Phār'-aōh's army was
sent forth out of Ē'-gypt: 'and
then the Chāl-dē'-āns that besieged
Jū'-sā-lēm heard tidings of them,
and they departed from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

¶ Then came the word of the
LORD unto the prophet Jēr-ē-mī'-āh,
saying,

Thus saith the LORD, the God of
Jū'-dāh; 'that sent you un-
der me to enquire of me; Behold,
Phār'-aōh's army, which is come
thither to help you, shall return to
Ē'-gypt into their own land.

'And the Chāl-dē'-āns shall come
again, and fight against this city,
and I will take it, and burn it with fire.

Thus saith the LORD; Deceive
not yourselves, saying, The Chāl-
dē'-āns shall surely depart from us:
for they shall not depart.

'For though ye have smitten the
whole army of the Chāl-dē'-āns that
fight against you, and there remained
not 'wounded men among them, yet
they would they rise up every man in
his tent, and burn this city with
fire.

¶ And it came to pass, that
when the army of the Chāl-dē'-āns
was 'broken up from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm
for fear of Phār'-aōh's army,

B.C. c. 599.

² or, to slip
away from
thence in
the midst
of the
people.

² Kin. 24.
17.
2 Chr. 36. 10.
ch. 22. 24.

² 2 Chr. 36. 12.
14.

³ Heb.
falsehood,
or, a lie.

⁴ Heb. by
the hand
of the
prophet.

⁵ ch. 38. 26.

⁶ ch. 21. 1, 2.
& 29. 25.
& 52. 24.

⁷ ch. 38. 6.

⁸ or, cells.

⁹ See
2 Kin. 24. 7.
Ezek. 17. 15.
¹⁰ ver. 11.
ch. 34. 21.

¹¹ ch. 21. 2.

¹² ch. 34. 22.

¹³ Heb. let
my sup-
plication
fall.
¹⁴ Heb. souls.

¹⁵ ch. 21. 4, 5.

¹⁶ Heb.
thrust
through.
¹⁷ ch. 32. 2.
& 38. 13, 28.

¹⁸ ver. 5.
¹⁹ ch. 38. 9.
& 52. 6.

²⁰ Heb. made
to ascend.

12 Then Jēr-ē-mī'-āh went forth out
of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to go into the land
of Bēn'-jā-mīn 'to separate him-
self thence in the midst of the
people.

13 And when he was in the gate of
Bēn'-jā-mīn, a captain of the ward
was there, whose name was Ī-rī'-jāh,
the son of Shēl-ē-mī'-āh, the son of
Hān-ā-nī'-āh; and he took Jēr-ē-mī'-
āh the prophet, saying, Thou fallest
away to the Chāl-dē'-āns.

14 Then said Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, *It is*
'false; I fall not away to the Chāl-
dē'-āns. But he hearkened not to
him: so Ī-rī'-jāh took Jēr-ē-mī'-āh,
and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were
wroth with Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, and smote
him, 'and put him in prison in the
house of Jōn'-ā-thān the scribe: for
they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Jēr-ē-mī'-āh was en-
tered into 'the dungeon, and into
the 'cabins, and Jēr-ē-mī'-āh had
remained there many days;

17 Then Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the king sent,
and took him out: and the king
asked him secretly in his house,
and said, Is there *any* word from
the LORD? And Jēr-ē-mī'-āh said,
There is: for, said he, thou shalt be
delivered into the hand of the king
of Bāb'-y-lon.

18 Moreover Jēr-ē-mī'-āh said unto
king Zēd-ē-kī'-āh, What have I of-
fended against thee, or against thy
servants, or against this people, that
ye have put me in prison?

19 Where are now your prophets
which prophesied unto you, saying,
The king of Bāb'-y-lon shall not
come against you, nor against this
land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray
thee, O my lord the king: 'let my
supplication, I pray thee, be ac-
cepted before thee; that thou cause
me not to return to the house of
Jōn'-ā-thān the scribe, lest I die
there.

21 Then Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the king com-
manded that they should commit
Jēr-ē-mī'-āh 'into the court of the
prison, and that they should give
him daily a piece of bread out of
the bakers' street, 'until all the
bread in the city were spent. Thus
Jēr-ē-mī'-āh remained in the court
of the prison.

CHAPTER 38.

¹ Jeremiah, by a false suggestion, is put into the dungeon of Malchiah. ⁷ Ebed-melech getteth him some enlargement. ¹⁷ He counselleth submission. ²⁴ By the king's instructions he concealeth the conference from the princes.

THEN Shēph-ā-tī'-āh the son of Māt'-tān, and Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Pāsh'-ūr, and ^a Jū'-cāl the son of Shēl-ē-mī'-āh, and ^b Pāsh'-ūr the son of Māl-chī'-āh, ^c heard the words that Jēr-ē-mī'-āh had spoken unto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, ^d He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chāl-dē'-āns shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the LORD, ^e This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Bāb'-y-lōn's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, ^f let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the ^g welfare of this people, but the hurt.

5 Then Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: for the king is not he that can do any thing against you.

6 ^h Then took they Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, and cast him into the dungeon of Māl-chī'-āh the son ⁱ of Hām'-mē-lēch, that was in the court of the prison: and they let down Jēr-ē-mī'-āh with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire: so Jēr-ē-mī'-āh sunk in the mire.

7 ¶ ^j Now when Ē'-bēd-mēl'-ēch the Ē-thī-ō'-pī-ān, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jēr-ē-mī'-āh in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the gate of Bēn'-jā-mīn;

8 Ē'-bēd-mēl'-ēch went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying,

9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and ^k he is like to die for hunger in

B.C. 589.

² Heb. in thine hand.^a ch. 37. 3.^b ch. 21. 1.^c ch. 21. 8.^d ch. 21. 9.^e ch. 21. 10. & 32. 3. ^f ver. 6.^g ch. 37. 21.^h See ch. 26. 11. ⁱ or, principal.^j Heb. peace.^k ch. 37. 21.^l Is. 57. 16.^m or, of the king.ⁿ ch. 39. 16. ^o 2 Kin. 24. 12. ^p ch. 39. 3.^q ver. 23. ch. 32. 4. & 34. 3.^r Heb. he will die.

the place where he is: for there no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded bēd-mēl'-ēch the Ē-thī-ō'-pī-ān, saying, Take from hence thirty ^q with thee, and take up Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet out of the dungeon before he die.

11 So Ē'-bēd-mēl'-ēch took the ^r with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jēr-ē-mī'-āh.

12 And Ē'-bēd-mēl'-ēch the Ē-thī-ō'-pī-ān said unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, Put not these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jēr-ē-mī'-āh did so.

13 ^s So they drew up Jēr-ē-mī'-āh with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jēr-ē-mī'-āh remained ^t in the court of the prison.

14 ¶ Then Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the king sent, and took Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet unto him into the ^u third enclosure that is in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jēr-ē-mī'-āh said unto Zēd-ē-kī'-āh, If I declare ^v it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me?

16 So Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the king swore secretly unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, saying, As the LORD liveth, ^w that made this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee in the hand of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jēr-ē-mī'-āh unto Zēd-ē-kī'-āh, Thus saith the LORD the God of hosts, the God of Is'-rā-ēl, If thou wilt assuredly ^x go forth ^y to the king of Bāb'-y-lōn's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire, and thou shalt live, and thou shalt see this house.

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Bāb'-y-lōn's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chāl-dē'-āns, and they shall burn it with fire, and ^z thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the king said unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, I am afraid of

ws that are fallen to the Chāl-dē's, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me.

0 But Jēr-ē-mī'-āh said, They shall deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which speak unto thee: so it shall be all unto thee, and thy soul shall be saved.

1 But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the word that the LORD hath showed me:

2 And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Jū'-dāh's house shall be brought forth to the king of Bāb'-y-lon's princes, and these women shall say, Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in mire, and they are turned away from thee.

3 So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chāl-dē-āns: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Bāb'-y-lon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

4 ¶ Then said Zēd-ē-kī'-āh unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

5 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from them, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee.

6 Then thou shalt say unto them, I have presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jōn'-ā-thān's house, to lie there.

7 Then came all the princes unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. They left off speaking with him; the matter was not perceived.

8 So Jēr-ē-mī'-āh abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jē-rū'-sā-lēm was taken: and was there when Jē-rū'-sā-lēm was taken.

CHAPTER 39.

Jerusalem is taken. 4 Zedekiah is made blind, and sent to Babylon. 8 The city destroyed, 9 the people taken captive. 11 Nebuchadrezzar's charge concerning Jeremiah. 15 God's promise to Ebed-nech.

B.C. 589.

* 2 Kin. 25. 1-4.
† 1 Sam. 31. 4.

* ch. 38. 17.

2 Heb. Men of thy peace.
* 2 Kin. 25. 4, &c.
ch. 92. 7, &c.

* ch. 39. 6. & 41. 10.
† ver. 18.

3 Heb. thou shalt burn, &c.
* ch. 32. 4. & 38. 18, 23.

* 2 Kin. 23. 33.

4 Heb. spake with him judgments, ch. 4. 12.

† Ezek. 12. 13, compared with ch. 32. 4.

5 Heb. with two brazen chains, or, fetters.

* ch. 37. 20.
† 2 Kin. 25. 9.

ch. 38. 18. & 92. 13.

* ch. 37. 15.
* 2 Kin. 25. 11, &c.
ch. 32. 15, &c.

6 or, chief marshal.

7 Heb. chief of the executioners, or, slaughtermen: and so ver. 10.

11, &c. See Gen. 37. 36.

8 Heb. they were silent from him.

* ch. 37. 21. & 38. 14.

9 Heb. in that day.

IN the ninth year of Zēd-ē-kī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh, in the tenth month, came Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon and all his army against Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and they besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zēd-ē-kī'-āh, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up.

3 And all the princes of the king of Bāb'-y-lon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nēr'-gāl-shā-rē'-zēr, Sām'-gār-nē'-bō, Sār'-sē-chīm, Rāb'-sā-ris, Nēr'-gāl-shā-rē'-zēr, Rāb'-māg, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Bāb'-y-lon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Zēd-ē-kī'-āh the king of Jū'-dāh saw them, and all the men of war; then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of the plain.

5 But the Chāl-dē-āns' army pursued after them, and overtook Zēd-ē-kī'-āh in the plains of Jēr'-i-chō: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon to Rīb'-lāh in the land of Hā'-māth, where he gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Bāb'-y-lon slew the sons of Zēd-ē-kī'-āh in Rīb'-lāh before his eyes: also the king of Bāb'-y-lon slew all the nobles of Jū'-dāh.

7 Moreover he put out Zēd-ē-kī'-āh's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Bāb'-y-lon.

8 ¶ And the Chāl-dē-āns burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

9 Then Nēb-ū'-zār-ād'-ān the captain of the guard carried away captive into Bāb'-y-lon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nēb-ū'-zār-ād'-ān the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Jū'-dāh, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time.

11 ¶ Now Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon gave charge concern-

ing Jēr-ē-mī'-āh ²to Nēb-ū'-zār-ād'-ān the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take him, and ³look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nēb-ū'-zār-ād'-ān the captain of the guard sent, and Nēb-ū-shās'-bān, Rāb'-sā-rīs, and Nēr'-gāl-shā-rē'-zēr, Rāb'-māg, and all the king of Bāb'-y-lon's princes;

14 Even they sent, ⁴and took Jēr-ē-mī'-āh out of the court of the prison, and committed him ⁵unto Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of ⁶Ā-hī'-kān the son of Shā'-phān, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 ¶ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to ⁷Ē'-bēd-mēl'-ēch the Ē-thī-ō'-pī-ān, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl; Behold, ⁸I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be *accomplished* in that day before thee.

17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou *art* afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but ⁹thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: ¹⁰because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 40.

1 Jeremiah, being set free by Nebuzar-adan, goeth to Gedaliah. 7 The dispersed Jews repair unto him. 13 Johanan revealeth Ishmael's conspiracy.

THE word that came to Jēr-ē-mī'-āh from the LORD, ¹after that Nēb-ū'-zār-ād'-ān the captain of the guard had let him go from Rā'-māh, when he had taken him being bound in ²chains among all that were carried away captive of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm and Jū'-dāh, which were carried away captive unto Bāb'-y-lon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, and ³said unto him, The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

3 Now the LORD hath brought *it*, and done according as he hath said: ⁴'because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice,

B.C. 588.

² Heb. by the hand of.

³ Heb. set thine eyes upon him.

⁴ or, are upon thine hand.

⁵ ch. 39. 12.

⁶ Heb. I will set mine eye upon thee.

⁷ Gen. 20. 15.

⁸ ch. 38. 28.

⁹ ch. 40. 5.

¹⁰ ch. 26. 24.

¹¹ 2 Kin. 25. 22, &c.

¹² ch. 38. 7.

¹³ ch. 39. 14.

¹⁴ Dan. 9. 12.

¹⁵ Judg. 20. 1.

¹⁶ 2 Kin. 25. 22, &c.

¹⁷ ch. 21. 9.

¹⁸ & 45. 5.

¹⁹ ch. 39. 10.

²⁰ 1 Chr. 5. 20.

²¹ Ps. 37. 40.

²² ch. 41. 1.

²³ ch. 39. 14.

²⁴ or, manacles.

²⁵ Heb. to stand before:

and so ver. 10.

Deut. 1. 38.

²⁶ ch. 50. 7.

therefore this thing is come unto you.

4 And now, behold, I loose this day from the chains which ⁵were upon thine hand. ⁶'If it shall be good unto thee to come with me into Bāb'-y-lon, come; and ⁷I will look well unto thee: but if it shall be ill unto thee to come with me, Bāb'-y-lon, forbear: behold, ⁸all the land is before thee: whither it shall seem good and convenient for thee, go, thither go.

5 Now while he was not yet returned, *he said*, Go back also to Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kān the son of Shā'-phān, ⁹whom the king of Bāb'-y-lon hath made governor of the cities of Jū'-dāh, and dwell with him among the people: or go whosoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him victuals and a sword, and let him go.

6 ¹Then went Jēr-ē-mī'-āh to Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kān ²Miz'-pāh; and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

7 ¶ Now when all the captain of the forces which *were* in the field, even they and their men, heard of the king of Bāb'-y-lon had named Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kān governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of ³the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Bāb'-y-lon;

8 Then they came to Gēd-ā-lī'-āh ⁴Miz'-pāh, ⁵even Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh, and Jō-hā-nān the son of Jōn'-ā-thān the sons of Kā-rē-āh and Sē-rā'-āh the son of Tān-mēth, and the sons of Ē'-phān Nē-tōph'-ā-thite, and Jēz-ā-nī'-āh the son of a Mā-āch'-ā-thite, they and their men.

9 And Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kān the son of Shā'-phān said unto them and to their men, say ye, Fear not ⁶to serve the Chāl-dē-ān, dwell in the land, and serve the king of Bāb'-y-lon, and it shall be good with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Miz'-pāh, to serve the Chāl-dē-ān, which will come unto us: ye, gather ye wine, and sum fruits, and oil, and put them in jars.

²⁷ Deut. 29. 24, 25.

²⁸ Dan. 9. 11.

sels, and dwell in your cities that have taken.

Likewise when all the Jēws that were in Mō'āb, and among the Ām'-mon-ites, and in Ē'-dom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Bāb'-y-lon had left a remnant of Jū'-dāh, and that he had given them Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Šī'-kā'm the son of Šhā'-phān;

Even all the Jēws returned out of all places whither they were banished, and came to the land of Jū'-dāh, to Gēd-ā-lī'-āh, unto Miz'-pah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

¶ Moreover Jō-hā'-nān the son of Kā-rē'-āh, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gēd-ā-lī'-āh to Miz'-pah,

And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Bā'-ā-līs the king of the Ām'-mon-ites hath sent Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh to slay thee? But Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kā'm believed them not. Then Jō-hā'-nān the son of Kā-rē'-āh spake to Gēd-ā-lī'-āh in Miz'-pah secretly, saying, Let me go, I will say thee, and I will slay Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh, and no man will know it: wherefore should he say thee, that all the Jēws which were gathered unto thee should be killed, and the remnant in Jū'-dāh perish?

But Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kā'm said unto Jō-hā'-nān the son of Kā-rē'-āh, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Īsh'-mā-ēl.

CHAPTER 41.

mael, treacherously killing Gedaliah and others, and reproach with the residue to flee unto the Ammonites. 11 Johanan recovereth the captives.

NOW it came to pass in the seventh month, that Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh the son of Šhā'-mā, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten came with him, came unto Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kā'm to Miz'-pah; and there they did eat bread and drink together in Miz'-pah.

Then arose Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh; and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kā'm the son of Šhā'-phān with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Bāb'-y-lon had made governor over the land.

B.C. 588.

3 Īsh'-mā-ēl also slew all the Jēws that were with him, even with Gēd-ā-lī'-āh, at Miz'-pah, and the Chāl-dē'-āns that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gēd-ā-lī'-āh, and no man knew it,

5 That there came certain from Shē'-chēm, from Shī'-lōh, and from Sā-mār'-i-ā, even fourscore men, having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring them to the house of the LORD.

6 And Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh went forth from Miz'-pah to meet them, weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kā'm.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.

8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Īsh'-mā-ēl, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbore, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Īsh'-mā-ēl had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain, because of Gēd-ā-lī'-āh, was it which Ā'-sā the king had made for fear of Bā'-āsh'-ā king of Īs'-rā-ēl: and Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh filled it with them that were slain.

10 Then Īsh'-mā-ēl carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Miz'-pah, even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Miz'-pah, whom Nēb-ū-zār'-ād'-ān the captain of the guard had committed to Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kā'm: and Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the Ām'-mon-ites.

11 ¶ But when Jō-hā'-nān the son of Kā-rē'-āh, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and

^a Lev. 19. 27, 28.
^b Deut. 14. 1.
^c Is. 15. 2.

^d See
^e 1 Sam. 1. 7.
^f 2 Kin. 25. 9.

^g Heb. in going and weeping.

^h See ch. 41. 10.

ⁱ Heb. to strike thee in soul.

^j or, near Gedaliah.

^k Heb. by the hand, or, by the side of Gedaliah.

^l 1 Kin. 15. 20.

^m 2 Chr. 16. 6.

ⁿ 2 Kin. 25. 25.
^o ch. 40. 6, 8.
^p ch. 43. 6.
^q ch. 40. 7.

^r ch. 40. 14.

^s 2 Kin. 25. 25.
^t ch. 40. 7, 8, 13.

went to fight with Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh, and found him by ¹the great waters that are in Gīb'-ē-on.

13 Now it came to pass, *that* when all the people which *were* with Īsh'-mā-ēl saw Jō-hā'-nān the son of Kā-rē'-āh, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Īsh'-mā-ēl had carried away captive from Miz'-pāh cast about and returned, and went unto Jō-hā'-nān the son of Kā-rē'-āh.

15 But Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh escaped from Jō-hā'-nān with eight men, and went to the Am-mōn-ites.

16 Then took Jō-hā'-nān the son of Kā-rē'-āh, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh, from Miz'-pāh, after *that* he had slain Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kām, *even* mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gīb'-ē-on:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of ¹Chīm'-hām, which is by Bēth'-lē-hēm, to go to enter into Ē'-gŷpt,

18 Because of the Chāl-dē'-āns: for they were afraid of them, because Īsh'-mā-ēl the son of Nēth-ā-nī'-āh had slain Gēd-ā-lī'-āh the son of Ā-hī'-kām, ¹whom the king of Bāb'-ŷ-lōn made governor in the land.

CHAPTER 42.

¹ Johanan desireth Jeremiah to enquire of God, promising obedience to his will. ⁷ Jeremiah assureth him of safety in Judea, 13 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He reproveh their hypocrisy, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not.

THEN all the captains of the forces, ¹¹and Jō-hā'-nān the son of Kā-rē'-āh, and Jēz-ā-nī'-āh the son of Hō-shā'-āh, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near.

2 And said unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet, ²Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and ³pray for us unto the LORD thy God, *even* for all this remnant; (for we are left *but* ⁴a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us:)

B.C. 608.

¹ Ezra 8. 21.

² 2 Sam. 2. 13.

¹ 1 Kin. 22. 14.

² 1 Sam. 3. 18.
Acts 20. 20.

¹ Gen. 31. 50.

⁷ Deut. 6. 3.
ch. 7. 23.

² 2 Sam. 19. 37, 38.

¹ ch. 24. 6.
& 31. 28.
& 33. 7.

¹ ch. 40. 5.
² Deut. 32. 36.
ch. 18. 8.

¹ Is. 43. 5.
Rom. 8. 31.

¹¹ ch. 40. 8. 13.

¹² & 41. 11.
¹³ Ps. 106. 45, 46.

¹⁴ ch. 44. 16.

² or, Let our supplication fall before thee.

³ 1 Sam. 7. 8. & 12. 19.
Is. 37. 4.
James 5. 16.
⁴ Lev. 26. 22.

3 That the LORD thy God shew us ⁴the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.

4 Then Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet said unto them, I have heard ⁵ye behold, I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your word, and it shall come to pass, ⁶whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare ⁷it unto you; I will ⁸keep nothing back from you.

5 Then they said to Jēr-ē-mī'-āh, ⁹The LORD be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do ¹⁰even according to all things for which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us.

6 Whether *it be* good, or whether *it be* evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we are sent; ⁷that it may be well with us when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

7 ¹And it came to pass after five days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh.

8 Then called he Jō-hā'-nān the son of Kā-rē'-āh, and all the captains of the forces which *were* with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then ¹will I build you, and not ²pull you down, and I will plant you, nor pluck ³you up: for I ⁴repent of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Bāb'-ŷ-lōn, of whom ye are afraid: he shall be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: ²for I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And ³I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 ¹But if ²ye say, We will dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the LORD your God,

14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Ē'-gŷpt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger for bread; and there will we dwell

5 And now therefore hear the word of the LORD, ye remnant of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; If ye will holly set your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to sojourn there;

6 Then it shall come to pass, that the sword, which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye are afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt; and there ye shall die.

7 So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Judah; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and I shall see this place no more.

9 The LORD hath said concerning Judah, O ye remnant of Judah; Go not into Egypt: know certainly that I have admonished you this many times.

10 For ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the Lord your God, saying, Pray for us unto the LORD our God; and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it.

And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor any thing for the which I have sent me unto you.

Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire to go to sojourn.

CHAPTER 43.

1 Jeremias, discrediting Jeremias's prophecy, carrieth him and others into Egypt. 8 Jeremias prophesieth by a type the conquest of Egypt by the Babylonians.

2 And it came to pass, that when Jere-miah said, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I will send and take Nebu-jad-ned-zar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

B.C. 588.

* Deut. 7. 16. ch. 44. 12-14.

* Luke 9. 51. ch. 42. 1.

* Ezek. 11. 8.

* Heb. shall cleave after you.

* Heb. So shall all the men be.

* ver. 22. ch. 24. 10.

/ See ch. 44. 14, 28.

* ch. 7. 20.

* ch. 40. 11, 12.

* ch. 18. 16. & 24. 9. & 28. 6. & 29. 18, 22. & 44. 12. Zech. 8. 13.

* ch. 41. 10.

* Deut. 17. 16. * ch. 39. 10. & 40. 7.

* Heb. testified against you.

* Or, ye have used deceit against your souls.

* ver. 2.

* ch. 2. 16. & 44. 1. called Hamez, Is. 30. 4.

* ver. 17. Ezek. 6. 11.

* Or, to go to sojourn.

* ch. 25. 9. & 27. 6. See Ezek. 29. 18, 20.

* ch. 44. 13. & 46. 13.

of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, even all these words,

2 Then spake Azaziah the son of Hoshai, and Johanan the son of Kadoz, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there:

3 But Baruch the son of Neriah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Babylon.

4 So Johanan the son of Kadoz, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah.

5 But Johanan the son of Kadoz, and all the captains of the forces, took all the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all nations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Judah;

6 Even men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every person that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had left with Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah.

7 So they came into the land of Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: thus came they even to Tahpanhes.

8 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah the prophet in Tahpanhes, saying,

9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brickkiln, which is at the entry of Pharaoh's house in Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Judah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Egypt, and deliver

* such as are for death to death; and such as are for captivity to captivity; and such as are for the sword to the sword.

12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of ° the gods of Ē'-gÿpt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he shall array himself with the land of Ē'-gÿpt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the ° images of ° Bēth-shē-mēsh, that is in the land of Ē'-gÿpt; and the houses of the gods of the Ē'-gÿp-tiāns shall he burn with fire.

CHAPTER 44.

1 Jeremiah expresseth the desolation of Judah for their idolatry. 11 He prophesieth their destruction. 15 The obstinacy of the Jews. 20 Jeremiah threateneth them for the same, 29 and for a sign prophesieth the destruction of Egypt.

THE word that came to Jēr-ē-mī'-āh concerning all the Jēws which dwell in the land of Ē'-gÿpt, which dwell at ° Mig'-dōl, and at ° Tāh'-pān-hēs, and at ° Nōph, and in the country of Pāth'-rōs, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl; Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and upon all the cities of Jū'-dāh; and, behold, this day they are ° a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein,

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went ° to burn incense, and to ° serve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, ye, nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit ° I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods.

6 Wherefore ° my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Jū'-dāh and in the streets of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; and they are wasted and desolate, as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl; Wherefore commit ye this great evil ° against your souls, to cut

B.C. 588.

° ch. 15. 2.

Zech. 11. 9.

2 Heb.

out of the

midat of

Judah.

b ch. 25. 6. 7.

° ch. 46. 25.

° ver. 12.

ch. 42. 18.

3 Heb.

wicked-

nesses, or,

punish-

ments, &c.

4 Heb.

statues, or,

standing

images.

5 or, The

house of

the sun.

6 Heb.

contrite,

Ps. 51. 17.

° Prov. 28. 14.

f Ex. 14. 2.

ch. 46. 14.

° ch. 43. 7.

h Is. 19. 13.

° Lev. 17. 10.

& 20. 5. 6.

ch. 21. 10.

Amos 9. 4.

h ch. 42. 15-

17, 22.

f ch. 9. 11.

& 34. 22.

m ch. 42. 18.

n ch. 19. 4.

° Deut. 13. 6.

& 32. 17.

f 2 Chr. 36.

15.

ch. 7. 25.

& 25. 4.

& 26. 5.

& 29. 19.

° ch. 43. 11.

° ch. 42. 18.

f Heb.

lift up

their soul.

° ver. 28.

° Num. 16. 38.

ch. 7. 19.

off from you man and woman, child and suckling, ° out of Jū'-dāh, leave you none to remain;

8 In that ye ° provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Ē'-gÿpt, whither ye are gone to dwell, that ye might comfort yourselves off, and that ye might say, We will not see sorrow, because ° a curse and a reproach are upon all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the ° wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Jū'-dāh, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Jū'-dāh, and in the streets of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm?

10 They are not ° humbled unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you, and before your fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl; Behold, I will set my face against you, and to cut off all Jū'-dāh.

12 And I will take the remnant of Jū'-dāh, that have set their faces to go into the land of Ē'-gÿpt to sojourn there, and ° they shall be consumed, and fall in the land of Ē'-gÿpt; they shall even be consumed by the sword and by famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and ° they shall be an execration, and ° a astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 ° For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Ē'-gÿpt, as I have punished Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Jū'-dāh, which are gone into the land of Ē'-gÿpt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Jū'-dāh, to the which they have desired to return to dwell there: ° none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 ¶ Then all the men which know that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwelt

land of Ē'-gýpt, in Páth'-rös,
answered Jër-ê-mí'-áh, saying,
As for the word that thou hast
spoken unto us in the name of the
LORD, we will not hearken unto
thee.

But we will certainly do what-
ever thing goeth forth out of our
mouth, to burn incense unto
the queen of heaven, and to pour
out drink offerings unto her, as we
have done, we, and our fathers, our
kings, and our princes, in the cities
of Jû'-dāh, and in the streets of
Jê-rû'-sā-lēm: for then had we plenty
of victuals, and were well, and saw
no evil.

But since we left off to burn
incense to the queen of heaven, and
pour out drink offerings unto her,
we have wanted all things, and have
been consumed by the sword and
the famine.

And when we burned incense
to the queen of heaven, and poured
out drink offerings unto her, did we
make her cakes to worship her, and
pour out drink offerings unto her,
without our men?

Then Jër-ê-mí'-áh said unto all
the people, to the men, and to the
women, and to all the people which
I have given him that answer, saying,
The incense that ye burned in
the cities of Jû'-dāh, and in the
streets of Jê-rû'-sā-lēm, ye, and
your fathers, your kings, and your
princes, and the people of the land,
did not the LORD remember them,
and came it not into his mind?

So that the LORD could no
longer bear, because of the evil of
your doings, and because of the
iniquities which ye have com-
mitted; therefore is your land a
desolation, and an astonishment,
a curse, without an inhabitant,
at this day.

Because ye have burned incense,
and because ye have sinned against
the LORD, and have not obeyed the
voice of the LORD, nor walked in his
statutes, nor in his commandments;
therefore this evil is
opened unto you, as at this day.

Moreover Jër-ê-mí'-áh said unto
the people, and to all the women,
Hear the word of the LORD, all Jû'-
dāh that are in the land of Ē'-gýpt:
Thus saith the LORD of hosts,

B.C. 587.

* ver. 15, &c.

† So
ch. 6. 16.

† See
ver. 25.
Num. 30. 12.
Leut. 23. 24.
Judg. 11. 38.

† or,
frame of
heaven.
† ch. 7. 13.

† Gen. 22. 16.

† Ezek. 20. 39.

† Heb.
bread.

† ch. 1. 10.
& 31. 28.
Ezek. 7. 6.

† ver. 12.

† ch. 7. 18.

† ver. 14.
Is. 27. 13.

† or,
husbands.

† ver. 17, 25,
& 36.

† Heb.
from me,
or them.

† Ps. 33. 11.

† ch. 46. 25,
& 36.
Ezek. 29. 3,
& 30. 21, &c.

† ch. 39. 5.

† ch. 25. 11, 18,
& 32.

† ver. 8.

† ch. 36. 1, 4,
& 32.

† Dan. 9. 11,
& 12.

† ver. 15.
ch. 43. 7.

the God of Īs'-rā-él, saying; Ye
and your wives have both spoken
with your mouths, and fulfilled
with your hand, saying, We will
surely perform our vows that we
have vowed, to burn incense to
the queen of heaven, and to pour
out drink offerings unto her: ye
will surely accomplish your vows,
and surely perform your vows.

Therefore hear ye the word of
the LORD, all Jû'-dāh that dwell in
the land of Ē'-gýpt; Behold, I have
sworn by my great name, saith the
LORD, that my name shall no more
be named in the mouth of any man
of Jû'-dāh in all the land of Ē'-gýpt,
saying, The Lord God liveth.

Behold, I will watch over them
for evil, and not for good: and all
the men of Jû'-dāh that are in the
land of Ē'-gýpt shall be consumed
by the sword and by the famine,
until there be an end of them.

Yet a small number that es-
cape the sword shall return out of
the land of Ē'-gýpt into the land
of Jû'-dāh, and all the remnant of
Jû'-dāh, that are gone into the land
of Ē'-gýpt to sojourn there, shall
know whose words shall stand,
mine, or their's.

And this shall be a sign unto
you, saith the LORD, that I will
punish you in this place, that ye
may know that my words shall
surely stand against you for evil:

Thus saith the LORD; Behold,
I will give Phār'-aoh-hôph'-rā king
of Ē'-gýpt into the hand of his ene-
mies, and into the hand of them
that seek his life; as I gave Zêd-
ê-kî'-áh king of Jû'-dāh into the
hand of Nêb'-û-châd-rêz'-zâr king
of Bāb'-ÿ-lon, his enemy, and that
sought his life.

CHAPTER 45.

1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instructeth
and comforteth him.

THE word that Jër-ê-mí'-áh the
prophet spake unto Bār'-ûch
the son of Nê-rî'-áh, when he had
written these words in a book at
the mouth of Jër-ê-mí'-áh, in the
fourth year of Jê-hôí'-ă-kim the son
of Jô-si'-áh king of Jû'-dāh, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of
Īs'-rā-él, unto thee, O Bār'-ûch;

3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now!

amity was come upon them, *and* time of their visitation.

2 The voice thereof shall go like serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against with axes, as hewers of wood.

3 They shall cut down her forest, and the LORD, though it cannot be reached; because they are more numerous than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

4 The daughter of Ē-gypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of the people of the north.

5 The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of Nō, and Phār-ōh, and Ē-gypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Phār-ōh, and all them that trust in him:

6 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their souls, and into the hand of Nēb-ūd-rēz-zār king of Bāb-ŷ-lon, and into the hand of his servants; and afterward it shall be inhabited, as the days of old, saith the LORD.

7 But fear not thou, O my servant Jā-qob, and be not dismayed, O Īs-rā-ēl: for, behold, I will save thee from afar off, and will seed from the land of their captivity; and Jā-qob shall return, and in rest and at ease, and none will make him afraid.

8 Fear thou not, O Jā-qob my servant, saith the LORD: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but will correct thee in measure; yet will I leave thee wholly unpunished.

CHAPTER 47.

The destruction of the Philistines.

1 THE word of the LORD that came to Jēr-ē-mī-āh the prophet against the Phil'-is-tīnēs, before that he smote Gā-zā.

2 Thus saith the LORD; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and that is therein; the city, and they that dwell therein; then the walls shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 At the noise of the stamping of

B.C. c. 607.

^a Is. 29. 4.

^b Is. 10. 34.

^c ch. 25. 22.

^d Judg. 6. 5.

^e Ezek. 25. 16.

^f Heb. *the tele.*

^g Gen. 10. 14.

^h Mic. 1. 16.

ⁱ ch. 1. 15.

^j ch. 25. 20.

^k ch. 16. 6.

^l ch. 4. 5.

^m Ezek. 21. 3-5.

ⁿ or, *nourisher.*

^o Heb. *Amon.*

^p Ezek. 30. 14.

^q ch. 43. 12.

^r Heb. *gather thyself.*

^s Heb. *How canst thou.*

^t ch. 44. 30.

^u Ezek. 32. 11.

^v Ezek. 14. 17.

^w Mic. 6. 9.

^x Ezek. 29. 11, 13, 14.

^y Is. 41. 13.

^z ch. 43. 5.

^{aa} Is. 15, & 16.

^{ab} Is. 15. 2.

^{ac} Num. 32. 37.

^{ad} or, *The high place.*

^{ae} Is. 16. 14.

^{af} Is. 15. 4.

^{ag} or, *oe brought to silence.*

^{ah} Is. 15. 1.

^{ai} Heb. *go after thee.*

^{aj} ch. 10. 24.

^{ak} & 30. 11.

^{al} or, *not utterly cut thee off.*

^{am} Is. 15. 5.

^{an} Heb. *weeping with weeping.*

^{ao} Zeph. 2. 4, 5.

^{ap} Amos 1. 6.

^{aq} Heb. *Azaah.*

^{ar} Is. 8. 7.

^{as} ch. 46. 20.

^{at} or, *a naked tree.*

^{au} ch. 17. 6.

^{av} Heb. *the fulness thereof.*

^{aw} Num. 21. 29.

^{ax} Judg. 11. 24.

^{ay} Is. 46. 1, 2.

^{az} ch. 43. 12.

^{ba} ch. 49. 3.

^{bb} ch. 8. 16.

^{bc} Nah. 3. 2.

^{bd} ver. 18.

^{be} ch. 6. 28.

the hoofs of his strong horses, at the rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to their children for feebleness of hands;

4 Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Phil'-is-tīnēs, and to cut off from Tŷ-rūs and Zī-dōn every helper that remaineth: for the LORD will spoil the Phil'-is-tīnēs, the remnant of the country of Cāph-tôr.

5 Baldness is come upon Gā-zā; Ash'-kē-lon is cut off with the remnant of their valley: how long wilt thou cut thyself?

6 O thou sword of the LORD, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? put up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be still.

7 How can it be quiet, seeing the LORD hath given it a charge against Ash'-kē-lon, and against the sea shore? there hath he appointed it.

CHAPTER 48.

1 The judgment of Moab, for their pride, &c., 26 for their contempt of God and his people. 47 The restoration of Moab.

AGAINST Mō-āb thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs-rā-ēl; Woe unto Nē'-bō! for it is spoiled: Kir-i-ā-thā'im is confounded and taken: Mis'-gāb is confounded and dismayed.

2 There shall be no more praise of Mō-āb: in Hēsh'-bōn they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from being a nation. Also thou shalt be cut down, O Mād'-mēn; the sword shall pursue thee.

3 A voice of crying shall be from Hōr-ō-nā'im, spoiling and great destruction.

4 Mō-āb is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.

5 For in the going up of Lū'-hith continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Hōr-ō-nā'im the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and be like the heath in the wilderness.

7 For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and Chē'-mōsh shall go forth into captivity with his priests and his princes together.

8 And the spoiler shall come upon

every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the LORD hath spoken.

9 ^a Give wings unto Mō'-āb, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 ^c Cursed *be* he that doeth the work of the LORD ² deceitfully, and cursed *be* he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 ¶ Mō'-āb hath been at ease from his youth, and he ^d hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste ^e remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Mō'-āb shall be ashamed of ^m Chē'-mōsh, as the house of Īs'-rā-ēl ^o was ashamed of ^p Bēth'-ēl their confidence.

14 ¶ How say ye, ^q We are mighty and strong men for the war?

15 ^r Mō'-āb is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and ^s his chosen young men are ^t gone down to the slaughter, saith ^u the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts.

16 The calamity of Mō'-āb is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.

17 All ye that are about him, be-moan him; and all ye that know his name, say, ^v How is the strong staff broken, *and* the beautiful rod!

18 ^w Thou daughter that dost inhabit ^x Dī'-bōn, come down from *thy* glory, and sit in thirst; for ^y the spoiler of Mō'-āb shall come upon thee, *and* he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O ^z inhabitant of ^ā Ā-rō'-ēr, ^ā stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, *and* say, What is done?

20 Mō'-āb is confounded; for it is broken down: ^b howl and cry; tell ye it in ^c Ār'-nōn, that Mō'-āb is spoiled,

21 And judgment is come upon ^d the plain country; upon Hō'-lōn, and upon Jā-hā'-zāh, and upon Mēph'-ā-āth,

B.C. c. 600.

^a Pa. 55. 6.^b ver. 41.
^c Amos 2. 2.^d Judg. 5. 23.
^e 1 Sam. 15. 3, 9.^f 1 Kin. 20. 42.^g Ps. 76. 10.^h or, negligently.ⁱ Ezek. 30. 21.^j ch. 25. 15, 27.^k Zeph. 1. 12.^l Zeph. 2. 8.^m Heb. stood.ⁿ ch. 2. 26.^o or, movedst thyself.^p Pa. 55. 6, 7.^q Cant. 2. 14.^r Judg. 11. 24.^s 1 Kin. 11. 7.^t Is. 16. 6, &c.^u Hos. 10. 6.^v 1 Kin. 12. 29.^w Is. 16. 6.^x ver. 8, 9, 18.^y Heb. the choice of.^z or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right.^ā Is. 16. 6.^b ch. 50. 36.^c ch. 50. 27.^d ch. 46. 18.^e & 51. 67.^f Is. 15. 5.^g & 16. 7, 11.^h Is. 15. 8, 9.ⁱ Is. 9. 4.^j & 14. 4, 5.^k Is. 47. 1.^l ch. 46. 19.^m Num. 21. 30.ⁿ Is. 15. 2.^o Is. 16. 10.^p Joel 1. 12.^q ver. 8.^r Heb. inhabitress.^s Deut. 2. 36.^t 1 Sam. 4. 13, 16.^u Is. 15. 4-6.^v Is. 15. 5, 6.^w Is. 16. 7.^x Num. 21. 13.^y Heb. desolations.^z ver. 8.^ā Is. 15. 2.^b & 16. 12.

22 And upon Dī'-bōn, and upon Nē'-bō, and upon Bēth'-dīb-lā-thā-

23 And upon Kīr'-ī-ā-thā'-īm, upon Bēth'-gām'-ūl, and upon Bē mē'-ōn,

24 And upon ^a Kēr'-ī-ōth, and upon Bōz'-rāh, and upon all the cities the land of Mō'-āb, far or near.

25 ^d The horn of Mō'-āb is cut, and his ^e arm is broken, saith the LORD.

26 ¶ Make ye him drunken: he magnified *himself* against the LORD: Mō'-āb also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be derision.

27 For ^a was not Īs'-rā-ēl a deris unto thee? ^b was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou ^c skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Mō'-āb, leave the cities, and ^d dwell in the rocks, and be like ^e the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hollow mouth.

29 We have heard the ^f pride of Mō'-āb, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart.

30 I know his wrath, saith the LORD; but *it shall not be so*; ^g his lies shall not so effect it.

31 Therefore ^h will I howl for Mō'-āb, and I will cry out for all Mō'-āb: ⁱ mine heart shall mourn for the nation of Kīr'-hē'-rēs.

32 ^j O vine of Sīb'-māh, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jā'-zāh: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach *even* to the sea of Jā'-zāh: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage.

33 And ^k joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Mō'-āb; and I have caused wine to fail from the winepress: none shall tread with shouting; *they shall be no shouting*.

34 ^l From the cry of Hēsh'-lōn *even* unto Ēl-ē-ā'-lēh, and *even* unto Jā'-hāz, have they uttered their voice, ^m from Zō'-ār *even* unto Hōn'-īm, *as* an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nīm'-i shall be ⁿ desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Mō'-āb, saith the LORD, ^o him that offereth in the high places, and he that burneth incense to his gods.

Therefore ¹mine heart shall
nd for Mō'-āb like pipes, and
nd heart shall sound like pipes
the men of Kīr-hē'-rēs: because
e riches *that* he hath gotten are
ished.

For ²'every head *shall* be bald,
every beard ³'clipped: upon all
hands *shall* be cuttings, and ⁴'up-
the loins sackcloth.

There *shall* be lamentation gen-
y upon all the housetops of Mō'-
āb and in the streets thereof: for
ave broken Mō'-āb like ⁵'a vessel
erein *is* no pleasure, saith the
RD.

They shall howl, *saying*, How
broken down! how hath Mō'-āb
ned the ⁶'back with shame! so
ll Mō'-āb be a derision and a
naying to all them about him.

For thus saith the LORD; Be-
l, ⁷'he shall fly as an eagle,
shall ⁸'spread his wings over
-āb.

⁹'Kēr'-ī-ōth is taken, and the
ng holds are surprised, and ¹⁰'the
hty men's hearts in Mō'-āb at
t day shall be as the heart of a
man in her pangs.

And Mō'-āb shall be destroyed
nd *being* a people, because he
h magnified *himself* against the
RD.

¹¹'Fear, and the pit, and the
re, *shall* be upon thee, O in-
itant of Mō'-āb, saith the LORD.

He that fleeth from the fear
ll fall into the pit; and he that
teth up out of the pit shall be
en in the snare: for ¹²'I will bring
n it, *even* upon Mō'-āb, the
r of their visitation, saith the
RD.

They that fled stood under the
low of Hēsh'-bōn because of the
e: but ¹³'a fire shall come forth
of Hēsh'-bōn, and a flame from
midst of Sī'-hōn, and ¹⁴'shall de-
r the corner of Mō'-āb, and the
vn of the head of the ¹⁵'tumul-
is ones.

¹⁶'Woe be unto thee, O Mō'-āb!
people of Chē'-mōsh perisheth:
thy sons are taken ¹⁷'captives,
thy daughters captives.

¹⁸'Yet will I bring again the cap-
ty of Mō'-āb ¹⁹'in the latter days,
h the LORD. Thus far *is* the
gment of Mō'-āb.

B.C. c. 600.

^a Is. 15. 5.
& 16. 11.^b Is. 15. 7.² or,

Against.

^c Ezek. 21.^d & 25. 2.

Amos 1. 13.

Zeph. 2. 8, 9.

^e Is. 15. 2, 3.

ch. 47. 5.

^f Heb. di-

minished.

^g Gen. 37. 34.^h or, Melcom.ⁱ Amos 1. 13.^j ch. 22. 28.^k Ezek. 25. 5.

Amos 1. 14.

⁵ Heb. neck.ⁱ Is. 32. 11.
ch. 4. 8.^k Deut. 28.

49.

^l Dan. 7. 4.

Hos. 8. 1.

Hab. 1. 8.

^m Is. 8. 8.ⁿ or, Melcom.^o 1 Kin. 11. 5.

33.

^p ch. 48. 7.

Amos 1. 15.

⁷ or,

The cities.

^q ver. 24.^r Is. 13. 8.

& 21. 3.

ch. 30. 6.

& 49. 22, 24.

Mic. 4. 9.

⁸ or,

thy valley

floweth

away.

^p ch. 3. 14.

& 7. 24.

^q ch. 21. 13.^r Pa. 83. 4.

Is. 7. 8.

^s Is. 24. 17, 18.^t So ver. 39.

& ch. 48. 47.

^u See

ch. 11. 23.

^v Ezek. 25.

12.

^w Obad. 8.^x Is. 19. 11.^a ver. 30.⁹ or, they

are turned

back.

^b Num. 21.

28.

^c ch. 25. 23.^d Num. 24.

17.

^e Obad. 5.^f Heb.

children

of noise.

^g Num. 21.

29.

^h Heb. their

sufficiency.

ⁱ Mal. 1. 3.^j Heb. in

captivity.

^k ch. 49. 6, 39.^l Is. 17. 14.

CHAPTER 49.

1 Judgment of the Ammonites. 6 Their restoration.
7 Judgment of Edom, 23 of Damascus, 28 of
Kedar, 30 of Hazor, 34 of Elam. 39 Restoration
of Elam.

CONCERNING ²the Ām'-mon-
ites, thus saith the LORD; Hath
Īs'-rā-ēl no sons? hath he no heir?
why then doth ³'their king inherit
of Gād, and his people dwell in his
cities?

2 Therefore, behold, the days come,
saith the LORD, that I will cause an
alarm of war to be heard in ⁴Rāb'-
bāh of the Ām'-mon-ites; and it shall
be a desolate heap, and her daughters
shall be burned with fire: then shall
Īs'-rā-ēl be heir unto them that were
his heirs, saith the LORD.

3 Howl, O Hēsh'-bōn, for Ā'-ī is
spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rāb'-
bāh, 'gird you with sackcloth; lam-
ent, and run to and fro by the
hedges; for ⁵'their king shall go into
captivity, and his ⁶'priests and his
princes together.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the
valleys, ⁷'thy flowing valley, O ⁸'back-
sliding daughter? that trusted in her
treasures, ⁹'saying, Who shall come
unto me?

5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon
thee, saith the Lord God of hosts;
from all those that be about thee;
and ye shall be driven out every
man right forth; and none shall
gather up him that wandereth.

6 And ¹⁰'afterward I will bring a-
gain the captivity of the children
of Ām'-mon, saith the LORD.

7 ¹¹'Concerning Ē'-dom, thus saith
the LORD of hosts; ¹²'Is wisdom no
more in Tē'-mān? ¹³'is counsel per-
ished from the prudent? is their
wisdom vanished?

8 ¹⁴'Flee ye, ¹⁵'turn back, dwell deep,
O inhabitants of ¹⁶'Dē'-dān; for I will
bring the calamity of Ē'-sāu upon
him, the time *that* I will visit him.

9 If ¹⁷'grapegatherers come to thee,
would they not leave *some* glean-
ing grapes? if thieves by night, they
will destroy ¹⁸'till they have enough.

10 ¹⁹'But I have made Ē'-sāu bare,
I have uncovered his secret places,
and he shall not be able to hide
himself: his seed is spoiled, and his
brethren, and his neighbours, and
²⁰'he *is* not.

11 Leave thy fatherless children, I

will preserve *them* alive; and let thy widows trust in me.

12 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, ¹they whose judgment *was* not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and *art* thou he *that* shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink of it.

13 For ²I have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that ³Böz'-räh shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

14 I have heard a ⁴rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent unto the heathen, *saying*, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle.

15 For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, *and* despised among men.

16 Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, *and* the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: ⁵though thou shouldest make thy ⁶nest as high as the eagle, ⁷I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD.

17 Also E'-dom shall be a desolation: ⁸every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof.

18 ⁹As in the overthrow of Söd'-om and Gö-mör'-räh and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.

19 ¹⁰Behold, he shall come up like a lion from ¹¹the swelling of Jör'-dän against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who *is* a chosen man, *that* I may appoint over her? for ¹²who *is* like me? and who will ¹³appoint me the time? and ¹⁴who *is* that shepherd that will stand before me?

20 ¹⁵Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against E'-dom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Të'-mân: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them.

21 ¹⁶The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry the

B.C. c. 600.

² Heb.

³ Weedy sea.

⁴ ch. 4. 13.

⁵ ch. 48. 40, 41.

⁶ ch. 25. 29.

⁷ Obad. 16.

⁸ Is. 17. 1.

⁹ Is. 37. 13.

¹⁰ Amos 1. 3.

¹¹ Zech. 9. 1, 2.

¹² Gen. 22. 16.

¹³ Is. 45. 23.

¹⁴ Amos 5. 8.

¹⁵ Is. 34. 6.

¹⁶ & 63. 1.

¹⁷ Heb.

¹⁸ melted.

¹⁹ Is. 57. 20.

²⁰ or, as on the sea.

²¹ Obad. 1-3.

²² ver. 22.

²³ Is. 13. 8.

²⁴ ch. 4. 31.

²⁵ & 6. 24.

²⁶ & 30. 6.

²⁷ & 48. 41.

²⁸ ch. 33. 9.

²⁹ & 51. 41.

³⁰ ch. 50. 30.

³¹ & 51. 4.

³² Amos 1. 4.

³³ Obad. 4.

³⁴ Job 39. 27.

³⁵ Is. 21. 13.

³⁶ Amos 9. 2.

³⁷ ch. 18. 16.

³⁸ & 50. 13.

³⁹ Judg. 6. 3.

⁴⁰ Job 1. 3.

⁴¹ Ps. 120. 5.

⁴² Gen. 19. 25.

⁴³ Deut. 29. 23.

⁴⁴ ch. 50. 40.

⁴⁵ Amos 4. 11.

⁴⁶ ch. 6. 25.

⁴⁷ & 46. 5.

⁴⁸ ch. 50. 44.

⁴⁹ &c.

⁵⁰ ver. 8.

⁵¹ Heb. *fit greatly*.

⁵² ch. 12. 5.

⁵³ Ex. 15. 11.

⁵⁴ Ezek. 38. 11.

⁵⁵ or, convert me in judgment.

⁵⁶ Job 41. 10.

⁵⁷ 7. or, that is at ease.

⁵⁸ Num. 23. 9.

⁵⁹ Deut. 33. 28.

⁶⁰ Mic. 7. 14.

⁶¹ ch. 50. 45.

⁶² ver. 38.

⁶³ Ezek. 5. 10.

⁶⁴ ch. 9. 26.

⁶⁵ & 25. 23.

⁶⁶ Heb. *cut off into corners*.

⁶⁷ or, that have the corners of their hair polled.

⁶⁸ ch. 50. 46.

⁶⁹ ch. 9. 11.

⁷⁰ & 10. 22.

⁷¹ Mal. 1. 3.

noise thereof was heard in the ⁷²sea.

22 Behold, ⁷³he shall come up fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Böz'-räh; and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of dom be as the heart of a woman at her pangs.

23 ⁷⁴I ⁷⁵Concerning Dä-mäs'-cüs, mäh is confounded, and Ä'r'-p for they have heard evil tidings: they are ⁷⁶fainthearted; ⁷⁷there is sorrow ⁷⁸on the sea; it cannot be quiet.

24 Dä-mäs'-cüs is waxed feeble, she turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on her: ⁷⁹anguish and sorrow have taken her, as a woman at travail.

25 How is ⁸⁰the city of praise left, the city of my joy!

26 ⁸¹Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day: saith the LORD of hosts.

27 And I will kindle a ⁸²fire in the wall of Dä-mäs'-cüs, and it shall consume the palaces of Bën-hä'-däd.

28 ⁸³I ⁸⁴Concerning Kë'-där, and concerning the kingdoms of Hä'-which Nëb-ü-chäd-rëz'-zär king of Báb'-y-lon shall smite, thus saith the LORD; Arise ye, go up to Kë'-där, and spoil ⁸⁵the men of the east.

29 Their ⁸⁶tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry unto them, ⁸⁷Fear is on every side.

30 ⁸⁸I ⁸⁹Flee, ⁹⁰get you far off, ye deep, O ye inhabitants of Hä'-saith the LORD; for Nëb-ü-chäd-rëz'-zär king of Báb'-y-lon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

31 Arise, get you up unto ⁹¹a wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD, which hath neither gates nor bars, *which* ⁹²dwelleth alone.

32 And their camels shall bring booty, and the multitude of the cattle a spoil: and I will ⁹³scatter them into all winds ⁹⁴them that are in the utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof: saith the LORD.

33 And Hä'-zôr ⁹⁵shall be a dwelling for dragons, and a desolation

there shall no man abide
nor any son of man dwell
there.

¶ The word of the LORD that
he spake unto Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet
in the beginning of
the reign of Zēd-ē-kī'-āh king of
Babylon, saying,

Thus saith the LORD of hosts;
Behold, I will break the bow of
Babylon, the chief of their might.

And upon Ē'-lām will I bring
four winds from the four quar-
ters of heaven, and will scatter
them toward all those winds; and
there shall be no nation whither
the outcasts of Ē'-lām shall not
be.

For I will cause Ē'-lām to be
despised before their enemies, and
before them that seek their life:

I will bring evil upon them,
by my fierce anger, saith the
LORD; and I will send the sword
against them, till I have consumed
them.

And I will set my throne in
Babylon, and will destroy from thence
the king and the princes, saith the
LORD.

¶ But it shall come to pass 'in
the latter days, that I will bring
them out of the captivity of Ē'-lām, saith
the LORD.

CHAPTER 50.

21, 35 The judgment of Babylon. 4, 17, 33 The
redemption of Israel.

THE word that the LORD spake
against Bāb'-y-lon and against
the land of the Chāl-dē'-āns 'by
Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet.

Declare ye among the nations,
publish, and set up a standard;
publish, and conceal not: say, Bāb'-
ylon is taken, 'Bēl is confounded,
'ō-dāch is broken in pieces; 'her
images are confounded, her images are
broken in pieces.

For out of the north there com-
eth up a nation against her, which
will make her land desolate, and
they shall dwell therein: they shall
love, they shall depart, both man
and beast.

¶ In those days, and in that
year, saith the LORD, the children
of Is'-rā'-ēl shall come, 'they and
the children of Jū'-dāh together,
singing and weeping: they shall go,
and seek the LORD their God.

B.C. c. 600.

* ver. 18.

b ch. 31. 31.
& 32. 40.

c ch. 25. 25.

d ver. 17.

Is. 53. 6.

1 Pet. 2. 25.

* ch. 2. 20.

& 3. 6, 23.

f Is. 22. 6.

2 Heb.

place to lie

down in.

g Ps. 79. 7.

h ver. 32.

i ch. 40. 2, 3.

Zech. 11. 5.

k See

ch. 2. 3.

Dan. 9. 16.

l Ps. 90. 1.

& 91. 1.

m Ps. 22. 4.

n Is. 48. 20.

ch. 51. 6, 45.

Zech. 2. 6, 7.

Rev. 18. 4.

o ver. 3, 41.

ch. 15. 14.

& 51. 27.

p ch. 3. 16.

& 43. 2.

q ver. 14, 29.

r ch. 43. 10.

s or,

destroyer.

t 2 Sam. 1. 22.

u ch. 43. 47.

v Rev. 17. 16.

w Is. 47. 6.

x Heb.

big, or,

corpulent.

y Hos. 10. 11.

z or, neigh

as steeds.

aa Is. 13. 1.

& 21. 1.

& 47. 1.

ab Heb. by

the hand of

Jeremiah.

ac Heb.

lift up.

ad Is. 46. 1.

ch. 51. 44.

ae See ch. 43.

af ch. 25. 12.

ag ch. 49. 17.

ah ch. 51. 48.

ai ver. 39, 40.

aj Is. 13. 17, 18.

ak 20.

al ver. 9.

ch. 51. 2.

am ver. 29.

ch. 49. 35.

an Hos. 1. 11.

ao 1 Chr. 29.

ap 24.

aq 2 Chr. 30. 8.

Iam. 5. 6.

ar Ezek. 17. 18.

as ch. 51. 58.

at Exo. 3. 12.

au Ps. 138. 5, 6.

av ch. 31. 9.

aw Zech. 12. 10.

ax ch. 51. 6, 11.

ay Hos. 3. 5.

5 They shall ask the way to Zī'-on
with their faces thitherward, saying,
Come, and let us join ourselves to
the LORD in a perpetual covenant
that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been lost sheep:
their shepherds have caused them
to go astray, they have turned them
away on the mountains: they have
gone from mountain to hill, they
have forgotten their resting-
place.

7 All that found them have de-
voured them: and their adversaries
said, We offend not, because they
have sinned against the LORD, the
habitation of justice, even the LORD,
the hope of their fathers.

8 Remove out of the midst of
Bāb'-y-lon, and go forth out of the
land of the Chāl-dē'-āns, and be as
the he goats before the flocks.

9 ¶ For, lo, I will raise and cause
to come up against Bāb'-y-lon an
assembly of great nations from the
north country: and they shall set
themselves in array against her;
from thence she shall be taken:
their arrows shall be as of a mighty
expert man; none shall return in
vain.

10 And Chāl-dē'-ā shall be a spoil:
all that spoil her shall be satisfied,
saith the LORD.

11 Because ye were glad, because
ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine
heritage, because ye are grown fat
as the heifer at grass, and bellow
as bulls;

12 Your mother shall be sore con-
founded; she that bare you shall
be ashamed: behold, the hindermost
of the nations shall be a wilderness,
a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the
LORD it shall not be inhabited, but
it shall be wholly desolate: every
one that goeth by Bāb'-y-lon shall
be astonished, and hiss at all her
plagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against
Bāb'-y-lon round about: all ye that
bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no
arrows: for she hath sinned against
the LORD.

15 Shout against her round about:
she hath given her hand: her foun-
dations are fallen, her walls are
thrown down: for it is the venge-
ance of the LORD: take vengeance

upon her; as she hath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Bāb'-y-lon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ *Is'-rā-ēl* is a scattered sheep; the lions have driven *him* away: first the king of *As-sūr'-i-ā* hath devoured him; and last this *Nēb-ū-ḥād-rēz'-zār* king of Bāb'-y-lon hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of *Is'-rā-ēl*; Behold, I will punish the king of Bāb'-y-lon and his land, as I have punished the king of *As-sūr'-i-ā*.

19 And I will bring *Is'-rā-ēl* again to his habitation, and he shall feed on *Cār'-mēl* and *Bā'-shān*, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount *Ē'-phrā'im* and *Gil'-ē-ād*.

20 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the iniquity of *Is'-rā-ēl* shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of *Jū'-dāh*, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I reserve.

21 ¶ Go up against the land of *Mēr-ā-thā'im*, even against it, and against the inhabitants of *Pē'-kōd*: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded thee.

22 A sound of battle is in the land, and of great destruction.

23 How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Bāb'-y-lon become a desolation among the nations!

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Bāb'-y-lon, and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

25 The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons of his indignation: for this is the work of the Lord God of hosts in the land of the *Chāl-dē'-āns*.

26 Come against her from the utmost border, open her storehouses: cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

B.C. 586.

° Ps. 22. 12.
Is. 34. 7.
ch. 48. 21.
° ver. 31.
ch. 48. 44.
2 or, *scythe*.

° Is. 13. 14.
ch. 51. 8.
° ch. 51. 10,
11.

° ver. 6.
° ch. 2. 15.
° ver. 14.
° 2 Kin. 17. 6.
° 2 Kin. 24.
10, 14.
° ver. 15.
ch. 51. 8.
Rev. 18. 6.
1 Is. 47. 10.

° ch. 49. 26.
° 51. 4.

° Is. 65. 10.
ch. 33. 12.
Ezek. 34. 13,
14.

3 Heb.
pride.
° ver. 27.

° ch. 31. 34.
4 Heb.
pride.

° ch. 21. 14.

° Is. 1. 9.

5 or, of the
rebels.

6 or,
Visitation.
° Ezek. 23. 23.

° See
2 Sam. 16. 11.
2 Kin. 18. 25.
2 Chr. 36. 23.
Is. 10. 6.
° 44. 23.
° 48. 14.
ch. 34. 22.
° Rev. 18. 8.

° Is. 47. 4.
° ch. 51. 54.
° Is. 14. 6.
ch. 51. 20.

° Dan. 5. 30.
° Is. 47. 13.

° ch. 51. 8, 31,
39, 57.
Dan. 5. 30,
31.

° Is. 44. 25.
ch. 48. 30.

7 or, chief
stays.

8 Heb. bars.

° Is. 13. 5.
° ch. 25. 20,
24.

9 Heb. from
the end.

° ch. 51. 30.
Nah. 3. 13.

2 or,
tread her.

° Is. 44. 27.
ch. 51. 32,
36.
Rev. 16. 12.

27 Slay all her bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe to them! for their day is come, the day of their visitation.

28 The voice of them that flee escape out of the land of Bāb'-y-lon to declare in *Zi'-on* the vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of his temple.

29 Call together the archers against Bāb'-y-lon: all ye that bend bow, camp against it round about: let none thereof escape: recompense her according to her work according to all that she hath done unto her: for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of *Is'-rā-ēl*.

30 Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her multitude of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD.

31 Behold, I am against thee, thou most proud, saith the LORD of hosts: for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee.

32 And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and I will kindle fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

33 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, The children of *Is'-rā-ēl* and the children of *Jū'-dāh* were oppressed together: and all that took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go.

34 Their Redeemer is strong; the LORD of hosts is his name: he shall thoroughly plead their cause, he may give rest to the land, disquiet the inhabitants of *y-lon*.

35 ¶ A sword is upon the *Chāl-dē'-āns*, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Bāb'-y-lon, and upon her princes, and upon her wise men.

36 A sword is upon the *Chāl-dē'-āns*, and they shall dote: a sword is upon her mighty men; and they shall be dismayed.

37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled people that are in the midst of her; and they shall become as women: a sword is upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed.

38 A drought is upon her waters,

they shall be dried up: for it is land of ^agraven images, and they mad upon *their* idols.

^cTherefore the wild beasts of the earth with the wild beasts of the fields shall dwell *there*, and the seas shall dwell therein: ^fand it shall be no more inhabited for ever; ^hthere shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

^aAs God overthrew Sôd^a-ôm and môr^a-râh and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD; so shall no man abide there, neither shall any of man dwell therein.

^aBehold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, many kings shall be raised up on the coasts of the earth.

^aThey shall hold the bow and lance: ^athey are cruel, and will shew mercy: ^atheir voice shall be like the sea, and they shall ride on horses, *every one* put in array, a man to the battle, against thee, daughter of Bâb'-ÿ-lon.

The king of Bâb'-ÿ-lon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble: ^aanguish took of him, and pangs as of a man in travail.

^aBehold, he shall come up like a flood from the swelling of Jôr'-dân to the habitation of the strong: I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who *is* a chosen one, *that* I may appoint over her? who *is* like me? and who will appoint me the time? and ^awho *is* shepherd that will stand before

Therefore hear ye ^athe counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Bâb'-ÿ-lon; and his purpose, that he hath purposed against land of the Châl-dê'-âns: Surely at least of the flock shall draw out: surely he shall make her habitation desolate with them.

^aAt the noise of the taking of Bâb'-ÿ-lon the earth is moved, and a cry is heard among the nations.

CHAPTER 51.

Severe judgment of God against Babylon in the name of Israel. 59 Jeremiah delivereth the words of this prophecy to Seraiah, to be cast into the river, in token of the perpetual sinking of Babylon.

Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will raise up against Bâb'-ÿ-lon,

B.C. 596.

^a ver. 2.
ch. 51. 44, 47, 52.

² Heb. *beard*.
^b 2 Kin. 19. 7.
ch. 4. 11.

^c Is. 13. 21, 22.
& 34. 14.
ch. 51. 37.

^d Rev. 18. 2.
ch. 15. 7.
ch. 50. 14.

^f Is. 13. 20.
ch. 26. 12.
ch. 50. 14.

^h Gen. 19. 25.
Is. 18. 19.
ch. 49. 18.
& 51. 26.

ⁱ ch. 50. 21.

^k ver. 9.
ch. 6. 22.
& 25. 14.
& 51. 27.

^l Rev. 17. 16.
ch. 49. 26.
& 50. 30, 37.

^m ch. 6. 23.

ⁿ Is. 13. 18.

^o Is. 5. 30.

^p ch. 50. 8.
Rev. 18. 4.

^q ch. 50. 15, 28.
^r ch. 28. 14.

^s ch. 49. 24.

^t Rev. 17. 4.

^u ch. 49. 19, &c.
^v Rev. 14. 8.

^w ch. 25. 16.

^x Is. 21. 9.
Rev. 14. 8.
& 18. 2.

^a ch. 48. 20.
Rev. 18. 9, 11, 19.

^b ch. 46. 11.
^c or, *convent me to plead*.

^d Job 41. 10.
ch. 49. 19.
Is. 13. 14.

^e ch. 50. 16.
^f Is. 14. 24, &c.
ch. 51. 11.

^g Rev. 18. 5.
^h Ps. 37. 6.

ⁱ ch. 50. 28.

^k ch. 46. 4.
^l Heb. *pure*.
^m Rev. 18. 9.

ⁿ ver. 28.
Is. 13. 17.
^o ch. 50. 45.

^p ch. 50. 28.

^q Nah. 2. 1.

^r & 3. 14.

^s Heb. *tiers* in *scat*.

and against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up against me, ^ba destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Bâb'-ÿ-lon ^dfanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: ^afor in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 Against *him* that bendeth ^alet the archer bend his bow, and against *him* that lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; ^adestroy ye utterly all her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Châl-dê'-âns, ^aand *they* that are thrust through in her streets.

5 For Îs'-râ-êl hath not been forsaken, nor Jû'-dâh of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Îs'-râ-êl.

6 ^aFlee out of the midst of Bâb'-ÿ-lon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for ^athis *is* the time of the LORD's vengeance; ^ahe will render unto her a recompence.

7 ^aBâb'-ÿ-lon hath been a golden cup in the LORD's hand, that made all the earth drunken: ^athe nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations ^aare mad.

8 Bâb'-ÿ-lon is suddenly ^afallen and destroyed: ^ahowl for her; ^btake balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Bâb'-ÿ-lon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and ^alet us go every one into his own country: ^afor her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up *even* to the skies.

10 The LORD hath ^abrought forth our righteousness: ^acome, and let us declare in Zi'-on the work of the LORD our God.

11 ^aMake ^abright the arrows; gather the shields: ^athe LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Mèdeš: ^afor his device *is* against Bâb'-ÿ-lon, to destroy it; because it is ^athe vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of his temple.

12 ^aSet up the standard upon the walls of Bâb'-ÿ-lon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ^aambushes: for the LORD hath both devised and done that

which he spake against the inhabitants of Bāb'-y-lon.

13 ^o O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, *and* the measure of thy covetousness.

14 ^a The LORD of hosts hath sworn ² by himself, *saying*, Surely I will fill thee with men, ^a as with caterpillars; and they shall ³ lift ⁴ up a shout against thee.

15 ^a He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and ⁴ hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 ^a When he uttereth *his* voice, *there is* a ^a multitude of waters in the heavens; and ^o he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

17 ^a Every man ^a is brutish by *his* knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: ^a for his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them.

18 ^a They *are* vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 ^a The portion of Jā'-cob *is* not like them; for he *is* the former of all things: and Īs'-rā-ēl *is* the rod of his inheritance: the LORD of hosts *is* his name.

20 ^a Thou *art* my battle axe and weapons of war: for ^a with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces ^a old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 ^a And I will render unto Bāb'-y-lon and to all the inhabitants of Chāl-dē'-ā all their evil that they have done in Zī'-on in your sight, saith the LORD.

B.C. 585.

^a Is. 13. 2.
² Zech. 4. 7.
³ Rev. 17. 1.
15.

^c Rev. 8. 8.

^d ch. 49. 13.
Amos 6. 8.

² Heb. by *his* soul.

^a Nah. 3. 15.

³ Heb. *utter*.

⁴ ch. 50. 15.

^o ch. 50. 40.

⁴ Heb. *everlasting desolations*.

^a Gen. 1. 1, 6.
ch. 10. 12.
&c.

^a Is. 13. 2.

^a Job 3. 8.

^a Ps. 104. 2.

^a Is. 40. 22.

ⁱ ch. 25. 14.

^m ch. 10. 13.

ⁿ ch. 50. 41.

⁵ or, *noise*.

^o Ps. 135. 7.

^p ver. 11.

^q ch. 10. 14.

⁶ or, *is more brutish than to know*.

^r ch. 50. 2.

^q ch. 10. 15.

^r ver. 43.

^{ch.} 50. 13.

39, 40.

^u ch. 10. 16.

^z Is. 19. 16.

^{ch.} 48. 41.

& 50. 37.

^y Is. 10. 5, 15.

^{ch.} 50. 23.

⁷ or, *in thee*,

or, by thee.

^a Lam. 2. 9.

^{Amos} 1. 5.

^{Nah.} 3. 13.

^a ch. 50. 24.

^b ch. 50. 38.

^c So

2 Chr. 36. 17.

^d Is. 21. 10.

^{Amos} 1. 3.

^{Mic.} 4. 13.

⁸ or, *in the time that he thresheth her*.

^c Is. 41. 15.

^{Hab.} 3. 12.

^f Is. 17. 5.

&c.

^{Hos.} 6. 11.

^{Joel} 8. 13.

^{Rev.} 14. 15.

15.

^g ch. 50. 17.

^a ch. 50. 15.

24.

25 Behold, I *am* against thee destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and roll thee down from rocks, and will make thee a bare mountain.

26 And they shall not take thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; ^a but thou shalt be ^a desolate for ever, saith the LORD.

27 ^a Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, ^a prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ār'-ā-rāt, Mīn'-nī-Āsh-chē'-nāz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horsemen to come up as the rough caterpillar.

28 Prepare against her the nations with ^a the kings of the Medes, captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of their dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Bāb'-y-lon, ^a to make the land of Bāb'-y-lon a desolation without inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Bāb'-y-lon have forborne to fight, they remained in *their* holds: ^a their might hath failed; ^a they be as women: they have broken her dwellingplaces; ^a her bars are broken.

31 ^a One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to another, to shew the king of Bāb'-y-lon that his city is taken and an end.

32 And that ^a the passages be stopped, and the reeds they be burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īs'-rā-ēl, daughter of Bāb'-y-lon *is* ^a like a threshingfloor, ^a it is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and then will I bring her harvest shall come.

34 Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār the king of Bāb'-y-lon hath ^a devoured me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath swallowed my belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

5 The violence done to me and
any flesh be upon Bāb'-y-lon, shall
'inhabitant of Zi'on say; and
blood upon the inhabitants of
Chāl-dē-ā, shall Jē-rū'-sā-lēm say.

6 Therefore thus saith the LORD;
hold, I will plead thy cause, and
take vengeance for thee; and I
will dry up her sea, and make her
rivers dry.

7 And Bāb'-y-lon shall become
desolate, a dwellingplace for dragons,
astonishment, and an hissing,
without an inhabitant.

8 They shall roar together like
lions: they shall yell as lions'
helps.

9 In their heat I will make their
strengths, and I will make them
drunken, that they may rejoice, and
sleep a perpetual sleep, and not
wake, saith the LORD.

10 I will bring them down like
rams to the slaughter, like rams
amongst their goats.

11 How is Shē'-shāch taken! and
how is the praise of the whole
earth surprised! how is Bāb'-y-lon
come to an astonishment among the
nations!

12 The sea is come up upon Bāb'-
y-lon: she is covered with the mul-
titude of the waves thereof.

13 Her cities are a desolation,
a dry land, and a wilderness, a land
wherein no man dwelleth, neither
shall any son of man pass thereby.

14 And I will punish Bēl in Bāb'-y-
lōn, and I will bring forth out of his
mouth that which he hath swallowed
up, and the nations shall not flow
any more unto him: yea,
the wall of Bāb'-y-lōn shall fall.

15 My people, go ye out of the
land of her, and deliver ye every
man his soul from the fierce anger
of the LORD.

16 And lest your heart faint,
ye fear for the rumour that
shall be heard in the land; a rumour
shall both come one year, and after
that in another year shall come a
mourning, and violence in the land,
against ruler.

17 Therefore, behold, the days
are, that I will do judgment
in the graven images of Bāb'-y-
lōn, and her whole land shall be
confounded, and all her slain shall
be in the midst of her.

B.C. 605.

2 Heb. My
violence.
3 Is. 44. 23.
4 Rev. 13.
5 Rev. 18. 20.

6 or,
remains.
7 Heb. in-
habited.
8 ch. 50. 3, 41.

9 or, Both
Babylon
is to fall,
O ye slain
of Israel,
and with
Babylon,
etc.

10 ch. 50. 34.
11 ch. 50. 38.
12 or, the
country.

13 ch. 44. 28.
14 Is. 13. 22.
15 ch. 50. 39.
16 Rev. 18. 2.

17 ch. 25. 9, 18.
18 Ps. 44. 15,
16.
19 & 79. 4

20 or, shake
themselves.
21 ver. 57.
22 ver. 47.

23 ch. 49. 18.
24 Amos 9. 2.
25 Obad. 4.

26 ch. 25. 26.
27 Is. 13. 19.
28 ch. 49. 25.
29 Dan. 4. 30.

30 ch. 50. 22.
31 See
Is. 8. 7, 8.

32 ver. 29.
33 ch. 50. 39,
40.

34 Is. 46. 1.
35 ch. 50. 2.

36 ver. 24.
37 Ps. 94. 1.
38 ch. 50. 29.

39 ver. 58.
40 ver. 39.
41 ver. 6.
42 ch. 50. 8.
43 Rev. 18. 4.

44 or, let not.
45 ch. 46. 18.
46 & 48. 15.
47 2 Kin. 19. 7.

48 or, The
walls of
Babylon.
49 ver. 44.

50 or, made
naked.
51 Hab. 2. 13.

52 ver. 52.
53 ch. 50. 2.
54 Heb.
visit upon.

55 or, on the
behalf of.

48 Then the heaven and the earth,
and all that is therein, shall sing for
Bāb'-y-lon: for the spoilers shall
come unto her from the north, saith
the LORD.

49 As Bāb'-y-lōn hath caused the
slain of Is'-rā-ēl to fall, so at Bāb'-y-
lōn shall fall the slain of all the
earth.

50 Ye that have escaped the
sword, go away, stand not still: re-
member the LORD afar off, and let
Jē-rū'-sā-lēm come into your mind.

51 We are confounded, because
we have heard reproach: shame
hath covered our faces: for strangers
are come into the sanctuaries of the
LORD's house.

52 Wherefore, behold, the days
come, saith the LORD, that I will do
judgment upon her graven images:
and through all her land the
wounded shall groan.

53 Though Bāb'-y-lōn should
mount up to heaven, and though she
should fortify the height of her
strength, yet from me shall spoilers
come unto her, saith the LORD.

54 A sound of a cry cometh from
Bāb'-y-lōn, and great destruction
from the land of the Chāl-dē-āns:

55 Because the LORD hath spoiled
Bāb'-y-lōn, and destroyed out of her
the great voice; when her waves
do roar like great waters, a noise of
their voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoiler is come
upon her, even upon Bāb'-y-lōn, and
her mighty men are taken, every
one of their bows is broken: for
the LORD God of recompences shall
surely requite.

57 And I will make drunk her
princes, and her wise men, her cap-
tains, and her rulers, and her mighty
men: and they shall sleep a per-
petual sleep, and not wake, saith
the King, whose name is the LORD
of hosts.

58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts;
The broad walls of Bāb'-y-lōn shall
be utterly broken, and her high
gates shall be burned with fire; and
the people shall labour in vain, and
the folk in the fire, and they shall
be weary.

59 The word which Jēr-ē-mī-āh
the prophet commanded Sē-rā'-āh
the son of Nē-rī'-āh, the son of Mā-
ā-sēl'-āh, when he went with Zēd-ē-

kī'āh the king of Jū'-dāh into Bāb'-y-lon in the fourth year of his reign. And *this* Sē-rā'-āh was a ²quiet prince.

60 So Jēr-ē-mī'-āh wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Bāb'-y-lon, *even* all these words that are written against Bāb'-y-lon.

61 And Jēr-ē-mī'-āh said to Sē-rā'-āh, When thou comest to Bāb'-y-lon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words;

62 Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that ³none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be ³desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, ⁴that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Eū'-phrā'-tēs:

64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Bāb'-y-lon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: ⁵and they shall be weary. Thus far are the words of Jēr-ē-mī'-āh.

CHAPTER 52.

¹ Zedekiah rebelleth. ⁴ Jerusalem is besieged and taken. ⁸ Zedekiah's sons killed, and his own eyes put out. ¹² Nebuzar-adan burneth and spoileth the city. ²⁴ He carrieth away the captives. ³¹ Evil-merodach advanceth Jehoiachin.

ZĒD-Ē-KĪ'-ĀH was ¹one and ²twenty years old when he ³began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm. And his mother's name was Hā-mū'-tāl the daughter of Jēr-ē-mī'-āh of Lib'-nāh.

2 And he did *that which* was evil in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that Jē-hōi'-ā-kim had done.

3 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm and Jū'-dāh, till he had cast them out from his presence, that Zēd-ē-kī'-āh rebelled against the king of Bāb'-y-lon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass in the ⁴ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, *that* Nēb-ū-chāḏ-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon came, he and all his army, against Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and pitched against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zēd-ē-kī'-āh.

B.C. 586.

² or, prince of Menu-cha, or, chief chamberlain.

⁴ ver. 29. ch. 50. 3, 39.

³ Heb. desolations.

⁵ ch. 32. 4.

⁶ See Rev. 18, 21.

⁴ Ezek. 12. 13.

⁵ ver. 68.

⁴ Heb. blinded.

⁵ or, fetters.

⁶ Heb. house of the wards.

⁷ 2 Kin. 24. 18.

⁸ Zech. 7. 8. & 8. 19.

⁹ See ver. 29.

⁷ Heb. reigned.

⁸ ch. 39. 9.

⁸ or, chief marshal.

⁹ Heb. chief of the executioners, or, slaughtermen. And so ver. 14. &c.

² Heb. stood before.

² Kin. 25. 1-27.

³ ch. 39. 1.

⁴ Zech. 8. 19.

⁵ ch. 39. 9.

6 And in the fourth month, in ninth *day* of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

7 Then the city was broken and all the men of war fled, went forth out of the city by ⁸the way of the gate between two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chāl-dē'-āns were by the city round about;) and they went by the way of the plain.

8 ¶ But the army of the Chāl'-āns pursued after the king, overtook Zēd-ē-kī'-āh in the plain of Jēr'-i-chō; and all his army scattered from him.

9 ¶ Then they took the king, carried him up unto the king of Bāb'-y-lon to Rīb'-lāh in the land of Hā'-māth; where he gave judgment upon him.

10 ¶ And the king of Bāb'-y-lon slew the sons of Zēd-ē-kī'-āh before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Jū'-dāh in Rīb'-lāh.

11 Then he ¹put out the eyes of Zēd-ē-kī'-āh; and the king of Bāb'-y-lon bound him in ²chains, and carried him to Bāb'-y-lon, and him in ³prison till the day of death.

12 ¶ Now in the fifth month, the tenth *day* of the month, ⁴which was the nineteenth year of Nēb-chāḏ-rēz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon, came Nēb-ū'-zār-ād'-ān, ⁵captain of the guard, *which* ⁶served king of Bāb'-y-lon, into Jē-rū'-sā-lēm,

13 And burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house; and the houses of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and the houses of the great men, burned he with fire:

14 And all the army of the Chāl-dē'-āns, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down the walls of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm round about.

15 ¶ Then Nēb-ū'-zār-ād'-ān captain of the guard carried away captive *certain* of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Bāb'-y-lon, and the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nēb-ū'-zār-ād'-ān the captain

of the guard left *certain* of the of the land for vinedressers and husbandmen.

* Also the 'pillars' of brass that e in the house of the LORD, and bases, and the brassen sea that in the house of the LORD, the l-dé-ans brake, and carried all brass of them to Bāb'-y-lon.

The caldrons also, and the vels, and the snuffers, and the wls, and the spoons, and all the els of brass wherewith they istered, took they away.

And the basons, and the 'fire-s, and the bowls, and the calns, and the candlesticks, and the ns, and the cups; *that* which of gold *in* gold, and *that* which of silver *in* silver, took the cap- of the guard away.

The two pillars, one sea, and ve brasen bulls that *were* under bases, which king Sōl'-ō-mon had e in the house of the LORD: e brass of all these vessels was out weight.

And *concerning* the 'pillars, the ht of one pillar *was* eighteen cu-; and a 'fillet of twelve cubits compass it; and the thickness eof *was* four fingers: *it was* ow.

And a chapter of brass *was* n it; and the height of one iter *was* five cubits, with work and pomegranates upon chapters round about, all of s. The second pillar also and pomegranates *were* like unto e.

And there *were* ninety and six egranates on a side; and *all* pomegranates upon the network an hundred round about.

¶ And *the* captain of the guard Sē-rāi'-āh the chief priest, *and* a-ā-nī'-āh the second priest, and three keepers of the 'door:

He took also out of the city an ich, which had the charge of the of war; and seven men of them 'were near the king's person,

B.C. 588.

2 or, *scribe* of the cap- tain of the host.

3 See 1 Kin. 7. 15, 23, 27, 50.

4 Ex. 27. 3.

2 Kin. 25. 14-16.

3 or, *in- struments* to remove the ashes.

4 or, *basons*.

5 or, *censers*.

6 2 Kin. 24. 2.

7 See 2 Kin. 24. 12.

8 See 2 Kin. 24. 14.

9 See ver. 12.

ch. 3. 9.

6 Heb. *souls*.

7 Heb. *their* brass.

8 1 Kin. 7. 47.

9 1 Kin. 7. 15.

2 Kin. 25. 17.

2 Chr. 3. 15.

8 Heb. *thread*.

9 2 Kin. 25. 27-30.

1 Gen. 40. 13.

20.

9 Heb. *good* things with him.

10 See

1 Kin. 7. 20.

11 2 Kin. 23. 18.

12 Sam. 9. 13.

13 ch. 21. 1.

14 & 25. 25.

2 Heb. *threshold*.

3 Heb. *the* matter of the day in his day.

4 Heb. *saw* the face of the king.

which *were* found in the city; and the 'principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that *were* found in the midst of the city.

26 So Nēb-ū'-zār-ād'-ān the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Bāb'-y-lon to Rīb'-lāh.

27 And the king of Bāb'-y-lon smote them, and put them to death in Rīb'-lāh in the land of Hā'-māth. Thus Jū'-dāh *was* carried away cap- tive out of his own land.

28 *This is* the people whom Nēb-ū'-chād-rēz'-zār carried away captive: in the 'seventh year 'three thou- sand Jēws and three and twenty:

29 *In* the eighteenth year of Nēb-ū'-chād-rēz'-zār he carried away cap- tive from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm eight hundred thirty and two 'persons:

30 *In* the three and twentieth year of Nēb-ū'-chād-rēz'-zār Nēb-ū'-zār-ād'-ān the captain of the guard car- ried away captive of the Jēws seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons *were* four thousand and six hundred.

31 ¶ *And* it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the cap- tivity of Jē-hōi'-ā-chīn king of Jū'- dāh, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth *day* of the month, *that* E'-vil'-mēr'-ō-dāch king of Bāb'- y-lon in the *first* year of his reign 'lifted up the head of Jē-hōi'-ā-chīn king of Jū'-dāh, and brought him forth out of prison,

32 And spake 'kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Bāb'-y-lon,

33 And changed his prison gar- ments: *and* he did continually eat bread before him all the days of his life.

34 And *for* his diet, there *was* a continual diet given him of the king of Bāb'-y-lon, *every* day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

LAMENTATIONS OF JĒR-Ē-MĪ-ĀH.

CHAPTER 1.

The miserable state of Jerusalem by reason of her sin.

HOW doth the city sit solitary, *that was full of people!* ^ahow is she become as a widow! she *that was great among the nations, and* ^aprincess among the provinces, *how* is she become tributary!

2 She ^aweepeth sore in the ^anight, and her tears *are* on her cheeks: ^aamong all her lovers she hath none to comfort *her*: all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies.

3 Jû-dâh is gone into captivity because of affliction, and ^abecause of great servitude: ^ashe dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

4 The ways of Zi'-on do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she *is* in bitterness.

5 Her adversaries ^aare the chief, her enemies prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her ^afor the multitude of her transgressions: her ^achildren are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zi'-on all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts *that* find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

7 Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her ^apleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the adversaries saw her, and did mock at her sabbaths.

8 ^aJê-rû'-sâ-lêm hath grievously sinned; therefore she ^ais removed: all that honoured her despise her, because ^athey have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her filthiness *is* in her skirts; she ^aremembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: ^ashe had no comforter. O

B.C. c. 588.

^a Is. 47. 7, 8.^b ver. 7.^c desirable.^d Jer. 61. 51.^e Ezra 4. 20.^f Deut. 23. 3.^g Neh. 13. 1.^h Jer. 13. 17.ⁱ Job 7. 3.^j Jer. 38. 9.^k & 52. 6.^l ch. 2. 12.^m & 4. 4.ⁿ Jer. 4. 30.^o or, to make^p the soul to^q come again.^r or, It is^s nothing.^t Heb. for^u the great-^v ness of^w servitude.^x Heb. press^y by the way!^z Dan. 9. 12.^{aa} Deut. 28. 64.^{ab} 65.^{ac} ch. 2. 9.^{ad} Ezek. 12. 13.^{ae} & 17. 20.^{af} Deut. 28. 43.^{ag} Deut. 28. 48.^{ah} Jer. 30. 14.^{ai} 15.^{aj} Dan. 9. 7.^{ak} Jer. 52. 23.^{al} Is. 63. 3.^{am} Rev. 14. 19,^{an} 20.^{ao} & 19. 15.^{ap} or, the^{aq} winepress^{ar} of the vir-^{as} gin, &c.^{at} or,^{au} desirable,^{av} ver. 10.^{aw} Jer. 13. 17.^{ax} & 14. 17.^{ay} ch. 2. 13.^{az} ver. 2, 9.^{ba} Heb.^{bb} bring back.^{bc} 1 Kin. 8. 46.^{bd} 2 Heb. is^{be} become a^{bf} removing,^{bg} or, wander-^{bh} ing.^{bi} Jer. 4. 31.^{bj} Jer. 13. 22,^{bk} 28.^{bl} Ezek. 16. 37.^{bm} & 23. 23.^{bn} Hos. 2. 10.^{bo} ver. 2, 9.^{bp} Deut. 32. 29.^{bq} Is. 47. 7.^{br} ver. 2, 17, 21.^{bs} Neh. 9. 33.^{bt} Dan. 9. 7, 14.

LORD, behold my affliction: for enemy hath magnified *himself*.

10 The adversary hath spread his hand upon ^aall her ^apleasant things: for she hath seen *that* ^aheathen entered into her sanctuary whom thou didst command ^athey should not enter into congregation.

11 All her people sigh, ^athey ^abread; they have given their pleasant things for meat ^ato relieve the ^asee, O LORD, and consider; for I become vile.

12 ¶ *Is it* nothing to you, all that ^apass by? behold, and see there be any sorrow like unto sorrow, which is done unto wherewith the LORD hath afflicted *me* in the day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he sent into my bones, and it prevailed against them: he hath ^aspread a net for my feet, he hath turned back: he hath made me desolate and faint all the day.

14 ^aThe yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they wreathed, and come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to fall, the LORD hath delivered into *their* hands, from whom I am not able to rise up.

15 The LORD hath trodden under foot all my mighty *men* in the midst of me; he hath called an assembly against me to crush my young *men*: the LORD hath trodden ^athe virgin the daughter of Jû-dâh, as if she were a winepress.

16 For these *things* I weep; ^amine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because ^athe comforter should ^arelieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

17 ^aZi'-on spreadeth forth her hands, and ^athere is none to comfort her: the LORD hath commanded concerning Jâ'-cob, *that* his adversaries *should* be round about her: Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm is as a menstruous woman among them.

18 ¶ The LORD is ^arighteous;

ve 'rebelled against his 'com-
diment: hear, I pray you, all
le, and behold my sorrow: my
ns and my young men are gone
captivity.

I called for my lovers, *but* 'they
ived me: my priests and mine
s gave up the ghost in the city,
ile they sought their meat to
ve their souls.

Behold, O LORD; for I *am* in
ess: my 'bowels are troubled;
'heart is turned within me; for
ve grievously rebelled: 'abroad
sword bereaveth, at home *there*
death.

They have heard that I sigh:
re is none to comfort me: all
e enemies have heard of my
ble; they are glad that thou
done *it*: thou wilt bring 'the
that thou hast 'called, and they
be like unto me.

'Let all their wickedness come
re thee; and do unto them, as
hast done unto me for all my
sgressions: for my sighs *are*
y, and 'my heart *is* faint.

CHAPTER 2.

mi'ah lamenteth the misery of Jerusalem.

OW hath the Lord covered the
daughter of Zi'-on with a cloud
is anger, 'and cast down from
ven unto the earth 'the beauty
Is'-rā-ēl, and remembered not
footstool in the day of his
or!

The Lord hath swallowed up all
habitations of Jā'-qob, 'and hath
pitied; he hath thrown down
his wrath the strong holds of
daughter of Jū'-dāh; he hath
ught *them* down to the ground:
hath polluted the kingdom and
princes thereof.

le hath cut off in *his* fierce anger
he horn of Is'-rā-ēl: 'he hath
rn back his right hand from
re the enemy, 'and he burned
st Jā'-qob like a flaming fire,
h devoureth round about.

He hath bent his bow like an
y: he stood with his right hand
adversary, and slew 'all *that*
pleasant to the eye in the taber-
of the daughter of Zi'-on: he
ed out his fury like fire.

The Lord was as an enemy: he
swallowed up Is'-rā-ēl, 'he hath

B.C.c. 588.

1 Sam. 12.
14.
2 Heb.
mouth.

1 Ps. 80. 12.
& 89. 40.
Is. 5. 5.
1 ver. 2.
Jer. 30. 14.
3 or, hedge.
4 Is. 1. 8.
5 ch. 1. 4.
Zeph. 3. 18.
1 ver. 11.

2 Job 30. 27.
Is. 16. 11.
Jer. 4. 19.
& 48. 36.
ch. 2. 11. 8.
Hos. 11. 8.
3 Deut. 32. 25.
Ezek. 7. 15.
4 Heb.
shut up.
5 Ps. 74. 4.
6 ver. 2.

1 Is. 13. &c.
Jer. 46. &c.
5 or, pre-
claimed.
2 Kin. 21.
13.
Is. 24. 11.
3 Ps. 109. 15.
6 Heb.
swallow-
ing up.

7 ch. 5. 17.
8 Jer. 51. 30.
9 Deut. 28.
36.
2 Kin. 24.
15.
& 25. 7.
ch. 1. 3.

2 Chr. 15. 3.
3 Ps. 74. 9.
Ezek. 7. 26.
4 Mat. 11. 23.
5 Job 2. 13.
Is. 3. 26.
6 2 Sam. 1.
19.

7 Job 2. 12.
8 1 Chr. 28. 2.
9 Ps. 95.
& 132. 7.
10 Is. 15. 3.
Ezek. 7. 18.
& 27. 31.
11 ch. 3. 43.
12 Ps. 6. 7.
13 ch. 1. 20.
14 Job 16. 13.
Ps. 22. 14.

15 Heb. made
to touch.
16 ch. 4. 4.

17 Ps. 89. 39.
18 or, faint.
19 Ps. 74. 11.

20 Ps. 89. 46.

21 Is. 63. 10.
22 ch. 1. 12.
Dan. 9. 12.
23 Heb. all
the deriva-
ble of the
eye.
24 Ezek. 24.
25.

26 Jer. 30. 14.
27 2 Kin. 25. 9.
Jer. 52. 13.

swallowed up all her palaces: he
hath destroyed his strong holds, and
hath increased in the daughter of
Jū'-dāh mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently 'taken
away his 'tabernacle, 'as if it were
of a garden: he hath destroyed his
places of the assembly: 'the LORD
hath caused the solemn feasts and
sabbaths to be forgotten in Zi'-on,
and hath despised in the indignation
of his anger the king and the priest.

7 The Lord hath cast off his altar,
he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he
hath 'given up into the hand of the
enemy the walls of her palaces;
'they have made a noise in the
house of the LORD, as in the day
of a solemn feast.

8 The LORD hath purposed to de-
stroy the wall of the daughter of
Zi'-on: 'he hath stretched out a line,
he hath not withdrawn his hand
from 'destroying: therefore he made
the rampart and the wall to lament;
they languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the
ground; he hath destroyed and
'broken her bars: 'her king and
her princes *are* among the Gén'-tles:
'the law *is* no more; her 'prophets
also find no vision from the LORD.

10 The elders of the daughter of
Zi'-on 'sit upon the ground, and
keep silence: they have 'cast
up dust upon their heads; they
have 'girded themselves with sack-
cloth: the virgins of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm
hang down their heads to the ground.

11 'Mine eyes do fail with tears,
'my bowels are troubled, 'my liver
is poured upon the earth, for the
destruction of the daughter of my
people; because 'the children and
the sucklings 'swoon in the streets
of the city.

12 They say to their mothers,
Where *is* corn and wine? when
they swooned as the wounded in
the streets of the city, when their
soul was poured out into their
mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to
witness for thee? 'what thing shall
I liken to thee, O daughter of Jē-rū'-
sā-lēm? what shall I equal to thee,
that I may comfort thee, O virgin
daughter of Zi'-on? for thy breach
is great like the sea: who can heal
thee?

14 Thy ¹prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not ²discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

15 ¹All that pass ²by ³clap their hands at thee; they hiss ⁴and wag their head at the daughter of Jê-rû-să-lēm, *saying*, Is this the city that men call ⁵The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?

16 ¹All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, ²'We have swallowed her up: certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found, ³we have seen it.

17 The LORD hath done *that* which he had ¹devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused *thine* enemy to ²rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zi^on, ¹'let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, ¹'cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches ²'pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger ³in the top of every street.

20 ¹Behold, O LORD, and consider to whom thou hast done this, ²'Shall the women eat their fruit, *and* children ³of a span long? ⁴'shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 ¹'The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; ²'thou hast killed, *and* not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day ¹my terrors round about, so that in the day of the LORD's anger none escaped nor remained: ²'those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The faithful bewail their calamities. 22 By the mercies of God they nourish their hope. 37 They acknowledge God's justice. 55 They pray for deliverance.

B.C. c. 568.

¹ Jer. 2. 8.
² & 29. 5, 9.
³ Ezek. 13. 2.
⁴ Is. 58. 1.

¹ 1 Kin. 9. 8.
Jer. 18. 16.
Nah. 3. 19.
² Heb. by the way.
³ Ezek. 25. 6.

⁴ 2 Kin. 19. 21.
Ps. 44. 14.
Job 16. 8.
⁵ Ps. 51. 8.
Is. 38. 13.

Jer. 50. 17.
¹ & 48. 2.
² & 50. 2.
Job 16. 9, 10.
Ps. 22. 13.

ch. 3. 46.
³ Ps. 88. 5, 6.
⁴ Ps. 56. 2.
⁵ Job 3. 23.
Hos. 2. 6.

⁶ Ps. 35. 21.
⁷ Job 30. 20.
Ps. 22. 2.
⁸ Lev. 26. 16.
Deut. 28. 15.

⁹ Job 10. 16.
Is. 38. 13.
Hos. 5. 14.
¹⁰ Ps. 38. 16.
& 89. 42.

¹¹ Hos. 6. 1.
¹² Jer. 14. 17.
ch. 1. 16.
¹³ Job 7. 20.
Ps. 38. 2.

¹⁴ Job 6. 4.
¹⁵ Heb. sons.
¹⁶ Ps. 119. 147.
¹⁷ Ps. 62. 8.
¹⁸ Ps. 20. 7.

¹⁹ Job 30. 9.
Ps. 112. 2.
²⁰ Jer. 9. 15.
²¹ Heb. bitternesses.

²² Is. 51. 20.
ch. 4. 1.
Nah. 3. 10.
²³ Prov. 20. 17.

²⁴ 5 or, rolled me in the ashes.
²⁵ Lev. 26. 29.
Deut. 28. 63.
Jer. 10. 9.

²⁶ Ezek. 5. 10.
²⁷ 6 or, swaddled with their hands!
²⁸ ch. 4. 13, 16.

²⁹ Heb. good.
³⁰ Ps. 31. 22.
³¹ 2 Chr. 36. 17.

³² 6 or, Remember.
³³ Jer. 9. 15.
³⁴ ch. 3. 43.

³⁵ Heb. bowed.
³⁶ 2 Heb. make to return to my heart.
³⁷ Ps. 31. 13.
Jer. 6. 25.
& 48. 5.

³⁸ Mal. 3. 6.
³⁹ Hos. 9. 12, 13.
⁴⁰ Ps. 33. 2.

⁴¹ Jer. 18. 5.
⁴² Jer. 10. 16.

I AM the man that hath seen ¹tion by the rod of his wrath.
2 He hath led me, and brought ²into darkness, but not ³into light.
3 Surely against me is he turned, he turneth his hand against me the day.

4 ⁴My flesh and my skin hath made old; he hath ⁵broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me, compassed me with gall and tra

6 ⁶He hath set me in dark place as they that be dead of old.

7 ⁷He hath hedged me about, I cannot get out: he hath made chain heavy.

8 Also ⁸when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath inclosed my ways, he hewn stone, he hath made my path crooked.

10 ⁹He was unto me as a lion lying in wait, and as a lion secret places.

11 He hath turned aside my way, and ¹⁰pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bow, and me as a mark for the arrow.

13 He hath caused ¹¹the arrow to enter into my quiver, his quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was a ¹²derision to all people; and ¹³their song all the day.

15 ¹⁴He hath filled me with bitterness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood.

16 He hath also broken my yoke, ¹⁵with gravel stones, he hath ¹⁶covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast removed soul far off from peace: I ¹⁷prosperity.

18 ¹⁸And I said, My strength, my hope is perished from the LORD.

19 ¹⁹Remembering mine affliction and my misery, ¹⁹the worm and the gall.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is ²⁰humbled in me.

21 This I ²¹recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.

22 ²²It is of the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

23 They are new ²³every morning, great is thy faithfulness.

24 The LORD is my ²⁴portion, my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

5 The LORD is good unto them
 that wait for him, to the soul that
 seeketh him.
 6 It is good that a man should
 have hope and quietly wait for
 the salvation of the LORD.
 7 It is good for a man that he
 should bear the yoke in his youth.
 8 He sitteth alone and keepeth
 silence, because he hath borne it
 upon him.
 9 He putteth his mouth in the
 dust; if so be there may be hope.
 10 He giveth his cheek to him
 that smiteth him: he is filled full
 of reproach.
 11 For the LORD will not cast off
 forever:
 12 But though he cause grief, yet
 will he have compassion according
 to the multitude of his mercies.
 13 For he doth not afflict willingly
 nor grieve the children of men.
 14 To crush under his feet all the
 prisoners of the earth,
 15 To turn aside the right of a
 man before the face of the most
 high,
 16 To subvert a man in his cause,
 the LORD approveth not.
 17 Who is he that saith, and it
 cometh to pass, when the LORD com-
 mandeth it not?
 18 Out of the mouth of the most
 high proceedeth not evil and good?
 19 Wherefore doth a living man
 complain, a man for the punish-
 ment of his sins?
 20 Let us search and try our ways,
 and turn again to the LORD.
 21 Let us lift up our heart with
 our hands unto God in the heavens.
 22 We have transgressed and
 have rebelled: thou hast not par-
 doned.
 23 Thou hast covered with anger,
 and hast persecuted us: thou hast slain,
 and hast not pitied.
 24 Thou hast covered thyself with
 cloud, that our prayer should not
 pass through.
 25 Thou hast made us as the off-
 scouring and refuse in the midst of
 people.
 26 All our enemies have opened
 their mouths against us.
 27 Fear and a snare is come upon
 us: desolation and destruction.
 28 Mine eye runneth down with

B.C. c. 588.

* Ps. 130. 6.

Is. 30. 18.

Mic. 7. 7.

* Ps. 77. 2.

ch. 1. 16.

* Ps. 37. 7.

* Is. 63. 15.

* Ps. 94. 12.

* Heb.

my soul.

/ Jer. 15. 17.

* or, more

than all.

* Job 42. 6.

* Ps. 35. 7.

/ Jer. 37. 16.

* Is. 50. 6.

Mat. 5. 39.

/ Dan. 6. 17.

* Ps. 69. 2.

* Ps. 94. 14.

* Ps. 31. 22.

Is. 33. 10.

* Ps. 130. 1.

Jonah 2. 2.

* Ps. 3. 4.

* Ezek. 33.

11.

Heb. 12. 10.

* Heb. from

his heart.

* James 4. 8.

* Ps. 35. 1.

Jer. 51. 36.

* Ps. 71. 23.

* or,

a superior.

* Ps. 9. 4.

* Is. 23. 21.

* Hab. 1. 13.

* or,

seeth not.

* Ps. 33. 9.

* Jer. 11. 19.

* Job 2. 10.

Is. 45. 7.

Amos 3. 6.

* Prov. 19. 3.

* or,

murmur.

* Mic. 7. 9.

* Ps. 139. 2.

/ Ps. 86. 4.

* Ps. 23. 4.

See

Jer. 11. 20.

2 Tim. 4. 14.

* Dan. 9. 5.

* or,

obstinacy

of heart.

* Deut. 25. 19.

Jer. 10. 11.

* Ps. 8. 3.

/ ver. 8.

* 1 Cor. 4. 13.

* ch. 2. 16.

* ch. 2. 19.

* Ps. 24. 17.

Jer. 48. 43.

* Is. 51. 19.

* Jer. 4. 19.

rivers of water for the destruction
 of the daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye trickleth down, and
 ceaseth not, without any intermis-
 sion,

50 Till the LORD look down, and
 behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth mine heart
 because of all the daughters of my
 city.

52 Mine enemies chased me sore,
 like a bird, without cause.

53 They have cut off my life in
 the dungeon, and cast a stone upon
 me.

54 Waters flowed over mine head;
 then I said, I am cut off.

55 I called upon thy name, O
 LORD, out of the low dungeon.

56 Thou hast heard my voice:
 hide not thine ear at my breathing,
 at my cry.

57 Thou drewest near in the day
 that I called upon thee: thou saidst,
 Fear not.

58 O Lord, thou hast pleaded the
 causes of my soul; thou hast re-
 deemed my life.

59 O LORD, thou hast seen my
 wrong: judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seen all their ven-
 geance and all their imaginations
 against me.

61 Thou hast heard their reproach,
 O LORD, and all their imaginations
 against me;

62 The lips of those that rose up
 against me, and their device against
 me all the day.

63 Behold their sitting down, and
 their rising up; I am their musick.

64 Render unto them a recom-
 pence, O LORD, according to the
 work of their hands.

65 Give them sorrow of heart,
 thy curse unto them.

66 Persecute and destroy them in
 anger from under the heavens of
 the LORD.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Zion bewaileth her pitiful estate. 13 She con-
 fesseth her sins. 21 Edom is threatened. 22 Zion
 is comforted.

HOW is the gold become dim!
 how is the most fine gold
 changed! the stones of the sanc-
 tuary are poured out in the top
 of every street.

2 The precious sons of Zi'on, com-
 parable to fine gold, how are they

esteemed ^aas earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the ^asea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people ^ais become cruel, ^alike the ostriches in the wilderness.

4 ^aThe tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: ^fthe young children ask bread, *and* no man breaketh it unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet ^aembrace dunghills.

6 For the ^apunishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sôd'-ôm, that was ^aoverthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

7 Her Náz'-ă-rites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing *was* of sapphire:

8 Their visage is ^ablacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: ^atheir skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

9 *They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain with hunger: for these ^apine away, stricken through for want of the fruits of the field.*

10 ^aThe hands of the ^apitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their ^ameat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The LORD hath accomplished his fury; ^ahe hath poured out his fierce anger, and ^ahath kindled a fire in Zi'-ôn, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jě-rû'-să-lém.

13 ^aFor the sins of her prophets, *and* the iniquities of her priests, ^athat have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,

14 They have wandered as blind men in the streets, ^athey have polluted themselves with blood, ^aso that men could not touch their garments.

B.C. c. 588.

^a Is. 30. 14.
Jer. 19. 11.
2 Cor. 4. 7.

² or, ye polluted.

^b Lev. 13. 45.
3 or, eat calves.

^c Job 39. 14, 16.

^d or, face.
^d Ps. 22. 15.
^e ch. 6. 12.

^f See ch. 2. 11, 12.

^g 2 Kin. 24. 7.
Is. 20. 5.
Jer. 37. 7.
Ezek. 19. 16.

^h Job 24. 8.
ⁱ 2 Kin. 25. 4.

^j or, iniquity.
^k Ezek. 7. 2, 3.

^l Amos 8. 2.
^m Deut. 23. 49.
Jer. 4. 13.

ⁿ Gen. 19. 25.

^o Gen. 2. 7.
ch. 2. 8.

^p Jer. 62. 9.
Ezek. 12. 13.
^q Is. 4. 8.

^r Heb. darker than blackness.

^s ch. 6. 10.
Joel 2. 6.

^t Nah. 2. 10.
^u Ps. 102. 5.

^v Jer. 25. 15.
Obad. 10.

^w Heb. flow out.

^x or, Thine iniquity.

^y Is. 40. 2.
^z ch. 2. 20.

^{aa} Is. 49. 15.
^{ab} Ps. 137. 7.

^{ac} Deut. 28. 57.
2 Kin. 6. 29.

^{ad} or, carry thee captive to thy sins.

^{ae} Jer. 7. 20.
^{af} Deut. 32. 22.

^{ag} Jer. 21. 14.
^{ah} Ps. 89. 50.

^{ai} Ps. 79. 4.
ch. 2. 15.

^{aj} Ps. 79. 1.
^{ak} Jer. 5. 31.

^{al} Is. 14. 22.
^{am} Is. 22. 21.

^{an} Ezek. 22. 28.
Zeph. 3. 4.

^{ao} Heb. cometh for price.

^{ap} Heb. On our necks are we persecuted.

^{aq} Deut. 28. 48.
Jer. 28. 14.

^{ar} Mat. 23. 31.
^{as} Gen. 24. 2.

^{at} Hos. 12. 1.
^{au} Jer. 2. 34.

^{av} or, in that they could not but touch.
^{aw} Num. 19. 16.
^{ax} Jer. 31. 29.

15 They cried unto them, De ye; ^ait is ^aunclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fled ^aand wandered, they said among heathen, They shall no more sojourn there.

16 The ^aanger of the LORD divided them; he will no more regard them: ^athey respected not persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us, ^aour eyes as yet fasten for our vain help: in our watch we have watched for a nation that could not save us.

18 ^aThey hunt our steps, that cannot go in our streets: our enemies are near, our days are fulfilled; for our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are ^aswifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountain; they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

20 The ^abreath of our nostrils, anointed of the LORD, ^awas taken from us: their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among heathen.

21 ^aRejoice and be glad, O daughter of E'-dom, that dwellest in the land of Uz; ^athe cup also shall be turned unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 ^aFor the punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zi'-ôn; he will no more care thee away into captivity: ^ahe will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of E'-dom; he will ^adiscover thy sins.

CHAPTER 5.

A pitiful complaint of Zion in prayer unto the LORD.

^aREMEMBER, O LORD, what we have done: come upon us: consider, O LORD, our reproach.

2 ^aOur inheritance is turned into strangers, our houses to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless; our mothers are as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for naught: our wood ^ais sold unto us for money.

5 ^aOur necks are under punishment: we labour, and have not rest.

6 ^aWe have given the hand to the E'-gyp'-tians, and to the As-sy-rians, to be satisfied with bread.

7 ^aOur fathers have sinned,

not; and we have borne their iniquities.

"Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver us from their hand.

We gat our bread with *the peril* of our lives because of the sword of wilderness.

Our skin was black like an oven because of the ³terrible famine.

They ravished the women in *on*, and the maids in the cities of *dāh*.

Princes are hanged up by their *d*: the faces of elders were not *oured*.

They took the young men to *ad*, and the children fell under wood.

The elders have ceased from the *e*, the young men from their *sick*.

B.C. c. 588.

^a Neh. 5. 15.² Heb. *The crown of our head is fallen.*³ Ps. 89. 39.^c Ps. 6. 7.³ or, *terrors*.or, *storms*.^d Ps. 2. 7.

Hab. 1. 12.

^c Ps. 45. 6.^f Ps. 13. 1.⁴ Heb. *for length of days*^g Jer. 31. 18.⁵ or, *For wilt thou utterly reject us?*

15 The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.

16 ² The crown is fallen *from* our head: woe unto us, that we have sinned!

17 For this our heart is faint; ^c for these *things* our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zi'-on, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou, O LORD, ^d remainest for ever; ^e thy throne from generation to generation.

20 ^f Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, and forsake us ^g so long time?

21 ^h Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.

22 ⁱ But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

THE BOOK OF THE

PROPHET Ê-ZĒK'-IĒL.

CHAPTER 1.

time of Ezekiel's prophecy. 4 Vision of four cherubims, 15 of the four wheels, 26 of God's glory.

NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, the fifth day of the month, as I ¹was among the ²captives ³by the river of Chē'-bār, that ^cthe heavens were opened, and I saw ^evisions of *l*.

In the fifth day of the month, *ch* was the fifth year of ^fking Nōi'-ā-chin's captivity,

The word of the LORD came expressly unto Ê-zēk'-iĕl the priest, son of Bū'-zī, in the land of the l-dē'-āns by the river Chē'-bār; ¹the hand of the LORD was there *n* him.

¶ And I looked, and, behold, ^aa whirlwind came ^bout of the north, great cloud, and a fire ^cin folding self, and a brightness *was* about it, ^dout of the midst thereof as the fire of amber, out of the midst of fire.

¶ Also out of the midst thereof ^ethe likeness of four living creatures. And ^fthis *was* their appearance; they had ^gthe likeness of a *a*.

B.C. c. 595.

² Heb. *a straight foot.*^a Dan. 10. 6.

Rev. 1. 15.

³ Heb. *captivity.*^b ch. 3. 15, 23.

& 10. 15, 20.

& 43. 3.

^c Mat. 3. 16.

Acts 7. 56.

Rev. 19. 11.

^d ch. 10. 8, 21.^e ch. 3. 3.^f 2 Kin. 24. 12.^g ver. 11.^h ch. 10. 11.ⁱ Heb. *Ezekiel.*^j Rev. 4. 7.^k Num. 2. 10.^l 1 Kin. 18. 46.

2 Kin. 3. 15.

ch. 3. 14.

^m Num. 2. 3.ⁿ Num. 2. 18.^o Jer. 23. 18.

& 25. 32.

^p Jer. 1. 14.

& 4. 6.

^q Num. 2. 23.^r Heb. *catching itself.*^s or, *divided above.*^t Is. 6. 2.^u Rev. 4. 6.^v ch. 10. 22.^w ch. 10. 8.^x ver. 29.^y ch. 10. 14.^z ver. 9. 17.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet *were* ²straight feet; and the sole of their feet *was* like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled ^alike the colour of burnished brass.

8 ^dAnd *they had* the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 ^eTheir wings *were* joined one to another; ^fthey turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward.

10 As for ^gthe likeness of their faces, they four ^hhad the face of a man, ⁱand the face of a lion, on the right side: ^jand they four had the face of an ox on the left side; ^kthey four also had the face of an eagle.

11 Thus *were* their faces: and their wings *were* ^lstretched upward; two wings of every one *were* joined one to another, and ^mtwo covered their bodies.

12 And ⁿthey went every one straight forward: ^owhither the spirit was to go, they went; and ^pthey turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance *was* like burning coals of fire, *and* like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures ran and returned *as* the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 ¶ Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold *one* wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

16 ^oThe appearance of the wheels and their work *was* ^alike unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work *was* as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: *and* they turned not when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their ²rings *were* ^mfull of eyes round about them four.

19 And ⁿwhen the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 ^pWhithersoever the spirit *was* to go, they went, thither *was* their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: *for* the spirit ³of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

21 *When* those went, *these* went; and when those stood, *these* stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: *for* the spirit ^oof the living creature *was* in the wheels.

22 ^aAnd the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature *was* as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

23 And under the firmament *were* their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 ^bAnd when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, *like* the noise of great waters, as *the* voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech,

B.C. c. 595.

^o Rev. 4. 5.^b ch. 10. 1.^c Mat. 24. 27.^d Ex. 24. 10.^c ch. 10. 9.^f ch. 8. 2.^g ch. 10. 9.^h Dan. 10. 6.ⁱ ver. 12.^k Rev. 4. 3.^l 10. 1.^m ch. 3. 23.ⁿ 8. 4.^o or, *strakes*.^p ch. 10. 12.^q Zech. 4. 10.^r ch. 10. 16.^s 17.^t ch. 3. 23.^u Dan. 8. 17.^v Acts 9. 4.^w Rev. 1. 17.^x ver. 12.^y Dan. 10. 11.^z ch. 10. 17.^{aa} or, *of life*.^{ab} ch. 3. 24.^{ac} ver. 19. 20.^{ad} ch. 10. 17.^{ae} Heb. *nations*.^{af} or, *of life*.^{ag} Jer. 3. 25.^{ah} ch. 20. 18.^{ai} 21. 30.^{aj} ch. 10. 1.^{ak} ch. 3. 7.^{al} Heb. *hard of face*.^{am} ch. 3. 11, 26.^{an} 27.^{ao} ch. 33. 33.^{ap} ch. 10. 5.^{aq} ch. 43. 2.^{ar} Dan. 10. 6.^{as} Rev. 1. 15.^{at} Jer. 1. 8, 17.^{au} Luke 12. 4.^{av} Job 37. 4, 5.^{aw} Ps. 29. 3, 4.^{ax} & 68. 33.^{ay} or, *rebels*.^{az} Is. 9. 18.^{ba} Jer. 6. 23.^{bb} Mic. 7. 4.

as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmament that *was* over their heads, when they stood, *and* they let down their wings.

26 ¶ ^bAnd above the firmament that *was* over their heads *was* the likeness of a throne; ^das the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne *was* the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 ^fAnd I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of a round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as *were* the appearance of fire, and had brightness round about.

28 ^kAs the appearance of the brightness that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so *was* the appearance of the brightness round about. ^lThis *was* the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, ^mI fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

CHAPTER 2.

1 ⁿEzekiel's commission. ^o His instruction. ^p roll of his heavy prophecy.

AND he said unto me, Son of man, ^qstand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2 And ^rthe spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of ^sIs'ra'el, to a rebellious ^tnation that hath rebelled against me: ^uthey and their fathers have transgressed against me, *even* unto this very day.

4 ^vFor they are ^wimpudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD God.

5 ^xAnd they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear (for they *are* a rebellious house) yet ^yshall know that there have been a prophet among them.

6 ¶ And thou, son of man, ^zbe not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though ^{aa}they briers and

orns be with thee, and thou dost sell unto them scorpions: ^b be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, ^c though they be a rebellious house.

^a And thou shalt speak my words unto them, ^d whether they will hear, whether they will forbear: for they are ^e most rebellious.

But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: shut thy mouth, and ^f eat that I give thee.

^g And when I looked, behold, a hand was sent unto me; and, ^h a roll of a book was therein;

ⁱ And he spread it before me; and it was written within and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and weeping.

CHAPTER 3.

^j Ezekiel eateth the roll. ^k God encourageth him. ^l God sheweth him the rule of prophecy. ^m God putteth and openeth the prophet's mouth.

ⁿ MOREOVER he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou dost; ^o eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of *Is'-rā-ēl*.

So I opened my mouth, and he said me to eat that roll.

And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I ^p eat it; and it was as honey in my mouth ^q as honey for sweetness.

^r And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of *Is'-rā-ēl*, and speak with my words unto them.

For thou ^s art not sent to a people of a strange speech and of an hard language, ^t but to the house of *Is'-rā-ēl*;

Not to many people ^u of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. ^v Surely, ^w had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened to thee.

But the house of *Is'-rā-ēl* will not hearken unto thee; ^x for they will not hearken unto me: ^y for all the words of *Is'-rā-ēl* are ^z impudent and disobedient.

Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy head strong against their foreheads.

B.C. c. 595.

^a Is. 50. 7.
^b Jer. 1. 18.
^c & 15. 20.
^d Mic. 3. 8.

^e ch. 3. 9.
^f 1 Pet. 3. 14.

^g Jer. 1. 8, 17.
^h ch. 2. 6.

ⁱ ch. 3. 9, 26, 27.
^j Jer. 1. 7, 17.

^k ver. 5.
^l Heb. rebellion.

^m Rev. 10. 9.
ⁿ ver. 27.

^o ch. 2. 5, 7.

^p ch. 8. 3.
^q Jer. 1. 9.

^r ver. 14.
^s ch. 8. 3.

^t See 1 Kin. 18. 12.
^u 2 Kin. 2. 16.

^v Acts 8. 39.
^w ch. 3. 1.

^x Heb. kissed.

^y ver. 12.
^z ch. 8. 3.

^a Heb. bitter.

^b Heb. hot anger.

^c ch. 2. 8, 9.
^d 2 Kin. 3. 15.

^e ch. 1. 3.
^f & 8. 1.

^g & 37. 1.

^h Job 2. 13.
ⁱ Ps. 137. 1.

^j Rev. 10. 9.
^k See Jer. 15. 16.

^l Ps. 19. 10.
^m & 119. 103.

ⁿ ch. 33. 7-9.
^o Is. 52. 8.

^p & 56. 10.
^q & 62. 6.

^r Jer. 6. 17.
^s Heb. deep of lip, and heavy of tongue;

^t and so ver. 6.

^u Heb. deep of lip, and heavy of language.

^v or, If I had sent thee, &c. would they not have hearkened unto thee?

^w Mat. 11. 21, 23.

^x ch. 33. 6.
^y John 8. 21, 24.

^z John 15. 20.
^a ch. 2. 4.

^b Heb. stiff of forehead, and hard of heart.

^c Is. 49. 4, 5.
^d Acts 20. 26.

^e ch. 18. 24.
^f & 33. 12, 13.

^g Heb. righteousness seen.

^h 9 As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: ⁱ fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

^j 10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

^k 11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, ^l Thus saith the Lord God; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

^m 12 Then ⁿ the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the LORD from his place.

^o 13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that ^p touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing.

^q 14 So ^r the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went ^s in bitterness, in the ^t heat of my spirit; but ^u the hand of the LORD was strong upon me.

^v 15 ^w Then I came to them of the captivity at *Tēl-ā'-bīb*, that dwelt by the river of *Chē'-bār*, and ^x I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days.

^y 16 And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

^z 17 ^a Son of man, I have made thee ^b a watchman upon the house of *Is'-rā-ēl*: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

^c 18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man ^d shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

^e 19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; ^f but thou hast delivered thy soul.

^g 20 Again, When a ^h righteous man doth turn from his ⁱ righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he

shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul.

22 ¶ And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I saw by the river of Chē-bār: and I fell on my face.

24 Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house.

25 But thou, O son of man, behold, they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:

26 And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them a reprover: for they are a rebellious house.

27 But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: for they are a rebellious house.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ Under the type of a siege is shewed the time from the defection of Jeroboam to the captivity. ⁹ The hardness of the famine.

THOU also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it the city, even Jē-rū-sā-lēm:

2 And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set battering rams against it round about.

3 Moreover take thou unto thee an iron pan, and set it for a wall

B.C. 595.

^a ch. 12. 6, 11.
^b & 24. 24, 27.

^b ver. 14.
^c ch. 1. 3.

^c ch. 8. 4.
^d Num. 14. 34.

^e ch. 1. 28.

^f ch. 1. 1.

^g ch. 1. 28.
^h Heb.
a day for
a year, a
year for a
year.
ⁱ ch. 2. 2.

^j ch. 3. 25.

^k ch. 4. 8.
^l Heb.
from thy
side to thy
side.

^m ch. 24. 27.
Luke 1. 20,
22.
ⁿ or, spell.

^o Heb.
a man
reproving.
^p ch. 2. 5-7.
^q ch. 24. 27.
& 33. 22.

^r ver. 11.

^s ver. 9, 26.
ch. 12. 2, 3.

^t Hos. 9. 3.

^u Acts 10. 14.
^v or, chief
leaders,
ch. 21. 22.
^w Ex. 22. 31.
Lev. 11. 40.
& 17. 15.

^x or, a flat
plate, or,
slice.

of iron between thee and the city, and set thy face against it, and shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. This shall be sign to the house of Is'-rā-ēl.

4 Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Is'-rā-ēl upon it: according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it thou shalt bear the iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days: so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Is'-rā-ēl.

6 And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Jū'-dāh forty days: I have appointed thee each day a year.

7 Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jē-rū-sā-lēm, and thine arm shall be uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it.

8 And, behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to another: thou hast ended the days of thy siege.

9 I Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentils, and millet, and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thereof bread, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof.

10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat shall be by weight, twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it.

11 Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an hin from time to time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, in their sight.

13 And the LORD said, Even thou shalt eat the children of Is'-rā-ēl their defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, Ah Lord God, behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of the flesh which dieth of itself, or is torn

ces; neither came there 'abominable flesh into my mouth.

Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare bread therewith.

Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the staff of bread in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm: and ye shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

That they may want bread and water, and be astonished one with another, and consume away for their iniquity.

CHAPTER 5.

Under the type of hair, 5 is shewed the judgment of Jerusalem for their rebellion.

AND thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber's razor, and cause it to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then weigh thee balances to weigh, and divide the hair.

'Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are filled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite about it with a sword: and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will draw a sword after them.

'Thou shalt also take thereof a third in number, and bind them in their skirts.

Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; for proof shall a fire come forth into the house of Is'-râ-ël.

Thus saith the Lord God; This Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.

And she hath changed my judgments into wickedness more than nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done ac-

B.C. 595.

^a Deut. 14. 3.
^{1a} 65. 4.

^b Lam. 4. 6.
^{1a} Dan. 9. 12.
^c Amos 3. 2.

^c Lev. 26. 26.
^{1a} Ps. 105. 16.

^{1a} Is. 3. 1.
^{1a} ch. 5. 16.
^{1a} & 14. 13.

^d ver. 10.
^{1a} ch. 12. 19.

^e ver. 11.
^{1a} Jer. 28. 29.

^{1a} Deut. 28. 53.
^{1a} 2 Kin. 6. 29.

^{1a} Jer. 19. 9.
^{1a} Lam. 2. 20.
^{1a} & 4. 10.

^{1a} Lev. 26. 39.
^{1a} ch. 24. 23.

^{1a} ver. 12.
^{1a} Lev. 26. 33.

^{1a} Deut. 32. 64.
^{1a} ch. 12. 14.

^{1a} Zech. 2. 6.
^{1a} 3 Chr. 36. 14.

^{1a} ch. 7. 20.
^{1a} & 8. 5, &c.

^{1a} & 23. 38.
^{1a} ch. 11. 21.

^{1a} ch. 7. 4, 9.
^{1a} & 8. 19.

^{1a} & 9. 10.
^{1a} See

^{1a} Lev. 21. 5.
^{1a} Is. 7. 20.

^{1a} ch. 44. 20.
^{1a} See ver. 2.

^{1a} Jer. 15. 2.
^{1a} & 21. 9.

^{1a} & 6. 12.
^{1a} ver. 12.

^{1a} ch. 4. 1.
^{1a} ch. 4. 8, 9.

^{1a} ver. 2, 10.
^{1a} Jer. 9. 16.

^{1a} ch. 6. 8.
^{1a} ver. 2.

^{1a} Lev. 26. 33.
^{1a} ch. 12. 14.

^{1a} Lam. 4. 11.
^{1a} ch. 6. 12.

^{1a} & 7. 8.
^{1a} ch. 21. 17.

^{1a} Jer. 40. 6.
^{1a} & 52. 16.

^{1a} Deut. 32. 36.
^{1a} Is. 1. 24.

^{1a} ch. 38. 6.
^{1a} & 38. 19.

^{1a} wings.
^{1a} Jer. 41. 1, 2.

^{1a} &c.
^{1a} & 44. 14.

^{1a} Jer. 28. 31.
^{1a} Neh. 2. 17.

^{1a} Deut. 32. 37.
^{1a} 1 Kin. 9. 7.

^{1a} Ps. 79. 4.
^{1a} Jer. 24. 9.

^{1a} Lam. 2. 15.
^{1a} ch. 25. 17.

^{1a} Deut. 32. 23.
^{1a} 24.

^{1a} Lev. 26. 28.
^{1a} ch. 4. 16.

^{1a} & 14. 13.
^{1a} Jer. 2. 10.

^{1a} 11.
^{1a} ch. 16. 47.

^{1a} Lev. 26. 22.
^{1a} Deut. 32. 24.

^{1a} ch. 14. 21.
^{1a} & 33. 27.

^{1a} & 34. 25.

cording to the judgments of the nations that are round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I, even I, am against thee, and will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations.

9 And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations.

10 Therefore the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord God; Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity.

12 ¶ A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and I will scatter a third part into all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.

13 Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon thee, and I will be comforted: and they shall know that I the Lord have spoken it in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them.

14 Moreover I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in furious rebukes. I the Lord have spoken it.

16 When I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon you, and will break your staff of bread:

17 So will I send upon you famine and evil beasts, and they shall

bereave thee; and 'pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee. I the LORD have spoken it.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The judgment of Israel for their idolatry. 8 A remnant shall be blessed.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, 'set thy face toward the 'mountains of Īs'-rā-ēl, and prophesy against them,

3 And say, Ye mountains of Īs'-rā-ēl, hear the word of the LORD God; Thus saith the LORD God to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys; Behold, I, even I, will bring a sword upon you, and 'I will destroy your high places.

4 And your altars shall be desolate, and your 'images shall be broken: and 'I will cast down your slain men before your idols.

5 And I will 'lay the dead carcases of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl before their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.

6 In all your dwellingplaces the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.

7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and 'ye shall know that I am the LORD.

8 ¶ 'Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have some that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries.

9 And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because 'I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and 'with their eyes, which go a whoring after their idols: and 'they shall lothe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations.

10 And they shall know that I am the LORD, and that I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

B.C. 591.

* ch. 33. 22.

* ch. 21. 14.

* ch. 5. 12.

* ch. 20. 46.

& 21. 2.

& 25. 2.

* ch. 36. 1.

* ch. 5. 13.

* ver. 7.

* Jer. 2. 20.

* Hos. 4. 13.

* Is. 57. 5.

* Lev. 26. 30.

2 or, sin

images,

and so

ver. 6.

* Is. 5. 25.

* Lev. 26. 30.

3 or,

desolate

from the

wilderness.

* Heb. give.

* Num. 33. 46.

* Jer. 43. 22.

11 ¶ Thus saith the LORD God, Smite 'with thine hand, and stand with thy foot, and say, Alas for the evil abominations of the house of Īs'-rā-ēl! 'for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: 'thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.

13 Then 'shall ye know that I am the LORD, when their slain men shall be among their idols round about their altars, 'upon every high mountain, 'in all the tops of the mountains, and 'under every green tree, under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.

14 So will I 'stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, 'more desolate than wilderness toward 'Dib'-lāth, in their habitations: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 7.

1 The final desolation of Israel. 16 The mourning and repentance of them that escape. 20 The end of the sanctuary. 23 Under the type of a sheaf, is shewed their miserable captivity.

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Also, thou son of man, thus saith the LORD God unto the land of Īs'-rā-ēl; 'An end, the end is come unto the four corners of the land.

3 Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will 'recompense upon thee all thine abominations.

4 And 'mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: 'and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

5 Thus saith the LORD God; evil, an only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come: it 'watcheth for thee; behold, it is come.

7 'The morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: 'the time is come, the day of trouble is near, and not the 'sound of the mountains.

* Amos 8. 2.

* Mat. 24. 6.

13, 14.

* ver. 13.

ch. 7. 4, 9.

& 11. 30, 12.

& 12. 15.

* Jer. 44. 28.

ch. 5. 2, 12.

& 12. 16.

& 14. 22.

* Heb. give.

* ch. 5. 11.

& 8. 18.

& 9. 10.

* Ps. 73. 40.

Is. 7. 13.

& 49. 24.

& 63. 10.

* ch. 6. 7.

& 12. 20.

* Num. 15. 39.

ch. 20. 7, 24.

* Lev. 26. 39.

Job 42. 6.

ch. 20. 43.

& 38. 31.

* Heb.

awaketh

against

thee.

* ver. 10.

* Zeph. 1. 14.

16.

7 or, echo.

Now will I shortly ^apour out
fury upon thee, and accomplish
mine anger upon thee: and I will
judge thee according to thy ways,
and will recompense thee for all
thy abominations.

And mine eye shall not spare,
neither will I have pity: I will
recompense ^athee according to thy
ways and thine abominations *that*
^ain the midst of thee; ^aand ye
all know that I *am* the LORD that
retheth.

Behold the day, behold, it is
come: ^athe morning is gone forth;
the rod hath blossomed, pride hath
added.

Violence is risen up into a rod
of wickedness: none of them *shall*
remain, nor of their multitude,
nor of any of ^atheir's: ^aneither
shall there be wailing for them.

The time is come, the day draw-
nigh: let not the buyer rejoice,
nor the seller mourn: for wrath is
upon all the multitude thereof.

For the seller shall not return
that which is sold, ^aalthough
they were yet alive: for the vision
touching the whole multitude
thereof, *which* shall not return;
neither shall any strengthen him-
self ^ain ^athe iniquity of his life.

They have blown the trumpet,
even to make all ready; but none
cometh to the battle: for my wrath
is upon all the multitude thereof.

The sword is without, and the
famine and the famine within:
that *is* in the field shall die with
the sword; and he that *is* in the
city, famine and pestilence shall
consume him.

But they that escape of them
shall escape, and shall be on the
mountains like doves of the val-
leys, all of them mourning, every
one for his iniquity.

All ^ahands shall be feeble, and
all knees shall be weak as water.

They shall also ^agird themselves
with sackcloth, and horror shall
cover them; and shame shall be
upon all faces, and baldness upon
their heads.

They shall cast their silver in
the streets, and their gold shall be
removed: their silver and their
gold shall not be able to deliver
them in the day of the wrath of

B.C. 604.

^a ch. 20, 8, 21.

² or, because
their
iniquity
is their
stumbling-
block.
^b Jer. 7. 30.

³ Heb.
upon thee.
⁴ or, made
it into
them an
unclean
thing.
^c ver. 4.

^d ver. 7.

⁵ or,
burglars.
^e Jer. 6. 7.
^f 2 Kin. 21.
16.
⁶ or, tumult.

⁷ or, their
tumultuous
persons.
⁸ Jer. 16. 5, 6.
ch. 24. 16,
22.

⁸ or,
they shall
inherit
their holy
places.

⁹ Heb.
Cutting off.
¹⁰ Heb.
though
their life
were yet
among the
living.
¹¹ Deut. 32.

¹² Jer. 4. 20.
¹³ Ps. 74. 9.

¹⁴ Lam. 2. 9.
ch. 20. 1, 3.

¹⁵ or, whose
life is
in his
iniquity.

¹⁶ Heb. his
iniquity.

¹⁷ Deut. 32.

¹⁸ Lam. 1. 20.
ch. 5. 12.

¹⁹ Heb.
with their
judgments.

the LORD: they shall not satisfy
their souls, neither fill their bowels:
^abecause it is the stumblingblock of
their iniquity.

As for the beauty of his or-
nament, he set it in majesty: ^abut
they made the images of their abo-
minations and of their detestable
things therein: therefore have I
^aset it far from them.

And I will give it into the hands
of the strangers for a prey, and to
the wicked of the earth for a spoil;
and they shall pollute it.

My face will I turn also from
them, and they shall pollute my
secret place: for the ^arobbers shall
enter into it, and defile it.

Make a chain: for the land
is full of bloody crimes, and the
city is full of violence.

Wherefore I will bring the worst
of the heathen, and they shall pos-
sess their houses: I will also make
the pomp of the strong to cease; and
^atheir holy places shall be defiled.

Destruction cometh; and they
shall seek peace, and *there shall be*
none.

Mischief shall come upon mis-
chief, and rumour shall be upon
rumour; ^athen shall they seek a
vision of the prophet; but the law
shall perish from the priest, and
counsel from the ancients.

The king shall mourn, and the
prince shall be clothed with desola-
tion, and the hands of the people
of the land shall be troubled: I will
do unto them after their way, and
^aaccording to their deserts will I
judge them; and they shall know
that I *am* the LORD.

CHAPTER 8.

¹ Ezekiel, in a vision of God, ⁵ is shewed the image
of jealousy, ⁷ the chambers of imagery, ¹³ the
mourners for Tammuz, ¹⁵ the worshippers towards
the sun. ¹⁸ God's wrath for their idolatry.

AND it came to pass in the sixth
year, in the sixth month, in the
fifth day of the month, as I sat in
mine house, and ^athe elders of Jū-
dāh sat before me, that ^athe hand
of the LORD God fell there upon me.

Then I beheld, and lo a likeness
as the appearance of fire: from the
appearance of his loins even down-
ward, fire; and from his loins even
upward, as the appearance of bright-
ness; ^aas the colour of amber.

3 And he ^aput forth the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine head; and ^bthe spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and ^cbrought me in the visions of God to Jê-rû-sâ-lêm, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; ^dwhere was the seat of the image of jealousy, which ^eprovoketh to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the glory of the God of Îs'-râ-êl was there, according to the vision that I ^fsaw in the plain.

5 ¶ Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the entry.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? *even* the great abominations that the house of Îs'-râ-êl committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Îs'-râ-êl, poured upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Îs'-râ-êl, and in the midst of them stood Jâ-âz-â-nî'-âh the son of Shâ'-phân, with every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Îs'-râ-êl do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, 'The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the earth.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see

B.C. 594.

^a Dan. 5. 5.^b ch. 3. 14.^c ch. 11. 1, 24.^d & 40. 2.^e Jer. 7. 30. & 32. 34. ch. 5. 11.^f Deut. 32. 16, 21.^g ch. 1. 28. & 3. 22, 23.^h Joel 2. 17.ⁱ ch. 11. 1.^j Jer. 2. 27. & 32. 33.^k Deut. 4. 19. 2 Kin. 23. 5, 11. Job 31. 26. Jer. 44. 17.^l or, *is there any thing lighter than to commit.*^m ch. 9. 9.ⁿ ch. 5. 13. & 16. 42. & 24. 13.^o ch. 5. 11. & 7. 4, 9. & 9. 5, 10.^p Prov. 1. 28.^q Is. 1. 15.^r Jer. 11. 11. & 14. 12.^s Mic. 3. 4.^t Zech. 7. 13.

greater abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which was toward the north, and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tâ'm'-mûz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? And thou shalt see yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar, ^awere about five and twenty men, ^bwith their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped ^cthe sun toward the east.

17 ¶ Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? And it is a light thing to the house of Jê-rû-sâ-lêm that they commit the abominations which they commit here; for they have ^dfilled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: ^eand, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

18 ^fTherefore will I also deal with them in fury: mine ^geye shall not spare them, neither will I have pity; and though they ^hcry in mine ears with a loud voice, *yet* will I not hear them.

CHAPTER 9.

1 ^a A vision, whereby is shewed the preservation of some, and the destruction of the rest. 2 ^b cannot be intreated for them.

HE cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, ^awhich lieth toward the north, and every man ^ba slaughter weapon in his hand; ^cand one man among them was clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn ^dby his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brazen altar.

3 And ^ethe glory of the God of Îs'-râ-êl was gone up from the cherûb, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which ^fhad the writer's inkhorn by his side;

³ Heb. which is turned.⁴ Heb. a weapon of his breaking in pieces.⁵ Lev. 16. 4. ch. 10. 2, 6, 7.⁶ Rev. 15. 6.⁷ Heb. upon his loins.⁸ See ch. 3. 23. & 8. 4.⁹ & 10. 4, 18. & 11. 22, 23.¹⁰ ch. 9. 9.

And the LORD said unto him, ^athrough the midst of the city, ^brough the midst of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, ^cand ^dset ^ea mark upon the foreheads of the men ^fthat sigh and that cry ^gall the abominations that be ^hin the midst thereof.

ⁱAnd to the others he said in ^jmine hearing, Go ye after him ^krough the city, and smite: ^llet ^myour eye spare, neither have ye ⁿmercy:

^oSlay ^putterly old and young, ^qth maids, and little children, and ^rmen: but ^scome not near any ^tman upon whom ^uis the mark; and ^vbegin at my sanctuary. ^wThen ^xthey began at the ancient men which ^ywere before the house.

And he said unto them, Defile ^athe house, and fill the courts with ^bthe slain: go ye forth. And they ^cwent forth, and slew ^din the ^ecity.

^fAnd it came to pass, while ^gthey were slaying them, and I was ^hat, that I ⁱfell upon my face, and ^jcried, and said, ^kAh Lord GOD! wilt ^lthou destroy all the residue of Îs'-
râ-ël in thy pouring out of thy fury ^min Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm?

Then said he unto me, The ini-
quity of the house of Îs'-râ-ël and
of Jê-dâh is exceeding great, and ^athe
land is ^bfull of blood, and the city
is ^cfull of perverseness; for they say,
The LORD hath forsaken the earth,
and ^dthe LORD seeth not.

And as for me also, mine ^aeye
will not spare, neither will I have
mercy, ^bbut ^cI will recompense their
iniquity upon their head.

And, behold, the man clothed
with linen, which ^ahad the inkhorn
in his side, ^breported the matter,
saying, I have done as thou hast
commanded me.

CHAPTER 10.

Vision of the coals of fire, 8 of the cherubims.

WHEN I looked, and, behold, in the
firmament that was above the
head of the chêr'-û-bîms there ap-
peared over them as it were a
sapphire stone, as the appearance of
the likeness of a throne.

And he spake unto the man
clothed with linen, and said, Go in
between the wheels, ^aeven under the
chêr'-ûb, and fill ^bthy hand with

B.C.c. 594.

^a ch. 1. 13.

^b See Rev.

8. 5.

^c Heb.

mark a

mark.

^d Ex. 12. 7.

^e Rev. 7. 3.

^f & 9. 4.

^g & 13. 16, 17.

^h & 20. 4.

ⁱ Ps. 119. 53,

136.

^j Jer. 13. 17.

^k 2 Cor. 12. 21.

^l 2 Pet. 2. 8.

^m Heb.

mine ears.

ⁿ See

ver. 18.

^o ch. 1. 23.

^p & 9. 3.

^q ver. 10.

^r ch. 5. 11.

^s Heb. was

lifted up.

^t 1 Kin. 8. 10,

11.

^u ch. 43. 5.

^v 2 Chr. 36.

17.

^w Heb. to

destruction.

^x Rev. 9. 4.

^y ch. 1. 24.

^z Jer. 25. 29.

^a 1 Pet. 4. 17.

^b ch. 11. 11,

12, 16.

^c Pa. 29. 3,

&c.

^d Heb. sent

forth.

^e Num. 14. 5.

^f & 16. 4, 22,

45.

^g Josh. 7. 6.

^h ch. 11. 13.

ⁱ ver. 21.

^j ch. 1. 8.

^k 2 Kin. 21.

16.

^l ch. 8. 17.

^m Heb. filled

with.

ⁿ or,

wresting

of judg-

ment.

^o ch. 1. 15.

^p ch. 8. 12.

^q Pa. 10. 11.

^r Is. 29. 15.

^s ch. 5. 11.

^t & 7. 4.

^u & 8. 18.

^v ch. 11. 21.

^w ch. 1. 16.

^x Heb.

returned

the word.

^y ch. 1. 17.

^acoals of fire from between the
chêr'-û-bîms, and ^bscatter them over
the city. And he went in in my
sight.

3 Now the chêr'-û-bîms stood on
the right side of the house, when
the man went in; and the cloud
filled the inner court.

4 ^aThen the glory of the LORD
^bwent up from the chêr'-ûb, and
stood over the threshold of the
house; and ^cthe house was filled
with the cloud, and the court was
full of the brightness of the LORD's
glory.

5 And the ^asound of the chêr'-û-
bîms' wings was heard ^beven to the
outer court, as ^cthe voice of the
Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, ^athat when
he had commanded the man clothed
with linen, saying, Take fire from
between the wheels, from between
the chêr'-û-bîms; then he went in,
and stood beside the wheels.

7 And one chêr'-ûb ^astretched forth
his hand from between the chêr'-û-
bîms unto the fire that ^bwas between
the chêr'-û-bîms, and took ^cthereof,
and put ^dit into the hands of him
that ^ewas clothed with linen: who
took ^fit, and went out.

8 ^aAnd there appeared in the
chêr'-û-bîms the form of a man's
hand under their wings.

9 ^aAnd when I looked, behold the
four wheels by the chêr'-û-bîms, one
wheel by one chêr'-ûb, and another
wheel by another chêr'-ûb: and the
appearance of the wheels ^bwas as
the colour of a ^cberyl stone.

10 And ^aas for their appearances,
they four had one likeness, as if
a wheel had been in the midst of
a wheel.

11 ^aWhen they went, they went
upon their four sides; they turned
not as they went, but to the place
whither the head looked they fol-
lowed it; they turned not as they
went.

12 And their whole ^abody, and
their backs, and their hands, and
their wings, and ^bthe wheels, ^cwere
full of eyes round about, ^deven the
wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, ^ait was cried
unto them in my hearing, O wheel.

14 ^aAnd every one had four faces:
the first face ^bwas the face of a

chěr'-üb, and the second face *was* the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

15 And the chěr'-ü-bims were lifted up: *This is* the living creature that I saw by the river of Chě'-bār.

16 *And* when the chěr'-ü-bims went, the wheels went by them: and when the chěr'-ü-bims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 *When* they stood, *these* stood; and when they were lifted up, *these* lifted up themselves *also*: for the spirit *of* the living creature *was* in them.

18 Then *the* glory of the LORD *departed* from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the chěr'-ü-bims.

19 And *the* chěr'-ü-bims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also *were* beside them, and *every one* stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD's house; and the glory of the God of Iš-rā-él *was* over them above.

20 *This is* the living creature that I saw under the God of Iš-rā-él *by* the river of Chě'-bār; and I knew that they *were* the chěr'-ü-bims.

21 *Every one* had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; *and* the likeness of the hands of a man *was* under their wings.

22 And *the* likeness of their faces *was* the same faces which I saw by the river of Chě'-bār, their appearances and themselves: *they* went every one straight forward.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *The presumption of the princes. 4 Their sin and judgment. 13 Ezekiel complaining. God sheweth him his purpose in saving a remnant. 22 The glory of God leaveth the city. 24 Ezekiel is returned to the captivity.*

MOREOVER *the* spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto *the* east gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and behold *at* the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Jā-āz-ā-ni'-āh the son of Ā'-zūr, and Pēl-ā-ti'-āh the son of Bē-nāi'-āh, princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of

B.C. 604.

2 or, It is not for us to build houses near.

a ch. 12. 22, 27.

b 2 Pet. 3. 4.

c Jer. 1. 13.

d ch. 24. 3, &c.

e ch. 1. 5.

f ch. 1. 19.

g ch. 2. 2.

h 3. 24.

i ch. 1. 12.

j 20, 21.

k ch. 7. 23.

l & 22. 3, 4.

m or, of life.

n ver. 4.

o ch. 24. 3, 6.

p 10. 11.

q Mic. 3. 3.

r Hos. 9. 12.

s ver. 9.

t ch. 11. 22.

u ver. 4.

v ch. 24. 3, 6.

w 10. 11.

x Mic. 3. 3.

y Hos. 9. 12.

z ver. 9.

aa ch. 11. 22.

ab ch. 5. a.

ac 2 Kin. 25.

ad 19-21.

ae Jer. 39. 6.

af & 52. 10.

ag ver. 15.

ah ch. 1. 22.

ai 1 Kin. 8. 65.

aj 2 Kin. 14. 25.

ak ch. 1. 1.

al Pa. 9. 16.

am ch. 6. 7.

an & 13. 9, 14.

ao 21, 23.

ap See ver. 3.

aq ver. 14.

ar ch. 1. 6.

as ver. 8.

at ch. 1. 8.

au ch. 1. 10.

av ver. 10.

aw or, which have not walked.

ax ch. 1. 12.

ay Lev. 18. 3.

az 24, &c.

ba Deut. 12. 30.

bb 31.

bc ch. 8. 10, 14.

bd 16.

be ver. 1.

bf Acts 5. 5.

bg ch. 9. 8.

bh ver. 24.

bi ch. 3. 12, 14.

bj & 8. 3.

bk ch. 10. 19.

bl See ch. 8. 16.

man, these *are* the men that do mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city:

3 Which say, *It is not* near; us build houses: *this city is* a caldron, and we *be* the flesh.

4 ¶ Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

5 And *the* Spirit of the LORD upon me, and said unto me, *Speak*. Thus saith the LORD; Thus have ye said, O house of Iš-rā-él: for ye know the things that come in your mind, *every one of* them.

6 Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain.

7 Therefore thus saith the LORD God; *Your* slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they *are* the flesh, and this *city is* the caldron; *but* I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

8 Ye have feared the sword; *and* I will bring a sword upon you, saith the LORD God.

9 And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and *they* will execute judgments among you.

10 Ye shall fall by the sword; *and* I will judge you in *the* border of Iš-rā-él; *and* ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

11 *This city* shall not be ye a caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; *but* I will judge you in the border of Iš-rā-él.

12 And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD: *for* ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but *have* done as the manners of the heathen that are round about you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that Pēl-ā-ti'-āh the son of Bē-nāi'-āh died. Then I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, LORD GOD! wilt thou make a *fool* end of the remnant of Iš-rā-él?

14 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, *and* thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Iš-rā-él, *wholly, are* they unto whom the inhabitants of Jē-rú'-sā-lēm have said, Get you far from the LORD.

ÿ-lon to the land of the Chāl-dē'-āns; yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And ^bI will scatter toward every wind all that *are* about him to help him, and all his bands; and ^dI will draw out the sword after them.

15 ^aAnd they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

16 ^aBut I will leave ^aa few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abominations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

17 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

18 Son of man, ^aeat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord God of the inhabitants of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and of the land of Īs'-rā-ēl; They shall eat their bread with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may ^abe desolate from ^aall that is therein, ^abecause of the violence of all them that dwell therein.

20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

21 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

22 Son of man, what *is* that proverb *that* ye have in the land of Īs'-rā-ēl, saying, 'The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth?'

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord God; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Īs'-rā-ēl; but say unto them, 'The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.

24 For ^athere shall be no more any 'vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Īs'-rā-ēl.

25 For I *am* the LORD: I will speak, and ^athe word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord God.

B.C. 594.

^a ver. 22.^b 2 Kin. 25.^{4, 5.} ch. 5. 10.^c 2 Pet. 3. 4.^d ch. 5. 2, 12.^e ver. 16, 20.^f Ps. 9. 16.^g ch. 6. 7, 14.^h & 11. 10.ⁱ ver. 23, 25.^j ch. 6. 8-10.^k Heb.^l men of^m numberⁿ ch. 4. 18.^o Heb. *them*^p that *are*^q prophets^r out of^s their own^t hearts^u ver. 17.^v Jer. 14. 14.^w & 23. 16, 26.^x Heb. *walk*^y after.^z or, and^{aa} things^{ab} which^{ac} they have^{ad} not seen.^{ae} Cant. 2. 15.^{af} Zech. 7.^{ag} 14.^{ah} Heb. *the*^{ai} fulness^{aj} thereof.^{ak} Ps. 107. 34.^{al} Ps. 106. 23.^{am} ch. 22. 30.^{an} 7 or,^{ao} branches.^{ap} Heb.^{aq} hedged the^{ar} hedge.^{as} ver. 23.^{at} ch. 12. 24.^{au} & 22. 28.^{av} ver. 27.^{aw} ch. 11. 3.^{ax} Amos 6. 3.^{ay} 2 Pet. 3. 4.^{az} Joel 2. 1.^{ba} Zeph. 1. 14.^{bb} ch. 13. 23.^{bc} Lam. 2. 14.^{bd} or, secret,^{be} or, council,^{bf} Ezra 2. 69,^{bg} 62.^{bh} Neh. 7. 5.^{bi} Ps. 69. 25.^{bj} ver. 20, 38.^{bk} ch. 23.^{bl} Is. 55. 11.^{bm} Dan. 9. 12.^{bn} Luke 21. 33.^{bo} ch. 11. 10,^{bp} 12.^{bq} Jer. 6. 14^{br} & 8. 11.

26 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

27 ^aSon of man, behold, *they* of house of Īs'-rā-ēl say, The vision *that* he seeth *is* ^afor many days *come*, and he prophesieth of times *that* are far off.

28 ^aTherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; There *is* none of my words be prolonged ^amore, but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Reproof of lying prophets, 10 and their untimely mortar. 17 Of prophetesses and their pillows.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Īs'-rā-ēl that prophesy, and say thou unto ^athe ^athat prophesy out of their ^aown hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD;

3 Thus saith the Lord God; Ye ^aunto the foolish prophets, that ^alow their own spirit, ^aand have said nothing!

4 O Īs'-rā-ēl, thy prophets are ^athe foxes in the deserts.

5 Ye ^ahave not gone up into ^agaps, neither ^amade up the hedge for the house of Īs'-rā-ēl to stand the battle in the day of the LORD.

6 ^aThey have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The LORD saith, and the LORD hath not sent them, and they have made *others* to have that they would confirm the word.

7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith *it*; albeit I have spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the LORD God; Because ye have spoken vanity and seen lies, therefore, behold, I ^aagainst you, saith the Lord God.

9 And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in ^athe assembly of my people, ^aneither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Īs'-rā-ēl, ^aneither shall they enter into the land of Īs'-rā-ēl; ^aand ye shall know that I the Lord God.

10 ¶ Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, ^aPeace; and *there was no peace*

one built up a wall, and, lo, they daubed it with untempered mortar:
 Say unto them which daub it with untempered mortar, that it shall fall: 'there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great stones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend it.
 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall not be said unto you, Where is the daubing wherewith ye have daubed it?
 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will even rend it with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in my fury to consume it.
 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.
 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered mortar, and will say unto you, The wall is no more, neither they that have daubed it;
 To wit, the prophets of Īś-rā-ēl which prophesy concerning Jē-rūšalēm, and which see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the Lord God.
 Likewise, thou son of man, say to thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy against them,
 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the women that sew elbows to all armholes, and make crowns upon the head of every man to hunt souls! Will ye hunt souls of my people, and will ye slay the souls alive that come unto me?
 And will ye pollute me among the people for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies?
 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against your pil-

B.C. 604.

2 or, a slight scall.

* ch. 22. 28.
 3 or, into gardens.

4 ch. 38. 22.

* ver. 9.

4 Jer. 23. 14.

4 or, that I should save his life.

5 Heb. by quickening him.

* ver. 6, &c. ch. 12. 24. Mic. 3. 6.

6 ver. 9. ch. 14. 8. & 15. 7.

* ver. 9, 21. 22. ch. 14. 8.

* ch. 8. 1. & 20. 1. & 33. 31.

* ver. 4, 7. ch. 7. 19.

* Jer. 6. 14. & 28. 9.

12 Kin. 3. 13.

* ch. 20. 46. & 21. 2.

* ver. 2.

6 or, elbows.

* 2 Pet. 2. 14.

* See Prov. 23. 21. Mic. 3. 5.

7 or, others.

lows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life:

23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 14.

1 God answereth idolaters according to their own heart. 6 They are exhorted to repent, for fear of judgments. 12 God's irrevocable sentence of famine, 15 of noisome beasts, 17 of the sword, 19 and of pestilence. 22 A remnant shall be left.

THEN came certain of the elders of Īś-rā-ēl unto me, and sat before me.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: should I be enquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Every man of the house of Īś-rā-ēl that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the LORD will answer him that cometh according to the multitude of his idols;

5 That I may take the house of Īś-rā-ēl in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.

6 ¶ Therefore say unto the house of Īś-rā-ēl, Thus saith the Lord God; Repent, and turn yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations.

7 For every one of the house of Īś-rā-ēl, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Īś-rā-ēl, which separ-

ateth himself from me, and setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to enquire of him concerning me; I the LORD will answer him by myself:

8 And ^dI will set my face against that man, and will make him a ^csign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

9 And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD ^ahave deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Īś'-rā-ēl.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh unto him;

11 That the house of Īś'-rā-ēl may ^cgo no more astray from me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions; ^abut that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord God.

12 ¶ The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the ^astaff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it:

14 ^aThough these three men, Nō'-āh, Dān'-iēl, and Jōb, were in it, they should deliver *but* their own souls ^bby their righteousness, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ If I cause ^anoisome beasts to pass through the land, and they ^aspoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts:

16 ^aThough these three men were ^ain it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 ¶ Or *if* ^aI bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I ^acut off man and beast from it:

B.C. c. 594.

^a ver. 14.

^b 2 Sam. 24.

15.

ch. 38. 22.

ch. 7. 8.

^c Lev. 17. 10.

^d 20. 3, 5, 6.

Jer. 44. 11.

ch. 15. 7.

^e Num. 26.

10.

Deut. 28. 37.

ch. 5. 15.

^f ver. 14.

^g ch. 6. 7.

^a 1 Kin. 22.

23.

Job 12. 16.

Jer. 4. 10.

2 Thee. 2. 11.

² or, Also

when.

⁴ ch. 5. 17.

& 33. 27.

^a ch. 6. 8.

¹ 2 Pet. 2. 15.

^m ch. 20. 43.

ⁿ ch. 11. 20.

& 37. 27.

^o Jer. 22. 8, 9.

^p Lev. 26. 26.

Is. 3. 1.

ch. 4. 16.

& 5. 16.

^q ver. 16, 18,

20.

Jer. 15. 1.

See

Jer. 7. 16.

& 11. 14.

& 14. 11.

^r Prov. 11. 4.

^s Lev. 26. 22.

ch. 5. 17.

³ or,

bereave.

^t ver. 14, 18,

20.

^u John 15. 6.

^v Heb. in

the midst

of it.

⁵ Heb.

Will it

prosper?

^w Lev. 26. 25.

ch. 5. 12.

& 21. 3, 4.

& 29. 8.

& 33. 21.

⁶ Heb.

made fit.

^x ch. 25. 13.

Zeph. 1. 3.

18 ^aThough these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall deliver themselves.

19 ¶ Or *if* I send ^aa pestilence upon that land, and ^apour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from man and beast:

20 ^aThough Nō'-āh, Dān'-iēl, Jōb, were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; ^aI shall *but* deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord God, ^aHow much more when ^aI send four sore judgments upon Jē-sā-lēm, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?

22 ¶ ^aYet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall I have brought forth, *both* sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ^aye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning them, that I have brought upon Jē-sā-lēm, *even* concerning all the judgments that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done ^awithout cause that I have done in it, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 15.

The rejection of Jerusalem foresheewn.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the value of a tree more than any tree, or of a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will men take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 Behold, ^ait is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. ^aIs it meet for any work?

5 Behold, when it was whole was ^ameet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for any work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?

Therefore thus saith the Lord God; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jê-rû-să-lēm.

And I will set my face against them; they shall go out from one city, and another fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I set my face against them.

And I will make the land desolate, because they have committed trespass, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 16.

Under the similitude of a wretched infant is shewed the natural state of Jerusalem. 6 God's extraordinary love towards her. 44 Her sin, matching her mother, and exceeding her sisters, Sodom and Samaria, calleth for judgments. 60 Mercy is omitted her in the end.

GAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

Son of man, I cause Jê-rû-să-lēm to know her abominations,

And say, Thus saith the Lord God unto Jê-rû-să-lēm; Thy birth and thy nativity is of the land of Canaan; thy father was an Amorite, and thy mother an Hittite.

And as for thy nativity, in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed with water to supple thee; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at

None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the thing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

And when I passed by thee, I saw thee polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live.

I have caused thee to multiply the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to excellent ornaments: thy breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou wast naked and bare.

Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I swore unto thee,

B.C. c. 594.

* Ex. 19. 6. Jer. 2. 2.

² Heb. blood.

³ Lev. 17. 10. ch. 34. 8.

⁴ Is. 24. 15.

⁵ ch. 6. 7. & 7. 4. & 11. 10. & 20. 35, 42, 44.

⁶ Heb. trespassed a trespass.

⁷ Gen. 24. 22, 47.

⁸ Prov. 1. 9.

⁹ Heb. nose: See Is. 3. 21.

¹⁰ ch. 20. 4.

¹¹ & 22. 2.

¹² & 33. 7-9.

¹³ Deut. 32. 13, 14.

¹⁴ Ps. 43. 2.

¹⁵ Heb. cutting out, or, habitation.

¹⁶ ch. 21. 30.

¹⁷ Lam. 2. 15.

¹⁸ ver. 45.

¹⁹ Hos. 2. 3.

²⁰ See

Deut. 32. 15.

Jer. 7. 4.

Mic. 3. 11.

²¹ or, when I looked upon thee.

²² Is. 1. 21.

²³ & 57. 8.

Jer. 2. 20.

²⁴ & 3. 6, 20.

ch. 23. 3, 8.

²⁵ Hos. 1. 2.

²⁶ 2 Kin. 23. 7.

ch. 7. 20.

Hos. 2. 8.

²⁷ or, trodden under foot.

²⁸ Heb.

²⁹ of a male.

³⁰ Ex. 1. 7.

³¹ Heb.

³² nude thee

a million.

³³ Heb.

³⁴ ornament of ornaments.

³⁵ Hos. 2. 8.

³⁶ Heb.

³⁷ a savour of rest.

³⁸ Ruth 3. 9.

³⁹ 2 Kin. 16. 3.

Ps. 106. 37.

⁴⁰ Is. 57. 5.

Jer. 7. 31.

⁴¹ & 32. 35.

ch. 20. 26.

⁴² & 21. 37.

and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and thou becamest mine.

9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy blood from thee; and I anointed thee with oil.

10 I clothed thee also with brodered work, and shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put bracelets upon thy hands, and a chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and brodered work; thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and thou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

14 And thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord God.

15 But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and playedst the harlot thereupon: the like things shall not come, neither shall it be so.

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images of men, and didst commit whoredom with them,

18 And tookest thy brodered garments; and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for a sweet savour: and thus it was, saith the Lord God.

20 Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou

hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them ²to be devoured. *Is this* of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through *the fire* for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy ³youth, ⁴when thou wast naked and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord God;)

24 That ⁵thou hast also built unto thee an ⁶eminent place, and ⁷hast made thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place ⁸at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication with ⁹the *Ē-gŷp-tiāns* thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary *food*, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, ¹⁰the ¹¹daughters of the Phil'-is-tineš, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

28 ¹²Thou hast played the whore also with the *Ās-sŷr'-i-āns*, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Cā-nā-ān ¹³unto Chāl-dē-ā; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord God, seeing thou doest all these *things*, the work of an imperious whorish woman;

31 ¹⁴In that ¹⁵thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, in that thou scornest hire;

32 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband!

B.C. 594.

² Heb. to devour.
³ Is. 30. 6.
⁴ Hos. 8. 9.
⁵ Heb. bribest.

⁶ ver. 43. 60.
Jer. 2. 2.
Hos. 11. 1.
⁷ ver. 4, 5, 6.

d ver. 31.

⁸ or, brothel house.

⁹ Is. 57. 5, 7.
Jer. 2. 20.
& 3. 2.
¹⁰ Jer. 20.

¹¹ Jer. 2. 34.
¹² Prov. 9. 14.
¹³ Jer. 13. 22, 25.
Lam. 1. 8.
ch. 23. 9, 10, 22, 29.
Hos. 2. 10.
& 8. 10.
Nah. 3. 5.

¹⁴ ch. 8. 10, 14.
& 20. 7, 8.
& 23. 19-21.

¹⁵ Heb. with judgments of.

¹⁶ Lev. 20. 10.
Deut. 22. 22.
ch. 23. 45.

¹⁷ See ver. 20, 36.
Gen. 9. 6.
Ex. 21. 12.

¹⁸ ver. 57.
2 Chr. 23. 18, 19.

¹⁹ or, cities.
²⁰ ver. 24, 31.

²¹ Kin. 16. 7, 10.

²² 2 Chr. 23.
Jer. 2. 18, 36.

²³ ch. 23. 12, &c.

²⁴ ch. 23. 26.
Hos. 2. 3.

²⁵ Heb. instruments of thine ornaments.

²⁶ ch. 23. 46, 47.

²⁷ John 8. 5, 7.
²⁸ ch. 23. 14, &c.

²⁹ Deut. 13. 16.
2 Kin. 25. 9.

³⁰ Jer. 39. 8.
& 52. 13.

³¹ ch. 5. 8.
& 23. 10, 48.

³² or, In thy daughters is thine, &c.
³³ ver. 24, 30.

³⁴ ch. 23. 27.
³⁵ ch. 5. 13.

³⁶ ver. 22.
Ps. 78. 42.

33 They give gifts to all who but ³⁷thou givest thy gifts to all lovers; and ³⁸hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every for thy whoredom.

34 And the contrary is in from *other* women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth to commit whoredoms: and in ³⁹thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore ⁴⁰the art contrary.

35 ¶ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD:

36 Thus saith the Lord God; cause thy filthiness was put out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy children, which thou dost give unto them;

37 Behold, therefore ⁴¹I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them thou hast loved, with all them thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, will discover thy nakedness to them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, ⁴²women that break wedlock: ⁴³shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

39 And I will also give thee their hand, and they shall throw down ⁴⁴thine eminent place, shall break down thy high place: ⁴⁵they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take ⁴⁶thy jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

40 ⁴⁷They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, thrust thee through with their swords.

41 And they shall ⁴⁸burn thy houses with fire, and ⁴⁹execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to ⁵⁰cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give hire any more.

42 So ⁵¹will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

43 Because ⁵²thou hast not remembered

and the days of thy youth, but
fretted me in all these things;
old, therefore "I also will re-
pense thy way upon thine head,
in the Lord God: and thou shalt
commit this lewdness above all
the abominations.

"Behold, every one that useth
verbs shall use *this* proverb
inst thee, saying, As is the
her, so is her daughter.

Thou art thy mother's daughter,
lotheth her husband and her
children; and thou art the sister of
sisters, which lothed their hus-
bands and their children: "your
her was an Hit-tite, and your
er an Am-ô-rite.

And thine elder sister is Sâ-
mâr-i-â, she and her daughters that
all at thy left hand: and "thy
younger sister, that dwelleth at
right hand, is Söd'-ôm and her
daughters.

Yet hast thou not walked after
their ways, nor done after their
ordinations: but, "as if that were
very little thing, "thou wast cor-
rupted more than they in all thy
days.

As I live, saith the Lord God,
Söd'-ôm thy sister hath not done,
nor her daughters, as thou hast
done, thou and thy daughters.

Behold, this was the iniquity of
sister Söd'-ôm, pride, "fulness of
word, and abundance of idleness
in her and in her daughters,
whereby she strengthened the hand
of the poor and needy.

And they were haughty, and
committed abomination before me:
therefore "I took them away as I
saw good.

Neither hath Sâ-mâr-i-â com-
mitted half of thy sins; but thou
multipliedst thine abominations
more than they, and "hast justified
thyself in all thine abominations
which thou hast done.

Thou also, which hast judged
sisters, bear thine own shame
for thy sins that thou hast com-
mitted more abominable than they:
for I am more righteous than thou:
be thou confounded also, and
thy shame, in that thou hast
justified thy sisters.

"When I shall bring again their
captivity, "the captivity of Söd'-ôm

B.C. 594.

" ch. 9. 10.
& 11. 21.
& 22. 31.

" ch. 14. 22.
23.

" ver. 3.

2 Heb. for a
report, or,
hearing.

3 Heb.
prides, or,
excellen-
cies.

4 Heb.
lesser than
thou.

d Deut. 32.
32.

Is. 1. 10.
2 Kin. 16. 5.

2 Chr. 23. 18.
Is. 7. 1.

& 14. 28.

5 Heb.
Aram.

f ver. 27.
6 or, spoil.

7 or, that
was lothed
as a small
thing.

g ch. 23. 49.

8 Heb. borne
them.

h ver. 48. 51.
2 Kin. 21. 9.

ch. 5. 6, 7.

i Mat. 10. 15.
& 11. 24.

k ch. 17. 13,
16.

l Deut. 29. 12,
14.

m Ps. 106. 45.

n Jer. 13. 10.

o Jer. 32. 40.
& 50. 5.

p ch. 20. 43.
& 36. 31.

q Gen. 13. 13.
& 18. 20.

r Gen. 19. 24.
Is. 54. 1.

s Jer. 4. 4.
Gal. 4. 20,
&c.

t Jer. 31. 31,
&c.

u Hos. 2. 19,
20.

v Jer. 3. 11.
Mat. 12. 41,
&c.

w ver. 61.

x Rom. 3. 19.

" See Is. 1. 9.
& ver. 60.
61.

y Jer. 20. 16.

and her daughters, and the captivity
of Sâ-mâr-i-â and her daughters,
then will I bring again the captivity
of thy captives in the midst of
them:

54 That thou mayest bear thine
own shame, and mayest be con-
founded in all that thou hast done,
in that thou art "a comfort unto
them.

55 When thy sisters, Söd'-ôm and
her daughters, shall return to their
former estate, and Sâ-mâr-i-â and
her daughters shall return to their
former estate, then thou and thy
daughters shall return to your former
estate.

56 For thy sister Söd'-ôm was not
mentioned by thy mouth in the
day of thy "pride,

57 Before thy wickedness was dis-
covered, as at the time of thy "re-
proach of the daughters of "Sÿr-i-â,
and all that are round about her,
of the daughters of the Phil'-is-tines,
which "despise thee round about.

58 "Thou hast "borne thy lewdness
and thine abominations, saith the
LORD.

59 For thus saith the Lord God;
I will even deal with thee as thou
hast done, which hast "despised "the
oath in breaking the covenant.

60 "Nevertheless I will "remember
my covenant with thee in the days
of thy youth, and I will estab-
lish unto thee "an everlasting cove-
nant.

61 Then "thou shalt remember thy
ways, and be ashamed, when thou
shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder
and thy younger: and I will give
them unto thee for "daughters, "but
not by thy covenant.

62 "And I will establish my cove-
nant with thee; and thou shalt
know that I am the LORD:

63 That thou mayest "remember,
and be confounded, "and never open
thy mouth any more because of thy
shame, when I am pacified toward
thee for all that thou hast done,
saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Under the parable of two eagles and a vine, 11 is
showed God's judgment upon Jerusalem. 22 God
promiseth to plant the cedar of the gospel.

AND the word of the LORD came
unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a riddle,

and speak a parable unto the house of Iš-rā-él;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; ^aA great eagle with great wings, longwinged, full of feathers, which had ^bdivers colours, came unto Lēb'-ā-nōn, and ^ctook the highest branch of the cedar:

4 He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of the seed of the land, and ^dplanted it in ^ea fruitful field; he placed it by great waters, and set it ^fas a willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine ^gof low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, ^hthis vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good ⁱsoil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God; Shall it prosper? ^jshall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea, behold, ^kbeing planted, shall it prosper? ^lshall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

12 Say now to ^mthe rebellious house, Know ye not what these ⁿthings mean? tell them, Behold, ^othe king of Bāb'-y-lōn is come to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Bāb'-y-lōn;

13 ^pAnd hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, ^qand hath ^rtaken an oath of

B.C. c. 504.

^a See ver. 12, &c.
^b ver. 6.
^c ch. 29. 14.

^d Heb. to keep his covenant, to stand to it.

^e Heb. embroidering.

^f 2 Kin. 24. 12.

^g 2 Kin. 24. 20.

^h 2 Chr. 36. 13.

ⁱ Deut. 17. 16. Is. 31. 1, 3.

^j & 36. 6, 9.

^k ver. 9.

^l Heb. put it in a field of seed.

^m Deut. 8. 7, 8, 9.

ⁿ Jer. 32. 5. & 34. 3.

^o & 52. 11.

^p ch. 12. 13.

^q Is. 44. 4.

^r ver. 14.

^s Jer. 37. 7.

^t Jer. 52. 4.

^u ch. 1. 2.

^v ver. 15.

^w 1 Chr. 29. 24.

^x Lam. 5. 6.

^y Heb. field.

^z ch. 12. 13.

^{aa} & 32. 3.

^{ab} 2 Kin. 25. 7.

^{ac} ch. 20. 36.

^{ad} ch. 12. 14.

^{ae} ch. 19. 12.

^{af} Hos. 13. 15.

^{ag} Is. 11. 1.

^{ah} Jer. 23. 5.

^{ai} Zech. 3. 8.

^{aj} ch. 2. 5.

^{ak} & 12. 9.

^{al} Is. 53. 2.

^{am} Ps. 2. 6.

^{an} ver. 3.

^{ao} 2 Kin. 24. 11-16.

^{ap} Is. 2. 2, 3.

^{aq} ch. 20. 40.

^{ar} Mic. 4. 1.

^{as} 2 Kin. 24. 17.

^{at} See ch. 31. 6.

^{au} Dan. 4. 12.

^{av} 2 Chr. 36. 13.

^{aw} Heb. brought him to an oath.

him: he hath also taken the mig of the land:

14 That the kingdom might ^bbase, that it might not lift i up, ^cbut that by keeping of covenant it might stand.

15 But ^dhe rebelled against his sending his ambassadors into gŷpt, ^ethat they might give horses and much people. ^fShall prosper? shall he escape that d ^gsuch things? or shall he break covenant, and be delivered?

16 As I live, saith the Lord ^hsurely ⁱin the place ^jwhere the dwelleth that made him king, w ^koath he despised, and whose c ^lnant he brake, even with him i ^mmidst of Bāb'-y-lōn he shall die.

17 ⁿNeither shall Phār'-aōh ^ohis mighty army and great comp ^pmake for him in the war, ^qby ^ring up mounts, and building f ^sto cut off many persons:

18 Seeing he despised the oath ^tbreaking the covenant, when, l ^uhad ^vgiven his hand, and hath c ^wall these things, he shall not esc

19 Therefore thus saith the ^xGod; As I live, surely mine ^ythat he hath despised, and my c ^znant that he hath broken, even ^{aa}will I recompense upon his ^{ab}head.

20 And I will ^{ac}spread my net ^{ad}him, and he shall be taken in ^{ae}snare, and I will bring him to B ^{af}y-lōn, and ^{ag}will plead with ^{ah}there for his trespass that he l ^{ai}trespassed against me.

21 And ^{aj}all his fugitives with ^{ak}his bands shall fall by the sw ^{al}and they that remain shall be s ^{am}tered toward all winds: and ye ^{an}s know that I the LORD have sp ^{ao}it.

22 ¶ Thus saith the Lord Go ^{ap}will also take of the highest ^{aq}bra ^{ar}of the high cedar, and will set ^{as}I will crop off from the top of ^{at}young twigs ^{au}a tender one, and ^{av}plant it upon an high moun ^{aw}and eminent:

23 ^bIn the mountain of the he ^cof Iš-rā-él will I plant it: ^dand shall bring forth boughs, and ^efruit, and be a goodly cedar: ^funder it shall dwell all fowl ^gevery wing; in the shadow of ^hbranches thereof shall they dwel

And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have cut the low tree, have dried the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken and have done.

CHAPTER 18.

He reproveth the unjust parable of sour grapes. He sheweth how he dealeth with a just father, a wicked son of a just father, 14 a just son of a wicked father, &c. 31 He exhorteth to repentance.

THE word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge?

As I live, saith the Lord God, ye shall not have occasion any more to this proverb in Israel.

Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: if the soul sin, it shall die.

But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right,

And hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to a menstruous woman,

And hath not oppressed any, hath restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

He that hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed judgment between man and man,

Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord God.

If he beget a son that is a robber, a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any one of these things,

And that doeth not any of those things, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife,

Hath oppressed the poor and

B.C. c. 594.

• Luke 1. 82.

• ch. 8. 6, 17.

• ch. 22. 14 & 24. 14.

• Lev. 20. 9, 11-13, 16, 27, ch. 3. 18, & 33. 4. Acts 18. 6.

• Heb. bloods.

• ver. 6, &c.

• Jer. 31. 29. Lam. 5. 7.

• Heb. hath not pledged the pledge, or, taken to pledge.

• ver. 20. Rom. 6. 23.

• Heb. judgment and justice. • ch. 22. 9.

• Lev. 18. 20. & 20. 10.

• Lev. 18. 19. & 20. 18.

• Ex. 22. 21. Lev. 19. 15, & 25. 14.

• ch. 3. 18.

• Ex. 22. 26. Deut. 24. 12, 13.

• Ex. 20. 5. Deut. 5. 9.

• 2 Kin. 23. 26. & 24. 3, 4.

• Deut. 15. 7, 8.

• Is. 58. 7. Mat. 23. 35, 36.

• Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 25. 36, 37.

• Deut. 23. 19. Neh. 5. 7.

• Ps. 15. 5.

• ver. 4.

• Dent. 1. 16. Zech. 8. 16.

• Deut. 24. 16. 2 Kin. 14. 6.

• 2 Chr. 25. 4. Jer. 31. 29, 30.

• Is. 3. 10, 11.

• Rom. 2. 9.

• ch. 20. 11. Amos 5. 4.

• ver. 27. ch. 33. 12, 13.

• or, breaker up of an house.

• Gen. 9. 6. Ex. 21. 12. Num. 35. 31.

• or, that doeth to his brother besides any of these.

• ch. 33. 16.

needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath committed abomination,

13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him.

14 ¶ Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,

15 That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

17 That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, lo, even he shall die in his iniquity.

19 ¶ Yet say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his right-

eousness that he hath done he shall live.

23 ^a Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God: *and* not that he should return from his ways, and live?

24 [†] But ^a when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, *and* doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked *man* doeth, shall he live? ^a All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 [†] Yet ye say, ^a The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of *Īs'-rā-ēl*; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 ^a When a righteous *man* turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, ^a when the wicked *man* turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he ^a considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 ^a Yet saith the house of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 ^a Therefore I will judge you, O house of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God. ^a Repent, and turn ^a yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 [†] Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a ^a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of *Īs'-rā-ēl*?

32 For ^a I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn ^a yourselves, and live ye.

CHAPTER 19.

1 A lamentation for the princes of Israel, under the parable of lions' whelps taken in a pit, 10 and for Jerusalem, under the parable of a wasted vine.

MOREOVER ^a take thou up a lamentation for the princes of *Īs'-rā-ēl*,

B.C. 594.

^a ver. 32.
ch. 33. 11.
1 Tim. 2. 4.
2 Pet. 3. 9.

^b ver. 6.
2 Kin. 23.
31, 32.
^c ch. 3. 20.
& 33. 12, 13, 18.

^d 2 Pet. 2. 20.
^e 2 Kin. 23.
33.
2 Chr. 36. 4.
Jer. 22. 11, 12.
^f 2 Kin. 23.
34.

^g ver. 29.
ch. 33. 17, 20.
^h Jer. 22. 13-17.
ⁱ ver. 3.

^j ver. 24.
2 or, their widows.

^k ver. 21.
^l 2 Kin. 24.
2.

^m ver. 4.
ⁿ 2 Chr. 36. 6.
Jer. 22. 18.
^o or, in hooks.
^p ver. 14.

^q ch. 6. 2.
^r ver. 25.
^s ch. 17. 6.
^t or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness.
^u Deut. 8. 7-9.
^v ch. 7. 3.
& 33. 20.

^w Mat. 3. 2.
Rev. 2. 5.
^x or, others.
^y So
ch. 31. 3.
Dan. 4. 11.
^z Eph. 4. 22, 23.

^{aa} Jer. 32. 39.
ch. 11. 19.
& 36. 26.
^{ab} ch. 17. 10.
Hos. 13. 15.
^{ac} ver. 23.
Iam. 3. 33.
ch. 33. 11.
2 Pet. 3. 9.
^{ad} or, others.

^{ae} Judg. 9. 15.
2 Kin. 24.
20.
ch. 17. 18.

^{af} ch. 26. 17.
& 27. 2.
^{ag} Lam. 4. 20.

2 And say, What is thy mother lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: ^a it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey, it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him, he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of *Ē-gypt*.

5 Now when she saw that she had waited, *and* her hope was lost, then she took ^a another of her whelps, *and* made him a young lion.

6 ^a And he went up and down among the lions, ^a he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, ^a he devoured men.

7 And he knew ^a their desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his roaring.

8 ^a Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: ^a he was taken in their pit.

9 ^a And they put him in ward with chains, and brought him to the king of *Bāb'-y-lon*: they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon ^a the mountains of *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

10 [†] Thy mother is ^a like a vine, thy blood, planted by the waters: ^a was ^a fruitful and full of branches, reason of many waters.

11 And she had strong rods for sceptres of them that bare rule, ^a her ^a stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the ^a east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken, and withered; the fire consumed them.

13 And now she is planted in wilderness, in a dry and thir ground.

14 ^a And fire is gone out of a root of her branches, *which* hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. ^a This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

CHAPTER 20.

refuseth to be consulted by the elders of Israel. He sheweth the story of their rebellions in Egypt, in the wilderness, 27 and in the land. 33 He miseth to gather them by the gospel. 45 Under name of a forest he sheweth the destruction of Jerusalem.

AND it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, certain of the elders of Israel came to enquire of the LORD, and sat before me.

Then came the word of the LORD to me, saying, Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; ye come to enquire of me? As ye, saith the Lord God, I will be enquired of by you.

Vilt thou judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? I cause them to know the abominations of their fathers:

And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when I brought Israel out of Egypt, I lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, and I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am the LORD your God.

In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring them out of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands:

Then said I unto them, Cast ye away every man the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

But they rebelled against me, they would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the land of the land of Egypt.

But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt.

B.C. c. 593.

Ex. 13. 18.

Deut. 4. 8.
Neh. 9. 13.
Ps. 147. 19,
20.

Heb. made them to know.

Lev. 18. 5.
Rom. 10. 5.
Gal. 3. 12.

ch. 8. 1.
& 14. 1.

Ex. 20. 8.
& 31. 13, &c.
Deut. 5. 12.
Neh. 9. 14.

Num. 14. 22.
Ps. 78. 40.
& 95. 9-10.

Prov. 1. 25.

ch. 14. 3.

Ex. 16. 27.

or, plead for them.

ch. 22. 2.
& 23. 36.

ch. 16. 2.
Num. 14. 29.

Ps. 106. 23.
ver. 9, 22.

Ex. 6. 7.
Deut. 7. 6.

or, secure: and so ver. 6, &c.

Ex. 6. 8.
Num. 14. 29.

Ps. 95. 11.
& 106. 20.

Ex. 3. 8.
& 4. 21.

Deut. 4. 34.
Ex. 20. 2.

ver. 6.
ver. 13, 24.

Ex. 3. 8, 17.
Deut. 8. 7-9.

Jer. 32. 22.
Num. 16. 39.

Ps. 78. 37.
Amos 5. 25, 26.

Acts 7. 42, 43.

Ps. 48. 2.
Dan. 8. 9.

& 11. 16, 41.
Zech. 7. 14.

Ps. 73. 33.
& 18. 31.

2 Chr. 15. 8.
Jer. 17. 7.

Deut. 29. 16.
Josh. 24. 14.

Deut. 5. 32, 33.
& 6, & 7, & 8, & 10, & 11, & 12.

ch. 7. 8.
Jer. 12. 22.

Jer. 32. 12.
Num. 14. 13, &c.

Deut. 9. 28.
ch. 36. 21.

Num. 25. 1.
Deut. 9. 23, & 31. 27.

ver. 11, 13.

10 ¶ Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness.

11 And I gave them my statutes, and shewed them my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them.

12 Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the LORD that sanctify them.

13 But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they despised my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them.

14 But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands;

16 Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for their heart went after their idols.

17 Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them; neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.

18 But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols:

19 I am the LORD your God; walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them;

20 And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the LORD your God.

21 Notwithstanding the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths:

then I said, 'I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.

22 'Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and 'd wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that 'I would scatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;

24 'Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and 'their eyes were after their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore 'I gave them also statutes *that* were not good, and judgments whereby they should not live;

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass *through the fire* all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they 'might know that I *am* the LORD.

27 ¶ Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Īs'-rā-ēl, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Yet in this your fathers have 'blasphemed me, in that they have 'committed a trespass against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the land, *for the which* I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then 'they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their 'sweet savour, and poured out there their drink offerings.

29 Then 'I said unto them, What *is* the high place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called Bā'-māh unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Īs'-rā-ēl, Thus saith the Lord God; Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations?

31 For when ye offer 'your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Īs'-rā-ēl? As I

B.C. c. 593.

' ver. 8, 13.

' ch. 11. 5.

' ver. 17.

Ps. 78. 38.

d ver. 9, 14.

' Jer. 21. 5.

/ Lev. 26. 33.

Deut. 28. 64.

Ps. 106. 27.

Jer. 15. 4.

' ver. 13, 16.

' See

ch. 6. 9.

' ver. 39.

See

Ps. 81. 12.

Rom. 1. 24.

2 Thes. 2. 11.

' Jer. 2. 9, 35.

ch. 17. 20.

' See Num.

14. 21-23, 28,

29.

m 2 Kin. 17.

17.

& 21. 6.

2 Chr. 28. 3.

& 33. 6.

Jer. 32. 35.

ch. 16. 20,

21.

' Lev. 27. 32.

Jer. 33. 13.

2 or, a

delivering.

' ch. 6. 7.

' ch. 34. 17,

20.

Mat. 25. 32,

33.

' Jer. 44. 14.

' Rom. 2. 24.

3 Heb. tres-

passed a

trespass.

' ch. 6. 7.

& 15. 7.

& 23. 49.

' Judg. 10. 14.

Ps. 81. 12.

Amos 4. 4.

' Is. 57. 5,

&c.

ch. 6. 13.

' Is. 1. 13.

ch. 23. 38,

39.

' ch. 16. 19,

' Is. 2. 2, 3.

ch. 17. 23.

Mic. 4. 1.

or, I

told them

what the

high place

was, or,

Bamah.

' Is. 56. 7.

Zech. 8. 20,

&c.

Mal. 3. 4.

Rom. 12. 1.

5 or, chief.

6 Heb.

savour

of rest.

7 Eph. 5. 2.

Phil. 4. 18.

' ver. 25.

d ver. 38, 44.

ch. 36. 23,

& 38. 23.

live, saith the Lord God, I will be enquired of by you.

32 And that 'which cometh your mind shall not be at all, ye say, We will be as the heathen as the families of the countries serve wood and stone.

33 ¶ As I live, saith the Lord surely with a mighty hand 'with a stretched out arm, with fury poured out, will I over you:

34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and will pour you out.

35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I plead with you face to face.

36 'Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Ē'-gýpt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord God.

37 And I will cause you to 'be under the rod, and I will bring you into 'the bond of the covenant.

38 And 'I will purge out among you the rebels, and they that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and 'they shall not enter into the land of Īs'-rā-ēl, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

39 As for you, O house of Īs'-rā-ēl, thus saith the Lord God; 'Go and serve ye every one his idols, hereafter *also*, if ye will not hear unto me: 'but pollute ye my name no more with your gifts, with your idols.

40 For 'in mine holy mountain, the mountain of the height of Īs'-rā-ēl, saith the Lord God, there shall all the house of Īs'-rā-ēl, that are scattered in the land, serve me: there will I accept them, and there I will require your offerings, and 'firstfruits of your oblations, and all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your 'sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries where ye have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen.

42 'And ye shall know that I

LORD, "when I shall bring you to the land of *Is'-rā-ēl*, into the country for the which I lifted mine hand to give it to your fathers.

And "there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and shall lothe yourselves in your sight for all your evils that ye have committed.

And ye shall know that I am LORD, when I have wrought with you "for my name's sake, notwithstanding to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O house of *Is'-rā-ēl*, saith the LORD

Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

"Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop *thy word* toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field; And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; saith the Lord God; Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every green tree in the forest, and every dry tree: the flame shall not be quenched, and all faces "from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

And all flesh shall see that I LORD have kindled it: it shall be quenched.

Then said I, Ah Lord God! say of me, Doth he not speak truth?

CHAPTER 21.

Ezekiel prophesieth against Jerusalem with a sword of sighing. 8 The sharp and bright sword, against Jerusalem, &c.

And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

Son of man, set thy face toward *Is'-sā-lēm*, and "drop *thy word* toward the holy places, and prophesy against the land of *Is'-rā-ēl*; and say to the land of *Is'-rā-ēl*, saith the LORD; Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and cut off from thee "the righteous and the wicked.

Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword draw forth out of his sheath against flesh "from the south to the north:

B.C. c. 593.

^a ch. 11. 17.

^h 34. 13.

^h 38. 24.

^b So

^{Is} 45. 23.

^h 55. 11.

^c Is. 22. 4.

^d ch. 16. 61.

^c Lev. 26. 39.

ch. 6. 9.

Hos. 5. 15.

^f ver. 38.

ch. 24. 24.

^g ch. 7. 17.

^h ch. 36. 22.

² Heb.

shall go into water.

ⁱ ch. 6. 2.

^h 21. 2.

^k ver. 16, 28.

Deut. 32. 41.

ⁱ Jer. 21. 14.

^o or, it is

the rod of

my son, it

despiset

every tree.

^m Luke 23.

31.

ⁿ ch. 21. 4.

^o ver. 19.

^o or, they

are thrust

down to

the sword

with my

people.

^p Jer. 31. 19.

^q or, When

the trial

hath been,

what then?

shall they

not also

belong to

the despising

rod?

^r Job 9. 23.

² Cor. 8. 2.

^v ver. 27.

^{ch} 20. 46.

Deut. 32. 2.

Amos 7. 16.

Mic. 2. 6, 11.

^u Num. 24.

10.

ch. 6. 11.

^h Heb.

hand to

hand.

^z 1 Kin. 20.

30.

& 22. 25.

⁷ or, glittering,

or, fear.

^y Job 9. 22.

^z ver. 10, 28.

³ or, sharp-

ened.

^a ch. 14. 17.

^b ch. 20. 47.

⁹ Heb. set

thyself,

take the

left hand.

5 That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it "shall not return any more.

6 Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of *thy* loins; and with bitterness sigh before their eyes.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and "all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees "shall be weak as water: behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord God.

8 ¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, "A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furnished:

10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furnished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? "it contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree.

11 And he hath given it to be furnished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furnished, to give it into the hand of "the slayer.

12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the princes of *Is'-rā-ēl*: "terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: "smite therefore upon *thy* thigh.

13 "Because it is "a trial, and what if the sword condemn even the rod? it shall be no more, saith the LORD God.

14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and "smite *thine* "hands together, and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it is the sword of the great men that are slain, which entereth into their "privy chambers.

15 I have set the "point of the sword against all their gates, that *their* heart may faint, and *their* ruins be multiplied: ah! "it is made bright, it is "wrapped up for the slaughter.

16 "Go thee one way or other, either on the right hand, "or on the left, whithersoever thy face is set.

17 I will also ^a smite mine hands together, and ^b I will cause my fury to rest: I the LORD have said it.

18 ¶ The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Bāb'-y-lon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and choose thou a place, choose it at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to ^a Rāb'-bāth of the Ām'-mon-ites, and to Jā-dāh in Jē-rū-sā-lēm the defenced.

21 For the king of Bāb'-y-lon stood at the ^a parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he made *his* ^a arrows bright, he consulted with ^a images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Jē-rū-sā-lēm, to appoint ^a captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to ^a lift up the voice with shouting, ^a to appoint *battering* rams against the gates, to cast a mount, and to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, ^a to them that ^a have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; ^a Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, *I say*, that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 ¶ And thou, ^a profane wicked prince of Īs-rā-ēl, ^a whose day is come, when iniquity shall have an end,

26 Thus saith the Lord God; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this shall not be the same: ^a exalt him that is low, and abase him that is high.

27 ^a I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: and it shall be no more, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it him.

28 ¶ And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God ^a concerning the Ām'-mon-ites, and concerning their reproach; even say thou, The sword, the sword is

B.C. 593.

^a ver. 14.
ch. 22. 13.
^b ch. 5. 13.
^c ch. 12. 24.

^d Job 18. 20.
Ps. 37. 13.

² or, Causes it to return.
^e Jer. 47. 6, 7.
^f Gen. 15. 14.

^g ch. 16. 3.

^h Jer. 49. 2.
ch. 25. 5.
Amos 1. 14.
ⁱ ch. 7. 8.
^j ch. 22. 20.

^k Heb. mother of the way.

^l or, burning.

^m or, knives.

ⁿ Heb. teraphim.
^o ch. 25. 10.

^p or, battering rams,
ch. 4. 2.

^q Heb. rams.

^r Jer. 51. 14.
^s ch. 4. 2.

^t ch. 20. 4.

^u or, for the oaths made unto them.

^v or, plead for.

^w Nah. 3. 1.

^x ch. 17. 13.

^y 15, 16, 18.

^z Heb. city of blood.

^{aa} Heb. make her know.

^{ab} 2 Kin. 21. 16.

^{ac} 2 Chr. 36. 13.

^{ad} Jer. 52. 2.

^{ae} ch. 35. 5.

^{af} 1 Kin. 9. 7.

^{ag} Dan. 9. 16.

^{ah} Luke 1. 52.

^{ai} Heb. polluted.

^{aj} of name, much in vexation.

^{ak} Heb. Perverted, perverted, perverted, will I make it.

^{al} Is. 1. 23.

^{am} Mic. 3. 1-3.

^{an} Zeph. 3. 3.

^{ao} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ap} Luke 1. 32.

^{aq} John 1. 48.

^{ar} Heb. arm.

^{as} Deut. 27. 16.

^{at} Ex. 22. 21.

^{au} or, deceit.

^{av} Jer. 49. 1.

^{aw} ch. 25. 2, 3.

^{ax} Zeph. 2. 8.

drawn: for the slaughter it is bished, to consume because of glittering:

29 Whiles they ^a see vanity thee, whiles they divine a lie thee, to bring thee upon the r of them that are slain, of the wid ^a whose day is come, when their quity shall have an end.

30 ^a Shall I cause it to return his sheath? ^a I will judge thee the place where thou wast cre ^a in the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will ^a pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will ^a against thee in the fire of my w and deliver thee into the han ^a brutish men, and skilful to des

32 Thou shalt be for fuel to fire; thy blood shall be in the r of the land; ^a thou shalt be no remembered: for I the LORD spoken it.

CHAPTER 22.

1 A catalogue of sins in Jerusalem. 13 God un them as dross in his furnace. 23 General tion of prophets, priests, princes, and peop

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, say

2 Now, thou son of man, thou ^a judge, wilt thou judge ^a bloody city? yea, thou shalt ^a her all her abominations.

3 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord God, The city sheddeth i in the midst of it, that her time come, and maketh idols against self to defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in blood that thou hast ^a shed; hast defiled thyself in thine which thou hast made; and hast caused thy days to draw and art come even unto thy y ^a therefore have I made thee ^a proach unto the heathen, and mocking to all countries.

5 Those that be near, and that be far from thee, shall thee, which art ^a infamous and vexed.

6 Behold, ^a the princes of Īs-r every one were in thee to ^a power to shed blood.

7 In thee have they ^a set light father and mother: in the r of thee have they ^a dealt by pression with the stranger; in have they vexed the fatherless the widow.

Thou hast despised mine holy
gs, and hast 'profaned my sab-

In thee are 'men that carry
to shed blood: and in thee
eat upon the mountains: in
midst of thee they commit
ness.

In thee have they 'discovered
fathers' nakedness: in thee
they humbled her that was
apart for pollution.

And 'one hath committed a-
ination 'with his neighbour's
'; and 'another 'hath 'lewdly
ed his daughter in law; and
her in thee hath humbled his
er, his father's daughter.

In thee 'have they taken gifts
shed blood; 'thou hast taken
ry and increase, and thou hast
dily gained of thy neighbours
extortion, and 'hast forgotten
saith the Lord God.

'Behold, therefore I have
itten mine hand at thy dis-
stain gain which thou hast made,
at thy blood which hath been
the midst of thee.

'Can thine heart endure, or
thine hands be strong, in the
s that I shall deal with thee?
he LORD have spoken it, and
do it.

And 'I will scatter thee among
heathen, and disperse thee in
countries, and 'will consume
filthiness out of thee.

And thou 'shalt take thine in-
stance in thyself in the sight of
heathen, and 'thou shalt know
I am the LORD.

And the word of the LORD came
to me, saying,

Son of man, 'the house of İs'
is to me become dross: all
'are brass, and tin, and iron,
lead, in the midst of the fur-
'; they are even the 'dross of
r.

Therefore thus saith the Lord
'; Because ye are all become
s, behold, therefore I will gather
into the midst of Jē-rū-sā-

'As they gather silver, and
s, and iron, and lead, and tin,
the midst of the furnace, to
the fire upon it, to melt it;
all I gather you in mine anger

B.C. 593.

* Lev. 19. 30.

2 Heb.

men of
standers.

* Ex. 23. 1.

Lev. 19. 16.

* See

ch. 21. 31.

* Lev. 18. 7, 8.

1 Cor. 5. 1.

* ch. 20. 8, 32.

/ Lev. 18. 19.

3 or, every

one.

* Lev. 18. 30.

Jer. 5. 8.

4 or, every

one.

* Lev. 18. 15.

5 or, by

lewdness.

Lev. 18. 9.

* Hos. 6. 9.

Ex. 22. 8.

* Lev. 25. 36.

* Mat. 23. 14.

* Mic. 3. 11.

Zeph. 3. 3, 4.

* Jer. 3. 21.

* Mal. 2. 8.

6 Heb.

offered

violence to.

* Gen. 21. 17.

* 1 Sam. 2. 29.

Lev. 10. 10.

Jer. 15. 19.

* ch. 21. 7.

* ch. 17. 24.

* Is. 1. 23.

Mic. 3. 2, 3.

* Deut. 4. 27.

* ch. 23. 27.

* ch. 13. 10.

7 or, shall be

profaned.

* ch. 13. 6, 7.

* Ps. 9. 16.

* Jer. 5. 26.

Is. 1. 22.

Jer. 6. 28.

* Ps. 119. 119.

8 or, deceit.

* Ex. 22. 21.

Lev. 19. 33.

9 Heb.

without

right.

10 Heb.

drosses.

* Jer. 5. 1.

* ch. 13. 5.

* Ps. 106. 23.

11 ver. 22.

12 Heb. Ac-

cording

to the

gathering.

* ch. 9. 10.

& 11. 31.

& 16. 43.

and in my fury, and I will leave
you there, and melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and
'blow upon you in the fire of my
wrath, and ye shall be melted in the
midst thereof.

22 As silver is melted in the midst
of the furnace, so shall ye be melted
in the midst thereof; and ye shall
know that I the LORD have 'poured
out my fury upon you.

23 'And the word of the LORD
came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou
art the land that is not cleansed,
nor rained upon in the day of in-
dignation.

25 'There is a conspiracy of her
prophets in the midst thereof, like a
roaring lion ravening the prey; they
'have devoured souls; 'they have
taken the treasure and precious
things; they have made her many
widows in the midst thereof.

26 'Her priests have 'violated my
law, and have 'profaned mine holy
things: they have put no 'difference
between the holy and profane, nei-
ther have they shewed difference
between the unclean and the clean,
and have hid their eyes from my
sabbaths, and I am profaned among
them.

27 Her 'princes in the midst thereof
are like wolves ravening the prey,
to shed blood, and to destroy souls,
to get dishonest gain.

28 And 'her prophets have daubed
them with untempered mortar, 'see-
ing vanity, and divining lies unto
them, saying, Thus saith the Lord
God, when the LORD hath not
spoken.

29 'The people of the land have
used 'oppression, and exercised rob-
bery, and have vexed the poor and
needy: yea, they have 'oppressed
the stranger 'wrongfully.

30 'And I sought for a man
among them, that should 'make
up the hedge, and 'stand in the
gap before me for the land, that I
should not destroy it: but I found
none.

31 Therefore have I 'poured out
mine indignation upon them; I have
consumed them with the fire of my
wrath: 'their own way have I re-
compensed upon their heads, saith
the Lord God.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Whoredoms of Aholah and Aholibah. 22 Aholibah is to be plagued by her lovers. 36 The prophet reproveth their adulteries. 45 Their judgments.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were two women, the daughters of one mother:

3 And ^b they committed whoredoms in Ē'-gýpt; they committed whoredoms in ^c their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them were Ā-hō'-lāh the elder, and Ā-hōl'-i-bāh her sister: and ^d they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus were their names; Sā-mār'-i-ā is ^e Ā-hō'-lāh, and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm ^f Ā-hōl'-i-bāh.

5 And Ā-hō'-lāh played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on ^g the Ās-sýr'-i-āns her neighbours,

6 Which were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

7 Thus she ^h committed her whoredoms with them, with all them that were ⁱ the chosen men of Ās-sýr'-i-ā, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her whoredoms brought ^j from Ē'-gýpt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of ^k her lovers, into the hand of the ^l Ās-sýr'-i-āns, upon whom she doted.

10 These ^m discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became ⁿ famous among women; for they had executed judgment upon her.

11 And ^o when her sister Ā-hōl'-i-bāh saw this, ^p she was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms ^q more than her sister in her whoredoms.

12 She doted upon the ^r Ās-sýr'-i-āns her neighbours, ^s captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen

B.C. 593.

riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was ^t defiled that they took both one way,

14 And that she increased whoredoms: for when she saw pourtrayed upon the wall, the image of the Chāl-dē'-āns pourtrayed in vermilion,

15 Girded with girdles upon loins, exceeding in dyed attire their heads, all of them princely look to, after the manner of Bāb-ýlō'-nī-āns of Chāl-dē'-ā, land of their nativity:

16 ^u And ^v as soon as she saw ^w with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them Chāl-dē'-ā.

17 And the ^x Bāb-ýlō'-nī-āns ^y brought her into the bed of love, and defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and ^z her mind was ^{aa} alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness; then ^{ab} my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remember the days of her youth, ^{ac} when she had played the harlot in the land of Ē'-gýpt.

20 For she doted upon their pleasures, ^{ad} whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses.

21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Ē'-gýptians for the paps of thy youth.

22 ^{ae} Therefore, O Ā-hōl'-i-bāh, thus saith the Lord God; ^{af} Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side;

23 The Bāb-ýlō'-nī-āns, and all the Chāl-dē'-āns, ^{ag} Pē-kōd, and Shēn, and Kō'-ā, and all the Ās-sýr'-i-āns with them: ^{ah} all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee with chariots, wagons, wheels, and with an assembled people, ^{ai} which shall set against

^a Jer. 3. 7, 8.^b Lev. 17. 7.^c Josh. 24. 14.^d ch. 20. 8.^e ch. 16. 22.^f 2 Kin. 24. 1.^g Heb. at the sight of her eyes.^h ch. 16. 8, 20.ⁱ Heb. children of Babel.^j i.e. His tent, or, tabernacle.^k i.e. My tabernacle in her.^l 1 Kin. 8. 29.^m ver. 22, 28.ⁿ Heb. loosed, or, discovered.^o Hos. 8. 9.^p Jer. 6. 8.^q Heb. bestowed her whoredoms upon them.^r Heb. the choice of the children of Asshur.^s ver. 3.^t ch. 16. 26.^u ver. 3.^v 2 Kin. 17. 3.^w & 18. 9-11.^x ver. 28.^y ch. 16. 37.^z ch. 16. 37.^{aa} Heb. a name.^{ab} Jer. 50. 21.^{ac} Jer. 3. 8.^{ad} ver. 12.^{ae} Heb. she corrupted her inordinate love more than, &c.^{af} Jer. 3. 11.^{ag} ch. 16. 47.^{ah} Heb. more than the whoredoms of her sister.^{ai} 2 Kin. 16. 7.^{aj} 2 Chr. 28. 16-23.^{ak} ver. 6. 23.

der and shield and helmet round
at: and I will set judgment
re them, and they shall judge
according to their judgments.

And I will set my jealousy
nst thee, and they shall deal
ously with thee: they shall take
y thy nose and thine ears; and
remnant shall fall by the sword:
shall take thy sons and thy
ghters; and thy residue shall
devoured by the fire.

They shall also strip thee out
thy clothes, and take away thy
jewels.

Thus ² will I make thy lewdness
ease from thee, and ¹ thy whore-
brought from the land of
gypt: so that thou shalt not lift
thine eyes unto them, nor re-
ber Ë'-gypt any more.

For thus saith the Lord God;
old, I will deliver thee into the
d of them ¹whom thou hatest,
the hand of them ²from whom
mind is alienated:

And they shall deal with thee
fully, and shall take away all
labour, and ²shall leave thee
ed and bare: and the naked-
of thy whoredoms shall be
covered, both thy lewdness and
whoredoms.

I will do these things unto thee,
use thou hast ²gone a whoring
r the heathen, and because thou
polluted with their idols.

Thou hast walked in the way of
sister; therefore will I give her
into thine hand.

Thus saith the Lord God; Thou
t drink of thy sister's cup deep
large: ²thou shalt be laughed
corn and had in derision; it
aineth much.

Thou shalt be filled with
kenness and sorrow, with the
of astonishment and desolation,
the cup of thy sister Sā-mār'-i-ā.
Thou shalt ²even drink it and
it out, and thou shalt break the
ds thereof, and pluck off thine
breasts: for I have spoken it,
the Lord God.

Therefore thus saith the Lord
; Because thou ²hast forgotten
and ²cast me behind thy back,
efore hear thou also thy lewd-
and thy whoredoms.

The LORD said moreover unto

B.C. 603.

² or,
¹ plead for.
² ch. 20. 4.
² & 22. 2.
² Is. 58. 1.
² ver. 45.
² ch. 16. 38.

² ch. 16. 20,
21, 38, 45.
² & 20. 26, 31.

² ch. 16. 39.

² ch. 22. 8.

² Heb. in-
struments
of thy
decking.
² ch. 16. 41.
² & 22. 15.

² ver. 3, 19.
² 2 Kin. 21. 4.

² Heb.
coming.

² Is. 57. 9.

² ch. 16. 37.

² ver. 17.

² Ruth 3. 3.

² 2 Kin. 9. 30.

² Jer. 4. 30.

² Heb.
honourable.

² Esth. 1. 6.

² Is. 57. 7.

² Amos 2. 8.

² & 6. 4.

² ver. 26.

² ch. 16. 39.

² Prov. 7. 17.

² ch. 16. 18,

19.

² Hos. 2. 8.

² Heb. of
the multi-
tude of
men.

² ch. 6. 9.

² or,
drunkards.

² Jer. 25. 15,

&c.

² Heb. her
whoredoms.

² ch. 22. 4, 5.

² ch. 16. 38.

² Ps. 75. 3.

² Is. 51. 17.

² ver. 37.

² ch. 16. 40.

² Jer. 2. 82.

² & 3. 21.

² & 13. 25.

² ch. 22. 12.

² Heb. for a
removing
and spoil.

² 1 Kin. 14. 9.

² Neh. 9. 26.

² ch. 16. 40.

² or, single
them out.

² 2 Chr. 36.

² 17, 19.

² ch. 24. 21.

me; Son of man, wilt thou ²judge
Ā-hō'-lāh and Ā-hōl'-i-bāh? yea, ²de-
clare unto them their abominations;

37 That they have committed adul-
tery, and ²blood is in their hands,
and with their idols have they com-
mitted adultery, and have also
caused their sons, ²whom they bare
unto me, to pass for them through
the fire, to devour them.

38 Moreover this they have done
unto me: they have defiled my
sanctuary in the same day, and
have profaned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had slain their
children to their idols, then they
came the same day into my sanc-
tuary to profane it; and, lo, ²thus
have they done in the midst of mine
house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have
sent for men ²to come from far,
²unto whom a messenger was sent;
and, lo, they came: for whom thou
didst ²wash thyself, ²paintedst thy
eyes, and deckedst thyself with
ornaments,

41 And satest upon a ²stately ²bed,
and a table prepared before it,
²whereupon thou hast set mine
incense and mine oil.

42 And a voice of a multitude
being at ease was with her: and
with the men ²of the common sort
were brought ²Sā-bē-āns from the
wilderness, which put bracelets upon
their hands, and beautiful crowns
upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto her that was
old in adulteries, Will they now
commit ²whoredoms with her, and
she with them?

44 Yet they went in unto her, as
they go in unto a woman that playeth
the harlot: so went they in unto
Ā-hō'-lāh and unto Ā-hōl'-i-bāh, the
lewd women.

45 ¶ And the righteous men, they
shall ²judge them after the manner
of adulteresses, and after the man-
ner of women that shed blood;
because they are adulteresses, and
²blood is in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord God;
²I will bring up a company upon
them, and will give them ²to be
removed and spoiled.

47 ²And the company shall stone
them with stones, and ²dispatch
them with their swords; ²they

shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.

48 Thus ^h will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, ^c that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall ^d bear the sins of your idols: ^e and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord God.

CHAPTER 24.

¹ By the parable of a boiling pot, 6 is shewn the destruction of Jerusalem. 15 By the sign of Ezekiel not mourning for the death of his wife, 19 the calamity of the Jews is shewn to be beyond all sorrow.

AGAIN in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, *even* of this same day: the king of Bāb'-y-lon set himself against Jê-rû-să-lēm ^c this same day.

3 ^a And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; ^b Set on a pot, set *it* on, and also pour water into it:

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, *even* every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill *it* with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flock, and ^b burn also the bones under it, and make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.

6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Woe to ^a the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no ^c lot fall upon it.

7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; ^a she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust;

8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; ^a I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; ^a Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.

11 Then set it empty upon the

B.C. 693.

^a ch. 22. 15.

^b ver. 27.

ch. 22. 15.

^c Deut. 13. 11.

^d 2 Pet. 2. 6.

^d ver. 35.

^e ch. 20. 38,

42, 44,

& 25. 5.

^f ch. 5. 13.

& 8. 15.

& 16. 42.

^g 1 Sam. 15. 29.

^h ch. 5. 11.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 25. 1.

Jer. 39. 1.

& 52. 4.

^k ch. 17. 12.

^l See

Jer. 1. 13.

ch. 11. 3.

^m 2 Heb. go.

ⁿ Heb.

Be silent.

^o Jer. 16. 5-

7.

^p See

Lev. 10. 6.

& 21. 10.

^q 2 Sam. 15.

30.

^r Mic. 3. 7.

^s Heb.

upper lip:

And so

ver. 22.

Lev. 13. 45.

^t or, *heap.*

^u ver. 9.

ch. 22. 3.

& 23. 37.

^v ch. 12. 9.

& 37. 18.

^w See

2 Sam. 8. 2.

Joel 3. 3.

Obad. 11.

Nah. 3. 10.

^x Lev. 17. 13.

Deut. 12. 16,

24.

^y Jer. 7. 14.

ch. 7. 20-22.

^z Mat. 7. 2.

^{aa} Ps. 27. 4.

^{ab} Heb. *the*

pile of

your soul.

^{ac} ch. 23. 47.

^{ad} ver. 6.

Nah. 3. 1.

Hab. 2. 12.

^{ae} ver. 17.

Jer. 16. 4, 7.

^{af} Job 27. 15.

Jer. 7. 64.

coals thereof, that the brass may be hot, and may burn, *that* ^a the filthiness of it may molten in it, *that* the scum may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied *herself* lies, and her great scum went forth out of her: her scum *sh* in the fire.

13 In thy filthiness is lewdness because I have purged thee, thou wast not purged, thou ^a not be purged from thy filth any more, ^b till I have caused fury to rest upon thee.

14 ^a I the LORD have spoken: I shall come to pass, and I will ^b I will not go back, ^c neither will I spare, neither will I repent; cording to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take ^a from thee the desire of thine with a stroke: yet neither ^b thou mourn nor weep, neither ^c thy tears ^d run down.

17 ^a Forbear to cry, ^b make mourning for the dead, ^c bind tire of thine head upon thee, ^d put on thy shoes upon thy and ^e cover not *thy* ^f lips, and not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people the morning: and at even ^a I died; and I did in the morning was commanded.

19 ¶ And the people said unto ^a Wilt thou not tell us what *things are* to us, that thou dost

20 Then I answered them, word of the LORD came unto saying,

21 Speak unto the house of rā-ēl, Thus saith the Lord: Behold, ^a I will profane my ^b tuary, the excellency of strength, ^c the desire of your ^d and ^e that which your soul piti ^f and your sons and your daughter whom ye have left shall fall by sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have ^a ye shall not cover *your* lips, eat the bread of men.

23 And your tires shall be ^a your heads, and your shoes ^b your feet: ^c ye shall not m

weep; but ye shall pine away
your iniquities, and mourn one
for another.
Thus 'Ē-zēk'-iēl is unto you a
sign according to all that he hath
said: shall ye do: and when this
sign shall come, ye shall know that I am
the Lord God.

Also, thou son of man, shall it
be in the day when I take from
them their strength, the joy of
glory, the desire of their eyes,
that whereupon they set their
soul, their sons and their daugh-

That he that escapeth in that
day shall come unto thee, to cause
to hear it with thine ears?

In that day shall thy mouth be
opened to him which is escaped, and
thou shalt speak, and be no more
silent; and thou shalt be a sign
unto them; and they shall know
that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 25.

vengeance, for their insolency against the
house of Israel; 8 upon Moab and
12 upon Edom, 15 and upon the Philistines.

The word of the Lord came again
unto me, saying,
Thou son of man, set thy face against
the Am'mon-ites, and prophesy
against them;

and say unto the Am'mon-ites,
saith the word of the Lord God;
Because ye have despised my sanc-
tuaries, when it was profaned; and
ye have despised the land of Is-rā-ēl, when
it was desolate; and against the
house of Jū-dāh, when they went
into captivity;

Behold, therefore I will deliver
you up to the men of the east for a
possession, and they shall set their
hands in thee, and make their
strongholds in thee: they shall eat
thine fruit, and they shall drink thy
milk;

and I will make Rāb-bāh a
pasture for camels, and the Am'mon-
ites a couching place for flocks:
ye shall know that I am the

Lord; thus saith the Lord God;
Because thou hast clapped thine
hands, and stamped with the feet,
and rejoiced in heart with all
despite against the land of Is-
rā-ēl;

B.C. 600.

^a Lev. 26. 39.

ch. 33. 10.

^b ch. 35. 3.

² or, meat.

^c Is. 20. 3.

ch. 4. 3.

^d & 12. 6, 11.

^e Jer. 17. 15.

^f John 13. 19.

^g & 14. 29.

^h ch. 6. 7.

ⁱ & 25. 5.

^j Is. 15,

^k & 16.

^l Jer. 48. 1.

^m Amos 2. 1.

ⁿ ch. 35. 2, 5.

^o ver. 21.

^p Heb. the lifting up of their soul.

^q Heb. shoulder of Moab.

^r ch. 33. 21,

^s & 22.

^t ch. 3. 26, 27.

^u & 29. 21.

^v & 33. 22.

^w ver. 4.

^x or, against the children of Ammon.

^y ver. 24.

^z ch. 21. 32.

^{a2} Chr. 28. 17.

^b Ps. 137. 7.

^c Jer. 49. 7, 8.

^d ch. 35. 2.

^e Amos 1. 11.

^f Obad. 10,

^g &c.

^h Heb. by revenging revengement.

ⁱ ch. 6. 2.

^j & 35. 2.

^k Jer. 49. 1.

^l ch. 21. 28.

^m Amos 1. 13.

ⁿ Zeph. 2. 9.

^o Prov. 17. 5.

^p ch. 26. 2.

^q or, they shall fall by the sword unto Dedan.

^r See

^s Is. 11. 14.

^t Jer. 49. 2.

^u Heb. children.

^v Jer. 25. 20.

^w & 47. 1, &c.

^x Joel 3. 4,

^y &c.

^z Chr. 28. 18.

^a ch. 21. 20.

^b Is. 17. 2.

^c Zeph. 2. 14.

^d or, with perpetual hatred.

^e ch. 24. 24.

^f & 26. 6.

^g Zeph. 2. 4.

^h 1 Sam. 30.

ⁱ 14.

^j Job 27. 23.

^k Lam. 2. 15.

^l Zeph. 2. 15.

^m Jer. 47. 4.

ⁿ Heb. hand.

^o Heb. foot.

^p or, haven of the sea.

^q Zeph. 2. 8.

^r Heb. soul.

^s ch. 5. 15.

^t Heb. vengeance.

^u Ps. 9. 16.

7 Behold, therefore I will stretch
out mine hand upon thee, and will
deliver thee for a spoil to the
heathen; and I will cut thee off
from the people, and I will cause
thee to perish out of the countries: I
will destroy thee; and thou shalt
know that I am the Lord.

8 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Be-
cause that Mō'-āb and Sē'-ir do
say, Behold, the house of Jū-dāh is
like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore, behold, I will open
the side of Mō'-āb from the cities,
from his cities which are on his
frontiers, the glory of the country,
Bēth-jēsh'-i-mōth, Bā'-āl-mē'-on, and
Kir-i-ā-thā'-im,

10 Unto the men of the east
with the Am'mon-ites, and will
give them in possession, that the Am'-
mon-ites may not be remembered
among the nations.

11 And I will execute judgments
upon Mō'-āb; and they shall know
that I am the Lord.

12 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God;
Because that Ē'-dom hath dealt
against the house of Jū-dāh by
taking vengeance, and hath greatly
offended, and revenged himself upon
them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord
God; I will also stretch out mine
hand upon Ē'-dom, and will cut off
man and beast from it; and I will
make it desolate from Tē'-mān; and
they of Dē'-dān shall fall by the
sword.

14 And I will lay my vengeance
upon Ē'-dom by the hand of my peo-
ple Is'-rā-ēl: and they shall do
in Ē'-dom according to mine anger
and according to my fury; and they
shall know my vengeance, saith the
Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God;
Because the Phil'-is-tines have
dealt by revenge, and have taken
vengeance with a despiteful heart,
to destroy it for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord
God; Behold, I will stretch out
mine hand upon the Phil'-is-tines,
and I will cut off the Chēr'-ē-thims,
and destroy the remnant of the
sea coast.

17 And I will execute great ven-
geance upon them with furious re-
bukes; and they shall know that I

am the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Judgment of Tyrus by Nebuchadrezzar. 15*
Mourning of the sea at her fall.

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, 'because that Tÿ-rûs hath said against Jě-rû'-sâ-lēm, 'Aha, she is broken *that* was the gates of the people: she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished, *now* she is laid waste:

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Tÿ-rûs, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tÿ-rûs, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and 'make her like the top of a rock.

5 It shall be a *place* for the spreading of nets 'in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord God: and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

6 And her daughters which *are* in the field shall be slain by the sword; 'and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring upon Tÿ-rûs Nēb-û-chād-réz'-zār king of Bāb'-y-lon, 'a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall 'make a fort against thee, and 'cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, 'as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets:

B.C. 590.

² Heb. houses of thy desire.

^a Is. 23. Jer. 25. 22. & 47. 4. Amos 1. 9. Zech. 9. 2.

^b Is. 14. 11. & 24. 8. Jer. 7. 34. & 16. 9. & 25. 10. ^c Is. 23. 16. ch. 25. 13. Rev. 18. 22. ^d ch. 25. 3. & 36. 2. ^e ver. 4. 5.

^f ver. 18. Jer. 49. 21. ch. 27. 23. & 31. 16.

^g ver. 14. ^h Is. 23. 8. ⁱ Jonah 3. 6.

^k ch. 27. 32.

^l Heb. tremblings. ^m Job 2. 13.

ⁿ ch. 32. 10.

^o ch. 27. 35.

^p ch. 27. 32.

^q Rev. 18. 9.

^r ch. 25. 5.

^s Heb. of the sea. ^t Is. 23. 4.

^u Ezra 7. 12. Dan. 2. 37.

^v ver. 15.

^w ch. 21. 22. ^x or, pour out the engine of shot.

^y ch. 32. 18. 24.

^z Heb. according to the enterings of a city broken up. ^{aa} ch. 32. 23. 26, 27, 32.

^{ab} ch. 27. 36. & 28. 13.

^{ac} Heb. terrrors. ^{ad} Ps. 97. 36.

he shall slay thy people by sword, and thy strong garrison shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall lay down thy walls, and destroy pleasant houses: and they shall break down thy stones and thy timber and dust in the midst of the water.

13 'And I will cause the sound of 'thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.

14 And 'I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be *as* to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have spoken *it*, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God to Tÿ-rûs; Shall not the isles 'cry at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee?

16 Then all the 'princes of the world shall 'come down from their thrones and lay away their robes, and put on their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with 'trembling: 'they shall sit upon the ground: 'they shall tremble at every moment: 'they shall be astonished at thee.

17 And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, art thou destroyed, *that* wast bited 'of seafaring men, the renowned city, which wast 'strengthened by the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror *to be* that haunt it!

18 Now shall 'the isles tremble the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that *are* in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord God; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

20 When I shall bring thee down 'with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, I shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, in them that go down to the pit, thou shalt be not inhabited; and I shall set glory 'in the land of the living.

21 'I will make thee 'a terror to them that hear of thee: thou shalt be no more: 'though

sought for, yet shalt thou never
found again, saith the Lord
D.

CHAPTER 27.

The riches, 26 and irrecoverable fall of Tyrus.

THE word of the LORD came again
unto me, saying,

Now, thou son of man, 'take up a
reputation for Tÿ-rûs;

And say unto Tÿ-rûs, 'O thou
that art situate at the entry of the
which art 'a merchant of the
ple for many isles, Thus saith
Lord God; O Tÿ-rûs, thou hast
I, 'I am 'of perfect beauty.

Thy borders are in the 'midst of
seas, thy builders have perfected
beauty.

They have 'made all thy ship
boards of fir trees of 'Sê-nîr: they
have taken cedars from Lëb'-â-nôn
make masts for thee.

Of the oaks of Bâ'-shân have they
made thine oars; 'the company
the Ash-û'-rites have made thy
scales of ivory, brought out of
the isles of Chit'-tim.

Fine linen with brodered work
from Ê'-gÿpt was that which thou
rearest forth to be thy sail; 'blue
& purple from the isles of Ê'-lî-
h was that which covered thee.

The inhabitants of Zi'-dôn and
Ty'-vâd were thy mariners: thy
men, O Tÿ-rûs, that were in
thee, were thy pilots.

The ancients of Gê'-bäl and the
men thereof were in thee thy
walkers: all the ships of the sea
with their mariners were in thee to
carry thy merchandise.

They of Për'-sâ and of Lüd and
Phût were in thine army, thy
men of war: they hanged the shield
& helmet in thee; they set forth
thy comeliness.

The men of Är'-vâd with thine
swords were upon thy walls round
about, and the Gâm'-mä-dims were
thy towers: they hanged their
swords upon thy walls round about;
they have made 'thy beauty per-
fect.

Tär'-shish was thy merchant by
reason of the multitude of all kind
riches; with silver, iron, tin, and
lead, they traded in thy fairs.

Jä'-vân, Tü'-bäl, and Më'-shëch,
they were thy merchants: they

B.C. 568.

* Rev. 18. 13.

* or, mer-
chandise.

* Gen. 10. 3.

ch. 38. 6.

* Gen. 10. 7.

* ch. 19. 1.

& 26. 17.

& 28. 12.

& 32. 2.

* ch. 28. 2.

* Heb. thy
works.

* Is. 23. 3.

* ch. 28. 12.

* Heb.

perfect of
beauty.

* Heb. chry-
sopræ.

* Heb.

heart.

* 1 Kin. 5. 9.

* 11.

* Ezra 3. 7.

* Acts 12. 20.

* Heb.

built.

* Judg. 11. 33.

* Deut. 3. 9.

* or, rosin.

* Jer. 8. 22.

* or,

they have
made thy

hatches of
ivory, well

trodden.

* Heb. the
daughter.

* or, Meusal.

* Jer. 2. 10.

* or, purple
and scarlet.

* Gen. 25. 3.

* Heb.

clothes of
freedom.

* Gen. 25. 13.

Is. 60. 7.

* Heb.

they were
the mer-
chants of
thy hand.

* Gen. 10. 7.

1 Kin. 10.

1. 2.

Is. 72. 10.

Is. 60. 6.

* 1 Kin. 5. 18.

Ps. 83. 7.

* or, stoppers
of chinks.

* Heb.

strength-
eners.

* Gen. 11. 31.

* Gen. 19. 12.

* Gen. 25. 3.

* Jer. 48. 9.

ch. 30. 5.

& 38. 6.

* or, ex-
cellent
things.

* Heb.

foldings.

* Ps. 48. 7.

Is. 2. 16.

& 23. 14.

* ver. 3.

* Gen. 10. 4.

2 Chr. 20. 36.

* ver. 4.

* Ps. 48. 7.

* Gen. 10. 2.

* Heb.

heart.

traded 'the persons of men and
vessels of brass in thy 'market.

14 They of the house of 'Tô-gär'-
mäh traded in thy fairs with horses
and horsemen and mules.

15 The men of 'Dë'-dän were thy
merchants; many isles were the
merchandise of thine hand: they
brought thee for a present horns of
ivory and ebony.

16 Sÿr'-i-ä was thy merchant by
reason of the multitude of 'the
wares of thy making: they occupied
in thy fairs with emeralds, purple,
and brodered work, and fine linen,
and coral, and 'agate.

17 Jü'-däh, and the land of İš'-rā-ël,
they were thy merchants: they
traded in thy market 'wheat of
'Min'-nith, and Pän'-näğ, and honey,
and oil, and 'balm.

18 Dä-mäs'-cüs was thy merchant
in the multitude of the wares of thy
making, for the multitude of all
riches; in the wine of Hël'-bôn, and
white wool.

19 Dän also and Jä'-vân 'going to
and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright
iron, cassia, and calamus, were in
thy market.

20 'Dë'-dän was thy merchant in
'precious clothes for chariots.

21 Ä-rä'-bi-ä, and all the princes of
'Kë'-där, 'they occupied with thee
in lambs, and rams, and goats: in
these were they thy merchants.

22 The merchants of 'Shë'-bä and
Rä'-ä-mäh, they were thy mer-
chants; they occupied in thy fairs
with chief of all spices, and with
all precious stones, and gold.

23 'Här'-än, and Cän'-nëh, and
Ë'-dën, the merchants of 'Shë'-bä,
Ässh'-ür, and Chîl'-mäd, were thy
merchants.

24 These were thy merchants in
'all sorts of things, in blue 'clothes,
and brodered work, and in chests
of rich apparel, bound with cords,
and made of cedar, among thy mer-
chandise.

25 'The ships of Tär'-shish did
sing of thee in thy market: and
thou wast replenished, and made
very glorious 'in the midst of the
seas.

26 'Thy rowers have brought thee
into great waters: 'the east wind
hath broken thee in the 'midst of
the seas.

27 Thy ^a riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that *are* in thee, ^a and in all thy company which *is* in the midst of thee, shall fall into the ^a midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

28 The ^a suburbs ^a shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And ^a all that handle the oar, the mariners, *and* all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall ^a cast up dust upon their heads, they ^a shall wallow themselves in the ashes:

31 And they shall ^a make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart *and* bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall ^a take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, *saying*, "What city *is* like Tŷ-rūs, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?"

33 ^a When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise.

34 In the time *when* ^a thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters ^a thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

35 ^a All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in *their* countenance.

36 The merchants among the people shall hiss at thee; ^a thou shalt be ^a a terror, and ^a never shalt be any more.

CHAPTER 28.

1 God's judgment upon the prince of Tyrrus. 11 A lamentation of his great glory corrupted by sin. 20 The judgment of Zidon. 24 Restoration of Israel.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, say unto the prince of Tŷ-rūs, Thus saith the Lord God; Because thine heart *is* lifted up, and ^a thou hast said, I *am* a God, I sit in the seat of God, ^a in the ^a midst of

B.C. 588.

^a ver. 34.
Prov. 11. 4.
Rev. 18. 9.
&c.
1 Is. 31. 3.
2 Zech. 9. 2.
3 or, even
with all.

3 Heb.
heart.

4 or, waves.
4 ch. 26. 15.
5 Heb. By
the great-
ness of thy
wisdom.
6 Ps. 62. 10.
Zech. 9. 3.
7 Rev. 18. 17.
&c.

8 Job 2. 12.
Rev. 18. 19.
9 ch. 30. 11
& 31. 12.
& 32. 12.
10 Esth. 4. 1. 3.
Jer. 6. 26.
11 Jer. 16. 6.
& 47. 5.
Mic. 1. 16.

12 ver. 2.
ch. 26. 17.
13 ver. 2.
14 Rev. 18. 18.
15 6 or,
woundeth.
16 Rev. 18. 19.

17 ch. 31. 18.
& 32. 19, 21,
25, 27.

18 ch. 26. 19.

19 ver. 27.
20 ch. 27. 2.

21 ch. 26. 15.
16.
22 ver. 3.
ch. 27. 3.
23 ch. 31. 8, 9.

24 or, ruby.

25 Jer. 18. 16.
26 ch. 26. 21.
27 or,
chrysolite.
28 Heb.
terrors.
29 Heb.
shalt not
be for
ever.
30 or, chry-
soprased.
31 ch. 26. 13.
32 ver. 16.
See
Ex. 25. 20.
33 ch. 20. 40.

34 ver. 9.
35 ch. 27. 3, 4.
36 Heb.
heart.

the seas; ^a yet thou *art* a man, not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

3 Behold, ^a thou *art* wiser than Dān-iël; there is no secret that thou canst hide from thee:

4 With thy wisdom and with thy understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures:

5 ^a By thy great wisdom *and* thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted because of thy riches:

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God;

7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, ^a the territory of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall destroy thy brightness.

8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the death of them that are slain in the midst of the seas.

9 Wilt thou yet ^a say before the king that slayeth thee, I *am* God? thou shalt be a man, and not a god, in the hand of him that ^a slayeth thee.

10 Thou shalt die the death of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

11 ^a Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

12 Son of man, ^a take up a lamentation upon the king of Tŷ-rūs, say unto him, Thus saith the Lord God; ^a Thou sealest up the sum of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

13 Thou hast been in ^a E'd-dēn garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the ^a sardius, the ^a paze, and the diamond, the ^a beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the ^a sapphire, the ^a emerald, and the ^a carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of ^a thy tabrets and of thy pipes prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

14 Thou *art* the anointed ^a cherubim that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon ^a the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

15 Thou wast perfect in thy way

in the day that thou wast created, iniquity was found in thee:

By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast hated: therefore I will cast thee profane out of the mountain of I¹, and I will destroy thee;² O covering chēr'ūb, from the midst of the stones of fire.

Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy greatness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thy iniquities, the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all men that behold thee.

All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.

¶ Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

Son of man, set thy face against Zi'dōn, and prophesy against it,

And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, Zi'dōn; and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall have executed judgments in thee, and shall be sanctified in her. For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

¶ And there shall be no more pricking brier unto the house of rā-ēl, nor any grieving thorn of that are round about them, that despised them; and they shall know that I am the Lord God.

Thus saith the Lord God; When shall have gathered the house of ĩs-rā-ēl from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to thy servant Jā-cōb.

B.C. 588.

^a Jer. 23. 6. ch. 36. 29. ² or, with confidence. ³ Is. 65. 21, Amos 9. 14. ⁴ Jer. 31. 5. ⁵ or, spoil.

^d ver. 14.

^c ver. 2, 5.

^f ch. 23. 21.

^g Is. 19. 1. Jer. 25. 19. & 46. 2, 25.

^a ver. 10. Jer. 44. 30. ch. 28. 22.

^h Ps. 74. 13, 14. Is. 27. 1. & 51. 9. ch. 32. 2.

^k See ch. 28. 2. & ch. 26. 21. & 27. 36.

^l Heb. terrors. ^m Is. 37. 29. ch. 38. 4.

ⁿ ch. 6. 2. & 25. 2. & 29. 2.

^o Is. 23. 4, 12. Jer. 25. 22. & 27. 3.

^p Ex. 14. 4, 17. ch. 39. 13.

^q Ps. 9. 16. ⁵ Heb. face of the field.

^r Jer. 8. 2. & 16. 4. & 25. 33.

^s Jer. 7. 33. & 34. 20.

^t ver. 25. & ch. 20. 41. & 36. 23.

^u ch. 38. 22. ² 2 Kin. 18. 21.

^v Is. 36. 6. ⁷ Jer. 37. 5, 7, 11.

⁸ ch. 17. 17. ⁹ Num. 33. 55.

¹⁰ Josh. 23. 13.

^a ch. 14. 17. & 32. 11-13.

^b Is. 11. 12. ch. 11. 17. & 29. 41.

^c & 34. 13. & 37. 21. ^c ver. 22.

26 And they shall dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that despise them round about them; and they shall know that I am the LORD their God.

CHAPTER 29.

1 Judgment of Pharaoh for his treachery. 8 Desolation of Egypt. 18 Restoration thereof.

IN the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against Phār'āoh king of Ē-gypt, and prophesy against him, and against all Ē-gypt:

3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, Phār'āoh king of Ē-gypt, the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.

4 But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee thrown into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Ē-gypt shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of ĩs-rā-ēl.

7 When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

9 And the land of Ē-gypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the LORD: because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

10 Behold, therefore I am against thee, and against thy rivers; and I will make the land of E-gypt utterly waste and desolate, from the tower of Sÿ-ē-nē even unto the border of E-thi-ō-pi-ā.

11 No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.

12 And I will make the land of E-gypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the E-gypt-ſiāns among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 Yet thus saith the Lord God: At the end of forty years will I gather the E-gypt-ſiāns from the people whither they were scattered:

14 And I will bring again the captivity of E-gypt, and will cause them to return into the land of Pāth-rōs, into the land of their habitation; and they shall be there a base kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of Iſ-rā-ēl, which bringeth their iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I am the Lord God.

17 And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār king of Bāb-ſ-ſ-lon caused his army to serve a great service against Tŷ-rūs: every head was made bald, and every shoulder was peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tŷ-rūs, for the service that he had served against it:

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I will give the land of E-gypt unto Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār king of Bāb-ſ-ſ-lon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army.

20 I have given him the land of

B.C. 589.

2 or, for

his hire.

ch. 30. 12.

Jer. 25. 9.

3 Heb.

wastes of

waste.

4 or, from

Migdol to

Syene.

Ex. 34. 2.

Jer. 44. 1.

ch. 30. 6.

Pa. 132. 17.

5 Heb.

Seventh.

ch. 24. 27.

ch. 32. 13.

ch. 30. 7, 26.

Is. 13. C.

ch. 7. 7, 12.

Jos. 2. 1.

Zeph. 1. 7.

Is. 19. 23.

Jer. 46. 26.

6 or, fear.

7 or, birth.

ch. 29. 19.

8 Heb. low.

ch. 17. 6.

14.

Jer. 50. 15.

9 Heb.

Phut.

ch. 27. 10.

Jer. 25. 20.

24.

2 Heb.

children.

Is. 30. 2, 3.

Is. 36. 4, 6.

3 or, from

Migdol to

Syene.

ch. 29. 10.

ch. 29. 12.

Jer. 27. 6.

ch. 26. 7, 8.

4 Heb.

broken.

Is. 18. 1, 2.

ch. 29. 19.

5 Heb.

spoil her

spoil, and

prey her

prey.

E-gypt for his labour where he served against it, because I wrought for me, saith the Lord.

21 In that day will I cause horn of the house of Iſ-rā-ēl to forth, and I will give thee opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 30.

1 The desolation of Egypt and her helpers, and arm of Babylon shall be strengthened.

THE word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God: Balaam, Woe worth the day!

3 For the day is near, even day of the Lord is near, a cloudy day; it shall be the time of heathen.

4 And the sword shall come upon E-gypt, and great pain shall be to E-thi-ō-pi-ā, when the slain shall fall in E-gypt, and they shall take away her multitude, and her foundations shall be broken down.

5 E-thi-ō-pi-ā, and Lib-ſ-ſ-ā, and Lŷd-i-ā, and all the mingled people and Chūb, and the men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the Lord: They that uphold E-gypt shall fall; the pride of her power shall be brought down: from the tower of Sÿ-ē-nē shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord God.

7 And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted.

8 And they shall know that I am the Lord, when I have set a fire in E-gypt, and when all her help shall be destroyed.

9 In that day shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless E-thi-ō-pi-āns afraid, and great pain shall come upon them as in the day of E-gypt: for, lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord God: I will also make the multitude of E-gypt to cease by the hand of Nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār king of Bāb-ſ-ſ-lon.

11 He and his people with him

the terrible of the nations, shall
brought to destroy the land: and
shall draw their swords against
Egypt, and fill the land with the
in.

2 And I will make the rivers
dry, and I will sell the land into the
hand of the wicked: and I will
make the land waste; and all that is
therein, by the hand of strangers:
saith the LORD have spoken it.

3 Thus saith the LORD God; I
will also destroy the idols, and I
will cause their images to cease out
of Nôph; and there shall be no
more a prince of the land of Egypt:
and I will put a fear in the land
of Egypt.

4 And I will make Pâth-rôs
desolate, and will set fire in Zô'-ân,
and will execute judgments in Nô.

5 And I will pour my fury upon
Nô, the strength of Egypt; and
will cut off the multitude of Nô.
6 And I will set fire in Egypt:
and shall have great pain, and Nô
shall be rent asunder, and Nôph
shall have distresses daily.

7 The young men of A'-vên and
Pi-bê-sêth shall fall by the
sword: and these cities shall go
into captivity.

8 At Tê-hâph-nê-hês also the
land shall be darkened, when I shall
break there the yokes of Egypt:
and the pomp of her strength shall
cease in her: as for her, a cloud
shall cover her, and her daughters
shall go into captivity.

9 Thus will I execute judgments
in Egypt: and they shall know
that I am the LORD.

10 And it came to pass in the
eleventh year, in the first month, in
the seventh day of the month, that
the word of the LORD came unto
me, saying,

11 Son of man, I have broken the
arm of Phâr'-aôh king of Egypt;
and lo, it shall not be bound up to
be healed, to put a roller to bind
to make it strong to hold the
sword.

12 Therefore thus saith the LORD
God; Behold, I am against Phâr'-
aôh king of Egypt, and will break
his arms, the strong, and that which
he is broken; and I will cause the
sword to fall out of his hand.

13 And I will scatter the Egyptians

B.C. 572.

* ch. 28. 7.

* Is. 19. 5, 6.

* Heb. drought.

* Is. 19. 4.

* Heb. the fulness thereof.

* Is. 19. 1.

* Jer. 43. 12.

* & 46. 25.

* Zech. 13. 2.

* Ps. 9. 16.

* Zech. 10. 11.

* Is. 19. 16.

* ver. 23.

* ch. 29. 12.

* ch. 29. 14.

* or, Tanis.

* Ps. 78. 12,

* 43.

* Nah. 3. 8-10.

* or, Pelusium.

* Jer. 45. 25.

* ver. 8.

* or, Heliopolis.

* or, Pubastum.

* ver. 18.

* Jer. 2. 16.

* or, restrained.

* Dan. 4. 10.

* Heb. fair of branches.

* Jer. 51. 36.

* or, nourished.

* or, brought him up.

* or, conduits.

* Dan. 4. 11.

* Jer. 48. 25.

* Jer. 46. 11.

* or, when it sent them forth.

* ch. 17. 23.

* Dan. 4. 12.

* Ps. 37. 17.

* ver. 26.

* ch. 29. 12.

* Gen. 2. 8.

* & 13. 10.

* ch. 28. 13.

Egyptians among the nations, and will
disperse them through the coun-
tries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms
of the king of Bâb'-y-lon, and put
my sword in his hand: but I will
break Phâr'-aôh's arms, and he shall
groan before him with the groan-
ings of a deadly wounded man.

25 But I will strengthen the arms
of the king of Bâb'-y-lon, and the
arms of Phâr'-aôh shall fall down;
and they shall know that I am the
LORD, when I shall put my sword
into the hand of the king of Bâb'-
y-lon, and he shall stretch it out
upon the land of Egypt.

26 And I will scatter the Egyptians
among the nations, and dis-
perse them among the countries;
and they shall know that I am the
LORD.

CHAPTER 31.

3, 10 The glory, and fall of Assyria; 18 of Egypt.

AND it came to pass in the
eleventh year, in the third
month, in the first day of the
month, that the word of the LORD
came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto Phâr'-
aôh king of Egypt, and to his
multitude; Whom art thou like
in thy greatness?

3 Behold, the Assyrian was
a cedar in Lëb'-â-nôn with fair
branches, and with a shadowing
shroud, and of an high stature; and
his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters made him great,
the deep set him up on high with
her rivers running round about his
plants, and sent out her little
rivers unto all the trees of the
field.

5 Therefore his height was ex-
alted above all the trees of the field,
and his boughs were multiplied,
and his branches became long be-
cause of the multitude of waters,
when he shot forth.

6 All the fowls of heaven made
their nests in his boughs, and under
his branches did all the beasts of
the field bring forth their young,
and under his shadow dwelt all
great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his great-
ness, in the length of his branches:
for his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the garden of

God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chesnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Ē'-dên, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 Therefore thou saith the Lord God; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

13 Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lēb'-ā-nōn to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and all the trees of Ē'-dên, the choice and best of Lēb'-ā-nōn, all that drink water,

B.C. 588.

ch. 32. 31.

Iam. 4. 20.

ver. 2.
ch. 32. 19.ch. 28. 10.
& 32. 19, 21,
24, &c.

Dan. 5. 20.

2 Heb. in
doing he
shall do
unto him.

ch. 28. 7.

ch. 32. 5.
& 35. 8.ver. 16.
ch. 27. 2.ch. 19. 3, 6.
& 38. 13.

ch. 29. 3.

Is. 18. 6.

ch. 32. 4.

3 or,
dragon.

ch. 34. 18.

ch. 12. 13.
& 17. 20.
Hos. 7. 12.4 or,
stand upon
themselves
for their
height.

Ps. 82. 7.

ch. 29. 5.

ch. 32. 18.

ch. 31. 13.

ch. 31. 12.

5 or, the
land of
thy swim-
ming.6 Heb. to
be black.7 or, ex-
tinguish.

ch. 26. 15.

Is. 13. 10.

Joel 2. 31.

& 3. 15.

Amos 8. 9.

Mat. 24. 29.

Rev. 6. 12,

13.

Is. 14. 15.

Is. 14. 8.

6 Heb.

lights of
the light
in heaven.9 Heb.
them dark.

"shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down to hell with him unto them that slain with the sword; and that were his arm, that under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 To whom art thou thus in glory and in greatness among the trees of Ē'-dên? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Ē'-dên unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword. This Phâr'-aōh and all his multitude saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 32.

A lamentation for the fearful fall of Egypt.

AND it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me saying,

2 Son of man, take up a lamentation for Phâr'-aōh king of Ē'-gypht, and say unto him, Thou art a young lion of the nations, thou art as a whale in the midst of the rivers, and thou camest forth with thy feet, and thou fouledst the rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God; I will therefore spread out my net over thee with a company of many fowls; and they shall bring thee down into my net.

4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimmest, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and

ness upon thy land, saith the Lord God.

I will also vex the hearts of my people, when I shall bring destruction among the nations, and the countries which thou hast known.

Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword against them; and they shall tremble every moment, every man for his life, in the day of thy fall.

For thus saith the Lord God; I sword of the king of Bāb'-'y-lon shall come upon thee.

By the swords of the mighty I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all of them: and they shall spoil the lap of Ē'-g'gypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

I will destroy also all the beasts that creep from beside the great waters; neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

Then will I make their waters dry up, and cause their rivers to run in oil, saith the Lord God.

When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I am the LORD.

This is the lamentation whereunto they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, even for Ē'-g'gypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord God.

It came to pass also in the fifth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

Son of man, wail for the multitude of Ē'-g'gypt, and cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the lower parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

Whom dost thou pass in judgment? go down, and be thou with the uncircumcised.

They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: they are delivered to the sword: I will bring her and all her multitudes.

B.C. 567.

ver. 27.

Is. 1. 31.
& 14. 9, 10.

2 Heb. provoke to anger, or, grief.

ver. 19, 25, &c.

ver. 24, 26, 29, 30.

ch. 27. 35.

Is. 14. 15.

ch. 26. 16.

ver. 24-27, 32.

ch. 26. 17.

3 or, dimming.

Jer. 46. 25, ch. 30. 4.

Jer. 49. 34, &c.

ver. 21.

ch. 28. 7.

ch. 29. 19.

ver. 23.

ch. 29. 11.

4 Heb. desolate from the fulness thereof.

Gen. 10. 2, ch. 27. 13, & 28. 2.

Ex. 7. 5, & 14. 4, 18.

Ps. 9. 16, ch. 6. 7.

ver. 2.

2 Sam. 1. 17.

2 Chr. 35. 25.

ch. 26. 17.

ver. 19, 20, &c.

ver. 21.

Is. 14. 18, 19.

5 Heb.

with weapons of their war.

ch. 26. 20, & 31. 14.

ch. 31. 2, 18.

ch. 25. 12, &c.

ver. 21, 24, &c.

ch. 28. 10.

6 Heb. given, or, put.

7 or, the sword is laid.

ch. 38. 6, 15, & 39. 2.

21 The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 Asshur is there and all her company: his graves are about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living.

24 There is Ē'-lām and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

26 There is Mē'-shēch, Tū'-bāl, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword.

29 There is Ē'-dom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 There be the princes of the

north, all of them, and all the ^aZi-dō-ni-ans, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with *them that be slain by the sword*, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

31 Phār'-aoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude, *even Phār'-aoh* and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord God.

32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with *them that are slain with the sword, even Phār'-aoh* and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 33.

7 *Ezekiel is admonished of his duty as watchman.* 10 *God sheweth the justice of his ways towards the penitent, and towards revolvers.* 17 *He maintaineth his justice.* 21 *The taking of Jerusalem,* 28 *and desolation of the land.* 30 *God's judgment upon the mockers of the prophets.*

AGAIN the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to ^athe children of thy people, and say unto them, ²When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their ¹watchman:

3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;

4 Then ^awhosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, ^ahis blood shall be upon his own head.

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him! But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take *any* person from among them, ^ahe is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

7 ¶ ^aSo thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of ^aIs'-rā-ēl; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth; and warn them from me.

B.C. 587.

^a ch. 28. 21.^b ch. 31. 16.^c ch. 24. 23.^d So Is. 49. 14. ch. 37. 11.^e 2 Sam. 14.

14. ch. 18. 23.

32.

2 Pet. 3. 9.

^f ch. 18. 31.^g ch. 3. 20.

& 18. 24, 26,

27.

^h ch. 3. 11.

2 Heb.

*A land**when I**bring a**sword**upon her.*ⁱ ch. 14. 17.^k 2 Chr. 7. 14.^l ver. 7.

2 Sam. 18.

24, 25.

2 Kin. 9. 17.

Hos. 9. 8.

³ Heb.*he that**heareth**heareth.*^m ch. 3. 20.

& 18. 24.

ⁿ ch. 18. 13.^o ch. 3. 18, 19.

& 18. 27.

⁴ Heb. *judgment**and justice.*^p ch. 18. 7.^q Ex. 22. 1, 4.

Lev. 6. 2, 4.

5.

Num. 5. 6.

7. Luke 19. 8.

^r Lev. 18. 5.

ch. 20. 11.

13, 21.

^s ver. 8.^t ch. 18. 22.^u ch. 3. 17.

&c.

^v ver. 20.

ch. 18. 25,

29.

8 When I say unto the wicked *wicked man*, thou shalt surely die if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, *wicked man* shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it, if he do not turn from his way, shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of ^aIs'-rā-ēl. Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins be upon us, and we ^apine away in them, ^ashould we then live?

11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, ^aI have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; that the wicked turn from his way, and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for ^awhy will ye die, O house of ^aIs'-rā-ēl?

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The ^arighteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, ^ahe shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his *righteousness* in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, *that he shall surely live*; he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, ^awhen I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die, he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right;

15 *If the wicked restore his pledge, give again that he hath robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity, he shall surely live, he shall not die.*

16 None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 ¶ Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is

al: but as for them, their way is equal.

8 When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

9 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

10 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, I will judge you every one after his ways.

11 And it came to pass in the fifth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that one that had escaped out of Jê-rû-să-lēm came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

12 Now the hand of the Lord was upon me in the evening, afore he came to me, saying, The city is smitten. And he had named my mouth, until he came in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

13 Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, Son of man, they that inhabit the wastes of the land of Is-râ-êl shall say, A-bră-hām was one, and he inherited the land: but we many; the land is given us for inheritance.

14 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Ye eat with blood, and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: shall ye possess the land?

15 Ye stand upon your sword, ye seek abomination, and ye defile your one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

16 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely ye that are in the wastes shall be by the sword, and him that is in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence.

17 For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Is-râ-êl shall be desolate, and none shall pass through.

18 Then shall they know that I am the Lord, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all

B.C. 587.

a ch. 18. 26,

27.

b 20. 1.

c Is. 29. 13.

d ver. 17.

e ch. 18. 25,

29.

f ch. 14. 1.

g 20. 1, &c.

h Heb. according to the coming of the people.

i or, my people sit before thee.

j ch. 8. 1.

k Ps. 78. 36,

37.

l Is. 29. 13.

m ch. 1. 2.

n Heb. they make love, or, jests.

o Mat. 13. 22.

p ch. 24. 26.

q Heb. a song of loves.

r 2 Kin. 25. 4.

s ch. 1. 3.

t 1 Sam. 3.

u 20.

v ch. 2. 5.

w ch. 24. 27.

x ch. 34. 2.

y Jer. 27.

z ch. 36. 4.

a Is. 61. 2.

b Acts 7. 6.

c See

d Mic. 3. 11.

e Mat. 3. 9.

f John 8. 39.

g ch. 33. 24.

h Jer. 23. 1.

i Zech. 11. 17.

j Gen. 9. 4.

k Lev. 3. 17.

l 7. 26.

m 17. 10.

n 19. 26.

o Deut. 12. 16.

p ch. 18. 6.

q ch. 22. 6, 9.

r Is. 56. 11.

s Zech. 11. 16.

t ch. 33. 25,

26.

u Mic. 3. 1-3.

v Zech. 11. 3.

w ch. 18. 6.

x 22. 11.

y Zech. 11. 16.

z ver. 24.

a ch. 39. 4.

b Luke 15. 4.

c Heb.

d to devour him.

e 1 Pet. 5. 3.

f Judg. 6. 2.

g 1 Sam. 13. 6.

h ch. 33. 21,

28.

i 1 Kin. 22.

j Mat. 9. 38.

k or,

l without a shepherd,

m and so

n ver. 8.

o Jer. 44. 2,

6, 22.

p ch. 26. 34,

35.

q Heb. desolation and desolation.

r Is. 56. 9.

s Jer. 12. 9.

t ch. 7. 24.

u 24. 21.

v 30. 6, 7.

w ch. 6. 2, 3,

a

their abominations which they have committed.

30 ¶ Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the Lord. 31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness.

32 And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

CHAPTER 34.

1 A reproof of the shepherds. 7 God's judgment against them. 20 The kingdom of Christ.

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Is-râ-êl, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds; Woe be to the shepherds of Is-râ-êl that do feed themselves: should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

3 Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.

4 The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

5 And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

7 ¶ Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock ^a became meat to every beast of the field, because *there was no shepherd*, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, ^b but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

10 Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I *am* against the shepherds; and ^a I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds ^a feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I, *even* I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

12 ^a As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep *that are scattered*; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in ^a the cloudy and dark day.

13 And ^a I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of *Is-rā-ēl* by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

14 ^a I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of *Is-rā-ēl* shall their fold be: ^a there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of *Is-rā-ēl*.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.

16 ^a I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up *that which was broken*, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy ^a the fat and the strong; I will feed them ^a with judgment.

17 And *as for* you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God; ^a Behold, I judge between ^a cattle and cattle, between the rams and the ^a he goats.

18 *Seemeth it* a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good

B.C. 587.

^a ver. 5, 6.^b ver. 2, 10.^c ver. 17.^d ch. 3. 18.
Heb. 13. 17.^e ver. 2, 8.^f ver. 17.^g Is. 40. 11.
Jer. 23. 4, 5.
John 10. 11.
Heb. 13. 20.
1 Pet. 2. 25.^h Jer. 30. 9.ⁱ Hos. 3. 5.^j Heb. *According to the seeking.*^k Ex. 29. 45.^l ch. 37. 27.^m Luke 1. 32.ⁿ ch. 30. 3.^o Joel 2. 2.^p ch. 37. 26.^q Is. 65. 9, 10.^r Jer. 23. 3.^s ch. 28. 25.^t & 36. 24.^u & 37. 21, 22.^v Lev. 26. 6.^w Is. 11. 6-9.^x Hos. 2. 18.^y Jer. 23. 6.^z Is. 56. 7.^{aa} Gen. 12. 2.^{ab} Is. 19. 24.^{ac} Zech. 8. 13.^{ad} Ps. 23. 2.^{ae} Lev. 26. 4.^{af} Ps. 68. 9.^{ag} Jer. 33. 12.^{ah} Lev. 26. 4.^{ai} Ps. 85. 12.^{aj} Is. 4. 2.^{ak} Jer. 2. 20.^{al} Is. 40. 11.^{am} Mic. 4. 6.^{an} Mat. 13. 11.^{ao} Mark 2. 17.^{ap} Luke 5. 32.^{aq} Jer. 25. 14.^{ar} Is. 10. 16.^{as} Amos 4. 1.^{at} Jer. 10. 24.^{au} Jer. 30. 10.^{av} ch. 20. 37.^{aw} Zech. 10. 3.^{ax} Mat. 25. 32.^{ay} 33.^{az} Heb. *small cattle of lambs and kids.*^{ba} Is. 11. 1.^{bb} Jer. 23. 5.^{bc} or, for renown.^{bd} Heb. *great he goats.*^{be} Heb. *taken away.*^{bf} ch. 36. 3, 6.

pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures; and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?

19 And *as for* my flock, they ^a are that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them; ^a Behold, I, *even* I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, thus ye have scattered them abroad;

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey, and I will judge between cattle and cattle.

23 And I will set up one ^a shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, ^a *even* my servant Dā-vid; he shall feed them, and he shall be the shepherd.

24 And ^a I the LORD will be the God, and my servant Dā-vid ^a prince among them; I the LORD have spoken it.

25 And ^a I will make with them a covenant of peace, and ^a will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land; and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them and their places round about ^a my hill ^a a blessing; and I will ^a cause the showers to come down in his season; there shall be ^a showers of blessing.

27 And ^a the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have ^a broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hands of those that ^a served themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but ^a they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a ^a plant ^a of renown, and the shall be no more ^a consumed with hunger in the land, ^a neither shall they have the shame of the heathen any more.

0 Thus shall they know that I am the LORD their God *am* with them, and that they, even the house of *Īs-rā-ēl*, are my people, saith the LORD God.

1 And ye my 'flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the LORD God.

CHAPTER 35.

The judgment of mount Seir.

1 MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Son of man, set thy face against mount Sē'-ir, and 'prophecy against

And say unto it, Thus saith the LORD God; Behold, O mount Sē'-ir, I am against thee, and 'I will stretch mine hand against thee, and I will make thee 'most desolate.

I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

'Because thou hast had a 'perpetual hatred, and hast 'shed the blood of the children of *Īs-rā-ēl* by the 'force of the sword in the time of their calamity, 'in the time that *Seir* iniquity had an end:

Therefore, *as* I live, saith the LORD God, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: with thou hast not hated blood, and blood shall pursue thee.

Thus will I make mount Sē'-ir most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that turneth.

And I will fill his mountains with slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, all they fall that are slain with the sword.

'I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not turn: 'and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

0 Because thou hast said, These nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will 'possess 'whereas the LORD was there:

1 Therefore, *as* I live, saith the LORD God, I will even do 'according to thine anger, and according to mine envy which thou hast used against thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I have judged

B.C. 587.

* ch. 37. 27.

* Ps. 9. 16.

* Ps. 100. 3.
John 10. 11.

* Heb. to devour.

* 1 Sam. 2. 3.

Rev. 13. 6.

* Heb. magnified.

* Is. 65. 13.

/ Deut. 2. 5.

* Amos 1. 11.

Obad. 10.

* Obad. 12.

* ch. 6. 14.

* Heb. desolation and desolation.

* ch. 25. 12.

Obad. 10.

5 or, hatred

of old.

* Heb.

* poured out the children.

* ch. 6. 2, 3.

* Heb.

* hands.

* Ps. 137. 7.

* Dan. 9. 24.

* ch. 25. 3.

* Deut. 32. 13.

* ch. 35. 10.

* Ps. 109. 17.

* Heb. Because for because.

* Heb.

* desolation and desolation.

* Judg. 5. 6.

* Deut. 28. 37.

1 Kin. 9. 7.

* Lam. 2. 15.

* Dan. 9. 16.

* or, ye

* are made to come upon the tip of the tongue.

* Jer. 49. 17.

* Mal. 1. 3, 4.

* ch. 6. 7.

* & 36. 11.

3 or,

* bottoms,

or, dales.

* ch. 34. 23.

* Ps. 79. 4.

* Ps. 83. 4, 12.

Obad. 13.

* or, though,

the LORD was there.

* Ps. 48. 1, 3.

* & 132. 13.

* ch. 48. 35.

* Deut. 4. 24.

* ch. 38. 19.

* Mat. 7. 2.

* James 2. 13.

* ch. 35. 10,

12

12 ^b And thou shalt know that I am the LORD, and that I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of *Īs-rā-ēl*, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us 'to consume.

13 Thus ^dwith your mouth ye have 'boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard them.

14 Thus saith the LORD God; 'When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate.

15 ^aAs thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of *Īs-rā-ēl*, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Sē'-ir, and all *Ī-dū-mē'-ā*, even all of it: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 36.

1 The land of Israel is comforted. 8 A promise of God's blessings. 16 Israel was rejected for their sin. 25 The blessings of Christ's kingdom.

ALSO, thou son of man, prophecy unto the 'mountains of *Īs-rā-ēl*, and say, Ye mountains of *Īs-rā-ēl*, hear the word of the LORD:

2 Thus saith the LORD God; Because 'the enemy hath said against you, Aha, 'even the ancient high places ^pare our's in possession:

3 Therefore prophecy and say, Thus saith the LORD God; 'Because they have made you desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, 'and ²ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the people:

4 Therefore, ye mountains of *Īs-rā-ēl*, hear the word of the LORD God; Thus saith the LORD God to the mountains, and to the hills, to the 'rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which 'became a prey and 'derision to the residue of the heathen that are round about;

5 Therefore thus saith the LORD God; 'Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all *Ī-dū-mē'-ā*, 'which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all their heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey.

6 Prophecy therefore concerning the land of *Is'-rā-ēl*, and say unto the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have *borne* the shame of the heathen:

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I have *lifted up* mine hand, Surely the heathen that *are* about you, they shall bear their shame.

8 ¶ But ye, O mountains of *Is'-rā-ēl*, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of *Is'-rā-ēl*; for they are at hand to come.

9 For, behold, I *am* for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown:

10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of *Is'-rā-ēl*, *even* all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and *the* wastes shall be builded:

11 And *I* will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better *unto you* than at your beginnings: *and* ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, *even* my people *Is'-rā-ēl*; *and* they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth *bereave them of men*.

13 Thus saith the Lord God; Because they say unto you, *Thou land* devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither *bereave* thy nations any more, saith the Lord God.

15 *Neither* will I cause *men* to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou *bear* the reproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord God.

16 ¶ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of *Is'-rā-ēl* dwelt in their own land, *they* defiled it by their own way and by their doings: *their way* was before me as *the uncleanness* of a removed woman.

B.C. 587.

a ch. 16. 36.
38.
& 23. 37.

b ch. 22. 15.

c ver. 15.
Is. 123. 3, 4.
ch. 34. 29.

d ch. 7. 3.
& 18. 30.
& 39. 24.
e ch. 20. 5.

f Is. 52. 5.
Rom. 2. 24.

g ch. 20. 9, 14.

h ver. 33.
Is. 58. 12.
& 61. 4.
Amos 9. 14.
Ps. 106. 8.
i Jer. 31. 27.
& 33. 12.

j ch. 35. 9.
& 37. 8, 13.

m ch. 20. 41.
& 28. 22.
n Obad. 17.
&c.
o or, your.
p ch. 34. 13.
& 37. 21.
q See
Jer. 15. 7.

r Num. 13.
32.
s Is. 52. 15.
Heb. 10. 22.
t Jer. 33. 8.

u or, cause to fall.
v Jer. 32. 39.
ch. 11. 19.
w ch. 34. 29.

x ch. 11. 19.
& 37. 14.

y ch. 28. 25.
& 37. 25.

z Jer. 30. 22.
ch. 11. 20.
& 37. 27.
a Lev. 18. 25.
27, 28.
Jer. 2. 7.
b Lev. 15. 19.
&c.

c Mat. 1. 21.
Rom. 11. 26.
d See
Ps. 105. 16.

18 Wherefore I poured my upon them *for* the blood that had shed upon the land, and their idols *wherewith* they polluted it:

19 And I *scattered* them among the heathen, and they were persed through the countries according to their way and according to their doings I judged them.

20 And when they entered the heathen, whither they went they *profaned* my holy name, *which* they said to them, These *are* people of the LORD, and are forth out of his land.

21 ¶ But I had pity *for* mine *own* name, which the house of *Is'-rā-ēl* had profaned among the heathen whither they went.

22 Therefore say unto the house of *Is'-rā-ēl*, Thus saith the LORD God; I do not *this* for your sake, O house of *Is'-rā-ēl*, *but* for my holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

23 And I will sanctify my *own* name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, saith the Lord God, *when* I shall be *sanctified* in you before their eyes.

24 For *I* will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.

25 ¶ Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: *from* all your filthiness, *from* all your idols, will I cleanse you.

26 A *new* heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.

27 And I will put my *own* spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do *them*.

28 *And* ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; *ye* shall be my people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also *save* you from your uncleanness: and *I* will

the corn, and will increase it, 'lay no famine upon you. 'And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the 'that ye shall receive, no more 'each of famine among the 'then.

Then 'shall ye remember your 'evil ways, and your doings that 'are not good, and 'shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for your 'iniquities and for your abominations.

'Not for your sakes do I *this*, 'saith the Lord God, be it known 'unto you: be ashamed and con- 'founded for your own ways, O 'people of Is'-rā-ēl.

Thus saith the Lord God; In 'day that I shall have cleansed 'from all your iniquities I will 'cause *you* to dwell in the cities, 'and the wastes shall be builded.

And the desolate land shall be 'built, whereas it lay desolate in the 'past of all that passed by.

And they shall say, This land 'was desolate is become like the 'land of E'-dēn; and the waste 'desolate and ruined cities are 'now fenced, and are inhabited.

Then the heathen that are left 'about you shall know that I 'the LORD build the ruined *places*, 'plant that that was desolate: 'the LORD have spoken *it*, and I 'do *it*.

Thus saith the Lord God; 'O 'yet for this be enquired of by 'house of Is'-rā-ēl, to do *it* for 'me; I will 'increase them with 'people like a flock.

As the 'holy flock, as the flock 'of Is'-rā-ēl in her solemn feasts; 'shall the waste cities be filled with 'people of men; and they shall know 'I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 37.

The resurrection of dry bones, 11 the dead hope 'Israel is revived, 20 Of Christ's kingdom.

THE 'hand of the LORD was upon 'me, and carried me out 'in the 'midst of the LORD, and set me down 'in the midst of the valley which was 'full of bones,

and caused me to pass by them 'and about: and, behold, *there were* 'many in the open 'valley; and, 'they were very dry.

And he said unto me, Son of man,

B.C. 587.

^a ch. 34. 29.
^b Deut. 32. 39.
^c 1 Sam. 2. 6.
^d John 5. 21.
^e Rom. 4. 17.
^f 2 Cor. 1. 9.
^g ch. 34. 27.

^d ch. 16. 61.
^e 63.
^f ver. 9.
^g Ps. 104. 30.
^h Lev. 26. 39.
ⁱ ch. 6. 9.
^j & 20. 43.

^k ver. 22.
^l Deut. 9. 5.
^m ch. 6. 7.
ⁿ & 35. 12.
^o Joel 2. 27.
^p & 3. 17.

^q ver. 10.

^r or, *breath*.

^s Is. 51. 3.
^t ch. 23. 13.
^u Joel 2. 3.
^v ver. 5.
^w Ps. 104. 30.

^x Rev. 11.
^y 11.
^z ch. 17. 24.
^{aa} & 22. 14.
^{ab} & 37. 14.
^{ac} See
^{ad} ch. 14. 3.
^{ae} & 20. 3, 31.

^{af} ver. 10.
^{ag} Ps. 141. 7.
^{ah} Is. 49. 14.
^{ai} Heb.
^{aj} *flock of 'holy things*.

^{ak} Is. 26. 19.
^{al} Hos. 13. 14.

^{am} ver. 25.
^{an} ch. 36. 24.

^{ao} ch. 1. 3.
^{ap} ch. 3. 14.
^{aq} & 3. 3.
^{ar} & 11. 24.
^{as} Luke 4. 1.

^{at} ch. 36. 27.

^{au} or, *cham- 'paign*.

can these bones live? And I answer- 'ed, O Lord God, 'thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, Pro- 'phesy upon these bones, and say 'unto them, O ye dry bones, hear 'the word of the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord God unto 'these bones; Behold, I will 'cause 'breath to enter into you, and ye 'shall live:

6 And I will lay sinews upon you, 'and will bring up flesh upon you, 'and cover you with skin, and put 'breath in you, and ye shall live; 'and ye shall know that I *am* the 'LORD.

7 So I prophesied as I was com- 'manded: and as I prophesied, there 'was a noise, and behold a shaking, 'and the bones came together, bone 'to his bone.

8 And when I beheld, lo, the 'sinews and the flesh came up upon 'them, and the skin covered them 'above: but *there was* no breath in 'them.

9 Then said he unto me, Prophecy 'unto the 'wind, prophecy, son of 'man, and say to the wind, Thus 'saith the Lord God; 'Come from 'the four winds, O breath, and 'breathe upon these slain, that they 'may live.

10 So I prophesied as he com- 'manded me, and the breath came 'into them, and they lived, and 'stood up upon their feet, an ex- 'ceeding great army.

11 ¶ Then he said unto me, Son 'of man, these bones are the whole 'house of Is'-rā-ēl: behold, they say, 'Our bones are dried, and our hope 'is lost: we are cut off for our 'parts.

12 Therefore prophecy and say un- 'to them, Thus saith the Lord God; 'Behold, O my people I will open 'your graves, and cause you to come 'up out of your graves, and 'bring 'you into the land of Is'-rā-ēl.

13 And ye shall know that I *am* 'the LORD, when I have opened your 'graves, O my people, and brought 'you up out of your graves,

14 And 'shall put my spirit in 'you, and ye shall live, and I shall 'place you in your own land: then 'shall ye know that I the LORD have 'spoken *it*, and performed *it*, saith 'the LORD:

15 ¶ The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, 'take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Jû-dâh, and for 'the children of Îs'-râ-ël his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Jô'-séph, the stick of Ê-phrâ-îm, and for all the house of Îs'-râ-ël his companions:

17 And 'join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thine hand.

18 ¶ And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, "Wilt thou not shew us what thou *meanest* by these?

19 °Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will take 'the stick of Jô'-séph, which is in the hand of Ê-phrâ-îm, and the tribes of Îs'-râ-ël his fellows, and will put them with him, *even* with the stick of Jû-dâh, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20 ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand "before their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, "I will take the children of Îs'-râ-ël from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

22 And "I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Îs'-râ-ël; and 'one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:

23 °Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but 'I will save them out of all their dwellingplaces, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 And 'Dâ'-vîd my servant *shall* be king over them; and 'they all shall have one shepherd: "they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them.

25 °And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jâ'-qob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, *even* they, and their chil-

B.C. c. 587.

° Is. 60. 21.

Joel 3. 20.

Amos 9. 15.

° John 12. 34.

See

Num. 17. 2.

° Ps. 89. 3.

Is. 55. 3.

Jer. 32. 40.

° 2 Chr. 11.

12. 13. 16.

& 15. 9.

& 30. 11. 18.

° ch. 36. 10.

° 2 Cor. 6. 16.

° See

ver. 22. 24.

° Lev. 26. 11.

12.

ch. 43. 7.

John 1. 14.

° ch. 11. 20.

& 14. 11.

& 36. 28.

° ch. 36. 23.

" ch. 20. 12.

" ch. 12. 9.

& 24. 19.

° Zech. 10. 6.

° ver. 16. 17.

° ch. 39. 1.

" ch. 35. 2, 3.

° Rev. 20. 8.

2 or,

prince of

the chief.

° ch. 32. 26.

" ch. 12. 3.

" ch. 36. 24.

° 2 Kin. 19.

28.

ch. 29. 4.

& 39. 2.

" ch. 23. 12.

° Is. 11. 13.

Jer. 3. 18.

& 50. 4.

Hos. 1. 11.

° ch. 34. 23.

John 10. 16.

3 or, Phut,

ch. 27. 10.

& 30. 5.

" ch. 36. 25.

° Gen. 10. 2.

" ch. 27. 14.

° ch. 36. 23.

° Is. 8. 9. 10.

Jer. 46. 3.

& 51. 12.

° Gen. 49. 1.

Deut. 4. 30.

° Is. 29. 6.

° Is. 40. 11.

Jer. 23. 5.

ch. 34. 23.

Hos. 3. 6.

Luke 1. 32.

° John 10. 16.

" ch. 36. 27.

" ch. 34. 13.

° ch. 36. 1, 4.

° ch. 36. 28.

° Jer. 23. 6.

ch. 28. 26.

° Is. 28. 2.

dren, and their children's children "for ever: and 'my servant Dâ*shall* be their prince for ever.

26 Moreover I will make a 'covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, 'I multiply them, and will set 'sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 'My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be 'God, and they shall be my people.

28 'And the heathen shall know that I the Lord do "sanctify Îs'-râ-ël when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

CHAPTER 38.

1 The army, 8 malice, 14 and judgment of

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 'Son of man, 'set thy face against Gôg, the land of Mâ'-gôg, 'the chief prince of 'Mê'-shêch and Tû'-bâl, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I *am* against thee, Gôg, the chief prince of Mê'-shêch and Tû'-bâl:

4 And 'I will turn thee back, and I will put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, 'all of them clothed with all sorts of armor, *even* a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 Pêr'-sîâ, Ê-thî-ô'-pî-â, and 'all of them with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

6 °Gô'-mêr, and all his bands, the house of 'Tô-gâr'-mâh of the north quarters, and all his bands: many people with thee.

7 °Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 ¶ "After many days 'thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that thou brought back from the sword, "is gathered out of many people against 'the mountains of Îs'-râ-ël which have been always waste: it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall 'dwell safely all the time.

9 Thou shalt ascend and come

form, thou shalt be ^alike a cloud over the land, thou, and all thy is, and many people with thee. Thus saith the Lord God; It also come to pass, *that* at the time shall things come into mind, and thou shalt ²think an thought:

And thou shalt say, I will go to the land of unvalled villages; all go to them that are at rest, at dwell ^asafely, all of them living without walls, and having their bars nor gates,

^aTo take a spoil, and to take a ^aprey; to turn thine hand upon ^athe late places *that are now* inhabited, and upon the people *that are* scattered out of the nations, which are gotten cattle and goods, that are all in the ^amidst of the land.

^aShē'-bā, and ^aDē'-dān, and the chants ^aof Tār'-shish, with all young lions thereof, shall say to thee, Art thou come to take a ^aprey? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

^aTherefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gōg, Thus saith the Lord God; ^aIn that day when I will bring thee to the people of Īs'-rā-ēl ^adwell ethly, shalt thou not know *it*?

^aAnd thou shalt come from thy north, out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

^aAnd thou shalt come up against the people of Īs'-rā-ēl, as a cloud to cover the land; ^ait shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, ^athat the heathen may know me, when I shall be glorified in thee, O Gōg, before their eyes.

Thus saith the Lord God; ^aArt thou he of whom I have spoken in time ^aby my servants the prophets of Īs'-rā-ēl, which prophesied those days *many* years that I would bring thee against them?

And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gōg shall come against the land of Īs'-rā-ēl, saith the Lord God, *that* my fury shall be up in my face.

For ^ain my jealousy ^aand in the fire of my wrath have I spoken,

B.C. c. 687.

^a Jer. 4. 13.

^a Hag. 2. 6, 7.

Rev. 16. 13.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^a Hos. 4. 3.

^b Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Īs'-rā-ēl;

20 So that ^athe fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, ^aand the mountains shall be thrown down, and the ^asteep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And I will ^acall for ^aa sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord God: ^aevery man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will ^aplead against him with ^apestilence and with blood; and ^aI will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and ^agreat hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself, and ^asanctify myself; ^aand I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAPTER 39.

1 God's judgment upon Gog. 8 Israel's victory. 17 The feast of the fowls. 23 A promise of restoration.

THEREFORE, ^athou son of man, prophesy against Gōg, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gōg, the chief prince of Mē'-shēch and Tū'-bāl:

2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, ^aand will cause thee to come up from ^athe north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Īs'-rā-ēl:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 ^aThou shalt fall upon the mountains of Īs'-rā-ēl, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that *is* with thee: ^aI will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every ^asort, and to the beasts of the field ^ato be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon ^athe open field: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord God.

6 ^aAnd I will send a fire on Mā'-gōg, and among them that dwell ^acarelessly in ^athe isles: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 * So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people *Īs'-rā-ēl*; and I will not *let them* pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, the Holy One in *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

8 ¶ Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord God; this is the day ^a whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of *Īs'-rā-ēl* shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the ^a handstaves, and the spears, and they shall ^a burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down *any* out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord God.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gōg a place there of graves in *Īs'-rā-ēl*, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the ^a noses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gōg and all his multitude: and they shall call it The valley of ^a Hā'-mōn-gōg.

12 And seven months shall the house of *Īs'-rā-ēl* be burying of them, ^a that they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury *them*; and it shall be to them a renown the day that ^a I shall be glorified, saith the Lord God.

14 And they shall sever out ^a men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, ^a to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when *any* seeth a man's bone, then shall he ^a set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hā'-mōn-gōg.

16 And also the name of the city shall be ^a Hā'-mō'-nāh. Thus shall they ^a cleanse the land.

17 ¶ And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God; ^a Speak ^a unto every feathered fowl, and to every

B.C. c. 587.

^a ver. 22.

^b Is. 18. 6.
Jer. 12. 9.
Zeph. 1. 7.

² or, slaughter.

^c Lev. 18. 21.
ch. 20. 39.

^d ch. 38. 16.

^e ver. 4.

^f Rev. 16. 17.

^g 21. 6.

^h Rev. 19. 18.

ⁱ ch. 38. 17.

^j Heb. great goats.

^k Deut. 22. 14.

^l Ps. 22. 12.

^m or, javelins.

ⁿ or, make a fire of them.

^o Ps. 76. 6.

^p ch. 38. 4.

^q Rev. 19. 18.

^r ch. 38. 16.

^s 23.

^t Is. 14. 2.

^u Ex. 7. 4.

^v ver. 7. 23.

^w ch. 36. 18-20, 23.

^x or, mouths.

^y Deut. 31. 17.

^z Is. 59. 2.

^{aa} i.e. The multitude of Gog.

^{ab} Lev. 25. 25.

^{ac} ver. 14. 16.

^{ad} Deut. 21. 23.

^{ae} ch. 36. 19.

^{af} ch. 23. 22.

^{ag} Heb. men of continuance.

^{ah} Jer. 30. 3.

^{ai} ch. 34. 13.

^{aj} & 36. 24.

^{ak} ch. 20. 40.

^{al} Hos. 1. 11.

^{am} ver. 12.

^{an} Dan. 9. 16.

^{ao} Lev. 25. 5, 6.

^{ap} Heb. build.

^{aq} ch. 23. 25.

^{ar} 26.

^{as} ch. 36. 23.

^{at} 24.

^{au} & 38. 16.

^{av} i.e. The multitude.

^{aw} ver. 12.

^{ax} ver. 22.

^{ay} ch. 34. 30.

^{az} Heb. by my causing of them, &c.

^{ba} Rev. 19. 17.

^{bb} Heb. to the fowl of every wing.

^{bc} 18. 2.

^{bd} 21. 6.

^{be} 21. 6.

^{bf} 21. 6.

^{bg} 21. 6.

^{bh} 21. 6.

^{bi} 21. 6.

^{bj} 21. 6.

^{bk} 21. 6.

^{bl} 21. 6.

^{bm} 21. 6.

^{bn} 21. 6.

^{bo} 21. 6.

^{bp} 21. 6.

^{bq} 21. 6.

beast of the field, ^a Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yours on every side to my ^a sacrifice. I do sacrifice for you, *even a* sacrifice ^a upon the mountain *Īs'-rā-ēl*, that ye may eat flesh, drink blood.

18 ^a Ye shall eat the flesh of mighty, and drink the blood of princes of the earth; of ram lambs, and of ^a goats, of bullocks all of them ^a fatlings of Bā-shān.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye full, and drink blood till ye drunken, of my sacrifice which have sacrificed for you.

20 ^a Thus ye shall be filled at table with horses and chariots, mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord God.

21 ^a And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and ^a my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 ^a So the house of *Īs'-rā-ēl* shall know that I *am* the LORD their God from that day and forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of *Īs'-rā-ēl* went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore ^a hid I my face from them, ^a gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by sword.

24 ^a According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the LORD God; ^a Now will I bring again captivity of Jā'-cob, and have mercy upon the ^a whole house of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, and will be jealous for my name;

26 ^a After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they ^a dwelt safely in the land, and none made them afraid.

27 ^a When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' land, and ^a am sanctified in them in sight of many nations;

28 ^a Then shall they know that I *am* the LORD their God, ^a which have caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have

led them unto their own land, have left none of them any where.

Neither will I hide my face from them: for I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Is^r-rā-ēl, saith the Lord.

CHAPTER 40.

1. manner, and end of the vision. 6 Description of the east gate, 20 of the north gate, 24 of the west gate, 32 of the east gate, 35 and of the north gate. 39 Eight tables. 44 The chambers. 48 The porch.

In the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after that the city was smitten, in the same day the hand of the LORD was upon me, and brought me thither.

In the visions of God brought me into the land of Is^r-rā-ēl, and set me upon a very high mountain, which was as the frame of a city toward the south.

And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

And the man said unto me, Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might bring thee hither, and thou mightest declare all that thou seest unto the house of Is^r-rā-ēl.

And behold a wall on the outside of the house round about, and the man's hand a measuring reed six cubits long by the cubit and hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.

Then came he unto the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad; and the breadth of the gate, which was one reed broad.

And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within was one reed.

B.C. c. 567.

Is. 54. 8.

Joel 2. 28.
Zech. 12. 10.
Acts 2. 17.

Heb. limit, or, bound.
ch. 33. 21.
ch. 1. 3.

ch. 8. 3.
Rev. 21. 10.

or, upon which.

ch. 1. 7.
Dan. 10. 6.
ch. 47. 3.
Rev. 11. 1.
& 21. 15.

ch. 44. 5.

Heb. closed.
1 Kin. 6. 4.

or, galleries, or, porches.
ch. 43. 10.
or, within.
ch. 42. 20.
Rev. 11. 2.

1 Kin. 6. 5.

ch. 45. 5.

Heb. whose face was the way toward the east.

or, from without.

Heb. whose face was.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side: and the little chambers were six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.

14 He made also posts of three-score cubits, even unto the post of the court round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits.

16 And there were narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: and windows were round about inward: and upon each post were palm trees.

17 Then brought he me into the outward court, and, lo, there were chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: thirty chambers were upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.

20 And the gate of the outward court that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.

21 And the little chambers thereof

were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the ² arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 ¶ After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures.

25 And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures;

29 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

30 And the arches round about were ^a five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits ^a broad.

31 And the arches thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight steps.

32 ¶ And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures.

B.C. 574.

² or, galleries, or, porches.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; palm trees were upon the arches thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the north gate, and measured it according to these measures;

36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows thereof round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof on this side, and on that side: the going up to it had eight steps.

38 And the chambers and entries thereof were by the side of the gates, where they were the burnt offering.

39 ¶ And in the porch of the temple were two tables on this side, two tables on that side, to thereon the burnt offering ^a the sin offering and ^b the trespass offering.

40 And at the side without the temple one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, were two tables; on the other side, which was at the porch of the gate, were two tables.

41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew their sacrifices.

42 And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt offering of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and a cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering for the sacrifice.

43 And within were ^b hooks of hand broad, fastened round about and upon the tables was the side of the offering.

44 ¶ And without the inner

^a Lev. 4. 2, 3.

^b Lev. 5. 6. & 6. 6. & 7. 1.

³ or, at the step.

^c See ver. 21. & 25. & 33. & 36.

^d Heb. breadth.

^e or, endirons, or, the two hearth-stones.

the chambers of the singers in the inner court, which was at the end of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: one on every side of the east gate having prospect toward the north.

And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the house. And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of Lē-vi, who come near to the Lord to minister unto him.

So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and the altar that was before the house.

¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured the post of the porch, five cubits on every side, and five cubits on that side, and the breadth of the gate three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

The length of the porch was six cubits; and the breadth thereof was five cubits; and he brought me up the steps whereby they went up to the porch, and there were pillars by the porch, one on this side, and another on that side.

CHAPTER 41.

The parts and ornaments of the temple.

¶ FORWARD he brought me to the inner court, and measured the court, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the court toward the tabernacle.

And the breadth of the door was five cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, forty cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits.

Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits.

¶ And he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, six cubits, before the temple: and he said unto me, This is the holy place.

B.C. 674.

* 1 Chr. 6. 31.

* 1 Kin. 6. 5, 6.

* Heb. side chamber over side chamber.

* or, three and thirty times, or, foot.

* Lev. 8. 25. Num. 3. 27, 28, 32, 38, & 18. 5.

* 1 Chr. 9. 23. 2 Chr. 13. 11.

* Ps. 134. 1.

* or, ward, or, ordinance: And so ver. 48.

* Heb. be hidden.

* Num. 18. 5.

* ch. 44. 15.

* Heb. it was made broader, and went round.

* 1 Kin. 6. 8.

* 1 Chr. 2. 35.

* ch. 43. 19.

* & 44. 15, 16.

* ch. 40. 5.

* 1 Kin. 6. 3.

* 1 Kin. 7. 21.

* or, entrance.

* 1 Kin. 6. 20.

* 2 Chr. 3. 8.

* or, several walks, or, walks with pillars.

5 After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every side chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

6 And the side chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which was of the house for the side chambers round about; that they might have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

7 And there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was still upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house round about: the foundations of the side chambers were a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without, was five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side chambers that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which was behind it, and the galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the porches of the court;

16 The door posts, and ^a the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, ² cieled with wood round about, ³ and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered;

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by ⁴ 'measure.

18 And *it was made* ^c with chër'-û-bîms and palm trees, so that a palm tree was between a chër'-ûb and a chër'-ûb; and *every* chër'-ûb had two faces;

19 ^d 'So that the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: *it was made* through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were chër'-û-bîms and palm trees made, and *on* the wall of the temple.

21 The ^e 'posts of the temple were squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 ^f 'The altar of wood was three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, *This is* ^g the table that is ^h before the LORD.

23 ⁱ 'And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two leaves *apiece*, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And *there were made* on them, on the doors of the temple, chër'-û-bîms and palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and *there were* thick planks upon the face of the porch without.

26 And *there were* ^j narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and *upon* the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

CHAPTER 42.

1 Chambers for the priests. 19 The outward court.

THEN he brought me forth into the utter court, the way to-

B.C. 574.

^a ver. 26.
ch. 40. 16.
^b ch. 41. 12.
15.

² Heb.
cieiling of
wood.

³ or, and the
ground
unto the
windows.

⁴ Heb.
measures.

^c 1 Kin. 6. 29.
^d ch. 41. 16.

^e See
ch. 1. 10.

⁵ or, did eat
of these.
⁶ or, and
the build-
ing con-
sisted of
the lower
and the
middle-
most.

⁷ Heb. post.

^f Ex. 30. 1.

^g ch. 44. 16.
Mal. 1. 7, 12.

^h Ex. 30. 8.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 6. 31-
35.

^j or, from
the place.
⁹ or, he that
brought me.
² or, as he
came.

^k ver. 4.

^l ver. 16.
ch. 40. 16.

ward the north: and he bro me into ¹ the chamber that over against the separate place which was before the building ward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits was the north door, and breadth was fifty cubits.

3 Over against the twenty which were for the inner court and over against the pavement which was for the utter court ^d gallery against gallery in stories.

4 And before the chambers a walk of ten cubits breadth ward, a way of one cubit; and doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers shorter: for the galleries ^e higher than these, ^f than the lowest and than the middlemost of building.

6 For they were in three stories but had not pillars as the pavement of the courts: therefore the ^g ing was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from ground.

7 And the wall that was without over against the chambers, toward the utter court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof was fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that were in the utter court fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple were an hundred cubits.

9 And ^h from under these chambers was ⁱ the entry on the side, ^j as one goeth into them to the utter court.

10 The chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And ^k the way before them like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north long as they, and as broad as they, and all their goings out were according to their fashions, according to their doors.

12 And according to the door the chambers that were toward the south was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the east, as entereth into them.

13 ¶ Then said he unto me

th chambers and the south cham-
bers, which are before the separate
ce, they be holy chambers, where
priests that approach unto the
and shall eat the most holy
ings: there shall they lay the
st holy things, and the meat
ring, and the sin offering, and
trespass offering; for the place
holy.

When the priests enter therein,
n shall they not go out of the
y place into the utter court, but
re they shall lay their garments
erein they minister; for they
holy; and shall put on other
ments, and shall approach to
se things which are for the
ple.

Now when he had made an
of measuring the inner house,
brought me forth toward the
e whose prospect is toward the
t, and measured it round about.

He measured the east side
h the measuring reed, five hun-
d reeds, with the measuring reed
nd about.

He measured the north side,
hundred reeds, with the measur-
reed round about.

He measured the south side, five
dred reeds, with the measuring
d.

He turned about to the west
e, and measured five hundred
ds with the measuring reed.

He measured it by the four
es: it had a wall round about,
e hundred reeds long, and five
dred broad, to make a separation
ween the sanctuary and the pro-
e place.

CHAPTER 43.

return of God's glory into the temple. 7 Israel's
hindered God's presence. 15 The measures,
and ordinances of the altar.

FTERWARD he brought me to
the gate, even the gate that
eth toward the east:

And, behold, the glory of the
l of Ís'-râ-ël came from the way
he east: and his voice was like
oise of many waters: and the
th shined with his glory.

And it was according to the ap-
rance of the vision which I saw,
according to the vision that
w when I came to destroy the
r: and the visions were like the

B.C. 574.

* ch. 1. 3.
& 3. 23.

See
ch. 10. 19.
& 4. 2.

Lev. 6. 16,
25.

& 24. 9.

Lev. 2. 3,
10.

& 6. 14, 17,
25, 29.

& 7. 1.
& 10. 13, 14.

Num. 18. 9,
10.

ch. 3. 12, 14.
& 8. 3.

1 Kin. 8. 10,
11.

ch. 44. 4.
& 44. 19.

ch. 40. 3.
Ps. 99. 1.

1 Chr. 28. 2.
Ps. 99. 5.

Ex. 29. 45.
Ps. 68. 16.

& 132. 14.
Joel 3. 17.

John 1. 14.
2 Cor. 6. 16.

ch. 38. 7.

Lev. 26. 30.
Jer. 16. 18.

2 Heb.
wind.

See 2 Kin.
16. 14.

& 21. 4, 5, 7.
ch. 8. 3.

& 22. 39.
& 44. 7.

or, for
there was
but a wall
between
me and
them.

P ver. 7.

ver. 7.

ch. 40. 4.

ch. 40. 5.

ch. 45. 2.

or, sum,
or, number.

ch. 10. 19.
& 44. 1.

& 46. 1.

ch. 11. 23.

Rev. 1. 15.
& 14. 2.

& 19. 1, 6.

ch. 10. 4.
Rev. 18. 1.

ch. 1. 4, 28.

ch. 40. 2.

or, when
I came to
prophesy
that the
city
should be
destroyed:

See
ch. 2. 1, 5.
So
Jer. 1. 10.

vision that I saw by the river Chê-
bâr; and I fell upon my face.

And the glory of the LORD
came into the house by the way of
the gate whose prospect is toward
the east.

So the spirit took me up, and
brought me into the inner court;
and, behold, the glory of the LORD
filled the house.

And I heard him speaking unto
me out of the house; and the man
stood by me.

And he said unto me, Son
of man, the place of my throne,
and the place of the soles of
my feet, where I will dwell in
the midst of the children of Ís'-
râ-ël for ever, and my holy name,
shall the house of Ís'-râ-ël no more
defile, neither they, nor their kings,
by their whoredom, nor by the
carcasses of their kings in their high
places.

In their setting of their thresh-
old by my thresholds, and their
post by my posts, and the wall
between me and them, they have
even defiled my holy name by their
abominations that they have com-
mitted: wherefore I have consumed
them in mine anger.

Now let them put away their
whoredom, and the carcasses of
their kings, far from me, and I
will dwell in the midst of them for
ever.

Thou son of man, shew the
house to the house of Ís'-râ-ël, that
they may be ashamed of their ini-
quities: and let them measure the
pattern.

And if they be ashamed of all
that they have done, shew them the
form of the house, and the fashion
thereof, and the goings out thereof,
and the comings in thereof, and
all the forms thereof, and all the
ordinances thereof, and all the forms
thereof, and all the laws thereof:
and write it in their sight, that they
may keep the whole form thereof,
and all the ordinances thereof, and
do them.

This is the law of the house;
Upon the top of the mountain the
whole limit thereof round about
shall be most holy. Behold, this is
the law of the house.

And these are the measures

of the altar after the cubits: ^aThe cubit *is* a cubit and an hand breadth; even the ²bottom *shall be* a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the ³edge thereof round about *shall be* a span: and this *shall be* the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom *upon* the ground *even* to the lower settle *shall be* two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle *even* to the greater settle *shall be* four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 So ^athe altar *shall be* four cubits; and from ^bthe altar and upward *shall be* four horns.

16 And the altar *shall be* twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof.

17 And the settle *shall be* fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof; and the border about it *shall be* half a cubit; and the bottom thereof *shall be* a cubit about; and ^chis stairs shall look toward the east.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord God; These *are* the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt offerings thereon, and to ^dsprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to ^ethe priests the Lē'-vites that be of the seed of Zā'-dōk, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord God, ^fa young bullock for a sin offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put *it* on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he ^gshall burn it in the appointed place of the house, ^hwithout the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse *it* with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing *it*, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

E.C. 674.

^a ch. 40. 5.^b 41. 8.^c Lev. 2. 13.^d Heb.^e bosom.^f Heb. tip.^g Ex. 29. 35,

36.

^h Lev. 8. 33.ⁱ Heb.^j fill their^k hands.^l Ex. 29. 24.^m Lev. 9. 1.ⁿ Heb.^o Harel,^p i.e. the^q mountain^r of God.^s Heb.^t Arich,^u i.e. the^v lion^w of God,^x Is. 29. 1.^y or, thank^z offerings.^{aa} Job 42. 8.^{ab} ch. 20. 40, 41.^{ac} Rom. 12. 1.^{ad} 1 Pet. 2. 5.^{ae} See^{af} Ex. 20. 26.^{ag} ch. 43. 1.^{ah} ch. 43. 4.^{ai} Lev. 1. 5.^{aj} ch. 44. 15.^{ak} Gen. 31. 54.^{al} 1 Cor. 10. 18.^{am} ch. 46. 2, 8.^{an} Ex. 29. 10,

12.

^{ao} Lev. 8. 14,

15.

^{ap} ch. 45. 18, 19.^{aq} ch. 8. 23.^{ar} & 43. 5.^{as} ch. 1. 28.^{at} ch. 40. 4.^{au} Heb.^{av} set thine^{aw} heart.^{ax} Ex. 29. 14.^{ay} Heb. 13. 11.^{az} ch. 2. 5.^{ba} ch. 45. 9.^{bb} 1 Pet. 4. 3.^{bc} ver. 9. 8.^{bd} ch. 43. 5.^{be} Acts 21. 28.

24 And thou shalt offer them fore the LORD, ^aand the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto the LORD.

25 Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering; they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

26 Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall ^bconsecrate themselves.

27 And when these days are expired, it shall be, *that* upon the eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your peace offerings; and I will accept of you, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 44.

1 The east gate assigned only to the prince. 4 priests reprov'd. 9 Idolaters incapable of priest's office. 17 Ordinances for the priests.

THEN he brought me back to the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary, which looketh toward the east; and it was shut.

2 Then said the LORD unto me, This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; ^abecause the LORD the God of Is'-rā'-ël, hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

3 It is for the prince; the prince he shall sit in it to eat bread before the LORD; ^bhe shall enter by the way of the porch of *that* gate, and shall go out by the way of the sanctuary.

4 ¶ Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house, and I looked, and, ^cbehold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: ^dand I fell upon my face.

5 And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, ^emark well, and hold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the law thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the ^frebellious, *even* to the house of Is'-rā'-ël, Thus saith the Lord God; O house of Is'-rā'-ël, ^glet it suffice you of all your abominations,

7 In that ye have brought

sanctuary ²strangers, ¹uncircum-
cised in heart, and uncircum-
cised in flesh, to be in my sanc-
tuary, to pollute it, *even* my house,
and ye offer ¹my bread, ¹the fat
of the blood, and they have broken
covenant because of all your
iniquities.

And ye have not ¹kept the
charge of mine holy things: but
ye have set keepers of my ¹charge
in my sanctuary for yourselves.

Thus saith the Lord God: ¹No
stranger, uncircumcised in heart,
uncircumcised in flesh, shall
enter into my sanctuary, of any
man that is among the chil-
dren of Is'-rā-ēl.

And the Lē'-vītes that are
away far from me, when Is'-
rā-ēl went astray, which went astray
from me after their idols; they
shall even bear their iniquity.

Yet they shall be ministers in
my sanctuary, ¹having charge at
the gates of the house, and minister-
ing to the house: ²they shall slay
the burnt offering and the sacrifi-
ce for the people, and ¹they shall
stand before them to minister unto

me. Because they ministered unto
their idols, and ¹'caused
the house of Is'-rā-ēl to fall into ini-
quity; therefore have I ¹'lifted up
mine hand against them, saith the
Lord God, and they shall bear their
iniquity.

And they shall not come near
me, to do the office of a priest
unto me, nor to come near to any
of my holy things, in the most holy
place: but they shall ¹'bear their
iniquities, and their abominations which
they have committed.

But I will make them ¹'keepers
of the charge of the house, for all
the service thereof, and for all that
shall be done therein.

But the priests the Lē'-vītes,
the sons of Zā'-dōk, that kept the
charge of my sanctuary ¹'when the
children of Is'-rā-ēl went astray
from me, they shall come near to
me to minister unto me, and they
shall stand before me to offer unto
me the fat and the blood, saith the
Lord God:

They shall enter into my sanc-
tuary, and they shall come near to

B.C. 574.

² Heb.
children of
a stranger.¹ Lev. 22. 25.¹ Lev. 26. 41.

Deut. 10. 16.

Acts 7. 51.

¹ ch. 41. 22.¹ Lev. 21. 6.

8. 17. 21.

¹ Lev. 3. 16.¹ & 17. 11.¹ Ex. 28. 39.

40. 43.

¹ & 39. 27, 28.¹ Lev. 22. 2.¹ &c.¹ Ex. 28. 40.

42.

¹ & 39. 28.³ or, ward,

or, ordi-

nance:

And so

ver. 14.

¹ ver. 7.¹ or, in

sweating

places.

³ Heb. in,

or, with

sweat.

¹ ch. 42. 14.¹ 2 Kin. 23. 8.¹ 2 Chr. 29. 4.

5.

¹ ch. 48. 11.¹ ch. 46. 20.¹ See

Ex. 29. 37.

Lev. 6. 27.

Mat. 23. 17.

19.

¹ Lev. 21. 5.¹ 1 Chr. 26. 1.¹ 2 Chr. 28. 34.¹ Lev. 10. 9.¹ Num. 16. 9.¹ Lev. 21. 7.⁶ Heb.

thrust

forth.

⁷ Heb.

were for a

stumbling-

block of

iniquity

unto, &c.

ch. 14. 3, 4.

¹ Is. 9. 16.

Mal. 2. 8.

¹ Ps. 106. 26.⁸ Heb. from

a priest.

¹ Lev. 10. 10.

ch. 22. 26.

Mal. 2. 7.

¹ Num. 18. 3.

2 Kin. 23. 9.

¹ Deut. 17. 8.¹ &c.¹ 2 Chr. 19. 8.

10.

¹ ch. 32. 30.¹ See

ch. 22. 26.

¹ Num. 18. 4.¹ Lev. 21. 1.¹ &c.¹ ch. 40. 46.¹ 1 Sam. 2. 35.¹ ver. 10.¹ Num. 6. 10.¹ & 19. 11, &c.¹ Deut. 10. 8.¹ ver. 17.¹ ver. 7.¹ Lev. 4. 3.

¹my table, to minister unto me, and
they shall keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass,
that when they enter in at the
gates of the inner court, ¹they shall
be clothed with linen garments;
and no wool shall come upon them,
whiles they minister in the gates of
the inner court, and within.

18 ¹They shall have linen bonnets
upon their heads, and shall have
linen breeches upon their loins; they
shall not gird *themselves* ¹with any
thing that causeth sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the
utter court, *even* into the utter court
to the people, ¹they shall put off
their garments wherein they minis-
tered, and lay them in the holy
chambers, and they shall put on
other garments; and they shall
¹not sanctify the people with their
garments.

20 ¹Neither shall they shave their
heads, nor suffer their locks to grow
long; they shall only poll their
heads.

21 ¹Neither shall any priest drink
wine, when they enter into the inner
court.

22 Neither shall they take for their
wives a ¹widow, nor her that is ¹'put
away: but they shall take maidens
of the seed of the house of Is'-rā-ēl,
or a widow ¹that had a priest
before.

23 And ¹they shall teach my people
the difference between the holy and
profane, and cause them to discern
between the unclean and the clean.

24 And ¹in controversy they shall
stand in judgment; *and* they shall
judge it according to my judgments:
and they shall keep my laws and my
statutes in all mine assemblies; ¹and
they shall hallow my sabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no
¹dead person to defile themselves:
but for father, or for mother, or for
son, or for daughter, for brother, or
for sister that hath had no husband,
they may defile themselves.

26 And ¹after he is cleansed, they
shall reckon unto him seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth
into the sanctuary, ¹unto the inner
court, to minister in the sanctuary,
¹he shall offer his sin offering,
saith the Lord God.

28 And it shall be unto them for

an inheritance: I ^aam their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in *Īs'-rā-ēl*: I am their possession.

29 ^cThey shall eat the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering: and ^devery ^adedicated thing in *Īs'-rā-ēl* shall be their's.

30 And the ^afirst of all the first-fruits of all *things*, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your oblations, shall be the priest's: ye ^fshall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, ^gthat he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is ^adead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

CHAPTER 45.

The portion of land for the sanctuary, &c.

MOREOVER, ^awhen ye shall ^bdivide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall ^coffer an oblation unto the LORD, ^aan holy portion of the land: the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand *reeds*, and the breadth shall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary ^afive hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the ^asuburbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: ^aand in it shall be the sanctuary and the most holy place.

4 ^aThe holy portion of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.

5 ^aAnd the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the *Lē'-vites*, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for ^atwenty chambers.

6 ^aAnd ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand

B.C. 574.

* Num. 18. 20.
Deut. 10. 9.
& 18. 1, 2.
Josh. 13. 14, 33.

^b ch. 48. 21.
^c Lev. 6. 18, 29.
& 7. 6.

^d Lev. 27. 21, 25.
compared with
Num. 18. 14.

^e or, devoted.
^f or, chief.
^g Ex. 13. 2.

& 22. 29, 30.
& 23. 19.
Num. 3. 13.
& 18. 12, 13.

^f Num. 15. 20.
Neh. 10. 37.
^g Prov. 3. 9, 10.

^a See
Jer. 22. 17.
ch. 22. 37.
& 48. 18.

^b Ex. 22. 31.
Lev. 22. 8.

^c ch. 44. 6.

^d Heb. when ye cause the land to fall.

^e Jer. 22. 3.
^f ch. 47. 22.
^g ch. 48. 8.

^h Heb. ex-pulsions.
ⁱ Heb. holiness.

^j Lev. 19. 35, 36.
Prov. 11. 1.

^k ch. 42. 20.
^l Ex. 30. 13.
Lev. 27. 25.
Num. 3. 47.

^m or, void places.

ⁿ ch. 48. 10.

^o ver. 1.
ch. 48. 10, &c.

^p or, kid.

^q ch. 48. 13.

^r or, thank offerings.

^s Lev. 1. 4.

^t See
ch. 40. 17.
2 Heb. shall be for.

^u ch. 48. 15.
^v or, with.

long, over against the oblation the holy portion: it shall be for whole house of *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

7 ^aAnd a portion shall be for prince on the one side and on other side of the oblation of holy portion, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation the holy portion, and before possession of the city, from west side westward, and from east side eastward: and the land shall be over against one of the portions, from the west border to the east border.

8 In the land shall be his possession in *Īs'-rā-ēl*: and ^amy princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of *Īs'-rā-ēl* according to their tribes.

9 ^aThus saith the Lord God; it suffice you, O princes of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, ^aremove violence and spoil, execute judgment and justice, away your ^aexactions from the people, saith the Lord God.

10 Ye shall have just ^abalance and a just *ē'-phāh*, and a just *bāth*.

11 The *ē'-phāh* and the *bāth* shall be of one measure, that the *bāth* may contain the tenth part of *hō'-mēr*, and the *ē'-phāh* the tenth part of an *hō'-mēr*: the measure thereof shall be after the *hō'-mēr*.

12 And the *shē'-kēl* shall be twenty *gē'-rāh's*: twenty *shē'-kēls*, five *gē'-rāh's*; twenty *shē'-kēls*, fifteen *shē'-kēls* shall be your *mā'-nēh*.

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an *ē'-phāh* of *hō'-mēr* of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an *ē'-phāh* of *hō'-mēr* of barley:

14 Concerning the ordinance of the *bāth* of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part of a *bāth* out of the *bāth*, which is an *hō'-mēr* of ten *bāths* for ten *bāths* are an *hō'-mēr*:

15 And one ^alamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the pastures of *Īs'-rā-ēl*; for a ^apeace offering, and for a burnt offering, and for ^apeace offerings, ^ato make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord God.

16 All the people of the land shall give this oblation ^afor the possession in *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

17 And it shall be the prince's

five burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, in the months, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities before the house of *Īs'-rā-ēl*: he shall prepare the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and the peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

Thus saith the Lord God; In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and ^acleanse the sanctuary:

And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and *it* upon the posts of the house, upon the four corners of the table of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month ^{for} every one that erreth, and for *him that is* perverse: so shall ye reconcile the people: so shall ye reconcile the people.

In the first month, in the fourth day of the month, ye shall eat the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for the people of the land ^aa bullock for a sin offering.

And ^aseven days of the feast shall prepare a burnt offering before the Lord, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily seven days; ^aand a kid of the goats daily *for* a sin offering.

And he shall prepare a meat offering of an *ē-phāh* for a bullock, an *ē-phāh* for a ram, and an *ē-phāh* for a kid of the goats, and an *ē-phāh* for a lamb, and an *ē-phāh* for a goat.

In the seventh month, in the eighth day of the month, shall he eat like in the ^afeast of the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.

CHAPTER 46.

ordinances for the prince in his worship.

Thus saith the Lord God; The gate of the inner court that is toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on

B.C. 574.

* ver. 8.
ch. 44. 3.

² or, thank offerings.

^b Lev. 16. 16.

^c ch. 43. 20.

^d ch. 45. 17.

* ver. 7, 11.
ch. 45. 24.
/ Lev. 4. 27.

³ Heb. the gift of his hand.
Deut. 16. 17.

^e Ex. 12. 18.
Lev. 23. 5, 6.
Num. 9. 2, 3.

^f ch. 28. 16, 17.
Deut. 16. 1, &c.

^h Lev. 4. 14.

ⁱ Lev. 23. 8.

^k See Num. 28. 15, 22, 30.

& 29. 5, 11, 16, 19, &c.

^l ch. 46. 5, 7.
^m Ex. 23. 14-17.
Deut. 16. 16.

ⁿ Lev. 23. 34.
Num. 29. 12.
Deut. 16. 13.

* ver. 5.

the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of *that* gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the Lord in the sabbaths and in the new moons.

4 And the burnt offering that ^athe prince shall offer unto the Lord in the sabbath day *shall be* six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

5 And the meat offering *shall be* an *ē-phāh* for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs ^aas he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an *ē-phāh*.

6 And in the day of the new moon *it shall be* a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

7 And he shall prepare a meat offering, an *ē-phāh* for a bullock, and an *ē-phāh* for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an *ē-phāh*.

8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of *that* gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 ¶ But when the people of the land ^ashall come before the Lord in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities ^athe meat offering shall be an *ē-phāh* to a bullock, and an

ē-phāh to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ē-phāh.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, ¹one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth ^{one} shall shut the gate.

13 ¹Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the LORD of a lamb ¹of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it ¹every morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ē-phāh, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by a perpetual ordinance unto the LORD.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning for a continual burnt offering.

16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it shall be their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the year of liberty; after it shall return to the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.

18 Moreover ¹the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 ¶ After he brought me through the entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there was a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall ¹boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, where they shall ¹bake the meat offering; that they bear

B.C. 574.

^a ch. 44. 19.

² Heb. a court in a corner of a court, and a court in a corner of a court.

³ ver. 2. ch. 44. 3.

³ or, made with chimneys.

⁴ Heb. cornered. ⁵ Ex. 29. 38. Num. 23. 3.

⁵ Heb. a son of his year.

⁶ Heb. morning by morning.

^d See ver. 20.

them not out into the utter court to sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of court; and, behold, ²in every corner of the court there was a court.

22 In the four corners of the utter court there were courts ¹joined of cubits long and thirty broad: ¹four corners were of one measure.

23 And there was a row of buildings round about in them, round about them four, and it was made of boiling places under the rows round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that shall ¹boil the sacrifice of the people.

CHAPTER 47.

¹ The vision of the holy waters. ¹³ The division of the land. ²² The division of it by lot.

AFTERWARD he brought me again unto the door of the house, and, behold, ¹waters issued out under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under the right side of the house, and south side of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and he brought me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looked eastward; and, behold, there ran waters on the right side.

3 And when ²the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits; he brought me through the waters, the ¹waters were to the ankles.

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters, the waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, ²waters to swim in, and that could not be passed over.

6 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned

^a Joel 3. 18. Zech. 13. 1. & 14. 8. Rev. 22. 1.

^f Lev. 25. 10.

^g ch. 40. 3.

^h ch. 45. 8.

⁷ Heb. waters of the ankles.

⁸ Heb. waters of swimming.

¹² Chr. 35. 13. ¹³ Lev. 2. 4, 5. 7.

1, at the ³bank of the river were
 y many ⁴trees on the one side
 on the other.

Then said he unto me, These
 ers issue out toward the east
 atry, and go down into the
 sert, and go into the sea: *which*
g brought forth into the sea,
 waters shall be healed.

And it shall come to pass, *that*
 y thing that liveth, which mov-
 whithersoever the ⁵rivers shall
 e, shall live: and there shall
 a very great multitude of fish,
 use these waters shall come
 her: for they shall be healed;
 every thing shall live whither
 river cometh.

And it shall come to pass, *that*
 fishers shall stand upon it from
 ġē-di even unto Ēn-ēg'-lā-īm;
 y shall be a *place* to spread forth
 ; their fish shall be according to
 r kinds, as the fish ⁶of the great
 exceeding many.

But the miry places thereof
 the marishes thereof ⁷shall
 be healed; they shall be given
 alt.

And ⁸by the river upon the
 k thereof, on this side and on
 side, ⁹shall grow all trees for
 t, ¹⁰whose leaf shall not fade,
 her shall the fruit thereof be
 sumed: it shall bring forth ¹¹new
 t according to his months, be-
 se their waters they issued out
 the sanctuary: and the fruit
 eof shall be for meat, and the
 thereof ¹²for ¹³medicine.

¶ Thus saith the Lord God;
 s shall be the border, whereby
 shall inherit the land according
 the twelve tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl:
 sēph shall have two portions.

And ye shall inherit it, one as
 as another: *concerning* the
 ch I ¹⁴lifted up mine hand
 ve it unto your fathers: and
 land shall ¹⁵fall unto you for
 ritage.

And this shall be the border of
 land toward the north side, from
 great sea, ¹⁶the way of Hēth'-lōn,
 en go to ¹⁷Zē'-dād;

¹⁸Hā'-māth, ¹⁹Bē-rō'-thāh, Sīb'-
 n, which is between the border
 ā-mās'-cūs and the border of Hā'-
 h; ²⁰Hā'-zār-hāt'-tī-cōn, which is
 he coast of Hāu'-rān.

B.C. 574.

² Heb. *lip*.³ ver. 12.

Rev. 22. 2.

⁴ Num. 34. 9.

ch. 48. 1.

⁵ or, plain:

See

Deut. 3. 17.

& 4. 49.

Josh. 3. 16.

⁶ Heb. *from**between*.⁷ Heb. *two**rivers*.⁸ Num. 20. 13.

Deut. 32. 51.

Ps. 81. 7.

ch. 48. 28.

⁹ or,

Meribah.

¹⁰ or, valley.¹¹ or, toward

Teman.

¹² Num. 34. 6.

Josh. 23. 4.

ch. 48. 28.

¹³ See

Eph. 3. 6.

Rev. 7. 9, 10.

¹⁴ or, and

that which

shall not

be healed.

¹⁵ Rom. 10. 12.

Gal. 3. 28.

Col. 3. 11.

¹⁶ ver. 7.¹⁷ Heb. *shall**come up*.¹⁸ Job 8. 16.

Ps. 1. 3.

Jer. 17. 8.

¹⁹ or,*principal*.

17 And the border from the sea
 shall be ¹Hā'-zār-ē'-nān, the border
 of Dā-mās'-cūs, and the north north-
 ward, and the border of Hā'-māth.
And this is the north side.

18 And the east side ye shall mea-
 sure ²from Hāu'-rān, and from Dā-
 mās'-cūs, and from Gil'-ē-ād, and
 from the land of Īs'-rā-ēl *by* Jōr'-
 dān, from the border unto the east
 sea. *And this is the east side.*

19 And the south side southward,
 from Tā'-mār *even* to ³the waters of
⁴strife in Kā'-dēsh, the ⁵river to the
 great sea. *And this is ⁶the south*
side southward.

20 The west side also *shall be* the
 great sea from the border, till a
 man come over against Hā'-māth.
This is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land
 unto you according to the tribes of
 Īs'-rā-ēl.

22 ¶ And it shall come to pass,
that ye shall divide it by lot for an
 inheritance unto you, ⁷and to the
 strangers that sojourn among you,
 which shall beget children among
 you: ⁸and they shall be unto you
 as born in the country among the
 children of Īs'-rā-ēl; they shall have
 inheritance with you among the
 tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl.

23 And it shall come to pass, *that*
 in what tribe the stranger sojourn-
 eth, there shall ye give *him* his in-
 heritance, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 48.

1, 23 *The portions of the twelve tribes, 8 of the sanc-
 tuary, 15 of the city, &c., 21 and of the prince.*

NOW these are the names of the
 tribes. ¹From the north end to
 the coast of the way of Hēth'-lōn,
 as one goeth to Hā'-māth, Hā'-zār-
 ē'-nān, the border of Dā-mās'-cūs
 northward, to the coast of Hā'-
 māth; for these are his sides east
 and west; ²a *portion* for Dān.

2 And by the border of Dān, from
 the east side unto the west side, a
portion for Āsh'-ēr.

3 And by the border of Āsh'-ēr,
 from the east side even unto the
 west side, a *portion* for Nāph'-tā-lī.

4 And by the border of Nāph'-tā-
 lī, from the east side unto the west
 side, a *portion* for Mā-nās'-sēh.

5 And by the border of Mā-nās'-
 sēh, from the east side unto the
 west side, a *portion* for Ē'-phrā-īm.

⁷ or, the
middle
village.

6 And by the border of Ē'-phrā-īm, from the east side even unto the west side, a *portion* for Rēu'-bēn.

7 And by the border of Rēu'-bēn, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion* for Jū'-dāh.

8 ¶ And by the border of Jū'-dāh, from the east side unto the west side, shall be "the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand *reeds* in breadth, and in length as one of the *other* parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD *shall be* of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, *even* for the priests, shall be *this* holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand *in length*, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof.

11 ^{2 d} *It shall be* for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zā'-dōk; which have kept my ³ charge, which went not astray when the children of Īs'-rā-ēl went astray, ⁴ as the Lē'-vites went astray.

12 And *this* oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the Lē'-vites.

13 And over against the border of the priests the Lē'-vites *shall have* five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length *shall be* five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 ⁵ And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land: for *it is* holy unto the LORD.

15 ¶ ⁶ And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be ⁷ a profane *place* for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And these *shall be* the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and

B.C. 574.

^a ch. 45. 1-6.^b ch. 45. 6.^c ch. 45. 7.

² or, *The sanctified portion shall be for the priests.*

^d ch. 44. 15.

³ or, *ward, or, ordinance.*

⁴ ch. 44. 10.⁵ ver. 8, 10.

⁶ Ex. 22. 29. Lev. 27. 10, 28, 33.

⁷ Heb. *one portion.*

^a ch. 45. 6.ⁱ ch. 42. 20.

on the east side four thousand five hundred, and the west side thousand and five hundred.

17 And the suburbs of the shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length against the oblation of the *portion shall be* ten thousand toward, and ten thousand westward, and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy *portion*; the increase thereof shall be food unto them that serve the LORD.

19 ⁸ And they that serve the LORD shall serve it out of all the tribute of Īs'-rā-ēl.

20 All the oblation *shall be* five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

21 ¶ And the residue *shall be* for the prince, on the one side against the other of the holy oblation of the possession of the city, against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the north border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the south border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; ⁹ and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst thereof.

22 Moreover from the possession of the Lē'-vites, and from the possession of the city, *being* in the midst of *that* which is the portion between the border of Jū'-dāh and the border of Bēn'-jā-mīn, shall be a portion for the prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribute from the east side unto the west side, Bēn'-jā-mīn *shall have* ¹⁰ a portion.

24 And by the border of Bēn'-jā-mīn, from the east side unto the west side, Sim'-ō-n shall have a portion.

25 And by the border of Sim'-ō-n from the east side unto the west side, Īs'-sā-*chār* a portion.

26 And by the border of Īs'-sā-*chār* from the east side unto the west side, Ze-bū'-lūn a portion.

27 And by the border of Zē-bū-

the east side unto the west side, a portion.

And by the border of Găd, at south side southward, the border be even from Tă'-măr unto waters of ²strife in Kă'-dësh, to the river toward the great

This is the land which ye shall have by lot unto the tribes of İs'-sachar for inheritance, and these shall be their portions, saith the Lord

¶ And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

And the gates of the city shall be called after the names of the tribes of İs'-sachar: three gates northward; one

B.C. 574.

^a ch. 47. 19.
² Heb. Meribah-kadesh.

^b ch. 47. 14, 21, 22.

^c Rev. 21. 12, &c.

^d Jer. 33. 16.

³ Heb. Jehovah-shammah: See Ex. 17. 15. Judg. 6. 24.
^e Jer. 3. 17. Joel 3. 21. Zech. 2. 10. Rev. 21. 3. & 22. 3.

gate of Rêu'-bên, one gate of Jû'-dăh, one gate of Lē'-vî.

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Jô'-sêph, one gate of Bën'-jă-mîn, one gate of Dăn.

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Sîm'-êon, one gate of İs'-să-çhăr, one gate of Zê-bû'-lûn.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three gates; one gate of Găd, one gate of Ash'-êr, one gate of Năph'-tă-lî.

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: ^d and the name of the city from that day shall be, ³ The LORD is there.

THE BOOK OF DĂN'-İĒL.

CHAPTER 1.

Isaiah's captivity. 3 Of Daniel, Hananiah, and Azariah. 17 Their excellent wisdom.

In the third year of the reign of Š-hô'-ă-kîm king of Jû'-dăh, Nêb-û-çhăd-nêz'-zăr king of Bā'-lôn unto Jê-rû'-să-lēm, and he got it.

And the Lord gave Jê-hô'-ă-kîm of Jû'-dăh into his hand, with all of the vessels of the house of God, which he carried ^a into the land of Bî'-năr to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the sure house of his god.

And the king spake unto Āsh'-ăz the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring ^a certain of the children of İs'-ră-êl, and of the king's and of the princes;

children ^a in whom was no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and ^a whom the king might teach the learning and tongue of the Chăl-dê'-ăns.

And the king appointed them a provision of the king's meat, and of ^a the wine which he drank: so continuing them three years, that at the end thereof they might stand before the king.

Now among these were of the

B.C. c. 607.

^a Gen. 41. 45. 2 Kin. 24. 17.
^b ch. 4. 8. & 5. 12.

^c 2 Kin. 24. 1. 2 Chr. 36. 6.

^d Jer. 27. 19, 20.

^e Gen. 10. 10. Is. 11. 11. Zech. 5. 11. f Deut. 32. 38. Ezek. 4. 13. Hos. 9. 3. g 2 Chr. 36. 7.

^h See Gen. 39. 21. Ps. 106. 46. Prov. 16. 7. i Foretold, 2 Kin. 20. 17, 18. Is. 39. 7. j See Lev. 24. 19, 20.

² Heb. sadder.

³ Or, term, or, continuance.

^k Acts 7. 22.

⁴ Or, the steward.

⁵ Heb. the wine of his drink. l ver. 19. Gen. 41. 46. 1 Kin. 10. 8.

⁶ Heb. of pulse.

⁷ Heb. that we may eat, &c.

children of Jû'-dăh, Dăn'-iêl, Hăn-ă-nî'-ăh, Mî'-shă-êl, and Āz-ă-rî'-ăh:

7 ¶ Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: ^b for he gave unto Dăn'-iêl the name of Bêl-tê-shăz'-zăr; and to Hăn-ă-nî'-ăh, of Shă'-drăçh; and to Mî'-shă-êl, of Mê'-shăch; and to Āz-ă-rî'-ăh, of Ā-bêd'-nê-gô.

8 ¶ But Dăn'-iêl purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself ^c with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.

9 Now ^a God had brought Dăn'-iêl into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Dăn'-iêl, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces ^a worse liking than the children which are of your ³ sort? then shall ye make me endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Dăn'-iêl to ^a Mêl'-zăr, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Dăn'-iêl, Hăn-ă-nî'-ăh, Mî'-shă-êl, and Āz-ă-rî'-ăh,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us ^a pulse ³ to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be

looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

16 Thus Mēl'-zār took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.

17 ¶ As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and Dān'-iēl had understanding in all visions and dreams.

18 Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār.

19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Dān'-iēl, Hān-ā-nī'-āh, Mi'-shā-ēl, and Az-ā-rī'-āh: therefore stood they before the king.

20 And in all matters of wisdom and understanding, that the king enquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that were in all his realm.

21 And Dān'-iēl continued even unto the first year of king Cŷ'-rūs.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Nebuchadnezzar, forgetting his dream, requireth it of the Chaldeans. 10 They acknowledging their inability are judged to die. 14 Daniel findeth the dream. 24 He is brought to the king. 36 The interpretation. 46 Daniel's advancement.

AND in the second year of the reign of Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār dreamed dreams, wherewith his spirit was troubled, and his sleep brake from him.

2 Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chāl-dē'-āns, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chāl-dē'-āns to

B.C. c. 606.

* 1 Kin. 1. 31.
ch. 3. 9.
& 5. 10.
& 6. 2, 21.

2 Chald.
made
pieces.

* 2 Kin. 10.
27.

Ezra 6. 11.
ch. 3. 29.
* ch. 5. 16.

3 or, see,
ver. 48.
ch. 5. 17.

* 1 Kin. 3. 12.
James 1. 5,
17.

* Acts 7. 22.
* or, he
made
Daniel under-
stand.

Num. 12. 6.
2 Chr. 26. 5.
ch. 5. 11, 12,
14.

& 10. 1.
5 Chald.
buy,

Eph. 5. 16.
* Esth. 4. 11.

* ver. 5.
Gen. 41. 46.

* 1 Kin. 10. 1.
* Heb.
wisdom of
under-
standing.

* ch. 6. 28.
& 10. 1.

* ch. 5. 11.

* Gen. 41. 8.
ch. 4. 5.

* Esth. 6. 1.
ch. 6. 18.

* Gen. 41. 8.
Ex. 7. 11.
ch. 5. 7.

7 Chald.
returned.

* or, chief
marshal.

9 Chald.
chief of the execu-
tioners,
or, slaugh-
termen.

Gen. 37. 36.

the king in Sŷr'-i-äck, ° O king for ever: tell thy servants dream, and we will shew the interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the Chāl-dē'-āns, The thing is from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.

6 But if ye shew the dream and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye will gain the time, because ye see that this thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, there is but one decree for you: for ye have prophesied lying and corrupt words to shew before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

10 ¶ The Chāl-dē'-āns answered and said, There is no man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: therefore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that can shew such things as any magician or astrologer, or Chāl-dē'-ān.

11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is no other that can shew it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise men of Bāb'-ŷ-lon.

13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; they sought Dān'-iēl and his fellows to be slain.

14 ¶ Then Dān'-iēl answered and said to the king, I beseech thee, O captain of the king's guard, that thou wouldest not slay the wise men of Bāb'-ŷ-lon:

15 He answered and said to the king's captain, Why is it that thou

ee so hasty from the king? Then
-ōch made the thing known to
-iël.

Then Dăn'-iël went in, and de-
l of the king that he would give
time, and that he would shew
king the interpretation.

Then Dăn'-iël went to his house,
made the thing known to Hân-
-äh, Mi'-shä-ël, and Äz'-ä-rî'-äh,
companions:

That they would desire mercies
the God of heaven concerning
secret; 'that Dăn'-iël and his
ws should not perish with the
of the wise men of Báb'-ÿ-

¶ Then was the secret revealed
Dăn'-iël 'in a night vision.
n Dăn'-iël blessed the God of
ren.

Dăn'-iël answered and said,
ssed be the name of God for
and ever: 'for wisdom and
nt are his:

And he changeth 'the times and
seasons: 'he removeth kings,
setteth up kings: 'he giveth
om unto the wise, and knowe-
to them that know under-
ding:

'He revealeth the deep and
et things: 'he knoweth what
n the darkness, and 'the light
leth with him.

I thank thee, and praise thee, O
God of my fathers, who hast
n me wisdom and might, and
made known unto me now
t we 'desired of thee: for thou
now made known unto us the
's matter.

¶ Therefore Dăn'-iël went in
Ar'-i-ōch, whom the king had
ined to destroy the wise men of
ÿ-lon: he went and said thus
him; Destroy not the wise men
Báb'-ÿ-lon: bring me in before the
, and I will shew unto the king
interpretation.

Then Ar'-i-ōch brought in Dăn'-
efore the king in haste, and said
unto him, 'I have found a man
'captives of Jû'-däh, that will
e answer unto the king the
pretation.

The king answered and said to
iël, whose name was Bël-tê-
-zär, Art thou able to make
n unto me the dream which I

B.C. 603.

* ver. 18, 47.

Gen. 40. 8.

& 41. 16.

Amos 4. 13.

2 Chald.

hath made

known.

* Mat. 18. 19.

* Gen. 49. 1.

3 Chald.

from be-

fore God.

4 or,

that they

should not

destroy

Daniel, &c.

5 Chald.

came up.

6 ver. 22.

& 28.

* Num. 12. 6.

Job 33. 15.

7 Gen. 41. 16.

Acts 3. 12.

8 Ps. 113. 2.

& 115. 13.

6 or, but

for the

intent that

the inter-

pretation

may be

made

known to

the king.

* Jer. 32. 19.

* Esth. 1. 13.

ch. 7. 25.

& 11. 6.

* ver. 47.

1 Job 12. 18.

Ps. 75. 6, 7.

Jer. 27. 5.

* James 1. 5.

7 Chald.

want

seeing.

* Job 12. 22.

Ps. 25. 14.

* Ps. 139. 11,

12.

Heb. 4. 13.

P See

ver. 38, &c.

* ch. 5. 11, 14.

James 1. 17.

8 or, sides.

9 or, which

was not

in hands:

as ver. 45.

* ch. 8. 25.

Zech. 4. 6.

2 Cor. 5. 1.

Heb. 9. 24.

* ver. 18.

* Ps. 1. 4.

Hos. 13. 3.

* Ps. 37. 10,

28.

* Is. 2. 2, 3.

* Ps. 80. 9.

2 Chald.

That I

have found.

3 Chald.

children

of the

captivity

of Judah.

* Ezra 7. 12.

Is. 47. 5.

Jer. 27. 6, 7.

Ezek. 25. 7.

Hos. 8. 10.

* Ezra 1. 2.

* ch. 4. 21, 22.

Jer. 27. 6.

have seen, and the interpretation
thereof?

27 Dăn'-iël answered in the presence
of the king, and said, The secret
which the king hath demanded can-
not the wise men, the astrologers,
the magicians, the soothsayers, shew
unto the king;

28 * But there is a God in heaven
that revealeth secrets, and 'maketh
known to the king Nêb'-ü-chä-d-nêz'-
zär 'what shall be in the latter days.
Thy dream, and the visions of thy
head upon thy bed, are these;

29 As for thee, O king, thy
thoughts 'came into thy mind upon
thy bed, what should come to pass
hereafter: 'and he that revealeth
secrets maketh known to thee what
shall come to pass.

30 / But as for me, this secret is not
revealed to me for any wisdom that
I have more than any living, 'but
for their sakes that shall make
known the interpretation to the king,
'and that thou mightest know the
thoughts of thy heart.

31 ¶ Thou, O king, 'sawest, and
behold a great image. This great
image, whose brightness was excel-
lent, stood before thee; and the
form thereof was terrible.

32 P This image's head was of fine
gold, his breast and his arms of silver,
his belly and his 'thighs of brass,

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of
iron and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone
was cut out 'without hands, which
smote the image upon his feet that
were of iron and clay, and brake
them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay,
the brass, the silver, and the gold,
broken to pieces together, and be-
came 'like the chaff of the summer
threshingfloors; and the wind car-
ried them away, that 'no place was
found for them: and the stone
that smote the image 'became a
great mountain, 'and filled the
whole earth.

36 ¶ This is the dream; and we
will tell the interpretation thereof
before the king.

37 * Thou, O king, art a king of
kings: 'for the God of heaven hath
given thee a kingdom, power, and
strength, and glory.

38 * And whosoever the children

of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all.

^bThou art this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise ^canother kingdom ^dinferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And ^ethe fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly ²broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men; but they shall not cleave ³one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, ^mbut it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass ³hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

46 ¶ Then the king Nēb-ū-chāḍ-nēz'-zār fell upon his face, and worshipped Dān'-iēl, and commanded that they should offer an oblation and sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Dān'-iēl, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets,

B.C. 603.

^a ver. 6.

^b ver. 32.

^c ch. 5. 28, 31.

^d ver. 32.

^e ch. 4. 9.

& 5. 11.

/ ch. 3. 12.

² ch. 7. 7, 23.

³ Esth. 2. 19,

21.

& 3. 2.

⁴ ver. 33.

² or, brittle.

³ Chald. this with this.

⁴ Chald. their days.
⁵ ver. 28.

¹ ch. 4. 3, 34.
& 6. 26.
& 7. 14, 27.
Mic. 4. 7.
Luke 1. 32, 33.

⁵ Chald. kingdom thereof.

^m Ps. 2. 9.
Is. 60. 12.
1 Cor. 15. 24.

ⁿ ver. 35.

Is. 28. 16.

⁶ Chald. with might.

⁷ Chald. they command.

⁸ ch. 4. 1.

& 6. 25.

⁹ or, which was not in hand.

¹⁰ or, singing.

² Chald. symphony.

³ Chald. after this.

⁴ See

Acts 10. 25.

& 14. 13.

& 28. 6.

⁵ Jer. 29. 22.

Rev. 13. 15.

⁶ Ezra 6. 10.

⁷ ver. 28.

seeing thou couldest reveal secret.

48 Then the king made Dā a great man, and gave him great gifts, and made him over the whole province of Bālon, and chief of the government over all the wise men of Bāb'.

49 Then Dān'-iēl requested of the king, and he set Shā'-drāch, shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, over the province of Bāb'-y but Dān'-iēl sat in the gate of the king.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ Nebuchadnezzar's golden image. ²¹ Sh Meshach, and Abed-nego are cast into furnace. ²⁶ God delivereth them.

NĒB-Ū-CHĀḌ-NĒZ'-ZĀR the king made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, the breadth thereof six cubits, set it up in the plain of Dū' the province of Bāb'-y-lon.

2 Then Nēb-ū-chāḍ-nēz'-zār the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, counsellors, the sheriffs, and all rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image. Nēb-ū-chāḍ-nēz'-zār the king set up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nēb-ū-chāḍ-nēz'-zār the king had set up, and they stood before the image. Nēb-ū-chāḍ-nēz'-zār the king set up.

4 Then an herald cried aloud, you it is commanded, O people, nations, and languages,

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, lute, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image. Nēb-ū-chāḍ-nēz'-zār the king set up:

6 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages

down and worshipped the golden image that Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār the king had set up.

¶ Wherefore at that time certain *il-dē'-āns* 'came near, and accused the Jews.

They spake and said to the king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār, 'O king, live ever.

Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

¶ There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Bāb'-y-lon, Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō; these men, O king, 'have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

¶ Then Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār in rage and fury commanded to drag Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō. Then they brought these men before the king.

Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār spake and said unto them, *Is it* 'true, O Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, that ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace: and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

¶ Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, answered and said to the king, O Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār, we are not careful to answer thee in this matter.

If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king.

But if not, be it known unto

B.C. c. 580.

^a ch. 6. 12.
² Chald. *filled*.

^b ch. 2. 4.
& 5. 10.
& 6. 6, 21.

³ Chald. *mighty of strength*.

⁴ or, *mantles*.
⁵ or, *turbans*.
^c ch. 2. 49.

⁶ Chald. *word*.
⁷ Chald. *have set no regard upon thee*.
⁸ or, *spark*.

⁹ or, *of purpose, as* Ex. 21. 13.
² or, *governors*.

^d Is. 43. 2.

³ Chald. *there is no hurt in them*.
^e ver. 28.
Job 1. 6.
& 38. 7.
Is. 34. 7.
^f As Ex. 32. 32.
Luke 13. 9.
⁴ Chald. *door*.
^g Ex. 5. 2.
² Kin. 18. 35.

^h Mat. 10. 19.

ⁱ Heb. 11. 34.

thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 ¶ Then was Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō: therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the 'most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, and to cast them into the burning fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their 'coats, their hosen, and their 'hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

22 Therefore because the king's 'commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the 'flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō.

23 And these three men, Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his 'counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, 'walking in the midst of the fire, and 'they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like 'the Son of God.

26 ¶ Then Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār came near to the 'mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come hither. Then Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, came forth of the midst of the fire.

27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, 'upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

28 Then Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God.

29 Therefore I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

30 Then the king promoted Shā'-drāch, Mē'-shāch, and Ā-bēd'-nē-gō, in the province of Bāb'-y-lon.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Nebuchadnezzar confesseth God's kingdom, 4 maketh relation of his dream, which the magicians could not interpret. 19 Daniel interpreteth the dream. 28 Story of the event.

NĒB-Ū-CHĀD-NĒZ'-ZĀR the king, unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders that the high God hath wrought toward me.

3 How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation.

4 I Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace:

5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head troubled me.

6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise men of Bāb'-y-lon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream.

7 Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chāl-dē'-āns, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 But at the last Dān'-i-ēl came in before me, whose name was Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, according to the

B.C. c. 580.

a ver. 18.
Is. 63. 11.
ch. 2. 11.
& 5. 11, 14.

b Ps. 34. 7, 8.
Jer. 17. 7.
ch. 6. 22, 23.
c ch. 2. 48.
& 5. 11.

d ch. 6. 26.

e Chald.
a decree is made by me.
f Chald.
error.

g Chald.
I was seeing.

h ver. 20.
Ezek. 31. 3, &c.

i Chald.
made pieces.

j ch. 2. 5.
k ch. 6. 27.

l Chald.
made to prosper.

m Ezek. 17. 23.
& 31. 6.
See
Lam. 4. 20.

n ch. 3. 4.
& 6. 25.

o ver. 17, 23.

p Ps. 103. 20.
q Deut. 33. 2.
ch. 8. 13.
Zech. 14. 5.

r Jude 14.

s Chald.

t It was seen by me.

u Chald.
with might.

v ch. 3. 26.

w Mat. 3. 10.

x ch. 6. 27.

y Ezek. 31. 12.

z ver. 34.
ch. 2. 44.
& 6. 26.

a ch. 2. 28, 29.

b ch. 2. 1.

c ch. 11. 13.
& 12. 7.

d ch. 2. 2.

e Ps. 9. 16.

f ver. 23, 32.
ch. 2. 21.
& 5. 21.

g ch. 1. 7.

name of my god, and in whom the spirit of the holy gods: before him I told the dream, and

ing,
9 O Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, master the magicians, because I know the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; I saw, and behold, a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:

12 The leaves thereof were green, and the fruit thereof much, and it was meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow under it, the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

13 I saw in the visions of mine head upon my bed, and, behold, a watcher and an holy one came down from heaven;

14 He cried aloud, and said thus: Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:

15 Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:

16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven times pass over him.

17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living might know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and give it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.

18 This dream I king Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār have seen. Now thou Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār, declare the interpretation thereof.

tation thereof, ^a forasmuch as the wise *men* of my kingdom not able to make known unto the interpretation: but thou able; ^c for the spirit of the *y* gods is in thee.

¶ Then Dăn-jël, ^d whose name Běl-tê-sház'-zăr, was astonished one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and Běl-tê-sház'-zăr, let not the *am*, or the interpretation thereof trouble thee. Běl-tê-sház'-zăr answered and said, My lord, ^a the *am* be to them that hate thee, ^b the interpretation thereof to the enemies.

¶ The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose sight reached unto the heaven, the sight thereof to all the *th*;

Whose leaves *were* fair, and fruit thereof much, and in it *s* meat for all; under which the *sts* of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the *even* had their habitation:

¶ It is thou, O king, that art *wn* and become strong: for thy *tness* is grown, and reacheth to heaven, ^a and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

¶ And whereas the king saw a *cher* and an holy one coming *vn* from heaven, and saying, *vw* the tree down, and destroy it; *leave* the stump of the roots *roof* in the earth, even with a *nd* of iron and brass, in the *der* grass of the field; and let *be* wet with the dew of heaven, *and* let his portion *be* with the *sts* of the field, till seven times *s* over him;

This *is* the interpretation, O *g*, and this *is* the decree of the *st* High, which is come upon my *nd* the king:

That they shall ^a drive thee *m* men, and thy dwelling shall be *h* the beasts of the field, and *y* shall make thee ^b to eat grass *oxen*, and they shall wet thee *h* the dew of heaven, and seven *es* shall pass over thee, ^b till thou *ow* that the most High ruleth in *y* kingdom of men, and ^d giveth it *whomsoever* he will.

And whereas they commanded

B.C. c. 570.

^a Gen. 41. 8, 15.
^c ch. 5. 8, 15.

^b Mat. 21. 25.
Luke 15. 18, 21.

^c ver. 8.

^d ver. 8.

^c 1 Pet. 4. 8.

^f Ps. 41. 1, &c.

² or, an *healing of thine error.*

^g 1 Kin. 21. 23.

^h See 2 Sam. 18. 32.
Jer. 23. 7.

³ or, upon.
ⁱ Prov. 16. 18. ch. 5. 20.

^k ver. 10-12.

^l ch. 5. 5.
Luke 12. 20.

^m ver. 24.

ⁿ ver. 25.

^o ch. 2. 33.

^p Jer. 27. 6-8.

^q ver. 13.

^r ch. 5. 21.

^s ver. 26.

^t ch. 12. 7.

^u Rev. 4. 10.

^v ver. 32.

^w ch. 5. 21, &c.

^x Ps. 10. 16.

^y ch. 2. 44.

^z 7. 14.

^{aa} Mic. 4. 7.

^{ab} Luke 1. 33.

^{ac} Ps. 106. 30.

^{ad} Is. 40. 15, 17.

^{ae} Ps. 115. 3.

^{af} & 135. 6.

^{ag} ver. 17. 32.

^{ah} Ps. 83. 18.

^{ai} Job 34. 29.

^{aj} Jer. 27. 5.

^{ak} Job 9. 12.

^{al} Is. 45. 9.

^{am} Rom. 9. 20.

to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the ^b heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and ^c break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; ^d if it may be ^e a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

28 ¶ All this came upon the king Nēb-ū-chăd-nēz'-zăr.

29 At the end of twelve months he walked ^a in the palace of the kingdom of Băb'-y-lon.

30 The king ^a spake, and said, Is not this great Băb'-y-lon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

31 ¶ While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell ^a a voice from heaven, *saying*, O king Nēb-ū-chăd-nēz'-zăr, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee.

32 And ^a they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling *shall be* with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nēb-ū-chăd-nēz'-zăr: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' *feathers*, and his nails like birds' *claws*.

34 And ^a at the end of the days I Nēb-ū-chăd-nēz'-zăr lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him ^a that liveth for ever, whose dominion is ^a an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation:

35 And ^a all the inhabitants of the earth *are* reputed as nothing: and ^a he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and *among* the inhabitants of the earth: and ^c none can stay his hand, or say unto him, ^c What doest thou?

36 At the same time my reason

returned unto me; *and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was ^dadded unto me.

37 Now I Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, ^fall whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: ^gand those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Belshazzar's impious feast.* 5 *A handwriting, unknown to the magicians, troubleth the king.* 17 *Daniel, reproving the king of pride and idolatry,* 25 *readeth and interpreteth the writing.* 80 *The monarchy is given to the Medes.*

BĒL-SHĀZ'-ZĀR the king ^amade a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

2 Bēl-shāz'-zār, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels ^mwhich his ⁿfather Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār had ^otaken out of the temple which was in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might drink therein.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, drank in them.

4 They drank wine, ^rand praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

5 ¶ In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the king's ^scountenance ^twas changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the ^ujoints of his loins were loosed, and his ^vknees smote one against another.

7 *The king cried aloud to bring in ^wthe astrologers, the Chāl-dē'-āns, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Bāb'-ṭy-lōn, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with ^xscarlet, and have a chain of gold

B.C. c. 563.

^a ver. 26.^b ch. 6. 2.^c ch. 2. 27. & 4. 7.^d Job 42. 12.

Prov. 22. 4.

Mat. 6. 33.

^e ch. 2. 1.^f Chald.

bright-

nesses,

ver. 6.

^g Ps. 33. 4.

Rev. 16. 3.

& 16. 7.

^h Ex. 18. 11.

ch. 5. 20.

ⁱ ch. 2. 4.

& 3. 9.

^j ch. 2. 48.

& 4. 5, 9, 18.

^k Esth. 1. 3.^l or, grand-

father,

ver. 2.

^m or, grand-

father,

ver. 2.

ⁿ ch. 4. 9.^o ch. 1. 2.

Jer. 52. 19.

^p or, grand-

father: as

Jer. 27. 7.

2 Sam. 9. 7.

2 Chr. 15. 16.

ver. 11, 13.

^q Chald.

brought

forth.

^r ch. 6. 3.^s or, of an

interpreter, &c.

^t or, of a

dissolver.

^u Chald.

knots.

^v ch. 1. 7.^w Rev. 9. 20.^x ch. 4. 31.^y or, grand-

father.

^z ver. 11, 12.^a Chald.

bright-

nesses,

ver. 9.

^b ver. 7, 8.^c Chald.

changed it.

^d or,

giraffes,

Is. 5. 27.

^e Chald.

bindings,

or, knots.

^f Nah. 2. 10.^g ch. 2. 2.

& 4. 6.

^h Chald.

with might.

ⁱ Is. 47. 13.^j Chald.

interpret.

^k ver. 7.^l or,

purple.

about his neck, ^band shall be third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's ^cmen: ^dbut they could not read writing, nor make known to king the interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Bēl-shāz' greatly ^etroubled, and his ^fcountenance was changed in him, and lords were astonished.

10 ¶ Now the queen by reason of the words of the king and his lords came into the banquet house: the queen spake and said, ^gOh live for ever: let not thy thought trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed:

11 'There is a man in thy kingdom in whom is the spirit of the gods; and in the days of thy ^hfather light and understanding and wisdom like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king ⁱcalled ū-chād-nēz'-zār thy ^jfather, the king ^ksaid, *I say*, thy father, made ^lmasters of the magicians, astrologers, Chāl-dē'-āns, and soothsayers;

12 'Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, ^minterpreting of dreams and shewing of hard sentences, ⁿdissolving of ^odoubts, were found in the same Dān'-iēl, ^pwhom the king named Bēl-tē-shāz'-zār: let Dān'-iēl be called, and he shall shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Dān'-iēl brought before the king. And the king said unto Dān'-iēl, *Art thou Dān'-iēl*, which *art* of the children of the captivity of Jū'-dāh, whom the king my ^qfather brought out of Jēw'-rî?

14 I have even heard of thee, ^rthe spirit of the gods is in thee, that light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

15 And now ^sthe wise men, astrologers, have been brought before me, that they should read writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing:

16 And I have heard of thee, thou canst ^tmake interpretation and dissolve doubts: ^unow if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed

let, and have a chain of gold
 ut thy neck, and shalt be the
 d ruler in the kingdom.
 ¶ Then Dān'-iēl answered and
 before the king, Let thy gifts
 to thyself, and give thy ² rewards
 another; yet I will read the
 ting unto the king, and make
 wn to him the interpretation.
 O thou king, ^d the most high
 gave Nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār thy
 er a kingdom, and majesty, and
 y, and honour:
 And for the majesty that he
 e him, ² all people, nations, and
 guages, trembled and feared be-
 him: whom he would he slew;
 whom he would he kept alive;
 whom he would he set up; and
 om he would he put down.
 'But when his heart was lifted
 and his mind hardened ⁵ in pride,
 was ⁶ deposed from his kingly
 one, and they took his glory from
 him:
 And he was ⁷ driven from the
 s of men; and ⁷ his heart was
 de like the beasts, and his dwell-
 was with the wild asses: they
 him with grass like oxen, and
 body was wet with the dew of
 even; ⁸ till he knew that the most
 h God ruled in the kingdom of
 n, and ⁹ that he appointeth over it
 omsoever he will.
 And thou his son, O Bēl-shāz'-
 , ² hast not humbled thine heart,
 ough thou knewest all this;
 'But hast lifted up thyself a-
 nst the Lord of heaven; and
 y have brought the vessels of his
 use before thee, and thou, and
 lords, thy wives, and thy concu-
 es, have drunk wine in them;
 d thou hast praised the gods of
 er, and gold, of brass, iron, wood,
 l stone, ² which see not, nor hear,
 know: and the God in whose
 d thy breath is, ² and whose
 all thy ways, hast thou not
 rified:
 Then was the part of the hand
 t from him; and this writing was
 tten.
 ¶ And this is the writing that
 s written, MĒ'-NĒ, MĒ'-NĒ, TĒ'-
 L, Ū-PHĀR'-SĪN.
 This is the interpretation of the
 ng: MĒ'-NĒ; God hath numbered
 kingdom, and finished it. ¹⁰

B.C. c. 538.

^a Job 31. 6.
^b Ps. 62. 9.
^c Jer. 6. 30.
^d Foretold,
 Is. 21. 2.
^e ver. 31.
^f ch. 9. 1.
^g ch. 6. 28.
^h or, *fee*,
 as ch. 2. 6.

^d ch. 2. 37, 38.
 & 4. 17, 22,
 25.
^e ver. 7.
^f Jer. 51. 31,
 39, 57.

^g Jer. 27. 7.
 ch. 3. 4.
^h ch. 9. 1.
ⁱ Chald.
 he as the
 son of, &c.
^j or, *now*.

^k ch. 4. 30, 37.

⁵ or, *to deal*
proudly,
 Ex. 18. 11.
⁶ Esth. 1. 1.
⁷ Chald.
 made to
 come down.
⁸ ch. 4. 32,
 &c.
⁹ or, *he*
 made his
 heart
 equal, &c.

¹⁰ ch. 4. 17,
 25.
¹¹ ch. 5. 12.

¹² Eccl. 4. 4.
¹³ 2 Chr. 33. 23.
 & 36. 12.
¹⁴ ver. 3, 4.

¹⁵ Ps. 115. 5, 6.

¹⁶ Jer. 10. 23.
¹⁷ or, *came*
tumultu-
ously.
¹⁸ ver. 21.
 Neh. 2. 3.
 ch. 2. 4.

¹⁹ or,
interdict.

27 TĒ'-KĒL; ² Thou art weighed in
 the balances, and art found wanting.
 28 PĒ'-RĒS; Thy kingdom is di-
 vided, and given to the ³ Mēdes and
⁴ Pēr'-siāns.
 29 Then commanded Bēl-shāz'-zār,
 and they clothed Dān'-iēl with scar-
 let, and *put* a chain of gold about
 his neck, and made a proclamation
 concerning him, ⁵ that he should be
 the third ruler in the kingdom.
 30 ¶ In that night was Bēl-shāz'-
 zār the king of the Chāl-dē'-āns
 slain.
 31 ⁶ And Dā-rī'-ūs the Mē'-di-ān
 took the kingdom, ⁷ being ⁸ about
 threescore and two years old.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Daniel made chief of the presidents. 4 They con-
 spire against him. 16 He is cast into the den of
 lions. 18 He is delivered, 25 and God magnified.

IT pleased Dā-rī'-ūs to set ² over
 the kingdom an hundred and
 twenty princes, which should be
 over the whole kingdom;

2 And over these three presidents;
 of whom Dān'-iēl *was* first: that the
 princes might give accounts unto
 them, and the king should have no
 damage.

3 Then this Dān'-iēl was preferred
 above the presidents and princes,
⁴ because an excellent spirit *was* in
 him; and the king thought to set
 him over the whole realm.

4 ¶ ⁵ Then the presidents and
 princes sought to find occasion
 against Dān'-iēl concerning the
 kingdom; but they could find
 none occasion nor fault; foras-
 much as he *was* faithful, neither
 was there any error or fault found
 in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall
 not find any occasion against this
 Dān'-iēl, except we find *it* against
 him concerning the law of his
 God.

6 Then these presidents and princes
⁷ assembled together to the king,
 and said thus unto him, 'King
 Dā-rī'-ūs, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the king-
 dom, the governors, and the princes,
 the counsellors, and the captains,
 have consulted together to establish
 a royal statute, and to make a firm
⁸ decree, that whosoever shall ask
 a petition of any God or man for
 thirty days, save of thee, O king,

he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Mēdeš and Pēr'-šāns, which ^aaltereth not.

9 Wherefore king Dā-rī'-ūs signed the writing and the decree.

10 ¶ Now when Dān'-iël knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, he kneeled upon his knees ^dthree times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Dān'-iël praying and making supplication before his God.

12 ^eThen they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree: Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, ^faccording to the law of the Mēdeš and Pēr'-šāns, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Dān'-iël, ^gwhich is of the children of the captivity of Jū'-dāh, regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard these words, ^hwas sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Dān'-iël to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Mēdeš and Pēr'-šāns is; That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Dān'-iël, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Dān'-iël, Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 ⁱAnd a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; ^jand the king sealed it with his

B.C. c. 538.

^a ver. 12, 15.
Esth. 1. 19.
& 8. 8.
² or, table.
³ Chald.
passeth not.
^b ch. 2. 1.

^c 1 Kin. 8.
44, 48.
Ps. 5. 7.
Jonah 2. 4.
^d Ps. 55. 17.
Acts 2. 1, 2,
15.
& 3. 1.
& 10. 9.
^e ch. 3. 15.

^f ch. 2. 4.

^g ch. 3. 8.
^h ch. 3. 28.
ⁱ Heb. 11. 33.

^k ver. 8.

^l Heb. 11. 33.

^m ch. 1. 6.
& 5. 13.
ⁿ Deut. 19. 13.
^o ch. 3. 12.
^p Esth. 9. 10.
See
Deut. 24. 16.
2 Kin. 14. 6.

^q So
Mark 6. 26.

^r ch. 4. 1.

^s ch. 3. 29.

^t ver. 8.

^u Ps. 99. 1.

^v ch. 4. 34.

^w ch. 2. 44.
& 4. 3, 34.
& 7. 14, 27.
Luke 1. 33.

^x ch. 4. 3.

^y Lam. 3. 53.

^z Heb. hand.

^{aa} So
Mat. 27. 66.

own signet, and with the signet his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Dān'-iël. 18 ¶ Then the king went to palace, and passed the night fast; neither were ^ainstruments of music brought before him: ^band his sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in hither unto the den of lions.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Dān'-iël: and the king spake and said to Dān'-iël, O Dān'-iël, servant of the living God, is thy God whom thou servest continually, to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Dān'-iël unto the king, O king, live for ever.

22 ^cMy God hath sent his angel and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceedingly glad for him, and commanded that they should take Dān'-iël up out of the den. So Dān'-iël was taken out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

24 ¶ And the king commanded that they should bring those men which had accused Dān'-iël, and they cast them into the den of lions, with their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces, except Dān'-iël, because he was faithful to his God.

25 ¶ Then king Dā-rī'-ūs wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth, Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 ^dI make a decree, That in every kingdom of my kingdom, men tremble and fear before the God of Dān'-iël: for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Dān'-iël from the power of the lions.

28 So this Dān'-iël prospered in

gn of Dā-rī-ūs, * and in the reign
Cŷ-rūs the Pēr'-šān.

CHAPTER 7.

vision of four beasts, 9 and of God's kingdom.

In the first year of Bēl-shāz'-zār
king of Bāb'-ŷ-lon / Dān'-iēl * had
dream and *visions of his head
on his bed: then he wrote the
am, and told the sum of the
matters.

Dān'-iēl spake and said, I saw in
vision by night, and, behold, the
r winds of the heaven strove
on the great sea.

And four great beasts *came up
n the sea, diverse one from an-
er.

The first was 'like a lion, and
eagle's wings: I beheld till the
ags thereof were plucked, *and it
s lifted up from the earth, and
de stand upon the feet as a
n, and a man's heart was given
it.

*And behold another beast, a
ond, like to a bear, and *it raised
itself on one side, and it *had
ee ribs in the mouth of it between
teeth of it: and they said thus
it, Arise, devour much flesh.

After this I beheld, and lo
ther, like a leopard, which had
on the back of it four wings of
owl; the beast had also *four
ads; and dominion was given
it.

After this I saw in the night
ions, and behold *a fourth beast,
adful and terrible, and strong
eedingly; and it had great iron
th: it devoured and brake in
ces, and stamped the residue
h the feet of it: and it was
erse from all the beasts that
e before it; *and it had ten
ns.

I considered the horns, and, be-
d, *there came up among them
other little horn, before whom
re were three of the first horns
cked up by the roots: and, be-
d, in this horn were eyes like the
es *of man, *and a mouth speak-
great things.

*I beheld till the thrones were
t down, and *the Ancient of days
sit, *whose garment was white
snow, and the hair of his head
e the pure wool: his throne was

B.C. c. 537.

* ch. 1. 21.

* Ezek. 1. 15.

* Ezra 1. 1, 2.

* Ps. 50. 3.

* & 97. 3.

Is. 30. 33.

& 68. 15.

* 1 Kin. 22. 19.

Ps. 68. 17.

Heb. 12. 22.

Rev. 5. 11.

* Num. 12. 6.

* Amos 3. 7.

* Chald.

same.

* Rev. 20. 4.

Ach. 2. 28.

* or, words.

* Rev. 19. 20.

* Rev. 13. 1.

* Chald.

a prolong-

ing on life

was given

them.

* Deut. 28. 49.

* 2 Sam. 1. 23.

Jer. 4. 7, 13.

& 48. 40.

* Ezek. 17. 3.

Hab. 1. 8.

* or, where-

with.

* Ezek. 1. 26.

Mat. 24. 30.

& 26. 64.

Rev. 1. 7, 13.

* ch. 2. 39.

* Ps. 2. 6-8.

Mat. 11. 27.

John 3. 35.

* 1 Cor. 15. 27.

Eph. 1. 22.

* or, it

raised up

one domin-

ion.

* ch. 3. 4.

* Ps. 145. 13.

ch. 2. 44.

Mic. 4. 7.

Luke 1. 33.

John 12. 34.

Heb. 12. 28.

* ch. 8. 8, 22.

* Chald.

breath.

* ch. 2. 40.

* ch. 2. 41.

Rev. 13. 1.

* Is. 60. 12-14.

* 2 Tim. 2. 36.

Rev. 2. 23.

& 20. 4.

* Chald.

high ones,

i.e. things,

or, places.

* ver. 20, 21.

ch. 8. 9.

* Chald.

from all

those.

* Rev. 9. 7.

* Pa. 12. 3.

Rev. 13. 5.

* Rev. 20. 4.

* Pa. 90. 2.

* Pa. 104. 2.

Rev. 1. 14.

like the fiery flame, *and his wheels
as burning fire.

10 *A fiery stream issued and
came forth from before him: *thou-
sand thousands ministered unto
him, and ten thousand times ten
thousand stood before him: *the
judgment was set, and the books
were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the
voice of the great words which
the horn spake: *I beheld even
till the beast was slain, and his
body destroyed, and given to the
burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the
beasts, they had their dominion
taken away: yet *their lives were
prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and,
behold, *one like the Son of man
came with the clouds of heaven,
and came to the Ancient of days,
and they brought him near before
him.

14 *And there was given him do-
minion, and glory, and a king-
dom, that all *people, nations, and
languages, should serve him: his
dominion is *an everlasting do-
minion, which shall not pass away,
and his kingdom that which shall
not be destroyed.

15 ¶ I Dān'-iēl was grieved in my
spirit in the midst of my *body, and
the visions of my head troubled
me.

16 I came near unto one of them
that stood by, and asked him the
truth of all this. So he told me, and
made me know the interpretation
of the things.

17 These great beasts, which are
four, are four kings, which shall
arise out of the earth.

18 But *the saints of the *most
High shall take the kingdom, and
possess the kingdom for ever, even
for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth
of the fourth beast, which was
diverse *from all the others, ex-
ceeding dreadful, whose teeth were
of iron, and his nails of brass;
which devoured, brake in pieces,
and stamped the residue with his
feet;

20 And of the ten horns that were
in his head, and of the other which
came up, and before whom three

fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, "and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the Ancient of days came, 'and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be 'the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 "And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 'And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall 'wear out the saints of the most High, and 'think to change times and laws: and 'they shall be given into his hand 'until a time and times and the dividing of time.

26 'But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the end.

27 And the "kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, "whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, "and all 'dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Dän'-iël, 'my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I 'kept the matter in my heart.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Daniel's vision of the ram and he goat. 15 Gabriel comforteth Daniel, and interpreteth the vision.

IN the third year of the reign of I king Běl-shāz'-zār a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Dän'-iël, after that which appeared unto me 'at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at 'Shū'-shān in the palace,

B.C. c. 555.

" ch. 8. 12.
Rev. 11. 7.

" 1 Cor. 6. 2.
Rev. 1. 6.
2 Heb. the second.

" ch. 2. 40.

" ch. 5. 19.

" ver. 7, 8, 20.
Rev. 17. 12.

3 or, none touched him in the earth.
4 Heb. a horn of sight.

5 Is. 37. 23.
ch. 8. 24, 25.
Rev. 13. 5.

6 Rev. 17. 6.
& 18. 24.

7 ch. 2. 21.

8 Rev. 13. 7.

9 ch. 12. 7.
Rev. 12. 14.

10 ver. 10, 22.

11 ver. 14, 18.
12 Luke 1. 33.
John 12. 34.
Rev. 11. 15.

13 Is. 60. 12.

14 Ps. 7. 6.

15 & 11. 4.

16 or, rulers.

17 ch. 11. 21.

18 ch. 8. 27.

19 ch. 11. 25.

20 Luke 2. 19.

21 Ps. 48. 2.

22 Ezek. 20. 6.

23 ch. 11. 28.

24 or, against the host.

25 Is. 14. 13.

26 Rev. 12. 4.

27 Jer. 48. 26.

28 ch. 11. 36.

29 or, against.

30 Josh. 6. 14.

31 ch. 11. 31.

32 & 12. 11.

33 or, from him.

34 Ex. 29. 38.

35 Num. 28. 3.

36 Ezek. 46. 13.

37 ch. 7. 1.

38 or, the host was given over for the transgression against the daily sacrifice.

39 ch. 11. 31.

40 Esth. 1. 2.

which is in the province of Ē'-lāi and I saw in a vision, and I was the river of Ū'-lāi.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; 'but he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the water, and 'touched not the ground, and the goat had 'a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram, and had two horns, which I had standing before the river, and he smote unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close to the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was no power that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he goat was very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken, and for it came up 'four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.

9 'And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, 'toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the north, 'pleasant land.

10 'And it waxed great, even to 'the host of heaven; and 'it smote down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, 'he magnified himself against 'the prince of the host, 'and by him 'the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of the sanctuary was cast down.

12 And 'an host was given against the daily sacrifice by reason

transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered.

3 ¶ Then I heard 'one saint speaking, and another saint said to 'that certain *saint* which I saw, How long *shall be* the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression ^{of} desolation, to be both the sanctuary and the city to be trodden under foot?

4 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.

5 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, Daniel Dăn'-iël, had seen the vision, I sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me 'as the appearance of a man.

6 And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ū'-lāi, which led, and said, 'Gā'-brī-ël, make *his man* to understand the vision.

7 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and I fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the vision *shall be* the vision.

8 ¶ Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: 'but he touched me, and 'set me upright.

9 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: 'for at the time appointed the end *shall be*.

10 The ram which thou sawest bearing two horns are the kings of 'dī-ā and Pēr'-sā.

11 And the rough goat *is* the king of Grē'-cī-ā: and the great horn that was between his eyes *'is* the first king.

12 ¶ Now that being broken, whereof four stood up for it, four kings shall stand up out of the vision, but not in his power.

13 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king ^{of} violence countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

14 And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he will destroy wonderfully, 'and shall prosper, and practise, 'and shall destroy the mighty and the 'holy people.

B.C. c. 553.

^a ch. 11. 21.

^b Ps. 119. 43.

Is. 59. 14.

^c ch. 11. 23.

^d ch. 11. 36.

^e ch. 4. 13.

^f 1 Pet. 1. 12.

^g or, prosperity.

^h ch. 11. 36.

ⁱ or, the

number of secrets,

or, the

wonderful

numberer.

^j Heb.

Faimoni.

^k Job 34. 20.

Iam. 4. 6.

^l ch. 2. 34, 45.

^m or, making

desolate,

ch. 11. 31.

ⁿ Ezek. 12. 27.

ch. 10. 14.

^o Rev. 22. 10.

^p ch. 7. 23.

^q Heb.

evening

morning.

^r Heb.

justified.

^s 1 Pet. 1. 10.

^t Ezek. 1. 26.

^u ch. 12. 6, 7.

^v ch. 1. 21.

^w Luke 1. 19.

^x or, in

which he,

&c.

^y Ezek. 1. 28.

Rev. 1. 17.

^z 2 Chr. 36.

21.

Jer. 29. 10.

^a Luke 9. 32.

^b Ezek. 2. 2.

^c Neh. 1. 4.

^d Jer. 29. 12.

ch. 6. 10.

James 4. 8.

^e Heb. made

me stand

upon my

standing.

^f Hab. 2. 3.

^g Ex. 20. 6.

Deut. 7. 9.

Neh. 1. 5.

^h ch. 11. 3.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 8. 47.

Neh. 9. 33.

Ps. 106. 6.

Is. 64. 5.

Jer. 14. 7.

^j ch. 11. 4.

^k 2 Chr. 36.

15.

^l Heb. are

accom-

plished.

^m Deut. 28. 50.

ⁿ Jer. 9. 33.

^o or, thou

hast, &c.

^p Rev. 17. 13.

^q ch. 11. 36.

^r ch. 7. 25.

^s Heb.

people of

the holy

ones.

25 And 'through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; ^d and he shall magnify *himself* in his heart, and by ^e peace shall destroy many: ^f he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be ^g broken without hand.

26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told *is* true: ^h wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it *shall be* for many days.

27 'And I Dăn'-iël fainted, and was sick *certain* days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it.

CHAPTER 9.

3 Daniel's confession of sin, 16 and prayer for the restoration of Jerusalem. 24 The seventy weeks.

IN the first year ^a of Dă-rī'-ūs the son of Ā-hāš-ū-ē'-rūs, of the seed of the Mēdes, ^b which was made king over the realm of the Chāl-dē'-āns;

2 In the first year of his reign I Dăn'-iël understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to 'Jēr-ē-mī'-āh the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jē-rû'-sā-lēm.

3 ¶ And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and made my confession, and said, O ^a Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

5 'We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments:

6 ^b Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, ^c righteousness ^b *belongeth* unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Jû'-dāh, and to the inhabitants of Jē-rû'-sā-lēm, and unto all Īs'-rā-ël, *that are near, and that are far off*, through all the countries whither

thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us *belongeth* confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 ^dTo the Lord our God *belong* mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him;

10 Neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

11 Yea, ^aall İs-rā-ël have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that *is* written in the ⁱlaw of Mō-sēs the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And he hath ^aconfirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: ⁱfor under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jē-rū-sā-lēm.

13 ^kAs *it is* written in the law of Mō-sēs, all this evil is come upon us: ⁱyet ^rmade we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the LORD ^awatched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for ^ethe LORD our God *is* righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, ^rthat hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Ē-ġypt with a mighty hand, and hast ^agotten thee ^renown, as at this day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

16 ¶ O Lord, ^aaccording to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jē-rū-sā-lēm, ^rthy holy mountain: because for our sins, ^aand for the iniquities of our fathers, ^bJē-rū-sā-lēm and thy people ^dare become a reproach to all *that are* about us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, ^aand cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary ⁱthat is desolate, ^kfor the Lord's sake.

B.C. c. 538.

^a Is. 37. 17.

^b Ex. 3. 7.

^c Heb.

^d whereupon thy name is called.

^e Jer. 25. 29.

^f Heb.

^g cause to fall.

^h Jer. 36. 7.

ⁱ Neh. 9. 17.

^j Ps. 130. 4.

^k Is. 1. 4-6.

^l Jer. 8. 5, 10.

^m Lev. 26. 14.

ⁿ Deut. 27. 15.

^o Lam. 2. 17.

^p ch. 8. 16.

^q Zech. 1. 6.

^r Heb.

^s with weariness, or, fight.

^t Lam. 1. 12.

^u Ezek. 5. 9.

^v Amos 3. 2.

^w Heb.

^x make thee skilful of understanding.

^y Lev. 26. 14.

^z Lam. 2. 17.

^{aa} Heb. word.

^{ab} Is. 9. 13.

^{ac} Jer. 2. 30.

^{ad} Heb. treated we not the face of thee, &c.

^{ae} Heb.

^{af} a man of desires.

^{ag} Mat. 24. 15.

^{ah} Jer. 31. 28.

^{ai} or, to restrain.

^{aj} Neh. 9. 33.

^{ak} or, to seal up.

^{al} Is. 53. 10.

^{am} Is. 53. 11.

^{an} Ex. 6. 1, 6.

^{ao} 1 Kin. 8. 51.

^{ap} Neh. 1. 10.

^{aq} Jer. 32. 21.

^{ar} Heb.

^{as} prophet.

^{at} Ps. 45. 7.

^{au} Luk. 1. 35.

^{av} Heb. 9. 11.

^{aw} Heb.

^{ax} made thee a name.

^{ay} Ex. 14. 18.

^{az} Neh. 9. 10.

^{ba} Jer. 32. 20.

^{bb} 1 Sam. 12. 7.

^{bc} Ps. 31. 1.

^{bd} Mic. 6. 4, 5.

^{be} John 1. 41.

^{bf} Is. 53. 4.

^{bg} Zech. 8. 3.

^{bh} Ex. 20. 5.

^{bi} Lam. 2. 15.

^{bj} Is. 53. 8.

^{bk} Mark. 12.

^{bl} Ps. 44. 13.

^{bm} or, and shall have nothing.

^{bn} 1 Pet. 3. 18.

^{bo} or, and [the Jews] they shall be no more his people,

^{bp} ch. 11. 17.

^{bq} or, and the prince's [Messiah's],

^{br} ver. 25]

^{bs} future people.

^{bt} Mat. 22. 7.

^{bu} Luke 19. 44.

^{bv} Num. 6. 25.

^{bw} Lam. 6. 18.

^{bx} John 16. 24.

18 ^aO my God, incline thine ear and hear; open thine eyes, ^band behold our desolations, and the ^cwhich is called by thy name: we do not ^dpresent our supplication before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not for thine own sake, O my God: thy city and thy people are called by thy name.

20 ¶ And whiles I *was* speaking and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people İs-rā-ël, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God;

21 Yea, whiles I *was* speaking prayer, even the man ^aGā'-brī-ēl, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to ⁱswiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Dān'-i-ēl, I am now come forth ^ato give thee strength and understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the ^acommandment was given, and I am come to shew thee the vision: for thou art ^agreatly beloved: therefore ^aunderstand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, ^ato finish the transgression, and ^ato make an end of sins, ^aand to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision, and ^aprophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

25 Know therefore and understand that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and build Jē-rū-sā-lēm unto ^athe Mēs'-āh ^athe Prince shall be seven weeks: three score and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

26 And after three score and two weeks ^ashall Mēs-sī'-āh be cut off, ^abut not for himself: ^aand ⁱthe people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

7 And he shall confirm ² a the
venant with ⁶ many for one week:
in the midst of the week he
shall cause the sacrifice and the
oblation to cease, and for the over-
reading of abominations he shall
make it desolate, ^d even until the
consummation, and that determined
shall be poured upon the desolate.

CHAPTER 10.

aniel having humbled himself seeth a vision.

IN the third year of Cŷ'-rūs king
of Pēr'-šā a thing was revealed
to Dān'-iēl, whose name was called
l-tē-shāz-zār; and the thing was
revealed, but the time appointed was
long: and he understood the thing,
and had understanding of the vision.

In those days I Dān'-iēl was
turning three ⁷ full weeks.

I ate no ⁸ pleasant bread, neither
meat nor flesh nor wine in my mouth,
neither did I anoint myself at all,
three whole weeks were ful-
filled.

And in the four and twentieth
day of the first month, as I was by
the side of the great river, which is
the Tigris;

Then I lifted up mine eyes, and
behold ^a a certain man
clothed in linen, whose loins were
girded with fine gold of Ū'-phāz:

His body also was like the beryl,
and his face as the appearance of
the sun, and his eyes as lamps of
fire, and his arms and his feet like
brass, and his colour like polished
brass, and the voice of his words
like the voice of multitude.

And I Dān'-iēl alone saw the
vision: for the men that were with
me saw not the vision; but a great
fear fell upon them, so that they
were unable to hide themselves.

Therefore I was left alone, and
saw this great vision, and there
remained no strength in me: for
my ^r comeliness was turned in me
into corruption, and I retained no
strength.

Yet heard I the voice of his
words: and when I heard the voice
of his words, then was I in a deep
sleep on my face, and my face
turned toward the ground.

¶ And, behold, an hand touched
me, which ⁴ set me upon my knees
and upon the palms of my hands.

B.C. c. 538.

² or, a.

^a Is. 55. 3.

^b Is. 53. 11.

³ Heb. a man

of desires.

^c ch. 9. 23.

^d Heb.

stand upon

thy stand-

ing.

^e Is. 10. 22, 23.

^f Rev. 1. 17.

^f ch. 9. 3, 4,

22, 23.

Acts 10. 4.

^g ver. 20.

^h ver. 21.

ⁱ ch. 12. 1.

Jude 9.

Rev. 12. 7.

^j Heb. great.

^k or, the

first.

^l Heb. weeks

of days.

^m Heb.

bread of

desires.

ⁿ Gen. 49. 1.

ch. 2. 28.

^o ver. 1.

ch. 8. 26.

Hab. 2. 3.

^p ver. 9.

ch. 8. 18.

^q ch. 8. 15.

^r ver. 10.

Jer. 1. 9.

^s Heb.

one man.

^t Rev. 1. 13.

^u ver. 8.

^v or, this

servant of

my lord.

^w Rev. 1. 15.

^x ver. 11.

^y Judg. 6. 23.

^z or, vigour.

^{aa} ver. 13.

^{ab} Jer. 1. 9.

ch. 9. 21.

Rev. 1. 17.

^{ac} Heb.

moved.

11 And he said unto me, O Dān'-iēl,
³ a man greatly beloved, understand
the words that I speak unto thee,
and ⁴ stand upright: for unto thee
am I now sent. And when he had
spoken this word unto me, I stood
trembling.

12 Then said he unto me, ⁵ Fear
not, Dān'-iēl: for from the first
day that thou didst set thine heart
to understand, and to chasten thy-
self before thy God, ⁶ thy words
were heard, and I am come for thy
words.

13 ⁷ But the prince of the kingdom
of Pēr'-šā withstood me one and
twenty days: but, lo, ⁸ Mi'-chā-ēl,
⁹ one of the chief princes, came to
help me; and I remained there with
the kings of Pēr'-šā.

14 Now I am come to make thee
understand what shall befall thy
people ¹⁰ in the latter days: ¹¹ for yet
the vision is for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such
words unto me, ¹² I set my face to-
ward the ground, and I became
dumb.

16 And, behold, ¹³ one like the simi-
litude of the sons of men ¹⁴ touched
my lips: then I opened my mouth,
and spake, and said unto him that
stood before me, O my lord, by
the vision ¹⁵ my sorrows are turned
upon me, and I have retained no
strength.

17 For how can ¹⁶ the servant of
this my lord talk with this my lord?
for as for me, straightway there re-
mained no strength in me, neither
is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and
touched me ¹⁷ one like the appear-
ance of a man, and he strength-
ened me,

19 ¹⁸ And said, O man greatly be-
loved, ¹⁹ fear not: peace be unto
thee, be strong, yea, be strong.
And when he had spoken unto
me, I was strengthened, and said,
Let my lord speak; for thou hast
strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou
wherefore I come unto thee? and
now will I return to fight ²⁰ with
the prince of Pēr'-šā: and when
I am gone forth, lo, the prince of
Grē'-cī-ā shall come.

21 But I will shew thee that which
is noted in the scripture of truth:

and *there is none that* ²holdeth with me in these things, ^abut Mi'-chā-ël your prince.

CHAPTER 11.

¹ Overthrow of Persia. ⁵ Leagues and conflicts of the kings. ³⁰ Tyranny of the Romans.

ALSO I ^d in the first year of 'Dā-rī-ūs the Mēde, *even* I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

² And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Pēr'-šā; and the fourth shall be far richer than *they* all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grē'-cī-ā.

³ And ^a a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and ^o do according to his will.

⁴ And when he shall stand up, ^a his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, ^a nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those.

⁵ ¶ And the king of the south shall be strong, and *one* of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion.

⁶ And in the end of years they ^a shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make ^a an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and ^a he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in *these* times.

⁷ But out of a branch of her roots shall *one* stand up ⁷ in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:

⁸ And shall also carry captives into Ē'-gýpt their gods, with their princes, and with ^a their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue *more* years than the king of the north.

⁹ So the king of the south shall come into *his* kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

B.C. c. 534.

² Heb. strengtheneth himself.
³ or, shall war.

^a ver. 13.
Jude 9.
Rev. 12. 7.

^b Is. 8. 8.
ch. 9. 26.

^c or, then shall he be stirred up again.

^d ver. 7.

^e ch. 9. 1.

^f ch. 6. 31.

⁷ ch. 7. 6.
& 8. 5.

⁸ ver. 16, 36.
ch. 8. 4.

⁵ Heb. at the end of times, even years.
ch. 4. 16.
& 12. 7.

^a ch. 8. 8.

ⁱ ch. 8. 22.

⁶ Heb. the children of robbers.

⁷ Heb. the city of munitions.

⁸ Heb. the people of his choices.

⁹ Heb. shall associate themselves.

² Heb. rights.
^k ch. 8. 4, 7.

¹ Josh. 1. 5.

³ or, goodly land.
ver. 41, 45.

⁴ Heb. the land of ornament.

⁵ or, whom she brought forth.

²² Chr. 20. 3.

⁶ or, much upright-ness: or, equal conditions.

⁷ or, in his place, or, office, ver. 30.

⁸ Heb. to corrupt.
ⁿ ch. 9. 26.

⁹ Heb. vessels of their desire.

² Heb. for him.

³ Heb. his reproach.

¹⁰ But his sons ^a shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and *one* shall certainly come, ^a and overflow, and pass through: ^a then shall he return, and be stirred up, ^a even to his fortress.

¹¹ And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, *even* with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

¹² And when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down *many* ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened *by* it.

¹³ For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come ^a after certain years with a great army and with much riches.

¹⁴ And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also ^a the robbers of his people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fail.

¹⁵ So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take ^a the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither ^a his chosen people: neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

¹⁶ But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and ^a none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the ^a glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

¹⁷ He shall also ^a set his face enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and ^a upright ones shall give him the daughter of women: ^a corrupting her: but she shall not stand on *his* side, ^a neither be helped by him.

¹⁸ After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take many: but a prince ^a for his own behalf shall cause ^a the reproach offered him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause *it* to turn upon him.

¹⁹ Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land.

at he shall stumble and fall, ^a and
be found.

20 Then shall stand up ² in his
estate ³ a raiser of taxes in the glory
the kingdom: but within few
ys he shall be destroyed, neither
⁴ anger, nor in battle.

21 And ⁵ in his estate ⁶ shall stand
a vile person, to whom they
shall not give the honour of the
ngdom: but he shall come in
peaceably, and obtain the kingdom
by flatteries.

22 And with the arms of a flood
shall they be overflown from before
him, and shall be broken; ⁷ yea, also
the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league *made* with
him ⁸ he shall work deceitfully: for
he shall come up, and shall become
strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter ⁹ peaceably even
upon the fattest places of the pro-
vince; and he shall do *that* which
his fathers have not done, nor his
brothers' fathers; he shall scatter
among them the prey, and spoil, and
say: *yea*, and he shall ¹⁰ forecast
devices against the strong holds,
and shall be a time.

25 And he shall stir up his power
and his courage against the king of
the south with a great army; and
the king of the south shall be
driven up to battle with a very great
and mighty army; but he shall not
prevail: for they shall forecast devices
against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion
of his meat shall destroy him, and
his army shall overflow: and many
of them shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' ¹¹ hearts
shall be to do mischief, and they
shall speak lies at one table; but
they shall not prosper: for yet the end
shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his
land with great riches; and his
part shall be against the holy coven-
ant; and he shall do *exploits*, and
shall turn to his own land.

29 At the time appointed he shall
turn, and come toward the south;
but it shall not be as the former,
as the latter.

30 ¶ ¹² For the ships of Chit-tim
shall come against him: therefore
he shall be grieved, and return, and
have indignation against the holy

B.C. c. 534.

^a Job 20. 8.

^b Ezek. 26. 21.

² or, in

his place,

ver. 7.

³ Heb.

one that

causeth an

executer to

pass over.

⁴ ch. 5. 11.

⁵ Heb.

angers.

⁶ or, in his

place.

⁷ ch. 7. 8.

⁸ or, aston-

isheth.

⁹ or, cause to

dissemble.

¹⁰ ch. 8. 10, 11.

¹¹ ch. 8. 25.

¹² or, into

the peace-

able and

fat, &c.

¹ 1 Pet. 1. 7.

² or, by

them.

³ Heb.

think his

thoughts.

⁴ 2 Thes. 2. 4.

Rev. 13. 5, 6.

⁵ Is. 14. 13.

⁶ Heb. their

hearts.

⁷ or, But in

his stead.

⁸ Heb.

as for the

almighty

God, in

his seat

he shall

honour,

yea, he

shall

honour

a god,

whom, &c.

⁹ or,

munitions.

¹⁰ Heb.

Mauszim,

or, Gods

protectors.

¹¹ Heb.

things

desired,

Is. 44. 9.

¹² Heb. for-

treasures of

munitions.

¹ Heb.

a price.

² Num. 24. 24.

Jer. 2. 10.

³ Zech. 9. 14.

⁴ Ezek. 38. 4.

covenant: so shall he do; he shall
even return, and have intelligence
with them that forsake the holy
covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his
part, ¹ and they shall pollute the
sanctuary of strength, and shall take
away the daily *sacrifice*, and they
shall place the abomination that
² maketh desolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against
the covenant shall he ³ corrupt by
flatteries: but the people that do
know their God shall be strong, and
do *exploits*.

33 And they that understand among
the people shall instruct many: yet
they shall fall by the sword, and by
flame, by captivity, and by spoil,
many days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they
shall be holpen with a little help:
but many shall cleave to them with
flatteries.

35 And some of them of under-
standing shall fall, ⁴ to try ⁵ them,
and to purge, and to make *them*
white, *even* to the time of the end:
because *it is* yet for a time ap-
pointed.

36 And the king shall do according
to his will; and he shall ⁶ exalt
himself, and magnify himself above
every god, and shall speak marvellous
things against the God of gods, and
shall prosper till the indignation be
accomplished: for that that is de-
termined shall be done.

37 Neither shall he regard the God
of his fathers, nor the desire of
women, ⁷ nor regard any god: for
he shall magnify himself above all.

38 ⁸ But ⁹ in his estate shall he
honour the God of ¹⁰ forces: and
a god whom his fathers knew not
shall he honour with gold, and
silver, and with precious stones,
and ¹¹ pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the ¹² most
strong holds with a strange god,
whom he shall acknowledge *and*
increase with glory: and he shall
cause them to rule over many, and
shall divide the land for ¹³ gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall
the king of the south push at him:
and the king of the north shall come
against him ¹⁴ like a whirlwind, with
chariots, ¹⁵ and with horsemen, and
with many ships; and he shall enter

into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

41 He shall enter also into the ²³ glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, ^beven Ē'-dom, and Mō'-āb, and the chief of the children of Am'-mon.

42 He shall ^astretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Ē'-gypt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Ē'-gypt: and the Lib'-y-āns and the Ē-thi-ō'-pi-āns shall be ^aat his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in ^athe ²⁹ glorious holy mountain; ^myet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Michael shall deliver Israel from their troubles.
5 Daniel is informed of the times.

AND at that time shall Mi'-chā-ēl stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: ^aand there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation *even* to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found ^awritten in the book.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, ^asome to everlasting life, and some to shame ^aand everlasting contempt.

3 And they that be ^awise shall ^ashine as the brightness of the firmament; ^aand they that turn many to righteousness ^bas the stars for ever and ever.

B.C. c. 584.

^a Rev. 10. 4.

² or, goodly land, ver. 16.

³ Heb. land of delight, or, ornament.

^b Is. 11. 14.

⁴ Heb. tip.

⁵ Heb. send forth.

^c ch. 10. 4.

⁶ or, from above.

^d ch. 8. 13.

^e Ex. 11. 5.

Judg. 4. 10.

^f Deut. 32. 40.

Rev. 10. 5, 6.

^g ch. 4. 34.

^h ch. 7. 25.

Rev. 12. 14.

ⁱ 7 or, part.

^j Luke 21. 24.

Rev. 10. 7.

^k ch. 8. 24.

^l Ps. 48. 2.

^m 2 Thes. 2. 4.

ⁿ or, goodly.

^o Heb. mountain of delight of holiness.

^p Rev. 19. 20.

^q ch. 11. 35.

Zech. 13. 9.

^r Hos. 14. 9.

Rev. 9. 20.

^s Is. 26. 20.

Jer. 30. 7.

Mat. 24. 21.

Rev. 16. 18.

^t John 7. 17.

^u Rom. 11. 26.

^v Ex. 32. 32.

Ps. 58. 3.

Phil. 4. 3.

^w Heb. to set up the abomination, &c.

^x or, astonishment.

^y Mat. 25. 46.

John 5. 28.

Acts 24. 15.

^z Is. 66. 24.

Rom. 9. 21.

^{aa} or, teachers.

^{ab} Prov. 4. 18.

^{ac} James 5. 20.

^{ad} or, and thou, &c.

^{ae} Is. 57. 2.

^{af} Ps. 1. 5.

^{ag} 1 Cor. 15. 41.

4 But thou, O Dān'-iēl, ^ashut the words, and seal the book, ^ato the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

5 ¶ Then I Dān'-iēl looked, and behold, there stood other two, ^aone on this side of the ^a'bank of river, and the other on that side of the bank ^aof the river.

6 And *one* said to the man clothed in linen, which *was* ^aupon the waters of the river, ^aHow long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, when he ^a'held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him ^athat liveth for ever ^athat it shall be a time, times, and ^a'an half; ^aand when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of ^athe heathen people, ^aall these things shall be finished.

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

9 And he said, Go thy way, Dān'-iēl: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

10 ^aMany shall be purified, and made white, and tried; ^abut the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; ^abut the wise shall understand.

11 And from the time *that* the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, ^aand the abomination that ^amakes desolate set up, *there shall be* a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

13 But go thou thy way till the end be: ^afor thou shalt rest, ^aand stand in thy lot at the end of the days.

HŌ-SĒ'-Ā.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Hosea sheweth God's judgment for spiritual whoredom. 10 Restoration of Judah and Israel.

THE word of the LORD that came unto Hō-sē'-ā, the son of Bēer'-ī, in the days of Ūz-zī'-āh, Jō'-thām, A'-hāz, and Hēz-ē-ki'-āh, kings of

B.C. c. 785.

Jū'-dāh, and in the days of Jēr-bō'-ām the son of Jō'-āsh, king of Is'-rā-ēl.

2 The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hō-sē'-ā. And the LORD said to Hō-sē'-ā, ^aGo, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children

^a So ch. 3. 1.

whoredoms: for ^athe land hath committed great whoredom, departing from the LORD.

So he went and took Gō'-mēr the daughter of Dib-lā'-im; which conceived, and bare him a son.

And the LORD said unto him, Call her name Jēz'-re'el; for yet a little while, ^aand I will ^aavenge the blood Jēz'-re'el upon the house of Jē'-hū, and will cause to cease the kingdom from the house of Īs'-rā'-ēl.

And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Īs'-rā'-ēl in the valley of Jēz'-re'el.

And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name 'Lō-rū-hā'-h: ^afor ^aI will no more have mercy upon the house of Īs'-rā'-ēl; but I will utterly take them away.

But I will have mercy upon the house of Jū'-dāh, and will save them from the LORD their God, and ^awill save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

Now when she had weaned her rū-hā'-māh, she conceived, and bare a son.

Then said God, Call his name ō-ām'-mī: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God.

Yet ^athe number of the children of Īs'-rā'-ēl shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; ^aand it shall come to pass, that ^ain the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are ^athe sons of the living God.

Then shall the children of Jū'-dāh and the children of Īs'-rā'-ēl be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great will be the day of Jēz'-re'el.

CHAPTER 2.

the idolatry of the people. 6 God's judgments against them. 14 His promises of reconciliation.

SAY ye unto your brethren, 'Ām'-mī; and to your sisters, 'Rū-māh.

Plead with your mother, plead: ^ashe is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her ^awhoredoms out of her

B. C. c. 785.

^a Deut. 31. 16.
^b Ps. 73. 27.
^c Jer. 2. 13.
^d Ezek. 23. 3, &c.

^e Jer. 13. 22.
^f Ezek. 16. 4.

^g Amos 8. 11.

^h 2 Kin. 10. 11.

ⁱ 2 Heb. visit.

^j John 8. 41.

^k 2 Kin. 15. 10.

^l Is. 1. 21.

^m Jer. 3. 1, 6.

ⁿ 2 Kin. 15. 29.

^o Jer. 44. 17.

^p Heb. drinks.

^q i.e. Not having obtained mercy.

^r Job 3. 23.

^s 2 Kin. 17. 6, 23.

^t I will not add any more to.

^u Heb. wall a wall.

^v or, that I should altogether pardon them.

^w 2 Kin. 19. 35.

^x 2 Teh. 4. 6.

^y 2 Kin. 15. 18.

^z Ezek. 16. 8.

^{aa} Is. 1. 3.

^{ab} Heb. new wine.

^{ac} i.e. Not my people.

^{ad} or, where-with they made Baal, ch. 8. 4.

^{ae} Gen. 32. 12.

^{af} Rom. 9. 27.

^{ag} or, take away.

^{ah} Rom. 9. 25.

^{ai} 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^{aj} Ezek. 16. 37.

^{ak} or, instead of that.

^{al} Heb. folly, or, villany.

^{am} John 1. 12.

^{an} 1 John 3. 1.

^{ao} Amos 8. 10.

^{ap} Is. 11. 12.

^{aq} Jer. 3. 18.

^{ar} Heb. make desolate.

sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;

3 Lest ^bI strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was ^cborn, and make her as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with ^dthirst.

4 And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the children of whoredoms.

5 ^aFor their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, I will go after my lovers, ^athat give me my bread and my water; my wool and my flax, mine oil and my ^adrink.

6 Therefore, behold, ^aI will hedge up thy way with thorns, and ^amake a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them; but shall not find them: then shall she say, ^aI will go and return to my ^afirst husband; for then was it better with me than now.

8 For she did not ^aknow that I gave her corn, and ^awine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, ^awhich they prepared for Bā'-āl.

9 Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will ^arecover my wool and my flax given to cover her nakedness.

10 And now ^awill I discover her ^alewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

11 ^aI will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

12 And I will ^adestroy her vines and her fig trees, whereof she hath said, These are my rewards that my lovers have given me: and I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

13 And I will visit upon her the days of Bā'-āl-īm, wherein she burned incense to them, and she decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgot me, saith the LORD.

14 Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the

¹ i.e. My people.

² i.e. Having obtained mercy.

³ Is. 50. 1.

⁴ Ezek. 16. 25.

wilderness, and speak ²³comfortably unto her.

15 And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and ^athe valley of ^aĀ'-chôr for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in ^cthe days of her youth, and ^das in the day when she came up out of the land of ^eĒ'-gypt.

16 And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, *that* thou shalt call me ^fĪsh'-ī; and shalt call me no more ^gBā'-ā-lī.

17 For ^hI will take away the names of Bā'-ā-līm out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name.

18 And in that day will I make ⁱa 'covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and *with* the creeping things of the ground: and ^jI will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to ^klie down safely.

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and ^lthou shalt know the LORD.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, ^mI will hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

22 And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jēz'-rēel.

23 And ⁿI will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I ^owill say to *them which were* not my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, Thou art my God.

CHAPTER 3.

1 By the expiation of an adulteress, 4 is shewed the desolation of Israel before their restoration.

THEN said the LORD unto me, ^pGo yet, love a woman beloved of her ^q'friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the LORD toward the children of ^rĪs'-rā-ēl, who look to other gods, and love flagons ^s'of wine.

2 So I bought her to me for fifteen

B.C. c. 785.

2 or, friendly.

3 Heb. to her heart.

4 Heb. lethech.

5 Josh. 7. 26.

Is. 65. 10.

6 Deut. 21. 13.

7 Jer. 2. 2.

Ezek. 16. 8.

8 Ex. 15. 1.

9 ch. 10. 3.

10 i.e. My husband.

11 Heb. a standing, or, statue, or, pillar,

Is. 19. 19.

12 i.e. My lord.

13 Ex. 28. 6.

14 Ex. 23. 13.

Josh. 23. 7.

Ps. 16. 4.

Zech. 13. 2.

15 Judg. 17. 5.

16 Jer. 50. 4, 5.

ch. 5. 6.

17 Jer. 30. 9.

Ezek. 34. 23,

24.

18 Job 5. 23.

Is. 11. 6-9.

19 Is. 2. 2.

Jer. 30. 24.

Ezek. 38. 8.

Dan. 2. 28.

Mic. 4. 1.

20 Ps. 46. 9.

Is. 2. 4.

21 Lev. 28. 5.

Jer. 23. 6.

22 Is. 1. 18.

Jer. 25. 31.

Mic. 6. 2.

23 Jer. 4. 22.

24 Heb. bloods.

25 Jer. 31. 53.

John 17. 3.

26 Jer. 4. 28.

Zeph. 1. 3.

27 Zech. 8. 12.

28 Jer. 31. 27.

Zech. 10. 9.

29 Deut. 17. 12.

30 ch. 1. 6.

31 Jer. 15. 8.

32 ch. 1. 10.

Zech. 13. 9.

Rom. 9. 28.

1 Pet. 2. 10.

33 Heb. cut off.

34 Is. 5. 13.

2 Heb. cut off.

35 ch. 1. 2.

36 Jer. 3. 20.

37 1 Sam. 2. 30.

Mal. 2. 9.

Phil. 3. 19.

38 Heb. lift up their soul to their iniquity.

39 Heb. of grapes.

40 Is. 24. 2.

Jer. 5. 31.

pieces of silver, and for an ^ahō-n of barley, and an ^b'half hō-mēr of barley:

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for *another* man: so wilt thou also be for thee.

4 For the children of ^cĪs'-rā-ēl shall abide many days ^d'without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without ^e'an image, and without an ^f'ē'-phōd, and without ^g'tēr'-ā-phīm:

5 Afterward shall the children of ^hĪs'-rā-ēl return, and ⁱ'seek the Lord their God, and ^j'Dā'-vid their king, and shall fear the LORD and goodness in the ^k'latter days.

CHAPTER 4.

1 God's judgments against the sins of the people, 6 and of the priests. 15 Judah is warned.

HEAR the word of the LORD, ye children of ^aĪs'-rā-ēl: for the LORD hath a ^b'controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because *there is* no truth, nor mercy, nor ^c'knowledge of God in the land.

2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and ^d'blocketh toucheth blood.

3 Therefore ^e'shall the land mourn, and ^f'every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.

4 Yet let no man strive, nor prove another: for thy people are as they ^g'that strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall ^h'in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I ⁱ'will destroy thy mother.

6 ^j'My people are ^k'destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

7 As they were increased, so thou shalt be diminished against me: ^l'therefore will I change their glory into shame.

8 They eat up the sin of my people, and they ^m'set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, ⁿ'like people

the priest: and I will ²punish them
for their ways, and ³reward them
for their doings.

10 For ¹they shall eat, and not
be full enough: they shall commit
whoredom, and shall not increase:
because they have left off to take
care to the LORD.

11 Whoredom and wine and new
wine ¹take away the heart.

12 ¶ My people ask counsel at their
rocks, and their staff declareth
unto them: for ¹the spirit of whore-
mens hath caused them to err, and
they have gone a whoring from
under their God.

13 ¶ They sacrifice upon the tops of
the mountains, and burn incense up-
on the hills, under oaks and poplars
and elms, because the shadow there-
of is good: ¹therefore your daughters
shall commit whoredom, and your
sisters shall commit adultery.

14 ¶ I will not punish your daughters
when they commit whoredom, nor
your spouses when they commit
adultery: for themselves are sepa-
rated with whores, and they sacrifice
with harlots: therefore the people
doth not understand shall
be perished.

15 ¶ Though thou, Īs'-rā-ēl, play
the harlot, yet let not Jū'-dāh offend;
and come not ye unto Gil'-gāl,
neither go ye up to ¹Bēth-ā'-vēm,
nor swear, The LORD liveth.

16 For Īs'-rā-ēl ¹slideth back as
a backsliding heifer: now the LORD
will feed them as a lamb in a large
pasture.

17 Ē'-phrā-īm is joined to idols:
he hath forsaken him alone.

18 Their drink ²is sour: they have
committed whoredom continually:
therefore ¹rulers with shame do love,
and ye hate.

19 ¶ The wind hath bound her up
by her wings, and ¹they shall be
named because of their sacrifices.

CHAPTER 5.

ed's judgments against the priests, the people, and
the princes of Israel, for their manifold sins.

1 **E**AR ye this, O priests; and
hearken, ye house of Īs'-rā-ēl;
I give ye ear, O house of the
LORD: for judgment is toward you,
because ¹ye have been a snare on
Z'-pāh, and a net spread upon
Bē'-bōr.

B.C. c. 780.

² Heb.
visit upon.
Is. 29. 15.

³ Heb. cause
to return.

⁴ or,
and, &c.

⁵ Heb. a
correction.

⁶ Lev. 26. 25.
Mic. 6. 14.
Hag. 1. 6.

⁷ Amos 3. 2.
Ezek. 23. 5.
ch. 4. 17.

⁸ Heb.
They will
not give.

⁹ or, Their
doings will
not suffer
them.

¹⁰ Eccl. 7. 7.
Is. 28. 7.
Jer. 2. 12.

¹¹ Jer. 2. 27.
Hab. 2. 19.
Is. 44. 20.

¹² Is. 1. 29.
Ezek. 6. 13.
Is. 1. 15.

¹³ Amos 7. 17.
Rom. 1. 23.
Is. 48. 8.

¹⁴ or, be
punished.

¹⁵ or, Shall I
not, &c.

¹⁶ Joel 2. 1.
Is. 10. 30.

¹⁷ Josh. 7. 2.
ch. 4. 15.

¹⁸ or, be
punished.

¹⁹ Amos 4. 4.
1 Kin. 12.
29.

²⁰ Amos 8. 14.
Deut. 19. 14.
Jer. 3. 6.

²¹ Deut. 28. 33.

²² 1 Kin. 12.
28.
Mic. 6. 16.

²³ Mat. 15. 14.
2 Heb.
is gone.

²⁴ Mic. 3. 11.
3 Heb.
shields.

²⁵ Ps. 47. 9.
Prov. 12. 4.

²⁶ or, a worm.
Jer. 51. 1.
Jer. 10. 12.

²⁷ Is. 1. 29.
2 Kin. 15.
19.

²⁸ or, to
the king
of Jārōb:
or, to the
king that
should
plead.

²⁹ Lam. 3. 10.
Ps. 50. 22.

³⁰ ch. 6. 9.
2 Heb.
till they
be
guilty.

2 And the revolvers are ¹profound
to make slaughter, ²though I have
been ³a rebuker of them all.

3 ¶ I know Ē'-phrā-īm, and Īs'-rā-ēl
is not hid from me: for now, O
Ē'-phrā-īm, ⁴thou committestest whore-
dom, and Īs'-rā-ēl is defiled.

4 ¶ They will not frame their
doings to turn unto their God: for
the spirit of whoredoms is in the
midst of them, and they have not
known the LORD.

5 And the pride of Īs'-rā-ēl doth
testify to his face: therefore shall
Īs'-rā-ēl and Ē'-phrā-īm fall in their
iniquity; Jū'-dāh also shall fall with
them.

6 ¶ They shall go with their flocks
and with their herds to seek the
LORD; but they shall not find him; he
hath withdrawn himself from them.

7 They have ¹dealt treacherously
against the LORD: for they have
begotten strange children: now shall
a month devour them with their
portions.

8 ¶ Blow ye the cornet in Gīb'-ē-āh,
and the trumpet in Rā'-māh: ²cry
aloud at ³Bēth-ā'-vēm, after thee, O
Bēn'-jā-mīn.

9 Ē'-phrā-īm shall be desolate in
the day of rebuke: among the
tribes of Īs'-rā-ēl have I made known
that which shall surely be.

10 The princes of Jū'-dāh were like
them that ¹remove the bound: there-
fore I will pour out my wrath upon
them like water.

11 Ē'-phrā-īm is ²oppressed and
broken in judgment, because he
willingly walked after ³the com-
mandment.

12 Therefore will I be unto Ē'-phrā-
īm as a moth, and to the house of
Jū'-dāh ⁴as ⁵rottenness.

13 When Ē'-phrā-īm saw his sick-
ness, and Jū'-dāh saw his ⁶wound,
then went Ē'-phrā-īm ⁷to the Ās-
syr'-ī-ān, and sent ⁸to king Jār'-ēb:
yet could he not heal you, nor cure
you of your wound.

14 For ⁹I will be unto Ē'-phrā-īm as
a lion, and as a young lion to the
house of Jū'-dāh: ¹⁰I, even I, will
tear and go away; I will take away,
and none shall rescue him.

15 ¶ I will go and return to my
place, ¹¹till they acknowledge their
offence, and seek my face: in their
affliction they will seek me early.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *An exhortation to repentance. 4 A complaint of their untowardness and iniquity.*

COME, and let us return unto the LORD: for ^ahe hath torn, and ^bhe will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

2 ^aAfter two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

3 ^aThen shall we know, *if* we follow on to know the LORD: his going forth is prepared ^aas the morning; and ^bhe shall come unto us ^aas the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth.

4 ¶ O Ē-phrā-īm, what shall I do unto thee? O Jū-dāh, what shall I do unto thee? for your ^agoodness is as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it goeth away.

5 Therefore have I hewed *them* by the prophets; I have slain them by ^athe words of my mouth: ^aand thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth.

6 For I desired ^amercy, and ^anot sacrifice; and the ^aknowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

7 But they ^alike men have transgressed the covenant: there have they dealt treacherously against me.

8 Gīl-ē-ād is a city of them that work in iniquity, and is ^apolluted with blood.

9 And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of priests murder in the way ^aby consent: for they commit ^alewdness.

10 I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Īs-rā-ēl: there is the whoredom of Ē-phrā-īm, Īs-rā-ēl is defiled.

11 Also, O Jū-dāh, he hath set an harvest for thee, when I returned the captivity of my people.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *A reproof of manifold sins. 11 God's wrath against them for their hypocrisy.*

WHEN I would have healed Īs-rā-ēl, then the iniquity of Ē-phrā-īm was discovered, and the ^awickedness of Sā-mār-i-ā: for ^athey commit falsehood; and the thief cometh in, and the troop of robbers ^aspoileth without.

2 And they ^aconsider not in their hearts that I ^aremember all their wickedness: now their own doings

B.C. c. 780.

^a Deut. 32. 39.^b Rom. 1. 32.^c Jer. 30. 17.^d Jer. 9. 2.^e 2 or, the raiser will cease.^f 1 Cor. 15. 4.^g 3 or, from waking.^h 1 Is. 54. 13.ⁱ 4 or, with heat through wine.^j 2 Sam. 23. 4.^k Ps. 72. 6.^l Job 29. 23.^m 5 or, applied.ⁿ 6 or, mercy, or, kindness.^o Is. 64. 7.^p Heb. 4. 12.^q 7 or, that thy judgments might be, &c.^r Ps. 106. 35.^s Mat. 9. 13.^t Ps. 50. 8, 9.^u P ch. 8. 7.^v 2 John 17. 3.^w Heb. sprinkled.^x 9 or, like Adam,^y Job 31. 33.^z ch. 5. 5.^{aa} Is. 9. 13.^{ab} 2 or, counting for blood.^{ac} ch. 11. 11.^{ad} See^{ae} 2 Kin. 15. 19.^{af} 3 Heb. with one shoulder, or, to Shechem.^{ag} 4 or, enormity.^{ah} Lev. 25. 14.^{ai} Deut. 25. 15, &c.^{aj} 2 Kin. 17. 13, 18.^{ak} 5 Heb. spoil.^{al} 9 Mic. 6. 4.^{am} Job 35. 9.^{an} Ps. 78. 38.^{ao} Jer. 3. 10.^{ap} Zech. 7. 5.^{aq} 6 Heb. evil.^{ar} 7 or, chastened.^{as} ch. 5. 1.^{at} 8 Heb. strippeth.^{au} 9 Heb. say not to.^{av} Ps. 78. 57.^{aw} Jer. 17. 1.^{ax} Ps. 73. 9.

have beset them about; they before my face.

3 They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the prince with their lies.

4 ^aThey are all adulterers, as oven heated by the baker, ^ahe ceaseth ^afrom raising after he kneaded the dough, until it be vened.

5 In the day of our king princes have made *him* sick with bottles of wine; he stretched his hand with scorners.

6 For they have ^amade ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie wait: their baker sleepeth all night; in the morning it burneth a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, have devoured their judges; their kings are fallen: ^athere is none among them that calleth unto me.

8 Ē-phrā-īm, he ^ahath mixed himself among the people; Ē-phrā-īm a cake not turned.

9 ^aStrangers have devoured strength, and he knoweth it not; yea, gray hairs are ^ahere and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And the ^apride of Īs-rā-ēl testified to his face: and ^athey do return to the LORD their God, seek him for all this.

11 ¶ Ē-phrā-īm also is like a s dove without heart: ^athey call Ē-gýpt, they go to Ās-sýr-i-ā.

12 When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven will chastise them, ^aas their congregation hath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: ^adestruction I will send them! because they have transgressed against me: though ^aI have redeemed them, yet they have sinned lies against me.

14 ^aAnd they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they resemble themselves for corn and wine, and they rebel against me.

15 Though I ^ahave bound and strengthened their arms, yet they imagine mischief against me.

16 They return, but not to the LORD High: ^athey are like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword, for the ^arage of their tongue: they

shall be their derision * in the land of
ggypt.

CHAPTER 8.

Destruction threatened for impiety and idolatry.

LET the trumpet to ²thy mouth.

He shall come ³as an eagle
against the house of the LORD, be-
cause they have transgressed my
covenant, and trespassed against my
law.

Is'-rā-ēl shall cry unto me,
My God, * we know thee.

Is'-rā-ēl hath cast off *the thing*
that is good: the enemy shall pur-
sue him.

They have set up kings, but not
me: they have made princes,
and I knew it not: of their silver
and their gold have they made them-
selves, that they may be cut off.

Thy calf, O Sā-mār'-i-ā, hath
cast thee off; mine anger is kindled
against them: *'how long will it be*
before they attain to innocency?

For from Is'-rā-ēl *was it also*: the
arkman made it; therefore it is
cast to God: but the calf of Sā-mār'-i-ā
shall be broken in pieces.

For ⁴they have sown the wind,
and they shall reap the whirlwind:
hath no ⁵stalk: the bud shall yield
no meal: if so be it yield, the stran-
gers shall swallow it up.

Is'-rā-ēl is swallowed up: now
shall they be among the Gēn'-tīles
as a vessel wherein *is no pleasure*.
For they are gone up to Ās-sūr'-
im, ⁶as a wild ass alone by himself:
phrā-īm ⁷hath hired ⁸lovers.

O Yea, though they have hired
themselves on the nations, now ⁹'will I
visit them, and they shall ¹⁰sorrow
for the burden of ¹¹'the king
of princes.

Because Ē'-phrā-īm hath made
many altars to sin, altars shall be
set to him to sin.

I have written to him ¹²'the great
things of my law, *but they were*
not counted as a strange thing.

They sacrifice flesh *for the*
sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat
the fat: *but the LORD accepteth them*
not: now will he remember their
iniquity, and visit their sins: they
shall return to Ē'-ggypt.

For Is'-rā-ēl hath forgotten
his Maker, and buildeth temples;
and Jū'-dāh hath multiplied fenced
cities: but ¹³I will send a fire upon

B.C. c. 780.

* ch. 9. 3, 6.

² Heb. the
roof of thy
mouth.

³ Deut. 28. 49.
Jer. 4. 13.
Hab. 1. 8.

⁴ Jer. 44. 17.
⁵ or, in, etc.

⁶ Ps. 78. 34.

⁷ or,
winefat.
⁸ Tit. 1. 16.

⁹ Lev. 25. 23.
Jer. 2. 7.
¹⁰ ch. 8. 13.

¹¹ 2 Kin. 13.
13, 17, 25.
Shallum,
Menahem,
Pekahiah.

¹² Dan. 1. 8.
¹³ Jer. 6. 20.

¹ Jer. 13. 27.

¹ Prov. 22. 8.
ch. 10. 12,
13.

² Heb. spoil.
³ or,
standing
corn.

⁴ or, their
silver shall
be desired,
the nettle,
etc.

⁵ Heb. the
desire.

⁶ 2 Kin. 17. 6.
⁷ Jer. 22. 28.

⁸ Jer. 2. 24.
⁹ Is. 30. 6.
Ezek. 16.
33, 34.

¹⁰ Heb. loves.
¹¹ Ezek. 13. 3.
Mic. 2. 11.

¹² Heb. man
of the
spirit.

¹³ Ezek. 16.
37.

¹⁴ or, begin.
¹⁵ or, in
a little
while, as
Hag. 2. 6.

¹⁶ Is. 10. 8.
Ezek. 26. 7.
Dan. 2. 37.

¹⁷ or, against.
¹⁸ Is. 37. 3.
ch. 10. 9.

¹⁹ Deut. 4. 6.
Ps. 119. 18.

²⁰ Judg. 19. 22.
²¹ or, In the
sacrifices
of mine
offerings
they, etc.

²² Jer. 7. 21.
Jer. 14. 10.

²³ Num. 25. 3.
Ps. 106. 28.

²⁴ ch. 4. 14.
²⁵ Jer. 11. 13.

²⁶ Ps. 81. 12.
Amos 4. 5.

²⁷ Deut. 32. 18.
²⁸ Eph. 2. 10.
²⁹ Jer. 17. 27.

his cities, and it shall devour the
palaces thereof.

CHAPTER 9.

The distress and captivity of Israel for their sins.

REJOICE not, O Is'-rā-ēl, for joy,
as other people: for thou hast
gone a whoring from thy God, thou
hast loved a ¹'reward ²'upon every
cornfloor.

2 The floor and the ³'winepress
shall not feed them, and the new
wine shall fail in her.

3 They shall not dwell in ⁴'the
LORD's land; ⁵'but Ē'-phrā-īm shall
return to Ē'-ggypt, and ⁶'they shall
eat unclean things in Ās-sūr'-i-ā.

4 They shall not offer wine offerings
to the LORD, ⁷'neither shall they be
pleasing unto him: their sacrifices
shall be unto them as the bread of
mourners; all that eat thereof shall
be polluted: for their bread for their
soul shall not come into the house of
the LORD.

5 What will ye do in the solemn
day, and in the day of the feast of
the LORD?

6 For, lo, they are gone because of
⁸'destruction: Ē'-ggypt shall gather
them up, Mēm'-phis shall bury
them: ⁹'as the pleasant places
for their silver, nettles shall possess
them: thorns shall be in their
tabernacles.

7 The days of visitation are come,
the days of recompence are come;
Is'-rā-ēl shall know *it*: the prophet
is a fool, ¹⁰'the ¹¹'spiritual man is mad,
for the multitude of thine iniquity,
and the great hatred.

8 The watchman of Ē'-phrā-īm was
with my God: *but the prophet is a*
snare of a fowler in all his ways,
and hatred ¹²'in the house of his
God.

9 ¹³'They have deeply corrupted
themselves, as in the days of ¹⁴'Gīb'-
ē-āh: *therefore he will remember their*
iniquity, he will visit their sins.

10 I found Is'-rā-ēl like grapes in
the wilderness; I saw your fathers
as the firstripe in the fig tree at her
first time: *but they went to ¹⁵'Bā'-
āl-pē-ōr, and ¹⁶'separated themselves*
unto that shame; ¹⁷'and their abo-
minations were according as they
loved.

11 As for Ē'-phrā-īm, their glory
shall fly away like a bird, from the

birth, and from the womb, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, *that there shall not be a man left*: yea, ^awoe also to them when I depart from them!

13 *Ē'-phrā-īm*, ^bas I saw *Ty'-rūs*, is planted in a pleasant place: but *Ē'-phrā-īm* shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them ^aa ^cmiscarrying womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness *is* in *Gil'-gāl*: for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: ^dall their princes are revolvers.

16 *Ē'-phrā-īm* is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay *even* ^ethe beloved *fruit* of their womb.

17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be wanderers among the nations.

CHAPTER 10.

Israel is reproved and threatened for their impiety and idolatry.

ĪŠ'-RĀ-ĒL is ^aan empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit ^bhe hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly ^cimages.

2 ^aTheir heart is ^bdivided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall ^cbreak down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the LORD; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up ^aas hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of *Sā-mār'-ī-ā* shall fear because of the calves of *Bēth-ā'-vën*: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and ^athe priests thereof *that* rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shall be also carried unto

B.C.C. 760.

^a Deut. 31. 17.

² Heb. the face of the water.

^b Ezek. 26, & 27, & 28.

^c Deut. 9. 21.

^d 1 Kin. 12. 30.

^e Luke 23. 50.

^f Rev. 6. 16.

^g Luke 23. 29.

^h Heb. that causeth the fruit.

ⁱ Is. 1. 23.

^j Jer. 16. 16.

^k or, when I shall bind them for their two transgressions, or, in their two habitations.

^l Heb. the desires.

^m Ezek. 24. 21.

ⁿ Jer. 50. 11.

^o Mic. 4. 13.

^p Heb. the beauty of her neck.

^q Jer. 4. 3.

^r or, a vine emptying the fruit which it giveth.

^s Nah. 2. 2.

^t Prov. 22. 8.

^u ch. 8. 7.

^v Gal. 6. 7. 8.

^w ch. 8. 11.

^x Heb. statues, or, standing images.

^y or, He hath divided their heart.

^z 1 Kin. 18. 21.

^{aa} Mat. 6. 24.

^{ab} 2 Heb. behead.

^{ac} Heb. the evil of your evil.

^{ad} Deut. 29. 18.

^{ae} Amos 5. 7.

^{af} Acts 8. 23.

^{ag} Heb. 12. 15.

^{ah} Mat. 2. 15.

^{ai} Ex. 4. 22.

^{aj} or, Chemarim.

^{ak} 2 Kin. 23. 5.

^{al} Zeph. 1. 4.

^{am} Deut. 1. 31.

^{an} Is. 46. 3.

Ās-syr'-ī-ā for a present to *ki Jār'-ēb*: *Ē'-phrā-īm* shall receive shame, and *Īs'-rā-ēl* shall be ashamed of his own counsel.

7 As for *Sā-mār'-ī-ā*, her king is as the foam upon ^athe water.

8 The high places also of *Ā'-v* ^athe sin of *Īs'-rā-ēl*, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; ^aand they shall say to the mountain, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

9 O *Īs'-rā-ēl*, thou hast sinned from the days of *Gib'-ē-āh*: there thou stood: the battle in *Gib'-ē-āh* against the children of iniquity did not overtake them.

10 *It is* in my desire that I should chastise them; and ^athe people shall be gathered against them, ^awhere they shall bind themselves in the two furrows.

11 And *Ē'-phrā-īm is as* ^aan heifer *that is* taught, and loveth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon ^aher fair neck: I will make *Ē'-phrā-īm* to ride; *Jā'-dāh* shall plow, and *Jā'-cōb* shall break his clods.

12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; ^a'break up your fallow ground: for *it is* time to sow to the LORD, till he come and reward your righteousness upon you.

13 ^a'Ye have plowed wickedness, have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men:

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortress shall be spoiled, as *Shāl'-lū* spoiled *Bēth-ār'-bēl* in the day of battle: the mother was dashed to pieces upon her children.

15 So shall *Bēth'-ēl* do unto you because of ^ayour great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of *rā-ēl* utterly be cut off.

CHAPTER 11.

Israel's ingratitude for God's benefits.

WHEN *Īs'-rā-ēl* was a child, thou loved him, and ^acalled him ^ason out of *Ē'-gŷpt*.

2 As they called them, so thou went from them: they sacrificed unto *Bā'-ā-līm*, and burned incense to graven images.

3 I taught *Ē'-phrā-īm* also to

ing them by their arms; but they
ew not that 'I healed them.

I drew them with cords of a man,
th bands of love: and 'I was to
em as they that 'take off the yoke
their jaws, and 'I laid meat unto
em.

¶ He shall not return into the
d of Ē'-gýpt, but the Ās-sýr'-i-ān
all be his king, because they re-
ed to return.

And the sword shall abide on
cities, and shall consume his
anches, and devour *them*, because
their own counsels.

And my people are bent to ^k back-
ling from me: though they called
me to the most High, 'none at all
uld exalt *him*.

¶ How shall I give thee up,
phrā-īm? how shall I deliver
e, Īs'-rā-ēl? how shall I make
e as 'Ad'-māh? how shall I set
e as Zē-bō'-im? 'mine heart is
ned within me, my repentings
e kindled together.

I will not execute the fierceness
mine anger, I will not return to
stroy Ē'-phrā-īm: 'for I *am* God,
'not man; the Holy One in the
ist of thee: and I will not enter
o the city.

0 They shall walk after the LORD:
e shall roar like a lion: when he
all roar, then the children shall
amble from the west.

1 They shall tremble as a bird out
Ē'-gýpt, 'and as a dove out of the
d of Ās-sýr'-i-ā: 'and I will place
em in their houses, saith the LORD.

2 Ē'-phrā-īm compasseth me about
th lies, and the house of Īs'-rā-ēl
th deceit: but Jū'-dāh yet ruleth
th God, and is faithful 'with the
nts.

CHAPTER 12.

A reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacob.

PHRĀ-ĪM feedeth on wind,
'and followeth after the east
nd: he daily increaseth lies and
olation; 'and they do make a
enant with the Ās-sýr'-i-āns, and
l is carried into Ē'-gýpt.

¶ The LORD hath also a con-
versy with Jū'-dāh, and will
mish Jā'-cob according to his
ys; according to his doings will
recompense him.

¶ He took his brother ^d by the

B.C. c. 740.

^a Ex. 15. 28.

² Heb. was a prince, or, behaved himself princely.

^b Gen. 32. 24.

^c Lev. 26. 13.

³ Heb. lift up.

^d Ps. 78. 25.

ch. 2. 8.

^e Gen. 28. 12.

^f Ex. 3. 15.

^g Mic. 6. 8.

^h Ps. 37. 7.

ⁱ or, Canaan.

^j Amos 8. 5.

^k or, deceive.

^l Jer. 3. 6.

^m Rev. 3. 17.

ⁿ Heb. together they ex-
alted not.

^o or, all my labours suffice me not: he shall have punishment of iniquity in whom is sin.

^p Heb. which.

^q Jer. 9. 7.

^r Lev. 23. 42.

Neh. 8. 17.

^s Gen. 14. 8.

^t Is. 63. 15.

^u 2 Kin. 17. 13.

^v Heb. by the hand.

^w Num. 23. 19.

^x Is. 53. 8, 9.

^y Mal. 3. 6.

^z Is. 31. 4.

^{aa} Joel. 5. 16.

^{ab} Gen. 28. 5.

^{ac} Is. 60. 8.

^{ad} Ex. 13. 3.

^{ae} Ezek. 23. 25, 26.

^{af} Heb. with bitter-
ness.

^{ag} Heb. bloods.

^{ah} Dan. 11. 18.

^{ai} or, with the most holy.

heel in the womb, and by his strength
he ^a had power with God:

4 Yea, he had power over the
angel, and prevailed: he wept, and
made supplication unto him: he
found him in 'Bēth'-ēl, and there
he spake with us;

5 Even the LORD God of hosts; the
LORD is his ' memorial.

6 ' Therefore turn thou to thy God:
keep mercy and judgment and ^a wait
on thy God continually.

7 ¶ He is 'a merchant, 'the balances
of deceit are in his hand: he loveth
to 'oppress.

8 And Ē'-phrā-īm said, 'Yet I am
become rich, I have found me out
substance: 'in all my labours they
shall find none iniquity in me ^a that
were sin.

9 And I that am the LORD thy God
from the land of Ē'-gýpt ^a will yet
make thee to dwell in tabernacles,
as in the days of the solemn feast.

10 'I have also spoken by the pro-
phets, and I have multiplied visions,
and used similitudes, 'by the minist-
try of the prophets.

11 Is there iniquity in Gīl'-ē-ād?
surely they are vanity: they sacri-
fice bullocks in Gīl'-gāl; yea, their
altars are as heaps in the furrows of
the fields.

12 And Jā'-cob 'fled into the coun-
try of Sýr'-i-ā, and Īs'-rā-ēl served
for a wife, and for a wife he kept
sheep.

13 'And by a prophet the LORD
brought Īs'-rā-ēl out of Ē'-gýpt, and
by a prophet was he preserved.

14 Ē'-phrā-īm provoked *him* to
anger ^a most bitterly: therefore shall
he leave his ^a blood upon him, 'and
his reproach shall his Lord return
unto him.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Ephraim's glory vanisheth. 5 God's anger for their
unkindness. 9 A promise of mercy.

WHEN Ē'-phrā-īm spake trem-
bling, he exalted himself in
Īs'-rā-ēl; but when he offended in
Bā'-āl, he died.

2 And now ^a they sin more and
more, and have made them molten
images of their silver, and idols ac-
cording to their own understanding,
all of it the work of the craftsmen:
they say of them, Let 'the men that
sacrifice kiss the calves.

^a 2 Kin. 17. 4.

ch. 5. 13.

^b Is. 30. 6.

^c Heb. they add to sin.

^d Mic. 6. 2.

^e Heb. visit upon.

^f or, the sacrificers of men.

^g Gen. 25. 26.

3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, ^aas the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney.

4 Yet ^aI am the LORD thy God from the land of ^Ē-gypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for ^athere is no saviour beside me.

5 ¶ I did know thee in the wilderness, ^ain the land of ^agreat drought.

6 ^aAccording to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they forgotten me.

7 Therefore ^aI will be unto them as a lion: as ^aa leopard by the way will I observe them:

8 I will meet them ^aas a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: ^athe wild beast shall tear them.

9 ¶ O ^Īs'-rā-ēl, thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me ^ais thine help.

10 ^aI will be thy king: ^awhere is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom ^athou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

11 ^aI gave thee a king in mine anger, and took him away in my wrath.

12 ^aThe iniquity of ^Ē-phrā-īm is bound up; his sin is hid.

13 ^aThe sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he is an unwise son; for he should not stay ^along in the place of the breaking forth of children.

14 I will ransom them from ^athe power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: ^aO death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: ^arepentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

15 ¶ Though he be fruitful among his brethren, ^aan east wind shall come, the wind of the LORD shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and

B.C. c. 725.

² Heb. vessels of desire.

^a Dan. 2. 35.

³ Fulfilled c. 721.

² Kin. 17. 6.

⁶ Is. 13. 16.

^a Amos 1. 13.

^a Nah. 3. 10.

^c Is. 43. 11.

^d Is. 43. 11.

^e Deut. 2. 7.

^f Deut. 8. 15.

^g & 32. 10.

⁴ Heb. droughts.

^g Deut. 8. 12.

^h & 32. 15.

^h Joel 2. 13.

ⁱ Lam. 3. 10.

^j Jer. 5. 6.

^k or, give good.

^k 2 Sam. 17. 8.

^l Heb. 13. 15.

^m Is. 31. 1.

⁶ Heb. the beast of the field.

ⁿ Ps. 10. 14.

⁷ Heb. in thy help.

⁸ Rather, Where is thy king?

⁹ King Hoshai being then in prison.

² Kin. 17. 4.

^g Deut. 32. 38.

^f 1 Sam. 8. 5.

^j Job 23. 19.

⁹ or, blossom.

¹ 1 Sam. 8. 7.

² Heb. strike.

³ Heb. shall go.

^a Deut. 32. 34.

^a Ps. 62. 8.

^a Cant. 4. 11.

^a Is. 13. 8.

^a Ps. 91. 4.

⁴ or, blossom.

⁵ Heb. a time.

⁶ or, memorial.

⁷ Heb. the hand.

^a 1 Cor. 15. 54.

^a Jer. 15. 6.

^a Rom. 11. 29.

^b Jer. 4. 11.

^c Prov. 10. 29.

^c Luke 2. 34.

his fountain shall be dried up: shall spoil the treasure of all ^aplacant vessels.

16 ^aSā-mār'-ī-ā shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled against her God: ^athey shall fall by sword: their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women without child shall be ripped up.

CHAPTER 14.

1 An exhortation to repentance. 4 A promise of God's blessing.

O ^ĪS'-RĀ-ĒL, ^areturn unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity.

2 Take with you words, and turn to the LORD: say unto him, Turn away all iniquity, and ^areceive us graciously: so will we render ^acalves of our lips.

3 Assh'-ūr shall not save us; ^awe will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the works of our hands, Ye are our gods: ^afor in thee the fatherless find mercy.

4 ¶ I will heal their backsliding: I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him.

5 I will be as ^athe dew unto ^Īs'-rā-ēl: he shall ^agrow as the lily, and ^acast forth his roots as the ^Īs'-rā-ēl.

6 His branches ^ashall spread, ^ahis beauty shall be as the olive tree, and ^ahis smell as ^Īs'-rā-ēl.

7 ^aThey that dwell under the shadow shall return; they shall revive as the corn, and ^agrow like the vine: the ^ascent thereof shall be as the wine of ^Īs'-rā-ēl.

8 ^Ē-phrā-īm shall say, What has I to do any more with idols? I have heard him, and observed him: I will be like a green fir tree. From me shall thy fruit found.

9 Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for ^athe ways of the LORD are right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein.

JŌ'-ĒL.

CHAPTER 1.

Joel exhorteth to mourning.

THE word of the LORD that came to Jō'-ēl the son of Pě-thū'-ēl.

Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?

Tell ye your children of it, and your children tell their children, and their children another generation.

That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten.

Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth.

For a nation is come up upon your land, strong, and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.

He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.

The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORD's ministers, mourn.

The field is wasted, the land burneth; for the corn is wasted: the new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth.

Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because they are withered away from the face of men.

B.C.C. c. 800.

a Jer. 4. 8.

b ch. 2. 2.

c 2 Chr. 20.

d 3. 4.

e ch. 2. 15, 16.

f Lev. 23. 36.

g Ps. 78. 4.

h or, day of restraint.

i 2 Chr. 30. 13.

j Heb. The residue of the palmerworm.

k Deut. 28. 38.

l ch. 2. 25.

m Jer. 30. 7.

n Is. 13. 6, 9.

o See Deut. 12. 6, 7.

p Heb. grains.

q Is. 32. 10.

r Prov. 30.

s 25-27.

t Hos. 4. 3.

u Rev. 9. 8.

v Is. 5. 6.

w Ps. 60. 15.

x Heb. laid my fig tree for a barking.

y Jer. 9. 10.

z ch. 2. 3.

aa or, habitations.

ab Job 38. 41.

ac Ps. 104. 21.

ad Is. 22. 12.

ae 1 Kin. 17. 7.

af & 18. 5.

ag Prov. 2. 17.

ah Jer. 3. 4.

ai ch. 2. 14.

aj Jer. 12. 11.

ak Jer. 4. 5.

al or, cornet.

am Num. 10. 9.

an Is. 24. 7.

ao or, ashamed.

ap d ch. 1. 15.

aq Obad. 15.

ar Zeph. 1. 14.

as Is. 15.

at Jer. 14. 3, 4.

au f Amos 5. 18.

av ch. 1. 6.

aw ver. 10.

ax Ex. 10. 14.

ay Heb. of generation and generation.

az ch. 1. 19, 20.

ba ch. 24. 11.

bb Jer. 48. 33.

bc Ps. 4. 7.

bd Is. 9. 3.

be Gen. 2. 8.

bf Is. 51. 3.

13 Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

14 ¶ Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD,

15 Alas for the day! for the day of the LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from the house of our God?

17 The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

CHAPTER 2.

1 He sheweth the terrible ness of God's judgment, 12 exhorteth to repentance, 21 and comforteth Zion.

BLOW ye the trumpet in Zi'-on, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

3 A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of E'-dén

before them, "and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 "The appearance of them *is* as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 "Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained: ^aall faces shall gather ^bblackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and *when* they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall ^center in at the windows ^dlike a thief.

10 "The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

11 "And the LORD shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp *is* very great: ^efor *he is* strong that executeth his word: for the day of the LORD *is* great and very terrible; and ^fwho can abide it?

12 ¶ Therefore also now, saith the LORD, ^gturn ye *even* to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And ^hrend your heart, and not ⁱyour garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he *is* gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 ^jWho knoweth *if* he will return and repent, and leave ^ka blessing behind him; *even* ^la meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

15 ¶ "Blow the trumpet in Zi'-on, ^msanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, ⁿsanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those

B.C. c. 800.

^a Zech. 7. 14.

^b 1 Cor. 7. 5.

^c Rev. 9. 7.

^d Ezek. 8. 16. Mat. 23. 35.

^e Rev. 9. 9.

^f Deut. 9. 26-29.

^g or, *use a byword against them.*

^h Ps. 42. 10.

ⁱ Jer. 8. 21.

^j Lam. 4. 8.

^k Nah. 2. 10.

^l Zech. 1. 14.

^m Heb. *pot.*

ⁿ Is. 60. 10.

^o See

ch. 1. 10.

^p Mal. 3. 10-12.

^q Ex. 10. 19.

^r Jer. 1. 14.

^s or, *dart.*

^t Deut. 11. 24.

^u Jer. 9. 21.

^v John 10. 1.

^w Heb. *he hath magnified to do.*

^x Ps. 18. 7.

^y Is. 13. 10.

^z Mat. 24. 29.

^{aa} Amos 1. 2.

^{ab} Zech. 8. 12.

^{ac} Jer. 50. 34.

^{ad} Rev. 18. 8.

^{ae} Jer. 30. 7.

^{af} Amos 5. 18.

^{ag} Zeph. 1. 15.

^{ah} Mal. 3. 2.

^{ai} Is. 41. 16.

^{aj} Hab. 3. 18.

^{ak} Zech. 10. 7.

^{al} or, *a teacher of righteousness.*

^{am} Jer. 4. 1.

^{an} Hos. 12. 6.

^{ao} Heb. *according to righteousness.*

^{ap} Lev. 26. 4.

^{aq} Deut. 11. 14.

^{ar} Ps. 31. 18.

^{as} Gen. 37. 34.

^{at} 2 Sam. 1. 11.

^{au} Job 1. 20.

^{av} Jonah 4. 2.

^{aw} ch. 1. 4.

^{ax} Josh. 14. 12.

^{ay} 2 Kin. 19. 4.

^{az} Hag. 2. 19.

^{ba} ch. 1. 9, 13.

^{bb} Lev. 26. 5.

^{bc} Ps. 22. 26.

^{bd} Num. 10. 3.

^{be} ch. 1. 14.

^{bf} Ex. 19. 10, 22.

^{bg} Lev. 26. 11.

^{bh} Is. 45. 5, 21.

that suck the breasts: ¹let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep ²between the porch and the altar, and let them say, ³Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach: that the heathen should ⁴rule over them: ⁵wherefore should they weep among the people, Where *is* the LORD?

18 ¶ Then will the LORD ⁶be jealous for his land, ⁷and pity his people.

19 Yea, the LORD will answer ⁸say unto his people, Behold, I will send you ⁹'corn, and wine, and oil: and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you ¹⁰proach among the heathen:

20 But ¹¹I will remove far off from you ¹²the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part ¹³toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because ¹⁴he hath done great things.

21 ¶ Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for ¹⁵the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zi'-on, and ¹⁶rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you ¹⁷former rain ¹⁸moderately, and ¹⁹will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you ²⁰years ²¹that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army, which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall ²²eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath done wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I ²³am the LORD your God, and that

: and my people shall never be
amed.

¶ And it shall come to pass
ward, *that* I ¹will pour out my
it upon all flesh; ²and your sons
³your daughters shall prophesy,
r old men shall dream dreams,
r young men shall see visions:
And also upon ⁴the servants and
n the handmaids in those days
I pour out my spirit.

And ⁵I will shew wonders in the
vens and in the earth, blood, and
and pillars of smoke.

⁶The sun shall be turned into
kness, and the moon into blood,
fore the great and the terrible
of the LORD come.

And it shall come to pass, *that*
osoever shall call on the name
he LORD shall be delivered: for
mount Zi'-on and in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm
ll be deliverance, as the LORD
h said, and in ⁷the remnant
om the LORD shall call.

CHAPTER 3.

His judgments against the enemies of his people.
18 *His blessing upon the church.*

OR, behold, ¹in those days, and
in that time, when I shall bring
in the captivity of Jû'-dâh and
rû'-sâ-lêm,

I will also gather all nations,
I will bring them down into the
ey of Jê-hôsh'-â-phât, and ²will
d with them there for my people
for my heritage Îs'-râ-êl, whom
y have scattered among the na-
s, and parted my land.

And they have ³cast lots for my
ple; and have given a boy for
harlot, and sold a girl for wine,
they might drink.

Yea, and what have ye to do with
⁴O Tÿre, and Zi'-dôn, and all the
sts of Pâl'-ês-tine? will ye render
a recompence? and if ye recom-
se me, swiftly and speedily will
turn your recompence upon your
a head;

Because ye have taken my silver
r my gold, and have carried into
r temples my goodly ⁵pleasant
gs:

The children also of Jû'-dâh and
children of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm have
sold unto ⁶the Grê'-cîans, that
might remove them far from
r border.

B.C. c. 800.

^a Is. 43. 5, 6.

Jer. 23. 8.

^b Is. 44. 3.

^c Zech. 12. 10.

^d Is. 54. 13.

^e Acts 21. 9.

^f Ezek. 23. 42.

^g Gal. 3. 28.

^h Jer. 6. 20.

ⁱ Is. 8. 9, 10.

^k Mat. 24. 29.

Mark 13. 24.

Luke 21. 11.

² Heb.

Sanctify.

¹ Mat. 24. 29.

^m Is. 2. 4.

Mic. 4. 3.

³ or,

scythes.

ⁿ Mal. 4. 5.

^o Zech. 12. 8.

^p Rom. 10. 13.

^q Is. 46. 13.

Rom. 11. 26.

⁴ or,

the Lord

shall bring

down.

^r Ps. 103. 20.

Is. 13. 3.

^s Is. 11. 11.

Jer. 31. 7.

Mic. 4. 7.

Rom. 9. 27.

^t Ps. 96. 13.

Is. 2. 4.

^u Mat. 13. 39.

Rev. 14. 15.

^v Jer. 51. 33.

^w Jer. 30. 3.

Ezek. 33. 14.

^x Is. 63. 3.

Rev. 14. 19.

^y Zech. 14. 3.

⁵ or,

con-

cision, or,

threshing.

⁶ ch. 2. 1.

^h Is. 66. 16.

Ezek. 38. 22.

^d Obad. 11.

Nah. 3. 10.

^e Is. 51. 5, 6.

⁶ Heb.

place of

repair, or,

harbour.

^f Amos 1. 6.

⁷ Heb.

holiness.

⁸ Heb.

desirable;

Dan. 11. 23.

⁹ Heb. *go.*

² Heb. *the*

sons of the

Grecians.

³ Ps. 46. 4.

7 Behold, ¹I will raise them out of
the place whither ye have sold them,
and will return your recompence
upon your own head:

8 And I will sell your sons and
your daughters into the hand of
the children of Jû'-dâh, and they
shall sell them to the ²Sâ-bê'-ânâs,
to a people ³far off: for the LORD
hath spoken *it*.

9 ¶ Proclaim ye this among the
Gên'-tîles; ²Prepare war, wake up
the mighty men, let all the men of
war draw near; let them come up:

10 ³Beat your plowshares into
swords, and your ⁴pruninghooks
into spears: ⁵let the weak say, I
am strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come,
all ye heathen, and gather your-
selves together round about: thither
⁶cause ⁷thy mighty ones to come
down, O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened,
and come up to the valley of Jê-
hôsh'-â-phât: for there will I sit to
⁸judge all the heathen round about.

13 ⁹Put ye in the sickle, for ¹⁰the
harvest is ripe: come, get you
down; for the ¹¹press is full, the
fats overflow; for their wickedness
is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the
valley of ¹²decision: for ¹³the day
of the LORD *is* near in the valley of
decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be
darkened, and the stars shall with-
draw their shining.

16 The LORD also shall roar out
of Zi'-on, and utter his voice from
Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm; and the heavens and
the earth shall shake: ¹⁴but the
LORD *will* be the ¹⁵hope of his
people, and the strength of the
children of Îs'-râ-êl.

17 So shall ye know that I *am* the
LORD your God dwelling in Zi'-on,
my holy mountain: then shall Jê-
rû'-sâ-lêm be ¹⁶holy, and there shall
no strangers pass through her any
more.

18 ¶ And it shall come to pass in
that day, *that* the mountains shall
drop down new wine, and the hills
shall flow with milk, and all the
rivers of Jû'-dâh shall ¹⁷flow with
waters, and ¹⁸a fountain shall come
forth of the house of the LORD, and
shall water the valley of Shît'-tîm.

19 Ē'-gÿpt shall be a desolation, and Ē'-dom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence against the children of Jû'-dâh, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

B.C. c. 800.

² or, abide.

³ Is. 4. 4.
³ or, even I the Lord that dwell-eth in Zion.

20 But Jû'-dâh shall ²dwell ever, and Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm from generation to generation.

21 For I will ^acleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: ²for LORD dwelleth in Zi'-on.

Ā'-MŌŠ.

CHAPTER 1.

God's judgment upon Syria, the Philistines, &c.

THE words of Ā'-mōš, who was among the herdmen of ^bTê-kō'-ă, which he saw concerning Īs'-râ-ël in the days of Ūz-zî'-âh king of Jû'-dâh, and in the days of ^cJêr-ô-bō'-âm the son of Jō'-âsh king of Īs'-râ-ël, two years before the ^dearthquake.

2 And he said, The LORD will ^eroar from Zi'-on, and utter his voice from Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm; and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of ^fCâr'-mêl shall wither.

3 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of ^gDă-măs'-cūs, ^hand for four, I will not ⁱturn away the punishment thereof; because they have threshed Gîl'-ê-ăd with threshing instruments of iron:

4 ^kBut I will send a fire into the house of Hă-ză'-ël, which shall devour the palaces of Bēn-hă'-dăd.

5 I will break also the ^mbar of Dă-măs'-cūs, and cut off the inhabitant from ⁿthe plain of Ā'-vên, and him that holdeth the sceptre from ^othe house of Ē'-dên: and the people of Sÿr'-î-ă shall go into captivity unto Kîr, saith the LORD.

6 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of ^pGă'-zâ, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they ^qcarried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver them up to Ē'-dom:

7 ^rBut I will send a fire on the wall of Gă'-zâ, which shall devour the palaces thereof:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant ^sfrom Āsh'-dôd, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Āsh'-kê-lon, and I will ^tturn mine hand against Ēk'-rôn: and ^uthe remnant of the Phil'-is-tînes shall perish, saith the LORD God.

B.C. 787.

^a Is. 23. 1.

^b 2 Sam. 14. 2.

² Heb. the covenant of brethren.
² Sam. 5. 11.
^c ch. 7. 10.

^d Zech. 14. 5.

^e Jer. 25. 30.
^f Is. 21. 11.
^f Jer. 49. 8.

^g 1 Sam. 25. 2.
^h Is. 33. 9.
^h Heb.

ⁱ corrupted his compassions.

^k Is. 8. 4.
^k or, yea, for four.

^l or, convert it, or, let it be quiet.

^m Obad. 9, 10.
ⁿ Jer. 17. 27.
ⁿ Jer. 49. 1.

^o Ezek. 25. 2.

^p Jer. 51. 30.

^q or, divided the mountain.

^r or, Bikath-aven.

^s or, Beth-eden.

^t Deut. 3. 11.

^u ch. 2. 2.

² 2 Chr. 28. 18.

³ Jer. 49. 3.

³ or, carried them away with an entire captivity.

³ Jer. 47. 1.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; three transgressions of ^aTÿ'- and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Ē'-dom, and remembered not ^bthe brotherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on wall of Tÿ'-rûs, which shall devour the palaces thereof.

11 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; three transgressions of ^cĒ'-dom, for four, I will not turn away punishment thereof; because he pursue his brother with the sword and ^ddid cast off all pity, and anger did tear perpetually, and kept his wrath for ever:

12 But ^eI will send a fire upon măn, which shall devour the palace of Bôz'-râh.

13 ¶ Thus saith the LORD; three transgressions of ^fthe children of Ām'-mon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have ^gripped up the women with child of Gîl'-ê-ăd, that they might enlarge the border:

14 But I will kindle a fire in wall of ^hRăb'-băh, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, ⁱand shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

15 And ^jtheir king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together. saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 2.

1 God's wrath against Moab, 4 Judah, 6 and Israel
9 God complaineth of their unthankfulness

THUS saith the LORD; For three transgressions of ^aMô'-ăb, and for four, I will not turn away punishment thereof; because they ^bburned the bones of the king of Ē'-dom into lime:

2 But I will send a fire upon Mô'-

It shall devour the palaces of
ir'-i-ōth: and Mō'-āb shall die
in tumult, with shouting, and
the sound of the trumpet:

And I will cut off ^cthe judge
in the midst thereof, and will
kill all the princes thereof with
me, saith the LORD.

Thus saith the LORD; For three
aggressions of Jū'-dāh, and for
four, I will not turn away *the*
punishment thereof; ^dbecause they
have despised the law of the LORD,
they have not kept his command-
ments, and ^etheir lies caused them
to err, ^fafter the which their fathers
have walked:

But I will send a fire upon Jū'-
dāh, and it shall devour the palaces
of E'-rū'-sā-lēm.

Thus saith the LORD; For three
aggressions of Iš'-rā-ēl, and for
four, I will not turn away *the*
punishment thereof; because ^kthey
have despised the righteous for silver, and the
righteous for a pair of shoes;

That pant after the dust of the
head on the head of the poor, and
turn aside the way of the meek:
And a man and his father will go
into the same ^lmaid, ^mto profane
the holy name:

And they lay *themselves* down
in clothes ⁿlaid to pledge ^oby
every altar, and they drink the
wine of ^pthe condemned in the
house of their god.

Yet destroyed I the 'Ām'-ō-rite
before them, whose height *was* like
the height of the cedars, and he
was strong as the oaks; yet I ^qde-
stroyed his fruit from above, and
cut his roots from beneath.

Also ^rI brought you up from
the land of E'-gŷpt, and ^sled you
many years through the wilder-
ness, to possess the land of the
'Ām'-ō-rite.

And I raised up of your sons
prophets, and of your young
men for ^tNāz'-ā-rites. *Is it not*
thus, O ye children of Iš'-rā-ēl?
saith the LORD.

But ye gave the Nāz'-ā-rites
wine to drink; and commanded the
prophets, ^usaying, Prophecy not.

Behold, ^vI am pressed under
as a cart is pressed *that is* full
of sheaves.

Therefore the flight shall

B.C. 787.

^a Jer. 48. 41.

^b Ps. 33. 16.

² Heb. *his*
soul, or,
life.

^c Num. 24. 17.
Jer. 48. 7.

³ Heb.
strong of
his heart.

^d Neh. 1. 7.
Dan. 9. 11.

^e Is. 28. 15.
Jer. 16. 19.
Rom. 1. 25.
^f Ezek. 20.
13, 16, 18.
^g Jer. 17. 27.
Hos. 8. 14.

^h Deut. 7. 6.
Ps. 147. 19.
ⁱ Mat. 11. 22.
Luke 12. 47.
Rom. 2. 9.
1 Pet. 4. 17.
^j Heb.
visit upon.
^k Is. 29. 21.

^l Is. 10. 2.
^m Heb. *gives*
forth his
voice.
ⁿ Ezek. 22. 11.
^o or, *young*
woman.
^p Lev. 20. 3.

^q Ex. 22. 26.
^r 1 Cor. 8. 16.
^s or, *such*
as have
pledged, or,
pledged.
^t or
not run
together.

^u Num. 23. 24.
Deut. 2. 31.
^v Is. 45. 7.
^w or, *and*
shall not
the Lord
do some-
what?

^x Is. 5. 24.
Mal. 4. 1.
^y Ps. 25. 14.
John 16. 15.
^z Ex. 12. 51.
Mic. 6. 4.
^{aa} Deut. 2. 7.
& 8. 2.

^{ab} Acts 4. 20.
1 Cor. 9. 16.
^{ac} Num. 6. 2.
Judg. 13. 5.
^{ad} or, *oppres-*
sion.

^{ae} Jer. 4. 22.
^{af} Is. 30. 10.
Jer. 11. 21.
ch. 7. 12, 13.
Mic. 2. 6.

^{ag} or, *spoil.*
^{ah} Is. 1. 14.
^{ai} or, *I will*
press your
place, as
a cart full
of sheaves
presseth.
^{aj} Jer. 9. 23.
ch. 9. 1, &c.

perish from the swift, and the
strong shall not strengthen his
force, ^bneither shall the mighty
deliver ^chimself:

15 Neither shall he stand that
handleth the bow; and *he that is*
swift of foot shall not deliver *him-*
self: neither shall he that rideth the
horse deliver himself.

16 And *he that is* ^dcourageous
among the mighty shall flee away
naked in that day, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 3.

The necessity of God's judgment against Israel.

HEAR this word that the LORD
hath spoken against you, O
children of Iš'-rā-ēl, against the
whole family which I brought up
from the land of E'-gŷpt, saying,

2 ^aYou only have I known of all
the families of the earth: 'there-
fore I will ^b'punish you for all your
iniquities.

3 Can two walk together, except
they be agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forest,
when he hath no prey? will a young
lion ^c'cry out of his den, if he have
taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon
the earth, where no gin *is* for
him? shall *one* take up a snare from
the earth, and have taken nothing
at all?

6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the
city, and the people ^d'not be afraid?
'shall there be evil in a city, ^e'and
the LORD hath not done *it*?

7 Surely the Lord GOD will do
nothing, but ^f'he revealeth his
secret unto his servants the pro-
phets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will
not fear? the Lord GOD hath spoken,
'who can but prophesy?

9 ^gI Publish in the palaces at Āsh'-
dōd, and in the palaces in the land
of E'-gŷpt, and say, Assemble your-
selves upon the mountains of Sā-
mār'-i-ā, and behold the great tu-
mults in the midst thereof, and the
^h'oppressed in the midst thereof.

10 For they ⁱ'know not to do
right, saith the LORD, who store
up violence and ^j'robbery in their
palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord
GOD; An adversary *there shall be*
even round about the land; and

he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the LORD; As the shepherd ² taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of *Is'-rā-ēl* be taken out that dwell in *Sā-mār'-i-ā* in the corner of a bed, and ³ in *Dā-mās'-cūs* in a couch.

13 Hear ye, and testify in the house of *Jā'-qob*, saith the Lord GOD, the God of hosts,

14 That in the day that I shall ⁴ visit the transgressions of *Is'-rā-ēl* upon him I will also visit the altars of *Bēth'-ēl*: and the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite ⁵ the winter house with ⁶ the summer house; and ⁷ the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *He reproveth Israel for oppression, 4 for idolatry, 6 and for their incorrigibility.*

HEAR this word, ye ¹ kine of *Bā'-shān*, that are in the mountain of *Sā-mār'-i-ā*, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink.

2 ² The Lord GOD hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away ³ with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks.

3 And ⁴ ye shall go out at the breaches, every cow at that which is before her; and ⁵ ye shall cast them into the palace, saith the LORD.

4 ⁶ Come to *Bēth'-ēl*, and transgress; at ⁷ *Gil'-gāl* multiply transgression; and ⁸ bring your sacrifices every morning, ⁹ and your tithes after ¹⁰ three years:

5 ¹¹ And ¹² offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim and publish ¹³ the free offerings: for ¹⁴ this liketh you, O ye children of *Is'-rā-ēl*, saith the Lord GOD.

6 ¹⁵ And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: ¹⁶ yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

7 And also I have withholden the rain from you, when there were yet

B.C. 787.

² Heb. delivereth.

³ or, on the bed's feet.

⁴ Deut. 28. 22. Hag. 2. 17.

⁵ or, the multitude of your gardens, &c. did the palmer-worm, &c.

⁶ or, punish Israel for.

⁷ Joel 1. 4. & 2. 25.

⁸ Jer. 36. 22. 6 or, in the way.

⁹ Ex. 9. 3. 6. & 12. 29.

¹⁰ Deut. 28. 27. 60.

¹¹ Ps. 78. 50.

¹² Judg. 3. 20.

¹³ 1 Kin. 22. 39.

¹⁴ Heb. with the captivity of your horses,

¹⁵ 2 Kin. 13. 7.

¹⁶ Ps. 22. 12. Ezek. 39. 18.

¹⁷ Gen. 19. 24. Is. 13. 19.

¹⁸ Ps. 89. 35.

¹⁹ Luke 14. 31. 32.

²⁰ Jer. 16. 16. Hab. 1. 15.

²¹ or, spirit.

²² Ezek. 12. 5.

²³ Ps. 139. 2. Dan. 2. 23.

²⁴ or, ye shall cast away the things of the palace.

²⁵ Mic. 1. 3.

²⁶ Jer. 47. 4. Jer. 10. 16.

²⁷ Ezek. 20. 39.

²⁸ Hos. 4. 15.

²⁹ Num. 28. 3, 4.

³⁰ Deut. 14. 23.

³¹ Heb. three years of days.

³² Ezek. 19. 1.

³³ Lev. 7. 13.

³⁴ Heb. offer by burning.

³⁵ Lev. 22. 18, 21.

³⁶ Deut. 12. 6.

³⁷ Heb. so ye love.

³⁸ Is. 26. 11. Jer. 5. 3. Hag. 2. 17.

three months to the harvest: and caused it to rain upon one city, caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two or three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water: they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

9 ¹ I have smitten you with blast and mildew: ² when your gardens and your vineyards and your trees and your olive trees increased ³ the palmerworm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

10 I have sent among you pestilence ⁴ after the manner of *gypt*: your young men have slain with the sword, ⁵ and have taken away your horses; and have made the stink of your camp to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

11 I have overthrown some of you as God overthrew ⁶ *Sōd'-om* and *Gō-mōr'-rāh*, and ye were as a brand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O *Is'-rā-ēl*: and because I have done this unto thee, ¹ prepare to meet thy God, O *Is'-rā-ēl*.

13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the wilderness, and declareth unto man what he hath thought, that maketh the deeping darkness, ² and treadeth the high places of the earth, ³ the LORD, The God of hosts, is his name.

CHAPTER 5.

Lamentation for Israel, and call to repentance.

HEAR ye this word which I ¹ tell against you, even a lamentation, O house of *Is'-rā-ēl*.

2 The virgin of *Is'-rā-ēl* is fallen: she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; ² there is no one to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the Lord GOD: The city that went out by a thousand walls shall leave an hundred, and the city that went forth by an hundred shall leave ten, to the house of *Is'-rā-ēl*.

For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Īś'-rā-ēl, ^bSeek ye me, and ye shall live: But seek not ^dBēth'-ēl, nor enter Gil'-gāl, and pass not to ^fBeer'-bā: for Gil'-gāl shall surely go to captivity, and ^aBēth'-ēl shall be to nought.

Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; he break out like fire in the house of Jō'-sēph, and devour it, there be none to quench it in H'-ēl.

Ye who ⁱturn judgment to wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the earth,

Seek him that maketh the ^mseven stars and Ō-rī'-on, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that ^jcalleth for the waters under the sea, and poureth them out on the face of the earth: ^kThe LORD is his name:

That strengtheneth the ^lspoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled will come against the fortress.

ⁿThey hate him that rebuketh the gate, and they ^oabhor him that speaketh uprightly.

Forasmuch therefore as your trading is upon the poor, and ye have from him burdens of wheat:

Ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted ^ppleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink the wine of them.

For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take ^qa bribe, and they ^rturn aside the poor from the gate from their right.

Therefore ^sthe prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it is an evil time.

Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, ^tas ye have spoken.

^uHate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the land; ^vit may be that the LORD God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Jō'-sēph.

Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall lament in all the highways, Alas! alas! they shall call the husbandman

B.C. 787.

^a Jer. 9. 17.
^b Jer. 23. 13.
^c Is. 55. 3.
^d ch. 4. 4.
^e Ex. 12. 12.
^f Nah. 1. 12.
^g ch. 8. 14.
^h Is. 5. 19.
ⁱ Jer. 17. 15.
^j 2 Pet. 3. 4.
^k Hos. 4. 15.
^l Jer. 30. 7.
^m Joel 2. 2.
ⁿ Jer. 48. 44.

^o ch. 6. 12.

^m Job 9. 9.
ⁿ Hos. 8. 13.
^o Lev. 26. 31.
^p or, *smell your holy days*.
^q Ps. 104. 20.
^r Is. 66. 3.
^s Mic. 6. 6, 7.
^t Job 38. 34.
^u ch. 4. 13.
^v or, *thank offerings*.
^w Heb. *spoil*.

^x Is. 23. 21.
^y Hos. 6. 6.
^z Mic. 6. 8.
^{aa} 5 Heb. *roll*.
^{ab} 1 Kin. 22. 8.
^{ac} Deut. 32. 17.
^{ad} Ezek. 20. 8, 16, 24.
^{ae} Acts 7. 42.
^{af} See Is. 43. 23.
^{ag} Mic. 6. 15.
^{ah} or, *Sicuth your king*.
^{ai} Heb. *vineyards of desire*.
^{aj} 1 Kin. 11. 33.

^{ak} 2 Kin. 17. 6.
^{al} ch. 2. 6.
^{am} or, *a ransom*.
^{an} ch. 4. 13.
^{ao} Is. 29. 21.
^{ap} ch. 6. 10.

^{aq} Luke 6. 24.
^{ar} or, *are secure*.
^{as} Mic. 3. 11.
^{at} or, *first-fruits*.
^{au} Ex. 19. 5.
^{av} Ps. 97. 10.
^{aw} Rom. 12. 9.
^{ax} Jer. 2. 10.
^{ay} Is. 10. 9.
^{az} Ex. 32. 30.
^{ba} 2 Kin. 19. 4.
^{bb} 2 Kin. 18. 34.
^{bc} 2 Chr. 26. 6.
^{bd} Nah. 3. 8.
^{be} Ezek. 12. 27.
^{bf} ch. 5. 18.
^{bg} Ps. 5. 12.
^{bh} Ps. 94. 20.
^{bi} or, *habitation*.

to mourning, and ^csuch as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for ^dI will pass through thee, saith the LORD.

18 ^eWoē unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end is it for you? ^fthe day of the LORD is darkness, and not light.

19 ^gAs if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

21 ^hI hate, I despise your feast days, and ⁱI will not ^jsmell in your solemn assemblies.

22 ^kThough ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the ^lpeace offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.

24 ^mBut let judgment ⁿrun down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.

25 ^oHave ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Īś'-rā-ēl?

26 But ye have borne ^pthe tabernacle ^qof your Mō'-lēch and Chī'-ūn, your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.

27 Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity ^rbeyond Dā-mās'-cūs, saith the LORD, ^swhose name is The God of hosts.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The wantonness of Israel, ^tshall be plagued with desolation, 12 and their incorrigibleness.

WOE ^uto them that ^vare at ease in Zī'-on, and trust in the mountain of Sā-mār'-i-ā, which are named ^wchief of the nations, to whom the house of Īś'-rā-ēl came!

2 ^xPass ye unto ^yCāl'-nēh, and see; and from thence go ye to ^zHā'-māth the great: then go down to ^{aa}Gāth of the Phil'-is-tineš: ^{ab}be they better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border?

3 Ye that ^{ac}put far away the ^{ad}evil day, and cause ^{ae}the ^{af}seat of violence to come near;

4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

5 *That 'chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of musick, ⁶like Dā'-vid;

6 That drink ⁷wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments: ⁸but they are not grieved for the ⁹affliction of Jō'-séph.

7 ¶ Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 /The Lord God hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD the God of hosts, I abhor ⁹the excellency of Jā'-cob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all ¹⁰that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is by the sides of the house, *Is there yet any with thee?* and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, *'Hold thy tongue: 'for 'we may not make mention of the name of the LORD.*

11 For, behold, ¹²the LORD commandeth, ¹³and he will smite the great house with ¹⁴breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 ¶ Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for ¹⁵ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock:

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

14 But, behold, ¹⁶*I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Is'-rā-él, saith the LORD the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the ¹⁷entering in of Hē'-māth unto the ¹⁸river of the wilderness.

CHAPTER 7.

1 The judgments of the grasshoppers, 4 and of the five, are diverted by the prayer of Amos. 7 By the call of a plumbline is signified the rejection of Israel. 10 Amaziah complaineth of Amos. 14 Amos sheweth his calling, 16 and Amaziah's judgment.

B.C. 787.

² or, abound with superfluities.
³ or, green worms.

* Is. 5. 12.
¹ or, quaver.

¹ Chr. 23. 5.

⁵ or, in bowls of wine.

⁶ or, who of (or, for) Jacob shall stand?

⁷ ver. 5.

Is. 51. 19.

4 Gen. 37. 25.

7 Heb. breach.

⁸ ver. 6.

Deut. 32. 36.

Jouah 3. 10.

James 6. 16.

/ Jer. 51. 14.

Heb. 6. 13.

/ Ps. 47. 4.

Ezek. 24. 21.

ch. 8. 7.

* ver. 2. 3.

⁸ Heb. the fulness thereof.

¹ ch. 5. 13.

* See

2 Kin. 21. 13.

Is. 28. 17.

& 34. 11.

Lam. 2. 8.

/ ch. 8. 3.

⁹ or, they will not, or, have not.

¹⁰ ch. 8. 2.

Mic. 7. 18.

* Is. 55. 11.

* Beer-sheba,

Gen. 26. 23.

& 46. 1.

ch. 5. 5.

& 8. 14.

¹² ch. 3. 15.

² or, droppings.

³ Fulfilled,

2 Kin. 15. 10.

¹ Kin. 12. 32.

² Hos. 10. 4.

ch. 5. 7.

² Kin. 14. 23.

* Jer. 5. 15.

* Num. 34. 8.

1 Kin. 8. 65.

³ or, valley.

⁷ ch. 2. 12.

¹ Kin. 12. 32.

& 13. 1.

⁴ or, sanctuary.

⁵ Heb. house of the kingdom.

THUS hath the Lord God shewed unto me; and, behold, he fed ¹grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the land; growth; and, lo, *it was* the land growth after the king's mowing.

2 And it came to pass, *that* they had made an end of eating grass of the land, then I said, O God, forgive, I beseech thee: ³whom shall Jā'-cob arise? for *is* small.

3 *The LORD repented for this shall not be, saith the LORD.

4 ¶ Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord ⁵called to contend by fire, and it vowed the great deep, and did up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord God, cease I beseech thee: ⁶by whom shall Jā'-cob arise? for he *is* small.

6 The LORD repented for this. This also shall not be, saith the LORD.

7 ¶ Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall made by a plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand.

8 And the LORD said unto ⁹Ā'-mōs, what seest thou? And he said, A plumbline. Then said the LORD, Behold, ¹⁰*I will set a plumbline in the midst of my people Is'-rā-él: ¹¹I will not again pass by them: more:

9 *And the high places of Is'-rā-él shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Is'-rā-él shall be laid waste; ¹²I will rise against the house of Jēr-ō-bō'-ām with the sword.

10 ¶ Then Ām-ā-zī'-āh ¹³the priest of Bēth'-ēl sent to ¹⁴Jēr-ō-bō'-ām king of Is'-rā-él, saying, ¹⁵Ā'-mōs hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Is'-rā-él: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus ¹⁶Ā'-mōs saith, Jēr-ō-bō'-ām shall die by the sword, Is'-rā-él shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Also Ām-ā-zī'-āh said unto ¹⁷mōs, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Jū'-dāh, and there eat bread, and prophesy there:

13 But ¹⁸prophesy not again in more at Bēth'-ēl: ¹⁹for it is the king's ²⁰'chapel, and it is the ²¹'king's court.

14 ¶ Then answered ²²Ā'-mōs,

and to Am-ä-zî'-äh, I was no prophet,
neither was I ^a a prophet's son; ^b but
was an herdsman, and a gatherer
of ^c sycomore fruit:
5 And the LORD took me ^a as I
plowed the flock, and the LORD
d^a unto me, Go, prophesy unto my
people İs'-rä-ël.
6 ¶ Now therefore hear thou the
word of the LORD: Thou sayest,
Prophesy not against İs'-rä-ël, and
prop not thy word against the
use of İ'-säac.
7 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD;
Thy wife shall be an harlot in the
city, and thy sons and thy daughters
shall fall by the sword, and thy land
shall be divided by line; and thou
 shalt die in a polluted land: and
İs'-rä-ël shall surely go into captivity
out of his land.

CHAPTER 8.

A basket of summer fruit is shewed the
proximity of Israel's end. 11 Famine of the word.

THUS hath the Lord God shewed
unto me: and behold a basket
of summer fruit.

And he said, Ä'-möš, what seest
thou? And I said, A basket of
summer fruit. Then said the LORD
unto me, The end is come upon
my people of İs'-rä-ël; ^a I will not
again pass by them any more.

And ^a the songs of the temple
shall be howlings in that day, saith
the Lord GOD: there shall be many
dead bodies in every place; ^a they
shall cast them forth with silence.

¶ Hear this, O ye that ^a swallow
the needy, even to make the
corner of the land to fail,

Saying, When will the ^a new moon
be gone, that we may sell corn?
and the sabbath, that we may ^a set forth
meat, ^a making the e'-phäi small,
and the shé'-kél great, and ^a falsify-
ing the balances by deceit?

That we may buy the poor for
silver, and the needy for a pair of
shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the
meat?

The LORD hath sworn by the
excellency of Jä'-qöb, Surely ^a I
will never forget any of their
works.

¶ Shall not the land tremble for
this, and every one mourn that
relleth therein? and it shall rise
wholly as a flood; and it shall be

B.C. 787.

^a ch. 9. 5.

^b 1 Kin. 20.

35.

^c 2 Kin. 2. 5.

& 4. 33.

& 6. 1.

^c ch. 1. 1.

Zech. 13. 5.

^a or, wild

figs.

^d Job 5. 14.

Is. 13. 10.

& 59. 9. 10.

Jer. 15. 9.

Mic. 3. 6.

^b Heb. from

behind.

^c Is. 15. 2. 3.

Jer. 48. 37.

Ezek. 7. 13.

& 27. 31.

^d Ezek. 21. 2.

Mic. 2. 6.

^e Jer. 6. 26.

Zech. 12. 10.

^a Jer. 28. 12.

& 29. 21. 32.

^d Is. 13. 16.

Lam. 5. 11.

Hos. 4. 13.

Zech. 14. 2.

^b 1 Sam. 3. 1.

Ps. 74. 9.

Ezek. 7. 26.

^c Hos. 4. 15.

^d Deut. 9. 21.

^e Heb. way:

Acts 9. 2.

& 19. 9. 23.

& 24. 14.

^a ch. 5. 5.

^b Ezek. 7. 2.

^c ch. 7. 8.

^d ch. 5. 23.

^e Heb.

shall howl.

^f ch. 6. 9. 10.

^g Heb.

be silent.

^h or,

chipiter,

or, knop.

ⁱ Ps. 14. 4.

Prov. 30. 14.

^j or, wound

them.

^k Ps. 68. 21.

Hab. 3. 13.

^l or, month.

^m ch. 2. 14.

ⁿ Neh. 13. 15.

16.

^o Heb. open.

^p Mic. 6. 10.

11.

^q Heb. per-

verting the

balances

of deceit.

Hos. 12. 7.

^r Ps. 139. 8.

^s Job 20. 6.

Jer. 51. 53.

Obad. 4.

^t ch. 2. 6.

^u ch. 6. 8.

^v Hos. 8. 13.

& 9. 9.

^w Hos. 4. 3.

^x Lev. 26. 33.

Deut. 28. 65.

Ezek. 5. 12.

cast out and drowned, ^a as by the
flood of E'-gypt.

9 And it shall come to pass in that
day, saith the Lord GOD, ^a that I will
cause the sun to go down at noon,
and I will darken the earth in the
clear day:

10 And I will turn your feasts into
mourning, and all your songs into
lamentation; ^a and I will bring up
sackcloth upon all loins, and bald-
ness upon every head; ^a and I will
make it as the mourning of an only
son, and the end thereof as a bitter
day.

11 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith
the Lord GOD, that I will send a
famine in the land, not a famine
of bread, nor a thirst for water,
but ^a of hearing the words of the
LORD:

12 And they shall wander from sea
to sea, and from the north even to
the east, they shall run to and fro
to seek the word of the LORD, and
shall not find it.

13 In that day shall the fair virgins
and young men faint for thirst.

14 They that ^a swear by ^a the sin
of Sä-mär'-i-ä, and say, Thy god, O
Dän, liveth; and, The ^a manner ^a of
Beér-shé'-bä liveth; even they shall
fall, and never rise up again.

CHAPTER 9.

1 The certainty of the desolation. 11 The restoring
of the tabernacle of David.

I SAW the Lord standing upon the
altar: and he said, Smite the 'lin-
tel of the door, that the posts may
shake: and ^a cut them in the head,
all of them; and I will slay the last
of them with the sword: ^a he that
fleeth of them shall not flee away,
and he that escapeth of them shall
not be delivered.

2 ¶ Though they dig into hell,
thence shall mine hand take them;
^a though they climb up to heaven,
thence will I bring them down:

3 And though they hide themselves
in the top of Cär'-mél, I will search
and take them out thence; and
though they be hid from my sight
in the bottom of the sea, thence will
I command the serpent, and he shall
bite them:

4 And though they go into captivity
before their enemies, ^a thence will
I command the sword, and it shall

slay them: and *I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

5 And the Lord God of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall ^d melt, *and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as *by* the flood of Ē'-gÿpt.

6 *It is* he that buildeth his ³⁴ stories in the heaven, and hath founded his ^b troop in the earth; he that ^k calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: ^k The LORD is his name.

7 Are ye not as children of the Ē-thi-ō'-pi-āns unto me, O children of Īs'-rā-ēl? saith the LORD. Have not I brought up Īs'-rā-ēl out of the land of Ē'-gÿpt? and the ^m Phil'-is-tīnēs from ^o Cāph'-tôr, and the Sÿr'-i-āns from ^p Kir?

8 Behold, *the eyes of the Lord God are upon the sinful kingdom, and I *will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jā'-cob, saith the LORD.

9 For, lo, I will command, and I will *sift the house of Īs'-rā-ēl among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least ^a grain fall upon the earth.

B.C. 787.

^a Lev. 17. 10.
^b Jer. 44. 11.
^c ch. 6. 3.

^c Acts 15. 16.

^d Mic. 1. 4.

^e ch. 8. 8.

² Heb. hedge, or, wall.

³ or, spheres.

⁴ Heb. ascensions.

^f Ps. 104. 3.

^g Obad. 19.

^h or, bundle.

ⁱ ch. 5. 8.

^j Num. 24. 18.

^k Heb. upon whom my name is called.

^l ch. 4. 13.

^m Lev. 26. 5.

ⁿ Heb. draweth forth.

^o Jer. 47. 4.

^p Jer. 3. 18.

^q or, new wine.

^r Deut. 2. 23.

^s Jer. 47. 4.

^t ch. 1. 5.

^u Jer. 30. 3.

^v ver. 4.

^w Is. 61. 4.

^x Ezek. 36. 33.

^y Jer. 30. 11.

^z Obad. 16.

^a Heb. cause to move.

^b Is. 60. 21.

^c Jer. 32. 41.

^d Ezek. 34. 25.

^e 2 Heb. stone.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, *which The evil shall not overtake nor vent us.

11 ¶ In that day will I raise the tabernacle of Dā'-vid that fallen, and *close up the breach thereof; and I will raise up ruins, and I will build it as in days of old:

12 *That they may possess remnant of Ē'-dom, and of all heathen, *which are called by name, saith the LORD that doeth this.

13 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed; and the mountains shall drop ^{sy} wine, and all the hills shall melt.

14 *And I will bring again captivity of my people of Īs'-rā-ēl, and *they shall build the wall of the cities, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of the trees.

15 And I will plant them in their land, and *they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.

Ō-BĀ-DĪ'-ĀH.

1 The destruction of Edom, 3 for their pride, &c.
17 The salvation and victory of Jacob.

THE vision of Ō-bā-dī'-āh. Thus saith the Lord God ^b concerning Ē'-dom; *We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised.

3 ¶ The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts ^f of the rock, whose habitation is high; ^g that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 *Though thou exalt *thyself* as the eagle, and though thou ['] set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD.

B.C. c. 587.

^a Jer. 49. 9.

^b Is. 21. 11.

^c 34. 5.

^d Ezek. 25. 12.

^e Joel 3. 19.

^f Mal. 1. 3.

^g Jer. 49. 14.

^h Is. 17. 6.

ⁱ or, gleanings.

^j Heb. the men of thy peace.

^k Jer. 38. 22.

^l Heb. the men of thy bread.

^m 2 Kin. 14. 7.

ⁿ Is. 14. 13-15.

^o Rev. 18. 7.

^p Is. 19. 11.

^q or, of it.

^r Job 5. 12.

^s Is. 23. 14.

^t Jer. 49. 7.

^u Job 20. 6.

^v Jer. 49. 16.

^w Amos 9. 2.

^x Hab. 2. 9.

^y Ps. 76. 5.

^z Amos 2. 16.

^a Jer. 49. 7.

5 If ^a thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till thou had enough? if the grapegatherers came to thee, ^d would they not leave ² some grapes?

6 How are the things of Ē'-dom searched out! how are his hid things sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border: ^a the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; ^b they have eaten thy bread have laid a wound under thee: ^c there is none understanding ^d in him.

8 *Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise men of Ē'-dom, and understanding of the mount of Ē'-sāu?

9 And thy ^m mighty men, O ⁿ

an, shall be dismayed, to the end
at every one of the mount of
sâu may be cut off by slaughter.
0 ¶ For thy violence against thy
other Jā'-qob shame shall cover
ee, and 'thou shalt be cut off for
er.

1 In the day that thou stoodest on
e other side, in the day that the
angers 'carried away captive his
rees, and foreigners entered into
s gates, and 'cast lots upon Jē-rū'-
lēm, even thou wast as one of
em.

2 But 'thou shouldst not have
oked on the day of thy brother
the day that he became a stran-
r; neither shouldst thou have
ejoyed over the children of Jū'-
h in the day of their destruction;
ither shouldst thou have 'spoken
oudly in the day of distress.

3 Thou shouldst not have entered
to the gate of my people in the day
their calamity; yea, thou should-
not have looked on their affliction
the day of their calamity, nor
ve laid hands on their substance
the day of their calamity;

4 Neither shouldst thou have
in the crossway, to cut off
ose of his that did escape; neither
ouldst thou have 'delivered up
ose of his that did remain in the
y of distress.

5 *For the day of the LORD is near
on all the heathen: 'as thou hast
ne, it shall be done unto thee: thy

B.C. c. 687.

* Joel 3. 17.

b Gen. 27. 41.
Pa. 137. 7.

c Ezek. 35. 9.
2 or, sup wp.

d Amos 9. 8.

3 or, carried
away his
substance.

4 or, they
that escape.

5 or, it shall
be holy,
Joel 3. 17.

* Joel 3. 3.
Nah. 3. 10.

1 Is. 10. 17.

6 or, do not
behold, &c.

7 Ps. 22. 17.

a Job 31. 29.
Prov. 17. 5.
Mic. 7. 8.

7 Heb.
magnified
thy mouth.

d Zeph. 2. 7.

8 or, forces.

e 1 Kin. 17. 9.

9 or, shall
possess that
which is in
Sephurud.

2 or, shut wp.

3 Ps. 31. 8.

1 Jer. 32. 44.

m James 5. 20.

n Ezek. 30. 3.

o Hab. 2. 8.

p Ps. 22. 23.
Dan. 2. 44.

reward shall return upon thine own
head.

16 *For as ye have drunk upon my
holy mountain, so shall all the hea-
then drink continually, yea, they
shall drink, and they shall 'swallow
down, and they shall be as though
they had not been.

17 ¶ But upon mount Zi'-on d shall
be 'deliverance, and 'there shall be
holiness; and the house of Jā'-qob
shall possess their possessions.

18 And the house of Jā'-qob / shall
be a fire, and the house of Jō'-sēph
a flame, and the house of Ē'-sâu for
stubble; and they shall kindle in
them, and devour them; and there
shall not be any remaining of the
house of Ē'-sâu; for the LORD hath
spoken it.

19 And they of the south shall
possess the mount of Ē'-sâu; 'and
they of the plain the Phil'-is-tines;
and they shall possess the fields of
Ē'-phrā'im, and the fields of Sā-
mār'-i-ā; and Bēn'-jā-min shall pos-
sess Gil'-ē-ād.

20 And the captivity of this host
of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl shall pos-
sess that of the Cā'-nā-ān-ites, even
unto Zār'-ē-phāth; and the cap-
tivity of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, ° which is in
Sē-phār'-ād, 'shall possess the cities
of the south.

21 And °saviours shall come up on
mount Zi'-on to judge the mount of
Ē'-sâu; and the kingdom shall be
the LORD's.

JŌ'-NĀH.

CHAPTER 1.

Jonah, fleeing to Tarshish, is cast into the sea.

NOW the word of the LORD came
unto Jō'-nāh the son of Ā-mīt'-
ai, saying,

2 Arise, go to Nīn'-ē-vēh, that
great city, and cry against it; for
their wickedness is come up before
me.

3 But Jō'-nāh rose up to flee unto
Tār'-shish from the presence of the
LORD, and went down to Jōp'-pā;
and he found a ship going to Tār'-
shish: so he paid the fare thereof
and went down into it, to go with
them unto Tār'-shish 'from the pre-
sence of the LORD.

B.C. c. 862.

* Ps. 107. 25.

2 Heb. cast
forth.

3 Called,
Mat. 12. 39,
Jonas.

4 Heb.
thought to
be broken.

5 Gen. 10. 11.

6 Acts 27. 18.

7 Gen. 18. 20.

8 Ezra 9. 6.

9 1 Sam. 24. 3.

10 Acts 9. 36.

11 Ps. 107. 28.

12 Joel 2. 14.

13 Gen. 4. 16.

4 ¶ But *the LORD 'sent out a great
wind into the sea, and there was a
mighty tempest in the sea, so that
the ship was 'like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid,
and cried every man unto his god,
and 'cast forth the wares that were
in the ship into the sea, to lighten
it of them. But Jō'-nāh was gone
down 'into the sides of the ship;
and he lay, and was fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him,
and said unto him, What meanest
thou, O sleeper? arise, 'call upon
thy God, 'if so be that God will
think upon us, that we perish not.

7 And they said every one to his

fellow, Come, and let us ^acast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil ^{is} upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jō'-nāh.

8 Then said they unto him, ^cTell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil ^{is} upon us; What ^{is} thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what ^{is} thy country? and of what people ^{art} thou?

9 And he said unto them, I ^{am} an Hē'-brēw; and I fear ^{the} LORD, the God of heaven, ^{which} hath made the sea and the dry ^{land}.

10 Then were the men ^{exceed-}ingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

11 ¶ Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea ^{may} be calm unto us? for the sea ^{was} wrought, and was tempestuous.

12 And he said unto them, ^{Take} me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest ^{is} upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men ^{rowed} hard to bring ^{it} to the land; ^{but} they could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and ^{lay} not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O LORD, ^{hast} done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jō'-nāh, and cast him forth into the sea: ^{and} the sea ^{ceased} from her raging.

16 Then the men ^{feared} the LORD exceedingly, and ^{offered} a sacrifice unto the LORD, and made vows.

17 ¶ Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jō'-nāh. And ^{Jō'-nāh} was in the ^{belly} of the fish three days and three nights.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Prayer of Jonah. 10 His deliverance from the fish.

THEN Jō'-nāh prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly,

2 And said, I ^{cried} ^{by} reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, ^{and} he heard me; out of the belly of

B.C. c. 882.

^a Josh. 7. 14.
1 Sam. 10. 20.
& 14. 41, 42.
Prov. 16. 33.
Acts 1. 28.

² or, ^{the} grave.
Is. 14. 9.

^b Ps. 88. 6.
³ Heb. heart.

^c Josh. 7. 19.
1 Sam. 14. 43.

^d Ps. 42. 7.
^e Ps. 31. 22.

^f 1 Kin. 8. 38.
^g Ps. 69. 1.

Lam. 3. 54.
or, JE-
HOVAH.

^h Ps. 146. 6.
Acts 17. 24.

ⁱ Heb. with
great fear.

^j Heb. cut-
tings off.

^k Ps. 16. 10.

^l or, the pit.

^m Ps. 18. 6.

ⁿ Heb. may
be silent
from us.

^o or, grew
more and
more tem-
pestuous.

^p Heb. went.

^q 2 Kin. 17. 15.
Ps. 31. 6.

^r Jer. 10. 8.
& 16. 19.

^s John 11. 50.

^t Ps. 50. 14.
& 116. 17.

^u Hos. 12. 2.
Heb. 13. 15.

^v Ps. 3. 8.

^w Heb.
dugged.

^x Prov. 21. 30.

^y Deut. 21. 8.

^z Ps. 115. 3.

^{aa} Ps. 89. 9.

^{ab} Luke 8. 24.
^{ac} Heb. stood.

^{ad} Mark 4. 41.
Acts 5. 11.

^{ae} Heb.

of God: So
Gen. 30. 8.

Ps. 36. 6.
& 80. 10.

^{af} Heb.
sacrificed
a sacrifice
unto the
LORD, and
vowed vows.

^{ag} Deut. 18. 22.

^{ah} Mat. 12. 40.
& 16. 4.

^{ai} Luke 11. 30.

^{aj} Heb.
bowels.

^{ak} Mat. 12. 41.
Luke 11. 32.

^{al} Ps. 130. 1.
& 130. 1.

^{am} & 142. 1.
Lam. 3. 55.

^{an} or, out
of mine
affliction.

^{ao} Ps. 65. 2.
& Job 2. 8.

^{ap} hell cried I, and thou heardest my voice.

3 ^bFor thou hadst cast me in the deep, in the ^cmidst of the sea, and the floods compassed me about ^dall thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

4 ^eThen I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again ^ftoward thy holy temple.

5 The ^gwaters compassed me about even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the ^hbottoms the mountains; the earth with her bars ^{was} about me for ever: ⁱhast thou brought up my life ^jfrom ^kcorruption, O LORD my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the LORD: ^land my prayer came in unto thee, in thine holy temple.

8 They that observe ^{lying} vanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will ^msacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving: I will pay ⁿthat that I have vowed. ^oSalvation is of the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jō'-nāh upon the dry ^{land}.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Jonah, sent again, preacheth to the Ninevites Upon their repentance, 10 God repenteth.

AND the word of the LORD came unto Jō'-nāh the second time saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nin'-ē-vēh, the great city, and preach unto it ^tthat I bid thee.

3 So Jō'-nāh arose, and went unto Nin'-ē-vēh, according to the word of the LORD. Now Nin'-ē-vēh was ^uexceeding great city of three days' journey.

4 And Jō'-nāh began to enter in the city a day's journey, and ^vcried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nin'-ē-vēh shall be overthrown.

5 ¶ So the people of Nin'-ē-vēh ^wbelieved God, and proclaimed fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For word came unto the king of Nin'-ē-vēh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered ^xhim with sackcloth, ^yand sat in ashes.

And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through in-ě-vēh by the decree of the ng and his nobles, saying, Let either man nor beast, herd nor eck, taste any thing: let them t feed, nor drink water:

But let man and beast be covered th sackcloth, and cry mightily to God: yea, let them turn ery one from his evil way, and om the violence that is in their nds.

Who can tell if God will turn d repent, and turn away from his ree anger, that we perish not?

¶ And God saw their works, at they turned from their evil ay; and God repented of the evil, at he had said that he would do to them; and he did it not.

CHAPTER 4.

nah, repining at God's mercy, 4 is reproved by the type of a gourd.

UT it displeased Jō'-nāh exceed- ily, and he was very angry.

And he prayed unto the LORD, d said, I pray thee, O LORD, was t this my saying, when I was yet y country? Therefore I fled fore unto Tār'-shish: for I knew at thou art a gracious God, and rciful, slow to anger, and of great adness, and repentest thee of the il.

Therefore now, O LORD, take, beseech thee, my life from me; e it is better for me to die than live.

B.C. c. 862.

^a 2 Chr. 20. 3.

^b Joel 2. 15.

^c or, Art thou great-ly angry?

^d Heb. saul.

^e Heb. great men.

^f or, silent.

^g ver. 3.

^h or, Art thou great-ly angry?

ⁱ or, I am greatly angry.

^j or, spared.

^k ch. 1. 3.

^l Heb. was the son of the night.

^m Ex. 34. 6.

ⁿ Ps. 86. 5.

^o Joel 2. 13.

^p ch. 1. 2.

^q & 3. 2.

^r 1 Kin. 19. 4.

^s Deut. 1. 39.

^t ver. 8.

^u Ps. 36. 6.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD, Doest thou well to be angry?

5 So Jō'-nāh went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And the LORD God prepared a gourd, and made it to come up over Jō'-nāh, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jō'-nāh was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jō'-nāh, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, It is better for me to die than to live.

9 And God said to Jō'-nāh, Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, I do well to be angry, even unto death.

10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which came up in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I spare Nin'-ě-vēh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also much cattle?

MĪ'-CĀH.

CHAPTER 1.

nah sheweth the wrath of God against Jacob for idolatry. 10 He exhorteth to mourning.

HE word of the LORD that came to Mī'-cāh the Mō-rās'-thite in the days of Jō'-thām, Ā'-hāz, and ōz-ē-kī'-āh, kings of Jū'-dāh, which saw concerning Sā-mār'-i-ā and -rū'-sā-lēm.

Hear, all ye people; hearken, O rth, and all that therein is: and the Lord God be witness against u, the Lord from his holy tem- e.

For, behold, the LORD cometh

B.C. c. 750.

^a Judg. 6. 5.

^b Jer. 26. 18.

^c Heb. a descent.

^d Heb. Hear, ye people, all of them.

^e Heb. the fulness thereof.

^f Ps. 11. 4.

forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.

4 And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down a steep place.

5 For the transgression of Jā'-qob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Īs'-rā-ēl. What is the transgression of Jā'-qob? is it not Sā-mār'-i-ā? and what are the high places of Jū'-dāh? are they not Jē-rū'-sā-lēm?

6 Therefore I will make Sā-mār'-i-ā
as an heap of the field, and as
plantings of a vineyard: and I will
pour down the stones thereof into
the valley, and I will discover the
foundations thereof.

7 And all the graven images there-
of shall be beaten to pieces, and all
the hires thereof shall be burned
with the fire, and all the idols there-
of will I lay desolate: for she
gathered it of the hire of an harlot,
and they shall return to the hire
of an harlot.

8 Therefore I will wail and howl,
I will go stripped and naked: I will
make a wailing like the dragons,
and mourning as the owls.

9 For her wound is incurable; for
it is come unto Jū'-dāh; he is come
unto the gate of my people, even to
Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

10 ¶ Declare ye it not at Gāth,
weep ye not at all: in the house of
Aph'-rāh roll thyself in the dust.

11 Pass ye away, thou inhabitant
of Sā'-phir, having thy shame naked:
the inhabitant of Zā'-ā-nān came
not forth in the mourning of Bēth-
ē'-zēl; he shall receive of you his
standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Mār'-ōth
waited carefully for good: but
evil came down from the LORD
unto the gate of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

13 O thou inhabitant of Lā'-chish,
bind the chariot to the swift beast:
she is the beginning of the sin
to the daughter of Zī'-on: for the
transgressions of Īs'-rā-ēl were found
in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou give
presents to Mō'-rēsh-ēth-gāth: the
houses of Āch'-zib shall be a lie
to the kings of Īs'-rā-ēl.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto
thee, O inhabitant of Mā-rē'-shāh:
he shall come unto Ā-dūl'-lām the
glory of Īs'-rā-ēl.

16 Make thee bald, and poll thee
for thy delicate children; enlarge
thy baldness as the eagle; for they
are gone into captivity from thee.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Against oppression. 12 A promise of restoration.

WOE to them that devise ini-
quity, and work evil upon their
beds! when the morning is light,
they practise it, because it is in the
power of their hand.

B.C. c. 750.

a2 Kin. 19. 25.
ch. 3. 12.
2 or
defraud.

b Ezek. 13. 14.

c Hos. 2. 5.

d2 Sam. 1. 17.

e Heb.
with a la-
mentation
of lamenta-
tion.

f Is. 22. 4.
/ Job 30. 29.

g Heb.
daughters
of the owl.

h or,
instead of
restoring.

i or, she is
grievously
sick of her
wounds.

j2 Kin. 18. 13.

k2 Sam. 1. 20.

l or, Pro-
phesy ye not
as they
prophesy.

m Heb.
Drop, &c.
Ezek. 21. 2.

n i.e. Dust.

o or, thou
that dwell-
est fairly.

p Heb.
inhabitress.

q or, the
country of
flocks.

r or, a place
near.

s or,
shortened.

t Heb.
upright.

u Heb.
yesterday.

v or, was
grieved.

w Amos 3. 6.

x Heb. over
against a
garment.

y2 Kin. 18.
14, 17.

z or, wives.

a2 Sam. 8. 2.

b2 Kin. 18. 14-
16.

c Deut. 12. 9.

d Lev. 18. 25,
28.

e Jer. 3. 2.

f or, for.

g i.e. a lie.

h Josh. 15. 44.

i or, walk
with the
wind, and
lie falsely.

j Josh. 15. 44.

k or, the
glory of
Israel shall
come, &c.

l2 Chr. 11. 7.

m Is. 15. 2.

n Jer. 7. 29.

o ch. 4. 6, 7.

p Lam. 4. 10.

q Jer. 31. 5.

r Ezek. 36. 37.

s Hos. 7. 6.

2 And they covet fields, and take
them by violence; and houses, and
take them away: so they oppress
a man and his house, even a man
and his heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the LORD.
Behold, against this family do
devise an evil, from which ye shall
not remove your necks; neither
shall ye go haughtily: for this evil
is evil.

4 ¶ In that day shall one take
a parable against you, and say, We
have utterly spoiled: he hath
changed the portion of my people,
how hath he removed it from me,
turning away he hath divided
the fields.

5 Therefore thou shalt have no
that shall cast a cord by lot in the
congregation of the LORD.

6 ¶ Prophecy ye not, say they
them that prophesy: they shall
prophesy to them, that they shall
not take shame.

7 ¶ O thou that art named
house of Jā'-cob, is the spirit of the
LORD straitened? are these
doings? do not my words go
to him that walketh uprightly?

8 Even of late my people is risen
up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe
with the garment from them that
pass by securely as men averse from
war.

9 The women of my people have
ye cast out from their pleasant
houses; from their children have
ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this
is not your rest: because it is
luted, it shall destroy you, even
with a sore destruction.

11 If a man walking in the spirit
and falsehood do lie, saying, I will
prophesy unto thee of wine and
strong drink; he shall even be like
a prophet of this people.

12 ¶ I will surely assemble,
Jā'-cob, all of thee; I will surely
gather the remnant of Īs'-rā-ēl:
will put them together as the sheep
of Bōz'-rāh, as the flock in the
middle of their fold: they shall make
noise by reason of the multitude
of men.

13 The breaker is come up before
them: they have broken up, and
have passed through the gate, and

gone out by it: and *their king
all pass before them, *and the
RD on the head of them.

CHAPTER 3.

Cruelty of the princes. 5 The false prophets.

ND I said, Hear, I pray you, O
heads of Jā'-cōb, and ye princes
the house of Īs'-rā-ēl; *Is it not*
you to know judgment?
Who hate the good, and love the
; who pluck off their skin from
them, and their flesh from off
ir bones;

Who also *eat the flesh of my
ple, and flay their skin from off
m; and they break their bones,
l chop them in pieces, as for
pot, and *as flesh within the
iron.

Then *shall they cry unto the
RD, but he will not hear them:
will even hide his face from them
that time, as they have behaved
themselves ill in their doings.

¶ Thus saith the LORD *concern-
ing the prophets that make my
ple err, that *bite with their
th, and cry, Peace; and *he that
teth not into their mouths, they
on prepare war against him.

Therefore night shall be unto
i, *that ye shall not have a
ion; and it shall be dark unto
i, *that ye shall not divine; *and
sun shall go down over the pro-
phets, and the day shall be dark
er them.

Then shall the seers be ashamed,
l the diviners confounded: yea,
ye shall all cover their *lips; *for
is no answer of God.

¶ But truly I am full of power by
e spirit of the LORD, and of judg-
ent, and of might, *to declare
to Jā'-cōb his transgression, and
Īs'-rā-ēl his sin.

Hear this, I pray you, ye heads
the house of Jā'-cōb, and princes
the house of Īs'-rā-ēl, that abhor
gment, and pervert all equity.

0 *They build up Zi'-on with
lood, and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm with ini-
ty.

1 *The heads thereof judge for
ward, and *the priests thereof
ch for hire, and the prophets
reof divine for money: *yet will
y lean upon the LORD, *and say,
not the LORD among us? none
can come upon us.

B.C. c. 730.

* Hos. 3. 5.
b Is. 62. 12.
c Jer. 23. 18.
d Ps. 79. 1.
e ch. 4. 2.

f Jer. 5. 4. 5.

g Is. 2. 2. &c.
Ezek. 17. 22.

h Ps. 14. 4.

i Ezek. 11. 3.

j Ps. 18. 41.
Prov. 1. 28.
Is. 1. 15.
Ezek. 8. 18.
Zech. 7. 13.

k Is. 56. 10.
Ezek. 13. 10.
& 22. 25.

l ch. 2. 11.
Mat. 7. 15.
* Ezek. 13. 18,
19.

m Is. 2. 4.
Joel 3. 10.

n or, scythes.
Is. 8. 20, 22.
Ezek. 13. 23.

o Ps. 72. 7.
p Heb. from
a vision.

q 1 Kin. 4. 25.
Zech. 3. 10.

r Heb. from
divining.
Amos 8. 9.

s Jer. 2. 11.

t Heb.
upper lip.

u Ps. 74. 9.
Amos 8. 11.

v Zech. 10. 12.
z Ezek. 34. 16.
Zeph. 3. 19.

z Ps. 147. 2.
Ezek. 34. 13.

a Is. 58. 1.

b ch. 2. 12.

c Is. 9. 6.
Dan. 7. 14.
Luke 1. 33.
Rev. 11. 15.

d Jer. 22. 13.
e Heb. bloods.

f Ezek. 22. 27.
Hab. 2. 12.

g or, Edar:
Gen. 35. 21.
/ Is. 1. 23.

h Ezek. 22. 12.
Hos. 4. 18.

i Jer. 6. 13.
j Is. 48. 2.
Jer. 7. 4.

k Heb.
saying.
Jer. 8. 19.
Is. 13. 8.
Jer. 30. 6.

12 Therefore shall Zi'-on for your
sake be *plowed as a field, *and Jē-
rū'-sā-lēm shall become heaps, and
*the mountain of the house as the
high places of the forest.

CHAPTER 4.

The glory and victory of the church.

BUT *in the last days it shall
come to pass, *that* the moun-
tain of the house of the LORD shall
be established in the top of the
mountains, and it shall be exalted
above the hills; and people shall
flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come,
and say, Come, and let us go up to
the mountain of the LORD, and to
the house of the God of Jā'-cōb;
and he will teach us of his ways,
and we will walk in his paths: for
the law shall go forth of Zi'-on,
and the word of the LORD from
Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among
many people, and rebuke strong na-
tions afar off; and they shall beat
their swords into *plowshares, and
their spears into *pruninghooks:
nation shall not lift up a sword
against nation, *neither shall they
learn war any more.

4 *But they shall sit every man
under his vine and under his fig
tree; and none shall make them
afraid: for the mouth of the LORD
of hosts hath spoken *it*.

5 For *all people will walk every
one in the name of his god, and
*we will walk in the name of the
LORD our God for ever and ever.

6 In that day, saith the LORD, *will
I assemble her that halteth, *and I
will gather her that is driven out,
and her that I have afflicted;

7 And I will make her that halted
b a remnant, and her that was cast
far off a strong nation: and the
LORD *shall reign over them in
mount Zi'-on from henceforth, even
for ever.

8 ¶ And thou, O tower of *the
flock, the strong hold of the daugh-
ter of Zi'-on, unto thee shall it come,
even the first dominion; the king-
dom shall come to the daughter of
Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

9 Now why dost thou cry out
aloud? *'is there* no king in thee? is
thy counsellor perished? for *pangs

have taken thee as a woman in travail.

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zi'-on, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go *even* to Bāb'-y-lon; there shalt thou be delivered; there the LORD shall redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.

11 ¶ Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zi'-on.

12 But they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall gather them ^a as the sheaves into the floor.

13 Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zi'-on: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt ^a beat in pieces many people: ^m and I will consecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto ⁿ the Lord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The birth of Christ. 4 His kingdom. 8 His conquest.

NOW gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they shall ^a smite the judge of Īs'-rā-ēl with a rod upon the cheek.

2 But thou, ^b Bēth'-lē-hēm Ēph'-rā-tāh, *though* thou be little ^a among the ⁿ thousands of Jū'-dāh, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me *that is* to be ^a ruler in Īs'-rā-ēl; ⁿ whose goings forth *have been* from of old, from ^a everlasting.

3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time *that* ^a she which travaileth hath brought forth: then ^b the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Īs'-rā-ēl.

4 ¶ And he shall stand and ^a feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide: for now ^a shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

5 And this *man* ^a shall be the peace, when the Ās-sūr'-i-ān shall come into our land; and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight ^a principal men.

6 And they shall ^a waste the land

B.C. 710.

^a Gen. 10. 8.

² or, with her own naked swords.

^b Luke 1. 71.

^c ver. 3.

^d Deut. 32. 2.
^e Ps. 72. 6.

^f Lam. 2. 16.

^g Obad. 12.
^h ch. 7. 10.

ⁱ Is. 55. 8.
^j Rom. 11. 33.
^k or, goats.

^l Is. 21. 10.

^m Is. 41. 15.
ⁿ Jer. 51. 33.

^o Dan. 2. 44.

^p Zech. 9. 10.
^q Is. 18. 7.

^r Zech. 4. 14.

^s Lam. 3. 30.
^t Mat. 5. 39.

^u Is. 2. 6.

^v Zech. 13. 2.

^w or, statues.

^x Mat. 2. 6.

^y John 7. 42.

^z 1 Sam. 23. 23.

^{aa} Is. 2. 8.

^{ab} Ex. 18. 25.

^{ac} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ad} Is. 9. 6.

^{ae} Ps. 90. 2.

^{af} Prov. 8. 22.

^{ag} John 1. 1.

^{ah} or, enemies.

^{ai} Heb. the days of eternity.

^{aj} Ps. 149. 7.

^{ak} ch. 4. 10.

^{al} ch. 4. 7.

^{am} 7 or, rule.

^{an} Is. 40. 11.

^{ao} Ezek. 34. 23.

^{ap} or, with.

^{aq} Ps. 72. 7.

^{ar} Is. 52. 13.

^{as} Zech. 9. 10.

^{at} Luke 1. 32.

^{au} Deut. 32. 1.

^{av} Hos. 12. 2.

^{aw} Ps. 72. 7.

^{ax} Is. 9. 6.

^{ay} Zech. 9. 10.

^{az} Luke 2. 14.

^{ba} Is. 1. 18.

^{bb} Hos. 4. 1.

^{bc} Jer. 2. 5.

^{bd} Heb. princes of men.

^{be} Heb. eat up.

of Ās-sūr'-i-ā with the sword, the land of ^a Nim'-rōd ^a in the trances thereof: thus shall he ^a deliver us from the Ās-sūr'-i-ān, who he cometh into our land, and who he treadeth within our borders.

7 And ^a the remnant of Jā'-qōb shall be in the midst of many people ^a dew from the LORD, as the show upon the grass, that tarrieth not man, nor waiteth for the sons of man.

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jā'-qōb shall be among the Gēn'-tīlēs in the midst of many people as a lion among beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of ^a sheep: when if he go through, both treadeth down and teareth in pieces, and none shall deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to pass that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots:

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds:

12 And I will cut off witchcrafters out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more ^a soothsayers:

13 Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy ^a standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt ^a no more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy grove out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy ^a cities.

15 And I will ^a execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen such as they have not heard.

CHAPTER 6.

1 God's controversy for unkindness, 6 for ingratitude, 10 for injustice, 16 and for idolatry.

HEAR ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 Hear ye, O mountains, of the LORD's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Īs'-rā-ēl.

3 O my people, what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me

* For I brought thee up out of the land of Ē-gypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Mō'-šēš, Aā'-nā, and Mīr'-i-ām.

O my people, remember now at Bā'-lāk king of Mō'-āb contended, and what Bā'-lām the son of Bē'-ōr answered him from d'Shit'-u unto Gīl'-gāl; that ye may know the righteousness of the LORD.

¶ Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before thee with burnt offerings, with calves a year old?

'Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? 'shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?

He hath shewed thee, O man, that is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but *to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

The LORD's voice crieth unto the man, and *the man of wisdom shall hear his name: hear ye the rod, and ye shall have appointed it.

¶ Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure that is abominable?

'Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the deceitful weights?

For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.

Therefore also will I make thee break in smiting thee, in making thee solitary because of thy sins.

'Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and that which thou desirest will I give up to the sword.

Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

¶ For the statutes of Ōm'-rī are kept, and all the works of the use of Ā'-hāb, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make

B.C. 710.

^a Ex. 12. 61.
^b Deut. 4. 20.
^c 2^d or, astonishment.
^d Is. 25. 8.
^e Jer. 51. 51.

^f Num. 22. 5.
^g 23. 7.
^h 24. 10.
ⁱ Deut. 23. 4.
^j Josh. 24. 9.
^k Rev. 2. 14.

^l Heb. the gatherings of summer.
^m Num. 25. 1.
ⁿ Josh. 4. 19.
^o Is. 17. 6.

^p Judg. 5. 11.
^q Is. 28. 4.
^r Hos. 3. 10.
^s 4^d or, godly, or, merciful.

^t Ps. 12. 1.
^u Is. 57. 1.
^v Heb. sons of a year.

^w Is. 1. 11.
^x Job 29. 6.
^y Psal. 16. 3.
^z 21. 6.
^{aa} Jer. 7. 31.

^{ab} Ezek. 23. 37.
^{ac} Hos. 4. 18.
^{ad} Heb. belly.
^{ae} Deut. 10. 12.
^{af} 1 Sam. 15. 22.

^{ag} Hos. 6. 6.
^{ah} 12. 6.
^{ai} Heb. the mischief of his soul.

^{aj} Gen. 18. 19.
^{ak} Is. 1. 17.
^{al} Ezek. 2. 6.
^{am} Is. 55. 13.

^{an} Heb. humble thyself to walk.
^{ao} 2^d or, thy name shall see that which is.

^{ap} 2^d or, Is there yet unto every man an house of the wicked, &c.
^{aq} 3 Heb. measure of leanness.

^{ar} Amos 8. 5.
^{as} Ezek. 22. 7.
^{at} Mat. 10. 21.
^{au} Luke 12. 53.

^{av} 4^d or, Shall I be pure with, &c.
^{aw} Hos. 12. 7.

^{ax} Jer. 9. 3, 5.
^{ay} Lev. 26. 16.
^{az} Ps. 107. 17.

^{ba} Prov. 24. 17.
^{bb} Lam. 4. 21.
^{bc} Ps. 37. 24.

^{bd} Prov. 24. 16.
^{be} Lev. 26. 26.
^{bf} Lam. 3. 39.

^{bg} Deut. 28. 38.
^{bh} 5^d or, And thou wilt see her that is mine enemy, and cover her with shame.

^{bi} Ps. 35. 26.
^{bj} Ps. 42. 3, 10.
^{bk} Joel 2. 17.

^{bl} 6^d or, he doth much keep the &c.
^{bm} 41 Kin. 16. 25.
^{bn} 7 Heb. she shall be for a treading down.
^{bo} Hos. 5. 11.

thee a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people.

CHAPTER 7.

1 The church, complaining of her small number, 3 and the general corruption, 5 putteth her confidence not in man, but in God. 8 The church's triumph.

WOE is me! for I am as when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grape gleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat: my soul desired the firstripe fruit.

2 The good man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men; they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net.

3 ¶ That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.

4 The best of them is as a brier: the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.

5 ¶ Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; a man's enemies are the men of his own house.

7 Therefore I will look unto the LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

8 ¶ Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the LORD shall be a light unto me.

9 I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

10 Then she that is mine enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her which said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God? mine eyes shall behold her: now shall she be trodden down as the mire of the streets.

11 In the day that thy walls are

to be built, *in* that day shall the decree be far removed.

12 *In* that day *also* ^bhe shall come even to thee from Ās-sŷr'-i-ā, ²and from the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to the river, and from sea to sea, and from mountain to mountain.

13 ¹'Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, ²for the fruit of their doings.

14 ¹Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily *in* ²the wood, in the midst of Cār'-mēl: let them feed in Bā'-shān and Gīl'-ē-ād, as in the days of old.

15 ¹'According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Ē'-gŷpt will I shew unto him marvellous *things*.

16 ¹The nations ²shall see and be

B.C. 710.

^a Job 21. 5.

^b Is. 11. 16.

² or, even to.

^c Ps. 72. 9.

^d Is. 49. 23.

^e Ps. 18. 45.

³ or, creeping things.

⁴ or, After that it hath been.

^f Ex. 15. 11.

^g Ex. 34. 6, 7.

^h Jer. 50. 20.

ⁱ Jer. 21. 14.

^j ch. 4. 7.

^k Ps. 103. 9.

^l Is. 37. 16.

^m or, Rule.

ⁿ Ps. 28. 9.

^o Is. 37. 24.

^p Ps. 68. 22.

^q Luke 1. 72.

^r Ps. 105. 9.

^s Is. 26. 11.

confounded at all their might: ^ath shall lay *their* hand upon *th* mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall lick the ^adust like a serpent, ^dthey shall move out their holes like ³worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the LORD God, and shall fear because of *th*.

18 ^aWho is a God like unto *th* that ^fpardoneth iniquity, and pardoneth by the transgression of *th* remnant of his heritage? ^hhe retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth *in* mercy.

19 He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subvert our iniquities; and thou wilt cast their sins into the depths of the sea.

20 ^mThou wilt perform the truth to Jā'-qob, and the mercy to Ā'-bām, ⁿwhich thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

NĀ'-HŪM.

CHAPTER 1.

The majesty of God in goodness to his people, and severity against his enemies.

THE burden ^aof Nīn'-ē-vēh. The book of the vision of Nā'-hūm the Ēl'-kō-shīte.

2 ²God *is* ^ajealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and ²is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth *wrath* for his enemies.

3 The LORD *is* ²slow to anger, and ²great in power, and will not at all acquit *the wicked*: ²the LORD *hath* his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds *are* the dust of his feet.

4 ¹He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: ^mBā'-shān languisheth, and Cār'-mēl, and the flower of Lēb'-ā-ṇon languisheth.

5 The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Who can stand before his indignation? and ²who can ²abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks *are* thrown down by him.

7 ^aThe LORD *is* good, ^aand ²strong

B.C. c. 713.

^a Zeph. 2. 13.

^b Ps. 2. 1.

² or, The LORD

^c is a jealous God, and a

^d revenger,

^e etc.

^f Ex. 20. 5.

^g Deut. 4. 24.

^h Josh. 24. 19.

ⁱ 1 Sam. 3. 12.

^j Heb. that

^k hath fury.

^l 2 Sam. 23. 6.

^m ch. 3. 11.

ⁿ Ex. 34. 6, 7.

^o Neh. 9. 17.

^p Ps. 103. 8.

^q Jonah 4. 2.

^r Mal. 4. 1.

^s Job 9. 4.

^t Ps. 18. 7, &c.

^u Hab. 3. 5, 11.

^v Heb. a

^w counsellor

^x of Bethel.

^y or, If they

^z would have been

^{aa} at peace,

^{ab} so should they have

^{ac} been

^{ad} many, and

^{ae} so should they have

^{af} been shorn,

^{ag} and he should

^{ah} have passed

^{ai} away.

^{aj} Ps. 106. 9.

^{ak} Heb. shorn.

^{al} Is. 33. 9.

^{am} Mal. 3. 2.

^{an} Heb. stand up.

^{ao} 1 Chr. 16. 34.

^{ap} or, strength.

hold in the day of trouble; and knoweth them that trust in him.

8 But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

9 ^bWhat do ye imagine against the LORD? ^dhe will make an utter end of affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while *they* be falden together ^aas thorns, ^fand while they ²be drunken ^aas drunkards, ²they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry.

11 There is *one* come out of thee that imagineth evil against the LORD ^aa wicked counsellor.

12 Thus saith the LORD; ^aThou *they* be quiet, and likewise many yet thus shall they be ^acut down when he shall pass through. Thou I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the LORD hath given commandment concerning thee, *th* no more of thy name be sown: *o* of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art vile.

Behold upon the mountains the
et of him that bringeth good
things, that publisheth peace! O
Jā'-dāh, ²keep thy solemn feasts,
perform thy vows: for ³the wicked
shall no more pass through thee;
thy power is utterly cut off.

CHAPTER 2.

The fearful and victorious armies of God against
Nineveh.

BEHOLD that dasheth in pieces is
come up before thy face: keep
thy munition, watch the way, make
thy loins strong, fortify thy power
rightly.

For the LORD hath turned away
the excellency of Jā'-qōb, as the
excellency of Is'-rā-ēl: for the
captives have emptied them out,
and marred their vine branches.

The shield of his mighty men is
made red, the valiant men are in
scarlet: the chariots shall be with
flaming torches in the day of his
reparation, and the fir trees shall
be terribly shaken.

The chariots shall rage in the
streets, they shall jostle one against
another in the broad ways: ²they
shall seem like torches, they shall
be like the lightnings.

He shall recount his ³worthies:
they shall stumble in their walk;
they shall make haste to the wall
thereof, and the ⁴defence shall be
prepared.

The gates of the rivers shall be
opened, and the palace shall be
dissolved.

And ⁵Hūz'-zāb shall be led away
captive, she shall be brought up,
and her maids shall lead her as with
the voice of doves, tabering upon
their breasts.

But Nin'-ē-vēh is ⁶of old like a
pool of water: yet they shall flee
away. Stand, stand, shall they cry;
but none shall look back.

Take ye the spoil of silver, take
the spoil of gold: ⁷for there is none
left of the store and glory out of
all the ⁸pleasant furniture.

She is empty, and void, and
waste: and the heart melteth, and
the knees smite together; and much
mourning is in all loins, and the faces of
them all gather blackness.

Where is the dwelling of the
princes, and the feedingplace of the

B.C. c. 713.

² Heb. feast.

³ Heb.
Belial.

⁴ or, The
dispenser,
or,
hammer.

⁵ or, the
pride of
Jacob as
the pride
of Israel.
⁶ Heb. city
of bloods.

⁷ or, dyed
scarlet.

⁸ or, fiery
torches.

⁹ Heb. the
flame of
the sword,
and the
lightning
of the
spear.

² Heb.
their show.

³ or,
gallants.
⁴ Is. 47. 9.

⁵ Heb.
covering,
or,
coverer.

⁶ ch. 2. 13.

⁷ Is. 47. 2, 3.
⁸ Jer. 13. 22.

⁹ or, molten.
² Hab. 2. 16.

⁶ or, that
which was
established,
or,
there was
a stand
made.

⁷ or, dis-
covered.

⁸ Mal. 2. 9.
⁹ Heb. 10. 33.

⁸ or, from
the days
that she
hath been.

⁹ Rev. 18. 10.

⁹ or, cause
them to
turn.

² Jer. 15. 5.

² or,
and their
infinite
store.

³ or,
nourishing.

⁴ Heb. No
Amon.

⁵ Heb.
vessels of
desire.

⁶ Ezek. 30. 14.
⁷ Heb. in
thy help.

young lions, where the lion, even
the old lion, walked, and the lion's
whelp, and none made them afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces
enough for his whelps, and strangled
for his lionesses, and filled his holes
with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 Behold, I am against thee, saith
the LORD of hosts, and I will burn
her chariots in the smoke, and the
sword shall devour thy young lions:
and I will cut off thy prey from the
earth, and the voice of thy mes-
sengers shall no more be heard.

CHAPTER 3.

The miserable ruin of Nineveh.

WOE to the ¹'bloody city! it is
all full of lies and robbery; the
prey departeth not;

2 The noise of a whip, and the
noise of the rattling of the wheels,
and of the prancing horses, and of
the jumping chariots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both
⁴the bright sword and the glittering
spear: and there is a multitude of
slain, and a great number of car-
cases; and there is none end of
their corpses; they stumble upon
their corpses:

4 Because of the multitude of the
whoredoms of the wellfavoured har-
lot, ⁵the mistress of witchcrafts,
that selleth nations through her
whoredoms, and families through
her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, I am against thee, saith
the LORD of hosts; and ⁶I will dis-
cover thy skirts upon thy face, ⁷and
I will shew the nations thy naked-
ness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable filth
upon thee, and ⁸make thee vile, and
will set thee as ⁹a gazingstock.

7 And it shall come to pass, that
all they that look upon thee ¹⁰shall
flee from thee; and say, Nin'-ē-vēh
is laid waste: ¹¹who will bemoan
her? whence shall I seek comforters
for thee?

8 Art thou better than ¹²'populous
Nō, that was situate among the
rivers, that had the waters round a-
bout it, whose rampart was the sea,
and her wall was from the sea?

9 E-thi-ō'-pī-ā and E'-gŷpt were her
strength, and it was infinite; Pūt
and Lū'-bīm were ¹³thy helpers.

10 Yet was she carried away, she

went into captivity: ^aher young children also were dashed in pieces ^bat the top of all the streets: and they ^ccast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 Thou also shalt be ^ddrunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy.

12 All thy strong holds *shall be like* ^efig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, ^fthy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy ^gbars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, ^hfortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the mortar, make strong the brickkiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like ⁱthe cankerworm:

B.C. c. 713.

^a Ps. 137. 9.
Is. 13. 16.
Hos. 13. 16.
^b Lam. 2. 19.
^c Joel 3. 3.
Obad. 11.

^d or, *spreadeth himself*.

^e Jer. 25. 17.
ch. 1. 10.
^f Rev. 9. 7.

/ Rev. 6. 13.

^g Jer. 50. 37.
& 51. 30.

^h Ex. 15. 16.

Ps. 76. 6.

ⁱ Jer. 50. 18.

Ezek. 31. 3.

^j or, *valiant ones*.

^k Ps. 147. 13.

Jer. 51. 30.

^l 1 Kin. 22.

17.

^m ch. 2. 1.

ⁿ Heb.

^o wrinking.

^p Mic. 1. 9.

^q Lam. 2. 15.

Zeph. 2. 15.

^r See

Is. 14. 8, &c.

^s Joel 1. 4.

make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm ^tspoileth, and fleeth away.

17 ^uThy crowned are as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they fly away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 ^vThy shepherds slumber, ^wking of As-syr'-i-ä: thy nobles shall dwell *in the dust*: thy people is ^xscattered upon the mountain and no man gathereth them.

19 *There is no* ^yhealing of thy bruise; ^zthy wound is grievous: ^{aa}all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: ^{ab}upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

HÄ-BÄK'-KÜK.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Unto Habakkuk, complaining of the iniquity of the land, is shewed the fearful vengeance by the Chaldeans. 12 He complaineth that vengeance should be executed by them who are far worse.*

THE burden which Hä-bäk'-kük the prophet did see.

^aO LORD, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! *even cry* out unto thee *of violence*, and thou wilt not save!

3 Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause *me* to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before me: and there are *that* raise up strife and contention.

4 Therefore the law is slackened, and judgment doth never go forth: for the ^bwicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore ^cwrong judgment proceedeth.

5 ¶ Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: for *I* will work a work in your days, *which* ye will not believe, though it be told *you*.

6 For, lo, ^dI raise up the Chäldë'-äns, *that bitter and hasty nation*, which shall march through the ^ebreadth of the land, to pos-

B.C. c. 626.

² or, *from them shall proceed the judgment of these, and the captivity of these*.
³ Heb. *sharp*.
⁴ Lam. 3. 5.

⁵ or, *the supping up of their faces, &c.* or, *their faces shall look toward the east*.

⁶ Heb. *the opposition of their faces toward the east*.

⁷ Job 21. 7.

Ps. 94. 3.

&c.

Jer. 12. 1.

⁸ or,

wrested.

⁹ Is. 29. 14.

Acte 13. 41.

¹⁰ Dan. 5.

¹¹ Fulfilled,

2 Chr. 36. 6.

¹² Jer. 5. 15.

¹³ Is. 10. 5-7.

¹⁴ Heb.

breadths.

¹⁵ Heb. *rock*.

sess the dwellingplaces *that are* in their's.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: ¹⁶their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves; and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall be as the eagle *that* hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence: ¹⁷their faces shall sup up as the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be scorned unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 Then shall *his* mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, ¹⁸imputing this his power unto his god.

12 ¶ Art thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O LORD, ¹⁹thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O ²⁰mighty God

Thou hast ² established them for correction.

3 Thou art of purer eyes than to hold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou on them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous than he?

4 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the ⁵ creeping things, that have no ruler over them?

5 They ⁶ take up all of them with a net, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their ⁷ drag: before they rejoice and are glad.

6 Therefore ⁸ they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat ⁹ plentiful.

7 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

CHAPTER 2.

unto Habakkuk, waiting for an answer, is shewed that he must wait by faith. 5 The judgment upon the Chaldean for unsatiableness, 9 for covetousness, 12 for cruelty, 15 for drunkenness, 18 and for idolatry.

WILL ¹ stand upon my watch, and set me upon the ² tower, and will watch to see what he will say ³ unto me, and what I shall answer ⁴ when I am reproved.

And the LORD answered me, and said, ⁵ Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run at readeth it.

For ⁶ the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will ⁷ surely come, it will not tarry.

Behold, his soul ⁸ which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the ⁹ just shall live by his faith.

¹⁰ Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, ¹¹ he is a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who encreaseth his desire as hell, and is as death, and cannot be satisfied, but stretcheth unto him all nations, and stretcheth unto him all people:

Shall not all these take up a railing against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, ¹² Woe him that increaseth that which is to hurt him! how long? and to him that stretcheth himself with thick clay!

B.C. c. 626.

² Heb. founded.

³ or, grievance.
⁴ Is. 33. 1.

⁴ Heb. bloods.

⁵ or, moving.

⁶ or, gaineth an evil gain.

⁷ Jer. 16. 16.
Amos 4. 2.

⁸ Jer. 48. 16.

⁹ Heb. palm of the hand.

¹⁰ or, sue net.

¹¹ Deut. 8. 17.
Is. 10. 13.
37. 24, 25.

¹² or, daintly.

¹³ Heb. fat.

¹⁴ or, piece, or, fastening.

¹⁵ or, witness against it.

¹⁶ Heb. bloods.

¹⁷ or, in vain.

¹⁸ Is. 21. 8, 11.

¹⁹ or, by knowing the glory of the LORD.

²⁰ Heb. fenced place.

²¹ or, in me.

²² or, when I am argued with.

²³ Heb. upon my reproof, or, arguing.

²⁴ Hos. 7. 5.

²⁵ Is. 8. 1.

²⁶ or, more with shame than with glory.

²⁷ Dan. 10. 14.

²⁸ Heb. 10. 37.

²⁹ John. 3. 36.
Rom. 1. 17

³⁰ or, How much more.

³¹ Heb. the fashioner of his fashion.

³² or, Ho, he.

7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

8 ¹ Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's ² blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

9 ³ Woe to him that ⁴ coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may ⁵ set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the ⁶ power of evil!

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinned against thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the ² beam out of the timber shall ³ answer it.

12 ⁴ Woe to him that buildeth a town with ⁵ blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

13 Behold, ⁶ is it not of the LORD of hosts that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves ⁷ for very vanity?

14 For the earth shall be filled ⁸ with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

15 ⁹ Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that putteth his ¹⁰ bottle to him, and maketh him drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness!

16 Thou art filled ¹¹ with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing shall be on thy glory.

17 For the violence of Leb'-à-non shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, ¹² which made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¹³ What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that ¹⁴ the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and

there is no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But the LORD is in his holy temple: ³let all the earth keep silence before him.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ Habakkuk in his prayer trembleth at God's majesty.
¹⁷ The confidence of his faith.

A PRAYER of Hā-bāk-kūk the prophet 'upon Shġ-i-ō'-nōth.

2 O LORD, I have heard ⁶thy speech, and was afraid: O LORD, ⁶revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy.

3 God came from ⁶Tē-mān, and the Holy One from mount Pār'-ān. Sē'-lāh. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise.

4 And his brightness was as the light; he had ⁷horns coming out of his hand: and there was the hiding of his power.

5 Before him went the pestilence, and ⁸burning coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; ⁴and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: his ways are everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of ⁶Cū-shān 'in affliction: and the curtains of the land of Mid'-i-ān did tremble.

8 Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? was thine anger against the rivers? was thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses and ⁹thy chariots of salvation?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, according to the oaths of the tribes, even thy word. Sē'-lāh. ²Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.

10 The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of

B.C. c. 626.

⁶ Ex. 14. 22.

² Heb. be silent all the earth before him.
³ or, thine arrows walked in the light, &c.

⁴ or, according to variable songs, or, tunes, called in Hebrew, Shig'ionoth.

⁵ Heb. thy report, or, thy hearing.

⁶ or, preserve alive.

⁷ Heb. making naked.

⁸ or, the south.

⁹ Heb. were tempestuous.

² or, bright beams out of his side.

⁶ Ps. 77. 19.

³ or, mud.

⁴ or, burning diseases.

⁶ Jer. 23. 9.

⁴ Nah. 1. 5.

⁵ or, cut them in pieces.

⁶ or, Ethiopia.

⁷ or, under affliction, or, vanity.

⁸ Heb. lie.

⁹ or, thy chariots were salvation.

² or, Thou didst cleave the rivers of the earth.

⁶ 2 Sam. 22.

³⁴

⁶ Ps. 18. 33.

⁷ Deut. 32.

¹³ & 33. 29.

³ Heb.

Neginoth.

⁶ Ps. 4. title.

the water passed by: the de uttered his voice, and ⁶lifted up his hands on high.

11 The sun and moon stood still their habitation: ³at the light thine arrows they went, and at shining of thy glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through land in indignation, thou didst th the heathen in anger.

13 Thou wentest forth for salvation of thy people, even salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head out of house of the wicked, ⁷by discovering the foundation unto the ne Sē'-lāh.

14 Thou didst strike through w his staves the head of his village they ⁹came out as a whirlwind scatter me: their rejoicing was to devour the poor secretly.

15 ⁶Thou didst walk through t sea with thine horses, through t ³heap of great waters.

16 When I heard, ⁶my belly trembled; my lips quivered at t voice: rottenness entered into r bones, and I trembled in mys that I might rest in the day t trouble: when he cometh up u the people, he will ⁶invade th with his troops.

17 ¶ Although the fig tree shall blossom, neither shall fruit be i vines; the labour of the olive sh ⁶fail, and the fields shall yield meat; the flock shall be cut off fr the fold, and there shall be no h in the stalls:

18 Yet I will rejoice in the LORD will joy in the God of my salvat

19 The LORD God is my streng and he will make my feet li ⁶'hinds' feet, and he will make i to / walk upon mine high plac To the chief singer on my ³string instruments.

ZĒPH-Ā-NĪ'-ĀH.

CHAPTER 1.

God's severe judgment against Judah for divers sins.

THE word of the LORD which came unto Zēph-ā-nī'-āh the son of Cū'-shī, the son of Gēd-ā-lī'-āh, the son of Ām-ā-rī'-āh, the son of

B.C. c. 630.

² Heb. By taking away I will make an end.

³ Heb. the face of the land.

⁶ Hos. 4. 3.

Hiz-kī'-āh, in the days of Jō-sī'- the son of Ā'-mōn, king of Jū'-dāh.

2 ²I will utterly consume things from off ³the land, saith t LORD.

3 ⁶I will consume man and beast will consume the fowls of the heave

and the fishes of the sea, and the tumbling blocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

I will also stretch out mine hand upon Jû-dâh, and upon all the inhabitants of Jê-rû-sâ-lêm; and I will cut off the remnant of Bâ'-âl from this place, and the name of the Chêm'-â-rîms with the priests;

And them ^d that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops; and them that worship and that swear by the LORD, and that swear ^e by Mîl'-châm;

And them that are turned back from the LORD; and those that have sought the LORD, nor enquired for him.

Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God: ^f for the day of the LORD is at hand: for ^g the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath bid his guests.

And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will punish ^h the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel.

In the same day also will I punish those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that there shall be the noise of a cry from the city gate, and an howling from the city, and a great crashing from the hills.

Howl, ye inhabitants of Mâk'-sh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jê-rû-sâ-lêm with candles, and punish them that are ⁱ settled on their lees: that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil.

Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but ^j not inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, but ^k not drink the wine thereof.

The great day of the LORD is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the

B.C. c. 630.

² or, idols.

^a Is. 22. 5.
Jer. 30. 7.

^b Jer. 4. 19.

^c Hos. 10. 5.

^d Jer. 19. 13.

^e Is. 59. 10.

^f Ps. 79. 3.

^g or, to the Lord.

^h Josh. 23. 7.

ⁱ Jer. 9. 22.

^j Is. 1. 4.

^k Jer. 2. 13.

^l & 15. 6.

^m Prov. 11. 4.

ⁿ Hos. 7. 7.

^o ch. 3. 8.

^p Hab. 2. 20.

^q Zech. 2. 13.

^r ver. 2. 3.

^s Is. 13. 6.

^t Is. 34. 6.

^u Jer. 46. 10.

^v Ezek. 39. 17.

^w Rev. 19. 17.

^x Heb. sanctified, or, prepared.

^y Joel 2. 16.

^z Heb. visit upon.

^{aa} Jer. 39. 6.

^{ab} or, not denivous.

^{ac} Job 21. 18.

^{ad} Is. 17. 13.

^{ae} 2 Kin. 23. 26.

^{af} Amos 5. 6.

^{ag} Ps. 76. 9.

^{ah} 2 Chr. 33. 14.

^{ai} Joel 2. 14.

^{aj} James 5. 1.

^{ak} Jer. 47. 4.

^{al} Jer. 6. 4.

^{am} Ezek. 25. 16.

^{an} Heb. curdled, or, thickened.

^{ao} Jer. 48. 11.

^{ap} Amos 6. 1.

^{aq} Ps. 94. 7.

^{ar} Josh. 13. 3.

^{as} Deut. 28. 30.

^{at} Amos 5. 11.

^{au} Is. 17. 2.

^{av} Mic. 6. 15.

^{aw} Mic. 4. 7.

^{ax} Joel 2. 1, 11.

^{ay} or, when, &c.

LORD: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly.

15 ^a That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,

16 A day of ^b the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall ^c walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and ^d their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh ^e as the dung.

18 ^f Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath; but the whole land shall be ^g devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for ^h he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

CHAPTER 2.

An exhortation to repentance, &c.

GATHER yourselves together, ye, gather together, O nation ^a not desired;

^b Before the decree bring forth, before the day pass ^c as the chaff, before ^d the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORD's anger come upon you.

3 ^e Seek ye the LORD, ^f all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: ^g it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

4 ^h For ⁱ Gâ'-zâ shall be forsaken, and Ash'-ké-lon a desolation: they shall drive out Ash'-dôd ^j at the noon day, and Ek'-rôn shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of ^k the sea coast, the nation of the Chêr'-ê-thîtes! the word of the LORD is against you; O ^l Cā'-nā-ān, the land of the Phil'-is-tînes, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, ^m and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for ⁿ the remnant of the house of Jû-dâh; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ash'-ké-lon shall they lie down in the evening: ^o for the LORD

their God shall ^avisit them, and ^aturn away their captivity.

8 ¶ I have heard the reproach of Mō'āb, and ^athe revilings of the children of Ām'mōn, whereby they have reproached my people, and ^amagnified themselves against their border.

9 Therefore as I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Īś'rā-ēl, Surely ^aMō'āb shall be as Sōd'ōm, and ^athe children of Ām'mōn as Gō-mōr'rāh, ^aeven the breeding of nettles, and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation: ^athe residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have ^afor their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the LORD of hosts.

11 The LORD will be terrible unto them: for he will ^afamish all the gods of the earth; ^aand men shall worship him, every one from his place, ^aeven all ^athe isles of the heathen.

12 ¶ Ye Ē-thī-ō'-pī-āns also, ye shall be slain by ^amy sword.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and ^bdestroy Ās-sūr'-i-ā; and will make Nīn'-ē-veh a desolation, and dry like a wilderness.

14 And ^aflocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all ^athe beasts of the nations: both the ^acormorant and the bittern shall lodge in the ^aupper lintels of it; ^atheir voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds; ^afor he shall uncover the ^acedar work.

15 This is the rejoicing city ^athat dwelt carelessly, ^athat said in her heart, I am, and there is none beside me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her ^ashall hiss, and ^awag his hand.

CHAPTER 3.

1 A sharp reproof of Jerusalem for divers sins. 8 An exhortation to wait for the restoration of Israel, 14 and to rejoice for their salvation by God.

WOE to ^aher that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!

2 She ^aobeyed not the voice; she ^areceived not ^acorrection; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God.

B.C. c. 630.

^a Luke 1. 68.

^b Ezek. 22. 27.

^c Mic. 3. 9.

^d Ps. 126. 1.

^e Hab. 1. 8.

^f Ezek. 26. 3.

^g Hos. 9. 7.

^h Jer. 49. 1.

ⁱ Ezek. 22. 26.

^j Deut. 32. 4.

^k Mic. 3. 11.

^l Is. 15.

^m Heb.

ⁿ morning by morning.

^o Amos 1. 13.

^p Gen. 19. 26.

^q Deut. 29. 23.

^r Is. 13. 19.

^s Jer. 49. 18.

^t Jer. 3. 3.

^u ver. 7.

^v or, corners.

^w Is. 16. 6.

^x Jer. 48. 29.

^y So Jer. 8. 6.

^z Heb.

^{aa} make lean.

^{ab} Mal. 1. 11.

^{ac} John 4. 21.

^{ad} Gen. 6. 12.

^{ae} Gen. 10. 5.

^{af} Ps. 27. 14.

^{ag} Prov. 20. 22.

^{ah} Is. 18. 1.

^{ai} Jer. 48. 9.

^{aj} Ps. 17. 13.

^{ak} Joel 3. 2.

^{al} Is. 30. 12.

^{am} Nah. 1. 1.

^{an} ch. 1. 18.

^{ao} ver. 6.

^{ap} Is. 13. 21, 22.

^{aq} Is. 19. 18.

^{ar} Heb. lip.

^{as} or, pelican.

^{at} Is. 34. 11.

^{au} 14.

^{av} Heb.

^{aw} shoulder.

^{ax} or, knaps,

^{ay} or, chapters.

^{az} Ps. 68. 31.

^{ba} Acts 8. 27.

^{bb} or, when

^{bc} he

^{bd} uncovered.

^{be} Jer. 22. 14.

^{bf} Is. 47. 8.

^{bg} Rev. 18. 7.

^{bh} Mat. 3. 9.

^{bi} Job 27. 23.

^{bj} Lam. 2. 15.

^{bk} Nah. 3. 19.

^{bl} Heb. in

^{bm} my holy.

^{bn} Is. 14. 32.

^{bo} or, glut-

^{bp} tonous.

^{bq} Heb. crawl.

^{br} Mic. 4. 7.

^{bs} Is. 60. 21.

^{bt} Is. 63. 8.

^{bu} Rev. 14. 5.

^{bv} Jer. 22. 21.

^{bw} Jer. 5. 3.

^{bx} or, in-

^{by} struction.

^{bz} Ezek. 34. 28.

^{ca} Mic. 4. 4.

3 ^aHer princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are ^aevening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Her ^aprophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done ^aviolence to the law.

5 ^aThe just LORD ^ais in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity, ^aevery morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not, but ^athe unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations: the ^atowers are desolate; I made the streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is no inhabitant.

7 ^aI said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; their dwelling should not be cut off: howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, and ^acorrupted their doings.

8 ¶ Therefore ^await ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination is to ^agather the nation that I may assemble the kingdom to pour upon them mine indignation: ^aeven all my fierce anger: for all the earth ^ashall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the people ^aa pure ^alanguage, that they may call upon the name of the LORD, serve him with one ^aconsent.

10 ^aFrom beyond the rivers Ē-thī-ō'-pī-ā my suppliants, ^aeven the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, where thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that ^arejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty ^abecause of my holy mountain.

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee ^aan afflicted and poor people: and they shall trust in the name of the LORD.

13 ^aThe remnant of Īś'rā-ēl shall not do iniquity, ^anor speak lies: neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for ^athe shall feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

4 ¶ Sing, O daughter of Zi'-on; out, O Is'-rā-ēl; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.
5 The LORD hath taken away thy ornaments, he hath cast out thine enemy: 'the king of Is'-rā-ēl, even the LORD, 'is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.
6 In that day 'it shall be said to Zi'-on, Fear thou not: and 'Let not thine hands be slack.
7 The LORD thy God 'in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, 'he will rejoice over thee with joy; 'he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.

B.C. c. 630.

* Is. 12. 6.
Zech. 2. 10.
* Lam. 2. 6.
2 Heb. the burden upon it was reproach.
* John 1. 49.
* Ezek. 34. 16.
Mic. 4. 6, 7.
* Ezek. 48. 35.
Rev. 7. 15.
3 Heb. I will set them for a praise.
/ Is. 35. 3, 4.
4 Heb. of their shame.
5 Heb. 12. 12.
/ Is. 11. 12.
Ezek. 28. 25.
5 or, saint.
6 ver. 15.
7 Is. 62. 5.
8 Heb. he will be silent.

18 I will gather them that ¹are sorrowful for the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to whom ²the reproach of it was a burden.

19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save her that ¹halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and ²I will get them praise and fame in every land 'where they have been put to shame.

20 At that time ¹will I bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

H A G'-G A I.

CHAPTER 1.

Haggai reproveth the people for neglecting the building of the house. ¶ He inciteth them to the building. 12 He promiseth God's assistance.

1 ¶ In the second year of Dā-rī'-ūs the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD 'by Hāg'-gāi the prophet unto 'Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl'-tī-ēl, 'governor of Jū'-dāh, and to 'Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of ¹Jōs'-ē-dech, the high priest, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built.

3 Then came the word of the LORD by Hāg'-gāi the prophet, saying, 4 'Is it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, and this house be waste?

5 Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; '6 Consider your ways.

6 Ye have 'sown much, and bring forth little; ye eat, but ye have not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and ⁷he that earneth wages earneth wages, but ⁸put it into a bag 'with holes.

7 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; consider your ways.

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

B.C. c. 520.

* ch. 2. 16.
* ch. 2. 17.
2 or, blow it away.
* Ezra 4. 24.
Zech. 1. 1.
4 Lev. 26. 19.
Deut. 28. 23.
1 Kin. 8. 35.
5 Heb. by the hand of Haggai.
6 1 Chr. 3. 17.
7 or, captain.
8 1 Chr. 17. 1.
2 Kin. 8. 1.
* Ezra 3. 2.
1 Chr. 6. 15.

* ch. 2. 17.

* Ezra 5. 1.
* Ezra 5. 2.
* 2 Sam. 7. 2.

5 Heb. Set your heart on your ways.
6 Lam. 3. 40.
7 Deut. 28. 38.
Mic. 6. 14.

* Zech. 8. 10.
* Mat. 28. 20.
Rom. 8. 31.
6 Heb. pierced through.
7 2 Chr. 36. 22.
Ezra 1. 1.
* ch. 2. 21.

* Ezra 5. 2, 3.

9 * Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, ¹I did ²blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house.

10 Therefore ¹the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit.

11 And I ¹called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and 'upon all the labour of the hands.

12 ¶ Then Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl'-tī-ēl, and Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Jōs'-ē-dech, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Hāg'-gāi the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people did fear before the LORD.

13 Then spake Hāg'-gāi the LORD's messenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, 'I am with you, saith the LORD.

14 And 'the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl the son of Shē-āl'-tī-ēl, 'governor of Jū'-dāh, and the spirit of Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Jōs'-ē-dech, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; 'and they came and did

work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God,

15 In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Dă-rî'-ûs the king.

CHAPTER 2.

1 The greater glory of the second temple. 20 God's promise to Zerubbabel.

IN the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the LORD ² by the prophet Hăg'-gâi, saying,

2 Speak now to Zê-rûb'-bă-běl the son of Shê-ăl'-tî-ël, governor of Jû'-dăh, and to Jôsh'-û-ă the son of Jôs'-ê-dêch, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,

3 ^a Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? ^f is it not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing?

4 Yet now ^g be strong, O Zê-rûb'-bă-běl, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Jôsh'-û-ă, son of Jôs'-ê-dêch, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and work: for I am with you, saith the LORD of hosts:

5 ^h According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Ê'-gÿpt, so ⁱ my spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not.

6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^j Yet once, it is a little while, and ^k I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;

7 And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

8 The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 ^l The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give ^m peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 ⁿ In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Dă-rî'-ûs, came the word of the LORD by Hăg'-gâi the prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^o Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying,

12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be

B.C. c. 520.

^a Num. 19. 11.

^b Tit. 1. 15.

^c Heb. by the hand of.

^d ch. 1. 5.

^e Ezra 3. 12.

^f ch. 1. 6, 9.

^g Zech. 8. 10.

^h Zech. 4. 10.

ⁱ Zech. 8. 9.

^j Deut. 28. 22.

^k 1 Kin. 8. 37.

^l Amos 4. 9.

^m ch. 1. 9.

ⁿ ch. 1. 11.

^o Jer. 5. 3.

^p Amos 4. 6.

^q 8-11.

^r Ex. 29. 45.

^s 46.

^t Zech. 8. 9.

^u Neh. 9. 20.

^v Is. 63. 11.

^w Zech. 8. 12.

^x ver. 21.

^y Heb. 12. 26.

^z Joel 3. 16.

^{aa} Gen. 49. 10.

^{ab} Mal. 3. 1.

^{ac} ch. 1. 14.

^{ad} Heb. 12. 26.

^{ae} John 1. 14.

^{af} Dan. 2. 44.

^{ag} Ps. 85. 8, 9.

^{ah} Luke 2. 14.

^{ai} Eph. 2. 14.

^{aj} Mic. 5. 10.

^{ak} Zech. 4. 6.

^{al} Lev. 10. 10.

^{am} Deut. 33. 10.

^{an} Mal. 2. 7.

^{ao} Cant. 8. 6.

^{ap} Jer. 22. 24.

^{aq} Is. 42. 1.

^{ar} & 43. 10.

holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

13 Then said Hăg'-gâi, If one touch is ^a unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

14 Then answered Hăg'-gâi, and said, ^b So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of the hands; and that which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, ^c consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD:

16 Since those days were, ^d when one came to an heap of twenty measures, there were but ten: when one came to the pressfat for to draw out fifty vessels out of the press, there were but twenty.

17 ^e I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail ^f in the labours of your hands; ^g yet ^h turned not to me, saith the LORD.

18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, even from ⁱ the day that the foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider ^j the seed yet in the bar.

19 ^k Is the seed yet in the bar of yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless you.

20 ^l And again the word of the LORD came unto Hăg'-gâi in the four and twentieth day of the month, saying,

21 Speak to Zê-rûb'-bă-běl, governor of Jû'-dăh, saying, ^m I will shake the heavens and the earth.

22 And ⁿ I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and ^o I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horsemen and their riders shall come down every one by the sword of his brother.

23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zê-rûb'-bă-běl, my servant, the son of Shê-ăl'-tî-ël, saith the LORD, and will make thee as a signet: for I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

ZĚCH-Ā-RI-ĀH.

CHAPTER 1.

chariah exhorteth to repentance. 7 Vision of the
rees. 12 Comfortable promises to Jerusalem. 18
vision of the four horns, and the four carpenters.

N the eighth month, ^b in the
second year of Dă-rî'-ūs, came
the word of the LORD ^c unto Zĕch-ā-
h, the son of Bēr-ē-chî'-āh, the
son of Īd'-dō the prophet, saying,
The LORD hath been ² sore dis-
pleased with your fathers.

Therefore say thou unto them,
Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn
unto me, saith the LORD of
hosts, and I will turn unto you,
saith the LORD of hosts.

Be ye not as your fathers, ⁹ unto
whom the former prophets have
spoken, saying, Thus saith the LORD
of hosts; ⁴ Turn ye now from your
evil ways, and from your evil doings:
for they did not hear, nor hearken
unto me, saith the LORD.

Your fathers, where *are* they?
And the prophets, do they live for
ever?

But ¹ my words and my statutes,
which I commanded my servants
the prophets, did they not ² take
heed of your fathers? and they
returned and said, ³ Like as the
LORD of hosts thought to do unto
us, according to our ways, and
according to our doings, so hath he
brought it all upon us.

¶ Upon the four and twentieth
day of the eleventh month, which
is the month Sē'-bāt, in the second
year of Dă-rî'-ūs, came the word of
the LORD unto Zĕch-ā-rî'-āh, the son
of Bēr-ē-chî'-āh, the son of Īd'-dō
the prophet, saying,

I saw by night, and behold ^a a
man riding upon a red horse, and
he stood among the myrtle trees
which *were* in the bottom; and be-
hold him *were there* ² red horses,
speckled, and white.

Then said I, O my lord, what
are these? And the angel that
talked with me said unto me, I will
show thee what these *be*.

¶ And the man that stood among
the myrtle trees answered and said,
These *are they* whom the LORD

B.C. c. 520.

^a Pa. 103. 20,
21.

^b Ezra 4. 24.
Hag. 1. 1.

^c Ezra 5. 1.
Mat. 23. 35.

² Heb. with
displeasure.
⁴ Ps. 102. 13.
Rev. 6. 10.

⁹ Jer. 25. 5.
& 35. 15.
Mic. 3. 7.
Luke 16. 20.
James 4. 8.

¹ Jer. 25. 11,
12.
Dan. 9. 2.
ch. 7. 5.

² Chr. 36.
15, 16.

³ Jer. 29. 10.
Is. 31. 6.
Jer. 3. 12.
& 13. 11.

⁴ Ezek. 18. 30.
Hos. 14. 1.
⁵ Joel 2. 18.
ch. 8. 2.

¹ Is. 55. 1.
² Is. 47. 6.

³ or,
overtake.

^a Lam. 1. 18.
& 2. 17.

² Is. 12. 1.
& 54. 8.
ch. 2. 10.
& 8. 3.

³ ch. 2. 1, 2.

⁴ Heb. good.

⁵ Is. 51. 3.

⁶ Is. 14. 1.
ch. 2. 12.
& 3. 2.

^a Josh. 5. 13.
Rev. 6. 4.

^c Ezra 4. 1, 4,
7.
& 5. 3.

² ch. 6. 2-7.
³ or, bay.

^a Heb. 1. 14.

hath sent to walk to and fro through
the earth.

11 ^a And they answered the angel
of the LORD that stood among the
myrtle trees, and said, We have
walked to and fro through the
earth, and, behold, all the earth
sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 ¶ Then the angel of the LORD
answered and said, ⁴ O LORD of
hosts, how long wilt thou not have
mercy on Jĕ-rû'-sā-lēm and on the
cities of Jû'-dāh, against which thou
hast had indignation ⁵ these three-
score and ten years?

13 And the LORD answered the
angel that talked with me *with*
⁶ good words and comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed
with me said unto me, Cry thou,
saying, Thus saith the LORD of
hosts; I am ⁷ jealous for Jĕ-rû'-
sā-lēm and for Zi'-on with a great
jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased
with the heathen *that are* at ease:
for ⁸ I was but a little displeased,
and they helped forward the afflic-
tion.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD;
⁹ I am returned to Jĕ-rû'-sā-lēm with
mercies: my house shall be built
in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and
¹⁰ a line shall be stretched forth upon
Jĕ-rû'-sā-lēm.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the
LORD of hosts; My cities through-
out ¹¹ prosperity shall yet be spread a-
broad; ¹² and the LORD shall yet
comfort Zi'-on, and ¹³ shall yet choose
Jĕ-rû'-sā-lēm.

18 ¶ Then lifted I up mine eyes,
and saw, and behold four horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that
talked with me, What *be* these?
And he answered me, ¹⁴ These *are*
the horns which have scattered Jû'-
dāh, Īs'-rā'-ĕl, and Jĕ-rû'-sā-lēm.

20 And the LORD shewed me four
carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these
to do? And he spake, saying, These
are the horns which have scattered
Jû'-dāh, so that no man did lift up
his head: but these *are* come to

fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gën'-tîlēs, which ^blifted up their horn over the land of Jû'-dāh to scatter it.

CHAPTER 2.

1 God, in the care of Jerusalem, sendeth to measure it. 6 The redemption of Zion. 10 The promise of God's presence.

I LIFTED up mine eyes again, and I looked, and behold ^aa man with a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, ^aTo measure Jê-rû'-sā-lēm, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof.

3 And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, ^aJê-rû'-sā-lēm shall be inhabited as towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein:

5 For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her ^aa wall of fire round about, ^aand will be the glory in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, come forth, and flee ^afrom the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have ^aspread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zi'-on, that dwellest with the daughter of Bāb'-y-lon.

8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that ^atoucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will ^ashake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ^aye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me.

10 ¶ Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zi'-on: for, lo, I come, and I ^awill dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD.

11 ^aAnd many nations shall be joined to the LORD ^ain that day, and shall be ^amy people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and ^athou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD shall ^ainherit Jû'-dāh his portion in the holy land, and ^ashall choose Jê-rû'-sā-lēm again.

B.C. c. 519.

^a Hab. 2. 20.

^b Ps. 75. 4, 5.

^c Ps. 68. 5.

^d Is. 57. 15.

^e Heb.

^f the habitation of his holiness.

^g Hag. 1. 1.

^h Hag. 1. 1.

ⁱ Hag. 1. 1.

^j Hag. 1. 1.

^k Hag. 1. 1.

^l Hag. 1. 1.

^m Hag. 1. 1.

ⁿ Hag. 1. 1.

^o Hag. 1. 1.

^p Hag. 1. 1.

^q Hag. 1. 1.

^r Hag. 1. 1.

^s Hag. 1. 1.

^t Hag. 1. 1.

^u Hag. 1. 1.

^v Hag. 1. 1.

^w Hag. 1. 1.

^x Hag. 1. 1.

^y Hag. 1. 1.

^z Hag. 1. 1.

^{aa} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ab} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ac} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ad} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ae} Hag. 1. 1.

^{af} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ag} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ah} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ai} Hag. 1. 1.

^{aj} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ak} Hag. 1. 1.

^{al} Hag. 1. 1.

^{am} Hag. 1. 1.

^{an} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ao} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ap} Hag. 1. 1.

^{aq} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ar} Hag. 1. 1.

^{as} Hag. 1. 1.

^{at} Hag. 1. 1.

^{au} Hag. 1. 1.

^{av} Hag. 1. 1.

^{aw} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ax} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ay} Hag. 1. 1.

^{az} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ba} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bb} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bc} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bd} Hag. 1. 1.

^{be} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bf} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bg} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bh} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bi} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bj} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bk} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bl} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bm} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bn} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bo} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bp} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bq} Hag. 1. 1.

^{br} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bs} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bt} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bu} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bv} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bw} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bx} Hag. 1. 1.

^{by} Hag. 1. 1.

^{bz} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ca} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cb} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cc} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cd} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ce} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cf} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cg} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ch} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ci} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cj} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ck} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cl} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cm} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cn} Hag. 1. 1.

^{co} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cp} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cq} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cr} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cs} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ct} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cu} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cv} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cw} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cx} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cy} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cz} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ca} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cb} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cc} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cd} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ce} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cf} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cg} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ch} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ci} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cj} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ck} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cl} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cm} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cn} Hag. 1. 1.

^{co} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cp} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cq} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cr} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cs} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ct} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cu} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cv} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cw} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cx} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cy} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cz} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ca} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cb} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cc} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cd} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ce} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cf} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cg} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ch} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ci} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cj} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ck} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cl} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cm} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cn} Hag. 1. 1.

^{co} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cp} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cq} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cr} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cs} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ct} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cu} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cv} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cw} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cx} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cy} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cz} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ca} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cb} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cc} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cd} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ce} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cf} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cg} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ch} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ci} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cj} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ck} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cl} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cm} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cn} Hag. 1. 1.

^{co} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cp} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cq} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cr} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cs} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ct} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cu} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cv} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cw} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cx} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cy} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cz} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ca} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cb} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cc} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cd} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ce} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cf} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cg} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ch} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ci} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cj} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ck} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cl} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cm} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cn} Hag. 1. 1.

^{co} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cp} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cq} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cr} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cs} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ct} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cu} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cv} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cw} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cx} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cy} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cz} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ca} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cb} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cc} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cd} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ce} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cf} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cg} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ch} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ci} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cj} Hag. 1. 1.

^{ck} Hag. 1. 1.

^{cl} Hag. 1. 1.

ND the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of sleep,

And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof:

And two olive trees by it, one on the right side of the bowl, and another upon the left side thereof.

So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord?

Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Lowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

Then he answered and spake to me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl, saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.

Who art thou, O great mountain? before Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl thou shalt become a plain: and he shall lift forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

The hands of Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you.

For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall receive, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zē-rūb'-bā-bēl with those eyes; they are the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

Then answered I, and said to him, What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

And I answered again, and said to him, What be these two olive branches which through the golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?

And he answered me and said, Lowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

B.C. 619.

^c ch. 2. 3.
^d Rev. 11. 4.
² Heb. sons of oil.

^c ch. 3. 7.
Luke 1. 10.
^d Dan. 8. 18.
^e See Josh. 3. 11, 13.
ch. 6. 5.

^f Rev. 25. 31.
Rev. 1. 12.
³ Heb. with her bowl.

^g Ex. 25. 37.
Rev. 4. 6.

^h Ezek. 2. 9.
ⁱ or, seven several pipes to the lamps, &c.
^j Rev. 11. 4.
^k Mal. 4. 6.

^l Rev. 11. 4.
^m Mal. 4. 6.

ⁿ or, every one of this people that stealeth holdeth himself guiltless, as it doth.

^o Hos. 1. 7.

^p or, army.

^q Lev. 19. 12.

^r ch. 3. 17.

^s Mal. 3. 5.

^t Jer. 51. 25.

^u Mat. 21. 21.

^v See Lev. 14. 45.

^w Ps. 118. 22.

^x Ezra 3. 11.

^y 13.

^z Ezra 3. 10.

^{aa} Ezra 6. 15.

^{ab} ch. 2. 9, 11.

^{ac} 1a. 48, 16.

^{ad} ch. 2. 8.

^{ae} or, weighty piece.

^{af} Hag. 2. 3.

^{ag} or, since the seven eyes of the LORD shall rejoice.

^{ah} Heb. stone of tin.

^{ai} 2 Chr. 16. 9.

^{aj} Prov. 15. 3.

^{ak} ch. 3. 9.

^{al} ver. 3.

^{am} Heb. by the hand.

^{an} or, empty out of themselves oil into the gold.

^{ao} Heb. the gold.

^{ap} Jer. 29. 5.

^{aq} Gen. 10. 10.

14 Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Vision of the flying roll, and of a woman pressed in an ephah.

THEN I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This is the curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for every one that stealeth shall be cut off as on this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off as on that side according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of him that sweareth falsely by my name: and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 ¶ Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What is it? And he said, This is an ē-phāh that goeth forth. He said moreover, This is their resemblance through all the earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a talent of lead: and this is a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ē-phāh.

8 And he said, This is wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ē-phāh; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind was in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ē-phāh between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ē-phāh?

11 And he said unto me, To build it an house in the land of Shī-nār: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The vision of four chariots. 9 The temple and kingdom of Christ the Branch.

AND I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of brass.

2 In the first chariot were ^cred horses; and in the second chariot ^cblack horses;

3 And in the third chariot ^swhite horses; and in the fourth chariot grised and ^bbay horses.

4 Then I answered ^sand said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, ^aThese are the four ^sspirits of the heavens, which go forth from ^sstanding before the Lord of all the earth.

6 The black horses which are therein go forth into ^athe north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grised go forth toward the south country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might ^swalk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my ^cspirit in the north country.

9 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

10 Take of *them* of the captivity, even of Hēl'-dāi, of Tō-bī'-jāh, and of Jē-dāi'-āh, which are come from Bāb'-y-lon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Jō-si'-āh the son of Zēph-ā-ni'-āh;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make ^ccrowns, and set *them* upon the head of Jōsh'-ū-ā the son of Jōs'-ē-dēch, the high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold ^athe man whose name is The ^bBRANCH; and he shall ^cgrow up out of his place, ^cand he shall build the temple of the LORD:

13 Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he ^cshall bear the

B.C. 519.

^a Ps. 110. 4.^b Heb. 5. 1.^b Ex. 12. 14.

Mark 14. 9.

^c ch. 1. 8.^d Rev. 6. 4.^d Is. 57. 19.^d & 60. 10.

Eph. 2. 13.

19.

^c Rev. 6. 5.^c / Rev. 6. 2.² or, strong.^s ch. 5. 10.^a Ps. 104. 4.

Heb. 1. 7.

14.

³ or, winds.¹ Kin. 22.

19.

Dan. 7. 10.

ch. 4. 14.

Luke 1. 19.

⁴ Jer. 1. 14.⁴ Heb. to

intreat the

face of the

LORD⁵¹ Sam. 13. 12.¹ Gen. 13. 17.

ch. 1. 10.

¹⁰ Deut. 17. 9.¹⁰ & 33. 10.

Mal. 2. 7.

¹¹ Jer. 62. 12.

ch. 8. 19.

⁵ Judg. 8. 3.

Ecc. 10. 4.

⁷ Is. 53. 5.⁷ Jer. 41. 1.

ch. 8. 19.

⁷ ch. 1. 12.⁵ Rom. 14. 6.⁵ or, be not

ye they

that, &c.

6 or, Are

not these

the words.

⁷ Heb. by

the hand

of, &c.

¹ Ex. 28. 36.

Lev. 8. 9.

⁷ Jer. 17. 26.⁷ Luke 1. 78.

John 1. 45.

⁷ ch. 3. 8.⁸ or,

branch

up from

under him.

⁹ Heb.

Judge

judgment

of truth.

⁷ Is. 53. 6.

Jer. 7. 23.

Mic. 6. 8.

Mat. 23. 23.

¹⁰ Mat. 16. 18.

Eph. 2. 20.

Heb. 3. 3.

⁶ Ex. 22. 21.

Deut. 24. 17.

Is. 1. 17.

Jer. 5. 28.

⁶ Is. 22. 24.

glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and ^ahe shall be a prince upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.

14 And the crowns shall be Hē'-lēm, and to Tō-bī'-jāh, and Jē-dāi'-āh, and to Hēn the son Zēph-ā-ni'-āh, ^bfor a memorial the temple of the LORD.

15 And ^dthey that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD, and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And *this* shall come to pass if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

CHAPTER 7.

1 The captives enquire concerning fasting. 4 Zechariah reproveth their fasting.

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of king Dā-rī'-ūs, that the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah the prophet, in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in Chis'-lēu;

2 When they had sent unto the house of God Shēr-ē'-zēr and gēm-mēl'-ēch, and their men, to pray before the LORD;

3 And to ^aask unto the priests which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in ^athe fifth month, separating myself, as I have done these so many years?

4 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye ^afasted and mourned in the fifth ^aand seventh month, ^aeven those seventy years, did ye eat and fast ^aunto me, even to me?

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, ^adid not ye eat and drink ^afor yourselves?

7 ^aShould ye not hear the word of the LORD which the LORD hath cried ^aby the former prophets, when Jē-rū'-sā-lēm was inhabited and in prosperity, the cities thereof round about her, when men inhabited ^athe south and the plain?

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto Zēch-ā-rī'-āh, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, ^aExecute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassion every man to his brother:

10 And ^aoppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger,

the poor; ^aand let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

1 But they refused to hearken, and ^apulled away the shoulder, and ^astopped their ears, that they could not hear.

2 Yea, they made their ^ahearts as adamant stone, ^alest they should break the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his spirit ^aby the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.

3 Therefore it is come to pass, ^aat as he cried, and they would not hear; so ^athey cried, and I would not hear, saith the LORD of hosts:

4 But ^aI scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the ^apleasant land desolate.

CHAPTER 8.

The restoration of Jerusalem. 9 They are encouraged to build by God's favour. 16 Good works joined. 18 Joy and enlargement promised.

GAIN the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^aI am jealous for Zi'on with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury.

Thus saith the LORD; I am returned unto Zi'on, and will dwell in the midst of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm: and Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm shall be called a city of truth; and ^athe mountain of the LORD of hosts ^athe holy mountain.

Thus saith the LORD of hosts; here shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jê-rû'-lêm, and every man with his staff in his hand ^afor very age.

And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof.

Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If ye be ^amarvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, ^ashould it also be marvellous mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts.

Thus saith the LORD of hosts; behold, ^aI will save my people from the east country, and from ^athe west country;

And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm: ^aand they shall be my people,

B.C. 518.

^a Ps. 36. 4.

^a Mic. 2. 1.

^b Jer. 4. 2.

^c Hag. 2. 4.

² Heb. they gave a back-sliding shoulder.

³ Neh. 9. 29.

⁴ Hos. 4. 16.

⁵ Heb. made heavy.

⁶ Acts 7. 57.

⁷ Ezra 5. 1.

⁸ Hag. 2. 18.

⁹ Ezek. 11. 19.

¹⁰ & 36. 26.

¹¹ Neh. 9. 29.

¹² or, the hire of man because of nothing, &c.

¹³ Heb. by the hand of.

¹⁴ Hag. 1. 6.

¹⁵ Chr. 36. 16.

¹⁶ Dan. 9. 11.

¹⁷ Prov. 1. 24.

¹⁸ Is. 1. 15.

¹⁹ Mic. 3. 4.

²⁰ Deut. 4. 27.

²¹ Hos. 2. 21.

²² Joel 2. 22.

²³ Heb. land of desire.

²⁴ Ps. 67. 6.

²⁵ Hag. 1. 10.

²⁶ Jer. 42. 18.

²⁷ Nah. 1. 2.

²⁸ Gen. 12. 2.

²⁹ Ruth 4. 11.

³⁰ Is. 19. 24.

³¹ Zeph. 3. 20.

³² Hag. 2. 19.

³³ Jer. 31. 23.

³⁴ Is. 1. 21.

³⁵ Chr. 36. 16.

³⁶ Is. 2. 2, 3.

³⁷ Jer. 31. 23.

³⁸ & Sam. 2. 31.

³⁹ Is. 65. 20.

⁴⁰ Lam. 2. 20.

⁴¹ & 5. 11-14.

⁴² ch. 7. 9.

⁴³ Eph. 4. 25.

⁴⁴ Heb. for multitude of days.

⁴⁵ Heb. judge truth, and the judgment of peace.

⁴⁶ Prov. 3. 29.

⁴⁷ ch. 7. 10.

⁴⁸ or, hard, or, difficult.

⁴⁹ Gen. 16. 14.

⁵⁰ Luke 1. 37.

⁵¹ & 18. 27.

⁵² Rom. 4. 21.

⁵³ Is. 11. 11.

⁵⁴ & 43. 5, 6.

⁵⁵ Ezek. 37. 21.

⁵⁶ Amos 9. 14.

⁵⁷ Hos. 1. 6.

⁵⁸ Heb. the country of the going down of the sun:

See Ps. 50. 1.

⁵⁹ Jer. 62. 6.

⁶⁰ Jer. 62. 12.

⁶¹ Jer. 7. 3, 5.

⁶² Kin. 25.

⁶³ Jer. 41. 1, 2.

⁶⁴ Jer. 62. 4.

⁶⁵ Jer. 30. 22.

⁶⁶ Esth. 8. 17.

⁶⁷ Is. 35. 10.

and I will be their God, ^bin truth and in righteousness.

9 ¶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^aLet your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of ^cthe prophets, which were in ^dthe day that the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.

10 For before these days ^athere was no ^ahire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour.

11 But now I will not be unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 ^aFor the seed shall be ^aprosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and ^bthe ground shall give her increase, and ^cthe heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to possess all these things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that as ye were ^aa curse among the heathen, O house of Jû'-dâh, and house of Is'-râ-ël; so will I save you, and ^aye shall be a blessing: fear not, but let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^aAs I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, ^aand I repented not:

15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm and to the house of Jû'-dâh: fear ye not.

16 ¶ These are the things that ye shall do; ^aSpeak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; ^aexecute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates:

17 ^aAnd let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the LORD.

18 ¶ And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; ^aThe fast of the fourth month, ^aand the fast of the fifth, ^aand the fast of the seventh, ^aand the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Jû'-dâh ^ajoy and gladness, and cheerful

² feasts; ³ therefore love the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; *It shall yet come to pass*, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, 'Let us go ² speedily ³ to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also.

22 Yea, ³ many people and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, and to pray before the LORD.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days *it shall come to pass*, that ten men shall ² take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard ³ that God is with you.

CHAPTER 9.

¹ God defendeth his church. ⁹ Zion is exhorted to rejoice for the coming of Christ, and his peaceable kingdom. ¹² God's promises of victory.

THE ¹ burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hâ-drâch, and ² Dâ-mâs'-cûs shall be the rest thereof: when ³ the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Îs'-râ-ël, shall be toward the LORD.

2 And ³ Hâ'-mâth also shall border thereby; ² Tÿ'-rûs; and ³ Zî'-dôn, though it be very ¹ wise.

3 And Tÿ'-rûs did build herself a strong hold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, ² the Lord will cast her out, and he will smite ³ her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.

5 Âsh'-kê-lon shall see *it*, and fear; Gâ'-zâ also shall see *it*, and be very sorrowful, and Êk'-rôn; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gâ'-zâ, and Ash'-kê-lon shall not be inhabited.

6 And a bastard shall dwell ³ in Âsh'-dôd, and I will cut off the pride of the Phil'-is-tineš.

7 And I will take away his ³ blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Jâ'-dâh, and Êk'-rôn as a Jêb'-û-sîte.

8 And ³ I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because

B.C. 518.

² or, solemn, or, set times.
³ ver. 16.

¹ Is. 62. 11.

¹ Is. 2. 3.
² Mic. 4. 1, 2.
³ Jer. 21. 5.
⁴ Luke 19. 38.
⁵ or, continually.
⁶ Heb. going.
⁷ Heb. to intreat the face of the Lord.
⁸ ch. 7. 2.

⁹ or, saving himself.
¹⁰ Is. 60. 3.
¹¹ & 66. 23.

¹² Hos. 1. 7.
¹³ & 2. 18.
¹⁴ Mic. 5. 10.
¹⁵ Hag. 2. 22.

¹⁶ Is. 3. 6.
¹⁷ or, whose covenant is by blood.

¹⁸ Ex. 24. 8.
¹⁹ 1 Cor. 14. 25.

²⁰ Is. 42. 7.

²¹ Is. 49. 9.

²² Jer. 23. 33.

²³ Amos 1. 3.

²⁴ 2 Chr. 20. 12.
²⁵ Ps. 145. 15.

²⁶ Jer. 49. 23.

²⁷ Is. 23.
²⁸ Ezek. 26, & 27, & 28.

²⁹ 1 Kin. 17. 9.
³⁰ Ezek. 28. 3.

³¹ Ps. 18. 14.
³² & 77. 17.
³³ & 144. 6.

³⁴ Is. 21. 1.

³⁵ Is. 23. 1.
³⁶ or, subdue the stones of the sling.

³⁷ Ezek. 26. 17.
³⁸ or, shall fill both the bowls, &c.

³⁹ Is. 62. 3.
⁴⁰ Mal. 3. 17.

⁴¹ Is. 11. 12.

⁴² Amos 1. 8.

⁴³ Ps. 31. 19.

⁴⁴ Joel 3. 18.

⁴⁵ Amos 9. 14.

⁴⁶ or, grow, or, speak.

⁴⁷ Heb. bloods.

⁴⁸ Jer. 14. 22.

⁴⁹ Deut. 11. 14.

⁵⁰ Job 29. 23.

⁵¹ Joel 2. 23.

⁵² or, lightnings.

⁵³ Jer. 10. 13.

⁵⁴ Ps. 34. 7.

of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and oppressor shall pass through thee any more: for now have I seen with mine eyes.

9 ¶ ¹ Rejoice greatly, O daughter Zî'-on; shout, O daughter of Jê-rû'-lêm: behold, ² thy King cometh to thee: he is just, and ³ having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

10 And I ¹ will cut off the chariot from Ê'-phrâ-îm, and the horse from Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace unto the heathen: and dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth.

11 As for thee also, ¹ by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy ² prisoners out of the pit where is no water.

12 ¶ Turn you to the strong hold, ² ye prisoners of hope: even to do I declare that I will render double unto thee;

13 When I have bent Jû'-dâh for me, filled the bow with Ê'-phrâ-îm, and raised up thy sons, O Zî'-on, against thy sons, O Grêce, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, and ³ his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall ¹ with whirlwinds of the south.

15 The LORD of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and ² shall due with sling stones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as they throw wine; and they ³ shall be filled in bowls, and as the corners of the altar.

16 And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for ¹ they shall be the stones of a crown, ² lifted up as an ensign upon his land.

17 For ¹ how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty! ² corn shall make the young men ³ cheerful, and new wine the maids.

CHAPTER 10.

¹ God is to be sought unto. ³ As he visited his people for sin, so he will save and restore them.

ASK ye ² of the LORD ³ rain ¹ in the time of the latter rain; so that the LORD shall make ¹ bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to give them grass in the field.

For the ²idols have spoken
nity, and the diviners have seen
e, and have told false dreams;
y ⁶comfort in vain: therefore
y went their way as a flock,
y ⁷were troubled, ²because there
s no shepherd.

Mine anger was kindled against
shepherds, ⁶and I ⁴punished the
uts: for the LORD of hosts ⁷hath
ited his flock the house of Jû'-dâh,
I ¹hath made them as his goodly
se in the battle.

Out of him came forth ⁴the
ner, out of him ²the nail, out of
a the battle bow, out of him
ry oppressor together.

¶ And they shall be as mighty
n, which ¹tread down *their enemies*
the mire of the streets in the
tle: and they shall fight, because
the LORD ¹is with them, and ⁷the
ers on horses shall be confounded.
And I will strengthen the house
Jû'-dâh, and I will save the house
Jô'-sêph, ⁶and I will bring them
ain to place them; for I ²have
rey upon them: and they shall
as though I had not cast them
for I ¹am the LORD their God,
I ¹will hear them.

And *they of* Ê'-phrâ-îm shall be
e a mighty *man*, and their ¹heart
ill rejoice as through wine: yea,
ir children shall see *it*, and be glad;
ir heart shall rejoice in the LORD.
I will ¹hiss for them, and gather
em; for I have redeemed them:
d they shall increase as they
ve increased.

And ²I will sow them among the
ople: and they shall ⁶remember me
far countries; and they shall live
th their children, and turn again.

¶ I will bring them again also
of the land of Ê'-gypt, and gather
em out of Âs-sÿr'-i-â; and I will
ng them into the land of Gîl'-ê-âd
l Lëb'-â-non; and ⁶place shall not
found for them.

¶ And he shall pass through the
with affliction, and shall smite
waves in the sea, and all the
ps of the river shall dry up: and
e pride of Âs-sÿr'-i-â shall be
ught down, and ¹the sceptre of
gypt shall depart away.

¶ And I will strengthen them in the
RD; and ¹they shall walk up and
vn in his name, saith the LORD.

B.C. c. 487.

² Heb.
teraphims,
Judg. 17. 6.

³ Jer. 10. 8.

⁴ Hab. 12. 18.

⁵ Job 13. 4.

⁶ ch. 10. 10.

⁷ or,
answered
that, &c.

⁸ Ezek. 34. 5.

⁹ Ezek. 34. 17.

¹⁰ Heb.
visited
upon.

¹¹ or,
gallants.

¹² Luke 1. 68.

¹³ Is. 32. 19.

¹⁴ or, the
defenced
forest.

¹⁵ Cant. 1. 9.

¹⁶ Mat. 21. 5.

¹⁷ Num. 24. 17.

¹⁸ 1 Sam. 14. 35.

¹⁹ Is. 13. 5.

²⁰ Is. 22. 23.

²¹ Ps. 18. 42.

²² Jer. 2. 3.

²³ & 50. 7.

²⁴ Deut. 29. 19.

²⁵ Hos. 12. 8.

²⁶ or, they
shall smite
the riders
on horses
ashamed.

²⁷ Jer. 3. 18.

²⁸ Ezek. 37. 21.

²⁹ Heb. make
to be found.

³⁰ Hos. 1. 7.

³¹ ch. 13. 9.

³² or, verily
the poor.

³³ Zeph. 3. 12.

³⁴ Mat. 11. 5.

³⁵ Ps. 104. 15.

³⁶ ch. 9. 15.

³⁷ or,
binders.

³⁸ Is. 5. 26.

³⁹ Hos. 5. 7.

⁴⁰ Heb. was
strengthened
for them.

⁴¹ Is. 49. 19.

⁴² Ezek. 36. 37.

⁴³ Hos. 2. 23.

⁴⁴ Jer. 15. 2.

⁴⁵ & 43. 11.

⁴⁶ Deut. 30. 1.

⁴⁷ Heb. of
his fellow,
or, neigh-
bour.

⁴⁸ Is. 11. 11.

⁴⁹ Hos. 11. 11.

⁵⁰ Is. 49. 20.

⁵¹ or, the
poor of the
flock, &c.
certainly
knew.

⁵² Zeph. 2. 12.

⁵³ Is. 11. 15.

⁵⁴ Heb. If
it be good
in your
eyes.

⁵⁵ Is. 14. 25.

⁵⁶ Mat. 26. 15.

⁵⁷ See

⁵⁸ Ezek. 21. 32.

⁵⁹ & Ezek. 30. 13.

⁶⁰ Mic. 4. 9.

⁶¹ Mic. 27. 5.

⁶² Mic. 4. 9.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Destruction of Jerusalem. 3 The elect being cared for, the rest are rejected. 10 The staves of Beauty and Bands broken by the rejection of Christ. 15 Type and curse of a foolish shepherd.

OPEN ¹thy doors, O Lëb'-â-non,
that the fire may devour thy
cedars.

2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fall-
en; because the ⁶mighty are spoiled:
howl, O ye oaks of Bâ'-shân; ⁹for ⁶the
forest of the vintage is come down.

3 ¶ There is a voice of the howling
of the shepherds; for their glory is
spoiled: a voice of the roaring of
young lions; for the pride of Jôr'-dân
is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the LORD my God;
Feed the flock of the slaughter;

5 Whose possessors slay them, and
²hold themselves not guilty: and
they that sell them ²say, Blessed be
the LORD; for I am rich: and their
own shepherds pity them not.

6 For I will no more pity the in-
habitants of the land, saith the
LORD: but, lo, I will ⁶deliver the
men every one into his neighbour's
hand, and into the hand of his king:
and they shall smite the land, and out
of their hand I will not deliver them.

7 And I will feed the flock of
slaughter, ⁹even you, ⁷O poor of
the flock. And I took unto me two
staves; the one I called Beauty, and
the other I called ²Bands; and I fed
the flock.

8 Three shepherds also I cut off ²in
one month; and my soul ³loathed them,
and their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then said I, I will not feed you:
²that that dieth, let it die; and that
that is to be cut off, let it be cut off;
and let the rest eat every one the
flesh ⁴of another.

10 ¶ And I took my staff, *even*
Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I
might break my covenant which I
had made with all the people.

11 And it was broken in that day:
and ⁶so ²the poor of the flock that
waited upon me knew that it *was*
the word of the LORD.

12 And I said unto them, ²If ye
think good, give me my price; and
if not, forbear. So they ⁹weighed
for my price thirty *pieces* of silver.

13 And the LORD said unto me,
Cast it unto the ⁴potter: a goodly
price that I was prized at of them.
And I took the thirty *pieces* of silver,

and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, *even* ²Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Jû'-dāh and Īs'-rā-ēl.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto me, ⁴Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.

16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, *which* shall not visit those that be ⁶cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor ⁶feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 ⁴Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword *shall* be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Jerusalem a cup of trembling to herself, 3 and a burdensome stone to her adversaries. 6 Victorious restoring of Judah. 9 Repentance of Jerusalem.

THE burden of the word of the LORD for Īs'-rā-ēl, saith the LORD, ⁴which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and ⁴formeth the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jě-rû'-sā-lēm ²a cup of ²trembling unto all the people round about, ²when they shall be in the siege both against Jû'-dāh and against Jě-rû'-sā-lēm.

3 ¶ And in that day will I make Jě-rû'-sā-lēm ²a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

4 In that day, saith the LORD, ⁴I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Jû'-dāh, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

5 And the governors of Jû'-dāh shall say in their heart, ⁴The inhabitants of Jě-rû'-sā-lēm *shall* be my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.

6 ¶ In that day will I make the governors of Jû'-dāh ⁴like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jě-rû'-sā-lēm shall be inhabited again in her own place, *even* in Jě-rû'-sā-lēm.

7 The LORD also shall save the

B.C. c. 487.

2 or, Binder.

3 or, abject.

4 Heb. fallen.

5 Ezek. 34. 2-4.

5 or, hidden.

6 ver. 3. Hag. 2. 22.

6 or, bear.

7 Jer. 31. 9. & 50. 4. Ezek. 39. 29. Joel 2. 28.

8 Jer. 23. 1. Ezek. 34. 2. John 10. 12.

9 John 19. 34. Rev. 1. 7.

10 Jer. 6. 26. Amos 9. 10.

11 Acts 2. 37.

12 Kin. 23. 29. 2 Chr. 35. 24.

13 Is. 42. 5. & 44. 24. & 45. 12. 18.

14 & 48. 13.

15 Mat. 24. 30. Rev. 1. 7.

16 Num. 16. 22. Eccl. 12. 7.

17 Is. 57. 16. Heb. 12. 9.

18 Heb. families, families.

19 Is. 51. 17. 22. 23.

20 or, slumber, or, poison.

21 2 Sam. 5. 14. Luke 3. 31.

22 or, and also against Judah.

23 shall be which shall be in siege against Jerusalem.

24 or, of Simeon, as LXX.

25 ver. 4, 6, 8, 9, 11.

26 & ch. 13. 1. & 14. 4, 6, 8, 13.

27 Mat. 21. 44.

28 Ps. 76. 6. Ezek. 33. 4.

29 Heb. 9. 14.

30 Heb. separation for uncleanness.

31 or, There is strength to me and to the inhabitants, &c.

32 Ex. 23. 13. Josh. 23. 7.

33 Ps. 16. 4.

34 2 Pet. 2. 1.

35 Obad. 18.

tents of Jû'-dāh first, that the glory the house of Dā'-vid and the glory the inhabitants of Jě-rû'-sā-lēm do magnify *themselves* against Jû'-dāh.

8 In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jě-rû'-sā-lēm; ⁴he that is ⁴feeble among them at that day shall be as Dā'-vid; and the house of Dā'-vid *shall* be as God, as the angel of the LORD before them.

9 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* I will seek to ⁶destroy all the nations that come against Jě-rû'-sā-lēm.

10 And I will pour upon the house of Dā'-vid, and upon the inhabitants of Jě-rû'-sā-lēm, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, ⁴as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

11 In that day shall there be great ⁴mourning in Jě-rû'-sā-lēm, ⁴as the mourning of Hā-dād-rimmon in the valley of Mē-gid-don.

12 And the land shall mourn ⁴every family apart; the family of the house of Dā'-vid apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nā'-than apart, and their wives apart.

13 The family of the house of Lēvi apart, and their wives apart; the family ²of Shim'-ē-i apart, and their wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, *even* the family apart, and their wives apart.

CHAPTER 13.

1 The fountain of purification for Jerusalem, 2 idolatry, and false prophecy. 7 The death of Christ and the trial of a third part.

IN that day there shall be ²a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jě-rû'-sā-lēm for sin and for ²uncleanness.

2 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, *that* I will ²cut off the names of idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause ²the prophets and the clean spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, *that* when any shall yet prophesy, *that* his father and his mother that be alive shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that be

shall thrust him through when prophesieth.

And it shall come to pass in that day, ¹that ²the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither will they wear ³a rough garment to deceive:

But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am an husbandman; for I have taught me to keep cattle from youth.

And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? and he shall answer, Those which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

Awake, O sword, against ¹my shepherd, and against the man ²that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep will be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon ³the little ones.

And it shall come to pass, that in that day, saith the LORD, two parts of the land shall be cut off and die; ¹but the third part shall be left therein.

And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will ²refine them as silver is refined, and as gold is tried: ³they shall be to me, and I will hear them: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

CHAPTER 14.

The destroyers of Jerusalem destroyed. ⁴The coming of Christ, and the graces of his kingdom. The plague of Jerusalem's enemies. ¹⁶The remnant shall turn to the Lord, ²⁰and their idols shall be holy.

BEHOLD, ¹the day of the LORD cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

For ²I will gather all nations against Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses spoiled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, ¹and ye shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall re-

B.C. c. 487.

^a Deut. 18. 20.

^b Mic. 3. 6, 7.

^c or, my mountains.

^d or, when he shall touch the valley of the mountains to the place he separated.

^e Heb. a garment of hair.

^f 2 Kin. 1. 8.

^g Amos 1. 1.

^h Heb. to lie.

ⁱ Amos 7. 14.

^j Jude 14.

^k Joel 3. 11.

^l i.e. it shall not be clear in some places, and dark in other places of the world.

^m Heb. precious.

ⁿ Heb. thickness.

^o or, the day shall be one.

^p Mat. 24. 36.

^q Is. 30. 26.

^r Rev. 21. 23.

^s Is. 40. 11.

^t John 10. 30.

^u & 14. 10, 11.

^v Ezek. 47. 1.

^w Joel 3. 18.

^x Rev. 22. 1.

^y Mat. 26. 31.

^z or, eastern, Joel 2. 20.

^{aa} Mat. 18. 10.

^{ab} Luke 12. 32.

^{ac} Rev. 11. 15.

^{ad} Rom. 11. 5.

^{ae} Eph. 4. 5, 6.

^{af} or, compassed.

^{ag} Is. 48. 10.

^{ah} 1 Pet. 1. 6.

^{ai} Ps. 50. 15.

^{aj} or, shall abide.

^{ak} Jer. 32. 6.

^{al} Jer. 30. 22.

^{am} Neh. 3. 1.

^{an} Jer. 31. 38.

^{ao} Jer. 31. 40.

^{ap} Jer. 23. 6.

^{aq} or, shall abide.

^{ar} Is. 13. 9.

^{as} Joel 2. 31.

^{at} Acts 2. 20.

^{au} Joel 3. 2.

^{av} 1 Sam. 14. 15, 20.

^{aw} Judg. 7. 22.

^{ax} 2 Chr. 29. 23.

^{ay} Ezek. 38. 21.

^{az} Ezek. 11. 23.

^{ba} or, thou also, O Judah, shalt.

^{bb} or, against.

^{bc} Ezek. 39. 10.

^{bd} 17, &c.

^{be} Joel 3. 12.

^{bf} ver. 12.

move toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of ²the mountains; ³for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto ⁴Ā'-zāl: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the ⁵earthquake in the days of Ū-z-zī'-āh king of Jū'-dāh: ⁶and the LORD my God shall come, and ⁷all the saints with thee.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, ¹that the light shall not be clear, nor ²dark:

7 But ³it shall be one day ⁴which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, that at ⁵evening time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day, that living ⁶waters shall go out from Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm; half of them toward the ⁷former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

9 And the LORD shall be ⁸king over all the earth: in that day shall there be ⁹one LORD, and his name one.

10 All the land shall be ¹⁰turned as a plain from Gē'-bā to Rīm'-mon south of Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm: and it shall be lifted up, and ¹¹inhabited in her place, from Bēn'-jā-mīn's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, ¹²and from the tower of Hān'-ā-neel unto the king's winepresses.

11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be ¹³no more utter destruction; ¹⁴but Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm shall be safely inhabited.

12 ¶ And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that ¹⁵a great tumult from the LORD shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and ¹⁶his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour.

14 And ¹⁷Jū'-dāh also shall fight at Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm; ¹⁸and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And ¹⁹so shall be the plague of the

horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

16 ¶ And it shall come to pass, *that* every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jē-rū'-sā-lēm shall even ^agoup from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep ^athe feast of tabernacles.

17 ^d And it shall be, *that* whoso will not come up of *all* the families of the earth unto Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Ē'-gýpt go not up, and come not, ^athat have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the

B.C. c. 487.

2 or, sin.

^a Is. 60. 6,

7, 9.

^b & 66. 23.^c or,

brides.

^d Is. 23. 18.^e Lev. 23. 34,

43.

Neh. 8. 14.

Hos. 12. 9.

John 7. 2

^f Is. 60. 12.^g Heb. upon

whom there

is not.

^h Deut. 11. 10.ⁱ Is. 35. 8,

Joel 3. 17.

Rev. 21. 27.

^k & 22. 15.^l Eph. 2. 19-

22.

heathen that come not up to the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the ^apunishment of Ē'-gýpt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to the feast of tabernacles.

20 ¶ In that day shall there be unto the ^bbells of the horses, ^bHOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the LORD's house shall be like bowls before the altar.

21 Yea, every pot in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm and in Jū'-dāh shall be holiness to the LORD of hosts: and all they sacrifice shall come and take of thereof and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the ^cCá'-ná-ite in ^dthe house of the LORD of hosts.

MĀL'-A-CHĪ.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Malachi complaineth of Israel's unkindness. 6 Of their irreligiousness, 12 and profaneness.

THE burden of the word of the LORD to Īs'-rā-ēl ^aby Māl'-ā-chī.

2 ^aI have loved you, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Ē'-sāu Jā'-cob's brother? saith the LORD: yet ^aI loved Jā'-cob,

3 And I hated Ē'-sāu, and ^alaid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.

4 Whereas Ē'-dom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever.

5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, ^aThe LORD will be magnified ^bfrom the border of Īs'-rā-ēl.

6 ¶ A son ^ahonoureth his father, and a servant his master: ^aif then I be a father, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

7 ^aYe offer ^apolluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, ^aThe table of the LORD is contemptible.

8 And ^aif ye offer the blind ^afor sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer

B.C. c. 307.

^a Job 42. 8.² Heb. by

the hand of

Malachi.

^b Deut. 7. 8.

& 10. 15.

^c Heb.

the face

of God.

^d Hos. 13. 9.^e Heb. from

your hand.

^f Rom. 9. 13.^g Jer. 49. 18.

Ezek. 35.

3, 4, 7, 9.

Obad. 10, &c.

^h 1 Cor. 9. 13.ⁱ Is. 1. 11.

Jer. 6. 20.

Amos 6. 21.

^k Is. 59. 19.^l Is. 60. 3, 5.^m John 4. 21.ⁿ Rev. 8. 3.^o Is. 66. 19.^p Ps. 35. 27.^q or, upon.^r Heb.

from upon.

^s Ex. 20. 12.^t Luke 6. 46.^u ver. 7.^v or, whereas

ye might

have blown

it away.

^w ch. 2. 14.^x or, Bring

unto, &c.

^y Deut. 15. 21.^z Lev. 22. 20.^{aa} Ezek. 41. 22.^{ab} ver. 8.^{ac} Lev. 22. 22.^{ad} Heb. to

sacrifice.

^{ae} or,

in whose

flock is.

the lame and sick, is it not evil? ^ait now unto thy governor; will he please thee, or ^aaccept person? saith the LORD of hosts. 9 And now, I pray you, beseech ^aGod that he will be gracious to us: ^athis hath been ^aby your means will he regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts.

10 Who ^ais there even among you that would shut the doors of the house, ^aneither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, ^aneither will I accept offering at your hand.

11 For ^afrom the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the sun, my name shall be great among the Gēn'-tiles; ^aand in every place ^aincense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: ^amy name shall be great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts. 12 ¶ But ye have profaned it, that ye say, ^aThe table of the LORD is polluted; and the fruit thereof is unclean, ^aeven his meat, is contemptible.

13 Ye said also, Behold, what advantage is it! ^aand ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; ye brought ^athat which was torn, the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: ^ashould I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD. 14 But cursed be ^athe deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the

corrupt thing: for 'I am a great
ng, saith the LORD of hosts, and
name is dreadful among the
athen.

CHAPTER 2.

*sharply reproveth the priests for neglecting their
covenant, 11 and the people for idolatry, 14 for
buttery, 17 and for infidelity.*

ND now, O ye priests, this com-
mandment is for you.

'If ye will not hear, and if ye
l not lay it to heart, to give glory
to my name, saith the LORD of
sts, I will even send a curse upon
u, and I will curse your blessings:
t, I have cursed them already,
ause ye do not lay it to heart.

Behold, I will 'corrupt your seed,
l'spreddung upon your faces, even
dung of your solemn feasts; and
e shall 'take you away with it.

And ye shall know that I have
t this commandment unto you,
t my covenant might be with
-vī, saith the LORD of hosts.

'My covenant was with him of life
peace; and I gave them to him
r the fear wherewith he feared
and was afraid before my name.

'The law of truth was in his
uth, and iniquity was not found
his lips: he walked with me in
ce and equity, and did 'turn
ny away from iniquity.

'For the priest's lips should keep
nowledge, and they should seek the
r at his mouth: 'for he is the
essenger of the LORD of hosts.

But ye are departed out of the
y; ye 'have caused many to
umble at the law; 'ye have cor-
rupted the covenant of Lē'-vī, saith
LORD of hosts.

Therefore 'have I also made you
temptible and base before all the
ple, according as ye have not
t my ways, but 'have been
tial in the law.

'Have we not all one father?
th not one God created us? why
we deal treacherously every man
inst his brother, by profaning
covenant of our fathers?

'Jū'-dāh hath dealt treacher-
ly, and an abomination is com-
ted in Īs'-rā-ēl and in Jē-rū'-sā-
a; for Jū'-dāh hath profaned
holiness of the LORD which
'loved, and hath married the
ughter of a strange god.

The LORD will cut off the man

B.C.c. 397.

* Pg. 47. 2

1 Tim. 6. 15.

2 or,

him that

waketh, and

him that

answereth.

* Neh. 13. 28.

* Lev. 28. 14.

Deut. 28. 15.

* Prov. 5. 18.

* Prov. 2. 17.

3 or,

reprove.

f Mat. 19. 4.

* Heb.

scatter.

5 or,

excellency.

6 or, it

shall take

you away

to it.

* 1 Kin. 14. 10.

7 Heb.

a seed of

God.

* Ezra 9. 2.

1 Cor. 7. 14.

8 or, un-

faithfully.

* Deut. 24. 1.

Mat. 5. 32.

9 or, if he

hate her,

put her

away.

2 Heb. to

put away.

* Num. 25. 12.

Ezek. 34. 25.

* Deut. 33. 9.

* Deut. 33.

10.

* Is. 43. 24.

Amos 2. 13.

* Jer. 23. 22.

James 5. 20.

* Lev. 10. 11.

Deut. 17. 9.

* Ezra 7. 10.

Jer. 18. 18.

Hag. 2. 11.

* Gal. 4. 14.

* Jer. 18. 15.

3 or, fall in

the law.

* Neh. 13. 29.

* Mat. 11. 10.

Mark 1. 2.

* Luke 1. 76.

* Is. 40. 3.

* 1 Sam. 2. 30.

* Is. 63. 9.

* Hag. 2. 7.

4 or, lifted

up the face

against.

5 Heb.

accepted

face.

* ch. 4. 1.

* 1 Cor. 8. 6.

Eph. 4. 6.

* Rev. 6. 17.

* Job 31. 15.

* Is. 4. 4.

* Mat. 3. 10-12.

* Is. 1. 25.

Zech. 13. 19.

* 1 Pet. 2. 6.

* ch. 1. 11.

* 6 or, ought

to love.

* Ezra 9. 1.

Neh. 13. 23.

7 or, ancient.

that doeth this, 'the master and the
scholar, out of the tabernacles of
Jā'-qōb, 'and him that offereth an
offering unto the LORD of hosts.

13 And this have ye done again,
covering the altar of the LORD with
tears, with weeping, and with crying
out, insomuch that he regardeth not
the offering any more, or receiveth
it with good will at your hand.

14 ¶ Yet ye say, Wherefore? Be-
cause the LORD hath been witness
between thee and 'the wife of thy
youth, against whom thou hast dealt
treacherously: 'yet is she thy com-
panion, and the wife of thy covenant.

15 And 'did not he make one? Yet
had he the 'residue of the spirit. And
wherefore one? That he might seek
'a godly seed. Therefore take heed to
your spirit, and let none deal 'treach-
erously against the wife of his youth.

16 For 'the LORD, the God of Īs'-
rā-ēl, saith 'that he hateth 'putting a-
way: for one covereth violence with
his garment, saith the LORD of hosts:
therefore take heed to your spirit,
that ye deal not treacherously.

17 ¶ 'Ye have wearied the LORD
with your words. Yet ye say,
Wherein have we wearied him? When
ye say, Every one that doeth
evil is good in the sight of the LORD,
and he delighteth in them; or,
Where is the God of judgment?

CHAPTER 3.

1 Of the messenger, majesty, and grace of Christ. 7
Of the rebellion, 8 sacrilege, 13 and infidelity of the
people. 16 The promise of blessing to them that
fear God.

BEHOLD, 'I will send my messen-
ger, and he shall 'prepare the way
before me: and the LORD, whom ye
seek, shall suddenly come to his tem-
ple, 'even the messenger of the cove-
nant, whom ye delight in: behold, 'he
shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

2 But who may abide 'the day of his
coming? and 'who shall stand when
he appeareth? for 'he is like a re-
finer's fire, and like fullers' soap:

3 And 'he shall sit as a refiner and
purifier of silver: and he shall purify
the sons of Lē'-vī, and purge them
as gold and silver, that they may
'offer unto the LORD an offering in
righteousness.

4 Then 'shall the offering of Jū'-
dāh and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm be pleasant
unto the LORD, as in the days of old,
and as in 'former years.

5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

6 For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jā'-cōb are not consumed.

7 ¶ Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return?

8 ¶ Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

9 Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

10 Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

11 And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a delightful land, saith the LORD of hosts.

13 ¶ Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee?

14 Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts?

15 And now we call the proud

B.C. c. 307.

2 Heb.

are built.

3 Ps. 85. 9.

4 Zech. 5. 4.

5 James 5. 4.

6 Ps. 68. 16.

7 ch. 4. 2.

8 Heb. 3. 13.

9 or, defraud.

10 Ps. 58. 8.

11 Is. 65. 6.

12 Rev. 20. 12.

13 Num. 23. 19.

14 Rom. 11. 29.

15 James 1. 17.

16 Ex. 19. 5.

17 Deut. 7. 6.

18 Ps. 135. 4.

19 Tit. 2. 14.

20 1 Pet. 2. 9.

21 Lam. 3. 22.

22 or, special treasure.

23 Is. 62. 3.

24 Ps. 103. 13.

25 Acts 7. 51.

26 Ps. 58. 11.

27 Zech. 1. 3.

28 ch. 1. 6.

29 Neh. 13. 10.

30 Joel 2. 31.

31 ch. 3. 2.

32 2 Pet. 3. 7.

33 ch. 3. 18.

34 Prov. 3. 9, 10.

35 Obad. 18.

36 1 Chr. 26. 20.

37 2 Chr. 31. 11.

38 Neh. 10. 38.

39 Amos 2. 9.

40 Gen. 7. 11.

41 2 Kin. 7. 2.

42 Heb.

empty out.

43 2 Chr. 31. 10.

44 ch. 3. 15.

45 Eph. 5. 14.

46 2 Pet. 1. 19.

47 Rev. 2. 23.

48 Amos 4. 9.

49 Heb.

corrupt.

50 2 Sam. 22.

51 43.

52 Mic. 7. 10.

53 Zech. 10. 5.

54 Ex. 20. 3.

55 Dan. 8. 9.

56 Deut. 4. 10.

57 ch. 2. 17.

58 Ps. 147. 19.

59 Mat. 11. 14.

60 & 17. 11.

61 Mark 9. 11.

62 Luke 1. 17.

63 Joel 2. 31.

64 Job 21. 14.

65 Ps. 73. 13.

66 Zeph. 1. 12.

67 Heb.

his obser-

vation,

68 Heb.

in black.

69 Zech. 14. 12.

70 Ps. 73. 17.

71 ch. 2. 17.

72 Zech. 5. 3.

happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they tempt God are even delivered.

16 ¶ Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another, and the LORD hearkened, and he said, and a book of remembrance written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

CHAPTER 4.

1 God's judgment on the wicked, 2 and his blessing on the good. 4 He exhorteth to the study of the law, 5 and telleth of Elijah's coming and of

FOR, behold, the day cometh that shall burn as an oven; all the proud, yea, and all that have wrought wickedly, shall be as stubble: the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

2 ¶ But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow as calves of the stall.

3 And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 ¶ Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Hôr-êb, all Is'-ra-ël, with the statutes and judgments.

5 ¶ Behold, I will send you E-l-i-jah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD.

6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

THE
NEW TESTAMENT
OF
OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR
JESUS CHRIST

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK: AND WITH THE FORMER
TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED
BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND

APPOINTED TO BE READ IN CHURCHES



CUM PRIVILEGIO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

ST. MÄTTH'-ĒW.

CHAPTER 1.

the genealogy of Christ. 18 He was conceived by the Holy Ghost, and born of the Virgin Mary when he was espoused to Joseph. 19 The angel satisfieth the misdeeming thoughts of Joseph.

THE book of the "generation of Jē'-sūs Christ, ^a the son of Dā'-vid, ^b the son of Ā'-brā-hām. ^c Ā'-brā-hām begat Ī'-śāac; and Ī'-śāac begat Jā'-cob; and ^d Jā'-cob begat Jū'-dās and his brethren; And ^e Jū'-dās begat Phār'-ēs and ^f r'-ā of Thā'-mār; and ^g Phār'-ēs begat Ēs'-rōm; and Ēs'-rōm begat ^h Jām; And Ār'-ām begat Ā-min'-ā-dāb; and Ā-min'-ā-dāb begat Nā-ās'-sōn; and Nā-ās'-sōn begat Sāl'-mōn; And Sāl'-mōn begat Bō'-ōz of Ī'-chāb; and Bō'-ōz begat Ō'-bēd Rūth; and Ō'-bēd begat Jēs'-sē; And ⁱ Jēs'-sē begat Dā'-vid the king; and ^j Dā'-vid the king begat ^k Ō'-mōn of her that had been the life of Ū-rī'-ās; And ^l Sōl'-ō-mōn begat Rō-bō'-ām; and Rō-bō'-ām begat Ā-bī'-ā; and Ā-bī'-ā begat Ā'-sā; And Ā'-sā begat Jōs'-ā-phāt; and Jōs'-ā-phāt begat Jōr'-ām; and Jōr'-ām begat Ō-zī'-ās; And Ō-zī'-ās begat Jō'-ā-thām; and Jō'-ā-thām begat Ā'-chāz; and Ā'-chāz begat Ēz-ē-kī'-ās; And ^m Ēz-ē-kī'-ās begat Mā-nās'-sēs; and Mā-nās'-sēs begat Ā'-mōn; and Ā'-mōn begat Jō-sī'-ās; And ⁿ Jō-sī'-ās begat Jēch-ō-nī'-ās and his brethren, about the time they were ^o carried away to Bāb'-y-1; And after they were brought to Bāb'-y-lon, ^p Jēch-ō-nī'-ās begat Sā-lā'-thī-ēl; and Sā-lā'-thī-ēl begat Zō-rōb'-ā-bēl; And Zō-rōb'-ā-bēl begat Ā-bī'-ās; and Ā-bī'-ās begat Ē-lī'-ā-kīm; and Ē-lī'-ā-kīm begat Ā'-zōr; And Ā'-zōr begat Sā'-dōc; and Sā'-dōc begat Ā'-chīm; and Ā'-chīm begat Ē-lī'-ūd; And Ē-lī'-ūd begat Ēl-ē-ā'-zār; and Ēl-ē-ā'-zār begat Māt'-thān; and Māt'-thān begat Jā'-cob; And Jā'-cob begat Jō'-sēph the

B.C. 5.

^a Luke 3. 23.
^b Ps. 132. 11.
^c Is. 11. 1.
^d Jer. 23. 5.
^e ch. 22. 42.
^f John 7. 42.
^g Acts 2. 30.
^h & 13. 23.
ⁱ Rom. 1. 3.
^j Gen. 12. 3.
^k & 22. 18.
^l Gal. 3. 16.
^m Acts 21. 2, 3.
ⁿ Gen. 25. 26.
^o Gen. 29. 35.
^p Gen. 38. 27, &c.
^q Luke 1. 27.
^r Ruth 4. 18, &c.
^s 1 Chr. 2. 5, 9, &c.
^t Luke 1. 35.
^u Deut. 24. 1.

^v 1 Sam. 16. 1, & 17. 12.
^w 2 Sam. 12. 24.

^x 1 Chr. 3. 10.
^y Luke 1. 35.
^z Gr. begotten.
^{aa} Luke 1. 31.

^{ab} i.e. Saviour, Heb. & 4. 12, & 5. 31, & 13. 23, 38.

^{ac} 2 Kin. 20. 21.
^{ad} 1 Chr. 3. 13.
^{ae} Is. 7. 14.

^{af} Some read, *Jonas begat Jafin, and Jakim begat Je-chonias.*

^{ag} See 1 Chr. 3. 15, 16.
^{ah} or, *his name shall be called.*
^{ai} 2 Kin. 24. 14-16.

^{aj} & 25. 11.
^{ak} 2 Chr. 36. 10, 20.
^{al} Jer. 27. 20.
^{am} & 39. 9.
^{an} & 42. 11, 15, 28-30.
^{ao} Dan. 1. 2.

^{ap} 1 Chr. 3. 17, 19.

^{aq} Ezra 3. 2, & 6. 2.
^{ar} Neh. 12. 1.
^{as} Hag. 1. 1.

^{at} Ex. 13. 2.
^{au} Luke 2. 7, 21.
^{av} Luke 2. 4, & 7.

husband of Mār'-y, of whom was born Jē'-sūs, who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from Ā'-brā-hām to Dā'-vid are fourteen generations; and from Dā'-vid until the carrying away into Bāb'-y-lon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Bāb'-y-lon unto Christ are fourteen generations.

18 ¶ Now the ^abirth of Jē'-sūs Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mār'-y was espoused to Jō'-sēph, before they came together, she was found with child ^b of the Holy Ghost.

19 Then Jō'-sēph her husband, being a just man, and not willing ^c to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Jō'-sēph, thou son of Dā'-vid, fear not to take unto thee Mār'-y thy wife: ^d for that which is ^e conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name ^f JĒ'-SŪS: for ^g he shall save his people from their sins.

22 Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

23 'Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and ^h they shall call his name Ēm-mān'-ū-ēl, which being interpreted is, God with us.

24 Then Jō'-sēph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth ⁱ her firstborn son: and he called his name JĒ'-SŪS.

CHAPTER 2.

¹ The wise men directed to Christ by a star. 11 They worship him, and offer him presents. 14 Joseph fleeth into Egypt, with Jesus and Mary. 16 Herod slayeth the children.

NOW when ^a Jē'-sūs was born in Bēth'-lē-hēm of Jū-dā'-ā in the days of Hēr'-ōd the king, behold,

there came wise men ^afrom the east to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm,

2 Saying, ^bWhere is he that is born King of the Jêw's? for we have seen ^chis star in the east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Hêr'-ôd the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm with him.

4 And when he had gathered all ^dthe chief priests and ^escribes of the people together, ^fhe demanded of them where Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bêth'-lê-hêm of Jû-dæ'-ă: for thus it is written by the prophet,

6 ^gAnd thou Bêth'-lê-hêm, in the land of Jû'-dă, art not the least among the princes of Jû'-dă: for out of thee shall come a Governor, ^hthat shall ⁱrule my people Îs'-râ-êl.

7 Then Hêr'-ôd, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bêth'-lê-hêm, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 ¶ And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mâr'-ÿ his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, ^mthey ⁿpresented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God ^pin a dream that they should not return to Hêr'-ôd, they departed into their own country another way.

13 And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Jô'-sêph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Ê'-gÿpt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Hêr'-ôd will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, he took the

B.C. 4.

^a Gen. 10. 30.

^b & 25. 6.

^c 1 Kin. 4. 30.

^d Luke 2. 11.

^e Num. 24. 17.

^f Is. 60. 3.

^g Jer. 11. 1.

^h 2 Chr. 36. 14.

ⁱ 2 Chr. 34. 13.

^j Mal. 2. 7.

^k Mic. 5. 2.

^l John 7. 42.

^m Jer. 31. 15.

ⁿ Rev. 2. 27.

^o or, feed.

^p ch. 3. 13.

^q Luke 2. 39.

^r Ps. 72. 10.

^s Is. 60. 6.

^t or, offered.

^u John 1. 45.

^v Judg. 13. 5.

^w 1 Sam. 1. 11.

^x ch. 1. 20.

^y Mark 1. 4.

^z Luke 3. 2. 3.

^{aa} John 1. 28.

^{ab} Josh. 14. 10.

^{ac} Dan. 2. 44.

^{ad} ch. 4. 17.

^{ae} & 10. 7.

^{af} Is. 40. 3.

^{ag} Mark 1. 3.

^{ah} Luke 3. 4.

^{ai} John 1. 23.

young child and his mother night, and departed into Ê'-gÿpt.

15 And was there until the death of Hêr'-ôd: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, ^gOut of Ê'-gÿpt have I called my son.

16 ¶ Then Hêr'-ôd, when he perceived that he was mocked of the men, was exceeding wroth, and slew the children that were in Bêth'-lê-hêm, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by ^hJêr'-ê-mÿ the prophet, saying,

18 In Râ-mă was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Râ'-chêl weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they were not.

19 ¶ But when Hêr'-ôd was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Jô'-sêph in Ê'-gÿpt,

20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Îs'-râ-êl: they are dead which sought the young child's life.

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Îs'-râ-êl.

22 But when he heard that chê-lă'-ûs did reign in Jû-dæ'-ă, the room of his father Hêr'-ôd, was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside ⁱinto parts of Găl'-î-lêe:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called ^jNăz'-ă-rêth: that it might be fulfilled ^kwhich was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nă-ă-rêne.

CHAPTER 3.

1 John preacheth: his office, life, and baptism. He baptizeth Christ in Jordan.

IN those days came ^aJôhn Băp'-tist, preaching ^bin the wilderness of Jû-dæ'-ă,

2 And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Ê-săi'-ăs, saying, ^c'The voice of one crying in the wilderness,

ness, ^a Prepare ye the way of the
rd, make his paths straight.
And ^b the same Jōhn ^c had his rai-
ent of camel's hair, and a leathern
rle about his loins; and his meat
s ^d locusts and ^e wild honey.
^f Then went out to him Jē-rū-
lēm, and all Jū-dē'-ā, and all the
gion round about Jōr'-dān,
^g And were baptized of him in
r'-dān, confessing their sins.
^h But when he saw many of the
ār'-i-seēs and Sād'-dū-çees come
his baptism, he said unto them,
generation of vipers, who hath
arned you to flee from ⁱ the wrath
come?
Bring forth therefore fruits ^j meet
repentance:
And think not to say within your-
ves, ^k We have Ā'-brā-hām to our
her: for I say unto you, that God
able of these stones to raise up
ildren unto Ā'-brā-hām.
^l And now also the axe is laid
to the root of the trees: ^m there-
re every tree which bringeth not
rth good fruit is hewn down, and
st into the fire.
ⁿ I indeed baptize you with
ter unto repentance: but he
at cometh after me is mightier
an I, whose shoes I am not
orthy to bear: ^o he shall baptize
u with the Holy Ghost, and ^p with
e:
^q Whose fan ^r is in his hand, and
will thoroughly purge his floor,
d gather his wheat into the gar-
r; but he will ^s burn up the chaff
th unquenchable fire.
^t Then cometh Jē'-šūs ^u from
il'-i-lēe to Jōr'-dān unto Jōhn, to
baptized of him.
^v But Jōhn forbad him, saying, I
ve need to be baptized of thee,
d comest thou to me?
^w And Jē'-šūs answering said unto
m, Suffer *it to be so* now: for thus
becometh us to fulfil all righteous-
ss. Then he suffered him.
^x And Jē'-šūs, when he was bap-
zed, went up straightway out of
e water: and, lo, the heavens were
ened unto him, and he saw ^y the
irit of God descending like a dove,
d lighting upon him:
^z And lo a voice from heaven,
ying, ^{aa} This is my beloved Son, in
om I am well pleased.

A.D. 26.

^a Luke 1. 76.
^b Mark 1. 6.
^c 2 Kin. 1. 8.
Zech. 13. 4.
^d Mark 1. 12,
&c.
Luke 4. 1,
&c.
^e See
1 Kin. 18. 12.
Ezek. 3. 14.
& 8. 3.
& 11. 1, 24.
& 40. 2.
& 43. 5.
Acts 8. 39.
^f Lev. 11. 22.
^g 1 Sam. 14.
25, 26.
^h Mark 1. 5.
Luke 3. 7.
ⁱ Acts 19. 4,
18.
^j ch. 12. 34.
& 23.
Luke 3. 7-9.
^k Rom. 5. 9.
1 Thes. 1. 10.
^l Deut. 8. 3.
^m or,
unanswerable
to amend-
ment of
life.
ⁿ John 8. 33,
39.
^o Acts 13. 26.
Rom. 4. 1,
11, 16.
^p Neh. 11. 1,
18.
Is. 48. 2.
^q & 22. 1.
ch. 27. 53.
Rev. 11. 2.
^r Ps. 91. 11,
12.
^s ch. 7. 19.
Luke 13. 7,
9.
^t John 15. 6.
^u Mark 1. 8.
Luke 3. 16.
John 1. 15,
26, 33.
Acts 1. 5.
& 11. 16.
^v & 29. 4.
^w Deut. 5. 16.
^x Is. 4. 4.
& 44. 3.
Mal. 3. 2.
Acts 2. 3, 4.
1 Cor. 12. 13.
^y Mal. 3. 3.
^z Mal. 4. 1.
ch. 13. 30.
^{aa} Mark 1. 9.
Luke 3. 21.
^{bb} ch. 2. 22.
^{cc} Deut. 6. 13.
& 10. 20.
Josh. 24. 14.
1 Sam. 7. 3.
^{dd} Heb. 1. 14.
^{ee} Mark 1. 14.
Luke 3. 20.
& 4. 14, 31.
John 4. 43.
^{ff} or, deli-
vered up.
^{gg} Mark 1. 10.
^{hh} Is. 11. 2.
& 42. 1.
Luke 3. 22.
John 1. 32,
33.
ⁱⁱ John 12.
28.
^{jj} Ps. 2. 7.
Is. 42. 1.
ch. 12. 18.
& 17. 5.
Mark 1. 11.
Luke 9. 35.
Eph. 1. 6.
Col. 1. 13.
^{kk} 2 Pet. 1. 17.
^{ll} Is. 9. 1, 2.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Christ fasteth, and is tempted. 17 He beginneth to preach, 18 calleth Peter and Andrew, 21 James and John, 23 healeth all the diseased.

THEN was ^a Jē'-šūs led up of ^b the
spirit into the wilderness to be
tempted of the devil.

2 And when he had fasted forty
days and forty nights, he was after-
ward an hungred.

3 And when the tempter came to
him, he said, If thou be the Son of
God, command that these stones be
made bread.

4 But he answered and said, It is
written, ^c Man shall not live by
bread alone, but by every word
that proceedeth out of the mouth
of God.

5 Then the devil taketh him up
into the holy city, and setteth him
on a pinnacle of the temple,

6 And saith unto him, If thou be
the Son of God, cast thyself down:
for it is written, ^d He shall give his
angels charge concerning thee: and
in ^e their hands they shall bear thee
up, lest at any time thou dash thy
foot against a stone.

7 Jē'-šūs said unto him, It is written
again, ^f Thou shalt not tempt the
Lord thy God.

8 Again, the devil taketh him up
into an exceeding high mountain,
and sheweth him all the kingdoms
of the world, and the glory of
them;

9 And saith unto him, All these
things will I give thee, if thou wilt
fall down and worship me.

10 Then saith Jē'-šūs unto him,
Get thee hence, Sā'-tān: for it is
written, ^g Thou shalt worship the
Lord thy God, and him only shalt
thou serve.

11 Then the devil leaveth him, and,
behold, ^h angels came and ministered
unto him.

12 ¶ Now when Jē'-šūs had heard
that Jōhn was ⁱ cast into prison, he
departed into Gāl'-i-lēe;

13 And leaving Nāz'-ā-rēth, he came
and dwelt in Cā-pēr'-nā-ūm, which
is upon the sea coast, in the borders
of Zā-bū'-lōn and Nēph'-thā-līm:

14 That it might be fulfilled which
was spoken by Ē-sā'-ās the prophet,
saying,

15 ^j The land of Zā-bū'-lōn, and
the land of Nēph'-thā-līm, by the

way of the sea, beyond Jôr'dân, Gäl'-i-lée of the Gën'-tilés;

16 ^b The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

17 [†] From that time Jē'-šūs began to preach, and to say, [†] Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

18 [†] And Jē'-šūs, walking by the sea of Gäl'-i-lée, saw two brethren, Sī'-mon [†] called Pē'-tēr, and Ān'-drēw his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and [†] I will make you fishers of men.

20 [†] And they straightway left *their* nets, and followed him.

21 [†] And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, Jāmes *the son* of Zēb'-ē-dēē, and Jōhn his brother, in a ship with Zēb'-ē-dēē their father, mending their nets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

23 [†] And Jē'-šūs went about all Gäl'-i-lée, [†] teaching in their synagogues, and preaching [†] the gospel of the kingdom, ^b and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

24 And his fame went throughout all Sŷr'-i-ā: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 [†] And there followed him great multitudes of people from Gäl'-i-lée, and from Dē-cāp'-ō-līs, and from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and from Jū-dāē'-ā, and from beyond Jôr'dân.

CHAPTER 5.

¹ Christ beginneth his sermon in the mount: ³ declaring who are blessed, ¹³ who are the salt of the earth, ¹⁴ the light of the world, the city on an hill, ¹⁶ the candle. ²¹ What it is to kill, ²⁷ to commit adultery, ³³ to swear: ³⁸ exhorteth to suffer wrong, ⁴⁴ to love even our enemies, ⁴⁸ and to labour after perfectness.

AND seeing the multitudes, [†] he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

A.D. 31.

^a Luke 6. 20.
^{See}
^{Ps.} 51. 17.
^{Prov.} 16. 19.
[&] 29. 23.
^{Is.} 57. 15.
[&] 66. 2.
^b Is. 42. 7.
^c Luke 2. 32.
^d Is. 61. 2, 3.
^e Luke 6. 21.
^f John 16. 20.
^g 2 Cor. 1. 7.
^h Rev. 21. 4.
ⁱ Ps. 37. 11.
^{See}
^{Rom.} 4. 13.
^j Mark 1. 14, 15.
^k ch. 3. 2.
^l & 10. 7.
^m Is. 55. 1.
ⁿ & 65. 13.
^o Mark 1. 16-18.
^p Luke 5. 2.
^q Ps. 41. 1.
^r Mark 11. 25.
^s 2 Tim. 1. 12.
^t John 1. 46.
^u Ps. 15. 2.
^v Heb. 12. 14.
^w 1 Cor. 13. 12.
^x 1 John 3. 10.
^y Luke 5. 2, 11.
^z 2 Cor. 4. 17.
¹ 1 Pet. 3. 14.
² Mark 10. 28.
³ Luke 18. 28.
⁴ Mark 1. 19, 20.
⁵ Luke 5. 10.
⁶ Luke 6. 22.
⁷ 1 Pet. 4. 14.
⁸ 2 Gr. *tying*.
⁹ Luke 6. 23.
¹⁰ Acts 5. 41.
¹¹ 1 Pet. 4. 13.
¹² Neh. 9. 26.
¹³ Acts 7. 62.
¹⁴ Mark 9. 50.
¹⁵ Luke 14. 34, 35.
¹⁶ ch. 9. 35.
¹⁷ Mark 1. 21, 39.
¹⁸ Luke 4. 15, 44.
¹⁹ ch. 24. 14.
²⁰ Mark 1. 14.
²¹ Mark 1. 34.
²² Prov. 4. 18.
²³ Phil. 2. 15.
²⁴ Mark 4. 21.
²⁵ Luke 8. 16.
²⁶ The word in the original signifieth *a measure containing about a pint less than a peck*.
²⁷ 1 Pet. 2. 12.
²⁸ Mark 3. 7.
²⁹ John 15. 8.
³⁰ 1 Cor. 14. 25.
³¹ Rom. 3. 31.
³² Gal. 3. 24.
³³ Luke 16. 17.

^k James 2. 10.

¹ Mark 3. 13.

3 [†] Blessed are the poor in spirit for their's is the kingdom of heaven.

4 [†] Blessed are they that mourn for they shall be comforted.

5 [†] Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

6 [†] Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: they shall be filled.

7 [†] Blessed are the merciful: they shall obtain mercy.

8 [†] Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see God.

9 [†] Blessed are the peacemakers: they shall be called the children of God.

10 [†] Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake for their's is the kingdom of heaven.

11 [†] Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of [†] evil against you [†] falsely, for my sake.

12 [†] Rejoice, and be exceeding glad for great is your reward in heaven for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

13 [†] Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour wherewith shall it be salted? it thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14 [†] Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men [†] light a candle and put it under [†] a bushel, but [†] a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before men, [†] that they may see your good works, and [†] glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17 [†] Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

19 [†] Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach *them*, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, 'Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That 'whoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, 'Rā'-cā, shall be in danger of the council: and whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

23 Therefore 'if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;

24 *Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 *Agree with thine adversary quickly, 'whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

27 ¶ Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, 'Thou shalt not commit adultery:

28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

29 *And if thy right eye offend thee, 'pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 It hath been said, 'Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

32 But I say unto you, That 'whoever shall put away his wife,

A. D. 31.

* Rom. 9. 31.

b ch. 23. 16.

2 or, to them.

c Ex. 20. 13.

Deut. 5. 17.

d Ex. 20. 7.

Lev. 19. 12.

Num. 30. 2.

e Deut. 23. 23.

f ch. 23. 16.

James 5. 12.

g 1 John 3. 15.

h Is. 66. 1.

3 i.e. Pain

yellow,

2 Sam. 6. 20.

i James 2. 20.

k Ps. 48. 2.

l ch. 8. 4.

m 23. 19.

n Col. 4. 6.

James 5. 12.

o Job 42. 8.

p Tim. 2. 8.

q 1 Pet. 3. 7.

r Ex. 21. 24.

s Lev. 24. 20.

t Deut. 19. 21.

u Prov. 25. 8.

v Luke 12. 58.

w Prov. 20. 22.

x 24. 29.

y Luke 6. 29.

z Rom. 12. 17.

1 Cor. 6. 7.

2 Thes. 5. 15.

3 1 Pet. 3. 9.

4 Ps. 92. 6.

5 Is. 55. 6.

6 Is. 50. 6.

7 Lam. 3. 30.

8 ch. 27. 32.

9 Mark 15. 21.

10 Deut. 15. 8.

11 Luke 6. 30.

12 Ex. 26. 14.

13 Deut. 5. 18.

14 Lev. 19. 18.

15 Job 31. 1.

16 Prov. 6. 25.

17 Deut. 23. 6.

18 Ps. 41. 10.

19 Luke 6. 27.

20 Rom. 12. 14.

21 Mark 9. 43-47.

22 or, do

23 cause thee

24 to offend.

25 Rom. 8. 13.

26 Col. 3. 5.

27 Luke 23. 34.

28 Acts 7. 60.

29 1 Cor. 4. 12.

30 1 Pet. 2. 23.

31 Job 25. 3.

32 Luke 6. 82.

33 Deut. 24. 1.

34 Jer. 3. 1.

35 Mark 10. 2.

36 Gen. 17. 1.

37 Lev. 11. 44.

38 19. 2.

39 Luke 6. 36.

40 Col. 1. 28.

41 & 4. 12.

42 James 1. 4.

43 1 Pet. 1. 15.

44 ch. 19. 9.

45 Luke 16. 18.

46 Rom. 7. 3.

47 1 Cor. 7. 10.

48 Eph. 5. 1.

saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

33 ¶ Again, ye have heard that 'it hath been said by them of old time, 'Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but 'shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, 'Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is 'God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; for it is 'the city of the great King.

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

37 *But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

38 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, 'An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you, 'That ye resist not evil: 'but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloke also.

41 And whosoever 'shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 Give to him that asketh thee, and 'from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

43 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, 'Thou shalt love thy neighbour, 'and hate thine enemy.

44 But I say unto you, 'Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray 'for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for 'he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 'For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?

48 'Be ye therefore perfect, even 'as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Christ continueth his sermon in the mount, speaking of alms, 5 prayer, 14 forgiving our brethren, 16 fasting, 19 where our treasure is to be laid up, 24 of serving God, and mammon, 25 of worldly things, 33 of God's kingdom.

TAKE heed that ye do not your ²alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward ³of your Father which is in heaven.

2 Therefore ⁴when thou doest *thine* alms, ⁴do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself ⁵shall reward thee openly.

5 ¶ And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, ⁶enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, ⁷use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: ⁸for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray ye: ⁹Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.

10 Thy kingdom come. ¹⁰Thy will be done in earth, ¹⁰as it is in heaven.

— 11 Give us this day our ¹¹daily bread.

+ 12 And ¹²forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

— 13 And lead us not into temptation, but ¹³deliver us from evil: ¹³For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. A'men.

14 ¹⁴For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

A.D. 31.

^a ch. 18. 35.
James 2. 13.

^b Is. 58. 5.

² or, righteousness,
Deut. 24. 13.
Ps. 112. 9.
Dan. 4. 27.
2 Cor. 9. 9.
3 or, with.

³ Rom. 12. 8.
Ruth 3. 3.
Dan. 10. 3.
⁴ or, cause
not a trumpet
to be sounded.

⁵ Prov. 23. 4.
1 Tim. 6. 17.
Heb. 13. 5.
James 5. 1.

⁶ ch. 19. 21.
Luke 12. 33,
34.
& 18. 22.
1 Tim. 6. 19.
1 Pet. 4. 4.
⁷ Luke 14. 14.

^a Luke 11. 34,
36.

¹² Kin. 4. 33.

^a Eccl. 5. 2.
¹ Luke 16. 13.
¹¹ 1 Kin. 18.
26, 29.

^a Gal. 1. 10.
1 Tim. 6. 17.
James 4. 4.
1 John 2. 15.
⁹ Ps. 55. 22.
Luke 12. 22.
Phil. 4. 6.
1 Pet. 5. 7.

⁹ Luke 11. 2.

⁹ ch. 26. 39,
42.
Acts 21. 14.
¹ Ps. 103. 20.
¹⁰ Job 38. 41.
Ps. 147. 9.
Luke 12. 24.
¹ See
Job 23. 12.
Prov. 30. 8.
¹¹ ch. 18. 21.
Luke 22. 40,
46.

1 Cor. 10. 13.
2 Pet. 2. 9.
Rev. 3. 10.
John 17. 15.
¹ 1 Chr. 29. 11.
^a Mark 11.
25, 26.
Eph. 4. 32.
Col. 3. 13.

15 But ^aif ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 ¶ Moreover ^bwhen ye fast, not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, ^canoint thine head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, who seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

19 ¶ Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moths and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 ^aThe light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

24 ¶ No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. ^aYe cannot serve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, ^aTake no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That

en Söl'-ð-møn in all his glory was
arrayed like one of these.

Wherefore, if God so clothe the
grass of the field, which to day is,
and to morrow is cast into the oven,
will he not much more clothe you,
ye of little faith?

Therefore take no thought,
saying, What shall we eat? or,
What shall we drink? or, Where-
withal shall we be clothed?

(For after all these things do
the Gentiles seek:) for your hea-
venly Father knoweth that ye have
need of all these things.

But I seek ye first the kingdom
of God, and his righteousness; and
these things shall be added unto
you.

Take therefore no thought for
the morrow: for the morrow shall
care thought for the things of itself.
Sufficient unto the day is the evil
thereof.

CHAPTER 7.

Christ ending his sermon in the mount, reproveth
the Jewish judgment, 6 forbiddeth to cast holy things to
the dogs, 7 exhorteth to prayer, 13 to enter in at the
strait gate, 15 to beware of false prophets, 21 to be
wary of the word: 24 like houses builded on a rock.

JUDGE "not, that ye be not
judged.

For with what judgment ye
judge, ye shall be judged: "and with
what measure ye mete, it shall be
measured to you again.

"And why beholdest thou the
mote that is in thy brother's eye,
and considerest not the beam that
is in thine own eye?

Or how wilt thou say to thy bro-
ther, Let me pull out the mote out
of thine eye; and, behold, a beam
is in thine own eye?

Thou hypocrite, first cast out the
beam out of thine own eye; and
then shalt thou see clearly to cast
out the mote out of thy brother's
eye.

"Give not that which is holy
unto the dogs, neither cast ye your
pearls before swine, lest they tram-
ple them under their feet, and turn
again and rend you.

"Ask, and it shall be given you;
seek, and ye shall find; knock, and
it shall be opened unto you:

For "every one that asketh re-
ceiveth; and he that seeketh find-
eth; and to him that knocketh it
shall be opened.

A. D. 31.

^a Luke 11. 11-
13.

^b Gen. 6. 5.
& 8. 21.

^c Luke 6. 31.

^d Lev. 19. 18.
ch. 22. 40.
Rom. 13. 8-
10.
Gal. 5. 14.
1 Tim. 1. 6.
Luke 13. 24.

^e See
1 Kin. 3. 13.
Ps. 37. 25.
Mark 10. 30.
Luke 12. 31.
1 Tim. 4. 8.
2 Cor. 4. 18.

^f Deut. 13. 3.
Jer. 23. 16.
ch. 24. 4, 5,
11, 24.
Mark 13. 22.
Rom. 16. 17.
1 Cor. 5. 6.
Col. 2. 8.

2 Pet. 2. 1.
1 John 4. 1.
1 Mic. 3. 5.
2 Tim. 3. 5.

^g Acts 20. 29,
30.

^h ver. 20.
ch. 12. 33.

ⁱ Luke 6. 43,
44.

^j Luke 6. 37.
Rom. 2. 1.

1 Cor. 4. 3.
James 4. 11,
12.

^k Jer. 11. 19.
ch. 12. 33.

^l Mark 4. 24.
Luke 6. 38.

^m Luke 6. 41,
42.

ⁿ ch. 3. 10.
Luke 3. 9.

John 16. 2, 6.

^o Hos. 8. 2.
ch. 25. 11, 12.

Luke 6. 46.
& 13. 25.

Acts 18. 13.
Rom. 2. 13.

James 1. 22.
Num. 24. 4.

John 11. 51.
1 Cor. 13. 2.

^p Prov. 9. 7, 8.
& 23. 9.

^q ch. 13. 45.
ch. 25. 12.

Luke 13. 25,
27.

2 Tim. 2. 19.

^r ch. 21. 22.
Mark 11. 24.

Luke 11. 9.
& 18. 1.

John 14. 13.
& 15. 7.

^s & 16. 23, 24.
James 1. 5.

1 John 3. 22.
& 5. 14, 15.

^t Ps. 5. 5.
& 6. 8.
1 Pet. 25. 41.

^u Luke 6. 47,
&c.

^v Prov. 8. 17.
Jer. 29. 12,
13.

9 "Or what man is there of you,
whom if his son ask bread, will he
give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give
him a serpent?

11 If ye then, "being evil, know
how to give good gifts unto your
children, how much more shall your
Father which is in heaven give good
things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore all things "whatsoever
ye would that men should do to you,
do ye even so to them: for "this is
the law and the prophets.

13 ¶ "Enter ye in at the strait
gate: for wide is the gate, and broad
is the way, that leadeth to destruc-
tion, and many there be which go
in thereat:

14 "Because strait is the gate, and
narrow is the way, which leadeth
unto life, and few there be that find
it.

15 ¶ "Beware of false prophets,
"which come to you in sheep's cloth-
ing, but inwardly they are "ravening
wolves.

16 "Ye shall know them by their
fruits. "Do men gather grapes of
thorns, or figs of thistles?

17 Even so "every good tree bring-
eth forth good fruit; but a corrupt
tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth
evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree
bring forth good fruit.

19 "Every tree that bringeth not
forth good fruit is hewn down, and
cast into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye
shall know them.

21 ¶ Not every one that saith unto
me, "Lord, Lord, shall enter into the
kingdom of heaven; but he that
doeth the will of my Father which
is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that
day, Lord, Lord, have we "not pro-
phesied in thy name? and in thy
name have cast out devils? and in
thy name done many wonderful
works?

23 And "then will I profess unto
them, I never knew you: "depart
from me, ye that work iniquity.

24 ¶ Therefore "whosoever heareth
these sayings of mine, and doeth
them, I will liken him unto a wise
man, which built his house upon a
rock:

25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:

27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

28 And it came to pass, when Jē'-sūs had ended these sayings, ^athe people were astonished at his doctrine:

29 ^aFor he taught them as *one* having authority, and not as the scribes.

CHAPTER 8.

² Christ cleanseth the leper, ⁵ healeth the centurion's servant, ¹⁴ Peter's mother in law, ¹⁶ and many other diseased: ¹⁸ sheweth how he is to be followed: ²³ stilleth the tempest on the sea, ²⁸ driveth the devils out of two men possessed, ³¹ and suffereth them to go into the swine.

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 ^aAnd, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jē'-sūs put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jē'-sūs saith unto him, ^aSee thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that ^mMō'-sēs commanded, for a testimony unto them.

5 ¶ ^aAnd when Jē'-sūs was entered into Că-pēr'-nă-üm, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jē'-sūs saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, ^aI am not worthy that thou shouldst come under my roof: but ^aspeak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this *man*, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh;

A. D. 31.

^a Gen. 12. 3.

Is. 2. 2, 3.

& 11. 16.

Mal. 1. 11.

Luke 13. 29.

Acts 10. 43.

& 11. 18.

& 14. 27.

Rom. 15. 9.

&c.

Eph. 3. 6.

^b ch. 21. 43.

^c ch. 13. 42, 50.

& 22. 13.

& 24. 51.

& 25. 30.

Luke 13. 28.

2 Pet. 2. 17.

Jude 13.

^d ch. 13. 54.

Mark 1. 22.

& 6. 2.

Luke 4. 32.

^e John 7. 46.

^f Mark 1. 29-31.

Luke 4. 38,

39.

^g 1 Cor. 9. 5.

^h Mark 1. 32,

&c.

Luke 4. 40,

41.

ⁱ Mark 1. 40.

Luke 5. 12,

&c.

^j Is. 53. 4.

1 Pet. 2. 24.

^k ch. 9. 30.

Mark 5. 43.

^l Lev. 14. 3,

4, 10.

Luke 5. 14.

Luke 9. 57,

58.

^m Luke 7. 1,

&c.

ⁿ Luke 9. 59,

60.

^o See

1 Kin. 19. 20.

^p Luke 15. 19,

21.

^q Ps. 107. 20.

^r Mark 4. 37,

&c.

Luke 5. 23,

&c.

and to my servant, Do this, and doeth it.

10 When Jē'-sūs heard *it*, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not I's'-ră-ël.

11 And I say unto you, That ^aman shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with A'-bră-hă and I'-săac, and Jā'-cob, in the kingdom of heaven.

12 But ^bthe children of the kingdom ^cshall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jē'-sūs said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

14 ¶ ^aAnd when Jē'-sūs was come into Pē'-tēr's house, he saw ^ahis wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose and ministered unto them.

16 ¶ ^aWhen the even was come, they brought unto him many which were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with *his* word, and healed all that were sick:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Ê-săi'-ās the prophet, saying, ^a Himself took our infirmities, and bare *our* sicknesses.

18 ¶ Now when Jē'-sūs saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 ^aAnd a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jē'-sūs saith unto him, Foxes have holes, and the birds of the air *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

21 ^aAnd another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, ^asuffer me first to go and bury my father.

22 But Jē'-sūs said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.

23 ¶ And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

24 ^aAnd, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch

at the ship was covered with the
aves: but he was asleep.

5 And his disciples came to *him*,
and awoke him, saying, Lord, save
: we perish.

6 And he saith unto them, Why
e ye fearful, O ye of little faith?
en ^the arose, and rebuked the
nds and the sea; and there was
great calm.

7 But the men marvelled, saying,
hat manner of man is this, that
en the winds and the sea obey
m!

8 ¶ And when he was come to
e other side into the country of
e Gēr'-gē-sēneš, there met him
o possessed with devils, coming
t of the tombs, exceeding fierce,
that no man might pass by that
y.

9 And, behold, they cried out, say-
g, What have we to do with thee,
Jē'-šūs, thou Son of God? art thou
me hither to torment us before the
ne?

10 And there was a good way off
om them an herd of many swine
eding.

11 So the devils besought him, say-
g, If thou cast us out, suffer us to
away into the herd of swine.

12 And he said unto them, Go.
nd when they were come out, they
ent into the herd of swine: and,
hold, the whole herd of swine
n violently down a steep place
to the sea, and perished in the
aters.

13 And they that kept them fled,
d went their ways into the city,
d told every thing, and what
as befallen to the possessed of the
vils.

14 And, behold, the whole city
me out to meet Jē'-šūs: and when
ey saw him, ^they besought *him*
at he would depart out of their
asts.

CHAPTER 9.

Christ cureth one sick of the palsy. 9 He calleth
Matthew, 10 eateth with publicans and sinners, 14
sendeth his disciples for not fasting, 20 cureth
the bloody issue, 23 raiseth from death Jairus'
daughter, 27 giveth sight to two blind men, &c.

ND he entered into a ship, and
passed over, ^a and came into
s own city.

¶ And, behold, they brought to
m a man sick of the palsy, lying
a bed: ^g and Jē'-šūs seeing their

A.D. 31.

a Ps. 139. 2.
ch. 12. 25.
Mark 12. 15.
Luke 6. 22.
& 6. 8.
& 9. 47.
& 11. 17.
b Ps. 65. 7.
& 89. 9.
& 107. 29.

c Mark 5. 1.
&c.
Luke 8. 26.
&c.

d Mark 2. 14.
Luke 5. 27.

e Mark 2. 15.
&c.
Luke 5. 29.
&c.

f ch. 11. 19.
Luke 5. 30.
& 15. 2.
g Gal. 2. 15.

h Hos. 6. 6.
Mic. 6. 6-8.
ch. 12. 7.

i 1 Tim. 1. 15.

k See
Deut. 5. 25.
1 Kin. 17. 18.
Luke 8. 8.
Acts 16. 39.
l Mark 2. 18.
&c.
Luke 5. 33.
&c.
& 18. 12.

m John 3. 29.
n ch. 4. 13.
o Acts 13. 2.
p 14. 23.

1 Cor. 7. 5.
p Mark 2. 3.
Luke 5. 18.
q or, rate,
or, un-
derbrought
cloth.
r ch. 8. 10.

faith said unto the sick of the palsy;
Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be
forgiven thee.

3 And, behold, certain of the
scribes said within themselves, This
man blasphemeth.

4 And Jē'-šūs ^aknowing their
thoughts said, Wherefore think ye
evil in your hearts?

5 For whether is easier, to say,
Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to
say, Arise, and walk?

6 But that ye may know that the
Son of man hath power on earth to
forgive sins, (then saith he to the
sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy
bed, and go unto thine house.

7 And he arose, and departed to his
house.

8 But when the multitudes saw *it*,
they marvelled, and glorified God,
which had given such power unto
men.

9 ¶ And as Jē'-šūs passed forth
from thence, he saw a man, named
Mātth'-ēw, sitting at the receipt of
custom: and he saith unto him, Fol-
low me. And he arose, and followed
him.

10 ¶ And it came to pass, as Jē'-
šūs sat at meat in the house, behold,
many publicans and sinners came
and sat down with him and his dis-
ciples.

11 And when the Phār'-ī-seēs saw
it, they said unto his disciples, Why
eateth your Master with ^gpublicans
and ^gsinners?

12 But when Jē'-šūs heard *that*, he
said unto them, They that be whole
need not a physician, but they that
are sick.

13 But go ye and learn what *that*
meaneth, ^aI will have mercy, and
not sacrifice: for I am not come to
call the righteous, ⁱbut sinners to
repentance.

14 ¶ Then came to him the dis-
ciples of Jōhn, saying, ⁱWhy do we
and the Phār'-ī-seēs fast oft, but thy
disciples fast not?

15 And Jē'-šūs said unto them, Can
^mthe children of the bridechamber
mourn, as long as the bridegroom
is with them? but the days will
come, when the bridegroom shall be
taken from them, and ^othen shall
they fast

16 No man putteth a piece of ⁿnew
cloth unto an old garment, for that

which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse.

17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

18 ¶ While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live.

19 And Jē'-šūs arose, and followed him, and so *did* his disciples.

20 ¶ And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment:

21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

22 But Jē'-šūs turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.

23 And when Jē'-šūs came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise,

24 He said unto them, Give place for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.

25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

26 And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

27 ¶ And when Jē'-šūs departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou son of Dā'-vīd, have mercy on us

28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jē'-šūs saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you.

30 And their eyes were opened; and Jē'-šūs straitly charged them, saying, See that no man know it.

31 But they, when they were de-

A.D. 31.

See
ch. 12. 22.
Luke 11. 14.

Mark 5. 22.
&c.
Luke 8. 41.
&c.
ch. 12. 24.
Mark 3. 22.
Luke 11. 15.
Mark 6. 6.
Luke 13. 22.
ch. 4. 23.

Mark 5. 25.
Luke 8. 43.
Mark 6. 34.

2 or, were
tired and
lay down.
Num. 27. 17.
1 Kin. 22. 17.
Ezek. 34. 6.
Zech. 10. 2.
Luke 10. 2.
John 4. 35.

2 Thes. 3. 1.
Luke 7. 50.
& 8. 48.
& 17. 19.
& 18. 42.

Mark 5. 38.
Luke 8. 51.
See
2 Chr. 35. 25.
Mark 3. 13.
14.
& 6. 7.
Luke 6. 13.
& 9. 1.
Acts 20. 10.
3 or, over.

John 1. 42.
or, this
fame.

ch. 15. 22.
Mark 10. 47.
43.
Luke 18. 38.
39.

Luke 6. 15.
Acts 1. 13.
John 13. 28.
ch. 4. 15.
2 Kin. 17.
24.
John 4. 9.
ch. 8. 4.
& 17. 9.
Luke 5. 14.
ch. 15. 24.
Acts 13. 48.
Is. 53. 6.
Jer. 50. 6.
Ezek. 34. 6.
1 Pet. 2. 28.
Mark 7. 28.

parted, spread abroad his fame all that country.

32 ¶ As they went out, behold they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil.

33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It never so seen in Is'-rā-ēl.

34 But the Phā'r'-ī-sees said, casteth out devils through the power of the devils.

35 And Jē'-šūs went about the cities and villages, teaching their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

36 ¶ But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted and were scattered abroad, as shepherds having no shepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few;

38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Christ sendeth out his twelve apostles, with power to work miracles; 16 comforteth them, 46 promiseth a blessing to those that receive them.

AND when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Sīmōn, who is called Pē'-tēr, An'-drēw his brother; Jāmes the son of Zēb'-ē-dēe, and Jōhn his brother;

3 Phīl'-ip, and Bār-thōl'-ō-mēw Thōm'-ās, and Mātth'-ēw the publican; Jāmes the son of Al-phā'-i and Lēb-bā'-ūs, whose surname was Thād-dā'-ūs;

4 Sī'-mon the Cā'-nā-ān-ite, and Jū'-dās Is'-cār'-i-ot, who also betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jē'-šūs sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gēn'-tile and into any city of the Sā-mā'r-ī-tāns enter ye not:

6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Is'-rā-ēl.

7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.
8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.
9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses,
10 Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.
11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.
12 And when ye come into an house, salute it.
13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.
14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet.
15 Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city.
16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: but be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.
17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues;
18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and against the Gentiles.
19 But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.
20 For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.
21 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.
22 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.
23 But when they persecute you

A.D. 31.
* Luke 9. 2.
b ch. 3. 2
& 4. 17.
Luke 10. 9.
3 or, end,
or, finish.
* Acts 8. 18,
20.
d ch. 16. 28.
e Luke 6. 40.
John 13. 16.
& 15. 20.
3 or, Get.
f 1 Sam. 9. 7.
Mark 6. 8.
Luke 9. 3.
& 10. 4.
& 22. 35.
g Mark 6. 8.
h Gr. a staff.
i Luke 10. 7.
1 Cor. 9. 7.
1 Tim. 5. 18.
j Luke 11. 15.
John 8. 48.
k Gr. Beelzebub.
l Luke 10. 8.
m Luke 8. 22.
Luke 8. 17.
& 12. 3. 5.
n Luke 10. 5.
o Ps. 13. 13.
p Mark 6. 11.
Luke 9. 5.
& 10. 10, 11.
q Is. 8. 12, 13.
Luke 12. 4.
1 Pet. 3. 14.
r Neh. 5. 13.
Acts 13. 51.
& 18. 6.
s ch. 11. 22.
t It is in value half-penny farthing in the original, as being the tenth part of the Roman penny.
u Luke 10. 3.
v 1 Sam. 14. 45.
w Luke 21. 18.
Acts 27. 34.
x Rom. 16. 19.
Eph. 5. 15.
y or, simple.
z 1 Cor. 14. 20.
1 Mark 13. 9.
a Luke 12. 8.
Rom. 10. 9.
b Rev. 3. 5.
c Acts 5. 40.
d Acts 12. 1.
2 Tim. 4. 16.
e Mark 8. 38.
Luke 9. 26.
f Mark 13. 11.
g Luke 12. 48, 51-53.
h Jer. 1. 7.
i Mic. 7. 6.
j 2 Sam. 23. 2.
Acts 4. 8.
k Mic. 7. 6.
Luke 21. 16.
l Ps. 41. 9.
& 55. 13.
m Mic. 7. 6.
John 13. 18.
n Luke 14. 26.
o Luke 21. 17.
p Dan. 12. 12.
q ch. 24. 13.
Mark 13. 13.
r ch. 16. 24.
Mark 8. 34.
Luke 9. 23.
s ch. 2. 13.
& 12. 15.
t Acts 8. 1.
& 14. 6.

in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.
24 The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.
25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Be-el-zēbub, how much more shall they call them of his household?
26 Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.
27 What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops.
28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.
29 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.
30 But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.
31 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.
32 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.
33 But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.
34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.
35 For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.
36 And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.
37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.
38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me is not worthy of me.

39 "He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

40 ¶ "He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

41 "He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

42 / And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

CHAPTER 11.

2 John sendeth his disciples to Christ. 7 Christ's testimony concerning John. 18 The opinion of the people, both concerning John and Christ. 20 Christ upbraideth the unthankfulness and impenitence of Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum: 25 and praising his Father's wisdom, 28 he calleth to him all such as feel the burden of their sins.

AND it came to pass, when Jē'-šūs had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

2 'Now when Jōhn had heard " in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art thou " he that should come, or do we look for another?

4 Jē'-šūs answered and said unto them, Go and shew Jōhn again those things which ye do hear and see:

5 "The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and "the poor have the gospel preached to them.

6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not "be offended in me.

7 ¶ And as they departed, Jē'-šūs began to say unto the multitudes concerning Jōhn, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? "A reed shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, "and more than a prophet.

10 For this is he, of whom it is

A.D. 31.

^a ch. 16. 25.
Luke 17. 33.
John 12. 25.

^b Mal. 5. 1.
Mark 1. 2.
Luke 1. 78.
& 7. 27.

^c ch. 18. 5.
Luke 9. 48.
John 12. 44.
Gal. 4. 14.

^d 1 Kin. 17. 10.
& 18. 4.
2 Kin. 4. 8.

^e Luke 16. 16.

2 or, is
gotten by
force, and
they that
thrust
men.

^f ch. 18. 5, 6.
& 25. 40.
Mark 9. 41.
Heb. 6. 10.

^g Mal. 4. 6.
^h Mal. 4. 5.
ch. 17. 12.

ⁱ ch. 13. 9.
Luke 8. 8.
Rev. 2. 7.
11, 17, 23.
& 3. 6, 13,
22.

^k Luke 7. 31.

^l Luke 7. 18,
19, &c.
^m ch. 14. 3.

ⁿ Gen. 49. 10.
Num. 24. 17.
Dan. 9. 24.
John 6. 14.
^o ch. 9. 10.

^p Luke 7. 35.
^q Luke 10. 13,
&c.

^r Is. 29. 18.
& 35. 4-6.
John 2. 23.

^s Ps. 22. 26.
Is. 61. 1.
Luke 4. 18.
James 2. 5.
^t Jonah 3. 7,
&c.

^u Is. 8. 14, 15.
Rom. 9. 32.
1 Pet. 2. 8.

^v ver. 24.
ch. 10. 15.
^w Luke 7. 24.

^x See
Is. 14. 13.
Lam. 2. 1.
^y Eph. 4. 14.

^z ch. 10. 15.

^a Luke 1. 76.

written, "Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than Jōhn the Bāp'-tist: notwithstanding that is least in the kingdom heaven is greater than he.

12 "And from the days of Jōhn the Bāp'-tist until now the kingdom heaven "suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

13 "For all the prophets and the law prophesied until Jōhn.

14 And if ye will receive it, this "E-l'-ās, which was for to come.

15 "He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

16 ¶ "But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced: we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

18 For Jōhn came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He had a devil.

19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber.

"A friend of publicans and sinners? But wisdom is justified of her children.

20 ¶ "Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not:

21 Woe unto thee, Chō-rā'-zín! woe unto thee, Bēth-sā'-ī-dā! for if thou hadst been more tolerable for Tÿre and Sidōn, they would have repented long ago "in sackcloth and ashes.

22 But I say unto you, "It shall be more tolerable for Tÿre and Sidōn in the day of judgment, than for you.

23 And thou, Cā-pēr'-nā-ūm, "which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if thou hadst been more tolerable for Sōd'-ōm, it would have remained unto this day.

24 But I say unto you, "That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sōd'-ōm in the day of judgment than for thee.

25 ¶ At that time Jē'-sūs answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 ¶ All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him.

28 ¶ Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and I will ease you of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 ¶ For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

CHAPTER 12.

Christ reproveth the blindness of the Pharisees concerning the sabbath. 22 He healeth the man possessed that was blind and dumb. 31 Of blasphemy against the Holy Ghost. 35 Of idle words. 38 He rebuketh the unfaithful, &c.

1 ¶ At that time Jē'-sūs went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

2 But when the Phār'-i-seēs saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what Dā'-vid did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;

4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?

5 Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

6 But I say unto you, That in this place is one greater than the temple.

7 But if ye had known what this meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

9 ¶ And when he was departed

A.D. 31.

¶ Luke 10. 21.

¶ Ps. 8. 2.

1 Cor. 1. 19,

27.

& 2. 8.

2 Cor. 3. 14.

¶ ch. 16. 17.

¶ Luke 13. 14.

& 14. 3.

John 9. 16.

¶ ch. 23. 18.

¶ Luke 10. 22.

John 3. 35.

& 13. 3.

& 17. 2.

1 Cor. 15.

27.

¶ See

Ex. 23. 4, 5.

Deut. 22. 4.

¶ John 1. 18.

& 6. 46.

& 10. 15.

¶ John 13. 15.

Phil. 2. 21.

1 John 2. 6.

¶ ch. 27. 1.

Mark 3. 6.

¶ Luke 6. 11.

John 5. 18.

& 10. 39.

& 11. 53.

¶ Zech. 9. 9.

Phil. 2. 7, 8.

1 Jer. 6. 16.

2 or, took

counsel.

¶ 1 John 5. 3.

¶ See

ch. 10. 23.

Mark 3. 7.

¶ ch. 19. 2.

¶ ch. 9. 30.

¶ Deut. 23. 25.

Mark 2. 23.

¶ Luke 6. 1.

¶ Is. 42. 1.

¶ ch. 5. 17.

& 17. 5.

¶ 1 Sam. 21. 6.

¶ Ex. 25. 30.

Lev. 24. 5.

¶ Ex. 29. 32.

33.

Lev. 8. 31.

& 24. 9.

¶ See

ch. 9. 32.

Mark 3. 11.

¶ Luke 11. 14.

¶ Num. 28. 9.

¶ John 7. 22.

¶ 2 Chr. 6. 18.

Mal. 3. 1.

¶ Hos. 6. 6.

¶ Mic. 6. 6-8.

¶ ch. 9. 13.

¶ ch. 9. 34.

¶ Mark 3. 22.

¶ Luke 11. 15.

¶ Gr. Beelzebub: and

so ver. 27.

¶ Mark 3. 1.

¶ Luke 6. 6.

¶ ch. 9. 4.

¶ John 2. 25.

Rev. 2. 23.

thence, he went into their synagogue:

10 ¶ And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?

12 How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.

13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

14 ¶ Then the Phār'-i-seēs went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him.

15 But when Jē'-sūs knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

16 And charged them that they should not make him known:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by E-sā'-ās the prophet, saying,

18 ¶ Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gēn'-tiles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 And in his name shall the Gēn'-tiles trust.

22 ¶ Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, inasmuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of Dā'-vid?

24 ¶ But when the Phār'-i-seēs heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Bē-ēl'-zē-būb the prince of the devils.

25 And Jē'-sūs knew their thoughts,

and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

26 And if Să-tăn cast out Să-tăn, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?

27 And if I by Bē-ēl-zē-būb cast out devils, by whom do your children cast *them* out? therefore they shall be your judges.

28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then 'the kingdom of God is come unto you.

29 'Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

30 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.

31 ¶ Wherefore I say unto you, ^aAll manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: ^mbut the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.

32 And whosoever ^aspeaketh a word against the Son of man, ^oit shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the *world* to come.

33 Either make the tree good, and ^ohis fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by *his* fruit.

34 O 'generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? ^afor out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

35 A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 ¶ 'Then certain of the scribes and of the Phăr'-i-seēs answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto

A.D. 31.

^a Is. 57. 3.
ch. 16. 4.
Mark 3. 33.
John 4. 48.

^b Jonah 1. 17.

^c Luke 11. 32.

^d See

Jer. 3. 11.

Ezek. 16. 51.

52.

Rom. 2. 27.

^e Jonah 3. 5.

^f Dan. 2. 44.

& 7. 14.

Luke 1. 33.

& 11. 20.

& 17. 20.

^g Is. 49. 24.

Luke 11. 21-23.

^h 1 Kin. 10. 1.

2 Chr. 9. 1.

Luke 11. 31.

ⁱ Luke 11. 24.

^j Mark 3. 23.

Luke 12. 10.

Heb. 6. 4.

&c.

& 10. 26, 29.

1 John 5. 16.

^k Job 1. 7.

1 Pet. 5. 8.

^l Acts 7. 51.

^m ch. 11. 19.

& 13. 55.

John 7. 12.

52.

ⁿ 1 Tim. 1. 13.

^p Heb. 6. 4.

& 10. 26.

2 Pet. 2. 20-22.

^q ch. 7. 17.

Luke 6. 43.

44.

^r Mark 3. 31.

Luke 8. 19-21.

^s ch. 13. 55.

Mark 6. 3.

John 2. 12.

& 7. 3, 5.

Acts 1. 14.

1 Cor. 9. 5.

Gal. 1. 19.

^t ch. 3. 7.

& 23. 33.

^u Luke 6. 45.

^v See

John 15. 14.

Gal. 5. 6.

& 6. 15.

Col. 3. 11.

Heb. 2. 11.

^w ch. 16. 1.

Mark 8. 11.

Luke 11. 16.

23.

John 2. 18.

1 Cor. 1. 22.

them, An evil and ^aadulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to ^bbut the sign of the prophet Jō-nā. 40 ^bFor as Jō-nās was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be in the heart of the earth.

41 ^cThe men of Nīn'-ē-vēh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and ^dshall condemn it: ^bbecause they repented at the preaching of Jō-nās; and, behold, a greater than Jō-nās is here.

42 ^aThe queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Sōl'-ō-mōn; and, behold, a greater than Sōl'-ō-mōn is here.

43 ^cWhen the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, ^ehe walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return in my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth empty, swept, and garnished.

45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: ^fand the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

46 ¶ While he yet talked to the people, ^gbehold, *his* mother and ^hhis brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

50 For ⁱwhosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

CHAPTER 13.

3 Parable of the sower and the seed: 18 the explication. 24 Parable of the tares, 31 of the mustard seed, 33 of the leaven, 44 of the hidden treasure, 45 of the pearl, 47 of the dragnet cast into the sea. 53 Christ condemned of his own countrymen.

THE same day went Jē-sūs out of the house, and sat by the side. And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore. And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, the sower went forth to sow; And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up: Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth: And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away. And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them: But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear. And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath. Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of E-sai'ās, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive: For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

A.D. 31.

a ch. 16. 17.
Luke 10. 23, 24.
John 20. 29.
b Mark 4. 1.
c Luke 8. 4.
d Heb. 11. 13.
1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.
e Luke 5. 3.
f Luke 8. 5.
g Mark 4. 14.
Luke 8. 11.

h ch. 4. 23.

i Is. 56. 2.
Ezek. 33. 31, 32.
John 5. 35.

k ch. 11. 6.
2 Tim. 1. 15.
l Gen. 26. 12.

m ch. 19. 23.
Mark 10. 23.
Luke 18. 24.
1 Tim. 6. 9.
2 Tim. 4. 10.

n Jer. 4. 3.
o ch. 11. 15.
Mark 4. 9.

p ch. 11. 25.
& 16. 17.
Mark 4. 11.
2 Cor. 2. 10.
1 John 2. 27.

q ch. 25. 29.
Mark 4. 25.
Luke 8. 18.
& 19. 26.

r Is. 6. 9.
Ezek. 12. 2.
Mark 4. 12.
Luke 8. 10.
John 12. 40.
Acts 28. 26, 27.
Rom. 11. 8.
2 Cor. 3. 14, 15.
s Heb. 5. 11.

16 But a blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.
17 For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.
18 ¶ Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower.
19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.
20 But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it;
21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended.
22 ¶ He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.
23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.
24 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:
25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.
26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.
27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?
28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?
29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.
30 Let both grow together until

the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but ^bgather the wheat into my barn.

31 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, ^dThe kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 ¶ ^aAnother parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three ^cmeasures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

34 ^aAll these things spake Jē'-šūs unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, ^mI will open my mouth in parables; ⁿI will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jē'-šūs sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man;

38 ^pThe field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are ^rthe children of the wicked one;

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; ^sthe harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, ^tand they shall gather out of his kingdom all ^uthings that offend, and them which do iniquity;

42 ^vAnd shall cast them into a furnace of fire: ^wthere shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 ^xThen shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of

A.D. 31.

^a ver. 9

^b ch. 3. 12.

^c Phil. 3. 7, 8.

^d Is. 2. 2, 3.
Mic. 4. 1.
Mark 4. 30, &c.
Luke 13. 18, 19.

^e Is. 55. 1.
Rev. 3. 18.
^f Prov. 2. 4.
& 3. 14, 15.
& 8. 10, 19.

^g ch. 22. 10.

^h Luke 13. 20, &c.

ⁱ The word in the Greek is a measure containing about a peck and a half, wanting a little more than a pint.

^j Mark 4. 33, 34.

^k ch. 25. 32.

^l ver. 42.

^m Ps. 78. 2.

ⁿ Rom. 16. 25.

^o 1 Cor. 2. 7.

^p Eph. 3. 9.

^q Col. 1. 26.

^r Cant. 7. 13.

^s ch. 24. 14.

^t & 28. 19.

^u Mark 16. 15, 20.

^v Luke 24. 47.

^w Rom. 10. 18.

^x Col. 1. 6.

^y ch. 2. 23.

^z Mark 6. 1.

^a Luke 4. 16, 23.

^b Gen. 3. 15.

^c John 8. 44.

^d Acts 13. 10.

^e 1 John 3. 8.

^f Joel 3. 13.

^g Rev. 14. 15.

^h Is. 49. 7.

ⁱ Ma. k 6. 3.

^j Luke 3. 23.

^k John 6. 42.

^l ch. 12. 46.

^m Mark 15. 40.

ⁿ ch. 18. 7.

^o 2 Pet. 2. 1, 2.

^p or, scandals.

^q ch. 11. 6.

^r Mark 6. 3, 4.

^s ch. 3. 12.

^t Rev. 19. 20.

^u & 20. 10.

^v ver. 50.

^w ch. 8. 12.

^x Luke 4. 24.

^y John 4. 44.

^z Dan. 12. 3.

^a 1 Cor. 15. 42, 43, 58.

^b Mark 6. 5, 6.

their Father. ^aWho hath ears hear, let him hear.

44 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field, the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and ^bbuyeth that field.

45 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls:

46 Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast in the sea, and ^cgathered of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, the drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and ^dsever the wicked from among the just,

50 ^eAnd shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jē'-šūs saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe *which is instructed* unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* an household, which bringeth forth out of his treasure ^fthings new and old.

53 ¶ And it came to pass, *that* when Jē'-šūs had finished these parables, he departed thence.

54 ^gAnd when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Where hath this *man* this wisdom, and ^hthese mighty works?

55 ⁱ'Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mār'-y? ^jand ^khis brethren, ^lJāmeś, and Jō's, and Si'-mon, and Jū'-dās?

56 And his sisters, are they not with us? Whence then hath this *man* all these things?

57 And they ^mwere offended at him. But Jē'-šūs said unto them, ⁿ'A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And ^ohe did not many mighty

works there because of their unbelief.

CHAPTER 14.

Herod's opinion of Christ, & Why John Baptist was beheaded. 15 Christ feedeth five thousand; he walketh on the sea, & and healeth the sick by the touch of the hem of his garment.

¶ That time ^a Hēr'-ōd the tē'-trārch heard of the fame of Jē'-šūs,

And said unto his servants, This Jōhn the Bāp'-tist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works ^b do shew forth themselves in me.

¶ ^c For Hēr'-ōd had laid hold on him, and bound him, and put him in prison for Hē-rō'-dī-ās' sake, his other Phil'-ip's wife.

For Jōhn said unto him, ^d It is not lawful for thee to have her.

And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, ^e because they counted him as a prophet.

But when Hēr'-ōd's birthday was kept, the daughter of Hē-rō'-dī-ās' danced ^f before them, and pleased Hēr'-ōd.

Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.

And she, being before instructed by her mother, said, Give me here Jōhn Bāp'-tist's head in a charger.

And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded ^g it to be given her.

And he sent, and beheaded Jōhn in the prison.

And his head was brought in in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought ^h it to her mother.

And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jē'-šūs.

¶ When Jē'-šūs heard of ⁱ it, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard ^j thereof, they followed him on foot out of the cities.

And Jē'-šūs went forth, and saw great multitude, and ^k was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

¶ And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away,

A.D. 31.

that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 But Jē'-šūs said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat.

17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said, Bring them hither to me.

19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, ^l he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to ^m his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 ¶ And straightway Jē'-šūs constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.

23 ¶ And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: ⁿ and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jē'-šūs went unto them, walking on the sea.

26 And when the disciples saw him ^o walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jē'-šūs spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

28 And Pē'-tēr answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, Come. And when Pē'-tēr was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jē'-šūs.

30 But when he saw the wind ^p boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jē'-šūs stretched forth ^q his hand, and caught him, and

^a Mark 6. 14.
Luke 9. 7.

² or, are
brought by
him.

^b Mark 6. 17.
Luke 3. 19,
20.
^c ch. 15. 36.

^d Lev. 18. 16.
& 20. 21.

^e ch. 21. 26.
Luke 20. 6.

^f Gr. in the
midst.

^g Mark 6. 46.

^h John 6. 16.

ⁱ Job 9. 8.

^j ch. 10. 23.
& 12. 15.
Mark 6. 32.
Luke 9. 10.
John 6. 1,
2.

^k ch. 9. 36.
Mark 6. 34.

^l or,
strong.
^m Mark 6. 35.
Luke 9. 12.
John 6. 5.

said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

32 And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth ^b thou art the Son of God.

34 ¶ And when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gēn-nēs'-ā-rēt.

35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and ^c as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

CHAPTER 15.

³ Christ reproveth the scribes and Pharisees: 11 sheweth what defileth a man. 21 He healeth the daughter of the woman of Canaan, 30 and other great multitudes: 32 and with seven loaves and a few little fishes feedeth four thousand men, beside women and children.

THEN ^k came to Jē'-sūs scribes and Phār'-i-seēs, which were of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, saying,

2 ^m Why do thy disciples transgress ⁿ the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them; Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?

4 For God commanded, saying, ^p Honour thy father and mother: and, ^q He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death.

5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to *his* father or *his* mother, ^r *It is a gift*, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

6 And honour not his father or his mother, *he shall be free*. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

7 Ye ^s hypocrites, well did Ē-sā'-ās prophesy of you, saying,

8 ^t This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, ^u teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

10 ¶ And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:

A.D. 32.

^a Acts 10. 15.
Rom. 14. 14,
17, 20.
^b 1 Tim. 4. 4.
Tit. 1. 15.

^c Ps. 2. 7.
ch. 16. 16.
& 26. 63.

Mark 1. 1.
Luke 4. 41.
John 1. 49.
& 6. 69.

& 11. 27.
Acts 8. 37.
Rom. 1. 4.

^d Mark 6. 53.
^e John 15. 2.
1 Cor. 3. 12,
&c.

^f Is. 9. 16.
Mal. 2. 8.
ch. 21. 16.
Luke 6. 39.

^g Mark 7. 17.

^h ch. 9. 20.
Mark 3. 10.
Luke 6. 19.
Acts 19. 12.

ⁱ ch. 16. 9.
Mark 7. 18.

^j 1 Cor. 6. 13.

^k Mark 7. 1.
^l James 3. 6.

^m Mark 7. 5.
ⁿ Gen. 6. 5.
& 8. 21.

Prov. 6. 14.
Jer. 17. 9.
Mark 7. 21.

^o Col. 2. 8.

^p Mark 7. 24.

^q Ex. 20. 12.
Lev. 19. 3.
Deut. 5. 16.

Prov. 23. 22.
Eph. 6. 2.

^r Ex. 21. 17.
Lev. 20. 9.
Deut. 27. 16.

Prov. 20. 20.
& 30. 17.

^s Mark 7. 11,
12.

^t Mark 7. 6.
^u ch. 10. 5, 6.
Acts 3. 25,
26.

& 13. 46.
Rom. 15. 8.

^v Is. 29. 13.
Ezek. 33. 31.

^w Is. 29. 13.
Col. 2. 18-
22.

Tit. 1. 14.
^x ch. 7. 6.
Phil. 3. 2.

^y Mark 7. 14.

11 ^a Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Phār'-i-seēs were offended, after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, ^b Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: ^c they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 ^d Then answered Pē'-tēr and said unto him, Declare unto us the parable.

16 And Jē'-sūs said, ^e Are ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye yet understand, though whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

18 But ^f those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

19 ^g For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 These are *the things* which defile a man: but to eat with unwashed hands defileth not a man.

21 ¶ Then Jē'-sūs went then and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sī'-dōn.

22 And, behold, a woman of Canā'-ān came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, *thou son of Dā'-vīd*; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Īs'-rā-ēl.

25 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to ^h dogs.

27 And she said, Truth, Lord: for the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

28 Then Jē'-sūs answered and said

to her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

9 * And Jē'-šūs departed from thence, and came nigh ^bunto the town of Gāl'-ī-lēē; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

10 * And great multitudes came unto him, having with them *those that were* lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jē'-šūs' feet; and he healed them:

11 Inasmuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of *Abraham*.

12 ¶ Then Jē'-šūs called his disciples unto him, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

13 * And his disciples say unto him, Hence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

14 And Jē'-šūs saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

15 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

16 And ^{he} took the seven loaves and the fishes, and ^{gave} thanks, and brake *them*, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

17 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full.

18 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.

19 * And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Māg'-dā-lā.

CHAPTER 16.

The Pharisees require a sign. 6 Jesus warneth his disciples of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees. 13 The people's opinion of Christ: 6 Peter's confession of him. 21 Jesus foresheweth his death: 23 reproveth Peter, 24 and admonisheth those that will follow him, to bear the cross.

1 THE ^aPhār'-ī-sēēs also with the Sād'-dū-cēēs came, and tempt-

A.D. 32.

^a Mark 7. 31

^b ch. 4. 18.

^c Is. 35. 5, 6.
^{ch.} 11. 5.
^{Luke} 7. 22.

^d ch. 12. 39.

^e Mark 8. 14.

^f Mark 8. 1.
^g Luke 12. 1.

^h 2 Kin. 4. 43.

ⁱ ch. 14. 17.
^{John} 6. 9.

^k ch. 15. 34.

^l ch. 14. 19.

^m 1 Sam. 9.
^{13.}
^{Luke} 22. 19.

ⁿ Mark 8. 10.

^o Mark 8. 27.
^{Luke} 9. 18.

^p ch. 14. 2.
^{Luke} 9. 7-9.

^q ch. 12. 39.
^{Mark} 8. 11.
^{Luke} 11. 16.
[&] 12. 54-56.
¹ Cor. 1. 22.

ing desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, *It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.*

3 And in the morning, *It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring.* O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?

4 ^d A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jō'-nās. And he left them, and departed.

5 And ^ewhen his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

6 ¶ Then Jē'-šūs said unto them, ^fTake heed and beware of the leaven of the Phār'-ī-sēēs and of the Sād'-dū-cēēs.

7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is because we have taken no bread.*

8 *Which* when Jē'-šūs perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?

9 ^gDo ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

10 ^kNeither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

11 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake *it* not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Phār'-ī-sēēs and of the Sād'-dū-cēēs?

12 Then understood they how that he bade *them* not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Phār'-ī-sēēs and of the Sād'-dū-cēēs.

13 ¶ When Jē'-šūs came into the coasts of Cē-sā-rē'-ā Phī-lip'-pī, he asked his disciples, saying, ^oWhom do men say that I the Son of man am?

14 And they said, ^pSome say that thou art Jōhn the Bāp'-tist: some, Ē-lī'-ās; and others, Jēr-ē-mī'-ās, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

16 And Sī'-mon Pē'-tēr answered

and said, "Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

17 And Jē-sūs answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Sī-mon Bār-jō'-nā: "for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but "my Father which is in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, That "thou art Pē-tēr, and "upon this rock I will build my church; and "the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

19 "And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

20 "Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jē-sūs the Christ.

21 ¶ From that time forth began Jē-sūs "to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jē-rū-sā-lēm, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Pē-tēr took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, "Be it far from thee, Lord: "this shall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and said unto Pē-tēr, Get thee behind me, "Sā-tān: "thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 ¶ "Then said Jē-sūs unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. \

25 For "whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

26 For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or "what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

27 For "the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father "with his angels; "and then he shall reward every man according to his works.

28 Verily I say unto you, "There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Christ's transfiguration. 14 The lunatick healed. 22 Christ's death foretold. 24 He payeth tribute.

A.D. 32

a ch. 14. 33.
Mark 8. 29.
Luke 9. 20.
John 6. 69.
& 11. 27.
Acts 8. 27.
Heb. 1. 2, 5.
1 John 4. 15.
& 5. 5.
b Mark 9. 2.
Luke 9. 28.
c Eph. 2. 8.
d 1 Cor. 2. 10.
Gal. 1. 12.
e John 1. 46.
f Eph. 2. 20.
Rev. 21. 14.
g Job 38. 17.
Ps. 9. 13.
& 107. 18.
Is. 38. 10.
h ch. 18. 18.
John 20. 23.

i 2 Pet. 1. 17.
k ch. 17. 9.
Mark 8. 30.
Luke 9. 21.
l ch. 3. 7.
m Mark 1. 11.
Luke 3. 22.
n Is. 42. 1.
o ch. 20. 17.
p Mark. 8. 31.
& 9. 31.
& 10. 33.
Luke 9. 22.
& 18. 31.
& 24. 6, 7.
q Deut. 18. 15, 19.
Acts 3. 22, 23.
r 2 Pet. 1. 18.
s Dan. 8. 18.
& 9. 21.
& 10. 10, 18.
t Gr. Pity myself.
u See 2 Sam. 18. 22.
v ch. 16. 20.
Mark 8. 30.
& 9. 9.
w Rom. 8. 7.
x ch. 10. 34.
Mark 8. 34.
Luke 9. 23.
& 14. 27.
y Acts 14. 22.
z 1 Thes. 3. 3.
2 Tim. 3. 12.
aa Mal. 4. 5.
ch. 11. 14.
Mark 9. 11.
ab Luke 17. 33.
John 12. 25.
ac Mal. 4. 6.
Luke 1. 16, 17.
ad Acts 3. 21.
ae ch. 11. 14.
Mark 9. 12, 13.
af ch. 14. 3, 10.
ag Ps. 49. 7, 8.
ah ch. 16. 21.
ai ch. 26. 64.
Mark 8. 38.
Luke 9. 26.
aj ch. 11. 14.
ak Dan. 7. 10.
Zech. 14. 5.
ch. 25. 31.
Jude 14.
al Job 34. 11.
Ps. 62. 12.
Prov. 24. 12.
Jer. 17. 10.
& 22. 12.
Rom. 2. 8.
1 Cor. 5. 10.
2 Cor. 5. 10.
1 Pet. 1. 17.
Rev. 2. 23.
& 22. 12.
am Mark 9. 14.
Luke 9. 37.
an Mark 9. 1.
Luke 9. 27.

AND "after six days Jē-sūs take Pē-tēr, James, and John brother, and bringeth them up in an high mountain apart,

2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

3 And, behold, there appeared unto them Mō-sēs and Ē-lī-ās talking with him.

4 Then answered Pē-tēr, and said unto Jē-sūs, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō-sēs, and one for Ē-lī-ās.

5 "While he yet spake, behold a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud which said, "This is my beloved Son, "in whom I am well pleased: "hear ye him.

6 "And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7 And Jē-sūs came and "toucheth them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jē-sūs only.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, "Jē-sūs charged them saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.

10 And his disciples asked him, saying, "Why then say the scribes that Ē-lī-ās must first come?

11 And Jē-sūs answered and said unto them, Ē-lī-ās truly shall come, and "restore all things.

12 "But I say unto you, That Ē-ās is come already, and they know him not, but "have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise "shall also the Son of man suffer many things.

13 "Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of Jōh the Bāp-tist.

14 ¶ "And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for oftentimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

6 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.
7 Then Jē'-sūs answered and said, faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.

8 And Jē'-sūs rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

9 Then came the disciples to Jē'-sūs apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

10 And Jē'-sūs said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, 'If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.'

11 Howbeit this kind goeth not out thence by prayer and fasting.

12 ¶ And while they abode in Galilee, Jē'-sūs said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

13 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

14 ¶ And 'when they were come to Că-pēr-nă-üm, they that received tribute money came to Pē'-tēr, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

15 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jē'-sūs prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Si'-mōn? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

16 Pē'-tēr saith unto him, Of strangers. Jē'-sūs saith unto him, Then let the children be free.

17 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

CHAPTER 18.

Christ teacheth his disciples to be humble and merciful: 1 to avoid offences, and not to despise the little ones: 15 how to deal with our brethren, and how oft to forgive them. 23 Parable of the merciful servant.

T ¶ the same time came the disciples unto Jē'-sūs, saying, Who

A.D. 32.

* Ps. 131. 2.
ch. 19. 14.
Mark 10. 14.
Luke 18. 16.
1 Cor. 14. 20.
1 Pet. 2. 2.
cb. 20. 27.
& 23. 11.

* ch. 10. 42.
Luke 9. 43.

* ch. 21. 21.
Mark 11. 23.
Luke 17. 6.
1 Cor. 12. 9.
& 13. 2.
* Mark 9. 42.
Luke 17. 1, 2.

✓ Luke 17. 1.
1 Cor. 11. 19.
✓ ch. 16. 21.
& 20. 17.
Mark 8. 31.
& 9. 30, 31.
10. 33.
Luke 9. 22, 44.

& 18. 51.
& 24. 6, 7.
* ch. 26. 24.
* ch. 5. 23, 30.
Mark 9. 43, 45.
* Mark 9. 33.

2 Called in the original, *didrachma*, being in value fifteen pence: See Ex. 30. 13. & 38. 26.

✓ Ps. 34. 7.
Zech. 13. 7.
Heb. 1. 14.
* Esth. 1. 14.
Luke 1. 19.

* Luke 9. 56.
& 19. 10.
John 3. 17.
& 12. 47.
* Luke 15. 4.

3 or, *a stater*. It is half an ounce of silver, in value 2s. 6d. after 6s. the ounce.

✓ Mark 9. 33.
Luke 9. 46.
& 22. 24.

is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jē'-sūs called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, 'Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.'

4 'Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.'

5 And 'whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.'

6 'But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.'

7 ¶ Woe unto the world because of offences! for 'it must needs be that offences come; but 'woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8 'Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire.'

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.'

10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven 'their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.'

11 'For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.'

12 'How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that *sheep*, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.'

14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.'

15 ¶ Moreover 'if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, 'thou hast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in 'the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an ^d heathen man and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, 'Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

19 / Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, 'it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

21 ¶ Then came Pē'-tēr to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? 'till seven times?

22 Jē'-sūs saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: 'but, Until seventy times seven.

23 ¶ Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand ²talents.

25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him *to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant therefore fell down, and ³worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred 'pence: and he laid hands on him,

A.D. 32.

* Lev. 19. 17.
Luke 17. 3.

^b James 5. 20.
1 Pet. 3. 1.

^c Deut. 17. 6.
& 19. 15.
John 8. 17.
2 Cor. 13. 1.
Heb. 10. 23.

^d Rom. 16. 17.
1 Cor. 5. 9.
2 Thes. 3. 6, 14.
2 John 10.
^e ch. 16. 19.
John 20. 23.
1 Cor. 5. 4.

/ ch. 5. 24.

^f 1 John 3. 22.
& 5. 14.

^h Prov. 21. 13.
ch. 6. 12.
Mark 11. 26.
James 2. 13.

ⁱ Luke 17. 4.

^k Mark 10. 1.
John 10. 40.
^l ch. 6. 14.
Mark 11. 25.
Col. 3. 13.

^m ch. 12. 15.

² A talent is 750 ounces of silver, which after five shillings the ounce is 187l. 10s.

ⁿ 2 Kin. 4. 1.

^o Neh. 5. 8.

^p Gen. 1. 27.
& 5. 2.

^q Gen. 2. 24.

^r Mark 10. 5-9.

^s Eph. 5. 31.

^t or, brought him.

^u 1 Cor. 6. 16.

^v & 7. 2.

^w Deut. 24. 1.

^x ch. 5. 31.

^y The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence half-penny.

ch. 20. 2.

and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

31 So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto the lord all that was done.

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee that debt, because thou desiredst mercy: shouldst not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee?

33 Shouldst not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee?

34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

35 ^a So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

CHAPTER 19.

2 Christ healeth the sick: 3 answereth the Pharisees concerning divorce: 10 treateth of marriage: 13 receiveth little children: 16 instructeth how to attain eternal life, 20 and how to be perfect,

AND it came to pass, ^athat when Jē'-sūs had finished these sayings, he departed from Gāl'-il-ee and came into the coasts of Jōr'-dān;

2 ^bAnd great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

3 ¶ The Phā'r'-ī-seēs also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, ^cthat which made them at the beginning made them male and female,

5 And said, ^dFor this cause shall man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and ^ethe twain shall be one flesh?

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What the fore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 They say unto him, ^fWhy doth Mō'-sēs then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?

He saith unto them, Mō'-šēs be-
cause of the hardness of your hearts
I have permitted you to put away your wives:
from the beginning it was not so.
And I say unto you, Whosoever
shall put away his wife, except it be
for fornication, and shall marry
another, committeth adultery: and
whosoever marrieth her which is put
away doth commit adultery.

¶ His disciples say unto him, If
in the case of the man be so with his
wife, it is not good to marry.

But he said unto them, All men
cannot receive this saying, save they
to whom it is given.

For there are some eunuchs, which
were so born from their
father's womb: and there are
some eunuchs, which were made
eunuchs of men: and there be
eunuchs, which have made them-
selves eunuchs for the kingdom of
heaven's sake. He that is able to
receive it, let him receive it.

¶ Then were there brought
unto him little children, that he
would put his hands on them, and
pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

But Jē'-sūs said, Suffer little
children, and forbid them not, to
come unto me: for of such is the
kingdom of heaven.

And he laid his hands on them,
and departed thence.

¶ And, behold, one came and
said unto him, Good Master, what
thing shall I do, that I may
have eternal life?

And he said unto him, Why
dost thou me good? there is none
good but one, that is, God: but if
thou wilt enter into life, keep the
commandments.

He saith unto him, Which?
Jē'-sūs said, Thou shalt do no mur-
der, Thou shalt not commit adultery,
Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not
bear false witness,
Honour thy father and thy
mother: and, Thou shalt love thy
neighbour as thyself.

The young man saith unto him,
These things have I kept from
my youth up: what lack I yet?

Jē'-sūs said unto him, If thou
wilt be perfect, go and sell that
thou hast, and give to the poor, and
thou shalt have treasure in heaven:
and come and follow me.

A.D. 33.

ch. 5. 22.
Mark 10. 11.
Luke 16. 18.
1 Cor. 7. 10,
11.

ch. 13. 22.
Mark 10. 24.
1 Cor. 1. 26.
1 Tim. 6. 9,
10.

Prov. 21. 19.

1 Cor. 7. 2,
7, 9, 17.

Gen. 18. 14.
Job 32. 2.
Jer. 32. 17.
Zech. 8. 6.
Luke 1. 37.
& 18. 27.
Mark 10.
28.

Luke 18. 28.
Deut. 33. 9.
ch. 4. 20.
Luke 5. 11.

1 Cor. 7. 32,
34.
& 9. 5, 15.

Mark 10.
13.
Luke 18. 15.

ch. 20. 21.
Luke 22. 28-
30.

1 Cor. 6. 2,
3.

Rev. 2. 26.
Mark 10.
29, 30.

Luke 18.
29, 30.
ch. 18. 2.

Mark 10.
17.
Luke 18. 18.

ch. 20. 16.
& 21. 31, 32.
Mark 10. 31.

Luke 13. 30.
29, 30.
F Luke 10. 25.

Ex. 20. 13.
Deut. 5. 17.

The Roman
penny is the eighth
part of an ounce,
which is equal five
shillings. The ounce
is seven pence half-
penny.
ch. 18. 28.

ch. 15. 4.
Lev. 19. 18.
ch. 22. 39.

Rom. 13. 9.
Gal. 5. 14.
James 2. 8.

ch. 6. 20.
Luke 12. 33.
& 16. 2.

Acts 2. 45.
& 4. 34, 35.
1 Tim. 6. 18,
19.

22 But when the young man heard
that saying, he went away sorrow-
ful: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶ Then said Jē'-sūs unto his dis-
ciples, Verily I say unto you, That
a rich man shall hardly enter into
the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is
easier for a camel to go through the
eye of a needle, than for a rich man
to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard it, they
were exceedingly amazed, saying,
Who then can be saved?

26 But Jē'-sūs beheld them, and
said unto them, With men this is
impossible; but with God all things
are possible.

27 ¶ Then answered Pē'-tēr and
said unto him, Behold, we have
forsaken all, and followed thee;
what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jē'-sūs said unto them,
Verily I say unto you, that ye which
have followed me, in the regenera-
tion when the Son of man shall sit
in the throne of his glory, ye also
shall sit upon twelve thrones, judg-
ing the twelve tribes of Is'-rā-ēl.

29 And every one that hath for-
saken houses, or brethren, or sisters,
or father, or mother, or wife, or
children, or lands, for my name's
sake, shall receive an hundredfold,
and shall inherit everlasting life.

30 But many that are first shall be
last; and the last shall be first.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Of the labourers in the vineyard. 17 Christ fore-
telleth his passion: 20 teacheth his disciples to
be lonely, 30 and giveth sight to two blind men.

FOR the kingdom of heaven is
like unto a man that is an house-
holder, which went out early in the
morning to hire labourers into his
vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with
the labourers for a penny a day, he
sent them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third
hour, and saw others standing idle
in the marketplace,

4 And said unto them; Go ye also
into the vineyard, and whatsoever is
right I will give you. And they
went their way.

5 Again he went out about the
sixth and ninth hour, and did like-
wise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he

went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them *their* hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house,

12 Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good?

16 So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

17 ¶ And Jē'sūs going up to Jē-rū-sā-lēm took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them,

18 Behold, we go up to Jē-rū-sā-lēm; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

19 And shall deliver him to the Gēn'-tilēs to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again.

20 ¶ Then came to him the mother of Zēb'-ē-dē's children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit,

A.D. 33.

^a ch. 26. 39.
⁴²
^b Mark 14. 36.
^c Luke 22. 42
^d John 18. 11.
^e Luke 12. 50.

^f Acts 12. 2.
^g Rom. 8. 17.
^h 2 Cor. 1. 7.
ⁱ Rev. 1. 9.

^j ch. 25. 34.

^k Mark 10. 41.
^l Luke 22. 24.
^m 25.

ⁿ or, have continued one hour only.

^o 1 Pet. 5. 3.

^p ch. 23. 11.
^q Mark 9. 35.
^r & 10. 43.

^s ch. 18. 4.

^t John 13. 4.
^u Phil. 2. 7.
^v Luke 22. 27.
^w John 13. 14.

^x Isa. 53. 10,
11.
^y Dan. 9. 24,
26.

^z John 11. 51,
52.
^{aa} 1 Tim. 2. 6.
^{ab} Tit. 2. 14.

^{ac} 1 Pet. 1. 19.
^{ad} Rom. 9. 21.
^{ae} ch. 26. 28.

^{af} Rom. 5. 15,
19.
^{ag} Heb. 9. 28.

^{ah} Deut. 15. 9.
^{ai} Prov. 23. 6.
^{aj} ch. 6. 23.

^{ak} Mark 10. 46.
^{al} Luke 18. 35.
^{am} ch. 19. 30.

^{an} ch. 22. 14.
^{ao} ch. 9. 27.
^{ap} Mark 10. 32.

^{aq} Luke 18. 31.
^{ar} John 12. 12.
^{as} ch. 16. 21.

^{at} ch. 27. 2.
^{au} Mark 15. 1-16, &c.
^{av} Luke 23. 1.
^{aw} John 18. 28, &c.

^{ax} Acts 3. 13.

^{ay} Mark 10. 35.

^{az} ch. 4. 21.

^b ch. 19. 28.

the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.

22 But Jē'sūs answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father.

24 And when the ten heard they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 But Jē'sūs called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gēn'-tilēs exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister.

27 And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant.

28 Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

29 And as they departed from Jēr'-i-chō, a great multitude followed him.

30 ¶ And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jē'sūs passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of Dā'-vid.

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace; but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of Dā'-vid.

32 And Jē'sūs stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you?

33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

34 So Jē'sūs had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Christ rideth into Jerusalem. 12 He driveth buyers and sellers out of the temple.

ND *when they drew nigh unto Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and were come to h'-phā-gē, unto ^athe mount of ^bves, then sent Jē'-šūs two disciples, ^cSaying unto them, Go into the ^dage over against you, and straight- ^eway ye shall find an ass tied, and a ^fwith her: loose *them*, and bring ^gunto me.

And if any *man* say ought unto ^hye, shall say, The Lord hath ⁱof them, and straightway he ^jsend them.

All this was done, that it might ^kfulfilled which was spoken by ^lprophet, saying,

Tell ye the daughter of Ši'-ōn, ^mold, thy King cometh unto thee, ⁿek, and sitting upon an ass, and ^oolt the foal of an ass.

And the disciples went, and did ^pJē'-šūs commanded them,

And brought the ass, and the ^q, and ^rput on them their clothes, ^sthey set *him* thereon.

And ^ta very great multitude ^uead their garments in the way; ^vers cut down branches from the ^wes, and strawed *them* in the way.

And the multitudes that went ^xore, and that followed, cried, ^ying, ^zHō-sān'-nā to the son of ^{aa}vid: ^{ab}Blessed *is* he that cometh ^{ac}he name of the Lord; Hō-sān'-nā ^{ad}he highest.

*And when he was come into ^{ae}rū'-sā-lēm, all the city was moved, ^{af}ing, Who is this?

And the multitude said, This is ^{ag}šūs ^{ah}the prophet of Nāz'-ā-rēth ^{ai}Gāl'-ī-lēē.

† And Jē'-šūs went into the ^{aj}ple of God, and cast out all ^{ak}in that sold and bought in the ^{al}ple, and overthrew the tables ^{am}the ^{an}moneychangers, and the ^{ao}ts of them that sold doves,

And said unto them, It is writ- ^{ap}, ^{aq}My house shall be called the ^{ar}se of prayer; ^{as}but ye have made ^{at}den of thieves.

And the blind and the lame ^{au}ue to him in the temple; and ^{av}healed them.

And when the chief priests and ^{aw}bes saw the wonderful things ^{ax}t he did, and the children crying ^{ay}the temple, and saying, Hō-sān'- ^{az}to the son of Dā'-vid; they were ^{ba} displeased,

A.D. 33.

^a Mark 11. 1.
^b Luke 19. 29.
^c Zech. 14. 4.
^d Ps. 8. 2.

^e Mark 11. 11.
^f John 11. 18.

^g Mark 11. 12.

^h Mark 11. 13.
ⁱ Gr. one
^j fig tree.

^k Is. 62. 11.
^l Zech. 9. 9.
^m John 12. 15.
ⁿ Mark 11. 20.

^o Mark 11. 4.

^p ch. 17. 20.
^q Luke 17. 6.
^r James 1. 6.

^s 2 Kin. 9.
^t 13.
^u 1 Cor. 13. 2.

^v Lev. 23. 40.
^w John 12. 13.

^x ch. 7. 7.
^y Mark 11. 24.
^z Luke 11. 9.
^{aa} James 5. 16.
^{ab} 1 John 3. 22.
^{ac} & 5. 14.

^{ad} Ps. 118. 25.
^{ae} Mark 11. 27.
^{af} Luke 20. 1.

^{ag} Ps. 118. 26.
^{ah} ch. 23. 29.

^{ai} Ex. 2. 14.
^{aj} Acts 4. 7.
^{ak} & 7. 27.

^{al} Mark 11. 15.
^{am} Luke 19. 45.
^{an} John 2. 13.
^{ao} 15.

^{ap} ch. 2. 23.
^{aq} Luke 7. 16.
^{ar} John 6. 14.
^{as} & 7. 40.
^{at} & 8. 17.

^{au} Mark 11. 11.
^{av} Luke 19. 45.
^{aw} John 2. 15.

^{ax} Deut. 14. 23.

^{ay} Is. 56. 7.

^{az} Jer. 7. 11.
^{ba} Mark 11. 17.
^{bb} Luke 19. 46.

^{bc} ch. 14. 5.
^{bd} Mark 6. 20.
^{be} Luke 20. 6.

16 And said unto him, Hearst thou what these say? And Jē'-šūs saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, ^aOut of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?

17 † And he left them, and went out of the city into ^bBēth'-ā-n'y; and he lodged there.

18 *Now in the morning as he re- turned into the city, he hungered.

19 †And when he saw ^aa fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away.

20 †And when the disciples saw *it*, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

21 Jē'-šūs answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, ^aIf ye have faith, and ^bdoubt not, ye shall not only do this *which is done* to the fig tree, ^cbut also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.

22 And ^aall things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

23 † And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and ^asaid, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jē'-šūs answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 The baptism of Jōhn, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; ^afor all hold Jōhn as a prophet.

27 And they answered Jē'-šūs, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 † But what think ye? A *certain* man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir. and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of *his* father? They say unto him, The first. Jē'-šūs saith unto them, ^d Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

32 For ^e Jōhn came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: ^f but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen *it*, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 ¶ Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, ^g which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and ^h went into a far country:

34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, ⁱ that they might receive the fruits of it.

35 ^m And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.

36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

37 But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, ⁿ This is the heir; ^o come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

39 ^p And they caught him, and cast *him* out of the vineyard, and slew *him*.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

41 ^q They say unto him, ^r He will miserably destroy those wicked men, ^s and will let out *his* vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jē'-šūs saith unto them, ^t Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

A.D. '33.

^a ch. 8. 12.

^b Is. 8. 14, 15.
Zech. 12. 3.
Luke 20. 18.
Rom. 9. 33.
1 Pet. 2. 8.
^c Is. 60. 12.
Dan. 2. 44.

^d Luke 7. 29,
50.

^e ch. 3. 1, &c.

^f ver. 11.
Luke 7. 16.
John 7. 40.
^g Luke 3. 12,
13.

^h Luke 14. 16.
Rev. 19. 7, 9.
ⁱ Pa. 80. 9.
Cant. 8. 11.
Is. 5. 1.
Jer. 2. 21.
Mark 12. 1.
Luke 20. 9.

^k ch. 25. 14,
15.

^l Cant. 8. 11,
12.

^m 2 Chr. 24.
21.
& 36. 16.
Neh. 9. 26.
ch. 5. 12.
& 23. 34, 37.
Acts 7. 52.
1 Thes. 2. 15.
Heb. 11. 36,
37.

ⁿ Prov. 9. 2.
^o Ps. 2. 8.
Heb. 1. 2.

^p Ps. 2. 2.
ch. 26. 3.
& 27. 1.

John 11. 53.
Acts 4. 27.

^q Dan. 9. 26.
Luke 19. 27.

^r ch. 26. 50,
&c.

Mark 14. 46,
&c.

Luke 22. 54,
&c.

John 18. 12,
&c.

Acts 2. 23.
^s ch. 10. 11,
13.

Acts 13. 46.
^t See

Luke 20. 16.

^u Luke 21. 24.
Heb. 2. 3.

^v Acts 13. 46,
& 15. 7.

& 18. 6.
& 28. 28.
Rom. 9.
& 10.
& 11.

^w ch. 13. 33,
47.

^x Ps. 118. 22.
Is. 28. 16.
Mark 12. 10.

Luke 20. 17.
Acts 4. 11.

Eph. 2. 20.
1 Pet. 2. 6, 7.

^y 2 Cor. 5. 3.
Eph. 4. 24.
Col. 3. 10,
12.

Rev. 3. 4.
& 16. 15.
& 19. 8.

43 Therefore say I unto you, ^a kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whosoever ^b shall fall this stone shall be broken: but whomsoever it shall fall, ^c it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests Phār'-i-sees had heard his parable, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because ^d they took him for a prophet.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Parable of the marriage of the king's son. 15 Tribute to be paid to Cæsar. 23 The Sadducees confuted. 41 The Pharisees silenced.

AND Jē'-šūs answered ^a and said, ^b And he said,

2 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,

3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared dinner: ^c my oxen and ^d my fatted beasts are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

6 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.

7 But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed the murderers, and burned up their cities.

8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not ^e worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and ^f gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

11 ¶ And when the king came to see the guests, he saw there a man ^g which had not on a wedding garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Fri

camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he speechless.

Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and lead him away, and cast him into prison; there shall he weep and gnashing of teeth.

For many are called, but few chosen.

¶ Then went the Phār'ī-seēs, and took counsel how they might angle him in his talk.

And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Hē-rō-dī-āns, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of life in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest the person of men.

Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute to Cæ'sār, or not?

But Jē-sūs perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me hypocrites?

Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription?

They say unto him, Cæ'sār's. And he saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cæ'sār the things which are Cæ'sār's; and unto God the things that are God's.

When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

¶ The same day came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him, Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and bear up seed unto his brother.

Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he was married a wife, deceased, and, leaving no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.

And last of all the woman died.

Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

Jē-sūs answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.

A.D. 33.

* 1 John 3. 2

* ch. 8. 12

* ch. 20. 16.

* Ex. 3. 5, 16.

* Mark 12. 26.

* Luke 20. 37.

* Acts 7. 32.

* Heb. 11. 16.

* Mark 12. 13.

* Luke 20. 20.

* ch. 7. 23.

* Mark 12. 28.

* Luke 10. 25.

* Deut. 6. 5.

* & 10. 12.

* & 30. 6.

* Luke 10. 27.

* 2 In value

seven pence

halfpenny:

ch. 20. 2.

* 3 or, in-

scription!

* ch. 17. 25.

* Rom. 13. 7.

* Lev. 19. 18.

* ch. 19. 19.

* Mark 12. 31.

* Luke 10. 27.

* Rom. 13. 9.

* Gal. 5. 14.

* James 2. 8.

* ch. 7. 12.

* 1 Tim. 1. 5.

* Mark 12. 35.

* Luke 20. 41.

* Mark 12. 18.

* Luke 20. 27.

* Acts 23. 3.

* Deut. 25. 5.

* Ps. 110. 1.

* Acts 2. 34.

* 1 Cor. 15. 25.

* Heb. 1. 13.

* & 10. 12, 13.

* Luke 14. 6.

* Mark 12. 34.

* Luke 20. 40.

* Gr. seven.

30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard this, they were astonished at his doctrine.

34 ¶ But when the Phār'ī-seēs had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, which was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying,

36 Master, which is the great commandment in the law?

37 Jē-sūs said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

38 This is the first and great commandment.

39 And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

40 On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

41 ¶ While the Phār'ī-seēs were gathered together, Jē-sūs asked them,

42 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of David.

43 He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying,

44 The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

45 If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?

46 And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Of the good doctrine, but evil examples, of the scribes and Pharisees. 13 Christ denounceth their hypocrisy and blindness.

THEN spake Jē-sūs to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, The scribes and the Phār'ī-seēs sit in Moses' seat:

3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, *that* observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for ^athey say, and do not.

4 ^aFor they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 But ^dall their works they do for to be seen of men: ^fthey make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,

6 ^hAnd love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rāb'-bi, Rāb'-bī.

8 ⁱBut be not ye called Rāb'-bi: for one is your Master, *even Christ*; and all ye are brethren.

9 And call no *man* your father upon the earth: ^mfor one is your Father, which is in heaven.

10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, *even Christ*.

11 But ^ohe that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

12 ^pAnd whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

13 [†]But ^qwoe unto you, scribes and Phār'-i-sēes, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in *yourselves*, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

14 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'-i-sēes, hypocrites! ^rfor ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'-i-sēes, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, ^s*ye* blind guides, which say, ^tWhosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!

17 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, ^uor the temple that sanctifieth the gold?

18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whoso-

A.D. 33.

² or, debtor, or, bound.

^a Rom. 2. 19, &c.

^b Ex. 29. 37.

^c Luke 11. 46.

^d Acts 15. 10.

^e Gal. 6. 13.

^f Num. 15. 38.

^g Deut. 6. 8.

^h & 22. 12.

ⁱ Prov. 3. 3.

^j Ps. 11. 4.

^k ch. 5. 34.

^l Acts 7. 49.

^m Mark 12. 38.

ⁿ Luke 11. 43.

^o & 20. 46.

^p 3 John 9.

^q Luke 11. 42.

^r Gr. ἀνθρώπων, διὰ.

^s 1 Sam. 15. 22.

^t Hos. 6. 6.

^u Mic. 6. 8.

^v ch. 9. 13.

^w & 12. 7.

^x James 3. 1.

^y See

^z 1 Cor. 1. 24.

^{aa} 2 Pet. 5. 3.

^{ab} Mal. 1. 6.

^{ac} Mark 7. 4.

^{ad} Luke 11. 39.

^{ae} ch. 20. 26.

^{af} 27.

^{ag} Job 22. 29.

^{ah} Prov. 15. 33.

^{ai} & 29. 23.

^{aj} Luke 14. 11.

^{ak} & 13. 14.

^{al} James 4. 6.

^{am} 1 Pet. 5. 5.

^{an} Luke 11. 52.

^{ao} Luke 11. 44.

^{ap} Acts 23. 3.

^{aq} Mark 12. 40.

^{ar} Luke 20. 47.

^{as} 2 Tim. 3. 6.

^{at} Tit. 1. 11.

^{au} Luke 11. 47.

^{av} Mark 12. 40.

^{aw} Luke 20. 47.

^{ax} 2 Tim. 3. 6.

^{ay} Tit. 1. 11.

^{az} Luke 11. 47.

^{ba} Mark 12. 40.

^{bb} Luke 20. 47.

^{bc} 2 Tim. 3. 6.

^{bd} Tit. 1. 11.

^{be} Luke 11. 47.

^{bf} Mark 12. 40.

^{bg} Luke 20. 47.

^{bh} 2 Tim. 3. 6.

^{bi} Tit. 1. 11.

^{bj} Luke 11. 47.

^{bk} Mark 12. 40.

^{bl} Luke 20. 47.

^{bm} 2 Tim. 3. 6.

^{bn} Tit. 1. 11.

^{bo} Luke 11. 47.

^{bp} Mark 12. 40.

^{bq} Luke 20. 47.

^{br} 2 Tim. 3. 6.

^{bs} Tit. 1. 11.

^{bt} Luke 11. 47.

^{bu} Mark 12. 40.

^{bv} Luke 20. 47.

^{bw} 2 Tim. 3. 6.

^{bx} Tit. 1. 11.

^{by} Luke 11. 47.

^{bz} Mark 12. 40.

^{ca} Luke 20. 47.

^{cb} 2 Tim. 3. 6.

^{cc} Tit. 1. 11.

^{cd} Luke 11. 47.

^{ce} Mark 12. 40.

^{cf} Luke 20. 47.

^{cg} 2 Tim. 3. 6.

^{ch} Tit. 1. 11.

^{ci} Luke 11. 47.

^{cj} Mark 12. 40.

ever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is ^aguilty.

19 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or ^bthe altar that sanctifieth the gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by that dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by ^cthe throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'-i-sēes, hypocrites! ^dfor ye tithe of mint and ^eanise and cummin, and ^fhave omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

24 Ye blind guides, which straddle at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'-i-sēes, hypocrites! ^gfor ye make clean the outside of the cup and the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

26 *Thou* blind Phār'-i-sēe, clean first that *which* is within the cup and platter, that the outside of it may be clean also.

27 Woe unto you, scribes and Phār'-i-sēes, hypocrites! ^hfor ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outwardly, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 ⁱWoe unto you, scribes and Phār'-i-sēes, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would have been partakers with them of the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ^jye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

32 ^kFill ye up then the measure of your fathers.

33 Ye serpents, ye ^lgeneration of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

7 Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall crucify, and some of them ye shall scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city.

8 That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zachariah son of Barachiah, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

9 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.

10 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.

11 For I say unto you, Ye shall see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the LORD.

CHAPTER 24.

rist foretelleth the destruction of the temple: and how great calamities shall be before the signs of his coming to judgment. 42 The wisdom of watching like good servants, expecting every moment our master's coming.

1 And Jē'sūs went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jē'sūs said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 And Jē'sūs answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and will deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must needs come to pass, but the end is not yet.

A.D. 33.

ch. 21. 34.
25.
Luke 11. 49.
2 Chr. 15. 6.
Is. 19. 2.
Hag. 2. 22.
Zech. 14. 13.
Acts 5. 40.
& 7. 58, 59.
& 22. 19.
ch. 10. 17.
2 Cor. 11. 24.
23.
Rev. 18. 24.
Mark 13. 9.
Luke 21. 12.
John 15. 20.
Acts 4. 2, 3.
Gen. 4. 8.
1 John 3. 12.
2 Chr. 24. 20, 21.
2 Tim. 1. 15.
& 4. 10, 16.
ch. 7. 15.
Acts 20. 29.
2 Pet. 2. 1.
1 Tim. 4. 1.
Luke 13. 34.
2 Chr. 24. 21.
Deut. 32. 11, 12.
Mark 13.
Heb. 3. 6.
Rev. 2. 10.
ch. 4. 23.
& 9. 35.
Ps. 17. 8.
& 91. 4.
Rom. 10. 18.
Col. 1. 6, 23.
Mark 13. 14.
Luke 21. 20.
Ps. 138. 30.
ch. 21. 9.
Dan. 9. 27.
& 12. 11.
Dan. 9. 23.

Mark 13. 1.
Luke 21. 5.

Luke 23. 29.

1 Kin. 9. 7.
Jer. 26. 18.
Mic. 3. 12.
Luke 19. 44.
Dan. 9. 26.
& 12. 1.
Joel 2. 2.

Mark 13. 3.
1 Thes. 5. 1.
Is. 65. 8, 9.
Zech. 14. 2.
Eph. 5. 6.
Col. 2. 8, 18.
2 Thes. 2. 3.
1 John 4. 1.
Mark 13. 21.
Luke 17. 23.
& 21. 8.
Rev. 24.
Jer. 14. 14.
& 23. 21, 25.
John 5. 43.

1 Pet. 11.
Deut. 13. 1.
2 Thes. 2. 9-11.
Rev. 13. 18.
John 6. 37.
& 10. 28, 29.
Rom. 8. 29-30.
2 Tim. 2. 19.

7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.

9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Dān'īel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand.)

16 Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, *he is* in the secret chambers, believe it not.

27 ^b For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 ^d For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

29 ¶ ^f Immediately after the tribulation of those days ^g shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 ^h And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: ⁱ and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, ^j and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 ^k And he shall send his angels ^l with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now learn ^m a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know ⁿ that 'it is near, *even* at the doors.

34 Verily I say unto you, ^o This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

35 ^p Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

36 ¶ ^q But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, ^r but my Father only.

37 But as the days of Nō-ē were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

38 ^s For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Nō-ē entered into the ark,

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 ^t Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

41 Two women shall be grinding at

A. D. 33.

^a ch. 25. 13.
Mark 13. 33.
Luke 21. 36.

^b Luke 17. 24.
^c Luke 12. 39.
^d 1 Thes. 5. 2.
Rev. 3. 3.

^e Job 39. 30.
Luke 17. 37.
^f 1 Thes. 5. 6.

^g Dan. 7. 11.

^h Ezek. 32. 7.
Joel 2. 10.
Amos 5. 29.
Mark 13. 24.
Acts 2. 20.

ⁱ Luke 12. 42.
Heb. 3. 5.
^j Rev. 16. 15.

^k Dan. 7. 13.

^l Zech. 12. 12.

^m ch. 25. 21.
23.
Luke 22. 29.
ⁿ Mark 13. 26.
Rev. 1. 7.

^o 1 Cor. 15. 52.
1 Thes. 4. 16.
^p or, with a trumpet, and a great voice.

^q Luke 21. 29.

^r or, and him off.
^s James 5. 9.

^t or, he.
^u ch. 8. 12.
& 25. 30.
^v ch. 16. 28.
& 23. 36.
Mark 13. 30.
Luke 21. 32.

^w Ps. 102. 26.
Is. 51. 6.
Jer. 31. 35.
38.
ch. 5. 18.
Mark 13. 31.
Luke 21. 33.

^x Mark 13. 32.
Acts 1. 7.
1 Thes. 5. 2.
2 Pet. 3. 10.

^y Zech. 14. 7.
^z Eph. 5. 29.
30.

Rev. 19. 7.
& 21. 2. 9.
^{aa} ch. 13. 47.
& 22. 10.

^{ab} Gen. 6. 3-5.
& 7. 5.
Luke 17. 26.
1 Pet. 3. 20.
^{ac} 1 Thes. 5. 6.

^{ad} ch. 24. 51.
1 Thes. 4. 16.

^{ae} Luke 17. 34.
&c.
^{af} Luke 12. 35.

^{ag} or, going out.

the mill; the one shall be taken, the other left.

42 ¶ ^{ah} Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

43 ^{ai} But know this, that if the governor of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken.

44 ^{aj} Therefore be ye also ready: in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

45 ^{ak} Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

46 ^{al} Blessed is that servant, whom his lord shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

49 And shall begin to smite his fellow-servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;

50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

51 And shall ^{am} cut him asunder, and appoint ^{an} him his portion with the hypocrites: ^{ao} there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

CHAPTER 25.

1 The parable of the ten virgins, 14 and of the talents, 31 A description of the last judgment.

THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom. 2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

3 They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them.

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

But the wise answered, saying, *so*; lest there be not enough for and you: but go ye rather to that sell, and buy for yourselves.

And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

Afterward came also the other servants, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

Watch therefore, for ye know not the day nor the hour where the Son of man cometh.

¶ For the kingdom of heaven is like a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, delivered unto them his goods.

And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway he departed on his journey.

Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents.

And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.

But he that had received one talent and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

After a long time the lord of the servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliverest unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou veriest unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over

A. D. 33.

^a Luke 13. 25.

^b ch. 7. 21-23.

^c Ps. 5. 5.

^d Hab. 1. 13.

^e John 9. 31.

^f ch. 24. 42, 44.

^g Mark 13. 33, 35.

^h Luke 21. 36.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 16. 13.

^j 1 Thes. 5. 6.

^k 1 Pet. 5. 8.

^l Rev. 16. 15.

^m Luke 19. 12.

ⁿ ch. 21. 33.

^o A talent

is 137 l. 10 s.

^p ch. 18. 24.

^q ch. 13. 12.

^r Mark 4. 25.

^s Luke 8. 18.

^t & 19. 26.

^u John 15. 2.

^v 1 Cor. 12. 7.

^w 11, 29.

^x Eph. 4. 11.

^y ch. 8. 12.

^z & 24. 51.

^a Zech. 14. 5.

^b ch. 16. 27.

^c & 19. 28.

^d Mark 8. 38.

^e Acts 1. 11.

^f 1 Thes. 4. 16.

^g 2 Thes. 1. 7.

^h Jude 14.

ⁱ Rev. 1. 7.

^j Rom. 14. 10.

^k 2 Cor. 6. 10.

^l Rev. 20. 12.

^m Ezek. 20. 38.

ⁿ & 34. 17, 20.

^o ch. 13. 49.

^a Rom. 8. 17.

^b 1 Pet. 1. 4, 9.

^c & 3. 9.

^d Rev. 21. 7.

^e ch. 20. 23.

^f Mark 10. 40.

^g 1 Cor. 2. 9.

^h Heb. 11. 16.

ⁱ ver. 34, 46.

^j ch. 24. 47.

^k Luke 12. 44.

^l & 22. 29, 30.

^m Isa. 58. 7.

ⁿ Ezek. 18. 7.

^o James 1. 27.

^p 2 Tim. 2. 12.

^q Heb. 12. 2.

^r 1 Pet. 1. 8.

^s Heb. 13. 2.

^t 3 John 5.

^u James 2. 15.

^v 16.

^w 2 Tim. 1. 16.

^x ver. 21.

many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall he be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 ¶ When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger,

and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, ^bInasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, ^cDepart from me, ye cursed, ^dinto everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, ^kInasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

46 And ^mthese shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

CHAPTER 26.

1 The rulers conspire against Christ. 14 Judas selleth him. 17 Christ eateth the passover: 26 instituteth his holy supper: 36 prayeth in the garden: 57 is led to Caiaphas, 69 and denied of Peter.

AND it came to pass, when Jē'-sūs had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,

2 ^oYe know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

3 ^pThen assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Cāi'-ā-phās,

4 And consulted that they might take Jē'-sūs by subtilty, and kill him.

5 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people.

6 ^qNow when Jē'-sūs was in Bēth'-ā-n'y, in the house of Sī'-mon the leper,

7 There came unto him a woman

A.D. 33.

^a John 12. 4.

^b Prov. 14. 31. & 19. 17. ch. 10. 42. Mark 9. 41. Heb. 6. 10.

^c Ps. 6. 8. ch. 7. 23. Luke 13. 27. ^d ch. 13. 40, 42. ^e 2 Pet. 2. 4. Jude 6.

^f Deut. 15. 11. John 12. 8. ^g See ch. 18. 20. & 23. 20.

^h John 13. 33. & 14. 19. & 16. 5, 28. & 17. 11.

ⁱ Mark 14. 10. Luke 22. 3. John 13. 2, 30.

^j ch. 10. 4. ^k Prov. 14. 31. & 17. 5. Zech. 2. 8. Acts 9. 5.

^l Zech. 11. 12. ch. 27. 3. ^m Dan. 12. 2. John 5. 29. Rom. 2. 7. &c.

ⁿ Ex. 12. 6, 18. Mark 14. 12. Luke 22. 7.

^o Mark 14. 1. Luke 22. 1. John 13. 1.

^p Ps. 2. 2. John 11. 47. Acts 4. 25, &c.

^q Mark 14. 17-21. Luke 22. 14. John 13. 23.

^r Ps. 41. 9. Luke 22. 21. John 13. 18.

^s Mark 14. 3. John 11. 1, 2. & 12. 3. ^t ch. 21. 17.

^u Ps. 22. Is. 53. Dan. 9. 26. Mark 9. 12. Luke 24. 25, 26, 46.

^v Acts 17. 2, 3. & 25. 22, 23. 1 Cor. 15. 3. ^w John 17. 12.

having an alabaster box of precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

8 ^xBut when his disciples saw they had indignation, saying, what purpose is this waste?

9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.

10 When Jē'-sūs understood it, said unto them, Why trouble ye woman? for she hath wrought good work upon me.

11 ^yFor ye have the poor always with you; but ^zme ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured ointment on my body, she did it for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall be done, that this woman hath done, to be a memorial for her.

14 ^{aa}Then one of the twelve called Jū'-dās Is-cār'-i-ot, went to the chief priests,

15 And said unto them, What ye give me, and I will deliver unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17 ^{ab}Now the first day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jē'-sūs, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city, such a man, and say unto him, Master saith, My time is at hand: I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jē'-sūs had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 ^{ac}Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, that dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth as is written of him: but ^{ad}woe unto that man by whom the Son of man

rayed! it had been good for that
n if he had not been born.

Then Jû'-dās, which betrayed
n, answered and said, Master, is
? He said unto him, Thou hast
l.

¶ And as they were eating,
Jû'-sūs took bread, and ²blessed it,
broke it, and gave it to the
disciples, and said, Take, eat; ³this
is my body.

And he took the cup, and gave
thanks, and gave it to them, saying,
Drink ye all of it;

For 'this is my blood ⁴of the
new testament, which is shed 'for
us for the remission of sins.

But ⁵"I say unto you, I will not
drink henceforth of this fruit of the
cup, ⁶"until that day when I drink
new with you in my Father's
kingdom.

¶ And when they had sung an
hymn, they went out into the
garden of Olives.

Then saith Jê'-sūs unto them,
I tell ye shall ⁷be offended because
of me this night: for it is written,
I will smite the shepherd, and the
sheep of the flock shall be scattered
abroad.

But after I am risen again, 'I
will go before you into Gāl'-i-lée.

¶ Pê'-têr answered and said unto
him, Though all men shall be offend-
ed because of thee, yet will I never
be offended.

Jê'-sūs said unto him, "Verily I
say unto thee, That this night, be-
fore the cock crow, thou shalt deny
me thrice.

¶ Pê'-têr said unto him, Though
I should die with thee, yet will I not
deny thee. Likewise also said all
the disciples.

¶ Then cometh Jê'-sūs with
them unto a place called Gêth-sêm'-
nî, and saith unto the disciples,
I go ye here, while I go and pray
unto my Father.

And he took with him Pê'-têr
and the two sons of Zêb'-ê-dêe, and
they went to be sorrowful and very
heavy.

Then saith he unto them, "My
soul is exceeding sorrowful, even
unto death: tarry ye here, and
watch with me.

And he went a little farther,
and fell on his face, and ⁸prayed,

A.D. 33.

^a John 12. 27.
^b ch. 20. 22.
^c John 5. 30.
& 6. 38.
Phil. 2. 8.

^d Mark 14. 22.
Luke 22. 19.
^e 1 Cor. 11. 23-25.

² Many
Greek
copies
have, gave
thanks.
See

Mark 6. 41.
^f Mark 13. 33.
& 14. 38.
Luke 22. 40.

³ Eph. 6. 18.
⁴ 1 Cor. 10. 16.

⁵ Mark 14. 23.

⁶ See
Ex. 24. 8.
Lev. 17. 11.

⁷ Jer. 31. 31.
⁸ ch. 20. 28.
Rom. 5. 15.
Heb. 9. 22.

⁹ Mark 14.
25.
Luke 22. 18.

¹⁰ Acts 10. 41.

¹¹ Mark 14. 26.

¹² or, psalm.

¹³ Mark 14. 27.
John 16. 32.
¹⁴ ch. 11. 6.

¹⁵ Zech. 13. 7.

¹⁶ Mark 14. 43.
Luke 22. 47.
John 18. 3.
Acts 1. 18.

¹⁷ ch. 23. 7, 10,
16.
Mark 14. 28.
& 16. 7.

¹⁸ Mark 14. 30.
Luke 22. 34.
John 13. 38.

¹⁹ 2 Sam. 20. 9.

²⁰ Ps. 41. 9.
& 55. 13.
²¹ Mark 14. 32-35.

Luke 22. 39.
John 18. 1.
²² John 18. 10.

²³ ch. 4. 21.

²⁴ John 12. 27.
²⁵ Gen. 9. 6.
Rev. 13. 10.

²⁶ 2 Kin. 6. 17.
Dan. 7. 10.
²⁷ Mark 14. 36.
Luke 22. 42.
Heb. 5. 7.

saying, "O my Father, if it be
possible, ²⁸let this cup pass from me:
nevertheless ²⁹not as I will, but as
thou wilt.

40 And he cometh unto the dis-
ciples, and findeth them asleep, and
saith unto Pê'-têr, What, could ye
not watch with me one hour?

41 ¶ Watch and pray, that ye enter
not into temptation: the spirit in-
deed is willing, but the flesh is
weak.

42 He went away again the second
time, and prayed, saying, O my
Father, if this cup may not pass
away from me, except I drink it,
thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them
asleep again: for their eyes were
heavy.

44 And he left them, and went
away again, and prayed the third
time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples,
and saith unto them, Sleep on now,
and take your rest: behold, the hour
is at hand, and the Son of man is
betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he
is at hand that doth betray me.

47 ¶ And while he yet spake, lo,
Jû'-dās, one of the twelve, came,
and with him a great multitude
with swords and staves, from the
chief priests and elders of the
people.

48 Now he that betrayed him gave
them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I
shall kiss, that same is he: hold him
fast.

49 And forthwith he came to Jê'-
sūs, and said, Hail, master; ³⁰and
kissed him.

50 And Jê'-sūs said unto him,
"Friend, wherefore art thou come?"
Then came they, and laid hands on
Jê'-sūs, and took him.

51 And, behold, ³¹one of them which
were with Jê'-sūs stretched out his
hand, and drew his sword, and
struck a servant of the high priest's,
and smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jê'-sūs unto him, Put
up again thy sword into his place:
³²for all they that take the sword
shall perish with the sword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now
pray to my Father, and he shall pre-
sently give me ³³more than twelve
legions of angels?

54 But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, ^b that thus it must be?

55 In that same hour said Jē'-sūs to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then ^d all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

57 ¶ And they that had laid hold on Jē'-sūs led him away to Cāi'-ā-phās the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

58 But Pē'-tēr followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jē'-sūs, to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came ^k two false witnesses,

61 And said, This fellow said, 'I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

63 But ^r Jē'-sūs held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, 'I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.

64 Jē'-sūs saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, 'Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

65 Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, 'He is guilty of death.

67 Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands,

68 Saying, 'Prophecy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

A.D. 33.

^a Mark 14. 66.
Luke 22. 55.
John 18. 16,
17, 25.
^b ver. 24.
Is. 53. 7, &c.
Luke 24. 25,
44, 48.

^c ver. 54.
Lam. 4. 20.
^d See
John 18. 15.

^e Mark 14. 63.
Luke 22. 64.
John 18. 12,
13, 24.

^f Luke 22. 59.

^g Mark 14. 71.

^h ver. 34.
Mark 14. 30.
Luke 22. 61,
62.
John 13. 38.

ⁱ Ps. 27. 12.
& 35. 11.
Mark 14. 65.
So
Acts 6. 13.
^j Deut. 19. 15.
^k ch. 27. 40.
John 2. 19.
^l Ps. 2. 2.
Mark 15. 1.
Luke 22. 66.
& 23. 1.
John 18. 28.
^m Mark 14. 60.

ⁿ ch. 20. 19.
Acts 3. 13.
^o Is. 53. 7.
^p ch. 27. 12, 14.
^q ch. 26. 14, 15.
^r Lev. 5. 1.
1 Sam. 14. 24,
28.

^s Dan. 7. 13.
ch. 16. 27.
& 24. 30.
& 25. 31.
Luke 21. 27.
John 1. 51.
Rom. 14. 10.
1 Thes. 4. 16.
Rev. 7. 1.
^t Ps. 110. 1.
Acts 7. 55.
^u 2 Kin. 18. 37.
& 19. 1.
^v 2 Sam. 17. 23.
Acts 1. 18.
^w Lev. 24. 16.
John 19. 7.
^x Is. 50. 6.
& 53. 3.
ch. 27. 30.

^y Luke 22. 63.
John 19. 3.
^z or, rods.
^a Mark 14. 65.
Luke 22. 64.
^b Acts 1. 19.

69 ¶ Now Pē'-tēr sat without the palace: and a damsel came to him, saying, Thou also wast Jē'-sūs of Gāl'-i-lée.

70 But he denied before them, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

71 And when he was gone out to the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jē'-sūs Náz'-ā-rēth.

72 And again he denied with oath, I do not know the man.

73 And after a while came to him they that stood by, and said, Pē'-tēr, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then ^s began he to curse and swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

75 And Pē'-tēr remembered the word of Jē'-sūs, which said to him, 'Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

CHAPTER 27.

1 Christ is delivered bound to Pilate. 3 Judah hangeth himself. 19 Pilate, admonished by his wife, washeth his hands: 26 and looseth Barabbas. 34 Christ is crucified, 40 reviled, 50 dieth, 53 and is buried: 66 his sepulchre sealed and watched.

WHEN the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jē'-sūs to put him to death:

2 And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pōn'-fīūs Pī'-lāte the governor.

3 ¶ Then Jū'-dās, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to thee? see thou to that.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called The field of blood, unto this day.

Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jēr'-ē-mŷ the prophet, saying, "And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl did value; and gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me."

1 And Jē'-šūs stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jē'-šūs said unto him, Thou sayest.

2 And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing.

3 Then said Pī'-lāte unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee?

4 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

5 Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

6 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Bār-āb'-bās.

7 Therefore when they were gathered together, Pī'-lāte said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Bār-āb'-bās, or Jē'-šūs which is called Christ?

8 For he knew that for envy they delivered him.

9 ¶ When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

10 But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Bār-āb'-bās, and destroy Jē'-šūs.

11 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the two will ye that I release unto you? They said, Bār-āb'-bās.

12 Pī'-lāte saith unto them, What will I do then with Jē'-šūs which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

13 And the governor said, Why say ye that evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

14 ¶ When Pī'-lāte saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before

A.D. 33.

* Zech. 11. 12, 13.

* or, whom they bought of the children of Israel.

* Deut. 19. 10. Josh. 2. 19.

* Sam. 1. 16. 1 Kin. 2. 32. Acts 5. 28.

* Is. 53. 5. Mark 15. 15.

* Luke 23. 16, 24, 25.

* John 19. 1, 16.

* Mark 15. 2. Luke 23. 3.

* John 18. 33. Mark 15. 16.

* John 19. 2. S. or, governor's house.

* John 18. 37. 1 Tim. 6. 13.

* or, ch. 26. 63. John 19. 9.

* Luke 23. 11. Ps. 69. 19.

* Is. 53. 3. ch. 26. 62.

* John 19. 10. Mark 15. 6.

* Luke 23. 17. John 18. 39.

* Is. 50. 6. ch. 26. 67.

* Is. 53. 7.

* Num. 15. 35. 1 Kin. 21. 13.

* Acts 7. 58. Heb. 13. 12.

* Mark 16. 21. Luke 23. 26.

* Mark 16. 22. Luke 23. 33.

* John 19. 17.

* See ver. 48. Ps. 69. 21.

* Mark 15. 11. Luke 23. 18.

* John 18. 40. Acts 3. 14.

* Mark 16. 24. Luke 23. 34.

* John 19. 24. Ps. 22. 18.

* Ps. 22. 18.

* ver. 54.

* Mark 15. 28. Luke 23. 38.

* John 19. 19.

* Is. 53. 12. Mark 15. 27.

* Luke 23. 32, 33.

* John 19. 18.

* Ps. 22. 7. & 109. 25.

* Mark 15. 29. Luke 23. 35.

* ch. 26. 61. John 2. 19.

* Deut. 21. 6.

* ch. 26. 63.

the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children.

26 ¶ Then released he Bār-āb'-bās unto them: and when he had scourged Jē'-šūs, he delivered him to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jē'-šūs into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

28 And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.

29 ¶ And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!

30 And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.

32 And as they came out, they found a man of Cŷ-rē'-nē, Sī-mon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

33 And when they were come unto a place called Gōl'-gō-thā, that is to say, a place of a skull,

34 ¶ They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

35 And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, "They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots."

36 And sitting down they watched him there;

37 And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JĒ'-ŠŪS THE KING OF THE JĒWS.

38 Then were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 ¶ And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,

40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. If thou

be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

41 Likewise also the chief priests mocking *him*, with the scribes and elders, said,

42 He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Īś-rā-ēl, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

43 ^b He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

44 ^d The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

45 ^c Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour ^f Jē'-šūs cried with a loud voice, saying, Ē'-lī, Ē'-lī, lā'-mā sā-bāch'-thā-nī? that is to say, ^g My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard *that*, said, This man calleth for Ē-lī-ās.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, ^h and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Ē-lī-ās will come to save him.

50 ⁱ ^k Jē'-šūs, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

51 And, behold, ^l the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

54 ^m Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jē'-šūs, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

55 And many women were there beholding afar off, ⁿ which followed Jē'-šūs from Gāl'-i-lée, ministering unto him:

56 ^o Among which was Mār'-y Māg'-dā-lēne, and Mār'-y the mother of James and Jō'-sēs, and the mother of Zēb'-ē-dēe's children.

A.D. 33.

^a Mark 15. 42.
Luke 23. 50.
John 19. 38.

^b Ps. 22. 8.

^c Is. 53. 9.

^d Mark 15. 32.
Luke 23. 39.

^e Amos 8. 9.
Mark 16. 33.
Luke 23. 44.

^f Heb. 5. 7.

^g Ps. 22. 1.

^h ch. 16. 21.
& 17. 23.
& 20. 19.
& 26. 61.
Mark 8. 31.
& 10. 34.
Luke 9. 32.
& 18. 33.
& 24. 6. 7.
John 2. 19.
ⁱ Ps. 69. 21.
Mark 15. 38.
Luke 23. 36.
John 19. 29.

^k Mark 15. 37.
Luke 23. 46.

^l Ex. 26. 31.
2 Chr. 3. 14.
Mark 15. 38.
Luke 23. 45.
^m Dan. 6. 17.

ⁿ Mark 16. 1.
Luke 24. 1.
John 20. 1.

^o ver. 36.
Mark 15. 39.
Luke 23. 47.
^p ch. 27. 56.

^q or, had been.

^r See Mark 16. 5.
Luke 24. 4.
John 20. 12.

^s Luke 8. 2. 3.

^t Dan. 10. 6.

^u Mark 15. 40.

57 ^v When the even was come, there came a rich man of Ār-im-ā-thā named Jō'-sēph, who also him was Jē'-šūs' disciple:

58 He went to Pī'-lāte, and begged the body of Jē'-šūs. Then Pī'-lāte commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Jō'-sēph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 And ^w laid it in his own tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mār'-y Māg'-dā-lēne, and the other Mār'-y, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 ^x Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Phār'-isee came together unto Pī'-lāte,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was alive, ^y After three days I will be again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first.

65 Pī'-lāte said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make it sure as ye can.

66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, ^z sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

CHAPTER 28.

¹ Christ's resurrection declared. ⁹ He appeared to the women, ¹⁶ and to his disciples, ¹⁹ sendeth them to baptize and teach all nations.

IN the ^a end of the sabbath, at the beginning to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mār'-y Māg'-dā-lēne ^b and the other Mār'-y to the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there ^c was a great earthquake: for ^d the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

3 ^e His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow.

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for

ow that ye seek Jē'-sūs, which
s crucified.

He is not here: for he is risen,
he said. Come, see the place
ere the Lord lay.

And go quickly, and tell his dis-
ples that he is risen from the dead;
l, behold, ^bhe goeth before you
o Gāl'-i-lēē; there shall ye see
n: lo, I have told you.

And they departed quickly from
the sepulchre with fear and great
y; and did run to bring his dis-
ples word.

¶ And as they went to tell his
ciples, behold, ^dJē'-sūs met them,
ring, All hail. And they came
d held him by the feet, and wor-
pped him.

Then said Jē'-sūs unto them, Be
afraid: go tell ^fmy brethren that
y go into Gāl'-i-lēē, and there
ll they see me.

¶ Now when they were going,
hold, some of the watch came into
e city, and shewed unto the chief
ests all the things that were done.

2 And when they were assembled
h the elders, and had taken coun-

A.D. 33.

^a ch. 12. 40.
& 16. 21.
& 17. 23.
& 20. 19.

^b ch. 26. 32.
Mark 16. 7.

^c ver. 7.
ch. 26. 32.

^d See
Mark 16. 9.
John 20. 14.

^e Dan. 7. 13,
14.

ch. 11. 27.
& 16. 22.

Luke 1. 32.
& 10. 22.

John 3. 35.
& 5. 22.

& 13. 3.
& 17. 2.

Acts 2. 38.
Rom. 14. 9.

1 Cor. 15. 27.
Eph. 1. 10,
21.

Phil. 2. 9,
10.

Heb. 1. 2
& 2. 8.

1 Pet. 3. 22.
Rev. 17. 14.

^f See
John 20. 17.
Rom. 8. 29.

Heb. 2. 11.
^g Mark 16. 15.

^h or, make
disciples
or, Chris-
tians of all
nations.

ⁱ Is. 62. 10.
Luke 24. 47.

Acts 2. 38,
39.

Rom. 10. 18.
Col. 1. 23.

^j Acts 2. 42.

sel, they gave large money unto the
soldiers,

13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples
came by night, and stole him away
while we slept.

14 And if this come to the gover-
nor's ears, we will persuade him, and
secure you.

15 So they took the money, and
did as they were taught: and this
saying is commonly reported among
the Jēws until this day.

16 ¶ Then the eleven disciples went
away into Gāl'-i-lēē, into a mountain
^c where Jē'-sūs had appointed them.

17 And when they saw him, they
worshipped him: but some doubted.

18 And Jē'-sūs came and spake un-
to them, saying, ^eAll power is given
unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 ¶ ^fGo ye therefore, and ^gteach
all nations, baptizing them in the
name of the Father, and of the Son,
and of the Holy Ghost:

20 ^hTeaching them to observe all
things whatsoever I have com-
manded you: and, lo, I am with
you alway, ⁱeven unto the end of the
world. A-mén.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

ST. MÄRK.

CHAPTER 1.

the office of John the Baptist. 9 Jesus is baptized,
tempted, 14 he preacheth: 16 calleth Peter,
Andrew, James and John: 23 and healeth many.

THE beginning of the gospel of
Jē'-sūs Christ, ^athe Son of

d;

As it is written in the prophets,
Behold, I send my messenger be-
fore thy face, which shall prepare
y way before thee.

^bThe voice of one crying in the
wilderness, Prepare ye the way of
the Lord, make his paths straight.

^cJohn did baptize in the wilder-
ness, and preach the baptism of re-
pentance ^dfor the remission of sins.

^eAnd there went out unto him
from the land of Jū-dæ'-ā, and they of
rū'-sā-lēm, and were all baptized
him in the river of Jōr'-dān, con-
fessing their sins.

And John was ^fclothed with
camel's hair, and with a girdle of

A.D. 28.
ending.

^a Lev. 11. 22.
^b Mat. 3. 11.

John 1. 27.
Acts 13. 25.

^c Mat. 14. 33.
Luke 1. 35.

John 1. 34.
^d Acts 1. 5.

& 11. 16.
& 19. 4.

^e Mat. 3. 1.
Mat. 11. 10.

Luke 7. 27.
^f Is. 44. 3.

Joel 2. 28.
Acts 2. 4.

& 10. 45.
& 11. 15, 16.

1 Cor. 12. 13.
^g Mat. 3. 13.

Luke 3. 21.
^h Is. 40. 3.

Mat. 3. 3.
Luke 3. 4.

John 1. 15,
23.

ⁱ Mat. 3. 1.
Luke 3. 3.

John 3. 23.
^k Mat. 3. 16.

John 1. 32.
^l or, unto.

^m or, cloven,
or, rent.

ⁿ Mat. 3. 5.
^o Ps. 2. 7.

Mat. 3. 17.
ch. 9. 7.

^p Mat. 4. 1.
Luke 4. 1.

^q Mat. 3. 4.

a skin about his loins; and he did
eat ^rlocusts and wild honey;

7 And preached, saying, ^sThere
cometh one mightier than I after
me, the latchet of whose shoes I am
not worthy to stoop down and un-
loose.

8 ^tI indeed have baptized you with
water: but he shall baptize you
^uwith the Holy Ghost.

9 ^vAnd it came to pass in those
days, that Jē'-sūs came from Nāz'-
ā-rēth of Gāl'-i-lēē, and was baptized
of Jōhn in Jōr'-dān.

10 ^wAnd straightway coming up
out of the water, he saw the heavens
^xopened, and the Spirit like a dove
descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from hea-
ven, saying, ^yThou art my beloved
Son, in whom I am well pleased.

12 ^zAnd immediately the spirit
driveth him into the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilder-

ness forty days, tempted of Sā'-tān; and was with the wild beasts; *and the angels ministered unto him.

14 *Now after that Jōhn was put in prison, Jē'-sūs came into Gāl'-i-lēe, *preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

15 And saying, 'The time is fulfilled, and / the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.

16 *Now as he walked by the sea of Gāl'-i-lēe, he saw Si'-mon and An'-drēw his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

17 And Jē'-sūs said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

18 And straightway *they forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 *And when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw Jāmes the son of Zēb'-ē-dēe, and Jōhn his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zēb'-ē-dēe in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

21 *And they went into Cā-pēr'-nā-ūm; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.

22 *And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 *And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

24 Saying, Let us alone; *what have we to do with thee, thou Jē'-sūs of Nāz'-ā-rēth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

25 And Jē'-sūs *rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

26 And when the unclean spirit *had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, in-somuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame

A.D. 27.

* Mat. 4. 11.

b Mat. 8. 14.

Luke 4. 38.

c Mat. 4. 12.

d Mat. 4. 23.

e Dan. 9. 25.

Gal. 4. 4.

Eph. 1. 10.

f Mat. 3. 2.

& 4. 17.

g Mat. 4. 18.

Luke 5. 4.

h Mat. 8. 16.

Luke 4. 40.

i Mat. 19. 27.

Luke 6. 11.

k Mat. 4. 21.

l ch. 3. 12.

Luke 4. 41.

See Acts

16. 17, 18.

2 or, to say

that they

knew him.

m Luke 4. 42.

n Mat. 4. 13.

Luke 4. 31.

o Mat. 7. 28.

p Luke 4. 43.

q Is. 61. 1.

John 16. 28.

& 17. 4.

r Luke 4. 33.

s Mat. 4. 23.

Luke 4. 44.

t Mat. 8. 29.

u Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

v ver. 34.

w ch. 9. 20.

x Is. 61. 1.

John 16. 28.

& 17. 4.

y Luke 4. 33.

z Mat. 4. 23.

Luke 4. 44.

aa Mat. 8. 29.

ab Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

ac ver. 34.

ad ch. 9. 20.

ae Is. 61. 1.

John 16. 28.

& 17. 4.

af Luke 4. 33.

ag Mat. 4. 23.

Luke 4. 44.

ah Mat. 8. 29.

ai Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

aj ver. 34.

ak ch. 9. 20.

al Is. 61. 1.

John 16. 28.

& 17. 4.

am Luke 4. 33.

an Mat. 4. 23.

Luke 4. 44.

ao Mat. 8. 29.

ap Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

aq ver. 34.

ar ch. 9. 20.

as Is. 61. 1.

John 16. 28.

& 17. 4.

at Luke 4. 33.

au Mat. 4. 23.

Luke 4. 44.

av Mat. 8. 29.

aw Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

ax ver. 34.

ay ch. 9. 20.

az Is. 61. 1.

ba John 16. 28.

bb & 17. 4.

bc Luke 4. 33.

bd Mat. 4. 23.

be Luke 4. 44.

bf Mat. 8. 29.

bg Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

bh ver. 34.

bi ch. 9. 20.

bj Is. 61. 1.

bk John 16. 28.

bl & 17. 4.

bm Luke 4. 33.

bn Mat. 4. 23.

bo Luke 4. 44.

bp Mat. 8. 29.

bq Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

br ver. 34.

bs ch. 9. 20.

bt Is. 61. 1.

bu John 16. 28.

bv & 17. 4.

bw Luke 4. 33.

bx Mat. 4. 23.

by Luke 4. 44.

bz Mat. 8. 29.

ca Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

cb ver. 34.

cc ch. 9. 20.

cd Is. 61. 1.

ce John 16. 28.

cf & 17. 4.

cg Luke 4. 33.

ch Mat. 4. 23.

ci Luke 4. 44.

cj Mat. 8. 29.

ck Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

cl ver. 34.

cm ch. 9. 20.

cn Is. 61. 1.

co John 16. 28.

cp & 17. 4.

cq Luke 4. 33.

cr Mat. 4. 23.

cs Luke 4. 44.

ct Mat. 8. 29.

cu Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

cv ver. 34.

cw ch. 9. 20.

cx Is. 61. 1.

cy John 16. 28.

cz & 17. 4.

da Luke 4. 33.

db Mat. 4. 23.

dc Luke 4. 44.

dd Mat. 8. 29.

de Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

df ver. 34.

dg ch. 9. 20.

dh Is. 61. 1.

di John 16. 28.

dj & 17. 4.

dk Luke 4. 33.

dl Mat. 4. 23.

dm Luke 4. 44.

dn Mat. 8. 29.

do Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

dp ver. 34.

dq ch. 9. 20.

dr Is. 61. 1.

ds John 16. 28.

dt & 17. 4.

du Luke 4. 33.

dv Mat. 4. 23.

dw Luke 4. 44.

dx Mat. 8. 29.

dy Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

dz ver. 34.

ea ch. 9. 20.

eb Is. 61. 1.

ec John 16. 28.

ed & 17. 4.

ee Luke 4. 33.

ef Mat. 4. 23.

eg Luke 4. 44.

eh Mat. 8. 29.

ei Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

ej ver. 34.

ek ch. 9. 20.

el Is. 61. 1.

em John 16. 28.

en & 17. 4.

eo Luke 4. 33.

ep Mat. 4. 23.

eq Luke 4. 44.

er Mat. 8. 29.

es Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

et ver. 34.

eu ch. 9. 20.

ev Is. 61. 1.

ew John 16. 28.

ex & 17. 4.

ey Luke 4. 33.

ez Mat. 4. 23.

fa Luke 4. 44.

fb Mat. 8. 29.

fc Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

fd ver. 34.

fe ch. 9. 20.

fg Is. 61. 1.

fh John 16. 28.

fi & 17. 4.

fj Luke 4. 33.

fk Mat. 4. 23.

fl Luke 4. 44.

fm Mat. 8. 29.

fn Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

fo ver. 34.

fp ch. 9. 20.

fq Is. 61. 1.

fr John 16. 28.

fs & 17. 4.

ft Luke 4. 33.

fu Mat. 4. 23.

fv Luke 4. 44.

fw Mat. 8. 29.

fx Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

fy ver. 34.

fz ch. 9. 20.

ga Is. 61. 1.

gb John 16. 28.

gc & 17. 4.

gd Luke 4. 33.

ge Mat. 4. 23.

gf Luke 4. 44.

gg Mat. 8. 29.

gh Mat. 8. 2.

Luke 5. 12.

gi ver. 34.

gj ch. 9. 20.

gk Is. 61. 1.

gl John 16. 28.

gm & 17. 4.

gn Luke 4. 33.

go Mat. 4. 23.

gp Luke 4

15 ^a But he went out, and began to publish it much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jē'-šūs could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: ^c and they came to him from every quarter.

CHAPTER 2.

Christ healeth one sick of the palsy. 14 *Call of Matthew.* 15 *Christ eateth with publicans and sinners,* 23 *excuseth his disciples for not fasting, &c.*

AND again ^a he entered into Cā-pēr'-nā-ūm after *some* days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive *them*, neither so much as about the door: and he preached the word unto them. And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.

And when they could not come up unto him for the press, they covered the roof where he was: and when they had broken *it* up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

When Jē'-šūs saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning against their hearts,

Why doth this *man* thus speak blasphemies? ^a who can forgive sins but God only?

And immediately ^a when Jē'-šūs received in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts?

^a Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, *Arise*, and take up thy bed, and walk?

But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

I say unto thee, *Arise*, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.

And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude

A.D. 31.

^a Luke 5. 15.

^b Mat. 9. 9.
Luke 5. 27.

^c or, at the place where the custom was received.

^d ch. 2. 13.

^e Mat. 9. 10.

^f Mat. 9. 1.
Luke 5. 18.

^g Mat. 9. 12.

13.
^h & 18. 11.
Luke 5. 31.

32.
ⁱ & 19. 10.
1 Tim. 1.

15.

^j Mat. 9. 14.
Luke 5. 33.

^k Job 14. 4.
Is. 43. 25.

^l Mat. 9. 4.

^m or, rate, or, unwrought.

ⁿ Mat. 9. 5.

^o Mat. 12. 1.
Luke 6. 1.

^p Deut. 23. 25.

^q Mat. 9. 9.

resorted unto him, and he taught them.

14 ^b And as he passed by, he saw Lē'-vī the son of Āl-phāē'-ūs sitting ^c at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

15 ^d And it came to pass, that, as Jē'-šūs sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jē'-šūs and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Phār'-ī-seēs saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jē'-šūs heard *it*, he saith unto them, ^e They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

18 ^f And the disciples of Jōhn and of the Phār'-ī-seēs used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of Jōhn and of the Phār'-ī-seēs fast, but thy disciples fast not?

19 And Jē'-šūs said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of ^a new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 ^g And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, ^h to pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Phār'-ī-seēs said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read ^awhat Dā'-vid did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God in the days of A-bī'-ā-thār the high priest, and did eat the shewbread, ^dwhich is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

28 Therefore ^ethe Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ Christ healeth the withered hand, 10 and many other infirmities: 11 rebuketh the unclean spirits: 13 chooseth his twelve apostles: 22 convinceth the blasphemy of casting out devils by Beelzebub: 31 and sheweth who are his brother, sister, and mother.

AND ^ahe entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand.

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.

3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, ^bStand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the ^chardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 ^dAnd the Phār'-i-sēes went forth, and straightway took counsel with ^ethe Hē-rō'-dī-āns against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jē'-sūs withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Gāl'-i-lēe followed him, ^fand from Jū-dē'-ā,

8 And from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and from Ī-dū-mā'-ā, and from beyond Jōr'-dān; and they about Tyre and Sī'-dōn, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

A.D. 31.

^a 1 Sam. 21.
6.
² or, rushed.

^b ch. 1. 23,
24.
Luke 4. 41.
^c Mat. 14. 33.
ch. 1. 1.

^d Ex. 29. 32,
33.
Lev. 24. 9.
^e Mat. 12. 16.
ch. 1. 25, 34.

^f Mat. 10. 1.
Luke 6. 12.
& 9. 1.

^g Mat. 12. 8.

^h John 1. 42.

ⁱ Mat. 12. 9.
Luke 6. 6.

^j Gr. Arise,
stand forth
in the
midst.
^k or, home.

^l ch. 6. 31.

^m or,
kinmen.

ⁿ or,
blindness.

^o John 7. 5.
& 10. 20.

^p Mat. 9. 34.
& 10. 25.
Luke 11. 15.
John 7. 20.
& 9. 48, 52.
& 10. 20.

^q Mat. 12. 14.
^r Mat. 12. 25.
^s Mat. 22. 16.

^t Luke 6. 17.

^u Is. 49. 24.
Mat. 12. 29.

10 For he had healed many; in much that they ^apressed upon him for to touch him, as many as his plagues.

11 ^bAnd unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, 'Thou art the Son of God.

12 And ^che straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 ^dAnd he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach.

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

16 And Sī'-mon ^ehe surnamed Pē'-tēr;

17 And James the son of Zēb'-ē-dai, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Bō-ān-ēr'-gēs, which is, The sons of thunder:

18 And An'-drēw, and Phil'-ip, and Bār-thōl'-ō-mēw, and Matth'-ēw, and Thōm'-ās, and James the son of Al-phā'-ūs, and Thād-dā'-ūs, and Simon the Cā'-nā-ān-ite,

19 And Jū'-dās Is-cār'-i-ōt, which also betrayed him: and they went ^finto an house.

20 And the multitude cometh together again, ^gso that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 And when his ^hfriends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.

22 ⁱAnd the scribes which came down from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm said, Hath Bē-ēl'-zē-būb, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils?

23 ^jAnd he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Sā'-tān cast out Sā'-tān?

24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.

25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

26 And if Sā'-tān rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

27 ^kNo man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

8 * Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme :

9 But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation :

10 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

11 ¶ There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

12 And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

13 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren ?

14 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren !

15 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAPTER 4.

The parable of the sower, 14 and the meaning thereof. 21 We must communicate the light of our knowledge to others. 26 The parable of the seed sown secretly, 30 and of the mustard seed. 35 Christ stilleth the tempest on the sea.

AND he began again to teach by the sea side : and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea ; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

And he taught them many things in parables, ^a and said unto them in doctrine,

Hearken ; Behold, there went out power to sow :

And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the winds of the air came and devoured up.

And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth ; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth :

But when the sun was up, it was parched ; and because it had no root, it withered away.

And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased ; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.

A.D. 31.

^a Mat. 12. 31.
Luke 12. 10.
1 John 5. 16.
^b Mat. 13. 10.
Luke 8. 9,
&c.

^c 1 Cor. 5. 12.
Col. 4. 5.
1 Thes. 4. 12.
1 Tim. 3. 7.

^d Mat. 12. 40.
Luke 8. 19.
Is. 6. 9.
Mat. 13. 14.
Luke 8. 10.
John 12. 40.
Acts 28. 26.
Rom. 11. 8.

^f Mat. 13. 19.

^g Mat. 13. 1.
Luke 8. 4.

^h ch. 12. 38.

ⁱ 1 Tim. 6. 9.
17.

^k Mat. 5. 15.
Luke 8. 16.
& 11. 33.

² The word in the original signifieth a less measure, as Mat. 5. 15.
³ Mat. 10. 26.
Luke 12. 2.
^m John 15. 5.
Col. 1. 6.
ⁿ ver. 9.
Mat. 11. 15.

9 And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 ^b And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable.

11 And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God : but unto ^c them that are without, all *these* things are done in parables :

12 ^e That seeing they may see, and not perceive ; and hearing they may hear, and not understand ; lest at any time they should be converted, and *their* sins should be forgiven them.

13 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable ? and how then will ye know all parables ?

14 ¶ The sower soweth the word.

15 And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown ; but when they have heard, Sā-tān cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground ; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness ;

17 And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time : afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns ; such as hear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground ; such as hear the word, and receive *it*, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.

21 ¶ ^k And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed ? and not to be set on a candlestick ?

22 ^l For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested ; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 ^m If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

24 And he said unto them, Take

heed what ye hear: "with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.

25 ^b For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26 ¶ And he said, "So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is, ^a brought forth, immediately "he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 ¶ And he said, "Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 *It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:*

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 ^c And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear *it*.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 ^d And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?

A.D. 31.

^a Mat. 7. 2.
Luke 6. 38.

^b Mat. 13. 12.
& 25. 29.
Luke 8. 18.
& 19. 26.

^c Mat. 13. 24.

^d Mat. 8. 28.
Luke 8. 26.

² or, ripe.

^e Rev. 14. 15.

^f Mat. 13. 31.
Luke 13. 18.
Acts 2. 41.
& 4. 4.
& 5. 14.
& 19. 20.

^g Mat. 13. 34.
John 16. 12.

^h Mat. 8. 18.
& 23.
Luke 8. 22.

39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that have no faith?

41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Christ casteth out the legion of devils. 25 He heals the issue of blood, 35 and raiseth Jairus' daughter.*

AND ^d they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gād'-ā-rēnēs.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

3 Who had *his* dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him.

5 And always, night and day, was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jē'-šūs afar off, he ran and worshipped him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jē'-šūs, *thou* Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

8 For he said unto him, Come out of the man, *thou* unclean spirit.

9 And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many.

10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jē'-šūs gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep

ace into the sea, (they were about
e thousand;) and were choked in
e sea.
4 And they that fed the swine
d, and told *it* in the city, and in
e country. And they went out to
e what it was that was done.
5 And they come to Jē'-sūs, and
e him that was possessed with the
vil, and had the legion, sitting, and
othed, and in his right mind: and
ey were afraid.
6 And they that saw *it* told them
w it befell to him that was pos-
ssed with the devil, and *also* con-
rning the swine.
7 And ^athey began to pray him to
part out of their coasts.
8 And when he was come into
e ship, ^ahe that had been pos-
ssed with the devil prayed him
at he might be with him.
9 Howbeit Jē'-sūs suffered him
ot, but saith unto him, Go home to
y friends, and tell them how great
ings the Lord hath done for thee,
d hath had compassion on thee.
10 And he departed, and began to
blish in Dē-cāp'-ō-līs how great
ings Jē'-sūs had done for him:
d all *men* did marvel.
11 /And when Jē'-sūs was passed
er again by ship unto the other
le, much people gathered unto
m: and he was nigh unto the sea.
12 ^aAnd, behold, there cometh one
the rulers of the synagogue, Jā-
rūs by name; and when he saw
m, he fell at his feet,
13 And besought him greatly, say-
g, My little daughter lieth at the
int of death: *I pray thee*, come
d lay thy hands on her, that she
ay be healed; and she shall live.
14 And Jē'-sūs went with him;
d much people followed him, and
ronged him.
15 And a certain woman, ^awhich
d an issue of blood twelve years,
16 And had suffered many things
many physicians, and had spent
that she had, and was nothing
ttered, but rather grew worse,
17 When she had heard of Jē'-
s, came in the press behind, and
ouched his garment.
18 For she said, If I may touch but
s clothes, I shall be whole.
19 And straightway the fountain
her blood was dried up; and she

A.D. 31.

^a Luke 6. 19.
& 8. 46.

^b Mat. 8. 34.
Acts 16. 39.

^c Mat. 9. 22.
ch. 10. 52.
Acts 14. 9.
^d Luke 8. 38.

^e Luke 8. 49.

^f Mat. 9. 1.
Luke 8. 40.

^g Mat. 9. 18.
Luke 8. 41.

^h John 11. 11.

ⁱ Acts 9. 40.

^k Lev. 15. 25.
Mat. 9. 20.

^l Mat. 8. 4.
& 9. 30.
& 12. 16.
& 17. 9.
ch. 3. 12.
Luke 5. 14.

felt in *her* body that she was healed
of that plague.

30 And Jē'-sūs, immediately know-
ing in himself that ^avirtue had gone
out of him, turned him about in
the press, and said, Who touched
my clothes?

31 And his disciples said unto him,
Thou seest the multitude thronging
thee, and sayest thou, Who touched
me?

32 And he looked round about to
see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman fearing and
trembling, knowing what was done
in her, came and fell down before
him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, Daugh-
ter, ^athy faith hath made thee
whole; go in peace, and be whole
of thy plague.

35 ^aWhile he yet spake, there came
from the ruler of the synagogue's
house certain which said, Thy daugh-
ter is dead: why troublest thou the
Master any further?

36 As soon as Jē'-sūs heard the
word that was spoken, he saith
unto the ruler of the synagogue,
Be not afraid, only believe.

37 And he suffered no man to fol-
low him, save Pē'-tēr, and Jāmes,
and Jōhn the brother of Jāmes.

38 And he cometh to the house
of the ruler of the synagogue, and
seeth the tumult, and them that
wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he
saith unto them, Why make ye this
ado, and weep? the damsel is not
dead, but ^asleepeth.

40 And they laughed him to scorn.
^aBut when he had put them all out,
he taketh the father and the mother
of the damsel, and them that were
with him, and entereth in where
the damsel was lying.

41 And he took the damsel by the
hand, and said unto her, Tāl'-i-thā
cū'-mī; which is, being interpreted,
Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the damsel
arose, and walked; for she was *of*
the age of twelve years. And they
were astonished with a great aston-
ishment.

43 And ^ahe charged them straitly
that no man should know it; and
commanded that something should
be given her to eat.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Christ is contemned of his countrymen. 7 He giveth the twelve power over unclean spirits. 14 Divers opinions of Christ. 27 John Baptist is beheaded. 30 The apostles return from preaching. 35 He feedeth five thousand. 48 He walketh on the sea: 56 and healeth all that touch him.

AND ^bhe went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, 'From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mār'-y, ^cthe brother of Jāmes, and Jō'-sēs, and of Jū'-dā, and Sī'-mon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they ^awere offended at him.

4 But Jō'-sūs said unto them, 'A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 'And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.

6 And ^ehe marvelled because of their unbelief. ^fAnd he went round about the villages, teaching.

7 ¶ And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no ^gmoney in their purse:

9 But ^hbe shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 'And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.

11 'And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, ⁱshake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sōd'-qm ^jand Gō-mōr'-rhā in the day of judgment, than for that city.

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

13 And they cast out many devils, ^kand anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

A.D. 31.

^a Mat. 14. 1.
Luke 9. 7.

^b Mat. 13. 54.

Luke 4. 16.

^c Mat. 16. 14.

ch. 8. 28.

^d Mat. 14. 2.

Luke 3. 19.

^e John 6. 42.

^f See

Mat. 12. 46.

Gal. 1. 18.

^g Lev. 18. 16.

& 20. 21.

^h or,

an inward

grudge.

ⁱ Mat. 11. 6.

^j Mat. 13. 57.

John 4. 44.

^k Mat. 14. 5.

& 21. 26.

^l or, kept

him, or,

saved him.

^m See

Gen. 19. 22.

& 32. 25.

Mat. 13. 58.

ch. 9. 23.

ⁿ Mat. 14. 6.

Gen. 40. 20.

^o Is. 59. 16.

^p Mat. 9. 35.

Luke 13. 22.

^q Mat. 10. 1.

ch. 2. 13, 14.

Luke 9. 1.

^r Esth. 5. 3, 6.

& 7. 2.

^s The word

signifieth

a piece

of brass

money,

in value

somewhat

less than a

farthing,

Mat. 10. 9.

but here

it is taken

in general

for money,

Luke 9. 3.

^t Acts 12. 8.

^u Mat. 10. 11.

Luke 9. 4.

& 10. 7, 8.

^v Mat. 10. 14.

Luke 10. 10.

^w Acts 13. 51.

& 13. 6.

^x Mat. 14. 9.

^y Gr. or.

^z or, one

of his

guard.

^{aa} James 5. 14.

14 ^aAnd king Hēr'-qd heard of him (for his name was spread abroad) and he said, That Jōhn the Bāp'-tist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew for themselves in him.

15 ^bOthers said, That it is Ē-lī'-h. And others said, That it is a prophor as one of the prophets.

16 ^cBut when Hēr'-qd heard thereof, he said, It is Jōhn, whom I have beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

17 For Hēr'-qd himself had sent forth and laid hold upon Jōhn, and bound him in prison for Hēr'-qd's sake, his brother Phil'-ip's wife for he had married her.

18 For Jōhn had said unto Hēr'-qd, 'It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore Hēr'-qd's wife quarrelled against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

20 For Hēr'-qd ^dfeared Jōhn, knowing that he was a just man and a holy, and ^eobserved him; and when he heard him, he did many things and heard him gladly.

21 ^fAnd when a convenient day was come, that Hēr'-qd ^gon his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates Gal'-ī-lée;

22 And when the daughter of the said Hēr'-qd's wife came in, and danced, and pleased Hēr'-qd and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt and I will give it thee.

23 And he swore unto her, 'Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of Jōhn the Bāp'-tist.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked saying, I will that thou give me the head, and by in a charger the head of Jōhn the Bāp'-tist.

26 ^hAnd the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,

8 And brought his head in a larger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

9 And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

10 And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jē'-šūs, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had thought.

11 And he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there are many coming and going, and ye have no leisure so much as to eat.

12 And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

13 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and went forth out of all cities, and went out to meet them, and came together unto him.

14 And Jē'-šūs, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things.

15 And when the day was now spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed:

16 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

17 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

18 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes.

19 And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

20 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

21 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them;

A. D. 32.

and the two fishes divided he among them all.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled.

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

44 And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto Bēth-sā'-i-dā, while he sent away the people.

46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:

50 For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their heart was hardened.

53 And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gēn-nēs'-ā-rēt, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

^a Luke 9. 10.

^b Mat. 14. 22.
^c John 6. 17.

^c Mat. 14. 13.

² or, over against Bēth-saida.
^d ch. 3. 20.

^c Mat. 14. 13.
^f Mat. 14. 23.
^g John 6. 16, 17.

^g Mat. 9. 36.
^h & 14. 14.
^h See Luke 24. 28.

ⁱ Luke 9. 11.

^k Mat. 14. 15.
^k Luke 9. 12.

^l ch. 8. 17, 18.

^m ch. 3. 5.
ⁿ & 16. 14.

ⁿ Num. 11. 13,

22.

^o 2 Kin. 4. 43.

^o Mat. 14. 34.

³ The Roman

penny is

seven

pence

half-

penny: as

Mat. 18. 28.

^p Mat. 14. 17.

^q Luke 9. 13.

^q John 6. 9.

See

Mat. 15. 34.

ch. 8. 5.

^r Mat. 9. 20.

ch. 5. 27, 28.

Acts 19. 13.

^r 1 Sam. 9. 13.

Mat. 26. 26.

^s or, it.

CHAPTER 7.

1 The Pharisees find fault at the disciples for eating with unwashen hands. 14 Meat defileth not man. 24 Christ healeth the Syrophenician woman's daughter, 31 and one that was deaf, and stammered in his speech.

THEN ^b came together unto him the Phār'-i-seēs, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with ^a defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault.

3 For the Phār'-i-seēs, and all the Jēws, except they wash *their* hands ^a oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.

4 And *when they come from the market*, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and ^a pots, brasen vessels, and of ^b tables.

5 ^c Then the Phār'-i-seēs and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

6 He answered and said unto them, Well hath Ē-sāi'-ās prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, ^d This people honoureth me with *their* lips, but their heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men.

8 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, Full well ye ^e reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

10 For Mō'-sēs said, ^f Honour thy father and thy mother; and, ^g Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, *It is* ^h Cōr'-bān, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; *he shall be free.*

12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

13 Making the word of God of

A. D. 32.

^a Mat. 15. 10.^b Mat. 15. 1.

2 or,
common.
^c Mat. 11. 15.

^d Mat. 15. 15.

3 or, *diligently*:
in the
original,
with
the fist:
Theophylact,
up to the
elbow.

4 Sextarius
is about a
pint and
an half.
5 or, *beds*.
^e Mat. 15. 2.

^f Gen. 6. 5.
& 8. 21.
Mat. 15. 19.

^g Is. 29. 13.
Mat. 15. 3.

6 Gr.
*covetousnesses,
wickednesses.*

^h Mat. 15. 21.

7 or,
frustrate.

ⁱ Ex. 20. 12.
Deut. 5. 16.
Mat. 15. 4.

8 or,
Gentile.
^j Ex. 21. 17.
Lev. 20. 9.
Prov. 20. 20.

^k Mat. 15. 5.
& 23. 18.

none effect through your tradition which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

14 ¶ ^a And when he had called the people *unto him*, he said unto them, Harken unto me every one *of you*, and understand:

15 There is nothing from within a man, that entering into him, can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

16 ^b If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 ^c And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him;

19 Because it entereth not into the heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging the meats?

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 ^d For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts, ^e covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

24 ¶ ^f And from thence he arose and went into the borders of Tyre and Sī'-dōn, and entered into a house, and would have no man know *it*: but he could not be hid.

25 For a *certain* woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

26 The woman was a ^g Græek, a Sī-rō-phē-ni'-c'-i'-ān by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Jē'-sūs said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* unto the dogs.

28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, For

ying go thy way; the devil is
ne out of thy daughter.

0 And when she was come to her
use, she found the devil gone out,
d her daughter laid upon the bed.

1 ¶ And again, departing from
e coasts of Týre and Šī'-dōn, he
me unto the sea of Gāl'-ī-lée,
rough the midst of the coasts of
-cāp'-ō-līs.

2 And °they bring unto him
e that was deaf, and had an
pediment in his speech; and
ey beseech him to put his hand
on him.

3 And he took him aside from the
multitude, and put his fingers into
s ears, and °he spit, and touched
s tongue;

4 And °looking up to heaven, °he
hed, and saith unto him, Eph'-
ā-thā, that is, Be opened.

5 ¶ And straightway his ears were
ened, and the string of his tongue
s loosed, and he spake plain.

6 And °he charged them that they
ould tell no man: but the more
charged them, so much the more
great deal they published it;

7 And were beyond measure
nished, saying, He hath done
things well: he maketh both
e deaf to hear, and the dumb to
eak.

CHAPTER 8.

rist feedeth the people miraculously: 10 refuseth
sign: 14 warneth his disciples against the leaven
the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod: 22
veth a blind man his sight: 27 acknowledgeth
himself to be the Christ: 34 and exhorteth to
stience in persecution for the gospel's sake.

N those days °the multitude being
very great, and having nothing
eat, Jē'-šūs called his disciples
to him, and saith unto them,
I have compassion on the multi-
le, because they have now been
th me three days, and have no-
ng to eat:

And if I send them away fasting
their own houses, they will faint
the way: for divers of them came
m far.

And his disciples answered him,
m whence can a man satisfy
se men with bread here in the
derness?

¶ And he asked them, How many
ves have ye? And they said,
ven.

And he commanded the people to

A.D. 32.

° Mat. 15. 29.

° Mat. 14. 19.
ch. 6. 41.

° Mat. 9. 32.
Luke 11. 14.

° Mat. 15. 39.

° ch. 8. 23.
John 9. 6.

° Mat. 12. 38.
& 16. 1.

° ch. 6. 41.
John 11. 41.

° 17. 1.
John 11. 33,
38.

° Is. 35. 5, 6.
Mat. 11. 5.

° ch. 5. 43.

° Mat. 16. 5.

° Mat. 16. 6.
Luke 12. 1.

° Mat. 16. 7.

° Mat. 15. 32.

° ch. 6. 52.

° Mat. 14. 20.
ch. 6. 43.
Luke 9. 17.
John 6. 13.

° ver. 8.
Mat. 15. 37.

° Mat. 15. 34.
See
ch. 6. 38.

° ver. 17.
ch. 6. 52.

sit down on the ground: and he took
the seven loaves, and gave thanks,
and brake, and gave to his disciples
to set before them; and they did set
them before the people.

7 And they had a few small fishes:
and °he blessed, and commanded to
set them also before them.

8 So they did eat, and were filled:
and they took up of the broken meat
that was left seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were
about four thousand: and he sent
them away.

10 ¶ And °straightway he entered
into a ship with his disciples, and
came into the parts of Dāl-mā-
nū-thā.

11 °And the Phār'-ī-sēēs came
forth, and began to question with
him, seeking of him a sign from
heaven, tempting him.

12 And he sighed deeply in his
spirit, and saith, Why doth this
generation seek after a sign? verily
I say unto you, There shall no sign
be given unto this generation.

13 And he left them, and entering
into the ship again departed to the
other side.

14 ¶ Now the disciples had forgot-
ten to take bread, neither had they
in the ship with them more than
one loaf.

15 °And he charged them, saying,
Take heed, beware of the leaven of
the Phār'-ī-sēēs, and of the leaven
of Hēr'-ōd.

16 And they reasoned among them-
selves, saying, It is °because we
have no bread.

17 And when Jē'-šūs knew it, he
saith unto them, Why reason ye,
because ye have no bread? °perceive
ye not yet, neither understand? have
ye your heart yet hardened?

18 Having eyes, see ye not? and
having ears, hear ye not? and do ye
not remember?

19 °When I brake the five loaves
among five thousand, how many
baskets full of fragments took ye
up? They say unto him, Twelve.

20 And °when the seven among
four thousand, how many baskets
full of fragments took ye up? And
they said, Seven.

21 And he said unto them, How is
it that °ye do not understand?

22 ¶ And he cometh to Bēth-sā'-ī-dā;

and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.

23 And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought.

24 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

25 After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town.

27 ¶ And Jē-sūs went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cē-sā-rē-ā Phī-lip-pī: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am?

28 And they answered, 'Jōhn the Bāp'-tist: but some say, Ē-lī'-ās; and others, One of the prophets.

29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Pē-tēr answereth and saith unto him, 'Thou art the Christ.

30 And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

31 And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

32 And he spake that saying openly. And Pē-tēr took him, and began to rebuke him.

33 But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Pē-tēr, saying, Get thee behind me, Sā-tān: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

34 ¶ And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

35 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

A.D. 32.

^a Mat. 10. 33.
Luke 9. 26.
& 12. 9.

^b See
Rom. 1. 16.
2 Tim. 1. 8.
& 2. 12.
^c ch. 7. 33.

^d Mat. 16. 28.
Luke 9. 27.

^e Mat. 8. 4.
ch. 5. 43.

^f Mat. 16. 13.
Luke 9. 18.
^g Mat. 24. 30.
& 25. 31.
Luke 22. 18.
^h Mat. 17. 1.
Luke 9. 28.

ⁱ Mat. 14. 2.

^k Dan. 7. 9.
Mat. 23. 3.

^l Mat. 16. 16.
John 6. 69.
& 11. 27.

^m Mat. 16. 20.

ⁿ Mat. 16. 21.
& 17. 22.
Luke 9. 22.

^o Mat. 17. 9.

^p Mat. 10. 33.
& 16. 24.
Luke 9. 23.
& 14. 27.

^q John 12. 25.

^r Mat. 4. 5.
Mat. 17. 10.

^s Ps. 22. 6.
Is. 53. 2, &c.
Dan. 9. 28.

38 Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with holy angels.

CHAPTER 9.

2 Jesus is transfigured. 11 Of the coming of the Son of man. 14 He casteth forth a dumb and deaf spirit, foretelleth his death and resurrection: 33 exhorteth his disciples to humility: 38 bidding them to give offence to any of the faithful.

AND he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there shall be some of them that stand here, who shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power.

2 ¶ And after six days Jē-sūs taketh with him Pē-tēr, and Jān and Jōhn, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as fuller on earth can white them.

4 And there appeared unto them Ē-lī'-ās with Mō'-sēs: and they were talking with Jē'-sūs.

5 And Pē-tēr answered and said unto Jē'-sūs, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'-sēs, and one for Ē-lī'-ās.

6 For he wist not what to say; they were sore afraid.

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they were looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jē'-sūs only with themselves.

9 And as they were coming down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one another what the rising from the dead should mean.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that Ē-lī'-ās must first come?

12 And he answered and told them, Ē-lī'-ās verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it

written of the Son of man, that he
 must suffer many things, and ^a be
 at nought.

3 But I say unto you, That ^a Ë-li'-ās
 indeed come, and they have done
 to him whatsoever they listed, as
 is written of him.

4 ¶ And when he came to his
 disciples, he saw a great multitude
 about them, and the scribes ques-
 tioning with them.

5 And straightway all the people,
 when they beheld him, were greatly
 amazed, and running to him saluted
 him.

6 And he asked the scribes, What
 question ye ² with them?

7 And ¹ one of the multitude
 answered and said, Master, I have
 brought unto thee my son, which
 hath a dumb spirit;

8 And wheresoever he taketh him,
²teareth him: and he foameth,
 and gnasheth with his teeth, and
 beth away: and I spake to thy
 disciples that they should cast him
 out; and they could not.

9 He answereth him, and saith, O
 faithless generation, how long shall I
 be with you? how long shall I suffer
 you? bring him unto me.

10 And they brought him unto him:
 11 when he saw him, straightway
 the spirit tare him; and he fell on the
 ground, and wallowed foaming.

12 And he asked his father, How
 long is it ago since this came unto
 him? And he said, Of a child.

13 And ofttimes it hath cast him
 into the fire, and into the waters, to
 destroy him: but if thou canst do
 this thing, have compassion on us,
 and help us.

14 Jē-sūs said unto him, ^a If thou
 wilt believe, all things are possible
 unto him that believeth.

15 And straightway the father of
 the child cried out, and said with
 tears, Lord, I believe; help thou
 my unbelief.

16 When Jē-sūs saw that the people
 were running together, he rebuked
 the foul spirit, saying unto him,
 Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge
 thee, come out of him, and enter no
 more into him.

17 And the spirit cried, and rent
 his clothes, and came out of him: and
 he was as one dead; insomuch that
 they said, He is dead.

A.D. 32.

^a Luke 23. 11
Phil. 2. 7.^b Mat. 11. 14.
& 17. 12.
Luke 1. 17.
^c Mat. 17. 19.^d Mat. 17. 14.
Luke 9. 37.^e Mat. 17. 22.
Luke 9. 41.² or,
among
your-
selves)
^f Mat. 17. 14.
Luke 9. 38.³ or,
dasheth
him.
^g Mat. 18. 1.
Luke 9. 46.
& 22. 24.^h Mat. 20. 26,
27.
ch. 10. 43.
ⁱ ch. 1. 26.
Luke 9. 42.^k Mat. 18. 2.
ch. 10. 16.^l Mat. 10. 40.
Luke 9. 48.^m Mat. 17. 20.
ch. 11. 23.
Luke 17. 6.
John 11. 40.
ⁿ Num. 11. 28.
Luke 9. 49.^o 1 Cor. 12. 3.^p See
Mat. 12. 30.^q Mat. 10. 42.^r Mat. 18. 6.
Luke 17. 1.

27 But Jē-sūs took him by the
 hand, and lifted him up; and he
 arose.

28 ^c And when he was come into
 the house, his disciples asked him
 privately, Why could not we cast
 him out?

29 And he said unto them, This
 kind can come forth by nothing, but
 by prayer and fasting.

30 ¶ And they departed thence, and
 passed through Gāl'-i-lée; and he
 would not that any man should
 know it.

31 ^c For he taught his disciples, and
 said unto them, The Son of man is
 delivered into the hands of men,
 and they shall kill him; and after
 that he is killed, he shall rise the
 third day.

32 But they understood not that
 saying, and were afraid to ask him.

33 ¶ And he came to Că-pér'-nă-
 ūm: and being in the house he asked
 them, What was it that ye disputed
 among yourselves by the way?

34 But they held their peace: for
 by the way they had disputed among
 themselves, who *should be* the great-
 est.

35 And he sat down, and called the
 twelve, and saith unto them, ^a If any
 man desire to be first, *the same* shall
 be last of all, and servant of all.

36 And ^b he took a child, and set
 him in the midst of them: and when
 he had taken him in his arms, he
 said unto them,

37 Whosoever shall receive one of
 such children in my name, receiveth
 me: and ^c whosoever shall receive
 me, receiveth not me, but him that
 sent me.

38 ¶ And Jōhn answered him,
 saying, Master, we saw one casting
 out devils in thy name, and he
 followeth not us: and we forbad
 him, because he followeth not us.

39 But Jē-sūs said, Forbid him not:
^d for there is no man which shall do
 a miracle in my name, that can
 lightly speak evil of me.

40 For ^e he that is not against us is
 on our part.

41 ^f For whosoever shall give you
 a cup of water to drink in my name,
 because ye belong to Christ, verily
 I say unto you, he shall not lose his
 reward.

42 And whosoever shall offend one

of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.

43 ^b And if thy hand ^a offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

44 ^c Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

47 And if thine eye ^a offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire:

48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

49 For every one shall be salted with fire, ^a and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.

50 ^a Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltiness, wherewith will ye season it? ^b Have salt in yourselves, and ^c have peace one with another.

CHAPTER 10.

² Christ disputeth with the Pharisees touching divorcement. ¹³ He blesseth the children: ¹⁷ resolveth a rich man how he may inherit life everlasting. ²³ The danger of riches. ³⁵ James and John reproved. ⁴⁶ Blind Bartimeus restored to sight.

AND ^a he arose from thence, and cometh unto the coasts of Jū-dæ'-ā by the farther side of Jōr'-dān: and the people resort unto him again; and, as he was wont, he taught them again.

2 ^a ¶ And the Phār'-ī-sēēs came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away *his* wife? tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them, What did Mō'-šēs command you?

4 And they said, ^a Mō'-šēs suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put *her* away.

5 And Jē'-sūs answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.

6 But from the beginning of the creation ^a God made them male and female.

A.D. 32.

^a Gen. 2. 24.
¹ Cor. 6. 16.
Eph. 5. 31.

^b Deut. 13. 6.
Mat. 5. 29.
& 18. 8.
² or, *cause thee to offend:*
and so
ver. 45, 47.

^c Isa. 66. 24

^d Mat. 5. 32.
& 19. 9.
Luke 16. 18.
Rom. 7. 3.
¹ Cor. 7. 10.
11.

^e Mat. 19. 13.
Luke 18. 15.
³ or, *cause thee to offend.*

^f 1 Cor. 14. 20.
¹ Pet. 2. 2.

^g Lev. 2. 13.
Ezek. 43. 24.
^h Mat. 18. 3.

ⁱ Mat. 5. 13.
Luke 14. 34.

^j Eph. 4. 29.
Col. 4. 6.

^k Rom. 12. 18.
& 14. 19.
^l 2 Cor. 13. 11.
Heb. 12. 14.
^m Mat. 19. 16.
Luke 18. 18.

ⁿ Mat. 19. 1.
John 10. 40.
& 11. 7.

^o Ex. 20.
Rom. 13. 9.

^p Mat. 19. 3.

^q Deut. 24. 1.
Mat. 5. 31.
& 19. 7.

^r Mat. 6. 19.
20.
& 19. 21.
Luke 12. 33.
& 16. 9.

^s Gen. 1. 27.
& 5. 2.
^t Mat. 19. 23.
Luke 18. 24.

7 ^a For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;

8 And they twain shall be one flesh. so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.

9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

10 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter.

11 And he saith unto them, ^a Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.

12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

13 ¶ And they brought unto him children to him, that he should touch them: and *his* disciples rebuked those that brought them.

14 But when Jē'-sūs saw *it*, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: ^a for of such is the kingdom of God.

15 Verily I say unto you, ^a Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

16 And he took them up in his arms, put *his* hands upon them, and blessed them.

17 ¶ And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

18 And Jē'-sūs said unto him, What callest thou me good? *there is none good but one, that is, God.*

19 Thou knowest the commandments, Do ^a not commit adultery, do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.

21 Then Jē'-sūs beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, and whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶ And Jē'-sūs looked round

out, and saith unto his disciples, Now hardly shall they that have entered into the kingdom of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jē'-sūs answereth them, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them ^a that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

27 And Jē'-sūs looking upon them saith, With men *it is* impossible, but not with God: for ^b with God all things are possible.

28 ¶ Then Pē'-tēr began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

29 And Jē'-sūs answered and said, verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 / But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

31 ^a But many *that are* first shall be last; and the last first.

32 ¶ And they were in the way going up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; and Jē'-sūs went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. ^a And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him,

33 *Saying*, Behold, we go up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gēn'-tiles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and on the third day he shall rise again.

35 ¶ And Jāmes and Jōhn, the sons of Zēb'-ē-deē, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou

A.D. 33.

^a Job 31. 24.
^b Ps. 52. 7.
^c & 62. 10.
^d 1 Tim. 6. 17.

^b Jer. 32. 17.
^c Mat. 19. 26.
^d Luke 1. 37.

^c Mat. 19. 27.
^d Luke 13. 23.

^d Mat. 20. 24.

^c Luke 22. 25.
² or,
think good.

¹ 2 Chr. 26. 9.
² Luke 13. 30.

² Mat. 20. 26.
^{28.}
^{ch. 9. 35.}
^{Luke 9. 42.}

^a Mat. 19. 30.
^{& 20. 16.}
^{Luke 13. 30.}

^c John 13. 14.
^{Phil. 2. 7.}

^b Mat. 20. 17.
^{Luke 18. 31.}

^c Mat. 20. 28.
^{1 Tim. 2. 6.}
^{Tit. 2. 14.}

^m Mat. 20. 29.
^{Luke 18. 35.}
ⁿ ch. 8. 31.
^{& 9. 31.}
^{Luke 9. 22.}
^{& 18. 31.}

^c Mat. 20. 20.

shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jē'-sūs said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?

39 And they said unto him, We can. And Jē'-sūs said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized:

40 But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but *it shall be given to them* for whom it is prepared.

41 ^d And when the ten heard *it*, they began to be much displeased with Jāmes and Jōhn.

42 But Jē'-sūs called them *to him*, and saith unto them, ^e Ye know that they which ² are accounted to rule over the Gēn'-tiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

43 ^e But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister:

44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.

45 For even ^f the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and ^g to give his life a ransom for many.

46 ¶ ^m And they came to Jēr'-i-chō: and as he went out of Jēr'-i-chō with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bār-ti-mæ'-ūs, the son of Ti-mæ'-ūs, sat by the highway side begging.

47 And when he heard that it was Jē'-sūs of Nāz'-ā-rēth, he began to cry out, and say, Jē'-sūs, thou son of Dā'-vid, have mercy on me.

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, *Thou son of Dā'-vid, have mercy on me.*

49 And Jē'-sūs stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

50 And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jē'-šūs.

51 And Jē'-šūs answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

52 And Jē'-šūs said unto him, Go thy way; ^athy faith hath ^amade thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jē'-šūs in the way.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Christ rideth with triumph into Jerusalem: 12 curseth the fruitless fig tree: 15 purgeth the temple: 20 exhorteth his disciples to steadfastness and forgiveness: 27 and defendeth the lawfulness of his actions, by the witness of John.*

AND ^awhen they came nigh to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, unto Bēth'-phā-gē and Bēth'-ā-nŷ, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring him.

3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.

4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt?

6 And they said unto them even as Jē'-šūs had commanded: and they let them go.

7 And they brought the colt to Jē'-šūs, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him.

8 ^aAnd many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, ^aHō-sān'-nā; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

10 Blessed be the kingdom of our father Dā'-vid, that cometh in the name of the Lord: ^aHō-sān'-nā in the highest.

11 ^aAnd Jē'-šūs entered into Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about

A.D. 33.

^a Mat. 21. 18.

^b Mat. 21. 19.

^c Mat. 9. 22.
ch. 5. 34.
² or,
saved thee.

^d Mat. 21. 12.
Luke 19. 45.
John 2. 14.
^e Mat. 21. 1.
Luke 19. 29.
John 12. 14.

^f Is. 56. 7.

³ or, an
house of
prayer
for all
nations

^g Jer. 7. 11.
^h Mat. 21. 45.
46.
Luke 19. 47.

ⁱ Mat. 7. 28.
ch. 1. 22.
Luke 4. 32.

^k Mat. 21. 19.

^l Mat. 21. 8.

^m or, Have
the faith
of God.

ⁿ Mat. 17. 20.
& 21. 21.
Luke 17. 6.

^o Ps. 118. 26.

^p Ps. 148. 1.
^q Mat. 7. 7.
Luke 11. 9.
John 14. 13.
& 15. 7.
& 16. 24.
James 1. 5.
6.
^r Mat. 21. 12.

upon all things, and now the ex-
treme was come, he went out unto
Bēth'-ā-nŷ with the twelve.

12 ¶ ^aAnd on the morrow, when
they were come from Bēth'-ā-nŷ
was hungry:

13 ^bAnd seeing a fig tree afar
having leaves, he came, if haply
might find any thing thereon: and
when he came to it, he found nothing
but leaves; for the time of figs was
not yet.

14 And Jē'-šūs answered and said
unto it, No man eat fruit of thee
hereafter for ever. And his disciples
heard it.

15 ¶ ^cAnd they come to Jē-rū'-
lēm: and Jē'-šūs went into the tem-
ple, and began to cast out them that
sold and bought in the temple, and
overthrew the tables of the mon-
ey-changers, and the seats of them that
sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any
man should carry any vessel throu-
gh the temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto
them, Is it not written, ^dMy house
shall be called ^eof all nations a
house of prayer? but ^fye have made
it a den of thieves.

18 And ^gthe scribes and chief
priests heard it, and sought to
destroy him: for they feared him, be-
cause ^hall the people were aston-
ished at his doctrine.

19 And when even was come,
he went out of the city.

20 ¶ ⁱAnd in the morning, as they
passed by, they saw the fig tree
dried up from the roots.

21 And Pē'-tēr calling to remem-
brance saith unto him, Master, re-
member, the fig tree which thou curse-
st is withered away.

22 And Jē'-šūs answering saith
unto them, ^jHave faith in God.

23 For ^kverily I say unto you, That
whosoever shall say unto this moun-
tain, Be thou removed, and be thou
cast into the sea; and shall not doubt
in his heart, but shall believe that
those things which he saith shall
come to pass; he shall have what he
soever he saith.

24 Therefore I say unto you, ^lWhat
things soever ye desire, when ye
pray, believe that ye receive them,
and ye shall have them.

25 And when ye stand praying

forgive, if ye have ought against y: that your Father also which in heaven may forgive you your spasses.

6 But ^a if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

7 ¶ And they come again to Jē-rū'-lē̄m: ^c and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

8 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and he gave thee this authority to do these things?

9 And Jē'-šūs answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you a question, and answer me, and will tell you by what authority I do these things.

10 The baptism of Jōhn, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me.

11 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then didst thou not believe him?

12 But if we shall say, Of men; we feared the people: for ^d all men counted Jōhn, that he was a prophet indeed.

13 And they answered and said unto Jē'-šūs, We cannot tell. And Jē'-šūs answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

CHAPTER 12.

the parable of the vineyard let out to unthankful husbandmen. 13 Of paying tribute to Cæsar. 18 The Sadducees confuted. 28 The first commandment. 38 The people are bidden to beware of ambition, &c. 41 The poor widow commended above all.

AND ^a he began to speak unto them by parables. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a place for the sheaf, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.

And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully handled.

A.D. 33

^a Mat. 6. 14.
Col. 3. 13.

^b Mat. 18. 35.

^c Mat. 21. 23.
Luke 20. 1.

^d or, thing.

^e Ps. 118. 22.

^f Mat. 21. 45.
40.
ch. 11. 18.
John 7. 25,
30, 44.

^g Mat. 3. 6.
& 14. 5.
ch. 6. 20.
^h Mat. 22. 15.
Luke 20. 20.

ⁱ Mat. 21. 33.
Luke 20. 9.
^j Valuing
of our
money
seven
pence half-
penny, as
Mat. 18. 28.

^k Mat. 22. 23.
Luke 20. 27.
^l Acts 23. 8.

^m Deut. 25. 5.

5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

6 Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be our's.

8 And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.

9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.

10 And have ye not read this scripture; ^d The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

12 ^e And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

13 ¶ And they send unto him certain of the Phār'-ī-seēs and of the Hē-rō'-dī-āns, to catch him in his words.

14 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Cæ'-sār, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a ^g penny, that I may see it.

16 And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose ^h is this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cæ'-sār's.

17 And Jē'-šūs answering said unto them, Render to Cæ'-sār the things that are Cæ'-sār's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him.

18 ¶ ⁱ Then come unto him the Sād'-dū-ceēs, ^k which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

19 Master, ^l Mō'-šēs wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave his

wife *behind him*, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

20 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.

23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

24 And Jē'-šūs answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but ^{are} as the angels which are in heaven.

26 And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Mō'-šēs, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, ^{I am} the God of Ā'-brā-hām, and the God of Ī'-śāac, and the God of Jā'-cob?

27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

28 ¶ And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

29 And Jē'-šūs answered him, The first of all the commandments *is*, ^{Hear}, O Īs'-rā-ēl; The Lord our God is one Lord:

30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this *is* the first commandment.

31 And the second *is* like, *namely* this, 'Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; 'and there is none other but he:

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with

A.D. 33.

^a 1 Sam. 15.
²² Hos. 6. 6.
Mic. 6. 6-8.

^b Mat. 22. 46.

^c Mat. 22. 41.
Luke 20. 41.

^d 2 Sam. 23. 2.

^e Ps. 110. 1.

^f ch. 4. 2.

^g 1 Cor. 15.

42, 49, 52.

^h Mat. 23. 1.

ⁱ Luke 20. 46.

^j Luke 11. 43.

^k Ex. 3. 6.

^l Mat. 23. 14.

^m Mat. 22. 35.

ⁿ Luke 21. 1.

² *A piece of brass money:*

See

Mat. 10. 9.

² 2 Kin. 12. 9.

³ It is the seventh part of one piece of that brass money.

⁴ Deut. 6. 4.

Luke 10. 27.

⁵ 2 Cor. 8. 12.

⁶ Deut. 24. 6.

1 John 3.

17.

⁷ Lev. 19. 18.

Mat. 22. 39.

Rom. 13. 9.

Gal. 5. 14.

James 2. 8.

⁸ Deut. 4. 39.

Is. 45. 5, 14.

& 46. 9.

⁹ Mat. 24. 1.

Luke 21. 5.

all the strength, and to love neighbour as himself, ^{is} more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.

24 And when Jē'-šūs saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. ^{And} no man ^{is} that durst ask him *any question*.

35 ¶ And Jē'-šūs answered and said, while he taught in the temple. How say the scribes that *Christ* the son of Dā'-vid?

36 For Dā'-vid himself said ^{of} the Holy Ghost, ^{The LORD} said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

37 Dā'-vid therefore himself called him Lord; and whence is he then his son? And the common people heard him gladly.

38 ¶ And ^{he} he said unto them of his doctrine, ^{Beware} of the scribes which love to go in long clothing, and ^{love} salutations in the market places,

39 And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:

40 ^{Which} devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive great damnation.

41 ¶ And Jē'-šūs sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast ^{money} into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two ^{mites} which make a farthing.

43 And he called *unto him* his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily say unto you, That ^{this} poor widow hath cast more in, than all the which have cast into the treasury.

44 For all *they* did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want cast in all that she had, ^{even} all that she lived on.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple, the persecutions for the gospel: 10 the gospel to be preached to all nations. 24 The manner of Christ's coming to judgment: 32 the hour which being unknown, all are exhorted to watch and pray.*

AND ^{as} he went out of the temple, ^{one} of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here

And Jē'-sūs answering said unto
m, Seest thou these great build-
gs? ^athere shall not be left one
one upon another, that shall not
thrown down.

And as he sat upon the mount
Olives over against the temple,
Jē'-tēr and Jāmes and Jōhn and
Jē'-drēw asked him privately,
^aTell us, when shall these things
be? and what shall be the sign when
these things shall be fulfilled?

And Jē'-sūs answering them be-
gan to say, ^aTake heed lest any man
deceive you:

For many shall come in my
name, saying, I am *Christ*; and shall
deceive many.

And when ye shall hear of wars
and rumours of wars, be ye not
troubled: for *such things* must needs
be; but the end shall not be yet.

For nation shall rise against na-
tion, and kingdom against kingdom:
and there shall be earthquakes in
vers places, and there shall be
mines and troubles: ^athese are
the beginnings of ^asorrows.

^aBut ^atake heed to yourselves:
lest they shall deliver you up to
councils; and in the synagogues ye
shall be beaten: and ye shall be
ought before rulers and kings for
ysake, for a testimony against them.
And ^athe gospel must first be
published among all nations.

But when they shall lead you,
and deliver you up, take no thought
forehand what ye shall speak,
for whatsoever shall be given you in
that hour, that shall ye speak: for it is
not ye that speak, but the Holy
ghost.

Now ^athe brother shall betray
his brother to death, and the father
his son; and children shall rise up
against their parents, and shall cause
them to be put to death.

And ye shall be hated of all
men for my name's sake: but ^ahe
that shall endure unto the end, the
same shall be saved.

But when ye shall see the
omination of desolation, ^aspoken
of by Dān'-iël the prophet, standing
where it ought not, (let him that
readeth understand,) then ^alet them
that be in Jū-dā'-ā flee to the mount-
ains:

A.D. 33.

^a Luke 19. 44.

^b Luke 21. 23.
^c 23. 29.

^c Mat. 24. 3.
Luke 21. 7.

^d Dan. 9. 23.
^e & 12. 1.
Joel 2. 2.
Mat. 24. 21.
^f Jer. 29. 8.
Eph. 5. 6.
1 Thes. 2. 3.

^f Mat. 24. 23.
Luke 17. 23.
^g & 21. 8.

^g Mat. 24. 8.

^h The word in the
original
importeth
the pains of
a woman
in travail.

ⁱ Mat. 10. 17,
18.

^j & 24. 9.
Rev. 2. 10.

^k 2 Pet. 3. 17.

^l Dan. 7. 10.
Zeph. 1. 15.

^m Mat. 24. 29,
&c.

ⁿ Luke 21. 25.

^o Mat. 24. 14.

^p Mat. 10. 19.

^q Luke 12. 11.
& 21. 14.

^r Dan. 7. 13,
14.

^s Mat. 16. 27.
& 24. 30.

^t ch. 14. 62.

^u Acts 1. 11.

^v 1 Thes. 4. 16.

^w 2 Thes. 1. 7,
10.

^x Rev. 1. 7.

^y & Acts 2. 4.

^z & 4. 8, 31.

^{aa} Mic. 7. 6.

^{ab} Mat. 10. 21.

^{ac} & 24. 10.

^{ad} Luke 21. 16.

^{ae} Mat. 24. 32.

^{af} Luke 21. 28,
&c.

^{ag} Mat. 24. 9.
Luke 21. 17.

^{ah} Dan. 12. 12.

^{ai} Mat. 10. 22.

^{aj} & 24. 13.

^{ak} Rev. 2. 10.

^{al} Mat. 24. 15.

^{am} Dan. 9. 27.

^{an} Luke 21. 21.

^{ao} 1s. 40. 8.

15 And let him that is on the house-
top not go down into the house,
neither enter *therein*, to take any
thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in the field
not turn back again for to take up
his garment.

17 ^bBut woe to them that are with
child, and to them that give suck in
those days!

18 And pray ye that your flight be
not in the winter.

19 ^dFor *in* those days shall be
affliction, such as was not from the
beginning of the creation which God
created unto this time, neither shall
be.

20 And except that the Lord had
shortened those days, no flesh should
be saved: but for the elect's sake,
whom he hath chosen, he hath
shortened the days.

21 ^fAnd then if any man shall say
to you, Lo, here is *Christ*; or, lo, he
is there; believe *him* not:

22 For false *Christs* and false pro-
phets shall rise, and shall shew signs
and wonders, to seduce, if *it were*
possible, even the elect.

23 But ^atake ye heed: behold, I
have foretold you all things.

24 ^aBut in those days, after that
tribulation, the sun shall be dark-
ened, and the moon shall not give
her light,

25 And the stars of heaven shall
fall, and the powers that are in
heaven shall be shaken.

26 ^aAnd then shall they see the Son
of man coming in the clouds with
great power and glory.

27 And then shall he send his
angels, and shall gather together
his elect from the four winds, from
the uttermost part of the earth to
the uttermost part of heaven.

28 ^aNow learn a parable of the fig
tree; When her branch is yet tender,
and putteth forth leaves, ye know
that summer is near:

29 So ye in like manner, when ye
shall see these things come to pass,
know that it is nigh, *even* at the
doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that this
generation shall not pass, till all
these things be done.

31 Heaven and earth shall pass
away: but ^amy words shall not pass
away.

32 ¶ But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 * Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 * For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

35 * Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:

36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *A conspiracy against Christ. 3 A woman poureth precious ointment on his head. 10 Judas covenanteth to betray him. 18 Christ eateth the passover: 22 instituteth his supper. 53 He is falsely accused, 65 and shamefully abused by the council. 66 Peter denieth him.*

AFTER ¹ two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 ¶ And being in Bêth'-â-nÿ in the house of Si'-mon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of ³ spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head.

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred *pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jê'-süs said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

7 For ye have the poor with you always, and whosoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

A.D. 33.

* Mat. 24. 42.
& 25. 13.
Luke 12. 40.
& 21. 34.
Rom. 13. 11.
1 Thes. 5. 6.
b Mat. 26. 14.
Luke 22. 3.
4.
c Mat. 24. 45.
& 25. 14.

d Mat. 24. 42.
44.
e Mat. 26. 17.
Luke 22. 7.
2 or,
sacrificed.

f Mat. 26. 2.
Luke 22. 1.
John 11. 55.
& 13. 1.

g Mat. 26. 6.
John 12. 1, 3.
See
Luke 7. 37.
h Mat. 26. 20,
&c.

i or,
pure nard,
or, liquid
nard.

j See
Mat. 18. 28.
k Mat. 26. 24.
Luke 22. 22.

l Mat. 26. 26.
Luke 22. 19.
1 Cor. 11. 23.
m Deut. 15. 11.

9 Verily I say unto you, Wherever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, it shall also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

10 ¶ And Jû'-däs İs-câr'-i-ot, of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them.

11 And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

12 ¶ And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall ye meet you a man bearing a pottle of water: follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guest chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17 * And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And as they sat and did eat, Jê'-süs said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I?

20 And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish.

21 * The Son of man indeed goes as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

22 ¶ And as they did eat, Jê'-süs took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it.

24 And he said unto them, T

my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.

5 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

6 ¶ And when they had sung a hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

7 ¶ And Jē'-sūs saith unto them, I ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.

8 But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Gāl'-i-lée.

9 ¶ But Pē'-tēr said unto him, though all shall be offended, yet will not I.

10 And Jē'-sūs saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, *even* this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

11 But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

12 ¶ And they came to a place which was named Gēth-sēm'-ā-nē: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray.

13 And he taketh with him Pē'-tēr and James and Jōhn, and began to sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

14 And saith unto them, "My soul exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.

15 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

16 And he said, "Ab'-bā, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt.

17 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Pē'-tēr, Si'-mon, sleepest thou? couldst thou watch one hour?

18 Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. "The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.

19 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

20 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

A.D. 33.

4 John 13. 1.

5 Mat. 26. 30.

6 Mat. 26. 46.

John 18. 1.

2, or, psalm.

7 Mat. 26. 47.

John 18. 3.

8 Mat. 26. 31.

9 Zech. 13. 7.

10 ch. 16. 7.

11 Mat. 26. 33.

12 Luke 22. 33.

13 John 13. 37.

38.

14 Mat. 26. 55.

15 Luke 22. 52.

16 Mat. 26. 36.

17 Luke 22. 39.

18 John 18. 1.

19 Ps. 22. 6.

Is. 53. 7, &c.

20 Luke 22. 57.

21 & 24. 44.

22 ver. 27.

23 Ps. 38. 8.

24 John 12. 27.

25 Mat. 26. 57.

26 Luke 22. 54.

27 John 18. 13.

28 Rom. 8. 15.

29 Gal. 4. 6.

30 Heb. 5. 7.

31 John 5. 30.

32 & 6. 38.

33 Mat. 26. 59.

34 Rom. 7. 23.

35 Gal. 5. 17.

36 ch. 15. 29.

37 John 2. 19.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 "Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 ¶ And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Jū'-dās, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead *him* away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master; and kissed him.

46 ¶ And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 ¶ And Jē'-sūs answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and *with* staves to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled.

50 "And they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about *his* naked *body*; and the young men laid hold on him:

52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

53 ¶ And they led Jē'-sūs away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

54 And Pē'-tēr followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

55 ¶ And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jē'-sūs to put him to death; and found none.

56 For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, "I will destroy this temple that is made with hands,

and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree together.

60 ^b And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jē'-šūs, saying, Answerest thou nothing? *what is it which* these witness against thee?

61 But ^c he held his peace, and answered nothing. ^a Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jē'-šūs said, I am: ^f and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 ¶ ^k And as Pē'-tēr was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:

67 And when she saw Pē'-tēr warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jē'-šūs of Nāz'-ā-rēth.

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 ^m And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them.

70 And he denied it again. ⁿ And a little after, they that stood by said again to Pē'-tēr, Surely thou art *one* of them: ^o for thou art a Gāl'-ī-lā'-ān, and thy speech agreeth *thereto*.

71 But he began to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 ^p And the second time the cock crew. And Pē'-tēr called to mind the word that Jē'-šūs said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And ^q when he thought thereon, he wept.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Jesus is brought bound, and accused before Pilate. 15 Pilate, prevailed on by the people, giveth up Jesus to be crucified. 17 He is crowned with thorns,

A.D. 33.

^a Ps. 2. 2.
Mat. 27. 1.
Luke 22. 66.
& 23. 1.
John 18. 28.
Acts 3. 13.
& 4. 26.
^b Mat. 26. 62.

^c Is. 53. 7.
^d Mat. 27. 11.
^e Mat. 26. 63.

^f Mat. 24. 30.
& 26. 64.
Luke 22. 69.
^g Mat. 27. 13.

^h Is. 53. 7.
John 19. 9.

ⁱ Mat. 27. 15.
Luke 23. 17.
John 18. 39.

^k Mat. 26. 58.
69.
Luke 22. 55.
John 18. 16.

^l Mat. 27. 20.
Acts 3. 14.

^m Mat. 26. 71.
Luke 22. 68.
John 18. 25.

ⁿ Mat. 26. 73.
Luke 22. 59.
John 18. 26.

^o Acts 2. 7.

^p Mat. 26. 75.
^q Mat. 27. 26.
John 19. 1.
16.

² or, he wept abundantly, or, he began to weep.

^r Mat. 27. 27.

27 crucified between two thieves, 48 and honour buried by Joseph.

AND ^a straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jē'-šūs and carried *him* away, and delivered *him* to Pī'-lāte.

2 ^d And Pī'-lāte asked him, Art thou the King of the Jēws? And answering said unto him, Thou sayest *it*.

3 And the chief priests accused *him* of many things: but he answered nothing.

4 ^g And Pī'-lāte asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.

5 ^h But Jē'-šūs yet answered nothing; so that Pī'-lāte marvelled.

6 Now ⁱ at *that* feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And there was *one* named Bār-āb'-bās, *which* lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

8 And the multitude crying aloud began to desire *him* to do as he had ever done unto them.

9 But Pī'-lāte answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jēws?

10 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered *him* for envy.

11 But ^l the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Bār-āb'-bās unto them.

12 And Pī'-lāte answered and said again unto them, What will ye that I shall do *unto him* whom ye call the King of the Jēws?

13 And they cried out again, Crucify *him*.

14 Then Pī'-lāte said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify *him*.

15 ¶ ^p And so Pī'-lāte, willing to content the people, released Bār-āb'-bās unto them, and delivered Jē'-šūs, when he had scourged *him* to be crucified.

16 ^r And the soldiers led *him* away into the hall, called Præ-tōr'-i-um; and they call together the whole band.

17 And they clothed *him* with

ple, and platted a crown of
orns, and put it about his head,
And began to salute him, Hail,
ng of the Jēw's!

And they smote him on the
ad with a reed, and did spit upon
n, and bowing *their* knees wor-
pped him.

And when they had mocked
n, they took off the purple from
n, and put his own clothes on
n, and led him out to crucify him.

And they compel one Si'-mon a
rē-ni-ān, who passed by, coming
t of the country, the father of
ēx-ān'-dēr and Rū'-fūs, to bear
CROSS.

And they bring him unto the
ce Gōl'-gō-thā, which is, being
rpreted, The place of a skull.

And they gave him to drink
ne mingled with myrrh: but he
eived *it* not.

And when they had crucified
n, they parted his garments,
ting lots upon them, what every
n should take.

And ^m it was the third hour, and
y crucified him.

And ^e the superscription of his
sation was written over, THE
NG OF THE JEW'S.

And ^e with him they crucify two
eves; the one on his right hand,
l the other on his left.

And the scripture was fulfilled,
ich saith, 'And he was numbered
h the transgressors.

And 'they that passed by railed
him, wagging their heads, and
ing, Ah, "thou that destroyest
e temple, and buildest *it* in three

78,
Save thyself, and come down
m the cross.

Likewise also the chief priests
eking said among themselves
h the scribes, He saved others;
hself he cannot save.

Let Chrīst the King of Īs'-rā-ēl
cend now from the cross, that
may see and believe. And ^e they
t were crucified with him reviled
n.

And ^e when the sixth hour was
e, there was darkness over the
ple land until the ninth hour.

And at the ninth hour Jē'-šūs
d with a loud voice, saying,
lō-ī, Ē'-lō-ī, lā'-mā sā-bāch'-

A.D. 33

^a Mat. 27. 48.
John 19. 29.

^b Ps. 69. 21.

^c Mat. 27. 50.
Luke 23. 46.
John 19. 30.

^d Mat. 27. 32.
Luke 23. 26.
^e Mat. 27. 51.
Luke 23. 45.

^f Mat. 27. 54.
Luke 23. 47.
^g Mat. 27. 35.
Luke 23. 33.
John 19. 17.

^h Mat. 27. 34.

ⁱ Mat. 27. 55.
Luke 23. 49.
^k Ps. 38. 11.

^l Ps. 22. 18.
Luke 23. 34.
John 19. 23.

^m See
Mat. 27. 45.
Luke 23. 44.
John 19. 14.
ⁿ Luke 8. 2.

^o Mat. 27. 37.
John 19. 19.

^p Mat. 27. 57.
Luke 23. 50.
John 19. 38.
^q Mat. 27. 38.

^r Is. 53. 12.
Luke 22. 37.
^s Luke 2. 25.
38.
^t Ps. 22. 7.

^u ch. 14. 58.
John 2. 19.

^v Mat. 27. 59.
60.
Luke 23. 53.
John 19. 40.

^w Mat. 27. 44.
Luke 23. 39.

^x Mat. 27. 45.
Luke 23. 44.

^y Ps. 22. 1.
Mat. 27. 46.

thā-nī? which is, being interpreted,
My God, my God, why hast thou
forsaken me?

35 And some of them that stood
by, when they heard *it*, said, Behold,
he calleth Ē-lī'-ās.

36 And ^a one ran and filled a
sponge full of vinegar, and put *it*
on a reed, and ^b gave him to drink,
saying, Let alone; let us see whether
Ē-lī'-ās will come to take him down.

37 ^c And Jē'-šūs cried with a loud
voice, and gave up the ghost.

38 And ^e the veil of the temple was
rent in twain from the top to the
bottom.

39 ^f And ^g when the centurion,
which stood over against him, saw
that he so cried out, and gave up
the ghost, he said, Truly this man
was the Son of God.

40 ^e There were also women look-
ing on ^a afar off: among whom was
Mār'-y Māg'-dā-lēne, and Mār'-y the
mother of Jāme's the less and of
Jō'-šēs, and Sā-lō'-mē;

41 (Who also, when he was in Gāl'-
ī-lēe, ^a followed him, and ministered
unto him;) and many other women
which came up with him unto Jē-
rū'-sā-lēm.

42 ^f ^g And now when the even was
come, because it was the preparation,
that is, the day before the sabbath,

43 Jō'-sēph of Ār-īm-ā-thā'-ā, an
honourable counsellor, which also
^e waited for the kingdom of God,
came, and went in boldly unto Pī-
lāte, and craved the body of Jē'-šūs.

44 And Pī'-lāte marvelled if he were
already dead: and calling *unto him*
the centurion, he asked him whether
he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew *it* of the
centurion, he gave the body to Jō'-
sēph.

46 ^a And he bought fine linen, and
took him down, and wrapped him
in the linen, and laid him in a
sepulchre which was hewn out of
a rock, and rolled a stone unto the
door of the sepulchre.

47 And Mār'-y Māg'-dā-lēne and
Mār'-y the mother of Jō'-šēs beheld
where he was laid.

CHAPTER 16

1 An angel declareth the resurrection. 9 Christ
appeareth to Mary Magdalene: 12 to two disciples,
14 then to the apostles, 15 whom he sendeth forth
to preach. 19 He ascendeth into heaven.

AND ^a when the sabbath was past, Mār'-y Mäg'-dā-lēne, and Mār'-y the mother of Jāmes, and Sā-lō'-mē, ^c had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 ^a And very early in the morning the first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

5 ^a And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

6 ^a And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jē'-šūs of Nāz'-ā-rēth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Pē'-tēr that he goeth before you into Gāl'-ī-lēē: there shall ye see him, ^a as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: ^a neither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

9 ¶ Now when Jē'-šūs was risen early the first day of the week, ^a he appeared first to Mār'-y Mäg'-dā-lēne, ^a out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 ^a And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

A. D. 33.

^a Mat. 28. 1.
Luke 24. 1.
John 20. 1.
^b Luke 24. 11.
^c Luke 23. 56.
^d Luke 24. 13.

^e Luke 24. 1.
John 20. 1.

^f Luke 24. 36.
John 20. 19.
1 Cor. 15. 5.
2 or,
together.

^g Luke 24. 3.
John 20. 11, 12.
^h Mat. 28. 19.
John 15. 16.
ⁱ Col. 1. 23.

^k Mat. 28. 5-7.
^l John 3. 18.
Acts 2. 38.
§ 16. 30-32.
Rom. 10. 9.
1 Pet. 3. 21.
^m John 12. 48.
ⁿ Luke 10. 17.
Acts 5. 16.
& 8. 7.

^o Acts 2. 4.
& 10. 46.
1 Cor. 12. 10.
^p Luke 10. 19.
Acts 28. 5.
^q Mat. 26. 52.
ch. 14. 23.
^r Acts 5. 15.
& 9. 17.
James 5. 14.
^s Mat. 28. 8.
Luke 24. 9.
^t Acts 1. 2, 3.
^u Luke 24. 51.
^v Ps. 110. 1.
John 7. 55.
^w Acts 20. 14.

^x Luke 8. 2.

^a Luke 24. 10.
John 20. 18.
^b Acts 5. 12.
1 Cor. 2. 4, 5.
Heb. 2. 4.

11 ^a And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been of her, believed not.

12 ¶ After that he appeared in other form ^a unto two of them, they walked, and went into country.

13 And they went and told ^a it the residue: neither believed ^a them.

14 ¶ Afterward he appeared the eleven as they sat ^a at meat, upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had said him after he was risen.

15 ^a And he said unto them, Go into all the world, ^a and preach the gospel to every creature.

16 ^a He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; ^a but he that believeth not shall be damned.

17 And these signs shall follow ^a them that believe; ^a In my name shall they cast out devils; ^a they shall speak with new tongues;

18 ^a They shall take up serpents, and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; ^a they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 ¶ So then ^a after the Lord spake unto them, he was ^a received up into heaven, and ^a sat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, preached every where, the Lord working with them, ^a and confirming the word with signs following. ^a Amen.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

ST. LŪKE.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The preface of Luke to his whole gospel, 5 The conception of John the Baptist, 26 and of Christ. 39 The prophecy of Elisabeth, and of Mary, concerning Christ. 57 The nativity and circumcision of John. 67 The prophecy of Zacharias.

FORASMUCH as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us,

2 ^a Even as they delivered them unto us, which ^a from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;

B. C. 6.

^a Acts 15. 19, 25, 28.
1 Cor. 7. 40.
^b Acts 11. 4.
^c Acts 1. 1.

^d John 20. 31.

^e Mat. 2. 1.
^f Heb. 2. 3.
1 Pet. 5. 1.
2 Pet. 1. 16.
1 John 1. 1.
^g Mark 1. 1.
John 15. 27.
^h 1 Chr. 24. 10.
Heb. 12. 4.

3 ^a It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write ^a unto thee ^a in order, ^a most excellent Thē-ōph'-ī-lūs,

4 ^a That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, whereunto thou hast been instructed.

5 ¶ THERE was ^a in the day of dā'-ā, a certain priest named Zā-rī'-ās, ^a of the course of Ā-bī'-ā: his wife was of the daughter

-ron, and her name was *Ē-līs'-ā-*
h.

And they were both 'righteous
ore God, walking in all the com-
mandments and ordinances of the
d blameless.

And they had no child, because
t *Ē-līs'-ā-bēth* was barren, and
y both were now well stricken
years.

And it came to pass, that while
executed the priest's office before
t in the order of his course,

According to the custom of the
est's office, his lot was 'to burn in-
se when he went into the temple
he Lord.

'And the whole multitude of the
ple were praying without at the
e of incense.

And there appeared unto him
angel of the Lord standing on
right side of 'the altar of in-
se.

2 And when *Zāch-ā-rī'-ās* saw
e, 'he was troubled, and fear
upon him.

3 But the angel said unto him,
er not, *Zāch-ā-rī'-ās*: for thy
ayer is heard; and thy wife *Ē-*
ā-bēth shall bear thee a son, and
ou shalt call his name *Jōhn*.

4 And thou shalt have joy and
dness; and 'many shall rejoice
his birth.

5 For he shall be great in the sight
he Lord, and 'shall drink neither
e nor strong drink; and he shall
filled with the Holy Ghost, 'even
n his mother's womb.

'And many of the children of
rā-ēl shall he turn to the Lord
ir God.

'And he shall go before him in
spirit and power of *Ē-lī'-ās*, to
n the hearts of the fathers to
children, and the disobedient
the wisdom of the just; to
ke ready a people prepared for
Lord.

And *Zāch-ā-rī'-ās* said unto the
el, 'Whereby shall I know this?
I am an old man, and my wife
l stricken in years.

And the angel answering said
to him, I am 'Gā'-brī-ēl, that
ad in the presence of God; and
sent to speak unto thee, and to
w thee these glad tidings.

And, behold, 'thou shalt be

B.C. 4.

^a Gen. 7. 1.
^b 1 Kin. 3. 4.
^c 2 Kin. 20. 3.
^d Job 1. 1.
^e Acts 23. 1.
^f Phil. 3. 6.

¹ 1 Chr. 24. 19.
² 2 Chr. 8. 14.

^c Ex. 30. 7, 8.
^d 1 Sam. 2. 28.
^e 1 Chr. 23. 13.
^f 2 Chr. 29. 11.
^g See
^h 2 Kin. 11. 5.
ⁱ 1 Chr. 9. 25.
^j Lev. 16. 17.
^k Rev. 8. 3, 4.

^l Ex. 30. 1.
^m Gen. 30. 23.
ⁿ Is. 4. 1.
^o & 54. 1, 4.

^p Judg. 6. 22.
^q & 13. 22.
^r Dan. 10. 8.
^s ch. 2. 9.
^t Acts 10. 4.
^u Rev. 1. 17.
^v Mat. 1. 18.
^w ch. 2. 4, 5.

^x ver. 60, 63.

^y Dan. 9. 23.
^z & 10. 19.

² or,
³ graciously
accepted,
or, much
graced:
See ver. 30.
⁴ ver. 58.

⁵ Judg. 6. 12.
⁶ ver. 12.
⁷ Num. 6. 3.
⁸ Judg. 13. 4.
⁹ ch. 7. 33.

¹⁰ Jer. 1. 5.
¹¹ Gal. 1. 15.
¹² Mal. 4. 5, 6.

¹³ Is. 7. 14.
¹⁴ Mat. 23. 21.
¹⁵ Mal. 4. 5.
¹⁶ Mat. 11. 14.
¹⁷ Mark 9. 12.

¹⁸ ch. 2. 21.

¹⁹ Mark 5. 7.

²⁰ or, by.

²¹ 2 Sam. 7. 11.
²² Ps. 132. 11.
²³ Is. 9. 6, 7.
²⁴ & 16. 5.
²⁵ Jer. 23. 5.

²⁶ Ref. 3. 7.
²⁷ Dan. 2. 44.
²⁸ & 7. 14, 27.
²⁹ Obad. 21.
³⁰ Mic. 4. 7.
³¹ John 12. 34.

³² Heb. 1. 8.
³³ Dan. 8. 15.
³⁴ & 9. 21-23.
³⁵ Mat. 18. 10.
³⁶ Heb. 1. 14.
³⁷ Mat. 1. 20.

³⁸ Ezek. 3. 26.
³⁹ & 24. 27.

dumb, and not able to speak, until
the day that these things shall be
performed, because thou believest
not my words, which shall be ful-
filled in their season.

21 And the people waited for *Zāch-*
ā-rī'-ās, and marvelled that he tar-
ried so long in the temple.

22 And when he came out, he could
not speak unto them: and they per-
ceived that he had seen a vision in
the temple: for he beckoned unto
them, and remained speechless.

23 And it came to pass, that, as
soon as 'the days of his ministration
were accomplished, he departed to
his own house.

24 And after those days his wife
Ē-līs'-ā-bēth conceived, and hid her-
self five months, saying,

25 Thus hath the Lord dealt with
me in the days wherein he looked
on me, to 'take away my reproach
among men.

26 And in the sixth month the angel
Gā'-brī-ēl was sent from God unto a
city of *Gāl'-i-lée*, named *Nāz'-ā-rēth*,

27 To a virgin 'espoused to a man
whose name was *Jō'-séph*, of the
house of *Dā'-vid*; and the virgin's
name was *Mār'-y*.

28 And the angel came in unto her,
and said, 'Hail, thou that art 'high-
ly favoured, 'the Lord is with thee:
blessed art thou among women.

29 And when she saw him, 'she
was troubled at his saying, and cast
in her mind what manner of salu-
tation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her,
Fear not, *Mār'-y*: for thou hast
found favour with God.

31 'And, behold, thou shalt con-
ceive in thy womb, and bring forth
a son, and 'shalt call his name *JĒ'-*
SUS.

32 He shall be great, 'and shall be
called the Son of the Highest: and
'the Lord God shall give unto him
the throne of his father *Dā'-vid*:

33 'And he shall reign over the
house of *Jā'-cōb* for ever; and of
his kingdom there shall be no end.

34 Then said *Mār'-y* unto the
angel, How shall this be, seeing I
know not a man?

35 And the angel answered and
said unto her, 'The Holy Ghost shall
come upon thee, and the power of
the Highest shall overshadow thee:

therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called ^a the Son of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin Ē-līs'-ā-bēth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren.

37 For ^a with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mār'-y said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 And Mār'-y arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, ^f into a city of Jū-dā;

40 And entered into the house of Zāch-ā-rī'-ās, and saluted Ē-līs'-ā-bēth.

41 And it came to pass, that, when Ē-līs'-ā-bēth heard the salutation of Mār'-y, the babe leaped in her womb; and Ē-līs'-ā-bēth was filled with the Holy Ghost:

42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, ^a Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb.

43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?

44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 And blessed is she ^a that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 And Mār'-y said, ^a My soul doth magnify the Lord,

47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

48 For ^a he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth ^a all generations shall call me blessed.

49 For he that is mighty ^a hath done to me great things; and ^a holy is his name.

50 And ^a his mercy is on them that fear him from generation to generation.

51 ^a He hath shewed strength with his arm; ^a he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

52 ^b He hath put down the mighty from ^a their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

B.C. 6.

^a 1 Sam. 2. 5.
Ps. 34. 10.^b Mat. 14. 33.
& 26. 63.

Mark 1. 1.

John 1. 34.

& 20. 31.

Acts 8. 37.

Rom. 1. 4.

^c Ps. 98. 3.

Jer. 31. 3.

^d Gen. 17. 19.

Ps. 132. 11.

Rom. 11. 28.

Gal. 3. 16.

^e Gen. 38. 14.

Jer. 32. 17.

Zech. 8. 6.

Mat. 19. 26.

Mark 10. 27.

ch. 13. 27.

Rom. 4. 21.

^f Josh. 21. 9.^g Gen. 17. 12.

Lev. 12. 3.

^h ver. 13.ⁱ Judg. 5. 24.^j or, which believed that there.^k or, things.^l 1 Sam. 2. 1.

Ps. 34. 2, 3.

Hab. 3. 18.

^m 1 Sam. 1. 11.

Ps. 138. 6.

ⁿ ch. 2. 19, 51.^o Mal. 3. 12.

ch. 11. 27.

^p Gen. 39. 2.

Ps. 80. 17.

& 89. 21.

Acts 11. 21.

^q Ps. 71. 19.^r Ps. 111. 9.^s Joel 2. 28.^t Gen. 17. 7.

Ex. 20. 6.

Ps. 103. 17.

^u 1 Kin. 1. 48.

Ps. 72. 18.

^v Ex. 3. 16.

& 4. 31.

Ps. 111. 9.

ch. 7. 16.

^w Ps. 98. 1.

Is. 40. 10.

& 51. 3.

& 52. 10.

^x Ps. 132. 17.

Ps. 33. 10.

1 Pet. 5. 5.

^y Jer. 23. 5.

Dan. 9. 24.

Acts 3. 21.

Rom. 1. 2.

^z 1 Sam. 2. 6.

Job 5. 11.

Ps. 113. 6.

53 ^a He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he sent empty away.

54 He hath holpen his servant rā-ēl, ^a in remembrance of ^a his me-

55 ^d As he spake to our father Ā'-brā'-hām, and to his seed for e-

56 And Mār'-y abode with about three months, and returned to her own house.

57 Now Ē-līs'-ā-bēth's full time came that she should be delivered, and she brought forth a son.

58 And her neighbours and cousins heard how the Lord shewed great mercy upon her; they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zāch-ā-rī'-ās, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered said, ^a Not so; but he shall be called Jōhn.

61 And they said unto her, This is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

62 And they made signs to her, how he would have been called.

63 And he asked for a writing-table, and wrote, saying, His name is Jōhn. And they marvelled.

64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and these ^a sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Jū-dā-ā.

66 And all they that heard ^a laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child is this be! And the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 And his father Zāch-ā-rī'-ās was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

68 ^a Blessed be the Lord God Īs'-rā-ēl; for ^a he hath visited and redeemed his people,

69 ^a And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of our servant Dā'-vīd;

70 ^a As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have lived since the world began:

71 That we should be saved from

enemies, and from the hand of
that hate us;
2 To perform the mercy *promised*
our fathers, and to remember his
covenant;
3 The oath which he swore to
father Á'-bră-hăm,
4 That he would grant unto us,
5 At we being delivered out of the
hand of our enemies might 'serve
in without fear,
6 In holiness and righteousness
before him, all the days of our life.
7 And thou, child, shalt be called
prophet of the Highest: for
thou shalt go before the face of
the Lord to prepare his ways;
8 To give knowledge of salvation
to his people 'by the remission
of their sins,
9 Through the 'tender mercy of
God; whereby the 'dayspring
in on high hath visited us,
10 To give light to them that sit
in darkness and in the shadow of
death, to guide our feet into the
way of peace.
11 And the child grew, and waxed
strong in spirit, and 'was in the
deserts till the day of his shewing
his 'ră-ěl.

CHAPTER 2.

*Augustus taxeth the Roman empire. 6 Nativity of
Christ. 8 One angel relateth it to the shepherds:
many sing praises to God for it. 21 Christ is cir-
cumcised. 28 Simeon and Anna prophesy of Christ:
who increaseth in wisdom, 46 questioneth in
the temple, 51 and is obedient to his parents.*

AND it came to pass in those days,
that there went out a decree
from Că'-săr Aû-gûs'-tûs that all
the world should be 'taxed.
(And this taxing was first made
when Cŷ'-rê-nî-ûs was governor of
'sŷ-ă.)
And all went to be taxed, every
man into his own city.
And Jô'-sêph also went up from
'sŷ-ă, out of the city of Năz-
ărêth, into Jû-dă'-ă, unto 'the city
Dă'-vid, which is called Bêth'-lê-
em; ('because he was of the house
and lineage of Dă'-vid:)
To be taxed with Măr'-ŷ 'his
lawful wife, being great with
child.
And so it was, that, while they
were there, the days were accomplish-
ed that she should be delivered.
And she brought forth her first-
born son, and wrapped him in swad-

E.C. a

* Lev. 26. 42.
* Ps. 98. 3.
* 105. 8, 9.
* 106. 45.
Ezek. 16. 60.
* Gen. 12. 3.
* 17. 4.
Heb. 6. 13.
2^{or}, the
night
watch.
* Rom. 6. 18.
Heb. 9. 14.
* ch. 1. 12.
* Jer. 32. 29.
Eph. 4. 24.
2^{or} Thes. 2. 13.
2 Tim. 1. 9.
Tit. 2. 12.
1 Pet. 1. 13.
2 Pet. 1. 4.
/ Jer. 31. 32.
Gen. 12. 3.
Mat. 28. 19.
Mark 1. 15.
ch. 24. 47.
Col. 1. 23.
* Is. 40. 3.
Mat. 3. 1.
Mat. 11. 10.
* Is. 9. 6.
* Mat. 1. 21.
* Mat. 1. 16.
* 16. 16.
ch. 1. 43.
Acts 2. 36.
Phil. 2. 11.
2^{or}, for.
1 Mark 1. 4.
4^{or},
bowels of
the mercy.
2^{or},
savouring,
or, branch.
Num. 24. 17.
Is. 11. 1.
* Gen. 28. 12.
Ps. 103. 20.
* 148. 2.
Dan. 7. 10.
Heb. 1. 14.
Rev. 5. 11.
* Is. 9. 2.
Mat. 4. 16.
Acts 26. 18.
* ch. 19. 38.
Eph. 1. 6.
Rev. 5. 13.
* Is. 57. 19.
ch. 1. 19.
Rom. 5. 1.
Eph. 2. 17.
Col. 1. 20.
* John 3. 16.
Eph. 2. 4, 7.
2 Thes. 2. 16.
1 John 4. 9.
10.
* ch. 2. 40.
* Mat. 3. 1.
* Gr. the
men the
shepherds.
2^{or},
involved.
* Acts 5. 37.
* ver. 51.
Gen. 37. 11.
ch. 1. 66.
* 1 Sam. 16.
1. 4.
John 7. 42.
* Mat. 1. 16.
ch. 1. 27.
* Mat. 1. 18.
ch. 1. 27.
* Gen. 17. 12.
Lev. 12. 3.
ch. 1. 59.
* Mat. 1. 21.
2^{or},
ch. 1. 31.
* Mat. 1. 25.
* Lev. 12. 2.

ding clothes, and laid him in a
manger; because there was no room
for them in the inn.

8 And there were in the same coun-
try shepherds abiding in the field,
keeping 'watch over their flock by
night.

9 And, lo, the angel of the Lord
came upon them, and the glory of
the Lord shone round about them:
'and they were sore afraid.

10 And the angel said unto them,
Fear not: for, behold, I bring you
good tidings of great joy, 'which
shall be to all people.

11 'For unto you is born this day
in the city of Dă'-vid 'a Saviour,
'which is Christ the Lord.

12 And this *shall be* a sign unto
you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped
in swaddling clothes, lying in a
manger.

13 'And suddenly there was with
the angel a multitude of the heav-
enly host praising God, and saying,

14 'Glory to God in the highest,
and on earth 'peace, 'good will to-
ward men.

15 And it came to pass, as the
angels were gone away from them
into heaven, 'the shepherds said one
to another, Let us now go even unto
Bêth'-lê-hêm, and see this thing
which is come to pass, which the
Lord hath made known unto us.

16 And they came with haste, and
found Măr'-ŷ, and Jô'-sêph, and the
babe lying in a manger.

17 And when they had seen it,
they made known abroad the say-
ing which was told them concerning
this child.

18 And all they that heard it
wondered at those things which
were told them by the shepherds.

19 'But Măr'-ŷ kept all these
things, and pondered them in her
heart.

20 And the shepherds returned,
glorifying and praising God for all
the things that they had heard and
seen, as it was told unto them.

21 'And when eight days were ac-
complished for the circumcising of
the child, his name was called 'JÊ-
SÛS, which was so named of the
angel before he was conceived in
the womb.

22 And when 'the days of her
purification according to the law

of Mō'-šēs were accomplished, they brought him to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, to present him to the Lord;

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, ^b Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)

24 And to offer a sacrifice according to ^d that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons.

25 And, behold, there was a man in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, whose name was Sim'-ē-on; and the same man was just and devout, ^c waiting for the consolation of Is'-rā-ēl: and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

26 And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not ^a see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

27 And he came ^e by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jē'-šūs, to do for him after the custom of the law,

28 Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,

29 Lord, ^f now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

30 For mine eyes ^g have seen thy salvation,

31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

32 ^h A light to lighten the Ġen'-tīlēs, and the glory of thy people Is'-rā-ēl.

33 And Jō'-sēph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

34 And Sim'-ē-on blessed them, and said unto Mār'-y his mother, Behold, this child is set for the ⁱ fall and rising again of many in Is'-rā-ēl; and for ^j a sign which shall be spoken against;

35 (Yea, ^k a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

36 And there was one Ān'-nā, a prophetess, the daughter of Phā-nū'-ēl, of the tribe of A'-sēr: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;

37 And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but

B.C. 4.

^a Acts 28. 7.
1 Tim. 5. 5.

^b Ex. 13. 2.
& 22. 29.
Num. 3. 13.
& 8. 17.

^c ver. 25.
Mark 15. 43.
ch. 24. 21.
² or, *Israel*.
^d Lev. 12. 2.

^e ver. 52.
ch. 1. 80.

^f ver. 38.
Is. 40. 1.
Mark 15. 43.

^g Ex. 23. 15,
17.
& 34. 23.
Deut. 16. 1,
16.

^h Ps. 89. 48.
Heb. 11. 5.

ⁱ Mat. 4. 1.

^k Gen. 46. 30.
Phil. 1. 23.

^l Is. 82. 10.
ch. 3. 6.

^m Is. 9. 2.
& 42. 6.
& 49. 6.
& 60. 1-3.
Mat. 4. 16.
Acts 13. 47.
& 28. 28.
ⁿ Mat. 7. 28.
Mark 1. 22.
ch. 4. 22, 32.
John 7. 15,
46.

^o Is. 8. 14.
Hos. 14. 9.
Mat. 21. 44.
Rom. 9. 32,
33.

1 Cor. 1. 23,
24.
2 Cor. 2. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 7, 8.
^p Acts 28. 22.
^q Ps. 42. 10.
John 19. 25.
^r John 2. 16.

^s ch. 9. 45.
& 13. 34.

^t ver. 19.
Dan. 7. 28.
^u ver. 40.
1 Sam. 2. 26.
^v or, *age*.

served God with fastings and prayers ^w night and day.

38 And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that ^x looked for redemption in ^y Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Gāl'-ī-lē to their own city Nāz'-ā-rēth.

40 ^z And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom, and the grace of God was upon him.

41 Now his parents went to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm ^{aa} every year at the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm after the custom of the feast.

43 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jē'-šūs tarried behind in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; and Jō'-sēph and his mother knew not of it.

44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 And ^{ab} all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about ^{ac} my Father's business?

50 And ^{ad} they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

51 And he went down with them, and came to Nāz'-ā-rēth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

52 And Jē'-šūs ^{ae} increased in wisdom, and stature, and in favour with God and man.

CHAPTER 3.

Preaching and baptism of John: 15 his testimony of Christ. 20 Herod imprisoneth John. 21 Christ baptized, receiveth testimony from heaven. 23 The age, and genealogy of Christ from Joseph.

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of Ti-bē-rī-ūs Cā'-sār, Pōn'-tius Pi'-lāte being governor of Jū-dā'-ā, and Hēr'-ōd being tē'-trārch of Gāl'-i-lēe, and his brother Phil'-ip tē'-trārch of Ī-tū-rā'-ā and of the region of Trāch'-ō-nī'-tis, and Lŷ-sā'-i-ās the tē'-trārch of Āb-i-lē'-nē,
2 'And nās and Cāl'-ā-phās being the high priests, the word of God came unto Jōhn the son of Zāch'-ā'-ās in the wilderness.

3 'And he came into all the country about Jōr'-dān, preaching the baptism of repentance for the emission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Ē-sāi'-ās the prophet, saying, 'The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth;

6 And 'all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, 'O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits 'worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Ā'-brā-hām to our father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Ā'-brā-hām.

9 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: 'every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, saying, 'What shall we do then?

11 He answereth and saith unto them, 'He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then 'came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

A.D. 26.

* ch. 19, 8.

2 or, Put no man in fear.

b Ex. 23. 1. Lev. 19. 11.

3 or, allowance.

4 or, in suspense.

5 or, reasoned, or, debated.

6 John 11. 49, 51.

7 & 18. 13.

8 Acts 4. 6.

9 Mat. 3. 11.

10 Mat. 3. 1. Mark 1. 4.

11 ch. 1. 77.

12 Mic. 4. 12.

13 Mat. 13. 30.

14 Is. 40. 3.

15 Mat. 3. 3.

16 Mark 1. 3.

17 John 1. 23.

18 Mat. 14. 3.

19 Mark 6. 17.

20 Ps. 98. 2.

21 Is. 52. 10.

22 ch. 2. 10.

23 Mat. 3. 7.

24 Mat. 3. 13.

25 John 1. 32.

26 or, meet for.

27 See

28 Num. 4. 3.

29 35, 39, 43,

30 47.

31 Mat. 7. 19.

32 P Mat. 13. 55.

33 John 6. 42.

34 Acts 2. 37.

35 ch. 11. 41.

36 2 Cor. 8. 14.

37 James 2. 15,

38 11.

39 1 John 3. 17.

40 & 4. 20.

41 Mat. 21. 32.

42 ch. 7. 28.

13 And he said unto them, 'Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, 'Do violence to no man, 'neither accuse any falsely; and be content with your 'wages.

15 And as the people were 'in expectation, and all men 'mused in their hearts of Jōhn, whether he were the Christ, or not;

16 Jōhn answered, saying unto them all, 'I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire:

17 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and 'will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.

19 'But Hēr'-ōd the tē'-trārch, being reproved by him for Hē-rō'-dī-ās his brother Phil'-ip's wife, and for all the evils which Hēr'-ōd had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up Jōhn in prison.

21 Now when all the people were baptized, 'it came to pass, that Jē'-sūs also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 And Jē'-sūs himself began to be 'about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) 'the son of Jō'-sēph, which was the son of Hē'-li,

24 Which was the son of Māt'-thāt, which was the son of Lē'-vī, which was the son of Mēl'-chī, which was the son of Jān'-nā, which was the son of Jō'-sēph,

25 Which was the son of Māt'-tā-thī'-ās, which was the son of Ā'-mōs, which was the son of Nā'-ūm, which was the son of Ēs'-li, which was the son of Nāg'-gē,

26 Which was the son of Mā'-āth, which was the son of Māt'-tā-thī'-ās,

which was the son of Sēm'-ē-ī, which was the son of Jō'-sēph, which was the son of Jû'-dă,

27 Which was the son of Jō'-ăn'-nă, which was the son of Rhē'-să, which was the son of Zō'-rōb'-ă-bēl, which was the son of Să-lă'-thî-ēl, which was the son of Nē'-rî,

28 Which was the son of Mēl'-chî, which was the son of Ad'-dî, which was the son of Cō'-săm, which was the son of Ēl-mō'-dăm, which was the son of Ēr,

29 Which was the son of Jō'-sē, which was the son of Ēl-ī-ē'-zēr, which was the son of Jō'-rîm, which was the son of Măt'-thăt, which was the son of Lê'-vî,

30 Which was the son of Sîm'-ē-on, which was the son of Jû'-dă, which was the son of Jō'-sēph, which was the son of Jō'-năn, which was the son of Ē-lî-ă-kîm,

31 Which was the son of Mēl'-ē-ă, which was the son of Mē'-năn, which was the son of Măt'-tă-thă, which was the son of Nă'-thăn, which was the son of Dă'-vîd,

32 ^h Which was the son of Jēs'-sē, which was the son of Ō'-bēd, which was the son of Bō'-ōz, which was the son of Săl'-môn, which was the son of Nă'-ăs'-sôn,

33 Which was the son of Ā'-mîn'-ă-dăb, which was the son of Ār'-ăm, which was the son of Ēs'-rôm, which was the son of Phâr'-ēs, which was the son of Jû'-dă,

34 Which was the son of Jă'-cōb, which was the son of Ī'-saac, which was the son of Ā'-bră-hăm, which was the son of Thăr'-ă, which was the son of Nă'-chōr,

35 Which was the son of Săr'-ūch, which was the son of Ră'-gău, which was the son of Phă'-lēc, which was the son of Hē'-bēr, which was the son of Să'-lă,

36 ^o Which was the son of Că-ī'-năn, which was the son of Ār-phăx'-ăd, ^p which was the son of Sēm, which was the son of Nō'-ē, which was the son of Lă'-mēch,

37 Which was the son of Mă-thū'-să-lă, which was the son of Ē'-nōch, which was the son of Jăr'-ēd, which was the son of Măl'-ē-lēl, which was the son of Că-ī'-năn,

38 Which was the son of Ē'-nōs, which was the son of Sēth, which

A.D. 27.

^a Gen. 5. 1, 2

^b Mat. 4. 1.
Mark 1. 12.

^c ver. 14.
ch. 2. 27.

^d Ex. 34. 28.
1 Kin. 19. 8.

^e Deut. 8. 3.

^f Zech. 12. 12.
^g 2 Sam. 5. 14.
1 Chr. 3. 5.

^h Ruth 4. 18,
&c.
ⁱ 1 Chr. 2. 10,
&c.

^j John 12. 31.
& 14. 30.
Rev. 13. 2,
7.

^k or, fall
down be-
fore me.

^l Deut. 6. 13.
& 10. 20.

^m Mat. 4. 5.

ⁿ Gen. 11. 24,
26.

^o Ps. 91. 11.

^p See
Gen. 11. 12.

^q Gen. 5. 6,
&c.
& 11. 10, &c.

^r Deut. 6. 16.

^s John 14. 30.
Heb. 4. 15.

^t Mat. 4. 12.
John 4. 43.

^u ver. 1.
^v Acts 10. 37.

was the son of Ād'-ăm, ^a which was the son of God.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Temptation and fasting of Christ. 13 He cometh the devil. 14 He beginneth to preach. The people of Nazareth admire his gracious words. 38 He curseth one possessed of a devil, 38 Peter's mother in law, 40 and divers others.

AND ^b Jē'-sūs being full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jōr'-dan and ^c was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,

2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And ^d in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

3 And the devil said unto him, I will tempt thee: thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

4 And Jē'-sūs answered him, saying, ^e It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.

5 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for ^f that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

7 If thou therefore wilt ^g worship me, all shall be thine.

8 And Jē'-sūs answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for ^h it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

9 And he brought him to Jē-rû-să-lēm, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, I will tempt thee: thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:

10 For ⁱ it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee:

11 And in ^j their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jē'-sūs answering said unto him, ^k It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him ^l for a season.

14 ^m And Jē'-sūs returned in the power of the Spirit into ⁿ Găl'-i-lē and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

16 ¶ And he came to ^a Nāz'-ă-rēth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, ^b he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Ē-sāi'-ās. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

18 'The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Jō'-šēph's son?

23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Că-pēr'-nă-ūm, do also here in ^cthy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No ^d prophet is accepted in his own country.

25 But I tell you of a truth, ^emany widows were in Īs'-ră-ēl in the days of Ē-lī'-ās, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

26 But unto none of them was Ē-lī'-ās sent, save unto Să-rēp'-tă, a city of Sī'-dōn, unto a woman that was a widow.

27 And many lepers were in Īs'-ră-ēl in the time of Ē-lī-sē'-ūs the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Nă'-ă-măn the Sŷr'-ān.

28 And all they in the synagogue,

A.D. 26.

^a Mat. 2. 23. & 13. 54. Mark 6. 1.

^b Acts 13. 14. & 17. 2. 2 or, edge.

^c John 8. 59. & 10. 39.

^d Mat. 4. 13. Mark 1. 21.

^e Is. 61. 1.

^f Mat. 7. 28, 29. Tit. 2. 15.

^g Mark 1. 23.

3 or, Away.

^h ver. 41.

ⁱ Ps. 16. 10. Dan. 9. 24. ch. 1. 35.

^k Ps. 45. 2. Mat. 13. 54. Mark 6. 2. ch. 2. 47. ^l John 6. 42.

^m Mat. 8. 14.

Mark 1. 29.

ⁿ Mat. 4. 13. & 11. 23.

^o Mat. 13. 54.

Mark 6. 1.

^p Mat. 13. 57.

Mark 6. 4.

John 4. 44.

^q 1 Kin. 17. 9.

& 18. 1.

James 5. 17.

^r Mat. 8. 16.

Mark 1. 32.

^s Mark 1. 34. & 3. 11.

^t 2 Kin. 5. 14.

ver. 34, 35.

Mark 1. 25, 34.

^u or, to say that they knew him to be Christ.

^v Mark 1. 35.

when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the ² brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

30 But he ^cpassing through the midst of them went his way,

31 And ^dcame down to Că-pēr'-nă-ūm, a city of Găl'-i-lēe, and taught them on the sabbath days.

32 And they were astonished at his doctrine: ^efor his word was with power.

33 ¶ And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 Saying, ^fLet us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jē'-šūs of Nāz'-ă-rēth? art thou come to destroy us? ^gI know thee who thou art; ^h'the Holy One of God.

35 And Jē'-šūs rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

37 And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

38 ¶ And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Sī'-mōn's house. And Sī'-mōn's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

40 ¶ Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

41 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And ⁱhe rebuking them suffered them not ^jto speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

42 And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place:

and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.

44 And he preached in the synagogues of Gāl'-i-lée.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Christ teacheth out of Peter's ship. 4 The miraculous draught of fishes. 12 Christ cleanseth the leper: 16 prayeth in the wilderness: 18 healeth the palsy: 27 calleth Matthew: 29 eateth with sinners: 34 foresheweth fastings and afflictions.

AND "it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gēn-nēs'-ā-rēt,

2 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing their nets.

3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Sī'-mōn's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Sī'-mōn, "Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

5 And Sī'-mōn answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.

6 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

7 And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

8 When Sī'-mōn Pē'-tēr saw it, he fell down at Jē'-šūs' knees, saying, "Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:

10 And so was also Jāmes, and Jōhn, the sons of Zēb'-ē-dēē, which were partners with Sī'-mōn. And Jē'-šūs said unto Sī'-mōn, Fear not; "from henceforth thou shalt catch men.

11 And when they had brought

A.D. 31.

a Mat. 4. 20.
& 19. 27.
Mark 1. 18.
ch. 18. 28.
b Mat. 8. 2.
Mark 1. 40.

c Mark 1. 39.

d Mat. 8. 4.

e Mat. 4. 18.
Mark 1. 18.
f Lev. 14. 4,
10, 21, 22.

g Mat. 4. 25.
Mark 3. 7.
John 6. 2.

h Mat. 14. 23.
Mark 6. 46.

i John 21. 6.

k Mat. 9. 2.
Mark 2. 3.

l Mat. 9. 3.
Mark 2. 6, 7.

m 2 Sam. 6. 9.
1 Kin. 17. 18.
n Ps. 32. 5.
Is. 43. 25.

o Mat. 4. 19.
Mark 1. 17.

their ships to land, "they forsook all, and followed him.

12 ¶ And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold man full of leprosy: who seeing Jē'-šūs fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

13 And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, "according as Mō'-sēs commanded, for a testimony unto them.

15 But so much the more were there a fame abroad of him: "and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

16 ¶ And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Phār'-i-sēēs and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Gāl'-i-lée, and Jū-dā'-ā, and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: and the power of the Lord was present to heal them.

18 ¶ And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him before him.

19 And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down through the tiling with his couch into the midst before Jē'-šūs.

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.

21 And the scribes and the Phār'-i-sēēs began to reason, saying, What is this which speaketh blasphemies? "Who can forgive sins, but God alone?

22 But when Jē'-šūs perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts?

23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick)

of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

27 ¶ And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Lê-vi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

29 And Lê-vi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes and Phăr'-i-sêes murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

31 And Jê'-sûs answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.

32 ¶ I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

33 ¶ And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of Jôhn fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Phăr'-i-sêes; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

36 ¶ And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is better.

A.D. 31.

^a Mat. 12. 1
Mark 2. 23.

^b Mat. 9. 9.
Mark 2. 13, 14.

^c Ex. 20. 10.

^d 1 Sam. 21. 6.

^e Mat. 9. 10.
Mark 2. 15.
^f ch. 15. 1.

^g Lev. 24. 9.

^h Mat. 9. 13.

ⁱ Tim. 1. 15.

^j Mat. 12. 9.

Mark 3. 1.

See

ch. 13. 14.

& 14. 3.

John 9. 16.

^k Mat. 9. 14.

Mark 2. 18.

^l Mat. 9. 16,

17.

Mark 2. 21,

22.

^m Mat. 14. 23.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Christ reproveth the Pharisees touching the observation of the sabbath: 13 chooseth twelve apostles: 17 healeth the diseased. 20 Of blessings and curses: 27 how we must love our enemies: 46 and join the doing of good works to the hearing of the word.

AND ^a it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.

2 And certain of the Phăr'-i-sêes said unto them, Why do ye that ^c which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days?

3 And Jê'-sûs answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, ^d what Dā'-vîd did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shew-bread, and gave also to them that were with him; ^e which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Phăr'-i-sêes watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him.

8 But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.

9 Then said Jê'-sûs unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it?

10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jê'-sûs.

12 And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mount-

ain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

13 ¶ And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: "and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

14 Sī'-mon, (^d whom he also named Pē'-tēr, and An'-drēw his brother, Jāmes and Jōhn, Phil'-ip and Bār-thōl'-ō-mēw,

15 Mātth'-ēw and Thōm'-ās, Jāmes the son of Al-phā'-ūs, and Sī'-mon called Zē-lō'-tēs,

16 And Jū'-dās ^hthe brother of Jāmes, and Jū'-dās Īs-cār'-i-qt, which also was the traitor.

17 ¶ And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, ^kand a great multitude of people out of all Jū-dā'-ā and Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and from the sea coast of Tȳre and Sī'-dōn, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude ^osought to touch him: for ^rthere went virtue out of him, and healed *them* all.

20 ¶ And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, "Blessed be ye poor: for your's is the kingdom of God.

21 "Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. "Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

22 "Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they ^ashall separate you from *their company*, and shall reproach *you*, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 "Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for ^cin the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

24 "But woe unto you ^hthat are rich! for ^kye have received your consolation.

25 "Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. "Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

26 "Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

27 ¶ But I say unto you which

A.D. 31.

^a Mat. 10. 1.^b ch. 23. 34.

Acts 7. 60.

^c Mat. 5. 39.^d John 1. 42.^e 1 Cor. 6. 7.^f Mat. 7. 12.^g Jude 1.^h Mat. 5. 46.ⁱ Mat. 5. 42.^j Deut. 15. 7.^k 8. 10.

Prov. 21. 26.

Mat. 5. 42.

^l Mat. 7. 12.^m ver. 27.ⁿ ver. 30.

Ps. 37. 29.

Mat. 14. 36.

^p Mat. 5. 30.

ch. 8. 46.

^q Mat. 5. 45.^r Mat. 5. 3.^s 11. 5.

James 2. 5.

^t Mat. 5. 48.^u 1a. 55. 1.^v 65. 13.

Mat. 5. 6.

^w Mat. 7. 1.^x 1s. 61. 3.

Mat. 5. 4.

^y Mat. 5. 11.

1 Pet. 2. 19.

^z 3. 14.^{aa} 4. 14.^{ab} Prov. 19. 17.^{ac} John 16. 2.^{ad} Ps. 78. 12.^{ae} Mat. 7. 2.

Mark 4. 24.

James 2. 13.

^{af} Mat. 5. 12.

Acts 5. 41.

Col. 1. 24.

James 1. 2.

^{ag} Acts 7. 61.^{ah} Mat. 15. 14.^{ai} Amos 6. 1.

James 5. 1.

^{aj} ch. 12. 21.^{ak} Mat. 10. 24.

John 13. 16.

^{al} 15. 20.^{am} Mat. 6. 2.

5. 16.

ch. 18. 25.

2 or, shall

be perfect

as his

master.

^{an} 1s. 65. 13.^{ao} Mat. 7. 3.^{ap} Prov. 14. 13.^{aq} John 15. 19.

1 John 4. 5.

^{ar} ver. 35.

Ex. 23. 4.

Prov. 26. 21.

Mat. 5. 44.

Rōm. 12. 20.

hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,

28 Bless them that curse you, and ^bpray for them which despitefully use you.

29 "And unto him that smiteth thee on the *one* cheek offer also the other; "and him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not to take *thy* coat also.

30 "Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask *them* not again.

31 "And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

32 "For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.

34 "And if ye lend to *them* of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But ^mlove ye your enemies, and do good, and ⁿlend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ^oye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

36 "Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

37 "Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

38 "Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your ^bbosom. For ^cwith the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake a parable unto them, "Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?

40 "The disciple is not above his master: but every one ²that is perfect shall be as his master.

41 "And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

42 Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that

in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 ^b For a good tree bringeth forth good fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes.

45 ^a A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

46 ¶ And why call ye me, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

47 ^a Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:

48 He is like a man which built a house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.

CHAPTER 7.

Christ findeth a greater faith in the centurion a Gentile, than in any of the Jews: 10 healeth his servant being absent: 11 raiseth the widow's son: 19 answereth John's messengers: 24 testifieth of John: 36 sheweth himself a friend of sinners.

NOW when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Că-pēr'-nă-m.

2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jē'-šūs, he sent unto him the elders of the Jēws, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jē'-šūs, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

A.D. 31.

^a See Prov. 18. 17.

^b Mat. 7. 16, 17.

^c Mat. 12. 33.

² Gr. a grape.
^d Mat. 12. 35.

³ Gr. this man.

^e Mat. 12. 34.

^f Mat. 1. 6.
Mat. 7. 21.
& 25. 11.
ch. 13. 25.

^g Mat. 7. 24.

^h or, coffin.

ⁱ ch. 8. 54.
John 11. 43.
Acts 9. 40.
Rom. 4. 17.

^j Mat. 8. 5.

^k ch. 1. 65.

^l ch. 24. 19.
John 4. 19.
& 6. 14.
& 9. 17.
^m ch. 1. 68.

ⁿ Mat. 11. 2.

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jē'-šūs went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldst enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

9 When Jē'-šūs heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Is'-rā-ēl.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.

11 ¶ And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nă'-in; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.

14 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, ^a Arise.

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

16 ^a And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, ^b That God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Jū-dă'-ă, and throughout all the region round about.

18 ^a And the disciples of Jōhn shewed him of all these things.

19 ¶ And Jōhn calling unto him

two of his disciples sent *them* to Jē'-šūs, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, Jōhn Bāp'-tist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of *their* infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many *that were* blind he gave sight.

22 ¶ Then Jē'-šūs answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell Jōhn what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, ¹to the poor the gospel is preached.

23 And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

24 ¶ And when the messengers of Jōhn were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning Jōhn, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

27 This is *he*, of whom it is written, 'Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than Jōhn the Bāp'-tist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

29 And all the people that heard *him*, and the publicans, justified God, ²being baptized with the baptism of Jōhn.

30 But the Phār'-ī-sēes and lawyers ³rejected ⁴the counsel of God ⁵against themselves; being not baptized of him.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, ⁶Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?

32 They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye

A.D. 31.

^a Mat. 3. 4.
Mark 1. 6.
ch. 1. 15.

^b Mat. 11. 19.

^c Mat. 26. 6.
Mark 14. 3.
John 11. 2.
^d Mat. 11. 4.

^e Is. 35. 5.

^f ch. 4. 18.

^g Mat. 11. 7.

^h ch. 15. 2.

ⁱ Mal. 3. 1.

² See
Mat. 18. 28.

^k Mat. 3. 5.
ch. 3. 12.

³ or, frustrated.
⁴ Acts 20. 27.
⁵ or, within themselves.
⁶ Mat. 11. 16.

ⁿ Ps. 23. 5.

have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

33 For ^aJōhn the Bāp'-tist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold, gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

35 ^bBut wisdom is justified of all her children.

36 ¶ ^cAnd one of the Phār'-ī-sēes desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Phār'-ī-sēe's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jē'-šūs sat at meat in the Phār'-ī-sēe's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe *them* with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed *them* with the ointment.

39 Now when the Phār'-ī-sēe which had bidden him saw *it*, he spake within himself, saying, ^dThis man if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman *this* is that toucheth him; for she is a sinner.

40 And Jē'-šūs answering said unto him, Si'-mon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master say on.

41 There was a certain creditor, which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred ^epence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?

43 Si'-mon answered and said, I suppose that *he*, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman and said unto Si'-mon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped *them* with the hairs of her head.

45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 ⁿMy head with oil thou didst

not anoint: but this woman hath
ointed my feet with ointment.
47 ^a Wherefore I say unto thee,
er sins, which are many, are for-
given; for she loved much: but to
hom little is forgiven, *the same*
loveth little.

48 And he said unto her, ^d Thy sins
re forgiven.

49 And they that sat at meat with
im began to say themselves,
Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

50 And he said to the woman, ^f Thy
ith hath saved thee; go in peace.

CHAPTER 8.

*Women minister unto Christ. 4 Parable of the
sower, 16 and of the candle. 21 Christ declareth
who are his mother, and brethren: 22 rebuketh
the winds: 26 casteth out the legion of devils: 37 is
rejected of the Gadarenes: 43 healeth the issue of
blood, 49 and raiseth Jairus' daughter.*

AND it came to pass afterward,
that he went throughout every
city and village, preaching and
showing the glad tidings of the
kingdom of God: and the twelve
were with him,

2 And ^g certain women, which had
been healed of evil spirits and in-
firmities, Már'-y called Mäg'-dä-lëne,
out of whom went seven devils,

3 And Jō-än'-nä the wife of Chū'-zä
Jēr'-qd's steward, and Sū-sän'-nä,
and many others, which ministered
unto him of their substance.

4 ^h And when much people were
gathered together, and were come
to him out of every city, he spake
by a parable:

5 A sower went out to sow his
seed: and as he sowed, some fell by
the way side; and it was trodden
down, and the fowls of the air de-
voured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and
as soon as it was sprung up, it
withered away, because it lacked
moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns;
and the thorns sprang up with it,
and choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground,
and sprang up, and bare fruit an
hundredfold. And when he had
said these things, he cried, He that
hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 ⁱ And his disciples asked him,
saying, What might this parable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is
given to know the mysteries of the
kingdom of God: but to others in

A.D. 31.

^a Is. 6. 9.
^b Mark 4. 12.
^c 1 Tim. 1. 14.
^d Mat. 13. 18.
^e Mark 4. 14.

^f Mat. 9. 2.
^g Mark 2. 5.

^h Mat. 9. 3.
ⁱ Mark 2. 7.
^j Mat. 9. 22.
^k Mark 5. 34.
^l 10. 52.
^m ch. 8. 48.
ⁿ & 19. 42.

^o Mat. 27. 55,
56.

^p Mat. 5. 15.
^q Mark 4. 21.
^r ch. 11. 33.

^s Mark 16. 9.

^t Mat. 10. 26.
^u ch. 12. 2.

^v Mat. 13. 2.
^w Mark 4. 1.

^x Mat. 13. 12.
^y & 25. 29.
^z ch. 19. 26.

^{aa} or,
*thinketh
that he
hath*

^{ab} Mat. 12. 46.
^{ac} Mark 3. 31.

^{ad} Mat. 8. 23.
^{ae} Mark 4. 35.

^{af} Mat. 13. 10.
^{ag} Mark 4. 10.

parables; ^{ad} that seeing they might
not see, and hearing they might not
understand.

11 ^{ae} Now the parable is this: The
seed is the word of God.

12 Those by the way side are they
that hear; then cometh the devil,
and taketh away the word out of
their hearts, lest they should believe
and be saved.

13 They on the rock *are they*,
which, when they hear, receive the
word with joy; and these have no
root, which for a while believe, and
in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among
thorns are they, which, when they
have heard, go forth, and are choked
with cares and riches and pleasures
of *this* life, and bring no fruit to
perfection.

15 But that on the good ground
are they, which in an honest and
good heart, having heard the word,
keep *it*, and bring forth fruit with
patience.

16 ^{ah} ¶ ^{ai} No man, when he hath
lighted a candle, covereth it with
a vessel, or putteth *it* under a bed;
but setteth *it* on a candlestick, that
they which enter in may see the
light.

17 ^{aj} ¶ For nothing is secret, that shall
not be made manifest; neither *any*
thing hid, that shall not be known
and come abroad.

18 Take heed therefore how ye
hear: ^{ak} for whosoever hath, to him
shall be given; and whosoever hath
not, from him shall be taken even
that which he ^{al} seemeth to have.

19 ^{am} ¶ Then came to him *his* mother
and his brethren, and could not come
at him for the press.

20 And it was told him *by certain*
which said, Thy mother and thy
brethren stand without, desiring to
see thee.

21 And he answered and said unto
them, My mother and my brethren
are these which hear the word of
God, and do it.

22 ^{an} ¶ Now it came to pass on a
certain day, that he went into a
ship with his disciples: and he said
unto them, Let us go over unto the
other side of the lake. And they
launched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep:
and there came down a storm of

wind on the lake; and they were filled *with water*, and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 ¶ And they arrived at the country of the Găd'-ă-rêneş, which is over against Găl'-i-lée.

27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in *any* house, but in the tombs.

28 When he saw Jē'-šūs, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jē'-šūs, *thou* Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

30 And Jē'-šūs asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out *into the deep*.

32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed *them* saw what was done, they fled, and went and told *it* in the city and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what

A.D. 31.

^a Mat. 8. 34.

^b Acts 16. 39.

^c Mark 5. 18.

^d Mat. 8. 28.
Mark 5. 1.

^e Mat. 9. 18.
Mark 5. 22.

^f Mat. 9. 20.

^g Rev. 20. 3.

^h Mark 5. 30.
ch. 6. 19.

was done; and came to Jē'-šūs, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jē'-šūs, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw *it* told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.

37 ¶ Then the whole multitude of the country of the Găd'-ă-rêne round about ^b besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now ^c the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jē'-šūs sent him away, saying,

39 Return to thine own house and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jē'-šūs had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when Jē'-šūs was returned, the people *gladly* received him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 ¶ And, behold, there came a man named Jā'-i-rūs, and he was ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jē'-šūs' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one only daughter about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 ¶ And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any,

44 Came behind *him*, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stancheth.

45 And Jē'-šūs said, Who touched me? When all denied, Pē'-tēr and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press *thee*, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Jē'-šūs said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that ^a virtue is gone out of me.

47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched

him, and how she was healed immediately.

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.

49 ¶ While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not he Master.

50 But when Jē'-sūs heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Pē'-tēr, and Jāmes, and Jōhn, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth.

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise.

55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAPTER 9.

Christ sendeth out his apostles. 7 Herod desireth to see Christ. 17 Christ feedeth five thousand: 22 foretelleth his passion. 28 The transfiguration. 37 He healeth the lunatic: 46 commendeth humility. 57 Divers would follow him, but upon conditions.

¶ THEN he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

2 And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.

4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

7 ¶ Now Hēr'-ōd the tē'-trārch

A.D. 31.

^a Mark 5. 35.

^b ch. 23. 8.

^c Mark 6. 30.

^d Mat. 14. 13.

^e John 11. 11, 13.

^f Mat. 14. 15. Mark 6. 35. John 6. 1, 5.

^g ch. 7. 14. John 11. 43.

^h Mat. 8. 4. & 9. 30. Mark 5. 43.

ⁱ Mat. 10. 1. Mark 3. 13. & 6. 7.

^k Mat. 10. 7, 8. Mark 6. 12. ch. 10. 1, 9.

^l Mat. 10. 8. Mark 6. 8. ch. 10. 4. & 22. 35.

^m Mat. 16. 13. Mark 3. 27.

ⁿ Mat. 10. 11. Mark 6. 10.

^o Mat. 10. 14.

^p ver. 7, 8. Mat. 14. 2.

^q Acts 13. 51.

^r Mark 6. 12.

^s Mat. 16. 16. John 6. 69.

^t Mat. 14. 1. Mark 6. 14.

heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that Jōhn was risen from the dead;

8 And of some, that Ē-lī'-ās had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.

9 And Hēr'-ōd said, Jōhn have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him.

10 ¶ And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bēth-sā'-i-dā.

11 And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

12 And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company.

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.

18 ¶ And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am?

19 They answering said, Jōhn the Bāp'-tist; but some say, Ē-lī'-ās; and others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Pē'-tēr answering said, The Christ of God.

21 ^a And he straitly charged them, and commanded *them* to tell no man that thing;

22 Saying, ^d The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

23 ^f And he said to *them* all, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 ^h For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

26 ^f For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels.

27 ^h But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

28 ^f And it came to pass about an eight days after these ² sayings, he took Pē-tēr and Jōhn and Jāmes, and went up into a mountain to pray.

29 And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment *was* white and glistering.

30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Mō'-sēs and Ē-lī'-ās:

31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

32 But Pē-tēr and they that were with him ^a were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Pē-tēr said unto Jē'-šūs, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'-sēs, and one for Ē-lī'-ās: not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of

A.D. 32.

^a Mat. 16. 20.

^b Mat. 3. 17.

^c Acts 3. 22.

^d Mat. 16. 21.

^e & 17. 22.

^f Mat. 17. 9.

^f Mat. 17. 14.

Mark 9. 14.

17.

^g Mat. 10. 38.

& 16. 24.

Mark 8. 34.

ch. 14. 27.

^h Mat. 16. 26.

Mark 8. 36.

ⁱ Mat. 10. 33.

Mark 8. 38.

2 Tim. 2. 12.

^k Mat. 16. 28.

Mark 9. 1.

^l Mat. 17. 1.

Mark 9. 2.

2 or, things.

^m Mat. 17. 22.

ⁿ Mark 9. 32.

ch. 2. 50.

& 18. 34.

^o Dan. 8. 18.

& 10. 9.

^p Mat. 18. 1.

Mark 9. 34.

^q Mat. 10. 40.

& 18. 5.

Mark 9. 37.

John 12. 44.

& 18. 20.

^r Mat. 23. 11.

12.

^s Mark 9. 38.

See

Num. 11. 28.

the cloud, saying, ^b This is my beloved Son ^c hear him.

36 And when the voice was past Jē'-šūs was found alone. ^c And they kept *it* close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

37 ^f And it came to pass, that the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mine only child.

39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him; and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.

41 And Jē'-šūs answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming the devil threw him down, and tarried him. And Jē'-šūs rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

43 ^f And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jē'-šūs did, he said unto his disciples,

44 ^m Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

45 ^a But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 ^f Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jē'-šūs, perceiving their thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him,

48 And said unto them, ^g Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sendeth me: ^h for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 ^f And Jōhn answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbade

him, because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jē'-sūs said unto him, Forbid him not: for he that is not against us is for us.

51 ¶ And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm,

52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Să-măr'-i-tāns, to make ready for him.

53 And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

54 And when his disciples Jāmes and Jōhn saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as E-li'-ās did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

56 For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

57 ¶ And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jē'-sūs said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

60 Jē'-sūs said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

62 And Jē'-sūs said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

CHAPTER 10.

Christ sendeth out seventy disciples: 17 admonisheth them to be humble, and wherein to rejoice: 25 teacheth how to attain eternal life: 41 reprehendeth Martha, and commendeth Mary.

AFTER these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

A.D. 32.

* Mat. 9. 37, 38.
John 4. 35.
2 Thes. 3. 1.
* See
Mat. 12. 30.
ch. 11. 23.

* Mark 16. 19.
Acts 1. 2.

* Mat. 10. 16.

* Mat. 10. 9, 10.

* Mark 6. 8.
ch. 9. 3.

* 2 Kin. 4. 29.

* Mat. 10. 12.

* John 4. 4, 9.

* Mat. 10. 11.

* 1 Cor. 10. 27.

* Mat. 10. 10.

* 1 Cor. 9. 4, &c.

* 1 Tim. 5. 18.

* 2 Kin. 1. 10, 12.

* John 3. 17.

* 12. 47.
P ch. 9. 2.

* ver. 11.
Mat. 3. 2.

* 4. 17.
& 10. 7.

* Mat. 8. 19.

* Mat. 10. 14.
ch. 9. 5.
Acts 13. 51.
& 14. 6.

* Mat. 8. 21.

* Mat. 10. 15.
Mark 6. 11.

* Mat. 11. 21.

* See
1 Kin. 19. 20.

* Ezek. 3. 6.

* Mat. 11. 23.

* See
Gen. 11. 4.

Deut. 1. 28.

Is. 14. 13.

Jer. 51. 53.

* See
Ezek. 28. 20.

& 32. 18.

* Mat. 10. 40.

* Mark 9. 37.
John 13. 20.

* 1 Thes. 4. 8.

* John 5. 23.

* Mat. 10. 1.

* Mark 6. 7.

* ver. 1.

2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house.

6 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.

7 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:

9 And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Söd'-om, than for that city.

13 Woe unto thee, Chō-rā'-zîn! woe unto thee, Bēth-sā'-i-dā! for if the mighty works had been done in Tÿre and Sī'-dōn, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tÿre and Sī'-dōn at the judgment, than for you.

15 And thou, Că-pēr' nă-üm, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.

16 He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

17 ¶ And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even

the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, "I beheld Sā'-tān as lightning fall from heaven.

19 Behold, ¹I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because ²your names are written in heaven.

21 ¶ In that hour Jē'-sūs rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 ³All things are delivered to me of my Father: and ⁴no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and ⁵he to whom the Son will reveal him.

23 ¶ And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, "Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see:

24 For I tell you, ⁶that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

25 ¶ And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, "Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

27 And he answering said, "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and ⁷thy neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and ⁸thou shalt live.

29 But he, willing to ⁹justify himself, said unto Jē'-sūs, And who is my neighbour?

30 And Jē'-sūs answering said, A certain man went down from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to Jēr'-i-chō, and fell among

A.D. 32.

^a John 12. 31.
& 16. 11.
Rev. 9. 1.
& 12. 8, 9.

^b Mark 16. 18.
Acts 28. 5.
^c Ps. 38. 11.

^d John 4. 9.

^e Ex. 32. 32.
Ps. 69. 28.
Is. 4. 3.
Dan. 12. 1.
Phil. 4. 3.
Heb. 12. 23.
Rev. 13. 8.
& 20. 12.
& 21. 27.

^f Mat. 11. 25.

^g See Mat. 20. 2.
^h Many ancient copies add these words, *And turning to his disciples, he said,*

ⁱ Mat. 23. 18.
John 3. 35.
& 5. 27.
& 17. 2.
^k John 1. 18.
& 6. 44, 46.
^l Mat. 13. 16.

^m 1 Pet. 1. 10.

ⁿ John 11. 1.
& 12. 2, 3.

^o 1 Cor. 7. 32.
& c.

^p ch. 8. 35.
Acts 22. 3.
^q Mat. 19. 16.
& 22. 35.

^r Deut. 6. 5.

^s Ps. 27. 4.

^t Lev. 18. 5.
Neh. 9. 29.
Ezek. 20. 11,
13, 21.
Rom. 10. 5.
^u ch. 16. 15.

thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.

31 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, ¹he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a Lē'-vite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain ²Sā-mār'-i-tān, when he journeyed, came where he was, and when he saw him, he had compassion on him,

34 And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two ³pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jē'-sūs unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named ⁴Mār-thā received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mār'-y, ⁵which also ⁶sat at Jē'-sūs' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Mār'-thā was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

41 And Jē'-sūs answered and said unto her, Mār'-thā, Mār'-thā, thou art careful and troubled about many things:

42 But ⁷one thing is needful: and Mār'-y hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Christ teacheth to pray, and that instantly. 14 He, casting out a dumb devil, rebuketh the blasphemous Pharisees: 28 and sheweth who are blessed: 29 preacheth to the people, 37 and reprehendeth the Pharisees' outward shew of holiness.

AND it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as Jöhn also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, 'Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us ³day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine 'in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, ^aThough he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

11 'If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall *your* heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ¶ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered.

A.D. 33.

^a Mat. 9. 34.

& 12. 24.

² Gr. *Heel-*

sebul,

and so

ver. 18, 19.

^b Mat. 12. 38.

& 16. 1.

^c Mat. 12. 25.

Mark 3. 24.

^d John 2. 25.

^e Mat. 6. 9.

³ or, *for*
the day.

^f Ex. 18. 19.

^g Mat. 12. 29.
Mark 3. 27.

^h or, *out of*

his way.

ⁱ Is. 53. 12.

Col. 2. 15.

^j Mat. 12. 30.

^k ch. 18. 1.

&c.

^l Mat. 12. 43.

^m Mat. 7. 7.

& 21. 22.

Mark 11. 24.

John 15. 7.

James 1. 6.

1 John 3. 22.

ⁿ John 5. 14.

Heb. 6. 4.

& 10. 26.

2 Pet. 2. 20.

^o Mat. 7. 9.

^p ch. 1. 28,

48.

^q Gr. *give.*

^r Mat. 7. 21.

ch. 8. 21.

James 1. 25.

^s Mat. 12. 38,

39.

^t Mat. 9. 32.

& 12. 22.

^u Jonah 1. 17.

& 2. 10.

15 But some of them said, 'He casteth out devils through ²Bē-ēl'-zē-būb the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting *him*, ^bsought of him a sign from heaven.

17 'But ^che, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house *divided* against a house falleth.

18 If Sā'-tān also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Bē-ēl'-zē-būb.

19 And if I by Bē-ēl'-zē-būb cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast *them* out? therefore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I ^dwith the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

21 'When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:

22 But ^ewhen a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 'He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 'When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and ^fthe last state of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, ^gBlessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea ^hrather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

29 ¶ And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jō'-nās the prophet.

30 For as 'Jō'-nās was a sign unto

the Nín'-ê-vites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.

31^a The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Sôl'-ô-mon; and, behold, a greater than Sôl'-ô-mon is here.

32 The men of Nín'-ê-vê shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jô'-nās; and, behold, a greater than Jô'-nās is here.

33^a No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a^b bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34^a The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when *thine eye* is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when^a the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

37^a And as he spake, a certain Phăr'-i-seê besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

38 And^a when the Phăr'-i-seê saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39^a And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Phăr'-i-seês make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but^a your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?

41^a But rather give alms^a of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

42^a But woe unto you, Phăr'-i-seês! for ye tithe the mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43^a Woe unto you, Phăr'-i-seês! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

A. D. 33.

^a Mat. 23. 27.^b Ps. 5. 9.^c 1 Kin. 10. 1.^d Mat. 23. 4.^e Jonah 3. 5.^f Mat. 23. 29.^g Mat. 5. 15.
Mark 4. 21.
ch. 8. 16.^h See
Mat. 5. 15.ⁱ Mat. 6. 22.^j Mat. 23. 34.^k Gen. 4. 8.^l Gr. *a candle by it's bright shining*.^m 2 Chr. 34.
20, 21.ⁿ Mat. 23. 13.^o Mark 7. 3.^p or,
forbad.^q Mat. 23. 25.^r Tit. 1. 15.^s Mark 12. 13.^t Is. 58. 7.
Dan. 4. 27.
ch. 12. 33.^u or, as
you are
able.^v Mat. 23. 23.^w Mat. 16. 6.^x Mark 8. 15.^y Mat. 23. 6.
Mark 12. 38,
39.^z Mat. 16. 12.^{aa} Mat. 10. 26.
Mark 4. 22.
ch. 8. 17.

44^a Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'-i-seês, hypocrites! ^bfor ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over *them* are not aware of *them*.

45^a Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest *us* also.

46 And he said, Woe unto you also ye lawyers! ^afor ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burden with one of your fingers.

47^a Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, 'I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute:

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;

51^a From the blood of A'-bél unto the blood of Zách-ă-rî'-ăs, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, I shall be required of this generation

52^a Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves and them that were entering in ye^a hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Phăr'-i-seês began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:

54 Laying wait for him, and^a seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Christ preacheth to his disciples to avoid hypocrisy, 13 to beware of covetousness. 22 Of worldly carnalness. 49 Of divisions, on account of the gospel.

IN^a the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, in so much that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, ^aBeware ye of the leaven of the Phăr'-i-seês, which is hypocrisy.

2^a For there is nothing covered

that shall not be revealed; neither
id, that shall not be known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have
spoken in darkness shall be heard in
the light; and that which ye have
spoken in the ear in closets shall be
proclaimed upon the housetops.

4 And I say unto you ^b my friends,
be not afraid of them that kill the
body, and after that have no more
that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom
ye shall fear: Fear him, which after
he hath killed hath power to cast
into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear
him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for
two ³ farthings, and not one of them
forgotten before God?

7 But even the very hairs of your
head are all numbered. Fear not
therefore: ye are of more value than
many sparrows.

8 ^a Also I say unto you, Whosoever
shall confess me before men, him
will I also confess before the angels
of God:

9 But he that denieth me before
men shall be denied before the angels
of God.

10 And ^a whosoever shall speak a
word against the Son of man, it shall
be forgiven him: but unto him that
blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost
it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto
the synagogues, and unto magis-
trates, and powers, take ye no
thought how or what thing ye shall
answer, or what ye shall say:

12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach
you in the same hour what ye ought
to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said
unto him, Master, speak to my
brother, that he divide the inheri-
tance with me.

14 And he said unto him, ^m Man,
who made me a judge or a divider
over you?

15 And he said unto them, ^a Take
heed, and beware of covetousness:
for a man's life consisteth not in
the abundance of the things which
he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto
them, saying, The ground of a
certain rich man brought forth
plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself,

A.D. 33.

^a Is. 51. 7, 8,
12, 13.

Jer. 1. 8.

Mat. 10. 28.

^b John 15. 14,
15.^c Eccl. 11. 9.

1 Cor. 15. 32.

James 5. 5.

^d or,
do they
require thy
soul.^e Job 20. 22.

& 27. 8.

Ps. 52. 7.

James 4. 14.

^f Ps. 39. 6.

Jer. 17. 11.

^g See
Mat. 10. 28.

1 Cor. 15. 32.

1 Tim. 6. 18,
19.

James 2. 5.

^h Mat. 6. 25.ⁱ Mat. 10. 32.

Mark 8. 38.

2 Tim. 2. 12.

1 John 2. 23.

^j Job 38. 41.

Ps. 147. 9.

^k Mat. 12. 31,
32.

Mark 3. 28.

1 John 5.
16.^l Mat. 10. 19.

Mark 13. 11.

ch. 21. 14.

^m John 18.
36.ⁿ or, live
not in
careful
suspense.^o 1 Tim. 6. 7,
&c.^p Mat. 6. 33.^q Mat. 11. 25,
26.

saying, What shall I do, because I
have no room where to bestow my
fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I
will pull down my barns, and build
greater; and there will I bestow all
my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, ^c Soul,
thou hast much goods laid up for
many years; take thine ease, eat,
drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, *Thou
fool, this night ^{a d} thy soul shall be
required of thee: ^e then whose shall
those things be, which thou hast
provided?*

21 So is he that layeth up treasure
for himself, ^f and is not rich toward
God.

22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples,
Therefore I say unto you, ^g Take no
thought for your life, what ye shall
eat; neither for the body, what ye
shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and
the body is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they
neither sow nor reap; which neither
have storehouse nor barn; and ^h God
feedeth them: how much more are
ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you with taking
thought can add to his stature one
cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do
that thing which is least, why take
ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they
grow: they toil not, they spin not;
and yet I say unto you, that Söl'-
ö-mön in all his glory was not arrayed
like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass,
which is to day in the field, and to
morrow is cast into the oven; how
much more *will he clothe* you, O ye
of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall
eat, or what ye shall drink, ⁱ neither
be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the na-
tions of the world seek after: and
your Father knoweth that ye have
need of these things.

31 ¶ ^j But rather seek ye the king-
dom of God; and all these things
shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock; for ^k it is
your Father's good pleasure to give
you the kingdom.

33 "Sell that ye have, and give alms; ^aprovide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 "Let your loins be girded about, and ^fyour lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 "Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find *them* so, blessed are those servants.

39 "And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 "Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 ¶ Then Pe'tër said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, "Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom *his* lord shall make ruler over his household, to give *them* their portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

44 "Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 "But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will ^acut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

A.D. 33.

^a Mat. 19. 21.
Acts 2. 45.
& 4. 34.^b Num. 15. 30.
Deut. 25. 2.
John 9. 41.
& 15. 22.^c Acts 17. 30.
James 4. 17.^d Mat. 6. 20.
ch. 16. 9.
^e 1 Tim. 6. 19.^f Lev. 5. 17.
^g 1 Tim. 1. 13.
^h Eph. 6. 14.
ⁱ 1 Pet. 1. 13.^j Mat. 25. 1, &c.
^k ver. 51.^l Mat. 20. 22.
Mark 10. 33.
^m Mat. 24. 46.ⁿ or, *pained*.
^o ver. 49.^p Mat. 10. 34.^q Mic. 7. 6.
John 7. 43.
& 9. 16.
& 10. 19.^r Mat. 10. 55.^s Mat. 24. 43.
^t 1 Thes. 5. 2.
^u 2 Pet. 3. 10.
^v Rev. 3. 3.
& 16. 15.^w Mat. 24. 44.
& 25. 13.Mark 13. 33.
ch. 21. 34.
38.^x 1 Thes. 5. 6.
^y 2 Pet. 3. 12.^z Mat. 16. 2.^{aa} Mat. 24. 45.
& 25. 21.^{ab} 1 Cor. 4. 2.^{ac} Prov. 25. 8.
Mat. 5. 25.^{ad} Mat. 24. 47.^{ae} See
Ps. 32. 6.
Is. 55. 6.^{af} Mat. 24. 48.^{ag} Prov. 25. 8.
Mat. 5. 25.^{ah} Mat. 24. 47.^{ai} See
Ps. 32. 6.
Is. 55. 6.^{aj} Mat. 24. 48.^{ak} See
Mark 12. 42.^{al} or, *cut*
strip.
Mat. 24. 51.^{am} Mat. 24. 51.

47 And ^bthat servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not *himself*, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes.

48 "But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

49 ¶ "I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

50 But ^aI have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I ^astrained till it be accomplished!

51 "Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; ^bbut rather division:

52 "For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

54 ¶ And he said also to the people, "When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

55 And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.

56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 ¶ "When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, ^athou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last ^amite.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Christ preacheth repentance upon the punishment of the Galileans and others. 6 The fruitless tree. 11 The crooked woman healed. 18 Parable

of the grain of mustard seed, and of leaven. 24 The strait gate. 31 He reproveth Herod and Jerusalem.

1 HERE were present at that season some that told him of the Gāl-i-læ'-āns, whose blood Pi-lāte had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jē'-sūs answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Gāl-i-læ'-āns were sinners above all the Gāl-i-læ'-āns, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Si-lō'-ām fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Si-rū'-sā-lēm?

5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 ¶ He spake also this parable; 'A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 ¶ And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself.

12 And when Jē'-sūs saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jē'-sūs had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, doth not

A.D. 33.

* ch. 19. 9.

* Mat. 13. 31.
Mark 4. 30.

2 or, debtors,
Mat. 18. 24.
ch. 11. 4.

* Is. 5. 2.
Mat. 21. 19.

3 See
Mat. 13. 33.

* Mat. 9. 35.
Mark 6. 6.

* Mat. 7. 13.

4 See
John 7. 34.
& 8. 21.
& 13. 33.
Rom. 9. 31.

5 Ps. 32. 6.
Is. 55. 6.
* Mat. 25. 10.

* ch. 6. 46.

* Mat. 7. 23.
& 25. 12.

* Mark 16. 18.
Acts 9. 17.
* ver. 25.
Mat. 7. 23.
& 25. 41.

* Ps. 6. 8.
Mat. 25. 41.

* Mat. 8. 12.
& 13. 42.
& 24. 51.

* Mat. 8. 11.
* Ex. 20. 9.

* Mat. 12. 10.
Mark 3. 2.
ch. 6. 7.
& 14. 3.

* ch. 14. 5.

each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Ā'-brā-hām, whom Sā'-tān hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 ¶ Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

22 And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 ¶ Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity.

28 There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Ā'-brā-hām, and Ī'-sāac, and Jā'-cob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out.

29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from

the north, and *from* the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

30 *And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 † The same day there came certain of the Phār'-i-seēs, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Hēr'-ōd will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third day ^c I shall be perfected.

33 Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

34 ^d O Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not!

35 Behold, ^f your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, ^g Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 14.

² Christ healeth the dropsy on the sabbath: ⁷ teacheth humility: ¹² to feast the poor. ¹⁵ The parable of the great supper. ²⁵ What is required of those who would be Christ's disciples. ³⁴ Of salt that hath lost his savour.

AND it came to pass, as he went ^A into the house of one of the chief Phār'-i-seēs to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him.

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jē'-šūs answering spake unto the lawyers and Phār'-i-seēs, saying, ^m Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day?

4 And they held their peace. And he took *him*, and healed him, and let him go;

5 And answered them, saying, ⁿ Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?

6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 † And he put forth a parable to

A.D. 33.

^a Mat. 19. 30.
^b 20. 16.
Mark 10. 31.

^b Prov. 25. 6,
7.
^c Heb. 2. 10.

^d Mat. 23. 37.
^e Job 22. 29.
^f Ps. 18. 27.
Prov. 29. 23.
Mat. 23. 12.
ch. 18. 14.
James 4. 6.
1 Pet. 5. 5.

^g Lev. 26. 31,
32.
Ps. 69. 25.
Is. 1. 7.
Dan. 9. 27.
Mic. 3. 12.

^h Ps. 118. 26.
Mat. 21. 9.
Mark 11. 10.
ch. 19. 38.
John 12. 13.
ⁱ Neh. 8. 10,
12.

^j Rev. 19. 9.

^k Mat. 22. 2

^l Prov. 9. 2,
5.

^m Mat. 12. 10.

ⁿ Ex. 23. 5.
Deut. 22. 4.
-ch. 13. 15.

those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him, come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 ^b But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room: that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

11 ^c For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 † Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor *thy* rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call ^d the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

15 † And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, *Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.*

16 ^k Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:

17 And ^l sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. The

the master of the house being angry
did to his servant, Go out quickly
into the streets and lanes of the city,
and bring in hither the poor, and the
lamed, and the halt, and the blind.
22 And the servant said, Lord, it
is done as thou hast commanded,
and yet there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the serv-
ant, Go out into the highways and
edges, and compel *them* to come in,
that my house may be filled.

24 For I say unto you, ^d That none
of those men which were bidden
shall taste of my supper.

25 ¶ And there went great multi-
tudes with him: and he turned, and
looked unto them,

26 ¶ If any *man* come to me, ^f and
leave not his father, and mother, and
wife, and children, and brethren,
and sisters, ^g yea, and his own life
also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And ^h whosoever doth not bear
his cross, and come after me, cannot
be my disciple.

28 For ⁱ which of you, intending to
build a tower, sitteth not down first,
and counteth the cost, whether he
have *sufficient* to finish it?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid
the foundation, and is not able to
finish it, all that behold it begin to
mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build,
and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make
war against another king, sitteth
not down first, and consulteth
whether he be able with ten thou-
sand to meet him that cometh against
him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a
great way off, he sendeth an am-
bassage, and desireth conditions of
peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever he be of
you that forsaketh not all that he
hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 ¶ ^j Salt is good: but if the salt
have lost his savour, wherewith shall
it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor
yet for the dunghill; *but* men cast
it out. He that hath ears to hear,
let him hear.

CHAPTER 15.

^k The parable of the lost sheep: 8 of the piece of silver:
11 of the prodigal son.

A.D. 33.

^l Mat. 9. 10.

^m Acts 11. 3.
Gal. 2. 12.

ⁿ Mat. 18. 12.

^o Mat. 21. 43.
^p & 22. 8.
Acts 13. 46.

^q Deut. 13. 6.
& 33. 9.

Mat. 10. 37.

^r Rom. 9. 13.

^s 1 Pet. 2. 10,

25.

^t Rev. 12. 11.

^u Mat. 16. 24.

Mark 8. 34.

ch. 9. 23.

2 Tim. 3. 12.

^v ch. 5. 32.

^w Prov. 24. 27.

^x Drachma,

here

translated

a piece of

silver, is

the eighth

part of

an ounce,

which

cometh

to seven

pence half-

penny, and

is equal to

the Roman

penny.

Mat. 18. 28.

^y Mark 12.

44.

^z Mat. 5. 13.

Mark 9. 50.

THEN ^a drew near unto him all
the publicans and sinners for to
hear him.

2 And the Phār' ī-sēēs and scribes
murmured, saying, This man re-
ceiveth sinners, ^b and eateth with
them.

3 ¶ And he spake this parable unto
them, saying,

4 ¶ What man of you, having an hun-
dred sheep, if he lose one of them,
doth not leave the ninety and nine
in the wilderness, and go after that
which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found it, he
layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he
calleth together *his* friends and
neighbours, saying unto them, Re-
joice with me; for I have found my
sheep ^c which was lost.

7 I say unto you, that likewise joy
shall be in heaven over one sinner
that repenteth, ^d more than over
ninety and nine just persons, which
need no repentance.

8 ¶ Either what woman having ten
^e pieces of silver, if she lose one
piece, doth not light a candle, and
sweep the house, and seek diligently
till she find it?

9 And when she hath found it, she
calleth *her* friends and *her* neigh-
bours together, saying, Rejoice with
me; for I have found the piece
which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, there
is joy in the presence of the angels
of God over one sinner that re-
penteth.

11 ¶ And he said, A certain man
had two sons:

12 And the younger of them said
to *his* father, Father, give me the
portion of goods that falleth to me.
And he divided unto them ^f his living.

13 And not many days after the
younger son gathered all together,
and took his journey into a far
country, and there wasted his sub-
stance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all,
there arose a mighty famine in that
land; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself
to a citizen of that country; and
he sent him into his fields to feed
swine.

16 And he would fain have filled
his belly with the husks that the

swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But ⁶when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on *his* feet:

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry.

24 ⁶For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him.

29 And he answering said to *his* father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might have merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, Son, thou

A.D. 33.

^a ver. 24.

^b Acts 2. 39.
Eph. 2. 13,
17.

^c Ps. 51. 4.

^d ver. 32.
Eph. 2. 1.
& 3. 14.
Rev. 3. 1.

² The word *Batus* in the original containeth nine gallons three quarts:

See Ezek. 45. 10, 11, 14.

³ The word here interpreted *a measure* in the original containeth about fourteen bushels and a pottle.

^c John 12. 36.
Eph. 5. 8.
1 Thes. 5. 5.

^f Dan. 4. 27.
Mat. 6. 19.
& 19. 21.
ch. 11. 41.
1 Tim. 6. 17-19.

⁴ or, *riches*.

^g Mat. 25. 21.
ch. 19. 17.

⁵ or, *riches*.

art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

32 It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad. ^afor this thy brother was dead, and is alive again, and was lost, and is found.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The parable of the unjust steward.* 14 *Christ proveth the hypocrisy of the covetous Pharisee.* 19 *The rich glutton, and Lazarus the beggar.*

AND he said also unto his disciples, **A** There was a certain rich man which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors *unto him*, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, An hundred ^ameasures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred ^ameasures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than ^athe children of light.

9 And I say unto you, ^aMake to yourselves friends of the ^a*mām'* money of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

10 ^aHe that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous ^a*mām'* money, who will commit to your trust the true riches?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 ¶ No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and *nām'-mon*.

14 And the Phār'-ī-seēs also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

16 The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.

17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery.

19 ¶ There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lāz'-ā-rūs, which was laid at his gate full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Ā'-brā-hām's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Ā'-brā-hām afar off, and Lāz'-ā-rūs in his bosom.

24 And he cried and said, Father Ā'-brā-hām, have mercy on me, and send Lāz'-ā-rūs, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

25 But Ā'-brā-hām said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and like-

A.D. 33.

* Mat. 6. 24.

* Mat. 23. 14.

* ch. 10. 29.

* Ps. 7. 9.

* 1 Sam. 16. 7.

* Is. 8. 20.

* 34. 16.

* John 5. 39.

* Acts 15. 21.

* 17. 11.

* Mat. 4. 17.

* 11. 12. 13.

* ch. 7. 23.

* Ps. 102. 26.

* 27.

* Is. 40. 8.

* 51. 6.

* Mat. 5. 18.

* 1 Pet. 1. 25.

* John 12. 10.

* 11.

* Mat. 5. 32.

* 19. 9.

* Mark 10. 11.

* 1 Cor. 7. 10.

* 11.

* Mat. 18. 6.

* 7.

* Mark 9. 42.

* 1 Cor. 11. 19.

* 4.

* Mat. 18. 15.

* 21.

* Lev. 19. 17.

* Prov. 17. 10.

* James 5. 19.

* 4.

* Mat. 17. 20.

* 21. 21.

* Mark 9. 23.

* 11. 23.

* 4.

* Mat. 17. 20.

* 21. 21.

* Mark 9. 23.

* 11. 23.

* 4.

* Zech. 14. 12.

* Is. 65. 24.

* Mark 9. 44.

* &c.

* Job 21. 13.

* ch. 6. 24.

wise Lāz'-ā-rūs evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house.

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Ā'-brā-hām saith unto him, They have Mō'-šēs and the prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Ā'-brā-hām: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Mō'-šēs and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Christ teacheth to avoid occasions of offence: 3 to forgive one another. 6 The power of faith. 11 He healeth ten lepers. 22 Of the kingdom of God, and the coming of the Son of man.

THEN said he unto the disciples, 'It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come!

2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 ¶ Take heed to yourselves: * If thy brother trespass against thee, * rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

6 And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are ^dunprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, as he went to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, that he passed through the midst of Sā-mār'-i-ā and Gāl'-i-lēē.

12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, ^awhich stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up *their* voices, and said, Jē-šūs, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw *them*, he said unto them, ^kGo shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God,

16 And fell down on *his* face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Sā-mār'-i-tān.

17 And Jē-šūs answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where *are* the nine?

18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

19 ^pAnd he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.

20 ¶ And when he was demanded of the Phār'-i-seēs, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not ^swith observation:

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, ^tthe kingdom of God is ^uwithin you.

22 And he said unto the disciples, ^vThe days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see *it*.

23 ^wAnd they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go not after *them*, nor follow *them*.

24 ^xFor as the lightning, that lighteth out of the one *part* under

A.D. 33.

^c ch. 12. 37.

^b Marks 8. 31.
& 9. 31.
& 10. 33.
ch. 9. 22

^e Gen. 7.
Mat. 24. 37.

^d Job 22. 3.

& 35. 7.

Mat. 25. 30.

Rom. 3. 12.

& 11. 35.

1 Cor. 9. 16.

17.

Phillem. 11.

^f ch. 9. 51, 52.

John 4. 4.

^g Gen. 19.

^h Gen. 19. 16.

24.

ⁱ Lev. 13. 46.

^j 2 Thes. 1. 7.

^k Lev. 13. 2.

& 14. 2.

Mark 8. 4.

ch. 5. 14.

^l Mat. 24. 17.

Mark 13. 16.

^m Gen. 19. 26.

ⁿ Mat. 10. 39.

& 16. 25.

Mark 8. 36.

ch. 9. 24.

John 12. 25.

^o Mat. 24. 40.

41.

^p 1 Thes. 4. 17.

^q Mat. 9. 22.

Mark 5. 34.

& 10. 52.

ch. 7. 60.

& 8. 48.

& 18. 42.

^r This 36th

verse is

wanting

in most of

the Greek

copies.

^s Job 39. 30.

Mat. 24. 28.

^t or, with

outward

shew.

^u ver. 23.

^v Rom. 14. 17.

^w or, among

you,

John 1. 26.

^x See

Mat. 9. 15.

John 17. 12.

^y Mat. 24. 23.

Mark 13. 21.

ch. 21. 8.

^z ch. 11. 5.

& 21. 36.

Rom. 12. 12.

Eph. 6. 15.

Col. 4. 2.

1 Thes. 5. 17.

^{aa} Gr. in a

certain

city.

^{ab} Mat. 24. 27.

heaven, shineth unto the other *part* under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.

25 ^bBut first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.

26 ^cAnd as it was in the days of Nō-ē, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Nō-ē entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

28 ^dLikewise also as it was in the days of Lōt; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;

29 But ^ethe same day that Lōt went out of Sōd-ōm it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed *them* all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man ^fis revealed.

31 In that day, he ^gwhich shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 ^hRemember Lōt's wife.

33 ⁱWhosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

34 ^jI tell you, in that night there shall be two *men* in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

35 Two *women* shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 ^kTwo *men* shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, ^lWhere, Lord? And he said unto them, Whosoever the body *is*, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

CHAPTER 18.

3 ^mOf the importunate widow. 9 ⁿThe Pharisee and publican. 15 ^oChildren brought to Christ. 28 ^pOf leaving all for Christ's sake. 31 ^qHe foresheweth his death: 35 ^rrestoreth a blind man to sight.

AND he spake a parable unto them ^sto this end, that men ought ^talways to pray, and not to faint;

2 Saying, There was ^uin a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:

3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

8 I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

9 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others:

10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Phār'i-sēe, and the other a publican.

11 The Phār'i-sēe stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

15 And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw that, they rebuked them.

16 But Jē'-sūs called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

18 And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

A.D. 33.

^a Ex. 20. 12.
^b Deut. 5. 16-
^c Rom. 13. 9.
^d Eph. 6. 2
^e Col. 3. 20.
^f ch. 11. 8.

^g Rev. 6. 10.
^h Mat. 6. 19.
ⁱ 20.
^j 19. 21.
^k 1 Tim. 6. 19.

^l Heb. 10. 37.
^m 2 Pet. 3. 8.
ⁿ 9.

^o Prov. 11. 28.
^p Mat. 19. 23.
^q Mark 10. 23.
^r ch. 10. 28.
^s & 16. 15.
^t 2 or,
^u as being
^v righteous.

^w Ps. 135. 2.
^x Isa. 1. 15.
^y & 58. 2.
^z Rev. 3. 17.
^{aa} Jer. 32. 17.
^{ab} Zech. 8. 6.
^{ac} Mat. 19. 26.
^{ad} ch. 1. 37.
^{ae} Mat. 19. 27.

^{af} Deut. 33. 9.

^{ag} Job 42. 10.

^{ah} Job 22. 29.
^{ai} Mat. 23. 12
^{aj} ch. 14. 11.
^{ak} James 4. 6.
^{al} 1 Pet. 5. 5.
^{am} 6.

^{an} Mat. 16. 21.
^{ao} & 17. 22.
^{ap} & 20. 17.
^{aq} Mark 10. 32.
^{ar} Mat. 19. 13.
^{as} Mark 10. 13.

^{at} Ps. 22.
^{au} Isa. 53.
^{av} Mat. 27. 2.
^{aw} ch. 23. 1.
^{ax} John 15. 28.
^{ay} Acts 3. 13.
^{az} 1 Cor. 14. 20.
^{ba} 1 Pet. 2. 2.

^{bb} Mark 10. 15.

^{bc} Mark 9. 32.
^{bd} ch. 2. 50.
^{be} & 9. 45.
^{bf} John 10. 6.
^{bg} & 12. 16.
^{bh} Mat. 19. 16.
^{bi} Mark 10. 17.
^{bj} Mat. 20. 29.
^{bk} Mark 10. 46.

19 And Jē'-sūs said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God.

20 Thou knowest the commandments, 'Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother.

21 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

22 Now when Jē'-sūs heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.

23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

24 And when Jē'-sūs saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they that heard it said, Who then can be saved?

27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

28 Then Pē'-tēr said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,

30 Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.

31 ¶ Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32 For he shall be delivered unto the Gēn'-tīlēs, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again.

34 And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

35 ¶ And it came to pass, that as

he was come nigh unto Jēr'-i-chō, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging :

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

37 And they told him, that Jē'-šūs of Nāz'-ā-rēth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jē'-šūs, thou son of Dā'-vid, have mercy on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace : but he cried so much the more, *Thou* son of Dā'-vid, have mercy on me.

40 And Jē'-šūs stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him : and when he was come near, he asked him,

41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee ? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

42 And Jē'-šūs said unto him, Receive thy sight : ^athy faith hath saved thee.

43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, ^bglorifying God : and all the people, when they saw *it*, gave praise unto God.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Of Zacchæus a publican. 11 The ten pieces of money. 28 Christ rideth into Jerusalem : 41 weepeth over it : 45 drieth the buyers and sellers out of the temple : 47 teaching daily in it. The rulers would destroy him, but fear the people.*

AND Jē'-šūs entered and passed through Jēr'-i-chō.

2 And, behold, *there was* a man named Zāc-chæ'-ūs, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And he sought to see Jē'-šūs who he was ; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him : for he was to pass that way.

5 And when Jē'-šūs came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zāc-chæ'-ūs, make haste, and come down ; for to day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw *it*, they all murmured, saying, "That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner.

8 And Zāc-chæ'-ūs stood, and said unto the Lord ; Behold, Lord, the

A.D. 33.

^a ch. 3. 14.
^b Ex. 22. 1.
1 Sam. 12. 3.
2 Sam. 12. 6

^c Rom. 4. 11.
12. 16.
Gal. 3. 7.

^d ch. 13. 16.
^e Mat. 18. 11.
See Mat. 10. 6.
& 15. 24.

^f Acts 1. 6.

^g Mat. 25. 14.
Mark 13. 34.

2 *Mina*, here translated a pound, is twelve ounces and an half : which according to five shillings the ounce is three pounds two shillings and sixpence.
^a ch. 17. 19.
^b John 1. 11.
^c ch. 5. 26.
Acts 4. 21.
& 11. 18.
^d Gr. *silver*, and so ver. 23.

^e Mat. 25. 21.
ch. 16. 10.

^f Mat. 25. 24.

^g Mat. 9. 11.
ch. 5. 30.
^h 2 Sam. 1. 16.
Job 15. 6.
Mat. 12. 37.
ⁱ Mat. 25. 26.

half of my goods I give to the poor and if I have taken any thing from any man by ^afalse accusation, ^brestore *him* fourfold.

9 And Jē'-šūs said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as ^che also is ^da son of ^eA'-brā-hām.

10 ^fFor the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm and because ^gthey thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 ^hHe said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country, to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten ⁱpounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

14 ^jBut his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this man to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the ^kmoney, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.

16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant : because thou hast been ^lfaithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is* thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin :

21 ^mFor I feared thee, because thou art an austere man : thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, ⁿOut of thine own mouth will I judge thee, *thou* wicked servant. ^oThou knewest that I was an austere man,

aking up that I laid not down, and
aping that I did not sow :

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou
y money into the bank, that at
y coming I might have required
mine own with usury ?

24 And he said unto them that
ood by, Take from him the pound,
nd give it to him that hath ten
ounds.

25 (And they said unto him, Lord,
e hath ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, ^a That unto
very one which hath shall be given ;
nd from him that hath not, even
at he hath shall be taken away
om him.

27 But those mine enemies, which
ould not that I should reign over
em, bring hither, and slay them
efore me.

28 ¶ And when he had thus spoken,
he went before, ascending up to
ē-rū-sā-lēm.

29 ^a And it came to pass, when he
as come nigh to Bēth'-phā-gē and
ēth'-ā-nŷ, at the mount called *the*
ount of Olives, he sent two of his
isciples,

30 Saying, Go ye into the village
er against *you* ; in the which at
our entering ye shall find a colt
ed, whereon yet never man sat :
ose him, and bring *him* hither.

31 And if any man ask you, Why
o ye loose *him* ? thus shall ye say
unto him, Because the Lord hath
eed of him.

32 And they that were sent went
heir way, and found even as he
ad said unto them.

33 And as they were loosing the
olt, the owners thereof said unto
hem, Why loose ye the colt ?

34 And they said, The Lord hath
eed of him.

35 And they brought him to Jē'-
ūs : ^a and they cast their garments
pon the colt, and they set Jē'-sūs
hereon.

36 ^a And as he went, they spread
heir clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh,
ven now at the descent of the
ount of Olives, the whole multi-
tude of the disciples began to rejoice
nd praise God with a loud voice
or all the mighty works that they
ad seen ;

38 Saying, 'Blessed be the King

A.D. 33.

^a ch. 2. 14.
Eph. 2. 14.

^a Hab. 2. 11.

^a John 11. 35.

^a Mat. 13. 12.
& 25. 29.
Mark 4. 25.
ch. 8. 18.

^a Is. 29. 3, 4.
Jer. 6. 3, 6.
ch. 21. 20.

^a Mark 10. 32.

^a 1 Kin. 9. 7, 8.
Mic. 3. 12.

^a Mat. 21. 1.

^a Mat. 24. 2.
Mark 13. 2.
ch. 21. 6.

^a Dan. 9. 24.
ch. 1. 68, 78.

^a 1 Pet. 2. 12.

^a Mat. 11. 12.
Mark 11. 11,
15.
John 2. 14,
15.

^a Is. 56. 7.

^a Jer. 7. 11.

^a Mark 11. 18.
John 7. 19.
& 8. 37.

2 or, *hanged*
on him.
Acts 16. 14.

^a 2 Kin. 9. 13.
Mat. 21. 7.
Mark 11. 7.
John 12. 14.
9 Mat. 21. 23.
^a Mat. 21. 8.

^a Acts 4. 7.
& 7. 27.

^a Ps. 118. 26.
ch. 13. 35.

that cometh in the name of the
Lord : ^a peace in heaven, and glory
in the highest.

39 And some of the Phār'-i-sēēs
from among the multitude said unto
him, Master, rebuke thy disciples.

40 And he answered and said unto
them, I tell you that, if these should
hold their peace, ^a the stones would
immediately cry out.

41 ¶ And when he was come near,
he beheld the city, and ^a wept over
it,

42 Saying, If thou hadst known,
even thou, at least in this thy day,
the things *which belong* unto thy
peace ! but now they are hid from
thine eyes.

43 For the days shall come upon
thee, that thine enemies shall ^a cast
a trench about thee, and compass
thee round, and keep thee in on
every side,

44 And ^a shall lay thee even with
the ground, and thy children within
thee ; and ^a they shall not leave in
thee one stone upon another ; ^a be-
cause thou knewest not the time of
thy visitation.

45 ^a And he went into the temple,
and began to cast out them that
sold therein, and them that bought ;

46 Saying unto them, ^a It is written,
My house is the house of prayer :
but ^a ye have made it a den of thieves.

47 And he taught daily in the
temple. But ^a the chief priests and
the scribes and the chief of the
people sought to destroy him,

48 And could not find what they
might do : for all the people ^a were
very attentive to hear him.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Christ avoucheth his authority by a question of
John's baptism. 9 Parable of the vineyard. 19 Of
giving tribute to Caesar. 27 He confuteth the Sad-
ducees. 41 How Christ is the son of David. 45 He
warneth his disciples to beware of the scribes.

AND ^a it came to pass, *that* on one
of those days, as he taught the
people in the temple, and preached
the gospel, the chief priests and
the scribes came upon *him* with
the elders,

2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell
us, ^a by what authority doest thou
these things ? or who is he that gave
thee this authority ?

3 And he answered and said unto
them, I will also ask you one thing ;
and answer me :

4 The baptism of Jōhn, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: ⁶for they be persuaded that Jōhn was a prophet.

7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence *it* was.

8 And Jē'-sūs said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable; ^aA certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

10 And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent *him* away empty.

11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated *him* shamefully, and sent *him* away empty.

12 And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast *him* out.

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence *him* when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be our's.

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed *him*. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard *it*, they said, God forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, ^aThe stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?

18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but ^{on} whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

19 ¶ And the chief priests and

A.D. 33.

^o Mat. 22. 15.

^b Mat. 14. 5. & 21. 26. ch. 7. 29.

^c Mat. 22. 16. Mark 12. 14.

² or, of a truth.

^d Mat. 21. 33. Mark 12. 1.

³ See Mat. 18. 28.

^e Mat. 22. 23. Mark 12. 16. ^f Acts 23. 6, 8.

^g Deut. 25. 5.

^h Ps. 118. 22. Mat. 21. 42.

ⁱ Dan. 2. 34, 35. Mat. 21. 44.

the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and he feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

20 ^aAnd they watched *him*, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saying, ^cMaster, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of *any*, but teachest the way of God ^{truly}:

22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cæ'-sār, or no?

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, What tempt ye me?

24 Shew me a ^apenny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Cæ'-sār's.

25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cæ'-sār the things which be Cæ'-sār's, and unto God the things which be God's.

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ¶ ¹Then came to *him* certain of the Sād'-dū-cess, ^fwhich deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, ^gMō'-sēs wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also; and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jē'-sūs answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, nei-

ar marry, nor are given in marriage:

6 Neither can they die any more: they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

7 Now that the dead are raised, even Mō'-sēs shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Ā'-brā'-hām, and the God of Ī'-sac, and the God of Jā'-qob.

8 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for 'all live unto me.

9 ¶ Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast all said.

10 And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

11 And he said unto them, ^hHow say they that Christ is Dā'-vīd's son?

12 And Dā'-vīd himself saith in the book of Psalms, 'The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, 'Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

13 Dā'-vīd therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

14 ¶ Then in the audience of all people he said unto his disciples,

15 ¶ Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;

16 'Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

CHAPTER 21.

Christ commendeth the poor widow: 5 foretelleth the destruction of the temple, and of Jerusalem: 6 the signs before the last day, &c.

1 AND he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two ^amites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

5 ¶ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly ones and gifts, he said,

6 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the

A. D. 33.

^a ch. 19. 44.

^b 1 Cor. 15. 42.

^c 49, 52.

^d 1 John 3. 2.

^e Rom. 8. 23.

^f Ex. 3. 6.

^g Mat. 24. 4.

^h Mark 13. 5.

ⁱ Eph. 5. 6.

^j 2 Thes. 2. 3.

^k 2 or, and, The time,

^l Mark 3. 2.

^m & 4. 17.

ⁿ Rom. 6. 10.

^o 11.

^p Mat. 24. 7.

^q Mat. 22. 42.

^r Mark 12. 35.

^s Ps. 110. 1.

^t Acts 2. 34.

^u Mark 13. 9.

^v Rev. 2. 10.

^w Acts 4. 3.

^x & 5. 18.

^y & 12. 4.

^z & 16. 24.

^{aa} Acts 25. 23.

^{ab} Mat. 23. 1.

^{ac} Mark 12. 38.

^{ad} 1 Pet. 2. 12.

^{ae} Mat. 23. 5.

^{af} Phil. 1. 28.

^{ag} 2 Thes. 1. 5.

^{ah} ch. 11. 43.

^{ai} Mat. 10. 19.

^{aj} Mark 13. 11.

^{ak} ch. 12. 11.

^{al} Mat. 23. 14.

^{am} Acts 6. 10.

^{an} Mic. 7. 6.

^{ao} Mark 13. 12.

^{ap} Acts 7. 59.

^{aq} & 12. 2.

^{ar} Mark 12. 41.

^{as} Mat. 10. 22.

^{at} Mat. 10. 30.

^{au} See

^{av} Mark 12. 42.

^{aw} 2 Cor. 8. 12.

^{ax} Mat. 24. 15.

^{ay} Mark 13. 14.

^{az} Mat. 24. 1.

^{ba} Mark 13. 1.

which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by.

10 ¶ Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

12 ¶ But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 ¶ Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 ¶ And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kins-folks, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.

18 ¶ But there shall not an hair of your head perish.

19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

20 ¶ And when ye shall see Jē-rū'-sā-lēm compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Jū-dā'-ā flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

22 For these be the days of ven-

geance, that ^a all things which are written may be fulfilled.

23 ^d But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jê-rû-sâ-lêm shall be trodden down of the Gën'-tîlê, ^e until the times of the Gën'-tîlê be fulfilled.

25 ^f And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: ^h for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man ⁱ coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for ^j your redemption draweth nigh.

29 ^k And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;

30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

33 ^l Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

34 ^m And ⁿ take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

35 For ^o as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 ^p Watch ye therefore, and ^q pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and ^r to stand before the Son of man.

A.D. 33.

^a Dan. 9. 26,
27.
^b Zech. 11. 1.
^c John 8. 1, 2.
^d ch. 22. 39.
^e Mat. 24. 19.

^f Dan. 9. 27.
& 12. 7.
Rom. 11. 25.

^g Mat. 24. 29.
Mark 13. 24.
^h 2 Pet. 3. 10,
12.
ⁱ Mat. 26. 2.
Mark 14. 1.

^j Ps. 2. 2.
John 11. 47.
Acts 4. 27.

^k Mat. 26. 14.
Mark 14. 10.
John 13. 2,
27.

^l Mat. 24. 29.

^m Mat. 24. 30.
Rev. 1. 7.
& 14. 14.

ⁿ Zech. 11. 12.
^o Rom. 8. 19,
23.

^p Mat. 24. 32.
Mark 13. 28.
^q 2 or, without
tumult.

^r Mat. 26. 17.
Mark 14. 12.

^s Mat. 24. 35.

^t Rom. 13. 13.
1 Thes. 5. 6.
1 Pet. 4. 7.

^u 1 Thes. 5. 2.
2 Pet. 3. 10.
Rev. 3. 3.
& 16. 15.

^v Mat. 24. 42.
& 25. 13.
Mark 13. 33.

^w ch. 18. 1.
^x Mat. 26. 20.
Mark 14. 17.

^y Ps. 1. 5.
Eph. 6. 13.

^z or, I have
heartily
desired.

37 ^b And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and ^c at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called *the mount of Olives*.

38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple for to hear him.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *The Jews conspire against Christ. 7 The apostles prepare the passover. 19 Christ instituteth his holy supper. 42 His agony in the garden. 47 His betrayal. 50 He healeth Malchus' ear, 54 and thrice denied of Peter.*

NOW ^a the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

2 And ^b the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

3 ^c Then entered Sâ'-tân into Jû-dâs surnamed Is-câr'-i-ot, being of the number of the twelve.

4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.

5 And they were glad, and ^d covenanted to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them ^e in the absence of the multitude.

7 ^f Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.

8 And he sent Pê-têr and Jôhn saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the good man of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guests' chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

12 And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

14 ^g And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, ^h With

16 I have desired to eat this pass-
 17 er with you before I suffer :
 18 For I say unto you, I will not
 19 any more eat thereof, ^buntil it be
 20 filled in the kingdom of God.
 21 And he took the cup, and gave
 22 thanks, and said, Take this, and
 23 divide it among yourselves :
 24 For ^aI say unto you, I will not
 25 drink of the fruit of the vine, until
 26 the kingdom of God shall come.
 27 ¶ And he took bread, and gave
 28 thanks, and brake it, and gave unto
 29 them, saying, This is my body which
 30 is given for you : ^athis do in remem-
 31 brance of me.
 32 Likewise also the cup after sup-
 33 per, saying, ^aThis cup is the new
 34 testament in my blood, which is shed
 35 for you.
 36 ¶ But, behold, the hand of him
 37 that betrayeth me is with me on the
 38 table.
 39 And truly the Son of man
 40 hath, ^aas it was determined : but
 41 he went unto that man by whom he is
 42 betrayed !
 43 And they began to enquire
 44 among themselves, which of them
 45 was that should do this thing.
 46 ¶ And there was also a strife
 47 among them, which of them should
 48 be accounted the greatest.
 49 And he said unto them, The
 50 kings of the Gën'-tilës exercise lord-
 51 ship over them ; and they that exer-
 52 cise authority upon them are called
 53 benefactors.
 54 But ye *shall* not be so : ^abut he
 55 that is greatest among you, let him
 56 be as the younger ; and he that is
 57 chief, as he that doth serve.
 58 For whether is greater, he that
 59 sitteth at meat, or he that serveth ?
 60 Is not he that sitteth at meat ? but
 61 I am among you as he that serveth.
 62 Ye are they which have con-
 63 tinued with me in ^amy temptations.
 64 And ^aI appoint unto you a king-
 65 dom, as my Father hath appointed
 66 unto me ;
 67 That ^aye may eat and drink at
 68 my table in my kingdom, ^aand sit
 69 on thrones judging the twelve tribes
 70 of İs'-rä-ël.
 71 ¶ And the Lord said, Si'-mon,
 72 Sîn'-mon, behold, ^aSä'-tän hath de-
 73 cided to have you, that he may ^asift
 74 you as wheat :
 75 But ^aI have prayed for thee,

A. D. 33.
^a Ps. 51. 13.
 John 21. 15-17.
^b ch. 14. 15.
 Acts 10. 41.
 Rev. 19. 9.
^c Mat. 26. 34.
 Mark 14. 30.
 John 13. 38.
^d Mat. 26. 29.
 Mark 14. 26.
^e Mat. 10. 9.
 ch. 9. 3.
 & 10. 4.
^f Mat. 26. 26.
 Mark 14. 22.
^g 1 Cor. 11. 24.
^h 1 Cor. 10. 16.
ⁱ Ps. 41. 9.
 Mat. 26. 21, 23.
 Mark 14. 18.
 John 13. 21, 26.
^k Is. 53. 12.
 Mark 15. 28.
^l Mat. 26. 24.
^m Acts 2. 23.
 & 4. 28.
ⁿ Mat. 26. 22.
 John 13. 22, 25.
^o Mat. 26. 36.
 Mark 14. 32.
 John 18. 1.
^p ch. 21. 37.
^q Mark 9. 34.
 ch. 9. 46.
^r ver. 46.
 Mat. 6. 13.
 & 26. 41.
 Mark 14. 38.
^s Mat. 20. 25.
 Mark 10. 42.
^t Mat. 26. 39.
 Mark 14. 35.
^u Mat. 20. 26.
 1 Pet. 5. 3.
^v ch. 9. 43.
^w Gr. willing to remove.
^x John 5. 30.
 & 6. 38.
^y Mat. 4. 11.
 ch. 12. 37.
^z John 12. 27.
 Heb. 5. 7.
^{aa} Mat. 20. 28.
 John 13. 13, 14.
^{ab} Ps. 2. 7.
^{ac} Heb. 4. 15.
^{ad} Mat. 24. 37.
 ch. 12. 32.
^{ae} 2 Cor. 1. 7.
 2 Tim. 2. 12.
^{af} Mat. 8. 11.
 ch. 14. 15.
 Rev. 19. 9.
^{ag} Ps. 49. 14.
 Mt. 19. 28.
 1 Cor. 8. 2.
 Rev. 3. 21.
^{ah} ver. 40.
^{ai} Mat. 26. 47.
 Mark 14. 43.
 John 18. 3.
^{aj} 1 Pet. 5. 8.
^{ak} Amos 9. 9.
^{al} John 17. 9, 11, 15.

that thy faith fail not : ^aand when
 thou art converted, strengthen thy
 brethren.
 33 And he said unto him, Lord, I
 am ready to go with thee, both into
 prison, and to death.
 34 And he said, I tell thee, Pë'-tër,
 the cock shall not crow this day,
 before that thou shalt thrice deny
 that thou knowest me.
 35 And he said unto them, When I
 sent you without purse, and scrip,
 and shoes, lacked ye any thing ?
 And they said, Nothing.
 36 Then said he unto them, But
 now, he that hath a purse, let him
 take it, and likewise his scrip : and
 he that hath no sword, let him sell
 his garment, and buy one.
 37 For I say unto you, that this
 that is written must yet be accom-
 plished in me, ^aAnd he was reckoned
 among the transgressors : for the
 things concerning me have an end.
 38 And they said, Lord, behold,
 here are two swords. And he said
 unto them, It is enough.
 39 ¶ And he came out, and ^awent,
 as he was wont, to the mount of
 Olives ; and his disciples also fol-
 lowed him.
 40 And when he was at the place,
 he said unto them, Pray that ye
 enter not into temptation.
 41 And he was withdrawn from
 them about a stone's cast, and
 kneeled down, and prayed,
 42 Saying, Father, if thou be
^awilling, remove this ^acup from
 me : nevertheless ^anot my will, but
 thine, be done.
 43 And there appeared ^aan angel
 unto him from heaven, strengthen-
 ing him.
 44 And being in an agony he
 prayed more earnestly : and his
 sweat was as it were great drops
 of blood falling down to the ground.
 45 And when he rose up from
 prayer, and was come to his dis-
 ciples, he found them sleeping for
 sorrow,
 46 And said unto them, Why sleep
 ye ? rise and ^apray, lest ye enter
 into temptation.
 47 ¶ And while he yet spake, ^abe-
 hold a multitude, and he that was
 called Jü'-däs, one of the twelve,
 went before them, and drew near
 unto Jë'-süs to kiss him.

48 But Jē'-sūs said unto him, Jū'-dās, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 ¶ And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

51 And Jē'-sūs answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

52 Then Jē'-sūs said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves?

53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

54 ¶ Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Pē'-tēr followed afar off.

55 And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Pē'-tēr sat down among them.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Pē'-tēr said, Man, I am not.

59 And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him: for he is a Gāl-i-lē'-ān.

60 And Pē'-tēr said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Pē'-tēr. And Pē'-tēr remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

62 And Pē'-tēr went out, and wept bitterly.

63 ¶ And the men that held Jē'-sūs mocked him, and smote him.

64 And when they had blindfolded

A.D. 33.

Mat. 27. 1.

Acts 4. 26.

See Acts 22. 5.

Mat. 26. 51.

Mark 14. 47.

John 18. 10.

Mat. 26. 63.

Mark 14. 61.

Mat. 26. 55.

Mark 14. 48.

Mat. 26. 64.

Mark 14. 62.

Heb. 1. 3.

& 8. 1.

John 12. 27.

Mat. 26. 64.

Mark 14. 62.

Mat. 26. 65.

Mark 14. 63.

Mat. 26. 57.

Mat. 26. 58.

John 18. 15.

Mat. 26. 69.

Mark 14. 66.

John 18. 17.

18.

Mat. 27. 2.

Mark 15. 1.

John 18. 28.

Acts 17. 7.

See Mat. 17. 27.

& 22. 21.

Mark 12. 17.

Mat. 26. 71.

Mark 14. 69.

John 18. 25.

John 19. 12.

Mat. 27. 11.

1 Tim. 6. 13.

Mat. 26. 73.

Mark 14. 70.

John 18. 26.

1 Pet. 2. 22.

Mat. 26. 75.

Mark 14. 72.

Mat. 26. 34.

76.

John 18. 38.

ch. 3. 1.

Mat. 26. 67.

68.

Mark 14. 65.

ch. 9. 9.

him, they struck him on the face and asked him, saying, Prophesy who is it that smote thee?

65 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

66 ¶ And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into the council, saying,

67 Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:

68 And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.

69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

71 And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Jesus is accused before Pilate, and sent to Herod. 8 Herod mocketh him, and sendeth him again to Pilate. 25 He is delivered to be crucified. 27, foretelleth the destruction of Jerusalem: 34 prors for his enemies. 46 His death. 50 His burial.

AND the whole multitude of the people arose, and led him unto Pil'-lāt.

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cæ'-sār, saying that he himself is Christ a King.

3 And Pil'-lāt asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it.

4 Then said Pil'-lāt to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man.

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jew'-ry, beginning from Gāl-i-lēe to this place.

6 When Pil'-lāt heard of Gāl-i-lēe, he asked whether the man were of Gāl-i-lēe.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Hēr'-ōd's jurisdiction, he sent him to Hēr'-ōd, who himself also was at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm at that time.

8 ¶ And when Hēr'-ōd saw Jē'-sūs, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long season.

because ^a he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 ^a And Hēr'-ōd with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pī'-lāte.

12 ¶ And the same day ^a Pī'-lāte and Hēr'-ōd were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ And Pī'-lāte, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

14 Said unto them, ^a Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, ^a I, having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

15 No, nor yet Hēr'-ōd: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

16 ^a I will therefore chastise him, and release him.

17 ^a (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

18 And ^a they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Bār-āb'-bās:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast to prison.)

20 Pī'-lāte therefore, willing to release Jē'-šūs, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? ye have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let him go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

24 And ^a Pī'-lāte gave sentence that he should be as they required.

25 And he released unto them him whom they desired, and for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jē'-šūs to their will.

26 ^a And as they led him away,

A.D. 33.

^a Mat. 14. 1.
Mark 6. 14.

^a Is. 53. 3.

^a Acts 4. 27.
^a Mat. 24. 19.
ch. 21. 23.

^a Mat. 27. 23.
Mark 15. 14.
John 18. 38.
Is. 19. 4.

^a Is. 2. 19.
Hos. 10. 8.
Rev. 6. 16.
Is. 9. 6.

^a ver. 1, 2.
^a ver. 4.

^a Prov. 11. 31.
Jer. 25. 29.
Ezek. 20. 47.
Is. 21. 3, 4.
1 Pet. 4. 17.
^a Is. 53. 12.
Mat. 27. 38.

^a Mat. 27. 33.
Mark 15. 22.
John 19. 17, 18.

^a Or, The place of a skull.

^a Mat. 27. 28.
John 19. 1.

^a Mat. 27. 15.
Mark 15. 6.
John 18. 39.

^a Mat. 5. 44.
Acts 7. 60.
1 Cor. 4. 12.

^a Acts 3. 14.
^a Acts 3. 17.

^a Mat. 27. 35.
Mark 15. 24.
John 19. 23.

^a Ps. 22. 17.
Zech. 12. 10.
^a Mat. 27. 39.
Mark 15. 23.

^a Mat. 27. 37.
Mark 15. 25.
John 19. 19.

^a Mat. 27. 44.
Mark 15. 32.

^a Or, ascended.
Ex. 28. 2.

^a Mat. 27. 32.
Mark 15. 21.
See John 19. 17.

they laid hold upon one Sī'-mon, a Cŷ-rē-ni'-ān, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jē'-šūs.

27 ¶ And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jē'-šūs turning unto them said, Daughters of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29 ^a For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

30 ¶ Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 ^a For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 ^a And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 And ^a when they were come to the place, which is called ^a Cāl'-vā-rŷ, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 ¶ Then said Jē'-šūs, Father, ^a forgive them; for ^a they know not what they do. And ^a they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And ^a the people stood beholding. And the ^a rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the king of the Jēw's, save thyself.

38 ^a And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Græek, and Lāt'-in, and Hē'-brēw, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEW'S.

39 ¶ ^a And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds:

but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jē'-šūs, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

43 And Jē'-šūs said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

44 ^d And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the ² earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and ³ the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 ¶ And when Jē'-šūs had cried with a loud voice, he said, ^a Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: ^a and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 ^a Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 ^o And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Gāl'-i-lēē, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 ¶ ^a And, behold, *there was a man* named Jō'-šēph, a counsellor; *and he was a good man, and a just:*

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) *he was of* Ār-īm-ā-thāē'-ā, a city of the Jews: ^a who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pī'-lāte, and begged the body of Jē'-šūs.

53 ^a And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was ³ the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

55 And the women also, ^a which came with him from Gāl'-i-lēē, followed after, and ^a beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and ^b prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day ^d according to the commandment.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Christ's resurrection is declared by two angels. 13 Christ himself appeareth to two disciples: 36 afterwards appeareth to the apostles, reproving their unbelief: 47 giveth them a charge: 49 promiseth the Holy Ghost: 51 and ascendeth into heaven.

A.D. 33.

^a Mat. 28. 1.
Mark 16. 1.
John 20. 1.
^b ch. 23. 56.

^c Mat. 28. 2.
Mark 16. 4.

^d Mat. 27. 45.
Mark 15. 33.
^e ver. 23.
Mark 16. 5.
² or, land.
John 20. 12.
Acts 1. 10.
³ Mat. 27. 51.
Mark 15. 38.

^a Ps. 31. 5.
1 Pet. 2. 23.

ⁱ Mat. 27. 50.
Mark 15. 37.
John 19. 30.

³ or, him that liveth.

^k Mat. 16. 21.
& 17. 23.
Mark 8. 31.
& 9. 31.
ch. 9. 22.

ⁱ Mat. 27. 54.
Mark 15. 39.

^m John 2. 22.

ⁿ Mat. 28. 8.
Mark 16. 10.

^o Ps. 38. 11.
Mat. 27. 55.
Mark 15. 40.
See
John 19. 25.
² ch. 8. 3.

² Mat. 27. 57.
Mark 15. 42.
John 19. 38.

³ ver. 25.
Mark 16. 11.

^e Mark 15. 43.
ch. 2. 25, 38.
^f John 20. 3, 6.

^u Mat. 27. 59.
Mark 15. 46.

² Mark 16. 12.

^v Mat. 27. 62.

² ch. 8. 2.

^a Mark 15. 47.

^b Mark 16. 1.

^c ver. 36.
Mat. 18. 20.
^d Ex. 20. 10.
^e John 20. 14.
& 21. 4.

NOW ^a upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, ^b bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.

2 ^c And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 ^c And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jē'-šūs.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, ^a behold two men stood by them in shining garments:

5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down *their faces* to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ^a the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: ^a remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Gāl'-i-lēē.

7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinners, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And ^a they remembered his words.

9 ^a And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was Mār'-y Māg'-dā-lēne, and ^a Jō-ān'-nā, and Mār'-y the mother of Jāmes, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the apostles.

11 ^a And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

12 ^a Then arose Pē'-tēr, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen cloth laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 ¶ ^a And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Ēm-mā'-ūs, which was from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm about threescore furlongs.

14 And they talked together of these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, when they communed *together* and reasoned, ^a Jē'-šūs himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But ^a their eyes were holden, that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

18 And the one of them, ^a whose name was Clē'-ō-pās, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger to the things which are come to pass here in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, concerning Jē'-šūs of Nāz'-ā-rēth, which was a prophet ^a mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

20 ¹ And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

21 But we trusted ^o that it had been done which should have redeemed Īs'-r-ēl: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, and ¹ certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre;

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And ¹ certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found *it* even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:

26 ^o Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

27 ¹ And beginning at ^o Mō'-šēs and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and ^o he made as though he would have gone further.

29 But ^o they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, ^o he took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he ² vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way,

A.D. 33.

^a John 19. 25.^b 1 Cor. 15. 5.^c Mat. 21. 11.

ch. 7. 16.

John 3. 2.

& 4. 19.

& 6. 14.

Acts 2. 22.

^d Acts 7. 22.^e Mark 16. 14.

John 20. 19.

1 Cor. 15. 5.

^f ch. 23. 1.

Acts 13. 27.

28.

^g ch. 1. 68.

& 2. 35.

Acts 1. 8.

^h Mark 6. 49.ⁱ ver. 9. 10.

Mat. 28. 8.

Mark 16. 10.

John 20. 18.

^k John 20. 20.

27.

^l ver. 12.^m Gen. 45. 26.ⁿ John 21. 5.^o Acts 10. 41.^p ver. 46.

Acts 17. 3.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

^q ver. 6.

Mat. 16. 21.

& 17. 22.

& 20. 18.

Mark 8. 31.

ch. 9. 22.

& 18. 31.

^r ver. 45.

Acts 3. 15.

& 23. 18.

& 25. 4.

& 49. 10.

Num. 21. 9.

Deut. 18. 15.

^s Ps. 16. 9. 10.

& 22.

& 132. 11.

Is. 7. 14.

& 9. 6.

& 40. 10. 11.

& 50. 6.

& 53.

Jer. 23. 5.

& 33. 14. 15.

Ezek. 34. 23.

& 37. 25.

Dan. 9. 24.

Mic. 7. 20.

Mal. 3. 1.

& 2.

See on

John 1. 45.

^t Acts 16. 14.^u See

Gen. 32. 26.

& 42. 7.

Mark 6. 49.

^v Is. 50. 6.

Acts 17. 3.

^w Gen. 19. 3.

Acts 16. 15.

^x Dan. 9. 24.

Acts 13. 38.

^y Mat. 14. 19.^z Is. 49. 6. 22.

Jer. 31. 34.

Hos. 2. 23.

Mal. 1. 11.

^d Acts 1. 8.² or, ceased to be seen of them.

See

ch. 4. 30.

John 8. 59.

Joel 2. 28.

John 14. 16.

Acts 1. 4.

and while he opened to us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and ^b hath appeared to Sī'-mōn.

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 ¶ ^c And as they thus spake, Jē'-šūs himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen ^a a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: ^k handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet.

41 And while they yet believed not ^m for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, ⁿ Have ye here any meat?

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb.

43 ^o And he took *it*, and did eat before them.

44 And he said unto them, ^o These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Mō'-šēs, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.

45 Then ^o opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,

46 And said unto them, ^o Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

47 And that repentance and ^o remission of sins should be preached in his name ^c among all nations, beginning at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

48 And ^d ye are witnesses of these things.

49 ¶ ^o And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, until ye be endued with power from on high.

50 ¶ And he led them out ^a as far as to Bêth'-â-nÿ, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.

51 ^c And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.

A.D. 33.

^a Acts 1. 12.^b Mat. 23. 9.^c 2 Kin. 2. 11.

Mark 16. 19.

John 20. 17.

Acts 1. 9.

^d Acts 2. 46.

52 ^b And they worshipped him, and returned to Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm with great joy:

53 And were continually ^d in the temple, praising and blessing God. A'-mên.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

ST. JOHN.

CHAPTER 1.

The divinity, humanity, and office of Christ.

IN the beginning ^b was the Word, and the Word was ^d with God, ^e and the Word was God.

2 ^a The same was in the beginning with God.

3 ^a All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

4 ^a In him was life; and ^a the life was the light of men.

5 And ^a the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

6 ¶ There was a man sent from God, whose name was Jôhn.

7 ^a The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe.

8 He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.

9 ^a That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

10 He was in the world, and ^a the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

11 ^b He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

12 But ^a as many as received him, to them gave he ^a power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

13 ^d Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

14 ^a And the Word ^a was made ^a flesh, and dwelt among us, (and ^a we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) ^a full of grace and truth.

15 ¶ Jôhn bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, ^a He that cometh after me is preferred before me: ^a for he was before me.

^a Eph. 1. 6.^b Prov. 8. 22.

Col. 1. 17.

1 John 1. 1.

Rev. 1. 2.

^c Ex. 20. 1.

Deut. 4. 44.

^d Prov. 8. 30.

1 John 1. 2.

^e Rom. 3. 24.

1 ch. 8. 32.

^f 1 John 5. 7.^g Gen. 1. 1.^h Ex. 33. 20.

Mat. 11. 27.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

ⁱ 1 John 4. 9.^j Ps. 33. 6.

Eph. 3. 9.

Col. 1. 16.

Heb. 1. 2.

^k ch. 5. 33.^l ch. 6. 26.^m ch. 9. 5.ⁿ ch. 3. 19.^o Luke 3. 15.

Acts 13. 25.

^p Mal. 3. 1.

Mat. 3. 1.

Luke 3. 2.

^q Acts 19. 4.^r Mal. 4. 5.

2 or, a

prophet.

^s Deut. 18. 15.^t Is. 49. 6.^u Mat. 3. 3.

Mark 1. 3.

^v Heb. 1. 2.^w Is. 40. 3.^x Luke 19. 14.^y Gal. 3. 26.^z or, the

right, or,

privilege.

^{aa} James 1. 18.

1 Pet. 1. 23.

^{ab} Mat. 3. 17.^{ac} Mal. 3. 1.^{ad} Mat. 1. 16.

Luke 1. 31.

^{ae} Gal. 4. 4.^{af} Heb. 2. 11.^{ag} ver. 15. 30.

Acts 19. 4.

^{ah} Is. 40. 5.

Mat. 17. 2.

^{ai} Col. 1. 19.^{aj} ch. 3. 32.^{ak} Judg. 7. 24.

ch. 10. 40.

^{al} Mat. 3. 11.

Mark 1. 7.

Luke 3. 16.

^{am} Col. 1. 17.

16 And of his ^a fulness have all w received, and grace for grace.

17 For ^a the law was given b Mō'-sēs, but ^a grace and ^a truth came by Jê'-süs Christ.

18 ^a No man hath seen God ^a any time; ^a the only begotten Son which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him.

19 ¶ And this is ^a the record of Jôhn, when the Jêws sent priests and Lē'-vites from Jê-rû'-sâ-lêm to ask him, Who art thou?

20 And ^a he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ.

21 And they asked him, What then Art thou 'Ē-lī'-ās? And he saith, am not. Art thou ^a that prophet And he answered, No.

22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

23 ^a He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Making straight the way of the Lord, ^a said the prophet Ē-sāi'-ās.

24 And they which were sent were of the Phār'-ī-sēes.

25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then if thou be not that Christ, no Ē-lī'-ās, neither that prophet?

26 Jôhn answered them, saying, I baptize with water: ^a but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not;

27 ^a He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done ^a in Bêth'-âb'-â-râ beyond Jôr'-dân, where Jôhn was baptizing.

29 ¶ The next day Jôhn seeth Jê'-süs coming unto him, and saith, Behold

the Lamb of God, ^b which ² taketh away the sin of the world.

30 ^a This is he of whom I said, after me cometh a man which is referred before me: for he was afore me.

31 And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to *Is'rah-ël*, ^a therefore am I come baptizing with water.

32 ^b And *Jōhn* bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he hath sent me to baptize with water, and the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, ^c the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 ¶ Again the next day after *Jōhn* stood, and two of his disciples;

36 And looking upon *Jē'sūs* as he walked, he saith, ^d Behold the Lamb of God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed *Jē'sūs*.

38 Then *Jē'sūs* turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, *Rāb'-bī*, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou?

39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was ^e about the tenth hour.

40 One of the two which heard *Jōhn* speak, and followed him, was *An'-drēw*, *Sī'-mon* *Pē'-tēr's* brother.

41 He first findeth his own brother *ī'-mon*, and saith unto him, We have found the *Mēs-sī'-ās*, which is, being interpreted, ^f the Christ.

42 And he brought him to *Jē'sūs*. And when *Jē'sūs* beheld him, he said, Thou art *Sī'-mon* the son of *ō'-nā*: ^g thou shalt be called *Qē'-hās*, which is by interpretation, ^h 'A stone'.

43 ¶ The day following *Jē'sūs* would go forth into *Gāl'-i-lēe*, and findeth *Phil'-ip*, and saith unto him, Follow me.

44 Now ⁱ *Phil'-ip* was of *Bēth-sā'-ī-ā*, the city of *An'-drēw* and *Pē'-tēr*.

A.D. 30.

^a ver. 36.
Ex. 12. 3.
Is. 53. 7.
Acts 8. 32.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
Rev. 5. 6, &c.

^b Is. 53. 11.
1 Cor. 15. 3.
Gal. 1. 4.
Heb. 1. 3.
& 2. 17.
& 9. 28.
1 Pet. 2. 24.
& 3. 18.
1 John 2. 2.
& 3. 5.
& 4. 10.
Rev. 1. 5.

^c or, beareth.

^d ch. 21. 2.

^e ver. 15, 27.

^f Gen. 3. 15.

^g & 48. 10.

^h Deut. 18. 18.

See on

Luke 24. 27.

ⁱ Is. 4. 2.

& 7. 14.

& 9. 6.

& 53. 2.

Mic. 5. 2.

Zech. 6. 12.

& 9. 9.

See

more on

Luke 24. 27.

^j Mat. 2. 23.

Luke 2. 4.

^k ch. 7. 41, 42,

52.

^l Mal. 3. 1.

Mat. 3. 6.

Luke 1. 17.

76, 77.

& 3. 3, 4.

^m Mat. 3. 16.

Mark 1. 10.

Luke 3. 22.

ch. 5. 32.

ⁿ Ps. 32. 2.

& 73. 1.

ch. 8. 39.

Rom. 2. 28,

29.

^o & 9. 6.

^p Mat. 3. 11.

Acts 1. 5.

& 2. 4.

& 10. 44.

& 19. 6.

^q Mat. 14. 33.

Mat. 21. 5.

& 27. 11, 42.

ch. 18. 37.

& 19. 3.

^r ver. 29.

^s Gen. 28. 12.

Mat. 4. 11.

Luke 2. 9,

13.

& 22. 43.

& 24. 1.

Acts 1. 10.

^t or, abidest.

^u See

Josh. 19. 28.

^v That was

two hours

before

night.

^w Mat. 4. 18.

ch. 19. 26.

^x or, the

pointed.

^y So

2 Sam. 16.

10.

& 19. 22.

^z ch. 7. 6.

^{aa} Mat. 16. 18.

^{ab} or, Peter.

^{ac} Mark 7. 3.

45 *Phil'-ip* findeth *Nā-thān'-ā-ël*, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom ^a *Mō'-šēs* in the law, and the ^b prophets, did write, *Jē'sūs* ^c of *Nāz'-ā-rēth*, the son of *Jō'-šēph*.

46 And *Nā-thān'-ā-ël* said unto him, ^d Can there any good thing come out of *Nāz'-ā-rēth*? *Phil'-ip* saith unto him, Come and see.

47 *Jē'sūs* saw *Nā-thān'-ā-ël* coming to him, and saith of him, Behold ^e an *Is'-rah-ël*ite indeed, in whom is no guile!

48 *Nā-thān'-ā-ël* saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? *Jē'sūs* answered and said unto him, Before that *Phil'-ip* called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.

49 *Nā-thān'-ā-ël* answered and saith unto him, *Rāb'-bī*, ^f thou art the Son of God; thou art ^g the King of *Is'-rah-ël*.

50 *Jē'sūs* answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.

51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^h Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Christ* turneth water into wine: 12 departeth into Capernaum, and to Jerusalem: 14 purgeth the temple: 19 foretelleth his death and resurrection. 23 Many believe because of his miracles.

AND the third day there was a marriage in ^a *Cā'-nā* of *Gāl'-i-lēe*; and the mother of *Jē'sūs* was there:

2 And both *Jē'sūs* was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of *Jē'sūs* saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 *Jē'sūs* saith unto her, ^b Woman, ^c what have I to do with thee? ^d mine hour is not yet come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it.

6 And there were set there six waterpots of stone, ^e after the manner of the purifying of the *Jēws*, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 *Jē'sūs* saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

^a ch. 12. 21.

8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now.

11 This beginning of miracles did Jē'sūs in Cā'-nā of Gāl'-ī-lée, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 ¶ After this he went down to Cā-pēr'-nā-ūm, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

13 ¶ And the Jēws' passover was at hand, and Jē'sūs went up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm,

14 And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.

17 And his disciples remembered that it was written, "The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

18 ¶ Then answered the Jēws and said unto him, "What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

19 Jē'sūs answered and said unto them, "Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

20 Then said the Jēws, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake of the temple of his body.

22 When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scrip-

A.D. 30.

a ch. 4. 46.

b 1 Sam. 16. 7.
1 Chr. 28. 9.
Mat. 9. 4.
Mark 2. 8.
ch. 6. 64.
& 16. 30.
Acts 1. 24.
Rev. 2. 23.

c ch. 1. 14.

d Mat. 12. 46.
e ch. 7. 50.
& 19. 39.

f ver. 23.
Ex. 12. 14.
Deut. 16. 1.
16.
ch. 5. 1.
& 8. 4.
& 11. 55.

g ch. 9. 16, 33.
Acts 2. 22.

h Acts 10. 38.
i Mat. 21. 1.
Mark 11. 15.
Luke 19. 45.

k ch. 1. 13.
Gal. 6. 15.
Tit. 3. 5.
James 1. 18.
1 Pet. 1. 23.
2 John 3. 9.
2 or from above.

l Mark 16. 16.
Acts 2. 38.
m Luke 2. 49.

n Ps. 69. 9.

o Mat. 12. 38.
ch. 6. 30.
3 or from above.

p Eccl. 11. 5.
1 Cor. 2. 11.

q Mat. 26. 61.
& 27. 40.
Mark 14. 58.
& 15. 29.

r ch. 6. 52, 60.
e Col. 2. 9.
Heb. 8. 2.
So.

1 Cor. 5. 16.
& 8. 19.
2 Cor. 6. 16.

s Mat. 11. 27.
ch. 1. 15.
& 7. 18.

t ch. 8. 28.
& 12. 49.
& 14. 24.

u Luke 24. 8.
v ver. 32.

ture, and the word which Jē'sūs had said.

23 ¶ Now when he was in Jē-rū-sā-lēm at the passover, in the feast day, many believed in his name when they saw the miracles which he did.

24 But Jē'sūs did not commit himself unto them, because he knew men,

25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Christ teacheth the necessity of regeneration. The great love of God towards the world. 18 Condemnation for unbelief. 23 The baptism of witness of John.

THERE was a man of the Phār-sees, named Nic-ō-dē'-mūs, ruler of the Jēws:

2 "The same came to Jē'sūs by night, and said unto him, Rāb'-bī, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

3 Jē'sūs answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nic-ō-dē'-mūs saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

5 Jē'sūs answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nic-ō-dē'-mūs answered and said unto him, "How can these things be?

10 Jē'sūs answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Is'-rā-ēl and knowest not these things?

11 "Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and yet we receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?

13 And ^bno man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, *even* the Son of man which is in heaven.

14 ¶ And as Mō'-sēs lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

15 That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but ^chave eternal life.

16 ¶ ^aFor God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 ^aFor God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

18 ¶ He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

19 And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

20 For ^aevery one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

22 ¶ After these things came Jē'-ūs and his disciples into the land of ū-dē'-ā; and there he tarried with them, ^aand baptized.

23 ¶ And Jōhn also was baptizing in Ā'-nōn near to ^aSā'-līm, because there was much water there: ^aand they came, and were baptized.

24 For ^aJōhn was not yet cast into prison.

25 ¶ Then there arose a question between *some* of Jōhn's disciples and the Jēws about purifying.

26 And they came unto Jōhn, and said unto him, Rāb'-bī, he that was with thee beyond Jōr'-dān, ^ato whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all men come to him.

A.D. 30.

^a 1 Cor. 4. 7.
Heb. 5. 4.
James 1. 17.

² or,
take unto himself.

^b Prov. 30. 4.
ch. 6. 33, 33,
31, 32.

^c & 16. 28.
Acts 2. 34.
1 Cor. 15.

47.
Eph. 4. 9,

^d ch. 1. 20, 27.

^e Mal. 3. 1.
Mark 1. 2.
Luke 1. 17.

^f Mat. 22. 2.
2 Cor. 11. 2.
Eph. 5. 25,

27.

Rev. 21. 9.

^g Cant. 5. 1.

^h Num. 21. 9.

ⁱ ch. 8. 28.

^j & 12. 35.

^k ver. 36.

^l ch. 4. 47.

^m Rom. 5. 8.

ⁿ 1 John 4. 9.

^o ver. 13.

^p ch. 8. 23.

^q Mat. 23. 18.

^r ch. 1. 15, 27.

^s Rom. 9. 5.

^t 1 Cor. 15.

47.

^u ch. 6. 33.

^v 1 Cor. 15. 47.

^w Eph. 1. 21.

^x Phil. 2. 9.

^y Luke 9. 56.

^z ch. 4. 45.

^{aa} & 8. 15.

^{ab} & 12. 47.

^{ac} 1 John 4. 14.

^{ad} ver. 11.

^{ae} ch. 23.

^{af} & 15. 15.

^{ag} ch. 5. 24.

^{ah} & 6. 40, 47.

^{ai} & 20. 31.

^{aj} Rom. 3. 4.

^{ak} 1 John 5.

^{al} 10.

^{am} ch. 7. 16.

^{an} ch. 1. 16.

^{ao} Mat. 11. 27.

^{ap} & 23. 18.

^{aq} Luke 10. 22.

^{ar} ch. 5. 20, 22.

^{as} & 13. 3.

^{at} & 17. 2.

^{au} Heb. 2. 8.

^{av} ch. 1. 4. 9-

11.

^{aw} & 8. 12.

^{ax} ver. 15, 16.

^{ay} Hab. 2. 4.

^{az} ch. 1. 12.

^{ba} & 6. 47.

^{bb} Rom. 1. 17.

^{bc} 1 John 5. 10.

^{bd} Job 24. 13,

17.

^{be} Eph. 5. 13.

^{bf} 3 or,

discovered.

^{bg} ch. 3. 22, 26.

^{bh} ch. 4. 2.

^{bi} 1 Sam. 9. 4.

^{bj} Mat. 3. 5, 6.

^{bk} Mat. 14. 3.

27 Jōhn answered and said, ^aA man can ^areceive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, ^aI am not the Christ, but ^athat I am sent before him.

29 ^aHe that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but ^athe friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 ^aHe that cometh from above ^ais above all: ^ahe that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: ^ahe that cometh from heaven is above all.

32 And ^awhat he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony.

33 He that hath received his testimony ^ahath set to his seal that God is true.

34 ^aFor he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit ^aby measure unto him.

35 ^aThe Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.

36 ^aHe that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Christ talketh with a woman of Samaria. 31 His zeal for God's glory. 39 Many Samaritans believe. 43 He departeth into Galilee, and healeth the ruler's son.

WHEN therefore the Lord knew how the Phār'-i-sees had heard that Jē'-sūs made and ^bbaptized more disciples than Jōhn,

2 (Though Jē'-sūs himself baptized not, but his disciples,)

3 He left Jā-dē'-ā, and departed again into Gāl'-i-lée.

4 And he must needs go through Sā-mār'-i-ā.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Sā-mār'-i-ā, which is called Sŷ'-chār, near to the parcel of ground ^athat Jā'-cōb gave to his son Jō'-sēph.

6 Now Jā'-cōb's well was there. Jē'-sūs therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Sā-

mâr'-i-ă to draw water: Jē'-sūs saith unto her, Give me to drink.

8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)

9 Then saith the woman of Sā-mâr'-i-ă unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jēw, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Sā-mâr'-i-ă? for ^dthe Jēws have no dealings with the Sā-mâr'-i-tāns.

10 Jē'-sūs answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee ^eliving water.

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

12 Art thou greater than our father Jā'-cob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Jē'-sūs answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:

14 But ^fwhosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him ^gshall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

15 ^hThe woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

16 Jē'-sūs saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jē'-sūs said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:

18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, ⁱI perceive that thou art a prophet.

20 Our fathers worshipped in ^jthis mountain; and ye say, that in ^kJē-rū'-sā-lēm is the place where men ought to worship.

21 Jē'-sūs saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, ^lwhen ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, worship the Father.

22 Ye worship ^mye know not what: we know what we worship: for ⁿsalvation is of the Jēws.

A.D. 30.

^a Phil. 3. 3.

^b ch. 1. 17.

^c 2 Cor. 3. 17.

^d 2 Kin. 17. 24.

Luke 9. 52.

53.

Acts 10. 28.

^e ver. 29, 39.

^f Mat. 23. 63.

64.

Mark 14. 61.

62.

ch. 9. 37.

^g Is. 12. 3.

& 44. 3.

Jer. 2. 13.

Zech. 13. 1.

& 14. 8.

^h ver. 25.

ⁱ ch. 6. 35, 58.

^k ch. 7. 38.

^l See

ch. 6. 34.

& 17. 2. 3.

Rom. 6. 23.

1 John 5. 20.

^m Job 23. 12.

ch. 6. 33.

& 17. 4.

& 19. 30.

ⁿ Mat. 9. 37

Luke 10. 2.

^o Dan. 12. 3.

^p Luke 7. 16.

& 24. 19.

ch. 6. 14.

& 7. 40.

^q Judg. 9. 7.

^r Deut. 12. 5.

11.

1 Kin. 9. 3.

2 Chr. 7. 12.

^s Mal. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 2. 8.

^t ver. 29.

^u 2 Kin. 17.

29.

^v Is. 2. 3.

Luke 24. 47.

Rom. 9. 4, 6.

23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in ^aspirit ^band in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

24 ^cGod is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that Mēs-si'-ās cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come ^dhe will tell us all things.

26 Jē'-sūs saith unto her, ^eI have speak unto thee am he.

27 ^fAnd upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?

28 The woman then left her water pot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

29 Come, see a man, ^gwhich told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

30 Then they went out of the city and came unto him.

31 ^h¶ In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.

33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him ⁱought to eat?

34 Jē'-sūs saith unto them, ^jMy meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and ^kthen cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; ^lfor they are white already to harvest.

36 ^mAnd he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true. One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereof ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 ⁿ¶ And many of the Sā-mâr'-i-tāns of that city believed on him ^ofor the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Sā-mâr'-i-tāns were come unto him, they besought him

that he would tarry with them : and he abode there two days.

41 And many more believed because of his own word ;

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thysaying : or we have heard *him* ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

43 ¶ Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Gāl'-lée.

44 For ^d Jē'-šūs himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 Then when he was come into Gāl'-i-lée, the Gāl'-i-lē'-āns received him, ^e having seen all the things that he did at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm at the feast : ^f for they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jē'-šūs came again into Cā'-nā of Gāl'-i-lée, ^g where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Cā-pēr'-nā-ūm.

47 When he heard that Jē'-šūs was come out of Jū-dē'-ā into Gāl'-i-lée, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and alight his son : for he was at the point of death.

48 Then said Jē'-šūs unto him, 'Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.

50 Jē'-šūs saith unto him, Go thy way ; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jē'-šūs had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth.

52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that *it* was at the same hour, in the which Jē'-šūs said unto him, Thy son liveth : and himself believed, and his whole house.

54 This *is* again the second miracle that Jē'-šūs did, when he was come out of Jū-dē'-ā into Gāl'-i-lée.

CHAPTER 5.

Jesus on the sabbath day cureth one diseased for eight and thirty years. 10 The Jews therefore

A.D. 30.

^a Lev. 23. 2.
Deut. 16. 1.
ch. 2. 13.

^b Neh. 3. 1.
& 12. 39.

^c ch. 17. 8.
1 John 4. 14.
2 or, gate.

^d Mat. 13. 57.
Mark 6. 4.
Luke 4. 24.

^e ch. 2. 23.
& 3. 2.

^f Deut. 16. 16.

^g ch. 2. 1, 11.

3 or,
courtier,
or, ruler.

^h Mat. 9. 6.
Mark 2. 11.
Luke 5. 24.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 1. 22.

^k ch. 9. 14.

^l Ex. 20. 10.
Neh. 13. 19.
Jer. 17. 21,
&c.
Mat. 12. 2.
Mark 2. 24.
& 3. 4.
Luke 6. 2.
& 13. 14.

4 or, from
the multi-
tude
that was.

^m Mat. 12. 45.
ch. 8. 11.

cavil. 17 He reproveth them, shewing by the testimony of his Father, 32 of John, 36 of his works, 39 and of the scriptures, who he is.

AFTER ^a this there was a feast of the Jews ; and Jē'-šūs went up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

2 Now there is at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm ^b by the sheep ^c market a pool, which is called in the Hē'-brēw tongue Bēth-ēs'-dā, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water : whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.

6 When Jē'-šūs saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole ?

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool : but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.

8 Jē'-šūs saith unto him, ^a Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked : and ^k on the same day was the sabbath.

10 ¶ The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day : 'it is not lawful for thee to carry *thy* bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk ?

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was : for Jē'-šūs had conveyed himself away, ^a a multitude being in *that* place.

14 Afterward Jē'-šūs findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole : ^m sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.

15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jē'-šūs, which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews per-

secute Jē'-šūs, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day.

17 ¶ But Jē'-šūs answered them, 'My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore the Jēw's 'sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, 'making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jē'-šūs and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, 'The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For ^m the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth *them*; 'even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man, but 'hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

23 That all *men* should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. 'He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, 'He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; 'but is passed from death unto life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when 'the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;

27 And 'hath given him authority to execute judgment also, 'because he is the Son of man.

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

29 'And shall come forth; 'they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

A.D. 31.

a ver. 19.

b Mat. 26. 39.
ch. 4. 34.
& 6. 38.c ch. 9. 4.
& 14. 10.d See
ch. 8. 14.
Rev. 3. 14.
e ch. 7. 19.f Mat. 3. 17.
& 17. 6.
ch. 8. 18.
1 John 5. 6,
7, 9.g ch. 10. 30,
33.
Phil. 2. 6.h ch. 1. 15, 19,
27, 32.i ver. 30.
ch. 8. 28.
& 9. 4.
& 12. 49.
& 14. 10.

k 2 Pet. 1. 19.

l See
Mat. 13. 20,
& 21. 26.
Mark 6. 20.m Mat. 3. 17.
ch. 3. 35.
2 Pet. 1. 17.
1 John 5. 9.n ch. 3. 2.
& 10. 25.
& 15. 24.p Luke 7. 14.
& 8. 54.
ch. 11. 25, 43.q Mat. 3. 17.
& 17. 6.
ch. 6. 27.
& 8. 18.r ver. 27.
Mat. 11. 27.
& 28. 18.
ch. 3. 35.s Acts 17. 31.
1 Pet. 4. 5.t Deut. 4. 12.
ch. 1. 15.
1 Tim. 1. 17.u 1 John 3. 12.
1 John 2. 23.v ver. 46.
Is. 8. 20.
& 34. 16.w Luke 16. 29.
Acts 17. 11.x Deut. 13. 15,
18.y Luke 24. 27.
ch. 1. 45.z ch. 3. 16, 18.
& 6. 40, 47.
& 8. 51.aa 20. 31.
ch. 1. 11.
& 3. 19.ab 1 John 3. 14.
ver. 34.ac 1 Thes. 2. 6.
e ver. 28.
Eph. 2. 1, 5.ad 5. 14.
Col. 2. 13.ae ch. 12. 43.
Rom. 2. 29.af ver. 22.
Acts 10. 42.
& 17. 31.ag Dan. 7. 13,
14.ah Rom. 2. 12.
Is. 26. 19.
1 Cor. 15. 52.ai 1 Thes. 4. 16.
k Dan. 12. 2.
Mat. 25. 32,
33, 46.aj Gen. 3. 15.
& 12. 3.
& 18. 18.
& 22. 15.
& 49. 10.
Deut. 18. 15,
18.
ch. 1. 45.
Acts 23. 22.

30 'I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because 'I see not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

31 'If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 ¶ There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that *his* witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 Ye sent unto Jōhn, ^a and he bare witness unto the truth.

34 But I receive not testimony from man; but these things I say that ye might be saved.

35 He was a burning and ^a shining light: and 'ye were willing for season to rejoice in his light.

36 ¶ But 'I have greater witness than *that* of Jōhn: for 'the work which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, 'hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, 'nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 ¶ 'Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and 'they are they which testify of me.

40 'And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

41 'I receive not honour from men.

42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.

43 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

44 'How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not 'the honour that cometh from God only?

45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: ^a there is one that accuseth you, *even* Mō'-sēs, in whom ye trust.

46 For had ye believed Mō'-sēs, ye would have believed me: 'for he wrote of me.

47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

CHAPTER 6.

Christ feedeth five thousand. 19 He walketh on the sea to his disciples: 32 declareth himself to be the bread of life to believers. 66 Many disciples forsake him. 68 Peter confesseth him. 70 Judas is a devil.

AFTER *these things Jē'-sūs went over the sea of Gāl'-i-lēe, which is the sea of Ti-bē'-rī-ās.

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jē'-sūs went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 *And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.

5 † And when Jē'-sūs then lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Phil'-ip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?

6 And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.

7 Phil'-ip answered him, *Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, An'-drēw, Sī'-mon Pē'-tēr's brother, saith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: / but what are they among so many?

10 And Jē'-sūs said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jē'-sūs took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jē'-sūs did, said, This is of a truth *that

A.D. 32.

prophet that should come into the world.

15 † When Jē'-sūs therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 † And when even was now come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Cā-pēr'-nā-ūm. And it was now dark, and Jē'-sūs was not come to them.

18 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jē'-sūs walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid.

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22 † The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jē'-sūs went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone;

23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Ti-bē'-rī-ās nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:)

24 When the people therefore saw that Jē'-sūs was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Cā-pēr'-nā-ūm, seeking for Jē'-sūs.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rāb'-bī, when camest thou hither?

26 Jē'-sūs answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

27 † Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but / for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: / for him hath God the Father sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, What

* Mat. 14. 15.
Mark 6. 35.
Luke 9. 10,
12.
† Mat. 14. 23.
Mark 6. 47.

* Lev. 23. 5,
7.
Deut. 16. 1.
ch. 2. 13.
& 6. 1.
† Mat. 14. 14.
Mark 6. 35.
Luke 9. 12.

* See
Num. 11. 21,
22.

/ 2 Kin. 4. 43.

2 or. Work
not.

† ver. 54.
ch. 4. 14.
* Mat. 3. 17.
& 17. 5.
Mark 1. 11.
& 8. 7.
Luke 8. 22.
& 9. 35.
ch. 1. 33.
& 5. 37.
& 8. 18.
Acts 2. 22.
2 Pet. 1. 17.
† Gen. 49. 10.
Deut. 18. 15,
18.
Mat. 11. 3.
ch. 1. 21.
& 4. 19, 25.
& 7. 40.

shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

29 Jē'-sūs answered and said unto them, 'This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore unto him, 'What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

31 'Our fathers did eat mān'-nā in the desert; as it is written, 'He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

32 Then Jē'-sūs said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Mō'-šēs gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

33 For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

34 'Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

35 And Jē'-sūs said unto them, 'I am the bread of life: 'he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

36 'But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.

37 'All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and 'him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

38 For I came down from heaven, 'not to do mine own will, 'but the will of him that sent me.

39 And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, 'that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.

40 And this is the will of him that sent me, 'that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

41 The Jēws then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they said, 'Is not this Jē'-sūs, the son of Jō'-séph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

43 Jē'-sūs therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves.

44 'No man can come to me, ex-

A.D. 32.

^a 1 John 3. 23.

^b Is. 54. 13.

^c Jer. 31. 34.

^d Mic. 4. 2.

^e Heb. 8. 10.

^f & 10. 16.

^g ver. 37.

^h Mat. 12. 38.

ⁱ & 16. 1.

^j Mark 8. 11.

^k 1 Cor. 1. 22.

^l ch. 1. 18.

^m & 5. 37.

ⁿ / Mat. 11. 27.

^o Luke 10. 22.

^p ch. 1. 18.

^q & 7. 29.

^r & 8. 19.

^s / Ex. 16. 15.

^t Num. 11. 7.

^u Neh. 9. 15.

^v 1 Cor. 10. 3.

^w Ps. 78. 24.

^x 25.

^y ver. 40.

^z ch. 3. 16, 18.

^{aa} 36.

^{ab} ver. 33, 35.

^{ac} ver. 31.

^{ad} ver. 51, 58.

^{ae} ch. 3. 13.

^{af} See

^{ag} ch. 4. 15.

^{ah} / Heb. 10. 5.

^{ai} 10.

^{aj} / ver. 43, 58.

^{ak} ch. 4. 14.

^{al} & 7. 37.

^{am} ch. 7. 43.

^{an} & 9. 16.

^{ao} & 10. 19.

^{ap} ch. 3. 9.

^{aq} ver. 26, 64.

^{ar} ver. 45.

^{as} / Mat. 26. 26,

^{at} 28.

^{au} Mat. 24. 24.

^{av} ch. 10. 23,

^{aw} 29.

^{ax} 2 Tim. 2. 19.

^{ay} 1 John 2. 19.

^{az} ver. 27, 40,

^{ba} 63.

^{bb} ch. 4. 14.

^{bc} Mat. 26. 39.

^{bd} ch. 5. 30.

^{be} ch. 4. 34.

^{bf} ch. 10. 23.

^{bg} & 17. 12.

^{bh} & 18. 9.

^{bi} 1 John 3. 24.

^{bj} & 4. 15, 16.

^{bk} / ver. 27, 47,

^{bl} 54.

^{bm} ch. 3. 15, 16.

^{bn} & 4. 14.

^{bo} / ver. 49-51.

^{bp} ver. 66.

^{bq} Mat. 11. 6.

^{br} Mat. 13. 55.

^{bs} Mark 6. 3.

^{bt} Luke 4. 22.

^{bu} / ver. 66.

^{bv} Mat. 11. 6.

^{bw} / ver. 65.

^{bx} Cant. 1. 4.

cept the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 'It is written in the prophets And they shall be all taught of God. 'Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

46 'Not that any man hath seen the Father, 'save he which is God, he hath seen the Father.

47 Verily, verily, I say unto you 'He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

48 'I am that bread of life.

49 'Your fathers did eat mān'-nā in the wilderness, and are dead.

50 'This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.

51 I am the living bread 'which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and 'the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

52 The Jēws therefore 'strove among themselves, saying, 'How can this man give us his flesh to eat?

53 Then Jē'-sūs said unto them Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except 'ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

54 'Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed and my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, 'dwelleth in me and I in him.

57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

58 'This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat mān'-nā, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Că-pēr-nā-ūm.

60 'Many therefore of his disciples when they had heard this, said, This is an hard saying; who can hear it?

61 When Jē'-sūs knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it

He said unto them, Doth this offend you?

62 ^aWhat and if ye shall see the son of man ascend up where he was before?

63 ^dIt is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, *they* are spirit, and *they* are life.

64 But ^fthere are some of you that believe not. For ^gJē'-sūs knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him.

65 And he said, Therefore ^hsaid I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

66 [†]From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him.

67 Then said Jē'-sūs unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?

68 Then Si'-mon Pē-tēr answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? Thou hast ^athe words of eternal life.

69 ^aAnd we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.

70 Jē'-sūs answered them, ^aHave ye not chosen you twelve, ^aand one of you is a devil?

71 He spake of Jū-dās Is-cār'-i-ot the son of Si'-mon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

CHAPTER 7.

Jesus reproveth the boldness of his kinsmen: 10 goeth secretly to the feast: 11 teacheth in the temple. 40 Divers opinions of Christ. 45 The Pharisees are angry that their officers took him not.

AFTER these things Jē'-sūs walked in Gāl'-i-lēē: for he would not walk in Jēw'-rȳ, ^abecause the Jēws sought to kill him.

2 ^aNow the Jēws' feast of tabernacles was at hand.

3 ^aHis brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Jū-dāē'-ā, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.

4 For *there is* no man *that* doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.

5 For ^aneither did his brethren believe in him.

6 Then Jē'-sūs said unto them, ^aMy

A.D. 32.

^a Mark 16. 19.
ch. 3. 13.
Acts 1. 9.
Eph. 4. 8.
^b ch. 15. 19.
^c ch. 3. 19.
^d 2 Cor. 3. 6.
^e ver. 6.
ch. 8. 20.

^f ver. 36.

^g ch. 2. 24, 25.
& 13. 11.

^h ver. 44, 45.
ch. 11. 56.

^k ch. 9. 16.
& 10. 19.

[†] ver. 60.
^m ver. 40.
Mat. 21. 46.
Luke 7. 16.
ch. 6. 14.

ⁿ ch. 9. 22.
& 12. 42.
& 19. 38.

^o Acts 5. 20.

^p Mat. 13. 54.
Mark 6. 2.
Luke 4. 22.
Acts 2. 7.
^q Mat. 16. 16.
Mark 8. 29.
Luke 9. 20.
ch. 1. 49.
& 11. 27.

2 or,
learning.

^r Luke 6. 13.
^s ch. 3. 11.
& 8. 28.
& 12. 49.
& 14. 20, 24.
^t ch. 13. 27.
^u ch. 8. 43.
^x ch. 5. 41.
& 8. 50.

^y Ex. 24. 3.
Deut. 32. 4.
ch. 1. 17.

Acts 7. 38.
^z Mat. 12. 14.
Mark 3. 6.

ch. 5. 16, 18.
& 10. 31, 39.
& 11. 53.

^a ch. 5. 16, 18.
^b Lev. 23. 34.
^c ch. 8. 48, 52.
& 10. 20.

^d Mat. 12. 46.
Mark 3. 31.
Acts 1. 14.

^e Lev. 12. 3.

^f Gen. 17. 10.
^g Mark 3. 21.

3 or, *without breaking the law of Moses.*

^h ver. 8, 30.
ch. 2. 4.
& 8. 20.

ⁱ ch. 5. 8, 9.
16.

time is not yet come: but your time is always ready.

7 ^bThe world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, ^cbecause I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.

8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; ^afor my time is not yet full come.

9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode *still* in Gāl'-i-lēē.

10 [†]But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

11 Then ^athe Jēws sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?

12 And ^athere was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for ^msome said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.

13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him ^afor fear of the Jēws.

14 [†]Now about the midst of the feast Jē'-sūs went up into the temple, and taught.

15 ^pAnd the Jēws marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man ^aletters, having never learned?

16 Jē'-sūs answered them, and said, ^aMy doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.

17 ^aIf any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or *whether* I speak of myself.

18 ^aHe that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

19 ^aDid not Mō'-sēs give you the law, and *yet* none of you keepeth the law? ^aWhy go ye about to kill me?

20 The people answered and said, ^aThou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Jē'-sūs answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 ^aMō'-sēs therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Mō'-sēs, ^fbut of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, ^athat the law of Mō'-sēs should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because ^aI have

made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?

24 "Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

27 "Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jē'-sūs in the temple as he taught, saying, "Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and "I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye know not.

29 But I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

30 Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

32 ¶ The Phār'-i-seēs heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Phār'-i-seēs and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jē'-sūs unto them, "Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.

34 Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come.

35 Then said the Jēws among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the Gēn'-tīlēs, and teach the Gēn'-tīlēs?

36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come?

37 "In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jē'-sūs stood and cried, saying, "If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 "He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, "out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him

A.D. 32.

^a Deut. 1. 16.
^b Prov. 24. 23.
^c ch. 8. 15.
^d James 2. 1.
^e ch. 12. 16.
^f & 16. 7.

^g Deut. 18. 15.
^h 19.
ⁱ ch. 1. 21.
^j & 6. 14.
^k d. ch. 3. 42.
^l & 6. 69.
^m ver. 52.
ⁿ ch. 1. 46.
^o ver. 48.

^p Ps. 132. 11.
^q Jer. 23. 5.
^r Luc. 5. 2.
^s Mat. 2. 6.
^t Luke 2. 4.

^u Mat. 13. 55.
^v Mark 6. 3.
^w Luke 4. 22.
^x 1 Sam. 16. 1, 4.

^y ver. 12.
^z ch. 9. 16.
^{aa} & 10. 19.
^{ab} ver. 30.

^{ac} ver. 30.
^{ad} ch. 8. 14.
^{ae} ch. 5. 43.
^{af} & 5. 42.

^{ag} ch. 5. 32.
^{ah} & 8. 26.
^{ai} Rom. 3. 4.
^{aj} ch. 1. 18.
^{ak} & 8. 55.

^{al} Mat. 11. 27.
^{am} ch. 10. 15.
^{an} Mat. 7. 29.
^{ao} ver. 19.

^{ap} Mark 11. 18.
^{aq} Luke 19. 47.
^{ar} & 20. 19.
^{as} ch. 8. 37.

^{at} ver. 44.
^{au} ch. 8. 20.
^{av} Mat. 12. 23.
^{aw} ch. 3. 2.
^{ax} & 3. 30.

^{ay} ch. 12. 42.
^{az} Acts 6. 7.
^{ba} 1 Cor. 1. 20.
^{bb} 26.
^{bc} & 2. 8.

^{bd} ch. 3. 2.
^{be} 2 Gr.
^{bf} to him.

^{bg} Deut. 1. 17.
^{bh} & 17. 8.
^{bi} & 19. 15.
^{bj} ch. 13. 33.
^{bk} & 16. 16.

^{bl} ver. 41.
^{bm} Is. 9. 2.
^{bn} Mat. 4. 15.
^{bo} ch. 1. 46.
^{bp} Hos. 5. 6.
^{bq} ch. 8. 21.
^{br} & 13. 33.

^{bs} Is. 11. 12.
^{bt} James 1. 1.
^{bu} 1 Pet. 1. 1.
^{bv} 3 or
^{bw} Greeks.

^{bx} Lev. 23. 36.
^{by} Is. 55. 1.
^{bz} ch. 6. 35.
^{ca} Rev. 22. 17.

^{cb} Deut. 18. 15.
^{cc} Prov. 18. 4.
^{cd} Is. 12. 3.
^{ce} & 41. 3.
^{cf} ch. 4. 14.

^{cg} Is. 44. 3.
^{ch} Joel 2. 28.
^{ci} ch. 16. 7.
^{cj} Acts 2. 17.
^{ck} 33, 38.

should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because the Jē'-sūs was not yet glorified.)

40 ¶ Many of the people therefore when they heard this saying, said Of a truth this is the Prophet.

41 Others said, "This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Gāl'-i-lēe?

42 "Hath not the scripture said That Christ cometh of the seed of

Dā'-vid, and out of the town of Bēth'-lē-hēm, 'where Dā'-vid was?

43 So there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 ¶ Then came the officers to the chief priests and Phār'-i-seēs; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46 The officers answered, "Never man spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Phār'-i-seēs, Are ye also deceived?

48 "Have any of the rulers or the Phār'-i-seēs believed on him?

49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 Nic-ō-dē'-mūs saith unto them ("he that came to Jē'-sūs by night being one of them.)

51 "Doth our law judge any man before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Gāl'-i-lēe? Search, and look: for out of Gāl'-i-lēe ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went unto his own house.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Christ delivereth the woman taken in adultery. 12 Christ the light of the world. 33 He answers the Jews that boasted of Abraham, 59 and condemneth himself from their cruelty.

JĒ'-SŪS went unto the mount of Olives.

2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Phār'-i-seēs brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 Now Mō'-sēs in the law commanded us, that such should be punished: but what sayest thou?

6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jē'-sūs stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, *though he heard them not.*

7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, *He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.*

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

9 And they which heard it, *being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jē'-sūs was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.*

10 When Jē'-sūs had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jē'-sūs said unto her, *Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.*

12 ¶ Then spake Jē'-sūs again unto her, saying, *I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.*

13 The Phār'-i-seēs therefore said unto him, *Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.*

14 Jē'-sūs answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man.

16 And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.

17 It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.

18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jē'-sūs answered, *Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.*

20 These words spake Jē'-sūs in

A.D. 32.

Lev. 20. 10.
Deut. 22. 22.
Mark 12. 41.
ch. 7. 30.
ch. 7. 8.

ch. 7. 34.
& 13. 33.
ver. 24.

Deut. 17. 7.
Rom. 2. 1.
ch. 3. 31.

ch. 15. 19.
& 17. 16.
1 John 4. 5.

Rom. 2. 22.
ver. 21.
Mark 16. 16.

ch. 7. 28.

ch. 3. 32.
& 15. 15.

Luke 9. 56.
& 12. 14.
ch. 3. 17.

ch. 5. 14.
ch. 1. 4, 5, 9.
& 3. 19.

& 9. 5.
& 12. 35, 36, 46.

ch. 3. 14.
& 12. 32.

Rom. 1. 4.
ch. 3. 19, 30.

ch. 3. 11.
ch. 5. 31.

ch. 14. 10, 11.
ver. 16.

ch. 4. 34.
& 5. 30.
& 6. 38.

See
ch. 7. 23.
& 9. 23.

ch. 7. 31.
& 10. 42.
& 11. 45.

ch. 7. 24.
ch. 3. 17.
& 12. 47.

& 18. 36.
ver. 29.
ch. 16. 32.

Rom. 6. 14, 18, 22.
& 8. 2.

Lev. 25. 42.
Mat. 3. 9.
& 2. 12.

Deut. 17. 6.
& 19. 15.
Mat. 18. 16.

2 Cor. 13. 1.
Heb. 10. 28.
ver. 39.

Lev. 24. 16.
Mat. 3. 9.
ch. 5. 37.

Rom. 6. 16.
20.
2 Pet. 2. 19.

ver. 55.
ch. 16. 3.
Gal. 4. 30.

ch. 14. 7.
Rom. 8. 2.
Gal. 5. 1.

the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for his hour was not yet come.

21 Then said Jē'-sūs again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

22 Then said the Jēws, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.

23 And he said unto them, Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world.

24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins.

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jē'-sūs saith unto them, Even the same that I said unto you from the beginning.

26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Jē'-sūs unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him.

30 As he spake these words, many believed on him.

31 Then said Jē'-sūs to those Jēws which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed;

32 And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

33 ¶ They answered him, We be Ā'-brā'-hām's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Jē'-sūs answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35 And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.

36 If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37 I know that ye are *Ā'-brā-hām's* seed; but ^aye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 ^aI speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

39 They answered and said unto him, ^a*Ā'-brā-hām* is our father. *Jē'-šūs* saith unto them, ^aIf ye were *Ā'-brā-hām's* children, ye would do the works of *Ā'-brā-hām*.

40 ^aBut now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, ^awhich I have heard of God: this did not *Ā'-brā-hām*.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; ^awe have one Father, *even* God.

42 *Jē'-šūs* said unto them, ^aIf God were my Father, ye would love me: ^afor I proceeded forth and came from God; ^aneither came I of myself, but he sent me.

43 ^aWhy do ye not understand my speech? *even* because ye cannot hear my word.

44 ^aYe are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and ^aabode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell *you* the truth, ye believe me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?

47 ^aHe that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear *them* not, because ye are not of God.

48 Then answered the *Jēws*, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a *Sā-mār'-ī-tān*, and ^bhast a devil?

49 *Jē'-šūs* answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.

50 And ^aI seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^aIf a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.

52 Then said the *Jēws* unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. ^k*Ā'-brā-hām* is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If

A.D. 32.

^a ver. 40.
ch. 7. 19.^b ch. 3. 32.
& 5. 19, 30.
& 14. 10, 24.^c ch. 5. 31.^d ver. 33.

Mat. 3. 9.

^e ch. 5. 41.

& 16. 14.

& 17. 1.

Acts 3. 13.

^f Rom. 2. 28.

& 9. 7.

Gal. 3. 7, 29.

^g ver. 37.^h ch. 7. 28, 29.ⁱ ver. 28.^k Luke 10. 24.^l Is. 63. 16.

& 64. 8.

Mal. 1. 6.

^m Heb. 11. 13.ⁿ 1 John 5. 1.^o ch. 16. 27.

& 17. 8, 25.

^p ch. 5. 43.

& 7. 28, 29.

^q ch. 7. 17.^r Ex. 3. 14.

Is. 43. 13.

ch. 17. 5, 24.

Col. 1. 17.

Rev. 1. 8.

^s ch. 10. 31.

39.

& 11. 8.

^t Mat. 13. 38.

1 John 3. 8.

^u Luke 4. 30.^v Jude 6.^y ver. 34.^z ch. 10. 26,

27.

1 John 4. 6.

^a ch. 11. 4.^b ver. 52.

ch. 7. 20,

& 10. 20.

^c ch. 4. 34.

& 5. 19, 39,

& 11. 9.

& 12. 35.

& 17. 4.

^d ch. 5. 41.

& 7. 13.

^e ch. 1. 5, 9.

& 3. 19.

& 8. 12.

& 12. 35, 46.

^f Mark 7. 33.

& 8. 23.

^g or,

spread

the clay

upon the

eyes of the blind

man.

^h ch. 5. 24.

& 11. 26.

ⁱ Neh. 3. 15.^j See

2 Kin. 5. 14.

^k Zech. 1. 5.

Heb. 11. 13.

a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

53 Art thou greater than our father *Ā'-brā-hām*, which is dead: and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

54 *Jē'-šūs* answered, ^aIf I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me of whom ye say, that he is your God:

55 Yet ^aye have not known him: but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying.

56 Your father *Ā'-brā-hām* rejoiced to see my day: ^aand he saw it, and was glad.

57 Then said the *Jēws* unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen *Ā'-brā-hām*?

58 *Jē'-šūs* said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before *Ā'-brā-hām* was, ^aI am.

59 Then ^atook they up stones to cast at him: but *Jē'-šūs* hid himself, and went out of the temple ^agoing through the midst of them, and so passed by.

CHAPTER 9.

1 The man that was born blind restored to sight. He is brought to the Pharisees, who are offended at it, and cast him out. 38 He confesseth Christ.

AND as *Jē'-šūs* passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

2 And his disciples asked him saying, Master, ^awho did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 *Jē'-šūs* answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: ^abut that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

4 ^aI must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

5 As long as I am in the world, ^aI am the light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, ^ahe spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he ^aanointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay.

7 And said unto him, Go, wash ^ain the pool of *Sī-lō-ām*, (which is but interpretation, Sent.) ^aHe went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing.

8 ¶ The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he: others said, He is like him: but he said, I am he.

10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jē'-šūs made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Si-lō'-ām, and wash: and I went and washed, and received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where he? He said, I know not.

13 ¶ They brought to the Phār'-ī-sēes him that aforetime was blind.

14 And it was the sabbath day when Jē'-šūs made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Phār'-ī-sēes also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.

16 Therefore said some of the Phār'-ī-sēes, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet.

18 But the Jēws did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.

22 These words spake his parents, because they feared the Jēws: for the Jēws had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue.

A.D. 32.

^a Josh. 7. 19.
¹ Sam. 6. 5.
^b ver. 16.

^c ver. 6, 7.

^d ch. 8. 14.

^e ch. 3. 10.

^f Job 27. 9.
& 35. 12.
Ps. 18. 41.
& 24. 15.
& 66. 18.
Prov. 1. 23.
& 15. 22.
& 28. 9.
Is. 1. 15.
Jer. 11. 11.
& 14. 12.
Ezek. 8. 18.
Mic. 3. 4.
Zech. 7. 13.
^g ver. 33.
ch. 3. 2.
^h ch. 7. 12, 43.
& 10. 19.
ⁱ ver. 16.
^k ch. 4. 19.
& 6. 14.
^l ver. 2.

^m or, excommunicated him,
ver. 22.

ⁿ Mat. 14. 33.
& 16. 16.
Mark 1. 1.
ch. 10. 36.
1 John 5. 13.

^o ch. 4. 26.

^p ch. 5. 22, 27.
See
ch. 3. 17.
& 12. 47.
^q ch. 7. 13.
& 12. 42.
& 19. 38.
Acts 5. 13.
^r Mat. 13. 13.
^s ver. 34.
ch. 16. 2.

23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Mō'-sēs' disciples.

29 We know that God spake unto Mō'-sēs: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine eyes.

31 Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out.

35 Jē'-šūs heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Jē'-šūs said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 ¶ And Jē'-šūs said, For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.

40 And some of the Phār'-ī-sēes which were with him heard these

words, "and said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Jē'-šūs said unto them, "If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

CHAPTER 10.

¹ Christ is the door, and the good shepherd. ²⁴ He proveth by his works that he is Christ the Son of God.

VERILY, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

2 But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice; and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

6 This parable spake Jē'-šūs unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jē'-šūs unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

9 "I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

11 "I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, and

A.D. 32.

^a Rom. 2. 19.

^b 2 Tim. 2. 19.

^c ch. 15. 22,

24.

^d Mat. 11. 27.

^e ch. 15. 13.

^f Is. 56. 8.

^g Ezek. 37. 22.

^h Eph. 2. 14.

ⁱ 1 Pet. 2. 25.

^j Is. 53. 7, 8,

12.

^k Heb. 2. 9.

^l ch. 2. 19.

^m ch. 6. 38.

ⁿ 15. 10.

^o Acts 2. 24,

32.

^p ch. 7. 43.

^q 9. 16.

^r ch. 7. 20.

^s 8. 48, 52.

^t Ex. 4. 11.

^u Ps. 94. 9.

^v & 148. 8.

^w ch. 9. 6, 7,

32, 33.

^x Acts 3. 11.

^y 5. 12.

^z or, hold

us in sus-

pense)

^{aa} ch. 14. 6.

^{ab} Eph. 2. 18.

^{ac} ver. 38.

^{ad} ch. 3. 9.

^{ae} 5. 38.

^{af} ch. 8. 47.

^{ag} 1 John 4. 6.

^{ah} ver. 4, 14.

^{ai} Is. 40. 11.

^{aj} Ezek. 34. 12,

23.

^{ak} 37. 24.

^{al} Heb. 13. 20.

^{am} 1 Pet. 2. 25,

5. 4.

^{an} ch. 6. 37.

^{ao} 17. 11, 12,

18. 9.

^{ap} ch. 14. 28.

^{aq} ch. 17. 2, 6,

&c.

^{ar} 22. ch. 11. 16,

17.

^{as} ch. 17. 11,

22.

^{at} ch. 8. 59.

^b know my sheep, and am known of mine.

15 ^d As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: "and lay down my life for the sheep.

16 And ^f other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also must bring, and they shall hear my voice; "and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

17 Therefore doth my Father love me, ^h because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I ⁱ have power to take it again. ^j This commandment have I received of my Father.

19 ^k There was a division therefore again among the Jews for the sayings.

20 And many of them said, "I have a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?

21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. "Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

22 ^l And it was at Jē-rū'-sā-lē the feast of the dedication, and was winter.

23 And Jē'-šūs walked in the temple ^m in Sōl'-ō-mōn's porch.

24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou ⁿ make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.

25 Jē'-šūs answered them, I testify unto you, and ye believed not: "the work that I do in my Father's name, ye bear witness of me.

26 But ^o ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.

27 ^p My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me.

28 And I give unto them eternal life; and ^q they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

29 ^r My Father, "which gave me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.

30 ^s I and my Father are one.

31 Then ^t the Jews took up stones again to stone him.

32 Jē'-šūs answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from

ny Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

33 The Jews answered him, saying, 'For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, ^b makest thyself God.

34 Jē'-sūs answered them, 'Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?

35 If he called them gods, 'unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;

36 Say ye of him, ^c whom the Father hath sanctified, and ^a sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; 'because said, I am ^k the Son of God?

37 'If I do not the works of my father, believe me not.

38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, ^a believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, 'that the father *is* in me, and I in him.

39 ^p Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand,

40 And went away again beyond Jōr'-dān into the place 'where Jōhn first baptized; and there he abode.

41 And many resorted unto him, and said, Jōhn did no miracle: ^a but all things that Jōhn spake of this man were true.

42 'And many believed on him here.

CHAPTER 11.

Christ raiseth Lazarus. 45 Many Jews believe. 47 The high priests and Pharisees take counsel against Christ. 49 Caiaphas prophesieth. 54 Jesus hideth himself. 55 The Jews lay wait for him.

NOW a certain man was sick, ^a named Lāz'-ā-rūs, of Bēth'-ā-nŷ, the town of 'Mār'-ŷ and her sister Mār'-thā.

2 ('It was *that* Mār'-ŷ which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lāz'-ā-rūs was sick.)

3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick.

4 When Jē'-sūs heard *that*, he said, 'This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified hereby.

5 Now Jē'-sūs loved Mār'-thā, and her sister, and Lāz'-ā-rūs.

6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, ^a he abode two days till in the same place where he was.

A.D. 33.

^a ch. 10. 31.

^b ch. 5. 18.

^c Ps. 82. 6.

^d ch. 9. 4.

^e Rom. 13. 1.

^f ch. 12. 35.

^g ch. 6. 27.

^h ch. 3. 17.

ⁱ & 5. 36, 37.

^j & 8. 42.

^k ver. 30.

^l ch. 5. 17, 18.

^m Luke 1. 35.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 9. 35, 37.

^o ch. 15. 24.

^p So Deut. 31. 16.

^q Dan. 12. 2.

^r Mat. 9. 24.

^s Acts 7. 60.

^t 1 Cor. 15. 18, 51.

^u ch. 5. 36.

^v & 14. 16, 11.

^w ch. 14. 10, 11.

^x & 17. 21.

^y ch. 7. 30, 44.

^z & 8. 59.

^{aa} ch. 1. 28.

^{ab} ch. 3. 30.

^{ac} ch. 8. 30.

^{ad} & 11. 45.

^{ae} 2 i.e. about

^{af} two miles.

^{ag} Luke 10. 38,

^{ah} 39.

^{ai} Mat. 26. 7.

^{aj} Mark 14. 3.

^{ak} ch. 12. 3.

^{al} ch. 9. 31.

^{am} ver. 40.

^{an} ch. 9. 3.

^{ao} Luke 14. 14.

^{ap} ch. 5. 29.

^{aq} ch. 10. 40.

^{ar} ch. 5. 21.

^{as} & 6. 39, 40,

^{at} 44.

^{au} ch. 1. 4.

^{av} & 6. 35.

^{aw} & 14. 6.

^{ax} Col. 3. 4.

^{ay} 1 John 1. 1,

^{az} 2

^{ba} & 5. 11.

^{bb} ch. 3. 36.

^{bc} 1 John 5. 10,

^{bd} &c.

7 Then after that saith he to *his* disciples, Let us go into Jū-dā'-ā again.

8 *His* disciples say unto him, Master, 'the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?

9 Jē'-sūs answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? ^a If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

10 But ^f if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.

11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lāz'-ā-rūs ^m sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.

12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.

13 Howbeit Jē'-sūs spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.

14 Then said Jē'-sūs unto them plainly, Lāz'-ā-rūs is dead.

15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him.

16 Then said Thōm'-ās, which is called Did'-ŷ-mūs, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.

17 Then when Jē'-sūs came, he found that he had *lain* in the grave four days already.

18 Now Bēth'-ā-nŷ was nigh unto Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, ^a about fifteen furlongs off:

19 And many of the Jews came to Mār'-thā and Mār'-ŷ, to comfort them concerning their brother.

20 Then Mār'-thā, as soon as she heard that Jē'-sūs was coming, went and met him: but Mār'-ŷ sat *still* in the house.

21 Then said Mār'-thā unto Jē'-sūs, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

22 But I know, that even now, ^a whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give *it* thee.

23 Jē'-sūs saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again.

24 Mār'-thā saith unto him, ^a I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.

25 Jē'-sūs said unto her, I am ^b the resurrection, and the ^c life: ^a he that

believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:

26 And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?

27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: ^bI believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.

28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mār'-y her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

29 As soon as she heard *that*, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

30 Now Jē'-šūs was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Mār'-thā met him.

31 The Jēwē then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mār'-y, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.

32 Then when Mār'-y was come where Jē'-šūs was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, ^aLord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

33 When Jē'-šūs therefore saw her weeping, and the Jēwē also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and ²was troubled,

34 And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see.

35 ¹Jē'-šūs wept.

36 Then said the Jēwē, Behold how he loved him!

37 And some of them said, Could not this man, ^mwhich opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

38 Jē'-šūs therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it.

39 Jē'-šūs said, Take ye away the stone. Mār'-thā, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been dead four days.

40 Jē'-šūs saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God?

41 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jē'-šūs lifted up *his* eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.

A.D. 33.

^a ch. 12. 30.

^b Mat. 16. 16.
ch. 4. 42.
& 6. 14, 69.

^c ch. 20. 7.

^d ch. 2. 23.
& 10. 42.
& 12. 11, 18.

^e ver. 19.

^f Ps. 2. 2.
Mat. 26. 3.
Mark 14. 1.
Luke 22. 2.
^g ch. 12. 19.
Acts 4. 16.

^h ver. 21.

ⁱ Luke 3. 2.
ch. 18. 14.
Acts 4. 6.

² Gr. *he troubled himself.*
^k ch. 18. 14.

¹ Luke 19. 41.

^m ch. 9. 6.

ⁿ Is. 49. 6.
¹ John 2. 2.
^o ch. 10. 16.
Eph. 2. 14-17.

^p ch. 4. 1, 3.
& 7. 1.

^q See
2 Chr. 13. 19.
^r ver. 4. 23.

^s ch. 2. 13.
& 5. 1.
& 6. 4.

^t ch. 7. 11.

42 And I knew that thou hearest me always: but ^abecause of the people which stand by I said *it*, that they may believe that thou hast sent me.

43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Láz'-ā-rú, come forth.

44 And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and ^ahis face was bound about with a napkin. Jē'-šūs saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

45 Then many of the Jēwē which came to Mār'-y, ^aand had seen the things which Jē'-šūs did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went the other ways to the Phār'-i-seēs, and told them what things Jē'-šūs had done.

47 ¶ ¹Then gathered the chief priests and the Phār'-i-seēs a council, and said, ²What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

48 If we let him thus alone, a ^amen will believe on him: and the Rō'-māns shall come and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, *named* Cā'-aphās, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,

50 ^kNor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jē'-šūs should die for that nation;

52 And ⁿnot for that nation only: ^obut that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.

53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

54 Jē'-šūs ^ptherefore walked more openly among the Jēwē; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called ^qĒ'-phrā-īm, and there continued with his disciples.

55 ¶ ^rAnd the Jēwē's passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jē-rú'-sā-lēm before the passover, to purify themselves.

56 ^sThen sought they for Jē'-šūs and spake among themselves, as they

hood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast? 57 Now both the chief priests and the Phār'-i-seēs had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew it, that they might take him.

CHAPTER 12.

Jesus exouseth Mary anointing his feet. 9 People flock to see Lazarus. 12 Christ rideth into Jerusalem. 20 Greeks desire to see Jesus. 37 The Jews are generally blinded. 44 Jesus calleth earnestly for confession of faith.

THEN Jē'-sūs six days before the passover came to Bēth'-ā-n'y, where Lāz'-ā-rūs was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

2^a There they made him a supper; and Mār'-thā served: but Lāz'-ā-rūs was one of them that sat at the table with him.

3 Then took ¹ Mār'-y a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jē'-sūs, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of his disciples, Jā'-dās Is-cār'-i-ot, Sī'-mōn's son, which should betray him,

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and ² had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Jē'-sūs, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.

8 For ³ the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

9 Much people of the Jēws therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jē'-sūs' sake only, but that they might see Lāz'-ā-rūs also, ⁴ whom he had raised from the dead.

10 ⁵ But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lāz'-ā-rūs also to death;

11 Because that by reason of him many of the Jēws went away, and believed on Jē'-sūs.

12 ⁶ On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jē'-sūs was coming to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm,

13 Took branches of palm trees,

A.D. 33.

^a Ps. 118. 25, 26.

^b Mat. 21. 7.

^c Zech. 9. 9.

^d Luke 18. 34.

^e ch. 7. 39.

^f ch. 14. 28.

^g ch. 11. 1, 43.

^h Mat. 26. 6. Mark 14. 3.

ⁱ ver. 11.

^j Luke 10. 38, 39. ch. 11. 2.

^k ch. 11. 47, 48.

^m Acts 17. 4.

ⁿ 1 Kin. 8. 41, 42. Acts 8. 27.

^o ch. 1. 44.

^p ch. 13. 29.

^q ch. 13. 52. & 17. 1.

^r Mat. 26. 11. Mark 14. 7. 1 Cor. 15. 36.

^s Mat. 10. 39. & 16. 25. Mark 8. 35. Luke 9. 24. & 17. 33. ^t ch. 11. 43, 44.

^u Luke 16. 31.

^v ch. 14. 3. & 17. 24. 1 Thes. 4. 17.

^w ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.

^x Mat. 26. 38, 39. Luke 12. 50. ch. 13. 21.

^y Mat. 21. 8. Mark 11. 8. Luke 19. 35, 36, &c.

^z Luke 22. 53. ch. 18. 37. ^{aa} Mat. 3. 17.

and went forth to meet him, and cried, ^a Hō-sān'-nā: Blessed is the King of Is'-rā-ēl that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 ^b And Jē'-sūs, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

15 ^c Fear not, daughter of Sī'-on: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things ^d understood not his disciples at the first: ^e but when Jē'-sūs was glorified, ^f then remembered they that these things were written of him, and ^g that they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lāz'-ā-rūs out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

18 ^h For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Phār'-i-seēs therefore said among themselves, ⁱ Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

20 ^j And there ^k were certain Greeks among them ^l that came up to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to Phil'-ip, ^m which was of Bēth-sā'-i-dā of Gāl'-i-lēe, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jē'-sūs.

22 Phil'-ip cometh and telleth An'-drēw: and again An'-drēw and Phil'-ip tell Jē'-sūs.

23 ⁿ And Jē'-sūs answered them, saying, ^o The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ^p Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 ^q He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and ^r where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will ^s my Father honour.

27 ^t Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: ^u but for this cause came I unto this hour.

28 Father, glorify thy name. ^v Then came there a voice from heaven,

saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Jē'-šūs answered and said, ^d This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.

31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall ^f the prince of this world be cast out.

32 And I, ^a if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw ^b all men unto me.

33 ^m This he said, signifying what death he should die.

34 The people answered him, ⁿ We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jē'-šūs said unto them, Yet a little while ^e is the light with you. ^r Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for ^h he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be ^t the children of light. These things spake Jē'-šūs, and departed, and ^z did hide himself from them.

37 ¶ But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:

38 That the saying of Ē-sāi'-ās the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, ^o Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

39 Therefore they could not believe, because that Ē-sāi'-ās said again,

40 ^d He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with ^u their eyes, nor understand with ^v their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

41 ^f These things said Ē-sāi'-ās, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

42 ¶ Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but ^a because of the Phār'-ī-seēs they did not confess ^h him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:

43 ^b For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

A.D. 33.

^a Mark 9. 37.

¹ Pet. 1. 21.

^b ch. 14. 9.

^c ver. 35. 36.

ch. 3. 19.

& 8. 12.

& 9. 5, 39.

^d ch. 11. 42.

^e ch. 5. 45.

& 8. 15, 26.

^f Mat. 12. 29.

Luke 10. 18.

ch. 14. 30.

& 16. 11.

Acts 26. 18.

2 Cor. 4. 4.

Eph. 2. 2.

& 6. 12.

^g ch. 3. 17.

^h ch. 3. 14.

& 8. 28.

ⁱ Luke 10. 16.

^j Rom. 5. 18.

Heb. 2. 9.

^k Deut. 18. 19.

Mark 16. 16.

^l ch. 18. 32.

^m Ps. 69. 36,

37.

& 110. 4.

ⁿ Is. 9. 7.

& 53. 8.

Ezek. 37. 25.

Dan. 2. 44.

& 7. 14, 27.

^o Mic. 4. 7.

^p ch. 8. 38.

& 14. 10.

^q Deut. 18. 18.

^r ver. 46.

ch. 1. 9.

& 8. 12.

& 9. 5.

^s Jer. 13. 16.

Eph. 5. 8.

^t ch. 11. 10.

^u 1 John 2. 11.

^v Luke 16. 8.

Eph. 5. 8.

1 Thes. 5. 5.

1 John 2. 9-11.

^w Mat. 26. 2.

^x ch. 8. 59.

& 11. 54.

^y ch. 12. 23.

& 17. 1, 11.

^z ver. 27.

Luke 22. 3.

^a Is. 53. 1.

Rom. 10. 16.

^b Mat. 11. 27.

& 28. 18.

ch. 3. 35.

& 17. 2.

Acts 2. 36.

1 Cor. 15. 27.

Heb. 2. 8.

^c ch. 8. 42.

& 16. 28.

^d Is. 6. 9, 10.

Mat. 13. 14.

^e Luke 22. 27.

Phil. 2. 7, 8.

^f Is. 6. 1.

^g Gr. he.

^h Mat. 3. 14.

ⁱ ch. 7. 13.

& 9. 22.

^j ver. 12.

^k ch. 5. 44.

44 ¶ Jē'-šūs cried and said, ^t That believeth on me, believeth on me, but on him that sent me.

45 And ^b he that seeth me see him that sent me.

46 ^c I am come a light into this world, that whosoever believeth in me should not abide in darkness.

47 And if any man hear my word and believe not, ^e I judge him now for ^f I came not to judge the world but to save the world.

48 ^h He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: ⁱ the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

49 For ^j I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me he gave me a commandment, ^k what I should say, and what I should speak.

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Jesus washeth his disciples' feet: exhorteth to love one another in unity: 34 commandeth them to love one another

NOW ^a before the feast of the passover, when Jē'-šūs knew that ^b his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.

2 And supper being ended, ^c the devil having now put into the hearts of Jū-dās Is-cār'-i-ot, Sī'-mōn's son, to betray him;

3 Jē'-šūs knowing ^d that the Father had given all things into his hand, and ^e that he was come from God and went to God;

4 ^f He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel and girded himself.

5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe ^g them with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Sī'-mōn Peter: and ^h Pē'-tēr saith unto him, Lord, ⁱ dost thou wash my feet?

7 Jē'-šūs answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest now; ^j but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Pē'-tēr saith unto him, Tho

hath never wash my feet. Jē'-šūs answered him, ^a If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Sī'-mōn Pē'-tēr saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also *my* hands and *my* head.

10 Jē'-šūs saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash his feet, but is clean every whit: and ^c ye are clean, but not all.

11 For ^d he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have said to you?

13 ^e Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for *so* I am.

14 ^f If I then, *your* Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ^g ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For ^h I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.

16 ⁱ Verily, verily, I say unto you, the servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

17 ^j If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

18 ^k I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, ^l He that loveth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me.

19 ^m Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am *he*.

20 ⁿ Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

21 ^o When Jē'-šūs had thus said, ^p he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that ^q one of you shall betray me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now ^r there was leaning on Jē'-šūs' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jē'-šūs loved.

24 Sī'-mōn Pē'-tēr therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who he should be of whom he spake.

25 He then lying on Jē'-šūs' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

A.D. 33.

^a ch. 3. 5.
¹ Cor. 6. 11.
Eph. 5. 26.
Tit. 3. 5.
Heb. 10. 22.
² or, *morsel*.

^b Luke 22. 3.
& ch. 6. 70.

^c ch. 15. 3.

^d ch. 6. 64.

^e ch. 12. 6.

^f Mat. 23. 8.
Luke 6. 46.
¹ Cor. 8. 6.
& 12. 3.
Phil. 2. 11.

^g Luke 22. 27.
^h Rom. 12. 10.
Gal. 6. 1, 2.
¹ Pet. 5. 5.

ⁱ ch. 12. 23.
^j Mat. 11. 29.
Phil. 2. 5.
¹ Pet. 2. 21.

^k 1 John 2. 6.
^l ch. 14. 13.
¹ Pet. 4. 11.
^m Mat. 10. 24.

ⁿ Luke 6. 40.
ch. 15. 20.

^o ch. 12. 23.
^p James 1. 25.
^q ch. 7. 34.
& 8. 21.

^r Lev. 19. 18.
ch. 15. 12.
Eph. 5. 2, 22.
¹ Thes. 4. 9.

^s James 2. 8.
¹ Pet. 1. 22.
¹ John 2. 7.
& 3. 11, 23.
& 4. 21.

^t ver. 21.
Ps. 41. 9.
Mat. 26. 23.

² or, *From henceforth*.
^u ch. 14. 29.
& 16. 4.

^v 1 John 2. 5.
& 4. 20.

^w Mat. 10. 40.
& 25. 40.
Luke 10. 16.

^x ch. 21. 18.
2 Pet. 1. 14.
^y Mat. 26. 21.
Mark 14. 18.

^z Luke 22. 21.
ch. 12. 27.
^{aa} Mat. 26. 33-35.

^{bb} Mark 14. 29-31.
Luke 22. 33, 34.

^{cc} Acts 1. 17.
¹ John 2. 19.
^{dd} ch. 19. 26.
& 20. 2.
& 21. 7, 20, 24.

^{ee} ch. 16. 22.

26 Jē'-šūs answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a ² sop, when I have dipped *it*. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave *it* to Jū'-dās Is-cār'-i-qt, the son of Sī'-mōn.

27 ^b And after the sop Sā'-tān entered into him. Then said Jē'-šūs unto him, That thou doest, do so quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some of *them* thought, because ^c Jū'-dās had the bag, that Jē'-šūs had said unto him, Buy *those things* that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.

30 He then having received the sop went immediately out: and it was night.

31 ¶ Therefore, when he was gone out, Jē'-šūs said, 'Now is the Son of man glorified, and ^d God is glorified in him.

32 If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and ^e shall straightway glorify him.

33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: ^f and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

34 ^g A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

35 ^h By this shall all *men* know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

36 ¶ Sī'-mōn Pē'-tēr said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jē'-šūs answered him, Whither I go, thou cannot not follow me now; but ⁱ thou shalt follow me afterwards.

37 Pē'-tēr said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will ^j lay down my life for thy sake.

38 Jē'-šūs answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Christ comforteth his disciples: 6 professeth himself the way, the truth, and the life: 13 prayers in his name effectual. 16 He promiseth the Holy Ghost: 27 and leaveth his peace with them.

LET ^d not your heart be troubled: I ye believe in God, believe also in me.

2 In my Father's house are many mansions: if *it were* not so, I would have told you. ^bI go to prepare a place for you.

3 And if ^cI go and prepare a place for you, ^dI will come again, and receive you unto myself; that ^ewhere I am, *there* ye may be also.

4 And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

5 Thōm'ās saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jē'sūs saith unto him, I am ^fthe way, ^gthe truth, and ^hthe life: ⁱno man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

7 ^jIf ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 Phil'ip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jē'sūs saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Phil'ip? ^khe that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou *then*, Shew us the Father?

10 Believest thou not that ^lI am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you ^mI speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I *am* in the Father, and the Father in me: ⁿor else believe me for the very works' sake.

12 ^oVerily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater *works* than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 ^pAnd whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do *it*.

15 ^q'If ye love me, keep my commandments.

16 And I will pray the Father, and ^rhe shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

17 *Even* ^sthe Spirit of truth; ^twhom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he

A.D. 33.

^a 1 John 2.

27.

^b ch. 13. 33.^c Mat. 28. 20.^d or,^e *orphans*.^f ver. 3. 28.^g ver. 18. 28.^h Acts 1. 11.ⁱ ch. 16. 16.^j ch. 12. 26.^k 17. 24.^l 1 Thes. 4. 17.^m 1 Cor. 15. 20.ⁿ ch. 10. 38.^o 17. 21. 23.^p 1 John 2. 5.^q & 5. 3.^r Heb. 9. 8.^s ch. 1. 17.^t & 8. 32.^u ch. 1. 4.^v & 11. 25.^w ch. 10. 9.^x Luke 6. 16.^y ch. 8. 19.^z 1 John 2.

24.

Rev. 3. 20.

^a ch. 5. 19. 38.^b & 7. 16.^c & 8. 28.^d & 12. 49.^e ch. 12. 45.^f Col. 1. 15.^g Heb. 1. 3.^h ver. 20.ⁱ ch. 10. 38.^j & 17. 21. 23.^k Luke 24. 49.^l ch. 15. 26.^m & 16. 7.ⁿ ch. 5. 19.^o & 7. 16.^p & 8. 28.^q & 12. 49.^r ch. 2. 22.^s & 12. 16.^t & 16. 13.^u 1 John 2. 20.^v 27.^w ch. 5. 36.^x & 10. 38.^y Phil. 4. 7.^z Col. 3. 15.^a Mat. 21. 21.^b Mark 16. 17.^c Luke 10. 17.^d ver. 3. 18.^e ch. 10. 7.^f Mat. 7. 7.^g & 21. 22.^h Mark 11. 24.ⁱ Luke 11. 9.^j ch. 15. 7. 16.^k & 16. 23. 24.^l James 1. 5.^m 1 John 3. 22.ⁿ & 5. 14.^o ch. 16. 16.^p ch. 2. 22.^q & 20. 17.^r ch. 5. 18.^s & 10. 30.^t Phil. 2. 6.^u ch. 13. 19.^v & 16. 4.^w ver. 21. 23.^x ch. 15. 10.^y 1 John 5. 3.^z ch. 12. 31.^a & 16. 11.^b ch. 15. 26.^c & 16. 7.^d Rom. 8. 15.^e ch. 15. 26.^f & 16. 13.^g 1 John 4. 6.^h 1 Cor. 2. 14.ⁱ ch. 10. 18.^j Phil. 2. 8.^k Heb. 5. 8.

dwelleth with you, ^aand shall ^bin you.

18 ^cI will not leave you ^dcomfortless: ^eI will come to you.

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ^fye see me ^gbecause I live, ye shall live also.

20 At that day ye shall know that ^hI am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

21 ⁱHe that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 ^jJū-dās saith unto him, nō īs-cār'-ī-ot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jē'sūs answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, ^kand we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and ^lthe world which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being ^myet present with you.

26 But ⁿthe Comforter, *which* the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, ^ohe shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

27 ^pPeace I leave with you, ^qmy peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how ^rI said unto you, I go away, and come ^sagain unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said ^tI go unto the Father: for ^umy Father is greater than I.

29 And ^vnow I have told you before it come to pass, that, ^wwhen it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: ^xfor the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and ^ythat the Father gave me commandments, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

CHAPTER 15.

The consolation and mutual love between Christ and his members. 18 Comfort in the hatred and persecution of the world. 26 Office of the Holy Ghost.

1 AM the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: he that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: or without me ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.

10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

12 This is my commandment, that ye love one another, as I have loved you.

13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth

A.D. 33.

ch. 14. 13.

Mat. 15. 13.

1 John 3. 13.

1 John 4. 5.

ch. 13. 10.

& 17. 17.

Eph. 5. 26.

1 Pet. 1. 22.

ch. 17. 14.

Col. 1. 23.

1 John 2. 6.

Mat. 10. 24.

Luke 6. 40.

ch. 13. 16.

Hos. 14. 8.

Phil. 1. 11.

& 4. 13.

Ezek. 3. 7.

or, severed

from me,

Acts 4. 12.

Mat. 3. 10.

& 7. 29.

Mat. 10. 22.

& 24. 9.

ch. 16. 3.

ch. 9. 41.

ch. 14. 15.

& 16. 23.

ch. 3. 2.

& 7. 31.

& 9. 32.

ch. 14. 15.

Ps. 35. 19.

& 69. 4.

John 24. 49.

ch. 14. 17.

& 16. 7. 13.

Acts 2. 38.

ch. 16. 24.

& 17. 13.

1 John 1. 4.

ch. 13. 34.

1 Thes. 4. 9.

1 Pet. 4. 8.

1 John 3. 11.

& 4. 21.

1 John 5. 6.

Luke 24. 48.

Acts 1. 21.

& 2. 32.

& 3. 15.

& 4. 20. 33.

& 5. 32.

& 13. 31.

1 Pet. 5. 1.

2 Pet. 1. 16.

ch. 10. 11.

Rom. 3. 7. 8.

Eph. 5. 2. 2.

1 John 3. 16.

Luke 1. 2.

1 John 1. 1.

See

Mat. 12. 50.

ch. 14. 15.

See

Gen. 18. 17.

ch. 17. 25.

Acts 20. 27.

Mat. 11. 6.

& 24. 10.

& 25. 31.

ch. 9. 22. 34.

& 12. 42.

ch. 6. 70.

1 John 4. 10.

19.

Mat. 28. 19.

Mark 16. 15.

Col. 1. 6.

Acts 8. 1.

& 9. 1.

& 25. 9. 10.

fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

17 These things I command you, that ye love one another.

18 If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you.

19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

20 Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep your's also.

21 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.

22 If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloke for their sin.

23 He that hateth me hateth my Father also.

24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.

25 But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause.

26 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me:

27 And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Christ comforteth his disciples against tribulation by the promise of the Holy Ghost, &c. 23 Prayers made in his name are acceptable to his Father. 33 Peace in Christ, and in the world affliction.

THESE things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.

2 They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

3 And *these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.

4 But ^bthese things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.

5 But now ^cI go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?

6 But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.

7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, ^ethe Comforter will not come unto you; but ^fif I depart, I will send him unto you.

8 And when he is come, he will ^greprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

9 ^hOf sin, because they believe not on me;

10 ⁱOf righteousness, ^jbecause I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

11 ^kOf judgment, because ^lthe prince of this world is judged.

12 I have yet many things to say unto you, ^mbut ye cannot bear them now.

13 Howbeit when he, ⁿthe Spirit of truth, is come, ^ohe will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, ^pthat shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew ^qit unto you.

15 ^rAll things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew ^sit unto you.

16 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, ^tbecause I go to the Father.

17 Then said ^usome of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.

A.D. 33.

^a ch. 15. 21.
^b Rom. 10. 2.
^c 1 Cor. 2. 8.
^d 1 Tim. 1. 13.
^e ch. 13. 19.
^f & 14. 29.

^g ch. 7. 33.
^h & 13. 3.
ⁱ & 14. 28.

^j Is. 26. 17.

^k ch. 7. 39.
^l & 14. 16, 26.
^m & 15. 26.

ⁿ Acts 2. 33.
^o Eph. 4. 8.
^p Luke 24. 41.
^q ch. 14. 1, 27.
^r & 20. 20.
^s Acts 2. 46.
^t & 13. 32.
^u 1 Pet. 1. 8.

^v or, convince.
^w Mat. 7. 7.
^x ch. 14. 13.
^y & 15. 16.
^z Acts 2. 22-37.

^a Acts 2. 32.
^b ch. 3. 14.
^c & 5. 32.
^d Acts 26. 18.
^e Luke 10. 18.
^f ch. 12. 31.
^g Eph. 2. 2.
^h Col. 2. 15.
ⁱ Heb. 2. 14.
^j ch. 15. 11.

^k or, parabables.
^l Mark 4. 33.
^m 1 Cor. 3. 2.
ⁿ Heb. 5. 12.

^o or, parabables.
^p ch. 14. 17.
^q & 15. 26.

^r ch. 14. 26.
^s 1 John 2. 20.
^t ch. 14. 21.

^u ver. 30.
^v ch. 3. 13.
^w & 17. 8.
^x ch. 13. 3.
^y Mat. 11. 27.
^z ch. 3. 35.
^a & 13. 3.
^b & 17. 10.

^c or, parabable.
^d ch. 13. 3.
^e ch. 21. 17.

^f ch. 17. 8.

^g Mat. 26. 31.
^h Mark 14. 27.
ⁱ ch. 20. 10.

^j or, his own home.
^k ch. 8. 29.

19 Now Jē-sūs knew that the were desirous to ask him, and sa unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.

21 ^aA woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your joy no man taketh from you.

23 And in that day ye shall ask nothing. ^bVerily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give you.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, ^cthat your joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in ^dproverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in ^eproverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

26 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:

27 ^fFor the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and ^ghave believed that I came out from God.

28 ^hI came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again I leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no ⁱproverb.

30 Now are we sure that ^jthou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: but this ^kwe believe that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jē-sūs answered them, Do ye now believe?

32 ^lBehold, the hour cometh, when now is, that ye shall be scattered, ^mevery man to ⁿhis own home, and shall leave me alone: and ^oyet

not alone, because the Father with me.

13 These things I have spoken unto you, that ^ain me ye might have peace. ^aIn the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

CHAPTER 17.

Christ prayeth to his Father to glorify him, 6 to preserve his apostles, 20 and all other believers.

1 THESE words spake Jē'sūs, and ^alifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, ^athe hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

2 ^aAs thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many ^aas thou hast given him.

3 And ^athis is life eternal, that they might know thee ^athe only true God, and Jē'sūs Christ, ^awhom thou hast sent.

4 ^aI have glorified thee on the earth: ^aI have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory ^awhich I had with thee before the world was.

6 ^aI have manifested thy name unto the men ^awhich thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.

8 For I have given unto them the words ^awhich thou gavest me; and they have received them, ^aand have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.

9 I pray for them: ^aI pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

10 And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.

11 ^aAnd now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, ^aas we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, ^aI kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have

A.D. 33.

^a 1 John 2. 19.
^b ch. 6. 70.
^c Ps. 109. 8.
^d Acts 1. 20.
^e Is. 9. 6.
^f Rom. 5. 1.
^g Eph. 2. 14.
^h Col. 1. 20.
ⁱ ch. 15. 19.
^j 2 Tim. 3. 12.
^k Rom. 8. 37.
^l 1 John 4. 4.
^m ch. 15. 18.
ⁿ 1 John 3. 13.
^o ch. 8. 23.

ⁱ ch. 12. 23.
^k Mat. 6. 13.
^l Gal. 1. 4.
^m 2 The. 3. 3.
ⁿ 1 John 5. 18.
^o Dan. 7. 14.
^p Mat. 11. 27.
^q 1 Cor. 15. 25, 27.
^r Phil. 2. 10.
^s Heb. 2. 8.
^t Acts 15. 9.
^u Eph. 5. 26.
^v 1 Pet. 1. 22.
^w ver. 6, 9, 24.
^x ch. 6. 37.
^y Ps. 119. 142, 151.
^z ch. 20. 21.
^{aa} Is. 53. 11.
^{ab} Jer. 9. 24.
^{ac} 1 Cor. 8. 4.
^{ad} 1 The. 1. 9.
^{ae} ch. 3. 34.
^{af} & 6. 29, 57.
^{ag} 1 Cor. 1. 2.
^{ah} 1 The. 4. 7.
^{ai} Heb. 10. 10.
^{aj} ch. 13. 31.
^{ak} & 14. 13.
^{al} 2 or, truly sanctified.
^{am} ch. 9. 3.
^{an} ch. 14. 31.
^{ao} ch. 10. 16.
^{ap} Rom. 16. 5.
^{aq} Gal. 3. 28.
^{ar} Phil. 2. 6.
^{as} Col. 1. 15.
^{at} Heb. 1. 3.
^{au} ch. 10. 38.
^{av} & 14. 11.
^{aw} Ps. 22. 22.
^{ax} ch. 6. 37, 39.
^{ay} & 10. 29.
^{az} ch. 14. 20.
^{ba} 1 John 1. 3.
^{bb} Col. 3. 14.
^{bc} ch. 8. 28.
^{bd} & 12. 49.
^{be} & 14. 10.
^{bf} ch. 16. 27.
^{bg} ch. 12. 26.
^{bh} 1 The. 4. 17.

^{bi} 1 John 5. 19.
^{bj} ver. 5.

^{bk} ch. 15. 21.
^{bl} & 16. 3.
^{bm} ch. 7. 29.
^{bn} & 8. 55.
^{bo} & 10. 15.
^{bp} ch. 16. 15.
^{bq} ver. 8.
^{br} ch. 15. 27.
^{bs} ch. 13. 1.
^{bt} ver. 6.
^{bu} ch. 15. 15.
^{bv} ch. 15. 9.
^{bw} 1 Pet. 1. 5.
^{bx} Jude 1.

^{by} ch. 10. 30.

^{bz} Heb. 2. 13.

kept, and ^anone of them is lost, ^abut the son of perdition; ^athat the scripture might be fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 I have given them thy word; ^aand the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, ^aeven as I am not of the world.

15 I pray not that thou shouldst take them out of the world, but ^athat thou shouldst keep them from the evil.

16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 ^aSanctify them through thy truth: ^athy word is truth.

18 ^aAs thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

19 And ^afor their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be ^asanctified through the truth.

20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

21 ^aThat they all may be one; as ^athou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; ^athat they may be one, even as we are one:

23 I in them, and thou in me, ^athat they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.

24 ^aFather, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: ^afor thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

25 O righteous Father, ^athe world hath not known thee: but ^aI have known thee, and ^athese have known that thou hast sent me.

26 ^aAnd I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love ^awherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Judas betrayeth Jesus. 10 Peter smiteth off Malchus' ear. 12 Jesus is taken, and led unto Annas and Caiaphas. 15 Peter's denial. 28 Jesus arraigned before Pilate.

WHEN Jē'-šūs had spoken these words, ^b he went forth with his disciples over ^c the brook Cē-drōn, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Jū'-dās also, which betrayed him, knew the place: ^d for Jē'-šūs oftentimes resorted thither with his disciples.

3 ^e Jū'-dās then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Phār'-i-seēs, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jē'-šūs therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?

5 They answered him, Jē'-šūs of Nāz'-ā-rēth. Jē'-šūs saith unto them, I am *he*. And Jū'-dās also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am *he*, they went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jē'-šūs of Nāz'-ā-rēth.

8 Jē'-šūs answered, I have told you that I am *he*: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:

9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, ^a Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 ^f Then Sī'-mon Pē'-tēr having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Māl'-chūs.

11 Then said Jē'-šūs unto Pē'-tēr, Put up thy sword into the sheath: ^g the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jēws took Jē'-šūs, and bound him,

13 And ^h led him away to ⁱ Ān'-nās first; for he was father in law to Cāi'-ā-phās, which was the high priest that same year.

14 ^j Now Cāi'-ā-phās was *he*, which gave counsel to the Jēws, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 ^k And Sī'-mon Pē'-tēr followed Jē'-šūs, and so *did* another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jē'-šūs into the palace of the high priest.

A.D. 33.

^a Mat. 26. 69.
Mark 14. 66.
Luke 22. 64.
^b Mat. 26. 36.
Mark 14. 32.
Luke 22. 39.
^c 2 Sam. 15.
23.

^d Luke 21. 37.
& 22. 39.

^e Mat. 26. 47.
Mark 14. 61.
Luke 22. 47.
Acts 1. 16.

^f Mat. 26. 55.
Luke 4. 16.
ch. 7. 14, 25,
28.
& 8. 2.

^g Jer. 20. 2.
Acts 23. 2.
2 or, with
a rod.
^h ch. 17. 12.

ⁱ Mat. 26. 51.
Mark 14. 47.
Luke 22. 49,
50.
^j Mat. 26. 57.

^k Mat. 26. 69,
71.
Mark 14. 69,
Luke 22. 58.
^l Mat. 20. 22.
& 26. 39, 42.

^m See
Mat. 26. 57.
ⁿ Luke 3. 2.
^o Mat. 26. 74.
Mark 14. 72.
Luke 22. 60.
ch. 13. 38.
^p And
Annas
sent Christ
bound
unto
Caiaphas
the high
priest,
ver. 24.

^q Mat. 27. 2.
Mark 15. 1.
Luke 23. 1.
Acts 3. 13.
^r ch. 11. 50.
^s or, Pilate's
house.
Mat. 27. 27.
^t Acts 10. 23.
& 11. 3.
^u Mat. 26. 58.
Mark 14. 54.
Luke 22. 54.

16 ^v But Pē'-tēr stood at the door without. Then went out the other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Pē'-tēr.

17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Pē'-tēr, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? saith, I am not.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Pē'-tēr stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 ^w The high priest then asked Jē'-šūs of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

20 Jē'-šūs answered him, ^x I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jēws always resorted, and in secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

22 And when he had thus spoken one of the officers which stood by ^y struck Jē'-šūs ^z with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jē'-šūs answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?

24 ^{aa} Now Ān'-nās had sent his bound unto Cāi'-ā-phās the high priest.

25 And Sī'-mon Pē'-tēr stood and warmed himself. ^{ab} They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, being *his* kinsman whose ear Pē'-tēr cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Pē'-tēr then denied again: ^{ac} and immediately the cock crew.

28 ^{ad} Then led they Jē'-šūs from Cāi'-ā-phās unto ^{ae} the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.

29 Pī'-lāte then went out unto them and said, What accusation bringest thou against this man?

0 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him unto thee.

1 Then said Pi'-lāte unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jēw's therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

2 That the saying of Jē'-sūs might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.

3 Then Pi'-lāte entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jē'-s, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jēw's?

4 Jē'-sūs answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?

5 Pi'-lāte answered, Am I a Jēw? mine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

6 Jē'-sūs answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jēw's: at now is my kingdom not from hence.

7 Pi'-lāte therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jē'-sūs answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that 'is of the truth heareth my voice.

8 Pi'-lāte saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jēw's, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault at all.

9 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jēw's?

10 Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Bār-āb'-s. Now Bār-āb'-bās was a robber.

CHAPTER 19.

Christ is scourged, crowned with thorns, and beaten. Pilate delivereth him to be crucified. 26 He commendeth his mother to John. 28 He dieth. 31 His side is pierced. 38 His burial.

WHEN 'Pi'-lāte therefore took Jē'-sūs, and scourged him.

2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe,

A.D. 33.

* ver. 6.
ch. 18. 38.

* Mat. 20. 19.
ch. 12. 32.
33.

* Mat. 27. 11.
* Acts 3. 13.

* Lev. 24. 16.

* Mat. 26. 65.
ch. 5. 18.
& 10. 33.

* 1 Tim. 6. 13.
* Dan. 2. 44.
& 7. 14.
Luke 12. 14.
ch. 6. 15.
& 8. 15.
* Is. 53. 7.
* Mat. 27. 12.
14.

* Luke 22. 53.
ch. 7. 30.

* ch. 8. 47.
1 John 3. 19.
& 4. 6.

* Luke 23. 2.

* Mat. 27. 24.
Luke 23. 4.
ch. 19. 4. 6.
* Acts 17. 7.
* Mat. 27. 15.
Mark 15. 6.
Luke 23. 17.

* Acts 3. 14.

* Luke 23. 19.

* Mat. 27. 62.

* Mat. 20. 19.
& 27. 26.
Mark 15. 15.
Luke 18. 33.

* Gen. 49. 10.

3 And said, Hail, King of the Jēw's! and they smote him with their hands.

4 Pi'-lāte therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jē'-sūs forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pi'-lāte saith unto them, Behold the man!

6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pi'-lāte saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jēw's answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God.

8 When Pi'-lāte therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid;

9 And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jē'-sūs, Whence art thou? But Jē'-sūs gave him no answer.

10 Then saith Pi'-lāte unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jē'-sūs answered, Thou couldst have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pi'-lāte sought to release him: but the Jēw's cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cæ'-sār's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Cæ'-sār.

13 When Pi'-lāte therefore heard that saying, he brought Jē'-sūs forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hē'-brēw, Gāb'-bā-thā.

14 And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jēw's, Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pi'-lāte saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæ'-sār.

16 *Then delivered he him there-
fore unto them to be crucified. And
they took Jē'-šūs, and led him away.

17 *And he bearing his cross ^dwent
forth into a place called *the place of*
a skull, which is called in the Hē'-
brēw Gōl'-gō-thā:

18 Where they crucified him, and
two other with him, on either side
one, and Jē'-šūs in the midst.

19 ¶ *And Pī'-lāte wrote a title,
and put it on the cross. And the
writing was, JĒ'-ŠŪS OF NĀZ'-Ā-
RĒTH THE KING OF THE JĒWS.

20 This title then read many of the
Jēws: for the place where Jē'-šūs
was crucified was nigh to the city:
and it was written in Hē'-brēw, and
Græek, and Lāt-in.

21 Then said the chief priests of
the Jēws to Pī'-lāte, Write not, The
King of the Jēws; but that he said,
I am King of the Jēws.

22 Pī'-lāte answered, What I have
written I have written.

23 ¶ *Then the soldiers, when they
had crucified Jē'-šūs, took his gar-
ments, and made four parts, to
every soldier a part; and also his
coat: now the coat was without seam,
²woven from the top throughout.

24 They said therefore among them-
selves, Let us not rend it, but cast
lots for it, whose it shall be: that
the scripture might be fulfilled,
which saith, *They parted my raiment
among them, and for my vesture
they did cast lots. These things
therefore the soldiers did.

25 ¶ *Now there stood by the
cross of Jē'-šūs his mother, and his
mother's sister, Mār'-ŷ the wife of
²*Clē'-ō-phās, and Mār'-ŷ Māg'-dā-
lēne.

26 When Jē'-šūs therefore saw his
mother, and *the disciple standing
by, whom he loved, he saith unto his
mother, *Woman, behold thy son!

27 Then saith he to the disciple,
Behold thy mother! And from that
hour that disciple took her *unto
his own home.

28 ¶ After this, Jē'-šūs knowing
that all things were now accom-
plished, *that the scripture might
be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full
of vinegar: and ^bthey filled a sponge
with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop,
and put it to his mouth.

A.D. 33.

* Mat. 27. 26,
31.
Mark 15. 15.
Luke 23. 24.
^b ch. 17. 4.
* Mat. 27. 31,
33.
Mark 15. 21,
22.
Luke 23. 26,
33.
^d Num. 15. 36.
Heb. 13. 12.
^e ver. 42.
Mark 15. 42.
/ Deut. 21. 23.
/ Mat. 27. 37.
Mark 15. 26.
Luke 23. 38.

^a 1 John 5. 6,
8.

* Mat. 27. 35.
Mark 15. 24.
Luke 23. 34.
^a Ex. 12. 46.
Num. 9. 12.
Ps. 34. 20.

1 Ps. 22. 16,
17.
Zech. 12. 10.
Rev. 1. 7.
2 or,
wrought.

* Mat. 27. 57.
Mark 15. 42.
Luke 23. 50.
^a ch. 9. 22.
& 12. 42.
* Ps. 22. 18.

* Mat. 27. 55.
Mark 15. 40.
Luke 23. 49.
^e ch. 3. 1, 2
& 7. 50.
3 or, Clotas.
/ Luke 24. 18.
^e ch. 13. 23.
& 20. 2.
& 21. 7, 20,
24.
* Acts 5. 6.

" ch. 2. 4.

* ch. 1. 11.
& 16. 32.

/ Is. 53. 9.
2 ver. 31.
* Ps. 69. 21.

^b Mat. 27. 48.

30 When Jē'-šūs therefore had
ceived the vinegar, he said, ^bI
finished: and he bowed his head
and gave up the ghost.

31 The Jēws therefore, *because
was the preparation, ^cthat the bo-
dy should not remain upon the cross
the sabbath day, (for that sabbath
day was an high day,) besought
late that their legs might be broken
and that they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, ^aand
brake the legs of the first, and of
the other which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jē'-
šūs and saw that he was dead already,
they brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with
his spear pierced his side, and forthwith
^acame there out blood and water.

35 And he that saw it bare record,
and his record is true: and he know-
eth that he saith true, that ye might
believe.

36 For these things were done
^athat the scripture should be
fulfilled, A bone of him shall not
be broken.

37 And again another scripture
saith, ^cThey shall look on him whom
they pierced.

38 ¶ *And after this Jō'-sēph
Ār-im-ā-thāē-ā, being a disciple
of Jē'-šūs, but secretly ^afor fear of
the Jēws, besought Pī'-lāte that he
might take away the body of Jē'-šūs:
Pī'-lāte gave him leave. He came
therefore, and took the body of
Jē'-šūs.

39 And there came also ^cNīc-ō-
nūs, which at the first came to
Jēws by night, and brought a mix-
ture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred
pound weight.

40 Then took they the body of
Jēws, and ^cwound it in linen clothes
with the spices, as the manner of
the Jēws is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he
was crucified there was a garden; and
in the garden a new sepulchre, where
was never man yet laid.

42 ^cThere laid they Jē'-šūs there-
fore *because of the Jēws' prepa-
ration day; for the sepulchre was now
at hand.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Mary cometh to the sepulchre: 3 as also Peter
and John. 11 Jesus appeareth to Mary Magdalene
and to his disciples. 24 The incredulity,
confession of Thomas.

THE first day of the week cometh Mār-ŷ Māg'-dā-lēne early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

Then she runneth, and cometh Sī'-mon Pē'-tēr, and to the other disciple, whom Jē'-sūs loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and I know not where they have laid him.

Pē'-tēr therefore went forth, and the other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Pē'-tēr, and came first to the sepulchre.

And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; and went he not in.

Then cometh Sī'-mon Pē'-tēr following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes

And the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.

Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

But Mār-ŷ stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,

And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jē'-sūs had lain.

And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw the angels standing, and knew not that they were Jē'-sūs.

Jē'-sūs saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where

A.D. 33.

* Mat. 28. 1.
Mark 16. 1.
Luke 24. 1.

b ch. 13. 23.
& 19. 26.
& 21. 7, 20,
24.

c Ps. 22. 22.
Mat. 28. 10.
Rom. 8. 29.
Heb. 2. 11.

d ch. 16. 28.
e Eph. 1. 17.

f Luke 24. 12.
g Luke 24. 10.
Luke 24. 10.

h Mark 16. 14.
Luke 24. 36.
1 Cor. 15. 5.

i ch. 19. 40.

k ch. 16. 22.

l ch. 11. 44.

m Mat. 28. 18.
ch. 17. 18,
19.
2 Tim. 2. 2.
Heb. 3. 1.

n Mat. 16. 19.
& 18. 18.

o Pa. 16. 10.
Acts 2. 25-31.
& 13. 34, 35.

p Mark 16. 5.
q ch. 11. 16.

r Mat. 28. 9.
Mark 16. 9.

s Luke 24. 16.
31.
ch. 21. 4.

t 1 John 1. 1.

thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

16 Jē'-sūs saith unto her, Mār-ŷ. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rāb-bō'-nī; which is to say, Master.

17 Jē'-sūs saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.

18 Mār-ŷ Māg'-dā-lēne came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he had spoken these things unto her.

19 ¶ Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jē'-sūs and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. ¶ Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jē'-sūs to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost:

23 ¶ Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

24 ¶ But Thōm'-ās, one of the twelve, called Did'-ŷ-mūs, was not with them when Jē'-sūs came.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 ¶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thōm'-ās with them: then came Jē'-sūs, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you.

27 Then saith he to Thōm'-ās, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.

28 And Thōm'-ās answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

29 Jē'-šūs saith unto him, Thōm'-ās, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: ^a blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

30 ¶ ^b And many other signs truly did Jē'-šūs in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:

31 ^c But these are written, that ye might believe that Jē'-šūs is the Christ, the Son of God; ^d and that believing ye might have life through his name.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Christ appeareth again to his disciples. 6 The great draught of fishes. 15 Christ's charge to Peter. 18 He foretelleth him of his death. 25 The conclusion.

AFTER these things Jē'-šūs shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Ti-bē'-rī-ās; and on this wise shewed he *himself*.

2 There were together Si'-mon Pē'-tēr, and Thōm'-ās called Did'-y-mūs, and ^e Nā-thān'-ā-ēl of Cā'-nā in Gāl'-ī-lēē, and ^f the sons of Zēb'-ē-dēē, and two other of his disciples.

3 Si'-mon Pē'-tēr saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jē'-šūs stood on the shore: but the disciples ^g knew not that it was Jē'-šūs.

5 Then ^h Jē'-šūs saith unto them, ⁱ Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, ^j Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore ^k that disciple whom Jē'-šūs loved saith unto Pē'-tēr, It is the Lord. Now when Si'-mon Pē'-tēr heard that it was the Lord, he girt *his* fisher's coat *unto him*, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

A.D. 33.

^a 2 Cor. 5. 7.
¹ 1 Pet. 1. 8.

^b ch. 21. 25.

^c Acts 10. 41.

^d Luke 1. 4.

^e ch. 3. 15, 16.
^f & 5. 24.
¹ 1 Pet. 1. 8, 9.

^g See ch. 20. 19, 20.

^h ch. 1. 45.

ⁱ Mat. 4. 21.

^j Acts 20. 28.
Heb. 13. 20.
¹ 1 Pet. 2. 25.
^k & 5. 2, 4.

^k ch. 20. 14.
¹ ch. 2. 24, 25.
² & 16. 30.

^m Luke 24. 41.

ⁿ 2 or, Sirs.

^o ch. 13. 36.
Acts 12. 3, 4.
^p Luke 5. 4, 6, 7.

^q ch. 13. 23.
^r & 20. 2.

^s 2 Pet. 1. 14.

^t ch. 13. 23, 25.
^u & 20. 2.

10 Jē'-šūs saith unto them, Bring the fish which ye have now caught.

11 Si'-mon Pē'-tēr went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jē'-šūs saith unto them, ^v Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jē'-šūs then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and likewise.

14 This is now ^w the third time that Jē'-šūs shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 ¶ So when they had dined, Jē'-šūs saith to Si'-mon Pē'-tēr, Si'-mon, son of Jō'-nās, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord, thou knowest that I love thee. Jē'-šūs saith unto him, Feed my lambs.

16 He saith to him again the second time, Si'-mon, son of Jō'-nās, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

17 He saith unto him the third time, Si'-mon, son of Jō'-nās, lovest thou me? Pē'-tēr was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he saith unto him, Lord, ^x thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jē'-šūs saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

18 ^y Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdest thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thine hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not.

19 This spake he, signifying what death he should glorify God by. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

20 Then Pē'-tēr, turning about, seeth the disciple ^z whom Jē'-šūs loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Pē'-tēr seeing him saith to Jē'-šūs, Lord, and what *shall* this man do?

22 Jē'-šūs saith unto him, If I will,

at he tarry 'till I come, what is
at to thee? follow thou me.
3 Then went this saying abroad
among the brethren, that that dis-
ciple should not die: yet Jē'-sūs said
unto him, He shall not die; but,
I will that he tarry till I come,
that is that to thee?
4 This is the disciple which testi-

A.D. 33.
a Mat. 16. 27,
28.
& 25. 31.
1 Cor. 4. 5.
& 11. 28.
Rev. 2. 25.
& 3. 11.
b ch. 19. 25.
c John 12.
d ch. 20. 30.
e Amos 7. 10.

fieth of these things, and wrote these
things: and we know that his testi-
mony is true.

25 And there are also many other
things which Jē'-sūs did, the which,
if they should be written every one,
I suppose that even the world itself
could not contain the books that
should be written. Ā'-mēn.

THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

CHAPTER 1.

Christ, preparing his apostles to the beholding of
his ascension, gathereth them together to mount
Olivet, bidding them to expect in Jerusalem the
coming down of the Holy Ghost. 9 The ascension.
They return, and give themselves to prayer. 26
Matthias is chosen in place of Judas.

THE former treatise have I made,
O Thē-ōph'-i-lūs, of all that
Jē'-sūs began both to do and teach,
Until the day in which he was
taken up, after that he through the
Holy Ghost 'had given command-
ments unto the apostles whom he
had chosen:

To whom also he shewed him-
self alive after his passion by many
certain proofs, being seen of them
several days, and speaking of the
things pertaining to the kingdom
of God:

And, being assembled together
with them, commanded them that
they should not depart from Jē-rū'-
sā-lēm, but wait for the promise of
the Father, which, saith he, ye have
heard of me.

For Jōhn truly baptized with
water; but ye shall be baptized
with the Holy Ghost not many days
hence.

When they therefore were come
together, they asked of him, saying,
Lord, wilt thou at this time restore
unto us the kingdom to Is'-rā-ēl?

And he said unto them, It is not
your business to know the times or the
seasons, which the Father hath put
into his own power.

But ye shall receive power,
after that the Holy Ghost is come
upon you: and ye shall be witnesses
unto me both in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and
in all Jū-dā'-ā, and in Sā-mā'-i-ā,
and unto the uttermost part of the
earth.

And when he had spoken these
things, while they beheld, he was

A.D. 33.
a Mat. 23. 3.
Mark 16. 5.
Luke 24. 4.
John 20. 12.
ch. 10. 3, 20.
b Luke 1. 3.
c ch. 2. 7.
& 13. 31.
d Mark 16. 19.
Luke 9. 51.
e Mat. 28. 19.
Mark 16. 15.
f Dan. 7. 13.
Mark 24. 30.
Mark 16. 28.
Luke 21. 27.
John 14. 3.
1 Thes. 1. 10.
& 4. 16.
2 Thes. 1. 10.
Rev. 1. 7.
g Luke 24. 52.
h Mark 16. 14.
Luke 24. 36.
John 20. 19.
i ch. 9. 37, 39.
& 20. 8.
k Mat. 10. 2-4.
l Luke 24. 43, 49.
m 2 Cor. 13. 12.
n Luke 6. 15.
o Luke 24. 49.
John 14. 16.
p Jude 1.
q ch. 2. 1, 48.
r Mat. 3. 11.
s Joel 3. 18.
t Luke 23. 49, 55.
& 24. 10.
u Mat. 13. 55.
v Mat. 24. 3.
w Is. 1. 26.
x Rev. 3. 1.
y 1 Thes. 5. 1.
z Ps. 41. 9.
aa John 13. 18.
ab ch. 2. 1, 4.
ac 3 Cor. the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you.
ad Luke 24. 49.
ae Luke 22. 47.
af John 18. 3.
ag Luke 24. 48.
ah John 15. 27.
ai Mat. 10. 4.
aj Luke 6. 16.
ak ver. 26.
al ch. 12. 25.
am & 20. 24.
an & 21. 19.
ao Mat. 27. 5, 7, 8.
ap Luke 24. 51.
aq Mat. 28. 15.
ar 2 Pet. 2. 15.
as ver. 2.

taken up; and a cloud received him
out of their sight.

10 And while they looked sted-
fastly toward heaven as he went up,
behold, two men stood by them in
white apparel;

11 Which also said, Ye men of
Gāl'-i-lēe, why stand ye gazing up
into heaven? this same Jē'-sūs, which
is taken up from you into heaven,
shall so come in like manner as ye
have seen him go into heaven.

12 Then returned they unto Jē-
rū'-sā-lēm from the mount called
Ōl'-i-vēt, which is from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm
a sabbath day's journey.

13 And when they were come in,
they went up into an upper room,
where abode both Pē'-tēr, and
Jāmes, and Jōhn, and Ān'-drēw,
Phīl'-ip, and Thōm'-ās, Bār-thōl'-
ō-mēw, and Mātth'-ēw, Jāmes the son
of Al-phā'-ūs, and Sī'-mon Zē-lō'-tēs,
and Jū'-dās the brother of Jāmes.

14 These all continued with one
accord in prayer and supplication,
with the women, and Mār'-y the
mother of Jē'-sūs, and with his
brethren.

15 And in those days Pē'-tēr stood
up in the midst of the disciples,
and said, (the number of names to-
gether were about an hundred and
twenty,)

16 Men and brethren, this scrip-
ture must needs have been fulfilled,
which the Holy Ghost by the mouth
of Dā'-vid spake before concerning
Jū'-dās, which was guide to them
that took Jē'-sūs.

17 For he was numbered with us,
and had obtained part of this
ministry.

18 Now this man purchased a field
with the reward of iniquity; and
falling headlong, he burst asunder

in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jē-rū-sā-lēm; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, A-cēl'-dā-mā, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, ¹Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and ²his ³bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jē'-šūs went in and out among us,

22 ^dBeginning from the baptism of Jōhn, unto that same day that ^ehe was taken up from us, must one be ordained ^fto be a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Jō'-šēph called ^gBār'-sā-bās, who was surnamed Jūs'-tūs, and Mātth-ī'-ās.

24 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, ^hwhich knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

25 ⁱThat he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Jū'-dās by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Mātth-ī'-ās; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

CHAPTER 2.

¹The apostles, filled with the Holy Ghost, and speaking divers languages, are admired by some, and derided by others. ¹⁴Peter's sermon. ⁴¹He baptizeth a great number that were converted, the apostles working many miracles, and God daily increasing his church.

AND when ^athe day of Pēn'-tē-cōst was fully come, ^bthey were all with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and ^cit filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

4 And ^dthey were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began ^eto speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were dwelling at Jē-rū-sā-lēm Jēw's, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

6 Now ^fwhen this was noised

A.D. 33.

² or, troubled in mind.

^a ch. 1. 11.

^b Ps. 69. 25.

^c Ps. 109. 8.
³ or, office, or, charge.

^d Mark 1. 1.

^e ver. 9.

^f ver. 8.
John 15. 27.
ch. 4. 33.

^g ch. 15. 22.

^h 1 Sam. 16. 7.
1 Chr. 28. 9.
& 29. 17.
Jer. 11. 20.
& 17. 10.
ch. 15. 8.
Rev. 2. 23.
ⁱ ver. 17.

^k 1 Thes. 5. 7.

¹ Is. 44. 3.
Ezek. 11. 19.
& 36. 27.
Joel 2. 28, 29.
Zech. 12. 10.
John 7. 38.
^m ch. 10. 45.
ⁿ ch. 21. 9.
^o Lev. 23. 15.
Deut. 16. 9.
ch. 20. 16.
^p ch. 1. 14.

^q ch. 4. 31.
^r ch. 21. 4, 9, 10.
1 Cor. 12. 10, 28.
& 14. 1, &c.
^s Joel 2. 30.
31.
^t ch. 1. 5.

^u Mark 16. 17.
ch. 10. 46.
& 19. 6.
1 Cor. 12. 10, 28, 30.
& 13. 1.
& 14. 2, &c.

^v Mat. 24. 29.
Mark 13. 24.
Luke 21. 25.
^w Rom. 10. 13.
^x Gr. when this voice was made.

abroad, the multitude came together, and were ²confounded, because that every man heard them speak in their own language.

7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak ^aGāl-i-lā'-āns?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Pār'-thī-āns, and Mēdes, and lām-ites, and the dwellers in Mēd-pō-tā-mī-ā, and in Jū-dā'-ā, and Cypā-dō'-cī-ā, in Pōn'-tūs, and A'-sīā.

10 Phryg'-ī-ā, and Pām-phyl'-ī-ā in Ē'-gŷpt, and in the parts of Lī-ŷ-ā about Cŷ-rē-nē, and strangers of Rōme, Jēw's and proselytes,

11 Crētes and A-rā'-bī-āns, we hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

13 Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

14 ¶ But Pē-tēr, standing up, said unto them, Ye men of Jū-dā and all ye that dwell at Jē-rū-sā-lēm, be this known unto you, and hearken unto my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, ^aseeing it is *but* the third hour of the day.

16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Jō'-ēl;

17 ^bAnd it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, ^c"I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and ^dyour daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:

19 ^eAnd I will shew wonders and signs in the heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 ^fThe sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

21 And it shall come to pass, ^gthat whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

22 Ye men of Īs'-rā-ēl, hear these words; Jē'-šūs of Nāz'-ā-rēth, a man approved of God among you ^bby miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know: 23 Him, ^abeing delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ^cye have taken, and ^dwicked hands have crucified and slain: 24 ^eWhom God hath raised up, giving loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it. 25 For Dā'-vid speaketh concerning him, ^fI foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved: 26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover so my flesh shall rest in hope: 27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer the Holy One to see corruption. 28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance. 29 Men and brethren, ^glet me tell you truly, ^hlet me truly speak unto you ⁱof the patriarch Dā'-vid, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day. 30 Therefore being a prophet, ^jand knowing that God had sworn with oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne; 31 He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, ^kthat his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption. 32 ^l'This Jē'-šūs hath God raised up, ^mwhereof we all are witnesses. 33 Therefore ⁿbeing by the right hand of God exalted, and ^ohaving received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he ^phath shed forth this which ye now see and hear. 34 For Dā'-vid is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, ^qThe LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, 35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool. 36 Therefore let all the house of

A.D. 33.

^a ch. 5. 31.

^b John 3. 2. & 14. 10, 11. ch. 10. 38. Heb. 2. 4.

^c Zech. 12. 10. Luke 3. 10. ch. 9. 6. & 16. 30.

^d Mat. 26. 24. Luke 22. 22. ch. 3. 18. & 4. 28.

^e ch. 5. 30.

^f Luke 24. 47. ch. 3. 19.

^g ch. 3. 15.

^h Rom. 4. 24.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 6. 14.

^j 2 Cor. 4. 14.

^k Eph. 1. 20.

^l Col. 2. 12.

^m 1 Thes. 1. 10.

ⁿ Heb. 13. 20.

^o 1 Pet. 1. 21.

^p Ps. 16. 8.

^q Joel 2. 28.

^r ch. 3. 25.

^s ch. 10. 45.

^t Eph. 2. 13.

^u ch. 1. 14.

^v Rom. 12. 12.

^w Eph. 6. 18.

^x Col. 4. 2.

^y Heb. 10. 25.

^z or, I may.

^{aa} 1 Kin. 2. 10.

^{ab} ch. 13. 36.

^{ac} Mark 16. 17.

^{ad} ch. 4. 33.

^{ae} & 5. 12.

^{af} 2 Sam. 7. 12.

^{ag} 13.

^{ah} Ps. 132. 11.

^{ai} Luke 1. 32.

^{aj} Rom. 1. 3.

^{ak} 2 Tim. 2. 3.

^{al} P. ch. 4. 32, 34.

^{am} Is. 53. 7.

^{an} ch. 1. 14.

^{ao} Luke 24. 53.

^{ap} ch. 5. 42.

^{aq} ch. 20. 7.

^{ar} 3 or, at home.

^{as} Ps. 16. 10.

^{at} Luke 2. 62.

^{au} ch. 4. 33.

^{av} Rom. 14. 18.

^{aw} ver. 24.

^{ax} ch. 5. 14.

^{ay} & 11. 24.

^{az} ch. 1. 8.

^{ba} Phil. 2. 9.

^{bb} John 10. 12.

^{bc} Heb. 14. 26.

^{bd} & 15. 26.

^{be} ch. 10. 45.

^{bf} Eph. 4. 8.

Īs'-rā-ēl know assuredly, that God ^chath made that same Jē'-šūs, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 ¶ Now when they heard this, ^dthey were pricked in their heart, and said unto Pē'-tēr and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do?

38 Then Pē'-tēr said unto them, ^eRepent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jē'-šūs Christ for the remission of sins; and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 For the promise is unto you, and ^fto your children, and ^gto all that are afar off, ^heven as many as the Lord our God shall call.

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation.

41 ¶ Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added ⁱunto them about three thousand souls.

42 ^jAnd they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every soul: and ^kmany wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

44 And all that believed were together, and ^lhad all things common;

45 And sold their possessions and goods, and ^mparted them to all men, as every man had need.

46 ⁿAnd they, continuing daily with one accord ^oin the temple, and ^pbreaking bread ^qfrom house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,

47 Praising God, and ^rhaving favour with all the people. And ^sthe Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

CHAPTER 3.

1 A lame man healed. 12 Peter preacheth to the people. 19 He exhorteth them by repentance and faith to seek remission of their sins.

NOW Pē'-tēr and Jōhn went up together ^ainto the temple at the hour of prayer, ^bbeing the ninth hour.

2 And ^ca certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beauti-

ful, * to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;

3 Who seeing Pē'-tēr and Jōhn about to go into the temple asked an alms.

4 And Pē'-tēr, fastening his eyes upon him with Jōhn, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Pē'-tēr said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jē'-sūs Christ of Nāz'-ā-rēth rise up and walk.

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength.

8 And he *leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 And all the people saw him walking and praising God:

10 And they knew that it was he which *sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

11 And as the lame man which was healed held Pē'-tēr and Jōhn, all the people ran together unto them in the porch *that is called Sōl'-ō-mōn's, greatly wondering.

12 ¶ And when Pē'-tēr saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Ī'-rā-ēl, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

13 'The God of Ā'-brā-hām, and of Ī'-śāac, and of Jā'-cob, the God of our fathers, *hath glorified his Son Jē'-sūs; whom ye *delivered up, and *denied him in the presence of Pī'-lāte, when he was determined to let him go.

14 But ye denied *the Holy One *and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

15 And killed the *Prince of life, *whom God hath raised from the dead; *whereof we are witnesses.

16 And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the

A.D. 33.

* John 9. 8.

b Luke 23. 34.

John 16. 3.

ch. 13. 27.

1 Cor. 2. 8.

1 Tim. 1. 13.

c Luke 24. 44.

ch. 25. 22.

d Ps. 22.

Is. 50. 6.

e Is. 53. 5, &c.

Dan. 9. 26.

1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.

f ch. 2. 38.

f ch. 4. 10.

g ch. 1. 11.

h Mat. 17. 11.

i Luke 1. 70.

j Is. 35. 6.

k Deut. 18. 15,

18, 19.

ch. 7. 37.

m ch. 4. 16, 21.

n Like

John 9. 8.

o John 10. 23.

ch. 5. 12.

p ch. 2. 39.

Rom. 9. 4, 8.

q Is. 6.

Gal. 3. 26.

r Gen. 12. 3.

s & 18. 18.

t & 22. 18.

u & 26. 4.

v & 28. 14.

w Gal. 3. 8.

x Mat. 10. 5.

y & 15. 24.

z Luke 24. 37.

ch. 13. 42.

aa 33, 46.

ab ver. 22.

ac ch. 5. 30.

ad Mat. 1. 21.

ae John 7. 39.

af & 12. 16.

ag & 17. 1.

ah v Mat. 27. 2.

ai Mat. 27. 20.

aj Mark 15. 11.

ak Luke 23. 18,

23, 34.

al John 18. 40.

am & 19. 15.

an ch. 13. 28.

ao Ps. 16. 10.

ap Mark 1. 24.

aq Luke 1. 36.

ar ch. 2. 27.

as & 4. 27.

at ch. 7. 52.

au & 22. 14.

av or, ruler,

Luke 22. 4.

ch. 5. 24.

aw or, Author,

Heb. 2. 10,

& 5. 9.

1 John 5. 11.

ch. 2. 24.

d ch. 2. 32.

e Mat. 22. 23.

ch. 23. 8.

f Mat. 9. 22.

ch. 4. 10.

g & 14. 9.

faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that *through ignorance ye did it, as also your rulers.

18 *But *those things, which God before had shewed *by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

19 ¶ Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

20 And he shall send Jē'-sūs Christ, which before was preached unto you.

21 *Whom the heaven must receive until the times of *restitution of things, *which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

22 For Mō'-sēs truly said unto the fathers, 'A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, that every soul, which will not hear the prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people.

24 Yea, and all the prophets from Sām'-ū-ēl and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.

25 *Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Ā'-brā-hām, *And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 *Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jē'-sūs, *sent him to bless you, *in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

CHAPTER 4.

3 Peter and John imprisoned. 10 Peter boldly avoucheth the lame man to be healed by the name of Jesus. 13 They command them to preach more in that name, adding also threatening, whereupon the church fleeth to prayer.

AND as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the *captains of the temple, and the Sād'-dū-see came upon them,

2 *Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jē'-sūs the resurrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide.
 4 Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.
 5 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes,
 6 And An'-nās the high priest, and Q'ā-phās, and Jōhn, and Al-ēx-ān'-nār, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jē-rū-sā-lēm.
 7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, 'By what power, or by what name, have ye done this?
 8 ¶ Then Pē-tēr, filled with the holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Jē-rā-ēl,
 9 If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;
 10 Be it known unto you all, and unto all the people of Jē-rā-ēl, 'that by the name of Jē'-šūs Christ of Naz'-ā-rēth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, and by him doth this man stand before you whole.
 11 ¶ This is the stone which was set before you, of which ye have said, 'Nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.
 12 ¶ Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.
 13 ¶ Now when they saw the boldness of Pē-tēr and Jōhn, 'and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jē'-šūs.
 14 And beholding the man which was healed 'standing with them, they could say nothing against it.
 15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,
 16 Saying, "What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them, is manifest to all them that dwell in Jē-rū-sā-lēm; and we cannot deny it.
 17 But that it spread no further

A.D. 33.

^a Again, ch. 5. 40.

^b ch. 5. 29.

^c Luke 3. 2. John 11. 49. & 18. 13.
^d ch. 1. 8. & 2. 22.
^e ch. 22. 15. 1 John 1. 1.

^f Ex. 2. 14. Mat. 21. 23. ch. 7. 27.
^g Mat. 21. 26. Luke 20. 6, 19.
^h 22. 2. ch. 5. 26.
ⁱ Luke 12. 11, 12.
^j ch. 3. 7, 8.

^k ch. 12. 12.

^l ch. 3. 6, 16.

^m 2 K. 11. 49.

ⁿ ch. 2. 24.

^o Ps. 118. 22. Is. 28. 16.

^p Mat. 21. 42.

^q Ps. 2. 4.

^r Mat. 1. 21.

^s ch. 10. 43.

^t 1 Tim. 2. 5, 6.

^u Mat. 26. 3.

^v Luke 22. 2.

^w 23. 1, 8.

^x Luke 1. 35.

^y Mat. 11. 25.

^z 1 Cor. 1. 27.

^{aa} Luke 4. 18.

^{ab} John 10. 36.

^{ac} ch. 2. 23.

^{ad} 3. 18.

^{ae} ch. 3. 11.

^{af} ver. 13, 31.

^{ag} ch. 9. 27.

^{ah} 13. 46.

^{ai} 14. 8.

^{aj} 19. 8.

^{ak} 26. 26.

^{al} 28. 31.

^{am} Ex. 6. 19.

^{an} John 11. 47.

^{ao} ch. 2. 43.

^{ap} 5. 12.

^{aq} ch. 3. 9, 10.

^{ar} ch. 3. 6, 16.

^{as} ver. 27.

^{at} ch. 2. 2, 4.

^{au} 16. 26.

among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.
 18 ¶ And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jē'-šūs.
 19 But Pē-tēr and Jōhn answered and said unto them, 'Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.
 20 ¶ For we cannot but speak the things which 'we have seen and heard.
 21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, 'because of the people: for all men glorified God for 'that which was done.
 22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.
 23 ¶ And being let go, ^kthey went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.
 24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, ^mthou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:
 25 Who by the mouth of thy servant Dā'-vīd hast said, ^pWhy did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?
 26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ.
 27 For 'of a truth against 'thy holy child Jē'-šūs, ^uwhom thou hast anointed, both Hēr'-od, and Pōn'-tius Pi'-lāte, with the Gēn'-tīlēs, and the people of Jē-rā-ēl, were gathered together,
 28 ¶ For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.
 29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, 'that with all boldness they may speak thy word,
 30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; ^band that signs and wonders may be done ^dby the name of 'thy holy child Jē'-šūs.
 31 ¶ And when they had prayed, 'the place was shaken where they

were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

33 And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jē'sūs: and great grace was upon them all.

34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

35 And laid them down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

36 And Jō'sēs, who by the apostles is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Lē-vīte, and of the country of Cŷ-prūs,

37 Having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Sin of Ananias and Sapphira. 17 The apostles again imprisoned: 19 delivered by an angel, &c.

BUT a certain man named Ān-ā-nī'ās, with Sāpph-i-rā his wife, sold a possession,

2 And kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

3 But Pē-tēr said, Ān-ā-nī'ās, why hath Sā-tān filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ān-ā-nī'ās hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried him out, and buried him.

7 And it was about the space of three

A.D. 33.

* ver. 29.

b ch. 5. 12.

Rom. 15. 5.

6.

2 Cor. 13. 11.

Phil. 1. 27.

& 2.

1 Pet. 3. 8.

ch. 2. 44.

d ver. 3.

Mat. 4. 7.

ch. 1. 8.

ch. 1. 22.

ch. 2. 46.

* ver. 5.

* ch. 2. 45.

* ver. 5.

ch. 2. 43.

& 19. 17.

* ver. 37.

ch. 5. 2.

* ch. 2. 45.

& 6. 1.

* ch. 2. 43.

& 14. 3.

& 19. 11.

Rom. 15. 19.

2 Cor. 12. 12.

Heb. 2. 4.

ch. 3. 11.

* John 9. 22.

& 12. 42.

& 19. 38.

* ch. 2. 47.

& 4. 21.

* ver. 34. 35.

ch. 5. 1, 2.

2 or,

in every

street.

* Mat. 9. 21.

& 14. 36.

ch. 19. 12.

* ch. 4. 37.

* Mark 16. 17.

18.

John 14. 12.

* Num. 30. 2.

Deut. 23. 21.

Ecc. 5. 4.

* Luke 22. 3.

3 or,

to deceive,

ver. 9.

* ch. 4. 1, 2, 6.

* or, envy.

* Luke 21. 12.

b ch. 12. 7.

& 16. 26.

* ver. 10. 11.

d John 19. 40.

* John 6. 68.

& 17. 3.

1 John 5. 11.

hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Pē-tēr answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, so much.

9 Then Pē-tēr said unto her, H is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out.

10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came, and found her dead, and, carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.

11 And great fear came upon the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 ¶ And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; and they were all with one accord at Söl-ō-mon's porch.

13 And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them.

14 And believers were added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.)

15 Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Pē-tēr passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jē-rū-sā-lēm, bringing sick folk, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 ¶ Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Saddūcees,) and were filled with indignation,

18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.

19 But the angel of the Lord night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life.

21 And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the

orning, and taught. " But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Is-rā-ēl, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

23 Saying, The prison truly founde shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow.

25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.

27 And when they had brought them, they set *them* before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, " Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jē-rū'-sā-lēm with your doctrine, " and intend to bring this man's blood upon us.

29 ¶ Then Pē'-tēr and the other apostles answered and said, " We ought to obey God rather than men.

30 " The God of our fathers raised up Jē'-šūs, whom ye slew and " hanged on a tree.

31 " Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be " a Prince and " a Saviour, " for to give repentance to Is-rā-ēl, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And " we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, " whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 ¶ " When they heard *that*, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

34 Then stood there up one in the council, a Phār'-i-sēe, named " Gā-ā'-li-ēl, a doctor of the law, had great reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space;

A.D. 33.

" ch. 4. 5, 6.

2 or, believed.

b Luke 22. 4. ch. 4. 1.

c Prov. 21. 30. Is. 8. 10. Mat. 16. 13.

d Luke 21. 15. 1 Cor. 1. 25.

e ch. 7. 51. & 9. 5. & 23. 9.

f Mat. 21. 26. g ch. 4. 18. h Mat. 10. 17. & 23. 34. Mark 13. 9.

i Mat. 5. 12. Rom. 5. 3. 2 Cor. 12. 10. Phil. 1. 29. Heb. 10. 34. James 1. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 13, 16.

k ch. 4. 18. l ch. 2. 46. m ch. 4. 20, 29. n ch. 2. 23, 36. & 3. 15. & 7. 52.

o Mat. 23. 35. & 27. 25. p ch. 4. 19. q ch. 3. 13, 15. & 22. 14. r ch. 10. 39. & 13. 29.

s Gal. 3. 23. 1 Pet. 2. 24. t ver. 7. ch. 2. 41. & 4. 4. & 5. 14.

u ch. 2. 38, 36. Phil. 2. 9. Heb. 2. 10. & 12. 2.

v Mat. 1. 21. w ch. 3. 29. & 11. 30. x Luke 24. 47. & 13. 38. Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14.

y ch. 4. 35. z John 15. 26, 27.

aa ch. 2. 4. & 10. 44. ab Ex. 18. 17. ac ch. 2. 37. ad ch. 7. 54.

ae Deut. 1. 13. ch. 1. 21. & 16. 2. af 1 Tim. 3. 7. ag ch. 22. 3. ah ch. 2. 42.

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Is'-rā-ēl, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Theū'-dās, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Jū'-dās of Gāl'-i-lēe in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: " for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

39 " But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even " to fight against God.

40 And to him they agreed: and when they had " called the apostles, " and beaten *them*, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jē'-šūs, and let them go.

41 ¶ And they departed from the presence of the council, " rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.

42 And daily " in the temple, and in every house, " they ceased not to teach and preach Jē'-šūs Christ.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The apostles, in their care for the poor, 3 appoint the office of deaconship to seven chosen men. 5 Of whom Stephen, a man full of faith, and of the Holy Ghost, 12 is taken, and falsely accused of blasphemy.

AND in those days, " when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the " Grē'-ciāns against the Hē'-brēws, because their widows were neglected " in the daily ministration.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples *unto them*, and said, " It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, " look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we " will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 ¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stē'-phēn, ^aa man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and 'Phīl'-īp, and Prōch'-ō-rūs, and Nī-cā'-nōr, and Tī'-mōn, and Pār'-mē-nās, and 'Nīc'-ō-lās a proselyte of Ān'-tī-ōch:

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and ¹when they had prayed, ²they laid *their* hands on them.

7 And ^athe word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm greatly; and a great company ^bof the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stē'-phēn, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

9 ¶ Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called *the synagogue of the Lī-bēr'-tines*, and Cŷ-rē'-nī-āns, and Āl-ēx-ān'-dri-āns, and of them of Cī-līc'-ī-ā and of Ā'-sīā, disputing with Stē'-phēn.

10 And ^athey were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 ¹Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Mō'-šēs, and *against* God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon *him*, and caught him, and brought *him* to the council,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

14 ^aFor we have heard him say, that this Jē'-šūs of Nāz'-ā-rēth shall ^adestroy this place, and shall change the ^bcustoms which Mō'-šēs delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

CHAPTER 7.

¹ Stephen answereth to the accusation of blasphemy: ² sheweth that Abraham worshipped God rightly: ³¹ reprehendeth their rebellion, and murdering of Christ, the Just One, ⁵⁴ whereupon they stone him to death.

THEN said the high priest, Are these things so?

2 And he said, ^aMen, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Ā'-brā-hām, when he was in Mēs-ō-pō-tā'-mī-ā, before he dwelt in Chār'-rān,

A.D. 33.

^a Gen. 12. 1.

^b ch. 11. 24.

^c ch. 8. 5, 26.

^d & 23. 8.

^e Gen. 11. 31.

^f & 12. 4, 5.

^g Rev. 2. 6, 15.

^h ch. 1. 24.

ⁱ ch. 8. 17.

^j & 9. 17.

^k & 13. 3.

^l 1 Tim. 4. 14.

^m & 5. 22.

ⁿ 2 Tim. 1. 6.

^o & 12. 14.

^p & 19. 20.

^q Col. 1. 6.

^r Gen. 12. 7.

^s & 13. 15.

^t & 15. 3, 18.

^u & 17. 3.

^v John 12. 42.

^w Gen. 15. 13, 16.

^x Ex. 12. 40.

^y Gal. 3. 17.

^z Luke 21. 15.

^{aa} ch. 5. 39.

^{ab} See

^{ac} Ex. 4. 12.

^{ad} Is. 54. 17.

^{ae} Ex. 3. 12.

^{af} Gen. 17. 9-11.

^{ag} 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13.

^{ah} Mat. 26. 59, 60.

^{ai} Gen. 21. 2-4.

^{aj} Gen. 25. 26.

^{ak} Gen. 29. 31, &c.

^{al} & 30. 5, &c.

^{am} & 35. 18, 23.

^{an} Gen. 37. 4, 11, 28.

^{ao} Ps. 105. 17.

^{ap} Gen. 39. 2, 21, 23.

^{aq} Gen. 41. 37, & 42. 6.

^{ar} ch. 25. 8.

^{as} Dan. 9. 26.

^{at} Gen. 41. 54.

^{au} 2 or, rites.

^{av} Gen. 42. 1.

^{aw} Gen. 45. 4, 16.

^{ax} Gen. 45. 9, 27.

^{ay} Gen. 46. 27.

^{az} Deut. 10. 22.

^{ba} ch. 22. 1.

^{bb} Gen. 46. 5.

^{bc} Gen. 49. 33.

^{bd} Ex. 1. 6.

^{be} Ex. 13. 19.

^{bf} Josh. 24. 32.

3 And said unto him, ^aGet thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then ^dcame he out of the land of the Chāl-dæ'-āns, and dwelt in Chār'-rān: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not *so much as* he set his foot on: ^ayet he promised that he would give it to him for possession, and to his seed after him, when *as yet* he had no children.

6 And God spake on this wise: ¹That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and ²treat *them* evil: ³four hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and ^aserve me in this place.

8 ²And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: ^aand so Ā'-brā-hām begat Ī'-śāac, and circumcised him on the eighth day; ^aand Ī'-śāac begat Jā'-cob; and Jā'-cob begat twelve patriarchs.

9 ^aAnd the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Jō'-sēph into Ē'-gŷt: ^abut God was with him,

10 And delivered him out of his afflictions, ^aand gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Phār'-ā-king of Ē'-gŷpt; and he made him governor over Ē'-gŷpt and all his house.

11 ^bNow there came a dearth over all the land of Ē'-gŷpt and Chāl'-ān, and great affliction: and ^ctheir fathers found no sustenance.

12 ^cBut when Jā'-cob heard that there was corn in Ē'-gŷpt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 ^dAnd at the second time Jō'-sēph was made known to his brethren; and Jō'-sēph's kindred was made known unto Phār'-āoh.

14 ^eThen sent Jō'-sēph, and called his father Jā'-cob to *him*, and ^fhis kindred, threescore and fifty souls.

15 ^hSo Jā'-cob went down into Ē'-gŷpt, ^aand died, he, and ^bhis fathers,

16 And ^kwere carried over into

7-*chēm*, and laid in ^a the sepulchre
at *Ā'-brā-hām* bought for a sum
of money of the sons of *Ēm'-môr*
the father of *Sŷ'-chēm*.

17 But when ^c the time of the
promise drew nigh, which God had
promised to *Ā'-brā-hām*, ^d the people
increased and multiplied in *Ē'-gŷpt*,
18 Till another king arose, which
knew not *Jō'-šēph*.

19 The same dealt subtilly with
his kindred, and evil entreated our
fathers, ^e so that they cast out their
young children, to the end they
might not live.

20 ^a In which time *Mō'-šēs* was
born, and ^b was ² exceeding fair,
and nourished up in his father's
house three months:

21 And ^c when he was cast out,
nār'-āōh's daughter took him up,
and nourished him for her own
son.

22 And *Mō'-šēs* was learned in all
the wisdom of the *Ē'-gŷp'-tŷāns*, and
was ^d mighty in words and in deeds.

23 ^a And when he was full forty
years old, it came into his heart
to visit his brethren the children
of *Īs'-rā-ēl*.

24 And seeing one of them suffer
wrong, he defended him, and a-
venge him that was oppressed,
and smote the *Ē'-gŷp'-tŷān*:

25 ^a For he supposed his brethren
might have understood how that
aided by his hand would deliver
them: but they understood not.

26 ^a And the next day he shewed
himself unto them as they strove,
and would have set them at one
gain, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren;
why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour
wrong thrust him away, saying,
Who made thee a ruler and a
judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou
diddest the *Ē'-gŷp'-tŷān* yesterday?

29 ^a Then fled *Mō'-šēs* at this say-
ing, and was a stranger in the land
of *Mā'-dī-ān*, where he begat two
sons.

30 ^a And when forty years were
expired, there appeared to him in
the wilderness of mount *Sī'-nā* an
angel of the Lord in a flame of fire
in a bush.

31 When *Mō'-šēs* saw it, he won-
dered at the sight: and as he drew

A.D. 33.

^a Gen. 23. 16.

^b & 33. 19.

^c Mat. 22. 32.

^d Heb. 11. 16.

^e ver. 6.

^f Gen. 15. 13.

^g Ex. 1. 7-9.

^h Ps. 105. 24,

ⁱ 25.

^j Ex. 3. 5.

^k Josh. 5. 15.

^l Ex. 3. 7.

^m Ex. 1. 22.

ⁿ Ex. 2. 2.

^o Heb. 11. 23.

^p 2 or, fair

^q to God.

^r Ex. 2. 3-10.

^s Ex. 14. 19.

^t Num. 20. 16.

^u Ex. 12. 41.

^v & 33. 1.

^w Ex. 7. & 8,

^x & 9, & 10,

^y & 11, & 14.

^z Luke 24. 19.

^{aa} Ex. 14. 21,

^{ab} 27-29.

^{ac} Ex. 2. 11,

^{ad} 12.

^{ae} Ex. 16. 1,

^{af} 35.

^{ag} Deut. 18. 15,

^{ah} 18.

^{ai} ch. 3. 22.

^{aj} 3 or,

^{ak} as myself.

^{al} Mat. 17. 5.

^{am} Ex. 19. 3,

^{an} 17.

^{ao} 4 or, Now,

^{ap} Is. 63. 9.

^{aq} Gal. 3. 19.

^{ar} Heb. 2. 2.

^{as} Ex. 21. 1.

^{at} Deut. 5. 27,

^{au} 31.

^{av} & 33. 4.

^{aw} John 1. 17.

^{ax} Rom. 3. 2.

^{ay} Ex. 2. 13.

^{az} Ex. 32. 1.

^{ba} Ex. 32. 1.

^{bb} Ex. 32. 1.

^{bc} See

^{bd} Luke 12. 14.

^{be} ch. 4. 7.

^{bf} Deut. 9. 16.

^{bg} Ps. 106. 19,

^{bh} Ex. 2. 15,

^{bi} & 4. 20,

^{bj} & 18. 3, 4.

^{bk} Ezek. 20. 25,

^{bl} 38.

^{bm} 2 Thea. 3. 2.

^{bn} Ex. 3. 2.

^{bo} Dent. 4. 19.

^{bp} 2 Kin. 21. 3.

^{bq} 2 Mos. 5. 25,

^{br} 26.

near to behold it, the voice of the
Lord came unto him,

32 *Saying*, ^a I am the God of thy
fathers, the God of *Ā'-brā-hām*, and
the God of *Ī'-śāac*, and the God of
Jā'-cob. Then *Mō'-šēs* trembled, and
durst not behold.

33 ^a Then said the Lord to him,
Put off thy shoes from thy feet:
for the place where thou standest is
holy ground.

34 ^a I have seen, I have seen the
affliction of my people which is in
Ē'-gŷpt, and I have heard their
groaning, and am come down to
deliver them. And now come, I
will send thee into *Ē'-gŷpt*.

35 This *Mō'-šēs* whom they re-
fused, saying, Who made thee a
ruler and a judge? the same did
God send to be a ruler and a de-
liverer ^b by the hand of the angel
which appeared to him in the bush.

36 ^a He brought them out, after
that he had ^b shewed wonders and
signs in the land of *Ē'-gŷpt*, ^c and in
the Red sea, ^d and in the wilderness
forty years.

37 ^a This is that *Mō'-šēs*, which
said unto the children of *Īs'-rā-ēl*,
^b A prophet shall the Lord your God
raise up unto you of your brethren,
^c like unto me; ^d him shall ye hear.

38 ^a This is he, that was in the
church in the wilderness with ^b the
angel which spake to him in the
mount *Sī'-nā*, and ^c with our fathers:
^d who received the lively ^e oracles to
give unto us:

39 To whom our fathers would not
obey, but thrust him from them, and
in their hearts turned back again
into *Ē'-gŷpt*,

40 ^a *Saying* unto *Aā'-ron*, Make us
gods to go before us: for *as for* this
Mō'-šēs, which brought us out of the
land of *Ē'-gŷpt*, we wot not what is
become of him.

41 ^a And they made a calf in those
days, and offered sacrifice unto the
idol, and rejoiced in the works of
their own hands.

42 Then ^a God turned, and gave
them up to worship ^b the host of
heaven; as it is written in the book
of the prophets, ^c O ye house of
Īs'-rā-ēl, have ye offered to me slain
beasts and sacrifices *by the space* of
forty years in the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle

of Mō'-lōch, and the star of your god Rēm'-phān, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Bāb'-y-lon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, ² speaking unto Mō'-šēs, ³ that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

45 ¹ Which also our fathers ² that came after brought in with Jē'-sūs into the possession of the Gēn'-tīlēs, ³ whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of Dā'-vid;

46 ¹ Who found favour before God, and ² desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jā'-qōb.

47 ¹ But Sōl'-ō-mōn built him an house.

48 Howbeit ² the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 ¹ Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest?

50 Hath not my hand made all these things?

51 ¹ ¶ Ye ² stiffnecked and ³ uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers *did*, so *do* ye.

52 ¹ Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of ² the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

53 ¹ Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept *it*.

54 ¹ ¶ ² When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with *their* teeth.

55 But he, ¹ being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jē'-sūs standing on the right hand of God,

56 And said, Behold, ¹ I see the heavens opened, and the ² Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,

58 And ¹ cast *him* out of the city, ² and stoned *him*: and ³ the witnesses

A.D. 33.

^a ch. 9. 14.^b Ps. 31. 5.

Luke 23. 46.

^c ch. 9. 40.² or,

who spake.

^d Mat. 5. 44.

Luke 6. 28.

^e & 23. 34.^f Ex. 25. 40.

Heb. 8. 5.

^g Josh. 3. 14.^h or, having received.ⁱ Neh. 9. 24.

Ps. 44. 2.

¹ 2 Sam. 7. 1.

Ps. 89. 19.

² ch. 7. 58.³ 1 Chr. 22. 7.¹ 1 Kin. 6. 1.² ch. 11. 19.³ 1 Kin. 8. 27.

2 Chr. 2. 6.

^a Is. 66. 1. 2.

Mat. 5. 34.

^b Gen. 23. 2.^c & 50. 10.

2 Sam. 3. 31.

^d ch. 7. 58.^e & 22. 4.^f & 26. 10, 11.

1 Cor. 15. 9.

Gal. 1. 13.

Phil. 3. 6.

1 Tim. 1. 13.

¹ Is. 48. 4.² Lev. 26. 41.

Deut. 10. 16.

Jer. 4. 4.

³ Mat. 10. 23.

ch. 11. 19.

^a ch. 6. 5.^b 2 Chr. 36.

15.

Mat. 21. 35.

1 Thes. 2. 15.

^c ch. 3. 14.^a Ex. 20. 1.

Heb. 2. 2.

^b Mark 16.

17.

^c ch. 5. 33.^a ch. 6. 5.^d ch. 13. 6.^e ch. 5. 36.^f Mat. 3. 16.^g Dan. 7. 13.^a Luke 4. 29.

Heb. 13. 12.

^b Lev. 24. 16.^c Deut. 13. 9.

10.

laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Sāul.

59 And they stoned Stē'-phē ¹ calling upon God, and saying, Lo Jē'-sūs, ² receive my spirit.

60 And he ¹ kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, ² Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

CHAPTER 8.

¹ By occasion of the persecution in Jerusalem, church being planted in Samaria, 5 by Philip deacon, 14 Peter and John come to confirm and enlarge the church. 9, 18 Of Simon the sorcerer 37 Philip baptizeth an Ethiopian eunuch.

AND ¹ Sāul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and ² they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Jū-dā and Sā-mā'-i-ā, except the apostles.

2 And devout men carried Stē'-phēn to his burial, and ³ made great lamentation over him.

3 As for Sāul, ¹ he made havock of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed *them* to prison.

4 Therefore ¹ they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word.

5 Then ¹ Phīl'-ip went down to the city of Sā-mā'-i-ā, and preached Christ unto them.

6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Phīl'-ip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

7 For ¹ unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed *with them*: and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed.

8 And there was great joy in the city.

9 But there was a certain man called Si'-mōn, which beforetime was the same city ² used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Sā-mā'-i-ā ³ giving out that himself was some great one:

10 To whom they all gave heed from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.

11 And to him they had regard because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

12 But when they believed Phīl'-

reaching the things ^a concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jē'-sūs Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.

13 Then Sī'-mon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Phil'-ip, and wondered, beholding the ²miracles and signs which were done.

14 Now when the apostles which were at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm heard that Sā-mār'-i-ā had received the word of God, they sent unto them Pē'-tēr and Jōhn:

15 Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, ^athat they might receive the Holy Ghost:

16 (For ^aas yet he was fallen upon one of them: only ^fthey were baptized in ^gthe name of the Lord Jē'-sūs.)

17 Then ^hlaid they *their* hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost.

18 And when Sī'-mon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,

19 Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, they may receive the Holy Ghost.

20 But Pē'-tēr said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that ⁱthe gift of God may be purchased with money.

21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God.

22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, ^kif perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

23 For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and *in* the bond of iniquity.

24 Then answered Sī'-mon, and said, ^lPray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and reached the gospel in many villages of the Sā-mār'-i-tāns.

26 And the angel of the Lord spake unto Phil'-ip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm unto Bē'-zā, which is desert.

27 And he arose and went: and,

A. D. 34.

^a ch. 1. 3.

^b Zeph. 3. 10.

^c John 12. 20.

² Gr. signs and great miracles.

^d ch. 2. 38.

^e ch. 19. 2.

^f Mat. 28. 19.

^g ch. 2. 38.

^h ch. 10. 48.

ⁱ 19. 5.

^j ch. 6. 6.

^k 19. 6.

^l Heb. 6. 2.

^m Isa. 53. 7, 8.

ⁿ Mat. 10. 8.

^o See

^p 2 Kin. 5. 16.

^q ch. 2. 38.

^r 11. 27.

^s 11. 17.

^t Luke 24. 27.

^u ch. 18. 28.

^v Dan. 4. 27.

^w 2 Tim. 2. 25.

^x ch. 10. 47.

^y Mat. 28. 19.

^z Mark 16. 16.

^{aa} Heb. 12. 15.

^{ab} Mat. 16. 16.

^{ac} John 6. 69.

^{ad} 9. 35, 38.

^{ae} 11. 27.

^{af} ch. 9. 20.

^{ag} John 4. 15.

^{ah} 5. 5, 13.

^{ai} Gen. 20. 7.

^{aj} 17.

^{ak} Ex. 8. 8.

^{al} Num. 21. 7.

^{am} 1 Kin. 13. 6.

^{an} Job 42. 8.

^{ao} James 5. 16.

^{ap} 1 Kin. 18. 12.

^{aq} 2 Kin. 2. 16.

^{ar} Ezek. 3. 12.

^{as} 14.

behold, ^ba man of Ē-thī-ō'-pī-ā, an eunuch of great authority under Cān'-dā-qē queen of the Ē-thī-ō'-pī-āns, who had the charge of all her treasure, and ^chad come to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm for to worship,

28 Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Ē-sāi'-ās the prophet.

29 Then the Spirit said unto Phil'-ip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.

30 And Phil'-ip ran thither to *him*, and heard him read the prophet Ē-sāi'-ās, and said, Understandest thou what thou readeest?

31 And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Phil'-ip that he would come up and sit with him.

32 The place of the scripture which he read was this, ^d'He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:

33 In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from the earth.

34 And the eunuch answered Phil'-ip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?

35 Then Phil'-ip opened his mouth, ^eand began at the same scripture, and preached unto him Jē'-sūs.

36 And as they went on *their* way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, *here is* water; ^fwhat doth hinder me to be baptized?

37 And Phil'-ip said, ^gIf thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, ^h'I believe that Jē'-sūs Christ is the Son of God.

38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Phil'-ip and the eunuch; and he baptized him.

39 And when they were come up out of the water, ⁱ'the Spirit of the Lord caught away Phil'-ip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.

40 But Phil'-ip was found at Ā-zō'-tūs: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Cē-sā-rē-ā.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Saul, going towards Damascus, is called by Christ: 18 is baptized by Ananias. 20 He preacheth Christ boldly. 31 Peter healeth Aeneas, 36 and restoreth Tabitha.*

AND ^aSaul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,

2 And desired of him letters to Dă-măs'-cūs to the synagogues, that if he found any ^a of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jê-rû'-să-lēm.

3 And ^a as he journeyed, he came near Dă-măs'-cūs: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven:

4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, ^a why persecutest thou me?

5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jê'-šus whom thou persecutest: ^a it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, ^a what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.

7 And ^a the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Dă-măs'-cūs.

9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 ¶ And there was a certain disciple at Dă-măs'-cūs, ^a named An-ă-nî'-ăs; and to him said the Lord in a vision, An-ă-nî'-ăs. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord.

11 And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Jû'-dăs for one called Saul, ^a of Tăr'-sūs: for, behold, he prayeth,

12 And hath seen in a vision a man named An-ă-nî'-ăs coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight.

13 Then An-ă-nî'-ăs answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, ^a how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jê-rû'-să-lēm:

A.D. 35.

^a ver. 21.
ch. 7. 59.
& 22. 16.
1 Cor. 1. 2.
2 Tim. 2. 22.

^b ch. 13. 2.
& 22. 21.
& 26. 17.
Rom. 1. 1.
1 Cor. 15. 10.
Gal. 1. 15.
Eph. 3. 7, 8.
1 Tim. 2. 7.
2 Tim. 1. 11.

^c ch. 8. 3.
Gal. 1. 13.
1 Tim. 1. 13.

^d Rom. 1. 5.
& 11. 13.
Gal. 2. 7, 8.
ch. 25. 22, 23.
& 26. 1, &c.

^e ch. 20. 23.
& 21. 11.
2 Cor. 11. 23.
2 Gr. of the way:

So
ch. 19. 9, 23.
ch. 22. 12, 13.
ch. 8. 17.

^f ch. 22. 6.
& 26. 12.
1 Cor. 15. 8.
ch. 2. 4.
& 4. 31.
& 8. 17.
& 13. 52.

^g Mat. 23. 40, &c.
ch. 5. 39.
ch. 26. 20.

^h Luke 3. 10.
ch. 2. 37.
& 16. 30.
ch. 8. 37.

ⁱ ver. 1.
ch. 3. 3.
Gal. 1. 13, 23.
Dan. 10. 7.
See ch. 22. 9.
& 26. 13.

^j ch. 23. 12.
& 25. 3.
2 Cor. 11. 26.
ch. 22. 12.
2 Cor. 11. 32.

^k ch. 18. 28.

^l ch. 23. 12.
& 25. 3.
2 Cor. 11. 26.
ch. 22. 12.
2 Cor. 11. 32.

^m ch. 18. 28.

ⁿ ch. 23. 12.
& 25. 3.
2 Cor. 11. 26.
ch. 22. 12.
2 Cor. 11. 32.

^o ch. 23. 12.
& 25. 3.
2 Cor. 11. 26.
ch. 22. 12.
2 Cor. 11. 32.

^p So
Josh. 2. 15.
1 Sam. 19.
12.
ch. 22. 17.
Gal. 1. 17, 18.

^q ch. 21. 39.
& 22. 3.

^r ch. 4. 36.
& 13. 2.

^s ver. 1.
ver. 20, 22.

14 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all ^a that call on thy name.

15 But the Lord said unto him, C thy way: for ^b he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Ġen'-tîlēs, and ^c kings, and the children of Īs'-ră-ēl:

16 For ^d I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake.

17 ^e And An-ă-nî'-ăs went his way and entered into the house; and ^f putting his hands on him said Brother Saul, the Lord, even Jê'-šus that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and ^g be filled with the Holy Ghost.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.

19 And when he had received meat he was strengthened. ^a Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Dă-măs'-cūs.

20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, ^a that he is the Son of God.

21 But all that heard him were amazed, and said; ^a Is not this that destroyed them which call on this name in Jê-rû'-să-lēm, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

22 But Saul increased the more in strength, ^a and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Dă-măs'-cūs, proving that this is very Christ.

23 ¶ And after that many days were fulfilled, ^a the Jews took counsel to kill him:

24 ^a But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him by night, and ^a let him down by the wall in a basket.

26 And ^a when Saul was come to Jê-rû'-să-lēm, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 ^b But Băr'-nă-băs took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, ^a and how

and preached boldly at Dă-măs'-cūs
the name of Jē'-sūs.

28 And °he was with them coming
and going out at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

29 And he spake boldly in the name
of the Lord Jē'-sūs, and disputed
against the °Grē'-ciāns: °but they
went about to slay him.

30 Which when the brethren
knew, they brought him down to
Cē-sā-rē'-ā, and sent him forth to
Fār'-sūs.

31 Then had the churches rest
throughout all Jū-dæ'-ā and Gāl'-i-
lē and Sā-mār'-i-ā, and were edified:
and walking in the fear of the Lord,
and in the comfort of the Holy
Ghost, were multiplied.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as Pē'-tēr
passed throughout all quarters, he
came down also to the saints which
dwelt at Lŷd'-dā.

33 And there he found a certain
man named Æ-nē'-ās, which had
slept his bed eight years, and was
racked of the palsy.

34 And Pē'-tēr said unto him, Æ-
nē'-ās, Jē'-sūs Christ maketh thee
whole: arise, and make thy bed.
And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt at Lŷd'-dā
and Sār'-ōn saw him, and °turned
unto the Lord.

36 ¶ Now there was at Jōp'-pā a
certain disciple named Tāb'-i-thā,
which by interpretation is called
Dōr'-cās: this woman was full °of
good works and almsdeeds which
she did.

37 And it came to pass in those
days, that she was sick, and died:
whom when they had washed, they
laid her in °an upper chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lŷd'-dā was
nigh to Jōp'-pā, and the disciples
had heard that Pē'-tēr was there,
they sent unto him two men, desir-
ing him that he would not °delay to
come to them.

39 Then Pē'-tēr arose and went
with them. When he was come,
they brought him into the upper
chamber: and all the widows stood
by him weeping, and shewing the
coats and garments which Dōr'-cās
made, while she was with them.

40 But Pē'-tēr °put them all forth,
and °kneeling down, and prayed;
and turning him to the body °said,
Tāb'-i-thā, arise. And she opened

A.D. 37.

Gal. 1. 18.

ch. 6. 1.

& 11. 20.

ver. 23.

2 Cor. 11. 29.

John 11. 43.

& 12. 11.

ch. 10. 6.

See

ch. 8. 1.

ch. 8. 14.

ver. 22.

ch. 3. 2.

& 22. 12.

ver. 35.

ver. 30.

ch. 11. 13.

ch. 3. 6, 16.

& 4. 10.

1 Chr. 5. 16.

ch. 11. 21.

2 or, Doe,

or, Roe.

1 Tim. 2. 10.

Tit. 2. 8.

ch. 9. 43.

ch. 11. 14.

ch. 1. 13.

3 or, he

grieved.

ch. 11. 5.

&c.

Mat. 9. 25.

ch. 7. 60.

Mark 5. 41.

John 11. 43.

ch. 7. 56.

Rev. 19. 11.

her eyes: and when she saw Pē'-tēr,
she sat up.

41 And he gave her his hand, and
lifted her up, and when he had
called the saints and widows, pre-
sented her alive.

42 And it was known throughout
all Jōp'-pā; °and many believed in
the Lord.

43 And it came to pass, that he
tarried many days in Jōp'-pā with
one °Sī'-mōn a tanner.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Cornelius sendeth for Peter: 11 who by a vision
15, 20 is taught not to despise the Gentiles. 34 As
he preacheth, 44 the Holy Ghost descendeth, 48 and
they are baptized.

THERE was a certain man in
Cē-sā-rē'-ā called Cōr-nē'-li-ūs,
a centurion of the band called the
Ī-tāl'-iān band,

2 °A devout man, and one that
feared God with all his house,
which gave much alms to the people,
and prayed to God alway.

3 °He saw in a vision evidently
about the ninth hour of the day an
angel of God coming in to him, and
saying unto him, Cōr-nē'-li-ūs.

4 And when he looked on him, he
was afraid, and said, What is it,
Lord? And he said unto him, Thy
prayers and thine alms are come up
for a memorial before God.

5 And now send men to Jōp'-pā,
and call for one Sī'-mōn, whose sur-
name is Pē'-tēr:

6 He lodgeth with one °Sī'-mōn a
tanner, whose house is by the sea
side: °he shall tell thee what thou
oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake
unto Cōr-nē'-li-ūs was departed, he
called two of his household servants,
and a devout soldier of them that
waited on him continually;

8 And when he had declared all
these things unto them, he sent them
to Jōp'-pā.

9 ¶ On the morrow, as they went
on their journey, and drew nigh
unto the city, °Pē'-tēr went up upon
the housetop to pray about the sixth
hour:

10 And he became very hungry,
and would have eaten: but while
they made ready, he fell into a
trance,

11 And °saw heaven opened, and
a certain vessel descending unto

him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth :

12 Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

13 And there came a voice to him, Rise, Pē'-tēr; kill, and eat.

14 But Pē'-tēr said, Not so, Lord; ^afor I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean.

15 And the voice spake unto him again the second time, ^aWhat God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

16 This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

17 Now while Pē'-tēr doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cōr-nē'-lī-ūs had made enquiry for Sī'-mon's house, and stood before the gate,

18 And called, and asked whether Sī'-mon, which was surnamed Pē'-tēr, were lodged there.

19 ¶ While Pē'-tēr thought on the vision, ^athe Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.

20 ^aArise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.

21 Then Pē'-tēr went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cōr-nē'-lī-ūs; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what *is* the cause wherefore ye are come?

22 And they said, ^aCōr-nē'-lī-ūs the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and ^aof good report among all the nation of the Jēws, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.

23 Then called he them in, and lodged them. And on the morrow Pē'-tēr went away with them, ^aand certain brethren from Jōp'-pā accompanied him.

24 And the morrow after they entered into Cē-sā-rē-ā. And Cōr-nē'-lī-ūs waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

25 And as Pē'-tēr was coming in, Cōr-nē'-lī-ūs met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped him.

26 But Pē'-tēr took him up, say-

A.D. 41.

^a ch. 14. 14,
15.
Rev. 19. 10.

^b John 4. 9.
& 18. 28.
ch. 11. 3.
Gal. 2. 12.

^c ch. 15. 8.
Eph. 3. 6.
^d Lev. 11. 4.
& 20. 25.
Deut. 14. 3.
^e Ezek. 4. 14.

^f ver. 28.
Mat. 15. 11.
Rom. 14. 14,
17, 20.
1 Cor. 10. 25.
1 Tim. 4. 4.
Tit. 1. 15.

^g ch. 1. 10.
^h Mat. 22. 3.
Mark 16. 5.
Luke 24. 4.
ⁱ ver. 4. &c.
Dan. 10. 12.
^j Heb. 6. 10.

^k ch. 11. 12.

^l ch. 15. 7.

^m ver. 1, 2,
&c.
ⁿ Deut. 19. 17.
2 Chr. 19. 7.
Job 34. 19.
Rom. 2. 11.
Gal. 2. 6.
Eph. 6. 9.
Col. 3. 25.
1 Pet. 1. 17.

^o ch. 22. 12.
^p ch. 15. 9.
Rom. 2. 13.
& 3. 22.
& 10. 12, 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.
Gal. 3. 28.
Eph. 2. 13.

^q Is. 57. 19.
Eph. 2. 14,
16, 17.
Col. 1. 20.
^r Mat. 28. 18.
Rom. 10. 12.
1 Cor. 15. 27.
Eph. 1. 20,
22.

^s 1 Pet. 3. 22.
Rev. 17. 14.
^t ver. 45.
ch. 11. 12.
^u Luke 4. 14.
^v Luke 4. 18.
ch. 2. 22.
^w John 3. 2.

ing, ^aStand up; I myself also ^aam a man.

27 And as he talked with him, went in, and found many that were come together.

28 And he said unto them, know how ^bthat it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but ^cGod hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

29 Therefore came I unto you without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

30 And Cōr-nē'-lī-ūs said, Few days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour prayed in my house, and, behold, ^da man stood before me ^ein bright clothing,

31 And said, Cōr-nē'-lī-ūs, ^fthy prayer is heard, ^gand thine affairs are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

32 Send therefore to Jōp'-pā, and call hither Sī'-mon, whose surname is Pē'-tēr, he is lodged in the house of one Sī'-mon a tanner by the seaside: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

33 Immediately therefore I sent thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore stand we all here present before God, and hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

34 ¶ Then Pē'-tēr opened his mouth, and said, ^hOf a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:

35 But ⁱin every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

36 The word which God sent unto the children of İs-rā-ēl, ^jpreaching peace by Jē'-šūs Christ: (^khe is Lord of all:)

37 That word, I say, ye know which was published throughout all Jû-dæ-ā, and ^lbegan from Galî-lée, after the baptism which John preached;

38 How ^mGod anointed Jē'-šūs Naz-ā-rēth with the Holy Ghost, and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; ⁿfor God was with him.

9 And 'we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jēw's, and in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm; 'whom they slew and hanged on a tree:

10 Him 'God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;

11 'Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, 'who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

12 And 'he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify 'that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge 'of quick and dead.

13 'To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

14 ¶ While Pē'-tēr yet spake these words, 'the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

15 'And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Pē'-tēr, 'because that on the Gēn'-tīlēs also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

16 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Pē'-tēr,

17 Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost 'as well as we?

18 'And he commanded them to be baptized 'in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

CHAPTER 11.

Peter, accused for going to the Gentiles, 5 maketh his defence. 19 The gospel being spread into Phenice, Cyprus, and Antioch, Barnabas is sent to confirm them. 26 The disciples first called Christians. 27 They relieve the brethren in Judæa.

AND the apostles and brethren that were in Jû-dæ'-ā heard that the Gēn'-tīlēs had also received the word of God.

2 And when Pē'-tēr was come up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, 'they that were of the circumcision contended with him,

3 Saying, 'Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, 'and didst eat with them.

4 But Pē'-tēr rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded

'by order unto them, saying,

A.D. 41.

^a ch. 2. 32.

^b ch. 10. 9, &c.

^c ch. 5. 30.

^d ch. 2. 24.

^e John 14. 17, 22. ch. 13. 31.

^f Luke 24. 30, 43. John 21. 13.

^g Mat. 28. 19, 20. ch. 1. 8.

^h John 5. 22, 27. ch. 17. 31.

ⁱ Rom. 14. 9. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 5.

^j Is. 53. 11. Jer. 31. 34. Dan. 3. 24. Mic. 7. 13.

^k Zech. 13. 1. Mal. 4. 2. ch. 26. 22.

^l ch. 15. 9. & 26. 18. Rom. 10. 11.

^m Gal. 3. 22. 'ch. 4. 31. & 15. 16. & 11. 15.

ⁿ ver. 23. 'ch. 11. 18. Gal. 3. 14.

^o John 16. 13. ch. 10. 19. & 15. 7.

^p ch. 10. 23. 'ch. 10. 30.

^q ch. 11. 17.

^r 1 Cor. 1. 17.

^s ch. 2. 38. & 16.

^t ch. 2. 4.

^u Mat. 3. 11. John 1. 26, 33.

^v ch. 1. 5. & 19. 4.

^w Is. 44. 3. Joel 2. 28. & 3. 18.

^x ch. 15. 8, 9.

^y ch. 10. 47.

^z ch. 10. 45. Gal. 2. 12.

^{aa} Rom. 10. 12, 13. & 15. 9, 16.

^{ab} ch. 10. 28. / Gal. 2. 12.

^{ac} ch. 8. 1.

^{ad} Luke 1. 3.

5 'I was in the city of Jōp'-pā praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Pē'-tēr; slay and eat.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cæ-sā-rē'-ā unto me.

12 And 'the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover 'these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

13 'And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Jōp'-pā, and call for Si'-mon, whose surname is Pē'-tēr;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.

15 And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, 'as on us at the beginning.

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, 'Jōhn indeed baptized with water; but 'ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost.

17 'Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ; 'what was I, that I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, 'Then hath God also to the Gēn'-tīlēs granted repentance unto life.

19 ¶ 'Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stē'-phēn travelled as far as Phē-nī'-cē, and

Cŷ'-prūs, and Ān'-tī-ōch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jēws only.

20 And some of them were men of Cŷ'-prūs and Cŷ'-rē'-nē, which, when they were come to Ān'-tī-ōch, spake unto ^e the Grē'-tiāns, preaching the Lord Jē'-šūs.

21 And ^e the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and ^f turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: and they sent forth ^g Bār'-nā-bās, that he should go as far as Ān'-tī-ōch.

23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and ^h exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they should cleave unto the Lord.

24 For he was a good man, and ^k full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: ^l and much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Bār'-nā-bās to ^m Tār'-sūs, for to seek Sāul:

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Ān'-tī-ōch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves ⁿ with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Chrīs'-tiāns first in Ān'-tī-ōch.

27 ¶ And in these days came ^o prophets from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm unto Ān'-tī-ōch.

28 And there stood up one of them named ^p Āg'-ā-būs, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Clāu'-dī-ūs Cē'-sār.

29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send ^q relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Jū-dē'-ā:

30 ^r Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Bār'-nā-bās and Sāul.

CHAPTER 12.

1 King Herod persecuteth the Christians, killeth James, and imprisoneth Peter; whom an angel delivereth upon the prayers of the church. 20 Herod, stricken by an angel, dieth miserably. 24 After his death, the word of God prospereth.

NOW about that time Hēr'-ōd the king ^s stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church.

A.D. 41.

^a Mat. 4. 21. & 20. 23.

^b Ex. 12. 14, 15. & 23. 15.

^c ch. 6. 1. & 9. 29.

^d John 21. 18.

^e Luke 1. 66. ch. 2. 47.

^f ch. 9. 35.

^g or, instant and earnest prayer was made, 2 Cor. 1. 11. Eph. 6. 18. 1 Thes. 5. 17.

^h ch. 9. 27.

ⁱ ch. 13. 43. & 14. 22.

^j ch. 5. 19.

^k ch. 6. 5.

^l ver. 21. ch. 5. 14.

^m ch. 9. 30.

ⁿ or, in the church.

^o Ps. 126. 1.

^p ch. 2. 17. & 13. 1. & 15. 32. & 21. 9. 1 Cor. 12. 28. Eph. 4. 11. ^q ch. 10. 3, 17. & 11. 5. ^r ch. 21. 10. ^s ch. 16. 26.

^t Rom. 15. 26.

^u 1 Cor. 16. 1.

^v 2 Cor. 9. 1.

^w Ps. 34. 7. Dan. 3. 28. & 6. 22.

^x Heb. 1. 14.

^y ch. 12. 25.

^z Job 5. 19.

^{aa} Ps. 33. 18, 19.

^{ab} & 34. 22.

^{ac} & 41. 2.

^{ad} & 97. 10.

^{ae} 2 Cor. 1. 10.

^{af} 2 Pet. 2. 9.

^{ag} ch. 4. 23.

^{ah} ch. 15. 37.

^{ai} ver. 5.

^{aj} or, began.

^{ak} or, to ask who were there.

2 And he killed James ^a the brother of Jōhn with the sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jēws, he proceeded further to take Pē'-tēr also. (Then were ^b t days of unleavened bread.)

4 And ^c when he had apprehended him, he put *him* in prison, and ^d livered *him* to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people.

5 Pē'-tēr therefore was kept in prison: but ^e prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

6 And when Hēr'-ōd would have brought him forth, the same night Pē'-tēr was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept *him* in prison.

7 And, behold, ^f the angel of the Lord came upon *him*, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Pē'-tēr on the side, and raised *him* up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from *his* hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he said unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and ^g wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought ^h he saw a vision.

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; ⁱ which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street, and forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And when Pē'-tēr was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that ^j the Lord hath sent his angel, and ^k hath delivered me out of the hand of Hēr'-ōd, and from the expectation of the people of the Jēws.

12 And when he had considered the thing, ^l he came to the house of Mār'-y the mother of ^m Jōhn, whose surname was Mārķ; where many were gathered together ⁿ praying.

13 And as Pē'-tēr knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named Rhō'-dā.

14 And when she knew Pē-tēr's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Pē-tēr stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, It is his angel.

16 But Pē-tēr continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and saw him, they were astonished.

17 But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto Jāmes, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, that was become of Pē-tēr.

19 And when Hēr-od had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that they should be put to death. And he went down from Jū-dæ'-ā to Cæsā-rē'-ā, and there abode.

20 ¶ And Hēr-od was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blās'-tūs the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was ravished by the king's cruelty.

21 And upon a set day Hēr-od, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.

23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 ¶ But the word of God grew and multiplied.

25 And Bār'-nā-bās and Sāul returned from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, when they had fulfilled their ministry, and took with them Jōhn, whose surname was Mārķ.

CHAPTER 13.

Paul and Barnabas sent to the Gentiles. 7 Of Sergius Paulus and Elymas. 14 Paul preacheth at Antioch, that Jesus is Christ. 42 The Gentiles relieve.

A.D. 44.

* ch. 11. 27.
& 14. 26.
& 15. 35.
* ch. 11. 22-25.

* Rom. 16. 21.

2 or, Herod's foster-brother.

* Gen. 48. 16.
Mat. 18. 10.

* Num. 8. 14.
ch. 9. 15.
& 22. 21.
Rom. 1. 1.
Gal. 1. 15.
& 2. 9.

* ch. 13. 16.
& 19. 33.
& 21. 40.

* Mat. 9. 38.
ch. 14. 26.
Rom. 10. 13.
Eph. 3. 7, 8.
1 Tim. 2. 7.
2 Tim. 1. 11.
Heb. 5. 4.

* ch. 6. 6.
* ch. 4. 36.

* ver. 46.

* ch. 12. 25.
& 15. 37.

* ch. 8. 9.

3 or, bare an hostile mind, intending war.

4 Gr. that was over the king's bedchamber.

* 1 Kin. 5. 9, 11.
Ezek. 27. 17.
* Ex. 7. 11.
2 Tim. 3. 8.

* ch. 4. 8.

* Mat. 13. 38.
John 8. 44.
1 John 3. 8.

* 1 Sam. 25. 38.
2 Sam. 24. 17.

* Ps. 115. 1.
* Ex. 9. 3.

* Is. 55. 11.
ch. 6. 7.
& 19. 20.
Col. 1. 6.

5 or, chariot.
ch. 11. 29, 30.

* ch. 13. 5, 13.
& 15. 37.
* ver. 12.

NOW there were in the church that was at An-ti-ōch certain prophets and teachers; as Bār'-nā-bās, and Sim'-ē-on that was called Nī'-gēr, and Lū'-cī-ūs of Cŷ-rē'-nē, and Mān'-ā-ēn, which had been brought up with Hēr-od the tē-trārch, and Sāul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Bār'-nā-bās and Sāul for the work whereunto I have called them.

3 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them away.

4 ¶ So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Sē-lēu'-cī-ā; and from thence they sailed to Cŷ-prūs.

5 And when they were at Sāl'-ā-mis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jēws: and they had also Jōhn to their minister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Pā-phōs, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jēw, whose name was Bār-jē-sūs:

7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sēr'-gī-ūs Pāu-lūs, a prudent man; who called for Bār'-nā-bās and Sāul, and desired to hear the word of God.

8 But EL'-y-mās the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

9 Then Sāul, (who also is called Pāul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?

11 And now, behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand.

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Pāul and his company loosed from Pā-phōs, they came to Pēr-gā in Pām-phyl'-i-ā:

and *Jōhn departing from them returned to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

14 ¶ But when they departed from Pēr'-gā, they came to An'-ti-ōch in Pi-sid'-i-ā, and *went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

15 And *after the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men and brethren, if ye have *any word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with his hand said, Men of Is'-rā-ēl, and *ye that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Is'-rā-ēl *chose our fathers, and exalted the people *when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Ē'-gýpt, and with an high arm brought he them out of it.

18 And *about the time of forty years *suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

19 And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chā'-nā-ān, *he divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that *he gave unto them judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, *until Sām'-ū-ēl the prophet.

21 *And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Sāul the son of Čis, a man of the tribe of Bēn'-já-min, by the space of forty years.

22 And *when he had removed him, *he raised up unto them Dā'-vid to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, *I have found Dā'-vid the son of Jēs'-sé, *a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.

23 *Of this man's seed hath God according *to his promise raised unto Is'-rā-ēl *a Saviour, Jē'-sūs:

24 *When Jōhn had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Is'-rā-ēl.

25 And as Jōhn fulfilled his course, he said, *Whom think ye that I am? I am not he. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of A'-brā-hām, and who-

A.D. 45.

* ch. 15. 38.

* Mat. 10. 6.

* ch. 16. 13.

* Luke 23. 34.

* Luke 4. 16.

† Mat. 27. 22.

† Heb. 13. 22.

* Luke 13. 31.

* Mat. 27. 59.

* ver. 26, 42.

* Mat. 23. 6.

* Deut. 7. 6, 7.

* Mat. 23. 16.

* Ex. 1. 1.

* Ex. 16. 35.

* Gen. 3. 15.

Rom. 4. 13.

2 Gr. ἐτροπο-

φώρησεν,

perhaps

for ἐτρο-

φώρησεν,

bore,

or, fed

them, as

a nurse

beareth,

or, feedeth

her child,

Deut. 1. 31.

according

to the LXX.

and so Chry-

sostom.

* Josh. 14. 1.

* Ps. 2. 7.

* Judg. 2. 16.

* 1 Sam. 3. 20.

* 1 Sam. 8. 5.

* Is. 55. 3.

3 Gr.

τὰ ὅσα,

holy, or,

just

things:

which word

the LXX.

both in the

place of

Is. 55. 3.

and in

many

others,

use for that

which is

in the

Hebrew,

mercies.

* Ps. 16. 10.

* 1 Sam. 15. 23.

4 or, after

he had in

his own

age served

the will

of God,

ver. 22.

Ps. 78. 72.

* 1 Sam. 16. 13.

* 1 Kin. 2. 10.

* Ps. 89. 20.

* 1 Sam. 13. 14.

† Is. 11. 1.

† 2 Sam. 7. 12.

* Mat. 1. 21.

Rom. 11. 26.

* Jer. 31. 34.

* Mat. 3. 1.

Luke 3. 3.

† Is. 53. 11.

Rom. 3. 28.

* Mat. 3. 11.

Mark 1. 7.

Luke 3. 16.

† Is. 29. 14.

Hab. 1. 5.

soever among you feareth God, *you is the word of this salvation sent.

27 For they that dwell at Jē-rū'-lēm, and their rulers, *because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him.

28 *And though they found the cause of death in him, yet desired they Pi'-lāte that he should be slain.

29 *And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, *they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

30 *But God raised him from the dead:

31 And *he was seen many days unto them which came up with him from Gal'-i-lēe to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, who *he witnessed unto the people.

32 And we declare unto you gl' tidings, how that *the promise which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he has raised up Jē'-sūs again; as it is also written in the second psalm, *Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, *we say no more to return to corruption; he said on this wise, *I will give you the sure *mercies of Dā'-vid.

35 Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, *Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

36 For Dā'-vid, *after he had served his own generation by the will of God, *fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:

37 But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

38 ¶ Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that *through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins.

39 And *by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Mō'-sēs.

40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in *the prophets;

41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a wonder in your days, a work which ye shall

no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

42 And when the Jēws were gone out of the synagogue, the Gēn'-tīlēs sought that these words might be reached to them² the next sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jēws and religious proselytes followed Pāul and Bār'-nā-bās: who, speaking to them,³ persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God.

45 But when the Jēws saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spake against those things which were spoken by Pāul, contradicting and blaspheming.

46 Then Pāul and Bār'-nā-bās waxed bold, and said, ⁴It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye shut it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, we turn to the Gēn'-tīlēs.

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, "I have set thee to be a light of the Gēn'-tīlēs, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.

48 And when the Gēn'-tīlēs heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

50 But the Jēws stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Pāul and Bār'-nā-bās, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Ī-cō'-nī-ūm.

52 And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

CHAPTER 14.

Paul and Barnabas persecuted from Iconium. 18 At Lystra Paul healeth a cripple. 19 Paul is stoned. 26 They return to Antioch.

AND it came to pass in Ī-cō'-nī-ūm, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jēws, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jēws and so of the Grēeks believed.

A.D. 45.

² Gr. in the week between, or, in the sabbath between.

³ Mark 16. 20. Heb. 2. 4.

⁴ ch. 11. 23. & 14. 22. Tit. 2. 11. Heb. 12. 15. 1 Pet. 5. 12. ch. 13. 3.

² Tim. 3. 11.

¹ ch. 18. 6. 1 Pet. 4. 4. Jude 10. Mat. 10. 23.

¹ ver. 26. Mat. 10. 6. ch. 3. 26. Rom. 1. 16. Ex. 32. 10. Deut. 32. 21. Is. 55. 6. Mat. 21. 43. Rom. 10. 18.

¹ ch. 1. 2. ch. 18. 6. & 28. 23.

¹ Is. 42. 6. & 49. 6. Luke 2. 32.

¹ Mat. 9. 10. & 9. 28, 29.

¹ Is. 35. 6.

¹ ch. 2. 47.

¹ ch. 8. 10. & 23. 6.

² Tim. 3. 11.

¹ Mat. 10. 14. Mark 6. 11. Luke 9. 5. ch. 18. 6.

¹ Dan. 2. 46. Mat. 5. 12. John 16. 22. ch. 2. 46.

¹ Mat. 26. 66.

¹ ch. 10. 26. James 5. 17. Rev. 19. 10.

¹ 1 Sam. 12. 21. 1 Kin. 16. 13. Jer. 14. 22. Amos 2. 4. 1 Cor. 9. 4.

¹ 1 Thes. 1. 9. Gen. 1. 1. Ps. 33. 6. & 136. 6.

¹ Rev. 14. 7.

2 But the unbelieving Jēws stirred up the Gēn'-tīlēs, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jēws, and part with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gēn'-tīlēs, and also of the Jēws with their rulers, to use them despitefully, and to stone them,

6 They were ware of it, and fled unto Lys'-trā and Dēr'-bē, cities of Lys'-cā-ō'-nī-ā, and unto the region that lieth round about:

7 And there they preached the gospel.

8 ¶ And there sat a certain man at Lys'-trā, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Pāul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

11 And when the people saw what Pāul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lys'-cā-ō'-nī-ā, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Bār'-nā-bās, Jū'-pī-tēr; and Pāul, Mēr'-cū'-rī-ūs, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jū'-pī-tēr, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people.

14 Which when the apostles, Bār'-nā-bās and Pāul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

16 * Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 ^d Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and ^e gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

19 ¶ ^a And there came thither certain Jēws from Ān'-tī-ōch and Ī-cō-nī-ūm, who persuaded the people, ^b and, having stoned Pāul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Bār'-nā-bās to Dēr'-bē.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, ^c and ^d had taught many, they returned again to Lys'-trā, and to Ī-cō-nī-ūm, and Ān'-tī-ōch,

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and ^e exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that ^f we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

23 And when they had ^g ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pi-sīd'-i-ā, they came to Pām-phyl'-i-ā.

25 And when they had preached the word in Pēr'-gā, they went down into Āt-tā'-lī-ā:

26 And thence sailed to Ān'-tī-ōch, ^h from whence they had been ⁱ recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, ^j they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had ^k opened the door of faith unto the Ġēn'-tīlēs.

28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Great dissension touching circumcision. 23 The apostles' decision. 36 Paul and Barnabas part asunder.

AND ^a certain men which came down from Jû-dē'-ā taught the

A.D. 46.

^a Ps. 81. 12.
ch. 17. 30.
1 Pet. 4. 3.

^b ver. 5.
John 7. 22.
Gal. 5. 2.
Phil. 3. 2.
Col. 2. 8, 11.
16.

^c Gen. 17. 10.
Lev. 12. 3.

^d ch. 17. 27.
Rom. 1. 20.

^e Lev. 26. 4.
Deut. 11. 14.
& 28. 12.

^f Job 5. 10.
Ps. 65. 10.
& 68. 9.

^g Jer. 14. 22.
Mat. 5. 45.
Gal. 2. 1.

^h ch. 13. 45.
ⁱ Rom. 15. 24.
1 Cor. 16. 6.

^j ch. 14. 27.
^k 2 Cor. 11. 23.
2 Tim. 3. 11.

^l ver. 12.
ch. 14. 27.
& 21. 13.

^m or, rose up, said they, certain.

ⁿ Mat. 23. 19.

^o Gr. had made many disciples.

^p ver. 1.

^q ch. 11. 23.
& 13. 43.

^r Mat. 10. 38.
& 16. 24.

^s Luke 22. 28.
Rom. 8. 17.

^t 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12.
& 3. 12.

^u Tit. 1. 5.
^v ch. 10. 20.
& 11. 12.

^w 1 Chr. 23. 9.
ch. 1. 24.

^x ch. 10. 44.

^y Rom. 10. 11.

^z ch. 10. 15, 28, 43.

^{aa} 1 Cor. 1. 2.
1 Pet. 1. 22.

^{ab} ch. 13. 1, 3.
& 15. 40.

^{ac} ch. 15. 10.
^{ad} Mat. 23. 4.
Gal. 5. 1.

^{ae} Rom. 3. 24.
Eph. 2. 8.

^{af} Tit. 2. 11.
& 3. 4, 5.

^{ag} ch. 15. 4, 12.
& 21. 19.

^{ah} 1 Cor. 16. 9.
2 Cor. 2. 12.

^{ai} Col. 4. 3.
Rev. 3. 8.

^{aj} ch. 14. 27.

^{ak} ch. 12. 17.

^{al} Gal. 2. 12.

^{am} ver. 7.

brethren, and said, ^b Except ye be circumcised ^c after the manner of Mō'-sēs, ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Pāul and Bār'-nā-bās had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that ^d Pāul and Bār'-nā-bās and certain other of them, should go up to Jē-rû'-sā-lēm unto the apostles and elders about this question.

3 And ^e being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phē-nī'-cē and Sā-mār'-i-ā, ^f declaring the conversion of the Ġēn'-tīlēs: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

4 And when they were come to Jē-rû'-sā-lēm, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and ^g they declared all things that God had done with them.

5 But there ^h rose up certain of the sect of the Phār'-i-sēēs which believed, saying, ⁱ That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Mō'-sēs.

6 ¶ And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

7 And when there had been much disputing, Pē'-tēr rose up, and said unto them, ^j Men and brethren, know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that through the Ġēn'-tīlēs by my mouth should be preached the word of the gospel, and believed.

8 And God, ^k which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, ^l giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he doth unto us;

9 ^m And put no difference between us and them, ⁿ purifying their hearts by faith.

10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, ^o to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

11 But ^p we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ all shall be saved, even as they.

12 ¶ Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Bār'-nā-bās and Pāul, declaring the miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Ġēn'-tīlēs.

13 ¶ And after they had held their peace, ^q Jāmes answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me:

14 ^r Sīm'-ē-on hath declared how

od at the first did visit the Ğn'-tîlêš, to take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written,

16 ^b After this I will return, and I'll build again the tabernacle of Ğ-vid, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up:

17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Ğn'-tîlêš, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things.

18 Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore ^d my sentence is, that ye trouble not them, which from among the Ğn'-tîlêš ^e are turned to God:

20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain ^a from pollutions of idols, and ^f from fornication, and from things strangled, ^g and from blood.

21 For Mō'-sêš of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being read in the synagogues every Sabbath day.

22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to choose men of their own company to Ğn'-tî-öch with Pål and Bär'-nä-bäs; *namely*, Jû'-däs surnamed ^h Bär'-sä-bäs, and Sî'-lās, chief men among the brethren:

23 And they wrote *letters* by them in this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren *send* greeting unto the brethren which are of the Ğn'-tîlêš in Ğn'-tî-öch and Sÿr'-i-ä and Cî-lic'-i-ä:

24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that ⁱ certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no *such* commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Bär'-nä-bäs and Pål,

26 ^a Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jê'-sus Christ.

27 We have sent therefore Jû'-däs and Sî'-lās, who shall also tell you the same things by ^b mouth.

A.D. 52.

^a ver. 20.
^b ch. 21. 23.
^c Rev. 2. 14, 20.
^d Amos 9. 11.
^e 12.
^f Lev. 17. 14.

^g or, exhortation.

^h See ver. 28.
ⁱ ch. 14. 22.
^j & 18. 23.

^k 1 Thes. 1. 9.

^l 1 Cor. 16. 11.
^m Heb. 11. 31.
ⁿ Gen. 35. 2.
^o Ex. 20. 3, 23.
^p Ezek. 20. 30.
^q 1 Cor. 8. 1.
^r & 10. 20, 28.
^s Rev. 2. 14, 20.

^t 1 Cor. 6. 9, 13.
^u Gal. 5. 19.
^v Eph. 5. 3.
^w Col. 3. 5.
^x 1 Thes. 4. 3.
^y 1 Pet. 4. 3.

^z Gen. 9. 4.
^{aa} Lev. 3. 17.
^{ab} Deut. 12. 16, 23.

^{ac} ch. 13. 1.
^{ad} ch. 13. 15, 27.

^{ae} ch. 13. 4, 13, 14, 51.
^{af} & 14. 1, 6, 24, 25.

^{ag} ch. 1. 23.
^{ah} ch. 12. 12, 25.

^{ai} & 13. 5.
^{aj} Col. 4. 10.
^{ak} 2 Tim. 4. 11.
^{al} Philem. 24.

^{am} ch. 13. 13.

^{an} ver. 1.
^{ao} Gal. 2. 4.
^{ap} & 5. 12.
^{aq} Tit. 1. 10, 11.

^{ar} ch. 14. 26.

^{as} ch. 16. 5.
^{at} ch. 13. 50.
^{au} & 14. 19.
^{av} 1 Cor. 15. 30.
^{aw} 2 Cor. 11. 23, 28.

^{ax} ch. 14. 6.
^{ay} ch. 19. 22.
^{az} Rom. 16. 21.
^{ba} 1 Cor. 4. 17.
^{bb} Phil. 2. 19.

^{bc} 1 Thes. 3. 2.
^{bd} 1 Tim. 1. 2.
^{be} 2 Tim. 1. 2.

^{bf} Gr. word.
^{bg} 2 Tim. 1. 5.

28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

29 ^a That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and ^b from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Ğn'-tî-öch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:

31 *Which* when they had read, they rejoiced for the ^c consolation.

32 And Jû'-däs and Sî'-lās, being prophets also themselves, ^d exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed *them*.

33 And after they had tarried *there* a space, they were let ^e go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 Notwithstanding it pleased Sî'-lās to abide *there* still.

35 ^f Pål also and Bär'-nä-bäs continued in Ğn'-tî-öch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 ^g And some days after Pål said unto Bär'-nä-bäs, Let us go again and visit our brethren ^h in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do.

37 And Bär'-nä-bäs determined to take with them ⁱ Jöhn, whose surname was Märk.

38 But Pål thought not good to take him with them, ^j who departed from them from Päm-phÿl'-i-ä, and went not with them to the work.

39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Bär'-nä-bäs took Märk, and sailed unto Cÿ'-prüs;

40 And Pål chose Sî'-lās, and departed, ^k being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through Sÿr'-i-ä and Cî-lic'-i-ä, ^l confirming the churches.

CHAPTER 16.

¹ Paul circumciseth Timothy: 14 converteth Lydia, 16 and casteth out a spirit of divination. 19 Paul and Silas imprisoned, 36 and delivered.

THEN came he to ^a Dêr'-bê and Lÿs'-trä: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, ^b named Ti-möth'-ê-üs, ^c the son of a certain woman,

which was a Jew'-ess, and believed; but his father was a Græek:

2 Which ^a was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lÿs'-trä and I-cō-ni-um.

3 Him would Pāul have to go forth with him; and ^c took and circumcised him because of the Jew's which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Græek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, ^d that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jē-ru'-sā-lēm.

5 And ^e so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6 Now when they had gone through-out Phryg'-i-ā and the region of Gālā'-tiā, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in A'-siā,

7 After they were come to Mÿs'-i-ā, they assayed to go into Bī-thÿn'-i-ā: but the Spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mÿs'-i-ā ^a came down to Trō'-ās.

9 And a vision appeared to Pāul in the night; There stood a ^b man of Māc-ē-dō'-nī-ā, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Māc-ē-dō'-nī-ā, and help us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go ^c into Māc-ē-dō'-nī-ā, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from Trō'-ās, we came with a straight course to Sām-ō-thrā'-cī-ā, and the next day to Nē-ā'-pō-lis;

12 And from thence to ^d Phī-lip'-pī, which is ^e the chief city of that part of Māc-ē-dō'-nī-ā, and a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 And on the ^f sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted *thither*.

14 ¶ And a certain woman named Lÿd'-i-ā, a seller of purple, of the city of Thÿ-ā-tī'-rā, which worshipped God, heard *us*: whose ^g heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Pāul.

A.D. 53.

^a ch. 6. 3.^b Gen. 19. 3. & 33. 11.

Judg. 19. 21. Luke 24. 29.

Heb. 13. 2. ^c 1 Cor. 9. 20.Gal. 2. 3. ^d See Gal. 5. 2.^e 1 Sam. 28. 7. ^f or, of Python.^g ch. 19. 24.^h ch. 15. 28, 29.ⁱ ch. 15. 41.^j See Mark 1. 25, 34.^k Mark 16. 17.^l ch. 19. 25, 26.^m 2 Cor. 6. 5.ⁿ Mat. 10. 18. ^o or, court.^p 2 Cor. 2. 12.^q 1 Kin. 18. 17.^r ch. 17. 6. ^s ch. 10. 30.^t 2 Cor. 2. 13.^u 2 Cor. 6. 5. & 11. 23, 25.^v 1 Thes. 2. 2.^w Phil. 1. 1.^x or, the first.^y Gr. sabbath day.^z ch. 4. 31.^{aa} ch. 5. 19. & 12. 7, 10.^{ab} Luke 24. 45.

15 And when she was baptized and her household, she besought *us*, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come in unto my house, and abide *there*. And ^a she constrained us.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, as ^b we went to prayer, a certain dam^c possessed with a spirit ^d of divination met us, which brought her masters ^e much gain by soothsaying:

17 The same followed Pāul as, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Pāul, ^f being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jē'-sūs Christ to come out of her. ^g And he came out the same hour.

19 ¶ And ^h when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, ⁱ they caught Pāul and Sī'-lās and ^j drew them into the ^k marketplace unto the rulers,

20 And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, ^l do exceedingly trouble this city,

21 And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Rō'-māns.

22 And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, ^m and commanded to beat them.

23 And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely:

24 Who, having received such charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast to the stocks.

25 ¶ And at midnight Pāul and Sī'-lās prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.

26 ⁿ And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately ^o all the doors were opened, and every one's bars were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed

himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

8 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.

9 Then he called for a light, and rang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

10 And brought them out, and said, 'Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

11 And they said, 'Believe on the Lord Jē'sūs Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

12 And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

13 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.

14 And when he had brought them to his house, ^a he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

15 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go.

16 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.

17 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, ^b being Rō-māns, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

18 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Rō-māns.

19 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.

20 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Tyndarion; and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

CHAPTER 17.

Paul preacheth at Thessalonica, ⁴ where some believe, and others persecute him. ¹⁰ He is sent to Berea, and preacheth there. ¹⁵ He cometh to Athens, and preacheth the living God to them unknown, ³⁴ whereby many are converted.

NOW when they had passed through Ām-phil'ō-lis and p-ōl-lō-ni-ā, they came to Thēss-

A.D. 53.

^a Luke 4. 16.
ch. 9. 20.
& 13. 5, 14.
& 14. 1.
& 16. 13.
& 19. 8.

^b Luke 24. 26,
46.
ch. 18. 28.
Gal. 3. 1.

^c Luke 3. 10.
ch. 2. 37.
& 9. 6.

² or, whom,
said he,
^d I preach.

^d John 3. 16,
36.
& 6. 47.
^e 1 John 5. 10.
^f ch. 28. 24.
^f ch. 15. 22,
27, 32, 40.

^g Rom. 16. 21.

^h Luke 5. 29.
& 19. 6.

ⁱ ch. 16. 20.

^k Luke 23. 2.
John 19. 12.
^l 1 Pet. 2. 13.

^m ch. 22. 25.

ⁿ ver. 14.
ch. 9. 25.

^o Mat. 8. 34.

^p ver. 14.
^q Is. 34. 16.
Luke 16. 29.
John 5. 39.

ā-lō-nī'-cā, where was a synagogue of the Jēws:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, ^a went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures,

3 Opening and alleging, ^b that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jē'sūs, ^c whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

4 ^d And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and ^e Silas; and of the devout Grēeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 ¶ But the Jēws which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of ^f Jā'son, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jā'son and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, ^g These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also;

7 Whom Jā'son hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of Cā'-sār, ^h saying that there is another king, *one* Jē'sūs.

8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.

9 And when they had taken security of Jā'son, and of the other, they let them go.

10 ¶ And ⁱ the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Bē-rē'-ā: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jēws.

11 These were more noble than those in Thēss-ā-lō-nī'-cā, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and ^j searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Grēeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jēws of Thēss-ā-lō-nī'-cā had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Bē-rē'-ā, they came thither also, and stirred up the people.

14 And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Si'lās and Ti-mōth'-ē-ūs abode there still.

15 And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Ath'-ēns: and receiving a commandment unto Si'lās and Ti-mōth'-ē-ūs for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 ¶ Now while Paul waited for them at Ath'-ēns, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city wholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jēws, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Ēp-ī-cū-rē-āns, and of the Stō'-icks, encountered him. And some said, What will this babblers say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jē'-šūs, and the resurrection.

19 And they took him, and brought him unto Ār-ē-ōp'-ā-gūs, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, is?

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the A-thē-ni-āns and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)

22 ¶ Then Paul stood in the midst of Mārs' hill, and said, Ye men of Ath'-ēns, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands;

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;

26 And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation;

A.D. 53.

^a Mat. 10. 23.
^b Rom. 1. 30.
^c ch. 14. 17.

^d Col. 1. 17.
Heb. 1. 3.
^e Tit. 1. 12.

^f ch. 18. 5.

^g Is. 40. 18.

^h 2 Pet. 2. 8.

ⁱ or, full of idols.

^j ch. 14. 18.

^k Rom. 3. 25.

^l Luke 24. 47.

^m Tit. 2. 11.

ⁿ 1 Pet. 1. 14.

^o & 4. 3.

^p ch. 10. 42.

^q Rom. 2. 16.

^r & 14. 10.

^s or, base fellow.

^t or, offered faith.

^u ch. 2. 24.

^v or, Mars' hill. It was the highest court in Athens.

^w or, the court of the Areopagites.

^x or, gods that ye worship.
2 Thes. 2. 4.

^y Rom. 16. 3.
1 Cor. 16. 19.

^z 2 Tim. 4. 19.

^{aa} ch. 14. 15.

^{ab} Mat. 11. 25.

^{ac} ch. 7. 48.

^{ad} ch. 20. 34.

^{ae} 1 Cor. 4. 12.

^{af} 1 Thes. 2. 9.

^{ag} 2 Thes. 3. 8.

^{ah} Ps. 50. 8.

^{ai} Gen. 2. 7.

^{aj} Num. 16. 22.

^{ak} Job 12. 10.

^{al} & 33. 4.

^{am} Is. 42. 5.

^{an} & 57. 16.

^{ao} Zech. 12. 1.

^{ap} ch. 17. 2.

^{aq} ch. 17. 14.

^{ar} 15.

^{as} Deut. 32. 8.

^{at} ver. 28.

^{au} Job 33. 18.

^{av} ch. 17. 3.

27 That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though he be not far from every one of us:

28 For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said. For we are also his offspring.

29 Forasmuch then as we are offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereunto he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

32 ¶ And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this matter.

33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Di-ō-nys'-i-ūs the Ār-ē-ōp'-ā-gūs, and a woman named Dām'-ā-ris, and others with them.

CHAPTER 18.

3 Paul laboureth with his hands, and preacheth in Corinth. 9 He is encouraged in a vision: accused before Gallio, but dismissed. 24 Apollos preacheth Christ with great efficacy.

AFTER these things Paul departed from Ath'-ēns, and came to Corinth;

2 And found a certain Jēw named Ā-quil'-ā, born in Pōn'-tūs, lately come from It'-ā-ly, with his wife Prisc'-il-lā; (because that Clāu'-d-ius had commanded all Jēws to depart from Rōme;) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: for by their occupation they were tentmakers.

4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jēws and the Greeks.

5 And when Si'lās and Ti-mōth'-ē-ūs were come from Māc'-ē-dō-ni-ā, Paul was pressed in the spirit, and

stified to the Jēws that Jē'-sūs was Christ.

6 And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and said unto them, Your blood be upon your own heads; I am clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gēn'-tīlēs. 7 And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Jūs'-tūs, one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 And Cris'-pūs, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Jē-rin'-thi-āns hearing believed, and were baptized.

9 Then spake the Lord to Pāul the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city. 11 And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 ¶ And when Gāl'-li-ō was the deputy of A'-chāi'-ā, the Jēws made surrection with one accord against him, and brought him to the judgment seat,

13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth us to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Pāul was now about to open his mouth, Gāl'-li-ō said unto the Jēws, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jēws, reason would that I should fight with you:

15 But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Grēeks took Sōs'-tē-nēs, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment seat. And Gāl'-li-ō cared for none of those things.

18 ¶ And Pāul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Sŷr'-i-ā, and with him Prīs-cil'-lā and A-quil'-ā; having shorn his head in Cēn'-chrē'-ā: for he had a vow.

A.D. 54.

2 or, is the Christ.
1 ch. 13. 45.
1 Pet. 4. 4.
Neb. 5. 13.
Mat. 10. 14.
ch. 13. 51.
Lev. 20. 9.
11, 12.
2 Sam. 1. 16.
Ezek. 13. 13.
& 33. 4.
4 Ezek. 3. 13.
19.
& 33. 9.
2 Sam. 20. 25.
ch. 13. 46.
& 38. 28.
ch. 19. 21.
& 20. 16.
1 Cor. 4. 19.
Heb. 6. 3.
James 4. 15.
1 Cor. 1. 14.

Gal. 1. 2.
& 4. 14.
ch. 23. 11.
ch. 14. 22.
& 15. 32.
41.
1 Cor. 1. 12.
& 3. 5, 6.
& 4. 6.
Tit. 3. 13.
Jer. 1. 19.
19.
Mat. 23. 20.
Gr. eat there.
Rom. 12. 11.

P ch. 19. 3.

ch. 23. 29.
& 25. 11, 19.
1 Cor. 3. 6.

ver. 5.
ch. 9. 22.
& 17. 3.
or, is the Christ.

1 Cor. 1. 1.
1 Cor. 1. 12.
& 3. 5, 6.

ch. 8. 16.
See
1 Sam. 3. 7.

Num. 6. 13.
ch. 21. 24.
Rom. 16. 1.
ch. 18. 25.

19 And he came to Ēph'-ē-sūs, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jēws.

20 When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

21 But bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jē-rū'-sā-lēm: but I will return again unto you, if God will. And he sailed from Ēph'-ē-sūs.

22 And when he had landed at Cē-sā-rē'-ā, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to An'-ti-ōch.

23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and went over all the country of Gā-lā'-tīā and Phrŷg'-i-ā in order, strengthening all the disciples.

24 ¶ And a certain Jēw named A-pōl'-lōs, born at Al-ēx-ān'-dri-ā, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ēph'-ē-sūs.

25 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of Jōhn.

26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when A-quil'-ā and Prīs-cil'-lā had heard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into A'-chāi'-ā, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them much which had believed through grace:

28 For he mightily convinced the Jēws, and that publickly, shewing by the scriptures that Jē'-sūs was Christ.

CHAPTER 19.

6 The Holy Ghost is given by Paul's hands. 9 The Jews believe not. 16 The Jewish exorcists are beaten.

AND it came to pass, that, while A-pōl'-lōs was at Cōr'-inth, Pāul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ēph'-ē-sūs: and finding certain disciples,

2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto Jōhn's baptism.

4 Then said Pául, "Jóhn verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jē'-sūs.

5 When they heard *this*, they were baptized 'in the name of the Lord Jē'-sūs.

6 And when Pául had ^alaid his hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and ^fthey spake with tongues, and prophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 'And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things 'concerning the kingdom of God.

9 But 'when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil ^pof that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tŷ-răn'-nūs.

10 And 'this continued by the space of two years; so that all they which dwelt in Ā'-sīā heard the word of the Lord Jē'-sūs, both Jēws and Grēeks.

11 And *God wrought special miracles by the hands of Pául:

12 "So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them.

13 ¶ "Then certain of the vagabond Jēws, exorcists, *took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jē'-sūs, saying, We adjure you by Jē'-sūs whom Pául preacheth.

14 And there were seven sons of one Scē-vā, a Jēw, and chief of the priests, which did so.

15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jē'-sūs I know, and Pául I know; but who are ye?

16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jēws and Grēeks also dwelling at Eph'-ē-sūs; and ^afear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jē'-sūs was magnified.

A.D. 55.

^a Mat. 3. 11.
John 1. 15,
27, 30.
^c ch. 1. 5.
^d & 11. 16.
^e & 13. 24, 25.
^f Mat. 3. 6.

^c ch. 8. 16.
^d ch. 6. 6.
^e & 8. 17.
^f ch. 6. 7.
^g & 12. 24.

^f ch. 2. 4.
10. 46.
^g Rom. 15. 25.
Gal. 2. 1.
^h ch. 20. 22.

ⁱ ch. 17. 2.
& 18. 4.
^k ch. 18. 21.
& 23. 11.
Rom. 15. 24-28.

^l ch. 1. 3.
& 28. 23.
^m ch. 13. 5.
ⁿ Rom. 16. 23.
2 Tim. 4. 20.
^o 2 Tim. 1. 15.
2 Pet. 2. 2.
Jude 10.

^p ver. 23.
See
ch. 9. 2.
& 22. 4.
& 24. 14.

^q 2 Cor. 1. 8.
^r See
ch. 9. 2.

^s See
ch. 20. 31.
^t ch. 16. 16,
19.

^u Mark 16. 20.
ch. 14. 3.

^v See
2 Kin. 4. 29.
ch. 5. 15.

^w Ps. 115. 4.
Is. 44. 10-20.
Jer. 10. 3.

^x Mat. 12. 27.

^y See
Mark 9. 38.
Luke 9. 49.

^b Rom. 16. 23.
1 Cor. 1. 14.
^c ch. 20. 4.
^d & 27. 2.
^e Col. 4. 10.
Philem. 24.

^f Luke 1. 65.
& 7. 16.
ch. 2. 43.
& 5. 5, 11.

18 And many that believed came and ^bconfessed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many of them also which were curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before them: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand *pieces* of silver.

20 "So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

21 ¶ "After these things were ended, Pául ^apurposed in the spring when he had passed through Măc-dō-ni-ā and Ā-chāi'-ā, to go to Jē-rsā-lēm, saying, After I have been there, ^kI must also see Rōme.

22 So he sent into Măc-ē-dō-ni two of "them that ministered unto him, Ti-mōth'-ē-ūs and "Ē-rās-tus; but he himself stayed in Ā'-sīā a season.

23 And 'the same time there arose no small stir about 'that way.

24 For a certain *man* named I-mē-tri-ūs, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Di-ān brought 'no small gain unto the craftsmen;

25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth.

26 Moreover ye see and hear, that I am not alone at Eph'-ē-sūs, but almost throughout all Ā'-sīā, this Pául has persuaded and turned away many people, saying that 'they be no gods which are made with hands:

27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Di-ān'-ā should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Ā'-sīā and the world worshippeth.

28 And when they heard *these sayings*, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Di-ān of the Eph'-ē-sians.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught ^bGai'-ūs and 'Ar-is-tarchus, men of Măc-ē-dō-ni-ā, Pául and his companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

30 And when Pául would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain of the chief of

which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring *him* that he should not adventure himself into the theatre.

Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.

And they drew *Āl-ēx-ān'-dēr* out of the multitude, the *Jēws* putting him forward. And *Āl-ēx-ān'-dēr* beckoned with the hand, and could have made his defence unto the people.

But when they knew that he was *Jēw*, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great *Dī-ān'-ā* of the *Ēph-ē'-sīāns*.

And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of *Ēph-ē'-sūs*, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the *Ēph-ē'-sīāns* is ²a worshipper of the great goddess *Dī-ān'-ā*, and of her *image* which fell down from *ḡl-pī-tēr*?

Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.

For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

Wherefore if *Dē-mē'-trī-ūs*, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, let the law be open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another.

But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a 'lawful assembly.

For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

CHAPTER 20.

Paul goeth to Macedonia: ⁷he celebrateth the Lord's supper, and preacheth. ¹⁰Eutychus is raised to life. ¹⁷Paul's charge to the elders of Ephesus.

AND after the uproar was ceased, *Paul* called unto *him* the disciples, and embraced *them*, and ²departed forth to go into *Māç-ē-dō'-nī-ā*. And when he had gone over those

A.D. 69.

^a ch. 9. 23.
^b & 23. 12.
^c & 25. 3.
^d 2 Cor. 11. 26

^b ch. 19. 29.
^c & 27. 2.
^d Col. 4. 10.
^e ch. 19. 29.
^f 1 Tim. 1. 20.
^g 2 Tim. 4. 14.
^h ch. 16. 1.

ⁱ ch. 12. 17.
^j Eph. 6. 21.
^k Col. 4. 7.
^l 2 Tim. 4. 12.
^m Tit. 3. 12.
ⁿ ch. 21. 29.
^o 2 Tim. 4. 20.
^p Ex. 12. 14.
^q & 23. 15.
^r ch. 16. 8.
^s 2 Cor. 2. 12.
^t 2 Tim. 4. 13.

^u 1 Cor. 16. 2.
^v Rev. 1. 10.

² Gr. the temple keeper.

^m ch. 2. 42, 46.

¹ Cor. 10. 16.
² & 11. 20, &c.

ⁿ ch. 1. 13.

^o 1 Kin. 17. 21.

² Kin. 4. 34.

³ or, the court days are kept.

^p Mat. 9. 24.

⁴ or, ordinary.

⁹ 1 Cor. 16. 5.
¹ Tim. 1. 3.

parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece,

3 And there abode three months. And ^awhen the *Jēws* laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into *Sŷr-ī-ā*, he purposed to return through *Māç-ē-dō'-nī-ā*.

4 And there accompanied him into *Ā'-sīā Sō'-pā-tēr* of *Bē-rē'-ā*; and of the *Thēss-ā-lō'-nī-āns*, ^b*Ār-is-tār'-chūs* and *Sē-cūn'-dūs*; and ^c*Gāl'-ūs* of *Dēr'-bē*, and ^d*Tī-mōth'-ē-ūs*; and of *Ā'-sīā*, ^e*Tŷch'-ī-cūs* and ^f*Trōph'-ī-mūs*.

5 These going before tarried for us at *Trō'-ās*.

6 And we sailed away from *Phīlip'-pī* after 'the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them ²to *Trō'-ās* in five days; where we abode seven days.

7 And upon 'the first day of the week, when the disciples came together ^mto break bread, *Paul* preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights ⁿin the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named *Eū'-tŷ-chūs*, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as *Paul* was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And *Paul* went down, and ^ofell on him, and embracing *him* said, ^pTrouble not yourselves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto *Ās'-sōs*, there intending to take in *Paul*: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at *Ās'-sōs*, we took him in, and came to *Mit-ŷ-lē'-nē*.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against *Chī'-ōs*; and the next day we arrived at *Sā-*

mōs, and tarried at Trō-gŷl'-lī-ūm; and the next day we came to Mi-lē'-tūs.

16 For Pāul had determined to sail by Ēph'-ē-sūs, because he would not spend the time in A'-sīā: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm the day of Pēn'-tē-cōst.

17 ¶ And from Mi-lē'-tūs he sent to Ēph'-ē-sūs, and called the elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into A'-sīā, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons,

19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jēws:

20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house,

21 Testifying both to the Jēws, and also to the Grēeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ.

22 And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, not knowing the things that shall befall me there:

23 Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me.

24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jē'-šūs, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men.

27 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God.

28 ¶ Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

A.D. 60.

* Mat. 7. 15.
2 Pet. 2. 1.

* 1 Tim. 1. 20.
1 John 2. 19.
* ch. 18. 21.
* 19. 21.
* 21. 4. 12.
* ch. 24. 17.
* ch. 2. 1.
1 Cor. 16. 8.
* ch. 19. 10.

* Heb. 13. 9.

* ch. 9. 31.
* ch. 18. 19.
* 19. 1, 10.
* ch. 26. 18.
Eph. 1. 13.
Col. 1. 12.
* 3. 24.
Heb. 9. 15.
1 Pet. 1. 4.
1 Sam. 12. 3.
1 Cor. 9. 12.
2 Cor. 7. 2.
* 11. 3.
* 12. 17.
* ch. 18. 3.
1 Cor. 4. 12.
1 Thes. 2. 9.
2 Thes. 3. 3.
* ver. 3.
* ver. 27.

* Rom. 15. 1.
1 Cor. 9. 12.
2 Cor. 11. 9.
12.
* 12. 13.
Eph. 4. 23.
1 Thes. 4. 11.
* 5. 14.
2 Thes. 3. 3.
* ch. 18. 5.
* Mark 1. 15.
Luke 24. 47.
ch. 2. 38.
* ch. 19. 21.
* ch. 7. 60.
* 21. 5.

* Gen. 45. 14.
* 46. 29.
* ch. 21. 4. 11.
1 Thes. 3. 3.
* ver. 25.
2 or, wait
for me.
* ch. 21. 13.
Rom. 8. 35.
2 Cor. 4. 16.
* 2 Tim. 4. 7.
* ch. 1. 17.
2 Cor. 4. 1.
* Gal. 1. 1.
Tit. 1. 3.

* ver. 38.
Rom. 15. 23.

* ch. 18. 6.
2 Cor. 7. 2.
* ver. 20.
* Luke 7. 30.
John 15. 16.
Eph. 1. 11.
* 1 Tim. 4. 16.
1 Pet. 5. 2.
* 1 Cor. 12. 28.
* ver. 12.
ch. 20. 23.
* Eph. 1. 7.
14.
Col. 1. 17.
Heb. 9. 12.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
Rev. 5. 9.
* See
Heb. 9. 14.

29 For I know this, that after I departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of threescore years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of His grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

33 I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jē'-šūs, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him,

38 Sorrowing most of all for these words, which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Paul will not be dissuaded from going to Jerusalem: 27 where he is apprehended, and in danger, 81 but is permitted to speak to the people.

AND it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with straight course unto Cō'-ōs, and the day following unto Rhōdes, and from thence unto Pāt'-ā-rā:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phē-nīc'-iā, we went aboard and set forth.

3 Now when we had discovered Cŷ-prūs, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Sŷr'-i-ā, and landed at Tŷre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Peter through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again.

And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

And the next day we that were Paul's company departed, and came unto Cæsarea: and we entered into the house of Phil'ip the evangelist, which was one of the seven; and abode with him.

And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy.

And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Jerusalem a certain prophet, named Agabus.

And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.

And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.

Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.

And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done.

And after those days we took our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

There went with us also certain of the disciples of Cæsarea, and abode with them one Mnason of old acquaintance, with whom we should lodge.

And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly.

And the day following Paul

A.D. 60.

* ch. 15. 13.
Gal. 1. 19.
& 2. 9.

b ch. 15. 4, 12.
Rom. 15. 18, 19.

c ch. 20. 36.
d ch. 1. 17.
& 20. 24.

e John 1. 11.

f ch. 22. 3.
Rom. 10. 2.
Gal. 1. 14.

g Eph. 4. 11.
2 Tim. 4. 5.
h ch. 6. 5.
& 8. 26, 40.

i Joel 2. 28.
ch. 2. 17.

k ch. 11. 28.
l Num. 6. 2.
13, 18.
ch. 18. 18.

m ver. 33.
ch. 20. 23.

n ch. 15. 20.
29.

o ch. 20. 24.

p ch. 24. 18.
q Num. 6. 13.

r Mat. 6. 10.
& 26. 42.
Luke 11. 2.
& 22. 42.
ch. 24. 18.

s ch. 28. 21.

t ch. 24. 5, 6.

u ch. 16. 4.

v ch. 20. 4.

went in with us unto James; and all the elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

20 And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous of the law:

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses's, saying that they ought not to circumcise their children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say unto thee: We have four men which have a vow on them;

24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that teacheth all men every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city Trophimus an Eph-

ē'-sān, whom they supposed that Pāul had brought into the temple.)

30 And ^aall the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Pāul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jē-rū'-sā-lēm was in an uproar.

32 ^aWho immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Pāul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and ^kcommanded him to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

36 For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, ^oAway with him.

37 And as Pāul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 ^oArt not thou that Ē-gŷp'-fiān, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

39 But Pāul said, ^rI am a man which am a Jēw of Tār'-sūs, a city in Ći-līc'-i-ā, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Pāul stood on the stairs, and ^sbeckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the Hē'-brēw tongue, saying,

CHAPTER 22.

¹ Paul declareth the manner of his conversion. 22 Upon mention of the Gentiles, the people exclaim on him. 25 Being bound, he claimeth the privilege of a Roman.

MEN, ^rbrethren, and fathers, I hear ye my defence which I make now unto you.

A.D. 60.

^a ch. 26. 21.

^b ch. 21. 39.
² Cor. 11. 22.
Phil. 3. 5.

^c Deut. 33. 9.
² Kin. 4. 38.
Luke 10. 39.

^d ch. 5. 34.
^e ch. 26. 5.

^f ch. 21. 20.
Gal. 1. 14.

^g Rom. 10. 2.

^h ch. 23. 27.
& 24. 7.

ⁱ ch. 8. 3.

^j & 26. 9-11.
Phil. 3. 6.

^k 1 Tim. 1. 13.

^k ver. 11.

^l ch. 20. 23.

^m Luke 22. 66.

ⁿ ch. 4. 5.

^o ch. 9. 2.

^p & 26. 10, 12.

^q ch. 9. 3.

^r & 26. 12, 13.

^o Luke 23. 18.

^p John 19. 15.

^q ch. 22. 22.

^r Dan. 10. 7.

^s ch. 9. 7.

^t See

^u ch. 5. 36.

^v ch. 9. 11.

^w & 22. 3.

^x ch. 12. 17.

^y ch. 9. 17.

^z ch. 10. 22.

^{aa} 1 Tim. 3. 7.

^{ab} ch. 12. 17.

^{ac} ch. 9. 17.

^{ad} ch. 10. 22.

^{ae} 1 Tim. 3. 7.

^{af} ch. 12. 17.

^{ag} ch. 9. 17.

^{ah} ch. 10. 22.

^{ai} 1 Tim. 3. 7.

^{aj} ch. 7. 2.

^{ak} ch. 3. 13.

^{al} & 30.

^{am} ch. 9. 15.

^{an} & 26. 16.

^{ao} 1 Cor. 9. 1.

^{ap} & 15. 8.

2 (And when they heard that spake in the Hē'-brēw tongue to the they kept the more silence: and saith,)

3 ^bI am verily a man which am Jēw, born in Tār'-sūs, a city in līc'-i-ā, yet brought up in this c^c at the feet of ^dGā-mā'-lī-ēl, taught ^eaccording to the per manner of the law of the father and ^fwas zealous toward God, ^gye all are this day.

4 ^hAnd I persecuted this wⁱ unto the death, binding and ⁱlivering into prisons both men ^jwomen.

5 As also the high priest doth be me witness, and ^kall the estate of ^lelders: ^mfrom-whom also I receiv letters unto the brethren, and wⁿ to Dā-mās'-cūs, to bring them wh^o were there bound unto Jē-rū'-sā-lē for to be punished.

6 And ^pit came to pass, that, ^qmade my journey, and was co^rnigh unto Dā-mās'-cūs about no^s suddenly there shone from heav^ta great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, heard a voice saying unto me, Sā^u Sāul, why persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art th^e Lord? And he said unto me, I^o Jē'-šūs of Nāz'-ā-rēth, whom th^e persecutest.

9 And ^pthey that were with^t saw indeed the light, and w^o afraid; but they heard not the voⁱ of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I^o Lord? And the Lord said unto^r Arise, and go into Dā-mās'-cūs; ^sthere it shall be told thee of^t things which are appointed for t^e to do.

11 And when I could not see^t the glory of that light, being led^u the hand of them that were w^o me, I came into Dā-mās'-cūs.

12 And ^vone An-ā-nī'-ās, a dev^o man according to the law, ^whaving good report of all the ^xJēws wh^o dwelt there,

13 Came unto me, and stood, ^ysaid unto me, Brother Sāul, rece^z thy sight. And the same hou^o looked up upon him.

14 And he said, ^{aa}The God of^o fathers ^{ab}hath chosen thee, that th^e shouldst know his will, and ^{ac}

hat Just One, and ^bshouldest hear
e voice of his mouth.

5 ^cFor thou shalt be his witness
to all men of ^dwhat thou hast
en and heard.

6 And now why tarriest thou?
ise, and be baptized, ^eand wash
ay thy sins, ^fcalling on the name
the Lord.

7 And ^git came to pass, that, when
was come again to Jê-rû'-să-lêm,
en while I prayed in the temple,
was in a trance;

8 And ^hsaw him saying unto me,
ake haste, and get thee quickly
t of Jê-rû'-să-lêm: for they will
t receive thy testimony concern-
g me.

9 And I said, Lord, ⁱthey know
at I imprisoned and ^jbeat in every
nagogue them that believed on
ee:

10 ^kAnd when the blood of thy
artyr Stê'-phên was shed, I also
as standing by, and ^lconsenting
to his death, and kept the raiment
them that slew him.

11 And he said unto me, Depart:
or I will send thee far hence unto
e Gén'-tîlê's.

12 And they gave him audience
to this word, and ^mthen lifted up
eir voices, and ⁿsaid, ^o'Away with
uch a fellow from the earth: for it
not fit that ^phe should live.

13 And as they cried out, and cast
f ^qtheir clothes, and threw dust
to the air,

14 The chief captain commanded
m to be brought into the castle,
d bade that he should be ex-
nined by scourging; that he
ight know wherefore they cried
against him.

15 And as they bound him with
ongs, Păul said unto the centurion
at stood by, ^r'Is it lawful for you
scourge a man that is a Rô'-măn,
d uncondemned?

16 When the centurion heard ^sthat,
e went and told the chief captain,
ying, Take heed what thou doest:
r this man is a Rô'-măn.

17 Then the chief captain came, and
id unto him, Tell me, art thou a
5'-măn? He said, Yea.

18 And the chief captain answered,
ith a great sum obtained I this
edom. And Păul said, But I was
ee born.

A.D. 60.

^a ch. 3. 14
& 7. 52.
^b 1 Cor. 11. 23.
Gal. 1. 12
^c or,
tortured
him.
^d ch. 23. 11.
^e ch. 4. 20.
& 26. 16.
^f ch. 2. 38.
Heb. 10. 22.
^g ch. 9. 14.
Rom. 10. 13.
^h ch. 9. 26.
2 Cor. 12. 2.

ⁱ ver. 14.

^j Mat. 10. 14.

^k ver. 4.
ch. 8. 3.
^l Mat. 10. 17.

^m ch. 24. 16.
ⁿ 1 Cor. 4. 4.
^o 2 Cor. 1. 12.
& 4. 2.
^p 2 Tim. 1. 3.
Heb. 13. 18.
^q ch. 7. 58.

^r Luke 11. 43.
ch. 8. 1.
Rom. 1. 32.
^s 1 Kin. 22.
24.

^t Jer. 20. 2.
John 18. 22.
^u ch. 9. 15.
& 13. 2, 46,
47.

& 18. 6.
& 28. 17.
Rom. 1. 5.
& 11. 13.
& 15. 16.
Gal. 1. 15.

16.
& 2. 7, 8.
Eph. 3. 7, 9.
1 Tim. 2. 7.

^v 2 Tim. 1. 11.
^w Lev. 19. 35.
Deut. 23. 1.

^x John 7. 51.
^y ch. 21. 36.
^z ch. 24. 17.

^{aa} ch. 25. 24.
^{ab} Ex. 22. 28.
Eccl. 10. 20.

^{ac} 2 Pet. 2. 10.
Jude 8.
^{ad} ch. 26. 5.

^{ae} Phil. 3. 5.
^{af} ch. 24. 16,
21.
& 26. 6.
& 28. 20.

^{ag} ch. 16. 37.

^{ah} Mat. 22. 23.
Mark 12. 18.
Luke 20. 27.

^{ai} ch. 25. 25.
& 26. 31.
^{aj} ch. 22. 7,
17, 18.
^{ak} ch. 5. 39.

29 Then straightway they departed
from him which should have ^{ba}exa-
mined him: and the chief captain also
was afraid, after he knew that he
was a Rô'-măn, and because he had
bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he
would have known the certainty
wherefore he was accused of the
Jews, he loosed him from ^{bb}his bands,
and commanded the chief priests
and all their council to appear, and
brought Păul down. and set him
before them.

CHAPTER 23.

1 ^{bc}As Paul pleadeth his cause, 2 Ananias command-
eth them to smite him. 11 God encourageth Paul,
14 The Jews tie in wait for him. 27 He is sent to
Felix.

AND Păul, earnestly beholding the
council, said, Men and brethren,
^{bd}'I have lived in all good conscience
before God until this day.

2 And the high priest Ān-ă-nî'-ăs
commanded them that stood by him
^{be}to smite him on the mouth.

3 Then said Păul unto him, God
shall smite thee, ^{bf}thou whited wall:
for sittest thou to judge me after
the law, and ^{bg}'commandest me to be
smitten contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, Re-
vilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Păul, ^{bh}'I wist not,
brethren, that he was the high
priest: for it is written, ^{bi}'Thou
shalt not speak evil of the ruler
of thy people.

6 But when Păul perceived that
the one part were Săd'-dū-çê's,
and the other Phăr'-î-sê's, he cried out
in the council, Men and brethren,
^{bj}'I am a Phăr'-î-sêe, the son of a
Phăr'-î-sêe: ^{bk}'of the hope and resur-
rection of the dead I am called in
question.

7 And when he had so said, there
arose a dissension between the
Phăr'-î-sê's and the Săd'-dū-çê's:
and the multitude was divided.

8 ^{bl}'For the Săd'-dū-çê's say that
there is no resurrection, neither
angel, nor spirit: but the Phăr'-î-
sê's confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry:
and the scribes ^{bm}that were of the
Phăr'-î-sê's' part arose, and strove,
saying, ^{bn}'We find no evil in this
man: but ^{bo}'if a spirit or an angel
hath spoken to him, ^{bp}'let us not
fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Pául should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring *him* into the castle.

11 And ^athe night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Pául: for as thou hast testified of me in Jě-rú'-să-lēm, so must thou bear witness also at Rōme.

12 And when it was day, ^bcertain of the Jēws banded together, and bound themselves ²under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Pául.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Pául.

15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And when Pául's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Pául.

17 Then Pául called one of the centurions unto *him*, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought *him* to the chief captain, and said, Pául the prisoner called me unto *him*, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went *with him* aside privately, and asked *him*, What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, 'The Jēws have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Pául to morrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him

A.D. 60.

^a ch. 18. 9.
& 27. 23, 24.^b ver. 21, 30.
ch. 25. 3.² or, with
an oath
of execra-
tion.^c ch. 21. 33.
& 24. 7.^d ch. 22. 30.^e ch. 18. 15.
& 25. 19.
^f ch. 26. 31.^g ver. 20.^h ch. 24. 8.
& 25. 6.ⁱ ver. 12.^k ch. 21. 39.^l ch. 24. 1, 10.
& 25. 16.

of them more than forty men, who have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for thy promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain *then* let the young man depart, and charged *him*. See *thou* tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.

23 And he called unto *him* the centurions, saying, Make ready to you hundred soldiers to go to Cēsā-rē'-ă, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;

24 And provide *them* beasts, that they may set Pául on, and bring *him* safe unto Fē'-lix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after *this* manner:

26 Cláu'-dī-ūs Lys'-i-ăs unto the most excellent governor Fē'-lix sendeth greeting.

27 ^eThis man was taken of the Jēws, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an arm and rescued him, having understood that he was a Rō'-mān.

28 ^dAnd when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into the council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, ^fbut to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And ^gwhen it was told me how that the Jēws laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, ^hand gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what *they* had against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Pául, and brought *him* by night to An-tip'atris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:

33 Who, when they came to Cēsā-rē'-ă, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Pául also before him.

34 And when the governor had read *the letter*, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that *he was* of ^kCi-lic'-i-ăs;

35 'I will hear thee, said he, whether thine accusers are also come. And

commanded him to be kept in
Hēr'-ōd's judgment hall.

CHAPTER 24.

Paul being accused by Tertullus the orator, 10 answereth for his life and doctrine. 24 He preacheth Christ to Felix, 27 who leaveth Paul in prison.

AND after ^cfive days / Ān-ā-nī'-ās the high priest descended with the elders, and with a certain orator named Tēr-tūl'-lūs, who informed the governor against Pāul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tēr-tūl'-lūs began to accuse *him*, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence,

3 We accept *it* always, and in all places, most noble Fē'-lix, with all thankfulness.

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 ^aFor we have found this man a restless fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jēws throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nāz'-ā-rēnēs:

6 ^bWho also hath gone about to defame the temple: whom we took, and would ^chave judged according to our law.

7 ^dBut the chief captain Lys'-ī-ās came upon us, and with great violence took *him* away out of our hands,

8 ^eCommanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse *him*.

9 And the Jēws also assented, saying that these things were so.

10 Then Pāul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself: 11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to worship.

12 ^fAnd they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

A.D. 60.

^a Mat. 27. 27.

^b See Amos 8. 14

ch. 9. 2

^c 2 Tim. 1. 3

^d ch. 26. 22

& 23. 22

^e ch. 21. 27.

^f ch. 23. 2, 30,

35.

& 25. 2

^g ch. 23. 6

& 26. 7.

& 26. 28

^h Dan. 12. 2

John 8. 28,

29.

ⁱ ch. 23. 1

^j ch. 11. 29,

30.

& 20. 16.

Rom. 13. 25.

2 Cor. 8. 4

Gal. 2. 10.

^k ch. 21. 26,

27.

& 26. 21.

^m ch. 23. 30.

& 25. 16.

ⁿ Luke 23. 2

ch. 6. 13.

& 16. 20.

& 17. 6.

& 21. 28.

1 Pet. 2. 12,

15.

^o ch. 21. 28.

^p ch. 23. 6

& 28. 20.

^q John 18. 31.

^r ch. 21. 33.

^s ver. 7.

^t ch. 23. 30.

^u ch. 27. 3.

& 28. 16.

^x ver. 17.

ch. 21. 26.

^y ch. 25. 8.

& 28. 17.

^z Ex. 23. 9.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after ^bthe way which they call heresy, so worship I the ^cGod of my fathers, believing all things which are written in ^dthe law and in the prophets:

15 And ^ehave hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, ^fthat there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

16 And ^gherein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.

17 Now after many years ^hI came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

18 ⁱWhereupon certain Jēws from Ā'-sīā found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult.

19 ^jWho ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had ought against me.

20 Or else let these same *here* say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council,

21 Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, ^kTouching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day.

22 And when Fē'-lix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of *that* way, he deferred them, and said, When ^lLys'-ī-ās the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Pāul, and to let *him* have liberty, and ^mthat he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Fē'-lix came with his wife Drū-sil'-lā, which was a Jēw'-ēss, he sent for Pāul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ.

25 And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Fē'-lix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

26 He hoped also that ⁿmoney should have been given him of Pāul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him.

27 But after two years Pôr'-cī-ūs Fēs'-tūs came into Fē'-līx' room: and Fē'-līx, *willing to shew the Jēw's a pleasure, left Pāul bound.

CHAPTER 25.

² The Jews accuse Paul before Festus. ⁸ He answereth for himself, ¹¹ and appealeth unto Cæsar.

NOW when Fēs'-tūs was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cæ-sā-rē'-ā to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.

2 ^a Then the high priest and the chief of the Jēw's informed him against Pāul, and besought him,

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, ^d laying wait in the way to kill him.

4 But Fēs'-tūs answered, that Pāul should be kept at Cæ-sā-rē'-ā, and that he himself would depart shortly thither.

5 Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man, ^a if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And when he had tarried among them ^a more than ten days, he went down unto Cæ-sā-rē'-ā; and the next day sitting on the judgment seat commanded Pāul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the Jēw's which came down from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm stood round about, ^a and laid many and grievous complaints against Pāul, which they could not prove.

8 While he answered for himself, ^a Neither against the law of the Jēw's, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cæ'-sār, have I offended any thing at all.

9 But Fēs'-tūs, ^m willing to do the Jēw's a pleasure, answered Pāul, and said, ^m Wilt thou go up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and there be judged of these things before me?

10 Then said Pāul, I stand at Cæ'-sār's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jēw's have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.

11 ^a For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. ^a I appeal unto Cæ'-sār.

12 Then Fēs'-tūs, when he had conferred with the council, answered,

A.D. 62.

^a Ex. 23. 2
ch. 12. 3.
& 25. 9, 14.

^b ch. 24. 27.

^c ver. 2, 3.

^d ver. 15.
ch. 24. 1.

^e ver. 4, 5.

^f ch. 23. 12.
15.

^g ver. 6.

^h ver. 18.
ch. 18. 14.

ⁱ or, as some copies read, no more than eight or ten days.

^j ch. 18. 15.
& 23. 29.

^k Mark 15. 3.
Luke 23. 2, 10.

^l ch. 24. 6, 13.

^m or, I was doubtful how to enquire hereof.

ⁿ ch. 6. 13.
& 24. 12.
& 28. 17.

^o or, judgment.
^m ch. 24. 27.

^p ver. 20.

^q See
ch. 9. 15.

^r ver. 25.
ch. 18. 14.
& 23. 29.
& 26. 31.

^s ch. 26. 32.
& 28. 19.

^t ver. 2, 3, 7.

Hast thou appealed unto Cæ'-sār unto Cæ'-sār shalt thou go.

13 And after certain days King Ā-grīp'-pā and Bēr-nī'-cē came unto Cæ-sā-rē'-ā to salute Fēs'-tūs.

14 And when they had been there many days, Fēs'-tūs declared Pāul cause unto the king, saying, ^b There is a certain man left in bonds at Fē'-līx:

15 ^c About whom, when I was at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, the chief priests and the elders of the Jēw's informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.

16 ^e To whom I answered, It is the manner of the Rō-māns to deliver any man to die, before that which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, ^f without any delay on tomorrow I sat on the judgment seat and commanded the man to be brought forth.

18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed.

19 ^g But had certain questions against him of their own superstitions and of one Jē'-sūs, which was dead whom Pāul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because ^h I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm, and there be judged of these matters.

21 But when Pāul had appealed to be reserved unto the ⁱ hearing at Aū-gūs'-tūs, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cæ'-sār.

22 Then ^j Ā-grīp'-pā said unto Fēs'-tūs, I would also hear the man myself. To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when King Ā-grīp'-pā was come, and Bēr-nī'-cē with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Fēs'-tūs' commandment Pāul was brought forth.

24 And Fēs'-tūs said, King Ā-grīp'-pā, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man about whom ^k all the multitude of the Jēw's have dealt with me, but

Jě-rû'-să-lēm, and also here, crying that he ought not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Cæsar, I have determined to send him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.

CHAPTER 26.

Paul, before Agrippa, declareth his life, 12 and miraculous conversion, &c.

WHEN Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth his hand, and answered for himself: I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:

3 Especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jě-rû'-lēm, know all the Jews;

5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee.

6 And now I stand and am judged of you for the hope of the promise made of God unto our fathers:

7 Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.

8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?

9 I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jě'sus of Nazareth.

10 Which thing I also did in Jě-

A.D. 62.

ch. 22. 22.

ch. 9. 14, 21.

& 22. 5.

ch. 22. 9, 29.

& 26. 31.

2 ver. 11, 12.

ch. 22. 19.

ch. 9. 3.

& 22. 6.

ch. 22. 15.

ch. 22. 21.

Is. 35. 5.

& 42. 7.

Luke 1. 79.

John 8. 12.

2 Cor. 4. 4.

Eph. 1. 18.

1 Thes. 5. 5.

2 Cor. 6. 14.

Eph. 4. 18.

& 5. 8.

Col. 1. 13.

1 Pet. 2. 9.

25.

ch. 22. 3.

& 23. 6.

24. 15, 21.

Phil. 3. 5.

Mat. 1. 77.

Eph. 1. 11.

Col. 1. 12.

ch. 23. 6.

ch. 20. 32.

Gen. 3. 15.

& 22. 18.

& 26. 4.

& 49. 10.

Deut. 38. 15.

2 Sam. 7. 12.

Ps. 132. 11.

Is. 4. 2.

& 7. 14.

& 9. 6.

& 40. 10.

Jer. 32. 5.

& 33. 14-16.

Ezek. 34. 23.

& 37. 24.

Dan. 9. 24.

Mic. 7. 20.

ch. 13. 32.

Rom. 15. 8.

Tit. 2. 13.

James 1. 1.

2 Gr. night and day.

Luke 2. 37.

1 Thes. 3. 10.

1 Tim. 6. 6.

Phil. 3. 11.

ch. 9. 20.

22. 29.

& 11. 26.

& 13. 14.

& 16. 17.

& 18. 19.

& 20. 21.

Mat. 3. 8.

John 16. 2.

1 Tim. 1. 3.

ch. 21. 30.

ch. 8. 3.

Gal. 1. 13.

rû'-să-lēm: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against them.

11 And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted them even unto strange cities.

12 Whereupon as I went to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests,

13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Săul, Săul, why persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jě'sus whom thou persecutest.

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;

17 Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gen'tiles, unto whom now I send thee,

18 To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Să'tan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me.

19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

20 But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jě-rû'-să-lēm, and throughout all the coasts of Jûdă'-ă, and then to the Gen'tiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.

22 Having therefore obtained help

of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those ^b which the prophets and ^c Mō'-sēs did say should come:

23 ^d That Christ should suffer, and ^e that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and ^f should shew light unto the people, and to the Gēn'-tīlēs.

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Fēs'-tūs said with a loud voice, Pāul, ^g thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.

25 But he said, I am not mad, most noble Fēs'-tūs; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King Ā'-grip'-pā, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then Ā'-grip'-pā said unto Pāul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a Chrīs'-tiān.

29 And Pāul said, 'I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bēr-nī'-cē, and they that sat with them:

31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, ^h This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

32 Then said Ā'-grip'-pā unto Fēs'-tūs, This man might have been set at liberty, ⁱ if he had not appealed unto Cæ'-sār.

CHAPTER 27.

¹ Paul shipping toward Rome, ¹⁰ foretelleth the danger of the voyage. ⁴¹ They suffer shipwreck, ^{22, 34, 44} yet all come safe to land.

AND when ^m it was determined that ⁿ we should sail into Īt'-ā-lŷ, they delivered Pāul and certain other prisoners unto one named Jū'-li-ūs, a centurion of Aū-gūs'-tūs' band.

2 And entering into a ship of Ad-rā-mŷt'-tī-ūm, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Ā'-sīā; one ⁿ Ar-is-tār'-chūs, a Māc-ē-dō-nī-ān of Thēss-ā-lō-nī'-cā, being with us.

A. D. 62.

^a ch. 24. 23. & 28. 16.

^b Luke 24. 27, 44.

ch. 24. 14. & 28. 23.

Rom. 3. 21.

^c John 5. 46.

^d Luke 24. 26, 46.

^e 1 Cor. 15. 20.

^f Col. 1. 18.

Rev. 1. 5.

^g Luke 2. 32.

^h 2 Kin. 9. 11.

John 10. 20.

ⁱ Cor. 1. 23.

& 2. 13, 14.

& 4. 10.

2 or, Candy.

^h The fast

was on the

tenth day

of the

seventh

month,

Lev. 23. 27,

29.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 7. 7.

3 or, injury.

^k ch. 23. 9,

29.

& 25. 25.

^l ch. 25. 11.

^o or, beat.

^p ch. 25. 12,

23.

^q ch. 19. 29.

3 And the next day we touched ^r Sī'-dōn. And Jū'-li-ūs ^s courteous entreated Pāul, and gave ^t him liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cŷ'-prūs, because the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over ^u sea of Cī-līc'-i-ā and Pām-phŷl'-i-ā, we came to Mŷ'-rā, a city of Lŷ'-i-ā.

6 And there the centurion found ship of Āl-ēx-ān'-drī-ā sailing in Īt'-ā-lŷ; and he put us therein.

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnī'-dūs, the wind ^v n suffering us, we sailed under ^w Crēt over against Sāl-mō'-nē;

8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city of Lā-sē'-ā.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, ^x because the fast was now at hand, ready past, Pāul admonished them.

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with ^y hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Pāul.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the master part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phē-nī'-cē, and there to winter, which is an haven of Crēte, and lieth toward the south west and north west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained ^z their purpose, loosing thence they sailed close by Crēte.

14 But not long after there ^{aa} arose against it a tempestuous wind, called Eū-rōc'-lŷ-dōn.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let ^{ab} her drive.

16 And running under a certain island which is called Clāu'-dā, we had much work to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken unto

they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they lightened the ship;

19 And the third day ^a we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars many days appeared, and no hall tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crète, and to have gained this arm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of *any man's* life among you, but of the ship.

23 ^aFor there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and ^bwhom I serve,

24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Cæ'sar: so, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: ^cfor I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

26 Howbeit ^dwe must be cast upon certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Æ-dri-ä, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast our anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the fore-ship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

A.D. 62.

^a Jonah 1. 5.

^b 1 Kin. 1. 32.
Mat. 10. 30.
Luke 12. 7.
& 21. 18.

^c 1 Sam. 9. 13.
Mat. 15. 36.
Mark 8. 6.
John 6. 11.
1 Tim. 4. 3. 4.

^d ch. 2. 41.
& 7. 14.
Rom. 13. 1.
1 Pet. 3. 20.

^e ch. 23. 11.

^f Dan. 6. 16.
Rom. 1. 9.
2 Tim. 1. 3.

2 or, cut the anchors, they left them in the sea, &c.

^g Luke 1. 45.
Rom. 4. 20, 21.

2 Tim. 1. 12.
^h ch. 28. 1.

ⁱ 2 Cor. 11. 25.

^k ver. 22.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought *them* all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take some meat: for this is for your health: for ^bthere shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and ^cgave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken it, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took *some* meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen ^dsouls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had ^ataken up the anchors, they committed *themselves* unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore.

41 And falling into a place where two seas met, ^bthey ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

42 And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from *their* purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast *themselves* first into the sea, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on *broken pieces* of the ship. And so it came to pass, ^cthat they escaped all safe to land.

CHAPTER 28.

1 Paul after his shipwreck is kindly entertained. 8 He healeth many diseased. 11 They depart toward Rome. 30 He preacheth there two years

AND when they were escaped, then they knew that ^a the island was called Mēl'-i-tā.

2 And the ^b barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Pāul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid *them* on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.

4 And when the barbarians saw the *venomous* beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and ^c felt no harm.

6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and ^d said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Pūb'-lī-ūs; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Pūb'-lī-ūs lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Pāul entered in, and ^e prayed, and ^f laid his hands on him, and healed him.

9 So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed:

10 Who also honoured us with many ^g honours; and when we departed, they laded *us* with such things as were necessary.

11 And after three months we departed in a ship of Āl-ēx-ān'-dri-ā, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Cās-tōr and Pōl'-lūx.

12 And landing at Sŷr'-ā-cūse, we tarried *there* three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhē'-gī-ūm: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Pū-tē'-ō-lī:

14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rōme.

A.D. 62.

^a ch. 27. 26.^b Rom. 1. 14.
^c 1 Cor. 14. 11.
Col. 3. 11.^d ch. 24. 23.
& 27. 3.^e ch. 24. 12.
13.
& 25. 8.^f ch. 21. 33.
^g Mark 16. 18.
Luke 10. 19.^h ch. 22. 24.
& 24. 10.
& 25. 8.
& 25. 31.ⁱ ch. 14. 11.
^j ch. 25. 11.^k ch. 26. 6, 7.^l ch. 26. 29.
Eph. 3. 1.
& 4. 1.
& 6. 29.
2 Tim. 1. 16.
& 2. 9.
Philem. 10.
13.
^m James 5.
14, 15.ⁿ Mark 6. 5.
& 7. 32.
& 16. 18.
Luke 4. 40.
ch. 19. 11, 12.
1 Cor. 12. 9.
28.^o Luke 2. 34.
ch. 24. 5, 14.
1 Pet. 2. 12.
& 4. 14.^p Mat. 15. 6.
1 Tim. 5. 17.
^q Luke 24. 27.
ch. 17. 3.
& 19. 8.^r See on
ch. 26. 6, 22.^s ch. 14. 4.
& 17. 4.
& 19. 9.^t Is. 6. 9.
Jer. 5. 21.
Ezek. 12. 2.
Mat. 13. 14, 15.
19.
Mark 4. 12.
Luke 8. 10.
John 12. 40.
Rom. 11. 8.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Ap'-pī-i fōr'-ū and The three taverns: whom when Pāul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we came to Rōme, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: ^a Pāul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.

17 And it came to pass, that after three days Pāul called the chief of the Jēws together: and when they were come together, he said unto them, Men and brethren, ^b though I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet ^c was I delivered prisoner from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm into the hands of the Rō'-māns.

18 Who, ^d when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jēws spake against *it*, ^e I was constrained to appeal unto Cēs'-sār; not that I have ought to accuse my nation of.

20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see *you*, and to speak with *you*: because that ^f for the hope of Īs'-rā-ēl I am bound with ^g this chain.

21 And they said unto him, Verily neither received letters out of Jerusalem ^h dē'-ā concerning thee, neither of the brethren that came shewing or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that everywhere ⁱ it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into *his* lodging; ^j to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jē'-sūs, ^k both out of the law of Moisés, and *out of* the prophets, from morning till evening.

24 And ^l some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed after that Pāul had spoken his word. Well spake the Holy Ghost by E-sai'-ās the prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, 'Go unto this people

and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:
 27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.
 28 Be it known therefore unto you, that at the salvation of God is sent

A.D. 63.
 a Mat. 21. 41.
 43.
 ch. 13. 46.
 47.
 & 18. 6.
 & 22. 21.
 & 26. 17, 18.
 Rom. 11. 11.

b ch. 4. 31.
 Eph. 6. 19.

a unto the Gēn'-tīlēs, and that they will hear it.
 29 And when he had said these words, the Jēws departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.
 30 And Pāul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all that came in unto him,
 31 b Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding him.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE RŌ-MĀNS.

CHAPTER 1.

Paul commendeth his calling. 16 The power of the gospel. 21 The sins of the Gentiles.

PAUL, a servant of Jē'-sūs Christ, called to be an apostle, c separated unto the gospel of God,
 2 (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures.)

3 Concerning his Son Jē'-sūs Christ the Lord, which was s made of the seed of Dā'-vid according to the flesh;

4 And 4k declared to be the Son of God with power, according m to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

5 By whom n we have received grace and apostleship, b for o obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name:

6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jē'-sūs Christ:

7 To all that be in Rōme, beloved to God, c called to be saints: u Grace and you peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ.
 8 First, v I thank my God through Jē'-sūs Christ for you all, that a your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.

9 For e God is my witness, d whom I serve f with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that g without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers;

10 Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey i by the will of God to come unto you.

A.D. 60.
 a ch. 15. 29.

b Acts 22. 21.
 c Acts 9. 15.
 2 or, in you.
 d Tit. 1. 4.
 e Acts 26. 6.
 f Gal. 3. 8.

g John 1. 14.
 h Acts 16. 7.
 i 1 Thes. 2. 18.
 j Phil. 4. 17.
 k 3 or, in you.
 l Gr. determined.
 m Acts 13. 33.
 n 1 Cor. 9. 16.
 o Heb. 9. 14.

p Gal. 1. 15.
 q Eph. 3. 8.
 5 or, to the obedience of faith.
 r Acts 6. 7.
 s Ps. 40. 9.
 Mark 8. 38.
 2 Tim. 1. 8.
 t Acts 9. 15.

u 1 Cor. 1. 18.
 v Luke 2. 30.
 Acts 3. 26.
 w 1 Cor. 1. 2.
 x 1 Cor. 1. 3.
 Gal. 1. 3.
 y ch. 3. 21.
 z Hab. 2. 4.
 Gal. 3. 11.
 Phil. 3. 9.
 Heb. 10. 38.
 Phil. 1. 3.
 ch. 16. 19.
 a Acts 17. 30.
 Col. 3. 6.
 b Phil. 1. 8.
 c Acts 27. 23.
 d or, in my spirit.
 e 1 Thes. 3. 10.
 f Acts 14. 17.
 g or, to them.

h John 1. 9.
 i Ps. 19. 1.
 Acts 14. 17.
 j James 4. 15.

11 For I long to see you, that a I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;

12 That is, that I may be comforted together 2 with you by d the mutual faith both of you and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but a was let hitherto,) that I might have some e fruit 2 among you also, even as among other Gēn'-tīlēs.

14 i I am debtor both to the Grēeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rōme also.

16 For p I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for r it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; s to the Jēw first, and also to the Grēek.

17 For t therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, u The just shall live by faith.

18 b For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness;

19 Because f that which may be known of God is manifest 7 in them; for g God hath shewed it unto them.

20 For h the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his

eternal power and Godhead; ^a so that they are without excuse:

21 Because that, when they knew God, they glorified *him* not as God, neither were thankful; but ^c became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

22 ^d Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,

23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible ^e God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.

24 ^f Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, ^h to dishonour their own bodies ^k between themselves:

25 Who changed ^a the truth of God ^e into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature ^b more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. *Ä-mën.*

26 For this cause God gave them up unto ^a vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like ^a to retain God in *their* knowledge, God gave them over to ^a a reprobate mind, to do those things ^a which are not convenient;

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God, spiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

31 Without understanding, covenantbreakers, ^a without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

32 Who ^a knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things ^b are worthy of death, not only do the same, but ^c have pleasure in them that do them.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *They that sin, though they condemn it in others, cannot excuse themselves, 6 and much less escape the judgment of God, 9 whether Jews or Gentiles.*

A.D. 60.

² or, that they may be.

^a ch. 1. 20.

^b 2 Sam. 12. 5.

^c Mat. 7. 1, 2.

^d John 8. 9.

^e 2 Kin. 17. 15.

^f Jer. 2. 5.

^g Eph. 4. 17.

^h Jer. 10. 14.

ⁱ Deut. 4. 16.

^j Ps. 106. 20.

^k Jer. 2. 11.

^l Ezek. 8. 10.

^m Ps. 81. 12.

ⁿ Acts 7. 42.

^o Eph. 4. 18.

^p 2 The. 2. 11.

^q Eph. 1. 7.

^r & 2. 4, 7.

^s 1 Cor. 6. 18.

^t 1 The. 4. 4.

^u 1 Pet. 4. 3.

^v ch. 3. 25.

^w Lev. 18. 22.

^x Ex. 34. 6.

^y Is. 30. 18.

^z 2 Pet. 3. 9.

^{aa} 1 The. 1. 9.

^{ab} 1 John 5. 20.

^{ac} Is. 44. 20.

^{ad} Jer. 10. 4.

^{ae} Amos 2. 4.

^{af} 3 or, rather.

^{ag} Deut. 32. 34.

^{ah} James 5. 3.

^{ai} Lev. 18. 22.

^{aj} Eph. 5. 12.

^{ak} Jude 10.

^{al} Job 34. 11.

^{am} Ps. 62. 12.

^{an} Prov. 24. 12.

^{ao} Jer. 17. 10.

^{ap} Mat. 16. 27.

^{aq} 1 Cor. 3. 8.

^{ar} 2 Cor. 6. 10.

^{as} Rev. 2. 23.

^{at} Job 24. 13.

^{au} 2 The. 1. 8.

^{av} or, to acknowledge.

^{aw} or, a mind void of judgment.

^{ax} Amos 3. 2.

^{ay} Luke 12. 47.

^{az} 1 Pet. 4. 17.

^{ba} Eph. 5. 4.

^{bb} Gr. Greek.

^{bc} 1 Pet. 1. 7.

^{bd} Gr. Greek.

^{be} Deut. 10. 17.

^{bf} Job 34. 19.

^{bg} Acts 10. 34.

^{bh} Gal. 2. 6.

^{bi} Eph. 6. 3.

^{bj} or, unsociable.

^{bk} James 1. 22.

^{bl} 1 John 3. 7.

^{bm} ch. 2. 2.

^{bn} ch. 6. 21.

^{bo} or, consent with them.

^{bp} Ps. 50. 18.

^{bq} Hos. 7. 3.

^{br} or, the conscience witnessing with them.

THEREFORE thou art ^a inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: ^b for when thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou thou judgest doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things.

3 And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

4 Or despisest thou ^a the riches of his goodness and ^b forbearance and ^c longsuffering; ^d not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?

5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart ^a treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

6 ^a Who will render to every man according to his deeds:

7 To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life:

8 But unto them that are contentious, and ^a do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath;

9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil of the Jew ^a first, and also of the Gentile;

10 ^a But glory, honour, and peace to every man that worketh good to the Jew ^a first, and also to the Gentile:

11 For ^a there is no respect of persons with God.

12 For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law;

13 (For ^a not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified)

14 For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, they, having not the law, are a law unto themselves:

15 Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, ^a their

ence also bearing witness, and *their* thoughts *'the mean while accusing or* excusing one another;)

6 *'In the day when God shall* *judge the secrets of men* *'by Jē'-sūs* *Christ* *'according to my gospel.*

7 Behold, *'thou art called a Jēw,* *and* *'restand in the law, and mak-* *est thy boast of God,*

8 And *'knowest his will, and* *approvest the things that are* *more excellent, being instructed out* *of the law;*

9 And *'art confident that thou thy-* *self art a guide of the blind, a light of* *them which are in darkness,*

10 An instructor of the foolish, a *teacher of babes, which hast the* *firm of knowledge and of the truth* *of the law.*

11 *'Thou therefore which teachest* *another, teachest thou not thyself?* *How canst thou that preachest a man should* *not steal, dost thou steal?*

12 Thou that sayest a man should *not* *commit adultery, dost thou com-* *mit adultery? thou that abhorrest* *idols, dost thou commit sacrilege?*

13 Thou that *'makest thy boast of* *the law, through breaking the law* *shamest thou God?*

14 For the name of God is blas- *phemed among the Gēn'-tiles through* *thee, as it is* *'written.*

15 *'For circumcision verily profit-* *eth, if thou keep the law: but if thou* *be a breaker of the law, thy circum-* *cision is made uncircumcision.*

16 Therefore *'if the uncircumci-* *son keep the righteousness of the* *law, shall not his uncircumcision* *be counted for circumcision?*

17 And shall not uncircumcision *which is by nature, if it fulfil the* *law, judge thee, who by the letter* *and circumcision dost transgress the* *law?*

18 For *'he is not a Jēw, which is* *not outwardly; neither is that cir-* *cumcision, which is outward in the* *flesh:*

19 But *he is a Jēw, which is one* *inwardly; and* *'circumcision is that* *of the heart, in the spirit, and not* *of the letter; whose praise is not* *of men, but of God.*

A.D. 60.

2 or, between themselves.

^a Eccl. 12. 14.

^b Mat. 25. 31.

^c 1 Cor. 4. 5.

^d Rev. 20. 12.

^e John 5. 22.

^f Acts 10. 42.

^g 1 Pet. 4. 5.

^h Deut. 4. 7.

ⁱ Ps. 147. 19.

^j 1 Tim. 1. 11.

^k Mat. 3. 9.

^l John 8. 33.

^m Heb. 4. 2.

ⁿ Mic. 3. 11.

^o ch. 9. 4.

^p Is. 45. 25.

^q Num. 23. 19.

^r 2 Tim. 2. 13.

^s Deut. 4. 8.

^t Job 40. 8.

^u John 3. 33.

^v or, *triest the things that differ.*

^w Phil. 1. 10.

^x Ps. 62. 9.

^y & 116. 11.

^z Ps. 51. 4.

^{aa} Mat. 15. 14.

^{ab} John 9. 34.

^{ac} ch. 6. 17.

^{ad} 2 Tim. 3. 5.

^{ae} Gal. 3. 15.

^{af} Gen. 18. 25.

^{ag} Job 8. 3.

^{ah} Ps. 50. 16.

^{ai} Mat. 23. 3.

^{aj} Mal. 3. 8.

^{ak} y ch. 5. 20.

^{al} ver. 17.

^{am} Mal. 3. 8.

^{an} y ch. 5. 20.

^{ao} ver. 17.

^{ap} Mal. 3. 8.

^{aq} y ch. 5. 20.

^{ar} ver. 17.

^{as} Mal. 3. 8.

^{at} y ch. 5. 20.

^{au} ver. 17.

^{av} Mal. 3. 8.

^{aw} y ch. 5. 20.

^{ax} ver. 17.

^{ay} Mal. 3. 8.

^{az} y ch. 5. 20.

^{ba} ver. 17.

^{bb} Mal. 3. 8.

^{bc} y ch. 5. 20.

^{bd} ver. 17.

^{be} Mal. 3. 8.

^{bf} y ch. 5. 20.

^{bg} ver. 17.

^{bh} Mal. 3. 8.

^{bi} y ch. 5. 20.

^{bj} ver. 17.

^{bk} Mal. 3. 8.

^{bl} y ch. 5. 20.

^{bm} ver. 17.

^{bn} Mal. 3. 8.

^{bo} y ch. 5. 20.

^{bp} ver. 17.

^{bq} Mal. 3. 8.

^{br} y ch. 5. 20.

^{bs} ver. 17.

^{bt} Mal. 3. 8.

^{bu} y ch. 5. 20.

^{bv} ver. 17.

^{bw} Mal. 3. 8.

^{bx} y ch. 5. 20.

^{by} ver. 17.

^{bz} Mal. 3. 8.

^{ca} y ch. 5. 20.

^{cb} ver. 17.

^{cc} Mal. 3. 8.

^{cd} y ch. 5. 20.

^{ce} ver. 17.

^{cf} Mal. 3. 8.

^{cg} y ch. 5. 20.

^{ch} ver. 17.

^{ci} Mal. 3. 8.

^{cj} y ch. 5. 20.

^{ck} ver. 17.

^{cl} Mal. 3. 8.

WHAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit *is there* of circumcision?

2 Much every way: chiefly, because that *'unto them were com-* *mitted the oracles of God.*

3 For what if *'some did not be-* *lieve? shall their unbelief make* *the faith of God without effect?*

4 *'God forbid: yea, let* *'God be true, but* *'every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.*

5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? *Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man)*

6 God forbid: for then *'how shall* *God judge the world?*

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And not *rather*, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) *'Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.*

9 What then? are we better *than they?* No, in no wise: for we have before *'proved both Jews and Gēn'-tiles, that* *'they are all under sin;*

10 As it is written, *'There is none righteous, no, not one:*

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

13 *'Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips:*

14 *'Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:*

15 *'Their feet are swift to shed blood:*

16 Destruction and misery are in their ways:

17 And the way of peace have they not known:

18 *'There is no fear of God before their eyes.*

19 Now we know that what things soever *'the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that*

^a John 10. 34.

'The Jews' prerogative. 20 None justified by the law, 28 but all by faith only.

CHAPTER 3.

every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

20 Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

21 But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;

22 Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jē'sūs Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:

23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

24 Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jē'sūs:

25 Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

26 To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jē'sūs.

27 Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

29 Is he the God of the Jēws only? is he not also of the Gēn'-tīlēs? Yes, of the Gēn'-tīlēs also:

30 Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Abraham's faith imputed to him for righteousness.
13 By faith he and his seed received the promise.
24 So, likewise, our faith shall be imputed to us.

WHAT shall we say then that A'-brā-hām our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

2 For if A'-brā-hām were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.

3 For what saith the scripture? A'-brā-hām believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

A.D. 60.

a Job 5. 16.

Ps. 107. 42.

Ezek. 16. 63.

b ch. 11. 6.

c ch. 2. 2.

d or, subject to the judgment of God.

e Ps. 143. 2.

f Acts 13. 39.

Gal. 2. 16.

Eph. 2. 8, 9.

Tit. 3. 5.

ch. 7. 7.

f Josh. 24. 2.

g Acts 15. 11.

Phil. 3. 9.

h Acts 26. 22.

i ch. 1. 2.

1 Pet. 1. 10.

k Ps. 32. 1, 2.

l ch. 4.

m ch. 10. 12.

n Gal. 3. 11.

o ver. 9.

ch. 11. 32.

Gal. 3. 22.

o ch. 4. 16.

Eph. 2. 8.

Tit. 3. 5, 7.

p Mat. 20. 28.

Eph. 1. 7.

Col. 1. 14.

1 Tim. 2. 6.

Heb. 9. 12.

1 Pet. 1. 18.

19.

q or, fore-ordained.

r Lev. 16. 15.

1 John 2. 2.

s & 4. 10.

t Col. 1. 20.

u Acts 13. 38.

39.

1 Tim. 1. 15.

v or, passing over.

w Acts 17. 30.

Heb. 9. 15.

x Gen. 17. 10.

y ver. 12. 16.

Luke 19. 9.

Gal. 3. 7.

z ch. 2. 17, 23.

& 4. 2.

1 Cor. 1. 29.

31.

Eph. 2. 9.

ver. 20-22.

a ch. 10. 12.

Gal. 3. 8, 20.

28.

b Gen. 17. 4.

Gal. 3. 29.

c Gal. 3. 18.

d ch. 3. 20.

& 5. 13, 20.

& 7. 8, 10, 11.

1 Cor. 15. 66.

2 Cor. 3. 7, 9.

Gal. 3. 10.

19.

1 John 3. 4.

e Is. 51. 2.

Mat. 3. 9.

John 8. 33.

39.

f Cor. 11. 22.

g ch. 3. 24.

h Gal. 3. 22.

i ch. 3. 20, 27.

28.

j Is. 51. 2.

ch. 9. 8.

k Gen. 15. 6.

Gal. 3. 6.

James 2. 23.

John 17. 5.

4 Now to him that worketh the reward not reckoned of grace but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

6 Even as Dā-vid also describeth the blessedness of the man, to whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

7 Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

9 Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for say that faith was reckoned to brā-hām for righteousness.

10 How was it then reckoned when he was in circumcision, or uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:

12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father A'-brā-hām, which he had being uncircumcised.

13 For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was made to A'-brā-hām, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

14 For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:

15 Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression.

16 Therefore it is of faith, that the promise might be sure to all, to the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of A'-brā-hām; who is the father of us all,

17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations)

before him whom he believed, *even* God, ^awho quickeneth the dead, and calleth those ^cthings which be not as though they were.

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, ^dSo shall thy seed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the leadness of Sār'-āh's womb:

20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, ^ehe was able also to perform.

22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now ^fit was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe ^gon him that raised up Jē'-sūs our Lord from the dead;

25 ^hWho was delivered for our offences, and ⁱwas raised again for our justification.

CHAPTER 5.

Being justified by faith, we have peace with God, and righteousness and life by Jesus Christ.

THEREFORE ^jbeing justified by faith, we have ^kpeace with God through our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ:

2 ^lBy whom also we have access by faith into this grace ^mwherein we stand, and ⁿrejoice in hope of the glory of God.

3 And not only so, but ^owe glory in tribulations also: ^pknowing that tribulation worketh patience;

4 ^qAnd patience, experience; and experience, hope:

5 ^rAnd hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us.

6 For when we were yet without strength, ^sin due time ^tChrist died for the ungodly.

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

A.D. 60.

^a or, like unto him.

^b John 15. 13.

^c ch. 3. 11.

^d Eph. 1. 1, 5.

^e ch. 9. 26.

^f 1 Cor. 1. 28.

^g 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^h Heb. 9. 14.

ⁱ 1 John 1. 7.

^j 1 Thes. 1. 10.

^k ch. 3. 32.

^l Gen. 15. 5.

^m 2 Cor. 5. 18.

ⁿ 2 Pet. 2. 16.

^o John 5. 28.

^p Gen. 17. 17.

^q 18. 11.

^r Heb. 11. 11, 12.

^s Gal. 4. 9.

^t or, reconciliation.

^u Gen. 3. 6.

^v 1 Cor. 15. 21.

^w Gen. 2. 17.

^x or, in whom.

^y Ps. 115. 3.

^z Luke 1. 37.

^{aa} Heb. 11. 19.

^{ab} 1 John 3. 4.

^{ac} ch. 15. 4.

^{ad} 1 Cor. 10. 6.

^{ae} 11.

^{af} 1 Cor. 15.

^{ag} 21, 22, 45.

^{ah} Acts 2. 24.

^{ai} & 13. 30.

^{aj} Is. 53. 5, 6.

^{ak} 2 Cor. 5. 21.

^{al} Gal. 1. 4.

^{am} Heb. 9. 28.

^{an} 1 Pet. 2. 24.

^{ao} 1 Cor. 15. 17.

^{ap} 1 Pet. 1. 21.

^{aq} Is. 53. 11.

^{ar} Is. 32. 17.

^{as} John 16. 33.

^{at} Eph. 2. 14.

^{au} Col. 1. 20.

^{av} or, by one offence.

^{aw} John 10. 9.

^{ax} Eph. 2. 18.

^{ay} Heb. 10. 19.

^{az} 1 Cor. 15. 1.

^{ba} Heb. 3. 6.

^{bb} Mat. 5. 11.

^{bc} Acts 5. 41.

^{bd} 2 Cor. 12. 10.

^{be} Phil. 2. 17.

^{bf} James 1. 2.

^{bg} 1 Pet. 3. 14.

^{bh} James 1. 3.

^{bi} or, by one offence.

^{bj} James 1. 12.

^{bk} or, by one righteousness.

^{bl} Phil. 1. 20.

^{bm} John 12. 32.

^{bn} Heb. 2. 9.

^{bo} 2 Cor. 1. 22.

^{bp} Gal. 4. 6.

^{bq} Eph. 1. 13.

^{br} or, according to the time,

^{bs} Gal. 4. 4.

^{bt} ch. 4. 25.

^{bu} John 15. 22.

^{bv} Gal. 3. 19.

^{bw} Luke 7. 47.

8 But ^aGod commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified ^dby his blood, we shall be saved ^efrom wrath through him.

10 For ^fif, when we were enemies, ^gwe were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved ^hby his life.

11 And not only so, but we also ⁱjoy in God through our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, by whom we have now received the ^jatonement.

12 Wherefore, as ^kby one man sin entered into the world, and ^ldeath by sin; and so death passed upon all men, ^mfor that all have sinned:

13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but ⁿsin is not imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Ād'-ām to Mō'-sēs, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Ād'-ām's transgression, ^owho is the figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, *which is* by one man, Jē'-sūs Christ, hath abounded ^punto many.

16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift *is* of many offences unto justification.

17 For if ^qby one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jē'-sūs Christ.)

18 Therefore as ^rby the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so ^sby the righteousness of one the free gift came ^tupon all men unto justification of life.

19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover ^uthe law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much ^vmore abound:

21 That as sin hath reigned unto

death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jē'-sūs Christ our Lord.

CHAPTER 6.

1 We may not live in sin, 12 nor let sin reign any more. 23 Death the wages of sin.

WHAT shall we say then? ^b Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. How shall we, that are ^a dead to sin, live any longer therein?

3 Know ye not, that ^f so many of us as ^a were baptized into Jē'-sūs Christ ^a were baptized into his death?

4 Therefore we are ^a buried with him by baptism into death: that ^a like as Christ was raised up from the dead by ^a the glory of the Father, ^a even so we also should walk in newness of life.

5 ^a For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also *in the likeness of his resurrection*:

6 Knowing this, that ^a our old man is crucified with *him*, that ^a the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For ^a he that is dead is ^a freed from sin.

8 Now ^a if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:

9 Knowing that ^a Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

10 For in that he died, ^a he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, ^a he liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be ^a dead indeed unto sin, but ^a alive unto God through Jē'-sūs Christ our Lord.

12 ^f Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

13 Neither yield ye your ^a members as ^a instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but ^a yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members *as* instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For ^a sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

15 What then? shall we sin, ^a because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

A.D. 60.

^a Mat. 6. 24.
John 8. 34.
2 Pet. 2. 19.

^b ver. 15.
ch. 3. 8.
^c 2 Tim. 1. 13.
^d Gr. where-
to ye were
delivered.
^e John 8. 32.
1 Cor. 7. 22.
Gal. 5. 1.
1 Pet. 2. 16.

^f Gal. 2. 19.
Col. 3. 3.
1 Pet. 2. 24.
^g Gal. 3. 27.
^h or, are.
ⁱ 1 Cor. 15. 29.
^j Col. 2. 12.

^k ch. 8. 11.
1 Cor. 6. 14.
2 Cor. 13. 4.
^l John 2. 11.
John 8. 34.
^m Gal. 6. 15.
Eph. 4. 22.
Col. 3. 10.

ⁿ Gr. to
righteous-
ness.
^o Phil. 3. 10.
^p ch. 7. 5.
^q ch. 1. 32.
Eph. 4. 20.
Gal. 4. 22.
Col. 3. 5, 9.
^r John 8. 32.
^s Col. 2. 11.
^t 1 Pet. 4. 1.

^u Gr.
justified.
^v Gen. 2. 17.
ch. 5. 12.
James 1. 15.
^w ch. 2. 7.
& 5. 17, 21.
1 Pet. 1. 4.
^x 2 Tim. 2. 11.
^y Rev. 1. 18.

^a Heb. 9. 27.^b Luke 20. 38.

^c ver. 2.
^d 1 Cor. 7. 39.
^e Gal. 2. 19.

^f Ps. 19. 13.

^g Mat. 5. 32.
^h ch. 7. 5.
Col. 3. 5.

ⁱ James 4. 1.
^j Gr. arms,
or,
weapons.
^k ch. 12. 1.
1 Pet. 2. 24.
& 4. 2.

^l ch. 7. 4, 6.
& 3.
Gal. 5. 18.
^m ch. 8. 2.
Gal. 2. 19.
& 5. 18.
Eph. 2. 15.
Col. 2. 14.
ⁿ 1 Cor. 9. 21.
^o Gal. 5. 22.

16 Know ye not, that ^a to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart ^a that form of doctrine ^a which was delivered you.

18 Being then ^a made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness.

19 I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh; for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were ^a the servants of sin, ye were free ^a from righteousness.

21 ^a What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for ^a the end of those things is death.

22 But now ^a being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, *unto the end* everlasting life.

23 For ^a the wages of sin is death; but ^a the gift of God is eternal life through Jē'-sūs Christ our Lord.

CHAPTER 7.

1 No law hath power over a man longer than he liveth. 4 We are dead to the law. 7 Yet is not the law sin, 12 but holy, just, good.

KNOW ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

2 For ^a the woman which hath a husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of *her* husband.

3 So then ^a if, while *her* husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become ^a dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, *even* to him who is raised from the dead, that we should ^a bring forth fruit unto God.

5 For when we were in the flesh, the ² motions of sins, which were by the law, ³ did work in our members to bring forth fruit unto death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law, ³ that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, ¹ I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known ⁵ lust, except the law had said, ⁶ Thou shalt not covet.

8 But ⁷ sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For ⁸ without the law sin was dead.

9 For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died.

10 And the commandment, ⁹ which was ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by ¹⁰ slew me.

12 Wherefore ¹¹ the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

13 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which ¹² is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, ¹³ sold under sin.

15 For that which I do I ¹⁴ allow not: for ¹⁵ what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it ¹⁶ is good.

17 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that ¹⁷ in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for ¹⁸ what I please with me; but now to perform that which is good I find not.

19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, ¹⁹ that I do.

20 Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

A.D. 60.

2 Gr.

passions.

2 ch. 6. 13.

2 ch. 6. 21.

Gal. 5. 19.

James 1. 16.

2 Ps. 1. 2.

2 Cor. 4. 16.

Eph. 3. 16.

Col. 3. 9, 10.

1 or, being

dead,

that,

ver. 4.

ch. 6. 2.

2 Gal. 5. 17.

2 Cor. 4. 16.

2 ch. 6. 13, 19.

2 ch. 2. 29.

2 Cor. 3. 6.

2 ch. 3. 20.

2 or, this

body of

death.

2 or, concu-

piscence.

2 Ex. 20. 17.

Deut. 5. 21.

Acts 20. 33.

ch. 13. 9.

2 1 Cor. 15. 57.

2 ch. 4. 15.

2 5. 20.

2 1 Cor. 15. 56.

2 Lev. 18. 5.

Ezek. 20. 11.

13. 21.

2 Cor. 3. 7.

2 ver. 4.

Gal. 4. 16.

2 John 8. 36.

Gal. 2. 19.

2 1 Cor. 15. 45.

2 Cor. 3. 6.

2 ch. 7. 24, 25.

2 Ps. 19. 8.

2 & 119. 38,

137.

2 1 Tim. 1. 8.

2 Acts 13. 39.

Heb. 7. 18.

2 2 Cor. 5. 21.

2 Gal. 3. 13.

2 or, by a

service

for sin.

2 ver. 1.

2 John 3. 6.

2 1 Cor. 2. 14.

2 1 Kin. 21.

20. 25.

2 Gal. 17. 17.

2 Gal. 5. 22.

2 Gr. know,

Ps. 1. 6.

2 Gal. 5. 17.

2 Gr. the

minding of

the Spirit.

2 Gr. the

minding of

the flesh.

2 James 4. 4.

2 1 Cor. 2. 14.

2 Gen. 6. 5.

2 & 8. 21.

2 1 Cor. 3. 16.

2 John 3. 34.

Gal. 4. 6.

Phil. 1. 19.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me.

22 For I ²¹ delight in the law of God after ²² the inward man:

23 But ²³ I see another law in ²⁴ my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members.

24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from ²⁵ the body of this death?

25 ²⁶ I thank God through Jē'-sūs Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Who are free from condemnation. 5, 13 What harm cometh of the flesh, 6, 14 and what good of the Spirit. 17 Of being God's children.

THERE is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jē'-sūs, who ¹ walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For ² the law of ³ the Spirit of life in Christ Jē'-sūs hath made me free from ⁴ the law of sin and death.

3 For ⁵ what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, ⁶ God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and ⁷ for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, ⁸ who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 For ⁹ they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit ¹⁰ the things of the Spirit.

6 For ¹¹ to be carnally minded is death; but ¹² to be spiritually minded is life and peace.

7 Because ¹³ the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, ¹⁴ neither indeed can be.

8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that ¹⁵ the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not ¹⁶ the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

10 And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of ^ahim that raised up Jē'-sūs from the dead dwell in you, ^che that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies ^bby his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 ^cTherefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For ^cif ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do ^cmortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

14 For ^cas many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

15 For ^cye have not received the spirit of bondage again ^cto fear; but ye have received the ^cSpirit of adoption, whereby we cry, 'Ab'-bā, Father.

16 ^cThe Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; ^cheirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; ^bif so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon that ^cthe sufferings of this present time ^care not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For ^cthe earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the ^c'manifestation of the sons of God.

20 For ^cthe creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected ^cthe same in hope,

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that ^cthe whole creation ^c'groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

23 And not only ^cthey, but ourselves also, which have ^cthe firstfruits of the Spirit, ^ceven we ourselves groan within ourselves, ^c'waiting for the adoption, ^cto wit, the ^c'redemption of our body.

24 For we are saved by hope: but ^c'hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not, ^cthen do we with patience wait for it.

A.D. 60.

^a Acts 2. 24.^a Mat. 20. 22.

James 4. 3.

^c 1 Cor. 6. 14.^c 2 Cor. 4. 14.

Eph. 2. 5.

^d Zech. 12. 10.^d or, because

of his

Spirit.

^c ch. 8. 7, 14.^f Jer. 17. 10.

Acts 1. 24.

^c or, that.^c Gal. 6. 8.^b 1 John 5. 14.^c Eph. 4. 22.

Col. 3. 5.

^a Gal. 5. 18.^c ch. 9. 11, 23.^m Mat. 7. 23.^m 1 Cor. 2. 12.

Heb. 2. 15.

^c Eph. 1. 5, 11.^c 2 Cor. 3. 18.

Phil. 3. 21.

^c 2 Tim. 1. 7.^c 1 John 4. 18.^c Is. 56. 5.

Gal. 4. 5, 6.

^c Col. 1. 13.

Heb. 1. 6.

^c Mark 14. 36.^c 2 Cor. 1. 22.

Eph. 1. 13.

^c Heb. 9. 15.^c 1 Cor. 6. 11.^c John 17. 22.

Eph. 2. 6.

^c Acts 26. 18.

Gal. 4. 7.

^c Phil. 1. 29.^c Num. 14. 9.

Ps. 113. 6.

^c ch. 5. 6, 10.^c 2 Cor. 4. 17.^c 1 Pet. 1. 6.^f ch. 4. 25.^c 2 Pet. 3. 13.^b Is. 50. 8, 9.

Rev. 12. 10.

^c 1 John 3. 2.^c Job 34. 29.^c Gen. 3. 19.^m Mark 16. 19.

Col. 3. 1.

Heb. 1. 3.

& 12. 2.

^c 1 Pet. 3. 22.^c Heb. 4. 7, 25.

& 9. 24.

^c 1 John 2. 1.^c or, every

creature.

Mark 16. 15.

^c Jer. 12. 11.^c Ps. 44. 22.^c 2 Cor. 4. 11.^c 2 Cor. 5. 5.

Eph. 1. 14.

^c 2 Cor. 5. 2.^c 1 Cor. 15. 57.

Rev. 12. 11.

^c Luke 20. 36.^c Luke 21. 28.

Eph. 4. 30.

^c Eph. 1. 21.^c 2 Cor. 5. 7.

Heb. 11. 1.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for ^bwe know not what we should pray for as we ought: but ^dthe Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

27 And ^che that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, ^bbecause he maketh intercession for the saints ^aaccording to *the will of God*.

28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them ^bwho are called according to *his purpose*.

29 For whom ^che did foreknow ^che also did predestinate ^cto be conformed to the image of his Son: ^cthat he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also ^c'called: and whom he called, them he also ^c'justified: and whom he justified, them he also ^c'glorified.

31 What shall we then say to these things? ^cIf God be for us, who can be against us?

32 ^cHe that spared not his own Son, but ^cdelivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? ^a*It is God that justifieth.*

34 ^aWho is he that condemneth? ^c*is Christ* that died, yea rather, that is risen again, ^c'who is even at the right hand of God, ^c'who also maketh intercession for us.

35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? ^c*shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?*

36 As it is written, ^c'For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 ^cNay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor ^c'principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jē'-sūs our Lord.

CHAPTER 9.

Paul's sorrow for the Jews. 7 All the seed of Abraham not the children of the promise. 18 God hath mercy upon whom he will. 25 The calling of the Gentiles and rejection of the Jews. 32 Why so few Jews embraced the righteousness of faith.

1 SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost,

2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

4 Who are Īś'-rā-ēl-ites; ^ato whom ^bcertaineth the adoption, and ^cthe glory, and ^dthe covenants, and ^ethe giving of the law, and ^fthe service of God, and ^gthe promises;

5 Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Ā'-mĕn.

6 Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not all Īś'-rā-ēl, which are of Īś'-rā-ēl:

7 Neither, because they are the seed of Ā'-brā'-hām, are they all children: but, In ^bĪ'-śāac shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this is the word of promise, At this time will I come, and ^aśār'-āh shall have a son.

10 And not only *this*; but when Rē-bēc'-cā also had conceived by one, even by our father Ī'-śāac;

11 For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of ^ahim that calleth;

12 It was said unto her, The ^aelder shall serve the ^byounger.

13 As it is written, ^aJā'-qob have I loved, but Ē'-sāu have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? ^aIs here unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Mō'-śēs, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then it is not of him that

A.D. 60.

^a Gal. 3. 8, 22.^b Ex. 9. 16.^c 2 Cor. 1. 23.

Phil. 1. 8.

1 Tim. 2. 7.

^d ch. 10. 1.^e Ex. 32. 32.^f or, ^gseparated.^f 2 Chr. 20. 6.

Job 9. 12.

^g 23. 13.

Dan. 4. 35.

^h Deut. 7. 6.ⁱ Ex. 4. 22.

Deut. 14. 1.

Jer. 31. 9.

^j 1 Sam. 4. 21.

1 Kin. 8. 11.

Ps. 63. 2.

^k or, ^lanswerestagain, or, ^mdisputest

with God.

Job 33. 13.

ⁿ Is. 29. 16.

& 64. 8.

^o Acts 3. 25.^p or, ^qtestaments.^r Ps. 147. 19.^s Heb. 9. 1.^t Acts 13. 32.

Eph. 2. 12.

^u Deut. 10. 15.^v Luke 3. 23.^w Prov. 16. 4.^x Jer. 23. 6.

John 1. 1.

Acts 20. 28.

Heb. 1. 8.

^y 2 Tim. 2. 20.^z Num. 23. 19.

ch. 3. 3.

^{aa} John 8. 39.

Gal. 6. 16.

^{ab} 1 Thes. 5. 9.^{ac} Gal. 4. 23.^{ad} or, ^{ae}made up.^{af} Jude 4.^{ag} Gen. 21. 12.^{ah} Col. 1. 27.^{ai} ch. 8. 28.^{aj} Gal. 4. 28.^{ak} ch. 3. 29.^{al} Hos. 2. 23.^{am} Gen. 18. 10.^{an} Hos. 1. 10.^{ao} Gen. 25. 21.^{ap} Is. 10. 22, 23.^{aq} ch. 4. 17.

& 8. 28.

^{ar} ch. 11. 5.^{as} Gen. 25. 23.^{at} or, ^{au}greater.^{av} or, ^{aw}the

account.

^{ax} or, ^{ay}lesser.^{az} Mal. 1. 2, 3.

Mat. 10. 37.

^{ba} Is. 28. 22.^{bb} Deut. 32. 4.

Job 8. 3.

^{bc} Is. 1. 9.

Lam. 3. 22.

^{bd} Is. 13. 19.

Jer. 50. 40.

^{be} Ex. 33. 19.^{bf} ch. 4. 11.

& 10. 20.

willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For ^athe scripture saith unto Phār'-āōh, ^bEven for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will *have mercy*, and whom he will he hardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For ^cwho hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that ^drepliest against God? ^eThou the thing formed say to him that formed *it*, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the ^fpotter power over the clay, of the same lump to make ^gone vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 What if God, willing to shew *his* wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering ^hthe vessels of wrath ⁱas fitted to destruction:

23 And that he might make known ^jthe riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had ^kafore prepared unto glory,

24 Even us, whom he hath called, ^lnot of the Jēws only, but also of the Gēn'-tīlēs?

25 As he saith also in Ō'-sēē, ^mI will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26 And it shall come to pass, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 Ē'-sāl'-ās also crieth concerning Īś'-rā-ēl, ⁿThough the number of the children of Īś'-rā-ēl be as the sand of the sea, ^oa remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish ^pthe work, and cut *it* short in righteousness: ^qbecause a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Ē'-sāl'-ās said before, ^rExcept the Lord of Sā-bā'-ōth had left us a seed, ^swe had been as Sōd'-ō-mā, and been made like unto Gō-mōr'-rhā.

30 What shall we say then? ^tThat the Gēn'-tīlēs, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to

righteousness, ^a even the righteousness which is of faith.

31 But *Īs'-rā-ēl*, ^c which followed after the law of righteousness, ^d hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because *they sought it* not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For ^e they stumbled at that stumblingstone;

33 As it is written, ^f Behold, I lay in *Śi-on* a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and ^g whosoever believeth on him shall not be ^h ashamed.

CHAPTER 10.

⁵ The difference between the righteousness of the law, and of faith. ¹¹ Salvation is open to all that believe, both Jew and Gentile.

BRETHREN, my heart's desire and prayer to God for *Īs'-rā-ēl* is, that they might be saved.

2 For I bear them record ⁱ that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.

3 For they being ignorant of ^j God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own ^k righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

4 For ^l Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

5 For *Mō'-sēs* describeth the righteousness which is of the law, ^m That the man which doeth those things shall live by them.

6 But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, ⁿ Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down ^o from above:)

7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? ^p The word is nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach;

9 That ^q if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord *Jē'-šūs*, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, ^r Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

A.D. 60.

^a ch. 1. 17.

^b Acts 15. 9.

^c ch. 3. 22.

^d Gal. 3. 23.

^e ch. 10. 2.

^f & 11. 7.

^g Acts 10. 36.

^h ch. 3. 29.

ⁱ 1 Tim. 2. 5.

^j & 2. 4, 7.

^k Gal. 5. 4.

^l Joel 2. 32.

^m Acts 2. 21.

ⁿ Acts 9. 14.

^o Luke 2. 34.

^p 1 Cor. 1. 23.

^q Ps. 118. 22.

^r Is. 8. 14.

^s Mat. 21. 42.

^t 1 Pet. 2. 6-8.

^u Tit. 1. 3.

^v ch. 10. 11.

^w or, *confounded*.

^x Is. 52. 7.

^y Nah. 1. 15.

^z ch. 3. 34.

^{aa} Heb. 4. 2.

^{ab} Is. 53. 1.

^{ac} John 12. 38.

^{ad} Gr. *the hearing of us*

^{ae} or, *preaching*

^{af} Acts 21. 20.

^{ag} & 22. 3.

^{ah} Gal. 1. 14.

^{ai} & 4. 17.

^{aj} See

^{ak} ch. 9. 31.

^{al} ch. 1. 17.

^{am} & 9. 30.

^{an} Ps. 19. 4.

^{ao} Mat. 24. 14.

^{ap} Mark 16. 15.

^{aq} Col. 1. 6, 23.

^{ar} 1 Kin. 18. 10.

^{as} Mat. 4. 8.

^{at} Phil. 3. 9.

^{au} Deut. 32. 21.

^{av} ch. 11. 11.

^{aw} Mat. 5. 17.

^{ax} Gal. 3. 24.

^{ay} Tit. 3. 3.

^{az} Lev. 18. 5.

^{ba} Neh. 9. 23.

^{bb} Ezek. 20. 11,

^{bc} 13, 21.

^{bd} Gal. 3. 12.

^{be} Is. 65. 1.

^{bf} ch. 9. 30.

^{bg} Is. 65. 2.

^{bh} Deut. 30. 12,

^{bi} 13.

^{bj} Deut. 30. 14.

^{bk} 1 Sam. 12.

^{bl} Jer. 31. 37.

^{bm} 2 Cor. 11. 22.

^{bn} Phil. 3. 5.

^{bo} Mat. 10. 32.

^{bp} Luke 12. 8.

^{bq} Acts 8. 37.

^{br} ch. 8. 29.

^{bs} Gr. *in Elias*

^{bt} 1 Kin. 19.

^{bu} 10. 14.

^{bv} Is. 29. 16.

^{bw} & 49. 23.

^{bx} Jer. 17. 7.

^{by} ch. 9. 33.

^{bz} 1 Kin. 19.

^{ca} 18.

12 For ^c there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for ^d the same Lord over all ^e is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 ^f For whosoever shall call ^g upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed, and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear ^h without a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach except they be sent? as it is written, ⁱ How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But ^j they have not all obeyed the gospel. For *Ē-sāi'-ās* saith, ^k Lord, who hath believed ^l our report?

17 So then faith *cometh* by hearing and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, ^m their sound went into all the earth, ⁿ and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not *Īs'-rā-ēl* know? First *Mō'-sēs* saith, ^o I will provoke you to jealousy by *them that are not people*, and by a ^p foolish nation will anger you.

20 But *Ē-sāi'-ās* is very bold, and saith, ^q I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But to *Īs'-rā-ēl* he saith, ^r All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

CHAPTER 11.

¹ God hath not cast off all Israel. ⁷ Some were elected though the rest were hardened. ¹⁸ The Gentiles may not be boastful.

I SAY then, ^s Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For ^t also am an *Īs'-rā-ēl-ite*, of the seed of *Ā'-brā-hām*, of the tribe of *Bēn-jā-mīn*.

2 God hath not cast away his people which ^u he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith ^v of *Ē-lī-ās*? how he maketh intercession to God against *Īs'-rā-ēl*, saying,

3 ^w Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars, and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him? ^x I have reserved

o myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to *the image of Bā'-āl*.

5 *Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

6 And *if by grace, then *is it* no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if *it be* of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

7 What then? *İs'-rā-ēl hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were ²blinded

8 (According as it is written, *God hath given them the spirit of ³slumber, *eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day.

9 And Dā'-vid saith, 'Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a tumblingblock, and a recompence unto them:

10 "Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway.

11 I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but rather *through their fall salvation *is come* unto the Gën'-tīlēs, for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them *be* the riches of the world, and the ⁵diminishing of them the riches of the Gën'-tīlēs; how much more their fulness?

13 For I speak to you Gën'-tīlēs, *asmuch as* *I am the apostle of the Gën'-tīlēs, I magnify mine office:

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation *them which are* my flesh, and *might save some of them.

15 For if the casting away of them *be* the reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of *them be*, but life from the dead?

16 For if *the firstfruit *be* holy, the lump *is also holy*: and if the root *be* holy, so *are* the branches.

17 And if ⁶some of the branches *be* broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert grafted in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the live tree;

18 *Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

A.D. 60.

^a ch. 9. 27.

^b ch. 12. 16.

^c Deut. 9. 4, 5.

ch. 4. 4, 5.

Gal. 5. 4.

^d Prov. 28. 14.

Phil. 2. 12.

^e ch. 9. 31.

& 10. 3.

^f 1 Cor. 15. 2.

Heb. 3. 6.

² or, *hardened*.

³ John 15. 2.

⁴ 1s. 29. 10.

⁵ or, *remorse*.

⁶ 2 Cor. 3. 16.

⁷ Deut. 29. 4.

Is. 6. 9.

Jer. 5. 21.

Ezek. 12. 2.

Mat. 13. 14.

John 12. 40.

Acts 28. 26.

⁸ Ps. 69. 22.

¹⁰ Ps. 69. 23.

¹¹ Acts 13. 46.

& 18. 6.

ch. 10. 19.

¹² ch. 12. 16.

¹³ or, *hardness*.

¹⁴ ver. 7.

¹⁵ 2 Cor. 3. 14.

¹⁶ Luke 21. 24.

Rev. 7. 9.

¹⁷ or, *decay*,

or, loss,

¹⁸ 1s. 59. 20.

Ps. 14. 7.

Is. 27. 9.

Jer. 31. 31.

Heb. 8. 8.

& 10. 16.

¹⁹ Acts 9. 15.

& 22. 21.

²⁰ ch. 15. 16.

Gal. 1. 16.

Eph. 3. 8.

²¹ 1 Tim. 2. 7.

²² 2 Tim. 1. 11.

²³ 1 Cor. 7. 16.

& 9. 22.

²⁴ 1 Tim. 4. 16.

James 5. 20.

²⁵ Deut. 7. 8.

& 10. 15.

²⁶ Num. 23. 19.

²⁷ Eph. 2. 2.

Col. 3. 7.

²⁸ or, *obeyed*.

²⁹ Lev. 23. 10.

Num. 15. 18.

³⁰ or, *obeyed*.

³¹ Jer. 11. 16.

³² Acts 2. 39.

Eph. 2. 12.

³³ ch. 3. 9.

Gal. 3. 22.

³⁴ or, *shut them all up together*.

³⁵ or, *for them*.

³⁶ 1 Cor. 10. 12.

³⁷ Ps. 36. 6.

³⁸ Job 11. 7.

Ps. 92. 5.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in.

20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. ^bBe not highminded, but ^dfear:

21 For if God spared not the natural branches, *take heed* lest he also spare not thee.

22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, ^fif thou continue in *his* goodness: otherwise ^gthou also shalt be cut off.

23 And they also, ^hif they abide not still in unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graft them in again.

24 For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural *branches*, be grafted into their own olive tree?

25 For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be ⁱwise in your own conceits; that ^jblindness in part is happened to İs'-rā-ēl, ^kuntil the fulness of the Gën'-tīlēs be come in.

26 And so all İs'-rā-ēl shall be saved: as it is written, *There shall come out of Sī'-on the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jā'-cob:

27 *For this *is* my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.

28 As concerning the gospel, *they are* enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, *they are* ^lbeloved for the fathers' sakes.

29 For the gifts and calling of God *are* ^mwithout repentance.

30 For as ye ⁿin times past have not ^obelieved God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:

31 Even so have these also now not ^pbelieved, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.

32 For ^qGod hath ^rconcluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! ^show unsearchable *are* his judgments, and ^this ways past finding out!

34 * For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or * who hath been his counsellor?

35 Or * who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?

36 For ^a of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: ^b to ^c whom be glory for ever. A-mēn.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *God's mercies must move us to please God.* 9 *Exhortation to love, and sundry other duties.*

I * BESEECH you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, * that ye * present your bodies * a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is your reasonable service.*

2 And * be not conformed to this world: but ^a be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may ^a prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

3 For I say, * through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, * not to think of *himself* more highly than he ought to think; but to think ^a soberly, according as God hath dealt ^a to every man the measure of faith.

4 For ^a as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:

5 So ^a we, *being* many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

6 ^a Having then gifts differing ^a according to the grace that is given to us, whether ^a prophecy, *let us prophesy* according to the proportion of faith;

7 Or ministry, *let us wait on our ministering*: or ^a he that teacheth, on teaching;

8 Or ^a he that exhorteth, on exhortation; ^a he that ^a giveth, *let him do it* with simplicity; ^a he that ruleth, with diligence; ^a he that sheweth mercy, ^a with cheerfulness.

9 ^a Let love be without dissimulation. ^a Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.

10 ^a Be kindly affectioned one to another ^a with brotherly love; ^a in honour preferring one another;

11 Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

12 ^a Rejoicing in hope; ^a patient in

A.D. 60.

^a Job 15. 8.
^{Is.} 40. 13.
^{Jer.} 23. 18.
^{1 Cor.} 2. 16.
^b Luke 18. 1.
^c Job 36. 22.
^d Heb. 13. 16.
^e Job 35. 7.
^f Heb. 13. 2.
^g Mat. 5. 44.
^h Col. 1. 16.
ⁱ Cor. 12. 23.
^k Heb. 13. 21.
^l 1 Pet. 5. 11.

² Gr. *him*.
^m Phil. 2. 2.
ⁿ Jer. 45. 5.
^o or, be contented with mean things.

^p Is. 5. 21.
^q 2 Cor. 10. 1.
^r Mat. 5. 39.
^s 1 Pet. 2. 5.
^t Ps. 60. 13.
^u Heb. 10. 20.
^v 2 Cor. 8. 21.
^w Heb. 12. 14.
^x 1 Pet. 1. 14.
^y 1 John 2. 15.

^z John 1. 18.
^{aa} Col. 3. 10.
^{ab} Lev. 19. 18.
^{ac} Eph. 5. 10.
^{ad} Deut. 32. 35.

^{ae} Gal. 2. 9.
^{af} Mat. 5. 44.

^{ag} Prov. 25. 27.

^{ah} Gr. *sobriety*.
^{ai} Eph. 5. 7.

^{aj} 1 Cor. 12. 12.
^{ak} Eph. 4. 16.

^{al} 1 Cor. 10. 17.
^{am} Eph. 1. 23.
^{an} 1 Pet. 2. 13.
^{ao} Dan. 2. 21.

^{ap} 1 Cor. 12. 4.
^{aq} 1 Pet. 4. 10.
^{ar} ver. 3.
^{as} or, ordered.
^{at} Acts 11. 27.
^{au} 1 Cor. 12. 10.
^{av} Tit. 3. 1.

^{aw} Eph. 4. 11.

^{ax} Acts 15. 32.
^{ay} 1 Pet. 2. 14.
^{az} 3. 13.
^{ba} Mat. 6. 1-3.
^{bb} or, *imparteth*.

^{bc} or, *liberally*.
^{bd} 1 Tim. 5. 17.
^{be} 2 Cor. 9. 7.
^{bf} 1 Tim. 1. 5.
^{bg} Ps. 34. 14.

^{bh} Heb. 13. 1.

^{bi} or, *in the love of the brethren*.
^{bj} 1 Pet. 5. 5.
^{bk} Eccl. 8. 2.
^{bl} Phil. 2. 19.
^{bm} Phil. 3. 1.
^{bn} Heb. 10. 36.

tribulation; ^a continuing instant in prayer;

13 ^a Distributing to the necessities of saints; ^a given to hospitality.

14 ^a Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

15 ^a Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

16 ^a Be of the same mind one toward another. ^a Mind not high things, but ^a condescend to men of low estate. ^a Be not wise in your own conceits.

17 ^a Recompense to no man evil for evil. ^a Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, ^a live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, ^a avenge not yourselves, but *rather* give place unto wrath: for it is written, ^a Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 ^a Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Of subjection to magistrates.* 8 *Love is the fulfilling of the law.* 11 *The works of darkness are out of season in the time of the gospel.*

LET every soul ^a be subject unto the higher powers. For ^a there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ^a ordained of God.

2 Whosoever therefore resisteth ^a the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? ^a do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore ^a ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, ^a but also for conscience sake.

6 For for this cause pay ye tribute

so: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.

7 Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

9 For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed.

12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light.

13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.

14 But put ye on the Lord Jē'sūs Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

CHAPTER 14.

How to treat a weak brother. 3 Men may not condemn one the other for things indifferent.

1 HIM that is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations.

2 For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.

3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.

4 Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

A.D. 60.

Col. 2. 16.

Mat. 22. 21.
Mark 12. 17.
Luke 20. 25.

or, fully assured.

or, observeth.

Gal. 4. 10.

1 Cor. 10. 31.

1 Tim. 4. 3.

Gal. 5. 14.

Col. 3. 14.

1 Tim. 1. 5.

James 2. 8.

Ex. 20. 13.

Deut. 6. 17.

Mat. 19. 18.

1 Cor. 6. 19.

Gal. 2. 20.

1 Thes. 5. 10.

1 Pet. 4. 2.

Lev. 19. 18.

Mat. 22. 39.

Mark 12. 31.

Gal. 5. 14.

James 2. 8.

2 Cor. 5. 18.

Acts 10. 36.

1 Cor. 8.

Mat. 22. 40.

1 Cor. 15. 34.

Eph. 5. 14.

1 Thes. 5. 5, 6.

Mat. 25. 31.

Acts 10. 42.

2 Cor. 5. 10.

Is. 45. 23.

Eph. 6. 11.

Eph. 6. 13.

Phil. 4. 8.

or, decently.

Mat. 32. 36.

Gal. 6. 5.

1 Pet. 4. 5.

1 Pet. 4. 3.

1 Cor. 6. 9.

James 3. 14.

1 Cor. 8. 9.

Gal. 3. 27.

Eph. 4. 24.

Gal. 5. 16.

1 Cor. 10. 25.

Acts 10. 15.

5 Gr.

common.

1 Cor. 8. 7.

6 Gr.

common.

1 Cor. 8. 9.

9. 22.

or, not to judge his doubtful thoughts.

8 Gr. according to charity.

1 Cor. 8. 11.

1 Tim. 4. 4.

Tit. 1. 15.

ch. 12. 17.

Col. 2. 16.

1 Cor. 8. 8.

James 4. 12.

2 Cor. 8. 21.

Ps. 34. 14.

5 One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

6 He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

7 For none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

9 For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

11 For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

12 So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jē'sūs, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.

16 Let not then your good be evil spoken of:

17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ is acceptable to God, and approved of men.

19 Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace,

and things wherewith ^aone may edify another.

20 ^bFor meat destroy not the work of God. ^dAll things indeed *are* pure; ^cbut *it* is evil for that man who eateth with offence.

21 *It is* good neither to eat ^fflesh, nor to drink wine, nor *any thing* whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

22 Hast thou faith? have *it* to thyself before God. ^eHappy *is* he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that ²doubteth is damned if he eat, because *he eateth* not of faith: for ¹whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *The strong must bear with the weak.* 2 *We may not please ourselves,* 3 *for Christ did not so.* 15 *Paul excuseth his writing, &c.*

WE ^ethen that are strong ought to bear the ^finfirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

2 ^eLet every one of us please *his* neighbour for *his* good ^fto edification.

3 ^eFor even Christ pleased not himself; but, as *it* is written, ^eThe reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For ^ewhatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

5 ^eNow the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like-minded one toward another ^eaccording to Christ Jē'-sūs:

6 That ye may ^ewith one mind *and* one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ.

7 Wherefore ^ereceive ye one another, ^aas Christ also received us to the glory of God.

8 Now I say that ^aJē'-sūs Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, ¹to confirm the promises *made* unto the fathers:

9 And ^athat the Gēn'-tīlēs might glorify God for *his* mercy; as *it* is written, ^eFor this cause I will confess to thee among the Gēn'-tīlēs, and sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith, ^eRejoice, ye Gēn'-tīlēs, with his people.

11 And again, ^ePraise the Lord, all

A.D. 60.

^a 1 Cor. 14. 12.
1 Thes. 5. 11.
^b ver. 15.
^c Is. 11. 1, 10.
Rev. 5. 1.
^d & 22. 16.
^e Mat. 13. 11.
^f 1 Cor. 8. 9.
^g 1 Cor. 8. 13.

^h ch. 12. 12.
& 14. 17.

ⁱ 2 Pet. 1. 12.
1 John 2. 21.
^j 1 John 3. 21.
^k 1 Cor. 8. 1,
7, 10.

^l 2 or, discerneth
and putteth a
difference between
meats.

^m Tit. 1. 15.
ⁿ ch. 1. 5.
& 12. 5.
Gal. 1. 15.
Eph. 3. 7, 8.
^o ch. 11. 13.
Gal. 2. 7, 8.
1 Tim. 2. 7.
2 Tim. 1. 11.

^p Gal. 6. 1.
^q ch. 14. 1.
^r 3 or, sacrificing.

^s Is. 66. 20.
Phil. 2. 17.
^t 1 Cor. 13. 15.
Phil. 2. 4.
^u ch. 14. 19.
^v Heb. 5. 1.

^w John 5. 30.
& 6. 38.
^x Is. 69. 9.
^y Acts 21. 19.
Gal. 2. 8.

^z ch. 1. 5.
& 16. 26.
^{aa} 1 Cor. 10. 11.
2 Tim. 3. 16,
17.

^{ab} Acts 19. 11.
2 Cor. 12.
12.

^{ac} 1 Cor. 1. 10.

^{ad} 4 or, after
the ex-
ample of.
^{ae} Acts 4. 24.
^{af} 2 Cor. 10. 13,
15, 16.

^{ag} Is. 52. 15.

^{ah} ch. 14. 1, 3.

^{ai} ch. 5. 2.
^{aj} ch. 1. 13.
1 Thes. 2. 17.

^{ak} Mat. 15. 24.
John 1. 11.
Acts 3. 25.

^{al} 5 or, many
ways, or,
offences.

^{am} ch. 3. 3.
2 Cor. 1. 20.
^{an} Acts 19. 21.

^{ao} ch. 1. 11.
^{ap} John 16. 16.
ch. 9. 22.

^{aq} Ps. 18. 49.
^{ar} Acts 15. 3.

^{as} Deut. 32. 43.

^{at} Ps. 117. 1.
^{au} 6 Gr. with
you, ver. 32.

ye Gēn'-tīlēs; and laud him, all people.

12 And again, ^eĒ-sāi'-ās saith, ^eThe shall be a root of Jēs'-sē, and he th shall rise to reign over the Gēn'-tīlēs in him shall the Gēn'-tīlēs trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill y with all ^ejoy and peace in believin that ye may abound in hope, thro the power of the Holy Ghost.

14 And ^aI myself also am persuad of you, my brethren, that ye ^aare full of goodness, ^bfilled with knowledge, able also to admoni one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I ha written the more boldly unto y in some sort, as putting you in min ^mbecause of the grace that is giv to me of God,

16 That ^aI should be the ministr of Jē'-sūs Christ to the Gēn'-tīlēs ministering the gospel of God, th the ³offering up of the Gēn'-tīlēs might be acceptable, being sanctifi by the Holy Ghost.

17 I have therefore whereof I m glory through Jē'-sūs Christ in th things which pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to speak any of those things ^ewhich Chr hath not wrought by me, ^eto make t Gēn'-tīlēs obedient, by word and de

19 ^eThrough mighty signs an wonders, by the power of the Spi of God; so that from Jē-rū'-sā-lēm and round about unto Ī-lŷr'-i-cū I have fully preached the gospel Christ.

20 Yea, so have I strived to prea the gospel, not where Christ w named, ^elest I should build up another man's foundation:

21 But as *it* is written, ^eTo who he was not spoken of, they shall s and they that have not heard sh understand.

22 For which cause also ^eI ha been ^emuch hindered from comi to you.

23 But now having no more pla in these parts, and ^ehaving a gr desire these many years to cor unto you;

24 Whensoever I take my jour into Spain, I will come to you: fo trust to see you in my journey, ^ato be brought on my way thith ward by you, if first I be somewh filled ^ewith your company.

25 But now ^a I go unto Jē-rū'-sām to minister unto the saints.
 26 For ^b it hath pleased them of āc-ē-dō-nī-ā and Ā-chāi'-ā to make certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jē-rū'-sā-lēm.
 27 It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For ^c if the ġn'-tīlēs have been made partakers their spiritual things, ^d their duty also to minister unto them in carnal things.
 28 When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them ^e this quit, I will come by you into Spain.
 29 ^f And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fullness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.
 30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ's sake, and ^g for the love of the Spirit, ^h that ye strive together with me in *your* prayers to God for me;
 31 ⁱ That I may be delivered from them that ^j do not believe in Jū-ē'-ā; and that ^k my service which ^l ye have for Jē-rū'-sā-lēm may be accepted of the saints;
 32 ^m That I may come unto you with ⁿ joy by the will of God, and may ^o with you be ^p refreshed.
 33 Now ^q the God of peace be with you all. Ā'-mēn.

CHAPTER 16.

divers salutations, &c., concluding with praise and thanks to God.

COMMEND unto you Phē'-bē our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at ^r Ċēn-chrē'-ā:
 2 ^s That ye receive her in the Lord, and become saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also.
 3 Greet ^t Prīs-cīl'-lā and Ā-quīl'-ā ^u my helpers in Christ Jē'-sūs:
 4 Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Ġēn'-tīlēs.
 5 Likewise greet ^v the church that is in their house. Salute my well-loved Ēp-ā'-nē-tūs, who is ^w the firstfruits of Ā-chāi'-ā unto Christ.
 6 Greet Mār'-y, who bestowed much labour on us.
 7 Salute Ān-drō-nī'-cūs and Jū-

A.D. 60.

^a Acts 19. 21.
^b & 20. 22.
^c & 24. 17.

^d 1 Cor. 16. 1, 2.
^e 2 Cor. 8. 1.
^f & 9. 2, 12.
^g Gal. 1. 22.

^h ch. 11. 17.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 9. 11.
^j Gal. 6. 6.
^k or, friends.

^l Phil. 4. 17.
^m or, friends.
ⁿ ch. 1. 11.

^o 2 John 1.

^p Phil. 2. 1.
^q 2 Cor. 1. 11.
^r Col. 4. 12.

^s 2 Thes. 3. 2.

^t or, are disobedient.
^u 2 Cor. 8. 4.

^v ch. 1. 10.
^w 1 Cor. 16. 20.
^x 2 Cor. 13. 12.
^y 1 Thes. 5. 26.
^z Acts 18. 27.
^{aa} 1 Cor. 4. 19.
^{ab} James 4. 15.
^{ac} 1 Cor. 16. 18.
^{ad} 2 Cor. 7. 13.
^{ae} 2 Tim. 1. 16.
^{af} Philom. 7, 20.

^{ag} ch. 16. 20.
^{ah} 1 Cor. 14. 33.
^{ai} 2 Cor. 13. 11.
^{aj} Phil. 4. 9.

^{ak} 1 Thes. 5. 22.
^{al} 2 Thes. 3. 16.
^{am} Heb. 13. 20.

^{an} Acts 15. 1.
^{ao} 1 Tim. 6. 3.
^{ap} 1 Cor. 5. 9.
^{aq} 2 Cor. 3. 5.

^{ar} Phil. 3. 19.
^{as} 1 Tim. 6. 5.
^{at} 2 Col. 2. 4.

^{au} 2 Tim. 3. 6.
^{av} Acts 18. 18.
^{aw} Phil. 2. 29.

^{ax} 3 John 5, 6.
^{ay} ch. 1. 8.
^{az} Mat. 10. 16.

^{ba} or, harmless.
^{bb} Acts 18. 2, 28.
^{bc} 2 Tim. 4. 19.

^{bd} ch. 15. 33.
^{be} Gen. 3. 15.
^{bf} or, tread.

^{bg} 1 Cor. 16. 23.
^{bh} 1 Thes. 5. 28.
^{bi} Acts 16. 1.

^{bj} Phil. 2. 19.
^{bk} Heb. 13. 23.
^{bl} 1 Cor. 16. 19.
^{bm} Col. 4. 15.
^{bn} Philom. 2.

^{bo} Acts 13. 1.
^{bp} Acts 17. 5.
^{bq} Acts 20. 4.
^{br} 1 Cor. 16. 15.
^{bs} 1 Cor. 1. 14.
^{bt} Acts 19. 22.

nī-ā, my kinsmen, and my fellow-prisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also ^c were in Christ before me.

8 Greet Ām'-plī-ās my beloved in the Lord.

9 Salute Ūr'-bāne, our helper in Christ, and Stāch'-y's my beloved.

10 Salute Ā-pēl'-lēś approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Ā-ris-tō-bū'-lūs' ² household.

11 Salute Hē-rō'-dī-on my kinsman. Greet them that be of the ³ household of Nār-çis'-sūs, which are in the Lord.

12 Salute Trȳ-phē'-nā and Trȳ-phō'-sā, who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Pēr'-sis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13 Salute Rū'-fūs ⁴ chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.

14 Salute Ā-syn'-crī-tūs, Phlēg'-ōn, Hēr'-mās, Pāt'-rō-bās, Hēr'-mēs, and the brethren which are with them.

15 Salute Phī-lōl'-ō-gūs, and Jū'-li-ā, Nē'-reūs, and his sister, and Ō-lym'-pās, and all the saints which are with them.

16 ⁵ Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them ⁶ which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and ⁷ avoid them.

18 For they that are such serve not our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, but ⁸ their own belly; and ⁹ by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

19 For ¹⁰ your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you ¹¹ wise unto that which is good, and ¹² simple concerning evil.

20 And ¹³ the God of peace ¹⁴ shall bruise Sā'-tān under your feet shortly. ¹⁵ The grace of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ be with you. Ā'-mēn.

21 ¹⁶ Ti-mōth'-ē-ūs my workfellow, and ¹⁷ Lū'-cī-ūs, and ¹⁸ Jā'-son, and ¹⁹ Sō-sīp'-ā-tēr, my kinsmen, salute you.

22 I Tēr'-fāūs, who wrote this epistle, salute you in the Lord.

23 ²⁰ Gai'-ūs mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. ²¹ Ē-rās'-

tūs the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quar'-tūs a brother.

24 ^bThe grace of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ be with you all. Ā'-mēn.

25 Now ^dto him that is of power to establish you ^eaccording to my gospel, and the preaching of Jē'-šūs Christ, ^eaccording to the revelation of the mystery, ^awhich was kept secret since the world began,

A.D. 60.

^a Eph. 1. 9.

^b 1 Thes. 5. 28.

^c Acts 6. 7.

^d Eph. 3. 20.

^e ch. 2. 16.

^f 1 Tim. 1. 17.

^g Eph. 1. 9.

^h Eph. 3. 5, 9.

26 But ^anow is made manifest, ^aby the scriptures of the prophes according to the commandment the everlasting God, made known to all nations for ^athe obedience faith:

27 To ^fGod only wise, be glorified through Jē'-šūs Christ for ever Ā'-mēn.

^a Written to the Rō'-māns from Cō-rin'-thūs, sent by Phē'-bē servant of the church at Cēn-chrī-

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PĀUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CŌ-RĪN'-THĪ-ĀNS.

CHAPTER 1.

After salutation and thanksgiving, 10 he exhorteth to unity, 12 reproving their dissensions.

PĀUL, ^acalled to be an apostle of Jē'-šūs Christ ^bthrough the will of God, and Sōs'-thē-nēs our brother;

2 Unto the church of God which is at Cōr'-inth, to them that ^aare sanctified in Christ Jē'-šūs, ^acalled to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jē'-šūs Christ ^aour Lord, ^aboth their's and our's:

3 ^aGrace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jē'-šūs Christ.

4 ^aI thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jē'-šūs Christ;

5 That in every thing ye are enriched by him, ^ain all utterance, and in all knowledge;

6 Even as ^athe testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; ^awaiting for the ^acoming of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ:

8 ^aWho shall also confirm you unto the end, ^athat ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ.

9 ^aGod is faithful, by whom ye were called unto ^athe fellowship of his Son Jē'-šūs Christ our Lord.

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ, ^athat ye all speak the same thing, and ^athat there be no ^adivisions among you; but ^athat ye be perfectly joined together in the

A.D. 59.

^a Rom. 1. 1.

^b Eph. 1. 1.
Col. 1. 1.

^c ch. 3. 4.

^d John 17. 19.

^e Acts 15. 9.

^f Rom. 1. 7.

^g 2 Tim. 1. 9.

^h Acts 18. 24.

ⁱ John 1. 42.

^j 2 Cor. 11. 4.

^k ch. 8. 6.

^l Rom. 10. 12.

^m Rom. 1. 7.

ⁿ 2 Cor. 1. 2.

^o Eph. 1. 2.

^p 1 Pet. 2. 1.

^q Acts 18. 8.

^r Rom. 16. 23.

^s Rom. 1. 8.

^t ch. 16. 15.

^u 2 Cor. 8. 7.

^v ch. 2. 1.

^w 2 Tim. 1. 8.

^x Rev. 1. 2.

^y 2 Pet. 1. 16.

^z or, speech.

^{aa} Phil. 3. 20.

^{ab} Tit. 2. 13.

^{ac} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{ad} 3 Gr.

^{ae} revelation.

^{af} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{ag} Col. 1. 22.

^{ah} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{ai} Acts 17. 18.

^{aj} ch. 15. 2.

^{ak} Rom. 1. 16.

^{al} Is. 49. 7.

^{am} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{an} Job 5. 12.

^{ao} 1 John 1. 3.

^{ap} Phil. 2. 13.

^{aq} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{ar} 3 Gr.

^{as} revelation.

^{at} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{au} Col. 1. 22.

^{av} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{aw} Acts 17. 18.

^{ax} ch. 15. 2.

^{ay} Rom. 1. 16.

^{az} Is. 49. 7.

^{ba} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{bb} Job 5. 12.

^{bc} 1 John 1. 3.

^{bd} Phil. 2. 13.

^{be} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{bf} 3 Gr.

^{bg} revelation.

^{bh} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{bi} Col. 1. 22.

^{bj} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{bk} Acts 17. 18.

^{bl} ch. 15. 2.

^{bm} Rom. 1. 16.

^{bn} Is. 49. 7.

^{bo} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{bp} Job 5. 12.

^{bq} 1 John 1. 3.

^{br} Phil. 2. 13.

^{bs} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{bt} 3 Gr.

^{bu} revelation.

^{bv} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{bv} Col. 1. 22.

^{bw} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{bx} Acts 17. 18.

^{by} ch. 15. 2.

^{bz} Rom. 1. 16.

^{ca} Is. 49. 7.

^{cb} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{cc} Job 5. 12.

^{cd} 1 John 1. 3.

^{ce} Phil. 2. 13.

^{cd} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{ce} 3 Gr.

^{cf} revelation.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{cf} Col. 1. 22.

^{cf} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{cf} Acts 17. 18.

^{cf} ch. 15. 2.

^{cf} Rom. 1. 16.

^{cf} Is. 49. 7.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{cf} Job 5. 12.

^{cf} 1 John 1. 3.

^{cf} Phil. 2. 13.

^{cf} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{cf} 3 Gr.

^{cf} revelation.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{cf} Col. 1. 22.

^{cf} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{cf} Acts 17. 18.

^{cf} ch. 15. 2.

^{cf} Rom. 1. 16.

^{cf} Is. 49. 7.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{cf} Job 5. 12.

^{cf} 1 John 1. 3.

^{cf} Phil. 2. 13.

^{cf} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{cf} 3 Gr.

^{cf} revelation.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{cf} Col. 1. 22.

^{cf} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{cf} Acts 17. 18.

^{cf} ch. 15. 2.

^{cf} Rom. 1. 16.

^{cf} Is. 49. 7.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{cf} Job 5. 12.

^{cf} 1 John 1. 3.

^{cf} Phil. 2. 13.

^{cf} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{cf} 3 Gr.

^{cf} revelation.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{cf} Col. 1. 22.

^{cf} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{cf} Acts 17. 18.

^{cf} ch. 15. 2.

^{cf} Rom. 1. 16.

^{cf} Is. 49. 7.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{cf} Job 5. 12.

^{cf} 1 John 1. 3.

^{cf} Phil. 2. 13.

^{cf} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{cf} 3 Gr.

^{cf} revelation.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{cf} Col. 1. 22.

^{cf} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{cf} Acts 17. 18.

^{cf} ch. 15. 2.

^{cf} Rom. 1. 16.

^{cf} Is. 49. 7.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{cf} Job 5. 12.

^{cf} 1 John 1. 3.

^{cf} Phil. 2. 13.

^{cf} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{cf} 3 Gr.

^{cf} revelation.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{cf} Col. 1. 22.

^{cf} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{cf} Acts 17. 18.

^{cf} ch. 15. 2.

^{cf} Rom. 1. 16.

^{cf} Is. 49. 7.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{cf} Job 5. 12.

^{cf} 1 John 1. 3.

^{cf} Phil. 2. 13.

^{cf} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{cf} 3 Gr.

^{cf} revelation.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{cf} Col. 1. 22.

^{cf} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{cf} Acts 17. 18.

^{cf} ch. 15. 2.

^{cf} Rom. 1. 16.

^{cf} Is. 49. 7.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{cf} Job 5. 12.

^{cf} 1 John 1. 3.

^{cf} Phil. 2. 13.

^{cf} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{cf} 3 Gr.

^{cf} revelation.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 3. 13.

^{cf} Col. 1. 22.

^{cf} 2 Cor. 2. 15.

^{cf} Acts 17. 18.

^{cf} ch. 15. 2.

^{cf} Rom. 1. 16.

^{cf} Is. 49. 7.

^{cf} 1 Thes. 5. 24.

^{cf} Job 5. 12.

^{cf} 1 John 1. 3.

^{cf} Phil. 2. 13.

^{cf} 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^{cf} 3 Gr.

^{cf} revelation.

and the world by wisdom knew not
and, it pleased God by the foolishness
of preaching to save them that
believe.

2 For the Jews require a sign,
and the Greeks seek after wisdom:

3 But we preach Christ crucified,
unto the Jews a stumblingblock,

and unto the Greeks foolishness;

4 But unto them which are called,
both Jews and Greeks, Christ the
power of God, and the wisdom of

God.

5 Because the foolishness of God is
wiser than men; and the weakness
of God is stronger than men.

6 For ye see your calling, brethren,
how that not many wise men
understand the flesh, not many mighty,

nor many noble, are called:

7 But God hath chosen the foolish
things of the world to confound
the wise; and God hath chosen the
weak things of the world to confound

the things which are mighty;

8 And base things of the world,
and things which are despised, hath
God chosen, yea, and things which
are not, to bring to nought things

that are:

9 That no flesh should glory in
his presence.

10 But of him are ye in Christ
Jesus, who of God is made unto us
wisdom, and righteousness, and
sanctification, and redemption:

11 That, according as it is written,
let him glory in the Lord.

CHAPTER 2.

*He declareth that his preaching, though it bring
of excellency of speech, yet far excellethe 6 the
wisdom of this world, and 9 human sense.*

AND I, brethren, when I came to
you, came not with excellency
of speech or of wisdom, declaring
unto you the testimony of God.

For I determined not to know
any thing among you, save Jesus
Christ, and him crucified.

And I was with you in weak-
ness, and in fear, and in much trem-
bling.

And my speech and my preaching
was not with enticing words of
man's wisdom, but in demonstration
of the Spirit and of power:

That your faith should not
stand in the wisdom of men, but
in the power of God.

Howbeit we speak wisdom among

A.D. 59.

^a Eph. 4. 13.

^b Phil. 3. 15.

^c Heb. 5. 14.

^d 2 Cor. 1. 12.

^e ch. 1. 28.

^f Mat. 12. 28.

^g Mark 8. 11.

^h Luke 11. 16.

ⁱ John 4. 48.

^j Eph. 3. 5.

^k Col. 1. 26.

^l 1 Is. 5. 14.

^m Mat. 11. 6.

ⁿ Luke 2. 34.

^o John 6. 69.

^p Rom. 9. 32.

^q Gal. 5. 11.

^r 1 Pet. 2. 8.

^s ch. 2. 14.

^t Mat. 11. 25.

^u Luke 23. 34.

^v Rom. 1. 4.

^w Col. 2. 3.

^x Is. 64. 4.

^y John 7. 48.

^z Mat. 16. 17.

^{aa} Mat. 11. 25.

^{ab} Prov. 20. 27.

^{ac} Jer. 17. 9.

^{ad} Rom. 11. 33.

^{ae} Rom. 4. 17.

^{af} Rom. 8. 15.

^{ag} ch. 2. 6.

^{ah} Rom. 3. 27.

^{ai} Eph. 2. 9.

^{aj} 2 Pet. 1. 16.

^{ak} ver. 24.

^{al} Jer. 23. 5.

^{am} Rom. 4. 25.

^{an} 2 Cor. 5. 21.

^{ao} John 17. 19.

^{ap} Eph. 1. 7.

^{aq} Mat. 16. 23.

^{ar} Jer. 9. 23.

^{as} ch. 1. 18, 23.

^{at} Rom. 3. 5-7.

^{au} 1 John 4. 1.

^{av} 2^o discerneth.

^{aw} ver. 4. 13.

^{ax} ch. 1. 17.

^{ay} 2 Cor. 10. 10.

^{az} & 11. 6.

^{ba} 3^o discerned.

^{bb} Is. 40. 13.

^{bc} ch. 1. 6.

^{bd} Gr. shall.

^{be} John 15. 15.

^{bf} Gal. 6. 14.

^{bg} Phil. 3. 8.

^{bh} Acts 18. 15.

^{bi} 2 Cor. 4. 7.

^{bj} & 11. 30.

^{bk} ch. 2. 15.

^{bl} 2 Pet. 1. 16.

^{bm} 5^o or, per-
suasible.

^{bn} ch. 2. 14.

^{bo} Heb. 5. 13.

^{bp} 1 Thes. 1. 5.

^{bq} Heb. 5. 12.

^{br} 1 Pet. 2. 2.

^{bs} John 16. 12.

^{bt} Gr. be.

^{bu} 2 Cor. 4. 7.

them that are perfect: yet not the
wisdom of this world, nor of the
princes of this world, that come to
nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God
in a mystery, even the hidden
wisdom, which God ordained before
the world unto our glory:

8 Which none of the princes of
this world knew: for had they
known it, they would not have cruci-
fied the Lord of glory.

9 But as it is written, Eye hath
not seen, nor ear heard, neither have
entered into the heart of man, the
things which God hath prepared for
them that love him.

10 But God hath revealed them
unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit
searcheth all things, yea, the deep
things of God.

11 For what man knoweth the
things of a man, save the spirit of
man which is in him? even so the
things of God knoweth no man, but
the Spirit of God.

12 Now we have received, not the
spirit of the world, but the spirit
which is of God; that we might
know the things that are freely
given to us of God.

13 Which things also we speak,
not in the words which man's wis-
dom teacheth, but which the Holy
Ghost teacheth: comparing spiritual
things with spiritual.

14 But the natural man receiveth
not the things of the Spirit of God:
for they are foolishness unto him:
neither can he know them, because
they are spiritually discerned.

15 But he that is spiritual judg-
eth all things, yet he himself is
judged of no man.

16 For who hath known the mind
of the Lord, that he may instruct
him? But we have the mind of
Christ.

CHAPTER 3.

*2 Milk is fit for children. 3 Against strife and di-
vision. 11 Christ the only foundation. 16 Men the
temples of God, which 17 must be kept holy.*

AND I, brethren, could not speak
unto you as unto spiritual, but
as unto carnal, even as unto babes
in Christ.

2 I have fed you with milk, and
not with meat: for hitherto ye
were not able to bear it, neither yet
now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for

^a whereas *there is* among you envying, and strife, and ² divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk ³ as men?

4 For while one saith, I am of Pål; and another, I am of Ä-pöl-lös; are ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Pål, and who is Ä-pöl-lös, but ^a ministers by whom ye believed, ^f even as the Lord gave to every man?

6 ^a I have planted, ^a Ä-pöl-lös watered; ^b but God gave the increase.

7 So then ¹ neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; ^b but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: ^m and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

9 For ^p we are labourers together with God: ye are God's ¹ husbandry, ye are ¹ God's building.

10 ^a According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid ^a the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than ^a that is laid, ^a which is Jē'-sus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day ^a shall declare it, because ^b it ^a shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

16 ^f Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and *that* the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17 If any man ^a defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which *temple* ye are.

18 ^a Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is

A.D. 59.

^a ch. 1. 11.
Gal. 5. 20.
James 3. 16.
^b Job 8. 13.

2 or,
factions.
³ Gr. according to man?

^c Ps. 94. 11.
^d 2 Cor. 4. 5, 15.

^e 2 Cor. 3. 2.
^f Rom. 12. 3, 6.
¹ 1 Pet. 4. 11.

² Acts 18. 4.
^{ch.} 4. 15.
³ 2 Cor. 10. 14.

⁴ Acts 18. 24, 27.
⁵ & 19. 1.

⁶ ch. 15. 10.
² Cor. 3. 5.

⁷ Rom. 14. 8.
² Cor. 10. 7.
Gal. 3. 2.

⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 11.
Gal. 6. 3.

^m Ps. 62. 12.
Rom. 2. 6.
Gal. 6. 4, 5.

^{Rev.} 2. 23.
ⁿ 2 Cor. 6. 4.
Col. 1. 25.

^o Luke 12. 42.
Tit. 1. 7.

^p Acts 15. 4.
² Cor. 6. 1.

4 or,
tillage.
^q Eph. 2. 20.

^r Col. 2. 7.
Heb. 3. 3, 4.

^s Rom. 1. 5.
& 12. 3.

⁵ Gr. day,
ch. 3. 12.

⁶ Rom. 15. 20.
⁷ Mat. 7. 1.

⁸ Rom. 2. 12.
⁹ Is. 28. 16.

¹⁰ Mat. 16. 18.
² Cor. 11. 4.

¹¹ Gal. 1. 7.
¹² Eph. 2. 20.

¹³ Rom. 2. 29.
² Cor. 5. 10.

¹⁴ 1 Pet. 1. 7.
¹⁵ ch. 1. 12.

¹⁶ & 3. 4.
¹⁷ Luke 2. 35.

¹⁸ Gr. is revealed.
¹⁹ Rom. 12. 3.

²⁰ ch. 3. 21.

²¹ Gr. distinguishing the the.

²² James 1. 17.

²³ 2 Cor. 6. 16.

²⁴ Rev. 3. 17.

²⁵ 8 or,
destroy.

²⁶ h Prov. 3. 7.
²⁷ 9 or, *the last apostles, as.*

²⁸ 2 Cor. 4. 11.

²⁹ h Heb. 10. 33.

³⁰ 2 Gr. theatre.

³¹ ch. 2. 3.

³² Acts 17. 18.

written, ^b He taketh the wise their own craftiness.

20 And again, ^c The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

21 Therefore let no man glory in men. For ^d all things are your's;

22 Whether Pål, or Ä-pöl-lös, Cē-phās, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are your's;

23 And ^e ye are Christ's; and Christ is God's.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Of Christ's ministers. 9 The apostles speak to the world, angels, and men.

LET a man so account of us, as ^a the ministers of Christ, ^a stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's ^a judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self.

4 For I know nothing by myself yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

5 ^a Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will manifest the counsels of the heart, and ^a then shall every man have praise of God.

6 And these things, brethren, have in a figure transferred to ourselves and to Ä-pöl-lös for your sakes: ^a that ye might learn in us not to think of men above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another.

7 For who ^a maketh thee to differ from another? and ^a what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it?

8 Now ye are full, ^a now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye might reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath set forth ^a us the apostles last, ^a as were appointed to death: for ^a we are made a ^a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

10 ^a We are ^a fools for Christ

ke, but ye *are* wise in Christ; ye *are* weak, but ye *are* strong; ye *are* honourable, but we *are* de-
 ised.

1 ^b Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and ^c are naked, and ^d are buffeted, and ^e have no certain dwellingplace;

2 ^a And labour, working with our own hands: 'being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it:

3 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, *and are* the offscouring of all things unto this day.

4 I write not these things to shame you, but ^a as my beloved sons I warn you.

5 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have not many fathers: for 'in Christ Jē'-šūs I have begotten you through the gospel.

6 Wherefore I beseech you, 'be ye followers of me.

7 For this cause have I sent unto you 'Tī-mōth'-ē-ūs, 'who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you 'into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I 'teach every where 'in every church.

8 ^a Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you.

9 'But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

10 For 'the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

11 What will ye? 'shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and the spirit of meekness?

CHAPTER 5.

Of the incestuous person. 7 The old leaven must be purged out, &c.

It is reported commonly *that there is* fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much named among the Gēn'-tīlēs, that one should have his 'father's life.

2 'And ye are puffed up, and have not rather 'mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

3 'For I verily, as absent in body, yet present in spirit, have 'judged ready, as though I were present,

A.D. 50.

^a 2 Cor. 13. 9.

^b Phil. 4. 12.

^c Mat. 16. 19.

^d John 20. 23.

^e 2 Cor. 2. 10.

^f Rom. 8. 35.

^g Acts 23. 2.

^h Ps. 109. 6.

ⁱ 1 Tim. 1. 20.

^j Acts 26. 18.

^k Acts 18. 3.

^l & 20. 34.

^m 1 Thes. 2. 9.

ⁿ 2 Thes. 3. 8.

^o 1 Tim. 4. 10.

^p Mat. 5. 44.

^q Luke 6. 28.

^r & 23. 34.

^s Acts 7. 60.

^t Rom. 12. 14.

^u James 4. 16.

^v Gal. 5. 9.

^w 2 Tim. 2. 17.

^x Lam. 3. 45.

^y 1 Thes. 2. 11.

^z Is. 53. 7.

^{aa} 1 Pet. 1. 19.

^{ab} Rev. 5. 6, 12.

^{ac} 2 John 19. 14.

^{ad} 2 or, is slain.

^{ae} Ex. 12. 15.

^{af} 3 or,

^{ag} holiday.

^{ah} Deut. 16. 3.

^{ai} Mat. 16. 6.

^{aj} Mark 8. 15.

^{ak} Luke 12. 1.

^{al} Rom. 15. 20.

^{am} Gal. 4. 19.

^{an} James 1. 18.

^{ao} Phil. 3. 17.

^{ap} 1 Thes. 1. 6.

^{aq} 2 Thes. 3. 9.

^{ar} 2 Cor. 6. 14.

^{as} Eph. 5. 11.

^{at} 2 Thes. 3. 14.

^{au} 1 ch. 10. 27.

^{av} Acts 19. 22.

^{aw} Phil. 2. 19.

^{ax} 1 Tim. 1. 2.

^{ay} 2 Tim. 1. 2.

^{az} 1 ch. 1. 20.

^{ba} ch. 11. 2.

^{bb} 1 John 17. 15.

^{bc} 1 John 5. 19.

^{bd} ch. 7. 17.

^{be} 1 ch. 14. 33.

^{bf} Mat. 18. 17.

^{bg} Rom. 16. 17.

^{bh} 2 John 10.

^{bi} ch. 5. 2.

^{bj} Acts 19. 21.

^{bk} 2 Cor. 1. 15.

^{bl} Rom. 15. 32.

^{bm} Heb. 6. 3.

^{bn} James 4. 15.

^{bo} Gal. 2. 12.

^{bp} 1 Thes. 1. 5.

^{bq} Mark 4. 11.

^{br} Col. 4. 5.

^{bs} 1 Thes. 4. 12.

^{bt} ch. 6. 1-4.

^{bu} 2 Cor. 13. 10.

^{bv} Deut. 13. 5.

^{bw} & 21. 21.

^{cx} Eph. 5. 3.

^{cy} Lev. 18. 8.

^{cz} Deut. 22. 30.

^{da} 2 Cor. 7. 12.

^{db} Ps. 49. 14.

^{dc} Dan. 7. 22.

^{dd} Mat. 19. 29.

^{de} Luke 22. 30.

^{df} Rev. 2. 26.

^{dg} 1 ch. 4. 18.

^{dh} 2 Cor. 7. 7.

^{di} 2 Pet. 2. 4.

^{dj} Col. 2. 5.

^{dk} or, determined.

^{dl} ch. 5. 12.

concerning him that hath so done this deed,

4 In the name of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, 'with the power of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ,

5 'To deliver such an one unto 'Sā'-tān for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jē'-šūs.

6 ^a Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that 'a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

7 Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even ' Christ our 'passover 'is sacrificed for us:

8 Therefore 'let us keep 'the feast, 'not with old leaven, neither 'with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an epistle 'not to company with fornicators:

10 'Yet not altogether with the fornicators 'of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go 'out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, 'if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one 'no not to eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge 'them also that are without? do not ye judge 'them that are within?

13 But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore 'put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Of going to law with the brethren. 9 The unrighteous condemned. 15 Our bodies are members of Christ, &c., and must not be defiled.

DARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints?

2 Do ye not know that 'the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

3 Know ye not that we shall 'judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

4 ^a If then ye have judgments of

things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. ^aWhy do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather *suffer yourselves* to be defrauded?

8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, ^aand that *your* brethren.

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: ^aneither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

11 And such were ^asome of you: ^abut ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jē'-šūs, and by the Spirit of our God.

12 ^aAll things are lawful unto me, but all things are not ^aexpedient; all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

13 ^aMeats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body *is* not for fornication, but ^afor the Lord; ^aand the Lord for the body.

14 And ^aGod hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us ^bby his own power.

15 Know ye not that ^ayour bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make *them* the members of an harlot? God forbid.

16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for ^atwo, saith he, shall be one flesh.

17 ^aBut he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

18 ^aFlee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but

A.D. 59.

^a Rom. 1. 24.
1 Thes. 4. 4.
^b ch. 3. 16.
2 Cor. 6. 16.

^c Rom. 14. 7.

^d Acts 20. 28.
ch. 7. 23.
Gal. 3. 13.
Heb. 9. 12.
1 Pet. 1. 18.
2 Pet. 2. 1.
Rev. 5. 9.

^e Prov. 20. 22.
Mat. 5. 39.
Luke 6. 29.
Rom. 12. 17.
1 Thes. 5. 15.
^f ver. 8. 26.

^g 1 Thes. 4. 6.

^h Gal. 5. 21.
Eph. 5. 5.
1 Tim. 1. 9.
Heb. 12. 14.
Rev. 22. 15.
ⁱ Ex. 21. 10.
1 Pet. 3. 7.

^k Eph. 2. 2.
Col. 3. 7.
Tit. 3. 3.

^l Joel 2. 16.
Zech. 7. 3.
Ex. 19. 15.
1 Sam. 21. 4.

^m Heb. 10. 22.
ⁿ 1 Thes. 3. 5.

^o ch. 10. 23.
^p 2 Cor. *prop-*
riable.

^q ver. 12. 25.
2 Cor. 8. 8.
& 11. 17.

^r Acts 26. 29.
^s ch. 9. 5.

^t Mat. 19. 12.
ch. 12. 11.

^u Mat. 15. 17.
Rom. 14. 17.

^v Col. 2. 22.
^w ver. 15. 19.

^x 1 Thes. 4. 3, 7.
^y Eph. 5. 22.

^z ver. 1. 26.

^a Rom. 6. 5, 8.
& 8. 11.

^b 2 Cor. 4. 14.
^c 1 Tim. 5. 14.

^d Eph. 1. 19.
^e Rom. 12. 5.

^f ch. 12. 27.
Eph. 4. 12.
& 5. 30.

^g Mal. 2. 14.
Mat. 5. 32.
& 19. 6, 9.

^h Mark 10. 11.
Luke 16. 18.

ⁱ Gen. 2. 24.
Mat. 19. 5.
Eph. 5. 31.

^j John 17. 21.
Eph. 4. 4.
& 5. 30.

^k Rom. 6. 12.
Heb. 13. 4.

he that committeth fornication ^aagainst his own body.

19 What? ^aknow ye not that ^ayour body is the temple of the Holy Ghost, *which is* in you, *which ye have* of God? ^aand ye are not your own?

20 For ^aye are bought with price: therefore glorify God in ^ayour body, and in your spirit, *which are* God's.

CHAPTER 7.

2 *He treateth of marriage, 10 shewing that the thereof ought not lightly to be dissolved. 25, the marriage of virgins, &c.*

NOW concerning the things *whereof* ye wrote unto me: *It is good* for a man not to touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, *to avoid* fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

3 ^aLet the husband render unto ^ahis wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4 The wife hath not power of ^aher own body, but the husband: ^aas likewise also the husband hath power of his own body, but ^ahis wife.

5 ^aDefraud ye not one the other, except *it be* with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that ^aSā-tān tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this by permission, ^aand not of commandment.

7 For ^aI would that all men were ^aeven as I myself. But ^aevery man hath his proper gift of God, ^aafter this manner, and another after that.

8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, ^aIt is good for them that they abide even as I.

9 But ^aif they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

10 And unto the married I command, *yet* not I, but the Lord, ^athat the wife depart from ^aher husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to ^aher husband: and let not the husband put away ^ahis wife.

12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she is pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else ^bwere your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us ^ato peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt ^csave thy husband? or ^dhow knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy wife?

17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And ^eso ordain I in all churches.

18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? ^flet him not be circumcised.

19 Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but ^gthe keeping of the commandments of God.

20 Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21 Art thou called *being* a servant? are not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use *it* rather.

22 For he that is called in the Lord, *being* a servant, is ^hthe Lord's ⁱfree-man: likewise also he that is called, *being* free, is ^jChrist's servant.

23 Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men.

24 Brethren, let every man, whereunto he is called, therein abide with God.

25 Now concerning virgins ^kI have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one ^lthat hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful.

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present ^mdistress, ⁿsay, ^othat *it* is good for a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

28 But and if thou marry, thou art not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Never-

A.D. 50.

^a Rom. 13. 11.
^b 1 Pet. 4. 7.
^c 2 Pet. 3. 8, 9.

^d Mal. 2. 15.

^e 2 Gr. in peace.

^f Rom. 12. 18.

^g & 14. 19.

^h ch. 14. 33.

ⁱ Heb. 12. 14.

^j ch. 9. 18.

^k Ps. 39. 6.

^l James 1. 10.

^m & 4. 14.

ⁿ 1 Pet. 1. 24.

^o & 4. 7.

^p 1 John 2. 17.

^q 1 Pet. 3. 1.

^r 3 Gr. what.

^s 1 Tim. 5. 5.

^t 4 Gr. of the Lord.

^u as ver. 34.

^v ch. 4. 17.

^w 2 Cor. 11. 28.

^x Luke 10. 40.

^y Acts 15. 1.

^z Gal. 5. 2.

^{aa} & 3. 15.

^{ab} Gal. 5. 8.

^{ac} & 3. 15.

^{ad} John 15. 14.

^{ae} 1 John 2. 3.

^{af} & 3. 24.

^{ag} Rom. 8. 36.

^{ah} John. 6. 13.

^{ai} Philom. 16.

^{aj} 5 Gr. made free.

^{ak} ch. 9. 21.

^{al} Gal. 5. 13.

^{am} Eph. 6. 6.

^{an} 1 Pet. 2. 18.

^{ao} ch. 6. 20.

^{ap} 1 Pet. 1. 18.

^{aq} Lev. 25. 42.

^{ar} 2 Cor. 8. 8.

^{as} 10.

^{at} 1 Tim. 1. 16.

^{au} Heb. 13. 4.

^{av} ch. 4. 2.

^{aw} 1 Tim. 1. 12.

^{ax} 6 or, necessity.

^{ay} ver. 1. 8.

^{az} Rom. 7. 2.

^{ba} 2 Cor. 6. 14.

^{bb} ver. 25.

^{bc} 1 Thes. 4. 8.

theless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

29 But ^athis I say, brethren, the time *is* short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none;

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world, as not ^babusing *it*: for ^cthe fashion of this world passeth away.

32 But I would have you without carefulness. ^dHe that is unmarried careth for the things ^ethat belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please *his* wife.

34 There is difference *also* between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman ^fcareth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please *her* husband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of *her* age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry.

37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

38 ^aSo then he that giveth *her* in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth *her* not in marriage doeth better.

39 ^bThe wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; ^conly in the Lord.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, ^dafter my judgment: and ^eI think also that I have the Spirit of God.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Of meats offered to idols. 8 We must not abuse our Christian liberty, to the offence of our brethren.

NOW ^aas touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have ^aknowledge. ^fKnowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

2 And ^hif any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

3 But if any man love God, ⁱthe same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that ^man idol is nothing in the world, ⁿand that *there is none other God but one.*

5 For though there be that are ^rcalled gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,)

6 But ^tto us *there is but one God*, the Father, ^uof whom *are* all things, and we ^vin him; and ^wone Lord Jē'sūs Chrīst, ^xby whom *are* all things, and we *by* him.

7 Howbeit *there is* not in every man that knowledge: for some ^bwith conscience of the idol unto this hour eat *it* as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is ^cdefiled.

8 But ^dmeat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, ^eare we the better; neither, if we eat not, ^eare we the worse.

9 But ^ftake heed lest by any means this ^gliberty of your's become ^ga stumblingblock to them that are weak.

10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not ^hthe conscience of him which is weak be ^hemboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;

11 And ⁱthrough thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Chrīst died?

12 But ^jwhen ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Chrīst.

13 Wherefore, ^kif meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

CHAPTER 9.

1 He sheweth his liberty, 7 and that the minister ought to live by the gospel: 15 yet that himself hath laboured freely, without worldly gain.

A.D. 59.

^a Acts 9. 15. & 13. 9. & 22. 17.

^b 2 Cor. 12. 12. Gal. 2. 7, 8.

^c 1 Tim. 2. 7.

^d 2 Tim. 1. 11.

^e Acts 9. 3, 17.

^f & 18. 9.

^g & 22. 14, 18.

^h & 23. 11.

ⁱ ch. 15. 8.

^j ch. 3. 6.

^k Acts 15. 20, 29.

^l ch. 10. 19.

^m Rom. 14. 14, 22.

ⁿ Rom. 14. 3, 10.

^o 2 Cor. 3. 2.

^p & 12. 12.

^q ch. 13. 8, 9.

^r Gal. 6. 3.

^s 1 Tim. 6. 4.

^t Ex. 33. 12.

^u Nah. 1. 7.

^v Mat. 7. 23.

^w Gal. 4. 9.

^x 2 Tim. 2. 19.

^y 1 Thes. 2. 6.

^z 2 Thes. 3. 9.

^{aa} or, woman.

^{ab} Mark 6. 3.

^{ac} Gal. 1. 19.

^{ad} Is. 41. 24.

^{ae} Deut. 4. 39.

^{af} & 6. 4.

^{ag} Is. 44. 8.

^{ah} Mark 12. 29.

^{ai} Eph. 4. 6.

^{aj} 1 Tim. 2. 5.

^{ak} Mat. 8. 14.

^{al} 2 Thes. 3. 8.

^{am} 2 John 10. 34.

^{an} 2 Cor. 10. 4.

^{ao} 1 Tim. 1. 18.

^{ap} Deut. 20. 6.

^{aq} Prov. 27. 18.

^{ar} Mal. 2. 10.

^{as} Eph. 4. 6.

^{at} John 21. 15.

^{au} 1 Pet. 5. 2.

^{av} Acts 17. 28.

^{aw} Rom. 11. 36.

^{ax} or, for him.

^{ay} John 13. 13.

^{az} Acts 2. 38.

^{ba} Eph. 4. 5.

^{bb} Phil. 2. 11.

^{bc} John 1. 3.

^{bd} Col. 1. 16.

^{be} Heb. 1. 2.

^{bf} Deut. 25. 4.

^{bg} 1 Tim. 5. 18.

^{bh} ch. 10. 28.

^{bi} Rom. 14. 14.

^{bj} Rom. 14. 17.

^{bk} or, have we the more.

^{bl} 2 Tim. 2. 6.

^{bm} or, have we the less.

^{bn} 1 Cor. 5. 13.

^{bo} or, power.

^{bp} Rom. 14. 13, 20.

^{bq} Rom. 15. 27.

^{br} Gal. 6. 6.

^{bs} ch. 10. 28, 32.

^{bt} 2 Cor. 11. 7.

^{bu} 1 Thes. 2. 6.

^{bv} 2 Cor. 11. 12.

^{bw} 7 Gr. edited.

^{bx} Rom. 14. 15, 20.

^{by} Lev. 6. 16.

^{bz} Deut. 10. 9.

^{ca} or, feed.

^{cb} Mat. 25. 40, 45.

^{cc} Mat. 10. 10.

^{cd} Luke 10. 7.

^{ce} Rom. 14. 21.

^{cf} 2 Cor. 11. 29.

^{cg} Gal. 6. 6.

^{ch} 1 Tim. 5. 17.

^{ci} Acts 18. 3.

^{cj} 1 Thes. 2. 9.

^{ck} 2 Cor. 11. 10.

^a AM I not an apostle? am I ^bfree? ^chave I not seen Jē's-
Christ our Lord? ^dare not ye ^ework in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto other, yet doubtless I am to you: for ^fthe seal of mine apostleship are ye in ^gthe Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that ^hexamine me is this,

4 ⁱHave we not power to eat ^jand to drink?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a ^kwife, as well as other apostles, and as ^l'the brethren of the Lord, and ^mCē-phās?

6 Or I only and Bār'-nā-bās, ⁿhave we not power to forbear working?

7 Who ^ogoeth a warfare any thing at his own charges? who ^pplanteth vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who ^q'feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

8 Say I these things as a man? saith not the law the same also?

9 For it is written in the law Mō'-šēs, ^r'Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth the corn. Doth God take care of oxen?

10 Or saith he ^sit altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, ^tit is written: that ^u'he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that ^vthat thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 ^wIf we have sown unto you spiritual things, ^xis it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?

12 If others be partakers of ^ythe power over you, are not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used ^zthe power; but suffer all things, ^{aa}lest we should hinder the gospel of Chrīst.

13 ^{ab}Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things ^{ac}live of the things of the temple, and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

14 Even so ^{ad}hath the Lord ordained ^{ae}that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

15 But ^{af}I have used none of the things: ^{ag}neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for ^{ah}'it were better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

6 For though I preach the gospel, have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe unto me, if I preach not the gospel!

7 For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, ^aa dispensation of the gospel committed unto me.

8 What is my reward then? Verily at, ^awhen I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I ^aabuse not my power in the gospel.

9 For though I be ^afree from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, ^athat I might gain the more.

10 And ^aunto the Jews I became as Jew, that I might gain the Jews; them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law;

11 ^aTo ^athem that are without law, without law, (^abeing not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law.

12 ^aTo the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: ^aI am made all things to all men, ^athat I might by all means save some.

13 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

14 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? ^aSo run, that ye may obtain.

15 And every man that ^astriveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain an corruptible crown; but we ^aan corruptible.

16 I therefore so run, ^anot as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:

17 ^aBut I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be ^aa castaway.

CHAPTER 10.

The sacraments of the Jews 6 are types of our's, 7 and their punishments, 11 our examples.

1 MOREOVER, brethren, I would not say that ye should be ignorant, now that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea;

A.D. 69.

^a Rom. 1. 14.
^b Ex. 16. 15.
Ps. 78. 24.
^c Ex. 17. 6.
Ps. 78. 15.

^d ch. 3. 8, 14.
^e or, went with them.

^f Gal. 2. 7.
Phil. 1. 17.
Col. 1. 25.
^g Num. 14. 29.
Ps. 106. 26.
Heb. 3. 17.
Jude 5.

^h 2 Cor. 4. 5.
ⁱ Gr. our figures.

^j ch. 7. 31.
^k Num. 11. 4.
Ps. 106. 14.

^l ver. 1.
^m Gal. 5. 13.
ⁿ ver. 14.

^o Mat. 13. 15.
^p 1 Pet. 3. 1.
^q Ex. 32. 6.

^r Acts 16. 3.
^s & 18. 18.
^t & 21. 23.

^u Rev. 2. 14.
^v Num. 25. 1.

^w Gal. 3. 2.
^x Rom. 2. 12.

^y ch. 7. 22.
^z Ex. 17. 2, 7.
^{aa} Num. 21. 6.

^{ab} Ex. 16. 2.
^{ac} Num. 14. 37.

^{ad} Rom. 15. 1.
^{ae} 2 Cor. 11. 29.

^{af} Ex. 12. 23.
^{ag} ch. 10. 33.
^{ah} Rom. 11. 14.

^{ai} or, types.
^{aj} Rom. 15. 4.
^{ak} Phil. 4. 5.

^{al} Heb. 10. 25.
^{am} 1 John 2. 18.
^{an} Rom. 11. 30.

^{ao} Gal. 2. 2.
^{ap} 2 Tim. 4. 7.

^{aq} or, moderate.
^{ar} Eph. 6. 12.

^{as} 1 Tim. 6. 12.
^{at} ch. 1. 9.

^{au} Ps. 125. 3.
^{av} 2 Pet. 2. 9.

^{aw} 2 Tim. 4. 8.
^{ax} James 1. 12.

^{ay} Jer. 29. 11.
^{az} 2 Tim. 2. 5.

^{ba} 2 Cor. 6. 17.
^{bb} ch. 8. 1.

^{bc} Rom. 8. 13.
Col. 3. 5.

^{bd} Rom. 6. 18.
^{be} Mat. 26. 26.

^{bf} Jer. 6. 30.
^{bg} 2 Cor. 13. 5.

^{bh} Acts 2. 42.
^{bi} Rom. 12. 5.

^{bj} ch. 12. 27.
^{bk} Rom. 4. 12.

^{bl} Gal. 6. 16.
^{bm} Gal. 4. 1.
^{bn} 2 Cor. 11. 18.

^{bo} Lev. 3. 3.
^{bp} Ex. 13. 21.
^{bq} Neh. 9. 12.

^{br} Ex. 14. 22.
Ps. 78. 13.
^{bs} ch. 8. 4.

2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea;

3 And did all eat the same ^aspiritual meat;

4 And did all drink the same ^aspiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that ^afollowed them: and that Rock was Christ.

5 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they ^awere overthrown in the wilderness.

6 Now these things were ^aour examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as ^athey also lusted.

7 ^aNeither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, ^aThe people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

8 ^aNeither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and ^afell in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as ^asome of them also tempted, and ^awere destroyed of serpents.

10 Neither murmur ye, as ^asome of them also murmured, and ^awere destroyed of ^athe destroyer.

11 Now all these things happened unto them for ^aensamples: and ^athey are written for our admonition, ^aupon whom the ends of the world are come.

12 Wherefore ^alet him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is ^acommon to man: but ^aGod is faithful, ^awho will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also ^amake a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, ^aflee from idolatry.

15 I speak as to ^awise men; judge ye what I say.

16 ^aThe cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? ^aThe bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

17 For ^awe being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

18 Behold ^aIs-ra-el ^aafter the flesh: ^aare not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? ^athat the

idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But *I say*, that the things which the *Gén'-tles* ^bsacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 ^cYe cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and ^dthe cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we ^eprovoke the Lord to jealousy? ^fare we stronger than he?

23 ^gAll things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

24 ^hLet no man seek his own, but every man another's *wealth*.

25 ⁱWhatsoever is sold in the shambles, *that* eat, asking no question for conscience sake:

26 For ^jthe earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid you *to a feast*, and ye be disposed to go; ^kwhatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not ^lfor his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for ^mthe earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for ⁿwhy is my liberty judged of another man's conscience?

30 For if I by ^ograce be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that ^pfor which I give thanks?

31 ^qWhether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

32 ^rGive none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the ^s*Gén'-tles*, nor to ^tthe church of God:

33 Even as ^uI please all *men* in all things, ^vnot seeking mine own profit, but the *profit* of many, that they may be saved.

CHAPTER 11.

4 Of covering the head in prayer. 23 Of the Lord's supper.

BE ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, ^wthat

A.D. 69.

^x ch. 7. 17.
^y or,
traditions.

^z Lev. 17. 7.
Deut. 32. 17.
Ps. 106. 37.
Rev. 9. 20.
Eph. 5. 23.
^{aa} Gen. 3. 16.
1 Tim. 2. 11.
1 Pet. 3. 1, 5.
^{ab} John 14. 23.
ch. 3. 23.
Phil. 2. 7-9.
^{ac} 2 Cor. 6. 15.

^{ad} ch. 12. 10.
& 14. 1, &c.
^{ae} Deut. 32. 38.
^{af} Acts 21. 9.
^{ag} Deut. 32. 21.
^{ah} Ezek. 22. 14.
^{ai} ch. 6. 12.
^{aj} Deut. 21. 12.

^{ak} Num. 5. 18.
Deut. 22. 5.
^{al} Rom. 15. 1, 2.
Phil. 2. 4, 21.

^{am} 1 Tim. 4. 4.

^{an} Gen. 1. 26.

^{ao} Ex. 19. 5.
Ps. 24. 1.
^{ap} Gen. 2. 21.

^{aq} Gen. 2. 13.
^{ar} Luke 10. 7.

^{as} Gen. 24. 65.
^{at} i.e. a covering,
in sign
that she
is under
the power
of her
husband.

^{au} Eccl. 5. 6.
^{av} ch. 8. 10, 12.
^{aw} Gal. 3. 28.
^{ax} ver. 26.
Deut. 10. 14.
Ps. 24. 1.
^{ay} Rom. 14. 16.
^{az} Rom. 11. 36.

^{ba} or,
thanksgiving.

^{bb} Rom. 14. 6.
1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.
^{bc} Col. 3. 17.
1 Pet. 4. 11.

^{bd} Rom. 14. 13.
2 Cor. 6. 3.
^{be} Gr.
Greeks.

^{bf} or, veil.
^{bg} Acts 20. 28.
1 Tim. 3. 5.
^{bh} 1 Tim. 6. 4.
^{bi} Rom. 15. 2.

^{bj} ver. 24.
^{bk} ch. 7. 17.
& 14. 33.
^{bl} ch. 1. 10-12.

^{bm} Eph. 5. 1.
Phil. 3. 17.
2 Thes. 3. 9.

^{bn} or,
schisms.
^{bo} ch. 4. 17.
^{bp} Mat. 18. 7.
Luke 17. 1.
Acts 20. 30.
1 Tim. 4. 1.

^{bq} or, sects.

ye remember me in all things, ^ckeep the ^dordinances, as I delivered them to you.

3 But I would have you know that ^ethe head of every man is Christ; and ^fthe head of the woman is the man; and ^gthe head of Christ is God.

4 Every man praying or ^hprophesying, having *his* head covered, dishonoureth his head.

5 But ⁱevery woman that prayeth or prophesieth with *her* head uncovered dishonoureth her head: that is even all one as if she were ^jshaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover *his* head, forasmuch as ^khe is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For ^lthe man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man.

9 ^mNeither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman to have ⁿpower on *her* head, as the church of the body of Christ, which is the cause of the angels.

11 Nevertheless ^oneither is the man without the woman, neither the church without the man, which is the body of Christ, the Lord.

12 For as the woman ^pis of the church, even so is the man also of the church; ^qbut all things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for *her* hair is given her for a ^rcovering.

16 But ^sif any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

17 Now in that I declare unto you I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, ^tI hear that there be ^udivisions among you; and I partly believe it.

19 For ^vthere must be also ^wheresies

among you, ^athat they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, ^athis is not to eat the Lord's supper.

21 For in eating every one taketh before *other* his own supper: and he is hungry, and ^aanother is drunken.

22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and ^a'shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise *you* not.

23 For ^aI have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, that the Lord Jē'-sūs the same night in which he was betrayed took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake *it*, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do ^ain remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as often as ye drink *it*, in remembrance of me.

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ^aye do shew the Lord's death ^atill he come.

27 ^aWherefore whosoever shall eat of this bread, and drink *this* cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of his body and blood of the Lord.

28 But ^alet a man examine himself, and so let him eat of *that* bread, and drink of *that* cup.

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many *are* weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

31 For ^aif we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, ^awe are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto ^a'condemnation. And

A.D. 50.

^a Deut. 13. 3.
Luke 2. 35.
1 John 2. 19.
^a Tit. 1. 5.
^a ch. 4. 19.
^a or, ye cannot eat.
^a ch. 14. 1, 37.

^a 2 Pet. 2. 13.
Jude 12.
^a Eph. 2. 11.
1 Thes. 1. 9.
Tit. 2. 3.
1 Pet. 4. 3.
^a Ps. 115. 5.
^a ch. 10. 32.
^a James 2. 6.
^a Mark 9. 39.
1 John 4. 2.
^a or, them that are poor.

^a or, anathema.
1 Mat. 16. 17.
John 15. 26.
2 Cor. 3. 5.
^a ch. 15. 3.
^a Rom. 12. 4.
Heb. 2. 4.

^a Mat. 26. 26.
Mark 14. 22.
Luke 22. 19.
^a Eph. 4. 4.
^a Rom. 12. 6.
Eph. 4. 11.
^a or, ministries.

^a Eph. 1. 23.
^a or, for a remembrance.
^a Rom. 12. 6.
Eph. 4. 7.
^a ch. 2. 6, 7.
^a 2 Cor. 8. 7.

^a Mat. 17. 19.
2 Cor. 4. 13.
^a or, shew ye.
^a Mark 16. 18.
James 5. 14.
^a John 14. 3.
Acts 1. 11.
Jude 14.
Rev. 1. 7.

^a John 6. 51.
^a Mark 16. 17.
Gal. 3. 5.
^a Rom. 12. 6.
^a 1 John 4. 1.
^a Acts 2. 4.
^a 2 Cor. 13. 5.

^a Rom. 12. 6.
2 Cor. 10. 13.
^a Heb. 2. 4.
^a or, judgment.
^a Rom. 12. 4, 5.
Eph. 4. 4.

^a Gal. 3. 16.

^a Ps. 32. 5.
1 John 1. 9.
^a Rom. 6. 5.
^a Gal. 3. 28.
Eph. 2. 13.
^a Ps. 94. 12.
Heb. 12. 3.
^a Gr. Greeks.
^a John 6. 63.

^a or, judgment.

the rest ^awill I set in order when ^aI come.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Spiritual gifts* ^aare divers, ^ayet all given for our profit. 8 *Their great diversity.* 27 *Of Christ's body.*

NOW ^aconcerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know ^athat ye were Gēn'-tiles, carried away unto these ^a'dumb idols, even as ye were led.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, ^athat no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jē'-sūs ^a'accursed: and ^athat no man can say that Jē'-sūs is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

4 Now ^athere are diversities of gifts, but ^athe same Spirit.

5 ^aAnd there are differences of ^a'administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God ^awhich worketh all in all.

7 ^aBut the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit ^a'the word of wisdom; to another ^a'the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

9 ^aTo another faith by the same Spirit; to another ^a'the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10 ^aTo another the working of miracles; to another ^a'prophecy; ^ato another discerning of spirits; to another ^a'divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, ^adividing to every man severally ^aas he will.

12 For ^aas the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: ^aso also is Christ.

13 For ^aby one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, ^a'whether we be Jēws or ^aGēn'-tiles, whether we be bond or free; and ^a'have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Be-

cause I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling?

18 But now hath ^b God set the members every one of them in the body, ^d as it hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member, where were the body?

20 But now are they many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay, much more those members of the body; which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we ^a bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked:

25 That there should be no ^a schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

27 Now ^a ye are the body of Christ, and ^a members in particular.

28 And ^a God hath set some in the church, first ^a apostles, secondarily ^a prophets, thirdly teachers, after that ^a miracles, then ^a gifts of healings, ^a helps, ^a governments, ^a diversities of tongues.

29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all ^a workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But ^b covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

CHAPTER 13.

1 All gifts, 2 how excellent soever, are nothing worth without charity. 4 The praises thereof.

A.D. 59.

^a ch. 12. 8-10, 28. & 14. 1, &c. See

Mat. 7. 22.

^b ver. 28.

^c Mat. 17. 20.

Mark 11. 23.

Luke 17. 6.

^d Rom. 12. 3.

^e Mat. 6. 1, 2.

^f Prov. 10. 12.

1 Pet. 4. 8.

2 or, is not rash.

^g ch. 10. 24.

Phil. 2. 4.

^h Ps. 10. 3.

Rom. 1. 32.

ⁱ 2 John 4.

3 or, with the truth.

4 or, put on.

^k Rom. 15. 1.

Gal. 6. 2.

2 Tim. 2. 24.

^l ch. 8. 2.

5 or, division.

6 or, reasoned.

^m Rom. 12. 5.

Eph. 1. 23.

& 4. 12.

& 5. 23, 30.

Col. 1. 24.

ⁿ Eph. 5. 30.

^o 2 Cor. 3. 18.

& 5. 7.

Phil. 3. 12.

^p Eph. 4. 11.

^q Gr. in a riddle.

^r Mat. 18. 10.

1 John 3. 12.

^s Eph. 2. 20.

& 3. 5.

^t Acts 13. 1.

Rom. 12. 6.

^u ver. 10.

^v ver. 9.

^w Num. 11. 17.

^x Rom. 12. 8.

1 Tim. 5. 17.

Heb. 13. 17.

24.

^y or, kinds, ver. 10.

^z or, powers.

^{aa} ch. 12. 31.

^{ab} Num. 11. 25, 29.

^{ac} ch. 14. 1, 39.

^{ad} Acts 2. 4.

& 10. 46.

2 Gr. hearth, Acts 22. 9.

THOUGH I speak with the tongue of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

2 And though I have the gift ^a of prophecy, and understand ^a mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, ^a so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

3 And ^a though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

4 ^a Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity

^a vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up

5 Doth not behave itself unseemly

^a seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;

6 ^a Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but ^a rejoiceth ^a in the truth;

7 ^a Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

8 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 ^a For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

10 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, ^a I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

12 For ^a now we see through a glass, darkly; but then ^a face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Prophecy is commended, 2 and preferred before speaking with tongues, &c.

FOLLOW after charity, and ^a desire spiritual gifts, ^a but rather that ye may prophesy.

2 For he that ^a speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man ^a understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.

But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort.
 He that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.
 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater *is* he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.
 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by 'revelation, by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?
 And even things without life, as singing sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?
 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?
 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words 'easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak to the air.
 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them *is* without signification.
 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto them that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh *shall be* a barbarian unto me.
 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous ^o of spiritual *gifts*, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.
 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue pray that he may interpret.
 For if I pray in an *unknown* tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.
 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: ⁴ I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing ¹ with the understanding also.
 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned y *Ä'-mën* ^o at thy giving of thanks,

A.D. 50.

seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?
 17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.
 18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all:
 19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that *by my voice* I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an *unknown* tongue.
 20 Brethren, ^a be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice ^b be ye children, but in understanding be ² men.
 21 ^c In the law it is ^d written, With *men of* other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.
 22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying *serveth* not for them that believe not, but for them which believe.
 23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in *those that are* unlearned, or unbelievers, ^f will they not say that ye are mad?
 24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or *one* unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:
 25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on *his* face, he will worship God, and report ⁷ that God is in you of a truth.
 26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, ^h hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. ⁱ Let all things be done unto edifying.
 27 If any man speak in an *unknown* tongue, *let it be* by two, or at the most *by* three, and *that by* course; and let one interpret.
 28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.
 29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and ^m let the other judge.
 30 If *any thing* be revealed to another that sitteth by, ⁿ let the first hold his peace.

^a Ps. 131. 2.
 Mat. 11. 25.
 & 18. 3.
 & 19. 14.
 Rom. 15. 19.
 ch. 3. 1.
 Eph. 4. 14.
 Heb. 5. 12, 13.
^b Mat. 18. 3.
 1 Pet. 2. 2.
 2 Gr. perfect, or, of a ripe age, ch. 2. 6.
^c John 10. 34.
^d Is. 28. 11, 12.
^e ver. 26.

³ or, tunes.

⁴ Gr. significant.

^f Acts 2. 13.

⁵ Is. 45. 14.
 Zech. 8. 23.

⁵ Gr. of spirits.
^h ver. 6.
 ch. 12. 8-10.

ⁱ ch. 12. 7.
 2 Cor. 12. 19.
 Eph. 4. 12.

^k Eph. 5. 19.
 Col. 3. 16.
^l Ps. 47. 7.

^m ch. 12. 10.

ⁿ 1 Thes. 5. 19, 20.
^o ch. 11. 24.

31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.

32 And ^bthe spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not the *author* of ^cconfusion, but of peace, ^eas in all churches of the saints.

34 ^dLet your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but ^athey are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the ^flaw.

35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

36 What? came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you only?

37 ^gIf any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, ^hcovet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.

40 ⁱLet all things be done decently and in order.

CHAPTER 15.

3 By Christ's resurrection, 12 he proveth the necessity of our resurrection. 35 The manner thereof.

MOREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel ^jwhich I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and ^kwherein ye stand;

2 ^lBy which also ye are saved, if ye ^mkeep in memory ⁿwhat I preached unto you, unless ^oye have believed in vain.

3 For ^pI delivered unto you first of all that ^qwhich I also received, how that Christ died for our sins ^raccording to the scriptures;

4 And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day ^saccording to the scriptures:

5 ^tAnd that he was seen of Cē-phās, then ^uof the twelve:

6 After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

7 After that, he was seen of James; then ^vof all the apostles.

A.D. 59.

^a Acts 9. 4, 17. & 22. 14, 18. ch. 9. 1.

² or, an abortive.

^b 1 John 4. 1.

^c Eph. 3. 8.

^d Acts 8. 3.

& 9. 1.

Gal. 1. 13.

Phil. 2. 13.

1 Tim. 1. 13.

^e Gr. tumult, or, un-

quietness.

^f ch. 11. 16.

^g Eph. 3. 7, 8.

^h 1 Tim. 2. 11, 12.

ⁱ ch. 11. 3.

Eph. 5. 22.

Col. 3. 18.

Tit. 2. 5.

1 Pet. 3. 1.

^j 2 Cor. 11. 23.

& 12. 11.

^k Mat. 10. 20.

Rom. 15. 18.

2 Cor. 3. 5.

Gal. 2. 8.

Eph. 3. 7.

Phil. 2. 13.

^l Gen. 3. 16.

^m 2 Cor. 10. 7.

1 John 5. 2.

ⁿ 1 Thes. 4. 14.

^o ch. 12. 31.

1 Thes. 5. 20.

^p Acts 2. 54.

& 4. 10, 33.

^q ver. 33.

^r Rom. 4. 25.

Gal. 1. 11.

^s Rom. 5. 2.

^t 2 Tim. 3. 12.

^u Rom. 1. 16.

ch. 1. 21.

^v or, hold fast.

^w Gr. by what speech.

^x 1 Pet. 1. 3.

^y Gal. 3. 4.

^z ver. 23.

Acts 26. 23.

Col. 1. 18.

Rev. 1. 5.

^a ch. 11. 2, 23.

^b Rom. 5. 12.

^c Gal. 1. 12.

^d John 11. 25.

Rom. 6. 23.

^e Ps. 22. 15,

&c.

Is. 53. 5, 6,

&c.

Dan. 9. 26.

Zech. 13. 7.

Luke 24. 26,

46.

Acts 3. 18.

& 26. 23.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

& 2. 24.

^f Ps. 2. 7.

Is. 53. 10.

Hos. 6. 2.

Luke 24. 26,

46.

Acts 2. 25.

1 Pet. 1. 11.

^g ver. 20.

1 Thes. 4. 15.

Luke 24. 34.

^h Mat. 28. 17.

Mark 16. 14.

Luke 24. 36.

John 20. 19.

Acts 10. 41.

ⁱ Dan. 7. 14.

^j Ps. 110. 1.

Acts 2. 34.

Eph. 1. 22.

Heb. 1. 13.

& 10. 13.

^k Luke 24. 50.

Acts 1. 3, 4.

8 ^lAnd last of all he was seen me also, as of ^mone born out of death.

9 For I am ⁿthe least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because ^oI persecuted the church of God.

10 But ^pby the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which ^qbestowed upon me was not in vain; but ^rI laboured more abundantly than they all: ^syet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

11 Therefore whether ^tit were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believe.

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?

13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, ^uthen is Christ not risen:

14 And if Christ be not risen, then ^vis our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.

15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because ^wwe have testified of God that he raised Christ: whom he raised not up, so be that the dead rise not.

16 For if the dead rise not, then ^xnot Christ raised:

17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ^yye are yet in your sins.

18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished.

19 ^zIf in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.

20 But now ^ais Christ risen from the dead, and become ^bthe firstfruits of them that slept.

21 For ^csince by man came death, ^dby man came also the resurrection of the dead.

22 For as in Adam all die, even in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But ^eevery man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterwards they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then cometh the end, when ^fhe shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, ^guntill he have put all enemies under his feet.

26 *The last enemy *that* shall be destroyed *is* death.

27 For he ^chath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under *him*, it is manifest that he is excepted, which ^d he put all things under him.

28 ^dAnd when all things shall be subdued unto him, then ^e shall the Son also himself be subject unto him, that he put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And ^f why stand we in jeopardy every hour?

31 I protest by ^g your rejoicing which I have in *Christ Jē-sūs* our Lord, ^h I die daily.

32 If ⁱ after the manner of men ^j I have fought with beasts at *Ēph'ē-sus*, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? ^k let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die.

33 Be not deceived: ^l evil communications corrupt good manners.

34 ^m Awake to righteousness, and do not; ⁿ for some have not the knowledge of God: ^o I speak *this* to our shame.

35 But some *man* will say, ^p How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?

36 *Thou* fool, ^q that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:

37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other *grain*:

38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed is its own body.

39 All flesh is not the same flesh: ^r at *there is one kind of* flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

40 *There* are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial *is* one, and the glory of the terrestrial *is* another.

41 *There is one* glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for *one* star differeth from *another* star in glory.

42 ^s So also *is* the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; ^t it is raised in incorruption:

A.D. 59.

^a 2 Tim. 1. 10.

^b Rev. 20. 14.

^c Phil. 3. 21.

^d Ps. 8. 6.

^e Mat. 28. 18.

^f 1 Pet. 3. 22.

^g Phil. 3. 21.

^h ch. 3. 23.

ⁱ & 11. 3.

^j Gen. 2. 7.

^k Rom. 5. 14.

^l John 3. 21.

^m Phil. 3. 21.

ⁿ Col. 3. 4.

^o John 3. 31.

^p 2 Cor. 11. 26.

^q Gal. 5. 11.

^r Gen. 2. 7.

^s & 3. 19.

^t John 3. 13.

^u 2 Some read, *our*.

^v 1 Thes. 2. 19.

^w Phil. 3. 20.

^x Rom. 8. 36.

^y ch. 4. 9.

^z 2 Cor. 4. 10.

^{aa} & 11. 23.

^{ab} or, *to speak after the manner of men*.

^{ac} 2 Cor. 1. 8.

^{ad} Gen. 5. 3.

^{ae} Rom. 8. 29.

^{af} 2 Cor. 3. 18.

^{ag} Phil. 3. 21.

^{ah} 1 John 3. 2.

^{ai} Eccl. 2. 24.

^{aj} Is. 22. 13.

^{ak} & 56. 12.

^{al} Luke 12. 19.

^{am} ch. 5. 6.

^{an} Mat. 16. 17.

^{ao} John 3. 3, 5.

^{ap} Rom. 13. 11.

^{aq} Eph. 5. 14.

^{ar} 1 Thes. 4. 5.

^{as} ch. 6. 6.

^{at} 1 Thes. 4. 15-17.

^{au} Phil. 3. 21.

^{av} Ezek. 37. 3.

^{aw} Zech. 9. 14.

^{ax} Nat. 24. 31.

^{ay} John 5. 26.

^{az} 1 Thes. 4. 16.

^{ba} John 12. 24.

^{bb} 2 Cor. 5. 4.

^{bc} Is. 25. 8.

^{bd} Heb. 2. 14.

^{be} Rev. 20. 14.

^{bf} Hos. 13. 14.

^{bg} or, *hell*.

^{bh} Rom. 4. 15.

^{bi} & 5. 13.

^{bj} Rom. 7. 25.

^{bk} 1 John 5. 4.

^{bl} 2 Pet. 3. 14.

^{bm} Dan. 12. 3.

^{bn} Mat. 13. 43.

^{bo} Ph. ch. 3. 8.

43 ^b It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written, The first man *Ad-ām* ^c was made a living soul; ^d the last *Ad-ām* ^e was made ^f a quickening spirit.

46 Howbeit that *was* not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 ^g The first man *is* of the earth, ^h earthy: the second man *is* the Lord ⁱ from heaven.

48 As *is* the earthy, such *are* they also that *are* earthy: ^j and as *is* the heavenly, such *are* they also that *are* heavenly.

49 And ^k as we have borne the image of the earthy, ^l we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, that ^m flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; ⁿ We shall not all sleep, ^o but we shall all be changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: ^p the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and ^q this mortal must put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, ^r Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 ^s O death, where *is* thy sting? ^t O grave, where *is* thy victory?

56 The sting of death *is* sin; and ^u the strength of sin *is* the law.

57 ^v But thanks *be* to God, which giveth us ^w the victory through our Lord *Jē-sūs* *Christ*.

58 ^x Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know ^y that your labour *is* not in vain in the Lord.

CHAPTER 16.

Duty of relieving the brethren, &c.

NOW concerning ^athe collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Gă-lă'-tîă, even so do ye.

2 ^fUpon the first *day* of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as *God* hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

3 And when I come, ^e'whomsoever ye shall approve by *your* letters, them will I send to bring your ^e'liberality unto Jē-rū'-să-lēm.

4 ^mAnd if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

5 Now I will come unto you, ^ewhen I shall pass through Măc-ē-dō'-nī-ă: for I do pass through Măc-ē-dō'-nī-ă.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may ^e'bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, ^e'if the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry at Ēph'-ē-sūs until Pěn'-tē-cōst.

9 For ^aa great door and effectual is opened unto me, and ^e'there are many adversaries.

10 Now ^bif Ti-mōth'-ē-ūs come, see that he may be with you without fear: for ^e'he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also *do*.

11 ^bLet no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth ^e'in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching *our* brother ^kĀ-pōl'-lōs, I greatly desired him to come

A.D. 59.

^a Acts 11. 29.
Rom. 15. 26.
2 Cor. 8. 4.
Gal. 2. 10.
^b Mat. 24. 42.
& 25. 13.
1 Thes. 5. 6.
1 Pet. 5. 8.

^c Phil. 1. 27.
1 Thes. 3. 8.
2 Thes. 2. 15.
^d Eph. 6. 10.
Col. 1. 11.
^e ch. 14. 1.
1 Pet. 4. 8.
^f Acts 20. 7.
Rev. 1. 10.

^g ch. 1. 16.
^h Rom. 16. 5.
ⁱ 2 Cor. 8. 19.
^k 2 Cor. 8. 4.
Heb. 6. 10.
1 Heb. 13. 17.
2 Gr. *gift*.
2 Cor. 8. 4.
^m 2 Cor. 8. 4.
Heb. 6. 10.
ⁿ Acts 19. 21.
2 Cor. 1. 16.
^p 2 Cor. 11. 9.
Philem. 13.

^q Col. 4. 8.

^r Phil. 2. 29.
^s Acts 15. 3.
Rom. 15. 24.
2 Cor. 1. 16.

^t Rom. 16. 5.

^u Acts 18. 21.
James 4. 15.

^v Rom. 16. 15.

^w Acts 14. 27.
2 Cor. 2. 12.
Col. 4. 3.
Rev. 3. 8.
^x Acts 19. 9.
^y Col. 4. 18.
^z Acts 19. 22.
ch. 4. 17.
^a Eph. 6. 24.
^b Gal. 1. 8, 9.
^c Phil. 2. 20.
1 Thes. 3. 2.
^d Jude 14, 15.
^e Rom. 16. 20.
^f 1 Tim. 4. 12.
^g Acts 15. 33.

^h ch. 1. 12.
& 3. 5.

unto you with the brethren: but ^ewill was not at all to come at ^etime; but he will come when ^eshall have convenient time.

13 ^bWatch ye, ^cstand fast in ^efaith, quit you like men, ^d'be strong

14 ^e'Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, ^eknow ^e'the house of Stēph'-ā-n that it is ^athe firstfruits of ^echāi'-ă, and ^ethat they have added themselves to ^kthe ministry of ^esaints.)

16 ^e'That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and ^e'laboureth

17 I am glad of the coming of Stēph'-ă-nās and Fōr-tū-nā-tūs and Ā-chā'-ī-cūs: ^e'for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied.

18 ^e'For they have refreshed ^espirit and your's: therefore ^eknowledge ye them that are such

19 The churches of Ā'-sīă salute you. Ā-quīl'-ă and Prīs-cīl'-lā salute you much in the Lord, ^e'with the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you ^e'Greet ye one another with ^eholy kiss.

21 ^e'The salutation of me ^ePaul witness mine own hand.

22 If any man ^e'love not the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, ^e'let him be Ā-năth mă ^fMăr-ăn-ă-thă.

23 ^e'The grace of our Lord Jē'-Christ be with you.

24 My ^eloye be with you all in Christ Jē'-sūs. Ā'-mēn.

[†] The first epistle to the Cō-rin'-thi-āns was written from Phi-lip'-pi by Stēph'-ă-nās, and Fōr-tū-nā-tūs and Ā-chā'-ī-cūs, and Ti-mōth'-ē-ūs.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CŌ-RĪN'-THI-ĀNS.

CHAPTER 1.

⁸ The apostle encourageth them against troubles.
12 The sincerity of his preaching.

PAUL, ^ban apostle of Jē'-sūs Christ by the will of God, and Tīm'-ō-thŷ *our* brother, unto the church of God which is at Cōr'-inth, ^e'with all the saints which are in all Ā-chāi'-ă:

A.D. 60.

^a Rom. 1. 7.
1 Cor. 1. 3.
Gal. 1. 5.
Col. 1. 2.
1 Thes. 1. 1.
2 Thes. 1. 2.
^b 1 Cor. 1. 1.
Eph. 1. 1.
Col. 1. 1.
1 Tim. 1. 1.
^c Eph. 1. 3.
1 Pet. 1. 3.
^d Phil. 1. 1.
Col. 1. 2.

2 ^eGrace be to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ.

3 ^eBlessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;

4 Who comforteth us in all tribulation, that we may be able

comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. For as ¹the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ.

And whether we be afflicted, ²it is for your consolation and salvation, which ³is effectual in the enduring the same sufferings which we also offer: or whether we be comforted, ⁴it is for your consolation and salvation.

And our hope of you is steadfast, knowing, that ⁵as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so *shall ye be also* of the consolation.

For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of ⁶our trouble which came to us in *Ä'-sä*, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life:

But we had the ⁷sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead:

Who delivered us from so great death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us;

Ye also ⁸helping together by prayer for us, that ⁹for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of any persons thanks may be given for many on our behalf.

For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and ¹⁰godly sincerity, ¹¹not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward.

For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or know; and I trust ye shall know knowledge even to the end;

As also ye have acknowledged in part, ¹²that we are your rejoicing, even as ¹³ye also are ours in the joy of the Lord *Jē'-šūs*.

And in this confidence ¹⁴I was minded to come unto you before, and at ye might have ¹⁵a second ¹⁶bene-

And to pass by you into *Māc-ē-ni-ä*, and ¹⁷to come again out of *äc-ē-dō'-ni-ä* unto you, and of you be brought on my way toward *d-ä'-ä*.

When I therefore was thus

A.D. 60.

^a ch. 10. 2.

^b Acts 9. 4.
^c ch. 4. 10.
^d Col. 1. 24.

² or, preaching.
^e ch. 4. 15.

^f Mark 1. 1.
^g Luke 1. 35.
^h Acts 9. 20.

³ or, is wrought.

ⁱ Heb. 13. 8.

^j Rom. 15. 8.
^k 9.

^l Rom. 8. 17.
^m 2 Tim. 2. 12.

ⁿ 1 John 2. 20, 27.

^o Acts 19. 23.
^p 1 Cor. 15. 32.
^q & 16. 9.

^r Eph. 1. 13.
^s & 4. 30.

^t 2 Tim. 2. 19.
^u Rev. 2. 17.

^v ch. 5. 5.
^w Eph. 1. 14.

^x Rom. 1. 9.
^y ch. 11. 31.
^z Gal. 1. 20.

^{aa} Phil. 1. 8.
^{ab} 1 Cor. 4. 21.
^{ac} ch. 2. 3.
^{ad} & 12. 20.

^{ae} & 13. 2, 10.
^{af} or, answer.

^{ag} Jer. 17. 5, 7.
^{ah} 1 Cor. 3. 5.

^{ai} 1 Pet. 5. 3.
^{aj} 2 Pet. 2. 9.

^{ak} Rom. 11. 20.
^{al} 1 Cor. 15. 1.

^{am} Rom. 15. 30.
^{an} Phil. 1. 19.
^{ao} Philem. 22.

^{ap} ch. 4. 15.
^{aq} ch. 1. 23.
^{ar} & 12. 20, 21.
^{as} & 13. 10.

^{at} ch. 2. 17.
^{au} & 4. 2.

^{av} 1 Cor. 2. 4, 13.

^{aw} ch. 12. 21.

^{ax} ch. 7. 16.
^{ay} & 22.
^{az} Gal. 5. 10.

^{ba} ch. 5. 12.
^{bb} ch. 7. 8, 9, 12.

^{bc} Phil. 2. 16.
^{bd} 1 Thes. 2. 19, 20.

^{be} 1 Cor. 4. 19.
^{bf} 1 Cor. 5. 1.

^{bg} Rom. 1. 11.
^{bh} or, grace.

^{bi} Gal. 4. 12.

^{bj} 1 Cor. 16. 5, 6.
^{bj} or, excommunication.
^{bk} 1 Cor. 5. 4, 5.
^{bl} 1 Tim. 5. 23.
^{bm} Gal. 6. 1.

minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose ¹⁸according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea yea, and nay nay?

18 But as God is true, our ¹⁹word toward you was not yea and nay.

19 For ²⁰the Son of God, *Jē'-šūs* Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and *Sil-vā-nūs* and *Ti-móth'-ē-ūs*, was not yea and nay, ²¹but in him was yea.

20 ²²For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him *Ä'-mēn*, unto the glory of God by us.

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and ²³hath anointed us, ²⁴is God;

22 Who ²⁵hath also sealed us, and ²⁶given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 Moreover ²⁷I call God for a record upon my soul, ²⁸that to spare you I came not as yet unto *Cör'-inth*.

24 Not for ²⁹that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for ³⁰by faith ye stand.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Paul's reason for not coming to them. 5 Of the excommunicated person. 14 The success of Paul's preaching.

BUT I determined this with myself, ²that I would not come again to you in heaviness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, ⁴I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; ⁵having confidence in you all, that my joy is *the joy* of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; ⁶not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But ⁷if any have caused grief, he hath not ⁸grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man is this ⁹punishment, which was *inflicted* ¹⁰of many.

7 ¹¹So that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive *him*, and comfort

him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm *your* love toward him.

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be *obedient* in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I *forgive* also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave *it*, for your sakes *forgave I it* ² in the person of *Christ*;

11 Lest Sā-tǎn should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Furthermore, ^o when I came to Trō-ās to *preach Christ's* gospel, and ^p a door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 ⁱ I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Tī-tūs my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Māc-ē-dō'-nī-ā.

14 Now thanks *be* unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest *'the* savour of his knowledge by us in every place.

15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of *Christ*, ^u in them that are saved, and ^z in them that perish:

16 ^a To the one *we* are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And ^b who *is* sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as many, which ^d corrupt the word of God: but as ^f of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we ^e in *Christ*.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *He sheweth the faith and graces of the Corinthians to be a sufficient commendation of his ministry.*
6 *A comparison of the law and the gospel.*

DO ^e we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some others, ^e epistles of commendation to you, or *letters* of commendation from you?

2 ^m Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:

3 *Forasmuch as ye* are manifestly declared to be the epistle of *Christ* ^e ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living

A.D. 60.

^a Ex. 24. 12.

^b Jer. 31. 33.
^c Ezek. 11. 19.
^d Heb. 8. 10.

^e John 15. 5.
^f ch. 2. 16.

^g 1 Cor. 15. 10.
^h Phil. 2. 13.

ⁱ ch. 7. 15.
^j & 10. 6.

^k 1 Cor. 3. 5.
^l Col. 1. 23.

^m 1 Tim. 1. 11.
ⁿ Jer. 31. 31.
^o Mat. 26. 28.

^p Heb. 8. 6, 8.
^q Rom. 2. 27.

^r Rom. 4. 15.
^s Gal. 3. 10.

^t John 6. 63.
^u Rom. 8. 2.

^v or, *quick-
ened.*

^w or, *in
the sight.*

^x Rom. 7. 10.
^y Eph. 3. 7.

^z Ex. 34. 1, 28.
^{aa} Deut. 10. 1.

^{ab} Ex. 34. 29.
^{ac} Acts 16. 8.
^{ad} & 20. 6.

^{ae} 1 Cor. 16. 9.
^{af} Gal. 3. 5.

^{ag} ch. 7. 5, 6.
^{ah} Rom. 1. 17.
^{ai} & 3. 21.

^{aj} Cant. 1. 3.

^{ak} 1 Cor. 1. 18.

^{al} ch. 4. 3.
^{am} ch. 7. 4.

^{an} Eph. 6. 19.
^{ao} or,
boldness.

^{ap} Luke 2. 34.
^{aq} John 9. 39.

^{ar} 1 Pet. 2. 7.
^{as} Ex. 34. 33.

^{at} 1 Cor. 15. 10.
^{au} ch. 3. 5, 6.

^{av} Rom. 10. 4.
^{aw} Gal. 3. 23.

^{ax} or,
*deal de-
ceitfully
with.*

^{ay} ch. 4. 2.
^{az} 2 Pet. 2. 3.

^{ba} Is. 6. 10.
^{bb} John 12. 40.

^{bc} f. ch. 1. 12.
^{bd} or, of.

^{be} ch. 5. 12.
^{bf} & 12. 11.

^{bg} Ex. 34. 34.
^{bh} Rom. 11. 23, 26.

^{bi} Acts 18. 27.
^{bj} Is. 25. 7.

^{bk} 1 Cor. 15. 45.
^{bl} m 1 Cor. 9. 2

^{bm} n 1 Cor. 13. 12.
^{bn} o ch. 4. 4, 6.

^{bo} p Rom. 8. 29.
^{bp} q 1 Cor. 3. 5.

^{bq} r or, of the
Lord the
Spirit.

God; not ^a in tables of stone, ^b in fleshy tables of the heart.

4 And such trust have we through *Christ* to God-ward:

5 ^c Not that we are sufficient ourselves to think any thing as ourselves; but ^d our sufficiency is *God*;

6 Who also hath made us ^f ministers of ^e the new testament, not ^a of the letter, but of the spirit, for *'the letter killeth, ^b but the spirit ^c giveth life.*

7 But if *'the* ministration of death ^m written *and* engraven in stone was glorious, ⁿ so that the children of Is'-rā-ēl could not stedfastly hold the face of Mō'-sēs for the glory of his countenance; which *glory* was to be done away:

8 How shall not *'the* ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of *o* demnation *be* glory, much more *de* the ministration *'of* righteousness exceed in glory.

10 For even that which was *more* glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory *that* excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away *was* glorious, much more that which remaineth *is* glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have such hope, ^e we use great *'plainness* of speech:

13 And not as Mō'-sēs, ^a *which* wore a vail over his face, that the children of Is'-rā-ēl could not stedfastly look to *'the* end of that which was abolished:

14 But *'their* minds were blinded, for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which *vail* is done away in *Christ*.

15 But even unto this day, when Mō'-sēs is read, the vail is upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless ^a when it shall be taken to the Lord, ^b the vail shall be taken away.

17 Now *'the* Lord is that Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there *is* liberty.

18 But we all, with open face, holding ^a as in a glass *'the* glory of the Lord, ^p are changed into the same image from glory to glory *even* ^r by the Spirit of the Lord.

CHAPTER 4.

He declareth how he hath used all sincerity and faithful diligence in preaching the gospel, 7 and how he daily endured troubles and persecutions for the same

WHEREFORE seeing we have 'this ministry, ^d as we have received mercy, we faint not;

But have renounced the hidden things of 'dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, ^e nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but ^a by manifestation of the truth 'commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.

But if our gospel be hid, 'it is hid to them that are lost:

In whom ⁼ the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest 'the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, ^f who is the image of God, should shine into them.

For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jē'sūs the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jē'sūs' sake.

For God, 'who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, ^g hath shined in our hearts, to give 'the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jē'sūs Christ.

But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, ^h that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.

We are 'troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but 'not in despair;

Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed;

Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jē'sūs, that the life also of Jē'sūs might be made manifest in our body.

For we which live ⁱ are always delivered unto death for Jē'sūs' sake, that the life also of Jē'sūs might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.

So then ^j death worketh in us, that life in you.

We having 'the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

Knowing that 'he which raised up the Lord Jē'sūs shall raise up us also by Jē'sūs, and shall present us with you.

A.D. 60.

^a Col. 1. 24.
^b 2 Tim. 2. 10.
^c ch. 1. 11.
^d & 3. 13.
^e & 9. 11, 12.
^f ch. 3. 6.

^g 1 Cor. 7. 25.
^h Eph. 3. 16.
ⁱ Col. 3. 10.

^j 2 Gr. shame.
^k Mat. 3. 12.
^l Rom. 8. 18.
^m 1 Pet. 1. 5.
ⁿ ch. 2. 17.
^o ch. 6. 4, 7.
^p & 7. 14.
^q ch. 5. 11.
^r Rom. 8. 24.
^s Heb. 11. 1.
^t 1 Cor. 1. 18.

^u John 12. 31.

^v John 12. 40.

^w ver. 6.
^x ch. 3. 8, 9.
^y 11. 13.

^z John 1. 18.
^{aa} Col. 1. 15.

^{ab} 1 Cor. 1. 13.
^{ac} & 10. 33.
^{ad} Job 4. 19.
^{ae} 1 Cor. 9. 19.

^{af} Gen. 1. 3.

^{ag} Gr. is he who hath.
^{ah} Rom. 8. 23.
^{ai} 2 Pet. 1. 19.

^{aj} ver. 4.
^{ak} 1 Pet. 2. 9.
^{al} Rev. 3. 13.

^{am} ch. 5. 1.
^{an} 1 Cor. 2. 5.

^{ao} ch. 7. 5.
^{ap} 1 Cor. 15. 53, 54.

^{aq} or, not altogether without help, or, means.
^{ar} Is. 29. 23.
^{as} Eph. 2. 10.

^{at} Ps. 37. 24.
^{au} Rom. 8. 23.
^{av} ch. 1. 22.
^{aw} Eph. 1. 14.
^{ax} Gal. 6. 17.
^{ay} Rom. 3. 17.
^{az} Rom. 8. 36.
^{ba} Rom. 8. 24.
^{bb} 1 Cor. 13. 12.

^{bc} Phil. 1. 23.

^{bd} ch. 13. 9.

^{be} 2 Pet. 1. 1.
^{bf} or, endeavour.
^{bg} Ps. 116. 10.

^{bh} Rom. 14. 10.

^{bi} Gal. 6. 7.
^{bj} Eph. 6. 8.
^{bk} Col. 3. 24.
^{bl} Rom. 8. 11.
^{bm} 1 Cor. 6. 14.

15 For 'all things are for your sakes, that 'the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God.

16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet 'the inward man is renewed day by day.

17 For 'our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;

18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Paul, in his assured hope of immortal glory, 9 laboureth to keep a good conscience, 18 and by his ministry to reconcile others also in Christ to God.

FOR we know that if 'our earthly house of *this* tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this ⁼ we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

3 If so be that ^a being clothed we shall not be found naked.

4 For we that are in *this* tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but ^b clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

5 Now 'he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing *is* God, who also ^c hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit.

6 Therefore *we* are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

7 (For 'we walk by faith, not by sight:)

8 We are confident, *I say*, and ^d willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.

9 Wherefore we ^e labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

10 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; 'that every one may receive the things *done* in *his* body, according to that he hath done, whether *it* be good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore ^a the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but ^b we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

12 For ^d we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion ^f to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which glory ^a in appearance, and not in heart.

13 For ^a whether we be beside ourselves, *it is* to God: or whether we be sober, *it is* for your cause.

14 For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that ^a if one died for all, then were all dead:

15 And *that* he died for all, ^a that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

16 ^a Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, ^a yet now henceforth know we him no more.

17 Therefore if any man ^a be in Christ, ^a he is ^a a new creature: ^a old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

18 And all things *are* of God, ^a who hath reconciled us to himself by Jē-sūs Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit, that ^a God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath ^a committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are ^a ambassadors for Christ, as ^a though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

21 For ^a he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made ^a the righteousness of God in him.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Paul's sufferings and patience in the ministry.
14 Exhortation to avoid idolaters, as being themselves the temples of the living God.

WE then, as ^a workers together with him, ^a beseech you also ^a that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.

2 (For he saith, ^a I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day

A.D. 60.

^a Heb. 10. 31.

Jude 22.

^b ch. 4. 2.

^c Rom. 14. 13.

¹ Cor. 9. 12.

² 10. 32.

^d ch. 3. 1.

² Gr. commending,

ch. 4. 2.

¹ Cor. 4. 1.

^f ch. 1. 14.

³ Gr. in the face.

⁹ ch. 11. 23.

⁴ or, in tossings

to and fro.

¹⁰ ch. 11. 1, 16,

& 7. 14.

¹ 1 Cor. 2. 4.

¹¹ Rom. 5. 15.

¹² ch. 10. 4.

Eph. 6. 11,

13.

² Tim. 4. 7.

¹³ Rom. 6. 11.

¹ Cor. 6. 19.

Gal. 2. 20.

¹ Thes. 5. 10.

^o ch. 4. 2.

& 5. 11.

& 11. 6.

^p Phil. 3. 7, 8.

Col. 3. 11.

¹ 1 Cor. 4. 9.

ch. 1. 9.

& 4. 10, 11.

^r Ps. 118. 13.

^s John 6. 63.

^t Rom. 8. 9.

Gal. 1. 15.

⁵ or, let him be.

^u Gal. 5. 6.

^v Is. 65. 17.

Eph. 2. 15.

Rev. 21. 5.

^y ch. 7. 3.

^z Rom. 5. 10.

Eph. 2. 16.

Col. 1. 20.

¹ John 2. 2.

^a ch. 12. 15.

^b Rom. 3. 24,

25.

^c 1 Cor. 4. 14.

^d Deut. 7. 2, 3.

^e 1 Cor. 5. 9.

& 7. 39.

^f Gr. put in us.

^g 1 Sam. 5. 2, 3.

^h 1 Kin. 18. 21.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 10. 21.

Eph. 5. 7, 11.

^j Job 38. 23.

Mal. 2. 7.

ch. 3. 6.

Eph. 6. 20.

^k ch. 6. 1.

^l Is. 63. 6, 9.

Gal. 3. 13.

^m 1 Pet. 2. 22.

ⁿ 1 John 3. 6.

^o 1 Cor. 3. 16.

& 18.

Eph. 2. 21,

22.

Heb. 3. 6.

^p Rom. 1. 17.

& 6. 19.

& 10. 3.

^q Ex. 29. 45,

Lev. 26. 12,

Jer. 31. 33.

& 32. 38.

Ezek. 11. 20.

& 35. 28.

& 37. 28, &c.

Zech. 8. 8.

& 13. 9.

^r Is. 52. 11.

ch. 7. 1.

Rev. 18. 4.

^s 1 Cor. 3. 9.

^t Heb. 12. 15.

^u Jer. 31. 1, 9.

Rev. 21. 7.

^v Is. 49. 8.

of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now *is* the accepted time: behold, now *is* the day of salvation.

3 ^a Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

4 But in all *things* ^a approving ourselves ^a as the ministers of God, ^a much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

5 ^a In stripes, in imprisonment, ^a in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;

6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned,

7 ^a By the word of truth, by ^a the power of God, by ^a the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,

8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true;

9 As unknown, and yet well known; ^a as dying, and, behold, we live; ^a as chastened, and not killed.

10 As sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

11 O ye Cō-rin'-thi-āns, our mouth is open unto you, ^a our heart enlarged.

12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ^a ye are straitened in your own bowels.

13 Now for a recompence in the same, (^a I speak as unto my children,) be ye also enlarged.

14 ^a Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for ^a what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Bē-lī-āl? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; ^a God hath said, ^a I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 ^a Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you,

18 ^a And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

CHAPTER 7.

He exhorteth to purity of life, 3 and declareth what comfort he found in his afflictions, by reason of their godly sorrow.

HAVING ^btherefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness the flesh and spirit, perfecting ourselves in the fear of God.

Receive us; we have wronged man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man.

I speak not *this* to condemn you:

^aI have said before, that ye are our hearts to die and live with us.

^cGreat is my boldness of speech toward you, ^egreat is my glorying in you: ^aI am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

For, ^bwhen we were come into Macedonia, ^cour flesh had no rest, ^dwe were troubled on every side; without *were* fightings, within *were* fears.

Nevertheless ^eGod, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by ^fthe coming of Titus;

And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he comforted in you, when he told your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; that I rejoiced the more.

For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive at the same epistle hath made you sorry, though *it were* but for a season.

Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed with repentance: for ye were made sorry ^aafter a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in this thing.

For ^bgodly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: ^cbut the sorrow of the world worketh death.

For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, ^awhat clearing of yourselves, ^bwhat indignation, yea, ^cwhat fear, yea, ^dwhat vehement desire, yea, ^ewhat zeal, yea, ^fwhat revenge! In ^gthings ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

A.D. 60.

^a ch. 2. 4.
^b ch. 6. 17, 18.
^c 1 John 3. 3.

^d Rom. 15. 32.

^e Acts 20. 33.
^f ch. 12. 17.

^g ch. 6. 11, 12.

^h ch. 3. 12.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 1. 4.

^j ch. 1. 14.

^k Gr.

^l bonds,

^m ch. 6. 12.

ⁿ ch. 1. 4.

^o Phil. 2. 17.

^p Col. 1. 24.

^q ch. 2. 9.

^r Phil. 2. 12.

^s ch. 2. 13.

^t 2 Thes. 3. 4.

^u Philem. 8.

^v ch. 4. 8.

^w Deut. 32.

^x ch. 1. 4.

^y ch. 2. 13.

^z Mark 12. 44.

^{aa} Gr.

^{ab} simplicity,

^{ac} ch. 9. 11.

^{ad} ch. 2. 4.

^{ae} Acts 11. 29.

^{af} & 24. 17.

^{ag} Rom. 15. 25.

^{ah} 26.

^{ai} 1 Cor. 16. 1.

^{aj} 3. 4.

^{ak} ch. 9. 1.

^{al} or,

^{am} according to God.

^{an} 2 Sam. 12. 13.

^{ao} Mat. 23. 75.

^{ap} ver. 17.

^{aq} ch. 12. 18.

^{ar} Prov. 17. 22.

^{as} or, gift.

^{at} ver. 4. 12.

^{au} 1 Cor. 1. 5.

^{av} & 12. 13.

^{aw} ch. 9. 8.

^{ax} 1 Cor. 7. 6.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, *I did it* not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, ^abut that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit ^bwas refreshed by you all.

14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which *I made* before Titus, is found a truth.

15 And his ^cinward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth ^dthe obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

16 I rejoice therefore that ^eI have confidence in you in all things.

CHAPTER 8.

1 He stirreth them up to a liberal contribution for the poor saints at Jerusalem, by the example of the Macedonians, 9 and as followers of Christ. 16 He commendeth Titus and others.

MOREOVER, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia;

2 How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and ^atheir deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their ^bliberality.

3 For to *their* power, I bear record, yea, and beyond *their* power *they were* willing of themselves;

4 Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and *take upon us* ^cthe fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And *this they did*, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.

6 Inasmuch that ^dwe desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same ^egrace also.

7 Therefore, as ^fye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, ^gsee that ye abound in this grace also.

8 ^hI speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jē'sūs Christ, ¹that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.

10 And herein ²I give my advice: for ³this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be ⁴forward a year ago.

11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as *there was* a readiness to will, so *there may be* a performance also out of that which ye have.

12 For ⁵if there be first a willing mind, *it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.*

13 For *I mean* not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:

14 But by an equality, *that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want: that there may be equality:*

15 As it is written, ⁶*He that had gathered much had nothing over; and he that had gathered little had no lack.*

16 But thanks *be* to God, which ⁷put the same earnest care into the heart of Tī'tūs for you.

17 For indeed he accepted ⁸the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.

18 And we have sent with him ⁹the brother, whose praise *is* in the gospel throughout all the churches;

19 And not *that* only, but who was also ¹⁰chosen of the churches to travel with us with this ¹¹grace, which is administered by us ¹²to the glory of the same Lord, and *declaration of your ready mind:*

20 Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:

21 ¹³Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.

22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which ¹⁴*I have* in you.

23 Whether any do enquire of Tī'tūs, *he is* my partner and fellowhelper concerning you: or our brethren be enquired of, *they are*

A.D. 60.

^a Phil. 2. 25.
^b Mat. 8. 20.
Luke 9. 58.
Phil. 2. 4, 7.

^c ch. 7. 14.
^d 9. 2.
^e 1 Cor. 7. 25.

^f Prov. 19. 17.
Mat. 10. 42.
1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.

^g Heb. 13. 16.
^h 2 Gr. willing.

ⁱ ch. 9. 2.
^j Acts 11. 29.
Rom. 15. 26.

^k 1 Cor. 16. 1.
ch. 8. 4.
Gal. 2. 10.

^l ch. 8. 19.
^m Mark 12. 43, 44.
Luke 21. 3.

ⁿ ch. 8. 24.
^o ch. 8. 10.

^p ch. 8. 6, 17, 18, 22.

^q 3 Gr. blessing.
Gen. 33. 11.
1 Sam. 25. 27.
2 Kin. 5. 15.

^r or, which hath been so much spoken of before.

^s ver. 6.
^t Prov. 11. 24.

^u & 19. 17.
^v & 22. 9.
Gal. 6. 7, 9.

^w ch. 12. 18.
^x 1 Cor. 16. 3, 4.

^y or, gift.
ver. 4, 6, 7.
ch. 9. 8.

^z Deut. 15. 7.
ch. 4. 15.

^{aa} Ex. 25. 2.
& 35. 5.

^{ab} Prov. 11. 25.
Rom. 12. 8.
ch. 8. 12.

^{ac} Prov. 11. 24, 25.
& 23. 27.
Phil. 4. 19.

^{ad} Rom. 12. 17.
Phil. 4. 8.
1 Pet. 2. 12.

^{ae} Ps. 112. 9.
^{af} Is. 55. 10.

^{ag} or, he hath.
^{ah} Hos. 10. 12.
Mat. 6. 1.

^{ai} or, liberality.
^{aj} 3 Gr. simplicity,
ch. 8. 2.

^{ak} ch. 1. 11.
& 4. 15.

^{al} the messengers of the church and the glory of Christ.

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our ¹⁵boasting for your behalf.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *He sheweth why he sent Titus and the brethren beforehand, and stirreth them up to give bountifully in order to obtain a bountiful return.*

FOR as touching ¹the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you:

2 For I know ²the forwardness of your mind, ³for which I boast you to them of Măc-ē-dō'-nī-ă, that

⁴A-cha'ŭ-ă was ready a year ago; as your zeal hath provoked very many.

3 ⁵Yet have I sent the brethren lest our boasting of you should ⁶be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready:

4 Lest haply if they of Măc-ē-dō'-nī-ă come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your ⁷bounty, ⁸whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as a matter of bounty, and not as of covetousness.

6 ⁹But this *I say*, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

7 Every man according as he hath poseth in his heart, *so let him give*; not grudgingly, or of necessity: ¹⁰God loveth a cheerful giver.

8 ¹¹And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work:

9 (As it is written, ¹²*He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.*

10 Now he that ¹³ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread ¹⁴your food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your ¹⁵righteousness;)

11 Being enriched in every thing to all ¹⁶bountifulness, ¹⁷which causeth through us thanksgiving to God

12 For the administration of this service not only ^csupplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by any thanksgivings unto God;

13 Whiles by the experiment of his ministration they ^cglorify God for your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for your ^cequal ^cdistribution unto them, and unto all men;

14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding ^cgrace of God in you.

15 Thanks be unto God ^cfor his unspeakable gift.

CHAPTER 10.

Paul setteth forth the spiritual might and authority, with which he is armed against all adversary powers, 12 reprehending them for reaching out themselves beyond their measure, and boasting themselves in other men's labours.

NOW ^cI Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, ^cwho ^cin presence ^cam base among you, but being absent ^cam bold toward you:

2 But I beseech you, ^cthat I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think ^cto be bold against some, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:

4 ^c(For the weapons ^cof our warfare are not carnal, but ^cmighty through God ^cto the pulling down of strong holds:)

5 ^c Casting down ^cimaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

6 ^cAnd having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when ^cyour obedience is fulfilled.

7 ^cDo ye look on things after the outward appearance? ^cIf any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he is Christ's, even so are we Christ's.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more ^cof our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.

10 For his letters, ^csay they, are weighty and powerful; but ^chis

A.D. 60.

^a ch. 8. 14.

^b 1 Cor. 1. 17.

^c Mat. 5. 16.

^d ch. 3. 1.
& 5. 12.

^e Heb. 13. 16.

2 or, understand it not.

^f ch. 8. 1.

^g James 1. 17.

^h ver. 15.

3 or, line.

ⁱ Rom. 12. 1.

^j 1 Cor. 3. 5.

^k 4. 15.

^l ver. 10.

^m ch. 12. 5, 7.

ⁿ or, in outward appearance.

^o Rom. 15. 20.

^p 1 Cor. 4. 21.

^q ch. 13. 2, 10.

5 or,

magnified in you.

6 or, reckon.

7 or, rule.

^r Eph. 6. 13.

^s 1 Thes. 5. 8.

^t 1 Tim. 1. 18.

^u 2 Tim. 2. 3.

^v Is. 65. 16.

^w Jer. 9. 24.

^x 1 Cor. 1. 31.

^y Acts 7. 22.

^z 1 Cor. 2. 5.

8 or, to God.

^a Jer. 1. 10.

^b Prov. 27. 2.

^c Rom. 2. 29.

^d 1 Cor. 4. 5.

^e 1 Cor. 1. 19.

9 or,

reasonings.

^f ch. 13. 2, 10.

^g ch. 2. 9.

^h ver. 16.

ⁱ ch. 5. 13.

2 or, ye do bear with me.

^j John 7. 24.

^k Gal. 4. 17.

^l 1 Cor. 14. 37.

^m 1 John 4. 5.

ⁿ Hos. 2. 19.

^o 1 Cor. 4. 15.

^p Col. 1. 28.

^q Lev. 21. 13.

^r 1 Cor. 3. 23.

^s ch. 11. 23.

^t Gen. 3. 4.

^u John 8. 44.

^v ch. 13. 10.

^w Eph. 6. 24.

^x Col. 2. 4, 8.

^y Heb. 13. 9.

^z ch. 7. 14.

& 12. 6.

^a Gr. saith he.

^b 1 Cor. 2. 3, 4.

^c ch. 12. 5.

^d Gal. 4. 13.

^e Gal. 1. 7, 8.

bodily presence ^cis weak, and his ^cspeech contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such ^cwill we be also in deed when we are present.

12 ^d For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, ^eare not wise.

13 ^f But we will not boast of things without ^cour measure, but according to the measure of the ^grule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond ^cour measure, as though we reached not unto you: ^hfor we are come as far as to you also in ^cpreaching the gospel of Christ:

15 Not boasting of things without ^cour measure, that is, ⁱof other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be ^jenlarged by you according to our rule abundantly.

16 To preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and not to boast in another man's ^kline of things made ready to our hand.

17 ^cBut he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

18 For ^cnot he that commendeth himself is approved, but ^cwhom the Lord commendeth.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Paul entereth into a forced commendation of himself and of his preaching, 23 and recounteth his sufferings for the gospel.*

WOULD to God ye could bear with me a little in ^cmy folly: and indeed ^cbear with me.

2 For I am ^cjealous over you with godly jealousy: for ^cI have espoused you to one husband, ^cthat I may present you ^cas a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as ^cthe serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds ^cshould be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jē-sūs, whom we have not preached, or ^cif ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or ^canother gospel, which ye have

not accepted, ye might well bear² with him.

5 For I suppose ^bI was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.

6 But though ^dI be rude in speech, yet not ^fin knowledge; but ^gwe have been thoroughly made manifest among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, ^mI was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me ⁿthe brethren which came from Măc-ê-dô-nĩ-ă supplied: and in all things I have kept myself ^rfrom being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself.

10 ^aAs the truth of Christ is in me, ³no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of A-chaĩ-ă.

11 Wherefore? ^vbecause I love you not? God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, ^bthat I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such ^care false apostles, ^ddeceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

14 And no marvel; for Să'-tăn himself is transformed into ^gan angel of light.

15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; ⁱwhose end shall be according to their works.

16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool ⁱreceive me, that I may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, ^mI speak it not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence of boasting.

18 ^oSeeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, ^rseeing ye yourselves are wise.

20 For ye suffer, ^vif a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.

A.D. 60.

² or, with me.^a ch. 10. 10.^b 1 Cor. 15. 10.

Gal. 2. 6.

^c Phil. 3. 4.^d 1 Cor. 1. 17.^e Acts 22. 3.

Rom. 11. 1.

Phil. 3. 5.

/ Eph. 3. 4.

^f ch. 4. 2.

& 5. 11.

^g 1 Cor. 15. 10.^h Acts 9. 16.ⁱ 1 Cor. 15. 30.^j Deut. 25. 3.^k Acts 20. 33.

1 Thes. 2. 9.

^l Acts 16. 2.^m Acts 14. 19.ⁿ Acts 27. 41.^o Phil. 4. 10.^p ch. 12. 14.^q Acts 9. 23.^r Acts 14. 5.^s Rom. 9. 1.^t Gr. this boasting shall not be stopped in me.^u 1 Cor. 9. 15.^v ch. 6. 11.^w ch. 6. 5.^x 1 Cor. 4. 11.^y 1 Cor. 9. 12.^z Acts 15. 24.

Rom. 16. 18.

Gal. 1. 7.

& 6. 12.

Phil. 1. 15.

2 Pet. 2. 1.

1 John 4. 1.

Rev. 2. 2.

^{aa} ch. 2. 17.

Phil. 3. 2.

Tit. 1. 10.

11.

^{ab} See

Acts 20. 18,

&c.

Rom. 1. 14.

/ 1 Cor. 9. 22.

^{ac} Gal. 1. 8.^{ad} ch. 12. 5.^{ae} Rom. 1. 9.

ch. 1. 23.

Gal. 1. 20.

1 Thes. 2. 5.

^{af} Rom. 9. 5.^{ag} Phil. 3. 19.^{ah} Acts 9. 24,

25.

^{ai} or, suffer.^{aj} 1 Cor. 7. 6.^{ak} Phil. 3. 3, 4.^{al} 1 Cor. 4. 10.^{am} Gal. 2. 4.^{an} Gr. For I will come.^{ao} Rom. 16. 7.

ch. 5. 17.

Gal. 1. 22.

21 I speak as concerning reproach ^aas though we had been weak. Howbeit ^bwhereinsoever any is bold (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.

22 Are they Hê'-brêws? ^cso am I. Are they Îs'-râ-êl-ites? ^dso am I. Are they the seed of A'-brâ-hă-m? ^eam I.

23 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more; ^flabours more abundant, ^gin stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, ^hin deaths oft.

24 Of the Jêws five times received I ⁱforty stripes save one.

25 Thrice was I ^jbeaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I ^ksuffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

26 In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, ^lin perils by mine own countrymen, ^min perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren;

27 In weariness and painfulness, ⁿin watchings often, ^oin hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

28 Beside those things that ^pcome without, that which cometh upon me daily, ^qthe care of all the churches.

29 Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I bump not?

30 If I must needs glory, ^rI will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities.

31 ^sThe God and Father of our Lord Jê'-süs Christ, ^twhich is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I bump not.

32 ^uIn Dă-măs'-cüs the governor under Ar'-ê-tăs the king kept the city of the Dăm'-ăs-cênes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

33 And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall and escaped his hands.

CHAPTER 12.

1 In commending his apostleship, 9 he chooses rather to glory of his infirmities, than of his wonderful revelations, 11 blaming them for forcing him to this vain boasting.

IT is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. ^aI will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.

2 I knew a man ^bin Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the

body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one ^a caught up to the third heaven.

3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

4 How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not ^a lawful for a man to utter.

5 Of such an one will I glory: ^a yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For ^a though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but *now* I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a ^a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Sā'-tān to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 ^a For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore ^a will I rather glory in my infirmities, ^a that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore ^a I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: ^a for when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 I am become ^a a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: or ^a in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though ^a I be nothing.

12 ^a Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 ^a For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except *this*? that ^a I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me ^a this wrong.

14 ^a Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for ^a I seek not your's, but you: ^a for the chil-

A.D. 60.

^a Acts 22. 17.^b Phil. 2. 17.¹ Thes. 2. 8.^c John 10. 11.

ch. 1. 6.

Col. 1. 24.

2 Tim. 2. 10.

2 Gr.

^a your souls.

ch. 6. 12.

ch. 11. 9.

^a Luke 23. 43.

or,

^a possible.^a ch. 7. 2.^a ch. 11. 30.^a ch. 8. 6, 16.^a ch. 10. 8.^a 11. 16.^a ch. 8. 18.^a ch. 5. 12.^a Rom. 9. 1.

ch. 11. 31.

^a 1 Cor. 10. 33.^a See

Ezek. 28. 24.

Gal. 4. 13.

^a 1 Cor. 2. 7.

Luke 13. 16.

^a 1 Cor. 4. 21.

ch. 10. 2.

^a 13. 2, 10.^a See Deut.

3. 23-27.

Mat. 26. 44.

^a ch. 2. 1, 4.^a ch. 11. 30.^a ch. 13. 2.^a 1 Pet. 4. 14.^a 1 Cor. 5. 1.^a Rom. 5. 3.

ch. 7. 4.

^a ch. 13. 4.^a ch. 11. 1.^a ch. 12. 14.^a Num. 35. 30.

Deut. 17. 6.

^a 19. 15.

Mat. 18. 16.

John 8. 17.

Heb. 10. 28.

ch. 11. 5.

Gal. 2. 6-8.

^a 1 Cor. 3. 7.^a 15. 8, 9.

Eph. 3. 6.

^a ch. 10. 2.^a Rom. 15. 19.^a 1 Cor. 9. 2.

ch. 4. 2.

^a 6. 4.^a ch. 12. 21.^a ch. 1. 23.^a 1 Cor. 1. 7.^a Mat. 10. 20.^a 1 Cor. 5. 4.

ch. 2. 10.

^a 1 Cor. 9. 12.

ch. 11. 9.

^a 1 Cor. 9. 2.^a ch. 11. 7.^a Phil. 2. 7, 8.^a 1 Pet. 3. 18.^a Rom. 6. 4.^a ch. 13. 1.^a See

ch. 10. 3, 4.

^a or,

with him.

^a Acts 20. 33.^a 1 Cor. 10. 33.^a 1 Cor. 4. 14.

dren ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And ^a I will very gladly spend and be spent ^a for ^a you; though ^a the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

16 But be it so, ^a I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

17 ^a Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

18 ^a I desired Tī'-tūs, and with him I sent a ^a brother. Did Tī'-tūs make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? *walked we not in the same steps?*

19 ^a Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? ^a we speak before God in Christ: ^a but *we do* all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and *that* ^a I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest *there be* debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:

21 And lest, when I come again, my God ^a will humble me among you, and *that* I shall bewail many ^a which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and ^a fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *He threateneth severity against obstinate sinners: 11 concludeth with general exhortation and prayer.*

THIS is ^a the third time I am coming to you. ^a In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 ^a I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them ^a which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, ^a I will not spare:

3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ ^a speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty ^a in you.

4 ^a For though he was crucified through weakness, yet ^a he liveth by the power of God. For ^a we also are weak ^a in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God to-ward you.

5 "Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, ^bhow that Jē-sūs Christ is in you, except ye be ^creprobates?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.

7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though ^dwe be as reprobates.

8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

9 For we are glad, ^ewhen we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, ^feven your perfection.

10 ^gTherefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I

A.D. 60.

*1 Cor. 11. 23.

^b Rom. 8. 10.

Gal. 4. 19.

^c 1 Cor. 9. 27.^d Rom. 12.

16, 18.

^e 1 Cor. 1. 10.^f 1 Pet. 3. 8.^g Rom. 15. 33.^h Rom. 16. 16.ⁱ 1 Cor. 16. 20.^j 1 Thes. 5. 26.^k 1 Pet. 5. 14.^l ch. 6. 9.^m Rom. 16. 24.ⁿ 1 Cor. 4. 10.^o ch. 11. 30.^p Phil. 2. 1.^q 1 Thes. 3. 10.^r 1 Cor. 4. 21.^s ch. 2. 3.

should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord has given me to edification, and not destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. perfect, be of good comfort, ^dbe one mind, live in peace; and to God of love ^eand peace shall with you.

12 ^fGreet one another with holy kiss.

13 All the saints salute you.

14 ^hThe grace of the Lord Jē-sūs Christ, and the love of God, and ⁱthe communion of the Holy Ghost be with you all. Ā'-mēn.

^j The second epistle to the Cō-rin'-thi-ans written from Phi-lip'-pi, a city of Māc-e-dō-ni-ya by Ti'-tūs and Lū'-cās.

THE EPISTLE OF PAŪL THE APOSTLE TO THE GĀ-LĀ'-TĪĀNS.

CHAPTER 1.

6 He wondereth that they have so soon left the truth, and accurseth those that preach any other gospel.

PAŪL, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but ^eby Jē'-sūs Christ, and God the Father, ^fwho raised him from the dead;)

2 And all the brethren ^hwhich are with me, ⁱunto the churches of Gā-lā'-tīā:

3 ^jGrace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ,

4 ^kWho gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us ^lfrom this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

5 To whom be glory for ever and ever. Ā'-mēn.

6 I marvel that ye are so soon removed ^mfrom him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

7 ⁿWhich is not another; but there be some ^othat trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

8 But though ^pwe, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other

A.D. 58.

^a Deut. 4. 2.

Prov. 30. 6.

Rev. 22. 18.

^b 1 Thes. 2. 4.^c 1 Sam. 24. 7.

Mat. 28. 14.

^d 1 John 3. 19.^e 1 Thes. 2. 4.

James 4. 4.

^f Acts 9. 6.^g & 22. 10.

Tit. 1. 3.

^h Acts 2. 24.ⁱ 1 Cor. 15. 1.^j 1 Cor. 15. 1.^k 1 Cor. 16. 1.^l 1 Cor. 1. 3.^m 2 John 3.ⁿ Eph. 3. 3.^o Mat. 20. 28.

Rom. 4. 25.

ch. 2. 20.

Tit. 2. 14.

^p Heb. 2. 5.^q & 6. 5.^r 1 John 5. 19.^s Acts 9. 1.^t 1 Tim. 1. 13.^u Acts 8. 3.^v Gr. equals in years^w Acts 22. 3.

Phil. 3. 6.

^x ch. 5. 8.^y Jer. 9. 14.

Mat. 15. 2.

Mark 7. 5.

^z Is. 49. 1. 5.

Rom. 1. 1.

^{aa} 2 Cor. 11. 4.^{ab} Acts 15. 1.

24.

^{ac} 2 Cor. 2. 17.^{ad} & 11. 13.^{ae} 2 Cor. 4. 6.^{af} Acts 9. 15.

Rom. 11. 13.

Eph. 3. 8.

^{ag} 1 Cor. 16. 22.^{ah} Mat. 16. 17.

Eph. 6. 12.

gospel unto you ^athan that ye have received, let him be accursed.

10 For ^bdo I now ^cpersuade me or God? or ^ddo I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, should not be the servant of Christ.

11 ^eBut I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

12 For ^fI neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but ^gby the revelation of Jē'-sūs Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jewish religion, how that ^hI beyond measure persecuted the church of God, and ⁱwasted it:

14 And profited in the Jewish religion above many my ^jequals mine own nation, ^kbeing more exceedingly zealous ^lof the traditions of my fathers.

15 But when it pleased God, ^mwho separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace

16 ⁿTo reveal his Son in me, that ^oI might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with ^pflesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jē-rū-salēm to them which were apostles before me; but I went into A-rā-bi-ā, and returned again unto Damascus.

18 Then after three years ^aI ²went up to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm to see Pē'-tēr, and abode with him fifteen days.
 19 But ^dother of the apostles saw none, save ^eJāmes the Lord's brother.
 20 Now the things which I write unto you, ^abehold, before God, I lie not.
 21 ^aAfterwards I came into the regions of Sŷr'-i-ā and Ći-liç'-i-ā;
 22 And was unknown by face ^kunto the churches of Jū-dæ'-ā which ^lwere of Christ:
 23 But they had heard only, That ^mhe which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.
 24 And they glorified God in me.

CHAPTER 2.

He sheweth when and for what purpose he went again to Jerusalem. 16 Of justification by faith.

WHEN fourteen years after ^pI went up again to Jē-rū'-sā-lēm with Bār'-nā-bās, and took Tī'-tūs with me also.

2 And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gēn'-tīlēs, but ^qprivately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means ^rI should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Tī'-tūs, who was with me, being a Grēek, was compelled to be circumcised:

4 And that because of ^sfalse brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jē'-sūs, ^tthat they might bring us unto bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

6 But of these ^uwho seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: ^v'God accepteth no man's person:;) for they who seemed to be somewhat ^win conference added nothing to me:

7 But contrariwise, ^x'when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision ^ywas committed unto me, ^zas the gospel of the circumcision was unto Pē'-tēr;

8 (For he that wrought effectually in Pē'-tēr to the apostleship of

A.D. 39.

^a Acts 9. 26.
² or, returned.
^b Acts 9. 15.
¹ Cor. 15. 10.
^c Col. 1. 23.
^d ch. 3. 5.
^e 1 Cor. 9. 5.
^f Mat. 13. 55.
^g Mat. 16. 18.
^h Eph. 2. 20.
ⁱ Rev. 21. 14.
^j Rom. 1. 5.
^k 1 Cor. 15. 10.
^l Eph. 3. 8.
^m Rom. 9. 1.
ⁿ Acts 9. 30.
^o 1 Thes. 2. 14.
^p Rom. 16. 7.
^q Acts 11. 30.
^r Rom. 15. 25.
^s 1 Cor. 16. 1.
^t Acts 15. 35.

^u Acts 10. 23.

^v Acts 15. 2.

^w Acts 15. 12.
^x ver. 5.

^y or, severally.
^z 1 Tim. 5. 20.
^a Acts 10. 23.
^b Phil. 2. 16.
^c 1 Thes. 3. 5.

^d Acts 15. 10.
^e 11.
^f Mat. 9. 11.
^g Eph. 2. 3.
^h Acts 15. 1.
ⁱ 2 Cor. 11. 26.
^j Acts 13. 38.
^k 39.
^l Rom. 1. 17.
^m Heb. 7. 18.
ⁿ ch. 3. 25.
^o 2 Cor. 11. 20.

^p Ps. 143. 2.
^q Rom. 3. 20.
^r ch. 3. 11.
^s ch. 3. 1.
^t & 4. 16.

^u ch. 6. 3.
^v 1 John 3. 8.

^w Acts 10. 34.
^x Rom. 2. 11.

^y 2 Cor. 12. 11.
^z Acts 13. 46.
^a Rom. 1. 5.
^b 1 Tim. 2. 7.
^c 2 Tim. 1. 11.
^d Rom. 8. 2.
^e Rom. 6. 14.
^f Rom. 6. 11.
^g 2 Cor. 5. 15.
^h 1 Thes. 5. 10.
ⁱ Heb. 9. 14.
^j 1 Thes. 2. 4.
^k Rom. 6. 8.
^l 2 Cor. 5. 15.
^m 1 Pet. 4. 2.

the circumcision, ⁿthe same was ^o'mighty in me toward the Gēn'-tīlēs:)

9 And when Jāmes, Ćē'-phās, and Jōhn, who seemed to be ^p'pillars, perceived ^q'the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Bār'-nā-bās the right hands of fellowship; that we *should go* unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 Only *they would* that we should remember the poor; ^r'the same which I also was forward to do.

11 ^s'But when Pē'-tēr was come to An'-ti-ōch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from Jāmes, ^t'he did eat with the Gēn'-tīlēs: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jēws dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Bār'-nā-bās also was carried away with their dissimulation.

14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to ^u'the truth of the gospel, I said unto Pē'-tēr ^v'before *them* all, ^w'If thou, being a Jēw, livest after the manner of Gēn'-tīlēs, and not as do the Jēws, why compellest thou the Gēn'-tīlēs to live as do the Jēws?

15 ^x'We *who are* Jēws by nature, and not ^y'sinners of the Gēn'-tīlēs,

16 ^z'Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but ^a'by the faith of Jē'-sūs Christ, even we have believed in Jē'-sūs Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for ^b'by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found ^c'sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I ^d'am through the law ^e'am dead to the law, that I might ^f'live unto God.

20 I am ^g'crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh ^h'I live

by the faith of the Son of God, ^awho loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for ^aif righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

CHAPTER 3.

He asketh what moved them to leave the faith, &c.

O FOOLISH Gă-lă'-tîans, ^fwho hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey ^gthe truth, before whose eyes Jē'-sūs Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye ^kthe Spirit by the works of the law, ⁱor by the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? ^ahaving begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by ^hthe flesh?

4 ^gHave ye suffered ^aso many things in vain? if *it be* yet in vain.

5 He therefore ^athat ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, *doeth he it* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

6 Even as ^aĀ'-bră-hām believed God, and it was ^aaccounted to him for righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore that ^athey which are of faith, the same are the children of Ā'-bră-hām.

8 And ^athe scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Ā'-bră-hām, *saying*, ^dIn thee shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Ā'-bră-hām.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, ^gCursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But ^athat no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, *it is* evident: for, ⁱThe just shall live by faith.

12 And ^mthe law is not of faith: but, ^aThe man that doeth them shall live in them.

13 ^gChrist hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, ^gCursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

A.D. 53.

^a Eph. 5. 2.
^b Tit. 2. 14.
^c Rom. 4. 9.
^d Rom. 11. 6.
^e Heb. 7. 11.
^f Is. 32. 15.
^g Jer. 31. 33.
^h Ezek. 11. 19.
ⁱ Joel 2. 28.
^j John 7. 39.
^k Heb. 9. 17.
^l 2^{or}, testament.
^m ch. 5. 7.

ⁿ ch. 2. 14.
^o Gen. 12. 3.

^p 1 Cor. 12. 12.

^q Acts 2. 38.
^r Eph. 1. 13.
^s Heb. 6. 4.
^t 1 Rom. 10. 16.
^u 17.
^v Ex. 12. 40.
^w ch. 4. 9.
^x Rom. 4. 13.
^y Heb. 7. 16.

^z Heb. 10. 35.
^{aa} 38.
^{ab} 2 John 8.
^{ac} 3^{or}, so great.
^{ad} Rom. 8. 17.
^{ae} Rom. 4. 14.
^{af} 2 Cor. 3. 8.

^{ag} John 15. 22.
^{ah} Rom. 4. 15.

^{ai} Rom. 15. 6.
^{aj} Rom. 4. 3.
^{ak} James 2. 23.

^{al} ^aor, imputed.
^{am} Acts 7. 53.
^{an} Ex. 20. 19.
^{ao} Acts 7. 38.
^{ap} John 8. 39.
^{aq} Rom. 3. 29.
^{ar} Rom. 9. 17.

^{as} Gen. 12. 3.
^{at} Acts 3. 25.

^{au} Rom. 3. 9.
^{av} Rom. 4. 11.

^{aw} Deut. 27. 26.
^{ax} Jer. 11. 3.

^{ay} Rom. 10. 4.
^{az} Col. 2. 17.
^{ba} ch. 2. 16.
^{bb} Acts 13. 39.

^{bc} Hab. 2. 4.
^{bd} Rom. 1. 17.
^{be} Heb. 10. 38.

^{bf} Rom. 4. 4.
^{bg} & 11. 6.

^{bh} John 1. 12.
^{bi} Rom. 8. 14.
^{bj} Neh. 9. 29.
^{bk} Rom. 10. 5.
^{bl} Rom. 6. 3.
^{bm} Rom. 8. 3.
^{bn} 2 Cor. 5. 21.
^{bo} Rom. 13. 14.
^{bp} Rom. 10. 12.
^{bq} Col. 3. 11.
^{br} Deut. 21. 23.

14 ^bThat the blessing of Ā'-bră-hām might come on the Gēn'-tiles through Jē'-sūs Christ; that we might receive ^athe promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; ^aThough *it be* but man's ^acovenant, yet *if it be* confirmed, no man disannulleth, and addeth thereto.

16 Now ^ato Ā'-bră-hām and ^aseed were the promises made. ^asaith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is ^aChrist.

17 And this I say, *that* the covenant, that was confirmed before ^aGod in Christ, the law, ^awhich was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, ^athat it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if ^athe inheritance be of the law, ^ait is no more of promise: but ^aGod gave *it* to Ā'-bră-hām by promise.

19 Wherefore then *serveth* the law? ^aIt was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come, to whom the promise was made; ^ait was ^aordained by angels in the hand ^aof a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not a mediator of one, ^bbut God is one.

21 *Is* the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But the scripture hath concluded ^aall under sin, ^athat the promise of faith of Jē'-sūs Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore ^athe law was our schoolmaster *to bring us* unto Christ; ^athat we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For ye ^aare all the children of God by faith in Christ Jē'-sūs.

27 For ^aas many of you as have been baptized into Christ ^ahave put on Christ.

28 ^aThere is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor

male: for ye are all ^aone in Christ ^bsūs.
 9 And ^cif ye be Christ's, then are
 A'-brā-hām's seed, and ^dheirs ac-
 cording to the promise.

CHAPTER 4.

^ewe were under the law till Christ came. 24 Allegory of Agar and Sara.

NOW I say, That the heir, as long
 as he is a child, differeth nothing
 from a servant, though he be lord
 of all;

But is under tutors and governors
 till the time appointed of the father.

Even so we, when we were chil-
 dren, ^fwere in bondage under the
 elements of the world:

But ^gwhen the fulness of the
 time was come, God sent forth his
 son, ^hmade ⁱof a woman, ^jmade
 under the law,

^kTo redeem them that were under
 the law, ^lthat we might receive the
 adoption of sons.

And ^mbecause ye are sons, God
 hath sent forth ⁿthe Spirit of his
 son into your hearts, crying, Ab'-bā,
 Father.

Wherefore thou art no more a
 servant, but a son; ^oand if a son,
 then an heir of God through Christ.
 Howbeit then, ^pwhen ye knew
 not God, ^qye did service unto them
 which by nature are no gods.

But now, ^rafter that ye have
 known God, or rather are known of
 God, ^show turn ye ^tagain to ^uthe
 weak and beggarly ^velements, where-
 unto ye desire again to be in bond-
 age?

Ye observe days, and months,
 and times, and years.

I am afraid of you, ^wlest I have
 bestowed upon you labour in vain.

Brethren, I beseech you, be as I
 am; for I am as ye are: ^xye have
 not injured me at all.

Ye know how ^ythrough infirmity
 of the flesh I preached the gospel
 unto you at the first.

And my temptation which was
 of my flesh ye despised not, nor re-
 spected; but received me ^zas an angel
 of God, ^{aa}even as Christ Jē'-sūs.

Where is then the blessedness
 of which I spake of? for I bear you record,
 that, if it had been possible, ye would
 have plucked out your own eyes,
 and have given them to me.

A.D. 68.

^a John 10. 16.
^b Eph. 2. 14.
^c Gen. 21. 10.
^d Rom. 9. 7.
^e Rom. 10. 2.
^f Rom. 8. 17.
^g 2 or, us.

^h 1 Cor. 4. 15.

ⁱ or, I am
 perplexed
 for you.

^j Col. 2. 8, 20.
^k Heb. 9. 10.
^l or, rudiments.

^m Gen. 49. 10.
ⁿ Dan. 9. 24.
^o Mark 1. 15.
^p Eph. 1. 10.

^q Gen. 16. 15.
^r Gen. 21. 2.
^s John 1. 14.

^t Rom. 1. 3.
^u Phil. 2. 7.
^v Heb. 2. 14.
^w Gen. 3. 15.

^x Is. 7. 14.
^y Mic. 5. 3.
^z Mat. 1. 23.
^{aa} Luke 1. 31.

^{ab} Mat. 5. 17.
^{ac} Luke 2. 27.
^{ad} Mat. 20. 28.

^{ae} Eph. 1. 7.
^{af} 1 Pet. 1. 18.
^{ag} Rom. 9. 7.

^{ah} John 1. 12.
^{ai} Eph. 1. 5.
^{aj} Gen. 18. 10.

^{ak} Heb. 11. 11.
^{al} Rom. 5. 5.
^{am} or, testaments.

^{an} Gr. Sina.
^{ao} Deut. 33. 2.
^{ap} Rom. 8. 16.

^{aq} or, is in
 the same
 rank with.
^{ar} Eph. 2. 12.

^{as} 1 Thes. 4. 5.
^{at} Rom. 1. 25.
^{au} 1 Cor. 12. 2.

^{av} Eph. 2. 11.
^{aw} 1 Thes. 1. 9.
^{ax} Is. 2. 2.

^{ay} Heb. 12. 22.
^{az} Rev. 3. 12.
^{ba} 1 Cor. 8. 3.

^{bb} Col. 2. 20.
^{bc} or, back.
^{bd} Heb. 7. 18.

^{be} Is. 54. 1.
^{bf} or, rudiments.
^{bg} Rom. 14. 5.

^{bh} 1 Thes. 3. 5.
^{bi} Acts 3. 25.
^{bj} Rom. 9. 8.

^{bk} Gen. 21. 9.
^{bl} 2 Cor. 5. 11.
^{bm} Job. 32. 17.

^{bn} Luke 10. 16.
^{bo} John 8. 36.
^{bp} or, What
 was then.

16 Am I therefore become your
 enemy, because I tell you the truth?

17 They ^czealously affect you, but
 not well; yea, they would exclude
^dyou, that ye might affect them.

18 But it is good to be zealously
 affected always in a good thing, and
 not only when I am present with you.

19 ^eMy little children, of whom I
 travail in birth again until Christ be
 formed in you,

20 I desire to be present with you
 now, and to change my voice; for
^fI stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be
 under the law, do ye not hear the
 law?

22 For it is written, that A'-brā-
 hām had two sons, ^gthe one by a
 bondmaid, ^hthe other by a free-
 woman.

23 But he *who was* of the bond-
 woman ⁱwas born after the flesh;
^jbut he of the freewoman *was* by
 promise.

24 Which things are an allegory:
 for these are the two ^kcovenants;
 the one from the mount ^lSī'-nāi,
 which gendereth to bondage, which
 is A'-gār.

25 For this A'-gār is mount Sī'-nāi
 in A-rā'-bi-ā, and ^manswereth to Jē-
 rū'-sā-lēm which now is, and is in
 bondage with her children.

26 But ⁿJē-rū'-sā-lēm which is
 above is free, which is the mother
 of us all.

27 For it is written, ^oRejoice, thou
 barren that bearest not; break forth
 and cry, thou that travailest not:
 for the desolate hath many more
 children than she which hath an
 husband.

28 Now we, brethren, as I'-sāac was,
 are ^pthe children of promise.

29 But as then ^qhe that was born
 after the flesh persecuted him that
was born after the Spirit, ^reven so
 it is now.

30 Nevertheless what saith ^sthe
 scripture? ^tCast out the bondwoman
 and her son: for ^uthe son of the
 bondwoman shall not be heir with
 the son of the freewoman.

31 So then, brethren, we are not
 children of the bondwoman, ^vbut of
 the free.

CHAPTER 5.

1 He moveth them to stand fast in their liberty. 19
 The works of the flesh, 22 and fruits of the Spirit.

STAND fast therefore in ^athe liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again ^bwith the yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that ^cif ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, ^dthat he is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 ^eChrist is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ^fye are fallen from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit ^gwait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

6 For ^hin Jē-sūs Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but ⁱfaith which worketh by love.

7 Ye ^jdid run well; ^kwho did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth?

8 This persuasion ^lcometh not of him ^mthat calleth you.

9 ⁿA little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 ^oI have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but ^phe that troubleth you ^qshall bear his judgment, whosoever he be.

11 ^rAnd I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, ^swhy do I yet suffer persecution? then is ^tthe offence of the cross ceased.

12 ^uI would they were even cut off ^vwhich trouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only ^wuse not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but ^xby love serve one another.

14 For ^yall the law is fulfilled in one word, ^zeven in this; ^{aa}Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 ^{ab}This I say then, ^{ac}Walk in the Spirit, and ^{ad}ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

17 For ^{ae}the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: ^{af}so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

18 But ^{ag}if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

19 Now ^{ah}the works of the flesh are

A.D. 68.

^a John 8. 32.^b Acts 15. 10.^c Acts 15. 1.^d ch. 3. 10.^e 1 Cor. 6. 9.^f Rom. 9. 31.^g Heb. 12. 15.^h John 15. 2.ⁱ Eph. 5. 9.^j Col. 3. 12.^k Rom. 8. 24.^l Tim. 4. 8.^m Rom. 15. 14.ⁿ 1 Cor. 13. 7.^o 1 Tim. 1. 9.^p Col. 3. 11.^q Rom. 6. 6.^r 1 Pet. 2. 11.^s 2 Cor. 10. 5.^t 1 Thea. 1. 3.^u James 2. 18.^v Rom. 8. 4.^w 1 Cor. 9. 24.^x 1 Cor. 9. 24.^y 1 Cor. 9. 24.^z 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{aa} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ab} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ac} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ad} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ae} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{af} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ag} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ah} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ai} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{aj} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ak} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{al} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{am} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{an} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ao} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ap} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{aq} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ar} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{as} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{at} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{au} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{av} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{aw} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ax} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ay} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{az} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{ba} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bb} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bc} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bd} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{be} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bf} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bg} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bh} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bi} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bj} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bk} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bl} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bm} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bn} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bo} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bp} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bq} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{br} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bs} 1 Cor. 9. 24.^{bt} 1 Cor. 9. 24.

manifest, which are *these*; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: the which I tell you before, as I have also told *you* in time past, that ththe which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But ^athe fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, ^bgoodness, ^cfaith,

23 Meekness, temperance: ^dagainst such there is no law.

24 And they that are Christ's ^ehave crucified the flesh with the ^faffections and lusts.

25 ^gIf we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

26 ^hLet us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *He moveth them to deal mildly with a brother that hath slipped: 2 to bear one another's burden, &c.*

BRETHREN, ^aif a man be overtaken in a fault, ye ^bwhich are spiritual, restore such an one ^cin the spirit of meekness; considering ^dthyself, ^elest thou also be tempted.

2 ^fBear ye one another's burden, and so fulfil ^gthe law of Christ.

3 For ^hif a man think himself to be something, when ⁱhe is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

4 But ^jlet every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and ^knot in another.

5 For ^levery man shall bear his own burden.

6 ^mLet him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

7 ⁿBe not deceived; ^oGod is not mocked: for ^pwhatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8 ^qFor he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

9 And ^rlet us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, ^sif we faint not.

10 ^tAs we have therefore oppo-

unity, ¹ let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of ² the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, ³ they constrain you to be circumcised; ⁴ only lest they should ⁵ suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 ⁶ But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, ⁷ by whom the world

A.D. 59.

^a Tit. 3. 8.
^b Rom. 6. 4.
ch. 2. 20.
^c Eph. 2. 19.
^d 1 Cor. 7. 19.
^e 2 Cor. 5. 17.

^f Ps. 125. 5.
^g Phil. 3. 16.
^h ch. 2. 3, 14.
ⁱ Phil. 3. 18.
^j Rom. 2. 29.
^k ch. 5. 11.

^m 2 Cor. 1. 5.

ⁿ 2 Tim. 4. 22.
Philem. 25.

^o Phil. 3. 3.

² or, whereby.

is ⁸ crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

15 For ⁹ in Christ Jē'-sūs neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but ¹⁰ a new creature.

16 ¹¹ And as many as walk ¹² according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon ¹³ the Īs'-rā-ēl of God.

17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for ¹⁴ I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jē'-sūs.

18 Brethren, ¹⁵ the grace of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ be with your spirit. Ā'-mēn.

¹ Unto the Gā-lā'-fiāns written from Rōme.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE ĒPH-Ē'-SĪĀNS.

CHAPTER 1.

He blesseth God for spiritual blessings: 4 treateth of our election, 6 and adoption by grace, &c.

PAUL, an apostle of Jē'-sūs Christ ¹ by the will of God, ² to the saints which are at Eph'-ē-sūs, ³ and to the faithful in Christ Jē'-sūs:

2 ⁴ Grace be to you, and peace, from our Father, and from the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ.

3 ⁵ Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly ⁶ places in Christ:

4 According as ⁷ he hath chosen us in him ⁸ before the foundation of the world, that we should ⁹ be holy, and without blame before him in love:

5 ¹⁰ Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jē'-sūs Christ to himself, ¹¹ according to the good pleasure of his will,

6 To the praise of the glory of his grace, ¹² wherein he hath made us accepted in ¹³ the beloved.

7 ¹⁴ In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to ¹⁵ the riches of his grace;

8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;

9 ¹⁶ Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure ¹⁷ which he hath purposed in himself:

A.D. 64.

^a Gal. 4. 4.
^b 1 Cor. 3. 22.
^c Col. 1. 20.
^d 2 Gr. the heavens.
^e 2 Cor. 1. 1.
^f Rom. 1. 7.
^g 2 Cor. 1. 1.
^h 1 Cor. 4. 17.
ⁱ Rom. 8. 17.
^j ver. 5.
^k Gal. 1. 3.
^l Is. 46. 10.

^m 2 Cor. 1. 3.
ⁿ 2 Thes. 2. 13.
^o James 1. 13.
^p or, hoped.
^q or, things, ch. 6. 12.
^r Rom. 8. 28.
^s James 2. 5.
^t John 1. 17.
^u 1 Pet. 1. 2, 20.

^v Luke 1. 75.
^w Col. 1. 22.
^x 2 Cor. 1. 22.
^y Rom. 8. 29.
^z John 1. 12.
^{aa} 2 Cor. 5. 5.
^{ab} Luke 12. 32.
^{ac} Rom. 8. 23.
^{ad} Acts 20. 28.
^{ae} 1 Pet. 2. 9.
^{af} Rom. 3. 24.
^{ag} Col. 1. 4.
^{ah} Mat. 3. 17.
^{ai} Col. 1. 14.
^{aj} Rom. 1. 9.
^{ak} Col. 1. 3.
^{al} Rom. 3. 24.

^{am} John 20. 17.

^{an} Rom. 16. 25.
^{ao} Col. 1. 9.
^{ap} or, for the acknowledgment.
^{aq} 2 Tim. 1. 9.
^{ar} Acts 26. 18.

10 That in the dispensation of ¹⁸ the fulness of times ¹⁹ he might gather together in one ²⁰ all things in Christ, both which are in ²¹ heaven, and which are on earth; *even* in him:

11 ²² In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, ²³ being predestinated according to ²⁴ the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

12 ²⁵ That we should be to the praise of his glory, ²⁶ who first ²⁷ trusted in Christ.

13 In whom ye also *trusted*, after that ye heard ²⁸ the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ²⁹ ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

14 ³⁰ Which is the earnest of our inheritance ³¹ until the redemption of ³² the purchased possession, ³³ unto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, ³⁴ after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jē'-sūs, and love unto all the saints,

16 ³⁵ Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;

17 That ³⁶ the God of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, the Father of glory, ³⁷ may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation ³⁸ in the knowledge of him:

18 ³⁹ The eyes of your understand-

ing being enlightened; that ye may know what is ⁶the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, ⁸according to the working ²of his mighty power,

20 Which he wrought in Christ, when ⁹he raised him from the dead, and ¹set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places,

21 ^mFar above all ⁿprincipality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:

22 And ¹hath put all things under his feet, and gave him ¹⁰to be the head over all things to the church,

23 ⁷Which is his body, ⁸the fulness of him ¹¹that filleth all in all.

CHAPTER 2.

What we were by nature, and what we are by grace.

AND ¹you hath he quickened, ²who were dead in trespasses and sins;

2 ³Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to ⁴the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in ⁵the children of disobedience:

3 ⁶Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in ⁷the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling ⁸the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and ⁹were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

4 But God, ¹⁰who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

5 ¹¹Even when we were dead in sins, hath ¹²quickened us together with Christ, (¹³by grace ye are saved;)

6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together ¹⁴in heavenly places in Christ Jē-sūs:

7 That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in ¹⁵his kindness toward us through Christ Jē-sūs.

8 ¹⁶For by grace are ye saved ¹⁷through faith; and that not of yourselves: ¹⁸it is the gift of God:

9 ¹⁹Not of works, lest any man should boast.

10 For we are ²⁰his workmanship, created in Christ Jē-sūs unto good works, which God hath before ²¹ordained that we should walk in them.

A.D. 64.

¹ Col. 1. 21.

² ch. 2. 12.

³ Rom. 2. 28.

⁴ Col. 2. 11.

⁵ Col. 1. 29.

⁶ Col. 1. 21.

⁷ Gr. of the

⁸ might of

⁹ his power.

¹⁰ Ezek. 13. 9.

¹¹ Acts 2. 24.

¹² Rom. 9. 4, 8.

¹³ Acts 7. 55.

¹⁴ Heb. 1. 3.

¹⁵ 1 Thes. 4. 13.

¹⁶ Gal. 4. 8.

¹⁷ Phil. 2. 9.

¹⁸ 10.

¹⁹ Rom. 8. 38.

²⁰ Col. 1. 16.

²¹ Gal. 3. 28.

²² Acts 2. 39.

²³ Mic. 5. 5.

²⁴ John 10. 16.

²⁵ Mat. 28. 18.

²⁶ Heb. 2. 7.

²⁷ Col. 2. 14.

²⁸ Col. 1. 22.

²⁹ Rom. 12. 5.

³⁰ Col. 2. 9.

³¹ 1 Cor. 12. 16.

³² Gal. 6. 15.

³³ Col. 1. 20.

³⁴ John 5. 24.

³⁵ ch. 4. 13.

³⁶ Rom. 6. 6.

³⁷ Col. 1. 21.

³⁸ or, in

³⁹ himself.

⁴⁰ Is. 57. 19.

⁴¹ ch. 6. 12.

⁴² Ps. 143. 14.

⁴³ Col. 3. 6.

⁴⁴ John 10. 9.

⁴⁵ 1 Pet. 4. 3.

⁴⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13.

⁴⁷ Gal. 5. 16.

⁴⁸ Phil. 3. 20.

⁴⁹ Gr. the

⁵⁰ wills.

⁵¹ Ps. 51. 5.

⁵² Gal. 2. 10.

⁵³ 1 Pet. 2. 4.

⁵⁴ Mat. 16. 18.

⁵⁵ Rev. 21. 14.

⁵⁶ Rom. 10. 12.

⁵⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 28.

⁵⁸ Ps. 118. 22.

⁵⁹ Rom. 5. 6.

⁶⁰ Rom. 6. 4, 5.

⁶¹ 1 Cor. 3. 17.

⁶² or, by

⁶³ whose

⁶⁴ grace.

⁶⁵ 1 Pet. 2. 5.

⁶⁶ ch. 1. 20.

⁶⁷ Tit. 3. 4.

⁶⁸ Acts 21. 23.

⁶⁹ Rom. 3. 24.

⁷⁰ Col. 1. 24.

⁷¹ Rom. 4. 16.

⁷² John 6. 44.

⁷³ Rom. 1. 5.

⁷⁴ Rom. 3. 20.

⁷⁵ Acts 9. 15.

⁷⁶ Is. 19. 25.

⁷⁷ Acts 22. 17.

⁷⁸ Gal. 1. 12.

⁷⁹ Rom. 16. 28.

⁸⁰ or,

⁸¹ prepared.

⁸² or, a little

⁸³ before.

11 Wherefore ¹remember, that ²being in time past ³Gēn'-tīlēs in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called ⁴the Circumcision in the flesh made ⁵hands;

12 ⁶That at that time ye were without Christ, ⁷being aliens from the commonwealth of Is'-rā-ēl, strangers from ⁸the covenants promise, ⁹having no hope, ¹⁰and without God in the world:

13 ¹¹But now in Christ Jē-sūs, who sometimes were ¹²far off, ¹³made nigh by the blood of Christ:

14 For ¹⁴he is our peace, ¹⁵who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition ¹⁶between us;

15 ¹⁷Having abolished ¹⁸in his flesh the enmity, ¹⁹even the law of commandments contained in ordinances, for to make in himself of twain one ²⁰new man, so making peace;

16 And that he might ²¹reconcile both unto God in one body ²²by the cross, ²³having slain the enmity ²⁴thereby:

17 And came ²⁵and preached peace to you which were afar off, and ²⁶made of you both one ²⁷new man that were nigh:

18 For ²⁸through him we both have access ²⁹by one Spirit unto the Father:

19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but ³⁰fellow-citizens with the saints, and ³¹of the household of God;

20 And are ³²built ³³upon the foundation of the ³⁴apostles and prophets, ³⁵Jē-sūs Christ himself being ³⁶the chief corner stone;

21 In whom all the building ³⁷framed together groweth unto ³⁸the holy temple in the Lord:

22 ³⁹In whom ye also are build-
ed together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

CHAPTER 3.

The hidden mystery, that the Gentiles should be saved, was made known to Paul by revelation, &c.

FOR this cause I Paul, ¹the prisoner of Jē-sūs Christ ²for you Gēn'-tīlēs,

2 If ye have heard of ³the dispensation of the grace of God ⁴which is given me to you-ward:

3 ⁵How that ⁶by revelation ⁷made known unto me the mystery (as I wrote ⁸before in few words,

4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may

understand my knowledge ^a in the mystery of Christ)

⁵ Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit ;

⁶ That the Gén'-tiles ^a should be fellowheirs, and ^c of the same body, and ^a partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel :

⁷ Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace ^a God given unto me by ^a the effectual working of his power.

⁸ Unto me, ^a who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that ^a I should preach among the Gén'-tiles ^a the unsearchable riches of Christ ;

⁹ And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, ^a who created all things by Jē'-sūs Christ :

¹⁰ To the intent that now ^a unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places ^a might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,

¹¹ According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jē'-sūs our Lord :

¹² In whom we have boldness and access ^a with confidence by the faith in him.

¹³ Wherefore I desire that ye cease not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.

¹⁴ For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ,

¹⁵ Of whom ^a the whole family in heaven and earth is named,

¹⁶ That he would grant you, ^a according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit-in ^a the inner man ;

¹⁷ That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith ; that ye, ^a being rooted and grounded in love,

¹⁸ May be able to comprehend with all saints ^a what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height ;

¹⁹ And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled ^a with all the fulness of God.

²⁰ Now ^a unto him that is able to exceed abundantly ^a above all that we ask or think, ^a according to the power that worketh in us,

A.D. 64.

^a 1 Cor. 4. 1.
^b Rom. 11. 36.
^c Rom. 16. 25.

^d Gal. 3. 28.

^e ch. 2. 15, 16.
^f Philom. 1. 9.

² or, in the Lord.

³ Gal. 3. 14.

⁴ Phil. 1. 27.

⁵ Rom. 1. 23.

⁶ Rom. 1. 5.

⁷ Acts 20. 19.

⁸ Col. 3. 12.

⁹ Rom. 15. 18.

¹⁰ 1 Cor. 15. 9.

¹¹ Col. 3. 14.

¹² Gal. 1. 16.

¹³ 1 Cor. 12. 12.

¹⁴ ch. 2. 16.

¹⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 4.

¹⁶ Col. 1. 27.

¹⁷ 1 Cor. 1. 13.

¹⁸ Jude 3.

¹⁹ Gal. 3. 27.

²⁰ Rom. 16. 25.

²¹ Mal. 2. 10.

²² Ps. 33. 6.

²³ Rom. 11. 36.

²⁴ 1 Pet. 1. 12.

²⁵ Col. 1. 16.

²⁶ Rom. 12. 3.

²⁷ 1 Cor. 2. 7.

²⁸ Ps. 68. 18.

²⁹ Judg. 5. 12.

³⁰ Col. 2. 15.

³¹ or, a multitude of captives.

³² John 3. 13.

³³ Heb. 4. 16.

³⁴ Phil. 1. 14.

³⁵ Acts 1. 9.

³⁶ 2 Cor. 1. 6.

³⁷ Acts 2. 33.

³⁸ or, fulfil.

³⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 28.

⁴⁰ ch. 1. 10.

⁴¹ Acts 21. 28.

⁴² Acts 20. 8.

⁴³ Rom. 12. 7.

⁴⁴ Phil. 4. 19.

⁴⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 7.

⁴⁶ 1 Cor. 14. 26.

⁴⁷ Col. 1. 11.

⁴⁸ Col. 1. 24.

⁴⁹ Rom. 7. 22.

⁵⁰ or, into the unity.

⁵¹ John 14. 23.

⁵² Col. 2. 2.

⁵³ Col. 1. 23.

⁵⁴ 1 Cor. 14. 20.

⁵⁵ Col. 1. 28.

⁵⁶ ch. 1. 18.

⁵⁷ or, age.

⁵⁸ Rom. 10. 3.

⁵⁹ Is. 28. 9.

⁶⁰ 1 Cor. 14. 20.

⁶¹ Heb. 13. 9.

⁶² Mat. 11. 7.

⁶³ John 1. 16.

⁶⁴ Rom. 16. 18.

⁶⁵ Rom. 16. 25.

⁶⁶ or, being sincere.

⁶⁷ 2 Cor. 4. 2.

⁶⁸ 1 John 3. 18.

⁶⁹ 1 Cor. 2. 9.

⁷⁰ ch. 1. 22.

⁷¹ Col. 1. 28.

⁷² Col. 1. 18.

²¹ ^b Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jē'-sūs throughout all ages, world without end. Ā'-mēn.

CHAPTER 4.

¹ He exhorteth to unity, ²⁴ to put on the new man, ²⁵ to cast off lying, &c.

I THEREFORE, ^a the prisoner ^a of the Lord, beseech you that ye ^a walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called,

² With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love ;

³ Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit ^a in the bond of peace.

⁴ ^a There is one body, and ^a one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling ;

⁵ ^a One Lord, ^a one faith, ^a one baptism,

⁶ ^a One God and Father of all, who is above all, and ^a through all, and in you all.

⁷ But ^a unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ.

⁸ Wherefore he saith, ^a When he ascended up on high, ^a he led ^a captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.

⁹ (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth ?

¹⁰ He that descended is the same also ^a that ascended up far above all heavens, ^a that he might ^a fill all things.)

¹¹ ^a And he gave some, apostles ; and some, prophets ; and some, ^a evangelists ; and some, ^a pastors and ^a teachers ;

¹² ^a For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, ^a for the edifying of ^a the body of Christ :

¹³ Till we all come ^a in the unity of the faith, ^a and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto ^a ^a a perfect man, unto the measure of the ^a stature of the fulness of Christ :

¹⁴ That we henceforth be no more ^a children, ^a tossed to and fro, and carried about with every ^a wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, ^a whereby they lie in wait to deceive ;

¹⁵ But ^a speaking the truth in love, ^a may grow up into him in all things, ^a which is the head, even Christ :

16 "From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ^aye henceforth walk not as other *Gên'-tles* walk, ^fin the vanity of their mind,

18 "Having the understanding darkened, ^kbeing alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the ^m"blindness of their heart:

19 "Who being past feeling ^phave given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

20 But ye have not so learned *Christ*;

21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in *Jê'-süs*:

22 That ye ^z"put off concerning ^z"the former conversation ^z"the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

23 And ^c"be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

24 And that ye ^c"put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and ^c"true holiness.

25 Wherefore ^c"putting away lying, ^c"speak every man truth with his neighbour: for ^c"we are members one of another.

26 ^m"Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

27 "Neither give place to the devil.

28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather ^t"let him labour, working with *his* hands the thing which is good, that he may have ^t"to give ^t"to him that needeth.

29 "Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but ^t"that which is good ^t"to the use of edifying, ^t"that it may minister grace unto the hearers.

30 And ^c"grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of ^c"redemption.

31 ^f"Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and ^k"evil speaking, be put away from you, ^f"with all malice:

A.D. 64.

^a Col. 2. 19.
^b 2 Cor. 2. 10
^c Mark 11. 25.

^d Col. 3. 7.
^e 1 Pet. 4. 3.
^f Mat. 5. 45.
^g Luke 6. 36.
^h Rom. 1. 21.
ⁱ 1 Thes. 4. 9.
^j Gal. 1. 4.
^k Acts 26. 18.
^l 1 Thes. 4. 5.
^m Lev. 1. 9.

ⁿ or, hardness.
^o Rom. 1. 21.
^p Rom. 6. 13.
^q 1 Tim. 4. 2.
^r Rom. 1. 24.
^s 1 Cor. 5. 1.
^t Mat. 12. 35.
^u Rom. 1. 28.

^v 1 Cor. 6. 9.

^w Col. 2. 11.
^x Heb. 12. 1.
^y 1 Pet. 2. 1.
^z Col. 3. 5.
^{aa} Col. 3. 7.
^{ab} 1 Pet. 4. 3.
^{ac} Rom. 6. 6.
^{ad} Rev. 22. 15.
^{ae} Jer. 29. 8.
^{af} Col. 3. 10.
^{ag} Rom. 1. 13.
^{ah} Rom. 6. 4.
^{ai} 2 Cor. 5. 17.
^{aj} Gal. 6. 15.

^{ak} or, unbelief.
^{al} or, holiness of truth.
^{am} Is. 9. 2.
^{an} Mat. 4. 16.
^{ao} Zech. 8. 16.
^{ap} John 8. 12.
^{aq} Rom. 12. 5.
^{ar} Luke 16. 8.
^{as} Gal. 5. 22.
^{at} Ps. 37. 8.

^{au} Rom. 12. 2.
^{av} 2 Cor. 2. 10.
^{aw} 1 Cor. 5. 9.
^{ax} Rom. 6. 21.
^{ay} Acts 20. 35.
^{az} 1 Tim. 5. 20.

^{ba} Rom. 1. 24.
^{bb} or, to distribute.
^{bc} Luke 3. 11.
^{bd} Col. 3. 8.
^{be} John 3. 20.
^{bf} or, discovered.
^{bg} Col. 4. 6.
^{bh} or, to edify profitably.
^{bi} Col. 3. 16.

^{bj} or, it.
^{bk} Is. 60. 1.
^{bl} Is. 7. 13.
^{bm} John 5. 25.
^{bn} Rom. 8. 23.
^{bo} Col. 3. 8.
^{bp} Col. 4. 5.
^{bq} James 4. 11.
^{br} Col. 4. 5.
^{bs} Eccl. 11. 2.
^{bt} Tit. 3. 3.

32 And ^bbe ye kind one to another tenderhearted, ^b"forgiving one another, even as God for *Christ's* sake hath forgiven you.

CHAPTER 5.

2 General exhortations to love, 8 to fly fornication and all uncleanness, 15 to walk warily, 18 to be filled with the Spirit. 22 Duties of wives husbands.

BE ^cye therefore followers of *Christ* as dear children;

2 And ^cwalk in love, ^kas *Christ* also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and sacrifice to God ^ffor a sweetsmelling savour.

3 But ^m"fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, ^tlet not be once named among you, become saints;

4 "Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, ^kwhich are not convenient: but rather giving thanks.

5 For this ye know, that ^mwhoremonger, nor unclean persons, nor covetous man, ^m"who is an idolater, ^m"hath any inheritance in the kingdom of *Christ* and of God.

6 ^bLet no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things ^ccometh the wrath of God upon the children of ^ddisobedience.

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 ^fFor ye were sometimes darkness, but now ^kare ye light in the Lord: walk as ^kchildren of light:

9 (For ^f"the fruit of the Spirit is all goodness and righteousness and truth:)

10 "Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

11 And ^phave no fellowship with ^p"the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather ^preprove them.

12 "For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done by them in secret.

13 But ^m"all things that are ^mreprovable are made manifest by the light: whatsoever doth make manifest light.

14 Wherefore ^bhe saith, ^bAwake thou that sleepest, and ^darise from the dead, and *Christ* shall give thee light.

15 ^fSee then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

16 "Redeeming the time, ^kbecause the days are evil.

7 *Wherefore be ye not unwise, ^t understanding ^d what the will the Lord is.

8 And ^f be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

9 Speaking to yourselves ⁱ in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody ^j to your heart to the Lord;

10 ^k Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father ⁱ in the name of our Lord Jē-^sūs Christ;

11 ^m Submitting yourselves one to other in the fear of God.

12 ⁿ Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, ^o as unto the Lord.

13 For ^p the husband is the head of the wife, even as ^q Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour ^r of the body.

14 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so ^s let the wives be to their own husbands ^t in every thing.

15 ^u Husbands, love your wives, ^v as Christ also loved the church, ^w and ^x gave himself for it;

16 That he might sanctify and cleanse it ^y with the washing of water by the word,

17 ^z That he might present it to himself a glorious church, ^{aa} not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy ^{ab} and without blemish.

18 So ought men to love their wives ^{ac} their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

19 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

20 For ^{ad} we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

21 ^{ae} For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be united unto his wife, and they ^{af} two shall be one flesh.

22 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

23 Nevertheless ^{ag} let every one of you in particular so love his wife ^{ah} as himself; and the wife ^{ai} see that she ^{aj} reverence her husband.

CHAPTER 6.

The duty of children, &c. 10 Our life a warfare.

A.D. 64.

^a Col. 4. 5.
^b Col. 3. 20.
^c Rom. 12. 2.
^d 1 The. 4. 3.
^e Ex. 20. 12.
^f Prov. 20. 1.

^g Acts 16. 25.
^h 1 Cor. 14. 26.

ⁱ Col. 3. 21.
^j Gen. 18. 19.

^k Ps. 34. 1.
^l Is. 63. 7.
^m Heb. 13. 15.

ⁿ Col. 3. 22.

^o Phil. 2. 3.

^p 2 Cor. 7. 15.
^q Phil. 2. 12.

^r Gen. 3. 16.

^s 1 Chr. 29. 17.
^t Col. 3. 22.

^u ch. 6. 5.

^v Col. 3. 22.
^w 1 Cor. 11. 3.

^x ch. 1. 22.
^y Col. 1. 13.

^z ch. 1. 23.

^{aa} Rom. 2. 6.
^{ab} 2 Cor. 5. 10.
^{ac} Col. 3. 24.

^{ad} Col. 3. 20.
^{ae} Tit. 2. 9.

^{af} Gal. 3. 28.
^{ag} Col. 3. 19.

^{ah} 1 Pet. 3. 7.
^{ai} Col. 4. 1.

^{aj} Acts 20. 28.
^{ak} 2 cor, moderating.

^{al} Some read, both your and their Master.

^{am} John 3. 5.
^{an} Tit. 3. 5.
^{ao} Heb. 10. 22.

^{ap} Rom. 2. 11.
^{aq} Col. 1. 22.

^{ar} Cant. 4. 7.

^{as} Rom. 13. 12.
^{at} 2 Cor. 6. 7.

^{au} 1 The. 5. 8.

^{av} Gr. blood and flesh.

^{aw} Rom. 8. 38.

^{ax} Luke 22. 53.

^{ay} or, wicked spirits.

^{az} or, heaven.

^{ba} 1 Cor. 1. 3.

^{bb} 2 Cor. 10. 4.

^{bc} Gen. 2. 23.

^{bd} Rom. 12. 5.

^{be} 1 Cor. 6. 15.

^{bf} ch. 5. 16.

^{bg} Mat. 19. 5.

^{bh} or, having overcome all.

^{bi} Is. 11. 5.

^{bj} Luke 12. 35.

^{bk} 1 Pet. 1. 13.

^{bl} 1 Cor. 6. 16.

^{bm} Is. 53. 17.

^{bn} 2 Cor. 6. 7.

^{bo} Is. 62. 7.

^{bp} Col. 3. 19.

^{bq} 1 John 5. 4.

^{br} 1 Pet. 3. 6.

^{bs} 1 The. 5. 8.

^{bt} Heb. 4. 12.

CHILDREN, ^a obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 *Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, ^a ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but ^b bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 = Servants, be obedient to them that are ^a your masters according to the flesh, ^b with fear and trembling, ^c in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ;

6 *Not with eyeservice, as men-pleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;

7 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

8 *Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, ^a whether he be bond or free.

9 And, ye ^a masters, do the same things unto them, ^b forbearing threatening: knowing that ^a your Master also is in heaven; ^c neither is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

11 *Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against ^a flesh and blood, but against ^b principalities, against powers, against ^c the rulers of the darkness of this world, against ^d spiritual wickedness in ^e high places.

13 = Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand ^a in the evil day, and ^b having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, ^a having your loins girt about with truth, and ^b having on the breastplate of righteousness;

15 *And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16 Above all, taking ^a the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And ^a take the helmet of salvation, and ^b the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 ° Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and ° watching thereunto with all perseverance and ° supplication for all saints;

19 ° And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth ° boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,

20 For which ° I am an ambassador ° in bonds: that ° therein ° I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, ° Tých'-i-cūs, a beloved brother and faithful min-

A.D. 64.

° Luke 18. 1.

° Mat. 26. 41.

° Col. 4. 8.

° Phil. 1. 4.

° Acts 4. 29.

f 1 Pet. 5. 14.

° 2 Cor. 3. 12.

h 2 Cor. 5. 29.

2 or, in a

chain.

3 or,

thereof.

° Phil. 1. 20.

° or, with

incorruption.

° Acts 20. 4.

ister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 ° Whom I have sent unto you the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and that he might comfort your hearts.

23 ° Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ.

24 Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ sincerely. Ä'-mën.

¶ Written from Rōme unto the Ēph-ē'-sians Tých'-i-cūs.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE PHĪ-LĪP'-PIĀNS.

CHAPTER 1.

3 Paul's thankfulness and prayer to God for the Philippians: 21 his readiness to glorify Christ.

PAUL and Tī-mōth'-ē-ūs, the servants of Jē'-sūs Christ, to all the saints ° in Christ Jē'-sūs which are at Phī-lip'-pī, with the bishops and deacons:

2 ° Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ.

3 ° I thank my God upon every ° remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy,

5 ° For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;

6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun ° a good work in you ° will perform it ° until the day of Jē'-sūs Christ:

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because ° I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are ° partakers of my grace.

8 For ° God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jē'-sūs Christ.

9 And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all ° judgment;

10 That ° ye may ° approve things that ° are excellent; ° that ye may be sincere and without offence ° till the day of Christ;

11 Being filled with the fruits of

A.D. 64.

° John 15. 4.

Eph. 2. 10.

Col. 1. 6.

° John 15. 8.

° 1 Cor. 1. 2.

° 1 Pet. 1. 2.

2 or, for

Christ.

° ch. 4. 22.

3 or, Caesar's

court.

4 or, to all

others.

f Rom. 1. 8.

5 or,

mention.

° Rom. 12. 13.

2 Cor. 8. 1.

h ch. 2. 23.

° John 6. 29.

1 Thes. 1. 3.

6 or, will

finish it.

k ver. 10.

7 or, ye

have me

in your

heart.

8 or,

partakers

with me

of grace.

f Rom. 1. 9.

Gal. 1. 20.

m 2 Cor. 1. 11.

9 or, sense.

n Rom. 2. 18.

Eph. 5. 10.

2 or, try.

° Rom. 8. 19.

3 or, differ.

p Acts 24. 16.

° Rom. 5. 5.

f 1 Cor. 1. 8.

° Eph. 6. 19.

righteousness, ° which are by Jē'-sūs Christ, ° unto the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen rather unto the furtherance of gospel;

13 So that my bonds ° in Christ manifest ° in all ° the palace, and all other places;

14 And many of the brethren of the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ of envy and ° strife; and some of good will:

16 The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of gospel.

18 What then? notwithstanding every way, whether in pretence or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and rejoice.

19 For I know that this shall turn my salvation ° through your prayer and the supply of the Spirit of Jē'-sūs Christ,

20 According to my ° earnest expectation and my hope, that nothing I shall be ashamed, that ° with all boldness, as always so now also Christ shall be magnified

my body, whether it be by life,
by death.

For to me to live is Christ, and
die is gain.

But if I live in the flesh, this is
the fruit of my labour: yet what I
will choose I wot not.

For I am in a strait betwixt
two, having a desire to depart, and
to be with Christ; which is far better:
Nevertheless to abide in the
flesh is more needful for you.

And having this confidence, I
know that I shall abide and continue
with you all for your furtherance
of joy of faith;

That your rejoicing may be
more abundant in Jē-sūs Christ for
my coming to you again.

Only let your conversation be
such as it becometh the gospel of Christ:
whether I come and see you, or
I be absent, I may hear of your
affairs, that ye stand fast in one
spirit, with one mind striving to-
gether for the faith of the gospel;

And in nothing terrified by your
adversaries: which is to them an
ident token of perdition, but to us
of salvation, and that of God.

For unto you it is given in the
gospel of Christ, not only to believe
on him, but also to suffer for his
name;

Having the same conflict which
I saw in me, and now hear to be in
you.

CHAPTER 2.

exhorteth them to unity and humility, by the
example of Christ.

There be therefore any consolation
in Christ, if any comfort of
peace, if any fellowship of the Spirit,
any bowels and mercies,

Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be
of one accord, of one mind.

Let nothing be done through
vainglory; but in lowliness
of mind let each esteem other better
than themselves.

Look not every man on his own
things, but every man also on the
things of others.

Let this mind be in you, which
is also in Christ Jē-sūs:

Who, being in the form of God,
thought it not robbery to be equal
with God:

But made himself of no reputa-

A.D. 64.

Ia. 42. 1.
Ezek. 34. 23,
24.

Zech. 3. 8.
Mat. 20. 28.
Luke 22. 27.

John 1. 14.
Rom. 1. 3.
Gal. 4. 4.
Heb. 2. 14.

or, habit.
Mat. 26. 39.
John 10. 18.
Heb. 5. 8.

2 Cor. 5. 8.
Acts 2. 33.
Heb. 2. 9.

2 Tim. 4. 6.
Eph. 1. 20.

Mat. 23. 13.
Rom. 14. 11.

ch. 2. 24.
John 13. 13.
Acts 2. 36.

2 Cor. 1. 14.
ch. 1. 5.

Eph. 4. 1.
Col. 1. 10.
1 Thes. 2. 12.

Eph. 6. 5.
2 Cor. 3. 5.

1 Cor. 1. 10.
1 Cor. 10. 10.

Rom. 14. 1.
2 Thes. 1. 5.

Rom. 8. 17.
2 Tim. 2. 11.

or, sincere.
Mat. 5. 45.

Eph. 5. 1.
1 Pet. 2. 12.

Deut. 32. 5.
Rom. 5. 3.

Eph. 2. 8.
or, shine ye.

Mat. 5. 14.
Col. 2. 1.

Acts 16. 19.
1 Thes. 2. 2.

2 Cor. 1. 14.
1 Thes. 2. 19.

Gal. 2. 2.
2 Tim. 4. 6.

Gr. poured
forth.
Rom. 15. 16.

2 Cor. 7. 4.
Col. 1. 24.

2 Cor. 13. 14.
Col. 3. 12.

or,
Moreover.

John 3. 29.
Rom. 12. 16.

1 Cor. 1. 10.
1 Pet. 3. 8.

Rom. 16. 21.
Gal. 5. 26.

James 3. 14.
or, so dear
unto me.

Ps. 55. 13.
Rom. 12. 10.

Eph. 5. 21.
1 Pet. 5. 5.

1 Cor. 10. 24.
33.

& 13. 5.
2 Tim. 4. 10.

1 Cor. 13. 5.
1 Tim. 4. 17.

1 Tim. 1. 2.
John 11. 29.

John 13. 15.
1 Pet. 2. 21.

1 John 1. 1.
Col. 1. 15.

ch. 1. 25.
Ps. 22. 6.

Is. 53. 3.
Dan. 9. 26.

Mark 9. 12.

tion, and took upon him the form
of a servant, and was made in the
likeness of men:

And being found in fashion as a
man, he humbled himself, and be-
came obedient unto death, even the
death of the cross.

Wherefore God also hath highly
exalted him, and given him a name
which is above every name:

That at the name of Jē-sūs
every knee should bow, of things in
heaven, and things in earth, and
things under the earth;

And that every tongue should
confess that Jē-sūs Christ is Lord,
to the glory of God the Father.

Wherefore, my beloved, as ye
have always obeyed, not as in my
presence only, but now much more
in my absence, work out your own
salvation with fear and trembling.

For it is God which worketh
in you both to will and to do of his
good pleasure.

Do all things without mur-
murings and disputings:

That ye may be blameless and
harmless, the sons of God, with-
out rebuke, in the midst of a
crooked and perverse nation, among
whom ye shine as lights in the
world;

Holding forth the word of life;
that I may rejoice in the day of
Christ, that I have not run in vain,
neither laboured in vain.

Yea, and if I be offered upon
the sacrifice and service of your
faith, I joy, and rejoice with you
all.

For the same cause also do ye
joy, and rejoice with me.

But I trust in the Lord Jē-sūs
to send Ti-mōth-ē-ūs shortly unto
you, that I also may be of good com-
fort, when I know your state.

For I have no man like-
minded, who will naturally care
for your state.

For all seek their own, not the
things which are Jē-sūs Christ's.

But ye know the proof of him,
that, as a son with the father, he
hath served with me in the gospel.

Him therefore I hope to send
presently, so soon as I shall see
how it will go with me.

But I trust in the Lord that I
also myself shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you ⁶Ēp-āph-rō-dī'-tūs, my brother, and companion in labour, and ⁴fellowsoldier, ⁶but your messenger, and ⁷he that ministered to my wants.

26 ⁹For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and ²⁰hold such in reputation:

30 Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, ²⁰to supply your lack of service toward me.

CHAPTER 3.

2 Of false teachers. ⁷He giveth up all for Christ.

FINALLY, my brethren, ²rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you *it is safe*.

2 ²Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, ²beware of the concision.

3 For we are ²the circumcision, ²which worship God in the spirit, and ⁷rejoice in Christ Jē'-šūs, and have no confidence in the flesh.

4 Though ⁹I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more:

5 Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Īs'-rā-ēl, ²⁰of the tribe of Bēn'-jā-mīn, ²⁰an Hē'-brēw of the Hē'-brēws; as touching the law, ²⁰a Phār'-ī-sēē;

6 ²Concerning zeal, persecuting the church; ²touching the righteousness which is in the law, ⁹blameless.

7 But ²what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ.

8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things *but* loss ²for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jē'-šūs my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them *but* dung, that I may win Christ,

9 And be found in him, not having

A.D. 64.

^a Rom. 10. 3.

^b ch. 4. 18.

^c Rom. 1. 17.

^d Philom. 2.

^e 2 Cor. 8. 23.

^f 2 Cor. 11. 9.

^g ch. 1. 8.

^h Rom. 6. 3-5.

ⁱ & 8. 17.

^j Acts 26. 7.

^k 1 Tim. 6. 12.

^l Heb. 12. 23.

^m Luke 9. 62.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 9. 24.

^o 2 or, honour

^p such.

^q 1 Cor. 13. 18.

^r 1 Thes. 5. 12.

^s 1 Tim. 5. 17.

^t 2 Tim. 4. 7.

^u Heb. 3. 1.

^v 1 Cor. 16. 17.

^w ch. 4. 10.

^x 1 Cor. 2. 6.

^y & 14. 20.

^z Gal. 5. 10.

^{aa} 2 Cor. 13. 11.

^{ab} ch. 4. 4.

^{ac} 1 Thes. 5. 16.

^{ad} Rom. 12. 16.

^{ae} & 15. 5.

^{af} Gal. 6. 16.

^{ag} Gal. 6. 15.

^{ah} Rom. 2. 28.

^{ai} 1 Cor. 4. 16.

^{aj} & 11. 1.

^{ak} ch. 4. 9.

^{al} 1 Thes. 1. 6.

^{am} Deut. 30. 6.

^{an} Jer. 4. 4.

^{ao} Rom. 2. 29.

^{ap} Col. 2. 11.

^{aq} John 4. 23.

^{ar} 1 Pet. 5. 3.

^{as} Gal. 6. 14.

^{at} 2 Cor. 11. 18.

^{au} Gal. 1. 7.

^{av} & 2. 21.

^{aw} & 6. 12.

^{ax} 2 Cor. 11. 15.

^{ay} 2 Pet. 2. 1.

^{az} 1 Tim. 6. 5.

^{ba} Tit. 1. 11.

^{bb} Hos. 4. 7.

^{bc} Gal. 6. 13.

^{bd} Rom. 11. 1.

^{be} Rom. 8. 5.

^{bf} 2 Cor. 11. 22.

^{bg} Eph. 2. 6.

^{bh} Col. 3. 1.

^{bi} Acts 23. 6.

^{bj} Acts 1. 11.

^{bk} 1 Cor. 1. 7.

^{bl} 1 Thes. 1. 10.

^{bm} Tit. 2. 13.

^{bn} Acts 22. 3.

^{bo} Rom. 10. 5.

^{bp} 1 Cor. 15. 43.

^{bq} Col. 3. 4.

^{br} Luke 1. 6.

^{bs} Mat. 13. 44.

^{bt} Eph. 1. 19.

^{bu} 1 Cor. 15. 26.

^{bv} 27.

^{bw} Is. 53. 11.

^{bx} ch. 1. 8.

^{by} 2 Cor. 1. 14.

^{bz} 1 Thes. 2. 19.

^{ca} ch. 1. 27.

^a mine own righteousness, which of the law, but ²that which through the faith of Christ, righteousness which is of God's faith:

10 That I may know him, and power of his resurrection, and ²fellowship of his sufferings, ²made conformable unto his death.

11 If by any means I might ²attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

12 Not as though I had already ²attained, either were already ²perfect: but I follow after, if ²thou may apprehend that for which I am apprehended of Christ Jē'-šūs.

13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but *this* thing I do, ²forgetting those things which are behind, and ²reaching forth unto those things which are before,

14 ²I press toward the mark, the prize of ²the high calling of God in Christ Jē'-šūs.

15 Let us therefore, as many as ²perfect, ²be thus minded: and ²in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, ²let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.

17 Brethren, ²be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ²ye have us for an ensample.

18 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, *that they* ²are the enemies of the cross of Christ.)

19 ²Whose end is destruction, ²whose God is their belly, ²whose glory is in their shame, ²who mind earthly things.)

20 For ²our conversation is in heaven; ²from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jē'-Christ:

21 ²Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned unto his glorious body, ²according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

CHAPTER 4.

4 General exhortations: 10 his joy at their liberation.

THEREFORE, my brethren, ²beloved and ²longed for, ²my joy and crown, so ²stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved.

I beseech Eū-ō'-dī-ās, and beseech n'-tý-chē, ^b that they be of the ne mind in the Lord.

And I intreat thee also, true kefellow, help those women rich 'laboured with me in the spel, with Clēm'-ént also, and th other my fellowlabourers, whose names are in 'the book of

^a Rejoice in the Lord alway: and ain I say, Rejoice.

Let your moderation be known to 'all men. ^a The Lord is at nd.

^a Be careful for nothing; but in ery thing by prayer and suppli- ion with thanksgiving let your uests be made known unto God.

And ^a the peace of God, which sseth all understanding, shall ep your hearts and minds through rist Jē'-sūs.

Finally, brethren, whatsoever ings are true, whatsoever things e 'honest, whatsoever things are st, whatsoever things are pure, atsoever things are lovely, ^a what- ever things are of good report; if ey be any virtue, and if there be y praise, think on these things.

^a Those things, which ye have th learned, and received, and ard, and seen in me, do: and ^a the d of peace shall be with you.

0 But I rejoiced in the Lord great- that now at the last ^a your care me 'hath flourished again; where- ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity.

1 Not that I speak in respect of unt: for I have learned, in what- ever state I am, ^a therewith to be content.

A.D. 64.

^a 1 Cor. 4. 11.
^b ch. 2. 2.

^c Rom. 16. 3.
^d John 15. 5.

^e Ex. 32. 32.
^f Ps. 69. 28.
^g Dan. 12. 1.
^h Luke 10. 20.
ⁱ Rev. 3. 5.
^j & 13. 8.
^k ch. 1. 7.

^l Rom. 12. 12.
^m 1 Thes. 5. 16.
ⁿ 1 Pet. 4. 13.
^o Heb. 10. 25.
^p James 5. 8.
^q 1 Pet. 4. 7.
^r 2 Cor. 11. 8.
^s Ps. 55. 22.
^t Prov. 16. 3.
^u Mat. 6. 25.

^v John 14. 27.
^w Rom. 5. 1.
^x Col. 3. 15.

^y Tit. 3. 14.

^z or, I have received all.
^{aa} ch. 2. 25.

^{ab} or, venerable.
^{ac} Heb. 13. 16.
^{ad} 1 Thes. 5. 22.
^{ae} 2 Cor. 9. 12.

^{af} Ps. 23. 1.

^{ag} Eph. 1. 7.

^{ah} ch. 3. 17.

^{ai} Rom. 16. 27.
^{aj} Gal. 1. 5.
^{ak} Rom. 15. 33.
^{al} Heb. 13. 20.

^{am} Gal. 1. 2.

^{an} 2 Cor. 11. 9.

^{ao} or, is revived.
^{ap} ch. 1. 13.
^{aq} Rom. 16. 24.

^{ar} 1 Tim. 6. 6.

12 ^a I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.

13 I can do all things ^a through Christ which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, that ^a ye did communicate with my affliction.

15 Now ye Phil-íp'-piāns know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Māç-ē-dō'-nī-ā, 'no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only.

16 For even in Thēss-ā-lō-nī'-cā ye sent once and again unto my necessity.

17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire ^a fruit that may abound to your account.

18 But ^a I have all, and abound: I am full, having received ^a of Ēp-āph-rō-dī'-tūs the things which were sent from you, 'an odour of a sweet smell, ^a a sacrifice acceptable, wellpleasing to God.

19 But my God ^a shall supply all your need ^a according to his riches in glory by Christ Jē'-sūs.

20 ^a Now unto God and our Father be glory for ever and ever. Ā'-mēn.

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jē'-sūs. The brethren ^a which are with me greet you.

22 All the saints salute you, ^a chiefly they that are of Çā'-sār's household.

23 ^b The grace of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ be with you all. Ā'-mēn.

^c It was written to the Phil-íp'-piāns from Rōme by Ēp-āph-rō-dī'-tūs.

THE EPISTLE OF PAŪL THE APOSTLE TO THE

CÖ-LÖS'-SĪĀNS.

CHAPTER 1.

The apostle thanketh God for their faith, &c.

PAŪL, ^a an apostle of Jē'-sūs Christ by the will of God, and Tī-mōth'-s our brother,

To the saints ^a and faithful breth- n in Christ which are at Cö-lös'- ^a Grace be unto you, and peace,

A.D. 64.

^a 1 Cor. 1. 4.
^b Eph. 1. 16.
^c Eph. 1. 1.

^d Eph. 1. 15.
^e Philēm. 5.
^f 1 Cor. 4. 17.
^g Eph. 6. 21.
^h Heb. 6. 10.
ⁱ Gal. 1. 3.
^j 2 Tim. 4. 8.

from God our Father and the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ.

3 ^a We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, praying always for you,

4 ^a Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jē'-sūs, and of ^a the love which ye have to all the saints,

5 For the hope ^a which is laid up

for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;

6 Which is come unto you, ^bas it is in all the world; and ^cbringeth forth fruit, as *it doth* also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew ^cthe grace of God in truth:

7 As ye also learned of ^aĒp'-ā-phrās our dear fellow-servant, who is for you ^aa faithful minister of Christ;

8 Who also declared unto us your ^mlove in the Spirit.

9 ^aFor this cause we also, since the day we heard *it*, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire ^athat ye might be filled with ^athe knowledge of his will ^ain all wisdom and spiritual understanding;

10 ^aThat ye might walk worthy of the Lord ^aunto all pleasing, ^abeing fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

11 ^aStrengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, ^aunto all patience and long-suffering ^awith joyfulness;

12 ^aGiving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of ^kthe inheritance of the saints in light:

13 Who hath delivered us from ^athe power of darkness, ^aand hath translated us into the kingdom of ^ahis dear Son:

14 ^aIn whom we have redemption through his blood, *even* the forgiveness of sins:

15 Who is ^athe image of the invisible God, ^athe firstborn of every creature:

16 For ^aby him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether *they be* thrones, or ^bdominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created ^cby him, and for him:

17 ^aAnd he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

18 And ^ahe is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, ^athe firstborn from the dead; that ^ain all *things* he might have the preeminence.

19 For it pleased *the Father* that ^ain him should all fulness dwell;

20 And, ^ahaving made peace through the blood of his cross, ^aby him to reconcile ^aall things unto him-

A.D. 64.

^a Eph. 2. 1.^b Mat. 24. 14.

Mark 16. 15.

² or, *by**your mind**in wicked**works.*^c Mark 4. 8.

John 15. 16.

^d Tit. 1. 15.^e Eph. 3. 2.

Tit. 2. 11.

1 Pet. 5. 12.

^f Eph. 2. 15.^g Eph. 5. 27.^h Philem. 23.ⁱ 2 Cor. 11. 23.

1 Tim. 4. 6.

^k Eph. 3. 17.

1 John 15. 6.

^m Rom. 15.

30.

ⁿ Eph. 1. 15.^o Rom. 10. 18.^p 1 Cor. 1. 5.^q Acts 1. 17.^r Rom. 12. 2.^s Eph. 1. 8.^t 2 Cor. 7. 4.^u Eph. 3. 1, 13.^v 2 Cor. 1. 5.^w Eph. 4. 1.^x 1 Thes. 4. 1.^y Heb. 13. 21.^b Eph. 1. 23.^c Eph. 3. 16.^d Gal. 2. 7.^e Eph. 4. 2.^f or, *fully**to preach**the word**of God.*^f Acts 5. 41.^g 1 Cor. 2. 7.^h Eph. 5. 20.ⁱ 2 Tim. 1. 10.^k Eph. 1. 11.^l 2 Cor. 2. 14.^m Rom. 9. 23.ⁿ Eph. 6. 12.^o 2 Pet. 1. 11.^p or, *among**you.*^q Gr.*the Son of**his love.*^r 1 Tim. 1. 1.^s Eph. 1. 7.^t Acts 20. 20.^u Eph. 5. 27.^v Heb. 1. 3.^w Rev. 3. 14.^x 1 Cor. 15. 10.^y ch. 2. 1.^z Eph. 1. 19.^a Heb. 1. 2.^b Eph. 1. 21.^c Heb. 2. 10.^d or, *fear,**or, care.*^e Phil. 1. 30.^f John 1. 3.^g 1 Cor. 11. 3.^h 2 Cor. 1. 6.ⁱ Rev. 1. 5.^j ch. 3. 14.^k or, *among**all.*^l Phil. 3. 8.^m John 1. 16.ⁿ or,*making**peace.*^o Eph. 2. 14.^p 2 Cor. 5. 18.^q or,*Wherein.*^r 1 Cor. 1. 24.^s Eph. 1. 10.

self; by him, *I say*, whether *the* things in earth, or things in hea

21 And you, ^athat were some alienated and enemies ^ain *your* ^areconciled

22 ^aIn the body of his flesh through death, ^ato present you holy and blameable and unreprouvable in sight:

23 ^aIf ye continue in the ^agrounded and settled, and ^abe moved away from the hope of gospel, which ye have heard; ^awhich was preached to every creature which is under heaven; ^awhereof I Paul am made a minister;

24 ^aWho now rejoice in my sufferings ^afor you, and fill up ^awhich is behind of the affliction of Christ in my flesh for ^ahis body's sake, which is the church:

25 Whereof I am made a minister according to ^athe dispensation of God which is given to me for ^ato fulfil the word of God;

26 *Even* ^athe mystery which has been hid from ages and from generations, ^abut now is made manifest to his saints:

27 ^aTo whom God would manifest known what ^ais ^athe riches of glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ ^ain ^athe hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, ^awarning every man, and teaching every man in wisdom; ^athat we may present every man perfect in Christ Jē'-sūs:

29 ^aWhereunto I also labour, ^astriving ^aaccording to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *He exhorteth them to be constant in Christ, beware of philosophy, and vain traditions.*

FOR I would that ye knew ^awhat great ^aconflict I have for you, and ^afor them at Lā-ōd-i-cē'-ā, for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;

2 ^aThat their hearts might be comforted, ^abeing knit together in love, and unto all riches of the assurance of understanding, ^ato acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;

3 ^aIn whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

And this I say, ^alest any man
ould beguile you with enticing
rds.

For ^athough I be absent in the
sh, yet am I with you in the
rit, joying and beholding ^dyour
ler, and the ^astedfastness of your
th in Christ.

^aAs ye have therefore received
rist Jē-^{sūs} the Lord, so walk ye
him:

^aRooted and built up in him, and
blished in the faith, as ye have
en taught, abounding therein with
anksgiving.

Beware lest any man spoil you
rough philosophy and vain deceit,
er ^athe tradition of men, after
^arudiments of the world, and
t after Christ.

For ^ain him dwelleth all the ful-
ss of the Godhead bodily.

And ye are complete in him,
hich is the head of all ^aprinci-
pality and power:

In whom also ye are ^acircum-
ed with the circumcision made
hout hands, in ^aputting off the
dy of the sins of the flesh by the
umcision of Christ:

Buried with him in baptism,
erein also ye are risen with him
rough ^athe faith of the operation
God, ^awho hath raised him from
e dead.

And you, being dead in your
us and the uncircumcision of your
sh, hath he quickened together
th him, having forgiven you all
spasses;

^aBlotting out the handwriting
ordinances that was against us,
hich was contrary to us, and took
out of the way, nailing it to his
oss;

And ^ahaving spoiled ^aprinci-
palities and powers, he made a shew
them openly, triumphing over
em ^ain it.

Let no man therefore ^ajudge
u ^ain meat, or in drink, or ^ain
spect ^aof an holyday, or of the
w moon, or of the sabbath days:

Which are a shadow of
ings to come; but the body is of
rist.

Let no man ^abeguile you of
ur reward ^ain a voluntary hu-
ility and worshipping of angels,
ruding into those things which

A.D. 64.

^aRom. 16. 18.

^bEph. 4. 15.

^c1 Thes. 2. 17.

^d1 Cor. 14. 40.

^e1 Pet. 5. 9.

^fRom. 6. 3, 5.

^g1 Thes. 4. 1.

^hor,
elements.

ⁱGal. 4. 3, 9.

^jEph. 2. 21.

^k1 Tim. 4. 3.

^lTit. 1. 14.

^mGal. 1. 14.

ⁿ1 Tim. 4. 8.

^oor,
elements.

^pGal. 4. 3, 9.

^qor,
punishing,
or, not
sparing.

^rJohn 1. 14.

^sEph. 1. 20.

^t1 Pet. 3. 22.

^uch. 1. 16.

^vDeut. 10. 16.

^wRom. 2. 29.

^xPhil. 2. 5.

^yRom. 6. 5.

^zRom. 6. 6.

^{aa}Eph. 4. 22.

^{ab}Rom. 8. 34.

^{ac}or, mind.

^{ad}Eph. 1. 19.

^{ae}Rom. 6. 2.

^{af}2 Cor. 5. 7.

^{ag}Acts 2. 24.

^{ah}1 John 3. 2.

^{ai}John 14. 6.

^{aj}1 Cor. 15. 43.

^{ak}Rom. 8. 13.

^{al}Rom. 6. 13.

^{am}Eph. 5. 3.

^{an}Eph. 2. 15.

^{ao}Eph. 5. 5.

^{ap}Eph. 5. 6.

^{aq}Eph. 2. 2.

^{ar}Gen. 3. 15.

^{as}Ps. 68. 18.

^{at}Is. 53. 12.

^{au}Eph. 6. 12.

^{av}Eph. 2. 2.

^{aw}Eph. 4. 22.

^{ax}or, in
himself.

^{ay}Rom. 14. 3.

^{az}Eph. 4. 29.

^{ba}or, for eat-
ing and
drinking.

^{bb}Rom. 14. 2.

^{bc}or,
in part.

^{bd}Rom. 14. 5.

^{be}Eph. 4. 25.

^{bf}Eph. 4. 22.

^{bg}Heb. 8. 5.

^{bh}Rom. 12. 2.

^{bi}or, judge
against
you.

^{bj}Eph. 4. 23.

^{bk}Eph. 2. 10.

^{bl}2 Gr. being
a volunt-
ary in
humility.

^{bm}Gal. 3. 28.

he hath not seen, vainly puffed up
by his fleshly mind,

19 And not holding ^bthe Head,
from which all the body by joints
and bands having nourishment
ministered, and knit together, in-
creaseth with the increase of God.

20 Wherefore if ye be ^cdead with
Christ from the ^arudiments of the
world, ^awhy, as though living in
the world, are ye subject to ordin-
ances,

21 (^kTouch not; taste not; handle
not;

22 Which all are to perish with the
using;) ^aafter the commandments-
and doctrines of men?

23 ^aWhich things have indeed a
shew of wisdom in will worship,
and humility, and ^aneglecting of the
body; not in any honour to the
satisfying of the flesh.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *He sheweth where we should seek Christ: 10 exhort-
eth to put off the old man, and put on Christ, &c.*

IF ye then ^abe risen with Christ,
seek those things which are
above, where ^aChrist sitteth on the
right hand of God.

2 Set your ^aaffection on things
above, not on things on the earth.

3 ^aFor ye are dead, ^aand your life
is hid with Christ in God.

4 ^aWhen Christ, *who is* ^dour life,
shall appear, then shall ye also ap-
pear with him ^ain glory.

5 ^aMortify therefore ^ayour mem-
bers which are upon the earth;
^afornication, uncleanness, inordinate
affection, evil concupiscence, and
covetousness, ^awhich is idolatry:

6 ^aFor which things' sake the wrath
of God cometh on ^athe children of
disobedience:

7 ^aIn the which ye also walked
some time, when ye lived in them.

8 ^aBut now ye also put off all these;
anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy,
^afilthy communication out of your
mouth.

9 ^aLie not one to another, ^aseeing
that ye have put off the old man
with his deeds;

10 And have put on the new man,
which ^ais renewed in knowledge
^aafter the image of him that ^acreated
him:

11 Where there is neither ^dGræek
nor Jēw, circumcision nor uncircum-

cision, Barbarian, Scyth'-i-än, bond nor free: ^a but Christ is all, and in all.

12 Put on therefore, ^c as the elect of God, holy and beloved, ^c bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;

13 ^c Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a ^a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also *do* ye.

14 ⁱ And above all these things ^m put on charity, which is the ^o bond of perfectness.

15 And let ^e the peace of God rule in your hearts, ^o to the which also ye are called ^e in one body; and be ye thankful.

16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another ^e in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And ^b whatsoever ye do in word or deed, *do* all in the name of the Lord Jē'-sūs, ^c giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 ^c Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, ^j as it is fit in the Lord.

19 ^a Husbands, love *your* wives, and be not ^k bitter against them.

20 ⁱ Children, obey *your* parents ^m in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.

21 ⁿ Fathers, provoke not your children to *anger*, lest they be discouraged.

22 ^o Servants, obey ^e in all things *your* masters ⁱ according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:

23 ^c And whatsoever ye do, *do it* heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;

24 ⁿ Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: ^e for ye serve the Lord Christ.

25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and ^e there is no respect of persons.

CHAPTER 4.

2 *He exhorteth them to be fervent in prayer, 5 to walk wisely, 10 and sendeth divers salutations.*

MASTERS ^c, give unto *your* servants that which is just and

A.D. 64.

^a Eph. 1. 23.

^b Luke 18. 1.

^c Rom. 12. 12.

^d Eph. 6. 18.

^e 1 Thes. 5. 17,

18.

^f 1 Pet. 1. 2.

^g ch. 2. 7.

^h Gal. 5. 22.

ⁱ Eph. 6. 19.

^j 2 Thes. 3. 1.

^k 1 Cor. 16. 9.

^l 2 Cor. 12. 12.

^m Mat. 33. 11.

ⁿ Eph. 6. 19.

^o Mark 11. 25.

^p Eph. 6. 20.

^q Phil. 1. 7.

^r or,

^s complaint.

^t 1 Pet. 4. 8.

^u 1 Cor. 13.

^v Eph. 5. 15.

^w 1 Thes. 4. 12.

^x Eph. 4. 3.

^y Eph. 5. 16.

^z Phil. 4. 7.

^{aa} ch. 3. 16.

^{ab} Eccl. 10. 12.

^{ac} 1 Cor. 7. 15.

^{ad} Mark 9. 50.

^{ae} 1 Pet. 3. 15.

^{af} Eph. 2. 16.

^{ag} Eph. 6. 21.

^{ah} Eph. 5. 19.

^{ai} Eph. 6. 22.

^{aj} 1 Cor. 10. 31.

^{ak} Eph. 5. 20.

^{al} Philem. 10.

^{am} 1 Pet. 3. 1.

^{an} Eph. 5. 3.

^{ao} Acts 19. 29.

^{ap} Eph. 5. 25.

^{aq} Acts 15. 37.

^{ar} Eph. 4. 31.

^{as} Eph. 6. 1.

^{at} Eph. 5. 24.

^{au} Eph. 6. 4.

^{av} Eph. 6. 5.

^{aw} 1 Tim. 6. 1.

^{ax} Tit. 2. 9.

^{ay} 1 Pet. 2. 18.

^{az} ver. 20.

^{ba} Philem. 16.

^{bb} Philem. 23.

^{bc} Eph. 6. 6, 7.

^{bd} or,

^{be} striving.

^{bf} Rom. 15. 30.

^{bg} Mat. 5. 45.

^{bh} 1 Cor. 2. 6.

^{bi} Phil. 3. 15.

^{bj} Heb. 5. 14.

^{bk} or, filled.

^{bl} Eph. 6. 8.

^{bm} 1 Cor. 7. 22.

^{bn} Rom. 2. 11.

^{bo} Eph. 6. 9.

^{bp} 1 Pet. 1. 17.

^{bq} See

^{br} Deut. 10. 17.

^{bs} 2 Tim. 4. 11.

^{bt} 2 Tim. 4. 10.

^{bu} Philem. 24.

^{bv} Rom. 16. 5.

^{bw} 1 Cor. 16. 19.

^{bx} 1 Thes. 5. 27.

^{by} Eph. 6. 9.

equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 ^b Continue in prayer, and watch in the same ^d with thanksgiving ³ Withal praying also for us, that God would ^e open unto us a door of utterance, to speak ^a the mystery of Christ, ^k for which I am also in bonds:

4 That I may make it manifest I ought to speak.

5 ⁿ Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, ^e redeeming the time.

6 Let your speech be always ^v grace, ^e seasoned with salt, ⁿ that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

7 ^v All my state shall Tych'-i-de declare unto you, *who is* a beloved brother, and a faithful minister fellow-servant in the Lord:

8 ^c Whom I have sent unto you the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;

9 With ^d Ō-nēs'-i-mūs, a faithful and beloved brother, who is *one* of you. They shall make known unto you all things which *are done* here.

10 ^c Ar-is-tär'-chūs my fellow-prisoner saluteth you, and ^c Mär'-sister's son to Bär'-nä-bās, (telling whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him;)

11 And Jē'-sūs, which is called Jūs'-tūs, who are of the circumcision. These only *are my* fellow-workers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.

12 ^c Ēp'-ä-phrās, who is *one of you* a servant of Christ, saluteth you always ^a labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand ⁿ perfect and ^c complete in all will of God.

13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and that *that are* in Lā-öd-i-cē'-ä, and they in Hi-ēr-ä'-pō-lis.

14 ^c Lūke, the beloved physician, and ^b Dē'-mās, greet you.

15 Salute the brethren which are in Lā-öd-i-cē'-ä, and Nym'-phās, and ^c the church which is in his house.

16 And when ^a this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Lā-öd-i-

s; and that ye likewise read the
style from Lā-ōd-i-çš'-ă.
 7 And say to 'Ār-çhīp'-pūs, Take
 ed to 'the ministry which thou
 st received in the Lord, that thou
 fil it.

A.D. 64.

^a 1 Cor. 16. 21.
² Thes. 3. 17.
³ Heb. 13. 3.
⁴ Philem. 2.
⁵ Heb. 13. 25.
⁶ 1 Tim. 4. 6.

18 *The salutation by the hand of
 me Pāul. ^b Remember my bonds.
^a Grace be with you. Ā'-mēn.

[¶] Written from Rōme to the Cō-lōs'-sīāns by
 Tych'-i-cūs and Ō-nēs'-i-mūs.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THĒSS-Ā-LŌ'-NĪ-ĀNS.

CHAPTER 1.

*Paul sheweth his remembrance of them at all
 times in thanksgiving and prayer.*

PAUL, and ^bSil-vā'-nūs, and Ti-
 mōth'-ē-ūs, unto the church of
 the Thēss-ā-lō'-nī-āns *which is in*
 d the Father and *in* the Lord
 -sūs Christ: ^a Grace be unto you,
 d peace, from God our Father,
 d the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ.

^c We give thanks to God always
 for you all, making mention of you
 our prayers;

^b Remembering without ceasing
 our work of faith, ⁱ and labour of
 re, and patience of hope in our
 rd Jē'-sūs Christ, in the sight of
 d and our Father;

Knowing, brethren ²beloved,
 our election of God.

For ³our gospel came not unto
 u in word only, but also in power,
 d ⁴in the Holy Ghost, ^aand in
 uch assurance; as ⁵ye know what
 nner of men we were among you
 for your sake.

And ⁶ye became followers of us,
 d of the Lord, having received the
 rd in much affliction, ^cwith joy of
 e Holy Ghost:

So that ye were ensamples to all
 at believe in Māç-ē-dō'-nī-ā and
 chāi'-ă.

For from you ⁷sounded out the
 rd of the Lord not only in Māç-ē-
 -nī-ā and Ā-chāi'-ă, but also ⁸in
 ery place your faith to God-ward
 spread abroad; so that we need
 t to speak any thing.

For they themselves shew of us
 hat manner of entering in we had
 to you, ⁹and how ye turned to
 d from idols to serve the living
 d true God;

0 And ¹⁰to wait for his Son ¹¹from
 aven, ¹²whom he raised from the

A.D. 54.

^a Rom. 5. 9.

^b 2 Cor. 1. 19.
² Thes. 1. 1.

^c ch. 1. 5, 9.

^d Eph. 1. 2

^e Rom. 1. 8.
^f Acts 16. 22.

^g ch. 1. 5.

^h ch. 2. 13.

ⁱ Phil. 1. 30.

^j John 6. 29.

^k Rom. 16. 6.

^l Heb. 6. 10.

^m 2 Cor. 7. 2.

ⁿ 1 Cor. 7. 25.

^o or, be-
 loved of
 God, your
 election.

^p Gal. 2. 7.

^q Col. 3. 12.

^r Gal. 1. 10.

^s Mark 16. 20.

^t Prov. 17. 3.

^u Rom. 8. 27.

^v 2 Cor. 6. 6.

^w Col. 2. 2.

^x 2 Cor. 2. 17.

^y 2 Thes. 3. 7.

^z Rom. 1. 9.

¹ 1 Cor. 4. 16.

² & 11. 1.

³ Phil. 3. 17.

⁴ 2 Thes. 3. 9.

⁵ 1 Tim. 5. 17.

⁶ Acts 5. 41.

⁷ Heb. 10. 34.

⁸ 1 Cor. 9. 4.

⁹ 6, 12, 18.

¹⁰ or, used
 authority.

¹¹ 2 Cor. 11. 9.

¹² 1 Cor. 9. 1.

¹³ & 5. 6.

¹⁴ 1 Cor. 2. 3.

¹⁵ Rom. 10. 18.

¹⁶ 1 Rom. 1. 11.

¹⁷ & 15. 29.

¹⁸ 1 Rom. 1. 8.

¹⁹ 2 Thes. 1. 4.

²⁰ 12 Cor. 12. 15.

²¹ Acts 20. 34.

²² 1 Cor. 4. 12.

²³ ch. 2. 1.

²⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13.

²⁵ 14.

²⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 2.

²⁷ Gal. 4. 8.

²⁸ 1 Rom. 2. 20.

²⁹ Phil. 3. 7.

³⁰ Tit. 2. 13.

³¹ 2 Pet. 3. 12.

³² Acts 1. 11.

³³ ch. 1. 5.

³⁴ Acts 2. 24.

³⁵ 2 Cor. 7. 2.

dead, even Jē'-šūs, which delivered us
^a from the wrath to come.

CHAPTER 2.

*In what manner the gospel was preached to them,
 and in what way received.*

FOR ^cyourselfs, brethren, know
 our entrance in unto you, that
 it was not in vain:

2 But even after that we had
 suffered before, and were shame-
 fully entreated, as ye know, at
 / Phī-līp'-pī, ^gwe were bold in our
 God to speak unto you the gospel
 of God ⁱwith much contention.

3 ^mFor our exhortation *was* not of
 deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in
 guile:

4 But as ⁿwe were allowed of God
^oto be put in trust with the gospel,
 even so we speak; ^pnot as pleasing
 men, but God, ^qwhich trieth our
 hearts.

5 For ^rneither at any time used
 we flattering words, as ye know,
 nor a cloke of covetousness; ^sGod *is*
 witness:

6 ^bNor of men sought we glory,
 neither of you, nor *yet* of others,
 when ^dwe might have ³been ^cbur-
 densome, ^fas the apostles of Christ.

7 But ^gwe were gentle among
 you, even as a nurse cherisheth
 her children:

8 So being affectionately desirous
 of you, we were willing ⁱto have
 imparted unto you, not the gospel
 of God only, but also ^hour own souls,
 because ye were dear unto us.

9 For ye remember, brethren, our
 labour and travail: for ^mlabouring
 night and day, ^obecause we would
 not be chargeable unto any of you,
 we preached unto you the gospel of
 God.

10 ⁿYe *are* witnesses, and God *also*,
^ohow holily and justly and unblame-

ably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father doth his children,

12 That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

13 For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

14 For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Jû-dæ'-ă are in Christ Jē'-sūs: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jēws:

15 Who both killed the Lord Jē'-sūs, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:

16 Forbidding us to speak to the Gën'-tîles that they might be saved, to fill up their sins alway: for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with great desire.

18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Să'-tăn hindered us.

19 For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? Are not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ at his coming?

20 For ye are our glory and joy.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Paul testifieth his great love to the Thessalonians, by sending Timothy unto them to strengthen and comfort them: 10 by praying for them, &c.

WHEREFORE when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left at Ath'-ens alone;

2 And sent Ti-mōth'-ê-ūs, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellow-labourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:

3 That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves

A.D. 54.

Acts 9. 16.
& 14. 22.
1 Cor. 4. 9.
2 Tim. 3. 12.
Acts 20. 24.

Eph. 4. 1.
Col. 1. 10.
ver. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 9.
ch. 5. 24.
2 Thes. 2. 14.
2 Tim. 1. 9.

1 Cor. 7. 5.
2 Cor. 11. 3.
Gal. 2. 2.

ch. 1. 3.
Acts 18. 1, 5.
Gal. 4. 14.

Phil. 1. 8.

Gal. 1. 22.
2 Cor. 1. 4.

Acts 17. 5.
13.
Phil. 4. 1.

Acts 2. 23.
ch. 1. 2.
Mat. 5. 12.

or, chased
us out.

Esth. 3. 8.
Acts 26. 7.
2 Tim. 1. 3.

Rom. 1. 10.
11.

Luke 11. 52.
Acts 13. 50.

ch. 2. 17.
2 Cor. 13. 9.

Col. 4. 12.
Mat. 23. 32.

Mat. 24. 6,
14.

or, guide.

Mark 1. 3.
1 Cor. 5. 3.

Col. 2. 5.
ch. 4. 10.

2 Pet. 1. 7.
ch. 3. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 8.
Phil. 1. 10.

Rom. 1. 13.
2 Cor. 1. 14.

Prov. 16. 31.
or,
glorying!

Zech. 14. 5.
Jude 14.

1 Cor. 15. 23.

or, request.

or, beseech.

Phil. 1. 27.
Col. 2. 6.

ver. 5.
ch. 2. 12.

Acts 17. 15.
Col. 1. 10.

Rom. 16. 21.
1 Cor. 16. 10.

Rom. 12. 2.
Eph. 5. 17.

Eph. 5. 27.
Col. 3. 5.

Eph. 3. 13.
Rom. 6. 19.

know that we are appointed to unto.

4 For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that should suffer tribulation; even as we came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to let you know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and your labour be in vain.

6 But now when Ti-mōth'-ê-ūs came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also to see you:

7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith.

8 For now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord.

9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the wherewith we joy for your sake before our God;

10 Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ direct our way unto you.

12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love toward another, and toward us, even as we do toward you.

13 To the end he may establish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ with all his saints.

CHAPTER 4.

1 He exhorteth to godliness, 9 to love one another, 13 to sorrow moderately for the dead, 15 of the resurrection, and second coming of Christ.

FURTHERMORE then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jē'-sūs, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more in love.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jē'-sūs.

3 For this is the will of God, that ye should abstain from fornication: that ye should

4 That every one of you should

how how to possess his vessel in
actification and honour;
Not in the lust of concupiscence,
even as the Gēn'-tīlēs¹ which know
t God:

That no man go beyond and
fraud his brother² in any matter:
cause that the Lord³ is the avenger
all such, as we also have fore-
named you and testified.

For God hath not called us unto
cleanness,⁴ but unto holiness.

He therefore that despiseth,
spiseth not man, but God,⁵ who
th also given unto us his holy
irit.

But as touching brotherly love
e need not that I write unto you:
ye yourselves are taught of
to love one another.

And indeed ye do it toward all
brethren which are in all Māc-ē-
nī-ā: but we beseech you, breth-
n, that ye increase more and more;
1 And that ye study to be quiet,
d to do your own business, and
o work with your own hands, as
e commanded you;

That ye may walk honestly
ward them that are without, and
at ye may have lack⁶ of nothing.

But I would not have you to be
norant, brethren, concerning them
hich are asleep, that ye sorrow
t, even as others⁷ which have
hope.

For if we believe that Jē'-sūs
ed and rose again, even so⁸ them
so which sleep in Jē'-sūs will God
ing with him.

For this we say unto you⁹ by
e word of the Lord, that ye
hich are alive and remain unto
e coming of the Lord shall not
event them which are asleep.

For the Lord himself shall de-
end from heaven with a shout,
th the voice of the archangel,
d with the trump of God: and
e dead in Christ shall rise first:

Then we which are alive and
nain shall be caught up together
th them¹⁰ in the clouds, to meet
e Lord in the air: and so¹¹ shall
e ever be with the Lord.

Wherefore comfort one an-
er with these words.

CHAPTER 5.

Of Christ's coming to judgment. 6 Divers
exhortations and precepts.

A.D. 54.

^a Mat. 24. 3.

^b Acts 1. 7.

^c ch. 4. 9.

^d Rom. 1. 24.

^e Eph. 4. 17.

^f 1 Cor. 15. 34.

^g Luke 12. 39.

^h Lev. 19. 11.

ⁱ 2 Cor.

^j oppress,

^k or, over-

^l reach.

^m or, in

ⁿ the matter.

^o 2 Thes. 1. 8.

^p Is. 13. 6.

^q Hos. 13. 13.

^r Lev. 11. 44.

^s Rom. 13.

^t 12.

^u Luke 10. 16.

^v or,

^w rejecteth.

^x 1 Cor. 2. 10.

^y Eph. 5. 8.

^z ch. 5. 1.

^{aa} Mat. 25. 5.

^{ab} Jer. 31. 34.

^{ac} John 6. 45.

^{ad} Rom. 13. 11.

^{ae} Eph. 5. 2.

^{af} 1 Pet. 4. 8.

^{ag} ch. 1. 7.

^{ah} Luke 21. 34.

^{ai} Acts 2. 15.

^{aj} ch. 3. 12.

^{ak} Eph. 6. 14.

^{al} 2 Thes. 3. 11.

^{am} 1 Pet. 4. 15.

^{an} Acts 20. 35.

^{ao} Eph. 4. 28.

^{ap} Rom. 9. 22.

^{aq} Rom. 13. 13.

^{ar} Col. 4. 6.

^{as} 2 Thes. 2. 13.

^{at} or, of

^{au} no man.

^{av} Rom. 14. 8.

^{aw} 2 Cor. 5. 15.

^{ax} ch. 4. 18.

^{ay} or, exhort.

^{az} Lev. 19. 28.

^{ba} Deut. 14. 1.

^{bb} 2 Sam. 12. 20.

^{bc} Eph. 2. 12.

^{bd} 1 Cor. 15. 13.

^{be} 1 Cor. 15. 18.

^{bf} 1 Cor. 16. 18.

^{bg} Heb. 13. 7.

^{bh} 1 Kin. 13. 17.

^{bi} & 20. 35.

^{bj} 1 Cor. 15. 51.

^{bk} Mark 9. 50.

^{bl} or,

^{bm} beseech.

^{bn} 2 Thes. 3. 11.

^{bo} or,

^{bp} disorderly.

^{bq} Heb. 12. 12.

^{br} Mat. 24. 30.

^{bs} Acts 1. 11.

^{bt} Gal. 10. 14.

^{bu} Rom. 5. 22.

^{bv} Lev. 19. 18.

^{bw} 1 Cor. 15. 52.

^{bx} 1 Cor. 15. 23.

^{by} Gal. 6. 10.

^{bz} 1 Cor. 15. 51.

^{ca} 2 Cor. 6. 10.

^{cb} Acts 1. 9.

^{cc} Rev. 11. 12.

^{cd} Luke 18. 1.

^{ce} John 14. 3.

^{cf} Eph. 5. 20.

^{cg} ch. 5. 11.

^{ch} or, exhort.

^{ci} Eph. 4. 30.

^{cj} 1 Cor. 14. 30.

^{ck} 1 Cor. 14. 1.

^{cl} Phil. 4. 8.

BUT of the times and the sea-
sons, brethren, ye have no
need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly
that the day of the Lord so cometh
as a thief in the night.

3 For when they shall say, Peace
and safety; then sudden destruc-
tion cometh upon them, as travail
upon a woman with child; and they
shall not escape.

4 But ye, brethren, are not in
darkness, that that day should over-
take you as a thief.

5 Ye are all the children of light,
and the children of the day: we are
not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, as
do others; but let us watch and
be sober.

7 For they that sleep sleep in the
night; and they that be drunken
are drunken in the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day,
be sober, putting on the breast-
plate of faith and love; and for an
helmet, the hope of salvation.

9 For God hath not appointed us
to wrath, but to obtain salvation
by our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ,

10 Who died for us, that, whether
we wake or sleep, we should live
together with him.

11 Wherefore comfort yourselves
together, and edify one another, even
as also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, brethren,
to know them which labour among
you, and are over you in the Lord,
and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly
in love for their work's sake. And
be at peace among yourselves.

14 Now we exhort you, brethren,
warn them that are unruly, com-
fort the feebleminded, support the
weak, be patient toward all men.

15 See that none render evil for
evil unto any man; but ever follow
that which is good, both among your-
selves, and to all men.

16 Rejoice evermore.

17 Pray without ceasing.

18 In every thing give thanks:
for this is the will of God in Christ
Jē'-sūs concerning you.

19 Quench not the Spirit.

20 Despise not prophesyings.

21 Prove all things; hold fast
that which is good.

22 ^a Abstain from all appearance of evil.

23 And ^d the very God of peace ^c sanctify you wholly; and *I pray* God your whole spirit and soul and body ^b be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ.

24 ^a Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it.

A.D. 54.

^a ch. 4. 12.
^b Col. 4. 3.
^c Rom. 16. 16.
^d Phil. 4. 9.
^e ch. 3. 13.
^f or, *adjuce*.
^g Col. 4. 16.
^h 1 Cor. 1. 8.
ⁱ Rom. 16. 20,
24.

^j 1 Cor. 1. 9.

25 Brethren, ^b pray for us.

26 ^c Greet all the brethren with holy kiss.

27 I ² charge you by the Lord ^t this epistle be read unto all holy brethren.

28 ^a The grace of our Lord Jē' Christ be with you. *Ā'-mēn.*

[¶] The first epistle unto the Thēss-ā-lō'-nī-āns written from Āth'-ēnē.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THĒSS-Ā-LŌ'-NĪ-ĀNS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Paul testifieth to the Thessalonians' faith, love, and patience: 4 and comforteth them against persecution by a consideration of the righteous judgment of God.*

PAUL, ^b and Sil-vā'-nūs, and Ti-mōth'-ē-ūs, unto the church of the Thēss-ā-lō'-nī-āns ^d in God our Father and the Lord Jē'-šūs Christ:

2 ^c Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'-šūs Christ.

3 ^a We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth;

4 So that ^c we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God ^b for your patience and faith ^d in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure:

5 Which is ^a a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, ^c for which ye also suffer:

6 ^a Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

7 And to you who are troubled ^a rest with us, when ^b the Lord Jē'-šūs shall be revealed from heaven with ^c his mighty angels,

8 ^c In flaming fire ^d taking vengeance on them ^e that know not God, and ^f that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ:

9 ^f Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and ^g from the glory of his power;

10 ^a When he shall come to be glori-

A.D. 54.

^a Ps. 68. 35.

^b 2 Cor. 1. 19.

^c or, *vouchsafe*.
^d ver. 5.
^e 1 Thes. 1. 1.

^f 1 Cor. 1. 3.
^g 1 Thes. 1. 3.

^h 1 Pet. 1. 7.
ⁱ & 4. 14.
^j 1 Thes. 1. 2.
^k ch. 2. 13.

A.D. 54.

^a Ps. 68. 35.

^b 2 Cor. 1. 19.

^c or, *vouchsafe*.

^d ver. 5.

^e 1 Thes. 1. 1.

^f 1 Cor. 1. 3.

^g 1 Thes. 1. 3.

^h 1 Pet. 1. 7.

ⁱ & 4. 14.

^j 1 Thes. 1. 2.

^k ch. 2. 13.

^l 2 Cor. 7. 14.

^m 1 Thes. 2. 19.

ⁿ 1 Thes. 1. 3.

^o 1 Thes. 2. 14.

^p 1 Thes. 4. 16.

^q 1 Thes. 4. 17.

^r Phil. 1. 23.

^s Mat. 24. 4.

^t Eph. 5. 6.

^u 1 John 4. 1.

^v 1 Thes. 2. 14.

^w Rev. 6. 10.

^x Mat. 24. 4.

^y Eph. 5. 6.

^z 1 Tim. 4. 1.

^{aa} Dan. 7. 25.

^{ab} Rev. 13. 11.

^{ac} Rev. 14. 13.

^{ad} 1 Thes. 4. 16.

^{ae} Jude 14.

^{af} 2 John 17. 12.

^{ag} Is. 14. 13.

^{ah} Dan. 7. 25.

^{ai} Rev. 13. 6.

^{aj} Gr.

^{ak} the angels of his power.

^{al} 1 Cor. 8. 5.

^{am} 2 Cor. 10. 27.

^{an} 2 Pet. 3. 7.

^{ao} Rev. 21. 8.

^{ap} or,

^{aq} yielding.

^{ar} d Ps. 79. 6.

^{as} 1 Thes. 4. 5.

^{at} Rom. 2. 8.

^{au} Phil. 3. 19.

^{av} 2 Pet. 3. 7.

^{aw} Deut. 33. 2.

^{ax} Is. 2. 19.

^{ay} ch. 2. 8.

^{az} or,

^{ba} holdeth.

^{bb} Ps. 89. 7.

fied in his saints, ^a and to be admired in all them that believe (because of your testimony among you was believed in that day.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would ^a co-operate with you worthy of *this* calling, and fulfill all the good pleasure of *his* goodness, and ^c the work of faith with power:

12 ^a That the name of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jē'-šūs Christ.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *He willeth them to continue steadfast in the faith, 9 and the appearance of antichrist.*

NOW we beseech you, brethren, ^a by the coming of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ, ^b and by our gathering together unto him,

2 ^a That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

3 ^a Let no man deceive you by ^b means: for *that day shall not come* except there come a falling away first, and ^c that man of sin be revealed, ^d the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and ^e exalteth himself ^b above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you *these things*?

6 And now ye know what ^a withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

For ¹the mystery of iniquity doth ready work: only he who now ²setteth will let, until he be taken out the way.

And then shall that Wicked be revealed, ³whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy ⁴with the brightness of his coming:

Even him, whose coming is ⁵after the working of Sā'-tān with all power and ⁶signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of righteousness in ⁷them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

And ⁸for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, ⁹that they should believe a lie:

That they all might be damned to be believed not the truth, but ¹⁰'had measure in unrighteousness.

But ¹¹'we are bound to give thanks always to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God ¹²'hath ¹³'from the beginning chosen you to salvation ¹⁴'through sanctification of the Spirit and belief in the truth:

Whereunto he called you by ¹⁵his gospel, to ¹⁶'the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ.

Therefore, brethren, ¹⁷'stand fast, and hold ¹⁸'the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or by our epistle.

Now our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good hope through grace,

Comfort your hearts, ¹⁹'and stablish you in every good word and work.

CHAPTER 3.

¹He craveth their prayers, ²maketh request to God in their behalf, ³giveth them divers precepts.

FINALLY, brethren, ⁴'pray for us, that the word of the Lord ⁵'may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you:

And ⁶'that we may be delivered from ⁷'unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith.

But ⁸'the Lord is faithful, who shall establish you, and ⁹'keep you from evil.

A.D. 54.

¹ 1 John 4. 3.

² 2 Cor. 7. 16.

³ Gal. 5. 10.

⁴ 1 Chr. 29. 18.

⁵ Dan. 7. 10.

⁶ or, the patience of Christ.

⁷ Is. 11. 4.

⁸ Hos. 6. 5.

⁹ Rev. 19. 15.

¹⁰ Heb. 10. 27.

¹¹ John 8. 41.

¹² Eph. 2. 2.

¹³ Rom. 18. 23.

¹⁴ Rom. 16. 17.

¹⁵ 1 Tim. 6. 5.

¹⁶ 2 John 10.

¹⁷ 1 Cor. 8. 11.

¹⁸ Deut. 13. 1.

¹⁹ Mat. 24. 24.

²⁰ Rev. 13. 13.

²¹ 1 Thes. 4. 11.

²² ch. 2. 15.

²³ 2 Cor. 2. 15.

²⁴ 1 Cor. 4. 16.

²⁵ 1 Thes. 2. 10.

²⁶ Ezek. 14. 9.

²⁷ Rom. 1. 24.

²⁸ Mat. 24. 5.

²⁹ 1 Tim. 4. 1.

³⁰ Acts 18. 3.

³¹ 2 Cor. 11. 9.

³² Rom. 1. 32.

³³ ch. 1. 3.

³⁴ 1 Cor. 9. 6.

³⁵ 1 Thes. 2. 6.

³⁶ ver. 7.

³⁷ 1 Thes. 1. 4.

³⁸ Eph. 1. 4.

³⁹ 1 Pet. 1. 2.

⁴⁰ 1 Thes. 4. 11.

⁴¹ 1 Pet. 5. 10.

⁴² ver. 6.

⁴³ 1 Thes. 4. 11.

⁴⁴ 1 Cor. 16. 13.

⁴⁵ 1 Cor. 11. 2.

⁴⁶ 1 Thes. 4. 11.

⁴⁷ Eph. 4. 28.

⁴⁸ ch. 1. 1, 2.

⁴⁹ or, faint not.

⁵⁰ Gal. 6. 9.

⁵¹ Rev. 1. 5.

⁵² 1 Pet. 1. 3.

⁵³ or, signify that man by an epistle.

⁵⁴ 1 Cor. 1. 8.

⁵⁵ 1 Pet. 5. 10.

⁵⁶ Mat. 18. 17.

⁵⁷ Lev. 19. 17.

⁵⁸ Tit. 3. 10.

⁵⁹ Rom. 15. 33.

⁶⁰ Eph. 6. 19.

⁶¹ Col. 4. 3.

⁶² Gr. may run.

⁶³ 1 Cor. 16. 21.

⁶⁴ Rom. 15. 31.

⁶⁵ Gr. absurd.

⁶⁶ Rom. 16. 24.

⁶⁷ Acts 28. 24.

⁶⁸ Rom. 10. 16.

⁶⁹ 1 Cor. 1. 9.

⁷⁰ 1 Thes. 5. 24.

⁷¹ John 17. 15.

⁷² 2 Pet. 2. 9.

4 And ¹we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

5 And ²'the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into ³'the patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ, ⁴'that ye withdraw yourselves ⁵'from every brother that walketh ⁶'disorderly, and not after ⁷'the tradition which he received of us.

7 For yourselves know ⁸'how ye ought to follow us: for ⁹'we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

8 Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but ¹⁰'wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:

9 ¹¹'Not because we have not power, but to make ¹²'ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, ¹³'that if any would not work, neither should he eat.

11 For we hear that there are some ¹⁴'which walk among you disorderly, ¹⁵'working not at all, but are busybodies.

12 ¹⁶'Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ, ¹⁷'that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, ¹⁸'be not weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word ¹⁹'by this epistle, note that man, and ²⁰'have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 ²¹'Yet count him not as an enemy, ²²'but admonish him as a brother.

16 Now ²³'the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all.

17 ²⁴'The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 ²⁵'The grace of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ be with you all. Á'-mēn.

¹ The second epistle to the Thess-ā-lō'-ni-āns was written from Ath'-ēns.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAÛL THE APOSTLE TO TĪM'-Ō-THŸ.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Of Paul's former charge to Timothy.* 5 *The right use and end of the law.* 11 *Saint Paul's calling to be an apostle.* 20 *Of Hymeneus and Alexander.*

PAÛL, an apostle of Jē'-sūs Christ^d by the commandment^c of God our Saviour, and Lord Jē'-sūs Christ,^a which is our hope;

2 Unto 'Tīm'-ō-thŷ, ^kmy own son in the faith: ^mGrace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jē'-sūs Christ our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still at Eph'-ē-sūs, ^cwhen I went into Măc-ē-dō-ni-ă, that thou mightest charge some ^ethat they teach no other doctrine,

4 ^eNeither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, ^ewhich minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: *so do.*

5 Now ^athe end of the commandment is charity ^cout of a pure heart, and *of* a good conscience, and *of* faith unfeigned:

6 From which some ²having swerved have turned aside unto ^fvain jangling;

7 Desiring to be teachers of the law; ^eunderstanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that ^ethe law is good, if a man use it lawfully;

9 ^mKnowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary ^eto sound doctrine;

11 According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, ^awhich was committed to my trust.

12 And I thank Christ Jē'-sūs our Lord, ^ewho hath enabled me, ^afor that he counted me faithful, ^aputting me into the ministry;

13 ^dWho was before a blasphemer,

A.D. 65.

^a Luke 23. 34.

^b Rom. 5. 20.

^c 2 Tim. 1. 13.

^d Acts 9. 15.

^e ch. 2. 3.

^f Tit. 1. 3.

^g Luke 7. 47.

^h Tit. 3. 8.

ⁱ Col. 1. 27.

^j Acts 16. 1.

^k 1 Cor. 4. 17.

^l Tit. 1. 4.

^m Mat. 9. 13.

ⁿ Gal. 1. 3.

^o 2 Tim. 1. 2.

^p 1 Pet. 1. 2.

^q 2 Cor. 4. 1.

^r Acts 20. 1.

^s Acts 13. 39.

^t Gal. 1. 6, 7.

^u Tit. 1. 14.

^v Ps. 10. 16.

^w ch. 6. 4.

^x Rom. 1. 23.

^y Heb. 11. 27.

^z Rom. 16. 27.

¹ 1 Chr. 29. 11.

² Rom. 13. 8.

³ Gal. 5. 14.

⁴ b 2 Tim. 2. 2.

⁵ c 2 Tim. 2.

⁶ d ch. 4. 14.

⁷ e or, not aiming at.

⁸ f 2 Tim. 2. 3.

⁹ g ch. 6. 4, 20.

¹⁰ h ch. 6. 4.

¹¹ i 2 Tim. 2. 17.

¹² j Rom. 7. 12.

¹³ k 2 Tim. 4. 14.

¹⁴ l 1 Cor. 6. 5.

¹⁵ m Gal. 3. 19.

¹⁶ n Acts 13. 45.

¹⁷ o or, desire.

¹⁸ p Ezra 6. 10.

¹⁹ q Jer. 29. 7.

²⁰ r Rom. 13. 1.

²¹ s or, eminent place.

²² t 2 Tim. 4. 3.

²³ u Tit. 1. 9.

²⁴ v Rom. 12. 2.

²⁵ w 1 Cor. 9. 17.

²⁶ x Gal. 2. 7.

²⁷ y Col. 1. 25.

²⁸ z 2 Tim. 1. 9.

²⁹ 1 Ezek. 18. 23.

³⁰ 2 John 3. 16.

³¹ 3 Tit. 2. 11.

³² 4 John 17. 3.

³³ 5 2 Tim. 2. 25.

³⁴ 6 2 Cor. 12. 9.

³⁵ 7 1 Cor. 7. 25.

³⁶ 8 2 Cor. 3. 5.

³⁷ 9 Col. 1. 25.

³⁸ 10 Gal. 3. 20.

³⁹ 11 Heb. 9. 15.

⁴⁰ 12 Acts 8. 3.

and a persecutor, and injurious; but I obtained mercy, because *did it ignorantly in unbelief.*

14 ^bAnd the grace of our Lord exceeding abundant ^cwith faith and love which is in Christ Jē'-sūs

15 ^eThis *is* a faithful saying, and ^eworthy of all acceptance, that ^eChrist Jē'-sūs came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit for this cause ^aI was detained mercy, that in me ^fChrist Jē'-sūs might shew forth longsuffering, ^efor a pattern to them which should hereafter believe him to life everlasting.

17 Now unto ^athe King eternal, ^aimmortal, ^ainvisible, ^vthe only wise God, ^abe honour and glory ever and ever. *Ā'-mĕn.*

18 This charge ^aI commit unto thee, son Tīm'-ō-thŷ, ^daccording to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest ^cwar a good warfare;

19 Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having laid away concerning faith have made shipwreck:

20 Of whom is ^aHŷ-mĕ-nă'-ūs alive, ^kĀ-ĕx-ăn'-dĕr; whom I have delivered unto Să'-tăn, that they may learn not to ^ablaspheme.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *He exhorteth to pray and give thanks for all.* 9 *How women should be attired.* 15 *They should be saved in travail, if they continue in faith.*

I ³EXHORT therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;

2 ^cFor kings, and ^efor all that are in ^aauthority; that we may lead quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

3 For this *is* ^egood and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour:

4 ^aWho will have all men to be saved, ^eand to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

5 ^bFor there is one God, and ^cone mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jē'-sūs;

6 * Who gave himself a ransom for
1, * to be testified ^d in due time.
7 * Whereunto I am ordained a
teacher, and an apostle, (^f I speak
the truth in Christ, and lie not;)
8 a teacher of the Gēn'-tiles in faith
and verity.
9 I will therefore that men pray
every where, ² lifting up holy
hands, without wrath and doubting.
10 In like manner also, that * women
adorn themselves in modest apparel,
with shamefacedness and sobriety;
not with ³ broided hair, or gold, or
pearls, or costly array;
11 * But (which becometh women
professing godliness) with good
works.
12 Let the woman learn in silence
with all subjection.
13 But ⁴ I suffer not a woman to
teach, nor to usurp authority over
a man, but to be in silence.
14 For ⁵ Ād'-ām was first formed,
then Ève.
15 And ⁶ Ād'-ām was not deceived,
but the woman being deceived was
the transgression.
16 Notwithstanding she shall be
saved in childbearing, if they con-
tinue in faith and charity and holi-
ness with sobriety.

CHAPTER 3.

Qualifications of bishops and deacons. 15 Of the church, and the blessed truth taught therein.

THIS is a true saying, If a man
desire the office of a ^b bishop, he
desireth a good ^c work.
2 * A bishop then must be blame-
less, the husband of one wife, vigi-
lant, sober, ⁷ of good behaviour,
given to hospitality, ⁸ apt to teach;
3 * Not given to wine, ⁹ no striker,
not greedy of filthy lucre; but
patient, not a brawler, not covetous;
4 One that ruleth well his own
house, ¹⁰ having his children in sub-
jection with all gravity;
5 (For if a man know not how to
rule his own house, how shall he
take care of the church of God?)
6 Not ^a a novice, lest being lifted
up with pride he fall into the con-
demnation of the devil.
7 Moreover he must have a good
report ¹¹ of them which are without;
lest he fall into reproach ¹² and the
snares of the devil.
8 Likewise must ¹³ the deacons be

A.D. 65.

* Mark 10. 45.
Eph. 1. 7.
Lev. 10. 8.
Ezek. 44. 21.
2 or, a tes-
timony.
1 Cor. 1. 6.
2 Tim. 1. 8.
Gal. 4. 1.
Eph. 1. 9.
Eph. 3. 7, 8.
Rom. 9. 1.
ch. 1. 19.
Gal. 1. 16.
John 4. 21.
Ps. 134. 2.
Tit. 2. 3.
1 Pet. 3. 3.

3 or,
plaited.

1 Pet. 3. 4.
Mat. 25. 21.
4 or,
ministered.

21 Cor. 14. 34.

Gen. 1. 27.
1 Cor. 11. 8.
Eph. 2. 21.
Tim. 2. 20.
Gen. 2. 6.
2 Cor. 11. 3.
5 or, stay.
John 1. 14.
John 1. 2.
6 Gr. mani-
fested.

Mat. 3. 16.
John 1. 32.
Rom. 1. 4.
1 Pet. 3. 18.
Mat. 23. 2.
Mark 16. 5.
Acts 10. 34.
Rom. 10. 18.
Col. 1. 6, 23.
Luke 24. 51.

Acts 20. 28.
Eph. 4. 12.
John 16. 13.
2 Thes. 2. 3.
2 Tim. 3. 1.
2 Pet. 3. 3.
1 John 2. 13.
Jude 4. 13.
Tit. 1. 6.
1 Pet. 1. 20.

7 or,
modest.
2 Tim. 3. 13.
2 Pet. 2. 1.
2 Tim. 2. 24.
Dan. 11. 35.
Rev. 9. 20.

8 or, Not
ready to
quarrel,
and offer
wrong, as
one in
wine.
2 Tim. 2. 24.
Mat. 7. 15.

Eph. 4. 19.
1 Pet. 5. 2.
1 Cor. 7. 28.
Rom. 14. 3.
Tit. 1. 6.
Gen. 1. 29.
Rom. 14. 6.
Rom. 14. 14.
9 or, one
newly come
to the faith.
Acts 22. 12.
1 Cor. 5. 12.
2 Tim. 2. 26.
Acts 6. 3.
2 Tim. 3. 14.

grave, not doubletongued, ¹ not given
to much wine, not greedy of filthy
lucre;

9 * Holding the mystery of the
faith in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be
proved; then let them use the
office of a deacon, being found
blameless.

11 * Even so must their wives be
grave, not slanderers, sober, faith-
ful in all things.

12 Let the deacons be the husbands
of one wife, ruling their children
and their own houses well.

13 For * they that have * used the
office of a deacon well purchase to
themselves a good degree, and great
boldness in the faith which is in
Christ Jē'-sūs.

14 These things write I unto thee,
hoping to come unto thee shortly:

15 But if I tarry long, that thou
mayest know how thou oughtest to
behave thyself ¹⁴ in the house of God,
which is the church of the living
God, the pillar and ¹⁵ ground of the
truth.

16 And without controversy great
is the mystery of godliness: * God
was ¹⁶ manifest in the flesh, ¹⁷ * justi-
fied in the Spirit, ¹⁸ * seen of angels,
¹⁹ * preached unto the Gēn'-tiles, ²⁰ * be-
lieved on in the world, ²¹ * received up
into glory.

CHAPTER 4.

1 He foretelleth a departure from the faith, 6 and
giveth divers directions to Timothy.

NOW the Spirit ^d speaketh ex-
pressly, that ¹ in the latter
times some shall depart from the
faith, giving heed ² to seducing
spirits, ³ and doctrines of devils;

2 * Speaking lies in hypocrisy; ⁴ * hav-
ing their conscience seared with a
hot iron;

3 * Forbidding to marry, ⁵ and com-
manding to abstain from meats,
which God hath created ⁶ to be re-
ceived ⁷ with thanksgiving of them
which believe and know the truth.

4 For ⁸ every creature of God is
good, and nothing to be refused, if
it be received with thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the word
of God and prayer.

6 If thou put the brethren in re-
membrance of these things, thou
shalt be a good minister of Jē'-sūs
Christ, ⁹ * nourished up in the words

of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But ^arefuse profane and old wives' fables, and ^bexercise thyself rather unto godliness.

8 For ^c'bodily exercise profiteth ^dlittle: ^ebut godliness is profitable unto all things, ^fhaving promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 This is a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptance.

10 For therefore ^gwe both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, ^hwho is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.

11 These things command and teach.

12 Let no man despise thy youth; but ⁱbe thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.

14 ^jNeglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee ^kby prophecy, ^lwith the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear ^mto all.

16 ⁿTake heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both ^osave thyself, and them that hear thee.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Rules to be observed in reproving. 3 Of widows. 17 Of elders. 23 A precept for Timothy's health.

REBUKE ^anot an elder, but in- treat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren;

2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

3 Honour widows that are widows indeed.

4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew ^bpiety at home, and ^cto requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 ^dNow she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and ^econtinueth in supplications and prayers ^f'night and day.

6 ^gBut she that liveth ^hin pleasure is dead while she liveth.

A.D. 65.

^a 2 Tim. 2. 16.
Tit. 1. 14.

^b Heb. 5. 14.
^c Is. 58. 7.
Gal. 6. 10.

2 or, kindred.

^d 2 Tim. 3. 5.
Tit. 1. 16.

^e 1 Cor. 8. 3.
Col. 2. 23.

^f Mat. 18. 17.
^g or, for a little time.

^h or, chosen.

ⁱ Ps. 37. 4.
Rom. 8. 28.

^j 1 Cor. 4. 11.
^k Acts 16. 16.

^l Heb. 13. 2.
1 Pet. 4. 9.

^m Gen. 18. 4.
ⁿ Ps. 35. 6.

^o Tit. 2. 7.
1 Pet. 5. 3.

^p 2 Thes. 3. 11.

^q 2 Tim. 1. 6.

^r ch. 1. 18.

^s Acts 6. 6.
ch. 5. 22.

2 Tim. 1. 6.

^t 1 Cor. 7. 9.

^u Tit. 2. 8.

^v Gr. for their railing.

^w or, in all things.

^x Acts 20. 23.

^y Ezek. 33. 9.

^z ver. 3. 5.

^{aa} Rom. 12. 3.

^{ab} Lev. 19. 32.

^{ac} Acts 23. 10.

^{ad} Deut. 25. 4.

^{ae} 1 Cor. 9. 9.

^{af} Lev. 19. 13.

^{ag} Deut. 24. 14.

^{ah} Mat. 10. 10.

^{ai} Luke 10. 7.

^{aj} or, under.

^{ak} Deut. 19. 15.

^{al} or, kindness.

^{am} Gen. 45. 10.

^{an} Mat. 15. 4.

^{ao} Eph. 6. 1, 2.

^{ap} Gal. 2. 11.

^{aq} Tit. 1. 13.

^{ar} Deut. 13. 11.

^{as} ch. 6. 13.

^{at} 2 Tim. 2. 14.

^{au} 1 Cor. 7. 32.

^{av} Luke 2. 37.

^{aw} & 18. 1.

^{ax} or, without prejudice.

^{ay} Acts 26. 7.

^{az} James 5. 5.

^{ba} or, delicately.

^{bb} Acts 6. 6.

^{bc} & 13. 3.

^{bd} ch. 4. 14.

^{be} 2 Tim. 1. 6.

7 And these things give in charge that they may be blameless.

8 But if any provide not for own, ^cand specially for those of own ^dhouse, ^ehe hath denied faith, ^fand is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not a widow be ^gtaken in the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of a man,

10 Well reported of for good works if she have brought up children; if she have ^hlodged strangers, if she have ⁱwashed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wanton against Christ, they will marry;

12 Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

13 ^jAnd withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.

14 ^kI will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, govern the house, ^lgive none occasion to the adversary ^mto speak reproachfully.

15 For some are already turned aside after Sā'tān.

16 If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve ⁿthem that are widows indeed.

17 ^oLet the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, ^pThou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, ^qThe labourer is worthy of his reward.

19 Against an elder receive not accusation, but ^rbefore two or three witnesses.

20 ^sThem that sin rebuke before all, ^tthat others also may fear.

21 ^uI charge thee before God, and the Lord Jē'sūs Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things ^vwithout preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.

22 ^wLay hands suddenly on

man, "neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.
23 Drink no longer water, but use little wine ⁶ for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.
24 "Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.
25 Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

CHAPTER 6.

The duty of servants. 6 Godliness is great gain, 10 and love of money the root of all evil. 11 What Timothy is to fly, and what to follow.

1 ¹ET as many ^mservants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, "that be the name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are brethren; but rather do them service, because they are ⁴faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort.

3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent "not to wholesome words, ⁿin the words of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, "and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;

4 He is ⁵proud, "knowing nothing, "doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmises,

5 ⁶Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, "supposing that gain is godliness: "from such withdraw thyself.
6 But ^mgodliness with contentment is great gain.

7 For "we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

8 And "having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

9 But "they that will be rich fall into temptation "and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

10 "For the love of money is the

A.D. 65.

^a 2 John 11.
² or, been seduced.
^b Ps. 104. 15.
^c 2 Tim. 2. 22.
^d Deut. 33. 1.
^e Gal. 5. 19.

^f 1 Cor. 9. 25.

^g Phil. 3. 12.

^h Heb. 13. 23.

ⁱ ch. 5. 21.

^j 1 Sam. 2. 6.

^k Rev. 1. 5.

^l Eph. 6. 5.

^m Col. 3. 22.

ⁿ Tit. 2. 9.

^o 1 Pet. 2. 13.

^p or, profession.

^q Is. 52. 5.

^r Rom. 2. 24.

^s Tit. 2. 5, 8.

^t Phil. 1. 6.

^u Col. 4. 1.

^v ch. 1. 11, 17.

^w Rev. 17. 14.

^x & 19. 16.

^y or, believing.

^z ch. 1. 17.

^{aa} John 6. 46.

^{ab} 2 Tim. 1. 13.

^{ac} Tit. 1. 9.

^{ad} Eph. 3. 21.

^{ae} Tit. 1. 1.

^{af} or, a fool.

^{ag} 1 Cor. 8. 2.

^{ah} or, sick.

^{ai} Luke 12. 21.

^{aj} or, uncertainty of riches.

^{ak} Prov. 23. 5.

^{al} 1 Thes. 1. 9.

^{am} Acts 14. 17.

^{an} James 2. 5.

^{ao} or, Gallings one of another.

^{ap} 1 Cor. 11. 16.

^{aq} ch. 1. 6.

^{ar} Rom. 12. 13.

^{as} or, sociable.

^{at} Gal. 6. 6.

^{au} Tit. 1. 11.

^{av} 2 Pet. 2. 3.

^{aw} Mat. 6. 20.

^{ax} Rom. 16. 17.

^{ay} Ps. 37. 16.

^{az} Prov. 15. 16.

^{ba} Heb. 13. 5.

^{bb} ver. 12.

^{bc} Job 1. 21.

^{bd} Ps. 49. 17.

^{be} 2 Tim. 1. 14.

^{bf} Tit. 1. 14.

^{bg} Gen. 28. 20.

^{bh} Heb. 13. 5.

^{bi} Prov. 15. 27.

^{bj} Mat. 13. 22.

^{bk} 2 Tim. 2. 18.

^{bl} ch. 3. 7.

^{bm} ch. 1. 19.

^{bn} Ex. 23. 8.

root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have ²erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

11 "But thou, ^dO man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

12 "Fight the good fight of faith, ^glay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, ^hand hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

13 "I give thee charge in the sight of God, ^kwho quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jē'-sūs, 'who before Pōn'-tiūs Pi'-lāte witnessed a good ³confession;

14 That thou keep *this* commandment without spot, unrebukeable, ^ountil the appearing of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ:

15 Which in his times he shall shew, *who is* ^vthe blessed and only Potentate, ^wthe King of kings, and Lord of lords;

16 "Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; 'whom no man hath seen, nor can see: ^zto whom *be* honour and power everlasting. Ā'-mēn.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high-minded, ^anor trust in ^buncertain riches, but in ^cthe living God, ^dwho giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that ^ethey be rich in good works, ^fready to distribute, ^gh willing to communicate;

19 ^hLaying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may ⁱlay hold on eternal life.

20 O Tīm'-ō-thŷ, ^jkeep that which is committed to thy trust, ^kavoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

21 Which some professing ^lhave erred concerning the faith. Grace *be* with thee. Ā'-mēn.

^q The first to Tīm'-ō-thŷ was written from Lā-ōd-i-cē'-ā, which is the chiefest city of Phryg'-i-ā Pā-cā-ti-ā'-nā.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAÛL THE APOSTLE TO TĪM'-Ō-THŸ.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Paul's love to Timothy. 6 He exhorteth him to stir up the gift of God which was in him, &c.*

PAÛL, 'an apostle of Jē'-šūs Christ by the will of God, according to ^dthe promise of life which is in Christ Jē'-šūs,

2 'To Tīm'-ō-thŸ, *my* dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jē'-šūs our Lord.

3 'I thank God, ^mwhom I serve from *my* forefathers with pure conscience, that ^pwithout ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;

4 'Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy;

5 When I call to remembrance 'the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lō'-is, and ^zthy mother Eū-nī'-cē; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance 'that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.

7 For ^bGod hath not given us the spirit of fear; 'but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

8 ^dBe not thou therefore ashamed of ^gthe testimony of our Lord, nor of me ^ahis prisoner: 'but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;

9 ^kWho hath saved us, and ^lcalled us with an holy calling, ^mnot according to our works, but ⁿaccording to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jē'-šūs ^pbefore the world began,

10 But 'is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jē'-šūs Christ, 'who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:

11 ^{*}Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the ġēn'-tilēs.

12 ^zFor the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I

A.D. 66.

^a 1 Pet. 4. 19.

² or, *trusted.*

^b 1 Tim. 6. 20.

^c 2 Cor. 1. 1.

^d Eph. 3. 6.

^e Tit. 1. 2.

^f Tit. 1. 9.

^g Rev. 2. 25.

^h Rom. 2. 20.

ⁱ 1 Tim. 6. 3.

^j ch. 2. 2.

^k 1 Tim. 1. 2.

^l 1 Tim. 1. 14.

^m Rom. 1. 8.

ⁿ Eph. 1. 16.

^o Acts 22. 3.

^p Rom. 8. 11.

^q Acts 19. 10.

^r 1 Thes. 1. 2.

^s ch. 4. 9, 21.

^t Mat. 5. 7.

^u Philem. 7.

^v 1 Tim. 1. 5.

^w Acts 28. 20.

^x Acts 16. 1.

^y 2 Thes. 1. 10.

^z 1 Tim. 4. 14.

^a Heb. 6. 10.

^b Rom. 8. 15.

^c Luke 24. 49.

^d Acts 1. 8.

^e Rom. 1. 16.

^f 1 Tim. 1. 2.

^g Eph. 6. 10.

^h 1 Tim. 2. 6.

ⁱ Rev. 1. 2.

^j Eph. 3. 1.

^k Col. 1. 24.

^l or, *by.*

^m 1 Tim. 1. 1.

ⁿ Heb. 3. 1.

^o Rom. 3. 20.

^p Rom. 8. 28.

^q 1 Tim. 1. 18.

^r Rom. 16. 25.

^s 1 Cor. 9. 25.

^t Eph. 1. 9.

^u 1 Cor. 15. 54.

^v 1 Cor. 9. 25.

^w Acts 9. 15.

^x Eph. 3. 7, 8.

^y 1 Tim. 2. 7.

^z or, *The husbandman, labouring first, must be partaker of the fruits.*

^a Eph. 3. 1.

am not ashamed: 'for I know who I have ^abelieved, and am persuaded that he is able to ^bkeep that which I have committed unto him again that day.

13 'Hold fast ^cthe form of ^dsound words, ^ewhich thou hast heard me, ^fin faith and love which is Christ Jē'-šūs.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost ^gwhich dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that ^hthey which are in Ā'-sā be turned away from me; of whom are Phġēl'-lūs and Hēr-mōġ'-ē-nēs.

16 The Lord ⁱgive mercy unto the house of Ō-nēs-iph'-ō-rūs; 'for he refreshed me, and was not ashamed of ^jmy chain:

17 But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found me.

18 The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord ^kthat day: and in how many things he ^lministered unto me at Ephē'sūs, thou knowest very well.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *An exhortation to constancy and perseverance. 19 The foundation of the Lord is sure.*

THOU therefore, 'my son, ^abe strong in the grace that is in Christ Jē'-šūs.

2 And the things that thou hast heard of me ^bamong many weaknesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

3 Thou therefore endure hardness ^cas a good soldier of Jē'-šūs Christ.

4 'No man that warreth entangle himself with the affairs of *this* life, that he may please him who has chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And 'if a man also strive for masteries, *yet* is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

6 'The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruit.

7 Consider what I say; and ^athe Lord give thee understanding in all things.

8 Remember that Jē'-sūs Christ ^aof
the seed of Dā'-vid ^bwas raised from
the dead ^caccording to my gospel:
9 ^dWherein I suffer trouble, as an
evil doer, ^eeven unto bonds; ^fbut the
word of God is not bound.
10 Therefore ^gI endure all things
for the elect's sakes, ^hthat they
may also obtain the salvation which
is in Christ Jē'-sūs with eternal
glory.
11 It is a faithful saying: For ⁱif
we be dead with him, we shall also
live with him:
12 ^jIf we suffer, we shall also reign
with him: ^kif we deny him, he also
will deny us:
13 ^lIf we believe not, yet he
abideth faithful: ^mhe cannot deny
himself.
14 Of these things put them in re-
membrance, ⁿcharging them before
the Lord that they strive not about
words to no profit, ^obut to the sub-
verting of the hearers.
15 Study to shew thyself approved
unto God, a workman that needeth
not to be ashamed, rightly dividing
the word of truth.
16 But ^pshun profane and vain
babblings: for they will increase
unto more ungodliness.
17 And their word will eat as doth
a canker: of whom is Hŷ-mē-nā'-ūs
and Phī-lē-tūs;
18 Who concerning the truth have
erred, ^qsaying that the resurrection
is past already; and overthrow the
faith of some.
19 Nevertheless ^rthe foundation of
God standeth ^ssure, having this seal,
The Lord ^tknoweth them that are
his. And, Let every one that
ameth the name of Christ depart
from iniquity.
20 But in a great house there are
not only vessels of gold and of
silver, but also of wood and of
earth; ^uand some to honour, and
some to dishonour.
21 ^vIf a man therefore purge him-
self from these, he shall be a vessel
unto honour, sanctified, and meet
for the master's use, and ^wprepared
unto every good work.
22 Flee also youthful lusts: but
pursue righteousness, faith, charity,
peace, with them that ^xcall on the
Lord ^yout of a pure heart.
23 But ^zfoolish and unlearned ques-

A.D. 66.

^a Acts 2. 30.
Rom. 1. 3.
^b 1 Cor. 15. 1.
^c 4.
^d Rom. 2. 16.
^e Tit. 3. 2.
^f Acts 9. 16.
^g Eph. 3. 1.
^h Phil. 1. 7.
ⁱ Col. 4. 3.
^j Acts 28. 31.
^k Eph. 6. 19.
^l Phil. 1. 13.
^m Tit. 1. 9.
ⁿ or, for-
bearing.
^o Gal. 6. 1.
^p 1 Tim. 6. 11.
^q 1 Pet. 3. 15.
^r Eph. 3. 13.
^s Acts 8. 22.
^t 2 Cor. 1. 6.
^u 1 Tim. 2. 4.
^v Tit. 1. 1.
^w Gr. awake.
^x Rom. 6. 5, 8.
^y 1 Tim. 3. 7.
^z Gr. taken
alive.
^a Rom. 8. 17.
^b 1 Pet. 4. 13.
^c Mat. 10. 33.
^d Mark 8. 38.
^e Luke 12. 9.
^f Rom. 3. 3.
^g Num. 23. 19.
^h 1 Tim. 4. 1.
ⁱ Phil. 2. 21.
^j 1 Tim. 5. 21.
^k 2 Pet. 2. 3.
^l Jude 16.
^m 1 Tim. 6. 4.
ⁿ 1 Tim. 1. 20.
^o 2 Pet. 2. 12.
^p Rom. 1. 30.
^q Rom. 1. 31.
^r Rom. 1. 31.
^s or, make-
bates.
^t 2 Pet. 3. 3.
^u 2 Pet. 2. 10.
^v 1 Tim. 4. 7.
^w Tit. 1. 14.
^x Phil. 3. 19.
^y 2 Pet. 2. 13.
^z 2 Tim. 5. 8.
^a Tit. 1. 16.
^b 1 Tim. 6. 5.
^c or,
gangrene.
^d Mat. 23. 14.
^e Tit. 1. 11.
^f 1 Cor. 15. 12.
^g 1 Tim. 2. 4.
^h Mat. 24. 24.
ⁱ Rom. 8. 35.
^j or, steady.
^k Ex. 7. 11.
^l Nah. 1. 7.
^m John 10. 14.
ⁿ 1 Tim. 6. 5.
^o or, of no
judgment.
^p Rom. 1. 28.
^q Tit. 1. 16.
^r Ex. 7. 12.
^s Rom. 9. 21.
^t Phil. 2. 22.
^u or, thou
hast been
a diligent
follower of.
^v Is. 52. 11.
^w Tit. 3. 1.
^x Acts 13. 45.
^y Acts 14. 2.
^z Acts 14. 19.
^a Ps. 34. 19.
^b 2 Cor. 1. 10.
^c Acts 9. 14.
^d 1 Cor. 1. 2.
^e Ps. 34. 19.
^f Mat. 16. 24.
^g 1 Thes. 3. 3.
^h 1 Tim. 1. 5.
ⁱ 1 Tim. 1. 4.

tions avoid, knowing that they do
gender strifes.

24 And ^athe servant of the Lord
must not strive; but be gentle unto
all men, ^bapt to teach, ^cpatient,

25 ^dIn meekness instructing those
that oppose themselves; ^eif God
peradventure will give them re-
pentance ^fto the acknowledging of
the truth;

26 And ^gthat they may ^hrecover
themselves ⁱout of the snare of the
devil, who are ^jtaken captive by
him at his will.

CHAPTER 3.

1 He foretelleth the wickedness of the last days,
6 and describeth the enemies of the truth.

THIS know also, that ^ain the last
days perilous times shall come.

2 For men shall be ^blovers of their
own selves, ^ccovetous, ^dboasters,
^eproud, ^fblasphemers, ^gdisobedient
to parents, unthankful, unholy,

3 ^hWithout natural affection, ⁱtruce-
breakers, ^jfalse accusers, ^kinconti-
nent, fierce, despisers of those that
are good,

4 ^lTraitors, heady, highminded,
^mlovers of pleasures more than lovers
of God;

5 Having a form of godliness, but
ⁿdenying the power thereof: ^ofrom
such turn away.

6 For ^pof this sort are they which
creep into houses, and lead captive
silly women laden with sins, led
away with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able ^qto
come to the knowledge of the truth.

8 ^rNow as Jān'-nēs and Jām'-brēs
withstood Mō'-sēs, so do these also
resist the truth: ^smen of corrupt
minds, ^treprobate concerning the
faith.

9 But they shall proceed no fur-
ther: for their folly shall be manifest
unto all men, ^uas their's also was.

10 ^vBut ^wthou hast fully known
my doctrine, manner of life, pur-
pose, faith, longsuffering, charity,
patience,

11 Persecutions, afflictions, which
came unto me ^xat An'-ti-ōch, ^yat
Ī-cō'-ni-ūm, ^zat Lŷs'-trä; what per-
secutions I endured: but ^aout of
them all the Lord delivered me.

12 Yea, and ^ball that will live
godly in Christ Jē'-sūs shall suffer
persecution.

13 "But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But "continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned *them*;

15 And that from a child thou hast known "the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jē'-sūs.

16 "All scripture is given by inspiration of God, "and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

17 "That the man of God may be perfect, "throughly furnished unto all good works.

CHAPTER 4.

1 His solemn charge to Timothy. 6 The nearness of his death. 9 Directions to Timothy.

I "CHARGE thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, "who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;

2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, "rebuke, "exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

3 "For the time will come when they will not endure "sound doctrine; "but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

4 And they shall turn away *their* ears from the truth, and "shall be turned unto fables.

5 But watch thou in all things, "endure afflictions, do the work of "an evangelist, "make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For "I am now ready to be offered, and the time of "my departure is at hand.

7 "I have fought a good fight, I have finished *my* course, I have kept the faith:

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me "a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me "at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

A.D. 66.

^a 2 Thes. 2. 11.

¹ Tim. 4. 1.

^b Col. 4. 14.

^c ch. 1. 13.

^d 1 John 2. 15.

^e ch. 1. 15.

^f Col. 4. 14.

^g Philem. 24.

^h John 5. 39.

ⁱ Acts 12. 25.

^j Col. 4. 10.

^k Acts 20. 4.

^l Eph. 6. 12.

^m 2 Pet. 1. 20.

ⁿ Rom. 15. 4.

^o 1 Tim. 6. 11.

^p 2 or, perfected.

^q ch. 2. 21.

^r Acts 19. 33.

^s 2 Sam. 3. 39.

^t Ps. 28. 4.

^u 3 or, our preachings.

^v 1 Tim. 5. 21.

^w & 6. 13.

^x Acts 7. 60.

^y Acts 10. 42.

^z Mat. 10. 19.

^{aa} Acts 23. 11.

^{ab} 1 Tim. 5. 20.

^{ac} Tit. 1. 13.

^{ad} Acts 9. 15.

^{ae} Eph. 3. 8.

^{af} 1 Tim. 4. 13.

^{ag} ch. 3. 1.

^{ah} Ps. 22. 21.

^{ai} 2 Pet. 2. 9.

^{aj} 1 Tim. 1. 10.

^{ak} ch. 3. 6.

^{al} Ps. 121. 7.

^{am} Rom. 11. 36.

^{an} Gal. 1. 5.

^{ao} Heb. 13. 21.

^{ap} 1 Tim. 1. 4.

^{aq} Acts 18. 2.

^{ar} Rom. 16. 3.

^{as} ch. 1. 8.

^{at} Acts 21. 8.

^{au} or, *fulfill*.

^{av} Rom. 15. 19.

^{aw} Col. 1. 25.

^{ax} Acts 19. 22.

^{ay} Rom. 16. 23.

^{az} Acts 20. 4.

^{ba} Phil. 2. 17.

^{bb} Phil. 1. 23.

^{bc} 2 Pet. 1. 14.

^{bd} ver. 9.

^{be} Phil. 3. 14.

^{bf} Heb. 12. 1.

^{bg} Gal. 6. 18.

^{bh} Philem. 25.

^{bi} James 1. 12.

^{bj} 1 Pet. 5. 4.

^{bk} ch. 1. 12.

^{bl} Gr. *Cæsar*

^{bm} Nero, or,

^{bn} the emperor Nero.

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10 For "Dē'-mās hath forsaken me, "having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thēss-ā-lō-cā; Crēs'-cēns to Gā-lā'-tiā, Ty'-unto Dāl-mā'-tiā.

11 "Only "Lūke is with me. "Tā-Mārk, and bring him with thee, for he is profitable to me for ministry.

12 And "Tych'-i-cūs have I sent to Eph'-ē-sūs.

13 The cloke that I left at Trōis with Cār'-pūs, when thou comest bring *with thee*, and the books, especially the parchments.

14 "Āl-ēx-ān-dēr the copper-smith did me much evil: "the Lord reward him according to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; he hath greatly withstood "my words.

16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all *men* forsook me: "pray God that it may not be laid unto their charge.

17 "Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me, "that by me the preaching might be fully known, and *that* all Gēn'-tīlēs might hear: and I was delivered "out of the mouth of lion.

18 "And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve *me* unto his heavenly kingdom: "to whom be glory for ever. Ā'-mēn.

19 Salute "Pris'-cā and Ā-quīla and the household of Ō-nēs-iph-rūs.

20 "Ē-rās'-tūs abode at Cōr'-in-thū "Trōph'-i-mūs have I left at Mī-lē'-tūm sick.

21 "Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eū-b-ī-lūs greeteth thee, and Pū'-dēs, and "Lī'-nūs, and Clā-dī-ā, and all the brethren.

22 "The Lord Jē'-sūs Christ be with thy spirit. Grace be with you. Ā'-mēn.

¶ The second *epistle* unto Ti-mōth'-ē-sūs, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Eph'-ē-si, was written from Rōme, when Pāul was brought before "Nē'-rō the second time.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO TĪ-TŪS.

CHAPTER 1.

Qualifications of ministers. 10 Of evil teachers.

PAUL, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jē-sūs Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness;

2¹ In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour;

4 To Tī-tūs, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jē-sūs Christ our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in Crète, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

6 If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;

8 But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9 Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

12 One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Crē-tians are always liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

A. D. 65.

* 2 Cor. 13. 10.

* ch. 2. 2

* 1 Tim. 1. 4

* Is. 29. 13.

* 2 Tim. 2. 25.

† Luke 11. 39.

* 1 Tim. 3. 16.

* Rom. 14. 23.

2 or, For.

* 2 Tim. 1. 1.

* Num. 23. 19.

* Rom. 16. 25.

* 2 Tim. 1. 10.

* 2 Tim. 3. 5.

* 1 Thea. 2. 4.

* Rom. 1. 29.

* 2 Tim. 3. 8.

3 or,

void of judgment.

* 2 Cor. 2. 13.

* Eph. 1. 2.

* 1 Tim. 1. 2.

* 1 Tim. 1. 10.

4 or,

vigilant.

* 1 Cor. 11. 34.

5 or, left undone.

6 or, holy women.

7 or, make-bates.

2 Tim. 3. 3.

* 1 Tim. 3. 2.

* 1 Tim. 3. 4.

8 or, wise.

* Mat. 24. 45.

* Lev. 10. 9.

Eph. 5. 18.

* 1 Cor. 14. 34.

Eph. 5. 22.

Col. 3. 18.

* Rom. 2. 24.

* 1 Tim. 3. 2.

9 or, good things.

2 or,

discreet.

* 1 Tim. 4. 12.

3 or, in teaching.

* 1 Tim. 1. 10.

† Eph. 6. 24.

* 1 Tim. 6. 3.

* Neh. 5. 9.

* 1 Tim. 1. 6.

* Acts 15. 1.

* Eph. 6. 5.

* Mat. 23. 14.

* Eph. 5. 24.

4 or, pain-saying.

* 1 Tim. 6. 5.

* Acts 17. 28.

* Mat. 5. 16.

* Rom. 5. 15.

5 or, that bringeth salvation to all men, hath appeared.

13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

14 Not giving heed to Jēw-ish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

15 Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

16 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

CHAPTER 2.

Directions to Titus for doctrine and life.

BUT speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:

2 That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.

3 The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

5 To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded.

7 In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,

8 Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things; not answering again;

10 Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

11 For the grace of God that

bringeth salvation ^a hath appeared unto all men,

12 Teaching us ^c that, denying ungodliness ^d and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

13 ^a Looking for that blessed ^b hope, and the glorious ^k appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jē'-sūs Christ;

14 ^m Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, ^e and purify unto himself ^p a peculiar people, ^g zealous of good works.

15 These things speak, and ^e exhort, and rebuke with all authority. ⁿ Let no man despise thee.

CHAPTER 3.

¹ Titus is yet further directed by Paul, both concerning the things he should teach, and not teach.
¹⁰ The rejection of obstinate hereticks.

PUT them in mind ^a to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, ^b to be ready to every good work,

2 ^d To speak evil of no man, ^e to be no brawlers, *but* ^f gentle, shewing all ^g meekness unto all men.

3 For ^k we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, *and* hating one another.

4 But after that ⁱ the kindness and ^m love of ⁿ God our Saviour toward man appeared,

5 ^o Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by ^p the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

A.D. 65.

^a Luke 3. 6.
^b Ezek. 36. 25.
Joel 2. 28.
^c Gr. *richly*.
^d Luke 1. 75.
Rom. 6. 19.
^e 1 Pet. 4. 2.
^f Rom. 3. 24.
Gal. 2. 16.
^g Rom. 8. 23.
^h ch. 1. 2.
ⁱ 1 Cor. 1. 7.
^j Acts 24. 15.
^k Col. 3. 4.
^l 1 Tim. 1. 15.
^m Gal. 1. 4.
ⁿ ch. 2. 14.

^o Heb. 9. 14.
^p Ex. 15. 16.
^q Eph. 2. 10.
^r 1 Tim. 1. 4.

^s 2 Tim. 4. 2.
^t 2 Tim. 2. 14.
^u 1 Tim. 4. 12.
^v 2 Cor. 13. 2.
^w Mat. 18. 17.

^x Rom. 13. 1.
^y 1 Pet. 2. 13.
^z Acts 13. 46.
^a Col. 1. 10.
^b 2 Tim. 2. 21.
Heb. 13. 21.
^c Acts 20. 4.
^d Eph. 4. 31.
^e 2 Tim. 2. 24.
^f Phil. 4. 5.
^g Eph. 4. 12.
Col. 3. 2.
^h 1 Cor. 6. 11.
ⁱ Eph. 2. 1.
^j 1 Pet. 4. 3.
^k Acts 18. 24.

^l ver. 8.
^m ch. 2. 11.
ⁿ 3 or, *pro-fess honest trades*.
^o 4 or, *pity*.
^p 1 Tim. 2. 3.
^q Rom. 15. 23.
Phil. 1. 11.
^r Rom. 3. 20.
Gal. 2. 16.
Eph. 2. 4.
^s 2 Tim. 1. 9.
^t John 3. 2.
^u 1 Pet. 3. 21.

6 ^b Which he shed on us ^a abundantly through Jē'-sūs Christ our Saviour;

7 ^c That being justified by ^d grace, ^e we should be made holy ^f according to the hope of eternal life.

8 ⁱ This is a faithful saying, these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful ^j to maintain good works. The things are good and profitable unto men.

9 But ^k avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; ^l for these are unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is an heretick ^m after the first and second admonition ⁿ reject;

11 Knowing that he that is such has subverted, and sinneth, ^o being condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Ä'r-tē-mo unto thee, or ^p Tych'-i-cūs, be diligent to come unto me to Ni-cō-polis: for I have determined there ^q to winter.

13 Bring Zē'-nās the lawyer unto ^r Ä'-pōl'-lōs on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting to them.

14 And let our's also learn ^s to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they be ^t not unfruitful.

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us ^u with the faith. Grace be with you ^v Ä'-mēn.

^w It was written to Ty'-tüs, ordained the bishop of the church of the Crē'-ti-āns, to Ni-cōp'-ō-lis of Mæc'-ē-dō'-ni-ä.

THE EPISTLE OF PAÛL TO PHĪ-LĒ'-MŌN.

¹ He rejoiceth to hear of the faith and love of Philemon. ⁹ He intreateth forgiveness for Onesimus.

PAÛL, ^a a prisoner of Jē'-sūs Christ, and Tim'-ō-thy ^b our brother, unto Phī-lē'-mōn our dearly beloved, ^c and fellowlabourer,

2 And to our beloved Äpph'-i-ä, and Ä'r-chip'-pūs ^d our fellowsoldier, and to ^e the church in thy house:

3 ^f Grace to you, and peace, from

A.D. 64.

^a Eph. 1. 16.
^b 1 Thes. 1. 2.
^c 2 Thes. 1. 3.
^d ver. 9.
^e Eph. 3. 1.
^f 4. 1.
^g 2 Tim. 1. 8.
^h Eph. 1. 15.
ⁱ Col. 1. 4.
^j Phil. 2. 25.
^k Col. 4. 17.
^l Phil. 2. 25.
^m Phil. 1. 9, 11.
ⁿ Rom. 16. 5.
^o 1 Cor. 16. 19.
^p Eph. 1. 2.

God our Father and the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ.

4 ^a I thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers

5 ^b Hearing of thy love and faith which thou hast toward the Lord Jē'-sūs, and toward all saints;

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual ^c by thy acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jē'-sūs.

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints ^b are refreshed by thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, ^d though I might be so much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient,

9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul the aged, ^e and now also a prisoner of Jē'-sūs Christ.

10 I beseech thee for my son 'Ō-sūs-i-mūs, ^f whom I have begotten in my bonds:

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:

12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels:

13 Whom I would have retained with me, ^g that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; ^h that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever;

16 Not now as a servant, but above servant, ⁱ a brother beloved, spe-

A.D. 64.

^a Col. 3. 22.^b ver. 20.^c 2 Cor. 7. 13.^d Tim. 1. 16.^e 2 Cor. 8. 23.^f 1 Thes. 2. 6.^g ver. 1.^h Col. 4. 9.ⁱ 1 Cor. 4. 15.

Gal. 4. 19.

^k ver. 7.^l 2 Cor. 7. 16.^m 1 Cor. 16.ⁿ Phil. 2. 30.^o Phil. 1. 25.^p 2. 34.^q 2 Cor. 1. 11.^r Col. 1. 7.^s 4. 12.^t 2 Cor. 9. 7.^u Acts 12. 12.^v 25.^w Acts 19. 29.^x 27. 2.^y Col. 4. 10.^z Col. 4. 14.^{aa} 2 Tim. 4. 11.^{ab} So Gen. 45.^{ac} 5. 8.^{ad} 2 Tim. 4. 22.^{ae} Gal. 2. 8.^{af} 1 Tim. 6. 2.

cially to me, but how much more unto thee, ^a both in the flesh, and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore ^a a partner, receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee ought, put that on mine account;

19 I Paul have written it with mine own hand, I will repay it: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: ^a refresh my bowels in the Lord.

21 ^a Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for ^a I trust that ^a through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee ^a Ēp'-ā-phrās, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jē'-sūs;

24 ^a Mār'-cūs, ^a Ār-is-tār'-chūs, ^a Dē'-mās, ^a Lū'-cās, my fellowlabourers.

25 ^a The grace of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ be with your spirit. Ā'-mēn.

^a Written from Rōme to Phī-lē'-mon, by Ō-nēs'-i-mūs a servant.

THE EPISTLE OF PAŪL THE APOSTLE TO THE HĒ'-BRĒWS.

CHAPTER 1.

Christ is preferred above the angels, both in person and office.

1 GOD, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,

2 Hath ^a in these last days ^a spoken unto us by his Son, ^a whom he hath appointed heir of all things, ^a by whom also he made the worlds;

3 ^a Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and ^a upholding all things by the word of his power, ^a when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

4 Being made so much better than the angels, as ^a he hath by inherit-

A.D. 64.

^a Ps. 2. 7.^b Acts 13. 33.^c Num. 12. 6.^d 2 Sam. 7. 14.^e Deut. 4. 30.^f Gal. 4. 4.^g John 1. 17.^h Job. 2. 3.ⁱ Ps. 2. 3.^j Mat. 21. 33.^k or, When he bringeth us again.^l John 1. 3.^m 1 Cor. 8. 6.ⁿ Rom. 8. 29.^o Deut. 32.^p LXX.^q John 1. 14.^r Col. 1. 15.^s Gr. unto.^t Ps. 104. 4.^u John 1. 4.^v Rev. 4. 11.^w ch. 7. 27.^x Ps. 45. 6. 7.^y Eph. 1. 20.^z Gr. rightness, or, straightness.^{aa} Eph. 1. 21.

ance obtained a more excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, ^a Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, ^a I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

6 ^a And again, when he bringeth in ^a the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, ^a And let all the angels of God worship him.

7 And ^a of the angels he saith, ^a Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

8 But unto the Son he saith, ^a Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of ^a righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness,

and hated iniquity; therefore God, *even* thy God, ^b hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

10 And, ^d Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:

11 ^e They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment;

12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, ^e Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool?

14 ^f Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be ^g heirs of salvation?

CHAPTER 2.

1 Obedience enjoined to Christ Jesus, 5 who vouchsafed to take our nature upon him, &c.

THEREFORE we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should ^h let them slip.

2 For if the word ^a spoken by angels was stedfast, and ^c every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;

3 ^d How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; ^e which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was ^f confirmed unto us by them that heard him;

4 ^g God also bearing them witness, ^h both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and ⁱ gifts of the Holy Ghost, ^m according to his own will?

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection ⁿ the world to come, whereof we speak.

6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, ^p What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him ^q a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 ^r Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing *that is* not put under

A.D. 64.

^a 1 Cor. 15. 25.
^b Is. 61. 1.
^c Acts 4. 27.
^d Phil. 2. 7.
^e Ps. 102. 25.
^f 2 or, by.
^g Acts 2. 33.

^h John 3. 16.
ⁱ Rom. 5. 18.
^j 2 Cor. 5. 15.
^k 1 Tim. 2. 6.
^l 1 John 2. 2.
^m Rev. 5. 9.
ⁿ 7 Is. 34. 4.
^o 2 Pet. 3. 7.
^p Rev. 21. 1.
^q Luke 24. 46.
^r Rom. 11. 36.
^s Acts 3. 15.
^t & 5. 31.
^u Luke 13. 32.
^v ch. 10. 10.
^w Acts 17. 26.
^x Ps. 110. 1.
^y Luke 20. 42.
^z Mat. 28. 10.
^{aa} John 20. 17.
^{ab} Ps. 22. 22.
^{ac} Ps. 103. 20.
^{ad} Mat. 18. 10.

^{ae} Rom. 8. 17.
^{af} Ps. 18. 2.
^{ag} Is. 12. 2.
^{ah} Is. 8. 18.
^{ai} John 10. 29.

^{aj} John 1. 14.
^{ak} Rom. 8. 3.
^{al} Phil. 2. 7.
^{am} 1 Cor. 15. 54.
^{an} Col. 2. 15.
^{ao} Gr. run out as leaking vessels.
^{ap} Deut. 33. 2.
^{aq} Acts 7. 53.
^{ar} Luke 1. 74.
^{as} 2 Tim. 1. 7.
^{at} Num. 15. 30.
^{au} Deut. 4. 3.

^{av} Gr. he taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold.
^{aw} ch. 10. 28.
^{ax} Mat. 4. 17.
^{ay} Luke 1. 7.
^{az} Phil. 2. 7.
^{ba} ch. 4. 15.
^{bb} & 5. 1, 2.
^{bc} Mark 16. 20.
^{bd} Acts 2. 22.
^{be} or, distributions.
^{bf} 1 Cor. 12. 4.
^{bg} Eph. 1. 5, 9.

^{bh} ch. 4. 15.
^{bi} ch. 6. 5.
^{bj} 2 Pet. 3. 13.
^{bk} Job 7. 17.
^{bl} Ps. 8. 4.
^{bm} & 144. 3.
^{bn} or, little while inferior to.
^{bo} Rom. 1. 7.
^{bp} 1 Cor. 1. 2.
^{bq} Eph. 4. 1.
^{br} Phil. 3. 14.
^{bs} 2 Tim. 1. 11.
^{bt} 2 Pet. 1. 10.
^{bu} Rom. 15. 8.
^{bv} ch. 10. 21.
^{bw} Mat. 28. 18.
^{bx} 1 Cor. 15. 27.
^{by} Eph. 1. 22.
^{bz} Gr. made.
^{ca} Num. 12. 7.

him. But now ^c we see not yet things put under him.

9 But we see Jē'sūs, ^c who made a little lower than the angels ² for the suffering of death, ^c crowned with glory and honour; that he the grace of God should taste death ^f for every man.

10 ^a For it became him, ^a for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons to glory, to make ^b the captain of their salvation ^c perfect through sufferings.

11 For ^m both he that sanctified and they who are sanctified ⁿ are of one: for which cause ^p he is ashamed to call them brethren,

12 Saying, ^q I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, ^r I will put my trust in him. And again, ^s Behold I and the children ^t which God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, ^u also himself likewise took part of the same; ^v that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who ^w through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

16 For verily ^x he took not on the nature of angels; but he took ^y him the seed of A'brā'hām.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him ^z to be made like unto brethren, that he might be ^a a merciful and faithful high priest in things ^b pertaining to God, to reconcile us to God, to our reconciliation for the sins of people.

18 ^c For in that he himself has suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Christ is more worthy than Moses, 7 than the more to be regarded.

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of ^a the heavenly calling, consider ^b the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jē'sūs;

2 Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also ^c Mō'ses was faithful in all his house.

3 For this man was counted worthy

more glory than Mō'-sēs, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house.
 4 For every house is builded by some man; but he that built all things is God.
 5 And Mō'-sēs verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, for testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;
 6 But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoycing of the hope firm unto the end.
 7 Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, 'To day if ye will hear his voice,
 8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness:
 9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years.
 10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do not way err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.
 11 So I swear in my wrath, 'They shall not enter into my rest.)
 12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.
 13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.
 14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;
 15 While it is said, 'To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.
 16 For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Ē'-gŷpt by Mō'-sēs.
 17 But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, whose carcasses fell in the wilderness?
 18 And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?
 19 So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

CHAPTER 4.

The Christians' rest is attained by faith. 13 The power of God's word. 14 Of our great high priest. 16 We must go boldly to the throne of grace.

A.D. 64.

* ch. 12. 15.

† Zech. 6. 12.
Mat. 16. 13.

* Eph. 2. 10.
ch. 1. 2.

† ver. 2.

† Gr. the word of hearing.

* Ex. 14. 31.
Josh. 1. 2.

† Deut. 18. 15.

† or, because they were not united by faith to.

† ch. 3. 14.

† ch. 1. 2.

† Ps. 95. 11.
ch. 3. 11.

† 1 Cor. 3. 16.
Eph. 2. 21.

† 1 Tim. 3. 15.
1 Pet. 2. 5.

† Mat. 10. 22.
Rom. 5. 2.

† Col. 1. 23.
Acts 1. 16.

† Ps. 95. 7.
Gen. 2. 2.

† Ex. 20. 11.
ch. 3. 13.

† or, the gospel was first preached.

† Ps. 95. 7.

† Gr. If they shall enter.

† i.e. Josh. 10.

† or, keeping of a sabbath.

† ver. 6.

† or, disobedience.

† ver. 7.

† Is. 49. 2.
Jer. 29. 29.

† 2 Cor. 10. 4.
1 Pet. 1. 23.

† Prov. 5. 4.
Eph. 6. 17.

† Rev. 1. 16.
Num. 14. 2.

† 1 Cor. 14. 24.

† Ps. 33. 13.

† Num. 14. 22.
Ps. 106. 38.

† Job 38. 6.
Prov. 15. 11.

† Num. 14. 30.

† ch. 7. 26.

† ch. 10. 23.

† Is. 53. 3.

† Luke 22. 28.

LET us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.

3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, 'As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, 'And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

5 And in this place again, If they shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

7 Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in Dā'-vid, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, 'To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

8 For if Jē'-sūs had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

9 There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

12 For the word of God is 'quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discernor of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jē'-sūs the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.

15 For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was

in all points tempted like as we are, ^a yet without sin.

16 ^b Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Authority and honour of Christ's priesthood. 11 Negligence in the knowledge thereof reprov'd.

FOR every high priest taken from among men ^c is ordained for men in things pertaining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 Who ^c can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also is compassed with infirmity.

3 And ^m by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins.

4 ^p And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as ^a was Aa'-ron.

5 ^c So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, ^m Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another place, ^m Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Mël-chîs'-êd-êc.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had ^a offered up prayers and supplications ^b with strong crying and tears unto him ^c that was able to save him from death, and was heard ^c in that he feared;

8 ^c Though he were a Son, yet learned he ^b obedience by the things which he suffered;

9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 Called of God an high priest after the order of Mël-chîs'-êd-êc.

11 Of whom ^c we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are ^m dull of hearing.

12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of ^c milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk ^a is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is ^a a babe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to

A. D. 64.

² or, perfect,
1 Cor. 2. 6.
Eph. 4. 13.
Phil. 3. 15.
^a 2 Cor. 5. 22.
1 Pet. 2. 22.
1 John 3. 5.

³ or, of an habit,
or,
perfection.
Eph. 2. 18.

^c Is. 7. 15.
1 Cor. 2. 14.
d Phil. 3. 12-14.
ch. 5. 12.

⁴ or, the word of the beginning of Christ.
e ch. 8. 3.

f ch. 9. 14.
g Acts 19. 4, 5.

⁵ or, can reasonably bear with.
h Acts 8. 14-17.

i 19. 6.
j Acts 17. 31, 32.

k Acts 24. 25.
Rom. 2. 16.
l Acts 18. 21.

m 1 Cor. 4. 19.
n Lev. 4. 5.
o Mat. 12. 31, 32.

p ch. 10. 25.
2 Pet. 2. 20, 21.

1 John 5. 16.
q ch. 10. 32.
r 2 Chr. 28. 18.

s John 4. 10. & 6. 32.
t Eph. 2. 8.

u Gal. 3. 2. 5.
v Num. 16. 5.
w 1 Chr. 23. 13.

x John 8. 54.
y ch. 2. 5.

z Ps. 2. 7.
aa ch. 10. 29.

ab Ps. 110. 4.
ac Mat. 26. 39.

ad Mark 14. 36.
ae John 17. 1.

af Ps. 22. 1.
ag Mat. 27. 46.
ah Mark 15. 34.

ai Mat. 26. 53.
aj Mark 14. 36.

ak or, for.
al Ps. 65. 10.

am or, for his piety.
an Mat. 26. 37.

ao Mark 14. 33.
ap Luke 22. 43.
aq John 12. 27.

ar Is. 5. 6.
as ch. 3. 6.

at Phil. 2. 8.
au Prov. 14. 31.
av Mat. 10. 12 & 25. 40.

aw John 13. 20.
ax Rom. 3. 4.
ay 2 Thes. 1. 6, 7.

az John 16. 12 & 17. 13.

ba 1 Thes. 1. 3.

bb Mat. 13. 15.

bc Rom. 15. 25.

bd 2 Cor. 8. 4.

be 9. 1, 12.

bf 2 Tim. 1. 18.

bg 1 Cor. 3. 6, 14.

bh Col. 2. 2.

bi 1 Cor. 3. 1.

bj 8. hath no experience.

bk 1 Cor. 13. 11.

bl Eph. 4. 14.

bm 1 Pet. 2. 2.

bn ch. 10. 36.

them that are ^a of full age, even they who by reason ^a of use have their senses exercised ^c to discern between good and evil.

CHAPTER 6.

1 An exhortation to be steadfast in the faith seeing God is most sure in his promise.

THEREFORE ^d leaving ^c the principles of the doctrine of Christ let us go on unto perfection; laying again the foundation of repentance ^f from dead works, and faith toward God,

2 ^g Of the doctrine of baptism ^h and of laying on of hands, ⁱ and resurrection of the dead, ^k and eternal judgment.

3 And this will we do, ^c if God permit.

4 For ^m it is impossible for them ⁿ who were once enlightened, ^o and have tasted of ^p the heavenly gift, and ^q were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of ^m the world to come,

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; ^m seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them ^c by whom it is dressed, ^d receiveth blessing from God:

8 ^f But that which beareth thorns and briers ^g is rejected, and ^h is numbered unto cursing; whose end ⁱ is to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though thus speak.

10 ^c For ^k God ^l is not unrighteous to forget ^m your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ⁿ ministered to the saints, and do minister.

11 And we desire that ^c every one of you do shew the same diligence ^d to the full assurance of hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience ^c inherit the promises.

13 For when God made promise

Ā'-brā-hām, because he could swear
no greater, ^ahe sware by him-
self,
14 Saying, Surely blessing I will
bless thee, and multiplying I will
multiply thee.

15 And so, after he had patiently
endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the
greater: and ^aan oath for con-
firmation is to them an end of all
rife.

17 Wherein God, willing more
abundantly to shew unto ^fthe heirs
of promise ^gthe immutability of his
counsel, ^hconfirmed it by an oath:

18 That by two immutable things,
by which it was impossible for God
to lie, we might have a strong con-
solation, who have fled for refuge
to lay hold upon the hope ⁱset before
us:

19 Which hope we have as an
anchor of the soul, both sure and
steadfast, ^jand which entereth into
that within the veil;

20 ^kWhither the forerunner is for-
ward entered, even Jē'-šūs, ^lmade an
high priest for ever after the order
of Mēl-chīś'-ēd-ēc.

CHAPTER 7.

Christ Jesus is a priest after the order of Mel-
chisedec, 11 and so, far more excellent than the
priests of Aaron's order.

FOR this ^mMēl-chīś'-ēd-ēc, king of
Sā'-lēm, priest of the most high
God, who met Ā'-brā-hām returning
from the slaughter of the kings, and
blessed him;

2 To whom also Ā'-brā-hām gave a
tenth part of all; first being by in-
terpretation King of righteousness,
and after that also King of Sā'-lēm,
which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother,
without descent, having neither
beginning of days, nor end of life;
but made like unto the Son of God;
and holdeth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man
was, ⁿunto whom even the patriarch
Ā'-brā-hām gave the tenth of the
spoils.

5 And verily ^othey that are of the
sons of Lē'-vī, who receive the office
of the priesthood, have a command-
ment to take tithes of the people
according to the law, that is, of
their brethren, though they come
out of the loins of Ā'-brā-hām:

A.D. 64.

2 or,
^ppedigree.
^qGen. 22. 16,
17.
^rPs. 105. 9.
^sLuke 1. 73.
^tGen. 14. 19.
^uRom. 4. 13.
^vGal. 3. 16.

^dch. 5. 6.
& 6. 20.
^eEx. 22. 11.

^fch. 11. 9.

^gRom. 11. 29.

^hGr.
interposed
himself by
an oath.
ⁱver. 18, 19.
^jGal. 2. 21.
ch. 8. 7.

^kch. 12. 1.

^lLev. 16. 15.
ch. 9. 7.

^mch. 4. 14.
& 8. 1.
& 9. 24.

ⁿch. 3. 1.
& 5. 6, 10.
& 7. 17.

^oJs. 11. 1.
Mat. 1. 3.
Luke 3. 33.
Rom. 1. 3.
Rev. 5. 5.

^pGen. 14. 18,
&c.

^qPs. 110. 4.
ch. 5. 6, 10.
& 6. 20.

^rGr.
without
pedigree.
^sRom. 8. 3.
Gal. 4. 9.

^tActs 13. 33.
Rom. 3. 20,
21, 28.
Gal. 2. 16.
ch. 9. 9.
^uor, but
it was
the bring-
ing in.
Gal. 3. 24.
ch. 6. 18.
& 8. 6.

^vGen. 14. 20.
^wRom. 5. 2.
Eph. 2. 18.
ch. 4. 16.
^xNum. 18. 21,
26.

^yor,
without
swearing
of an oath.
^zPs. 110. 4.

6 But he whose ^adescent is not
counted from them received tithes
of Ā'-brā-hām, ^band blessed ^chim
that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction
the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive
tithes; but there he *receiveth them*,
^dof whom it is witnessed that he
liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Lē'-vī also,
who receiveth tithes, payed tithes
in Ā'-brā-hām.

10 For he was yet in the loins of
his father, when Mēl-chīś'-ēd-ēc met
him.

11 ^eIf therefore perfection were by
the Lē'-vīt'-i-cāl priesthood, (for un-
der it the people received the law,) ^fwhat
further need was there that
another priest should rise after the
order of Mēl-chīś'-ēd-ēc, and not be
called after the order of Aā'-ron?

12 For the priesthood being
changed, there is made of neces-
sity a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things
are spoken pertaineth to another
tribe, of which no man gave at-
tendance at the altar.

14 For *it is* evident that ^gour Lord
sprang out of Jū'-dā; of which tribe
Mō'-šēs spake nothing concerning
priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evi-
dent: for that after the similitude
of Mēl-chīś'-ēd-ēc there ariseth an-
other priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law
of a carnal commandment, but after
the power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth, ^hThou art a
priest for ever after the order of
Mēl-chīś'-ēd-ēc.

18 For there is verily a disannul-
ling of the commandment going be-
fore for ⁱthe weakness and unprofit-
ableness thereof.

19 For ^jthe law made nothing
perfect, ^kbut the bringing in of ^la
better hope *did*; by the which ^mwe
draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without
an oath *he was made priest*:

21 (For those priests were made
ⁿwithout an oath; but this with an
oath by him that said unto him,
^oThe Lord sware and will not re-
pent, Thou art a priest for ever
after the order of Mēl-chīś'-ēd-ēc:)

22 By so much ^a was Jē'-šūs made a surety of a better testament.

23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:

24 But this *man*, because he continueth ever, hath ^a an unchangeable priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them ^a to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth. ^d to make intercession for them.

26 For such an high priest became us, *who is* holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, ^f and made higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, ^a first for his own sins, ^a and then for the people's: for ^k this he did once, when he offered up himself.

28 For the law maketh ^m men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, *maketh* the Son, ^o who is ^r consecrated for evermore.

CHAPTER 8.

By the eternal priesthood of Christ the Levitical priesthood of Aaron is abolished.

NOW of the things which we have spoken *this is* the sum: We have such an high priest, ^r who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

2 A minister ^o of ^o the sanctuary, and of ^o the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

3 For ^u every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore ^u it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that ² there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the example and ^a shadow of heavenly things, as Mō'-šēs was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: ^f for, See, saith he, *that* thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

6 But now ^k hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a

A.D. 64.

^a ch. 8. 6.
& 9. 15.
& 12. 24.

² or, *testament*.
^b ch. 7. 11, 13.

^c Jer. 31. 31-34.

³ or, *which passeth not from one to another*.

⁴ or, *evermore*.

^d Rom. 8. 34.
1 Tim. 2. 5.
ch. 9. 24.
1 John 2. 1.

^e ch. 4. 15.

^f Eph. 1. 20.
& 4. 10.
ch. 8. 1.
^g ch. 10. 16.

^h Lev. 9. 7.
ⁱ Lev. 16. 15.
^j Gr. *give*.
^k Rom. 6. 10.
^l or, *upon*.
^m Zech. 8. 8.
ⁿ ch. 5. 1, 2.
^o Is. 54. 13.
John 6. 45.
^p 1 John 2. 27.
^q ch. 2. 10.
& 5. 9.
^r Gr. *perfected*.

^r Rom. 11. 27.

^s 2 Cor. 5. 17.

^t Eph. 1. 20.
Col. 3. 1.
ch. 1. 3.

⁸ or, *of holy things*.

⁹ ch. 9. 8, 12, 24.

¹⁰ ch. 9. 11.
ch. 5. 1.

¹¹ Eph. 5. 2.
ch. 9. 14.

¹² or, *ceremonies*.

¹³ Ex. 25. 8.
¹⁴ Ex. 26. 1.

¹⁵ Ex. 26. 35.
¹⁶ Ex. 25. 31.

¹⁷ Ex. 25. 23.
Lev. 24. 5.

¹⁸ or, *they are priests*.

¹⁹ or, *holy*.

²⁰ Ex. 26. 31.
²¹ Col. 2. 17.
ch. 9. 23.
& 10. 1.

²² Ex. 25. 40.
Num. 8. 4.
Acts 7. 44.

²³ Ex. 25. 10.
²⁴ Ex. 16. 33.
²⁵ Num. 17. 10.
²⁶ 2 Cor. 3. 6.
& 9.
ch. 7. 22.

²⁷ Ex. 25. 16.
Deut. 10. 2.
2 Chr. 5. 10.
²⁸ Lev. 16. 2.
1 Kin. 8. 6.

better ² covenant, which was established upon better promises.

7 ^b For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, saith, ^c Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Is'rahel and with the house of Jū'-dāh:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of E'-gypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

10 For ^d this is the covenant that will make with the house of Is'rahel after those days, saith the Lord: I will ^e put my laws into their mind, and write them ^e in their hearts: and ^f I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And ^g they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, ^h and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

13 ⁱ In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first obsolete. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

CHAPTER 9.

1 Description of the rites and sacrifices of the law, 11 so far inferior to the dignity and perfection of the blood and sacrifice of Christ.

THEN verily the first covenant had also ^o ordinances of divine service, and ^a a worldly sanctuary.

2 ² For there was a tabernacle made; the first, ^a wherein was ^b the candlestick, and ^c the table, and ^d the shewbread; which is called ^e the sanctuary.

3 ^d And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holy of holies;

4 Which had the golden censers, and ^o the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was ^a the golden pot that had manna, and ^b Aa'-ron's rod that budded, and ^c the tables of the covenant;

5 And ^m over it the chēr'-ū-bims glory shadowing the mercyseat;

which we cannot now speak particularly.

Now when these things were ordained, ^bthe priests went ways into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

But into the second *went* the high priest alone ^conce every year, without blood, ^dwhich he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

^eThe Holy Ghost this signifying, that ^fthe way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

Which *was* a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, ^gthat could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

^hWhich stood only in ⁱmeats and drinks, and ^jdivers washings, ^kand ^lceremonial ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

But Christ being come ^man high priest ⁿof good things to come, ^oby greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

Neither ^pby the blood of goats and calves, but ^qby his own blood he entered in ^ronce into the holy place, ^shaving obtained eternal redemption for us.

For if ^tthe blood of bulls and of goats, and ^uthe ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth the purifying of the flesh:

How much more ^vshall the blood of Christ, ^wwho through the eternal Spirit ^xoffered himself without spot to God, ^ypurge your conscience from ^zdead works ^ato serve the living God?

And for this cause ^bhe is the mediator of the new testament, ^cthat by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions *that were under* the first testament, ^dthey which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

For where a testament is, there must also of necessity ^ebe the death of the testator.

For ^fa testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is void and of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

A.D. 64.

^a Ex. 24. 6.

² or, purified.

³ Num. 28. 3.

⁴ Dan. 8. 11.

^c Ex. 24. 5, 6.

^d Lev. 16. 14.

^e Lev. 14. 4.

^f 6, 7, 49, 51.

^g Ex. 30. 10.

^h Lev. 16. 2.

ⁱ or, purple.

^j ch. 5. 3.

^k Ex. 24. 8.

^l Mat. 23. 28.

^m ch. 10. 19.

ⁿ John 14. 6.

^o Lev. 8. 15.

^p Gal. 3. 21.

^q Lev. 17. 11.

^r ch. 8. 5.

^s Lev. 11. 2.

^t Col. 2. 16.

^u Num. 19. 7.

^v Eph. 2. 15.

^w Col. 2. 20.

^x or, rites,

^y or, ceremonies.

^z ch. 6. 20.

^a ch. 3. 1.

^b ch. 10. 1.

^c ch. 8. 2.

^d ch. 8. 2.

^e Rom. 8. 34.

^f John 2. 1.

^g ch. 10. 4.

^h ver. 7.

ⁱ Eph. 1. 7.

^j Col. 1. 14.

^k Zech. 3. 9.

^l Dan. 9. 24.

^m Lev. 16. 14.

ⁿ ch. 7. 27.

^o 1 Cor. 10. 11.

^p Gal. 4. 4.

^q Num. 19. 2.

^r Gen. 3. 19.

^s Eccl. 3. 20.

^t 1 John 1. 7.

^u 2 Cor. 5. 10.

^v Rom. 1. 4.

^w Tit. 2. 14.

^x Rom. 6. 10.

^y 1 Pet. 3. 18.

^z 1 Pet. 2. 24.

^a John 3. 5.

^b or, fault.

^c ch. 1. 3.

^d Mat. 23. 28.

^e Rom. 5. 15.

^f ch. 6. 1.

^g Luke 1. 74.

^h Tit. 2. 13.

ⁱ 2 Pet. 3. 12.

^j 1 Tim. 2. 5.

^k ch. 7. 22.

^l Rom. 3. 25.

^m 1 Pet. 3. 18.

ⁿ ch. 3. 1.

^o Col. 2. 17.

^p ch. 9. 11.

^q or, be brought in.

^r ch. 9. 9.

^s Gal. 3. 15.

^t ver. 14.

^u or, they would have ceased to be offered, because, &c.

18 ^aWhereupon neither the first testament was ^bdedicated without blood.

19 For when Mō'sēs had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, ^che took the blood of calves and of goats, ^dwith water, and ^escarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,

20 Saying, ^fThis is the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

21 Moreover ^ghe sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and ^hwithout shedding of blood is no remission.

23 *It was* therefore necessary that ⁱthe patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

24 For ^jChrist is not entered into the holy places made with hands, *which are* the figures of ^kthe true; but into heaven itself, now ^lto appear in the presence of God for us:

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as ^mthe high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

26 For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now ⁿonce ^oin the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.

27 ^pAnd as it is appointed unto men once to die, ^qbut after this the judgment:

28 So ^rChrist was once ^soffered to bear the sins ^tof many; and unto them that ^ulook for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Weakness of the law sacrifices. 10 The sacrifice of Christ's body once offered, 14 for ever hath taken away sins. 19 Exhortation to hold fast the faith, with patience and thanksgiving.

FOR the law having ^aa shadow ^bof good things to come, and not the very image of the things, ^ccan never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto ^dperfect.

2 For then ^ewould they not have ceased to be offered? because that

the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins.

3 ^b But in those *sacrifices* there is a remembrance again *made* of sins every year.

4 For ^c it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

5 Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, ^d Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body ^e hast thou prepared me:

6 In burnt offerings and *sacrifices* for sin thou hast had no pleasure.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God.

8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and *offering* for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law;

9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

10 By the which will we are sanctified ^f through the offering of the body of Jē-sūs Christ once for all.

11 And every priest standeth ^g daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, ^h which can never take away sins:

12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God;

13 From henceforth expecting ⁱ till his enemies be made his footstool.

14 For by one offering ^j he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

15 *Whereof* the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,

16 *This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;*

17 *And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.*

18 Now where remission of these *is, there is* no more offering for sin.

19 Having therefore, brethren, ^k boldness to enter ^l into the holiest by the blood of Jē-sūs,

20 By ^m a new and living way,

A.D. 64.

2 or, new made.

a ch. 9. 3.

b Lev. 16. 21.

c ch. 4. 14.

d 1 Tim. 3. 15.

e ch. 4. 16.

f Mic. 6. 6, 7.

g Eph. 3. 12.

h James 1. 6.

i 1 John 3. 21.

j ch. 9. 14.

k Ezek. 36. 25.

l 2 Cor. 7. 1.

m Ps. 40. 6.

n Is. 1. 11.

o Jer. 6. 20.

p ch. 4. 14.

q or, thou hast filled me.

r 1 Cor. 3. 9.

s 2 Thes. 3. 3.

t Acts 2. 42.

u Jude 19.

v Rom. 13. 11.

w Phil. 4. 5.

x 2 Pet. 3. 9.

y Num. 15. 30.

z 2 Pet. 2. 20.

aa Zeph. 1. 18.

ab 2 Thes. 1. 8.

ac John 17. 19.

ad ch. 9. 12.

ae ch. 2. 2.

af Deut. 17. 2.

ag John 8. 17.

ah Num. 28. 3.

ai ch. 2. 3.

aj ver. 4.

ak Col. 3. 1.

al 1 Cor. 11. 29.

am Mat. 12. 31.

an Eph. 4. 30.

ao Ps. 110. 1.

ap Acts 2. 35.

aq ver. 1.

ar Deut. 32. 35.

as Rom. 12. 19.

at Deut. 32. 36.

au Ps. 50. 4.

av Luke 12. 5.

aw Jer. 31. 33.

ax Gal. 3. 4.

ay 2 John 8.

az ch. 6. 4.

ba Phil. 1. 29.

bb Col. 2. 1.

bc 1 Cor. 4. 9.

bd Some copies have, Then he said, And their.

be Phil. 1. 7.

bf or, liberty.

bg Eph. 2. 18.

bh & 3. 12.

bi ch. 9. 8, 12.

bj Phil. 1. 7.

bk Mat. 5. 12.

bl John 10. 9.

bm or, that ye have in yourselves, or, for yourselves.

bn Mat. 6. 20.

which he hath ^c consecrated for ^d through the veil, that is to say his flesh;

21 And *having* ^e an high priest of the house of God;

22 Let us draw near with a true heart ^f in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled ^g from an evil conscience, and ^h our bodies washed with pure water.

23 Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; ⁱ (for ^j he is faithful that promised;)

24 And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works:

25 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and ^k so much the more, ye see ^l the day approaching.

26 For ^m if we sin wilfully ⁿ after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and ^o fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He that despised Mō-sēs^o died without mercy ^p under two or three witnesses:

29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and ^q hath counted the blood of the covenant, whereof he was sanctified, an unholy thing, ^r and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, ^s Vengeance *belongeth* unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, ^t The Lord shall judge his people.

31 *It is* a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

32 But ^u call to remembrance former days, in which, ^v after ye were illuminated, ye endured great fight of afflictions;

33 Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used.

34 For ye had compassion of them ^w in my bonds, and ^x took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing ^y in yourselves that ^z ye had

heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, ^a which hath great recompence of reward.

36 ^a For ye have need of patience, ^a that, after ye have done the will of God, ^a ye might receive the promise. 37 For ^a yet a little while, and ^a he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

38 Now ^a the just shall live by faith: but if *any man* draw back, ^a his soul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them ^a who draw back unto perdition; but of them that ^a believe to the saving of the soul.

CHAPTER 11.

That faith is. 7 The worthy fruits thereof in the fathers of old time.

NOW faith is the ^a substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

2 For ^a by it the elders obtained a good report.

3 Through faith we understand that ^a the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 By faith ^a Ā'-bēl offered unto God more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

5 By faith ^a Ē'-nōch was translated so that he should not see death; and he was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith *it is* impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7 By faith ^a Nō'-āh, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, ^a prepared an ark of gopher wood, ^a in the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of ^a the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith ^a Ā'-brā'-hām, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he

A.D. 64.

^a Mat. 5. 12.
^b Gen. 12. 8.
^c & 18. 1, 9.
^d Luke 21. 19.
^e ch. 6. 17.

^f Col. 3. 24.
^g ch. 12. 22.
^h & 13. 14.
ⁱ Luke 18. 8.
^j Hab. 2. 3, 4.
^k Rev. 21. 2.
^l Gen. 17. 19.
^m & 18. 11, 14.
ⁿ & 21. 2.
^o Rom. 1. 17.
^p Gal. 3. 11.
^q Luke 1. 36.
^r Rom. 4. 21.
^s ch. 10. 23.
^t & 2 Pet. 2. 20.

^u Acts 16. 30.
^v 1 Thes. 5. 9.
^w 2 Thes. 2. 14.
^x Rom. 4. 19.
^y Gen. 22. 17.
^z Rom. 4. 18.

¹ Gr. according to faith.
² or, ground, or, confidence.
³ John 8. 56.
⁴ Rom. 8. 24.
⁵ 2 Cor. 4. 18.
⁶ & 6. 7.
⁷ ver. 39.
⁸ Gen. 23. 4.
⁹ 1 Chr. 29. 15.
¹⁰ Ps. 39. 12.
¹¹ 1 Pet. 1. 17.
¹² Gen. 1. 1.
¹³ Ps. 33. 6.
¹⁴ John 1. 3.
¹⁵ 2 Pet. 3. 5.
¹⁶ ch. 13. 14.
¹⁷ Gen. 4. 4.
¹⁸ 1 John 3. 12.

³ or, is yet spoken of.
⁴ 2 Cor. 4. 10.
⁵ Mat. 23. 35.
⁶ ch. 12. 24.
⁷ Ex. 3. 6, 15.
⁸ Mat. 22. 32.
⁹ Acts 7. 32.
¹⁰ Gen. 5. 22, 24.
¹¹ Phil. 3. 20.
¹² ch. 13. 14.
¹³ Gen. 22. 1.
¹⁴ James 2. 21.
¹⁵ 4 or, 70.
¹⁶ Gen. 21. 12.
¹⁷ Rom. 9. 7.
¹⁸ 1 Rom. 4. 17.

^m Gen. 6. 13.
ⁿ Gen. 27. 27.

⁵ or, being wary.
⁶ 1 Pet. 3. 20.

⁷ Rom. 3. 22.
⁸ Phil. 3. 9.
⁹ Gen. 48. 5.
¹⁰ & 16, 20.
¹¹ Gen. 47. 31.
¹² Gen. 12. 1.
¹³ Acts 7. 2, 3.
¹⁴ Gen. 50. 24.
¹⁵ Ex. 13. 19.
¹⁶ or, remembered.

went out, not knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as *in* a strange country, ^a dwelling in tabernacles with Ī'-śāac and Jā'-cōb, ^a the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for ^a a city which hath foundations, ^a whose builder and maker is God.

11 Through faith also ^a Sār'-ā herself received strength to conceive seed, and ^a was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him ^a faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and ^a him as good as dead, ^a so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

13 These all died ^a in faith, ^a not having received the promises, but ^a having seen them afar off, and ^a were persuaded of *them*, and embraced *them*, and ^a confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things ^a declare plainly that they seek a country.

15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that *country* from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

16 But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed ^a to be called their God: for ^a he hath prepared for them a city.

17 By faith ^a Ā'-brā'-hām, when he was tried, offered up Ī'-śāac; and he that had received the promises ^a offered up his only begotten son,

18 ^a Of whom it was said, ^a That in Ī'-śāac shall thy seed be called:

19 Accounting that God ^a was able to raise *him* up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

20 By faith ^a Ī'-śāac blessed Jā'-cōb and Ē'-sāu concerning things to come.

21 By faith Jā'-cōb, when he was a dying, ^a blessed both the sons of Jō'-sēph; and ^a worshipped, *leaning* upon the top of his staff.

22 By faith ^a Jō'-sēph, when he died, ^a made mention of the departing of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl; and

gave commandment concerning his bones.

23 By faith ^b Mō'-šēs, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw *he was* a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's ^c commandment.

24 By faith ^d Mō'-šēs, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Phâr'-aoh's daughter;

25 ^e Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;

26 Esteeming ^f the reproach ^g of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Ē'-gÿpt: for he had respect unto ^h the recompence of the reward.

27 By faith ⁱ he forsook Ē'-gÿpt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as ^j seeing him who is invisible.

28 Through faith ^k he kept the pass-over, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.

29 By faith ^l they passed through the Red sea as by dry land: which the Ē'-gÿp'-tiāns assaying to do were drowned.

30 By faith ^m the walls of Jēr'-i-chō fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

31 By faith ⁿ the harlot Rā'-hăb perished not with them ^o that believed not, when ^p she had received the spies with peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of ^q Géd'-ē-on, and of Bār'-āk, and of ^r Sām'-son, and of ^s Jéph'-thā; of ^t Dā'-vid also, and ^u Sām'-ū-ēl, and of the prophets:

33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, ^v obtained promises, ^w stopped the mouths of lions,

34 ^x Quenched the violence of fire, ^y escaped the edge of the sword, ^z out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, ^{aa} turned to flight the armies of the aliens.

35 ^{ab} Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were ^{ac} tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection:

36 And others had trial of cruel

A.D. 64.

^a Gen. 39. 20.

Jer. 20. 2.

^b Ex. 2. 2.

Acts 7. 20.

^c 1 Kin. 21. 13.

Acts 7. 53.

^d 2 Kin. 1. 8.

Mat. 3. 4.

^e Zech. 13. 4.

^f Ex. 1. 16.

^g Ex. 2. 10.

^h 1 Kin. 13. 4.

ⁱ Ps. 84. 10.

^j ver. 2. 13.

^k ch. 13. 13.

^l or, for Christ.

^m or, foreseen.

ⁿ ch. 5. 9.

^o ch. 10. 35.

^p Ex. 10. 28.

^q & 12. 37.

^r ver. 13.

^s Ex. 12. 21.

^t Col. 3. 8.

^u 1 Cor. 9. 24.

^v Rom. 12. 12.

^w Ex. 14. 22.

^x or, beginner.

^y Luke 24. 28.

^z Phil. 2. 8.

^{aa} 1 Pet. 1. 11.

^{ab} Josh. 6. 20.

^{ac} Ps. 110. 1.

^{ad} ch. 1. 3, 13.

^{ae} 1 Pet. 3. 22.

^{af} Josh. 6. 23.

^{ag} James 2. 25.

^{ah} Mat. 10. 24.

^{ai} John 15. 20.

^{aj} or, that were disobedient.

^{ak} Josh. 2. 1.

^{al} Gal. 6. 9.

^{am} 1 Cor. 10. 13.

^{an} ch. 10. 32-34.

^{ao} Judg. 6. 11.

^{ap} Judg. 13. 24.

^{aq} Judg. 11. 1.

^{ar} 1 Sam. 16. 1.

^{as} 1 Sam. 1. 20.

^{at} Prov. 3. 11.

^{au} 2 Sam. 7. 11.

^{av} Judg. 14. 5.

^{aw} 1 Sam. 17. 34.

^{ax} Dan. 6. 22.

^{ay} Ps. 94. 12.

^{az} James 1. 12.

^{ba} Dan. 3. 25.

^{bb} 1 Sam. 20. 1.

^{bc} 1 Kin. 19. 3.

^{bd} 2 Kin. 20. 7.

^{be} Deut. 8. 5.

^{bf} Judg. 15. 8.

^{bg} 1 Kin. 17. 22.

^{bh} 2 Kin. 4. 35.

^{bi} 1 Pet. 5. 9.

^{bj} Acts 22. 25.

mockings and scourgings, yea, mo over ^a of bonds and imprisonmen

37 ^c They were stoned, they w sawn asunder, were tempted, w slain with the sword: ^d they w dered about ^e in sheepskins and g skins; being destitute, afflicted, ^f mented;

38 (Of whom the world was worthy:) they wandered in dese and in mountains, and ^h in dens caves of the earth.

39 And these all, ⁱ having obtai a good report through faith, ceived not the promise:

40 God having ^j provided some ter thing for us, that they with us should not be ^k made perfect.

CHAPTER 12.

1 An exhortation to constant faith, patience, godliness. 22 A commendation of the new ment above the old.

WHEREFORE seeing we also compassed about with so g a cloud of witnesses, ^a let us aside every weight, and the which doth so easily beset us, ^b let us run ^c with patience the that is set before us,

2 Looking unto Jē'-šūs the ^d aut and finisher of *our* faith; ^e who the joy that was set before him dured the cross, despising the sha and ^f is set down at the right h of the throne of God.

3 ^g For consider him that endu such contradiction of sinners agai himself, ^h lest ye be wearied faint in your minds.

4 ⁱ Ye have not yet resisted n blood, striving against sin.

5 And ye have forgotten the hortation which speaketh unto as unto children, ^j My son, des not thou the chastening of the L nor faint when thou art rebuked him:

6 For ^k whom the Lord loveth chasteneth, and scourgeth every whom he receiveth.

7 ^l If ye endure chastening, dealeth with you as with sons; what son is he whom the fa chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chast ment, ^m whereof all are partak then are ye bastards, and not son

9 Furthermore we have had fa of our flesh which corrected and we gave *them* reverence: s

not much rather be in subjection
to the Father of spirits, and live?
For they verily for a few days
chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we
might be partakers of his holiness.
Now no chastening for the present
seemeth to be joyous, but grievous:
nevertheless afterward it yieldeth
the peaceable fruit of righteousness
unto them which are exercised thereby.

Wherefore lift up the hands
which hang down, and the feeble knees;

And make straight paths for
our feet, lest that which is lame be
tripped out of the way: but let it
there be healed.

Follow with all men, and
kindness, without which no man
shall see the Lord:

Looking diligently lest any
man fail of the grace of God;
lest any root of bitterness springing
up trouble you, and thereby many
be defiled;

Lest there be any fornicator,
profane person, as E'sau, who
for one morsel of meat sold his
birthright.

For ye know how that afterward,
when he would have inherited
the blessing, he was rejected:
for he found no place of repentance,
though he sought it carefully
with tears.

For ye are not come unto the
mount that might be touched, and
that burned with fire, nor unto
blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

And the sound of a trumpet,
and the voice of words; which voice
they that heard intreated that
the word should not be spoken to
them any more:

For they could not endure that
which was commanded, And if so
much as a beast touch the mountain,
it shall be stoned, or thrust
rough with a dart:

And so terrible was the sight,
that Mo'ses said, I exceedingly fear
and quake:)

But ye are come unto mount
Sion, and unto the city of the
living God, the heavenly Jeru-
salem, and to an innumerable com-
pany of angels,

A.D. 64.

a Job 12. 10.

b Rev. 14. 4.

c Luke 10. 20.

d Phil. 4. 3.

2 or, enrolled.

3 or, as

seemed

good, or,

meet to

them.

d Ps. 94. 2.

e Lev. 11. 44.

f Phil. 3. 12.

g ch. 9. 15.

4 or,

testament.

a Ex. 24. 8.

b Gen. 4. 10.

c James 3. 18.

d ch. 2. 2, 3.

e & 3. 17.

f Job 4. 3, 4.

g Is. 35. 3.

h Prov. 4. 26.

i or, even.

j Ex. 19. 18.

k Gal. 6. 1.

l Hag. 2. 6.

m Ps. 34. 14.

n 2 Tim. 2. 22.

o Mat. 5. 8.

p Cor. 7. 1.

q Eph. 5. 5.

r 2 Pet. 3. 10.

s Rev. 21. 1.

6 or, may

be shaken.

u Gal. 5. 4.

7 or, fall

from.

z ch. 3. 12.

8 or, let us

hold fast.

y Eph. 5. 3.

z Gen. 25. 33.

a Ex. 24. 17.

b Deut. 4. 24.

c Gen. 27. 34.

9 or, way

to change

his mind.

d Deut. 4. 11.

e Rom. 6. 14.

f 2 Tim. 1. 7.

g Rom. 12. 10.

h 1 Thes. 4. 9.

i 1 Pet. 1. 22.

j Mat. 25. 35.

k 1 Tim. 3. 2.

l 1 Pet. 4. 9.

m Gen. 13. 3.

n Mat. 25. 36.

o 1 Pet. 3. 8.

p Ex. 20. 19.

q Deut. 5. 5.

r & 18. 16.

s 1 Cor. 6. 9.

t Rev. 22. 15.

u Ex. 19. 13.

v Phil. 4. 11.

w Ex. 19. 16.

x Gen. 28. 15.

y Ps. 27. 1.

z Gal. 4. 26.

a Rev. 3. 12.

b Phil. 3. 20.

c ver. 17.

2 or, are

the guides.

d Deut. 33. 2.

e Ps. 68. 17.

f ch. 6. 12.

23 To the general assembly and
church of the firstborn, which
are written in heaven, and to God
the Judge of all, and to the spirits
of just men made perfect,

24 And to Jē-sūs the mediator of
the new covenant, and to the blood
of sprinkling, that speaketh better
things than that of A'-bēl.

25 See that ye refuse not him that
speaketh. For if they escaped not
who refused him that spake on
earth, much more shall not we es-
cape, if we turn away from him
that speaketh from heaven:

26 Whose voice then shook the
earth: but now he hath promised,
saying, Yet once more I shake not
the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more,
signifieth the removing of those
things that are shaken, as of
things that are made, that those
things which cannot be shaken may
remain.

28 Wherefore we receiving a king-
dom which cannot be moved, let
us have grace, whereby we may
serve God acceptably with reverence
and godly fear:

29 For our God is a consuming
fire.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Divers admonitions, as to charity, 4 to honest
life, 5 to avoid covetousness, 7 to regard God's
preachers, 9 to beware of strange doctrines, 10 to
confess Christ, 16 to give alms, &c. 20 The con-
clusion.

LET d brotherly love continue.

2 Be not forgetful to entertain
strangers: for thereby some have
entertained angels unawares.

3 Remember them that are in
bonds, as bound with them; and
them which suffer adversity, as
being yourselves also in the body.

4 Marriage is honourable in all,
and the bed undefiled: but whore-
mongers and adulterers God will
judge.

5 Let your conversation be without
covetousness; and be content with
such things as ye have: for he hath
said, I will never leave thee, nor
forsake thee.

6 So that we may boldly say, The
Lord is my helper, and I will not
fear what man shall do unto me.

7 Remember them which have
the rule over you, who have spoken
unto you the word of God: whose

faith follow, considering the end of *their* conversation.

8 Jē'-sūs Christ ^bthe same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

9 ^cBe not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For *it is* a good thing that the heart be established with grace; ^dnot with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 ^aWe have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

11 For ^ethe bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp.

12 Wherefore Jē'-sūs also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, ^fsuffered without the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing ^ghis reproach.

14 ^hFor here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

15 ⁱBy him therefore let us offer ^jthe sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, ^kthe fruit of *our* lips ^lgiving thanks to his name.

16 ^mBut to do good and to communicate forget not: for ⁿwith such sacrifices God is well pleased.

17 ^oObey them that ^phave the rule over you, and submit yourselves:

A.D. 64.

^a Ezek. 3. 17.

^b John 8. 58.
Rev. 1. 4.

^c Eph. 4. 14.

^d Col. 2. 4, 8.
^e Col. 4. 3.

^f Acts 23. 1.

^g Rom. 14. 17.

^h Tim. 4. 3.
ⁱ Philem. 22.

^j 1 Cor. 9. 13.

^k Rom. 15. 33.

^l Rom. 4. 24.

^m 1 Cor. 6. 14.

ⁿ Gal. 1. 1.

^o Ex. 29. 14.

^p Lev. 4. 11.

^q 1 Pet. 2. 25.

^r Zech. 9. 11.

^s or, *testament*.

^t 1 Pet. 5. 10.

^u or, *doing*.

^v Phil. 2. 13.

^w Acts 7. 58.

^x Gal. 1. 5.

^y 1 Pet. 4. 14.

^z Mic. 2. 10.

^{aa} Phil. 3. 20.

^{ab} 1 Pet. 5. 12.

^{ac} Eph. 5. 20.

^{ad} 1 Pet. 2. 5.

^{ae} 1 Thes. 3. 2.

^{af} Lev. 7. 12.

^{ag} Ps. 50. 14.

^{ah} 1 Tim. 6. 12.

^{ai} Hos. 14. 2.

^{aj} Gr. *confessing to*.

^{ak} ver. 7. 17.

^{al} Rom. 12. 13.

^{am} 2 Cor. 9. 12.

^{an} Phil. 4. 18.

^{ao} Tit. 3. 15.

^{ap} Phil. 2. 29.

^{aq} 1 Tim. 5. 17.

^{ar} or, *guide*.

for ^athey watch for your souls, they that must give account, ^bthey may do it with joy, and with grief: for that *is* unprofitable for you.

18 ^cPray for us: for we trust have ^da good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

19 But I beseech *you* ^ethe rather do this, that I may be restored ^fyou the sooner.

20 Now ^gthe God of peace, ^hthat brought again from the dead ⁱLord Jē'-sūs, ^jthat great shepherd of the sheep, ^kthrough the blood of the everlasting ^lcovenant,

21 ^mMake you perfect in every good work to do his will, ⁿworking in that which is wellpleasing in sight, through Jē'-sūs Christ; ^owhom *be* glory for ever and ^pĀ'-mēn.

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: ^qI have written a letter unto ^ryou in few words.

23 Know ye that ^sour brother Tō-thŷ ^tis set at liberty; with whom if he come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them ^uthat have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of It'-ā-lŷ salute you.

25 ^vGrace *be* with you all. Ā'-mēn.

^w Written to the Hē'-brēws from It'-ā-lŷ.
Tim'-ō-thŷ.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JAMES.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *We are to rejoice under the cross, 5 to ask patience of God, 13 and in our trials not to impute our weakness, or sins, unto him, 19 but rather to hearken to the word, and to do thereafter.*

^aJAMES, ^ba servant of God and of the Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, ^cto the twelve tribes ^dwhich are scattered abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, ^ecount it all joy ^fwhen ye fall into divers temptations;

3 ^gKnowing *this*, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.

4 But let patience have ^hher perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 ⁱIf any of you lack wisdom, ^jlet him ask of God, that giveth to all

A.D. c. 60.

^a Jer. 28. 12.

^b 1 John 5. 14,

^c 15.

^d Mark 11. 24.

^e 1 Tim. 2. 8.

^f Acts 12. 17.

^g Gal. 1. 19.

^h Jude 1.

ⁱ Tit. 1. 1.

^j Acts 26. 7.

^k Deut. 32. 26.

^l John 7. 35.

^m Acts 2. 5.

ⁿ 1 Pet. 1. 1.

^o Mat. 5. 12.

^p Acts 5. 41.

^q Heb. 10. 34.

^r 1 Pet. 1. 6.

^s ch. 4. 8.

^t Rom. 5. 3.

^u or, *glory*.

^v Job. 14. 2.

^w Ps. 37. 2.

^x Is. 40. 6.

^y 1 Kin. 3. 9.

^z Prov. 2. 3.

^{aa} Mat. 7. 7.

^{ab} Mark 11. 24.

^{ac} Luke 11. 9.

^{ad} John 14. 13.

men liberally, and upbraideth ^aand ^bit shall be given him.

6 ^cBut let him ask in faith, without wavering. For he that wavereth ^dlike a wave of the sea driven of the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think he shall receive any thing of ^eLord.

8 ^fA double minded man ^gis unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree ^hrejoice in that he is exalted:

10 But the rich, in that he is ⁱlow: because ^jas the flower of grass he shall pass away.

11 For the sun is no sooner ^kwith a burning heat, but it with

h the grass, and the flower thereof
leth, and the grace of the fashion
it perisheth: so also shall the rich
an fade away in his ways.

2 ¹Blessed is the man that en-
reth temptation: for when he is
led, he shall receive ⁴the crown of
e, ⁵which the Lord hath promised
them that love him.

3 Let no man say when he is
mpted, I am tempted of God: for
od cannot be tempted with ²evil,
ither tempteth he any man:

4 But every man is tempted,
hen he is drawn away of his own
st, and enticed.

5 Then ¹when lust hath con-
vived, it bringeth forth sin: and
n, when it is finished, ²bringeth
rth death.

6 Do not err, my beloved breth-
n.

7 ¹Every good gift and every
erfect gift is from above, and com-
h down from the Father of lights,
with whom is no variableness, nei-
er shadow of turning.

8 ¹Of his own will begat he us
ith the word of truth, ²that we
ould be a kind of ³firstfruits of
s creatures.

9 Wherefore, my beloved breth-
n, ¹let every man be swift to hear,
low to speak, ²slow to wrath:

10 For the wrath of man worketh
ot the righteousness of God.

11 Wherefore ¹lay apart all filthi-
ness and superfluity of naughtiness,
and receive with meekness the en-
rafted word, ²which is able to save
our souls.

12 But ¹be ye doers of the word,
and not hearers only, deceiving your
wn selves.

13 For ¹if any be a hearer of the
ord, and not a doer, he is like
nto a man beholding his natural
ce in a glass:

14 For he beholdeth himself, and
eth his way, and straightway for-
stteth what manner of man he
as.

15 But ¹whoso looketh into the
erfect ²law of liberty, and con-
nueth *therein*, he being not a for-
tful hearer, but a doer of the
ork, ³this man shall be blessed in
s deed.

16 If any man among you seem
be religious, and ²bridleth not his

A.D. c. 60.

^a Is. 1. 16.
^b Mat. 25. 36.
^c Job 5. 17.
^d Prov. 3. 11.
^e Heb. 12. 5.
^f Rom. 12. 2.
^g 1 John 5. 18.
^h 1 Cor. 9. 25.
ⁱ 2 Tim. 4. 8.
^j Rev. 2. 10.
^k Mat. 10. 22.

2 or, evils.

^l 1 Cor. 2. 8.
^m Lev. 19. 15.
ⁿ Deut. 1. 17.
^o Prov. 24. 23.
^p Mat. 22. 16.
^q Jude 16.
^r A Job 15. 35.
^s Ps. 7. 14.
^t 3 Gr.
^u synagogue.
^v Rom. 6. 21.

^w John 3. 27.
^x 1 Cor. 4. 7.
^y or, well.
^z or, seemly.

¹ Mal. 3. 6.

^{aa} John 1. 13.
^{ab} 1 Cor. 4. 15.
^{ac} 1 Pet. 1. 23.
^{ad} Eph. 1. 12.
^{ae} Jer. 2. 3.
^{af} Rev. 14. 4.

^{ag} John 7. 48.
^{ah} 1 Cor. 1. 26.
^{ai} Eccl. 5. 1.
^{aj} Luke 12. 21.
^{ak} 1 Tim. 6. 18.
^{al} Prov. 10. 19.
^{am} Eccl. 5. 2.
^{an} Prov. 14. 17.
^{ao} Eccl. 7. 9.
^{ap} 5 or, that.

^{aq} Ex. 20. 6.
^{ar} 1 Sam. 2. 30.
^{as} 1 Cor. 11. 22.
^{at} Col. 3. 8.
^{au} 1 Pet. 2. 1.

^{av} Acts 13. 26.
^{aw} Rom. 1. 15.
^{ax} Eph. 1. 13.
^{ay} Tit. 2. 11.

^{az} Mat. 7. 21.
^{ba} Rom. 2. 13.
^{bb} 1 John 3. 7.
^{bc} Lev. 19. 18.
^{bd} Mat. 22. 39.
^{be} Luke 6. 47.
^{bf} ver. 1.

^{bg} Deut. 27. 26.
^{bh} Mat. 5. 19.
^{bi} Gal. 3. 10.

^{bj} or,
that law
which said.

^{bk} Ex. 20. 13.
^{bl} 2 Cor. 3. 13.
^{bm} ch. 2. 12.
^{bn} 1 John 13. 17.
^{bo} or, doing.
^{bp} ch. 1. 25.
^{bq} 2 Cor. 34. 13.
^{br} 1 Pet. 3. 10.
^{bs} Job 22. 6.
^{bt} &c.
^{bu} Prov. 21. 13.
^{bv} Mat. 6. 15.
^{bw} & 18. 35.

tongue, but deceiveth his own heart,
this man's religion is vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled be-
fore God and the Father is this, ¹To
visit the fatherless and widows in
their affliction, ²and to keep him-
self unspotted from the world.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *It is not agreeable to Christian profession to regard the rich, and to despise the poor: 13 but rather to be loving, and merciful: 14 not to boast of faith where no deeds are, 17 which is but a dead faith, 19 the faith of devils, 21 not of Abraham, &c.*

MY brethren, have not the faith
of our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ, ¹the
Lord of glory, with ²respect of per-
sons.

2 For if there come unto your ³as-
sembly a man with a gold ring, in
goodly apparel, and there come in
also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that
weareth the gay clothing, and say
unto him, Sit thou here ⁴in a good
place; and say to the poor, Stand
thou there, or sit here under my
footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in your-
selves, and are become judges of
evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren,
²Hath not God chosen the poor of
this world ³rich in faith, and heirs
of ⁴the kingdom ⁵which he hath
promised to them that love him?

6 But ²ye have despised the poor.
Do not rich men oppress you, ³and
draw you before the judgment seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that
worthy name by the which ye are
called?

8 If ye fulfil the royal law ac-
cording to the scripture, ²Thou
shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ³ye
do well:

9 But ¹if ye have respect to per-
sons, ye commit sin, and are con-
vinced of the law as transgressors.

10 For whosoever shall keep the
whole law, and yet offend in one
point, ²he is guilty of all.

11 For ¹he that said, ²Do not com-
mit adultery, said also, Do not kill.
Now if thou commit no adultery,
yet if thou kill, thou art become
a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as they
that shall be judged by ³the law of
liberty.

13 For ²he shall have judgment

without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and ¹mercy ²rejoiceth against judgment.

14 ¹What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?

15 ¹If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,

16 And ¹one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being ¹alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith ¹without thy works, ²and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: ¹the devils also believe, and tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

21 Was not Ā'-brā-hām our father justified by works, ¹when he had offered Ī'-śāac his son upon the altar?

22 ¹Seest thou ²how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, ¹Ā'-brā-hām believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called ¹the Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

25 Likewise also ¹was not Rā'-hāb the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way?

26 For as the body without the ¹spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

CHAPTER 3.

¹We are not rashly or arrogantly to reprove others; ⁵but rather to bridle the tongue, a little member, but a powerful instrument of much good and great harm. ¹³The truly wise described.

MY brethren, ¹be not many masters, ²knowing that we shall receive the greater ¹condemnation.

2 For ¹in many things we offend all. ²If any man offend not in word,

A.D. c. 60.

^a Mat. 12. 37.

^b 1 John 4. 17.

² or,

^c gloriously.

^d Ps. 32. 9.

^e Mat. 7. 26.

^f Job 31. 19.

^g 1 John 3. 13.

^h Prov. 12. 18.

ⁱ Ps. 12. 3.

^j or, wood.

^k Gr. by itself.

^l Prov. 16. 27.

^m Some copies

read, by

thy works.

ⁿ ch. 3. 13.

^o Mat. 15. 11.

^p Mark 7. 15.

^q Gr. wheel.

^r Mat. 8. 29.

^s Gr. nature.

^t Gr. nature of man.

^u Ps. 140. 3.

^v Gen. 22. 9.

^w or, Thou

seest.

^x Heb. 11. 17.

^y Gen. 1. 26.

^z Gen. 15. 6.

^{aa} Rom. 4. 3.

^{ab} Gal. 3. 6.

^{ac} 2 Chr. 20. 7.

^{ad} Is. 41. 8.

^{ae} or, hole.

^{af} Josh. 2. 1.

^{ag} Heb. 11. 31.

^{ah} Gal. 6. 4.

^{ai} or, breath.

^{aj} ch. 2. 18.

^{ak} v. ch. 1. 21.

^{al} Rom. 13. 13.

^{am} Rom. 2. 17.

^{an} Phil. 3. 19.

^{ao} ch. 1. 17.

^{ap} or,

^{aq} natural,

Jude 19.

^{ar} Mat. 23. 8.

^{as} Luke 6. 37.

^{at} 1 Cor. 3. 3.

^{au} Gal. 5. 20.

^{av} or,

^{aw} judgment.

^{ax} Gr.

^{ay} tumult,

or, unquiet-

ness.

^{az} 1 Kin. 8. 46.

^{ba} 2 Chr. 6. 36.

^{bb} Prov. 20. 9.

^{bc} Eccl. 7. 20.

^{bd} 1 John 1. 8.

^{be} 1 Cor. 2. 6.

^{bf} Pa. 34. 13.

^{bg} ch. 1. 26.

^{bh} 1 Pet. 3. 10.

¹the same is a perfect man, and also to bridle the whole body.

3 Behold, ¹we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about the whole body.

4 Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.

5 Even so ¹the tongue is a little member, and ²boasteth great things. Behold, how great ³a matter a little fire kindleth!

6 And ¹the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the ²course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

7 For every ¹kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of ²mankind:

8 But the tongue can no man tame; ¹it is an unruly evil, ²full of deadly poison.

9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, ¹which are made after the similitude of God.

10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same ²place sweet water and bitter?

12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13 ¹Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation ²his works ³with meekness of wisdom.

14 But if ye have ¹bitter envy and strife in your hearts, ²a glory not and lie not against the truth.

15 ¹This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, ²sensual, devilish.

16 For ¹where envying and strife is, there is ²confusion and every evil work.

17 But ¹the wisdom that is first above is first pure, then peaceable

gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy. 18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

CHAPTER 4.

Ye are to strive against covetousness, 4 intemperance, 5 pride, 11 detraction, &c.: 15 and, mindful of the uncertainty of this life, to commit ourselves and all our affairs to God's providence.

FROM whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members?

2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

6 But he giveth more grace. Therefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned into mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

11 Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who wilt thou that judgest another?

13 Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

A.D. c. 60.

2 or, without wrangling.
a Rom. 12. 9.
1 Pet. 1. 22.
3 or,
For it is.
b Job 7. 7.
c Prov. 11. 18.
Hos. 10. 12.
d Acts 18. 21.

e 1 Cor. 5. 6.

4 or,
brawlings.
f Luke 12. 47.
John 9. 41.

5 or,
pleasures.
So ver. 3.
g Rom. 7. 23.
Gal. 5. 17.
1 Pet. 2. 11.
6 or, envy.
h Job 27. 9.
Ps. 18. 41.
Prov. 1. 28.
i Ps. 66. 18.
1 John 3. 22.
j Prov. 11. 28.
Luke 6. 24.

7 or,
pleasures.
k Ps. 73. 27.
l 1 John 2. 15.

m Job 13. 28.
Mat. 6. 20.
n John 15. 19.
Gal. 1. 10.

o Rom. 2. 5.
p Gen. 6. 5.
Num. 11. 28.

8 or,
enviously.
q Lev. 19. 13.
r Job 22. 29.
Ps. 138. 6.
Prov. 3. 34.
Mat. 23. 12.
s Deut. 24. 15.

t Eph. 4. 27.
1 Pet. 5. 9.
u Job 21. 13.
Amos 6. 1.
v 2 Chr. 15. 2.
w Is. 1. 16.

x 1 Pet. 1. 22.
1 John 3. 3.
y ch. 1. 8.
z ch. 2. 6.
aa Luke 5. 4.

9 or,
Be long patient,
or, suffer with long patience.

10 Job 22. 29.
Mat. 23. 12.
f Eph. 4. 31.
1 Pet. 2. 21.
j Deut. 11. 14.
Jer. 5. 24.
Hos. 6. 3.

k Mat. 7. 1.
Luke 6. 37.
l Phil. 4. 5.
Heb. 10. 25.

1 Pet. 4. 7.
2 or, Grieve
or, Grieve
ch. 4. 11.
m Mat. 10. 28.
n Mat. 24. 33.
o Rom. 14. 4.
p Mat. 5. 12.
q Prov. 27. 1.

r Ps. 94. 12.
Mat. 5. 10.

14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

15 For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

16 But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

17 Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Wicked rich men are to fear God's vengeance. 7 Of patience under affliction. 13 We ought to pray in adversity, 16 to acknowledge mutually our several faults, and to pray one for another.

GO to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten.

3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.

4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth.

5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you.

7 Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain.

8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge standeth before the door.

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.

11 Behold, we count them happy

which endure. Ye have heard of
 'the patience of Jōb, and have seen
 'the end of the Lord; that 'the Lord
 is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

12 But above all things, my brethren,
 'swear not, neither by heaven,
 neither by the earth, neither by any
 other oath: but let your yea be yea;
 and *your* nay, nay; lest ye fall into
 condemnation.

13 Is any among you afflicted? let
 him pray. Is any merry? 'let him
 sing psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him
 call for the elders of the church;
 and let them pray over him, 'an-
 ointing him with oil in the name of
 the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall
 save the sick, and the Lord shall
 raise him up; 'and if he have com-
 mitted sins, they shall be forgiven him.

A.D. c. 60.

Job 1. 21.

Job 42. 10.

Num. 14. 18.

Gen. 20. 17.

Num. 11. 2.

1 Kin. 13. 6.

Ps. 10. 17.

John 9. 31.

Mat. 5. 34.

Acts 14. 15.

1 Kin. 17. 1.

2 or, in his

prayer.

Luke 4. 25.

Eph. 5. 19.

Col. 3. 16.

1 Kin. 18. 42.

Mat. 18. 15.

Mark 6. 13.

Rom. 11. 14.

1 Cor. 9. 22.

Mat. 9. 2.

Prov. 10. 12.

1 Pet. 4. 8.

16 Confess *your* faults one to
 other, and pray one for another
 that ye may be healed. 'The ef-
 tual fervent prayer of a righte-
 man availeth much.

17 E-lī'-ās was a man 'subject
 like passions as we are, and
 prayed 'earnestly that it might
 rain: 'and it rained not on the ea-
 by the space of three years and
 months.

18 And 'he prayed again, and
 heaven gave rain, and the ea-
 brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, 'if any of you do
 from the truth, and one con-
 him;

20 Let him know, that he wh
 converteth the sinner from the er
 of his way, 'shall save a soul fr
 death, and 'shall hide a multitu
 of sins.

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PĒ'-TĒR.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Peter blesseth God for his manifold spiritual
 graces: 10 shewing that salvation in Christ was
 prophesied of old: 13 and exhorteth them accord-
 ingly to godliness.

PĒ'-TĒR, an apostle of Jē'-šūs
 Christ, to the strangers 'scat-
 tered throughout Pōn'-tūs, Gā-lā'-
 tiā, Cāp-pā-dō'-cī-ā, Ā'-sīā, and Bī'-
 thyn'-iā,

2 'Elect 'according to the fore-
 knowledge of God the Father,
 'through sanctification of the Spirit,
 unto obedience and 'sprinkling of
 the blood of Jē'-šūs Christ: 'Grace
 unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

3 'Blessed be the God and Father
 of our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ, which
 'according to his 'abundant mercy
 'hath begotten us again unto a
 lively hope 'by the resurrection of
 Jē'-šūs Christ from the dead,

4 To an inheritance incorruptible,
 and undefiled, and that fadeth not
 away, 'reserved in heaven 'for
 you,

5 'Who are kept by the power of
 God through faith unto salvation
 ready to be revealed in the last
 time.

6 'Wherein ye greatly rejoice,
 though now 'for a season, if need be,

A.D. c. 60.

James 1. 2.

James 1. 3.

Job 23. 10.

Ps. 66. 10.

Prov. 17. 3.

Is. 48. 10.

John 7. 35.

Acts 2. 5.

James 1. 1.

Rom. 2. 7.

1 John 4. 20.

Eph. 1. 4.

Rom. 8. 29.

Johu 20. 29.

2 Thes. 2. 13.

Heb. 10. 22.

Rom. 6. 22.

Rom. 1. 7.

Gen. 49. 10.

Eph. 1. 3.

Tit. 3. 5.

2 Gr. much.

John 3. 3.

James 1. 18.

1 Cor. 15. 20.

1 Thes. 4. 14.

2 Pet. 1. 21.

Ps. 22. 6.

Is. 53. 3, &c.

Dan. 9. 26.

Col. 1. 5.

2 Tim. 4. 3.

3 or, for us.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 10. 24.

Heb. 11. 13.

Mat. 5. 12.

2 Cor. 6. 10.

Acts 2. 4.

2 Cor. 4. 17.

'ye are in heaviness through m-
 fold temptations:

7 That 'the trial of your fa-
 being much more precious than
 gold that perisheth, though 'it
 tried with fire, 'might be fo-
 unto praise and honour and glory
 the appearing of Jē'-šūs Christ:

8 'Whom having not seen, ye lo-
 'in whom, though now ye see
 not, yet believing, ye rejoice w
 joy unspeakable and full of glory

9 Receiving 'the end of your fa-
 even the salvation of *your* souls.

10 'Of which salvation the p-
 phets have enquired and searc
 diligently, who prophesied of
 grace *that should* come unto you

11 Searching what, or what m-
 ner of time 'the Spirit of Ch-
 which was in them did sign
 when it testified beforehand 'the
 ferings of Christ, and the glory
 should follow.

12 'Unto whom it was revea-
 that 'not unto themselves, but u
 us they did minister the thi
 which are now reported unto
 by them that have preached
 gospel unto you with 'the H
 Ghost sent down from heav

which things the angels desire to
k into.

3 Wherefore ^bgird up the loins of
ur mind, ^dbe sober, and hope ²to
end for the grace that is to be
ought unto you ¹at the revelation
Jē'-sūs Christ;

4 As obedient children, ^anot fash-
ing yourselves according to the
mer lusts ^kin your ignorance:

5 ¹But as he which hath called
is holy, so be ye holy in all
anner of conversation;

6 Because it is written, ²Be ye
y; for I am holy.

7 And if ye call on the Father,
no without respect of persons
geth according to every man's
rk, ³pass the time of your ⁴so-
rning here in fear:

8 Forasmuch as ye know ⁵that ye
re not redeemed with corruptible
ngs, as silver and gold, from your
n conversation ^areceived by tra-
ion from your fathers;

9 But ^bwith the precious blood of
rist, ^das of a lamb without blem-
and without spot:

10 ¹Who verily was foreordained
ore the foundation of the world,
was manifest ^kin these last times
you,

11 Who by him do believe in God,
at raised him up from the dead,
d ^agave him glory; that your
h and hope might be in God.

12 Seeing ye ^ahave purified your
ls in obeying the truth through
Spirit unto unfeigned ^alove of
brethren, see that ye love one
ther with a pure heart fervently:

13 ^aBeing born again, not of cor-
ruptible seed, but of incorruptible,
y the word of God, which liveth
l abideth for ever.

14 ¹For ^ball flesh is as grass, and
the glory of man as the flower of
ss. The grass withereth, and the
wer thereof falleth away:

15 ¹But the word of the Lord
ureth for ever. ^aAnd this is
word which by the gospel is
ached unto you.

CHAPTER 2.

^a dissuadeth them from the breach of charity:
showing that Christ is the foundation where-
on they are built. 11 He beseecheth them also
abstain from fleshly lusts, 13 to be obedient to
gistrates, &c. 18 The duty of servants.

1 WHEREFORE ^alaying aside all
malice, and all guile, and hy-

A. D. c. 60.

^a Dan. 8. 13.
^b Eph. 3. 10.
^c Eph. 6. 14.
^d Mat. 18. 3.
^e Mark 10. 15.
^f Rom. 6. 4.
^g Luke 21. 34.
^h 1 Thes. 5. 6.

ⁱ 2 Gr.
^j perfectly.

^k 1 Cor. 3. 2.
^l Heb. 5. 12.

^m 1 Cor. 1. 7.
ⁿ 2 Thes. 1. 7.

^o Heb. 6. 5.
^p Rom. 12. 2.

^q Ps. 118. 22.
^r Mat. 21. 42.

^s Acts 17. 30.
^t 1 Thes. 4. 3.

^u Eph. 2. 21.
^v or, be ye

^w built.

^x Heb. 3. 6.
^y Is. 61. 6.

^z Hos. 14. 2.
^{aa} Mal. 1. 11.

^{ab} Rom. 12. 1.
^{ac} Heb. 13. 15.

^{ad} Lev. 11. 44.
^{ae} Phil. 4. 18.

^{af} Deut. 10. 17.
^{ag} Is. 28. 16.

^{ah} Heb. 12. 23.
^{ai} Heb. 11. 13.

^{aj} 1 Cor. 6. 20.
^{ak} or, an

^{al} honour.

^{am} Ps. 118. 22.
^{an} Ezek. 20. 18.

^{ao} Acts 20. 28.
^{ap} Is. 8. 14.

^{aq} Rom. 9. 33.
^{ar} Ex. 12. 5.

^{as} 1 Cor. 1. 23.
^{at} Rom. 3. 25.

^{au} Rom. 9. 22.
^{av} Gal. 4. 4.

^{aw} Deut. 10. 15.
^{ax} Rev. 5. 10.

^{ay} 1 Cor. 3. 17.
^{az} or, a

^{ba} purchased

^{bb} people.

^{bc} Deut. 4. 20.
^{bd} Acts 2. 24.

^{be} or, virtues.

^{bf} Acts 2. 33.
^{bg} Acts 26. 18.

^{bh} Acts 15. 9.
^{bi} Hos. 1. 9.

^{bj} Heb. 13. 1.

^{bk} John 1. 13.
^{bl} Ps. 39. 12.

^{bm} Gal. 5. 16.
^{bn} James 4. 1.

^{bo} James 1. 18.
^{bp} Phil. 2. 15.

^{bq} or,

^{br} For that.

^{bs} Is. 40. 6.

^{bt} or,

^{bu} wherein.

^{bv} Mat. 5. 16.

^{bw} Is. 40. 8.

^{bx} John 1. 1.
^{by} Rom. 13. 1.

pocrisies, and envies, and all evil
speakings,

2 ^aAs newborn babes, desire the
sincere ^amilk of the word, that ye
may grow thereby:

3 If so be ye have ^atasted that the
Lord is gracious.

4 To whom coming, as unto a liv-
ing stone, ^adisallowed indeed of men,
but chosen of God, and precious,

5 ^aYe also, as lively stones, ^aare
built up ^aa spiritual house, ^aan holy
priesthood, to offer up ^aspiritual
sacrifices, ^aacceptable to God by
Jē'-sūs Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in
the scripture, ^aBehold, I lay in Sī'-on
a chief corner stone, elect, precious:
and he that believeth on him shall
not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe
he is ^aprecious: but unto them
which be disobedient, ^athe stone
which the builders disallowed, the
same is made the head of the corner,

8 ^aAnd a stone of stumbling, and
a rock of offence, ^aeven to them
which stumble at the word, being
disobedient: ^awhereunto also they
were appointed.

9 But ye are ^aa chosen generation,
^ka royal priesthood, ^aan holy nation,
^ma peculiar people; that ye should
shew forth the ^apraises of him who
hath called you out of ^adarkness
into his marvellous light:

10 ^aWhich in time past were not a
people, but are now the people of
God: which had not obtained mercy,
but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you
^aas strangers and pilgrims, ^aabstain
from fleshly lusts, ^awhich war against
the soul;

12 ^aHaving your conversation
honest among the Gēn'-tīles: that,
^awhereas they speak against you as
evildoers, ^athey may by your good
works, which they shall behold,
glorify God in the day of visitation.

13 ^aSubmit yourselves to every
ordinance of man for the Lord's
sake: whether it be to the king, as
supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them
that are sent by him ^afor the pun-
ishment of evildoers, and ^afor the
praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that
^awith well doing ye may put to

silence the ignorance of foolish men:

16 ^aAs free, and not ²using *your* liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as ^bthe servants of God.

17 ^aHonour all men. ^aLove the brotherhood. ^aFear God. Honour the king.

18 ^aServants, be subject to *your* masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For this *is* ^athankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory *is it*, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer *for it*, ye take it patiently, this is ^aacceptable with God.

21 For ^aeven hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered ^afor us, ^aleaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

22 ^aWho did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

23 ^aWho, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but ^acommitted *himself* to him that judgeth righteously:

24 ^aWho his own self bare our sins in his own body ^aon the tree, ^athat we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: ^aby whose stripes ye were healed.

25 For ^aye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned ^aunto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The duty of wives and husbands.* 8 *Exhortation to unity and love.* 19 *Christ's benefits of old time.*

LIKewise, ^aye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, ^athey also may without the word ^abe won by the conversation of the wives;

2 ^aWhile they behold your chaste conversation *coupled* with fear.

3 ^aWhose adorning let it not be that outward *adorning* of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

4 But *let it be* ^athe hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, *even the ornament* of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

A.D. c. 60.

^a Gal. 5. 1, 13.
² Gr. *having*.

¹ 1 Cor. 7. 22.

³ or, *Esteem*.

^a Rom. 12. 10.

^a Heb. 13. 1.

^a Rom. 13. 7.

¹ Gen. 13. 12.

^a Gr. *children*.

^a Eph. 6. 5.

¹ 1 Cor. 7. 3.

⁵ or, *thank*, ver. 20.

¹ Mat. 5. 10.

^a Rom. 13. 5.

¹ 1 Cor. 12. 23.

¹ Thes. 4. 4.

¹ Job 42. 8.

^a Mat. 5. 22.

^a Rom. 12. 18.

^a Phil. 3. 16.

⁶ or, *loving to the brethren*.

^a Rom. 12. 10.

^a Heb. 13. 1.

^a Eph. 4. 32.

^a Col. 3. 12.

⁷ or, *thank*.

² Prov. 17. 13.

^a Mat. 16. 24.

^a Acts 14. 22.

^a Some read, *for you*.

^a Phil. 2. 5.

^a Mat. 25. 34.

^a Is. 53. 9.

^a Ps. 34. 12.

^a James 1. 23.

^a ch. 2. 1, 22.

^a Rev. 14. 5.

^a Is. 53. 7.

^a Heb. 12. 3.

⁹ or, *committed his cause*.

^a Luke 23. 46.

^a Ps. 37. 27.

^a Is. 1. 16, 17.

^a Rom. 12. 18.

^a Heb. 12. 14.

^a Heb. 9. 28.

² or, *to*.

^a Rom. 6. 2.

^a John 9. 31.

^a James 5. 16.

^a Is. 53. 5.

³ Gr. *upon*.

^a Is. 53. 6.

^a Prov. 16. 7.

^a Ezek. 34. 23.

^a Heb. 13. 20.

^a Mat. 5. 10.

^a James 1. 12.

^a Is. 8. 12, 13.

^a 1 Cor. 14. 34.

^a Ps. 119. 46.

^a Col. 4. 6.

^a 2 Tim. 2. 25.

^a 1 Cor. 7. 16.

^a Mat. 18. 15.

^a or, *reverence*.

^a ch. 2. 12.

^a Heb. 13. 18.

^a Tit. 2. 8.

^a 1 Tim. 2. 9.

^a Tit. 2. 3, &c.

^a Ps. 45. 13.

^a Rom. 2. 29.

^a Rom. 5. 6.

5 For after this manner in the time the holy women also, ^atrusted in God, adorned themselves in subjection unto their husbands:

6 Even as Sâr-ä obeyed Ä-I häm, ^acalling him lord: ^awhom ^adaughters ye are, as long as ye well, and are not afraid with amazement.

7 ^aLikewise, ye husbands, ^ado with *them* according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, unto the weaker vessel, and as be heirs together of the grace of ^alife: ^athat your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, ^abe ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another: ^alove as brethren, ^abe pitiful and courteous:

9 ^aNot rendering evil for evil, railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are ^athereunto called, ^athat ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For ^ahe that will love life, see good days, ^alet him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips from guile:

11 Let him ^aeschew evil, and do good; ^alet him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, ^aand his ears are open unto their prayers: but ^athe face of the Lord is ^aagainst them that do evil.

13 ^aAnd who *is* he that will be just, if ye be followers of that which is good?

14 ^aBut and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: ^abe not afraid of their terror, ^aneither be troubled;

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and ^abe ready always to *give* an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and ^afeared.

16 ^aHaving a good conscience, ^athat, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

17 For *it is* better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well-doing, than for evil doing.

18 For Christ also hath ^asuffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us

l, 'being put to death ^bin the
h, but ^dquickened by the Spirit:
By which also he went and
eached unto the spirits ^ein
son;

Which sometime were disobe-
at, 'when once the long suffering
God waited in the days of Nō'-āh,
le "the ark was a preparing,
herein few, that is, eight souls
re saved by water.

'The like figure whereunto *even*
tism doth also now save us (not
putting away of 'the filth of the
h, 'but the answer of a good con-
science toward God,) "by the resur-
rection of Jē'-sūs Christ:

Who is gone into heaven, and
on the right hand of God;
angels and authorities and powers
all made subject unto him.

CHAPTER 4.

*Exhorteth them to cease from sin by the example
Christ, and the approaching end of all things.*

ORASMUCH then 'as Christ
hath suffered for us in the flesh,
a yourselves likewise with the
e mind: for ^dhe that hath suffer-
n the flesh hath ceased from sin;
'That he no longer ^eshould live
rest of *his* time in the flesh to
lusts of men, 'but to the will of
l.

^kFor the time past of *our* life
y suffice us "to have wrought
will of the Gēn'-tīlēs, when we
ked in lasciviousness, lusts, ex-
of wine, revellings, banquetings,
abominable idolatries:
Wherein they think it strange
t ye run not with *them* to the
e excess of riot, 'speaking evil
you:

Who shall give account to him
t is ready 'to judge the quick
the dead.

For for this cause "was the gos-
preached also to them that are
i, that they might be judged
ording to men in the flesh, but
according to God in the spirit.
But 'the end of all things is at
d: 'be ye therefore sober, and
ch unto prayer.

'And above all things have
ent charity among yourselves:
^dcharity "shall cover the multi-
e of sins.

'Use hospitality one to another
hout grudging.

A.D. c. 60.

^a 2 Cor. 13. 4.

^b Col. 1. 22.

^c Rom. 12. 6.

^d 1 Cor. 4. 7.

^e Rom. 1. 4.

^f Mat. 24. 45.

^g Tit. 1. 7.

^h ch. 1. 12.

ⁱ Is. 42. 7.

^j 1 Cor. 12. 4.

^k Eph. 4. 11.

^l Jer. 23. 22.

^m 1 Cor. 3. 10.

ⁿ Gen. 6. 3, 5.

^o Eph. 5. 20.

^p Heb. 11. 7.

^q Gen. 7. 7.

^r 1 Tim. 6. 16.

^s Eph. 5. 26.

^t Tit. 3. 5.

^u 1 Cor. 3. 13.

^v Rom. 10. 10.

^w ch. 1. 3.

^x Acts 5. 41.

^y Rom. 8. 17.

^z 2 Cor. 1. 7.

^a Pa. 110. 1.

^b Rom. 8. 34.

^c Rom. 8. 38.

^d 1 Cor. 15. 24.

^e Mat. 5. 11.

^f James 1. 12.

^g ch. 3. 18.

^h Rom. 6. 2, 7.

ⁱ ch. 2. 20.

^j Rom. 14. 7.

^k Gal. 2. 20.

^l 1 Thes. 4. 11.

^m John 1. 13.

ⁿ Rom. 6. 11.

^o Ezek. 44. 6.

^p Acts 17. 30.

^q Acts 5. 41.

^r Eph. 2. 2.

^s & 4. 17.

^t 1 Thes. 4. 5.

^u Tit. 3. 3.

^v ch. 1. 14.

^w Is. 10. 12.

^x Mal. 3. 5.

^y Luke 23. 31.

^z Luke 10. 12.

^a Luke 23. 31.

^b Acts 13. 45.

^c ch. 3. 16.

^d Acts 10. 42.

^e Rom. 14. 10.

^f 1 Cor. 15. 51.

^g 1 Tim. 4. 1.

^h James 5. 9.

ⁱ Pa. 31. 5.

^j ch. 3. 19.

^k Mat. 24. 13.

^l Mat. 26. 41.

^m Philom. 9.

ⁿ Col. 3. 14.

^o Heb. 12. 1.

^p Luke 24. 48.

^q Acts 1. 8.

^r Rom. 8. 17.

^s Rev. 1. 9.

^t Prov. 10. 12.

^u 1 Cor. 13. 7.

^v 2^{or} will.

^w John 21. 15-17.

^x or, as
much as
in you is.

^y Heb. 13. 2.

^z 2 Cor. 9. 7.

^a Phil. 2. 14.

^b 1 Cor. 9. 17.

10 'As every man hath received the
gift, *even* so minister the same one
to another, 'as good stewards of
^athe manifold grace of God.

11 'If any man speak, *let him*
speak as the oracles of God; ^kif any
man minister, *let him do it* as of the
ability which God giveth: that "God
in all things may be glorified through
Jē'-sūs Christ, ^pto whom be praise
and dominion for ever and ever.
Ā'-mēn.

12 Beloved, think it not strange
concerning 'the fiery trial which is
to try you, as though some strange
thing happened unto you:

13 "But rejoice, inasmuch as ^yye
are partakers of Christ's sufferings;
that, when his glory shall be re-
vealed, ye may be glad also with
exceeding joy.

14 ^bIf ye be reproached for the
name of Christ, happy *are ye*; for
the spirit of glory and of God rest-
eth upon you: on their part he is
evil spoken of, but on your part he
is glorified.

15 But 'let none of you suffer as a
murderer, or as a thief, or as an
evil doer, ^aor as a busybody in other
men's matters.

16 Yet if *any man suffer* as a
Chris'-tīān, let him not be ashamed;
^bbut let him glorify God on this
behalf.

17 For the time *is come* "that judg-
ment must begin at the house of
God: and 'if *it first begin* at us,
^pwhat shall the end *be* of them that
obey not the gospel of God?

18 'And if the righteous scarcely
be saved, where shall the ungodly
and the sinner appear?

19 Wherefore let them that suffer
according to the will of God 'com-
mit the keeping of their souls *to him*
in well doing, as unto a faithful
Creator.

CHAPTER 5.

*1 The elders exhorted to feed their flocks, 5 the younger
to obey, 8 and all to be sober and watchful.*

THE elders which are among you
I exhort, who am also 'an elder,
and ^ba witness of the sufferings of
Christ, and also 'a partaker of the
glory that shall be revealed:

2 'Feed the flock of God ^ywhich is
among you, taking the oversight
thereof, ^anot by constraint, but

willingly; *not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;

3 Neither as ²being lords over *God's heritage, but ¹being ensamples to the flock.

4 And when ^athe chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive ^aa crown of glory that fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, *all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for *God resisteth the proud, and *giveth grace to the humble.

6 *Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:

7 *Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

8 *Be sober, be vigilant; because ^ayour adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

A.D.C. 60.

^a 1 Tim. 3. 3.
^b Tit. 1. 7.

^c Eph. 6. 11.
^d Acts 14. 22.

^e 2 or, over-
ruling.

^f Ezek. 34. 4.
^g Ps. 33. 12.

^h Phil. 3. 17.
ⁱ 1 Cor. 1. 9.

^j Heb. 13. 20.
^k 2 Tim. 4. 8.

^l 2 Cor. 4. 17.
^m Heb. 13. 21.

ⁿ Jude 24.
^o 2 Thes. 2.

^p Rom. 12. 10.
^q Rev. 1. 6.

^r 2 Cor. 1. 19.
^s James 4. 6.

^t Is. 57. 15.
^u Heb. 13. 22.

^v James 4. 10.
^w Acts 20. 24.

^x 1 Cor. 15. 1.

^y Ps. 37. 5.
^z Heb. 13. 5.

^{aa} Acts 12. 12.
^{ab} Luke 21. 34.

^{ac} Rom. 16. 16.
^{ad} 1 Cor. 16. 20.

^{ae} Job 1. 7.
^{af} Eph. 6. 23.

9 ^bWhom resist stedfast in faith, *knowing that the same actions are accomplished in you brethren that are in the world.

10 But the God of all grace, ^chath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jē'-sūs, after that ye have suffered ^da while, *make you perfect, *stablish, strengthen, ^eyou.

11 ^fTo him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Ā'-mēn.

12 ^gBy Sil-vā-nūs, a faithful minister unto you, as I suppose, I have written briefly, exhorting, and testifying *that this is the true glory of God wherein ye stand.

13 The church that is at Bāb'-y-elected together with you, salvation you; and so doth ^hMār'-cūs my

14 ⁱGreet ye one another with kisses of charity. *Peace be with all that are in Christ Jē'-sūs. mēn.

THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF PĒ'-TĒR.

CHAPTER 1.

⁵ He exhorteth them to make their calling and election sure: ¹² whereof he is careful to remind them, knowing that his death is at hand.

^a SĪ-MON Pē'-tēr, a servant and an apostle of Jē'-sūs Christ, to them that have obtained ^blike precious faith with us through the righteousness ^cof God and our Saviour Jē'-sūs Christ:

² ^dGrace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jē'-sūs our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him ^ethat hath called us ^fto glory and virtue:

4 ^gWhereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be ^hpartakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And beside this, ⁱgiving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue ^jknowledge;

6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness;

A.D. 66.

^a Gal. 6. 10.
^b 1 Thes. 3. 12.

^c 2 or, Synecdoche.

^d Eph. 4. 5.

^e Gr. idle.

^f John 15. 2.

^g Tit. 3. 14.

^h God of our God and Saviour.

ⁱ Dan. 4. 1.

^j 1 John 2. 9.

^k Eph. 5. 28.

^l Heb. 9. 14.

^m 1 John 1. 7.

ⁿ 1 John 3. 19.

^o 1 Thes. 2. 12.

^p 2 or, by.

^q 2 Cor. 7. 1.

^r 2 Cor. 3. 18.

^s Eph. 4. 2.

^t John 3. 21.

^u Rom. 15. 14.

^v Phil. 3. 1.

^w 1 John 2. 21.

^x Jude 5.

^y 1 Pet. 5. 12.

^z ch. 3. 18.

^{aa} 1 Pet. 3. 7.

^{ab} 2 Cor. 5. 1.

7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and ^ato brotherly kindness charity.

8 For if these things be in you and abound, they make you ^bye shall neither be ^cbarren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of Lord Jē'-sūs Christ.

9 But he that lacketh these things ^dis blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he ^eis purged from his old sins.

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence ^fto make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

11 For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of Lord and Saviour Jē'-sūs Christ.

12 Wherefore ^gI will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, ^hthough I know them, and be established in the present truth.

13 Yea, I think it meet, ⁱas I am in this tabernacle, to testify unto you by putting you in remembrance;

"Knowing that shortly I must
off *this* my tabernacle, even
our Lord Jē'-sūs Christ hath
wed me.

Moreover I will endeavour that
may be able after my decease to
e these things always in remem-
nce.

For we have not followed
unningly devised fables, when
made known unto you the
ver and coming of our Lord
sūs Christ, but ^kwere eyewit-
nes of his majesty.

For he received from God the
her honour and glory, when
re came such a voice to him
n the excellent glory, "This is
beloved Son, in whom I am
l pleased.

And this voice which came
n heaven we heard, when we
re with him in ^rthe holy mount.

We have also a more sure word
prophecy; whereunto ye do well
t ye take heed, as unto ^aa light
t shineth in a dark place, until
day dawn, and ^tthe day star
e in your hearts:

Knowing this first, that ^a"no
phecy of the scripture is of any
vate interpretation.

For ^rthe prophecy came not
old time by the will of man:
t holy men of God spake as *they*
e moved by the Holy Ghost.

CHAPTER 2.

false teachers, shewing the punishment of them
d their followers: ^rfrom which the godly shall
delivered, as Lot was out of Sodom.

UT ^cthere were false prophets
also among the people, even as
ere shall be false teachers a-
ng you, who privily shall bring
damnable heresies, even ^sdeny-
the Lord ^hthat bought them,
d bring upon themselves swift
truction.

And many shall follow their
rnicious ways; by reason of
m the way of truth shall be
spoken of.

And ^mthrough covetousness shall
y with feigned words ^a"make mer-
ndise of you: ^h"whose judgment
of a long time lingereth not,
their damnation slumbereth

For if God spared not ^rthe angels

A.D. 66.

^a 2 Tim. 4. 6
^b John 8. 44.
^c 1 John 3. 8.
^d Luke 8. 31.
^e Rev. 20. 2.
^f John 21. 18.
^g Gen. 7. 1.
^h Heb. 11. 7.
ⁱ 1 Pet. 3. 20.
^j 1 Pet. 3. 19.
^k ch. 3. 6

^h 1 Cor. 1. 17
ⁱ 2 Cor. 2. 17.
^j Gen. 19. 24.
^k Deut. 29. 23.
^l Jude 7.
^m Mark 9. 2.
ⁿ John 1. 14.
^o Num. 26. 10.

^m Gen. 19. 16.

ⁿ Mat. 3. 17.
^o Luke 9. 35.

^p Ps. 119. 158.
^q Ezek. 9. 4.

^r Mat. 17. 6.

^s Ps. 34. 17.
^t 1 Cor. 10. 13.

^u Ps. 119. 105.
^v John 5. 35.

^w Rev. 22. 16.
^x Jude 4, 7.

^y Rom. 12. 6.
^z or,
^{aa} dominion.
^{ab} Jude 8.

^{ac} 2 Tim. 3. 16.
^{ad} 1 Pet. 1. 11.
^{ae} or, at
^{af} any time.

^{ag} Jude 9.
^{ah} 2 Sam. 23. 2.
^{ai} Luke 1. 70.
^{aj} Acts 1. 16.

^{ak} Some read,
^{al} against
^{am} themselves.

^{an} Jude 10.

^{ao} Deut. 13. 1.
^{ap} Mat. 24. 11.
^{aq} Acts 20. 30.

^{ar} 1 Tim. 4. 1.
^{as} Jude 18.

^{at} Phil. 3. 19.

^{au} Jude 4.

^{av} Rom. 13. 13.

^{aw} 1 Cor. 6. 20.
^{ax} Gal. 3. 13.

^{ay} Heb. 10. 29.
^{az} 1 Pet. 1. 18.

^{ba} Rev. 5. 9.
^{bb} Jude 12.

^{bc} Phil. 3. 19.

^{bd} 1 Cor. 11. 20.

^{be} or, *la-*
^{bf} *civious*
^{bg} ways, as
^{bh} some
^{bi} copies
^{bj} read.

^{bk} Gr. *an*
^{bl} *adulteress*.

^{bm} Jude 11.

^{bn} Rom. 16.

^{bo} Tit. 1. 11.

^{bp} 2 Cor. 2. 17.
^{bq} Deut. 32. 35.
^{br} Jude 4, 15.

^{bs} Num. 22. 5.
^{bt} 7, 21, 23, 28.

^{bu} Job 4. 18.
^{bv} Jude 6.

^b that sinned, but ^ccast *them* down
to hell, and delivered *them* into
chains of darkness, to be reserved
unto judgment;

5 And spared not the old world,
but saved ^cNō'-āh the eighth *per-*
son, ^aa preacher of righteousness,
^dbringing in the flood upon the
world of the ungodly;

6 And ^cturning the cities of Sōd'-
om and Gō-mōr'-rhā into ashes
condemned *them* with an over-
throw, ^emaking *them* an ensample
unto those that after should live
ungodly;

7 And ^mdelivered just Lōt, vexed
with the filthy conversation of the
wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwell-
ing among them, ^oin seeing and
hearing, vexed *his* righteous soul
from day to day with *their* un-
lawful deeds;)

9 ^rThe Lord knoweth how to de-
liver the godly out of temptations,
and to reserve the unjust unto the
day of judgment to be punished:

10 But chiefly ^tthem that walk
after the flesh in the lust of un-
cleanness, and despise ^zgovernment.
^aPresumptuous *are they*, selfwilled,
they are not afraid to speak evil of
dignities.

11 Whereas ^aangels, which are
greater in power and might, bring
not railing accusation ^aagainst them
before the Lord.

12 But these, ^bas natural brute
beasts, made to be taken and de-
stroyed, speak evil of the things
that they understand not; and
shall utterly perish in their own
corruption;

13 ^cAnd shall receive the reward
of unrighteousness, *as* they that
count it pleasure ^dto riot in the day
time. ^eSpots *they are* and blemishes,
sporting themselves with their own
deceivings while ^kthey feast with
you;

14 Having eyes full of ^aadultery,
and that cannot cease from sin; be-
guiling unstable souls: ^aan heart
they have exercised with covetous
practices; cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken the right
way, and are gone astray, following
the way of ^rBā'-lāam the son of
Bō'-sōr, who loved the wages of un-
righteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet.

17 ^c These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

18 For when ^e they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that ^a were ³ clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them ^k liberty, they themselves are ^k the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

20 For ⁿ if after they ^e have escaped the pollutions of the world ^r through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jē-šūs Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

21 For ⁿ it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, ^e The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The certainty of Christ's coming to judgment.*
8 *He warneth the godly, for the long patience of God, to hasten their repentance.* 10 *The day of the Lord described.*

THIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in both which ^e I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, ^a and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

3 ^e Knowing this first, that these shall come in the last days scoffers, ^e walking after their own lusts,

4 And saying, ⁿ Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

A.D. 66.

^a Gen. 1. 6, 9.
^b Ps. 33. 6.
^c Heb. 11. 3.

² Gr. *constating.*
^b Ps. 24. 2.
^c Col. 1. 17.

^c Jude 12, 13.
^d Gen. 7. 11.

^c Jude 16.
^f ver. 10.

^g Mat. 25. 41.
² Thes. 1. 8.

^h Acts 2. 40.
³ or, *for a little*
ⁱ or, *a while*, as some read.

ⁱ Gal. 5. 13.
¹ Pet. 2. 16.

^k John 8. 34.
^k Rom. 6. 16.

^l Ps. 90. 4.
^m Hab. 2. 3.

ⁿ Heb. 10. 37.
ⁿ Mat. 32. 45.

^o Luke 12. 26.
^o Heb. 6. 4.

^p ver. 18.
^p Is. 30. 18.

^q 1 Pet. 3. 20.
^q ch. 1. 2.

^r Ezek. 33. 11.
^r Rom. 2. 4.

^s 1 Tim. 2. 4.
^s Mat. 24. 43.

^t Luke 12. 39.
^t 1 Thes. 5. 2.

^u Rev. 3. 3.
^u Ps. 102. 26.

^v Is. 51. 6.
^v Mat. 24. 35.

^w Rom. 8. 12.
^w Heb. 1. 11.

^x Rev. 20. 11.
^x Luke 12. 47, 48.

^y John 9. 41.
^y 1 Pet. 1. 15.

^z Prov. 26. 11.
^z 1 Cor. 1. 7.

¹ Tit. 2. 13.
¹ or, *hastening the coming.*

² Ps. 50. 3.
² Is. 34. 4.

³ ver. 10.
³ Mic. 1. 4.

⁴ Is. 65. 17.
⁴ & 66. 22.

⁵ Rev. 21. 1, 27.
⁵ ch. 1. 13.

⁶ 1 Cor. 1. 8. & 15. 58.
⁶ Phil. 1. 10.

⁷ 1 Thes. 3. 13.
⁷ ver. 9.

⁸ Rom. 2. 4.
⁸ 1 Pet. 3. 20.

⁹ Jude 17.
⁹ 1 Tim. 4. 1.

¹⁰ Jude 18.
¹⁰ Rom. 8. 19.

¹¹ 1 Cor. 15. 24.
¹¹ 1 Thes. 4. 15.

¹² ch. 2. 10.
¹² Is. 5. 19.

¹³ Jer. 17. 15.
¹³ Ezek. 12. 22.

¹⁴ Mat. 24. 48.
¹⁴ Luke 12. 45.

¹⁵ Mark 13. 23.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that ^a by the word of the heavens were of old, and earth ² standing out of the water and in the water:

6 ^d Whereby the world that was, being overflowed with water, perished:

7 But ^f the heavens and the earth which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is as the Lord as a thousand years, ^a a thousand years as one day.

9 ^m The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but ^p is longsuffering to us-ward, ⁿ not willing that any should perish, but ^t that all should come to repentance.

10 But ^e the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in which ^u the heavens shall pass with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, earth also and the works that therein shall be burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner persons ought ye to be ^v in all conversation and godliness,

12 ^e Looking for and ^e hasting the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire ^b shall be dissolved, and the elements ^c shall melt with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for ^d new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.

15 And account that ^e the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation even as our beloved brother also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you

16 As also in all his epistles, ^a speaking in them of these things, which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, ^a see

know these things before, ^a be-
lest ye also, being led away
by the error of the wicked, fall
in your own steadfastness.

A.D. 66.

^a Eph. 4. 14.
^b Eph. 4. 15.
^c 2 Tim. 2. 2.
^d 2 Tim. 18.
Rev. 1. 6.

18 ^b But grow in grace, and in the
knowledge of our Lord and Saviour
Jē'-šūs Christ. ^c To him be glory both
now and for ever. Ä'-mën.

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

JÖHN.

CHAPTER 1.

the person of Christ described, in whom we have
eternal life. 5 We must walk in the light.

THAT ^b which was from the be-
ginning, which we have heard,
which we have seen with our eyes,
which we have looked upon, and
our hands have handled, of the
word of life;

(For ^c the life ^a was manifested,
and we have seen it, ^k and bear wit-
ness, "and shew unto you that eternal
life, "which was with the Father,
and was manifested unto us;)

That which we have seen and
heard declare we unto you, that ye
also may have fellowship with us:
and truly ^c our fellowship is with
the Father, and with his Son Jē'-šūs
Christ.

And these things write we unto
you, ^c that your joy may be full.

That then is the message which
we have heard of him, and declare
unto you, that ^b God is light, and in
him is no darkness at all.

If we say that we have fellow-
ship with him, and walk in darkness,
we lie, and do not the truth:

But if we walk in the light, as
is in the light, we have fellow-
ship one with another, and ^a the
word of Jē'-šūs Christ his Son cleans-
eth us from all sin.

If we say that we have no sin,
we deceive ourselves, "and the truth
is not in us.

If we confess our sins, he is
faithful and just to forgive us our
sins, and to ^c cleanse us from all
unrighteousness.

If we say that we have not
sinned, we make him a liar, and his
word is not in us.

CHAPTER 2.

Christ our advocate and propitiation. 3 Rightly
to know God is to keep his commandments, &c.

Y little children, these things
write I unto you, that ye sin

After
A.D. 90.

^a Rom. 8. 34.
1 Tim. 2. 5.
Heb. 7. 25.
^b John 1. 1.
^c Rom. 3. 25.
2 Cor. 5. 18.
ch. 1. 7.
^d John 1. 29.
ch. 4. 42.
^e John 1. 14.
2 Pet. 1. 16.
John 24. 39.
John 20. 27.
^f John 1. 4.
ch. 14. 6.
^g Rom. 16. 26.
1 Tim. 3. 16.
ch. 1. 6.
^h John 21. 24.
Acts 2. 32.
ch. 1. 8.
ⁱ ch. 5. 20.
^j John 1. 1, 2.
^k John 14.
21. 23.
^l ch. 4. 12.
^m Acts 4. 20.
ⁿ ch. 4. 13.
^o John 15. 4.
^p John 17. 21.
1 Cor. 1. 9.
^q Mat. 11. 29.
1 Pet. 2. 21.
^r 2 John 6.
^s John 16. 11.
2 John 12.
^t ch. 3. 11.
2 John 5.
^u ch. 3. 11.
^v John 1. 9.
ch. 8. 12.
^w John 13. 34.
ch. 15. 12.
^x 2 Cor. 6. 14.
^y Rom. 13. 12.
Eph. 5. 8.
1 Thes. 5. 5.
^z John 1. 9.
ch. 12. 35.
^{aa} 1 Cor. 13. 2.
2 Pet. 1. 9.
^{ab} 1 Cor. 6. 11.
Eph. 1. 7.
Heb. 9. 14.
1 Pet. 1. 19.
Rev. 1. 5.
^{ac} ch. 3. 14.
^{ad} Job 9. 2.
Ecc. 7. 20.
James 3. 2.
^{ae} 2 Pet. 1. 10.
^{af} ch. 2. 4.
^{ag} 2 Gr.
scandal.
^{ah} Ps. 32. 5.
Prov. 23. 13.
^{ai} John 12. 35.
^{aj} 1 Pet. 7.
Ps. 51. 2.
^{ak} Luke 24. 47.

^{al} ch. 1. 1.

not. And if any man sin, ^a we have
an advocate with the Father, Jē'-šūs
Christ the righteous:

2 And ^a he is the propitiation for
our sins: and not for our's only, but
^a also for the sins of the whole world.

3 And hereby we do know that we
know him, if we keep his command-
ments.

4 He that saith, I know him, and
keepeth not his commandments, ^a is
a liar, and the truth is not in him.

5 But ^a whose keepeth his word, ^a in
him verily is the love of God per-
fected: ^a hereby know we that we
are in him.

6 He that saith he abideth in him
^a ought himself also so to walk, even
as he walked.

7 Brethren, ^a I write no new com-
mandment unto you, but an old
commandment ^a which ye had from
the beginning. The old command-
ment is the word which ye have
heard from the beginning.

8 Again, ^a a new commandment I
write unto you, which thing is true
in him and in you: ^a because the
darkness is past, and ^a the true light
now shineth.

9 He that saith he is in the light,
and hateth his brother, is in darkness
even until now.

10 He that loveth his brother
abideth in the light, and ^a there is
none ^a occasion of stumbling in him.

11 But he that hateth his brother
is in darkness, and ^a walketh in dark-
ness, and knoweth not whither he
goeth, because that darkness hath
blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children,
because ^a your sins are forgiven you
for his name's sake.

13 I write unto you, fathers, because
ye have known him ^a that is from
the beginning. I write unto you,
young men, because ye have over-
come the wicked one. I write unto

you, little children, because ye have known the Father.

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him *that is* from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ^c ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

15 ^f Love not the world, neither the things *that are* in the world. ^g If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that *is* in the world, the lust of the flesh, ^k and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

17 And ⁱ the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

18 ^o Little children, ^p it is the last time: and as ye have heard that ^q an-ti-christ shall come, ^r even now are there many an-ti-christs; whereby we know ^s that it is the last time.

19 ^v They went out from us, but they were not of us; for ^a if they had been of us, they would *no doubt* have continued with us: but *they went out*, ^c that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

20 But ^d ye have an unction ^e from the Holy One, and ^f ye know all things.

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 ^m Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jē-sūs is the Christ? He is an-ti-christ, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 ^p Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: *[but]* ^q he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

24 Let that therefore abide in you, ^r which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ^s ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 ^t And this is the promise that he hath promised us, *even* eternal life.

26 These *things* have I written unto you, ^u concerning them that seduce you.

27 But ^v the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and

After
A.D. 90.

^a Jer. 31. 33.
^b Heb. 8. 10.
^c John 14. 26.

^d Eph. 6. 10.
^e 2 or. it.

^f ch. 3. 2

^g ch. 4. 17.

^h Rom. 12. 2

ⁱ Mat. 6. 24.

^j Gal. 1. 10.

^k James 4. 4.

^l Acts 22. 14.

^m or.

ⁿ know ye.

^o ch. 3. 7, 10.

^p Eccl. 5. 11.

^q 1 Cor. 7. 31.

^r 1 Pet. 1. 24.

^s John 1. 12.

^t John 16. 3.

^u John 21. 5.

^v Heb. 1. 2.

^w 2 Thes. 2. 3.

^x 2 Pet. 2. 1.

^y Is. 56. 5.

^z Rom. 8. 15.

^{aa} Gal. 3. 26.

^{ab} Mat. 24. 5.

^{ac} 2 John 7.

^{ad} Rom. 8. 18.

^{ae} 2 Cor. 4. 17.

^{af} 1 Tim. 4. 1.

^{ag} 2 Tim. 3. 1.

^{ah} Rom. 8. 29.

^{ai} Phil. 3. 21.

^{aj} Col. 3. 4.

^{ak} Acts 20. 30.

^{al} Ps. 16. 11.

^{am} Mat. 5. 8.

^{an} Mat. 24. 24.

^{ao} John 8. 37.

^{ap} 2 Tim. 2. 19.

^{aq} ch. 4. 17.

^{ar} 1 Cor. 11. 19.

^{as} 2 Cor. 1. 21.

^{at} Heb. 1. 9.

^{au} Mark 1. 14.

^{av} Acts 3. 24.

^{aw} Rom. 4. 15.

^{ax} John 10. 4.

^{ay} ch. 1. 2.

^{az} Is. 53. 5, 6.

^{ba} Heb. 1. 3.

^{bb} 1 Pet. 2. 24.

^{bc} 2 Cor. 5. 21.

^{bd} Heb. 4. 15.

^{be} 1 Pet. 2. 22.

^{bf} ch. 2. 4.

^{bg} 2 John 7.

^{bh} ch. 2. 26.

^{bi} Rom. 2. 13.

^{bj} John 15. 23.

^{bk} 2 John 9.

^{bl} Mat. 13. 38.

^{bm} John 8. 44.

^{bn} John 14. 7.

^{bo} Luke 10. 18.

^{bp} John 16. 11.

^{bq} Heb. 2. 14.

^{br} 2 John 6.

^{bs} ch. 5. 18.

^{bt} John 14. 23.

^{bu} 1 Pet. 1. 23.

^{bv} John 17. 3.

^{bw} 2 John 7.

^{bx} ch. 2. 29.

^{by} ch. 4. 8.

^{bz} ch. 4. 8.

^{ca} ver. 20.

^{cb} ch. 1. 6.

^{cc} or.

^{cd} commandment.

^a ye need not that any man testify of you: but as the same anointed ^b teacheth you of all things, and truth, and is no lie, and even as he hath taught you, ye shall abide ^c him.

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, ^d when he shall appear, we may have confidence, ^e and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 ^f If ye know that he is righteous, ^g ye know that ^h every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

CHAPTER 3.

The singular love of God in making us his sons

BEHOLD, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that ^a we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, ^b because it knoweth him not.

2 Beloved, ^c now are we the sons of God, and ^d it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, ^e we shall be like him; for ^f we shall see him as he is.

3 ^g And every man that hath hoped in him purifieth himself, ^h as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for ⁱ sin is the transgression of the law.

5 And ye know ^j that he was manifested ^k to take away our sins; and ^l in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: ^m whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, ⁿ let no man deceive you: ^o he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 ^p He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, ^q that he might destroy the works of the devil.

9 ^r Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for ^s his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: ^t whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, ^u neither he that loveth not his brother.

11 For ^v this is the ^w message that

heard from the beginning, ^a that
e should love one another.
2 Not as ^b Cain, who was of that
cked one, and slew his brother.
d wherefore slew he him? Because
s own works were evil, and his
other's righteous.
3 Marvel not, my brethren, if ^c the
rld hate you.
4 ^d We know that we have passed
om death unto life, because we
ve the brethren. ^e He that lov-
not ^f his brother abideth in
ath.
5 ^g Whosoever hateth his brother
a murderer: and ye know that ^h no
urderer hath eternal life abiding
him.
6 ⁱ Hereby perceive we the love of
d, because he laid down his life
us: and we ought to lay down
r lives for the brethren.
7 But ^j whoso hath this world's
od, and seeth his brother have
ed, and shutteth up his bowels of
mpassion from him, ^k how dwell-
n the love of God in him?
8 My little children, ^l let us not
ve in word, neither in tongue; but
deed and in truth.
And hereby we know ^m that we
e of the truth, and shall ⁿ assure
r hearts before him.
9 ^o For if our heart condemn us,
d is greater than our heart, and
oweth all things.
1 ^p Beloved, if our heart condemn
not, ^q then have we confidence
ward God.
2 And ^r whatsoever we ask, we
eive of him, because we keep his
nmandments, ^s and do those things
t are pleasing in his sight.
3 ^t And this is his commandment,
at we should believe on the name
his Son Jē'-sūs Christ, ^u and love
e another, ^v as he gave us com-
ndment.
4 And ^w he that keepeth his com-
ndments ^x dwelleth in him, and
in him. And ^y hereby we know
t he abideth in us, by the Spirit
ich he hath given us.

CHAPTER 4.

earneth them not to believe all teachers who
boast of the Spirit, but to try the spirits, &c.

1 ^a BELOVED, ^b believe not every
spirit, but ^c try the spirits whe-
r they are of God: because ^d many

After
A.D. 90.
^a John 13. 34.
2 John 5.
^b Gen. 4. 4, 8.
Heb. 11. 4.
^c 1 Cor. 12. 3.
^d 2 John 7.
^e John 15. 18.
^f ch. 2. 10.
^g ch. 2. 9, 11.
^h 2 Thes. 2. 7.
ⁱ ch. 5. 4.
^j Mat. 5. 21.
^k Gal. 5. 21.
^l John 12. 31.
Eph. 2. 2.
^m John 3. 31.
ⁿ John 3. 16.
^o John 15. 19.
^p John 8. 47.
^q Deut. 15. 7.
Luke 3. 11.
^r Is. 8. 20.
^s ch. 4. 20.
^t ch. 3. 10, 11.
^u Ezek. 33. 31.
Rom. 12. 9.
Eph. 4. 15.
James 2. 15.
^v 1 Pet. 1. 22.
^w ch. 2. 4.
^x John 18. 37.
^y ver. 16.
^z Gr.
^a *persuade.*
^b John 3. 16.
^c 1 Cor. 4. 4.
^d ch. 5. 11.
^e Job 22. 26.
^f John 15. 16.
^g Rom. 5. 8.
^h Tit. 3. 4.
ⁱ Heb. 10. 22.
^j ch. 2. 2.
^k Ps. 34. 15.
Prov. 15. 29.
Jer. 29. 12.
Mat. 7. 8.
James 5. 16.
^l Mat. 18. 33.
John 15. 12.
^m John 8. 29.
4. 9. 31.
ⁿ John 1. 18.
^o 1 Tim. 6. 16.
^p John 6. 29.
^q ver. 18.
^r ch. 2. 5.
^s Mat. 22. 39.
John 13. 34.
Eph. 5. 2.
^t 1 Pet. 4. 8.
^u ch. 2. 8, 10.
^v John 14. 20.
^w ch. 3. 24.
^x John 14. 23.
^y John 17. 21.
^z John 1. 14.
ch. 1. 1, 2.
^a Rom. 8. 9.
ch. 4. 13.
^b John 3. 17.
^c Rom. 10. 9.
^d Jer. 29. 8.
^e Mat. 24. 4.
^f ver. 8.
^g ch. 3. 24.
^h 1 Cor. 14. 29.
1 Thes. 5. 21.
Rev. 2. 2.
ⁱ Mat. 24. 5.
Acts 20. 30.
^j 1 Tim. 4. 1.
2 John 7.
false prophets are gone out into the
world.
2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of
God: ^a Every spirit that confesseth
that Jē'-sūs Christ is come in the
flesh is of God:
3 And ^b every spirit that confesseth
not that Jē'-sūs Christ is come in the
flesh is not of God: and this is that
spirit of ān'-tī-christ, whereof ye
have heard that it should come;
and ^c even now already is it in the
world.
4 ^d Ye are of God, little children,
and have overcome them: because
greater is he that is in you, than
^e he that is in the world.
5 ^f They are of the world: there-
fore speak they of the world, and
^g the world heareth them.
6 We are of God: ^h he that knoweth
God heareth us; he that is not of
God heareth not us. Hereby know
we ⁱ the spirit of truth, and the spirit
of error.
7 ^j Beloved, let us love one another:
for love is of God; and every one
that loveth is born of God, and
knoweth God.
8 He that loveth not ^k knoweth not
God; for ^l God is love.
9 ^m In this was manifested the love
of God toward us, because that God
sent his only begotten Son into the
world, ⁿ that we might live through
him.
10 Herein is love, ^o not that we
loved God, but that he loved us,
and sent his Son ^p to be the propitia-
tion for our sins.
11 Beloved, ^q if God so loved us, we
ought also to love one another.
12 ^r No man hath seen God at any
time. If we love one another, God
dwelleth in us, and ^s his love is per-
fected in us.
13 ^t Hereby know we that we dwell
in him, and he in us, because he
hath given us of his Spirit.
14 And ^u we have seen and do
testify that ^v the Father sent the
Son to be the Saviour of the world.
15 ^w Whosoever shall confess that
Jē'-sūs is the Son of God, God dwell-
eth in him, and he in God.
16 And we have known and be-
lieved the love that God hath to
us. ^x God is love; and ^y he that
dwelleth in love dwelleth in God,
and God in him.

17 Herein is ^a our love made perfect, that ^b we may have boldness in the day of judgment: ^c because as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth ^d is not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first loved us.

20 ^a If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God ^m whom he hath not seen?

21 And ⁿ this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *He that loveth God loveth his children, and keepeth his commandments, which are light, and not grievous. 6 The witnesses of our faith.*

WHOSOEVER ^a believeth that ^b Jē-sūs is the Christ is ^c born of God: ^d and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.

3 ^a For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and ^b his commandments are not grievous.

4 For ^a whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but ^a he that believeth that Jē-sūs is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came ^a by water and blood, *even* Jē-sūs Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. ^a And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, ^m the Word, and the Holy Ghost: ⁿ and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

After
A.D. 90.

² Gr. love
with us.

^a John 8. 17.
^b James 2. 13.
ch. 2. 28.

^c Mat. 3. 16.
^d ch. 3. 3.
^e Rom. 8. 16.
Gal. 4. 6.
^f John 3. 33.
& 5. 38.
^g ver. 12.

^h ch. 2. 4.

ⁱ ch. 2. 25.

^k John 1. 4.

^l John 3. 36.

^m ver. 12.

ⁿ Mat. 22. 37.

John 13. 34.

^o John 20. 31.

^p ch. 1. 1, 2.

^q John 1. 12.

^r ch. 2. 22, 23.

^s John 1. 13.

^t or, concerning him.

^u ch. 3. 22.

^v John 15. 23.

^w John 14. 15.

21, 23.

2 John 6.

^y Mic. 6. 8.

^z Job 42. 8.

James 5. 14.

15.

^a John 16. 33.

^b Mat. 12. 31.

Mark 3. 29.

Luke 12. 10.

Heb. 6. 4, 6.

^c Jer. 7. 16.

^d John 17. 9.

^e ch. 3. 4.

^f 1 Pet. 1. 23.

^g 1 Cor. 15. 57.

ch. 4. 15.

^h James 1. 27.

ⁱ John 19. 34.

^j John 14. 17.

1 Tim. 3. 16.

^k Gal. 1. 4.

^l Luke 24. 45.

^m John 1. 1.

Rev. 19. 13.

ⁿ John 17. 3.

^o John 10. 30.

^p Is. 9. 6.

John 20. 28.

Acts 20. 28.

Rom. 9. 6.

1 Tim. 3. 16.

Tit. 2. 13.

Heb. 1. 8.

^q ver. 11-13.

^r 1 Cor. 10. 14.

9 If we receive ^a the witness of ^b the witness of God is greater: ^c this is the witness of God which hath testified of his Son.

10 He ^a that believeth on the ^b of God ^c hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God ^d hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

11 ^a And this is the record, that ^b hath given to us eternal life, ^c ^d this life is in his Son.

12 ^a He that hath the Son hath ^b life, and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

13 ^a These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; ^b that ye may know that ye have eternal life, ^c that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And this is the confidence ^a that we have ^b in him, that, ^c if we say any thing according to his will, ^d he heareth us:

15 And if we know that he hearth whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

16 If any man see his brother ^a a sin ^b which is not unto death, ^c shall ask, and ^d he shall give ^e life for them that sin not unto death: ^f There is a sin unto death: ^g I do say that he shall pray for it.

17 ^a All unrighteousness is sin: ^b there is a sin not unto death.

18 We know that ^a whosoever is born of God sinneth not; ^b but that is begotten of God ^c keep himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not.

19 And we know that we are God, and ^a the whole world lieth in wickedness.

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and ^a hath given us understanding, ^b that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jē-sūs Christ. ^c This is the true God, ^d eternal life.

21 Little children, ^a keep yourselves from idols. ^b Ā-mēn.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF JÖHN.

exhorteth a certain honourable matron, with her children, to persevere in Christian love and belief.

THE elder unto the elect lady and her children, 'whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also they that have known 'the truth; For the truth's sake, which dwell in us, and shall be with us for ever.

'Grace 'be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jē'sūs Christ, the Son of the Father, 'in truth and love.

I rejoiced greatly that I found of my children 'walking in truth, as I have received a commandment from the Father.

And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which I had from the beginning, 'that we love one another.

And 'this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, 'as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it.

After
A.D. 90.

* 1 John 4. 1.
* 1 John 4. 2.
* 3 John 1.
* 1 John 2. 22.

* John 8. 32.
/ Mark 13. 9.
/ Gal. 3. 4.
/ Heb. 10. 32.
2 or, gained:
Some copies read, which ye have gained, but that ye receive, &c.
* 1 Tim. 1. 2.
3 Gr.
shall be.

* 1 John 2. 23.
* ver. 1.
* 3 John 3.
* Rom. 16. 17.

* 1 John 3. 11.

* John 13. 34.
/ 3 John 13.

* 1 John 2. 5.
4 Gr. mouth to mouth.
* 1 John 2. 24.
* John 17. 13.
1 John 1. 4.
5 or, your.
* 1 Pet. 5. 13.

7 For 'many deceivers are entered into the world, 'who confess not that Jē'sūs Christ is come in the flesh. 'This is a deceiver and an an'ti-christ.

8 'Look to yourselves, 'that we lose not those things which we have 'wrought, but that we receive a full reward.

9 'Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, 'neither bid him God speed:

11 For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

12 'Having many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak 'face to face, 'that 'our joy may be full.

13 'The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Ä'mën.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF JÖHN.

commendeth Gaius for his piety, 5 and hospitality: 9 complaining of ambitious Diotrephes, &c.

THE elder unto the wellbeloved Gái'üs, 'whom I love 'in the truth.

Beloved, I 'wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as 'thou lovest in the truth.

I have no greater joy than to hear that 'my children walk in the truth.

Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

After
A.D. 90.

* 2 John 1.
3 or, truly.
3 Gr.
worthy of God.
4 or, pray.
* 1 Cor. 9. 12.
15.

* 2 John 4.

* 1 Cor. 4. 15.
Philém. 10.

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey 'after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

7 Because that for his name's sake they went forth, 'taking nothing of the Gën'tiles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth.

9 I wrote unto the church: but Di-öt'rè-phēs, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, praying against us with malicious words: and not content therewith,

neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth *them* out of the church.

11 Beloved, ^cfollow not that which is evil, but that which is good. ^dHe that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

12 Dē-mē'-trī-ūs ^ehath good report of all *men*, and of the truth itself:

After
A.D. 90.

^a John 21. 24.
^b 2 John 12.

^c Ps. 37. 27.
Is. 1. 16, 17.
1 Pet. 3. 11.
^d 1 John 2. 29.
E. 3. 6, 9.

^e Gr.
mouth to
mouth.
^f 1 Tim. 3. 7.

yea, and we *also* bear record; ^aye know that our record is true.

13 ^bI had many things to write unto thee, but I will not with ink and write unto thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak ^cface to face. Peace *be* to thee. *Our* friends salute thee. Greet the friends *name*.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JUDE.

He exhorteth them to constancy in the faith, ⁴seeing false teachers are crept in to seduce them: for whom a terrible punishment is prepared.

JUDE, the servant of Jē'-šūs Christ, and ^cbrother of Jāmeš, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and ^dpreserved in Jē'-šūs Christ, and ^ecalled:

2 Mercy unto you, and ^apeace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you ^kof the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort *you* that ^lye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 ^eFor there are certain men crept in unawares, ^fwho were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, ^gturning ^hthe grace of our God into lasciviousness, and ⁱdenying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jē'-šūs Christ.

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that ^bthe Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Ē'-gypt, afterward ^cdestroyed them that believed not.

6 And ^dthe angels which kept not their ^efirst estate, but left their own habitation, ^fhe hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness ^gunto the judgment of the great day.

7 Even as ^hSōd'-om and Gō-mōr'-rhā, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after ⁱstrange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

8 ^jLikewise also these *filthy* dream-

A.D. c. 66.

^a Ex. 22. 28.
^b Dan. 10. 13.
^c Luke 6. 16.
Acts 1. 13.

^d John 17. 11.
12. 15.
1 Pet. 1. 5.
^e 2 Pet. 2. 11.
^f Rom. 1. 7.
^g Zech. 3. 2.
^h 1 Pet. 1. 2.
ⁱ 2 Pet. 1. 2.
^j 2 Pet. 2. 12.
^k Tit. 1. 4.

^l Phil. 1. 27.
2 Tim. 1. 13.
^m 1 John 3. 12.

ⁿ Num. 22. 7.
2 Pet. 2. 15.
^o Gal. 2. 4.

^p 2 Pet. 2. 1.
^q Num. 16. 1.
^r Rom. 9. 22.
1 Pet. 2. 8.
^s 2 Pet. 2. 13.
^t 1 Cor. 11. 21.
^u 2 Pet. 2. 10.

^v Tit. 2. 11.
Heb. 12. 15.
^w Tit. 1. 16.
^x Prov. 25. 14.
2 Pet. 2. 17.

^y Eph. 4. 14.
^z Mat. 15. 13.
^{aa} 1 Cor. 10. 9.

^{ab} Is. 57. 20.
^{ac} Phil. 3. 19.
^{ad} Num. 14. 29.
Ps. 106. 26.

^{ae} Heb. 3. 17.
^{af} 2 Pet. 2. 17.
^{ag} John 8. 44.

^{ah} Gen. 5. 18.
2 or, *principlality*.
^{ai} 2 Pet. 2. 4.
^{aj} Deut. 33. 2.

^{ak} Dan. 7. 10.
^{al} Rev. 20. 10.
^{am} Gen. 19. 24.
2 Pet. 2. 6.

^{an} 1 Sam. 2. 3.
Ps. 31. 18.
^{ao} Gr. *other*.

^{ap} 2 Pet. 2. 10.
^{aq} 2 Pet. 2. 18.

ers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and ^aspeak evil of dignities.

9 Yet ^bMi'-chā-ēl the archangel, when contending with the devil disputed about the body of Mō'-^cdurst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, ^dThe Lord rebuke thee.

10 ^eBut these speak evil of the things which they know not: what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way ^hof Cain, and ⁱhave greedily after the error of Bā'-lām for reward, and perished ^jin gainsaying of Cōr'-ē.

12 ^kThese are spots in your feasting of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear, ^las clouds *they are* without water, ^mbeing dried about of winds; trees without fruit withereth, without fruit, they are dead, ⁿplucked up by the roots;

13 ^oRaging waves of the sea, ^pfoaming out their own shame; wandering stars, ^qto whom is reserved blackness of darkness for ever.

14 And Ē'-nōch also, ^rthe seventh from Ād'-ām, prophesied of thee, saying, Behold, ^sthe Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints.

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their ^thard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

16 ^uThese are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts, and ^vtheir mouth speaketh g

telling words, ^a having men's per-
sons in admiration because of advan-
ce.
7 ^c But, beloved, remember ye the
words which were spoken before
unto the apostles of our Lord Jē'-sūs
Christ;
8 How that they told you ^d there
should be mockers in the last time,
who should walk after their own
godly lusts.
9 These be they ^e who separate
themselves, ^f sensual, having not the
spirit.
10 But ye, beloved, ^g building up
yourselves on your most holy faith,
preaching in the Holy Ghost,
11 Keep yourselves in the love of

A. D. c. 66.

^a Prov. 28. 21.
James 2. 9.
^b Tit. 2. 13.
^c 2 Pet. 3. 12.
^d 2 Pet. 3. 2.

^e Rom. 11. 14.
1 Tim. 4. 16.
^f Amos 4. 11.
Zech. 3. 2.
^g 1 Tim. 4. 1.
2 Pet. 2. 1.
^h Zech. 3. 4, 5.
ⁱ Eph. 3. 20.
^j Col. 1. 22.

^k Prov. 18. 1.
Hos. 4. 14.
^l 1 Cor. 2. 14.

^m Col. 2. 7.
ⁿ Rom. 16. 27.
1 Tim. 1. 17.
^o Rom. 8. 26.
Eph. 6. 18.

God, ^b looking for the mercy of our
Lord Jē'-sūs Christ unto eternal
life.

22 And of some have compassion,
making a difference :

23 And others ^c save with fear,
^d pulling them out of the fire ; hating
even ^e the garment spotted by the
flesh.

24 ^a Now unto him that is able to
keep you from falling, and ^b to
present you faultless before the
presence of his glory with exceeding
joy,

25 ^a To the only wise God our Sa-
viour, be glory and majesty, dominion
and power, both now and ever. A'-
mēn.

THE REVELATION

OF

ST. JOHN THE DIVINE.

CHAPTER 1.

John writeth his revelation to the seven churches
of Asia. ¹ The coming of Christ. ¹⁴ His glorious
power and majesty.

THE Revelation of Jē'-sūs Christ,
^a which God gave unto him, to
show unto his servants things which
must shortly come to pass ; and
he sent and signified it by his
angel unto his servant Jōhn :

^b Who bare record of the word of
God, and of the testimony of Jē'-sūs
Christ, and of all things ^c that he saw.
^d Blessed is he that readeth, and
they that hear the words of this
prophecy, and keep those things
which are written therein : for ^e the
time is at hand.

JōHN to the seven churches
which are in A'-sīā : Grace be
unto you, and peace, from him
which is, and ^a which was, and
which is to come ; ^b and from the
seven Spirits which are before his
throne ;

And from Jē'-sūs Christ, ^c who is
the faithful witness, and the ^d first-
born of the dead, and ^e the prince
of the kings of the earth. Unto
^f him that loved us, ^g and washed us
from our sins in his own blood,

And hath ^h made us kings and
priests unto God and his Father ;
unto him be glory and dominion for-
ever and ever. A'-mēn.

A. D. 96.

^a Dan. 7. 13.
^b Zech. 12. 10.

^c John 3. 32.
& 12. 49.
^d 15. 41. 4.
& 45. 12.
^e ch. 4. 1.
^f ch. 22. 16.
^g ch. 4. 8.
& 16. 5.

^h 1 Cor. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 17.
ⁱ Phil. 1. 7.
^j 1 John 1. 1.
^k Rom. 8. 17.
^l John 12. 12.
^m Luke 11.
28.

ⁿ ch. 6. 9.

^o James 5. 8.

^p Acts 10. 10.
2 Cor. 12. 2.
^q John 20. 26.

^r ch. 4. 1.
^s ver. 8.

^t Ex. 3. 14.
^u John 1. 1.
^v ver. 17.
^w Zech. 3. 9.

^x John 8. 14.
1 Tim. 6. 13.
^y Col. 1. 18.

^z Eph. 1. 20.
^{aa} John 13. 34.
^{ab} Gal. 2. 20.
^{ac} Heb. 9. 14.

^{ad} 1 John 1. 7.
^{ae} 1 Pet. 2. 5.
ch. 6. 10.

^{af} Ex. 25. 37.
Zech. 4. 2.
^{ag} 1 Tim. 6. 16.
^{ah} ch. 2. 1.
^{ai} Ezek. 1. 26.
^{aj} Dan. 7. 13.
^{ak} & 10. 16.
^{al} ch. 14. 14.

7 ^a Behold, he cometh with clouds ;
and every eye shall see him, and
^b they also which pierced him : and
all kindreds of the earth shall wail
because of him. Even so, A'-mēn.

8 ^a I am A'-l'-phā and Ō-mēg'-ā, the
beginning and the ending, saith the
Lord, ^b which is, and which was, and
which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I Jōhn, who also am your brother,
and ^c companion in tribulation, and
^d in the kingdom and patience of
Jē'-sūs Christ, was in the isle that
is called Pāt'-mōs, ^e for the word of
God, and for the testimony of Jē'-
sūs Christ.

10 ^a I was in the Spirit on ^b the
Lord's day, and heard behind me
^c a great voice, as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, ^a I am A'-l'-phā and Ō-
mēg'-ā, ^b the first and the last ; and,
What thou seest, write in a book,
and send it unto the seven churches
which are in A'-sīā ; unto Ēph'-ē-sūs,
and unto Smȳr'-nā, and unto Pēr-
gā-mōs, and unto Thȳ'-ā-tī'-rā, and
unto Sār'-dīs, and unto Phil'-ā-dēl'-
phī'-ā, and unto Lā-ōd-i-cē'-ā.

12 And I turned to see the voice
that spake with me. And being
turned, ^a I saw seven golden candle-
sticks ;

13 ^a And in the midst of the seven
candlesticks ^b one like unto the Son

of man, * clothed with a garment down to the foot, and ^b girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and ^c his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and ^d his eyes were as a flame of fire;

15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and ^e his voice as the sound of many waters.

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and ^f out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And ^g when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And ^h he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; ⁱ I am the first and the last:

18 ^j I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, ^k I am alive for evermore, ^l *Ā'mēn*; and ^m have the keys of hell and of death.

19 Write the things which thou hast seen, ⁿ and the things which are, ^o and the things which shall be hereafter;

20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are ^p the angels of the seven churches: and ^q the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

CHAPTER 2.

What is commanded to be written to the angels, that is, the ministers of the churches.

UNTO the angel of the church of *Ēph'ē-sūs* write; These things saith ^r he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, ^s who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

2 ^t I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and ^u thou hast tried them ^v which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast ^w not fainted.

4 Nevertheless I have *somewhat* against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; ^x or else I will come

A.D. 96.

^y Dan. 10. 5.
^z ch. 15. 6.

^{aa} Dan. 7. 9.

^{ab} Dan. 10. 6.
^{ac} ch. 2. 18.
^{ad} & 19. 12.

^{ae} Ezek. 1. 7.
^{af} Dan. 10. 6.
^{ag} ch. 2. 18.

^{ah} / Mat. 11. 15.
^{ai} & 13. 9, 43.
^{aj} ch. 3. 6, 13.
^{ak} & 13. 9.

^{al} / Ezek. 43. 2.
^{am} Dan. 10. 6.
^{an} ch. 14. 2.
^{ao} & 19. 6.

^{ap} / ch. 22. 2, 14.
^{aq} / Gen. 2. 9.

^{ar} / ch. 2. 1.
^{as} & 3. 1.
^{at} / Is. 49. 2.

^{au} / Eph. 6. 17.
^{av} / Heb. 4. 12.
^{aw} ch. 2. 12, 13.
^{ax} & 19. 15, 21.

^{ay} / Acts 26. 13.
^{az} ch. 10. 1.

^{ba} / ch. 1. 8, 17.
^{bb} / Ezek. 1. 28.

^{bc} / Dan. 8. 18.
^{bd} & 10. 10.

^{be} / Is. 41. 4.
^{bf} & 44. 6.
^{bg} & 48. 12.
^{bh} ch. 2. 8.
^{bi} & 22. 12.

^{bj} / Luke 12. 21.
^{bk} / 1 Tim. 6. 18.

^{bl} / James 2. 5.
^{bm} / Rom. 2. 17.

^{bn} / Rom. 6. 9.
^{bo} ch. 3. 9.
^{bp} & ch. 4. 9.

^{bq} & 5. 14.
^{br} / Ps. 68. 20.
^{bs} ch. 20. 1.

^{bt} / Mat. 10. 22.
^{bu} ch. 2. 1, &c.
^{bv} ch. 4. 1, &c.

^{bw} / Mat. 24. 13.
^{bx} / James 1. 12.
^{by} ch. 3. 11.

^{bz} / ch. 13. 9.
^{ca} / Mal. 2. 7.
^{cb} ch. 2. 1, &c.

^{cc} / ch. 20. 14.
^{cd} & 21. 8.

^{ce} / Zech. 4. 2.
^{cf} Mat. 5. 15.
^{cg} Phil. 2. 15.

^{ch} / ch. 1. 16.
^{ci} ch. 1. 16.

^{cj} / ch. 1. 13.
^{ck} / Ps. 1. 6.
^{cl} ch. 3. 1, 8.

^{cm} / 1 John 4. 1.
^{cn} Num. 24. 14.
^{co} & 25. 1.

^{cp} & 31. 16.
^{cq} / 2 Pet. 2. 15.

^{cr} / Jude 11.
^{cs} / 2 Cor. 11. 13.

^{ct} / 2 Pet. 2. 1.
^{cud} / Acts 15. 29.

^{cue} / 1 Cor. 8. 9.
^{cuf} & 10. 19, 20.

^{cug} / 1 Cor. 6. 13.
^{cuh} / Gal. 6. 9.
^{cui} / Heb. 12. 3, 5.

^{cuj} / Is. 11. 4.
^{cuk} / 2 Thes. 2. 8.
^{cul} ch. 1. 16.
^{cum} & 19. 15, 21.

^{cun} / Mat. 21. 41.

unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the *Nicō-tānes*, which I also hate.

7 ^{fa} He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give ^{fb} to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

8 And unto the angel of the church in *Smȳr'-nā* write; These things saith ^{fc} the first and the last, who was dead, and is alive;

9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art ^{fd} rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are *Jēws*, are not, ^{fe} but are the synagogue of *Sā'-tān*.

10 ^{ff} Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; ye shall have tribulation ten days: ^{fg} be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee ^{fh} a crown of life.

11 ^{fi} He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of ^{fj} the second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in *Pēr'-gā-mōs* write; These things saith ^{fk} he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even* where *Sā'-tān* seat is: and thou holdest fast his name, and hast not denied his faith, even in those days when *Ān'-ti-pās* was my faithful martyr who was slain among you, where *Sā'-tān* dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of ^{fl} *Bā'-lā*, who taught *Bā'-lāc* to cast a stumblingblock before the children of *Is'-rā-ēl*, ^{fm} to eat things sacrificed unto idols, ^{fn} and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the *Nicō-tānes*, which thing I hate.

16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and ^{fo} will remove against them with the sword of my mouth.

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh I will give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

18 And unto the angel of the church in Thy-ā-ti-rā write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet are like fine brass;

19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last shall be more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jez'-ē-bēl, which calleth herself a prophetess, and teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto all that rest in Thy-ā-ti-rā, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Sā'-tan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden.

25 But that which ye have already hold fast till I come.

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

27 And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

28 And I will give him the morning star.

29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

A.D. 96.

a ch. 3. 12.
& 19. 12.
b ch. 1. 4, 16.
c ch. 2. 2.

d Eph. 2. 1, 5.
1 Tim. 5. 6.

e ch. 1. 14, 15.

f 1 Tim. 6. 20.
2 Tim. 1. 13.
g ver. 2.

h ver. 19.
i Mat. 24. 42.
& 25. 13.
Mark 13. 33.
Luke 12. 39.
1 Thes. 5. 2, 6.

j Pet. 3. 10.
ch. 16. 15.

k 1 Kin. 16. 31.
& 21. 25.
2 Kin. 9. 7.
l Acts 1. 15.
m Jude 23.
n Ex. 34. 15.
Acts 15. 20.

o ch. 4. 4.
& 7. 11.
p 7. 13.
q Rom. 2. 4.
ch. 9. 20.
r ch. 19. 8.
s Ex. 32. 32.
Ps. 69. 28.
t Phil. 4. 3.
u Luke 12. 8.
v ch. 2. 7.

x 1 Sam. 16. 7.
Jer. 11. 20.
John 2. 24.
Acts 1. 24.
Rom. 8. 27.
y Ps. 62. 12.
2 Cor. 5. 10.
Gal. 6. 5.

z Acts 3. 14.
a 1 John 5. 20.
ch. 1. 5.
b Is. 22. 22.
Luke 1. 32.
c Mat. 16. 19.
d Job 12. 14.
e ver. 1.
f Acts 15. 28.
g 1 Cor. 16. 9.
2 Cor. 2. 12.
h ch. 3. 11.

i John 6. 29.
1 John 3. 23.
k ch. 2. 9.
l Mat. 19. 28.
Luke 22. 29.
1 Cor. 6. 3.
ch. 3. 21.
m Ps. 2. 8, 9.
Dan. 7. 22.
ch. 12. 5.
n Is. 49. 23.

o 2 Pet. 1. 19.
ch. 22. 16.
p 2 Pet. 2. 9.

q ver. 7.
r Luke 2. 1.

s Is. 24. 17.

CHAPTER 3.

What John was commanded to write to the churches of 1 Sardis, 7 Philadelphia, 15 Laodicea.

AND unto the angel of the church in Sār'-dis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

3 Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast a few names even in Sār'-dis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Phīl-ā-dēl'-phī-ā write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of Dā'-vid, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and he that shutteth, and no man openeth;

8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it; for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

9 Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Sā'-tān, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, ^a I come quickly: ^b hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take ^c thy crown.

12 Him that overcometh will I make ^a a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and ^b I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, *which is 'new Jē-rū'-sā-lēm*, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: ^c and I will write upon him my new name.

13 ^a He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church ^a of the Lā-ōd-i-cē-āns write; ^b These things saith the Ḍ'-mēn, ^c the faithful and true witness, ^d the beginning of the creation of God;

15 ^a I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, ^a I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 I counsel thee ^a to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and ^b white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and *that* the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

19 ^a As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

20 Behold, ^a I stand at the door, and knock: ^b if any man hear my voice, and open the door, ^c I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

21 To him that overcometh ^a will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

22 ^a He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAPTER 4.

² The throne of God in heaven. ⁴ The four and twenty elders. ⁶ The four beasts. ¹⁰ The elders cast their crowns before the throne.

A.D. 96.

^a Phil. 4. 5.

^b ch. 2. 25.

^c ch. 2. 10.

^d ch. 1. 10.

^e 1 Kin. 7. 21.

^f Gal. 2. 9.

^g ch. 11. 12.

^h ch. 1. 19.

ⁱ ch. 14. 1.

^j & 22. 4.

^k ch. 1. 10.

^l Is. 6. 1.

^m Ezek. 1. 26.

ⁿ Dan. 7. 9.

^o Heb. 12. 22.

^p ch. 21. 2. 10.

^q ch. 22. 4.

^r ch. 2. 7.

^s Ezek. 1. 28.

^t ch. 11. 16.

^u 2 or, in

^v Laodicea.

^w Is. 65. 16.

^x ch. 1. 6.

^y & 19. 11.

^z & 22. 6.

^{aa} Col. 1. 15.

^{ab} ch. 3. 4. 5.

^{ac} & 6. 11.

^{ad} & 7. 9. 13.

^{ae} & 19. 14.

^{af} ver. 1.

^{ag} ch. 8. 5.

^{ah} & 16. 18.

^{ai} Ex. 37. 23.

^{aj} 2 Chr. 4. 13.

^{ak} Ezek. 1. 13.

^{al} Zech. 4. 2.

^{am} ch. 1. 4.

^{an} & 3. 1.

^{ao} Hos. 12. 8.

^{ap} 1 Cor. 4. 8.

^{aq} b. Ex. 38. 8.

^{ar} ch. 15. 2.

^{as} Ezek. 1. 5.

^{at} Is. 55. 1.

^{au} Mat. 13. 44.

^{av} Num. 2. 2.

^{aw} Ezek. 1. 10.

^{ax} & 10. 14.

^{ay} 2 Cor. 15. 3.

^{az} ch. 7. 13.

^{ba} & 16. 15.

^{bb} Is. 6. 2.

^{bc} Job 5. 17.

^{bd} Prov. 3. 11.

^{be} Heb. 12. 5. 6.

^{bf} 3 Gr.

^{bg} they have

^{bh} no rest.

^{bi} Is. 6. 3.

^{bj} ch. 1. 8.

^{bk} 1 Cant. 5. 2.

^{bl} m ch. 1. 4.

^{bm} Luke 12. 37.

^{bn} John 14. 23.

^{bo} P ch. 1. 18.

^{bp} Q Mat. 19. 28.

^{bq} Luke 22. 30.

^{br} 1 Cor. 6. 2.

^{bs} ch. 5. 8. 14.

^{bt} ch. 2. 7.

^{bu} ch. 5. 12.

^{bv} Gen. 1. 1.

^{bw} Acts 17. 24.

^{bx} Eph. 3. 9.

^{by} ch. 10. 6.

AFTER this I looked, and, behold, ^a a door was opened in heaven, and ^b the first voice which I heard *was* as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, ^c Come hither, ^d and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.

2 And immediately ^a I was in spirit; and, behold, ^b a throne was set in heaven, and *one* sat on the throne.

3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: ^a and *there was* a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

4 ^a And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, ^b clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded ^a lightnings and thunderings and voices: ^b and *there were* seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are ^c the seven Spirits of God.

6 And before the throne *there was* ^a a sea of glass like unto crystal: ^b and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before the throne.

7 ^a And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast *was* like a flying eagle.

8 And the four beasts had each of them ^a six wings about him; ^b and *they were* full of eyes within: ^c and ^d they rest not day and night, saying, ^e Holy, holy, holy, ^f Lord God Almighty, ^g which was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts gave glory and honour and thanks unto him that sat on the throne, ^a *he* liveth for ever and ever,

10 ^a The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 ^a Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: ^b for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

CHAPTER 5.

The book sealed with seven seals, 9 which only the Lamb that was slain is worthy to open.

AND I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

And I saw a strong angel promising with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and read the book, neither to look thereon.

And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Jû-dâ, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive

A. D. 96.

a ver. 3.
Phil. 2. 10.
b Ezek. 2. 9.

c Is. 29. 11.
Dan. 12. 4.
d 1 Chr. 29. 11.
Rom. 9. 5.
e 18. 27.
f 1 Tim. 6. 16.
g 1 Pet. 4. 11.
h 5. 11.
i ch. 1. 6.
j ch. 6. 16.
k 7. 10.
l ch. 19. 4.

g ch. 4. 9, 10.

a Gen. 49. 9.
Heb. 7. 14.
b ch. 5. 5-7.
c Is. 11. 1, 10.
Rom. 15. 12.
d ch. 22. 16.
e ch. 4. 7.
f ch. 6. 1.

g Zech. 6. 3.
ch. 19. 11.
h ch. 5. 4, 5.
i LXX.

j Zech. 6. 11.
ch. 14. 14.
k Is. 53. 7.
John 1. 29.
l 1 Pet. 1. 19.
m ch. 13. 8.
n Zech. 3. 9.
o ch. 4. 5.
p ch. 4. 7.

q ch. 4. 2.
r Zech. 6. 2.

s ch. 4. 8, 10.
t ch. 14. 2.

u or,
incense.
v Ps. 141. 2.
w ch. 4. 7.
x Ps. 40. 3.
y ch. 4. 11.

z Zech. 6. 2.
A Acts 20. 28.
Rom. 3. 24.
1 Cor. 6. 20.
Eph. 1. 7.
Col. 1. 14.
Heb. 9. 12.
1 Pet. 1. 18.
2 Pet. 2. 1.
1 John 1. 7.
g Dan. 4. 1.
ch. 7. 9.

3 The word *chemitz* signifieth a measure containing one wine quart, and the twelfth part of a quart.

h Ex. 19. 6.
i 1 Pet. 2. 5.
ch. 1. 6.
j ch. 9. 4.
k ch. 4. 7.
l Zech. 6. 3.
Dan. 7. 10.
Heb. 12. 22.
m ch. 4. 11.
n or,
to him.

power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

CHAPTER 6.

The opening of the seals in order, &c., containing a prophecy to the end of the world.

AND I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the

earth, ^ato kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, ^band with the beasts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under ^dthe altar ^ethe souls of them that were slain ^ffor the word of God, and for ^gthe testimony which they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, ^hHow long, O Lord, ⁱholy and true, ^jdost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11 And ^kwhite robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, ^lthat they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, ^mand, lo, there was a great earthquake; and ⁿthe sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 ^oAnd the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her ^puntimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 ^qAnd the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and ^revery mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, ^shid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 ^tAnd said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 ^uFor the great day of his wrath is come; ^vand who shall be able to stand?

CHAPTER 7.

³ An angel scaleth the servants of God in their foreheads. 4, 9 The number of them that were sealed.

AND after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, ^kholding the four winds of the earth, ^lthat the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with

A.D. 96.

^a Ezek. 14. 21.

^b Lev. 26. 22.

^c ch. 6. 8.

^d ch. 8. 3.

^e 9. 13.

^f ch. 20. 4.

^g Ezek. 9. 4.

^h ch. 1. 9.

ⁱ 2 Tim. 1. 8.

^j ch. 12. 17.

^k ch. 22. 4.

^l ch. 9. 16.

^m See Zech. 1. 12.

ⁿ ch. 14. 1.

^o ch. 3. 7.

^p ch. 11. 18.

^q 19. 2.

^r ch. 3. 4, 5.

^s 7. 9, 14.

^t Heb. 11. 40.

^u ch. 14. 13.

^v ch. 16. 18.

^w Joel 2. 10,

^x 31.

^y 3. 15.

^z Mat. 24. 29.

^{aa} Acts 2. 20.

^{ab} ch. 8. 10.

^{ac} 9. 1.

^{ad} 2 or,

^{ae} green figs.

^{af} Ps. 102. 26.

^{ag} Is. 34. 4.

^{ah} Heb. 1. 12,

^{ai} 13.

^{aj} Jer. 3. 23.

^{ak} & 4. 24.

^{al} ch. 16. 20.

^{am} Rom. 11. 25.

^{an} ch. 5. 9.

^{ao} Is. 2. 19.

^{ap} ver. 14.

^{aq} ch. 3. 5, 18.

^{ar} & 4. 4.

^{as} & 6. 11.

^{at} Hos. 10. 8.

^{au} Luke 23. 30.

^{av} ch. 9. 6.

^{aw} Ps. 3. 8.

^{ax} Is. 43. 11.

^{ay} Jer. 3. 23.

^{az} Hos. 13. 4.

^{ba} ch. 19. 1.

^{bb} ch. 5. 13.

^{bc} f ch. 4. 6.

^{bd} Is. 13. 6.

^{be} &c.

^{bf} Zeph. 1. 14.

^{bg} &c.

^{bh} ch. 16. 14.

^{bi} Ps. 76. 7.

^{bj} ch. 5. 13, 14.

^{bk} Dan. 7. 2.

^{bl} ch. 9. 4.

^{bm} ver. 9.

^{bn} ch. 6. 9.

^{bo} & 17. 6.

a loud voice to the four angels whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, ^cHurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, we have ^dsealed the servants of God ^ein their foreheads.

4 ^fAnd I heard the number of them which were sealed: and ^gthey were sealed ^han hundred and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Is'-ra-él.

5 Of the tribe of Ju'-dā were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reu'-bēn were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of A'-ser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nēp'-thā-lim were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Mā-nā-sēs were sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Sīm'-ē-on were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Lē'-vī were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Is'-sā-car were sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zā-bū-lon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Jō'-sēph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Bēn'-jā-min were sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, ^aof all nations, and dreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, ^bclothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, ^cSalvation to our God ^dsitteth upon the throne, and to the Lamb.

11 ^eAnd all the angels stood round about the throne; and ^fabout the elders and the four beasts, and before the throne on their faces worshipped God,

12 ^gSaying, A'-mēn: Blessing, glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, ^hbe unto our God for ever. A'-mēn.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in ^awhite robes, and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, I knowest. And he said to me, ^aThey are they which came out of

bulation, and have "washed their
bes, and made them white in the
ood of the Lamb.

5 Therefore are they before the
rone of God, and serve him day
d night in his temple: and he
at sitteth on the throne shall
well among them.

6 "They shall hunger no more,
ither thirst any more; "neither
all the sun light on them, nor any
at.

7 For the Lamb which is in the
idst of the throne "shall feed
em, and shall lead them unto liv-
g fountains of waters: "and God
all wipe away all tears from their
es.

CHAPTER 8.

*the opening of the seventh seal. 2 The seven angels.
Four trumpets sound, and great plagues follow.*

ND "when he had opened the
seventh seal, there was silence
heaven about the space of half an
our.

2 "And I saw the seven angels
hich stood before God; "and to
em were given seven trumpets.

3 And another angel came and
ood at the altar, having a golden
nser; and there was given unto
m much incense, that he should
ffer it with "the prayers of all
ints upon "the golden altar which
as before the throne.

4 And "the smoke of the incense,
hich came with the prayers of the
ints, ascended up before God out
the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer,
d filled it with fire of the altar,
d cast it "into the earth: and
here were voices, and thunders,
d lightnings, "and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had
the seven trumpets prepared them-
selves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, "and
ere followed hail and fire mingled
ith blood, and they were cast
upon the earth: and the third part
of trees was burnt up, and all
reen grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded,
and as it were a great mountain
urning with fire was cast into the
a: "and the third part of the sea
became blood;

9 "And the third part of the crea-
res which were in the sea, and

A.D. 96.

^a Is. 1. 18.
See
Zech. 3. 3-5.
Heb. 9. 14.
1 John 1. 7.
^b ch. 1. 5.
^c Is. 14. 12.
ch. 9. 1.
^d ch. 16. 4.

^d Is. 4. 5, 6.
ch. 21. 3.
^e Is. 49. 10.
^f Ruth 1. 20.
^g Ps. 121. 6.
ch. 21. 4.
^h Ex. 15. 23.
Jer. 9. 15.
& 23. 15.

ⁱ Ps. 23. 1.
& 26. 8.
John 10. 11,
14.
^j Is. 13. 10.
Amos 9. 9.
^k Is. 25. 8.
ch. 21. 4.

^m ch. 6. 1.

ⁿ ch. 14. 6.
& 19. 17.

^o Mat. 18. 10.
Luke 1. 19.
^p ch. 9. 12.
& 11. 14.
^q 2 Chr. 29.
25-28.

² or, add
it to the
prayers.

^r ch. 5. 8.
^s ch. 30. 1.
ch. 6. 9.
^t Luke 10. 18.
ch. 8. 10.
^u Ps. 141. 2.
Luke 1. 10.
^v ver. 2, 11.
Luke 8. 31.
ch. 17. 8.
& 20. 1.
^w Joel 2. 1, 10.

³ or, upon.

^x ch. 16. 18.
^y 2 Sam. 22. 8.
1 Kin. 19. 11.
Acts 4. 31.
^z Ex. 10. 4.
Judg. 7. 12.
^{aa} ver. 10.

^{ab} Ezek. 38. 22.
ch. 6. 6.
^{ac} 7. 3.
^{ad} ch. 8. 7.
^{ae} ch. 16. 2.
^{af} Is. 2. 13.
ch. 9. 4.

^{ag} See
Ex. 12. 23.
Ezek. 9. 4.
ch. 7. 3.
^{ah} Jer. 51. 25.
Amos 7. 4.
^{ai} ver. 10.
ch. 11. 7.
^{aj} ch. 16. 3.
^{ak} Ezek. 14. 19.
^{al} ch. 16. 3.
^{am} Job 3. 21.
Is. 2. 19.
Jer. 8. 3.
ch. 6. 16.

had life, died; and the third part
of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded,
and there fell a great star from
heaven, burning as it were a lamp,
and it fell upon the third part of
the rivers, and upon the fountains
of waters;

11 "And the name of the star is
called Wormwood: "and the third
part of the waters became worm-
wood; and many men died of the
waters, because they were made
bitter.

12 "And the fourth angel sounded,
and the third part of the sun was
smitten, and the third part of the
moon, and the third part of the
stars; so as the third part of them
was darkened, and the day shone
not for a third part of it, and the
night likewise.

13 And I beheld, "and heard an
angel flying through the midst of
heaven, saying with a loud voice,
"Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabi-
ters of the earth by reason of the other
voices of the trumpet of the three
angels, which are yet to sound!

CHAPTER 9.

*1 The fifth angel soundeth: a star falleth from
heaven. 12 The first woe past: the sixth trumpet
soundeth.*

AND the fifth angel sounded, "and
I saw a star fall from heaven
unto the earth: and to him was
given the key of "the bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless
pit; "and there arose a smoke out
of the pit, as the smoke of a great
furnace; and the sun and the air
were darkened by reason of the
smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke
locusts upon the earth: and unto
them was given power, "as the scor-
pions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them
"that they should not hurt "the
grass of the earth, neither any
green thing, neither any tree; but
only those men which have not "the
seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that
they should not kill them, "but that
they should be tormented five
months: and their torment was as
the torment of a scorpion, when he
strieth a man.

6 And in those days "shall men

seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And ^bthe shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; ^cand on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, ^dand their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and ^etheir teeth were as the teeth of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was ^fas the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: ^gand their power was to hurt men five months.

11 ^hAnd they had a king over them, which is ⁱthe angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hē'-brēw tongue is A-bād'-dōn, but in the Grēek tongue hath his name ^jĀ-pōl'-lŷ-on.

12 ^kOne woe is past; ^land, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound ^min the great river Eū-phrā'-tēs.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared ⁿfor an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And ^othe number of the army ^pof the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: ^qand I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: ^rand the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: ^sfor their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

A.D. 96.

^a Deut. 31.29.^b Joel 2. 4.^c Lev. 17. 7.^d Deut. 32. 17.^e Ps. 106. 37.^f 1 Cor. 10. 20.^g Ps. 115. 4.^h & 135. 15.ⁱ Dan. 5. 23.^j Nah. 3. 17.^k Dan. 7. 8.^l Joel 1. 6.^m ch. 22. 15.ⁿ Joel 2. 5-7.^o Ezek. 1. 28.^p ver. 5.^q Mat. 17. 2.^r ch. 1. 16.^s ch. 1. 15.^t Eph. 2. 2.^u ver. 1.^v Mat. 23. 18.^w That is to say, *A destroyer.*^x ch. 8. 13.^y ch. 8. 5.^z Dan. 8. 26.^{aa} & 12. 4, 9.^{ab} ch. 16. 12.^{ac} or, *at.*^{ad} Ex. 6. 8.^{ae} Dan. 12. 7.^{af} Neh. 9. 6.^{ag} ch. 4. 11.^{ah} & 14. 7.^{ai} Ps. 68. 17.^{aj} Dan. 7. 10.^{ak} Ezek. 58. 4.^{al} ch. 7. 4.^{am} Dan. 12. 7.^{an} ch. 16. 17.^{ao} ch. 11. 15.^{ap} 1 Chr. 12. 8.^{aq} 1a. 5. 23, 29.^{ar} ver. 4.^{as} Is. 9. 15.^{at} Jer. 15. 16.^{au} Ezek. 2. 8.

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship ^{av}devils, ^{aw}and idols of gold and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, ^{ax}nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication nor of their thefts.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The angel with the book.* 6 *He sweareth by him that liveth for ever, that time shall be no more.*

AND I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: ^{ay}and a rainbow upon his head, and ^{az}his face was as it were the sun, and ^{ba}his feet were pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: ^{bb}and he set his right foot upon the sea, and ^{bc}his left foot on the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, ^{bd}seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, ^{be}Seal those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth, ^{bf}lifted up his hand to heaven,

6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, ^{bg}who created heaven and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, ^{bh}that there should be time no longer:

7 But ^{bi}in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And ^{bj}the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again and said, Go ^{bk}and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, ^{bl}Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make

my belly bitter, but it shall be in
my mouth sweet as honey.
And I took the little book out of
the angel's hand, and ate it up;
and it was in my mouth sweet as
honey: and as soon as I had eaten
my belly was bitter.
And he said unto me, Thou
must prophesy again before many
peoples, and nations, and tongues,
and kings.

CHAPTER 11.

*The two witnesses prophesy. 14 The second woe
is past. 15 The seventh trumpet soundeth.*

AND there was given me ^aa
reed like unto a rod: and the
angel stood, saying, ^b'Rise, and
measure the temple of God, and
the altar, and them that worship
therein.

But ^c'the court which is without
the temple ^d'leave out, and measure
not; ^e'for it is given unto the
an'tilès: and the holy city shall
they ^f'tread under foot ^g'forty and
two months.

And ^h'I will give power unto my
two witnesses, ⁱ'and they shall pro-
phesy ^j'a thousand two hundred and
threescore days, clothed in sack-
cloth.

These are the ^k'two olive trees,
and the two candlesticks standing
before the God of the earth.

And if any man will hurt them,
he shall proceedeth out of their mouth,
and shall devour their enemies: ^l'and
any man will hurt them, he must
in this manner be killed.

These ^m'have power to shut hea-
ven, that it rain not in the days of
their prophecy: and ⁿ'have power
over waters to turn them to blood,
and to smite the earth with all
plagues, as often as they will.

And when they ^o'shall have
finished their testimony, ^p'the beast
that ascendeth ^q'out of the bottom-
less pit ^r'shall make war against
them, and shall overcome them,
and shall kill them.

And their dead bodies ^sshall lie
in the street of ^t'the great city,
which spiritually is called Sôd'-ôm
and E'-gypt, ^u'where also our Lord
is crucified.

And they of the people and
hundreds and tongues and nations
shall see their dead bodies three

A.D. 98.

^a Pa. 79. 2, 3.

^b ch. 12. 12.

^c & 13. 8.

^d Ezek. 3. 3.

^e Esth. 9. 19.

^f Ezek. 2. 10.

^g ch. 16. 10.

^h ver. 9.

ⁱ Ezek. 37. 5,

9, 10, 14.

^j Ezek. 40. 3.

^k Zech. 2. 1.

^l ch. 21. 15.

^m Is. 14. 13.

ⁿ ch. 12. 5.

^o Num. 22. 18.

^p Is. 60. 8.

^q Acts 1. 9.

^r 2 Kin. 2. 1.

^s ch. 6. 12.

^t ch. 16. 19.

^u Ezek. 40. 17.

^v 2 Gr.

^w cast out.

^x Gr. names

of men.

^y Ps. 79. 1.

^z Luke 21. 24.

^{aa} Josh. 7. 19.

^{ab} ch. 14. 7.

^{ac} Dan. 8. 10.

^{ad} ch. 13. 5.

^{ae} ch. 8. 13.

^{af} & 9. 12.

^{ag} or, I will

give unto

my two

witnesses

that they

may pro-

phesy.

^{ah} ch. 20. 4.

^{ai} ch. 19. 10.

^{aj} ch. 12. 6.

^{ak} ch. 10. 7.

^{al} Is. 27. 13.

^{am} ch. 16. 17.

^{an} ch. 12. 10.

^{ao} Ps. 52. 8.

^{ap} Jer. 11. 18.

^{aq} Zech. 4. 3.

^{ar} Dan. 2. 44.

^{as} & 7. 14, 18.

^{at} ch. 4. 4.

^{au} & 5. 8.

^{av} 2 Kin. 1. 10.

^{aw} Jer. 1. 10.

^{ax} Ezek. 43. 3.

^{ay} Hos. 6. 5.

^{az} Num. 16. 29.

^{ba} 1 Kin. 17. 1.

^{bb} James 5. 16.

^{bc} 1 ch. 1. 4, 8.

^{bd} & 4. 8.

^{be} Ex. 7. 19.

^{bf} ch. 19. 6.

^{bg} or, 2. 9.

^{bh} Dan. 7. 9.

^{bi} ch. 6. 10.

^{bj} Luke 13. 32.

^{bk} ch. 13. 1.

^{bl} ch. 9. 2.

^{bm} Dan. 7. 21.

^{bn} Zech. 14. 2.

^{bo} ch. 19. 5.

^{bp} ch. 13. 10.

^{bq} or,

corrupt.

^{br} ch. 14. 8.

^{bs} & 17. 1, 5.

^{bt} ch. 15. 5, 8.

^{bu} & Heb. 13. 12.

^{bv} ch. 18. 24.

^{bw} ch. 8. 5.

^{bx} ch. 17. 15.

^{by} ch. 16. 21.

days and an half, ^c'and shall not
suffer their dead bodies to be put
in graves.

10 ^d'And they that dwell upon the
earth shall rejoice over them, and
make merry, ^e'and shall send gifts
one to another; ^f'because these two
prophets tormented them that dwelt
on the earth.

11 ^g'And after three days and an
half ^h'the spirit of life from God
entered into them, and they stood
upon their feet; and great fear fell
upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice
from heaven saying unto them,
Come up hither. ⁱ'And they as-
cended up to heaven ^j'in a cloud;
^k'and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour ^l'was there
a great earthquake, ^m'and the tenth
part of the city fell, and in the
earthquake were slain ⁿ'of men
seven thousand: and the remnant
were affrighted, ^o'and gave glory to
the God of heaven.

14 ^p'The second woe is past;
and, behold, the third woe cometh
quickly.

15 And ^q'the seventh angel sounded;
^r'and there were great voices in hea-
ven, saying, ^s'The kingdoms of this
world are become the kingdoms of
our Lord, and of his Christ; ^t'and he
shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And ^u'the four and twenty
elders, which sat before God on
their seats, fell upon their faces,
and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O
Lord God Almighty, ^v'which art,
and wast, and art to come; because
thou hast taken to thee thy great
power, ^w'and hast reigned.

18 ^x'And the nations were angry,
and thy wrath is come, ^y'and the
time of the dead, that they should
be judged, and that thou shouldst
give reward unto thy servants the
prophets, and to the saints, and
them that fear thy name, ^z'small
and great; ^{aa}'and shouldst destroy
them which ^{ab}'destroy the earth.

19 And ^{ac}'the temple of God was
opened in heaven, and there was
seen in his temple the ark of his
testament: and ^{ad}'there were light-
nings, and voices, and thunderings,
and an earthquake, ^{ae}'and great
hail.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *A woman clothed with the sun travaileth. 9 The great red dragon is cast out of heaven.*

AND there appeared a great ²wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And she being with child cried, ³'travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another ⁴wonder in heaven; and behold ⁵a great red dragon, ⁶'having seven heads and ten horns, ⁷'and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And ⁸his tail drew the third part ⁹'of the stars of heaven, ¹⁰'and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood ¹¹'before the woman which was ready ¹²'to be delivered, ¹³'for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child, ¹⁴'who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and ¹⁵to his throne.

6 And ¹⁶the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there ¹⁷'a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: ¹⁸'Mi'-chā-ēl and his angels fought ¹⁹'against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And ²⁰the great dragon was cast out, ²¹'that old serpent, called the Devil, and Sā'-tān, ²²'which deceiveth the whole world: ²³'he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, ²⁴'Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our ²⁵God, and the power of his ²⁶Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, ²⁷'which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And ²⁸'they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; ²⁹'and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore ³⁰'rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. ³¹'Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down

A.D. 98.

¹ ch. 10. 6.² or, sign.³ ver. 5.⁴ Ex. 19. 4.⁵ ver. 6.⁶ Is. 66. 7.⁷ Gal. 4. 19.⁸ ch. 17. 3.⁹ Dan. 7. 25.¹⁰ or, sign.¹¹ ch. 17. 3.¹² ch. 17. 9, 10.¹³ Is. 59. 19.¹⁴ ch. 13. 1.¹⁵ ch. 9. 10, 19.¹⁶ ch. 17. 18.¹⁷ Dan. 8. 10.¹⁸ ver. 2.¹⁹ Ex. 1. 16.²⁰ Gen. 3. 15.²¹ ch. 11. 7.²² Ps. 2. 9.²³ ch. 2. 27.²⁴ ch. 14. 12.²⁵ 1 Cor. 2. 1.²⁶ 1 John 5. 10.²⁷ ch. 1. 2, 9.²⁸ ver. 4.²⁹ ch. 11. 3.³⁰ Dan. 7. 2, 7.³¹ ch. 12. 3.³² & 17. 3, 9, 12.³³ Dan. 10. 13,³⁴ 21.³⁵ ch. 20. 2.³⁶ or, names,³⁷ ch. 17. 3.³⁸ Dan. 7. 6.³⁹ Dan. 7. 5.⁴⁰ Dan. 7. 4.⁴¹ Luke 10. 13.⁴² John 12. 31.⁴³ Gen. 3. 1, 4.⁴⁴ ch. 20. 2.⁴⁵ ch. 12. 9.⁴⁶ ch. 20. 3.⁴⁷ ch. 16. 10.⁴⁸ ch. 12. 4.⁴⁹ ch. 9. 1.⁵⁰ ver. 12, 14.⁵¹ Gr. *slain*.⁵² ch. 17. 8.⁵³ ch. 11. 15.⁵⁴ ch. 18. 18.⁵⁵ Job 1. 9.⁵⁶ Zech. 3. 1.⁵⁷ Rom. 8. 33,⁵⁸ 34, 37.⁵⁹ Dan. 7. 8,⁶⁰ 11, 25.⁶¹ Luke 14. 26.⁶² or, to⁶³ make war.⁶⁴ ch. 11. 2.⁶⁵ & 12. 6.⁶⁶ Ps. 96. 11.⁶⁷ Is. 48. 20.⁶⁸ ch. 8. 13.⁶⁹ & 11. 10.⁷⁰ John 1. 14.⁷¹ Col. 2. 9.

unto you, having great wrath, ¹'cause he knoweth that he hath ²a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw ³that he was cast unto the earth, he ⁴persecuted ⁵the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 ⁶'And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, ⁷'that she might fly ⁸'into the wilderness, ⁹unto her place, where she is nourished ¹⁰'for a time, and times, and half time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent ¹¹'cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, ¹'and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, ²'which keep the commandments of God, and have ³the testimony of Jē-Christ.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *A beast riseth out of the sea: 11 another cometh out of the earth. 18 The number of the beast*

AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw ¹'a beast rise out of the sea, ²'having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads ³'name of blasphemy.

2 ⁴'And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, ⁵'and his feet were as ⁶the feet of a bear, ⁷'and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: ⁸'and the dragon gave him his power, ⁹'and his seat, ¹⁰'and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads ¹'as it were ²wounded to death; and ³his deadly wound was healed: and ⁴the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, ¹'saying, ²'Who is like unto the beast, who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him ¹'a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him ²'to continue ³'forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth to blaspheme his name, ¹'and his tab

cle, and them that dwell in
aven.

And it was given unto him ^ato
ake war with the saints, and to
ercome them: ^cand power was
ven him over all kindreds, and
ngues, and nations.

And all that dwell upon the earth
all worship him, ^fwhose names
e not written in the book of life
the Lamb slain ^hfrom the founda-
on of the world.

If any man have an ear, let him
ar.

¹⁰ He that leadeth into captivity
all go into captivity: ^ahe that kill-
h with the sword must be killed
th the sword. ^pHere is ^bthe pa-
e and the faith of the saints.

1 And I beheld another beast
oming up out of the earth; and
e had two horns like a lamb, and
e spake as a dragon.

2 And he exerciseth all the power
the first beast before him, and
useth the earth and them which
vell therein to worship the first
ast, ^awhose deadly wound was
aled.

3 And ^ahe doeth great wonders,
that he maketh fire come down
om heaven on the earth in the
ght of men,

4 And ^adeceiveth them that dwell
the earth ^gby the means of those
iracles which he had power to do
the sight of the beast; saying to
em that dwell on the earth, that
ey should make an image to the
ast, which had the wound by a
ord, ^hand did live.

5 And he had power to give ^alife
to the image of the beast, that the
age of the beast should both speak,
and cause that as many as would
ot worship the image of the beast
ould be killed.

6 And he causeth all, both small
d great, rich and poor, free and
nd, ^ato receive a mark in their
ght hand, or in their foreheads:

7 And that no man might buy or
ll, save he that had the mark, or
he name of the beast, ^aor the num-
r of his name.

8 ^aHere is wisdom. Let him that
th understanding count ^athe num-
r of the beast: ^bfor it is the num-
r of a man; and his number is
x hundred threescore and six.

A.D. 96.

^a Dan. 7. 21.
ch. 11. 7.
& 12. 17.
^b ch. 5. 6.
^c ch. 11. 18.
& 17. 15.
^d ch. 7. 4.
^e ch. 7. 3.

^f Ex. 32. 32.
11. 1.
Phil. 4. 3.
ch. 3. 5.
^g ch. 1. 15.
^h ch. 17. 8.
& 17. 15.
ⁱ ch. 5. 8.
^j ch. 2. 7.
^k ch. 5. 9.

^m Is. 33. 1.
ⁿ Gen. 9. 6.
Mat. 26. 52.
^o ver. 1.
^p ch. 14. 12.

^q ch. 11. 7.
^r 2 Cor. 11. 2.
^s ch. 3. 4.
^t Gr. were
bought.
^u ch. 5. 9.
^v James 1. 18.
^x ver. 3.
^y Ps. 32. 2.
Zeph. 3. 13.
^z Eph. 5. 27.
Jude 24.

^a Deut. 13. 1-
3.
Mat. 24. 24.
2 Thes. 2. 9.
ch. 16. 14.
^b 1 Kin. 18. 38.
2 Kin. 1. 10,
12.
^c ch. 8. 13.
^d Eph. 3. 9-11.
Tit. 1. 2.
^e ch. 12. 9.
& 19. 20.
^f ch. 13. 7.
^g 2 Thes. 2.
9, 10.
^h ch. 11. 18.
& 15. 4.
ⁱ Neh. 9. 6.
Ps. 33. 6.
& 124. 8.
& 146. 5, 6.
Acts 14. 15.
& 17. 24.

^j 2 Kin. 20. 7.
^k Gr. breath.
^l Is. 21. 9.
ch. 18. 2.
^m ch. 16. 2.
ⁿ Jer. 51. 7.
ch. 11. 8.
& 16. 19.
& 17. 2. 5.
& 18. 3, 10,
18, 21.
& 19. 2.
^o ch. 13. 14-
16.

^p Gr. to
give them.
^q ch. 14. 9.
^r Ps. 75. 8.
Is. 51. 17.
Jer. 25. 15.
^s ch. 14. 11.
^t ch. 15. 2.
^u ch. 18. 6.
^v ch. 17. 9.
^w ch. 16. 19.
^x ch. 20. 10.
^y ch. 15. 2.
^z ch. 19. 20.
^a ch. 21. 17.

CHAPTER 14.

1 The Lamb standing on mount Sion. 8 The fall
of Babylon. 15 The harvest of the world.

AND I looked, and, lo, ^ba Lamb
stood on the mount Si'-on, and
with him ^dan hundred forty and
four thousand, ^ehaving his Father's
name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven,
^gas the voice of many waters, and
as the voice of a great thunder: and
I heard the voice of ^hharpers harping
with their harps:

3 And ⁱthey sung as it were a new
song before the throne, and before
the four beasts, and the elders: and
no man could learn that song ^jbut
the hundred and forty and four
thousand, which were redeemed from
the earth.

4 These are they which were not
defiled with women; ^kfor they are
virgins. These are they ^lwhich fol-
low the Lamb whithersoever he
goeth. These ^mwere redeemed from
among men, ⁿbeing the firstfruits
unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And ^oin their mouth was found
no guile: for ^pthey are without fault
before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel ^qfly in
the midst of heaven, ^rhaving the
everlasting gospel to preach unto
them that dwell on the earth, ^sand
to every nation, and kindred, and
tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, ^tFear
God, and give glory to him; for the
hour of his judgment is come: ^uand
worship him that made heaven, and
earth, and the sea, and the fountains
of waters.

8 And there followed another
angel, saying, ^vBăb'-y'-lon is fallen,
is fallen, ^wthat great city, because
she made all nations drink of the
wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed
them, saying with a loud voice, ^xIf
any man worship the beast and his
image, and receive ^yhis mark in his
forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same ^zshall drink of the
wine of the wrath of God, which is
^a'poured out without mixture into
^b'the cup of his indignation; and ^che
shall be tormented with ^d'fire and
brimstone in the presence of the holy
angels, and in the presence of the
Lamb:

11 And ^athe smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 ^aHere is the patience of the saints: ^ahere are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jē'-šūs.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, ^aBlessed are the dead ^mwhich die in the Lord ³from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, ^athat they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat ^alike unto the Son of man, ^ahaving on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel ^acame out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, ^aThrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest ^aof the earth is ^aripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, ^awhich had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, ^aThrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast ^ait into ^athe great winepress of the wrath of God.

20 And ^athe winepress was trodden ^awithout the city, and blood came out of the winepress, ^aeven unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

CHAPTER 15.

1 The seven last plagues. 3 The song of the victors.
7 The seven vials full of the wrath of God.

AND ^aI saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, ^aseven angels having the seven last plagues; ^afor in them is filled up the wrath of God.

A.D. 96.

^a Is. 34. 10.
^b ch. 19. 3.
^c ch. 4. 6.
^d Mat. 3. 11.
^e ch. 13. 15.

^f ch. 13. 10.
^g ch. 5. 8.
^h ch. 12. 17.
ⁱ Ex. 15. 1.
^j Deut. 31. 30.
^k 1 Thees. 4. 16.
^l Ps. 111. 2.

^m Ps. 145. 17.
ⁿ Hos. 14. 9.
^o Ecc. 4. 1, 2.
^p ch. 20. 6.
^q 1 Cor. 15. 18.
^r 1 Thees. 4. 16.
^s or, nations,
or, ages.
^t or, from
henceforth
saith the
Spirit,
Yea.

^u Ex. 15. 14.
^v Jer. 10. 7.
^w 2 Thees. 1. 7.
^x Heb. 4. 9, 10.
^y ch. 6. 11.
^z Is. 66. 23.
^{aa} Ezek. 1. 26.
^{ab} Dan. 7. 13.
^{ac} ch. 1. 13.
^{ad} ch. 6. 2.
^{ae} Num. 1. 50.
^{af} 1 Cor. 16. 17.
^{ag} ver. 1.
^{ah} Joel 3. 13.
^{ai} Mat. 13. 39.
^{aj} Ex. 28. 6, 8.
^{ak} Ezek. 44. 17.
^{al} Jer. 61. 33.
^{am} ch. 13. 12.
^{an} or, dried.
^{ao} ch. 4. 6.
^{ap} 1 Thees. 1. 9.
^{aq} Ex. 40. 34.
^{ar} 2 Thees. 1. 9.

^{as} ch. 16. 8.

^{at} Joel 3. 13.

2 And I saw as it were ^aa sea of glass ^amingled with fire: and they that had gotten the victory over the beast, ^aand over his image, and his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass ^ahaving the harps of God.

3 And they sing ^athe song of Moyses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, ^aGreat and marvellous are thy works, O God Almighty; ^ajust and true are thy ways, thou King of ^asaints.

4 ^aWho shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? ^athou only art holy: for ^aall nations shall come and worship before thee: for thy judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and behold, ^athe temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven opened:

6 ^aAnd the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, ^aclothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 ^aAnd one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, ^athat they should live for ever and ever.

8 And ^athe temple was filled with smoke ^afrom the glory of God, and no man was able to enter into the temple, for the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

CHAPTER 16.

2 The angels pour out their vials: the plagues follow. 15 Christ cometh as a thief.

AND I heard a great voice out of the temple saying ^ato the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour the vials ^aof the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial ^aupon the earth; ^athere fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men ^awhich had the mark of the beast, and upon ^athem which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured his vial ^aupon the sea; and ^ait came as the blood of a dead man: ^aand every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured his vial ^aupon the rivers and

of waters; and they became good.

And I heard the angel of the waters say, ^dThou art righteous, O Lord, ^fwhich art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged us.

For ^athey have shed the blood of saints and prophets, ^kand thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, ^aLord God Almighty, ^ptrue and righteous are thy judgments.

And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

And men were ²scorched with great heat, and ^ablasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not ^ato give him glory.

And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

And ^fblasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, ^pthat the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

And I saw three unclean ^aspirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

For they are the spirits of devils, ^aworking miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to ^athe battle of that great day of God Almighty.

⁵Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

And he gathered them together unto a place called in the Hebrew tongue Ar-ma-géd-don.

And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple

A.D. 96.

^a Ex. 7. 20.

^b ch. 21. 6.

^c ch. 4. 5.

^d ch. 15. 3.

^e ch. 11. 13.

^f ch. 1. 4, 8.

^g ch. 8. 3.

^h 11. 17.

ⁱ Dan. 12. 1.

^j Mat. 23. 34.

^k ch. 13. 15.

^l ch. 11. 18.

^m Ex. 49. 26.

ⁿ ch. 14. 8.

^o 17. 18.

^p ch. 18. 5.

^q ch. 15. 3.

^r Is. 51. 17, 22.

^s Jer. 25. 15, 16.

^t ch. 14. 10.

^u ch. 13. 10.

^v 14. 10.

^w 19. 2.

^x ch. 6. 14.

^y ch. 8. 12.

^z ch. 9. 17.

^{aa} ch. 11. 19.

^{ab} 2 cor. burned.

^{ac} ver. 11, 21.

^{ad} ver. 9, 11.

^{ae} Ex. 9. 23.

^{af} Dan. 5. 22.

^{ag} ch. 11. 13.

^{ah} ch. 13. 2.

^{ai} ch. 9. 2.

^{aj} ch. 11. 10.

^{ak} ch. 21. 9.

^{al} ver. 9, 21.

^{am} ch. 16. 19.

^{an} ver. 2.

^{ao} ver. 9.

^{ap} Nah. 3. 4.

^{aq} ch. 19. 2.

^{ar} ver. 15.

^{as} Jer. 51. 13.

^{at} ch. 9. 14.

^{au} ch. 18. 3.

^{av} Jer. 50. 38.

^{aw} 51. 36.

^{ax} Is. 41. 2.

^{ay} Jer. 51. 7.

^{az} ch. 14. 8.

^{ba} 1 John 4. 1.

^{bb} ch. 12. 6, 14.

^{bc} ch. 12. 3, 9.

^{bd} ch. 12. 3.

^{be} ch. 13. 1.

^{bf} ch. 19. 20.

^{bg} 20. 10.

^{bh} ver. 9.

^{bi} 1 Tim. 4. 1.

^{bj} James 3. 15.

^{bk} ver. 12.

^{bl} 2 Thes. 2. 9.

^{bm} ch. 13. 12.

^{bn} 16.

^{bo} Dan. 11. 38.

^{bp} 3 Gr.

^{bq} Luke 2. 1.

^{br} ch. 17. 14.

^{bs} Jer. 51. 7.

^{bt} ch. 18. 6.

^{bu} ch. 14. 8.

^{bv} Mat. 24. 43.

^{bw} 12 Cor. 5. 3.

^{bx} 2 Thes. 2. 7.

^{by} ch. 19. 19.

^{bz} ch. 11. 8.

^{ca} 14. 8.

^{cb} 16. 19.

^{cc} ch. 18. 9.

^{cd} 4 cor. fornications.

^{ce} ch. 18. 24.

^{cf} ch. 13. 15.

^{cg} ch. 6. 9, 10.

^{ch} 12. 11.

of heaven, from the throne, saying, ^bIt is done.

18 And ^athere were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, ^asuch as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And ⁱthe great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Bāb'-y-lon came in remembrance before God, ^oto give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And ^aevery island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, *every stone* about the weight of a talent: and ^amen blasphemed God because of ^vthe plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

CHAPTER 17

3 A woman arrayed in purple and scarlet, &c. 9 The interpretation. 14 The victory of the Lamb.

AND there came ^aone of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; ^aI will shew unto thee the judgment of ^athe great whore ⁱthat sitteth upon many waters:

2 ^aWith whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and ^athe inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit ^ainto the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit ^aupon a scarlet coloured beast, full of ^anames of blasphemy, ^ahaving seven heads and ^bten horns.

4 And the woman ^awas arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and ^adecked with gold and precious stones and pearls, ^ahaving a golden cup in her hand ^afull of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead *was a name written*, ^mMYSTERY, BĀB'-Y-LON ^oTHE GREAT, ^pTHE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw ^athe woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of ^athe martyrs of

Jē'-šūs: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which

A.D. 96.

a ch. 17. 1.

b Ezek. 43. 2.

c ch. 11. 7.

d ver. 11.

e ch. 13. 10.

f Is. 13. 19.

Jer. 51. 8.

ch. 14. 8.

g ch. 13. 3.

h ch. 13. 8.

i Is. 13. 21.

Jer. 50. 39.

Is. 14. 23.

Mark 5. 2.

k ch. 13. 18.

l ch. 14. 8.

m ch. 13. 1.

n ver. 11. 15.

Is. 47. 15.

2 or, power.

o Is. 48. 20.

Jer. 50. 8.

2 Cor. 6. 17.

p ver. 8.

q Dan. 7. 20.

Zech. 1. 18.

19, 21.

ch. 13. 1.

r Gen. 18. 20.

Jer. 51. 9.

Jonah 1. 2.

ch. 16. 19.

s Ps. 137. 8.

Jer. 50. 15.

u ch. 14. 10.

x ch. 16. 19.

y ch. 16. 14.

z Ezek. 28. 2.

&c.

a Deut. 10. 17.

1 Tim. 6. 15.

ch. 19. 16.

b Jer. 50. 44.

45.

ch. 14. 4.

c Is. 47. 7, 8.

Zeph. 2. 15.

d ver. 1.

Is. 8. 7.

e ver. 10.

Is. 47. 9.

f ch. 13. 7.

g ch. 17. 16.

h Jer. 50. 34.

i ch. 11. 17.

j ver. 3.

Ezek. 28. 16.

ch. 17. 2.

k Jer. 50. 41.

ch. 16. 12.

l Jer. 50. 46.

m Ezek. 16.

37.

ch. 18. 16.

n ver. 18.

o ch. 19. 3.

p 2 Thes. 2. 11.

q Is. 21. 9.

ch. 14. 8.

r ch. 10. 7.

s ver. 17. 19.

t ver. 3.

Ezek. 27. 27.

u ch. 16. 19.

z ch. 12. 4.

reigneth over the kings of the earth.

CHAPTER 18.

2 Babylon is fallen. 9 The kings of the earth, lament over her. 20 The saints rejoice.

AND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; the earth was lightened with glory.

2 And he cried mightily with strong voice, saying, Bāb'-y-lon that great is fallen, is fallen, and shall become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill her double.

7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning.

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Bāb'-y-lon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for

man buyeth their merchandise
y more :

2 ^aThe merchandise of gold, and
ver, and precious stones, and of
arls, and fine linen, and purple,
d silk, and scarlet, and all ²thyine
ood, and all manner vessels of
ory, and all manner vessels of
ost precious wood, and of brass,
d iron, and marble,

3 And cinnamon, and odours, and
ntments, and frankincense, and
eat, and oil, and fine flour, and
eat, and beasts, and sheep, and
rses, and chariots, and ³slaves,
d ⁴souls of men.

4 And the fruits that thy soul
sted after are departed from thee,
d all things which were dainty and
oddy are departed from thee, and
ou shalt find them no more at all.

5 ⁵The merchants of these things,
hich were made rich by her, shall
and afar off for the fear of her
rment, weeping and wailing,

6 And saying, Alas, alas that great
y, ⁶that was clothed in fine linen,
d purple, and scarlet, and decked
th gold, and precious stones, and
arls!

7 ⁷For in one hour so great riches
come to nought. And ⁷every ship-
aster, and all the company in ships,
d sailors, and as many as trade by
a, stood afar off,

8 ⁸And cried when they saw the
oke of her burning, saying, ⁸What
y is like unto this great city!

9 And ⁹they cast dust on their
eads, and cried, weeping and wail-
g, saying, Alas, alas that great
y, wherein were made rich all
at had ships in the sea by reason
her costliness! ⁹for in one hour
she made desolate.

10 ¹⁰Rejoice over her, *thou* heaven,
d *ye* holy apostles and prophets;
¹⁰for God hath avenged you on her.

11 And a mighty angel took up a
one like a great millstone, and cast
into the sea, saying, ¹¹Thus with
olence shall that great city Băb'-
ŷn be thrown down, and ¹¹shall be
und no more at all.

12 ¹²And the voice of harpers,
d musicians, and of pipers, and
umpeters, shall be heard no more
all in thee; and no craftsman, of
hatsoever craft *he be*, shall be
und any more in thee; and the

A.D. 96.

^a ch. 17. 4.
^b Jer. 25. 10.
^c Jer. 7. 34.
^d & 16. 9.
^e & 25. 10.
^f & 33. 11.
^g 2 or, sweet.
^h Is. 23. 8.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 9. 22.
^j Nah. 3. 4.
^k ch. 17. 2, 5.
^l ch. 17. 6.

^m Jer. 51. 49.

ⁿ or, bodies.

^o Ezek. 27. 13.

^p ch. 11. 15.

^q ch. 4. 11.
^r & 7. 10, 12.
^s & 12. 10.

^t ver. 3. 11.

^u ch. 15. 3.
^v & 16. 7.

^w Dent. 32. 43.
^x ch. 6. 10.
^y ch. 17. 4.

^z Ps. 34. 10.
^{aa} ch. 14. 11.

^{ab} & 18. 9, 18.

^{ac} ver. 10.

^{ad} Is. 23. 14.

^{ae} Ezek. 27. 29.

^{af} ch. 4. 4, 6.

^{ag} & 5. 14.

^{ah} 1 Chr. 16. 36.

^{ai} Neh. 5. 13.

^{aj} & 6.

^{ak} ch. 5. 14.

^{al} ver. 9.

^{am} Ezek. 27. 30.

^{an} ch. 13. 4.

^{ao} Ps. 134. 1.

^{ap} Josh. 6. 6.

^{aq} 1 Sam. 4. 12.

^{ar} Job 2. 12.

^{as} Ezek. 27. 30.

^{at} ch. 11. 18.

^{au} & 20. 12.

^{av} Ezek. 1. 24.

^{aw} ch. 14. 2.

^{ax} ver. 8.

^{ay} d ch. 11. 15.

^{az} & 12. 10.

^{ba} Is. 44. 23.

^{bb} & 49. 13.

^{bc} Jer. 61. 48.

^{bd} Mat. 22. 2.

^{be} & 25. 10.

^{bf} 2 Cor. 11. 2.

^{bg} Eph. 5. 32.

^{bh} ch. 21. 2, 9.

^{bi} Luke 11. 49.

^{bj} ch. 19. 2.

^{bk} Ps. 46. 13.

^{bl} Ezek. 16. 10.

^{bm} ch. 3. 18.

^{bn} Jer. 51. 64.

^{bo} 2 or, bright.

^{bp} Ps. 132. 9.

^{bq} ch. 12. 8.

^{br} Is. 24. 8.

^{bs} Jer. 7. 34.

^{bt} & 16. 9.

^{bu} & 25. 10.

^{bv} Ezek. 26. 13.

^{bw} Mat. 22. 2.

^{bx} Luke 14. 15.

^{by} ch. 21. 5.

^{bz} ch. 22. 8.

sound of a millstone shall be heard
no more at all in thee;

23 ²³And the light of a candle shall
shine no more at all in thee; ²³and
the voice of the bridegroom and of
the bride shall be heard no more
at all in thee: for ²³thy merchants
were the great men of the earth;
²³for by thy sorceries were all nations
deceived.

24 And ²⁴in her was found the
blood of prophets, and of saints,
and of all that ²⁴were slain upon
the earth.

CHAPTER 19.

1 God is praised in her for his righteous judg-
ments. 7 The marriage of the Lamb.

AND after these things ¹I heard a
great voice of much people in
heaven, saying, ¹Āl-lē-lū-¹ĭă; ¹Salva-
tion, and glory, and honour, and
power, unto the Lord our God:

2 For ²true and righteous *are* his
judgments: for he hath judged the
great whore, which did corrupt the
earth with her fornication, and ²hath
avenged the blood of his servants at
her hand.

3 And again they said, ³Āl-lē-lū-³ĭă.
And ³her smoke rose up for ever
and ever.

4 And ⁴the four and twenty elders
and the four beasts fell down and
worshipped God that sat on the
throne, saying, ⁴Ā'-mĕn; ⁴Āl-lē-lū-⁴ĭă.

5 And a voice came out of the
throne, saying, ⁵Praise our God, all
ye his servants, and ye that fear
him, ⁵both small and great.

6 ⁶And I heard as it were the voice
of a great multitude, and as the voice
of many waters, and as the voice of
mighty thunderings, saying, ⁶Āl-lē-
lū-⁶ĭă: for ⁶the Lord God omnipotent
reigneth.

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and
give honour to him: for ⁷the mar-
riage of the Lamb is come, and his
wife hath made herself ready.

8 And ⁸to her was granted that she
should be arrayed in fine linen, clean
and ⁸white: ⁸for the fine linen is the
righteousness of saints.

9 And he saith unto me, Write,
⁹Blessed *are* they which are called
unto the marriage supper of the
Lamb. And he saith unto me, ⁹These
are the true sayings of God.

10 And ¹⁰I fell at his feet to wor-
ship him. And he said unto me,

* See thou do it not: I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren^b that have the testimony of Jē'-šūs: worship God: for the testimony of Jē'-šūs is the spirit of prophecy.

11 * And I saw heaven opened, and behold / a white horse; and he that sat upon him *was* called / Faithful and True, and ^a in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

12 ^a His eyes *were* as a flame of fire, ^a and on his head *were* many crowns; ^a and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

13 * And he *was* clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called / The Word of God.

14 * And the armies *which were* in heaven followed him upon white horses, / clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And *out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and ^a he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and ^b he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

16 And ^a he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, / KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying ^a to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, 'Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 ^a That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all *men*, both free and bond, both small and great.

19 * And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 * And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and ^a them that worshipped his image. ^a These both were cast alive into a lake of fire ^a burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant ^b were slain

A.D. 96.

^a Acts 10. 28.

ch. 22. 9.

^b 1 John 5. 10.

ch. 12. 17.

^c ver. 17, 18.

^d ch. 17. 16.

^e ch. 15. 5.

^f ch. 6. 2.

^g ch. 3. 14.

^h Is. 11. 4.

ⁱ ch. 1. 18.

^j 9. 1.

^k ch. 1. 14.

^l & 2. 18.

^m ch. 6. 2.

ⁿ 2 Pet. 2. 4.

Jude 6.

^o ch. 12. 9.

^p ver. 16.

^q ch. 2. 17.

^r Is. 63. 2, 3.

^s John 1. 1.

^t 1 John 5. 7.

^u Dan. 6. 17.

^v ch. 14. 20.

^w ver. 8.

^x ch. 16. 14.

^y Mat. 28. 3.

^z ch. 4. 4.

^{aa} & 7. 9.

^{ab} ver. 21.

^{ac} Is. 11. 4.

^{ad} 2 Thes. 2. 8.

^{ae} ch. 1. 16.

^{af} Dan. 7. 9.

^{ag} Mat. 19. 28.

^{ah} Luke 22. 30.

^{ai} Ps. 2. 9.

^{aj} ch. 2. 27.

^{ak} & 12. 5.

^{al} 1 Cor. 6. 2, 3.

^{am} ch. 6. 9.

^{an} Is. 63. 3.

^{ao} ch. 14. 19.

^{ap} ch. 13. 12.

^{aq} ver. 12.

^{ar} ch. 13. 15.

^{as} Dan. 2. 47.

^{at} 1 Tim. 6. 15.

^{au} ch. 17. 14.

^{av} Rom. 8. 17.

^{aw} 2 Tim. 2. 12.

^{ax} ch. 5. 10.

^{ay} ver. 21.

^{az} Ezek. 39. 17.

^{ba} Ezek. 39. 18.

^{bb} ch. 2. 11.

^{bc} & 21. 8.

^{bd} Is. 61. 6.

^{be} 1 Pet. 2. 9.

^{bf} ch. 1. 6.

^{bg} & 5. 10.

^{bh} ver. 4.

^{bi} ver. 2.

^{bj} ver. 16.

^{bk} & 17. 13, 14.

^{bl} ver. 3, 10.

^{bm} Ezek. 38. 2.

^{bn} & 39. 1.

^{bo} ch. 16. 14.

^{bp} ch. 16. 13.

^{bq} Is. 8. 8.

^{br} Ezek. 38. 9.

^{bs} ch. 13. 12.

^{bt} Dan. 7. 11.

^{bu} ch. 20. 10.

^{bv} ch. 14. 10.

^{bw} & 21. 8.

^{bx} ver. 8.

^{by} ver. 15.

with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which *sword* proceed out of his mouth: ^a and all the fowls^b were filled with their flesh.

CHAPTER 20.

2 Satan bound for a thousand years. 6 The first resurrection. 12 The last and general resurrection.

AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, ^a having the key of the bottomless pit and a garb chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on ^a the dragon that old serpent, which is the Devil and Sā'-tān, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and ^a set a seal upon him, ^a that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: ^a after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw ^a thrones, and they upon them, and ^a judgment given unto them: ^a and I saw ^a souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jē'-šūs, and for the word of God, and ^a which had not worshipped the beast, ^a neither image, neither had received *his* mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and ^a reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: such ^a the second death hath no power, but they shall be ^a priests of God and of Christ, ^a and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, ^a Sā'-tān shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out ^a to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, ^a Gōg and Mā'-gog ^a to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 * And they went up on the breach of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 * And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of

and brimstone, "where the beast and the false prophet are, and "shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

1 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

2 And I saw the dead, "small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is *the book of life*: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, "according to their works.

3 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

4 And "death and hell were cast to the lake of fire. "This is the second death.

5 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life "was cast to the lake of fire.

CHAPTER 21.

a new heaven and a new earth. 10 The heavenly Jerusalem, with a full description thereof.

ND "I saw a new heaven and a new earth: "for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

And I Jöhn saw "the holy city, w Jě-rû'-să-lēm, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, "the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

"And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and "there shall be no more death, "neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

And "he that sat upon the throne said, "Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

And he said unto me, "It is done.

A.D. 96.

a ch. 19. 20.

b ch. 1. 8.

& 22. 13.

c ch. 14. 10.

d Is. 12. 3.

Jöhn 4. 10.

e ch. 22. 17.

f or, these things.

g Zeck. 8. 3.

h Heb. 8. 10.

i 2 Pet. 3. 7.

j ch. 21. 1.

k Dan. 2. 35.

l 1 Cor. 6. 9.

m Gal. 5. 19.

n Eph. 5. 5.

o 1 Tim. 1. 9.

p Heb. 12. 14.

q ch. 22. 15.

r ch. 19. 5.

s Dan. 7. 10.

t ch. 20. 14.

u Ps. 69. 28.

v Dan. 12. 1.

w Phil. 4. 3.

x ch. 3. 5.

y & 13. 8.

z Jer. 17. 10.

aa & 32. 19.

ab Mat. 16. 27.

ac Rom. 2. 6.

ad ch. 2. 25.

ae & 12. 12.

af ch. 15. 1.

ag ch. 6. 8.

ah g ch. 19. 7.

ai or, the grave.

aj ve 7. 12.

ak ch. 1. 10.

al & 17. 3.

am Ezek. 48.

an 1 Cor. 15. 26.

ao 54. 55.

ap ch. 21. 8.

aq ch. 22. 5.

ar ch. 19. 20.

as Ezek. 48.

at 31-34.

b Is. 65. 17.

2 Pet. 3. 13.

c ch. 20. 11.

d Ezek. 48.

31-34.

e Is. 52. 1.

Gal. 4. 26.

h Heb. 11. 10.

i & 12. 22.

j & 13. 14.

k ch. 3. 12.

l Is. 54. 8.

m 2 Cor. 11. 2.

n Mat. 16. 18.

o Gal. 2. 9.

p Eph. 2. 20.

q Lev. 26. 11.

r Ezek. 43. 7.

s 2 Cor. 6. 16.

t ch. 7. 15.

u Ezek. 40. 3.

v Zeck. 2. 1.

w ch. 11. 1.

x Is. 25. 8.

y ch. 7. 17.

z 1 Cor. 15. 26.

aa ch. 20. 14.

ab Is. 35. 10.

ac & 61. 3.

ad & 65. 19.

ae ch. 4. 2, 9.

af & 5. 1.

ag & 20. 11.

ah Is. 43. 19.

ai 2 Cor. 5. 17.

aj ch. 19. 9.

ak ch. 16. 17.

"I am Āl'-phā and Ō-mög'-ā, the beginning and the end. "I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall inherit "all things; and "I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 "But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in "the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of "the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee "the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away "in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me "that great city, the holy Jě-rû'-să-lēm, descending out of heaven from God,

11 "Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high, and had "twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are *the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Īs'-rā-ēl*:

13 "On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and "in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me "had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19^a And the foundations of the wall of the city *were* garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation *was* jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates *were* twelve pearls: every several gate was of one pearl: ^aand the street of the city *was* pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 ^aAnd I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 ^aAnd the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb *is* the light thereof.

24 ^aAnd the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 ^aAnd the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for ^athere shall be no night there.

26 ^aAnd they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 And ^athere shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither *whatsoever* worketh abomination, or *maketh* a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's ^bbook of life.

CHAPTER 22.

¹ The river of the water of life. ² The tree of life. ⁵ The light of the city of God is himself. ¹⁸ Nothing may be added to the word of God, nor taken therefrom.

AND he shewed me ^aa pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 ^aIn the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, *was* there ^mthe tree of life, which bare twelve *manner* of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree *were* ^pfor the healing of the nations.

3 And ^athere shall be no more

A.D. 96.

^a Is. 54. 11.

^b Ezek. 48. 35.

^c Mat. 5. 8.

¹ Cor. 13. 12.

¹ John 3. 2.

^d ch. 3. 12.

^e ch. 21. 23.

^f Ps. 36. 9.

^g Dan. 7. 27.

^h Rom. 5. 17.

ⁱ 2 Tim. 2. 12.

^j ch. 3. 21.

^k ch. 19. 9.

^l ch. 22. 2.

^m ch. 1. 1.

ⁿ John 4. 23.

^o ch. 3. 11.

^p ch. 1. 3.

^q Is. 24. 23.

^r & 60. 19. 20.

^s ch. 22. 5.

^t ch. 19. 10.

^u Is. 60. 3.

^v & 66. 12.

^w ch. 19. 10.

^x Is. 60. 11.

^y Is. 60. 20.

^z Zech. 14. 7.

^{aa} ch. 22. 5.

^{ab} Dan. 8. 26.

^{ac} ver. 24.

^{ad} ch. 1. 3.

^{ae} Is. 35. 8.

^{af} & 52. 1.

^{ag} & 60. 21.

^{ah} Joel 3. 17.

^{ai} ch. 22. 14.

^{aj} Ezek. 3. 27.

^{ak} Dan. 12. 10.

^{al} 2 Tim. 3. 13.

^{am} Phil. 4. 3.

^{an} ver. 7.

^{ao} Is. 40. 10.

^{ap} Rom. 2. 6.

^{aq} Is. 41. 4.

^{ar} Ezek. 47. 1.

^{as} Zech. 14. 8.

^{at} Dan. 12. 12.

^{au} 1 John 3. 24.

^{av} ch. 2. 7.

^{aw} ch. 21. 27.

^{ax} Ezek. 47. 12.

^{ay} ch. 21. 21.

^{az} Gen. 2. 9.

^{ba} ch. 2. 7.

^{bb} 1 Cor. 6. 9.

^{bc} Gal. 5. 19.

^{bd} Col. 3. 6.

^{be} ch. 9. 20.

^{bf} Phil. 3. 2.

^{bg} ch. 21. 24.

^{bh} ch. 1. 1.

^{bi} Zech. 14. 11.

curse: ^bbut the throne of God of the Lamb shall be in it; and servants shall serve him:

4 And ^cthey shall see his face: and ^dhis name *shall be* in the foreheads.

5 ^eAnd there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: ^fthey shall reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, ^gThese sayings *are* faithful and true: the Lord God of the holy prophets ^hsent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which *must* shortly be done.

7 ⁱBehold, I come quickly: ^jblessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

8 And I John saw these things, and heard *them*. And when I heard and seen, ^kI fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, ^lSee that thou *do it* not: for I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: *worship* God.

10 ^mAnd he saith unto me, ⁿWrite not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: ^ofor the time is *near*. And he saith, ^pBehold, I come quickly, and ^qmy reward *is* with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.

11 ^rHe that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

12 ^sAnd, behold, I come quickly, and ^tmy reward *is* with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.

13 ^uI am ^vAl'-pha and ^wÖ-meg'-ä, the first and the last.

14 ^xBlessed *are* they that do his commandments, that they may have right ^yto the tree of life, ^zand may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For ^{aa}without *are* ^{ab}dogs, and ^{ac}cerers, and ^{ad}whoremongers, and ^{ae}murderers, and ^{af}idolaters, and ^{ag}whosoever loveth and ^{ah}maketh a lie.

16 ^{ai}I Jē'-sūs have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things

churches. 'I am the root and
offspring of Dā'-vīd, and 'the
right and morning star.
7 And the Spirit and 'the bride
, Come. And let him that hear-
say, Come. 'And let him that
athirst come. And whosoever
1, let him take the water of life
ely.
8 For I testify unto every man
at heareth the words of the pro-
phesy of this book, 'If any man
all add unto these things, God

A.D. 96.

* ch. 5. 5.
b Num. 24. 17.
Zech. 6. 12.
2 Pet. 1. 19.
ch. 2. 28.
c ch. 21. 2.
d Ex. 32. 33.
Ps. 68. 28.
ch. 3. 5.
e Is. 35. 1.
John 7. 37.
ch. 21. 6.
2 or, from the
tree of life.
f ch. 21. 2.
g ver. 12.
h John 21. 25.
i 2 Tim. 4. 8.
k Deut. 4. 2.
l Prov. 30. 6.
m Rom. 16. 20.
n 2 Thes. 3. 13.

shall add unto him the plagues
that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away
from the words of the book of this
prophecy, 'God shall take away his
part 'out of the book of life, and out
of 'the holy city, and from the things
which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things
saith, 'Surely I come quickly. 'Ä'-
mën. 'Even so, come, Lord Jē'-sūs.

21 'The grace of our Lord Jē'-sūs
Christ be with you all. Ä'-mën.

THE END.

THE OXFORD CYCLOPEDIA CONCORDANCE

CONTAINING NEW AND SELECTED

HELPS TO THE STUDY OF THE BIBLE

ARRANGED

IN ONE ALPHABETICAL ORDER

WITH ILLUSTRATIONS AND A NEW SERIES OF MAPS



HUMPHREY MILFORD
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS
LONDON, NEW YORK, TORONTO, AND MELBOURNE

Long Primer

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD
BY JOHN JOHNSON, PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY

NOTE.

THE OXFORD CYCLOPÆDIC CONCORDANCE contains a selection of the *Oxford Helps to the Study of the Bible*, thoroughly revised so as to embody the results of the most recent researches. For the greater convenience of teacher and student the information given in the forty-seven alphabetical lists of the *Helps* has been rearranged in a single alphabetical order, so that any subject about which information is required may be instantly found in its proper alphabetical place, without the necessity of reference to an index, or of search in a table of contents.

But though the arrangement is that of a Dictionary the CYCLOPÆDIC CONCORDANCE is much more than a word-book, for many of the cyclopædic articles of the *Helps* are included, each in its alphabetic place, and wherever it is necessary cross references to these are given under the more special entries. For instance, each weight, measure, and coin is entered in its own place in the general alphabetical order, and under each entry a reference is given to the general articles, such as *Weights, Measures, or Coins*, in which further information will be found. Of the illustrations, some have been taken from the 'Bible Illustrations' which have appeared in recent issues of the *Oxford Helps*, and nothing has been included that is not authentic beyond all possibility of doubt. The pictures of scenes in Bible Lands are from photographs recently taken by M. Bonfils, and are reproduced with his permission. A new series of maps is included in the volume.

SUMMARY OF CONTENTS.

ACTS, CHRONOLOGY OF; WITH THE PAULINE EPISTLES.	MIRACLES OF OUR LORD.
ANIMALS OF THE BIBLE.	MONEY.
BIRDS FOUND IN PALESTINE.	MONTHS: JEWISH CALENDAR.
BOTANY OF THE BIBLE.	MOUNTAINS OF SCRIPTURE.
CONCORDANCE.	MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS.
CHRONOLOGY OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.	OBSELETE AND AMBIGUOUS WORDS.
CHRONOLOGY AND HARMONY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.	OLD TESTAMENT, INCIDENTS IN THE, REFERENCE TO IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.
DICTIONARY OF SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES, WITH THEIR PRONUNCIATION, MEANING, AND REFERENCES.	OLD TESTAMENT QUOTATIONS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.
FISHERIES OF PALESTINE, WITH THEIR PRODUCTS.	PARABLES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.
GEOLOGY OF PALESTINE.	PARABLES OF OUR LORD.
GLOSSARY OF ANTIQUITIES, MANNERS, AND CUSTOMS.	PATRIARCHS, THE, AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.
HERODS, FAMILY OF THE.	PAUL'S MISSIONARY JOURNEYS.
INSECTS AND THE SMALLER ANIMALS OF THE BIBLE.	PAUL'S VOYAGE TO ROME.
ITINERARY OF THE ISRAELITES TO THE LAND OF CANAAN.	PRAYERS IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.
JEWISH SECTS AND PARTIES.	PRAYERS AND THANKSGIVINGS (SPECIAL) IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.
LAKE AND SEAS OF SCRIPTURE.	PRECIOUS STONES OF THE BIBLE.
LEVI AND THE PRIESTHOOD.	PROPHECIES RELATING TO CHRIST.
MEASURES.	REFERENCES TO THE OLD TESTAMENT IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, NOT BEING EXACT QUOTATIONS.
METALS OF SCRIPTURE.	REFERENCES TO THE REVISED VERSION.
MINERAL SUBSTANCES OF SCRIPTURE.	RIVERS OF SCRIPTURE.
MIRACLES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.	SUBJECT-INDEX TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.
	TITLES AND OFFICES OF CHRIST.
	WEIGHTS, ETC., ETC.
	MAPS OF PALESTINE AND THE ADJACENT COUNTRIES.

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

	FACING PAGE		FACING PAGE
GODS OF BABYLONIA AND ASSYRIA	20	TELL EL-AMARNA TABLETS	178
WORSHIP OF THE BABYLONIAN SUN-GOD	21	MONEY (two plates)	178
BETHANY	26	MOUNT HERMON	27
CYLINDER OF CYRUS	27	MOUNT TABOR	32
UNBAKED BRICK	32	NAZARETH	33
EGYPTIAN BRICKMAKERS	33	SILLOAM INSCRIPTION	76
DIANA OF THE EPHESIANS	76	MUMMY OF RAMESSES II.	77
SCULPTURE FROM ONE OF THE COLUMNS OF THE TEMPLE OF DIANA	77	ROSETTA STONE	86
SOUL REVISITING THE BODY	86	SAMARIA	87
EGYPTIAN MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS	87	SICHEM	152
SOURCES OF JORDAN	152	SIX-SIDED CYLINDER INSCRIBED WITH THE ANNALS OF SENNACHERIB	153
JERICHO	153	BLACK OBELISK	158
THE SPOILS OF THE TEMPLE OF JERUSALEM CARRIED IN TRIUMPH	158	SIDON	159
BOOK OF THE LAW	159	TYRE	159
MOABITE STONE	176	TIBERIAS	176
		WELL OF JACOB	176

CYCLOPEDIA CONCORDANCE.

AAR

Aaron, אֶהְרֹן, BROTHER of MOSES, the FIRST HIGH PRIEST, cometh forth to meet Moses; can speak well.
 appointed by God to be Moses' spokesman. Ex. 4. 14-16, 27. [5. 1, 4.]
 with Moses appeals to Pharaoh; chided by him. Ex. his rod becomes a serpent. Ex. 7. 10.
 changes the waters into blood. Ex. 7. 20.
 causes the plagues of frogs, lice, flies. Ex. 8. 5, 17, 24.
 with Moses — the plague of boils. Ex. 9. 10.
 with Hur holds up Moses' hands. Ex. 17. 12.
 set apart for priest's office. Ex. 28.
 makes the golden calf. Ex. 32. 4; God's anger thereat. Ex. 32. 7; Deu. 9. 20.
 his excuse to Moses. Ex. 32. 22.
 consecration. Ex. 29; Lev. 8.
 offers sacrifice. Lev. 9.
 his sons (Nadab and Abihu) offer strange fire, and die. Lev. 10. 1; Num. 3. 4.
 his sons (Eleazar and Ithamar) censured by Moses. Lev. 10. 16.
 not to drink wine when going into the tabernacle. Lev. 10. 8.
 speaks against Moses. Num. 12.
 rebuked by God. Num. 12. 9.
 spoken against by Korah. Num. 16. 3.
 makes atonement, and the plague is stayed. Num. 16. 46-48.
 his rod buds, and is kept in ark for a token. Num. 17. 8.
 for unbelief excluded from the promised land. Num. dies on mount Hor. Num. 20. 28. [20. 12.]
 chosen by God. Ps. 105. 26; Heb. 5. 4. [12. 27.]
 his line. 1 Chr. 6. 49. [12. 27.]
Aaronites, אֶהְרֹן־יִתְּיָה, descendants of Aaron. 1 Chr. Ab, the fifth month of the Jewish sacred year, = August. Ex. 7. 9. See MONTHS.
Abaddon, אֶבְדֹּן, 'destruction;' angel of the bottomless pit. Rev. 9. 11.
Abagtha, אֶבְגְּתָה, 'given by fortune.' Esth. 1. 10.
Abana, אֶבְנֵי-נָה, same as AMANA; river of Damascus. 2 Kn. 5. 12. R. V. Abanah.
Abarim, אֶבְרִי־רִמ, 'regions beyond.' Num. 27. 12. mountains of, including Nebo, Pisgah, Hor. Num. 33. 47, 48; Deu. 32. 49.
Abase. Ezek. 21. 26, and *a.* him that is high. Dan. 4. 37, walk in pride, he is able to *a.*
 Mat. 23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, whosoever exalteth himself shall be *a.* R. V. humbled.
 Phil. 4. 12, I know how to be *a.*
 See Job 40. 11; Isa. 31. 4; 2 Cor. 11. 7.
Abated. Gen. 8. 3; Lev. 27. 18; Deu. 34. 7; Jud. 8. 3.
Abba, אֶבְיָה, 'father.' Mk. 14. 36; Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 4. 6.
Abda, אֶבְדָּה, 'servant.' (1) 1 Kn. 4. 6. (2) Neh. 11. 17.
Abdeel, אֶבְדֵּעַל, same as ABDEEL. Jer. 36. 26.
Abdi, אֶבְדִּי, 'my servant.' (1) 1 Chr. 6. 44. (2) 2 Chr. 23. 12. (3) Ez. 10. 26.
Abdiel, אֶבְדִּי־עֵל, 's. of God.' 1 Chr. 5. 15.
Abdon, אֶבְדֹּן, 'servile.' (1) A judge. Jud. 12. 13. (2) 1 Chr. 8. 30. (3) 2 Chr. 34. 20. (4) 1 Chr. 8. 23.
Abd-nego, אֶבְדֹּן-נֶגֶו, 'servant of Nebo.' Dan. 1. 7. saved in fiery furnace. Dan. 3. See Isa. 43. 2.
Abel, אֶבֶל. (1) 'a son,' or, 'vanity;' second son of Adam. Gen. 4. 2.
 his offering accepted. Gen. 4. 4.

ABI

slain by Cain. Gen. 4. 8.
 righteous. Mat. 23. 35; 1 John 3. 12.
 blood of. Lu. 11. 51; Heb. 12. 24.
 faith of. Heb. 11. 4.
 (2) A meadow. 2 Sam. 20. 14.
Abel-beth-maachah, אֶבֶל-בֶּת-מַאֲחָה, 'meadow of the house of Maachah.' 1 Kn. 15. 20; 2 Kn. 15. 29. [Chr. 16. 4.]
Abel-maim, אֶבֶל-מַיִם, 'meadow of the waters.' 2
Abel-meholah, אֶבֶל-מֵהוֹלָה, 'm. of dancing.' Jud. 7. 22; 1 Kn. 4. 12; 19. 16.
Abel-mizraim, אֶבֶל-מִצְרַיִם, 'm. of Egypt;' mourning of the Egyptians. Gen. 50. 11.
Abel-shittim, אֶבֶל-שִׁטִּים, 'm. of acacias.' Num. 33. 49.
Abez, אֶבֶז. Jos. 19. 20. R. V. Ebez.
Abhor. Ex. 5. 21, made our saviour to be *a.*
 Job 19. 19, my inward friends *a.*
 Ps. 78. 59, God wroth, and *a.* Israel.
 89. 38, thou hast cast off and *a.* R. V. rejected.
 107. 18, soul *a.* all manner of meat.
 119. 163, I hate and *a.* lying.
 Prov. 22. 14, *a.* of the Lord shall fall therein.
 Isa. 7. 16, land thou *a.* shall be forsaken.
 66. 24, they shall be an *a.* unto all flesh.
 Ezek. 16. 25, beauty to be *a.* R. V. an abomination.
 Am. 6. 8, I *a.* the excellency of Jacob.
 See Lev. 26. 11; Job 42. 6; Rom. 12. 9.
Abi, אֶבִי, shortened form of ABIAH. 2 Kn. 18. 2.
Abia, אֶבִי־א, Greek form of following. Mat. 1. 7.
Abiah, אֶבִי־אֵה, (1) same as ABIAH. 2 Kn. 18. 2. (2) 1 Chr. 2. 24. [6. 24.]
Abi-albon, אֶבִי־אֶלְבֹּן, 2 Sam. 23. 31. [6. 24.]
Abiasaph, אֶבִי־אֶסָפִי, 'my father has gathered.' Ex.
Abiathar, אֶבִי־אֶתָר, 'the Great One is father.' 1 Sam. 22. 20.
Abib, אֶבִיב, 'an ear of corn,' or 'green ear;' the first month of the Jewish sacred year, = April. Ex. 12. 2; 13. 4. See MONTHS.
 the Hebrew passover month, Ex. 23. 15; 34. 18.
Abida, אֶבִי־דָה, the same as ABIDAH. 1 Chr. 1. 33.
Abidah, אֶבִי־דָה, 'my father took knowledge.' Gen. 25. 4.
Abidan, אֶבִי־דָן, 'my f. is judge.' Num. 1. 11.
Abide. (1) *trans.* await, wait for.
 Joel 2. 11, day very terrible, who can *a.* it.
 Acts 20. 23, bonds and afflictions *a.* me.
 (2) *intr.* dwell, remain.
 Gen. 44. 33, let servant *a.* instead of lad.
 Ex. 16. 29, *a.* every man in his place.
 Num. 24. 2, he saw Israel *a.* in tents. R. V. dwelling.
 31. 19, *a.* without camp seven days. R. V. encamp.
 1 Sam. 5. 7, ark of God not *a.* with us.
 Job 24. 13, nor *a.* in the paths thereof.
 Ps. 15. 1, Lord who shall *a.* in thy tabernacle. R. V. sojourn.
 91. 1, shall *a.* under the shadow.
 Prov. 15. 31, ear that heareth reproof *a.* among wise.
 Eccl. 1. 4, the earth *a.* for ever.
 Jer. 42. 10, if ye will still *a.* in this land.
 49. 18, 33; 50. 40, there shall no man *a.* R. V. dwell.
 Hos. 3. 3, thou shalt *a.* many days.
 Mat. 10. 11; Mk. 6. 10; Lu. 9. 4, there *a.* till ye go.
 Lu. 2. 8, shepherds *a.* in field.
 19. 5, to-day I must *a.* at thy house.
 24. 29, *a.* with us, it is toward evening.

- John 3. 36, wrath of God *a.* on him.
 5. 38, not his word *a.* in you.
 14. 16, another Comforter that he may *a.*
 15. 4, *a.* in me.
 5, he that *a.* in me bringeth.
 10, *a.* in my love.
 Acts 16. 15, come to my house and *a.*
 1 Cor. 3. 14, if any man's work *a.*
 13. 13, now *a.* faith, hope, charity.
 2 Tim. 2. 13, if we believe not he *a.*
 See Gen. 29. 19; Num. 35. 25; Eccl. 8. 15.
- Abiel**, ʾā-bī-ʾēl, 'God is my *f.*' (1) 1 Sam. 9. 1; 1 Chr. 8. 33. (2) 1 Chr. 11. 32, R. V. Abi-Albon.
- Ablezer**, ʾā-bī-ʾēl-zēr, 'my *f.* is help.' (1) ancestor of Gideon. Jos. 17. 2; Jud. 6. (2) 2 Sam. 23. 27.
- Abiezrite**, ʾā-bī-ʾēl-rīte, a descendant of ABIEZER. Jud. 6. 11.
- Abigail**, ʾā-bī-ʾī-gail, 'my father is joy.' (1) wife of Nabal, and afterwards of David. 1 Sam. 25. 14, 39, mother of Chileab, according to 2 Sam. 3. 3, or Daniel, according to 1 Chr. 3. 1.
 (2) 1 Chr. 2. 16; 2 Sam. 17. 25.
- Abihail**, ʾā-bī-ʾī-hail, 'my father is strength.' Num. 3. 35.
- Abihu**, ʾā-bī-ʾhū, 'He (i. e. God) is father; ' son of Aaron. Ex. 6. 23.
 offers strange fire, and dies. Lev. 10. 2.
- Abihud**, ʾā-bī-ʾhūd, 'my father is majesty.' 1 Chr. 8. 3.
- Abijah**, ʾā-bī-ʾjāh, 'Jehovah is my *f.*' (1) king of Judah, walked in the sins of his *f.* 1 Kn. 15. 3.
 makes war against Israel. 2 Chr. 13.
 (2) son of Jeroboam, his death foretold by Abijah the prophet. 1 Kn. 14. 1-12.
- Abijam**, ʾā-bī-ʾjām, another spelling of ABIAH. 1 Kn. 14. 31.
- Abilene**, ʾā-bī-ʾlō-nē, 'a grassy place' (?). Lu. 3. 1.
- Ability**. Ez. 2. 69, they gave after their *a.*
 Dan. 1. 4, had *a.* to stand in the palace.
 Mat. 25. 15, to each according to *a.*
 1 Pet. 4. 11, the *a.* God giveth. R. V. strength.
 See Lev. 27. 8; Neh. 5. 8; Acts 11. 29.
- Abimeael**, ʾā-bīm-ʾēl, 'a father is God' (?). Gen. 10. 28.
- Abimelech**, ʾā-bīm-ʾēl-ēch, 'Melech is *f.*' Gen. 20. 2.
 (1) king of Gerar; reproved by God about Abraham's wife. Gen. 20. 3.
 rebukes Abraham and restores Sarah. Gen. 20. 9, 14.
 healed at Abraham's prayer. Gen. 20. 17.
 (2) another; Isaac rebuked by, for denying his wife. Gen. 26. 10.
 covenants with Isaac. Gen. 26. 28.
 (3) king at Shechem; son of the judge Gideon. Jud. 8. 31.
 murders his brethren. Jud. 9. 5.
 his death. Jud. 9. 54.
- Abinadab**, ʾā-bīn-ʾā-dāb, 'my father is noble.' (1) 1 Sam. 7. 1.
 receives the ark from Philistines. 2 Sam. 6. 3.
 (2) 1 Sam. 16. 8. (3) 1 Sam. 31. 2. (4) 1 Kn. 4. 11.
- Abiner**, ʾā-bī-ʾnēr, same as ABNER. 1 Sam. 14. 50 (marg.).
- Abinoam**, ʾā-bīn-ʾā-ām, 'my father is delight.' Jud. 4. 6.
- Abiram**, ʾā-bī-ʾrām, 'the High One is my *f.*' or, 'my *f.* is lofty.' (1) Num. 16. 1. [16. with Korah and Dathan, rebels against Moses. Num. his punishment. Num. 16. 31; 26. 10.
 (2) 1 Kn. 16. 34.]
- Abishag**, ʾā-bī-ʾshāg, 'my father is a wanderer;' the Shunammite, ministers to David. 1 Kn. 1. 3.
 cause of breach between Solomon and Adonijah. 1 Kn. 2. 22.
- Abishai**, ʾā-bī-ʾy-shāi, 'my father is Jesse;' brother of Joab. 1 Sam. 26. 6; 1 Chr. 2. 16.
 with David carries off Saul's spear. 1 Sam. 26. 6-9.
 slays three hundred men. 2 Sam. 23. 18. See also 1 Chr. 11. 20; 18. 12.
- Abishalom**, ʾā-bī-ʾshā-lōm, 'my father is peace.' 1 Kn. 15. 2.
- Abishua**, ʾā-bī-ʾshū-ʾā, 'my *f.* is wealth.' (1) 1 Chr. 6. 4. (2) 1 Chr. 8. 4.
- Abishur**, ʾā-bī-ʾshūr, 'my *f.* is a wall.' 1 Chr. 2. 28.
- Abital**, ʾā-bī-ʾtāl, 'my *f.* is the dew.' 2 Sam. 3. 4.
- Abitub**, ʾā-bī-ʾtūb, 'my *f.* is goodness.' 1 Chr. 8. 11.
- Abiud**, ʾā-bī-ʾūd, Greek form of ABUD. Mat. 1. 13.
- Abjects**, outcasts, despised persons. Ps. 35. 15, the gathered themselves together. R. V. smiters.
- Able**. Ex. 18. 21, provide able men.
 Deu. 16. 17, every man give as he is *a.*
 Jos. 23. 9, no man *a.* to stand before you. R. hath stood.
 1 Sam. 6. 20, who is *a.* to stand before God.
 1 Kn. 3. 9, who is *a.* to judge.
 2 Chr. 2. 6, who is *a.* to build.
 Prov. 27. 4, who is *a.* to stand before envy.
 Am. 7. 10, land not *a.* to hear his words.
 Mat. 3. 9, God is *a.* of these stones.
 9. 28, believe ye that I am *a.*
 20. 22, are ye *a.* to succor of cup.
 Lu. 12. 26, not *a.* to do least.
 Acts 6. 10, not *a.* to resist wisdom.
 Rom. 4. 21, what he had promised he was *a.*
 8. 39, *a.* to separate us from love of God.
 1 Cor. 10. 13, tempted above that ye are *a.*
 2 Cor. 3. 6, *a.* ministers of new testament. R. sufficient as.
 Eph. 3. 18, *a.* to comprehend with all saints. R. strong.
 Phil. 3. 21, *a.* to subdue all things.
 Heb. 2. 18, *a.* to succour tempted.
 Jas. 4. 12, *a.* to save and destroy.
 Jude 24, *a.* to keep you from falling.
 Rev. 5. 3, no man *a.* to open book.
 6. 17, who shall be *a.* to stand.
- Abner**, ʾā-bī-ʾnēr, 'my father is Ner;' cousin of Saul commander of his army. 1 Sam. 14. 50.
 reproved by David. 1 Sam. 26. 5, 14.
 makes Ish-bosheth king. 2 Sam. 2. 8.
 goes over to David. 2 Sam. 3. 8.
 slain by Joab. 2 Sam. 3. 27.
 mourned by David. 2 Sam. 3. 31.
- Abod**. Acts 21. 2.
- Abode**. (1) *n.* John 14. 23, we will come and make our *a.* See 2 Kn. 19. 27; Isa. 37. 28.
 (2) *v.* Gen. 49. 24, his bow *a.* in strength.
 Ex. 24. 16, glory of the Lord *a.* on Sinai.
 Jud. 21. 2, the people *a.* there before God. R. V. *a.*
 Ez. 8. 15, *a.* we in tents. R. V. encamped.
 Lu. 1. 56, Mary *a.* with her three months.
 John 1. 32, the Spirit, and it *a.* on him.
 39, they came and *a.* with him.
 8. 44, a murderer, and *a.* not in truth. R. V. stood.
 Acts 14. 3, long time *a.*, speaking boldly. R. tarried.
 18. 3, Paul *a.* with them and wrought.
- Abolish**. 2 Cor. 3. 13, the end of that which is *a.* V. was passing away.
 Eph. 2. 15, *a.* in his flesh the enmity.
 2 Tim. 1. 10, Christ, who hath *a.* death.
 See Isa. 2. 18; 51. 6; Ezek. 6. 6.
- Abominable**. 1 Kn. 21. 26, Ahab *a.* in following idol.
 Job 15. 16, how much more *a.* is man.
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, they have done *a.* works.
 Isa. 14. 19, cast out like *a.* branch.
 65. 4; Jer. 16. 18, broth of *a.* things.
 Jer. 44. 4, this *a.* thing that I hate.
 Tit. 1. 16, in works they deny him, being *a.*
 1 Pet. 4. 3, walked in *a.* idolatries.
- Abomination**, a hateful thing, hence, often, an object of worship (Ex. 8. 26).
 Gen. 43. 32; 46. 34, *a.* to Egyptians.
 Lev. 18. 26, shall not commit any *a.*
 Deu. 7. 26, nor bring *a.* into house.
 18. 9, after the *a.* of nations.
 12, because of *a.* the Lord doth drive.
 25. 16, do unrighteously are *a.* to God.
 1 Sam. 13. 4, Israel had in *a.* with Philistines.
 Prov. 3. 32; 11. 20, froward *a.* to the Lord.
 8. 7, wickedness an *a.* to my lips.
 15. 8, 9, 26; 21. 27, sacrifice, etc. of wicked are *a.*
 28. 9, even his prayer shall be *a.*
 Isa. 44. 19, residue thereof an *a.*
 Jer. 4. 1, put away thine *a.* out of sight.
 6. 15; 8. 12, ashamed when committed *a.*
 Ezek. 5. 9, the like, because of all thine *a.*
 33. 29, land desolate because of *a.*
 Dan. 11. 31; Mat. 24. 15; Mk. 13. 14, *a.* of desolation.

Lu. 16. 15, esteemed among men *a.* with God.
 Rev. 21. 27, in no wise enter that worketh *a.*
abomination, of desolation, Dan. 9. 27; 11. 31; 12. 11; Mat. 24. 15; Mk. 13. 14.
 national, Deu. 18. 9, 12; Ezek. 5. 11; 7.; 8. 6; 11. 18; 16. 22; Hos. 6. 10.
 of offerings, Lev. 7. 18; Deu. 17. 1; 23. 18; Prov. 15. 8; Isa. 1. 13.
 prayer of the wicked, Prov. 28. 9.
 impurity, Lev. 18. 22; 20. 13.
 defilement, Lev. 11. 43; Deu. 24. 4; 1 Kn. 11. 5; Prov. 16. 12; Isa. 66. 17; Ezek. 16; Rev. 21. 8, 27.
 falsity, Prov. 11. 1; 17. 15; 20. 10, 23.
 idolatry, Deu. 7. 25, 26; 27. 15; 2 Kn. 23. 13; Jer. 2. 7; Ezek. 18. 12; Mal. 2. 11.
 pride, Prov. 6. 16; 16. 5.
 forward, Prov. 3. 32; 11. 20. *R. V.* perverse.
abound, Prov. 28. 20, faithful shall *a.* with blessings.
 Rom. 15. 13, that ye may *a.* in hope.
 1 Cor. 15. 58, always *a.* in work.
 2 Cor. 1. 5, as sufferings *a.* so consolation *a.*
See Rom. 3. 7; 5. 15; Phil. 4. 12.
above, Deu. 28. 13, *a.* only and not beneath. [ward.
 Job 31. 2, portion of God from *a.* [ward.
 Prov. 15. 24, way of life *a.* to wise. *R. V.* goeth up-
 Mat. 10. 24; Lu. 6. 40, disciple not *a.* master.
 John 3. 31, cometh from *a.* is *a.* all.
 8. 23, I am from *a.*
 Rom. 14. 5, one day *a.* another.
 1 Cor. 4. 6, *a.* that which is written. *R. V.* beyond.
 Gal. 4. 26, Jerusalem *a.* is free.
See Gen. 48. 22; Pa. 138. 2; Jas. 1. 17.
Abraham, *ā'-brā'-hām*, 'father of a multitude.' Gen. 17. 5.
 (Abram) begotten by Terah. Gen. 11. 27.
 blessed by God, and sent to Canaan. Gen. 12. 5.
 goes down to Egypt. Gen. 12. 10.
 causes his wife to pass as his sister. Gen. 12. 13; 20. 2.
 strife between him and Lot. Gen. 13. 7.
 separates from Lot. Gen. 13. 11.
 his seed to be as the dust of the earth. Gen. 13. 16.
 delivers Lot from captivity, and refuses the spoil. Gen. 14. 16. [Heb. 7. 4.
 blessed by Melchizedek, king of Salem. Gen. 14. 19;
 his faith counted for righteousness. Gen. 15. 6.
 God's covenant with. Gen. 15. 18; Ps. 105. 9.
 he and house circumcised. Gen. 17.
 entertains angels. Gen. 18.
 pleads for Sodom. Gen. 18. 23.
 sends away Hagar and Ishmael. Gen. 21. 14.
 his faith in offering Isaac. Gen. 22.
 buys Machpelah of Ephron the Hittite for a burying-
 place. Gen. 23.
 sends for a wife for his son. Gen. 24.
 gives his goods to Isaac. Gen. 25. 5.
 dies (in a good old age). Gen. 25. 8.
 his faith and works. Isa. 41. 8; 51. 2; John 8. 33;
 Acts 7. 2; Rom. 4.; Gal. 3. 6; Heb. 11. 8; Jas. 2. 21.
 his posterity. Gen. 25. 1.
Abraham, *ā'-brām*, 'a lofty father.' Gen. 11. 26.
Abraham, *ā'-brām*, 'my f. is peace'; David's son. 2 Sam. 3. 3.
 slays Amnon. 2 Sam. 13. 28.
 conspires against David. 2 Sam. 15.
 David flies from. 2 Sam. 15. 17.
 caught by head in an oak. 2 Sam. 18. 9.
 slain by Joab. 2 Sam. 18. 14.
 wept by David. 2 Sam. 18. 33; 19. 1.
absent, 1 Cor. 5. 3; Col. 2. 5, *a.* in body.
 2 Cor. 5. 6, *a.* from Lord.
See Gen. 31. 49; 2 Cor. 10. 1.
abstain, Acts 15. 20, 29, *a.* from pollutions of idols.
 1 Thes. 5. 22, *a.* from all appearance of evil.
 1 Pet. 2. 11, *a.* from fleshly lusts.
See 1 Thes. 4. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 3.
abstinence, Acts 27. 21, after long *a.* Paul stood
 forth. *R. V.* long without food.
abundance, 1 Sam. 1. 16, out of *a.* of my complaint.
 1 Kn. 18. 41, sound of *a.* of rain.
 1 Chr. 29. 21, offered sacrifices in *a.*
 Pa. 52. 7, trusted in *a.* of riches.
 72. 7; Jer. 33. 6, *a.* of peace.

Eccl. 5. 10, loveth *a.* with increase.
 5. 12, *a.* of rich not suffer to sleep. *R. V.* fullness.
 Mat. 12. 34; out of *a.* of heart.
 13. 12; 25. 29, he shall have more *a.*
 Lu. 12. 15, life consisteth not in *a.*
 Lu. 21. 4, of their *a.* *R. V.* superfluity.
 2 Cor. 8. 2, of affliction the *a.* of their joy.
 12. 7, through *a.* of revelations. *R. V.* exceeding
 greatness.
See Job 36. 31; Rom. 5. 17; Rev. 18. 3.
Abundant, Job 36. 28, clouds drop and distil *a.*
 Pa. 145. 7, *a.* utter the memory. *R. V.* omits.
 Isa. 56. 12, as this day and more *a.* *R. V.* great be-
 yond measure. [all.
 1 Cor. 15. 10; 2 Cor. 11. 23, laboured more *a.* than
 1 Tim. 1. 14, grace was exceeding *a.*
 Tit. 3. 6, shed *a.* through Jesus Christ. *R. V.* richly.
 2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance administered *a.* *R. V.* richly.
See Ex. 34. 6; Isa. 55. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 3.
Abuse, 1 Cor. 7. 31, use world as not *a.* *R. V.*
 (margin) using it to the full.
 9. 18, that I *a.* not my power. *R. V.* so as not to use
 it to the full.
See Jud. 19. 25; 1 Sam. 31. 4; 1 Chr. 10. 4.
Accad, *ā'-cād*. Gen. 10. 10.
Accept, Gen. 4. 7, shalt thou not be *a.*
 Lev. 10. 19, *a.* before the Lord. *R. V.* well pleasing.
 Deu. 33. 11, *a.* the work of his hands.
 1 Sam. 18. 5, *a.* in sight of all people. *R. V.* good.
 2 Sam. 24. 23, the Lord thy God *a.* thee.
 Esth. 10. 3, *a.* of his brethren.
 Job 13. 8; 32. 21, will ye *a.* his person. *R. V.* respect.
 42. 8, 9, him will I *a.*
 Prov. 18. 5, not good to *a.* wicked.
 Jer. 14. 12; Am. 5. 22, I will not *a.* them.
 37. 20; 42. 2, supplication be *a.*
 Ezek. 20. 40; 43. 27, I will *a.*
 Mal. 1. 13, should I *a.* this.
 Lu. 4. 24, no prophet is *a.*
 Acts 10. 35, he that worketh righteousness is *a.*
 Rom. 15. 31, service *a.* of saints.
 2 Cor. 5. 9, present or absent we may be *a.* *R. V.*
 well pleasing.
See Ps. 119. 108; Eccl. 12. 10; Mal. 1. 8.
Access to God by faith, Rom. 5. 2; Eph. 2. 18; 3. 12;
 Heb. 7. 19; 10. 19. *See* Isa. 55. 6; Hos. 14. 2; Joel 2.
 12; John 14. 6; Jas. 4. 8.
 its blessedness, Ps. 65. 4; 73. 28; Isa. 2. 3; Jer. 31. 6.
Acccho, *ā'-chō*, 'hot sand'; later Gr. name, Ptolemais
 (Acts 21. 7). A seaport north of Mt. Carmel, Jud.
 1. 31.
Accomplish, Job 14. 6, *a.* as an hireling.
 Ps. 64. 6, they *a.* diligent search.
 Prov. 13. 19, desire *a.* is sweet.
 Isa. 40. 2, her warfare is *a.*
 Lu. 12. 50, straitened till it be *a.*
 1 Pet. 5. 9, afflictions are *a.* in brethren.
See Isa. 55. 11; Lu. 18. 31; 22. 37.
Accord, Acts 1. 14; 4. 24; 8. 6; Phil. 2. 2.
 Acts 2. 1, with one *a.* *R. V.* together.
According, Ex. 12. 25, *a.* as he hath promised.
 Deu. 16. 10, *a.* as God hath blessed thee. [works.
 Job 34. 11; Jer. 17. 10; 32. 19, *a.* to ways.
 Jer. 26. 14; Mat. 16. 27; Rom. 2. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 14, *a.* to
 John 7. 24, *a.* to the appearance.
 Rom. 8. 28, called *a.* to his purpose.
 Rom. 12. 6, gifts differing *a.* to grace.
 2 Cor. 8. 12, *a.* to that a man hath.
See Mat. 9. 29; Tit. 3. 5.
Account, Mat. 12. 36, give *a.* in day of judgment.
 Lu. 16. 2, give *a.* of stewardship.
 20. 35, *a.* worthy to obtain.
 Rom. 14. 12, every one give *a.* to God.
 Gal. 3. 6, *a.* to him for righteousness. *R. V.* reckoned.
 Heb. 13. 17, watch as they that give *a.*
See Job 33. 13; Ps. 144. 3; 1 Pet. 4. 5.
Accursed, Jos. 6. 18; 7. 1; 22. 20; 1 Chr. 2. 7, *a.*
 thing. *R. V.* devoted.
 Rom. 9. 3, wish myself *a.* from Christ.
 1 Cor. 12. 3, no man calleth Jesus *a.*
 Gal. 1. 8, 9, preach other gospel, let him be *a.* *R. V.*
 anathema, in N. T.

Acts, Chronology of; with the Pauline Epistles.

Dates according to recent schemes.

A. D. LEWIN.	EVENTS.	CONTEMPORARY HISTORY, A. D.	Hast-ings' B. D.	Ram- say.	Light- foot.	Blass.	Har- nack.	Encyc. Biblica.	Weiz- sacker.
30	The Pentecost of Acts 2.....	Tiberius, Emperor, 14-37..... <i>Pontius Pilate, Procurator</i> , 26.	29-30	30	30	29	29-30	30	30
31	Spread of the Gospel at Jerusalem.....	} Deposition of Pilate, 36..... Death of Tiberius, 16 March, A. D. 37.... Accession of Caligula. Release of Herod Agrippa I.	30-35	33	34	30 ?	30	31-35	35
36	Preaching of Stephen.....								
37	Martyrdom of Stephen.....								
38	Conversion of Saul of Tarsus.....	Accession of Caligula.	36	35	34	30 ?	30	31-35	36
39	His retirement to Arabia (Gal. I. 17).....	Release of Herod Agrippa I.							
40	Philip converts the Samaritans and the Ethiopian eu- nuch (Acts 8.).....	Caligula orders his statue to be set up at Jerusalem.							
41	Herod Antipas banished to Gaul. His dominions given to Herod Agrippa I.....	Seneca, 4 B. C.-65 A. D.							
42	Circuit of St. Peter.....								
43	Conversion of Cornelius.....								
44	Herod Agrippa I., King (Acts 12. 1) of Judæa and Samaris.....	Claudius becomes emperor, 24 Jan., 41; continues till 13 Oct., 54.							
45	Spread of the Church to Antioch.....	Seneca in exile, 41-49.							
46	The disciples first called Christians at Antioch (Acts 11. 26).....								
47	Persecution by Herod Agrippa.....	Romans in Britain, 43.							
48	Martyrdom of St. James.....								
49	Imprisonment of St. Peter.....								
50	Death of Herod Agrippa (Acts 12. 23).....								
51	First Missionary Journey of Saul and Barnabas (Acts 13, 14).....	<i>Cuspius Fadus, Procurator</i>	44	44	44	44	44	44	44
52	Their return to Antioch.....	London founded, 57.....							
53	The Judaizers at Antioch.....	<i>Tiberius Alexander, Procurator</i>	47	47	48	45	45	44	
54	Council at Jerusalem (Lewin).....	<i>Vitellius Cumanus, Procurator</i>	49	50	51	46	47	45 or 49	52
55	St. Paul's Second Missionary Journey with Silas (Acts 16-18).....	Expulsion of the Jews from Rome, 48 ?..	49	50	51	47	47	45 or 49	52
56	He comes to Macedonia.....		49	50	.....	48	46		
57	St. Paul at Corinth.....	<i>Felix, Procurator</i> , 52-59.....	late in 50	late in 51	late in 52	.....	late in 48	summer, 47- 49 or 49-53	
58	The Epistles to the Thessalonians.....								
59	St. Paul leaves Corinth and sails to Ephesus.....	Gallio, proconsul of Achaia.	52	53	.....	50	49	53	
60	At Jerusalem at the Feast of Tabernacles.....								
61	Return to Antioch.....	Claudius dies. Accession of Nero, 54.	52	53	.....	50	49		
62	St. Paul's Third Missionary Journey.....	Birth of Tacitus, 55.	52	53	.....			
63	At Ephesus.....								
64	First Epistle to the Corinthians.....								
65	Riot at Ephesus.....								
66	Leaves for Troas, comes to Macedonia.....		55	56	57	.....	53		
67	Second Epistle to the Corinthians.....								
68	Reaches Corinth and stays three months.....								
69	Epistle to the Galatians.....								
70	Epistle to the Romans.....								

[illegible]

NOTE.—The dates in the left-hand column are from Lewin. Those in the first right-hand column are very nearly in accord with those of Mr. C. H. Turner in Dr. Hastings' *Dictionary of the Bible*, and not far from the average of the leading authorities. Dates are also given from a number of leading scholars to show the variation of opinions, usually within narrow limits, and that we must be "content with what Harnack describes as relative rather than absolute chronology." The dates of secular events are derived originally from Tacitus, Josephus, and Eusebius. These do not in all cases agree, although there are considerations, such as the different times of beginning the year, which may bring them closer together. But the dates are abundantly accurate for all practical purposes.

Accursed, what so called, Deu. 21. 23; Jos. 6. 17; 7. 1; 1 Chr. 2. 7; Isa. 65. 20; Gal. 1. 8.

Accusation, Lu. 19. 8, any thing by false *a.* R. V. wrongfully.
1 Tim. 5. 19, against elder receive not *a.*
2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9, railing *a.* R. V. judgement.
See Mat. 27. 37; Mk. 15. 26; Lu. 6. 7.

Accuse, Prov. 30. 10, *a.* not servant to his master. R. V. slander.
Mat. 27. 12, when *a.* he answered nothing.
Lu. 16. 1, was *a.* that he had wasted.
John 5. 45, I will *a.* you to the Father.
Tit. 1. 6, not *a.* of riot or unruly.
See Mat. 12. 10; Mk. 3. 2; Lu. 11. 54; Rev. 12. 10.

Accuser, Job 1. 6; Zec. 3. 1; 2 Tim. 3. 3.

Acceldama, *ā-chēl'-dā-mā*, 'field of blood.' Mat. 27. 8; Acts 1. 19.

Achaia, *ā-chāi'-ā*, Greece (without Thessaly). Acts 18. 12.
Paul in. Acts 18.
contribution for poor by. Rom. 15. 26; 2 Cor. 9. 2.
See 1 Cor. 16. 15; 2 Cor. 11. 10.

Achalous, *ā-chā'-l-cūs*, 'belonging to Achaia.' 1 Cor. 16. 17.

Achan, or **Achar**, *ā'-chān*, *ā'-chār*, 'he troubled,' takes the accursed thing; is stoned. Jos. 7; 22. 20; 1 Chr. 2. 7.

Achaz, *ā'-chāz*, Greek form of **AHAZ**. Mat. 1. 9.

Achor, *āch'-bōr*, 'a mouse.' Gen. 36. 38.

Achim, *ā'-chīm*, short form of **JACHIN**. Mat. 1. 14.

Achish, *ā'-chīsh*, 'angry' (?); king of Gath, succours David. 1 Sam. 21. 10; 27. 2; 28. 1; 29. 6. See 1 Kn. 2. 39.

Achmetha, *āch-mē'-thā*. Ez. 6. 2.

Achor, *āch'-bōr*, 'trouble'; valley of, Achan slain there. Jos. 7. 26. See Hos. 2. 15.

Achsa, *āch'-sā*, same as following. 1 Chr. 2. 49.

Achsah, *āch'-sāh*, 'anklet'; Caleb's daughter, won in marriage by Othniel. Jos. 15. 16; Jud. 1. 13.
asks her father's blessing. Jud. 1. 15.

Achshaph, *āch'-shāph*, 'enchantment' (?). Jos. 11. 1.

Achzib, *āch'-zīb*, 'deceit.' Jos. 15. 44.

Acknowledge. Ps. 32. 5; 51. 3, I *a.* my sin.
Prov. 3. 6, in all thy ways *a.* him.
Isa. 63. 16, though Israel *a.* us not.
1 John 2. 23, he that *a.* the Son. R. V. confesseth.
See Dan. 11. 39; Hos. 5. 15.

Acquaint. Job 22. 21; Ps. 139. 3; Isa. 53. 3.
Eccl. 2. 3, *a.* mine heart. R. V. guiding me.

Acquaintance. Job 19. 13; Ps. 31. 11; 55. 13.

Acquit. Job 10. 14; Nah. 1. 3.

Actions. 1 Sam. 2. 3.

Activity. Gen. 47. 6, men of *a.* R. V. able.

Acts, Chronology of. See pages 4 and 5.

Adadah, *ād-dā'-dāh*, 'festival' (?). Jos. 15. 22.

Adah, *ād'-dāh*, 'ornament.' Gen. 4. 19.

Adajah, *ād-dāi'-āh*, 'Jehovah hath adorned.' 2 Kn. 22. 1.

Adalla, *ād-dā'-il-ā*. Esth. 9. 8.

Adam, *ād'-ām*, 'man.' Gen. 2. 19. R. V. the man.
(1) created. Gen. 1.
called the son of God. Lu. 3. 38.
blessed. Gen. 1. 28.
placed in Eden. Gen. 2. 8.
first called Adam. Gen. 2. 19.
creatures named by. Gen. 2. 19.
calls his wife Eve. Gen. 3. 20.
his fall and punishment. Gen. 3.
hides from God. Gen. 3. 8.
ground cursed for his sake. Gen. 3. 17.
his death. Gen. 5. 5.
his transgression. Job 31. 33; Rom. 5. 14.
first Adam. 1 Cor. 15. 45; 1 Tim. 2. 13.
in, all die. 1 Cor. 15. 22.
the last. 1 Cor. 15. 45.
(2) a place. Jos. 3. 16.

Adamah, *ād'-ā-māh*, 'earth.' Jos. 19. 36.

Adamant, (Ezek. 3. 9). Heb. *Shāmīr*: Gk. *πέρπα*. The corundum, a stone which is next to the diamond in hardness. (See Jos. Ant. iii. 7, § 5.)

Adami, *ād'-ā-mī*. Jos. 19. 33.

Adar, *ād'-dār*. The twelfth month of the Sacred Year, = March. Esth. 3. 7; 9. 21. See **MONTES**.

Adbeel, *ād'-bēel*. Gen. 25. 13.

Addan, *ād'-dān*; a city of the captivity. Ez. 2. 59.

Addar, *ād'-dār*, 'great' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 3.

Adder, the translation of four Hebrew words.
(1) (Ps. 58. 4; 91. 13.) Heb. *Pēthen*: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zoological Species, *Cobra*.
(2) (Gen. 49. 17.) Heb. *Shēphāphōn*: Gk. *ὄφι*. Zool. S. *Cerastes Hasselquisti*: R. V. Marg. 'horned snake'; A. V. Marg. 'arrowsnake.'
(3) (Ps. 140. 3.) Heb. *ʾAhsūd*: Gk. *βασιλισκός*. Zool. S. *Vipera Euphratica*.
(4) (Prov. 23. 32; Job 20. 14, 16.) Heb. *Tzīph'ōn*. Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zool. S. *Daboia zanthina*.

Addi, *ād'-dī*, 'ornament' (?). Lu. 3. 28.

Addicted themselves, devoted, or dedicated, themselves. 1 Cor. 16. 15. R. V. set.

Additions. 1 Kn. 7. 29, 30, 36. R. V. wreaths.

Addon, *ād'-dōn*, same as **ADAMAH**. Neh. 7. 61.

Ader, *ād'-dēr*, 'flock.' 1 Chr. 8. 15. R. V. Eder.

Adiel, *ād'-ī-ēl*, 'ornament of God.' 1 Chr. 4. 36.

Adin, *ād'-dīn*, 'delicate.' Ez. 2. 15.

Adina, *ād'-ī-nā*, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 11. 42.

Adino, *ād'-ī-nō*. 2 Sam. 23. 8.

Adithaim, *ād-i-thā'-īm*, 'twofold booty.' Jos. 15. 5.

Adjure, charge solemnly, conjure. Jos. 6. 26; 1 Sam. 14. 24; 1 Kn. 22. 16; 2 Chr. 18. 15; Mat. 26. 64. Mk. 5. 7; Acts 19. 13.

Adlai, *ād-lā'-ī*, 'my righteousness.' 1 Chr. 27. 29.

Admah, *ād-māh*, same as **ADAMAH**, city of the plain near Sodom. Gen. 10. 19.

Admatha, *ād-mā'-thā*, 'unrestrained.' Esth. 1. 14.

Administer, R. V. minister, 1 Cor. 12. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 19, 9. 12.

Admiration, wonder, astonishment. Rev. 17. 6.

Admire, 2 Thes. 1. 10, to be *a.* in all. R. V. marvelled.
Jude 16, persons in *a.* R. V. showing respect of.

Admonish. Acts 27. 9, Paul *a.* them.
Rom. 15. 14; Col. 3. 16, *a.* one another.
1 Thes. 5. 12, over you in Lord and *a.* you.
2 Thes. 3. 15, *a.* him as a brother.
Heb. 8. 5, Moses was *a.* of God. R. V. is warned.
See Eccl. 4. 13; 12. 12; Jer. 42. 19.

Admonition. 1 Cor. 10. 11; Eph. 6. 4; Tit. 3. 10.

Adna, *ād'-nā*, 'pleasure.' Ez. 10. 30.

Adnah, *ād'-nāh*. (1) same as preceding. 2 Chr. 17. 1.
(2) 1 Chr. 12. 20.

Ado, stir, tumult, commotion. Mk. 5. 39.

Adoni-bezek, *ād'-ō-nī-bē'-zāk*, 'lord of Bezek.' Jud. 1. 5.

Adonijah, *ād-ō-nī'-jāh*, 'Jehovah is my Lord' four sons of David. 2 Sam. 3. 4.
usurps the kingdom. 1 Kn. 1. 5, 11, 25.
is pardoned by Solomon. 1 Kn. 1. 53.
seeking to obtain Abishag, is slain. 1 Kn. 2. 17-25.

Adonikam, *ād-ō-nī'-kām*, 'my lord has arisen.' Ez. 2. 13.

Adoniram, *ād-ō-nī'-rām*, 'my lord is exalted.' 1 Kn. 4. 6.

Adoni-zedec, *ād'-ō-nī-zē'-dēc*, 'lord of righteousness' king of Jerusalem, resists Joshua. Jos. 10. 1.
his death. Jos. 10. 26.

Adoption of the children of God. John 1. 12; 20. 1. Rom. 8. 14; 2 Cor. 6. 18; Gal. 4; Eph. 1. 5; Heb. 10; 12. 5; Jas. 1. 18; 1 John 3. 1.
of Israel, Ex. 4. 22; Hos. 11. 1; Rom. 9. 4.
of the Gentiles, Isa. 66. 19; Hos. 2. 23; Acts 15. Rom. 8. 15, 23; 9. 24; Gal. 4. 5; Eph. 1. 5; 2. 13. Col. 1. 27.

Adoraim, *ād-ō-rā'-īm*, 'two chiefs' (?). 2 Chr. 11. 9.

Adoram, *ād-ōr'-ām*, contracted from **ADONIRAM**. 2 Sam. 20. 24.

Adorn. Isa. 61. 10; Rev. 21. 2, bride *a.* herself.
1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3, 5, women *a.*
Tit. 2. 10, *a.* doctrine of God.
See Jer. 31. 4; Lu. 21. 5.

Adrammelech, *ād-drām'-mē-lēch*, 'Adar is king.' 2 Kn. 17. 31.

Adramyttium, *ād-rā-mýt'-tī-ūm*. Acts 27. 2.

Adria, *ād'-drī-ā*. Acts 27. 27. R. V. the sea of Adria.

Adriel, *ād'-drī-ēl*, 'flock of God.' 1 Sam. 18. 19.

Adullam, *ād-dūl'-ām*. Jos. 12. 15.
cave of. 1 Sam. 22. 1; 1 Chr. 11. 15.

Adullamite, אֲדֻלָּמִי-יִתֵּי, a native of Adullam. Gen. 38. 1.

Adultery, of Tamar, Gen. 38. 24. of David, 2 Sam. 11. 2. of Herod, Mk. 6. 17. woman taken in, John 8. 3. in what it consists, Mat. 5. 28; 15. 19; 19. 9; Mk. 7. 21; 10. 11. forbidden, Ex. 20. 14; Deu. 5. 18; Mat. 19. 18; Rom. 13. 9; Gal. 5. 19. penalty of, Lev. 20. 10; Mal. 3. 5; 1 Cor. 6. 9; Heb. 13. 4. spiritual, Jer. 3.; 13. 27; Ezek. 16.; 26.; Hos. 1.; 2.; Rev. 2. 22.

Adummim, אֲדֻמִּים-מַיִם, 'the red' (men?). Jos. 15. 7. **Advanced**. Esth. 3. 1; 5. 11; 10. 2. 1 Sam. 12. 6, a. Moses. R. V. appointed.

Advantage. Lu. 9. 25, what is a man a. R. V. profited. 1 Cor. 15. 32, what a. ? R. V. profit. 2 Cor. 2. 11, lest Satan get a. See Job 35. 3; Rom. 3. 1; Jude 16.

Adventure, venture; 'a. himself' = venture (to go), Acts 19. 31. So Deu. 28. 56; Jud. 9. 17.

Adversary. Deu. 32. 43; Ps. 89. 42; Isa. 59. 18; Jer. 46. 10; Nah. 1. 2; Lu. 13. 17, his a. Ex. 23. 22, I will be a. to thy a. Num. 22. 22, angel stood for a. 1 Kn. 5. 4, neither a. nor evil. 11. 14, 23, Lord stirred up a. Job 31. 35, that mine a. had written. Ps. 38. 20; 69. 13; 109. 4, 20, 29; Isa. 1. 24, mine a. 74. 10, how long shall a. reproach. Isa. 50. 8, who is mine a. 64. 2; Jer. 30. 16; Mic. 5. 9, thine a. Am. 3. 11, a. shall be round the land. Mat. 5. 25, agree with thine a. Lu. 12. 58, when thou goest with thine a. 1 Cor. 16. 9, there are many a. Phil. 1. 28, terrified by your a. 1 Tim. 5. 14, give no occasion to a. Heb. 10. 27, indignation shall devour a. 1 Pet. 5. 8, because your a. the devil. 1 See 1 Sam. 2. 10; Isa. 9. 11; 11. 13.

Diversity. 1 Sam. 10. 19; 2 Sam. 4. 9; 2 Chr. 15. 6, all a. R. V. calamity (in 1 Sam.). Ps. 10. 6, I shall never be in a. 94. 13; Prov. 24. 10; Eccl. 7. 14, day of a. Prov. 17. 17, brother is born for a. Isa. 30. 20, bread of a. Heb. 13. 3, remember them which suffer a. R. V. are evil entreated. See Ps. 31. 7; 35. 15.

Advise, to give notice, inform. Num. 24. 14; Ruth 4. 4. R. V. disclose (in Ruth).

Advice. 1 Sam. 25. 33, blessed be thy a. R. V. wisdom. 2 Sam. 19. 43, that our a. should not be first. 2 Chr. 10. 9, 14, what a. give ye. R. V. counsel. Prov. 20. 18, with good a. make war. R. V. guidance. 2 Cor. 8. 10, herein I give my a. R. V. judgement. See Jud. 19. 30; 20. 7; 2 Chr. 25. 17.

Advise. 1 Kn. 12. 6, how do ye a. R. V. counsel. Prov. 13. 10, with the well a. is wisdom. Acts 27. 12, the more part a. to depart.

Advise thyself, consider. 1 Chr. 21. 12. See also 2 Sam. 24. 13.

Advisement, consideration. 1 Chr. 12. 19.

Advocate. 1 John 2. 1, an a. with the Father.

Aeneas, אֵנֶזָּא, healing of, Acts 9. 33. Also spelt Enneas.

Enon, עֵינֹן, 'springs;' John baptizes at. John 3. 23.

Afar off. Jer. 23. 23, a God a. 30. 10; 46. 27, I will save them from a. Mat. 26. 58; Mk. 14. 54; Lu. 22. 54, followed a. Acts 2. 39, promise to all a. Eph. 2. 17, preached to you a. R. V. far off. Heb. 11. 13, seen the promises a. R. V. from afar. See Gen. 22. 4; Ex. 3. 13.

Affairs. 1 Chr. 26. 32, pertaining to God and a. of king. 2 Tim. 2. 4, entangleth himself with a. See Dan. 2. 49; 3. 12; Eph. 6. 21, 22.

Affect, to seek after, pay court to. Gal. 4. 17.

Affected. Acts 14. 2, minds evil a. against brethren.

Affecteth. Lam. 3. 51, mine eye a. my heart.

Affection. 1 Chr. 29. 3, have set a. to house of God. Rom. 1. 31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without natural a. Col. 3. 2, set your a. on things above. R. V. mind. 5, inordinate a. R. V. passion.

Affection to God's house, 1 Chr. 29. 3; Ps. 26. 8; 84. 2, 10. to God (panting for), Ps. 42. 1; 119. set on things above, Col. 3. 2. fleshly affections to be crucified, Gal. 5. 16, 24; 2 Pet. 2. 10.

Affected, affected, disposed. Rom. 12. 10, be kindly a. one to another.

Affections, desires, passions. Rom. 1. 26; Gal. 5. 24.

Affinity. 1 Kn. 3. 1; 2 Chr. 18. 1; Ez. 9. 14.

Affirm. Acts 25. 19, Jesus, whom Paul a. to be alive. See Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 7; Tit. 3. 8.

Afflict. Lev. 16. 29, 31; Num. 29. 7; Isa. 58. 3, 5, a. your souls. Num. 11. 11, wherefore hast thou a. R. V. evil entreated (dealt ill with). Ru. 1. 21, Almighty hath a. me. 1 Kn. 8. 35; 2 Chr. 6. 26, turn when thou dost a. 11. 39, I will a. seed of David. Job 6. 14, to a. pity should be awed. R. V. ready to faint. Ps. 44. 2, how thou didst a. people. 55. 19, God shall hear and a. R. V. answer. 82. 3, do justice to the a. 90. 15, the days wherein thou hast a. 119. 67, before I was a. 140. 12, maintain cause of a. Prov. 15. 15, days of the a. evil. 22. 22, neither oppress the a. 31. 5, pervert judgment of a. Isa. 51. 21, hear thou a. and drunken. 53. 7, oppressed and a. R. V. humbled himself. 54. 11, thou a. tossed with tempest. 63. 9, in all their a. he was a. Lam. 1. 5, 12, the Lord hath a. Nah. 1. 12, I will a. a. no more. Zep. 3. 12, I will leave an a. people. 2 Cor. 1. 6, a. it is for consolation. 1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have relieved the a. Heb. 11. 37, destitute, a., tormented. Jas. 4. 9, be a. and mourn and weep. 5. 13, is any a., let him pray. R. V. suffering.

Afflicted, duty towards, Job 6. 14; Ps. 82. 3; Prov. 22. 22; 1 Tim. 5. 10; Jas. 1. 27; 5. 13.

Affliction. Gen. 29. 32; Deu. 26. 7; Ps. 25. 18, looked on a. Ex. 3. 7; Acts 7. 34, have seen a. of people. Deu. 16. 8; 1 Kn. 22. 27; 2 Chr. 18. 26, bread of a. 2 Chr. 20. 9, cry to thee in a. 33. 12, in a. besought the Lord. R. V. distress. Job 5. 6, a. cometh not forth of the dust. 30. 16, 27, days of a. 36. 8, cords of a. Ps. 34. 19, many are a. of righteous. 119. 50, this my comfort in a. 132. 1, remember David and all his a. Isa. 30. 20, water of a. 48. 10, furnace of a. Jer. 16. 19, refuge in day of a. Lam. 3. 1, man that hath seen a. Hos. 5. 15, in their a. they will seek. Mk. 4. 17, a. ariseth for the word's sake. R. V. tribulation. Acts 20. 23, bonds and a. abide me. 2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much a. I wrote. 4. 17, light a. for moment. 8. 2, great trial of a. Phil. 1. 16, add a. to bonds. Heb. 10. 32, great fight of a. R. V. sufferings. 11. 25, suffer a. with people. R. V. be evil entreated. Jas. 1. 27, visit fatherless in a.

Affliction the result of sin, 2 Sam. 12. 14; Ps. 90. 7; Ezek. 6. 13. foretold, Gen. 15. 13; Isa. 10. 12; Jer. 29. 17; 42. 16; Ezek. 20. 37. man born to, Job 5. 6, 7.

comes from God, Gen. 15. 13; Num. 14. 33; 2 Kn. 6. 33; Job 10. 15; Ps. 66. 11; Isa. 9. 1.
 sent in mercy, Gen. 50. 20; Ex. 1. 12; Deu. 8. 16; Ps. 106. 43; Ezek. 20. 37; Nah. 1. 12; Mat. 24. 9; Acts 20. 23; Rom. 8. 18; Heb. 12. 6; Jas. 5. 10; Rev. 7. 14.
 promises of support under, Ps. 46. 5; Isa. 25. 4; 43. 2; Jer. 16. 19; 39. 17; Nah. 1. 7; Mat. 11. 28; John 14; Acts 14. 22; Heb. 2. 18; Rev. 3. 10.
 resignation under, Ps. 119. 75.
 comfort under, Ps. 27. 5; Isa. 49. 13; 61. 2; Jer. 31. 13; Mat. 5. 4; Lu. 7. 13; John 16. 20, 33; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 7. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 13.
 object of, 1 Cor. 11. 32; 1 Pet. 5. 10.
 effects of, 2 Cor. 4. 17.
 proof of God's love, Prov. 3. 12; Heb. 12. 6; Rev. 3. 19.
 endurance of, 1 Sam. 3. 18; 2 Sam. 12. 16; Neh. 9. 3; Job 1. 21; 2. 10; 5. 17; 13. 15; 34. 31; Ps. 18. 6; 27. 4; 39. 9; 50. 15; 55. 16, 22; 56. 3; 71. 14; Jer. 50. 4; Lam. 3. 39; Lu. 21. 19; Rom. 12. 12; 2 Cor. 1. 9; 1 Thes. 4. 13; 2 Thes. 1. 4; Heb. 12. 1; Jas. 1. 4; 5. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 20.
 supplication under, Jud. 4. 3; 1 Sam. 1. 10; 2 Sam. 24. 10; 2 Kn. 19. 16; 20. 1; 2 Chr. 14. 11; 20. 6; Ez. 9. 6; Neh. 9. 32; Job 10. 2; 13. 23; 33. 26; Ps. 66. 13; Jer. 17. 13; 31. 18; Lam. 5. 1; Dan. 9. 3; Hab. 3. 2; Mat. 26. 39; 2 Cor. 12. 8; Jas. 5. 13.
 exhortation under, Deu. 8. 3; Neh. 1. 18; Prov. 3. 11; John 5. 14.
 confession of sin under, Num. 21. 7; Job 7. 20; Ps. 32. 5; Isa. 64. 5, 6; Jer. 31. 18; Mic. 7. 9.
 repentance under, Job 34. 31; Ps. 78. 34; Hos. 6. 1; Lu. 15. 17.
 support under, Deu. 4. 30, 31; 2 Chr. 7. 13, 14; Job 33. 26; Ps. 73. 26; Isa. 10. 20.
 deliverances from, Ps. 34. 4, 19; 40. 2; 126. 2, 3; Prov. 12. 13; Isa. 63. 9; Jon. 2. 1, 2; 2 Tim. 3. 11; 4. 17, 18.
 benefits of, Job 23. 10; 36. 8; Ps. 66. 10; 119. 67, 71; Eccl. 7. 12; Isa. 1. 25; 26. 9; 48. 10; Lam. 3. 27, 39; Ezek. 14. 11; Hos. 2. 6; 5. 15; Mic. 6. 9; Zec. 13. 9; John 15. 2; Acts 14. 22; Rom. 5. 3; 2 Cor. 4. 8; 12. 7; Phil. 1. 12; Heb. 12. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 20.
Affright. Isa. 21. 4, fearfulness a. me.
 Mk. 16. 5, they were a. R. V. amazed.
 6, be not a. ye seek Jesus. R. V. amazed.
 See Deu. 7. 21; 2 Chr. 32. 18; Jer. 51. 32.
Afoot. Mk. 6. 33; Acts 20. 13.
Afore, beforehand. Rom. 9. 23.
Aforetime. Dan. 6. 10, prayed as a.
 Rom. 15. 4, things were written a.
 See Isa. 52. 4; Jer. 30. 20.
Afraid. Mat. 14. 27; Mk. 5. 36; 6. 50; John 6. 20, be not a.
 Gen. 20. 8; Ex. 14. 10; Mk. 9. 6; Lu. 2. 9, sore a.
 Lev. 26. 6; Job 11. 19; Isa. 17. 2; Ezek. 34. 28; Mic. 4. 4; Zep. 3. 13, none make a.
 Jud. 7. 3, whosoever is fearful and a. R. V. trembling.
 1 Sam. 18. 29, Saul yet the more a.
 Neh. 6. 9, they all made us a.
 Job 3. 25, that I was a. of is come.
 9. 28, I am a. of sorrows.
 Ps. 27. 1, of whom shall I be a.
 56. 3, what time I am a.
 65. 8, a. at thy tokens.
 91. 5, a. for terror by night.
 112. 7, a. of evil tidings.
 Isa. 51. 12, be a. of a man that shall die.
 Mk. 9. 32; 10. 32, a. to ask him.
 John 19. 8, Pilate was more a.
 Gal. 4. 11, I am a. of you.
 Heb. 11. 23, not a. of commandment.
 See Deu. 1. 17; Ps. 3. 6; 56. 11.
Afresh. Heb. 6. 6.
Afternoon. Jud. 19. 8. R. V. the day declineth.
Afterwards. 1 Sam. 24. 5, a. David's heart smote him.
 Ps. 73. 24, a. receive me to glory.
 Prov. 20. 17, deceit sweet, but a.
 24. 27, prepare work and a. build.
 29. 11, wise man keepeth till a. R. V. back and still-eth it.
 John 13. 36, thou shalt follow me a.
 1 Cor. 15. 23, a. they that are Christ's. R. V. then.
 See Ex. 11. 1; Mat. 21. 32; Gal. 3. 23.

Agabus, ἄγ-ḡ-būs, probably Greek form of Hagab, famine and Paul's sufferings foretold by. Acts 11. 28; 21. 10.
Agag, ἄ-ḡ-gāg, 'violent' (?); king of Amalek. (1) Spoken of by Balaam. Num. 24. 7.
 (2) spared by Saul, slain by Samuel. 1 Sam. 15.
Agagite, ἄ-ḡ-gite. Esth. 3. 1.
Against. Lu. 2. 34; Acts 19. 36; 28. 22, spoken a.
 See Gen. 16. 12; Mat. 12. 30; Lu. 11. 23.
Agar, ἄ-ḡ-gār, same as HAGAR. Gal. 4. 24.
Agate, (Ex. 28. 19). Heb. שֶׁבֶט; Gk. ἀγάρης. Agate is said to derive its name from the river Achates, Sicily. In Isa. 54. 12, it is spoken of as a material for windows, but may then refer to mica. R. rubies.
 Ex. 39. 12, an a.
 Ezek. 27. 16, and a.
Aged. 2 Sam. 19. 32; Job 15. 10; Tit. 2. 2, a. men.
 Philem. 9, Paul the a. R. V. (marg.) ambassador.
 See Job 12. 20; 29. 8; 32. 9.
Agess, ἄ-ḡ-gee, fugitive (?). 2 Sam. 23. 11.
Agess. Eph. 2. 7; 3. 5, 21; Col. 1. 26.
Agone, the old form of 'ago.' 1 Sam. 30. 13.
Agony, Christ's, in the garden, Mat. 26. 36; Lu. 22. 44, &c.
Agree. Am. 3. 3, except they be a. R. V. (marg.) have made an appointment.
 Mat. 5. 25, a. with adversary.
 18. 19, two of you shall a.
 Mk. 14. 56, 59, witness a. not.
 Acts 15. 15, to this a. words of the prophets.
 1 John 5. 8, these three a. in one.
 See Mat. 20. 2; Lu. 5. 36; Acts 5. 9; Rev. 17. 17.
Agreement. Isa. 28. 15; 2 Cor. 6. 16.
Agrippa, ἄ-ḡ-rīp-pā, 'a wild olive.' (1) Acts 12. 1-4, 2.
 (2) Paul's defence before. Acts 25. 22; 26. almost persuaded. Acts 26. 28.
Aground. Acts 27. 41.
Agur, ἄ-ḡ-gūr, 'hiring' (?); prophecy. Prov. 30.
Aha. Ps. 35. 21; 40. 15; 70. 3; Isa. 44. 16; Ezek. 25. 26. 2; 36. 2.
Ahab, ἄ-ḡ-hāb, 'uncle.' (1) king of Israel. 1 Kn. 16. 2, marries Jezebel; his idolatry. 1 Kn. 16. 31, meets Elijah. 1 Kn. 18. 17, defeats the Syrians. 1 Kn. 20, punished for sparing Ben-hadad. 1 Kn. 20. 42, takes Naboth's vineyard. 1 Kn. 21. 16, his repentance. 1 Kn. 21. 27, trusts false prophets, and is mortally wounded at Ramoth-gilead. 1 Kn. 22. 6, 34; 2 Chr. 18.
 (2) (son of Kolaiah), and Zedekiah, lying prophet. Jer. 29. 21.
Aharah, ἄ-ḡ-hār-ḡh. 1 Chr. 8. 1.
Aharhel, ἄ-ḡ-hār-hēl. 1 Chr. 4. 8.
Ahasai, ἄ-ḡ-hā-sāi, 'Jehovah hath grasped'; called also JAHZERAH. Neh. 11. 13.
Ahasbai, ἄ-ḡ-hā-sāi. 2 Sam. 23. 34.
Ahasuerus, ἄ-ḡ-hā-sū-ēr-sū, 'mighty man' (?); reigned from India to Ethiopia. Esth. 1. 1.
 Vashti's disobedience to, and divorce. Esth. 1. 12. 2. 4.
 makes Esther queen. Esth. 2. 17.
 advances Haman. Esth. 3. 1.
 his decree to destroy the Jews. Esth. 3. 12.
 rewards Mordecai's loyalty. Esth. 6.
 hangs Haman. Esth. 7. 9; 8. 7.
 advances Mordecai. Esth. 9. 4; 10.
Ahava, ἄ-ḡ-hā-vā. Ez. 8. 15.
Ahas, ἄ-ḡ-hāz, 'he hath seized'; king of Judah. 2 Kn. 15. 38; 16.
 spoils the temple. 2 Kn. 16. 17.
 his idolatry. 2 Chr. 28. 2.
 afflicted by Syrians. 2 Chr. 28. 5.
 comforted by Isaiah. Isa. 7.
 will not ask a sign. Isa. 7. 12.
Ahasiah, ἄ-ḡ-hā-zī-ḡh, 'Jehovah hath seized'; (1) king of Israel. 1 Kn. 22. 40, 49.
 his sickness and idolatry. 2 Kn. 1.
 his judgment by Elijah. 2 Kn. 1.
 (2) king of Judah, his wicked reign. 2 Kn. 8. 25.
 goes with Joram to meet Jehu. 2 Kn. 9. 21.
 smitten by Jehu. 2 Kn. 9. 27; 2 Chr. 22. 9.

Ahban, áh'-bân, 'brother of a wise man.' 1 Chr. 2. 29.
Ahor, á'-hër, 'another.' 1 Chr. 7. 12.
Ahi, á'-hi, 'brother of Jehovah.' 1 Chr. 5. 15.
Ahiah, á-hi'-sh, 'b. of Jehovah.' (1) 1 Sam. 14. 3. (2) 1 Kn. 4. 3.
Ahiam, á-hi'-ám, 2 Sam. 23. 33.
Ahian, á-hi'-án, 'brotherly.' 1 Chr. 7. 19.
Ahlezer, á-hi'-zër, 'my brother is help.' Num. 1. 12.
Ahlud, á-hi'-hüd, 'b. of majesty.' Num. 34. 27.
Ahijah, á-hi'-jäh, same as **AHIAH**; prophecies to Jeroboam against Solomon. 1 Kn. 11. 31.
Ahijah, á-hi'-jäh, same as **AHIAH**; prophecies to Jeroboam against Jeroboam, and foretells his son's death. 1 Kn. 14. 7.
Ahikam, á-hi'-kám, 'my b. has arisen.' 2 Kn. 22. 12. protects Jeremiah. Jer. 26. 24.
Ahlud, á-hi'-lud, 'child's b.' 2 Sam. 8. 16.
Ahimaaz, á-hi'-má-áz, 'my b. is anger; son of Zadok, serves David. 2 Sam. 15. 27; 17. 17; 18. 19.
Ahiman, á-hi'-mán, 'my b. is a gift' (?). Num. 13. 22.
Ahimelech, á-him'-s-léch, 'b. of the king.' 1 Sam. 21. 1.
 slain by Saul's order, for assisting David. 1 Sam. 22. 18.
Ahimoth, á-hi'-móth, 'my b. is death.' 1 Chr. 6. 25.
Ahinadab, á-hin'-á-dáb, 'my b. is noble.' 1 Kn. 4. 14.
Ahinoam, á-hi'-nám, 'my b. is grace.' 1 Sam. 14. 50.
Ahio, á-hi'-ó, 'brotherly.' 2 Sam. 6. 3.
Ahira, á-hi'-rá, 'my b. is wicked.' Num. 1. 15.
Ahiram, á-hi'-rám, 'my b. is lofty.' Num. 26. 38.
Ahramites, á-hi'-rám-ites, descendants of Ahiram. Num. 26. 38.
Ahisamach, á-his'-á-mách, 'my b. has supported.' Ex. 31. 6.
Ahishahar, á-hi'-shā-hār, 'brother of the dawn.' 1 Chr. 7. 10.
Ahishar, á-hi'-shār, 'my b. has sung.' 1 Kn. 4. 6.
Ahithophel, á-hith'-ó-phél, 'my b. is folly' (?); his treachery. 2 Sam. 15. 12, 31; 16. 20.
 disgrace, and suicide. 2 Sam. 17. 1, 23. See Ps. 41. 9; 55. 12; 109.
Ahitub, á-hi'-túb, 'my b. is goodness.' 1 Sam. 14. 3.
Ahlab, áh'-láb, 'fertility' (?). Jud. 1. 31.
Ahiai, áh'-lá-i, 'O! would that' (?). 1 Chr. 2. 31.
Ahoah, á-hó'-áh, same as **AHIAH** (?). 1 Chr. 8. 4.
Ahohite, á-hó'-hite, a descendant of Ahoah. 2 Sam. 23. 9.
Aholah, á-hó'-láh, '(she who has) her own tent;' (Samaria), and Aholibah (Jerusalem), their adulteries. Ezek. 23. 4.
Aholiab, á-hó'-lā-áb, 'father's tent;' inspired to construct the tabernacle. Ex. 31. 6; 35. 34; 36, &c.
Aholibah, á-hó'-lā-báh, 'my tent is in her.' Ezek. 23. 4.
Aholibamah, á-hó'-lā-bā-máh, 'tent of the high place.' Gen. 36. 2.
Ahumai, á-hū'-mái, 1 Chr. 2. 2.
Ahuzam, á-hū'-zám, 'possessor.' 1 Chr. 4. 6.
Ahuzzath, á-hū'-zát, 'possession.' Gen. 26. 26.
Al, á'-l, 'a heap of ruins;' men of, contend with Israel. Jos. 7. 2, 5.
Alah, áh'-áh, 'hawk.' 2 Sam. 3. 7.
Alath, áh'-áh, 'ruins.' Isa. 10. 28.
Alja, áh'-já, same as **Al**. Neh. 11. 31.
Aljalon, áh'-já-lón, 'place of gazelles.' Jos. 21. 24.
Aljeleth Shahar, áh'-jéléth shā'-hār, 'morning hind.' Ps. 22. title.
Alleth, Gen. 21. 17; Jud. 18. 23; 1 Sam. 11. 5; 2 Sam. 14. 5; Ps. 114. 5; Isa. 22. 1.
Aln, á'-ln, 'an eye,' or 'fountain.' Num. 34. 11.
Alr, Job 41. 16, no *a.* can come between.
 1 Cor. 9. 26, as one that beatech the *a.*
 14. 9, ye shall speak into *a.*
 1 Thea. 4. 17, meet Lord in *a.*
 See 2 Sam. 21. 10; Eccl. 10. 20; Acts 22. 23; Rev. 9. 2.
Ajah, áh'-jäh, same as **AIAH**. Gen. 36. 24.
Ajalon, áh'-já-lón, same as **ALJALON**. Jos. 19. 42.
Akan, á'-kán, Gen. 36. 27.
Akrub, ák'-kúb, 'insidious.' 1 Chr. 3. 24.
Akrabbim, ák'-ráb-bím, 'scorpions.' Num. 34. 4.
Alabaster, the oriental alabaster, a stalagmite carbonate of lime, used in making vases or vessels for unguents, Mat. 26. 7; Mk. 14. 3; Lu. 7. 37, where the Gr. *ἀλάβαστρον* refers to an alabaster box or vase.

Alameth, ál'-á-méth, 'covering.' 1 Chr. 7. 8.
Alammelech, á-lám'-mél-éch, 'king's oak' (?). Jos. 19. 26.
Alamoth, Upon, ál'-á-móth (Heb. á-lá'-móth), Ps. 46. title. 'After the manner of maidens,' that is 'for soprano voices.'
Alarm (how sounded). Num. 10. 5, when ye blow an *a.* Jer. 4. 19; 49. 2, *a.* of war.
 Joel 2. 1, sound *a.* in holy mountain.
 See 2 Chr. 13. 12; Zep. 1. 16.
Alas. 2 Kn. 6. 5, 15, *a.* my master.
 Ezek. 6. 11, stamp and say, *a.*
 See Num. 24. 23; Jer. 30. 7; Rev. 18. 10.
Albeit, although it be so. Ezek. 13. 7; Philem. 19.
Alameth, ál'-á-méth, (1) same as **ALAMETH**. 1 Chr. 3. 36. (2) 1 Chr. 6. 60.
Alexander, ál-éx-án'-dér, 'defending men.' (1) Mk. 15. 21.
 (2) a member of the Sanhedrin. Acts 4. 6.
 (3) an Ephesian Jew. Acts 19. 33.
 (4) the copper-smith. 1 Tim. 1. 20; 2 Tim. 4. 14.
Alexandria, ál-éx-án'-drí-á, the city on the north coast of Egypt named after Alexander. Acts 18. 24. See under EGYPT.
Alexandrians, ál-éx-án'-drí-áns. Acts 6. 9.
Alum or **Almug** (1 Kn. 10. 11, 12; 2 Chr. 2. 8; 9. 10, 11), Gk. *ξύλα πελεκητά* and *ξύλα πένικυα*. There were two kinds of this timber: (1) from Lebanon, (2) from Ophir. Both were used in building the Temple. For musical instruments, the latter was used, and was probably *Pterocarpus santalinus*, or red sandal-wood of India.
Aliah, ál'-Y-áh, same as **ALVAH**. 1 Chr. 1. 51.
Aliau, ál'-Y-án, same as **ALVAN**. 1 Chr. 1. 40.
Alien. Deu. 14. 21, sell it to an *a.* R. V. a foreigner.
 Ps. 69. 8, *a.* unto my mother's children.
 Eph. 2. 12, *a.* from commonwealth. R. V. alienated.
 Heb. 11. 84, armies of the *a.*
 See Ex. 18. 3; Job 19. 15; Isa. 61. 5; Lam. 5. 2.
Alienated. Ezek. 23. 17; Eph. 4. 18; Col. 1. 21.
Alike. Job 21. 26, lie down *a.* in dust.
 Ps. 33. 15, fashioneth hearts *a.* R. V. of them all.
 Eccl. 9. 2, things cometh *a.* to all.
 See Ps. 139. 12; Eccl. 11. 6; Rom. 14. 5.
Alive. Lev. 16. 10, scapegoat presented *a.*
 Num. 16. 33, went down *a.* into pit.
 Deu. 4. 4, are *a.* every one of you.
 32. 39; 1 Sam. 2. 6, I kill and I make *a.*
 Ezek. 13. 18; 18. 27, save soul *a.*
 Mk. 16. 11, heard that he was *a.*
 Lu. 15. 24, 32, son was dead and is *a.*
 24. 23, angels who said he was *a.*
 Acts 1. 3, showed himself *a.*
 Rom. 6. 11, *a.* to God.
 1 Cor. 15. 22, all be made *a.*
 1 Thea. 4. 15, we who are *a.* and remain.
 Rev. 1. 18, I am *a.* for evermore.
 See 2 Kn. 5. 19; Dan. 5. 19; Rev. 2. 8; 19. 20.
Alleging, setting forth by arguments, bringing evidence for. Acts 17. 3.
Allegory. Gal. 4. 24, which things are *a.*
Alleluia, ál-lé-lú'-já, 'praise ye the Lord.' Rev. 19. 1.
Allon, ál'-lón, 'an oak.' (1) Jos. 19. 33. R. V. oak.
 (2) 1 Chr. 4. 37.
Allon-bachuth, ál'-lón-bā'-chúth, 'oak of weeping.' Gen. 35. 8.
Allow, to approve of. (Old French; from Lat. *allaudare*.) Lu. 11. 48; Acts 24. 15; Rom. 7. 15 (R. V. know); 14. 22.
Allowance. 2 Kn. 25. 30.
All things. 1 Cor. 6. 12, *a.* are lawful, but not expedient.
All to brake, broke all to pieces. *To-brake* is the past tense of the old verb *to-broken*, to break in pieces. (Often treated as if *all-to* = altogether. Jud. 9. 53. R. V. omits.)
Allure. Hos. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 18.
Almighty. Ex. 6. 3, by the name of God *A.*
 Job 11. 7, canst thou find out the *A.*
 23. 5, when *A.* was yet with me.
 Ezek. 1. 24; 10. 5, heard as voice of *A.*
 Rev. 1. 8; 4. 8; 11. 17, *A.* who was, and is.

Almighty (God). Gen. 17. 1; Num. 24. 4; Ru. 1. 20; Job 5. 17; Ps. 91. 1; Isa. 13. 6.

Almodad, *āl-mō'-dād*, 'God is loved' (?). Gen. 10. 26.

Almon, *āl-mōn*, 'hiding.' Jos. 21. 18.

Almond, Heb. *Shaked*: Gk. *καρπὸν [βακτηρία]*; *ἀμύγδαλον*: Bot. *N. Amygdalus communis*. The almond blossoms before the leaves come out, hence its Hebrew name *shaked*, 'hasten' or 'watch.' (See the play on the word, Jer. 1. 11, 12, 'a rod of *shaked* tree . . . for I will hasten (*shaked*).') See HAZEL.

Num. 17. 8, and yielded *a*.

Ecc. 12. 5, *a* tree shall flourish.

Almon-diblathaim, *āl-mōn-dīb-lā-thā'-īm*, 'hiding of the two cakes' (?). Num. 33. 46.

Alms (*sing. num.*), *a* charitable gift. Lu. 11. 41; 12. 33; Acts 3. 3; 10. 2.

Mat. 6. 1, do not your *a*. R. V. righteousness.

Almsgiving, Mat. 6. 1; Lu. 11. 41; 12. 33.

examples of, Acts 3. 2; 10. 2; 24. 17.

Almug. See ALGUM.

Aloes, or Lign-Aloes. (Num. 24. 6.) Heb. (1) *Ahā-tim*, (2) *Ahāloth*: Gk. *σάκκη, σκεπά, ἀλοιγ*: Bot. *N. Aquilaria agallocha*. (1) *A* spice. (2) *A* vigorous native tree used by Balaam as a figure of the prosperity of Israel. The aloes of medicine differs from both.

Ps. 45. 8, smell of . . . and *a*.

S. of S. 4. 14, *a*, with all the chief spices.

John 19. 39, *a* mixture of myrrh and *a*.

Alone. Num. 11. 14; Deu. 1. 9, bear all these people *a*.

1 Kn. 11. 29, they two *a* in field.

Job 1. 15, escaped *a* to tell.

Ps. 136. 4, *a* doeth great wonders.

Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not live by bread *a*.

Lu. 9. 18, 36; John 6. 15, Jesus was *a*.

13. 8, let *a* this year also.

See Gen. 2. 18; Mat. 18. 15; Jas. 2. 17.

Aloud, intentionally afar off, at a distance. Ps. 38. 11.

Alloth, *āl'-lōth*. 1 Kn. 4. 16. R. V. Bealoth.

Alpha (Α). The first letter of the Greek alphabet, of which *Omēga* (long O) is the last. Alpha and Omega are used to signify 'the first and the last' (Rev. 1. 8, 11). Rev. 21. 6; 22. 13.

Alphæus, *āl-phæ'-ūs*, 'successor.' (1) Mat. 10. 3. (2) Mk. 2. 14.

Already. Ecc. 1. 10, is named *a*.

See Mal. 2. 2; John 3. 18; Phil. 3. 16.

Altar. Mat. 5. 23, bring gift to *a*.

23. 18, swear by *a*.

1 Cor. 9. 13, wait at *a*.

10. 18, partakers of the *a*.

Heb. 13. 10, we have an *a*.

Altar, built by Noah. Gen. 8. 20. Abram. Gen. 12. 7, 8; 13. 4, 18; 22. 9. Isaac. Gen. 26. 25. Jacob. Gen. 33. 20; 35. 7. Moses, Ex. 17. 15. Balaam, Num. 23. 1. Reubenites, &c., Jos. 22. 10. Saul, 1 Sam. 14. 35. Elijah, 1 Kn. 18. 30, 32. Solomon, 2 Chr. 4. 1.

of Damascus, 2 Kn. 16. 10.

commanded, Gen. 35. 1.

how built, of earth, Ex. 20. 24.

of stone, Ex. 20. 25.

of wood, Ex. 27. 1.

of incense, Ex. 30. 1; 37. 25.

golden, Rev. 8. 3; 9. 13.

gift brought to, Mat. 5. 23.

we have an, Heb. 13. 10.

Al-taschith, *āl-tās'-chith*. Ps. 57-59. titles. 'Destroy not,' the first words of some well-known songs. See Isa. 65. 8, where the words 'Destroy it not; for a blessing is in it' are probably the first line of a vintage song.

Alter. Ps. 89. 34, nor *a* thing gone out of my lips.

Lu. 9. 29, fashion of countenance *a*.

See Lev. 27. 10; Dan. 6. 8.

Altogether. Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, *a* become filthy. R. V. together.

50. 21, *a* such an one as thyself.

8. of S. 5. 16, he is *a* lovely.

See Ps. 19. 9; 39. 5; 139. 4.

Alush, *āl'-lūsh*. Num. 33. 13.

Alvah, *āl'-vāh*. Gen. 36. 40.

Alvan, *āl'-vān*, 'tall.' Gen. 36. 23.

Always. Job 7. 16, I would not live *a*.

Ps. 103. 9, not *a* chide.

Mat. 28. 20, I am with you *a*. R. V. (marg.) all the days.

Mk. 14. 7; John 12. 8, me ye have not *a*.

Phil. 4. 4, rejoice in Lord *a*.

See Ps. 16. 8; Isa. 57. 16; John 11. 42.

Amad, *ā'-mād*. Jos. 19. 26.

Amal, *ā'-māl*, 'labour,' 'sorrow.' 1 Chr. 7. 35.

Amalek, *ām'-ā-lēk*. Gen. 36. 12.

fight with Israel in Rephidim, and is defeated.

17. 8, 13.

perpetual war declared against. Ex. 17. 16; Deu. 2.

17.

smitten by Gideon. Jud. 7. 12.

by Saul. 1 Sam. 14. 48; 15. 8.

by David. 1 Sam. 27. 9; 30. 17.

Amalekite, *ā-māl'-ēk-ite*, self-accused of killing Saul slain by David. 2 Sam. 1. 10, 15.

Amalekites, *ām'-ēl'-ēk-ites*, descendants of Amalek dwelling in Sinai and the desert south of Palestine. Gen. 14. 7.

Amam, *ā'-mām*, 'metropolis' (?). Jos. 15. 26.

Amanah, *ā-mā'-nāh*, 'fixed' (?). S. of S. 4. 8.

Amariah, *ām-ā-rī'-āh*, 'Jehovah has promised.' 1 Chr. 6. 7.

Amasa, *ā-mā'-sā*, 'burden,' captain of the host of Abi- lom. 2 Sam. 17. 25.

slain by Joab. 2 Sam. 20. 9, 10; 1 Kn. 2. 6.

Amasai, *ā-mā'-sai*, 'burdensome.' (1) 1 Chr. 6. 25. (2) 1 Chr. 12. 18.

Amashai, *ām-māsh'-āi*. Neh. 11. 13.

Amasiah, *ām-ā-sī'-āh*, 'Jehovah is bearer.' 2 Chr. 1. 16.

Amazed. Mat. 19. 25, disciples exceedingly *a*.

Mk. 2. 12; Lu. 5. 26, *a*, and glorified God.

14. 33, he began to be sore *a*.

Lu. 9. 43, *a*, at mighty power of God.

See Ezek. 32. 10; Acts 3. 10.

Amazement, confusion, terror, bewilderment. 1 Pe. 3. 6. R. V. terror.

Amaziah, *ām-ā-zī'-āh*, 'Jehovah has been mighty' (1) king of Judah, his good reign. 2 Kn. 14. 1; 2 Chr. 25. 1.

defeats Edom. 2 Chr. 25. 11.

defeated by Joash king of Israel. 2 Chr. 25. 21.

slain at Lachish. 2 Kn. 14. 19.

(2) priest of Beth-el. Am. 7. 10.

Ambassadors. 2 Chr. 32. 31, the business of the *a*.

2 Cor. 5. 20, we are *a* for Christ.

See Prov. 13. 17; Isa. 18. 2; 33. 7; Jer. 49. 14; Obad. 1. Eph. 6. 20.

Ambassage, embassy. Lu. 14. 32.

Amber, (Ezek. 1. 4, 27; 8. 2). Heb. *Hashmal*: Gk. *ἡλεκτρον*. The name amber is applied only to the fossil resin.

Ambition reproved, Mat. 18. 1; 20. 25; 23. 8; Lu. 2. 24.

punishment of, Prov. 17. 19; Isa. 14. 12; Ezek. 31. 1 of Babel, Gen. 11. 4.

Aaron and Miriam, Num. 12. 2.

Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, Num. 16. 3.

Abalom, 2 Sam. 15. 10.

Adonijah, 1 Kn. 1. 5.

Babylon, Jer. 51. 53.

James and John, Mat. 20. 21.

man of sin, 2 Thes. 2. 3.

Diotrephes, 3 John 9.

Ambush. Jos. 8. 4; Jud. 20. 29; 2 Chr. 20. 22.

Ambushment, ambuscade, men lying in wait. 2 Chr. 13. 13.

Amēn, *ā'-mēn*, a Hebrew word meaning literally *firm, sure, faithful* (Rev. 3. 14); (tantamount to an oath. Num. 5. 22, the woman shall say, *A*.

Deu. 27. 15-26, the people shall say, *A*.

Ps. 41. 13; 72. 19; 89. 52, *A*, and *A*.

106. 48, let all the people say, *A*.

Mat. 6. 13; Rom. 16. 27, glory for ever, *A*.

1 Cor. 14. 16, of the unlearned say, *A*.

2 Cor. 1. 20, and in him, *A*.

Rev. 3. 14, these things saith the *A*.

See Rev. 22. 20.

Amend. Jer. 7. 3; 26. 13; 35. 15; John 4. 52.
 Lev. 5. 16, make *a.* R. V. restitution.
Amerce, to punish by a fine, to fine. Deu. 22. 19; 2 Chr. 36. 3 (in R. V.).
Amethyst (Ex. 28. 19; Rev. 21. 20). Heb. *Ahlâmâh*, (dream-stone): Gk. *ἀμέθυστος*. A variety of quartz of a purple color.
Ami, *ā'-mī*, probably same as AMON. Ez. 2. 57.
Amiable, lovely. Ps. 84. 1.
Aminadab, *ā-mīn'-ā-dāb*, same as AMINADAB. Mat. 1. 4.
Amis, 2 Chr. 6. 37; Dan. 3. 29; Lu. 23. 41; Jas. 4. 3.
Amittal, *ā-mīṭ'-tāl*, 'true,' 2 Kn. 14. 25.
Ammah, *ām'-māh*. 2 Sam. 2. 24.
Ammi, *ām'-mī*, 'my people.' Hos. 2. 1.
Ammiei, *ām'-mī-ēi*, 'people of God.' (1) Num. 13. 12. (2) 2 Sam. 9. 4. (3) 1 Chr. 3. 5. (4) 1 Chr. 26. 5.
Amihud, *ām'-mī-hūd*, 'my *p.* is majesty.' Num. 1. 10.
Aminadab, *ām'-mīn'-ā-dāb*, 'my *p.* is noble.' Ex. 6. 23.
Aminadib, *ām'-mī-nā-dīb*, same as preceding. S. of S. 6. 12. R. V. my princely people.
Amishaddai, *ām-mī-shād'-dāi*, 'p. of the Almighty.' Num. 1. 12.
Amizabad, *ām-mī-zā-bād*, 'my *p.* hath granted.' 1 Chr. 27. 6.
Ammon, *ām'-mon*, 'son of my *p.* (?)'; son of Lot, Gen. 19. 33; children of, Gen. 19. 38.
 not to be meddled with. Deu. 2. 19.
 not to enter the congregation. Deu. 23. 3.
 make war on Israel, and are conquered by Jephthah. Jud. 11. 4, 33.
 slain by Saul. 1 Sam. 11. 11.
 outrage David's servants. 2 Sam. 10.
 tortured by David. 2 Sam. 12. 26.
 prophecies concerning. Jer. 25. 21; 49. 1; Ezek. 21. 28; 25. 2, 3; Am. 1. 13; Zep. 2. 8.
Ammonites, *ām'-mon-ites*, a tribe descended from Ammon. Deu. 2. 20.
Ammonitess, *ām-mon-ī'-tēss*, feminine of preceding. 2 Chr. 12. 13.
Amon, *ām'-nōn*, 'faithful'; son of David. 2 Sam. 3. 2.
 outrages Tamar. 2 Sam. 13.
 slain by Absalom. 2 Sam. 13. 28.
Amok, *ā'-mōk*, deep. Neh. 12. 7.
Amon, *ā'-mōn*. (1) 'master workman.' 2 Kn. 21. 13.
 king of Judah. 2 Kn. 21. 19; 2 Chr. 33. 20.
 his idolatry. 2 Kn. 21. 21; 2 Chr. 33. 23.
 killed by his servants. 2 Kn. 21. 23.
 (2) a god, 'the secret one.' Nah. 3. 8 (marg.).
Amorite, *ām'-ō-rite*, 'mountaineer.' Gen. 10. 16.
Amorites, *ām'-ō-rites*, their iniquities. Gen. 15. 16; Deu. 20. 17; Jos. 3. 10.
Amos, *ā'-mōs*, 'bearer of a burden.' One of the minor prophets, a native of Judah but prophesying in Israel. declares God's judgment upon the nations. Am. 1. 1, 2.
 and upon Israel. Am. 3. 1, &c.
 his call. Am. 7. 14, 15.
 foretells Israel's restoration. Am. 9. 11.
Amoz, *ā'-mōz*, strong. Isa. 1. 1.
Amphipolis, *ām-phīp'-ō-līs*, named from the river Strymon flowing round the city. Acts 17. 1.
Amplias, *ām'-plī-ās*, short form of Ampliatus, 'enlarged.' Rom. 16. 8.
Amram, *ām'-rām*, 'the people is high.' Ex. 6. 18.
Amramites, *ām'-rām-ites*, the descendants of Amram. Num. 3. 27.
Amraphel, *ām-rā'-phēl*. Gen. 14. 1.
Amzi, *ām'-zī*, strong. 1 Chr. 6. 46.
Anab, *ā'-nāb*, place of grapes.' Jos. 11. 21.
Anah, *ā'-nāb*. Gen. 36. 2.
Anaharath, *ā-nā'-hā-rāth*. Jos. 19. 19.
Ananiah, *ā-nā'-āh*, 'Jehovah has answered.' Neh. 8. 4.
Anak, *ā'-nāk*, 'long-necked' (?). Num. 13. 22, 33.
Anakims, *ān'-ā-kīmā*, a tribe near Hebron, called after Anak. Num. 13. 22. Deu. 1. 28. Deu. 9. 2.
 cut off by Joshua. Jos. 11. 21.
Ananim, *ān'-ā-mīm*. Gen. 10. 13.
Anamlelech, *ā-nām'-lēch*. 2 Kn. 17. 31.
Anan, *ā'-nān*, 'a cloud.' Neh. 10. 26.
Anani, *ā-nā'-nī*, shortened form of Ananiah. 1 Chr. 3. 24.

Ananiah, *ān'-ā-nī'-āh*, 'Jehovah meets.' Neh. 3. 23.
Ananias, *ān'-ā-nī'-ās*, Greek form of HANANIAH.
 (1) (and Sapphira), their lie and death. Acts 5. 1.
 (2) (disciple), sent to Paul at Damascus. Acts 9. 10; 22. 12.
 (3) (high priest), Paul brought before. Acts 22. 30.
 Paul smitten by order of. Acts 23. 2.
 rebuked by Paul. Acts 23. 3.
Anath, *ā'-nāth*. Jud. 3. 31.
Anathema, *ā-nāth'-ē-mā* (1 Cor. 12. 3), a Greek word denoting a thing or person devoted to God, and hence, as animals so devoted were put to death, 'doomed to destruction,' 'accursed.' In 1 Cor. 16. 22, it is not to be joined in one expression with Maran-atha (which see).
Anathoth, *ān'-ā-thōth*. Jos. 21. 18.
 men of, condemned for persecuting Jeremiah. Jer. 11. 21. See 1 Kn. 2. 26.
Anchor. Heb. 6. 19, have as an *a.* of the soul.
Ancient of days. Dan. 7. 22, until the *a.* came.
Ancients, elders (*sub. plur.*). Isa. 3. 14, &c.
And, *if*. (A peculiar use of the word.) Gen. 44. 30; Num. 5. 30.
And if, *if*. (Literally, if-if; see above.) Mat. 24. 48.
Andrew, *ān'-drēw*, 'manly'; the Apostle. Mat. 4. 18; Mk. 1. 29; 13. 3; John 1. 40; 6. 8; 12. 22; Acts 1. 13.
Andronicus, *ān-drō-nī'-cūs*, disciple at Rome. Rom. 16. 7.
Anem, *ā'-nēm*, same as EN-GANNIM (?). 1 Chr. 6. 73.
Aner, *ā'-nēr*. (1) Gen. 14. 13. (2) 1 Chr. 6. 70.
Anethothite, *ān'-ē-thōth'-ite*, or **Anethothite**, *ān'-ē-tōth'-ite*, a man of Anathoth. 2 Sam. 23. 27.
Angel is the Greek word for a 'messenger,' and is used generally of the 'ministering spirits' sent out as messengers of God; less frequently of men so sent. Gen. 48. 16, the *a.* who redeemed me.
 Ps. 8. 5, lower than the *a.* R. V. God.
 31. 7, *a.* of Lord encampeth.
 78. 25, man did eat *a.* food. R. V. food of the mighty.
 Eccl. 5. 6, nor say before *a.* it was error.
 Isa. 63. 9, *a.* of his presence saved them.
 Hos. 12. 4, he had power over *a.*
 Mat. 13. 39, reapers are the *a.*
 Mk. 12. 25; Lu. 20. 36, are as *a.* in heaven.
 Lu. 22. 43, an *a.* strengthening him.
 John 5. 4, *a.* went down at a certain season.
 Acts 12. 15, it is his *a.*
 1 Cor. 6. 3, we shall judge *a.*
 2 Cor. 11. 14, transformed into *a.* of light.
 Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by *a.*
 16, not nature of *a.*
 13. 2, entertained *a.* unawares.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, *a.* desire to look into.
Angels, nature, office, duties, and characteristics of. 2 Sam. 14. 20; 1 Kn. 19. 5; Neh. 9. 6; Job 25. 3; 38. 7; Ps. 68. 17; 91. 11; 103. 20; 104. 4; 148. 2; Isa. 6. 2; Dan. 6. 22; Mat. 13. 39; 16. 27; 18. 10; 24. 31; 25. 31; Mk. 8. 38; Lu. 15. 7; 16. 22; Acts 7. 53; 12. 7; 27. 23; Eph. 1. 31; Phil. 2. 10; Col. 1. 16; 2. 10; 1 Thes. 4. 16; 2 Thes. 1. 7; 1 Tim. 3. 16; 5. 21; Heb. 1. 6; 2. 2; 12. 22; 1 Pet. 1. 12; 3. 22; 2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9; Rev. 5. 2; 7. 11; 12. 7; 14. 6; 17.
 announce the nativity. Lu. 2. 13.
 minister to Christ. Mat. 4. 11; 26. 53; Lu. 22. 43; John 1. 51.
 saints shall judge. 1 Cor. 6. 3.
 not to be worshipped. Col. 2. 18; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.
 rebellious. 2 Pet. 2. 4; Jude 6.
Angel of the Lord appears to Hagar, Gen. 16. 7; 21. 17.
 Abraham, Gen. 18. &c. Lot, Gen. 19. Moses, Ex. 3. 2. Balaam, Num. 22. 23. Israelites, Jud. 2. Gideon, Jud. 6. 11. Manoah's wife, Jud. 13. 3. Manoah, Jud. 13. 11. David, 2 Sam. 24. 17; 1 Chr. 21. 16. Elijah, 1 Kn. 19. 7. Daniel, Dan. 8. 16; 9. 21; 10. 11; 12. Joseph, Mat. 1. 20. Mary Magdalene, Mat. 28. 2. Zacharias, Lu. 1. 11. Mary, Lu. 1. 26. The Shepherds, Lu. 2. 8-12. Peter, Acts 5. 19; 12. 7. Philip, Acts 8. 26. Cornelius, Acts 10. 3. Paul, Acts 27. 23. See Ps. 34. 7; 35. 5; Zec. 1. 11.
Angels of the Churches. Rev. 1. 20; 2. 3, &c.
Anger. Gen. 49. 7, cursed be their *a.*

Neh. 9. 17, slow to *a*.
 Ps. 6. 1; Jer. 10. 24, rebuke me not in *a*.
 30. 5, *a*. endureth but a moment.
 Prov. 15. 1, grievous words stir up *a*.
 19. 11, discretion defereth *a*.
 Eccl. 7. 9, *a*. resteth in bosom of fools.
 Mk. 3. 5, he looked on them with *a*.
 Col. 3. 8, put off *a*, wrath, malice.
Anger, nature and effects of. Gen. 27. 45; 44. 18; 49. 7;
 Ex. 32. 19; Ps. 37. 8; 69. 24; Prov. 15. 18; 16. 32; 19.
 11; 21. 19; 29. 22; Eccl. 7. 9; Isa. 13. 9; 30. 27; Jer.
 44. 6; Mat. 5. 22; Tit. 1. 7. See **WRATH**.
 remedy for. Prov. 15. 1; 21. 14.
 to be put away. Eph. 4. 26, 31; Col. 3. 8.
Angry (DIVINE). Gen. 3. 14; 4. 18, 30; Deu. 29. 20; 32. 19;
 Jos. 23. 16; 2 Kn. 22. 13; Ez. 8. 22; Job 9. 13; Ps.
 7. 11; 21. 8; 78. 21, 58; 89. 30; 90. 7; 99. 8; 103. 9;
 106. 40; Prov. 1. 30; Isa. 1. 3; 8. 9; 13. 9; 47. 6;
 Jer. 2. 35; 3. 5; 7. 19; 44. 3; Nah. 1. 2; Mk. 3. 5; 10.
 14; John 3. 36; Rom. 1. 18; 3. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 22; Eph.
 5. 6; Col. 3. 6; 1 Thes. 2. 16; Heb. 3. 18; 10. 26; Rev.
 21. 8; 22.
 kindled. Ex. 4. 14; Num. 11. 1; 12. 9, &c.; Jos. 7. 1;
 2 Sam. 6. 7; 24. 1; 2 Kn. 13. 3; Jer. 17. 4; Hos. 8. 5;
 Zec. 10. 3.
 slow. Ps. 103. 8; Jon. 4. 2; Nah. 1. 3.
 deferred. Isa. 48. 9.
 instances of. Gen. 19; Ex. 14. 24; Job 9. 13; 14. 13;
 Ps. 76. 6; 78. 49; 90. 7; Isa. 9. 19; Jer. 7. 20; 10. 10;
 Lam. 1. 1; Ezek. 7. 9; Nah. 1.
 treasured up for the wicked. Rom. 2. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 7.
 prayed against. Ex. 32. 11; 2 Sam. 24. 17; Ps. 2. 12;
 6; 27. 9; 30. 8; 38; 39. 10; 74; 76. 7; 79. 5; 80. 4;
 85. 4; 90. 11; Isa. 64. 9; Jer. 4. 8; Lam. 3. 39; Dan.
 9. 16; Mic. 7. 9; Hab. 3. 2; Zep. 2. 2; 3. 8; Mat. 10.
 28; Lu. 18. 13.
 propitiation of, by Christ. Rom. 3. 25; 5. 9; 2 Cor. 5.
 18; Eph. 2. 14; Col. 1. 20; 1 Thes. 1. 10; 1 John 2. 2.
 turned away by repentance. 1 Kn. 21. 29; Job 33. 27;
 28; Ps. 106. 45; 107. 13, 19. Jer. 3. 12; 18. 8; 31. 18;
 Hos. 14. 4; Joel 2. 14; Jon. 3. 9, 10; Lu. 15. 18.

Angle, the implement for angling, a fishing-rod, with
 line and hook. Isa. 19. 8.
Angry. Ps. 7. 11, God is *a*. with the wicked.
 Prov. 14. 17, he that is soon *a*.
 22. 24, make no friendship with *a*. man. R. V. m.
 that is given to anger.
 25. 23, so doth *a*. a countenance.
 Jon. 4. 4, doest thou well to be *a*.?
 Mat. 5. 22, whosoever is *a*. with brother.
 John 7. 23, are ye *a*. at me.
 Eph. 4. 26, be *a*. and sin not.
 Tit. 1. 7, bishop not soon *a*.
Anguish. Ex. 6. 9, hearkened not for *a*.
 Job 7. 11, I will speak in *a*. of spirit.
 Rom. 2. 9, tribulation and *a*. on every soul.
 2 Cor. 2. 4, out of much *a*. of heart.
 See Gen. 42. 21; Isa. 8. 22; John 16. 21.
Aniam, ā-ni'-ām, 'lament of people.' 1 Chr. 7. 19.
Anim, ā'-nim, 'fountains.' Jos. 15. 50.
Animals of the Bible (AQUATIC).
 Jonah's Fish (Shark?), Jon. 1. 17. Heb. *Dāg gād*.
 Gk. *kētos*. A great fish, a sea-monster. So in the
 Greek of Mat. 12. 40. A. V. 'whale.'
 Tobit's Fish (Sheat-fish? *Siluridæ*), Gk. *ixός*. P.
 sibly a crocodile.
 Onycha (Wing-shell, *Strombus*), Ex. 30. 34; Ecclus. 1.
 15. Heb. *Schēchéleth*; Gk. *ὄνυξ*, onyx, a claw or nail
 the small shell on the foot of many molluscs, with which
 the larger shell is closed, from which one of the ingredi-
 ents of 'frankincense' was obtained.
 Pearls (Pearl oyster, *Avicula Margaritifera*), Job 28.
 18. Heb. *Gābīsh*; Gk. *μαργαρίτα*; R. V. 'crystal.'
 Purple (Shell fish) (Purple fish, *Murex brandaris*; *trunculus*), Heb. *Argaman*. From this the purple d.
 was obtained.
 Whale (1) (some land-monster: *Dragon*, or *Serpent*)
 Ex. 7. 9; Deu. 32. 33; Ps. 91. 13; Jer. 51. 34. Heb.
Tannin; Gk. *κῆτος*.
 (2) (some sea-monster: *Crocodylus*?), Job 7. 12; 1
 74. 13; Isa. 27. 1; Ezek. 29. 3; 32. 2.
 See **LEVIATHAN**.

Animals of the Bible (MAMMALIA).

In its physical characteristics Palestine is unique, combining the most opposite physical features: *e. g.*, maritime and inland, mountain and plain, luxuriance and desert, cold and tropical, glacial and volcanic, pastoral and arid. Some species of animals, formerly abundant, have disappeared, *e. g.*, the lion, wild bull, rhinoceros, bison; but eighty species of mammalia still exist there.

Grounded on the Rev. W. Houghton's Paper ("Transactions of Society of Biblical Archaeology").

Animal De-noted.	English Translation.	Hebrew Original.	Septuagint Translation.	Assyrian Inscriptions.	Remarks.	Zoölogical Genus or Species.
Antelope	Pygarg	Dīshōn	πίργαρος	Da-as-su .....	.....	Addax.
Antelope	Wild ox	Tēo	ἐλαφος	Burkhīis .....	.....	Oryx leucoryx.
Ape	Ape	Kōph	πίθηκος	Udumu .....	.....	Presbytes entellus.
Ass (tame)	Ass	Hāmōr	ὄνος	Imiru .....	.....	Asinus vulgaris.
Ass (wild)	Wild ass	Pēro	ἡμίππος	Tseri .....	.....	Asinus hemippus.
Bear	Bear	Dōb	ἀρκτος	Dabuu .....	.....	Ursus Syriacus.
Bull (domestic) ..	Cattle, oxen ..	Aleph	κτῆνη	Alap .....	.....	Bos Taurus.
Bull (wild ox) ..	Unicorn	Rēm	μονοκέρωσ ..	Ri-i-mu .....	.....	Bos primigenius.
Camel	Camel	Gēmsāl	κάμηλος	Gammalu .....	.....	Camelus Arabicus.
Cat	Cat	None	αἰλουρος	None .....	.....	Camelus Bactrianus.
Coney	Coney	Shāphān	δασύνους	None .....	.....	Felis domestica.
(rock-rabbit)						Hyrax Syriacus.
Deer (roebeek) ..	Fallow deer ..	Yahmūr	βούβαλος	Kabu .....	.....	Alcephalus bubalis.
Dog	Dog	Kēleb	κύνω	Nakhiru	Syr. Nakhira ..	Canis familiaris.
Dolphin						Delphinus.
Fallow deer	Hart, hind	Ayyāl	ἐλαφος	Ailu .....	.....	Cervus Mesopotamicus.
Gazelle	Roe, roebeek ..	Tsēbi	δορκάς	Tsabi .....	.....	Gazella gutturosa.
Goat (he)	He-goat	'Attīd	τράγος	Atudu .....	.....	Capra bircus.
Goat (he)	He-goat	Tsāphir	τράγος	Tsapparu ..	The Paseng	Capra seagrus.
Goat (wild)	Chamois	Zēmer	καμηλοπάρδαλις	Ditanu .....	.....	Rupicapra tragus.
Goat (wild)	Wild goat	Yā'ēl .....			.....	Ibex Bedeanus, or Capra Sinaitica.
Greyhound	Greyhound ..	Zarzir	ἀλέκτωρ	None	Figured on Assyrian dish	Doubtful.
(war-horse ?)						

Animals of the Bible (MAMMALIA) — (Continued).

Animal De-noted.	English Translation.	Hebrew Original.	Septuagint Translation.	Assyrian Inscriptions.	Remarks.	Zoological Genus or Species.
Hare	Hare	Arnebeth.	χοιρογρύλιος	Annabu.		{ Lepus Sinaiticus. Lepus Caspius.
Horse	Horse	Sûs.	ἵππος.	Susu.		Equus caballus.
hippopotamus	Behemoth	Bêhêmêth	θηρία.		Coptic Pehemout.	
Hyæna	Doleful creatures.	[Ôah, pl. Ôhim]	None.	Akhu.		Hyæna striata.
Jackal	Fox	Shûâl	ἀλώπηξ.	Asi (?)		Canis vulpes.
Leopard	Leopard	Nâmêr	παρδαλις	Nîmru.		Leopardus varius.
Lion	Lion	Âryeh	λέων.	Ne-essu.		Felis leo.
Mole-rat (chameleon)	Mole	Tinshêmeth.	ἀσπλάξ.			Spalax typhlus.
Mouse	Mouse	'Akhbar	μῦς.			Dipus, and Alactaga.
Mule	Mule	Pêred	ῥήμιονος.	Farie.		
Young bull	Young bull	Shôr	μόσχος		Chald. Thôr	Bos Taurus.
Oxen	Oxen	Bâkâr	ταῦρος.	Buchal rimi.		
Ram	Ram	Ayil	κρίος.	Ailur.		Ovis aries.
Rhinoceros	Rhinoceros			Alap nahr.		Rhinoceros unicornis.
Sheep	Sheep	Tsôn	πρόβατα	Tsieni		Ovis laticaudatus.
Sheep (wild)	See Wild Goat.			Arnu.	Syr. Arno	Capra ægagrus.
Swine, Boar	Swine, Boar	Hâzîr	σῦς, ὕς			Suidæ.
Weasel	Weasel	Hôled	γαλή.			Putorius of the Mustelidæ.
Wolf	Wolf	Zsêb		Zîbu.	Zebu.	{ Canis lupus.
Wolf			λύκος.	Aciluv.		

anise, Gk. ἀνέθον; Bot. N. *Anethum graveolens*. See DILL. Mat. 23. 23.

anna, ân'-nâ, 'grace.' A prophetess. Lu. 2. 36.
nnas, ân'-nâs, Greek form of HANANIAH; high priest. Lu. 3. 2.

Christ brought to. John 18. 13, 24.

Peter and John before. Acts 4. 6.

noist. Deu. 28. 40; 2 Sam. 14. 2, a. not thyself.

Ira. 21. 5, arise and a. shield.

61. 1; Lu. 4. 18, a. to preach.

Mk. 14. 8, a. my body to burying.

Lu. 7. 46, my head thou didst not a.

John 9. 6, a. eyes of blind man.

12. 3, Mary a. feet of Jesus.

2 Cor. 1. 21, he which a. us is God.

1 John 2. 27, the same a. teacheth.

Rev. 3. 18, a. thine eyes with eyesalve.

See Jud. 9. 8; Jas. 5. 14.

nointed, the (Christ). Ps. 2. 2; Isa. 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18; Acts 4. 27; 10. 38.

the Lord's. 1 Sam. 24. 10; 26. a.; Ps. 84. 9; Ps. 132. 10. 2 Sam. 2. 35; 1 Chr. 16. 22.

nointing of Aaron and his sons as priests, Lev. 6. 20; 8. 10; 10. 7. Saul as king, 1 Sam. 10. 1. David, 1 Sam. 16. 13. Solomon, 1 Kn. 1. 39. Elisha, 1 Kn. 19. 16.

Jehu, 2 Kn. 9. 6. Joash, 2 Kn. 11. 12. Christ by Mary, Mat. 26. 6; Mk. 14. 3; John 12. 3; by a woman that was a sinner, Lu. 7. 37.

of the SPIRIT. 2 Cor. 1. 21; 1 John 2. 20.

nointing Oil. Ex. 30. 25, it shall be an holy a.

37. 29, he made the holy a. [Mk. 1. 30]

anon, i. e., in one (instant) immediately. Mat. 13. 20;

another. Prov. 27. 2, let a. praise thee.

2 Cor. 11. 4; Gal. 1. 6, 7, a. gospel. R. V. a different.

Jas. 5. 16, pray one for a.

See 1 Sam. 10. 6; Job 19. 27; Isa. 42. 8; 48. 11.

answer (n.). Job 19. 16; 32. 3; S. of S. 5. 6; Mic. 3. 7; John 19. 9, no a.

Prov. 15. 1, a soft a. turneth.

Prov. 16. 1, a. of tongue from the Lord.

1 Pet. 3. 15, be ready to give a.

21, a. of good conscience.

See Job 35. 12; Lu. 2. 47; 2 Tim. 4. 16.

Answer (v.). Job 11. 2, multitude of words be a.

Ps. 65. 5, by terrible things wilt thou a.

Prov. 1. 28, I will not a.

18. 13, a. a matter before he heareth.

26. 4, 5, a. not a fool.

Eccl. 10. 19, money a. all things.

Lu. 21. 14, meditate not what to a.

2 Cor. 5. 12, somewhat to a.

Col. 4. 6, how ye ought to a.

Tit. 2. 9, not a. again.

See 1 Kn. 18. 29; Ps. 138. 3; Isa. 65. 12, 24.

Ant (Prov. 6. 6-8; 30. 25). Heb. Nēmālāh; Gk. μύρμηξ; Zool. S. *Formica*, or *Myrmica*; abundant in Palestine.

Antelope. (1) (Deu. 14. 5). Heb. teō. A. V. 'wild ox,' but correctly 'antelope' in R. V.

(2) Heb. Dishōn, the pygarg.

Antichrist, ân'-tî'-christ, 'adversary to Christ.' 1 John 2. 18, 22; 2 John 7. See 2 Thea. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 1.

Antioch, ân'-tî'-ch, named in honor of Antiochus.

(1) capital of Syria; starting point of Paul's first missionary journey. Acts 6. 5.

disciples first called Christians at. Acts 11. 26.

Barnabas and Saul called to apostleship at. Acts 13. 1. Paul withstands Peter at. Gal. 2. 11.

(2) (Pisidia) Paul's first address at. Acts 13. 16.

Paul and Barnabas persecuted at. Acts 13. 50.

Antipas, ân'-tî'-pās, contraction of Antipater. Martyr. Rev. 2. 13.

Antipatris, ân'-tî'-pā-trîs, from the foregoing. Acts 23. 31.

Antiquity. Isa. 23. 7.

Antiothîjah, ân'-tō'-thî'-jāh, 'prayers answered by Jehovah' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 24.

Antiothie, ân'-tō'-thîe, a man of Anathoth. 1 Chr. 11. 28.

Anub, ā'-nūb, 'bound together' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 8.

Any thing, as to anything. Acts 25. 8.

Apart. Mat. 14. 13, desert place a.

23; 17. 1, mountain a.

Mk. 6. 31, come ye yourselves a.

See Ps. 4. 3; Zec. 12. 12; Jas. 1. 21.

Ape, 1 Kn. 10. 22. Heb. Kōph; Gk. κίρκος. None are now found in Palestine.

Apelles, ă-pēl'-lēă. Saluted by Paul. Rom. 16. 10.
Apharsachites, ă-phār'-să'-chites. Ez. 5. 6.
Apharsathochites, ă-phār'-săth'-chites. Ez. 4. 9.
Apharsites, ă-phār'-sites. Ez. 4. 9.
Aphēk, ă-phēk, 'fortress' (?). Jos. 12. 18.
 defeat of Saul at. 1 Sam. 29. 1. See Jos. 13. 4; 1 Sam. 4. 1; 1 Kn. 20. 26.
Aphēkah, ă-phē'-kăh, same as preceding. Jos. 15. 53.
Aphiah, ă-phī'-ăh. 1 Sam. 9. 1.
Aphik, ă-phīk, same as APHEK. Jud. 1. 31.
Aphrah, ăph'-răh, 'dust.' Mic. 1. 10. R. V. Beth-le-Aphrah.
Aphses, ăph'-sē, 'dispersion.' 1 Chr. 24. 15. R. V. Happizzeh.
Apocrypha. Non-canonical Books.
Apollonia, ăp-ōl'-iō-nī-ă. Acts 17. 1.
Apollo, ă-pōl'-iō, another form of Apollonius; eloquent and mighty in the Scriptures. Acts 18. 24; 19. 1; 1 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 4. [9. 11.]
Apollyon, ă-pōl'-i-y-on, 'one that exterminates.' Rev.
Apostates. Deu. 13. 13; Mat. 24. 10; Lu. 8. 13; John 6. 66; 1 Tim. 4. 1; Heb. 3. 12; 6. 4; 10. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 17; 1 John 2.
 their doom. Zep. 1. 4; 2 Thes. 2. 8; 2 Pet. 2. 17.

Apostle is from the Greek, meaning 'one who is sent forth, a delegate.' The word is used specially of 'the twelve' (also of St. Paul, Rom. 1. 1; 1 Cor. 9. 1, but also in a wider sense, in which it is applied such men as Matthias, James the Lord's brother, Barnabas, Andronicus and Junias. The first qualification was 'to have seen the Lord,' i. e., to be a witness of the Resurrection; the second, effectual mission work (the signs of an apostle, 2 Cor. 12. 12); divine appointment and commission was also necessary (1 Cor. 12. 28; Eph. 4. 11).
Apostles, calling of the. Mat. 4. 13, 21; 9. 9; Mk. Lu. 5. 10; John 1. 38.
 their appointment and powers. Mat. 10; 16. 19; 18; 28. 19; Mk. 3. 13; 16. 15; Lu. 6. 13; 9. 12; 24. 47; John 20. 23; Acts 9. 15, 27; 20. 24; 1 Cor. 3; 2 Thes. 3. 6; 2 Tim. 1. 11.
 witnesses of Christ. Lu. 1. 2; 24. 33, 48; Acts 1. 2, 10. 41; 1 Cor. 9. 1; 15. 5; 2 Pet. 1. 16; 1 John 1. their sufferings, Mat. 10. 16; Lu. 21. 16; John 15. 16. 2, 33; Acts 4. &c.; 1 Cor. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 4. 11. 23, &c.; Rev. 1. 9, &c.
 their names written in heaven, Rev. 21. 14.
 false, condemned, 2 Cor. 11. 13.

Apostles, The Twelve.

No.	NAME.	SURNAME.	PARENTS.	HOME.	BUSINESS.	WRITINGS.	WORK.	DEATH.
1	SIMON.	Peter } = <i>Rock</i> . Cephas }	Jonah.	Early life in Bethsaida, afterwards at Capernaum.	Fisherman.	1 Peter, 2 Peter, (Mark?)	Missionary to Jews far as Rome. Babylon, 1 Pet. 5. 13, prob- = Rome.	Crucified head downward, Rome. Tradition.
2	ANDREW.		Jonah.		Fisherman.		Preached in Scythia, Greece and Asia Minor. Tradition.	Crucified on St. Andrew's cross. Tradition.
3	JAMES, the elder.	{ Boanerges, or Sons of Thunder.	{ Zebedee and Salome.	Bethsaida and afterwards in Jerusalem.	Fisherman.		Preached in Jerusalem and Judea.	Behanged by Herod A. D. 44 at Jerusalem.
4	JOHN, the beloved disciple.					Gospel. 3 Epistles. Revelation.	Labored among the churches of Asia Minor, especially Ephesus.	Banished to Patmos, A. D. 95. F. called. Died a natural death. Tradition.
5	JAMES, the less or younger.		{ Alphaeus or Cleophas	Galilee.		(Epistle of James?)	Preached in Palestine and Egypt. (Bishop of Jerusalem?)	Crucified in Egypt (tradition), thrown from a pinnacle in Jerusalem. The Church Historian, H. gesipp.
6	JUDE.	Same as Thaddæus and Lebbaeus.	and Mary.	Galilee.		Epistle of Jude.	Preached in Assyria and Persia. Tradition.	Martyr in Persia. Tradition.

Apostles, The Twelve — (Continued).

NO.	NAME.	SURNAME.	PARENTS.	HOME.	BUSINESS.	WRITINGS.	WORK.	DEATH.
7	PHILIP.			Bethsaida.			Preached in Phrygia.	Died at Hierapolis in Phrygia. <i>Early Ephesian tradition.</i>
8	BARTHOLOMEW.	Nathaniel.		Cana of Galilee.				Flayed to death. <i>Tradition.</i>
9	MATTHEW.	Levi.	Alphæus.	Caper-naum.	Tax collec-tor. Publican.	Gospel.		Died a martyr in Ethio-pia. <i>Tradition.</i>
10	THOMAS.	Didymus.		Galilee.			Claimed by the Syrian Christians as founder of their church; perhaps also in Persia and India.	Martyred. Shot by a shower of arrows while at prayer. <i>Tradition.</i>
11	SIMON.	The Cananean, or Zelotes.		Galilee.				Crucified. <i>Tradition.</i>
12	JUDAS.	Iscariot.		Kerioth of Judea.				Suicide.

apothecary. R. V. perfumer. Ex. 30. 25; Eccl. 10. 1. **appain,** āp'-pā-im, 'the nostrils.' 1 Chr. 2. 30. **apparel,** exhortations concerning. Deu. 22. 5; 1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3.

of Jewish women described. Isa. 3. 16.

apparelled, dressed. Lu. 7. 25.

apparently, plainly, openly. Num. 12. 8.

appear. Col. 3. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 14; 2 Tim. 1. 10; 4. 8; Tit. 2. 13; Heb. 9. 28, a. of Christ. (In Col. R. V. manifested).

1 Sam. 16. 7, man looketh on the outward a.

Ps. 42. 2, when shall I a. before God.

90. 16, let thy work a.

8. of S. 2. 12, flowers a. on earth.

Mat. 6. 16, a. to men to fast. R. V. be seen of.

23. 28, outwardly a. righteous.

Rom. 7. 13, that it might a. sin. R. V. be shewn to be.

2 Cor. 5. 10, we must all a. R. V. be made manifest.

12. glory in a.

1 Thea. 5. 22, a. of evil. R. V. every form.

1 Tim. 4. 15, profiting may a. R. V. be made manifest.

1 Pet. 1. 7, a. of Christ. R. V. revelation.

See Ex. 23. 15; Mat. 24. 30; Lu. 19. 11.

appease. Gen. 32. 20; Prov. 15. 18; Acts 19. 35.

appertain. Num. 16. 30; Jer. 10. 7.

appetite. Job 38. 39; Prov. 23. 2; Eccl. 6. 7; Isa. 29. 8.

apphia, āpph'-ī-ā. Philom. 2.

appli forum, āp'-pī-i fōr'-ūm, 'forum,' or 'market-place of Appius.' Forty miles south of Rome. Acts 28. 15.

apple (Prov. 25. 11; S. of S. 2. 3; Joel 1. 12). Heb.

Tappiāh: GK. μήλας. The apricot is probably the fruit intended.

apple of the eye, the eye-ball. Deu. 32. 10; Prov.

7. 2.

apply. Ps. 90. 12; Prov. 2. 2; 22. 17; 23. 12; Eccl. 7. 25.

appoint. Job 7. 3, wearisome nights are a.

14. 5, thou hast a. bounds.

30. 23, house a. for all living.

Ps. 79. 11; 102. 20, preserve those a. to die.

Mat. 24. 51; Lu. 12. 46, a. him his portion.

Acts 6. 3, seven men whom we may a.

1 Thea. 5. 9, not a. to wrath.

See Job 14. 13; Pa. 104. 19; Acts 17. 31.

Appointed, armed, equipped, provided. Jud. 18. 11.

Apprehend, take into custody, arrest. Acts 12. 4; 2 Cor.

11. 32.

Apprehend. Phil. 3. 12. 'The passage throughout has reference to the Grecian games; *apprehend* in the first part of the sentence meaning to lay hold of the goal, and so receive the prize; in the second part, meaning to take hold of by the hand and introduce to the course, as was customary.'

Approach. Isa. 58. 2, take delight in a. God.

Lu. 12. 33, where no thief a.

1 Tim. 6. 16, light no man can a.

Heb. 10. 25, as ye see the day a.

See Deu. 31. 14; Job 40. 19; Pa. 65. 4.

Approve. (1) Ps. 49. 13, posterity a. sayings.

Rom. 16. 10, a. in Christ.

Phil. 1. 10, a. things that are excellent.

2 Tim. 2. 15, shew thyself a.

(2) to prove, attest. Acts 2. 22.

(3) to test, try. Rom. 2. 18.

Apt. 2 Kn. 24. 16; 1 Tim. 3. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 24.

Aquila, ā-quīl'-ā, an eagle; (and Priscilla) go with Paul

from Corinth to Ephesus. Acts 18. 2. 19.

their constancy. Rom. 16. 3; 1 Cor. 16. 19.

Apollos instructed by. Acts 18. 26.

Ar, ār, 'city.' Num. 21. 15.

Ara, ār'-ā, 'lion' (?). 1 Chr. 7. 38.

Arab, ār'-āb, 'ambush.' Jos. 15. 52.

Arabah, ār'-ā-bāh, the deep valley extending from Mt.

Hor to the eastern arm of the Red Sea. Used in many

passages of the R. V., but rendered "plain" in the

A. V. except in Jos. 18. 18.

Arabia, ā-rā'-bī-ā. Pa. 72. 10, 15; Isa. 21. 13; Jer. 25.

24; Gal. 1. 17.

kings of, pay tribute. 2 Chr. 9. 14; 17. 11; 26. 7.

Arabian, ă-ră-bī-ăn, a person from Arabia. Neh. 2. 19; Isa. 13. 20; Acts 2. 11.
Arad, ăr-ăd, 'wild ass' (?). (1) Num. 21. 1. (2) Jos. 12. 14; 1 Chr. 8. 15.
Arah, ăr-ăb, 'traveller.' 1 Chr. 7. 39.
Aram, ăr-ăm, a name of certain districts in Syria and Mesopotamia. Gen. 10. 22.
Aramæan language; Syriac, the language of Syria (= Aram) and Palestine in the time of Christ.
Aramæans, Syrians.
Aramitess, ăr-ăm-ī-tēss, a female inhabitant of Aram. 1 Chr. 7. 14.
Aram-naharaim, ăr-ăm-nă-hă-ră-īm, 'Aram of the two rivers;' Mesopotamia. Ps. 60. title.
Aram-zobah, ăr-ăm-zo-băh. Ps. 60. title.
Aran, ăr-ăn, 'wild' goat. Gen. 36. 28.
Ararat, ăr-ă-răt, a mountainous country north of Assyria. Mt. Ararat is a mountain 17,260 ft. high, halfway between the Black Sea and the Caspian, ark rested on. Gen. 8. 4. See Jer. 51. 27.
Araunah, ă-rău-năh, 'calf' (?). (Ornan), Jebusite, sells to David site for temple. 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21. 15, 18; 22. 1.
Arba, or **Arbah**, ăr-ă-bă, ăr-băh. Gen. 35. 27.
Arbathite, ăr-bă-thite. 1 Chr. 11. 32.
Arbite, ăr-bite, an inhabitant of Arab. 2 Sam. 23. 35.
Archangel. 1 Thes. 4. 16, voice of a. Jude 9, Michael the a. contending.
Archelaus, ăr-chē-lă-īs, prince, king of Judæa, feared by Joseph. Mat. 2. 22.
Archers. Gen. 21. 20, and became an a. 49. 23, the a. have sorely grieved him. 1 Sam. 31. 3, and the a. hit him. 2 Chr. 35. 23, and the a. shot at king Josiah. Job 16. 13, his a. compass me.
Archevites, ăr-chē-vites, the men of ERECH, q. v. Ez. 4. 9.
Archl, ăr-chī, an inhabitant of Erech. Jos. 16. 2. R. V. Archites.
Archippus, ăr-chīp-pūs, 'master of the horse' (?). Col. 4. 17.
Archite, ăr-chite, a native of Erech. 2 Sam. 15. 32.
Arcturus, ăr-tū-rūs, 'bear-guard,' probably the constellations known as the Great Bear. Job 9. 9; 38. 32.
Ard, ărđ. Gen. 46. 21.
Ardites, ărđ-ites, descendants of Ard. Num. 26. 40.
Ardon, ăr-đon. 1 Chr. 2. 18.
Arelli, ă-rē-lī, 'heroic' (?). Gen. 46. 16.
Arellites, ă-rē-lites, a family descended from Areli. Num. 26. 17.
Areopagite, ăr-ē-ōp-ă-gite, 'belonging to the Council held on Areopagus.' Acts 17. 34.
Areopagus, ăr-ē-ōp-ă-gūs, 'hill of Ares or Mars,' at Athens; Paul preaches on. Acts 17. 19.
Aretas, ăr-ē-tās. 2 Cor. 11. 32.
Argob, ăr-gōb. (1) a rocky district. Deu. 3. 4. (2) 2 Kn. 15. 25.
Arguing. Job 6. 25.
Arguments. Job 23. 4.
Argurion. Another name for the statēr. A. V. 'a piece of money,' Mat. 26. 15; = tetradrachm, the 'piece of money,' Mat. 17. 27; = the shekel, = about 2 shillings, 9 pence = 65 cts. See MONEY.
Aridal, ăr-ī-dă, 'desire of Hari' (Vishna). Esth. 9. 9.
Aridatha, ăr-ī-dă-thă, 'given by Hari.' Esth. 9. 8.
Arieh, ăr-ī-eh, 'lion.' 2 Kn. 15. 25.
Ariel, ăr-ī-ēl, 'lion,' or, 'hearth of God.' Ez. 8. 16.
Aright. Ps. 50. 23; 78. 8; Prov. 15. 2.
Prov. 23. 31, moveth a. R. V. smoothly.
Arimathæa, ăr-īm-ă-thē-ă, the same as RAMAH. Mat. 27. 57.
Arloch, ăr-ī-ōch. Gen. 14. 1.
Arisal, ăr-ī-săl. Esth. 9. 9.
Ariso. 1 Kn. 18. 44, there a. a little cloud. Neh. 2. 20, a. and build. Ps. 68. 1, let God a. 88. 10, dead a. and praise thee. 112. 4, to upright a. light. Mal. 4. 2, Sun of righteousness a. Mk. 2. 11; Lu. 7. 14; 8. 54; Acts 9. 40, I say a. Lu. 15. 18, I will a. and go. Eph. 5. 14, a. from the dead.

2 Pet. 1. 19, till daystar a. See Isa. 26. 19; Jer. 2. 27.
Aristarchus, ăr-ī-tăr-chūs, 'best ruling;' fellow-prisoner of Paul. Acts 19. 29; 20. 4; 27. 2; Col. 4. 10. Philm. 24.
Aristobulus, ăr-ī-tō-bū-lūs, 'best counsellor;' household greeted by Paul. Rom. 16. 10.
Ark. The word means a covered chest, or box. The important arks are mentioned, viz.:—
 (1) Noah's ark (Heb. *Tēbhāh*). ordered, Gen. 6. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 20. dimensions, &c., Gen. 6. 15, &c. Noah's faith in making, Heb. 11. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 20.
 (2) That in which the infant Moses was hidden by mother (Heb. *Tēbhāh*). Ex. 2. 3. It is not an uncommon thing at this day to see an Egyptian mother twopapyrus stalks into such a wicker cradle, smear it with pitch, cover it with a lid of wicker-work, place her infant in it, and swim across the Nile, pushing the ark in front of her. The Hebrew word *Tēbhāh* is connected with the Egyptian word *teb*, a box, reed-box, or sarcophagus.
 (3) The Ark of the Covenant (Heb. *Arōn*). This sacred object was a chest made of acacia wood overlaid with gold, the lid of which constituted the 'mercy-seat' (Ex. 25. 17), or place of propitiation, over which two cherubim extended their wings. directions for making. Ex. 25. 10; 37. 1. passes Jordan. Jos. 3. 15; 4. 11. compasses Jericho. Jos. 6. 11. captured by Philistines. 1 Sam. 4. 11. restored. 1 Sam. 6. taken to Jerusalem. 2 Sam. 6. 15, 24, 29; 1 Chr. 15. 16. brought into the temple by Solomon. 1 Kn. 8. 3; 2 Chr. 5. See Heb. 9. 4.
 Ark in heaven, Rev. 11. 19.
Arkite, ăr-kite, 'fugitive' (?). Gen. 10. 17.
Arm of God. Ex. 15. 16; Deu. 33. 27; Job 40. 9; Ps. 15; 89. 13; 98. 1; Isa. 53. 2; 51. 5; 52. 10; 53. 1; 54. 5; Lu. 1. 51; Acts 13. 17.
Armageddon, ăr-mă-gēd-đon, 'height of Megiddo.' Rev. 16. 16. R. V. Har-Magedon.
Armenia, ăr-mē-nī-ă, 'land of Aram.' 2 Kn. 19. R. V. land of Ararat.
Armoni, ăr-mō-nī, 'belonging to a palace.' 2 Sam. 21. 17.
Armour. The arms mentioned in the Bible may be divided into two classes. (1) *offensive*, the sword, spear, bow, and arrows, sling, (q. v.) (2) *defensive*, breastplate, helmet, greaves, shield, (q. v.) 1 Sam. 17. 54, but he put his a. in his tent. 1 Kn. 22. 38, and they washed his a. R. V. har washed themselves there. Isa. 22. 8, didst look in that day to a. Lu. 11. 22, his a. wherein he trusted. Rom. 13. 12, let us put on a. of light. 2 Cor. 6. 7, approving by a. of righteousness. Eph. 6. 11, 13, put on the a. of God.
Armour, Goliath's. 1 Sam. 17. 5, 54. of God. Rom. 13. 12; 2 Cor. 6. 7; 10. 4; Eph. 6. 11. 1 Thes. 5. 8.
Arms. Deu. 33. 27, underneath are the everlasting arms. See Gen. 49. 24; Job 22. 9; Ps. 37. 17; Mk. 10. 16.
Army. 1 Sam. 17. 10, I defy the a. of Israel. Job 25. 3, is there any number of his a. Lu. 21. 20, Jerusalem compassed with a. Acts 23. 27, then came I with an a. R. V. soldiers. Heb. 11. 34, a. of the aliens. See S. of S. 6. 4; Ezek. 37. 10.
Arnan, ăr-năn, 'active.' 1 Chr. 3. 21.
Arnon, ăr-nōn, 'swift,' or 'noisy;' a river flowing to the Jordan from the east. Num. 21. 13.
Arod, ăr-ōd, 'wild ass' (?). Num. 26. 17.
Arodi, ăr-ō-dī, same as preceding. Gen. 46. 16.
Arodites, ăr-ō-dites, descendants of Arod. Num. 26. 17.
Aroer, ăr-ō-ēr, 'ruins' (?), or, 'juniper' (?). (1) 1 Kn. 2. 35. built by children of Gad. Num. 32. 34. boundary of Reuben. Jos. 13. 16. (2) a city of Simeon. 1 Sam. 30. 28.
Aroerite, ăr-ō-ēr-ite, a man of Aroer. 1 Chr. 11. 4.
Arpad, ăr-păd. 2 Kn. 18. 34.

Arphad, ăr-phād, same as preceding. Isa. 36. 19.
Arphaxad, ăr-phăx-ād. Gen. 10. 22. R. V. Arpachshad.
Array (n.). Jud. 20. 20, put in a.
 1 Tim. 2. 9 (clothing, dress), not with costly a.
Array (v.). to dress or clothe.
 Job 40. 10, a. thyself with glory.
 Jer. 43. 12, shall a. himself with land.
 Mat. 6. 29, a. like one of these.
 Rev. 7. 13, a. in white robes.
 17. 4, woman was a.
 19. 8, a. in fine linen.
Arrived. Lu. 8. 26, a. at the country.
 Acts 20. 15, we a. at Samos. R. V. touched.
Arrogancy. 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 8. 13; Isa. 13. 11;
 Jer. 48. 29.
Arrow. Num. 24. 8, pierce through with a.
 Ps. 39. 2, thine a. stick fast.
 76. 3, brake the a. of the bow.
 91. 5, a. that flieth by day.
 Prov. 25. 18, false witness sharp a.
 26. 18, casteth a. and death.
Ezek. 5. 16, evil a. of famine.
 See Deu. 32. 23; 2 Sam. 22. 15; Job 6. 4; 41. 28.
Ataxerxes, ăr-tă-xêr-x-ês, 'honoured king' (?).
 (1) (king of Persia), oppresses the Jews. Ez. 4.
 (2) (Longimanus), permits Ezra to restore the temple,
 Es. 7; and Nehemiah to rebuild Jerusalem, Neh. 2.
Artemas, ăr-tê-mās, shortened form of Artemidorus
 (?). Tit. 3. 12.
Artificer. Gen. 4. 22, a. in brass. R. V. cutting in-
 struments of.
 2 Chr. 34. 11, a. and builders. R. V. carpenters.
 See 1 Chr. 29. 5; Isa. 3. 3.
Artillery, weapons as in R. V. here = bow and arrows.
 1 Sam. 20. 40.
Arboth, ăr-rû-bôth, 'windows.' 1 Kn. 4. 10.
Arumah, ăr-rû-măh. Jud. 9. 41.
Arvad, ăr-râd. Ezek. 27. 8.
Arvadite, ăr-râ-dite, inhabitant of Arvad. Gen. 10. 18.
Arza, ăr-zâ, 'earth.' 1 Kn. 16. 9.
As, a Roman bronze coin = the Greek Assarion = half-
 penny = 1 cent. See MONEY.
Asa, ă-să, 'physician'; his good reign. 1 Kn. 15. 8.
 wars with Baasha. 1 Kn. 15. 16.
 his prayer against the Ethiopians. 2 Chr. 14. 11.
 his zeal. 2 Chr. 15.
 seeks aid of the Syrians. 2 Chr. 16.
 reproved by Hanani the seer. 2 Chr. 16. 7.
 reigns forty years, and dies much honoured. 2 Chr.
 16. 13.
Asahel, ăs-ă-hêl, 'God hath made'; his rashness; slain
 by Abner in self-defence. 2 Sam. 2. 18; 3. 27; 23. 24;
 1 Chr. 11. 26.
Asahiah, ăs-ă-hîv-ăh, 'Jehovah hath made.' 2 Kn. 22. 12.
Asahiah, ăs-ă-hîv-ăh, 'Jehovah hath made.' 1 Chr. 4. 36.
Asaph, ăs-ă-săph, 'collector.' (1) a Levite, musical com-
 poser, and leader of David's choir. 1 Chr. 6. 39;
 2 Chr. 5. 12; 29. 30; 35. 15; Neh. 12. 46; Psalms 50
 and 73 to 83 ascribed to him.
 (2) 2 Kn. 18. 18.
Asarel, ăs-ă-rêl, 'God has bound' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 16.
Asarelah, ăs-ă-rêl-ăh, same as JESHARELAH. 1 Chr.
 25. 2.
Ascend. Ps. 68. 18; Rom. 10. 6; Eph. 4. 8, a. on high.
 John 1. 51, angels of God a.
 3. 13, no man hath a. to heaven.
 20. 17, I am not yet a.
 Rev. 8. 4, smoke of incense a.
 11. 12, they a. up to heaven.
 See Ps. 24. 3; 139. 8.
Ascension of Christ (from Olivet). Lu. 24. 50; John
 14. 2; 16. 7; Acts 1. 9; 2. 33; Rom. 8. 34; Eph. 4. 8;
 1 Pet. 3. 22.
Asenath. Lev. 16. 15; Heb. 6. 20; 9. 7-12. Enoch,
 Gen. 5. 24. Joseph, Gen. 41. 43. Moses, Ex. 19. 3.
 Aaron, Lev. 16. 3. Elijah, 2 Kn. 2. 11.
Ascent. This word is used of a viaduct built by Solomon
 to connect his palace with the Temple on Moriah. For
 'ascent of Akrahbim,' see Num. 34. 4; Jos. 15. 3 (R. V.);
 Jud. 1. 36; and for 'ascent of Ziz,' see 2 Chr. 20. 16
 (marg. and R. V.).
Ascribe. Deu. 32. 3; Job 36. 3; Ps. 68. 34.

Asenath, ăs-ă-năth, 'belonging to Neith' (a goddess of
 the Egyptians, (?). Gen. 41. 45.
 wife of Joseph. Gen. 41. 45; 46. 20.
Aser, ă-sêr, same as ASHER. Lu. 2. 36.
Ash (Isa. 44. 14). Heb. Oren: Gk. πίνος: Bot. N.
Pinus halepensis, — the Aleppo pine. R. V. 'fir tree.'
 Not the common ash.
Ashamed. Job 11. 3, shall no man make a.
 Ps. 25. 3, let none that wait be a. [confounded].
 31. 1, let me never be a. [confounded].
 34. 5, their faces were not a. R. V. shall never be
 Isa. 45. 17, not a. world without end.
 65. 13, ye shall be a.
 Jer. 2. 26, as a thief is a.
 6. 15; 8. 12, were they a.
 12. 13, a. of your revenues.
 14. 4, plowmen were a.
 Lu. 16. 3, to beg I am a.
 Rom. 1. 16, not a. of Gospel.
 5. 5, hope maketh not a. [ashame].
 9. 33; 10. 11, believeth shall not be a. R. V. put to
 2 Tim. 1. 8, not a. of testimony.
 2. 15, workman that needeth not to be a.
 Heb. 2. 11, not a. to call them brethren.
 11. 16, not a. to be called their God. R. V. a. of them.
 1 Pet. 4. 16, suffer as Christian, not be a.
 See Gen. 2. 25; 2 Tim. 1. 12.
Ashan, ăsh'-ăn, 'smoke.' Jos. 15. 42.
Ashbea, ăsh-bê'-ă, 'I conjure.' 1 Chr. 4. 21.
Ashbel, ăsh-bêl. Gen. 46. 21.
Ashbelites, ăsh-bêl-ites, the descendants of Ashbel.
 Num. 26. 38. [1. 6].
Ashchenaz, ăsh-ĉê'-năz, same as ASHKENAZ. 1 Chr.
Ashdod, ăsh'-dôd, 'a strong place' (?). Jos. 15. 46.
 city of Philistines; the ark carried there; men of,
 smitten. 1 Sam. 5.
 reduced by Uzziah. 2 Chr. 26. 6.
 predictions concerning. Jer. 25. 20; Am. 1. 8; Zep.
 2. 4; Zec. 9. 6.
Ashdodites, ăsh'-dô-dites, the inhabitants of Ashdod.
 Neh. 4. 7.
Ashdodoth-pisgah, ăsh'-dôth-pîs'-găh, 'slopes,' or,
 'springs' of Pisgah. Jos. 12. 3. [13. 3].
Ashdodites, ăsh'-dô-thites, same as ASHDODITES. Jos.
Asher, ăsh'-êr, 'fortunate,' 'happy.' (1) son of Jacob.
 Gen. 30. 13.
 his descendants. Num. 1. 40; 26. 44; 1 Chr. 7. 30;
 their inheritance. Jos. 19. 24; Jud. 5. 17. See
 Ezek. 48. 34; Rev. 7. 6.
 Anna, prophetess, descended from. Lu. 2. 36.
 (2) a town. Jos. 17. 7.
Asherah, ăsh-êr-ăh, a sacred tree, pole, or pillar, con-
 nected with the worship of Ashteroth, Baal and other
 deities, probably representing the tree of life. Ren-
 dered *grove* in the A. V. Deu. 16. 21; Jud. 6. 26;
 2 Kn. 17. 10. [1. 32].
Asherites, ăsh-êr-ites, descendants of Asher. Jud.
Ashes. Gen. 18. 27, which am but dust and a.
 Job 2. 8, and he sat down among the a.
 13. 12, remembrances are like unto a.
 30. 19, and become like dust and a.
 42. 6, and repent in dust and a.
 Ps. 102. 9, I have eaten a. like bread.
 Isa. 44. 20, he feedeth on a.
 Jon. 3. 6, king sat in a.
 Heb. 9. 13, if the a. of an heifer.
 See 2 Sam. 13. 19; Esth. 4. 1; Isa. 58. 5; Mat. 11. 21.
Ashima, ăsh'-ă-mă. 2 Kn. 17. 30.
Ashkelon, ăsh'-kêl-on (Ashkelon). Jud. 1. 18; 14. 19; 1
 Sam. 6. 17; 2 Sam. 1. 20.
 prophecies concerning. Jer. 25. 20; 47. 5; Am. 1. 8;
 Zep. 2. 4; Zec. 9. 5.
Ashkenaz, ăsh-kê'-năz. Gen. 10. 3.
Ashnah, ăsh'-nêh, 'strong' (?). Jos. 15. 33.
Ashpenaz, ăsh'-pê-năz. Dan. 1. 3.
Ashriel, ăsh'-rî-êl, same as ASERIEL. 1 Chr. 7. 14.
Ashteroth, ăsh'-tê-rôth. (1) plural of Ashtoreth, were
 figures of the Babylonian goddess Ishtar, the Astarte
 or Aphrodite of the Greeks. Jos. 9. 10.
 idolatrous worship of, by Israel, Jud. 2. 13; 1 Sam. 12.
 10. by Solomon. 1 Kn. 11. 5, 33.
 (2) capital of Og. Deu. 1. 4; Jos. 9. 10.

Ashterathite, ásh-tê'-râ-thîte, a native of Ashtaroth. 1 Chr. 11. 44.

Ashteroth Karnaim, ásh-tê'-rôth kâr-nâ'-ym, 'Ashtaroth of the two horns.' Gen. 14. 5.

Ashtoreth, ásh-tê'-rêth. 1 Kn. 11. 5.

Ashur, ásh-'ûr. 1 Chr. 2. 24.

Ashurites, ásh-'û-rites. 2 Sam. 2. 9.

Ashvath, ásh-'vâth. 1 Chr. 7. 33.

Asia, â'-sîâ, in the N. T. not the continent, but a Roman province in the western part of Asia Minor, including Ephesus, Smyrna, Pergamos, Thyatira, Sardis, Philadelphia, and Laodicea. (Rev. 2; 3.) Acts 2. 9.

Aside. 2 Kn. 4. 4; Mk. 7. 33; Heb. 12. 1.

Asiel, âs'-î-êl, 'created by God.' 1 Chr. 4. 35.

Ask. Ps. 2. 8; Isa. 45. 11, a. of me.

Isa. 65. 1, sought of them that a. not.

Mat. 7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, a. and it shall be given.

21. 22, whatsoever ye a.

Mk. 6. 22, a. what thou wilt.

John 14. 13; 15. 16, a. in my name.

Jas. 1. 5, let him a. of God.

1 Pet. 3. 15, a. reason of hope.

1 John 3. 22; 5. 14, whatsoever we a.

See Deu. 32. 7; John 4. 9, 10; 1 Cor. 14. 35.

Ask at = ask of. Dan. 2. 10.

Askelon, âs'-kê-lon. See ASHKELON. Jud. 1. 18.

Asleep. S. of S. 7. 9, those that are a.

Mat. 8. 24; Mk. 4. 38, but he was a.

26. 40; Mk. 14. 40, disciples a.

1 Cor. 15. 6, some are fallen a.

1 Thes. 4. 13, 15, them that are a.

2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers fell a.

Asnah, âs'-nâh, 'bramble.' Ez. 2. 50.

Assnapper, âs-nâp'-pêr, same as ASSUR-BANI-PAL, 'Assur has formed a son.' Ez. 4. 10. R. V. Osnapper.

Asp. Heb. *Péthen*: Gk. *âsnîs*: Zool. S. *Egyptian cobra* (*Naja haje*). Rare in Palestine.

Deu. 32. 33, the cruel venom of a.

Job 20. 14, 16, it is the gall of a.

Isa. 11. 8, play on the hole of the a.

Rom. 3. 13, the poison of a.

Aspatha, âs-pâ'-thâ. Eth. 9. 7.

Asriel, âs'-rî-êl, 'the bound of God.' Num. 26. 31.

Asrielites, âs-rî-ê'-lîtes, 'the family of Asriel.' Num. 26. 31.

Ass. (1) (*domestic*) (Jud. 5. 10). (*Equus asinus*) Heb. *Hâmôr*: Gk. *ôvos*.

(2) (*wild*). Heb. (a) (*Arôd*, only in Job 39. 5-8). (b) *Pêrê*. Gk. *ôvaypos*. *Equus hemionus*, Jer. 2. 24; 14. 6.

Gen. 49. 14, Issachar is a strong a. couching.

Num. 22. 30, am not I thine a.

Prov. 26. 3, bridle for a.

Isa. 1. 3, a. his master's crib.

Jer. 22. 19, burial of an a.

Zec. 9. 9; Mat. 21. 5, riding on a.

Lu. 14. 5, a. fallen into pit.

2 Pet. 2. 16, dumb a. speaking.

Ass, Balsam rebuked by. Num. 22. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 16.

laws concerning. Ex. 13. 13; 23. 4; Deu. 22. 10.

Christ rides on one (Zec. 9. 9). Mat. 21; John 12. 14, &c. (wild) described. Job 39. 5; Hos. 8. 9.

Assarion, a bronze coin (A. V. *farthing*, Mat. 10. 29) = the Roman As or $\frac{1}{16}$ of the denarius (originally $\frac{1}{2}$), about a half-penny = 1 cent. See MONEY.

Assassins (Acts 21. 38, R. V.) This is a better rendering of the word *συκαριοί* — the Greek form of the Latin word *sicarii*, from *sica*, 'a short sword or dagger' — than the 'murderers' of the A. V. A secret society of political assassins.

Assault. Eth. 8. 11; Acts 14. 5; 17. 5.

Assay (attempt). Acts 9. 26, Saul a. to join disciples.

Acts 16. 7, they a. to go to Bithynia.

Heb. 11. 29, Egyptians a. to do.

See Deu. 4. 34; 1 Sam. 17. 39; Job 4. 2.

Assembling for worship. Lev. 23; Deu. 16. 8; Heb. 10. 25. David's love for, Ps. 27. 4; 42. 43; 65. 84; 87. 118. 26; 122. 134; 135. See Isa. 4. 5; Mal. 3. 16; Mat. 18. 20.

instances of. 1 Kn. 8. 2; 2 Chr. 5. 29; 30. 3; Neh. 8. 1; Lu. 4. 16; John 20. 19; Acts 1. 13; 2. 1; 3. 1; 13. 2; 16. 13; 20. 7.

Assent. 2 Chr. 18. 12, with one a. R. V. mouth. Acts 24. 9, Jews also a. R. V. joined in the charge.

Asshur, ássh-'ur, 'the gracious One' (?). Gen. 10. 2.

Asshurim, ássh-û'-rim. Gen. 25. 3.

Assigned. Gen. 47. 22; Jos. 20. 8; 2 Sam. 11. 16.

Assir, âs'-sîr, 'captive.' Ex. 6. 24.

Assist. Rom. 16. 2.

Associate. Isa. 8. 9, a. yourselves. R. V. make [upros].

Assos, âs'-sôs, seaport of Mysia. Acts 20. 13.

Assur, âs'-sûr, same as ASSUR. Ez. 4. 2. R. V. Assur.

Assurance. Isa. 32. 17, effect of righteousness a. confidence.

Col. 2. 2, full a. of understanding.

1 Thes. 1. 5, gospel came in much a. R. V. (margin) fullness.

Heb. 6. 11; 10. 22, full a. R. V. fullness.

Assurance of faith and hope, Isa. 32. 17; Col. 2. 2.

1 Thes. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 1. 12; Heb. 6. 11; 10. 22, confirmed by love, 1 John 3. 14, 19; 4. 18.

Assure, to convince, persuade. 2 Tim. 3. 14; 1 John 3. 19.

Assuage, assuage, subside. Gen. 8. 1; Job 16. 5.

Assyria, âs-sýr'-î-âs, was the name given to that part of Mesopotamia which lies to the north of Babylon, named from ASSHUR. See under BABYLONIA. Gen. 2. 14.

Israel carried captive to. 2 Kn. 15. 29; 17. army of, miraculously destroyed. 2 Kn. 19. 35; Isa. 37. 36.

prophecies concerning. Isa. 8. 10; 5. 14; 24. 30; 31. 8; Mic. 5. 6; Zep. 2. 13.

its glory. Ezek. 31. 3.

Assyrians, âs-sýr'-î-âns, pure Semites; i. e., descendants of Shem; inhabitants of Assyria. Gen. 10. 22; Isa. 10. 5.

Astaroth, âs-tâ'-rôth, same as ASHTAROTH. Deu. 1. 4.

Astonied, old form of 'astoniased.' Ez. 9. 3; Job 17. Dan. 3. 24; 4. 19.

Astonished. Mat. 7. 28; 22. 33; Mk. 1. 22; 6. 2; Lu. 4. 32, a. at his doctrine.

2. 47, a. at his understanding. R. V. amazed.

5. 9, a. at draught of fishes. R. V. amazed.

24. 22, women made us a. R. V. amazed.

Acts 9. 6, Saul trembling and a. R. V. amazed.

12. 16, saw Peter, they were a. R. V. amazed.

13. 12, deputy believed, being a.

See Job 26. 11; Jer. 2. 12.

Astonishment. 2 Chr. 29. 8; Jer. 25. 9, a. and his mind. Ps. 60. 3, made us drink wine of a. R. V. staggering.

Jer. 8. 21, a. hath taken hold.

See Deu. 28. 28, 37; Ezek. 5. 15.

Astrologers. Isa. 47. 13, let now the a.

Dan. 2. 2; 4. 7; 5. 7, the a. R. V. enchanters.

Asupplim, â-sûp'-pîm, 'stores.' 1 Chr. 26. 15. R. the storehouse.

Asynoricus, â-sýn'-crî-tîs, 'incomparable,' a disciple. Rom. 16. 14.

Atad, â'-tâd, 'buckthorn.' Gen. 50. 10.

Atarah, ât'-â-râh, 'a crown.' 1 Chr. 2. 26.

Ataroth, ât'-â-rôth, 'crowns.' Num. 32. 3.

Ataroth-adar, **Ataroth-addar**, ât'-â-rôth-âdâr, ât'-â-rôth-âdâr, name of a place. Jos. 16. 5; 18. 13.

Ater, â'-têr, 'binder' (?). Ez. 2. 16.

Athach, â'-thâch. 1 Sam. 30. 30.

Athaliah, â-thâ'-lîh. Neh. 11. 4.

Athaliah, âth-â-lî'-âh, 'whom Jehovah has afflicted daughter of Ahab, mother of Ahaziah. 2 Kn. 8. 26.

slays the seed royal, Joash only saved. 2 Kn. 11. 2 Chr. 22. 10.

slain by order of Jehoiada. 2 Kn. 11. 16; 2 Chr. 23. 15.

Athenians, â-thê'-nî-âns, people of Athens. Acts 17. 14.

Athens, âth'-êns, 'under the protection of Athene capital of Greece, the most famous literary centre the world. Paul argues with philosophers in the market-place, and defends himself before the Court of Areopagus. Acts 17. 16-31; 1 Thes. 3. 1.

Thirst. Mat. 25. 44; Rev. 21. 6; 22. 17.

Athial, âth-lâ'-î, shortened form of Athaliah. Ez. 10. 1.

At one, set, (would have) reconciled (them). Acts 26. Hence the verb 'atone' = at-one (to reconcile) and 'atonement' = at-one-ment.

Atonement. Lev. 23. 28; 25. 9, a day of a.
 2 Sam. 21. 3, wherewith shall I make a. [tion.
 Rom. 5. 11, by whom we received a. R. V. reconcilia-
ation under the law. Ex. 29. 36; 30; Lev. 1. 4; 20, &c. Num. 8. 21.
 made by Aaron for the plague. Num. 16. 46.
 made by Christ. Rom. 3. 24; 5. 6; 2 Cor. 5. 18; Gal. 1. 4; 3. 13; Tit. 2. 14; Heb. 9. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 19; 2. 24; 3. 18; 1 John 2. 2; Rev. 1. 5; 13. 8, &c.
 prophecies concerning. Isa. 53.; Dan. 9. 24; Zec. 13. 1, 7; John 11. 50.
 commemorated in the Lord's supper, Mat. 26. 26; 1 Cor. 11. 23.
Atonement, Day of. This fast was observed on the 10th of the month Tisri (October) as the great day of national humiliation, and expiation of the sins both of the priests and the people. The ritual is prescribed in Lev. 16; 23. 26-32; Num. 29. 7-11. This is the 'fast' of Acts 27. 9, after which navigation was dangerous.
Atroth, āt-rōth, same as ATAROTH. Num. 32. 35.
Attal, āt-tā-i, 'opportune.' 1 Chr. 2. 35.
Attain. Ps. 139. 6, I cannot a. to it.
 2 Sam. 23. 19; 1 Chr. 11. 25, he a. not to first three.
 Rom. 9. 30, Gentiles a. to righteousness.
 Phil. 3. 11, 16, that I might a.
 See Gen. 47. 9; Prov. 1. 6; Ezek. 46. 7; 1 Tim. 4. 6.
Attalia, āt-tā-lī-ā, so called from Attalus, the royal founder of the city, seaport on the coast of Pamphylia. Acts 14. 25.
Attend. Ps. 17. 1; Gl. 1.; 142. 6, a. to my cry.
 Prov. 4. 20, my son a. to my words.
 See Ps. 55. 2; 86. 6.
Attendance. (1) Heb. 7. 13. (2) attention. 1 Tim. 4. 13. R. V. heed.
Attent, attentive. 2 Chr. 6. 40; 7. 15. [48.
Attentive. Neh. 1. 6; Job 37. 2; Ps. 130. 2; Lu. 19.
Attire. Lev. 16. 4; Jer. 2. 32; Ezek. 23. 15.
Audience, a hearing, not a company of hearers. 1 Chr. 28. 8, in a. of our God.
 Lu. 7. 1; 20. 45, in a. of people.
 Acts 13. 16, ye that fear God give a.
 See Ex. 24. 7; Acts 15. 12.
Augment. Num. 32. 14.
Augustus, āu-gūs-tūs, 'venerable.' Lu. 2. 1.
Austers. Lu. 19. 21.
Author. 1 Cor. 14. 33; Heb. 5. 9; 12. 2.
Authority. Mat. 7. 29; Mk. 1. 22, as one having a.
 8. 9; Lu. 7. 8, I am a man under a.
 21. 23; by what a.
 Lu. 4. 36; 9. 1, power and a. over devils.
 19. 17, have a. over ten cities.
 John 5. 27, a. to execute judgment.
 1 Cor. 15. 24, put down all a.
 1 Tim. 2. 2, kings and all in a.
 2. 12, suffer not a woman to usurp a. R. V. have dominion.
 Tit. 2. 15, rebuke with all a.
 1 Pet. 3. 22, angels and a. subject.
 See Prov. 29. 2; 2 Cor. 10. 8; Rev. 13. 2.
Av, ā'-vā. 2 Kn. 17. 24.
Availeth. Esth. 5. 13; Gal. 5. 6; Jas. 5. 16.
Avon, ā'-vōn, 'idolatry.' Ezek. 30. 17.
Vengeance. Deu. 32. 43, he will a. blood.
 Jos. 10. 13, ann stayed till people a.
 1 Sam. 24. 12, the Lord judge and a.
 2 Sam. 22. 48; Ps. 18. 47, it is God that a. me. R. V. executeth vengeance for.
 Esth. 8. 13, Jews a. themselves.
 Isa. 1. 24, I will a. me of mine enemies.
 Lu. 18. 3, a. me of my adversary.
 See Gen. 4. 24; Lev. 19. 18; Jer. 5. 9; 9. 9.
Avenger. 'Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed,' was, and still is, the universal law of the Semitic race, and its execution primarily devolved (with other duties, Lev. 25) upon the nearest kinsman of the deceased, but extended also to the whole tribe. The Hebrew code restricted this law by providing 'Cities of Refuge,' to which the manslayer might flee in case of 'manslaughter.' (Num. 35. 10-15.) See REFUGES, CITIES OF.
 Ps. 8. 2; 44. 16, enemy and a.

1 Thes. 4. 6, the Lord is the a.
 See Deu. 19. 6; Jos. 20. 5.
Averse. Mic. 2. 8.
Avim, ā'-vīm, 'ruins' (?) in the Philistine country. Deu. 2. 23; Jos. 13. 3. R. V. Avvim.
Avims, Avites, ā'-vims, ā'-vites. Deu. 2. 23; Jos. 13. 3.
Avith, ā'-vith. Gen. 36. 35.
Avoid. (1) Prov. 4. 15, a. it, pass not by it.
 1 Tim. 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, a. babblings.
 (2) to retire, escape, withdraw. 1 Sam. 18. 11.
 See Rom. 16. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 20.
Avouched, avowed, declared (to be). Deu. 26. 17, 18.
Awake. Ps. 17. 15, when I a., with thy likeness.
 73. 20, as a dream when one a.
 Prov. 23. 35, a. I will seek it again.
 Isa. 51. 9, a., a., put on strength.
 Joel 1. 5, a. ye drunkards.
 Zec. 13. 7, a. O sword.
 Lu. 9. 32, when a. they saw his glory.
 Rom. 13. 11, high time to a.
 1 Cor. 15. 34, a. to righteousness.
 Eph. 5. 14, a. thou that sleepest.
 See Jer. 51. 57; John 11. 11.
Aware. 8. of 8. 6. 12; Jer. 50. 24; Lu. 11. 44.
Away with, 'put up with,' endure, tolerate. Isa. 1. 13.
Awe. Ps. 4. 4; 33. 8; 119. 161.
Awl. Ex. 21. 6; Deu. 15. 17.
Aze. Ps. 74. 5, famous as he had lifted up a.
 Isa. 10. 15, shall the a. boast.
 Mat. 3. 10; Lu. 3. 9, the a. is laid to root.
 See 1 Sam. 13. 20; 1 Kn. 6. 7; 2 Kn. 6. 5.
Azal, ā'-zāl. Zec. 14. 6. R. V. Azel.
Azaliah, āz-ā-lī-āh, 'Jehovah has reserved.' 2 Kn. 22. 3.
Azaniah, āz-ā-nī-āh, 'Jehovah hath heard.' Neh. 10. 9.
Azarael, āz-ā-rā-ēl, 'God hath helped.' Neh. 12. 36.
Azareel, āz-ā-rēel, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 12. 6.
Azariah, āz-ā-rī-āh, 'Jehovah hath helped.' (1) 2 Chr. 22. 6.
 (2) (Uzziah) king of Judah, his good reign. 2 Kn. 14. 21; 2 Chr. 26.
 his wars. 2 Chr. 26.
 invades the priest's office. 2 Chr. 26. 16.
 struck with leprosy. 2 Kn. 15. 5; 2 Chr. 26. 20.
 (3) prophet, exhorts Aza. 2 Chr. 15.
Azaz, ā'-zāz, 'strong.' 1 Chr. 5. 8.
Azazel, āz-ā-zēl. Lev. 16. 8 (marg. & R. V.). A. V. scapegoat.
Azaziah, āz-ā-zī-āh, 'Jehovah hath strengthened.' 1 Chr. 15. 21.
Azbuk, āz-būk. Neh. 3. 16.
Azekah, āz-zē-kāh, 'dug over.' Jos. 10. 10.
Azel, ā'-zēl, 'noble' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 37.
Azem, ā'-zēm, 'strength,' 'bone.' Jos. 15. 29.
Azgad, āz-gād, 'Gad is strong.' Ez. 2. 12.
Aziel, āz-zī-ēl, 'God is my strength.' 1 Chr. 15. 20.
Aziza, āz-zī-zā, 'strong.' Ez. 10. 27.
Azmaveth, āz-mā-vēth, 'death is strong' (?). (1) 2 Sam. 23. 31. (2) Ez. 2. 24.
Azmon, āz-mōn. Num. 34. 4.
Aznoth-tabor, āz-nōth-tā'-bōr, 'ears (i. e., summits) of Tabor.' Jos. 19. 34.
Azor, ā'-zōr, 'helper.' Mat. 1. 13. [40.
Azotus, āz-ōtūs, the Greek form of ASHDOD. Acts 8.
Azriel, āz-rī-ēl, 'God is my help.' 1 Chr. 5. 24.
Azrikam, āz-rī-kām, 'my help has arisen.' 1 Chr. 3. 23.
Azubah, āz-zū-bāh, forsaken. (1) 1 Chr. 2. 18. (2) 1 Kn. 22. 12.
Azur, ā'-zūr, same as AZOR. Jer. 28. 1. [2. 23.
Azzah, āz-zāh, 'strong,' 'fortified,' same as GARA. Deu. 2. 23.
Azzan, āz-zān, 'strong.' Num. 34. 26.
Azzur, āz-zūr, same as AZOR. Neh. 10. 17.
Baal, bā'-āl, Heb. Bā'āl, plural Bā'-āl-īm, 'lord,' 'master,' 'possessor,' 'owner.' (1) The Baals were local deities of the Canaanites, worshipped chiefly at the high places and on house-tops. Jos. 13. 17; 1 Kn. 16. 31; 18. 18, 19, 20, 22.
 worshipped. Num. 22. 41; Jud. 2. 13; 8. 33; 1 Kn. 16. 32; 18. 26; 2 Kn. 17. 16; 19. 18; 21. 3; Jer. 2. 8; 7. 9; 12. 16; 19. 5; 23. 13; Hos. 2. 8; 13. 1, &c.
 his altars and priests destroyed by Gideon, Jud. 6. 25;

by Elijah, 1 Kn. 18. 40; by Jehu, 2 Kn. 10. 18; by Jehoiada, 2 Kn. 11. 18; by Josiah, 2 Kn. 23. 4; 2 Chr. 34. 4.

(2) a place. 1 Chr. 4. 33.

(3) a person. 1 Chr. 5. 5.

Baalah, bā'-ā-lāh, 'mistress.' Jos. 15. 10.

Baalath, bā'-ā-lāth, same as preceding. Jos. 19. 44.

Baalath-beer, bā'-ā-lāth-beér, 'mistress of a well.' Jos. 19. 8. [8. 33.]

Baal-berith, bā'-ā-l-bē'-rīth, 'lord of covenant.' Jud. [36. 38.]

Baale, bā'-ā-lē, plural of Baal. 2 Sam. 6. 2.

Baal-gad, bā'-ā-l-gād, 'lord of fortune.' Jos. 11. 17.

Baal-hamon, bā'-ā-l-hā'-mōn, 'lord of a multitude.' S. of S. 8. 11. [36. 38.]

Baal-hanan, bā'-ā-l-hā'-nān, 'Baal is gracious.' Gen. [36. 38.]

Baal-hazor, bā'-ā-l-hā'-zōr, 'lord of a village.' 2 Sam. 13. 23. [3. 3.]

Baal-hermon, bā'-ā-l-hēr'-mōn, 'lord of Hermon.' Jud. [36. 38.]

Baali, bā'-ā-lī, 'my lord.' Hos. 2. 16.

Baalim, bā'-ā-līm, 'lords.' Jud. 2. 11; 2 Chr. 28. 2.

Baalīs, bā'-ā-līs, 'son of delight' (?). Jer. 40. 14.

Baalism, the worship of Baal, everywhere present when Israel entered Canaan. [32. 38.]

Baal-meon, bā'-ā-l-mē'-ōn, 'lord of habitation.' Num. [32. 38.]

Baal-peor, bā'-ā-l-pē'-ōr, 'lord of Peor.' Num. 25. 3. the trespass of Israel concerning. Num. 25; Deu. 4. 3; Ps. 106. 28; Hos. 9. 10.

Baal-perazim, bā'-ā-l-pē'-rā'-zīm, 'lord of breaches.' David's victory over Philistines at. 2 Sam. 5. 20. R. V. (marg.) place of breaking faith. [2 Kn. 4. 42.]

Baal-shalisha, bā'-ā-l-shāl'-ī-shā, 'lord of Shalisha.'

Baal-tamar, bā'-ā-l-tā'-mār, 'possessor of palm trees.' Jud. 20. 33.

Baal-zebub, bā'-ā-l-zē'-būb, 'lord of flies;' false god of Ekron, Ahaziah rebuked for sending to inquire of. 2 Kn. 1. 2. [32. 38.]

Baal-zephon, bā'-ā-l-zē'-phōn, 'lord of Zephon.' Ex. 14. 2.

Baana, bā'-ā-nā, 'son of distress' (?). 1 Kn. 4. 12.

Baanah, bā'-ā-nāh, (same as BAANA); and Rechab, for murdering Ish-bosheth, slain by David. 2 Sam. 4. 2.

Baara, bā'-ā-rā, 'foolish.' 1 Chr. 8. 8.

Baaseiah, bā'-ā-se'-āh, 'work of Jehovah.' 1 Chr. 6. 40.

Baasha, bā'-āsh'-ā; king of Israel, destroys the house of Jeroboam. 1 Kn. 16. 16, 27.

Jehu's prophecy concerning him. 1 Kn. 16. 1.

Babbler. Eccl. 10. 11; Acts 17. 18.

Babbling. Prov. 23. 29; 1 Tim. 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16.

Babe. Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16, out of mouth of b.

17. 14, leave their substance to b.

Isa. 3. 4, b. shall rule over them.

Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21, revealed to b.

Rom. 2. 20, teacher of b.

1 Cor. 3. 1, b. in Christ.

1 Pet. 2. 2, newborn b.

See Ex. 2. 6; Lu. 2. 12, 16; Heb. 5. 13.

Babel, bā'-bēl, connected by a play on the word with a root meaning 'he confounded.' See Gen. 11. 9; compare under BABYLON.

Nimrod king of. Gen. 10. 10.

confusion of tongues at the building of. Gen. 14. 9.

Babylon, bāb'-y-lōn, Greek form of Bab-ilu, 'the gate of God.' (1) The metropolis of Chaldea, on the site of the tower of Babel. Gen. 10. 10; 2 Kn. 17. 30; 20. 12.

ambassadors from, to Hezekiah. 2 Kn. 20. 12; 2 Chr. 32. 31; Isa. 39.

Jewish captivity there. 2 Kn. 25; 2 Chr. 36; Jer. 39; 52.

return from. Ez. 1; Neh. 2.

greatness of. Dan. 4. 30.

taken by the Medes. Dan. 5. 30.

fall of. Isa. 13. 14; 21. 2; 47; 48; Jer. 25. 12; 50; 51.

church in. 1 Pet. 5. 13.

(2) the Great. Rev. 14. 8; 17; 18.

Babylonia and Assyria.

By *Babylonia* (the plain of Shinar, Gen. 10. 10) is meant the great alluvial district of the lower Euphrates and Tigris, which extends from about 30° to 33° N. lat. Owing probably to the great fertility of its soil, it was from prehistoric times a populous region, and it is now known to have been, with its great capital Babylon, the cradle of the civilization of western Asia. *Assyria* lies further to the north, to the east of the Tigris, from about 35°-37° N. lat., above the confluence of the Tigris and its tributary,

the river Zab. In Gen. 10. 8, it is said that Nimrod Babylonian built the Assyrian capital Nineveh; and modern researches do at least show that the civilization the northern was derived from that of the southern district. The language of both these regions was Semitic, i. e., the races inhabiting them belonged to the same nation of the human race as the Hebrews; but the monuments prove that Babylonia was at a remote period peopled by a non-Semitic race (the *Sumerian*), from which the cuneiform (wedge-shaped) writing of the early monuments was derived.

During the nineteenth century a world of new knowledge was opened up by the excavation of ancient sites in Assyria and Babylonia, and by the almost miraculous decipherment of the vast stores of cuneiform documents there discovered. One single site, that of Nippur, excavated by the expedition of the University of Pennsylvania, yielded over 20,000 inscriptions and some 25,000 clay tablets.

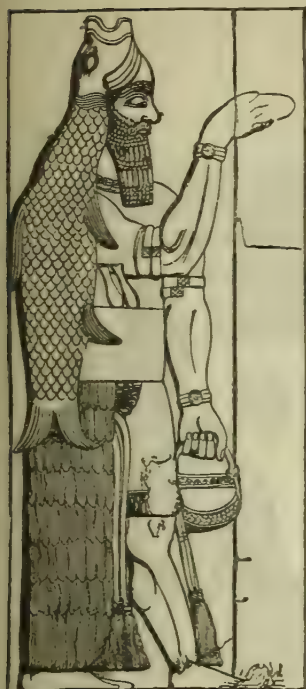
The cuneiform literature, notably the tablets found in the library of Assurbanipal at Nineveh, throws a remarkable light on the early chapters of Genesis. The Babylonian mythology, we learn, contained an account of creation which, like that of the Hebrews, was divided into seven stages; it contained also the story of a deluge in which one family was saved by an ark, which they did not leave until a dove, a swallow, and a raven had been sent out to see whether they could find dry land. The Babylonian legends contain many rude polytheistic elements, and their moral tone contrasts markedly with that of the narratives in Genesis; but there can be little doubt that in them we have the sources from which Hebrew cosmogony was derived. (For a detailed account see Sayce, *Fresh Light from the Ancient Monuments*, Ryle, *Early Narratives of Genesis*.)

The oldest historical record by which the cuneiform literature illustrates the Old Testament history is that relating to the Babylonian king Chammu-rabi (perhaps about 1900 B. C.), who consolidated North and South Babylonia into one kingdom, by overcoming Eri-aku of Larsa. Some scholars identify these rulers with Amraphel, Shinar, and Arioch of Ellasar (Gen. 14. 1-16), who with Chedorlaomer of Elam and Tidal of Gollim were overthrown by Abraham on their return from an expedition against the cities of the Dead Sea; but the identification is not undisputed.

Assyria and Israel. The rise of the Assyrian Empire belongs to the fifteenth and following centuries B. C. Before that time Babylonia had been of relatively great importance; but a remarkable series of tablets unearthed at Tell-el-Amarna in Egypt proves that by about 1430 B. C. Assyria had become so predominant that the Assyrian language and writing were used even in Egypt as the medium of diplomatic correspondence.

In the twelfth century the sway of the Assyrian Tiglath-pileser I. extended as far west as the Phœnician coast, and during the two following centuries internal weakness hindered the expansion of the Assyrian empire, and Rome was left for the growth of the Syrian kingdom and of that of Israel. But in the ninth century the Assyrians began to move southward: it is even possible that Omri, king of Israel, was made tributary to them. Certainly in 854 B. C. Shalmaneser II. overthrew a coalition in which Syria and Israel took a part, and in 842 the same king took tribute from Jehu. From this time onward the policy of Assyria was a continual menace to Israel and Judah, to whom an intermediate state of Syria proved an ineffectual bulwark. A revolt of Syria and Israel in 734 B. C. only led to the fall of Damascus, the deportation of the people of Gilead and Naphtali, and the subjection of Judah to Assyria. Israel now began to look toward Egypt for help, but vainly. Samaria, besieged in 725 by Shalmaneser IV., taken in 722 by Sargon, who also defeated an Egyptian army at Raphia in 720. The northern kingdom now disappeared from history, and the time of Judah was short. A revolt of the Babylonian Merodach-Baladan against Assyria (721-710) led Hezekiah to hope for deliverance from that quarter: the prophet Isaiah, however, succeeded in proving to the king the folly of attempting revolt, and of seeking help from Egypt. But in 702 B. C. Hezekiah, with other Palestinian kings, refused to pay tribute; and when Sennacherib came south for vengeance

GODS OF BABYLONIA AND ASSYRIA.



The Assyrian god **DAGON**.

(From a bas-relief on the walls of the palace of Assur-nasir-pal, king of Assyria, about B. C. 885-860, discovered at Calah (Nimrud), now in the British Museum.)



The goddess **ISHTAR** of **NINEVEH** standing on a gryphon.

(From an impression of a cylinder-seal in the British Museum, Babylonian Room, Case B.)



The Babylonian **MOON-GOD**.

(From an impression of a cylinder-seal in the British Museum, Babylonian Room, Case B.)



The Assyrian heroes, **GILGAMISH** and **EABANI**, wrestling with a lion and a bull.

(From an impression of a cylinder-seal in the British Museum, Babylonian Room, Case B.)



WORSHIP OF THE BABYLONIAN SUN-GOD.

Scene from a stone tablet recording the restoration of the Temple of the Sun-god at Sippara, near Babylon, by Nabupal-idinna, king of Babylonia. — About B. C. 900.

(British Museum, No. 12,137.)

only a sudden catastrophe averted from Jerusalem a room that seemed inevitable (701).

From this point the Assyrians begin to disappear from Biblical history. They conquered Egypt at the beginning of the seventh century, but soon lost it again: and at the end of that century the Medes and Babylonians overthrew their empire and destroyed Nineveh (607). The Syrian and Palestinian part of the Assyrian empire was not left to the Babylonians in undisputed possession. Pharaoh Necho of Egypt marched northward to claim it, but after having overcome the ineffectual resistance of Josiah at Megiddo was defeated at Carchemish by Nebuchadnezzar the Chaldean (605). Josiah's successor Jehoiahim wavered between the Chaldeans and the Egyptians: but in 597 Jerusalem was taken by Nebuchadnezzar: Jehoiahim's son and successor Jehoiachin was carried off to Babylon with nearly the whole population of the city.

The new Babylonian empire was of short duration. Nebuchadnezzar had time to make Babylon one of the world's wonders, but his successors achieved nothing: and in 538 Cyrus the Elamite, who had already overthrown the Medes and created an empire extending from the Caspian to the Persian Gulf, and from the Indus to the Mediterranean, entered Babylon as a conqueror, and the ancient Semitic empire gave place to that of Persia. **Babylonians**, *bāb-ŷ-lō-ni-āns*, people of Babylon. Ezek. 23. 15.

Babylonish, *bāb-ŷ-lō-ni-āsh*, of, or belonging to, Babylon. Jos. 7. 21.

Baca, *bā-ŷ-cā*, 'weeping,' or, 'balsam-tree;' valley of misery. Ps. 84. 6.

Bachrites, *bāch-rites*, the family of Becher. Num. 26. 35.

Back. Jos. 8. 26, drew not his hand *b*.

1 Sam. 10. 9, he turned his *b*.

Neh. 9. 26, cast law behind *b*.

Ps. 129. 3, plowers plow on my *b*.

Prov. 10. 13; 19. 29; 26. 3, rod for *b*.

Isa. 38. 17, cast sins behind *b*.

Ps. 6, gave *b*. to smiters.

See Num. 24. 11; 2 Sam. 19. 10; Job 26. 9.

Backbiting, slandering, forbidden. Ps. 15. 3; Prov. 25. 23; Rom. 1. 30; 2 Cor. 12. 20.

Backside, the back part, rear. Ex. 3. 1.

Backsliding. Prov. 14. 14, *b*. in heart filled with his own ways.

Jer. 3. 6, 8, 11, 12, *b*. Israel.

8. 5, perpetual *b*.

14. 7, our *b*. are many.

Hos. 4. 16, as a *b*. heifer. R. V. stubborn.

11. 7, bent to *b*. from me.

14. 4, will heal their *b*.

Backsliding (turning from God). 1 Kn. 11. 9; Mat. 18. 6; 2 Cor. 11. 3; Gal. 3. 1; 5. 4. Israel, Ex. 32; Isa. 1; Jer. 2. 19; 3. 6, 11; 12; 14; 22; Hos. 4. 16; 11. 7. Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 11. Solomon, 1 Kn. 11. 3, 4. Peter, Mat. 26. 70-74; Gal. 2. 14.

God's displeasure at. Ps. 78. 57, 58, 59.

punishment of. Prov. 14. 14; Jer. 2. 19; 5. 6.

pardon for, promised. 2 Chr. 7. 14; Jer. 3. 12; 31. 20; 36. 3, &c.; Hos. 14. 4.

restoration from. Ps. 80. 3; 85. 4; Lam. 5. 21.

healing of. Jer. 3. 22; Hos. 14. 4; 5. 15.

Backward. 2 Kn. 20. 10; Isa. 38. 8, let shadow return *b*.

Job 23. 8, *b*., but I cannot perceive.

Ps. 40. 14; 70. 2, driven *b*.

Isa. 59. 14, judgment is turned *b*.

Jer. 7. 24, they went *b*. and not forward.

See Gen. 9. 23; 49. 17; John 18. 6.

Bad. Gen. 24. 50; 31. 24, 29; Lev. 27. 12, 14, 33; Num. 13. 19; 24. 13; 2 Sam. 13. 22; 14. 17; 1 Kn. 3. 9; Mat. 22. 10; 2 Cor. 5. 10, good or *b*.

See Lev. 27. 10; Ez. 4. 12; Jer. 24. 2; Mat. 13. 48.

Badger (Ex. 26. 14; Ezek. 16. 10). Heb. (*Tahash*): Gk. *ταχυσ*. R. v. seal; marg. porpoise. *Tahash* seems a generic word for 'dolphins,' 'seals,' &c., and in Ezek. 16. 10 appears to mean sealskin.

Badgers' skins. Badger is used only of the skin from which the outer covering for the tabernacle, &c., was made. Ex. 25. 5. R. V. sealskins.

Badness. Gen. 41. 19.

Bag. Deu. 25. 18; Prov. 16. 11; Mic. 6. 11, *b*. of weights.

Job 14. 17, transgression sealed in *b*.

Isa. 46. 6, lavish gold out of *b*.

Hag. 1. 6, *b*. with holes.

Lu. 12. 33, *b*. that wax not old. R. V. purses.

John 12. 6; 13. 29, a thief, and had the *b*.

See 1 Sam. 17. 40; 2 Kn. 5. 23; Prov. 7. 20.

Baharumite, *bā-hā-rū-mite*, an inhabitant of Bahurim.

1 Chr. 11. 33.

Bahurim, *bā-hū-rīm*, ('village of) young men.' 2 Sam. 16. 5.

Bajith, *bā-ŷ-ith* (same as *BETH*), 'house.' Isa. 15. 2.

Bakbakkar, *bāk-bāk-kār*. 1 Chr. 9. 15.

Bakbuk, *bāk-būk*, 'a flask.' Ez. 2. 51.

Bakbukiah, *bāk-bū-ki-āh*, 'emptying (i. e., wasting) of Jehovah' (?). Neh. 11. 17.

Bake. Gen. 19. 3; Lev. 26. 26; 1 Sam. 28. 24; Isa. 44. 15, *b*. bread.

Ex. 12. 39; Lev. 24. 5, *b*. cakes.

See Gen. 40. 17; Ez. 16. 23; Lev. 2. 4; Num. 11. 8.

Baker. Gen. 40. 1; 41. 10; 1 Sam. 8. 13; Jer. 37. 21; Hos. 7. 4.

Balaam, *bā-lāam*; requested by Balak to curse Israel, is forbidden. Num. 22. 5, 13.

his anger. Num. 22. 27.

blessees Israel. Num. 23. 19; 24.

his prophecies. Num. 23. 9, 24; 24. 17.

his wicked counsel. Num. 31. 16; Deu. 23. 4. See

Jos. 24. 9; Jud. 11. 25; Mic. 6. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 15; Jude

11; Rev. 2. 14.

slain. Num. 31. 8; Jos. 13. 22.

Balac, *bā-lāc*, same as *BALAK*. Rev. 2. 14.

Baladan, *bāl-ā-dān*, 'He has given a son.' 2 Kn. 20. 12.

Balah, *bāl-āh*. Jer. 19. 3.

Balak, *bāl-āh*, 'devastator.' Num. 22. 2.

Balance. Lev. 19. 36; Prov. 16. 11; Ezek. 45. 10, just *b*.

Job 37. 16, the *b*. of clouds.

Ps. 62. 9, laid in *b*., lighter than vanity.

Prov. 11. 1; 20. 23; Hos. 12. 7; Am. 8. 5; Mic. 6. 11, false *b*.

Isa. 40. 12, 15, weighed hills in *b*.

46. 6, weigh silver in the *b*.

Rev. 6. 5, a pair of *b*.

See Job 6. 2; 31. 6; Jer. 32. 10.

Bald. 2 Kn. 2. 23, go up, thou *b*. head.

Jer. 48. 37; Ezek. 29. 18, every head *b*.

See Lev. 13. 40; Jer. 16. 6; Ezek. 27. 31.

Baldness. Isa. 3. 24, instead of well set hair *b*.

22. 12, call to weeping and *b*.

Mic. 1. 16, enlarge thy *b*. as eagle.

See Lev. 21. 5; Deu. 14. 1; Ezek. 7. 18; Am. 8. 10.

Bail. Isa. 22. 18.

Balm, or **Balsam**. Heb. *Tzōrā*; Gk. *ῥητίνα*; Bot. N.

Balsamodendron Gileadense. There is little doubt

that the balm of Scripture was the aromatic resin which

flows from the trunks of the species of *Balsamodendron*

which grow in southern Syria and north-east Africa.

Jer. 8. 22; 46. 11, *b*. in Gilead.

See Gen. 37. 25; 43. 11; Jer. 51. 8; Ezek. 27. 17.

Bamah, *bā-māh*, 'high place.' Ezek. 20. 29.

Bamoth, *bā-mōth*, 'high places.' Num. 21. 19.

Bamoth-baal, *bā-mōth-bā-āl*, 'h. p. of Baal.' Jos. 13. 17.

Band of soldiers. This was the Roman cohort, the tenth

part of a legion. It consisted nominally of six hundred

men under the command of six centuries.

Usually it numbered from 400 to 600. The Augustan

band, Acts 27. 1; the Italian band, Acts 10. 1 = a cohort

raised in Italy for service abroad.

Bands. Ps. 2. 3; 107. 14, break their *b*. asunder.

73. 4, there are no *b*. in their death.

Hos. 11. 4, drew them with *b*. of love.

Zec. 11. 7, two staves, Beauty and *B*.

Mat. 27. 27; Mk. 15. 16, gathered to him whole *b*.

See Job 38. 31; Eccl. 7. 26; Lu. 8. 29; Col. 2. 19.

Bani, *bā-ni*, 'built.' 2 Sam. 23. 36.

Banished. 2 Sam. 14. 13; Ez. 7. 26; Lam. 2. 14.

Bank. (1) Gen. 41. 17; Ezek. 47. 7, *b*. of the river.

(2) Lu. 19. 23, gapest not money into *b*.

(3) A mound, for besieging a city, 2 Sam. 20. 15. R. V.

mound.

Banner. Ps. 20. 5, in name of God set up *b*.

See Ps. 60. 4; 8. of S. 2. 4; 6. 4; Isa. 13. 2.

Banquet. (1) in the Hebrew, 'to drink,' 'banquet' formerly meaning only 'dessert.' Esth. 5. 4; 7. 1; 8. of S. 2. 4; Dan. 5; Am. 6. 7.
(2) Job 41. 6, make a *b.* of him. R. V. traffic.

Baptism. (Gk. *βάπτισμα*.) A sacrament or symbolic rite of universal obligation, instituted by our Lord as a means of admission into the Christian Church; practised by John the Baptist as a sign of repentance. Metaphorically (Mk. 10. 38; Lu. 12. 50) of an overwhelming by sorrow.
Mat. 20. 22; Mk. 10. 38; Lu. 12. 50, to be baptized with *b.*
21. 25; Mk. 11. 30; Lu. 7. 29; 20. 4; Acts 1. 22; 18. 25; 19. 3, *b.* of John.
Mk. 1. 4; Lu. 3. 3; Acts 13. 24; 19. 4, *b.* of repentance. Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, buried with him by *b.*
Eph. 4. 5, one Lord, one faith, one *b.*
Heb. 6. 2, doctrine of *b.*

Baptism of John. Mat. 3. 6; Mk. 1. 4; Lu. 3; John 1 19, 25, 28, 31; Acts 19. 4.
by disciples, not by Christ. John 4. 2.
form of. Mat. 28. 19.
Pharisees' answer concerning John's. Mat. 21. 25; Mk. 11. 31; Lu. 20. 4.
appointed by Christ. Mat. 28. 19; Mk. 16. 16; John 3. 22; 4. 1.
its signification. Acts 2. 38; 19. 4; 22. 16; Rom. 6. 3; 1 Cor. 10. 2; 12. 13; 15. 29; Gal. 3. 27; Col. 2. 12; Tit. 3. 5; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
instances of. Acts 8. 12, 38; 9. 18; 10. 48; 16. 15, 33; 1 Cor. 1. 16.
Crispus and Gaius baptized by Paul. 1 Cor. 1. 14.
one baptism. Eph. 4. 5.

Baptize. Mat. 3. 11; Mk. 1. 8, Lu. 3. 16, *b.* with Holy Ghost.
3. 14, I have need to be *b.*
3. 16, Jesus when *b.* went up.
Mk. 16. 16, he that believeth and is *b.*
Lu. 3. 7, multitude came to be *b.*
3. 12; 7. 29, publicans to be *b.*
3. 21, Jesus being *b.*, and praying.
7. 30, Pharisees and lawyers being not *b.*
John 1. 33, he that sent me to *b.*
3. 22, 23, tarried with them and *b.*
4. 1, 2, Jesus made and *b.* more.
Acts 2. 38, repent and be *b.*
2. 41, gladly received word were *b.*
8. 12, *b.* both men and women.
8. 16, *b.* in name of Jesus.
8. 36, what doth hinder to be *b.*
9. 18, Saul arose and was *b.*
10. 47, can any forbid *b.*
16. 15, 33, *b.* and household.
18. 8, many believed and were *b.*
22. 16, be *b.* and wash away thy sins.
Rom. 6. 3; Gal. 3. 27, were *b.* into Jesus.
1 Cor. 1. 13, were ye *b.* in name of Paul.
10. 2, were all *b.* in cloud.
12. 13, all *b.* into one body.
15. 29, *b.* for the dead.

Barabbas, *bār-āb'-bās*, son of Abba or father; a robber, released instead of Jesus. Mat. 27. 16; Mk. 15. 6, 7; Lu. 23. 18; John 18. 40.

Barachel, *bā-rā'-chēl*, 'God hath blessed.' Job 32. 6.

Barachias, *bār-ā'-chī'-ās*, 'Jehovah hath blessed.' Mat. 23. 35.

Barak, *bār-āk*, 'lightning,' delivers Israel from Sisera. Jud. 4. 5, 6; Heb. 11. 32.

Barbarians, foreigners, those not Greeks. Acts 28. 4; Rom. 1. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 11.

Barbarous, foreign. Acts 28. 2.

Barbed, furnished with projecting points. Job 41. 7.

Barber, Ezek. 5. 1.

Bare (*v.*). Ex. 19. 4; Deu. 1. 31; Isa. 53. 12; 63. 9; Mat. 8. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 24.

Bare (*ad.*). Isa. 52. 10; 1 Cor. 15. 37.

Barefoot. 2 Sam. 15. 30; Isa. 20. 2, 3.

Barhumite, *bār-hū'-mīte*, same as *BAHARUMITE*. 2 Sam. 23. 31.

Bariah, *bā-rī'-āh*, 'a fugitive.' 1 Chr. 3. 22.

Bar-jesus, *bār-jē'-sūs*, 'son of Jesus;' (Elymas) smitten with blindness by Paul. Acts 13. 6.

Bar-jona, *bār-jō'-nā*, 'son of Jona' (Simon). Mat. 16. 17.

Barked. Joel 1. 7.

Barkos, *bār'-kōs*. Ez. 2. 53.

Barley. Heb. *šērah*; Gk. *κριθαι*: Bot. *N. Hordea distichum*, and other varieties. The common food Palestine of men, horses, asses, and draught oxen.
Ex. 9. 31, *b.* was in the ear.
Deu. 8. 8, a land of wheat and *b.*
Ru. 1. 22, beginning of *b.* harvest.
John 6. 9, five *b.* loaves.
Rev. 6. 6, three measures of *b.*

Barn. The ancient granaries of Palestine were caves the limestone rock. Jud. 6. 11. Such subterranean caves may still be seen in use on the hill of Jazze. The barns which existed in Palestine in the time of our Saviour (Lu. 12. 18) were solid edifices.
Job 39. 12, gather thy seed into *b.* R. V. threshing floor.
Mat. 6. 26; Lu. 12. 24, nor gather into *b.*
13. 30, gather wheat into *b.*
Lu. 12. 18, pull down my *b.*
See 2 Kn. 6. 27; Joel 1. 17; Hag. 2. 19.

Barnabas, *bār-nā'-bās*, son of exhortation, or, consolation; Levite of Cyprus, sells his lands. Acts 4. 36.
preaches at Antioch. Acts 11. 22.
accompanies Paul. Acts 11. 30; 12. 25; 13. 14; 15. 1 Cor. 9. 6.
disagrees with Paul about John Mark. Acts 15. 36.
is misled at Antioch by Judaizing emissaries from Jerusalem. Gal. 2. 13.

Barrel. 1 Kn. 17. 12, 14; 18. 33.

Barren. 2 Kn. 2. 19, water naught and ground *b.*
Ps. 107. 34, fruitful land into *b.* R. V. salt desert.
Isa. 54. 1, sing, O *b.*, thou that didst not bear.
2 Pet. 1. 8, neither *b.* nor unfruitful. R. V. idle.
See Ez. 23. 26; Job 24. 21; Lu. 23. 29.

Barrenness of Sarah, Gen. 11. 30; 16. 1; 18. 1; Rebekah, 25. 21. Rachel, 29. 31; 30. 1. Manoa's wife, Jud. 13. Hannah, 1 Sam. 1. Shunammite 2 Kn. 4. 14. Elisabeth, Lu. 1. See Ps. 113. 9; 154. 1; Gal. 4. 27.

Bars. Job 17. 16, down to the *b.* of the pit.
Ezek. 38. 11, having neither *b.* nor gates.
See 1 Sam. 23. 7; Job 38. 10; Ps. 107. 16; Isa. 45. 2.

Barsabas, *bār-sā'-bās*, 'son of Seba.' (1) Acts 1. 23. (2) Acts 15. 22.

Bartholomew, *bār-thō'lō'-mēw*, 's. of Talmai;' t. apostle. Mat. 10. 3; Mk. 3. 18; Lu. 6. 14; Acts 1. 13.

Bartimeus, *bār-tī-mē'-ūs*, 's. of Timeus;' blind cured near Jericho. Mk. 10. 46.

Baruch, *bār'-ūch*, 'blessed;' receives Jeremiah's edence. Jer. 32. 12, 13; 36. [43]
discredited by Azariah, and carried into Egypt. Jer. 45.
God's message to. Jer. 45.

Barzillai, *bār-zīl'-ī*, 'man of iron;' loyalty to David 2 Sam. 17. 27.
David's recognition of. 2 Sam. 19. 31; 1 Kn. 2. 7.

Base (*a.*), lowly, humble. Job 30. 8, children of men. Mal. 2. 9, I have made you *b.*
1 Cor. 1. 28, *b.* things of the world.
2 Cor. 10. 1, in presence am *b.*
See 2 Sam. 6. 22; Isa. 3. 5; Ezek. 17. 14; Dan. 4. 1.

Base (*n.*). 1 Kn. 7. 27, etc. Ten *b.* of brass.

Basel sort, lower orders (without the idea of wickedness). Acts 17. 5.

Bashan, *bā'-shān*, soft rich soil. A broad fertile plain east of the Jordan; conquered. Num. 21. 33; Deu. 3. 1; Ps. 68. 15, 22; 135. 11; 136. 20.

Bashan-havoth-jair, *bā'-shān-hā'-vōth-jā'-īr*, 'Bashan of the villages of Jair.' Deu. 3. 14.

Bashemath, *bāsh'-ē-māth*, 'perfume' (?). Gen. 26. 34.

Basket. Baskets were of various kinds and sizes: The *Kōphos*, *Cophinus*, reticula, or hand-basket, usually carried on the arm (cf. Juvenal, Sat. iii. 1. 1) the basket used after the feeding of the five thousand (Mat. 14. 20; Mk. 6. 43; Lu. 9. 17; John 6. 13). A light open wicker basket, used for carrying to upon the head. This Pharaoh's chief baker carried (Gen. 40. 17). (3) A market-basket, such as that which the lad was hawking the barley loaves and fish (4) A larger kind (*συνίς*), or store-basket used at the feeding of the four thousand (Mat. 15. 37; Mk.

- B**. (5) A larger and stronger kind (*σαργάνη*), used for hoisting supplies up to the battlements of a besieged city. It was in one of these that Paul was lowered down from the walls of Damascus (2 Cor. 11. 33).
Deu. 28. 5, 17, blessed be thy *δ*.
Am. 8. 1, *δ*, of summer fruit.
Mat. 16. 9; **Mk.** 8. 19, how many *δ*.
See Ex. 29. 23; **Jud.** 6. 19; **Jer.** 24. 2.
Basmath, *bās'-māth*, same as **BASHEMATH**. 1 **Kn.** 4. 15.
Bason. **John** 13. 5, poureth water into a *δ*.
See Ex. 12. 22; 24. 6; 1 **Chr.** 28. 17; **Jer.** 52. 19.
Bastard. **Deu.** 23. 2, a *δ*. shall not enter.
Zec. 9. 6, *δ*. shall dwell in Ashdod.
Heb. 12. 8, *δ*. and not sons.
Bat (**Lev.** 11. 19; **Deu.** 14. 18; **Isa.** 2. 20). **Heb.** *Atal-lēph*: **Gk.** *νυκτερίς*. There are bats innumerable now in Palestine. Bats are included in the Bible among 'birds,' and also among 'creepers on all fours.'
Bath, the unit of Liquid Measures, as Ephah is of the Dry = Ephah = Greek Metretres = about 9 gallons (8 gal. 5.12 pts.) = the 'firkin' of **John** 2. 6. **See MEASURES**.
1 **Kn.** 7. 26, it contained two thousand *δ*.
2 **Chr.** 2. 10, twenty thousand *δ*. of wine.
Ez. 7. 22, an hundred *δ*. of wine.
Isa. 5. 10, shall yield one *δ*.
Bath. Among the Hebrews bathing was practised as a religious rite for the removal of ceremonial pollution (**Lev.** 15. 5, 16-28; 17. 16; **Num.** 19. 7; **Ru.** 3. 3; 2 **Sam.** 12. 20). The high priest bathed at his inauguration (**Lev.** 8. 6), and on the Day of Atonement (**Lev.** 16. 4, 24).
Bath-rabbim, *bāth-rāb'-bīm*, 'daughter of many.' **S.** of **S.** 7. 4.
Bath-sheba, *bāth'-shē-bā*, 'd. of the oath.' 2 **Sam.** 11. 3. wife of Uriah, taken by David. 2 **Sam.** 11.; 12. appeals to David for Solomon against Adonijah. 1 **Kn.** 1. 15.
intercedes with Solomon for Adonijah. 1 **Kn.** 2. 19.
Bath-shua, *bāth'-shū-ā*, 'daughter of plenty.' 1 **Chr.** 3. 5.
Battle. 1 **Sam.** 17. 20, host shouted for *δ*.
17. 47; 2 **Chr.** 20. 15, the *δ*. is the Lord's.
1 **Chr.** 5. 20, they cried to God in *δ*.
Ps. 18. 39, strength to *δ*.
55. 18, delivered my soul from *δ*.
Ecl. 9. 11, nor *δ*. to strong.
Jer. 50. 22, sound of *δ*. in land.
See Job 39. 25; 41. 8; **Ps.** 76. 3; 140. 7.
Battle, a body of troops. 1 **Chr.** 19. 9.
Battle, directions about. **Deu.** 20. 1.
exemptions from. **Deu.** 20. 5, 6, 7.
of great day of God. **Rev.** 16. 14.
Battlements. **Deu.** 22. 8, make a *δ*.
Jer. 5. 10, take away her *δ*. **R. V.** branches.
Battles of Israelites, &c. **Gen.** 14.; **Ex.** 17.; **Num.** 31.; **Jos.** 8.; 10.; **Jud.** 4.; 7.; 8.; 11.; 20.; 1 **Sam.** 4. 11.; 14.; 17.; 31.; 2 **Sam.** 2.; 10.; 18.; 21. 15; 1 **Kn.** 20.; 22.; 2 **Kn.** 3.; 1 **Chr.** 18.; 19.; 20.; 2 **Chr.** 13.; 14. 9.; 20.; 25.
Baval, *bā-vā'-i*. **Neh.** 3. 18.
Bay Tree (**Ps.** 37. 35). **Heb.** *Ezrah* native: **Gk.** *κέρπος* *ρεῖο* *Ἀβαύου*: **R. V.** 'green tree in its native soil;' not any particular tree.
Bazlith, *bāz'-lith*, 'a making naked' (?). **Neh.** 7. 54.
Bazluth, *bāz'-lōth*, same as **BAZLITH**. **Ez.** 2. 52.
Beddium (**Gen.** 2. 12). **Heb.** *Bēdōlah*: **Gk.** *ἀνθαξ*. Some suppose it to be the gum of a Balsamodendron (*see BALM*); others, a precious stone.
Beacon. **Isa.** 30. 17.
Beallah, *bē-ā-lī'-āh*, 'Jehovah is lord.' 1 **Chr.** 12. 5.
Bealoth, *bē-ā'-lōth*, plural of **BAALAH**. **Jos.** 15. 24.
Beam. (1) **Ps.** 104. 3, who layeth *δ*. in waters.
(2) a piece of wood, **Mat.** 7. 3; **Lu.** 6. 42.
See Jud. 16. 14; 2 **Kn.** 6. 2; **Hab.** 2. 11.
Bean (2 **Sam.** 17. 28; **Ezek.** 4. 9). **Heb.** *Pōt*: **Gk.** *κίανος*: **Bot. N.** *Vicia faba*.
Bear (*n.*). **Heb.** *Dōb*: **Gk.** *ἄρκτος*.
Isa. 11. 7, cow and *δ*. shall feed.
59. 11, roar like *δ*.
Hos. 13. 8, as a *δ*. bereaved.
Am. 5. 19, a *δ*. met him. [17. 12.
See 1 Sam. 17. 34; 2 **Sam.** 17. 8; 2 **Kn.** 2. 24; **Prov.**
- Bear** (*v.*). **Gen.** 4. 13, greater than I can *δ*.
13. 6; 36. 7, land not able to *δ*.
43. 9; 44. 32, let me *δ*. blame.
Ex. 20. 16; 1 **Kn.** 21. 10; **Lu.** 11. 48; **John** 1. 7; 5. 31;
8. 18; 15. 27; **Acts** 23. 11; **Rom.** 8. 16; 1 **John** 1. 2;
5. 8, *δ*. witness.
28. 12, Aaron *δ*. names before Lord.
Lev. 24. 15; **Ezek.** 23. 49; **Heb.** 9. 28, *δ*. sin.
Num. 11. 14; **Deu.** 1. 9, not able to *δ*. people.
Esth. 1. 22; **Jer.** 5. 31; **Dan.** 2. 39, *δ*. rule.
Ps. 91. 12; **Mat.** 4. 6; **Lu.** 4. 11, they shall *δ*. thee up.
Prov. 18. 14, wounded spirit who can *δ*.
Isa. 52. 11, clean that *δ*. vessels.
Jer. 31. 19, *δ*. reproach of youth.
Lam. 3. 27, good to *δ*. yoke in youth.
Mat. 3. 11, not worthy to *δ*.
27. 32; **Mk.** 15. 21; **Lu.** 23. 26, *δ*. cross.
John 16. 12, cannot *δ*. them now.
Rom. 13. 4, *δ*. not sword in vain.
15. 1, *δ*. infirmities of the weak.
1 **Cor.** 13. 7, charity *δ*. all things. **R. V.** (marg.) covereth.
15. 49, *δ*. image of the heavenly.
Gal. 6. 2, 5, *δ*. burdens.
6. 17, *δ*. in my body.
See Ex. 28. 38; **Deu.** 1. 31; **Prov.** 12. 24.
Beard. 2 **Sam.** 10. 5; 1 **Chr.** 19. 5, till *δ*. be grown.
Ps. 133. 2, even Aaron's *δ*.
Ezek. 5. 1, cause razor to pass on *δ*.
See Lev. 13. 29; 1 **Sam.** 21. 13; 2 **Sam.** 20. 9; **Jer.** 41. 5.
Beards, laws concerning. **Lev.** 19. 27; 21. 5.
Bearing. **Ps.** 126. 6, *δ*. precious seed.
John 19. 17, *δ*. cross.
Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1, conscience *δ*. witness.
2 **Cor.** 4. 10, *δ*. about in body dying of Jesus.
Heb. 13. 13, *δ*. his reproach.
See Gen. 1. 29; **Num.** 10. 17; **Mk.** 14. 13.
Beast. **Job** 12. 7, ask *δ*. they shall teach.
18. 3, counted as *δ*.
Ps. 49. 12, like *δ*. that perish.
73. 22, as *δ*. before thee.
Prov. 12. 10, regardeth life of *δ*.
Ecl. 3. 19, no pre-eminence above *δ*.
1 **Cor.** 15. 32, fought with *δ*.
Jas. 3. 7, every kind of *δ*. is tamed.
2 **Pet.** 2. 12, as natural brute *δ*.
Beasts, creation of, **Gen.** 1. 24.
power over, given to man, **Gen.** 1. 26, 28; **Ps.** 8. 7.
named by Adam, **Gen.** 2. 20.
saved from the flood, **Gen.** 7. 2.
ordinance concerning, **Ex.** 22. 19.
clean and unclean, **Lev.** 11; **Deu.** 14. 4; **Acts** 10. 12.
set apart for God, **Ex.** 13. 12; **Lev.** 27. 9.
subjects of God's care, **Ps.** 36. 6; 104. 10, 11; 147. 9.
Daniel's vision of, **Dan.** 7.
John's vision, **Rev.** 4. 7; 13. &c.
Beat. **Isa.** 2. 4; **Mic.** 4. 3, *δ*. swords.
Lu. 12. 47, *δ*. with many stripes.
1 **Cor.** 9. 26, as one that *δ*. the air.
See Prov. 23. 14; **Joel** 3. 10; **Mic.** 4. 13; **Mk.** 12. 5; 13. 9.
Beautiful. **Ps.** 48. 2, *δ*. for situation is Sion.
Ecl. 3. 11, every thing *δ*. in his time.
S. of **S.** 6. 4, thou art *δ*. O my love.
Isa. 4. 2, the branch of the Lord be *δ*.
52. 1, O Zion, put on thy *δ*. garments.
52. 7; **Rom.** 10. 15, how *δ*. are the feet.
64. 11, *δ*. house is burnt up.
Jer. 13. 20, where is thy *δ*. flock?
Mat. 23. 27, sepulchres which appear *δ*.
Beautiful gate of temple, **Acts** 3. 2, 10.
Beautiful women, instances: Rachel, **Gen.** 29. 17.
Abigail, 1 **Sam.** 25. 3. Bath-sheba, 2 **Sam.** 11. 3.
Esther, **Esth.** 2. 7.
Beauty. **Ez.** 7. 27, to *δ*. the Lord's house.
Ps. 27. 4; 90. 17; **Zec.** 9. 17, *δ*. of the Lord.
39. 11, *δ*. to consume away.
50. 2, perfection of *δ*.
Prov. 31. 30, *δ*. is vain.
Beauty, vanity of. **Ps.** 39. 11; **Prov.** 6. 25; 31. 30; **Isa.** 3. 24.
danger of. **Gen.** 12. 11; 26. 7; 34; 2 **Sam.** 11; 13, &c.
consumeth away. **Ps.** 39. 11; 49. 14.
Beauty and Bands. **Zec.** 11. 7, two staves, *δ*.

Beauty of holiness. 1 Chr. 16. 29; 2 Chr. 20. 21; Ps. 29. 2; 96. 9; 110. 3.

Behal, *bē-hā'-l*. Ez. 8. 11.

Because, in order that. Mat. 20. 31.

Becher, *bē'-chēr*, 'a young camel.' Gen. 46. 21.

Bechorath, *bē'-chō'-rāth*, 'firstborn.' 1 Sam. 9. 1.

Beckon. Lu. 1. 22; John 13. 24; Acts 12. 17; 21. 40.

Becometh. Ps. 93. 5, holiness *b.* thy house.

Rom. 16. 2; Eph. 5. 3, as *b.* saints.

Phil. 1. 27; 1 Tim. 2. 10; Tit. 2. 3, as *b.* gospel.

See Prov. 17. 7; Mat. 3. 15.

Bed. The word *bed*, wherever used in the Bible, must be understood to refer only to the mattress on which people slept. It resembled a very thick quilt. It was one of these little mattresses which our Lord bade the palsied man roll up and carry to his home. (Mat. 9. 6; Mk. 2. 9; John 5. 11.) Bedsteads are still generally unknown in the East.

Job 7. 13, when I say my *b.* shall comfort.

Ps. 33. 15, in slumberings upon *b.*

Ps. 63. 6, when I remember thee upon my *b.*

See 2 Kn. 4. 10; Isa. 28. 20; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 8. 16.

Bedad, *bē'-dād*. Gen. 36. 35.

Bedan, *bē'-dān*. 1 Sam. 12. 11.

Bedelah, *bē'-dēl'-āh*, 'servant of Jehovah' (?). Ez. 10. 35.

Bedstead. Deu. 3. 11, was a *b.* of iron.

See (Deu. 1. 44; Jud. 14. 8; 1 Sam. 14. 25; Ps. 118. 12; Isa. 7. 18). Heb. *Dēbōrah*: Gk. *μέλισσα*: Zool. 8. *Apis mellifica*, *Apis Ligustica*. Various species are numerous in Palestine.

Frequent reference is made in O. T. and N. T. to wild bees: their honey (Deu. 32. 13; Jud. 14. 8; 1 Sam. 14. 25; Ps. 81. 16, &c.; Mk. 1. 6), and their ferocity (Ps. 118. 12, and metaphorically, Isa. 7. 13).

Beelada, *bē'-lā'-ā-dā*, 'Baal has known.' 1 Chr. 14. 7.

Beelzebub, or, more correctly, *Beelzebub*. In the N. T. apparently a contemptuous designation of Satan. Mat. 10. 25. The R. V. in all passages keeps Beelzebub in the text with Beelzebub in margin.

prince of devils. Mat. 12. 24; Mk. 3. 22; Lu. 11. 15.

Christ's miracles ascribed to. Mat. 12. 24, &c.

Beer, *bēer*, 'a well.' Num. 21. 16.

Beera, *bēer'-ā*, same as *BEER*. 1 Chr. 7. 37.

Beerah, *bēer'-āh*, same as *BEER*. 1 Chr. 5. 6.

Beer-slim, *bēer'-ēl'im*, 'well of heroes.' Isa. 15. 8.

Beerī, *bēer'-ī*, 'my w.' Gen. 26. 34.

Beer-lahal-roi, *bēer-lā'-hāi-roi*, 'w. of the living One who seeth me.' Gen. 16. 14.

Beeroth, *bēer'-ōth*, 'wells.' Jos. 9. 17. [23. 37.]

Beerothite, *bēer'-ō-thite*, a person of Beeroth. 2 Sam.

Beer-sheba, *bēer'-shē'-bā*, 'well of the oath,' lay on the border of the Southern Desert, twenty-seven miles south-west of Hebron.

Abraham dwells at. Gen. 21. 31; 22. 19; 28. 10.

Hagar relieved at. Gen. 21. 14.

Jacob comforted at. Gen. 46. 1.

Elijah flees to. 1 Kn. 19. 3.

Beesh-terah, *bē'-ēsh'-tē-rāh*, 'house, or, temple of Ash-toreth' (?). Jos. 21. 27.

Beetle. (1) (Lev. 11. 21, 22) Heb. *Hargōl*: Gk. *δφιομάχη*: R. V. cricket; marg. a kind of locust or grasshopper. (2) (Hab. 2. 11) Heb. *Hāphās*: Gk. *κάνθαρος*. Bochart renders it 'scarabæus,' or sacred beetle of Egypt. Gesenius and others agree with the A. V., and translate it 'beam.' So R. V. More than 400 species of beetles have been found in Palestine.

Beeves, *plur.* of 'beef,' used of oxen. Lev. 22. 19, 21; Num. 31. 28, 38.

Befall. Gen. 42. 4; 44. 29, mischief befall him.

Gen. 49. 1; Deu. 31. 29; Dan. 10. 14, *b.* in last days.

Jud. 6. 13, why is all this *b.* us?

Ps. 91. 10, no evil *b.* thee.

Eccl. 3. 19, *b.* men, *b.* beasts, one thing *b.*

See Lev. 10. 19; Deu. 31. 17; Acts 20. 19.

Beg. Ps. 37. 25; 109. 10; Prov. 20. 4; Lu. 16. 3.

Beggar. 1 Sam. 2. 8; Lu. 16. 20, 22.

Beggarly, worthless. Gal. 4. 9.

Begin. Ezek. 9. 6, *b.* at my sanctuary.

1 Pet. 4. 17, judgment *b.* at house of Ged.

See 1 Sam. 3. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 1.

Beginning. Gen. 1. 1, in the *b.* God created heaven.

Job 8. 7, though thy *b.* was small.

Ps. 111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, *b.* of wisdom.

119. 160, word true from *b.*

Eccl. 7. 8, better end than *b.*

Mat. 19. 8, from *b.* not so.

Lu. 24. 47, *b.* at Jerusalem.

John 1. 1, in the *b.* was the Word.

2. 11, this *b.* of miracles.

Heb. 3. 14, hold *b.* of confidence.

Rev. 1. 8; 21. 6; 22. 13, I am the *b.*

See 1 Chr. 17. 9; Prov. 8. 22, 23; Col. 1. 18.

Begotten. Ps. 2. 7; Acts 13. 23; Heb. 1. 6; 5. 5, day have I *b.* thee.

1 Pet. 1. 3, *b.* to a lively hope.

See Job 38. 28; 1 Cor. 4. 15; Phil. 10.

Begulle. Gen. 29. 25; Jos. 9. 22, wherefore hast thou *b.* me.

2 Pet. 2. 14, *b.* unstable souls.

See Num. 25. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 3.

Begun. Gal. 3. 3, having *b.* in Spirit.

Phil. 1. 6, hath *b.* good work.

See Deu. 3. 24; 2 Cor. 8. 6; 1 Tim. 5. 11.

Behalf. Job 36. 2, speak on God's *b.*

Phil. 1. 29, in *b.* of Christ.

1 Pet. 4. 16, glorify God on this *b.* R. V. in this name.

See 2 Chr. 16. 9; 2 Cor. 1. 11; 5. 12.

Behave. 1 Sam. 18. 5, 14, 15, 30, David *b.* wisely.

1 Chr. 19. 13, *b.* ourselves valiantly.

Ps. 101. 2, I will *b.* wisely.

Isa. 3. 5, child shall *b.* proudly.

1 The. 2. 10, how unblameably we *b.*

1 Tim. 3. 2, bishop of good *b.*

See Ps. 131. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 5; Tit. 2. 3.

Behaded. Mat. 14. 10; Mk. 6. 16; Lu. 9. 9; Rev. 20.

Behemoth, *bē'-hē-mōth*, the hippopotamus. Job 40. 15.

Behind. Ex. 10. 26, not hoof be left *b.*

Phil. 3. 13, things which are *b.*

Col. 1. 24, fill up what is *b.*

See 1 Kn. 14. 9; Neh. 9. 26; 2 Cor. 11. 5.

Behold. Ps. 37. 37, *b.* the upright.

Mat. 18. 10, their angels always *b.*

John 17. 24, that they may *b.* glory.

2 Cor. 3. 18, *b.* as in a glass. R. V. reflecting.

See Num. 24. 17; Ps. 91. 8; 119. 37.

Behoved. Lu. 24. 46; Heb. 2. 17.

Bekah, *bē'-kāh*, $\frac{1}{2}$ shekel in weight = 112 gr. Ex. 38. 24.

See WEIGHTS.

Bel, *bēl*, another form of *BAAL*, an idol. Isa. 46. 1; Jer.

Bela, *bē'-lā*, 'destruction.' Gen. 14. 2. [50.]

Belah, *bē'-lāh*, same as *BELA*. Gen. 46. 21.

Belaites, *bē'-lā-ites*, descendants of *BELA*. Num. 26. 3.

Belial, *bē'-lī-āl*, 'worthless'; children of, wicked men

so called. Deu. 13. 13; Jud. 19. 22; 1 Sam. 10. 27.

Belief. 2 The. 2. 13.

Believe. Num. 14. 11, how long ere they *b.* me.

2 Chr. 20. 20, *b.* Lord, *b.* prophets.

Ps. 78. 22, they *b.* not in God.

Prov. 14. 15, simple *b.* every word.

Mat. 8. 13, as thou hast *b.* so be it.

9. 28, *b.* ye that I am able.

21. 25; Mk. 11. 31, why then did ye not *b.*

27. 42, come down and we will *b.*

Mk. 5. 36; Lu. 8. 50, only *b.*

9. 23, canst *b.* all things possible.

11. 24, *b.* that ye receive.

16. 13, neither *b.* they them.

Lu. 1. 1, things most surely *b.* R. V. which have been

fulfilled.

8. 13, which for a while *b.*

24. 25, slow of heart to *b.*

41. *b.* not for joy.

John 1. 7, all through him might *b.*

2. 22, they *b.* the scripture.

3. 12, *b.* heavenly things.

4. 14, how can ye *b.* which receive honour.

5. 47, how shall ye *b.* my words.

6. 36, seen me and *b.* not.

7. 5, neither did his brethren *b.*

7. 48, have any of the rulers *b.*?

10. 38, *b.* the works.

11. 15, to intent ye may *b.*

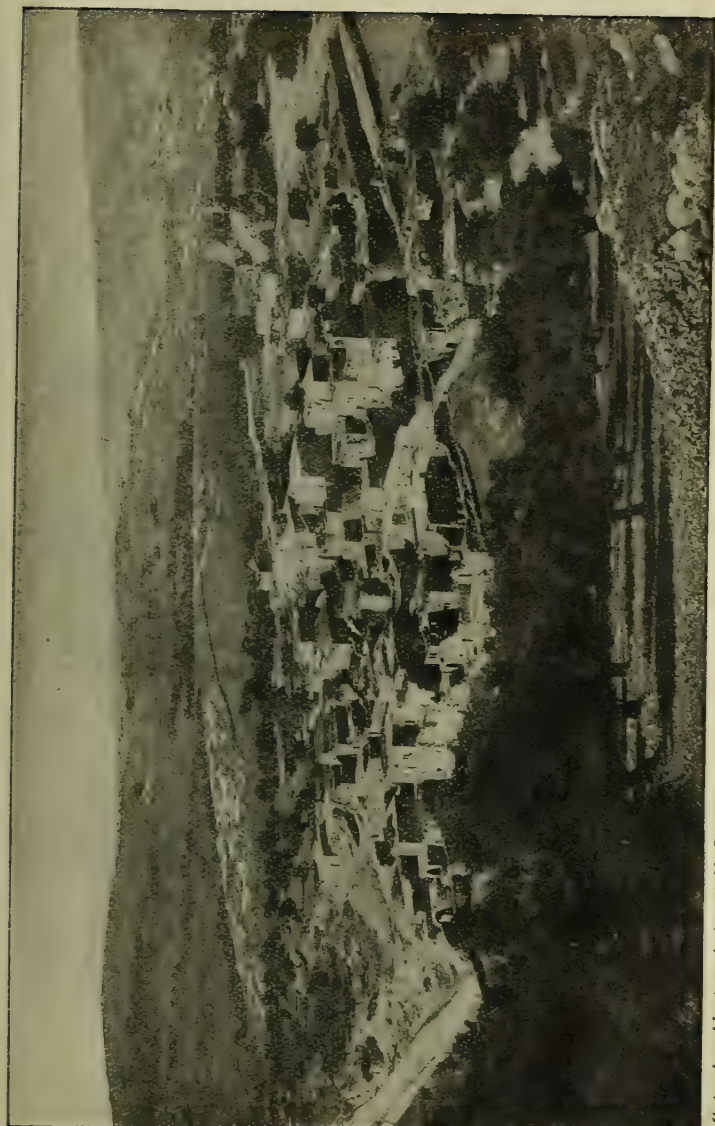
11. 26, never die, *b.* thou this?

11. 48, all men will *b.*

John 12, 36, *b.* in the light.
 17, 21, the world may *b.*
 20, 25, I will not *b.*
 29, have not seen yet have *b.*
 Acts 4, 32, multitude of them that *b.*
 13, 39, all that *b.* are justified.
 13, 48, ordained to eternal life *b.*
 16, 34, *b.* with all his house.
 Rom. 4, 11, father of all that *b.*
 4, 18, against hope *b.* in hope.
 9, 33, *b.* not ashamed.
 10, 14, how shall they *b.*
 1 Cor. 7, 12, wife that *b.* not.
 2 Cor. 4, 13, we *b.* and therefore speak.
 Gal. 3, 22, promise to them that *b.*
 2 Thes. 1, 10, admired in all that *b.*
 Heb. 10, 39, *b.* to saving of soul.
 11, 6, must *b.* that he is.
 Jas. 2, 19, devils *b.* and tremble.
 1 Pet. 2, 6, he that *b.* shall not be confounded.
 See Ex. 4, 5, 19; Isa. 43, 10; Mat. 21, 22; John
 8, 24; 10, 37; Acts 9, 26.
ells (Zec. 14, 20). Heb. *Mētzillōth*: Gk. *χαλῶς*: A. V.
 marg. brides. Probably metal cups suspended to
 brides either for ornament, or for tinkling purposes.
 upon the priest's ephod. Ex. 28, 33; 39, 25.
elly. Gen. 3, 14; Job 15, 2; Mat. 15, 17; Mk. 7, 19;
 John 7, 38; Rom. 16, 18; Phil. 3, 19; Tit. 1, 12.
elonedth. Deu. 32, 35; Ps. 94, 1; Heb. 10, 30.
eloved. Deu. 33, 12, *b.* dwell in safety.
 Ps. 127, 2, giveth his *b.* sleep.
 Dan. 9, 23; 10, 11, greatly *b.*
 Mat. 3, 17; 17, 5; Mk. 1, 11; 9, 7; Lu. 3, 22; 2 Pet. 1,
 17, *b.* son.
 Lu. 9, 35, my *b.* son. R. V. my chosen.
 Rom. 11, 28, *b.* for fathers' sakes.
 Eph. 1, 6, accepted in the *b.*
 Col. 4, 9; Philem. 16, *b.* brother.
 See Neh. 13, 26; S. of S. 2, 16; Rom. 16, 9.
elshazzar, *bēl-shāz'-zār*, is the Babylonian name *Bēl-
 shaz-usur*, and means 'Bel protect the king!' (Dan.
 5, 22; 7, 1.)
 his profane feast, warning, and death. Dan. 5.
elshazzar, *bēl-shāz'-zār*, 'preserve his life' (?).
 Daniel so named. Dan. 1, 7; 4, 8, &c.
elmoan. Job 42, 11; Jer. 15, 5; Nah. 3, 7.
en, *bēn*, 'son,' 1 Chr. 15, 18.
enaiab, *bēn-ai'-āh*, 'Jehovah has built.' 2 Sam. 8, 18.
 valiant acts of. 2 Sam. 23, 20; 1 Chr. 11, 22; 27, 5.
 proclaims Solomon king. 1 Kn. 1, 32.
 slays Adonijah, Jacob, and Shimei. 1 Kn. 2, 25-46.
en-anmil, *bēn-ān'-mī*, 'son of my people.' Gen. 19,
 38.
 end. Ps. 11, 2; Isa. 60, 14; Ezek. 17, 7.
eneath. Prov. 15, 24, depart from hell *b.*
 Isa. 14, 9, hell from *b.* is moved.
 John 8, 23, ye are from *b.*
 See Deu. 4, 39; Jer. 31, 37.
ene-berak, *bēn'-ē-bē'-rāk*, 'sons of Barak,' or 'of light-
 ning.' Jos. 19, 45.
enefactors. Lu. 22, 25.
enefit. Ps. 68, 19, loadeth us with *b.* R. V. beareth
 our burden.
 1 Tim. 6, 2, partakers of the *b.*
 See 2 Cor. 32, 25; Ps. 103, 2; 2 Cor. 1, 15; Philem. 14.
ene-jaakan, *bēn'-ē-jā'-ā-kān*, 'sons of Jaakan.' Num.
 33, 31.
enevolence. 1 Cor. 7, 3, wife due *b.* R. V. her due.
en-hadad, *bēn-hā'-dād*, 'son of Hadad.' Kings of Syria.
 (1) league with Asa against Baasha. 1 Kn. 15, 18.
 (2) wars with Ahab. 1 Kn. 20.
 baffled by Elisha. 2 Kn. 6, 8.
 besieges Samaria. 2 Kn. 6, 24; 7.
 slain by Hazael. 2 Kn. 8, 7.
 (3) son of Hazael, wars with Israel. 2 Kn. 13, 3, 25.
 See Jer. 49, 27; Am. 1, 4.
en-hall, *bēn'-hāl*, 'son of might.' 2 Chr. 17, 7.
en-hanan, *bēn-hā'-nān*, 's. of one who is gracious.'
 1 Chr. 4, 20.
eninu, *bēn'-nū*, 'our s.' Neh. 10, 13.
enjamin, *bēn'-jā-mīn*, 's. of the right hand,' i. e., for-
 tunate; (first named Ben-oni, 's. of my sorrow'),

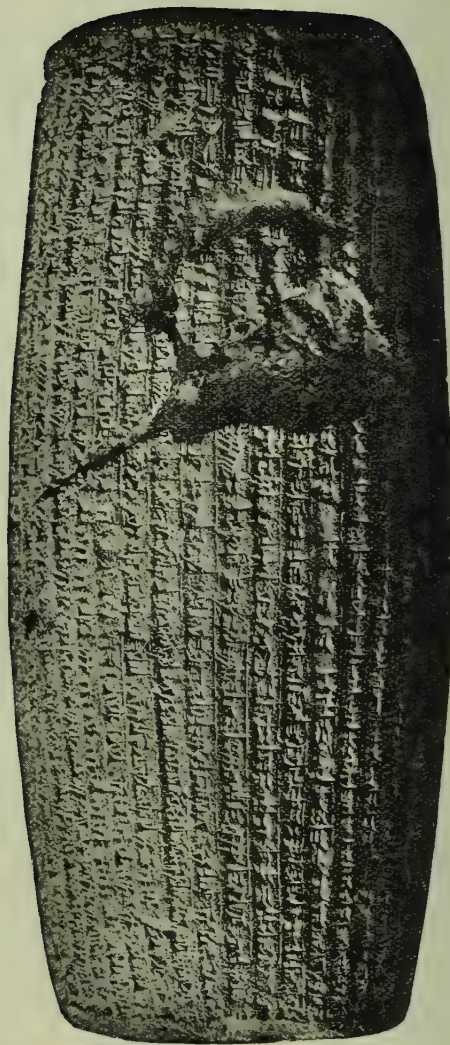
Patriarch, youngest son of Jacob, his birth at Beth-
 lehem. Gen. 35, 16, 18.
 goes into Egypt. Gen. 43, 15.
 Joseph's stratagem to detain. Gen. 44.
 Jacob's prophecy concerning. Gen. 49, 27.
 his descendants. Gen. 46, 21; 1 Chr. 7, 6.
 twice numbered. Num. 1, 36; 26, 38.
 blessed by Moses. Deu. 33, 12.
 their inheritance. Jos. 18, 11.
 their wickedness chastised. Jud. 20, 2; 21.
 the first king chosen from. 1 Sam. 9; 10.
 support the house of Saul. 2 Sam. 2, 9;
 afterwards adhere to that of David. 1 Kn. 12, 21;
 1 Chr. 11.
 the tribe of Paul. Phil. 3, 5. See Ps. 68, 27; Ezek.
 48, 32; Rev. 7, 8. [Jud. 20, 35.]
Benjamite, *bēn'-jā-mīte*, a man of the tribe of Benjamin.
Beno, *bēn'-nō*, 'his son.' 1 Chr. 24, 26.
Ben-oni, *bēn'-ō-ni*, 's. of my sorrow.' Gen. 35, 18.
Ben-zoheth, *bēn-zō'-hēth*, 's. of Zoheth.' 1 Chr. 4, 20.
Beon, *bē'-ōn*, contracted from BAAL-MEON. Num. 32, 3.
Beor, *bē'-ōr*, 'burning.' (1) Gen. 36, 32. (2) Num. 22, 5.
Bera, *bē'-rā*. Gen. 14, 2.
Berachah, *bē-rā'-chāh*, 'blessing.' (1) 1 Chr. 12, 3.
 (2) valley of, why so named. 2 Chr. 20, 26. [6, 39.]
Berachiah, *bē-rā'-chī'-āh*, 'Jehovah hath blessed.' 1 Chr.
Beraiah, *bē-rā'-āh*, 'Jehovah hath created.' 1 Chr.
 8, 21.
Berea, *bē-rē'-ā*. See BEREIA.
Bereava. Gen. 42, 36; 43, 14, *b.* of children.
 Eccl. 4, 8, *b.* my soul of good.
 Jer. 15, 7; 18, 21, I will *b.* them.
 See Ezek. 5, 17; 36, 12; Hos. 13, 8.
Berachiah, *bē-rē'-chī'-āh*, same as BERACHIAH. (1) 1 Chr.
 9, 16. (2) 2 Chr. 28, 12. (3) 1 Chr. 3, 20. (4) Zec. 1, 1.
Bered, *bē'-rēd*, 'hail.' Gen. 16, 14.
Beri, *bē'-rī*, 'my well.' 1 Chr. 7, 36.
Beriah, *bē-rī'-āh*. Gen. 46, 17. [44.]
Berlites, *bē-rī'-ites*, 'descendants of Beriah.' Num. 26.
Berites, *bē-rī'-ites*. 2 Sam. 20, 14.
Berith, *bē-rī'-th*, 'a covenant.' Jud. 9, 46.
Bernice, *bē-rī'-cē*, 'Victoria.' Acts 25, 13.
Berodach-baladan, *bē-rō'-dāch-bāl'-ā-dān*, 'Berodach
 (same as MERODACH) has given a son.' 2 Kn. 20, 12.
Berea, *bē-rē'-ā*, a city of Macedonia, 60 miles S. W. of
 Thessalonica. Paul preaches at. Acts 17, 10.
 Jews more noble than those of Thessalonica. Acts
 17, 11.
Berothan, *bē-rō'-thāh*, 'wells.' Ezek. 47, 16.
Berothal, *bē-rō'-thāl*, 'my wells.' 2 Sam. 8, 8. [11, 39.]
Berothite, *bē-rō'-thīte*, same as BEROTHITE. 1 Chr.
Beryl (Gen. 2, 12; Ex. 28, 20). Heb. *Shōham*: Gk.
βήρυλλος: A. V. and R. V. onyx; R. V. marg.
 beryl. By some *shōham* is thought to be the onyx;
 by others, the aquamarine, turquoise, or also amazon-
 stone (a kind of felspar). For the stone translated
 'beryl' in Exodus, see CHRYSOLITE.
Besal, *bē'-sāl*. Ez. 2, 49.
Beseech. Job 42, 4, hear, I *b.* thee.
 Mat. 8, 5; Lu. 7, 3, centurion *b.* him.
 Lu. 9, 38, I *b.* thee look on my son.
 2 Cor. 5, 20, as though God did *b.* you.
 Eph. 4, 1, *b.* you to walk.
 Philem. 9, for love's sake *b.* thee.
 See Ex. 33, 18; Jon. 1, 14; Rom. 12, 1.
Beset. Ps. 22, 12; 139, 5; Hos. 7, 2; Heb. 12, 1.
Beside. Mk. 3, 21; Acts 26, 24; 2 Cor. 5, 13.
Besiege. Deu. 28, 52; Eccl. 9, 14; Isa. 1, 8.
Besodeiah, *bē-sē-dē'-āh*, 'in the secret of Jehovah.'
 Neh. 3, 6.
Besom, a broom. Isa. 14, 23.
Besor, *bē'-sōr*, cool (?). 1 Sam. 30, 9.
Besought. Ex. 32, 11; Deu. 3, 23; 1 Kn. 13, 6; 2 Chr.
 33, 12; Jer. 26, 19, *b.* the Lord.
 Mat. 8, 31; Mk. 5, 10; Lu. 8, 31, devils *b.* him.
 34; Lu. 8, 37, *b.* him to depart.
 John 4, 40, *b.* that he would tarry.
 2 Cor. 12, 8, I *b.* the Lord thrice.
 See Gen. 42, 21; Esth. 8, 3.
Best. 1 Sam. 15, 9, 15, spared *b.* of sheep.
 Ps. 39, 5, at *b.* state vanity.
 Lu. 15, 22, *b.* robe.

- 1 Cor. 12. 31, *b.* gifts. R. V. greater.
See Gen. 43. 11; Deu. 23. 16; 2 Sam. 18. 4.
- Bestead**, beset (with difficulties). Isa. 8. 21.
- Bestir**. 2 Sam. 5. 24. [fruits.]
- Bestow**. (1) stow away. Lu. 12. 17, no room to *b.* my (2) give away. 1 Cor. 13. 3.
- 1 Cor. 15. 10, grace *b.* on me not in vain.
 Gal. 4. 11, lest I have *b.* labour in vain.
 1 John 3. 1, manner of love Father *b.*
- See* 1 Chr. 29. 25; Isa. 63. 7; John 4. 38.
- Betah**, *bē-tāh*, 'confidence.' 2 Sam. 8. 8.
- Beten**, *bē-tēn*, 'valley' (?). Jos. 19. 25.
- Bethabara**, *bēth-āb'-ā-rā*, 'house of passage;' place where John baptized. John 1. 28. R. V. Bethany.
- Beth-anath**, *bēth-ā-nāth*, 'temple of Anat.' Jos. 19. 38. [15. 69.]
- Beth-anoth**, *bēth-ā-nōth*, same as BETH-ANATH. Jos. 19. 38.
- Bethany**, *bēth-ā-n'y*, 'house of unripe dates' (?); lies on the eastern shoulder of the Mount of Olives, little more than a mile east of Jerusalem.
 visited by Christ. Mat. 21. 17; 26. 6; Mk. 11. 1; Lu. 19. 29; John 12. 1.
 raising of Lazarus at. John 11. 18.
 ascension of Christ at. Lu. 24. 50. [Jos. 15. 6.]
- Beth-arabah**, *bēth-ār'-ā-bāh*, 'A. of the desert' (?).
- Beth-aram**, *bēth-ār'-ām*. Jos. 13. 27.
- Beth-arbel**, *bēth-ār'-bēl*. Hos. 10. 14. [Jos. 7. 2.]
- Beth-aven**, *bēth-ā'-vēm*, 'A. of vanity' (i. e., of idols).
- Beth-azmaveth**, *bēth-āz-mā'-vēth*, 'A. of the strength of death.' Neh. 7. 28. [Jos. 13. 17.]
- Beth-baal-meon**, *bēth-bā'-āl-mē-on*, 'A. of Baal-meon.'
- Beth-barah**, *bēth-bār'-āh*, same as BETHABARA. Jud.
- Beth-birel**, *bēth-bīr'-ē-l*. 1 Chr. 4. 31. [7. 24.]
- Beth-car**, *bēth-cār*, 'A. of a lamb.' 1 Sam. 7. 11.
- Beth-dagon**, *bēth-dā'-gōn*, 'A. of Dagon.' Jos. 15. 41.
- Beth-diblathaim**, *bēth-dīb-lā-thā'-īm*, 'A. of the two cakes,' i. e., of figs. Jer. 48. 22.
- Beth-eden**, *bēth-ē'-dēm*, 'A. of Eden.' Am. 1. 5 (margin).
- Beth-el**, *bēth-ē-l*. Beitin, city of Palestine, formerly Luz, named Beth-el by Jacob. Gen. 28. 19; 31. 13; 42. 2. eight miles north of Jerusalem.
 altar built by Jacob at. Gen. 35. 1.
 occupied by the house of Joseph. Jud. 1. 22.
 sons of prophets resident there. 2 Kn. 2. 2, 3; 17. 28. the king's chapel. Am. 7. 13.
 idolatry of Jeroboam at. 1 Kn. 12. 28; 13. 1.
 reformation by Josiah at. 2 Kn. 23. 15.
- Beth-elite**, *bēth-ē-līte*, an inhabitant of Beth-el. 1 Kn. 16. 34. [19. 27.]
- Beth-emek**, *bēth-ē'-mēk*, 'house of the valley.' Jos.
- Bether**, *bē-thēr*, 'separation.' S. of S. 17. 2.
- Bethesda**, *bēth-ēs'-dā*, 'house of mercy;' pool of, at Jerusalem, almost certainly identified with a twin-pool discovered in 1888, about 160 yards north-west of St. Stephen's Gate.
 miracles wrought at. John 5. 2.
- Beth-ezel**, *bēth-ē'-zēl*. Mic. 1. 11.
- Beth-gader**, *bēth-gā'-dēr*, 'A. of the wall.' 1 Chr. 2. 51.
- Beth-gamul**, *bēth-gām'-ūl*, 'A. of the weaned,' or, 'recompense.' Jer. 48. 23. [Neh. 3. 14.]
- Beth-hacerem**, *bēth-hāc'-cē-rēm*, 'A. of the vineyard.'
- Beth-haran**, *bēth-hār'-ān*. Num. 32. 36.
- Beth-hogla**, *bēth-hōg'-lā*, the same as following. Jos. 15. 6.
- Beth-hoglah**, *bēth-hōg'-lāh*, 'A. of the partridge.' Jos. 13. 19. [Jos. 10. 10; 1 Sam. 13. 18.]
- Beth-horon**, *bēth-hōr'-ōn*, 'A. of the hollow or cave.'
- Bethink**. 1 Kn. 8. 47; 2 Chr. 6. 37.
- Beth-jeshimoth**, *bēth-jēsh'-ī-mōth*, the same as following. Jos. 12. 3.
- Beth-jesimoth**, *bēth-jēs'-ī-mōth*, 'A. of the deserts.' Num. 33. 49. [19. 6.]
- Beth-lebaath**, *bēth-lē-bā'-ōth*, 'A. of lionesses.' Jos.
- Bethlehem**, *bēth-lē-hēm*, 'house of bread,' is about five miles south of Jerusalem. Gen. 35. 19. It is also called Ephrath and Ephratah, *ēph'-rā-tāh* (Mic. 5. 2, *B.* the fruitful (?), to distinguish it from the northern city of the same name (Jos. 19. 15).
 (originally Ephratah). Naomi and Ruth return to. Ru. 1-4.
 David anointed at. 1 Sam. 16. 13; 20. 6.
 well of. 2 Sam. 23. 15; 1 Chr. 11. 17.
- Christ's birth at. Mat. 2. 1; Lu. 2. 4; John 7. 42 predicted. Mic. 5. 2 (Ps. 132. 5, 6).
 babes of, slain. Mat. 2. 16.
- Beth-lehemite**, *bēth-lē-hēm-īte*, a man of Bethlehem. 1 Sam. 16. 1. [dah.] Jud. 17.
- Beth-lehem-judah**, *bēth-lē-hēm-jū'-dāh*, '*B.* of Judah.'
- Beth-maachah**, *bēth-mā'-ā-chāh*, 'house of Maachah.' 2 Sam. 20. 14. [Jos. 19.]
- Beth-marcaboth**, *bēth-mār'-cā-bōth*, 'A. of chariot.'
- Beth-meon**, *bēth-mē'-ōn*, 'A. of habitation.' Jer. 48. 32.
- Beth-nimrah**, *bēth-nīm'-rāh*, 'A. of a leopard.' Num. 32. 36.
- Beth-palet**, *bēth-pā'-lēt*, 'A. of escape,' or 'of Peleth.' Jos. 15. 27.
- Beth-pazzez**, *bēth-pāz'-zēz*, 'A. of dispersion.' Jos.
- Beth-peor**, *bēth-pē'-ōr*, 'temple of Peor.' Deu. 3. 29.
- Bethphage**, *bēth-phā'-gē*, 'house of unripe figs.' Mk. 11. 1. [11.]
- Beth-phellet**, *bēth-phē'-lēt*, same as BETH-PALET. Num.
- Beth-rapha**, *bēth-rā'-phā*, 'house of Rapha.' 1 Chr. 4. 12. [Jud. 18.]
- Beth-rehob**, *bēth-rē'-hōb*, 'A. of Rehob' (i. e., the street).
- Bethsaida**, *bēth-sā'-ī-dā*, 'A. of fishing.' Two towns were probably so called, situated near the head of the Sea of Galilee, deriving their name from the great shoals of fish attracted thither by the hot springs. They were probably separated only by the river Jordan, native place of Philip, Peter, and Andrew. Mk. 6. 45; John 1. 44; 12. 21.
- blind man cured at. Mk. 8. 22.
- condemned for unbelief. Mat. 11. 21.
- Christ feeds the five thousand at. Lu. 9. 10-17.
- Beth-shan**, *bēth-shān*, 'house of rest.' 1 Sam. 31. 1.
- Beth-shean**, *bēth-shē'-ān*, same as BETH-SHAN. Jos. 17. 11.
- Beth-shemesh**, *bēth-shē'-mēsh*, 'temple of the sun.' (1) Jos. 15. 10. [6.]
 men of, punished for looking into the ark. 1 Sam. 6. 1.
 great battle at. 2 Kn. 14. 11.
 (2) Jos. 19. 38.
 (3) = On (Heliopolis, 'house of the sun'), Jer. 43. 17.
- Beth-shemite**, *bēth-shē'-mīte*, a native of Beth-shemesh. 1 Sam. 6. 14. [7.]
- Beth-shittah**, *bēth-shī'tāh*, 'house of acacias.' Jos.
- Beth-tappuah**, *bēth-tāp'-pū-āh*, 'A. of apples.' Jos. 15. 53.
- Bethuel**, *bēth-ū'-ēl*, 'man of God' (?). Gen. 22. 22.
- Bethul**, *bēth-ūl*, same as BETHUEL (?). Jos. 19. 4.
- Beth-zur**, *bēth-zūr*, 'house of rock.' Jos. 15. 58.
- Betimes**, early. Gen. 26. 31; 2 Chr. 36. 15; Job 8. 11. Prov. 13. 24.
- Betonim**, *bēt'-ō-nīm*, 'pistachio nuts.' Jos. 13. 26.
- Betray**. Mat. 26. 16; Mk. 14. 11, opportunity to *b.* 27. 4, I *b.* innocent blood.
 1 Cor. 11. 23, same night he was *b.*
See Mat. 24. 10; Mk. 14. 18; Lu. 22. 21, 22; John 6. 21. 20.
- Betroth**. Hos. 2. 19, 20.
- Betrothal**, laws concerning, Ex. 21. 8; Lev. 10. 10. Deu. 20. 7.
- Better**. 1 Sam. 15. 22, to obey *b.* than sacrifice.
 1 Kn. 19. 4, I am not *b.* than my fathers.
 Ps. 63. 3, lovingkindness *b.* than life.
 Eccl. 4. 9, two are *b.* than one.
 7, 10, former days *b.* than these.
 Mat. 12. 12, man *b.* than a sheep. R. V. of more value.
 Lu. 5. 39, he saith the old is *b.*
 Phil. 2. 3, each esteem other *b.* than himself.
 Heb. 1. 4, much *b.* than angels.
 11. 16, a *b.* country.
 2 Pet. 2. 21, *b.* not have known the way.
See Eccl. 2. 24; S. of S. 1. 2; Jon. 4. 3.
- Beulah**, *bē'-lāh*, 'married.' Isa. 62. 4.
- Bewail**. Lu. 8. 52, all wept and *b.* her.
 Lu. 23. 27, of women which also *b.*
 2 Cor. 12. 21, *b.* many who have sinned.
See Deu. 21. 13; Jud. 11. 37; Rev. 18. 9.
- Beware**. Jud. 13. 4, *b.* and drink not wine.
 Job 36. 18, *b.* lest he take thee away.
 Mat. 16. 6; Mk. 8. 15; Lu. 12. 1, *b.* of leaven.
 Mk. 12. 38; Lu. 20. 46, *b.* of scribes.
 Lu. 12. 15, *b.* of covetousness. R. V. keep from.



BETHANY

Reproduced by permission of M. Bonfils.



CYLINDER OF CYRUS, inscribed with an account of his capture of the city
of Babylon, B. C. 539.

(British Museum, Babylonian Room, Case C.)

Phil. 3. 2, *b.* of dogs, *b.* of evil workers.
See Deu. 6. 12; 8. 11; 15. 9.
Bewitched. Acts 8. 9, *b.* the people. R. V. amazed.
 Gal. 3. 1, who hath *b.* you.
Bewray, to reveal, disclose. Prov. 29. 24; Isa. 16. 3;
Bewrayer, an informer. 2 Macc. 4. 1. [Mat. 26. 73.
Beyond. Num. 22. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 3; Gal. 1. 13; 1 Thes.
Bezai, *bē-zā-i*. Ez. 2. 17. [4. 6.
Bezaleel, *bēz'-ā-leel*, 'in the shadow of God'; constructs
 the tabernacle. Ex. 31. 2; 35. 30; 36-38.
Bezek, *bēz'-zēk*, 'lightnings' (?). Jud. 1. 4.
Bezer, *bēz'-zēr*, 'fortress.' (1) Deu. 4. 43. (2) 1 Chr. 7.
Bible, Names of. [37.
 1. *The Bible.* '*Biblos*' was the name given to the
 inner bark of the papyrus, which was used as we now use
 writing-paper. Hence the papyrus when written upon
 came to be called *Biblos*, and from the word *Biblion*, a
 papyrus roll, comes our word *Bible*.
 2. *The Scriptures.* The term simply means '*The*
Writings,' from the Latin *scribere*, to write.
 3. *The Law and The Law and the Prophets.* The
 first name expresses the fact that the Bible contains
 God's law to man, and the second that conjoined with
 the law were prophecies concerning times to come.
 4. *The Oracles.* The word signifies *things spoken*,
 from the Latin, *orare*, to speak. Many things in the
 Bible have a 'Thus saith the Lord,' before them.
 5. *The Old and New Testaments.* 'Covenants'
 would better express the meaning. The two great *covenants*
 of the Bible contain God's *covenants* with man.

6. *God's Word.* So called because the Bible expresses
 God's thought toward man.

7. *The Canon.* 'Canon' means a rule or standard,
 and was in early Christian times applied to the Creed: it
 also meant a *list*, and the 'canonical' books were those
 included in the recognized list of the Church's books.

Bible, Facts concerning.

The first complete translation of the whole Bible into
 English was made by John Wycliffe, A. D. 1380-1382.

The first book ever printed was the Bible. The first
 Bible was printed between the years 1450 and 1455, at
 Mentz, by Gutenberg, the reputed inventor of printing.

First New Testament printed in English was that of
 William Tyndale, A. D. 1525-1526.

First Bible printed in English was Miles Coverdale's,
 A. D. 1535.

The Old Testament was divided into *chapters*, as they
 now stand, by Cardinal Hugo, in the middle of the thir-
 teenth century. These chapters were divided into verses,
 as we now have them, by Rabbi Nathan, and adopted by
 Robert Stephens, a French printer, in his edition of the
 Vulgate, in 1555, and transferred to the Authorized Ver-
 sion in 1611.

The authorized version of the Bible was 'set forth'
 in the year 1611.

The Revised Version of the English Bible was begun
 in England June 22, 1870, and in America October 4,
 1872.

The Revised New Testament was published in May,
 1881; the Revised Old Testament in May, 1885.

Bible, Statistics of the.

	OLD TESTAMENT.	NEW TESTAMENT.	WHOLE BIBLE.
Number of books	39	27	66
Number of chapters	929	260	1,189
Number of verses	23,214	7,959	31,173
Number of words	592,439	181,253	773,692
Number of letters	2,728,100	838,380	3,566,480
Middle book	Proverbs.	2 Thessalonians.	Micah and Nahum.
Middle chapter	Job 29.	Romans 13 and 14.	Psalms 117.
Middle verse	2 Chronicles 20. 17.	Acts 17. 17.	Psalms 118. 8.
Least book	Obadiah.	3 John.	3 John.
Least verse	1 Chronicles 1. 1.	John 11. 35.	John 11. 35.

These facts were ascertained by a gentleman in 1718; also by an English gentleman, at Amsterdam, in 1772; and the investi-
 gation is said to have taken each gentleman three years.

Bichri, *bīch'-rī*, 'young.' 2 Sam. 20. 1.
Bid, to invite; 'bidden' = invited. Mat. 22. 9.
Bidkar, *bīd'-kār*, 'son of piercing' (?). 2 Kn. 9. 25.
Bier. 2 Sam. 3. 31; Lu. 7. 14.
Bigha, *bīg'-thā*. Esth. 1. 10.
Bighan, *bīg'-thān*, 'gift of God' (?); and Teresh, their
 conspiracy against Ahasuerus. Esth. 2. 21.
Bighthana, *bīg'-thā'-nā*, same as BIGHAN. Esth. 6. 2.
Bilgal, *bīg'-vā'-ī*, 'happy' (?). Ez. 2. 2.
Bludal, *bīl'-dād*, 'Bel has loved.' Job 2. 11; his answers
 to Job. Job 8. 18; 25.
Bileam, *bīl'-ē-ām*, same as IBLEAM (?). 1 Chr. 6. 70.
Bilgah, *bīl'-gāh*, 'cheerfulness.' 1 Chr. 24. 14.
Bilgal, *bīl'-gā'-ī*, same as BILGAH. Neh. 10. 8.
Bilhan, *bīl'-hāh*. Gen. 29. 29.
 Jacob's children by. Gen. 30. 5.
Bilhan, *bīl'-hān*. Gen. 36. 27.
Bilwos. Ps. 42. 7; Jon. 2. 3.
Bishan, *bīl'-shān*, 'seeker' (?). Ez. 2. 2.
Bimhal, *bīm'-hāl*, 'son of circumcision' (?). 1 Chr. 7. 33.
Bind. (1) to imprison, or confine closely. Job 26. 8;
 Acts 9. 14.
 (2) Prov. 6. 21, *b.* them continually upon heart.
 Isa. 61. 1, *b.* up brokenhearted.
 Mat. 12. 29; Mk. 3. 27, *b.* strong man.
 16. 19; 18. 18, *b.* on earth.
See Num. 30. 2; Job 26. 8; 38. 31.
Binea, *bīn'-ē-ā*. 1 Chr. 8. 37.
Binnal, *bīn'-nū-ī*, 'a building' (?). Ez. 8. 33.
Sird. 2 Sam. 21. 10, suffered not *b.* to rest.
 S. of S. 2. 12, time of the singing of *b.*

Jer. 12. 9, heritage like a speckled *b.* R. V. *b.* of prey.
 Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, *b.* of air have nests.
Birds. Ps. 11. 1; 104. 17; 124. 7; Prov. 1. 17; 6. 5, &c.;
 Eccl. 10. 20; Jer. 12. 9; Am. 3. 5; Mat. 8. 20; Rev.
 18. 2. [Lu. 2. 24.
 what to be used in sacrifices. Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 14. 4;
 what are abomination. Lev. 11. 13; Deu. 14. 12.
 nests of. Deu. 22. 6. *See* FOWLS.

Birds found in Palestine.

REFERENCES TO THOSE NAMED IN SCRIPTURE UNDER EACH
 NAME.

There are about 350 kinds of birds to be found in Pale-
 stine. The following are some of the most interesting:—

Bat.	Dunlin.	Kingfisher.
Bee-eater.	Eagle.	Kite.
Bittern.	Fowl, Fatted.	Lapwing.
Blackbird.	Gier-Eagle.	Lark.
Blackcap.	Glede.	Magpie.
Blue Jay.	Goldfinch.	Nightingale.
Bulbul.	Grake.	Nightjar.
Chat.	Grouse.	Nuthatch.
Cock.	Harrier.	Osprey.
Cormorant.	Hawk.	Ossifrage.
Corn-Bunting.	Hawk, Night.	Ostrich.
Crane.	Hen.	Owl.
Crow.	Heron.	Owl, Great.
Cuckoo.	Hoopoe.	Owl, Little.
Dove.	Jay.	Owl of Desert.
Ducks.	Kestrel.	Owl, Screech.

Birds found in Palestine — (Continued).

Partridge.	Sand-grouse.	Swan.
Peacock.	Sandpiper.	Swift.
Pelican.	Shrike.	Thrush.
Pigeon.	Sparrow.	Tit, Great.
Plover.	Starling.	Turtledove.
Quail.	Stork.	Vulture.
Raven.	Sunbird.	Wagtail.
Redstart.	Swallow.	Water-rail.
Robin.		

Birsha, bîr'-shâ. Gen. 14. 2.

Birth. John 9. 1, blind from b.

Gal. 4. 19, of whom I travail in b.

See Eccl. 7. 1; Isa. 66. 9; Lu. 1. 14.

Birthdays. Gen. 40. 20, which was Pharaoh's b.

Mat. 14. 6; Mk. 6. 21, when Herod's b. was kept.

Birthright, law concerning, Deu. 21. 15.

despised by Esau, and obtained by Jacob. Gen. 25. 31;

27. 36; Heb. 12. 16.

lost by Reuben, 1 Chr. 5. 1.

Births foretold:—

of Ishmael. Gen. 16. 11.

of Isaac. Gen. 18. 10.

of Samson. Jud. 13. 3.

of Samuel. 1 Sam. 1. 11, 17.

of Josiah. 1 Kn. 13. 2.

of Shunammite's son. 2 Kn. 4. 16.

of John the Baptist. Lu. 1. 13.

of Messias. Gen. 3. 15; Isa. 7. 14; Mic. 5; Lu. 1. 31.

Birzavith, bîr-zâ'-vith, 'apparent' (?). 1 Chr. 7. 31.

Bishlam, bîsh'-lâm, 'son of peace' (?). Ez. 4. 7.

Bishop, Gr. ἐπίσκοπος = an overseer, a secular term of Greek administration. It is used in a general sense in Acts 20. 28, but in Phil. 1. 1 and the Pastoral Epistles has a technical meaning as the title of the second grade of Church official—under the Apostles but over the Deacons. It is in N. T. synonymous with πρεσβύτερος or elder. See Tit. 1. 5 & 7.

qualifications of. 1 Tim. 3. 1, if a man desire office

of b.

Tit. 1. 7, b. must be blameless.

1 Pet. 2. 25, Shepherd and B. of your souls.

See Acts 1. 20.

Bit. Ps. 32. 9; Jas. 3. 3.

Bite. Prov. 23. 32, at last it b. like serpent.

Mic. 3. 5, prophets that b. with teeth.

Gal. 5. 15, if ye b. and devour one another.

See Eccl. 10. 8; Am. 5. 19; 9. 3.

Bithlah, bîth'-lâh, 'daughter (i. e., worshipper) of Jehovah'.

1 Chr. 4. 18.

Bithron, bîth'-rôn, 'a ravine.' 2 Sam. 2. 29.

Bithynia, bi-thÿn'-iâ. Acts 16. 7.

Bitter. Ex. 12. 8; Num. 9. 11, with b. herbs.

Deu. 32. 24, devoured with b. destruction.

Job 13. 26, writest b. things.

Isa. 5. 20, that put b. for sweet.

24. 9, drink b. to them that drink it.

Jer. 2. 19, an evil thing and b.

Mat. 26. 75; Lu. 22. 62, Peter wept b.

Col. 3. 19, be not b. against them.

See Ex. 1. 14; 15. 23; 2 Kn. 14. 26.

Bittern. Heb. Kippôd; Gk. ἑρπύς. (Specimens, *Botaurus stellaris*. So called from the bellowing noise made by the male bird in springtime. *Ardeola minuta*, bought at Jerusalem.) Isa. 14. 23; 34. 11; Zep. 2. 14. The context seems to demand the idea of some marsh-loving bird, fond of waste and solitary places.

Hence not the 'porcupine' of the R. V.

Bitterness. Job 10. 1; 21. 25; Isa. 38. 15, in b. of soul.

Prov. 14. 10, heart knoweth own b.

Acts 8. 23, in the gall of b.

Eph. 4. 31, let all b. be put away.

Heb. 12. 15, lest any root of b.

See 1 Sam. 15. 32; Prov. 17. 25; Rom. 3. 14.

Bitumen (Gen. 11. 3). Heb. Hēmār; Gk. ἀσφαλτος.

A kind of asphalt. A. V. 'slime.' R. V. marg. 'bitumen.'

Bizjothjah, bîz-jôth'-jâh. Jos. 15. 28.

Biztha, bîz'-thâ, 'a eunuch' (?). Esth. 1. 10.

Black. Mat. 5. 36; Jude 13; Rev. 6. 5.

Blade. Jud. 3. 22; Mat. 13. 26; Mk. 4. 28.

Blains, pustules, swellings, bubbles of matter. Ex. 9.

Blame. 2 Cor. 6. 3; 8. 20; Gal. 2. 11; Eph. 1. 4.

Blameless: 1 Cor. 1. 8, be b. in day of the Lord.

Phil. 2. 15, that ye may be b.

See Mat. 12. 5; Phil. 3. 6; Tit. 1. 6, 7.

Blasphe, originally means simply 'to speak insul-

ingly,' but is also technically applied in O. T. and

N. T. to the special sin of serious profanity.

2 Sam. 12. 14, occasion to enemies to b.

Ps. 74. 10, 18; enemies b.

Isa. 52. 5, my name continually is b.

Mat. 9. 3, scribes said, this man b.

Mk. 3. 29, b. against Holy Ghost.

Acts 26. 11, I compelled them to b.

Rom. 2. 24, name of God is b. through you.

Jas. 2. 7, b. that worthy name.

Blasphem. Mat. 12. 31, all manner of b.

26. 65; Mk. 14. 64, he hath spoken b.

Lu. 5. 21, who is this which speaketh b.?

See Ex. 20. 7; Ps. 74. 18; Isa. 62. 5; Ezek. 20. 27; 36.

12; Mat. 15. 19; Lu. 22. 65; Col. 3. 8; Rev. 2. 9; 13.

5, 6; 16. 9. [21. 10]

Blasphemy, punishment of, death. Lev. 24. 16; 1 Kn.

mercy for, 1 Tim. 1. 13.

Christ accused of. Mat. 9. 3; 26. 65; Mk. 2. 7; Lu. 21.

21; John 10. 33.

others falsely accused of, and stoned: Naboth, 1 Kn.

21. 13. Stephen, Acts 6. 13; 7. 54.

occasion to blaspheme given by David. 2 Sam. 12. 14.

See also 1 Tim. 6. 14; 6. 1.

against Holy Ghost. Mat. 12. 31; Mk. 3. 28; Lu. 12.

10; 1 John 5. 16.

Blasted, blighted. Gen. 41. 6.

Blasting, blight. Deu. 28. 22; 1 Kn. 8. 37.

Blastus, blâs'-tûs, 'a shoot.' Chamberlain of Hero

Agrippa. Acts 12. 20.

Blaze abroad, to blazon, proclaim everywhere. Mk. 1.

45.

Bleating. Jud. 5. 16; 1 Sam. 15. 14.

Blemish. 2 Sam. 14. 25, no b. in him.

Dan. 1. 4, children in whom was no b.

Eph. 5. 27, holy and without b.

1 Pet. 1. 19, a lamb without b. and spot.

Blemish, priests to be without. Lev. 21. 17.

offerings free from. Ex. 12. 5, &c.; Lev. 1. 3, &c.

Den. 15. 21; 17. 1, &c.

the church to be without. Eph. 5. 27.

Lamb without, Christ compared to. 1 Pet. 1. 19.

Bless. 1 Chr. 4. 10, O that thou wouldest b. me.

Isa. 65. 16, b. himself in God of truth.

Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 28; Rom. 12. 14, b. them that curse

Blessed. Deu. 28. 3, b. in city, b. in field.

Prov. 10. 7, memory of just is b.

Isa. 32. 20, b. are ye that sow.

Acts 20. 35, more b. to give than receive.

2 Cor. 11. 31, b. for evermore.

Tit. 2. 13, looking for that b. hope.

See Gen. 12. 3; 39. 5; Ps. 1. 1; 65. 4; 84. 4, 5; 112.

1; Isa. 30. 18; Mat. 5. 3-11; 25. 34; Lu. 6. 21;

37; 14. 15; Rom. 4. 6, 9.

Blessed, those chosen, called, chastened by God. Ps. 65.

4; Eph. 1. 3, 4.—Isa. 51. 2; Rev. 19. 9.—Ps. 94. 12,

who trust, fear, delight in God. Ps. 2. 12; 34. 8; 40.

4; 84. 12; Jer. 17. 7.—Ps. 128. 1, 4.—Ps. 112. 1,

who hear and obey. Ps. 119. 2; Mat. 13. 16; Lu. 1.

28; Jas. 1. 25; Rev. 1. 3; 22. 7, 14.

who know, believe, and suffer for Christ. Mat. 16. 14.

17.—Mat. 11. 6; Lu. 1. 45; Gal. 3. 9.—Lu. 6. 22.

who endure temptation, Jas. 1. 12; watch against sin.

Rev. 16. 15; rebuke sinners, Prov. 24. 25; die in th.

Lord, Rev. 14. 13.

the undefiled, pure, just, children of the just, right-

eous, upright, faithful, poor in spirit, meek, merciful

peacemakers. Ps. 119. 1.—Mat. 5. 8.—Ps. 106. 3.

Prov. 10. 6.—Prov. 20. 7.—Ps. 5. 12.—Ps. 112. 2.

Prov. 28. 20.—Mat. 5. 3.—Mat. 5. 5.—Mat. 5. 7.—

Mat. 5. 9. [14. 13, 14]

the bountiful. Deu. 15. 10; Ps. 41. 1; Prov. 22. 9; Lu.

sins forgiven. Ps. 32. 1, 2; Rom. 4. 7.

persons blessed: Abraham by God, Gen. 12. 2; 22. 1.

Jacob by Isaac, Gen. 27. 27. Jacob by God, Gen. 48.

Joseph and his sons by Jacob, Gen. 48. 9, 14; the twelve tribes by Moses, Deu. 33.

Blessedness. Rom. 4. 6, 9; Gal. 4. 15.

Blessing. Deu. 23. 5; Neh. 13. 2, turned curse into b. Job 29. 13, b. of him that was ready to perish.

Prov. 10. 22, b. of Lord maketh rich.

28. 20, faithful man shall abound with b.

Isa. 65. 8, destroy it not, a b. is in it.

Mal. 2. 2, I will curse your b.

3. 10, pour you out a b.

Rom. 15. 29, fulness of b. of Gospel.

1 Cor. 10. 16, cup of b. which we bless.

Jas. 3. 10, proceed b. and cursing.

Rev. 5. 12, worthy to receive honour and b.

Blessing and cursing the people, form of. Num. 6. 22; Deu. 11. 26; 27. 15, &c.

and glory. Rev. 5. 12, 13; 7. 12.

Blessing of Jacob. A poetical and prophetic description of the characteristics and history of the twelve tribes. Gen. 49. 1-27.

Blessing of Moses. A poetical review of the twelve tribes put into the mouth of Moses, in which the tribes of Joseph (Ephraim and Manasseh) are glorified and Judah regarded as separatist. Deu. 33.

Blind (n.), laws concerning the. Lev. 19. 14; Deu. 27. 18.

Blind (v.). Ex. 23. 8; Deu. 16. 19, the gift b. the wise.

1 Sam. 12. 3, bribe to b. mine eyes.

2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 4, their minds were b. R. V. hardened.

1 John 2. 11, darkness hath b.

Blindness. Eph. 4. 18, because of b. of their heart. R. V., hardening.

Blindness inflicted on the men of Sodom. Gen. 19. 11. on the Syrian army, 2 Kn. 6. 18.

on Saul of Tarsus. Acts 9. 8.

on Elymas at Paphos. Acts 13. 11.

healed by Christ. Mat. 9. 27; 12. 22; 20. 30; Mk. 8. 22; 10. 46; Lu. 7. 21; John 9. (Isa. 35. 5).

SPRITUAL. Ps. 82. 5; Isa. 56. 10; 59. 9; Mat. 6. 23; 15. 14; 23. 16; John 1. 5; 3. 19; 9. 39; 1 Cor. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 9; 1 John 2. 9; Rev. 3. 17.

judicially inflicted. Deu. 28. 28; Ps. 69. 23; Isa. 6. 9; 44. 18; Zec. 12. 4; Mat. 13. 13; John 12. 40; Acts 28. 26; Rom. 11. 7; 2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 4.

prayer for deliverance from. Ps. 13. 3; 119. 18.

removed by Christ. Isa. 9. 2; 42. 7; Lu. 4. 18; John 8. 12; 9. 39; 2 Cor. 3. 14; 4. 6; Eph. 5. 8; Col. 1. 13; 1 Thes. 5. 4; 1 Pet. 2. 9.

Blood. Gen. 9. 6, whoso sheddeth man's b. Jos. 2. 19; 1 Kn. 2. 32, b. on head.

Ps. 51. 14, deliver me from b.-guiltiness.

72. 14, precious shall b. be in his sight.

Prov. 29. 10, the b.-thirsty hate upright.

Isa. 9. 5, garments rolled in b.

Jer. 2. 34, the b. of poor innocents.

Ezek. 9. 9, land is full of b.

18. 13; 33. 5, his b. be upon him.

Hab. 2. 12, buildeth a town with b.

Mat. 9. 20; Mk. 5. 25; Lu. 8. 43, issue of b.

16. 17, flesh and b. hath not revealed.

27. 4, I have betrayed innocent b.

27. 26, his b. be on us and our children.

Mk. 14. 24; Lu. 22. 20, my b. shed.

Lu. 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25, new testament in my b.

22. 44, sweat as drops of b. falling.

John 1. 13, born not of b.

6. 54, 55, 56, drinketh my b.

Acts 15. 20; 21. 25, abstain from b.

17. 26, made of one b.

20. 28, church purchased with his b.

Rom. 3. 25, through faith in his b.

5. 9, justified by his b.

1 Cor. 10. 16, communion of b. of Christ.

11. 27, guilty of body and b. of the Lord.

15. 50, flesh and b. cannot inherit.

Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, redemption through his b.

Heb. 9. 22, without shedding of b.

10. 29; 13. 20, b. of the covenant.

1 Pet. 1. 19, with precious b. of Christ.

Rev. 7. 14; 12. 11, in the b. of the Lamb.

See Ps. 55. 23; Rev. 16. 6; 17. 6.

Blood, eating of, forbidden to:

man after the flood. Gen. 9. 4.

the Israelites under the law. Lev. 3. 17; 17. 10, 12, 13; Deu. 12. 16, 24; 1 Sam. 14. 32, 33.

the Gentile Christians. Acts 15. 20, 29.

water turned into. as a sign, Ex. 4. 30, with ver. 9. as a judgment, Ex. 7. 17; Rev. 8. 8; 11. 6.

law respecting. Lev. 7. 26; 19. 26; Deu. 12. 16; Ezek. 33. 25; Acts 15. 29. enforced by Saul, 1 Sam. 14. 32.

shedding of human, forbidden. Gen. 9. 5, 6; Deu. 21. 1-9; Ps. 106. 38; Prov. 6. 16, 17; Isa. 59. 3; Jer. 22. 17; Ezek. 22. 4; Mat. 27. 6.

of legal sacrifices. Ex. 23. 18, 29. 12; 30. 10; 34. 25; Lev. 4. 7; 17. 11; Heb. 9. 13, 19-22; 10. 4.

of the covenant. Ex. 24. 8; Zec. 9. 11; Heb. 10. 29; 13. 20.

or CHRIST. 1 Cor. 10. 16; Eph. 2. 13; Heb. 9. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 19; 1 John 1. 7.

salvation by. Heb. 9. 12; 13. 12; Rev. 1. 5. See Heb. in the Lord's Supper. Mat. 26. 28; Mk. 14. 24; Lu. 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25.

redemption by. Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 20; Heb. 10. 19; 12. 24; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 1 John 1. 7; Rev. 1. 5; 5. 9; 12. 11.

typified, — under the law. Ex. 12. 13; 29. 16; 30. 10; Lev. 1. 5; 4. 16; 15; Heb. 9. 7, &c.

Blossom. Isa. 35. 1, desert shall b. as the rose.

Hab. 3. 17, fig tree shall not b.

See Gen. 40. 10; Num. 17. 5; Isa. 27. 6.

Blot. Ex. 32. 32; Ps. 69. 28; Rev. 3. 5, b. out of book.

Isa. 44. 22, b. out as thick cloud.

Acts 3. 19, repent that sins may be b. out.

Col. 2. 14, b. out handwriting.

See Deu. 9. 14; 2 Kn. 14. 27; Jer. 18. 23.

Blush. Ez. 9. 6; Jer. 6. 15; 8. 12.

Boanerges, bō-ān-ēr'-gēs, 'sons of thunder;' James and John surnamed by Christ. Mk. 3. 17.

Boast (n.). Ps. 34. 2; Rom. 2. 17, 23; 3. 27.

Boast (v.). 1 Kn. 20. 11, not b. as he that putteth it off.

Ps. 49. 6; 94. 4, b. themselves.

Prov. 27. 1, b. not of to-morrow.

2 Cor. 11. 16, that I may b. myself a little.

Eph. 2. 9, lest any man should b.

Jas. 3. 5, tongue b. great things.

Boasting deprecated. 1 Kn. 20. 11; Ps. 49. 6; 52. 1; 94. 4; Prov. 20. 14; 25. 14; 27. 1; Isa. 10. 15; Rom. 1. 30; 11. 18; 2 Cor. 10. 13; Jas. 3. 5; 4. 16.

of Paul. 2 Cor. 7. 14; 8. 24; 9. 3, 4; 11. 10.

excluded under the gospel. Rom. 3. 27; Eph. 2. 9.

Boats. John 6. 22; Acts 27. 16, 30.

Boaz, bō'-az, 'fleeatness.' (1) Ru. 2. 1.

his conduct towards Ruth. Ru. 2; 3; 4.

ancestor of David and Christ. Ru. 4. 17, 22; Mat. 1. 5; Lu. 3. 23, 32.

(2) and JACHIN (strength and stability), pillars of the temple. 2 Chr. 3. 17.

Bocheru, bō'-chē-rū, 'firstborn' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 38.

Bochim, bō'-chim, 'weepers;' Israel rebuked by an angel at. Jud. 2. 1-3.

Israel repent at. Jud. 2. 4, 5.

Bodily. Lu. 3. 22; 2 Cor. 10. 10; Col. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 8.

Body. Job 19. 26, worms destroy this b. R. V. my skin . . . destroyed.

Prov. 5. 11, when thy flesh and b. are consumed.

Mat. 5. 29, b. cast into hell.

6. 22; Lu. 11. 34, b. full of light.

25; Lu. 12. 22, take no thought for b.

Mk. 5. 29, felt in b. that she was healed.

Lu. 17. 37, whosoever the b. is.

John 2. 21, the temple of his b.

Acts 19. 12, from his b. were brought.

Rom. 6. 6, b. of sin destroyed.

7. 24, b. of this death.

12. 1, present your b. a living sacrifice.

12. 4; 1 Cor. 12. 14, many members, one b.

1 Cor. 9. 27, I keep under my b.

13. 3, though I give my b. to be burned.

2 Cor. 5. 8, absent from the b.

12. 2, whether in b. or out of the b.

Gal. 6. 17, I bear in b. marks.

Phil. 3. 21, like to his glorious b.

1 Pet. 2. 24, in his own b. on trees.

Body (human), not to be dishonoured. Lev. 19. 28; 21. 5; Deu. 14. 1.

to be pure. Rom. 12. 1; 1 Cor. 6. 13; 1 Thes. 4. 4.

of a Christian, the temple of the Holy Ghost. 1 Cor. 3. 16; 6. 19; 2 Cor. 6. 16.
 dead, laws concerning. Lev. 21. 11; Num. 5. 2; 9. 6; 19. 11; Deu. 21. 23; Hag. 2. 13.
 will be raised again. Mat. 22. 30; 1 Cor. 15. 12; Phil. 3. 21. *See* RESURRECTION.
Body of Christ (Heb. 10. 5). pierced by soldiers, John 19. 34. buried by Joseph. Mat. 27. 60; Mk. 15. 46; Lu. 23. 53; John 19. 42.
 the Church so called. Rom. 12. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 17; 12. 12; Eph. 1. 22; 4. 12; 5. 23; Col. 1. 18; 2. 19; 3. 15.
Bohan, bō'-hān, 'thumb' (?). Jos. 15. 6.
Boils and blains, the plague of. Ex. 9. 10; Rev. 16. 2. *See* 2 Kn. 20. 7; Job 2. 7.
Bold. Eccl. 8. 1, the *b.* of face changed. R. V. hardness. John 7. 26, he speaketh *b.* R. V. openly. 2 Cor. 10. 2, I may not be *b.*
 Eph. 3. 12, we have *b.* and access.
 Heb. 4. 16, let us come *b.* to throne.
 1 John 4. 17, have *b.* in day of judgment.
Boldness through faith. Prov. 28. 1; Isa. 50. 7; Acts 5. 29; Eph. 3. 12; Heb. 10. 19; 1 John 4. 17.
 exhortations to. Jos. 1. 7; 2 Chr. 19. 11; Jer. 1. 8; Ezek. 3. 9; Heb. 4. 16.
 of Peter and John, Acts 4. 13; 5. 29. Stephen, Acts 7. 51. Paul, Acts 9. 27; 13. 46; 19. 8; 2 Cor. 7. 4; Gal. 2. 11. Apollos, Acts 18. 26.
Bolled, formed into round seed-vessels; podded for seed. Ex. 9. 31.
Bond. Acts 8. 23, in *b.* of iniquity.
 Eph. 4. 3, *b.* of peace.
 Col. 3. 14, *b.* of perfectness.
See Num. 30. 2; Ezek. 20. 37; Lu. 13. 16.
Bondage of Israel in Egypt. Ex. 1-12; Ps. 105. 25; Acts 7. 6. [Dan. 1.
 in Babylon. 2 Kn. 25; Ez. 1; 9. 7; Neh. 1; Esth. 3;
 SPIRITUAL. John 8. 33, 34; Acts 8. 23; Rom. 6. 16; 7. 23; 8. 2; Gal. 2. 4; 4. 3; 5. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 7; 2 Tim. 2. 26; Heb. 2. 14, 15; 2 Pet. 2. 19.
 deliverance by Christ. Isa. 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18; John 8. 36; Rom. 8. 2; Gal. 3. 13.
Bondmaid, a female slave. Lev. 19. 20, a woman that is a *b.*
 25. 44, and thy *b.*
 Gal. 4. 22, the one by a *b.* R. V. handmaid.
Bondman, a slave. Deu. 15. 15; 16. 12; 24. 18.
Bondmen. Gen. 43. 18; Lev. 25. 44.
Bondwoman. Gen. 21. 10; Gal. 4. 30.
Bone. Ex. 12. 46; Num. 9. 12, neither shall ye break a *b.* thereof.
 Job 20. 11, *b.* full of sin.
 40. 18, *b.* as pieces of brass.
 Ps. 51. 8, the *b.* broken may rejoice.
 Prov. 12. 4, as rottenness in his *b.*
 Mat. 23. 27, full of dead men's *b.*
 Lu. 24. 39, spirit hath not flesh and *b.*
Bones, first mentioned. Gen. 2. 23.
 Joseph's. Gen. 50. 25; Ex. 13. 19; Heb. 11. 22.
 scattered as a judgment. 2 Kn. 23. 14; Ps. 53. 5; 141. 7; Jer. 8. 1; Ezek. 6. 5. [John 19. 36.
 of the paschal lamb not broken. Ex. 12. 46; also Christ's, vision of the dry bones. Ezek. 37.
Bonnets of the priests, directions for making. Ex. 28. 40; 29. 9; 39. 28; Ezek. 44. 18. *See* MITRE.
Book. Job 19. 23, printed in a *b.*
 31. 35, adversary had written a *b.*
 Isa. 34. 16, seek out of the *b.* of the Lord.
 Mal. 3. 16, *b.* of remembrance.
 Lu. 4. 17, when he had opened *b.*
 John 21. 25, world could not contain *b.*
 Phil. 4. 3; Rev. 3. 5; 13. 8; 17. 8; 20. 12; 21. 27; 22. 19, *b.* of life.
 Rev. 22. 19, take away from words of *b.*
Book of Life. Ex. 32. 32; Ps. 69. 28; Dan. 12. 1; Phil. 4. 3; Rev. 3. 5; 13. 8; 17. 8; 21. 27; 22. 19. opened, Rev. 20. 12.
 of the Law. Deu. 28. 61; 29. 27, &c.; Gal. 3. 10. found and read, 2 Kn. 22. 8; 23. 2; Neh. 8. 8.
 of Jasher (the upright). Jos. 10. 13; 2 Sam. 1. 18.
Books. The ancient Babylonian books were clay cylinders or tablets. The Egyptians wrote on papyrus. Hebrew books were anciently written upon prepared

skins of sheep, goats, &c., attached to a roller, upon which they were rolled tightly. The N. T. books were undoubtedly written on papyrus rolls. (St. Paul 'parchments' may have been rough notes, 2 Tim. 13.) In the 4th century A. D. parchment books were taking the place of papyrus rolls.
See Ex. 17. 14; 1 Sam. 10. 25; Eccl. 12. 12; Dan. 9. 2. John 21. 25; 2 Tim. 4. 13.
 of various persons. 1 Chr. 29. 29; 2 Chr. 9. 29; 12. 17 of Solomon. 1 Kn. 4. 32; 11. 41. [20.
 of judgment. Dan. 7. 10; Rev. 20. 12.
 burned at Ephesus. Acts 19. 19.
Booth. Job 27. 18; Jon. 4. 5.
Booths. Lev. 23. 42, ye shall dwell in *b.*
 Neh. 8. 14, Israel shall dwell in *b.*
Booty. Num. 31. 32; Jer. 49. 32; Hab. 2. 7; Zep. 1. 10.
Booz, bō'-ōz, same as BOAZ. Mat. 1. 5.
Borders of the land determined. Num. 34; Jos. 1. 4.
Boring of the ear. Ex. 21. 6. [Ezek. 47. 1.
Born. Job 5. 7, man *b.* to trouble.
 14. 1; 15. 14; 25. 4; Mat. 11. 11, *b.* of a woman.
 Ps. 87. 4, this man was *b.* there.
 Isa. 9. 6, unto us a child is *b.*
 66. 8, shall a nation be *b.* at once.
 John 3. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 23, *b.* again.
 6. 8, *b.* of Spirit.
 1 Cor. 15. 8, as one *b.* out of due time.
 1 Pet. 2. 2, as new-*b.* babes.
 John 1. 13; 1 John 4. 7; 5. 1, 4, 18, *b.* of God.
See Job 3. 3; Prov. 17. 17; Eccl. 3. 2.
Borne. Ps. 55. 12, an enemy, then I could have *b.* it.
 Isa. 53. 4, *b.* our griefs, carried our sorrows.
 Mat. 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, grievous to be *b.*
See Job 34. 31; Lam. 5. 7; Mat. 20. 12.
Borrow. Deu. 15. 6; 28. 12, lend but not *b.*
 Ps. 37. 21, wicked *b.* and payeth not.
 Prov. 22. 7, the *b.* is servant.
 Mat. 5. 42, him that would *b.* of thee.
Borrowing. Ex. 22. 14; Deu. 15. 1, &c.; 2 Kn. 6. 5. its evils. Prov. 22. 7. [R. V. as
 of Israel from the Egyptians. Ex. 3. 22; 11. 2; 12. 3.
Bozkath, bōs'-kāth, stony, elevated ground. 2 Kn. 22. R. V. Bozkath.
Bosom. Ps. 35. 13, prayer returned into own *b.*
 Prov. 6. 27, take fire in his *b.*
 Isa. 40. 11, carry lambs in *b.*
 Lu. 16. 22, carried into Abraham's *b.*
 John 1. 18, in the *b.* of the Father.
 13. 23, leaning on Jesus' *b.*
See Ex. 4. 6; Deu. 13. 6; Job 31. 33.
Bosor, bōs'-sōr. Greek and Aramaic form of Boshor.
 2 Pet. 2. 15. R. V. Beor.
Bosses, large knobs, projecting ornaments. Job 15. 2.

Botany of the Bible.

A noted scientist says of Palestine, 'There is not another spot on earth where so much of nature is focused as in this little corner. You have Alpine cold and torrid heat. Here are all the animals, birds, insects, plants, shells, rocks, of all zones.'

The plants mentioned in the Bible are as follows. *See* each under its own name.

N. B.—The names to which an asterisk (*) is prefixed do not occur in the A. V., but the trees, plants, &c., are supposed to be indicated by the original text.

Almond.	Calamus.	Desire.
Algum, Algum.	Camphire.	*Dill.
Aloes.	Cane, Sweet.	Dove's Dung.
Anise.	Caper.	Ebony.
Apple.	Cassia.	Elm.
Ash.	Cedar.	Fig tree.
Balm, Balsam.	Chesnut.	Fir.
Barley.	Cinnamon.	Fitches.
Bay tree.	*Citron.	Flag.
Bdellium.	Cockle.	Flax.
Bean.	Coriander.	Frankincense.
Box.	Corn.	Galbanum.
Bramble.	*Cotton.	Gall.
Brier.	Cucumber.	Garlick.
Bulrush.	Cumin.	Gopher.
Bush, Burning.	Cypress.	Gourd.

Botany of the Bible — (Continued).

Grass.	Mustard.	Seaweed.
Grove.	Myrrh.	Shittah tree.
Hay.	Myrtle.	Shittim wood.
Hazel.	Nard.	Soap.
Heath.	Nettles.	Sodom, Vine of.
Hemlock.	Nuts.	Spelt.
Herb.	Oak.	Spicery.
Husks.	Oil tree.	Spikenard.
Hysop.	Olive.	Stacte.
Juniper.	Onions.	Sycamine.
*Ladanum.	Palm tree.	Sycamore.
Leeks.	Pannag.	Tares.
Lentiles.	Pine tree.	Teil.
Lily.	Pomegranate.	Thick trees.
Mallow.	Poplar.	Thistle.
Mandrake.	Pulse.	Thorn.
Manna.	Reed.	Thyine wood.
*Mastic tree.	Rose.	Vine.
Melons.	Rue.	Wheat.
Millet.	Rush.	Willow.
Mint.	Rye.	With.
Mulberry.	Saffron.	Wormwood.

Botch, eruption of the skin, a boil. Deu. 28. 27.
Bottle. Various words are rendered in the A. V. of the O. T. by 'bottle.' In the New the only one so rendered is *ἀράξ* (Mat. 9. 17; Mk. 2. 22) = the Latin *uter*, a skin-bottle. The larger bottles were made of the skin of a he-goat, the smaller of a kid's skin.

Jud. 4. 19, a *b.* of milk.
 1 Sam. 1. 24; 10. 3; 16. 20; 2 Sam. 16. 1, a *b.* of wine.
 Ps. 56. 8, put thou my tears into thy *b.*
 119. 83, like a *b.* in the smoke.

See Gen. 21. 14, 15; Hab. 2. 15.

Bottles. Jos. 9. 13, these *b.* of wine. R. V. wineskins.

1 Sam. 25. 18, and two *b.* of wine.

Job 32. 19, ready to burst like new *b.*

Hos. 7. 5, sick with *b.* of wine. R. V. heat.

Mat. 9. 17; Mk. 2. 22; Lu. 5. 37, new wine in old *b.*

Bottom. (1) valley. Zec. 1. 8.

(2) Ex. 15. 5; Lev. 4. 25; Job 36. 30; Mat. 27. 51.

Bottomless. Rev. 9. 1; 11. 7; 17. 8; 20. 1, 2, the *b.* pit.

Bough. Gen. 49. 22; Deu. 24. 20; Jud. 9. 43; Job 14. 9; Ps. 80. 10; Ezek. 31. 3.

Bought. Lu. 14. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 1.

Bound. Ps. 107. 10, being *b.* in affliction.

Prov. 22. 15, foolishness *b.* in heart of child.

Acts 20. 22, *b.* in spirit to Jerusalem.

1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou *b.* to a wife.

2 Tim. 2. 9, word of God is not *b.*

Heb. 13. 3, in bonds as *b.* with them.

See Gen. 44. 30; Mat. 16. 19; Mk. 5. 4.

Bountiful. Prov. 22. 9, a *b.* eye shall be blessed.

Isa. 32. 5, nor churl said to be *b.*

See Ps. 13. 6; 116. 7; 119. 17; 2 Cor. 9. 6.

Bounty. 1 Kn. 10. 13; 2 Cor. 9. 5. [Ezek. 1. 28.]

Bow in the cloud, sign of God's mercy. Gen. 9. 13, &c.

Bow (v.). Gen. 27. 29; Ex. 12. 27; 20. 5; 1 Sam. 24. 8;

Isa. 45. 23; Mk. 15. 19; Eph. 3. 14.

Bow and arrows. The bow was used both for hunting

and war. The tribe of Benjamin was especially noted

for its archers. The arrows were made of cane or polished

wood, with heads of iron, copper, or stone.

Gen. 48. 22; Jos. 24. 12; 1 Sam. 18. 4; 2 Sam. 1. 18,

22; 1 Kn. 22. 34; 2 Kn. 9. 24; 1 Chr. 5. 18; Job 6. 4;

Ps. 44. 6; 78. 57; Jer. 49. 35; Hos. 7. 16; Rev. 6. 2.

Bowels, compassionate feelings, affections. Gen. 43.

30, his *b.* did yearn.

Isa. 63. 15, where is sounding of thy *b.*

2 Cor. 6. 12, straitened in *b.*

Phil. 1. 8, after you in *b.* of Christ.

2. 1, if there be any *b.*

Col. 3. 12, *b.* of mercies.

1 John 3. 17, *b.* of compassion.

See Acts 1. 18; Phil. 12.

Bowl. Num. 7. 25, one silver *b.*

Ecl. 12. 6, golden *b.* be broken.

Am. 6. 6, that drink wine in *b.*

Zec. 4. 2, with a *b.* upon the top of it.

Boz (Isa. 41. 19; 60. 13). Heb. *Tēashûr*: Gk. *κύθος*:

Bot. N. (1) *Burus longifolia*. (2) *Juniperus Phænicea*: R. V. marg. 'cypress.' The Palestine box resembles ours, but is larger (20 feet high).

Bozez, *bō'-zēz*, 'shining' (?). 1 Sam. 14. 4.

Bozkath, *bōz'-kāth*, same as *Boscath*. Jos. 15. 39. [33.]

Bozrah, *bōz'-rāh*, 'sheepfold,' or 'fortress.' (1) Gen. 36.

prophecies concerning. Isa. 34. 6; 63. 1; Jer. 49. 13;

Am. 1. 12.

(2) Jer. 48. 24.

[brooches, in Ex.

Bracelet. Gen. 24. 30; Ex. 35. 22; Isa. 3. 19. R. V.

Brake. 2 Kn. 23. 14; 2 Chr. 34. 4, Josiah *b.* images.

Mat. 14. 19; 15. 36; 26. 26; Mk. 6. 41; 8. 6; 14. 22;

Lu. 9. 16; 22. 19; 24. 30; 1 Cor. 11. 24, blessed and *b.*

See Ex. 32. 19; 1 Sam. 4. 18; Lu. 5. 6; John 19. 32.

Bramble, *Brier*, *Thistle*, *Thorn* (Jud. 9. 14) Heb.

Atād: Gk. *πάμνος*. (Prov. 15. 19; Mic. 7. 4) Heb.

Hedeē: Gk. *ἀκάνθα*. (Isa. 34. 13; Job 31. 40) Heb.

Hōāch: Gk. *κνίδη* and *ἀκάνθα*. (Gen. 3. 18) Heb. *Dar-*

dar: Gk. *τριβόλος*. (Gen. 3. 18) Heb. *Kātz*: Gk. *ἀκάν-*

tha. (Isa. 55. 13) Heb. *Naatzūz*: Gk. *στοιβή*. (Isa.

7. 23, 25) Heb. *Shāmīr*: Gk. *ἀκάνθα*. (Ezek. 2. 6; 28.

24) Heb. *Sillōn*: Gk. *ἀκάνθα ὀδύνης*. (Prov. 22. 5)

Heb. *Tsinim*: Gk. *τριβόλος*. (Mat. 7. 16) Gk. *ἀκάνθα*.

(Lu. 6. 44) Gk. *βάτος*. (Mat. 7. 16) Gk. *τριβόλος*.

These Hebrew and Greek words are not the names of

particular species of plants, but general terms applied

to spine-bearing plants. The Heb. word *Barkonim*

(Jud. 8. 7, 16), translated 'briers,' was probably a

sharp-toothed threshing instrument, or a plant used

as such.

Branch. Job 14. 7, tender *b.* not cease.

Prov. 11. 28, righteous flourish as *b.* R. V. green leaf.

Jer. 23. 5, will raise a righteous *B.*

Mat. 13. 32; Lu. 13. 19, birds lodge in *b.*

21. 8; Mk. 11. 8; John 12. 13, cut down *b.*

Branch (of the Lord), prophecies concerning, Isa. 4. 2;

Jer. 23. 5; Zec. 3. 8; 6. 12; John 15. 5; Rom. 11. 16.

Brand. Jud. 15. 5, set the *b.* on fire.

Zec. 3. 2, as a fire *b.* plucked out.

Brass. (1) metal. The Heb. *Nechōsheth* is used for (a)

pure copper, Deu. 8. 9; (b) bronze (copper and zinc);

(c) brass (copper and tin). (2) coppermoney. Mat. 10. 9.

Brass used in the tabernacle and temple. Ex. 25. 3; 26.

11; 1 Kn. 7. 14.

altar of. Ex. 39. 39; 2 Kn. 16. 14.

mentioned. Lev. 26. 19; Deu. 28. 23; Job 6. 12; 1 Cor.

13. 1; Rev. 1. 15.

Bravely, finely, gaudily. Judith 10. 4.

Bravery, finery, showy dress. Isa. 3. 18.

Brawler. Prov. 25. 24; 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 3. 2.

Bray. (1) Job 6. 5; 30. 7.

(2) to pound, or bruise. Prov. 27. 22.

Breach. Isa. 58. 12, the repairer of the *b.*

Lam. 2. 13, thy *b.* is great like the sea.

See Lev. 24. 20; Ps. 106. 23; Am. 4. 3; 6. 11.

Breaches, creeks, harbours. Jud. 5. 17.

Bread was principally in the form of thin cakes, baked

upon the hearth or in the oven; those eaten by the

poor were made of barley-meal, with oil instead of

butter. They were leavened or unleavened, and

kneaded in a trough.

Deu. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not live by *b.* alone.

Ru. 1. 6, visited people in giving them *b.*

1 Kn. 17. 6, ravens brought *b.* and flesh.

Job 22. 7, withholden *b.* from hungry.

33. 20, life abhorreth *b.*

Ps. 132. 15, satisfy poor with *b.*

Prov. 9. 17, *b.* eaten in secret.

12. 11; 20. 13; 28. 19, satisfied with *b.*

31. 27, eateth not *b.* of idleness.

Ecl. 11. 1, cast *b.* on waters.

Isa. 33. 16, *b.* given and waters sower.

55. 2, money for that which is not *b.*

55. 10, seed to sow, *b.* to eater.

Mat. 4. 3; Lu. 4. 3, stones made *b.*

6. 11; Lu. 11. 3, give us daily *b.*

15. 26; Mk. 7. 27, take children's *b.*

Lu. 24. 35, known in breaking *b.*

Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 27. 35, breaking *b.*

2 Thes. 3. 8, eat any man's *b.* for nought.

Bread, Adam's curse. Gen. 3. 19.

rained from heaven (*mannā*). Ex. 16. 4.

miraculously supplied. 2 Kn. 4. 42; John 6, &c. a type of Christ. John 6. 31; 1 Cor. 10. 16. offered before the Lord. Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 8. 26; 24. 5. hallowed, David obtains from Ahimelech. 1 Sam. 21. 4. used in the Lord's Supper. Lu. 22. 19; 24. 30; Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 16; 11. 23. unheavened. Gen. 19. 3; Ex. 12. 8; 1 Sam. 28. 24; 2 Kn. figuratively used. 1 Cor. 5. 8. [23. 9.]

Break. S. of S. 2. 17; 4. 6, day *b.* and shadows flee. R. V. be cool.

Isa. 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, bruised reed shall he not *b.*

Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12, *b.* up fallow ground.

Acts 21. 13, to weep and *b.* my heart.

See Ps. 2. 3; Mat. 5. 19; 9. 17; 1 Cor. 10. 16.

Breastplate, defensive armour. (Heb. *Shiryôn*) = the *θώραξ* of the Greeks and the *lorica* of the Romans, first mentioned in the description of the arms of Goliath (1 Sam. 17. 5), covering the most vulnerable parts of the body. See 1 Kn. 22. 34; Isa. 59. 17; Eph. 6. 14.

Breastplate of the high priest (set in gold) R. V. Ex. 28. 17-20. The names are taken from the text and margin of the R. V. of Exodus. The figures show the order of the stones as given in Exodus.

3	2	1
Emerald.	Topaz.	Ruby, or Sardius.
6	5	4
Sardonyx. (Diamond, A. V.)	Sapphire.	Carbuncle.
9	8	7
Amethyst.	Agate.	Amber, or Jacinth.
12	11	10
Jasper.	Beryl.	Chalcedony, or Chrysolite.

Breastplate of the high priest described. Ex. 28. 15; of righteousness. Eph. 6. 14. [39. 8.]

of faith and love. 1 Thes. 5. 8.

Breath. Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 15, *b.* of life.

Isa. 2. 22, cease from man whose *b.*

Ezek. 37. 5, 10, I will cause *b.* to enter.

Acts 17. 25, he giveth to all life and *b.*

See Ps. 146. 4; 150. 6.

Breath (life) dependent upon God. Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; Job 12. 10; 33. 4; Ps. 104. 29; Ezek. 37. 5; Dan. 5. 23; Acts 17. 25. [Isa. 11. 4; 30. 28.]

of God, its power. 2 Sam. 22. 16; Job 4. 9; Ps. 33. 6; Ps. 27. 12; Ezek. 37. 9; John 20. 22.

Breeches. Ex. 28. 42; Lev. 6. 10; 16. 4; Ezek. 44. 18.

Brethren. Mat. 23. 8, all ye are *b.*

Mk. 10. 29; Lu. 18. 29, no man left house or *b.*

Col. 1. 2, faithful *b.* in Christ.

1 John 3. 14, because we love the *b.*

See Gen. 42. 8; Prov. 19. 7; John 7. 5.

Brethren, duty of, towards each other. Gen. 13. 8; Deu. 15. 7; 24. 14; Ps. 133; Mat. 5. 22; 18. 15, 21; 25. 40; John 13. 34; 15. 12, &c.; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Cor. 6. 1; 8. 13; Gal. 6. 1; 1 Thes. 4. 9; 2 Thes. 3. 15; Heb. 13. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 3. 8; 2 Pet. 1. 7; 1 John 2. 9; 3. 17.

Bribe. 1 Sam. 12. 3, have I received any *b.* R. V. ran. Ps. 26. 10, right hand is full of *b.* [som.]

Bribery forbidden. Ex. 23. 2, 6; Deu. 16. 19.

denounced. Job 15. 34; Prov. 17. 23; 29. 4; Eccl. 7. 7; Isa. 5. 23; 33. 15; Ezek. 13. 19; Am. 2. 6.

of Delilah. Jud. 16. 5.

of Samuel's sons. 1 Sam. 8. 3.

of Judas. Mat. 26. 14.

of the soldiers. Mat. 28. 12.

punished. Job 15. 34.

Brick, easily broken, brittle. Wisd. 15. 13.

Brickmaking, as described in Exodus may still be seen in Egypt. In the Fourth Egyptian Room of the British Museum are exhibited a number of bricks made of clay mixed with straw, sand, and broken pottery. Some are stamped with the names of Thothmes I., A. C. 1633;

Thothmes III., A. C. 1600; Amenophis III., A. C. 1500 and Ramesses II., A. C. 1333. Babylonian bricks stamped with the name of Nebuchadnezzar II., mentioned in the Book of Daniel, measure 13 × 13 × 3 in.

See Gen. 11. 3; Jer. 1. 14; 5. 7, 10; Isa. 9. 10; 65. 17.

Bride. Isa. 61. 10; Jer. 2. 32; Rev. 21. 2; 22. 17.

Bridgroom. Mat. 25. 1, to meet the *b.*

John 3. 29, because of *b.* voice.

See Ps. 19. 5; Isa. 62. 5; Mat. 9. 15.

Bridle. Prov. 26. 3, *a b.* for the ass.

Jas. 1. 26, *b.* not his tongue.

3. 2, able to *b.* whole body.

See 2 Kn. 19. 28; Ps. 30. 1; Isa. 37. 29.

Brier, see BRAMBLE.

Brigandine, a light coat of scale-armour. Jer. 46. 4; 51. 19.

Bright. Job 37. 21, *b.* light in the clouds.

Isa. 60. 3, to *b.* of thy rising.

62. 1, righteousness go forth as *b.*

Mat. 17. 5, *b.* cloud overshadowed.

2 Thes. 2. 8, *b.* of his coming. R. V. manifestation.

Heb. 1. 3, the *b.* of his glory. R. V. effulgence.

Rev. 22. 16, the *b.* and morning star.

See Lev. 13. 2; Jer. 51. 11; Zec. 10. 1.

Brim. 1 Kn. 7. 26; Jos. 3. 15; John 2. 7.

Brimstone. Gen. 19. 24, rained upon Sodom and G.

Isa. 30. 33, like a stream of *b.* [murrah]

Rev. 9. 17, issued fire and *b.*

14. 10, tormented with fire and *b.*

19. 20, a lake of fire and *b.*

Brink. Gen. 41. 3; Ex. 2. 3; 7. 15; Jos. 3. 8.

Broad. Ps. 119. 96; Mat. 7. 13; 23. 5.

Broided, braided, plaited. 1 Tim. 2. 9.

Broidered, embroidered. Ex. 28. 4; Ezek. 16. 10, 13; 7. 16, 24, *b.* work.

Brolled. Lu. 24. 42.

Broken. Ps. 34. 18; 51. 17; 69. 20, *b.* heart.

John 10. 35, scripture cannot be *b.*

19. 36, bone shall not be *b.*

Eph. 2. 14, *b.* down middle wall.

See Job 17. 11; Prov. 25. 19; Jer. 2. 13.

Brood. Lu. 13. 34.

Brook. 1 Sam. 17. 40; Ps. 42. 1; 110. 7.

Broth. Jud. 6. 19; Isa. 65. 4.

Brother. Prov. 17. 17, *b.* born for adversity.

18. 9, slothful *b.* to waste.

18. 19, *b.* offended harder to be won.

18. 24, friend closer than *b.*

Eccl. 4. 8, neither child nor *b.*

Mat. 10. 21, *b.* shall deliver up *b.*

1 Cor. 6. 6, *b.* goeth to law with *b.*

2 Thes. 3. 15, admonish as *b.*

See Gen. 4. 9; Mat. 5. 23; 12. 50; Mk. 3. 35.

Brotherly. Rom. 12. 10; 1 Thes. 4. 9; Heb. 13. 1, *b.* love.

See Am. 1. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 7.

Brow. Isa. 48. 4; Lu. 4. 29.

Bruiſe (n.). Isa. 6; Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19.

Bruiſe (v.). 2 Kn. 18. 21, staff of this *b.* reed.

Isa. 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, *b.* reed shall he not break.

53. 5, *b.* for our iniquities.

See Gen. 3. 15; Isa. 53. 10; Rom. 16. 20.

Bruit, report, rumour. (Fr. *bruit*, noise.) Jer. 10. 2.

Nah. 3. 19.

Brutish. Ps. 92. 6, *a b.* man knoweth not.

Prov. 30. 2, I am more *b.* than any.

Jer. 10. 21, pastors are become *b.*

See Ps. 49. 10; Jer. 10. 8; Ezek. 21. 31.

Bucket. Num. 24. 7; Isa. 40. 15.

Buckler, a small round shield. 2 Sam. 22. 31; Job 40. 6; Ps. 18. 2; 91. 4; Prov. 2. 7.

Bud. Num. 17. 8; Isa. 18. 5; 61. 11; Hos. 8. 7.

Buffet, to strike, beat with the hands. Mat. 26. 6.

1 Cor. 4. 11; 2 Cor. 12. 7; 1 Pet. 2. 20.

Build. Ps. 127. 1, labour in vain that *b.*

Eccl. 3. 3, a time to *b.* up.

Isa. 58. 12, *b.* old waste places.

Mat. 7. 24; Lu. 6. 48, wise man *b.* on rock.

Lu. 14. 30, began to *b.*, not able to finish.

Acts 20. 32, able to *b.* you up.

Rom. 15. 20, lest I *b.* on another.

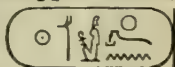
1 Cor. 3. 12, if any *b.* on this foundation.

Eph. 2. 22, in whom ye are *b.* together.

See 1 Chr. 17. 12; 2 Chr. 6. 9; Eccl. 2. 4.

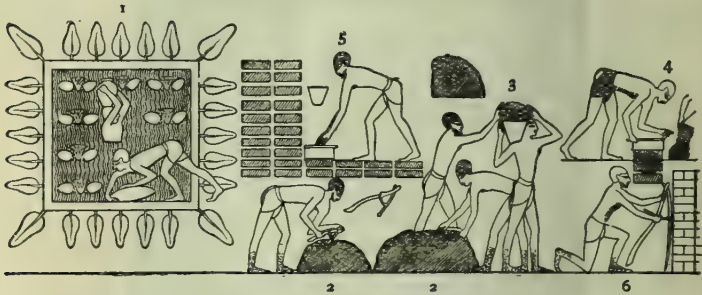


UNBALED BRICK, made of Nile mud and chopped straw,
 stamped with the prenomen of Rameses II,
 king of Egypt, Uss-maât-Râ, setep-en-Râ
 (about B. C. 1330).



(From brick No. 6020 in the British Museum.)

EGYPTIAN BRICKMAKERS.



1. Bringing water from a pool.
2. Mixing the mud.
3. Carrying prepared mud.

4. Moulding bricks.
5. Laying the bricks in rows.
6. Workman mending his mud-hoe.



1. Overseers or taskmasters.
2. Carrying bricks with a yoke and cords.
3. Returning with empty yoke.
4. Carrying and depositing mixed mud for the moulder.

(From a wall-painting in a tomb at Kurna.)

Bulder. Ps. 118. 22; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10; Lu. 20. 17; Acts 4. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 7, *b.* refused.
1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise master-*b.*
Heb. 11. 10, whose *b.* and maker is God.
See 1 Kn. 5. 13; Ez. 3. 10.

Building. 1 Cor. 3. 9; 2 Cor. 5. 1; Eph. 2. 21; Col. 2. 7.

Bukki. būk-kī, 'proved of Jehovah.' Num. 34. 22.

Bukklah. būk-kī-āh, same as BUKKI. 1 Chr. 25. 4.

Bul. būl, eighth month in the Jewish sacred year = Nov. 1 Kn. 6. 38. See MONTHS.

Bull. Gen. 32. 15; Ps. 22. 12; Jer. 52. 20; Heb. 9. 13. See UNICORN, Ox, and DEER.

Bulrush. Heb. (1) *Gōmé*: Gk. *θίβη, πάπυρος βίβλινος* and *ἔλος*: Bot. N. *Cyperus papyrus*: R. V. marg. papyrus. Six Hebrew words are used of rushes, and are translated somewhat indiscriminately.
(1) *Gōmé* (A. V. bulrush and rush), the material of Moses' ark, which grew in miry places. The famous papyrus. It has a triangular stem, eight to ten feet high, ending in a bushy top of slender leaves, among which the seeds are produced.
(2) (Isa. 19. 7). Heb. *ʿArāth*: Gk. *τὸ ἄρι τοῦ χλωρόν*: R. V. meadows.
(3) (Job 8. 11; Gen. 41. 2). Heb. *Ahū*: Gk. *ἄχι βούτομον*: R. V. reed-grass.
(4) (Ex. 2. 3, 5; Jon. 2. 5). Heb. *Sūph*: Gk. *τὸ ἔλος*. A general term for water-weeds, whether growing in the sea or in the river.
(5) (Isa. 9. 14; 19. 15). Heb. *Agmōn*: (paraphrased in LXX.): Gk. *κάλαμος*: Bot. N. *Arundo phragmites*. Probably the common reed of Egypt and Palestine, a tall thin cane, twelve feet high, with a bushy blossom, bending before the wind and rising again, — the 'reed shaken with the wind' (Mat. 11. 7).
(6) (Gen. 41. 5, 22). Heb. *Kāneh*: Gk. *κάλαμος*. The general term for a 'stem'; whether the 'stalk' of wheat, the stem, or 'shaft,' of a candlestick (Ex. 25. 31), a measuring rod, or 'reed' (Ezek. 40. 5).

Bulwark. a fortification. Isa. 26. 1, salvation for walls and *b.*
See Deu. 20. 20; Ps. 48. 13; Eccl. 9. 14.

Bunah. bū-nāh, prudence. 1 Chr. 2. 25.

Bunch. a (camel's) hump. Isa. 30. 6. [28. 3.

Bundle. Gen. 42. 35; 1 Sam. 25. 29; Mat. 13. 30; Acts 3. 12.

Bunni. būn-nī, 'built.' Neh. 9. 4.

Burden. Num. 11. 11, the *b.* of all this people.
Eccl. 12. 5, grasshopper shall be a *b.*
Mat. 11. 30, my *b.* is light.
20. 12, borne *b.* and heat of day.
23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, bind heavy *b.*
Gal. 2. 5, bear his own *b.*
2 Cor. 12. 16, I did not *b.* you.

Burden, signifying prophecy. 2 Kn. 9. 25, Isa. 13. 15; 17; 19; 21; 22; 23; Nah. 1. 1.
cast on the Lord. Ps. 55. 22.
of affliction. Isa. 58. 6; 2 Cor. 5. 4.
of iniquities. Ps. 38. 4.
of Christ, light. Mat. 11. 30 — Acts 15. 28; Rev. 2. 24, borne for others. Gal. 6. 2.

Burdensome. Zec. 12. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 9; 1 Thes. 2. 6.

Burial, want of, a calamity. Deu. 28. 26; Ps. 79. 2; Eccl. 6. 3; Isa. 14. 19; Jer. 7. 33; 16. 4; 25. 33; 34. 20.
of Sarah, Gen. 23. 19. Abraham, Gen. 25. 9. Isaac, Gen. 35. 29. Jacob, Gen. 50. Abner, 2 Sam. 3. 31, 32. Christ, Mat. 27. 67; Lu. 23. 50. Stephen, Acts 8. 2.

Burn. Ps. 39. 3, musing the fire *b.* R. V. kindled.
Prov. 26. 23, *b.* lips and wicked heart. R. V. fervent.
Isa. 9. 18, wickedness *b.* as fire.
33. 14, dwell with everlasting *b.*
Mal. 4. 1, day that shall *b.* as oven.
Mat. 13. 30, bind tares to *b.* them.
Lu. 3. 17, chaff *b.* with fire unquenchable.
12. 35, loins girded and lights *b.*
24. 32, did not our heart *b.*
John 5. 35, he was a *b.* and shining light.
1 Cor. 13. 3, give my body to be *b.*
Heb. 6. 8, whose end is to be *b.*
Rev. 4. 5, lamps *b.* before throne.
19. 20, into a lake *b.*
See Gen. 44. 18; Ex. 3. 2, 21. 25.

Burning Bush. Heb. *Seneh*: Gk. *βάρος*: Bot. N.

Acacia Nilotica. Only used of the 'burning bush,' the thorny acacia of the Arabian peninsula, the *sant* of Egypt, akin to the shittah tree and semna.
the Lord appears to Moses in, Ex. 3. 2; Mk. 12. 26; Lu. 20. 37; Acts 7. 35.

Burnt offering. Ps. 40. 6, *b.* thou hast not required.
Isa. 61. 8, I hate robbery for *b.* R. V. with iniquity.
Jer. 6. 20, your *b.* not acceptable.
Hos. 6. 6, knowledge more than *b.*
Mk. 12. 33, love neighbour more than *b.*

Burnt offerings, law concerning. Lev. 1.; 6. 8.
illustrations of. Gen. 8. 20; 22. 13; Ex. 18. 12; 1 Sam. 7. 9; Ez. 3. 4; Job 1. 5. See Ps. 40. 6; 51. 19; Isa. 40. 16; Heb. 10. [2 Chr. 13. 11.
the continual. Ex. 29. 38; Num. 28. 3; 1 Chr. 16. 40;

Burst. Job 32. 19; Prov. 3. 10; Mk. 2. 22; Lu. 5. 37.

Bury. Mat. 8. 21; Lu. 9. 59, suffer me to *b.* my father.
Mat. 8. 22; Lu. 9. 60, let dead *b.* dead.
John 19. 40, manner of the Jews is to *b.*
Rom. 6. 4; Col. 2. 12, *b.* with him by baptism.
1 Cor. 15. 4, he was *b.* and rose again.
See Gen. 23. 4; 47. 29; Mat. 14. 12.

Bushel. Mat. 5. 15; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 11. 33 = Roman Modius = nearly a peck.

Business. 1 Sam. 21. 8, king's *b.* requireth haste.
Ps. 107. 23, do *b.* in great waters.
Prov. 22. 29, diligent in *b.*
Lu. 2. 49, about my Father's *b.* R. V. house.
Rom. 12. 11, not slothful in *b.*
1 Thes. 4. 11, study to do your own *b.*
See Jos. 2. 14; Jud. 18. 7; Neh. 13. 30.

Busybodies. 2 Thes. 3. 11, but are *b.*
1 Tim. 5. 13, tattlers also and *b.*
1 Pet. 4. 15, *b.* in other men's matters.
See Prov. 20. 3; 26. 17; 1 Thes. 4. 11.

Butler, or Cup-bearer (botler) one who offers wines and drinks at the meals of the rich. A responsible officer in royal households (Gen. 40. 1-21; 41. 9; Neh. 1. 11).

Butter. The Hebrews were ignorant of the art of *churning* butter; but they made a kind of clotted cream by subjecting new milk to fermentation, which imparted to it a pleasant acid flavour somewhat resembling that of lemon cream. This was probably the 'butter in a lordly dish' which Jael brought to Sisera, when she had 'opened a bottle of milk.' Jud. 4. 19; 5. 25.
Isa. 7. 15, 22, *b.* and honey shall he eat.
See Job 29. 6; Ps. 55. 21; Prov. 30. 33.

Buy. Lev. 22. 11, *b.* any soul with money.
Prov. 23. 23, *b.* the truth.
Isa. 55. 1, *b.* and eat, *b.* wine and milk.
Mat. 25. 9, go to them that sell and *b.*
John 4. 8, disciples were gone to *b.* meat.
Jas. 4. 13, we will *b.* and sell and get gain.
Rev. 3. 18, *b.* of me gold tried.
13. 17, no man *b.* save he that had mark.
18. 11, no man *b.* her merchandise.
See Gen. 42. 2; 47. 19; Ru. 4. 4; Mat. 13. 44.

Buyer. Prov. 20. 14; Isa. 24. 2; Ezek. 7. 12.

Buz, būz, 'contempt.' Gen. 22. 21.

Buzi, bū'-zī, 'descended from Buz' (?). Ezek. 1. 3.

Buzite, bū'-zite, 'a descendant of Buz.' Job 32. 2.

By, against, in 1 Cor. 4. 4.

By and by, immediately. Hence, 'not by and by' = not at once. Mat. 13. 21; Mk. 6. 25; Lu. 17. 7; 21. 9.

Byways. Jud. 5. 6.

Byword, a proverb. Job 17. 6; 30. 9, a *b.* of the people.
Ps. 44. 14, a *b.* among the heathen.
See Deu. 28. 37; 1 Kn. 9. 7; 2 Chr. 7. 20.

Cab, cāb, 2 Kn. 6. 25. A measure, = one eighteenth of an ephah = 2.16 litres = nearly two quarts (1.92). See MEASURES.

Cabbon, cāb'-bōn. Jos. 15. 40.

Cabin, a cell, dark cellar. Jer. 37. 16.

Cabul, cā'-būl, like naught (?). (1) Jos. 19. 27. (2) 1 Kn. 9. 13.

Cæsar, cæ'-sār. Mat. 22. 17.
Augustus. Lu. 2. 1.
Tiberius. Lu. 3. 1.
Claudius, time of dearth. Acts 11. 28.
Paul appeals to. Acts 25. 11.
household of. Phil. 4. 22.

Cæsarea, cæ-sā-rē'-ā, named after Augustus Cæsar. Acts 8. 40.
 Peter sent there. Acts 10.
 Paul visits. Acts 21. 8. [23. 23.
 Paul sent to Felix there and detained two years. Acts
Cæsarea Philippi, cæ-sā-rē'-ā phi-lip'-pi, named after Philip the tetrarch; visited by Christ. Mat. 16. 13; Mk. 8. 27.
Cage. Jer. 5. 27; Rev. 18. 2.
Calaphas, cāl'-ā-phās, high priest, prophecies concerning Christ. John 11. 43.
 his counsel. Mat. 26. 3.
 he condemns Him. Mat. 26. 65; Mk. 14. 63; Lu. 22. 71.
Cain, cain, 'possession' (?) (1) Gen. 4. 1.
 his anger. Gen. 4. 5.
 murders Abel. Gen. 4. 8; 1 John 3. 12.
 his punishment. Gen. 4. 11; Jude 11.
 (2) Jos. 15. 57.
Cainan, cā-i'-nān, a smith (?). Gen. 5. 9.
Caïe, 2 Sam. 6. 19, to every man a c. of bread.
 1 Kn. 17. 13, make me a little c. first.
 See Jud. 7. 13; Jer. 7. 18; 44. 19; Hos. 7. 8.
Calah, cāl'-lāh. Gen. 10. 11. [of c.
Calamity. Deu. 32. 35; 2 Sam. 22. 19, Ps. 18. 18, day
 Ps. 57. 1, until c. be overpast.
 Prov. 1. 26, I will laugh at your c.
 17. 5, he that is glad at c.
 19. 13, foolish son c. of father.
 27. 10, brother's house in day of c.
 See Job 6. 2; Prov. 24. 22.
Calamus (Ex. 30. 23; Ezek. 27. 19). Heb. *Kāneh bōsem*; Gk. *κάλανος εὐώδης*, *sweet cane*. Some aromatic cane or grass, probably one of the lemon-grasses of India, such as *Andropogon schænanthus*.
Calool, cāl'-col, 'sustenance.' 1 Chr. 2. 6.
Caldron. 1 Sam. 2. 14; Jer. 52. 18, 19; Ezek. 11. 3.
Caleb, cāl'-lēb, 'a dog' (?). (1) faith of Num. 13. 30; 14. 6; permitted to enter Canaan, Num. 26. 65; 32. 12; Deu. 1. 36.
 his request. Jos. 14. 6.
 his possessions. Jos. 15. 13.
 gives his daughter to Othniel to wife. Jud. 1. 13.
 (2) 1 Chr. 2. 18. (3) 1 Chr. 2. 50.
Caleb-ophratah, cāl'-lēb-ēph'-rā-tāh, 'C. the fruitful.' 1 Chr. 2. 24.
Calendar, Jewish. See MONTHS.
Calif. Isa. 11. 6; Lu. 15. 23. [Acts 7. 40.
Call, golden, Aaron's transgression in making. Ex. 32; of Samaria. Hos. 8. 5, 6.
Calkers, men who stop the seams of ships with tow. Ezek. 27. 9, 27.
Call of God to repentance and salvation, Ps. 49. ; 50. , &c.; Prov. 1. 20; 2-8; Isa. 1. ; 45. 20; 55; Jer. 35. 15; Hos. 6. ; 14; Joel 2. ; Jon. 3. ; Mat. 3. ; 11. 28; John 7. 37; 12. 44; Rom. 8. 28; 9. ; 10. ; 11. ; 2 Cor. 5. 20; Rev. 2. 5; 3. 3, 19; 22. 17.
 danger of rejecting, Ps. 50. 17; Prov. 1. 24; 29. 1; Isa. 6. 9; 66. 4; Jer. 6. 19; 26. 4; 35. 17; Mat. 22. 3; John 12. 48; Acts 13. 46; 18. 6; 28. 24; Rom. 11. 8; 2 Thes. 2. 10; Heb. 2. 1; 12. 25; Rev. 2. 5.
Call of Noah, Gen. 6. 13. Abraham, Gen. 12. Jacob, Gen. 28. 12. Moses, Ex. 3. Gideon, Jud. 6. 11. Samuel, 1 Sam. 3. Elijah, 1 Kn. 17. Elisha, 1 Kn. 19. 16, 19. Isaiah, Isa. 6. Jeremiah, Jer. 1. Ezekiel, Ezek. 1. Hosea, Hos. 1.
 of Amos. Am. 1; 7. 14. See Mic. 1. 1; Zep. 1. 1; Hag. 1. 1; Zec. 1. 1.
 of Jonah. Jon. 1.
 of Peter, &c. Mat. 4. 18; Mk. 1. 16; Lu. 5; John 1. 39. of Paul. Acts 9; Rom. 1. 1; Gal. 1. 1, 12; 1 Tim. 1.
Calling. Acts 7. 59; 22. 16, c. on name of the Lord. Rom. 11. 29, c. of God without repentance.
 1 Cor. 7. 20, abide in same c.
 Eph. 1. 18, the hope of his c.
 Phil. 3. 14, prize of high c.
 2 Thes. 1. 11, worthy of this c.
 2 Tim. 1. 9, called us with holy c.
 Heb. 3. 1, partakers of heavenly c.
 2 Pet. 1. 10, make c. and election sure.
Calling or vocation of the gospel, Rom. 11. 29; 1 Cor. 1. 26; Eph. 1. 18; 4. 1; Phil. 3. 14; 2 Thes. 1. 11; 2 Tim. 1. 9; Heb. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 10; Rev. 19. 9.

Calm. Ps. 107. 29; Jon. 1. 11; Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 39;
Calneh, cāl'-nēh. Gen. 10. 10. [Lu. 8. 24.
Calno, cāl'-nō, same as CALNEH. Isa. 10. 9.
Calvary, cāl'-vā-rē, 'skull.' Lu. 23. 33.
Calves. 1 Kn. 12. 28, made two c. of gold.
 See Hos. 14. 2; Mal. 4. 2.
Camel. (1) (Job 1. 3). Heb. *Gāmāl*: Gk. *κάμηλος*: the generic name for camel, including both the Arabian one-humped (*Camelus dromedarius*) and Bactrian two-humped species (*Camelus Bactrianus*); but the latter was rare.
 (2) (Isa. 60. 6). Heb. *Bēker*, a young camel or dromedary. Isa. 60. 6, the multitude of c. shall cover thee.
 Mat. 19. 24, it is easier for a c.
 23. 24, strain at a gnat, swallow a c.
 See Gen. 24. 64; Ex. 9. 3; Lev. 11. 4; Deu. 14. 7; 1 Chr. 5. 21; Job 1. 3.
Camel's hair. Raiment of camel's hair (Mat. 3. 4) was not a skin, but a coat of cloth, woven from the hair of the camel. Such is the ordinary outer garment of the Bedawin of to-day.
Camon, cām'-mōn, 'stability' (?). Jud. 10. 5.
Camp (n.). Ex. 14. 19, angel went before c.
 16. 13, quails covered the c.
 Num. 1. 52, every man by his own c.
 Deu. 23. 14, Lord walketh in midst of c.
 See 1 Sam. 4. 6, 7; Heb. 13. 13.
Camp (v.). Isa. 29. 3; Jer. 50. 29; Nah. 3. 17.
Camp of Israelites, Ex. 14. 19; Num. 1. 52; 2; 24. 5. to be kept holy, Lev. 6. 11; 13. 46; Num. 5. 2; Deu. 23. 10; Heb. 13. 11.
Camphire (S. of S. 1. 14; 4. 13). Heb. *Côpher*: Gk. *κνίφος*: Bot. *N. Laurus alba*. R. V. 'henna-flowers.' A small shrub, with dark bark, leaves pale green like a lilac, and bearing clusters of white and yellow blossoms, very fragrant; from which is obtained the henna dye with which the Arabs dye their nails, palms, &c.
Cana, cā'-nā, Christ turns water into wine at. John 2. nobleman visits Christ at. John 4. 46, 47.
Canaanite, cā'-nā-ān, 'low region.' (1) land of. Ex. 23. 31; Jos. 1. 4; Zep. 2. 5.
 promised to Abraham. Gen. 12. 7; 13. 14; 17. 8. inhabitants of. Ex. 15. 15. [13; 19.
 their wickedness at Sodom and Gomorrah. Gen. 13. Israelites not to walk in the ways of. Lev. 18. 3, 24, daughters of. Gen. 23. 1, 6, 8. [30; 20. 23.
 language of. Isa. 19. 18.
 kingdoms of. Ps. 135. 11.
 king of. Jud. 4. 2, 23, 24; 5. 19.
 wars of. Jud. 3. 1.
 dwelling of Abraham in, Gen. 12. 6. Isaac and Jacob, Gen. 28. Esau, Gen. 36. Joseph, Gen. 37.
 allotted to children of Israel. Jos. 14.
 the spies visit, and their report. Num. 13. [34. 1.
 Moses sees, from Pisgah. Num. 27. 12; Deu. 3. 27;
 (2) a son of Ham, grandson of Noah, cursed on account of his father's mockery of Noah. Gen. 9. 18, 25.
Canaanite, cā'-nā-ān-ite, 'a zealot.' Mk. 3. 18. R. V. Cananean. See ZEALOTS.
Canaanites, cā'-nā-ān-ites, 'inhabitants of Canaan, especially those of Hamitic blood. Jud. 1. 1.
Canaanitess, cā'-nā-ān-ī-tēss, feminine of preceding. 1 Chr. 2. 3.
Canaanitish, cā'-nā-ān-ī-tīsh. Gen. 46. 10.
Candace, cān'-dā-cē, Queen of Ethiopia. Acts 8. 27.
Candle. Heb. *nēr*; Gk. *λύγρος*. Wherever the word occurs in the A. V. the R. V. more correctly substitutes *lamp* (with the single exception of Jer. 25. 10). The lamps were earthenware, shaped like a butter-boat. Job 29. 3, when his c. shined upon my head.
 Ps. 18. 28, thou wilt light my c.
 Prov. 20. 27, spirit of man c. of the Lord.
 Zep. 1. 12, search Jerusalem with c.
 Mat. 5. 15; Mk. 4. 21; Lu. 8. 16; 11. 33, lighted a c.
 Rev. 18. 23, c. shine no more in thee.
 22. 5, need no c. nor light.
 See Job 18. 6; 21. 17; Prov. 24. 20.
Candlestick, a lamp-stand. Mat. 5. 15; Mk. 4. 21. In Dan. 9. 5, a candelabrum.
 2 Kn. 4. 10, let us set for him a c.
 See Heb. 9. 2; Rev. 2. 5.

Candlestick in the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 31; 37. 17; Lev. 24. 4; Num. 8. 2-4.

in visions, Zec. 4. 2; Rev. 1. 12.

Cane, Sweet (Isa. 43. 24; Jer. 6. 20). Heb. *Kāneh hattōb*; Gk. *κιννάμωμον*; *cinnamon*. Probably the same as *CALAMUS*, *q. v.* R. V. marg. *calamus*.

Canker (an old spelling of 'cancer'). 2 Tim. 2. 17. R. V. *gangrene*.

Cankered, corroded, rusted. Jas. 5. 3. [Joel 1. 4.

Cankerworm, locust, in some of its forms. Ps. 105. 34;

Canneh, *cān'-nēh*, probably same as *CALNEH*. Ezek. 27. 23.

Canticles = 'songs,' one of the titles of the 'Song of Solomon.'

Caper-berry (Eccl. 12. 5. R. V.). Heb. *ādīyyōnāh*. A. V. desire. The fruit of the *Capparis spinosa*. The ripe berry is 2 to 2½ inches in length. The young berries are pungent and stimulating to the appetite. 'The caper-berry shall fail,' R. V., may mean that in old age it fails to act as a stimulant. The expression in R. V. margin, 'the caper-berry shall burst,' refers to the bursting of the seed pods, as an emblem of death.

Caper-naum, *cā-pēr'-nā-ūm*, 'village of Nahum' or 'of consolation,' on the north-west shore of the sea of Galilee; Christ dwells at. Mat. 4. 13; John 2. 12.

preaches at. Mat. 4. 17; Mk. 1. 21.

miracles at. Mat. 8. 5; 17. 24; John 4. 46; 6. 17.

parables at. Mat. 13. 18, 24; Mk. 4.

condemned for impenitence. Mat. 11. 23; Lu. 10. 15.

Caphthorim, *cāph'-thō-rīm*, same as *CAPHTHORIM*.

1 Chr. 1. 12.

Caphthor, *cāph'-tōr*, 'Crete'(?). Deu. 2. 23; Am. 9. 7.

Caphthorim, *Caphthorim*, *cāph'-tō-rīm*, *cāph'-tō-rīm*, 'inhabitants of Caphthor.' Gen. 10. 14.

Cappadocia, *cāp-pā-dō'-cī-ā*. Acts 2. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 1.

Captive. Ex. 12. 29, firstborn of *c.* in dungeon.

Isa. 51. 14, *c.* exile hasteneth.

62. 2, O *c.* daughter of Zion.

2 Tim. 2. 26, taken *c.* at his will.

3. 6, lead *c.* silly women.

See 2 Kn. 5. 2; Isa. 14. 2; 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18.

Captivity. Rom. 7. 23, into *c.* to law of sin.

2 Cor. 10. 5, bringing into *c.* every thought.

See Job 42. 10; Ps. 147. 85. 1.

Captivity of Israelites foretold, Lev. 26. 33; Deu. 28. 36.

of ten tribes, Am. 3. 4; 7. 11; fulfilled, 2 Kn. 17. 1;

1 Chr. 5. 26.

of Judah foretold, Isa. 39. 6; Jer. 13. 19; 20. 4; 25. 11; 32. 28; fulfilled, 2 Kn. 25. 2; 2 Chr. 36. 5; Esth. 2. 4;

Ps. 137. 1; Jer. 39. 52; Dan. 1.

return from, Ez. 1. 3; Neh. 2. 1; Ps. 126.

Carbuncle (Ex. 28. 17; R. V. marg. *emerald*). Heb.

Bārēketh; Gk. *σμάραγδος*. A mistranslation in Ex.

28. for 'emerald,' the only green stone 'flashing light,'

which is the meaning of the Hebrew. It is likened to

a rainbow in Rev. 4. 3.

Carcas, *cār'-cās*. Esth. 1. 10.

Carcase. Isa. 66. 24; Mat. 24. 28; Heb. 3. 17.

Carchemish, *cār'-chē'-mish*. On the upper Euphrates:

scene of the defeat of Pharaoh-Necho by Nebuchad-

nezzar. Jer. 46. 2.

Care (*n.*). Jer. 49. 31, nation that dwelleth without *c.*

Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19, *c.* of this world.

Lu. 8. 14; 21. 34, choked with *c.*

1 Cor. 9. 9, doth God take *c.* for oxen.

12. 25, have same *c.* one for all churches.

2 Cor. 11. 28, the *c.* of all the churches. R. V. *anxiety*.

1 Pet. 5. 7, casting all your *c.* on him. R. V. *anxiety*.

Care (*v.*). 2 Sam. 18. 3, they will not *c.* for us.

Ps. 142. 4, no man *c.* for my soul.

John 12. 6, not that he *c.* for poor.

Acts 18. 17, Gallio *c.* for none of those things.

Phil. 2. 20, naturally *c.* for your state.

Care, worldly, deprecated, Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 8. 14; 12. 22;

John 6. 27; 1 Cor. 7. 32; Phil. 4. 6; 1 Tim. 6. 8;

2 Tim. 2. 4; Heb. 13. 5.

Martha reproved for, Lu. 10. 41.

(loving) of the Samaritan, Lu. 10. 34.

of Christ for His mother, John 19. 26.

of Paul for the Corinthians, 2 Cor. 7. 12; 11. 28.

of Titus for the Corinthians, 2 Cor. 8. 16.

for Paul by Philipians, Phil. 4. 10.

to be cast on God, 1 Pet. 5. 7.

of thoughts, Ps. 39. 1.

Careah, *cā-rē'-āh*, 'bald,' 2 Kn. 25. 23. [drought.

Careful, very anxious. Jer. 17. 8, not be *c.* in year of

Dan. 3. 16, we are not *c.* to answer.

Lu. 10. 41, thou art *c.* about many things.

Phil. 4. 6, be *c.* for nothing.

Heb. 12. 17, he sought it *c.* with tears.

See 2 Kn. 4. 13; Phil. 4. 10; Tit. 3. 8.

Carefulness, great anxiety. Ezek. 12. 18; 1 Cor. 7. 32;

2 Cor. 7. 11.

Careless, free from care. Jud. 18. 7; Isa. 32. 9; 47. 8;

Ezek. 39. 6.

Carmel, *cār'-mēl*, 'the park,' or 'the gardenland.'

(1) city of, in the tribe of Zebulun, below the eastern

end of Mt. Carmel. Jos. 12. 22; 1 Sam. 25.

(2) Mount, Elijah and the prophets of Baal. 1 Kn. 18.

the Shunammite woman goes to Elisha at. 2 Kn. 4. 25.

her child restored to life by Elisha. 2 Kn. 4. 34.

Carmelite, *cār'-mēl-ite*, 'an inhabitant of Carmel.'

1 Sam. 30. 5. [1 Sam. 27. 3.

Carmelites, *cār'-mēl-ite*, feminine of preceding.

Carmi, *cār'-mī*, 'a vine-dresser.' (1) Gen. 46. 9.

(2) 1 Chr. 4. 1; 2. 18. (3) Jos. 7. 1.

Carmites, *cār'-mites*, descendants of Carmi. Num. 26. 6.

Carnal. Rom. 7. 14, *c.* sold under sin.

8. 7, *c.* mind is enmity.

1 Cor. 3. 1, not speak but as to *c.*

2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons of our warfare not *c.*

See 1 Cor. 9. 11; Col. 2. 18; Heb. 7. 16; 9. 10.

Carpenters. 2 Sam. 5. 11, and cedar trees and *c.*

Zec. 1. 20, and the Lord shewed me four *c.* R. V.

smiths. [c.?

Carpenter's son. Mat. 13. 55; Mk. 6. 3, is not this the

Carpus, *cār'-pūs*, 'fruit'(?). 2 Tim. 4. 13.

Carriage, that which is carried; baggage. Jud. 18. 21;

1 Sam. 17. 22; Isa. 10. 28; 46. 1; Acts 21. 15.

Carry. 1 Kn. 18. 12, Spirit of the Lord shall *c.* thee.

Isa. 40. 11, *c.* lambs in his bosom.

53. 4, *c.* our sorrows.

63. 9, *c.* them all days of old.

Ezek. 22. 9, men *c.* tales to shed blood. R. V. *slanderous*

men.

Mk. 6. 55, began to *c.* about in beds.

John 5. 10, not lawful to *c.* thy bed. R. V. *take up*.

21. 18, and *c.* these whither thou wouldst not.

Eph. 4. 14, *c.* about with every wind.

1 Tim. 6. 7, we can *c.* nothing out.

Heb. 13. 9, not *c.* about with divers.

2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds *c.* with a tempest. R. V. *driven*.

Jude 12, clouds *c.* about of winds.

See Ex. 33. 15; Num. 11. 12; Deu. 14. 24.

Carshena, *cār'-shē'-nā*. Esth. 1. 14.

Cart. Isa. 5. 18, draw sin as with a *c.* rope.

Am. 2. 13, *c.* full of sheaves.

See 1 Sam. 6. 7; 2 Sam. 6. 3; 1 Chr. 13. 7; Isa. 28. 28.

Case. Ps. 144. 15, happy people in such a *c.*

Mat. 5. 20, in no *c.* enter heaven. R. V. *wise*.

John 5. 6, long time in that *c.*

See Ex. 5. 19; Deu. 19. 4; 24. 13.

Casement. Prov. 7. 6. R. V. *lattice*.

Casiphia, *cās'-ī-phi'-ā*, 'silver'(?). Ez. 8. 17.

Casluhim, *cās-lū'-hīm*. Gen. 10. 14.

Cassia. (1) (Ex. 30. 24). Heb. *Kiddah*; Gk. *κασία*; R. V.

costus. One of the ingredients in the anointing oil.

In Ezek. 27. 19, an article of merchandise.

(2) (Ps. 45. 8). Heb. *Kelziōth*; Gk. *κασία*.

Both words probably refer to some *Cassia lignea*, the

product of *Cinnamomum cassia*, *cassia budu*, and *cassia*

bark, i. e., the bark of other kinds of *Cinnamomum*

than that which yields true cinnamon.

Cast. (1) Prov. 16. 33, lot is *c.* into lap.

Mat. 5. 29; Mk. 9. 45, whole body *c.* into hell.

Mk. 9. 38; Lu. 9. 49, one *c.* out devils.

Lu. 21. 1, *c.* gifts into treasury.

John 8. 7, first *c.* stone at her.

2 Cor. 10. 5, *c.* down imaginations.

1 Pet. 5. 7, *c.* all care upon him.

1 John 4. 18, love *c.* out fear.

(2) considered. Lu. 1. 29, *c.* in her mind.

(3) cast-off. Jer. 38. 11, *c.* clouts.

See Ps. 76. 6; Prov. 26. 18; 3 John 10.

Cast about, turned round, came back again. Jer. 41. 14.
Castaway, outcast. 1 Cor. 9. 27, lest I be a c.
Castle. Num. 31. 10; Prov. 18. 19; Acts 21. 34.
Castor, *καστὸρ*; and Pollux, Paul's ship. Acts 28. 11.
Oat (Baruch 6. 22). Gk. *αἰσώπος*. Not mentioned in the Canonical books.
Catch. Ps. 10. 9, to c. the poor.
 Mat. 13. 19, devil c. away. R. V. *snatcheth*.
 Lu. 5. 10, from henceforth thou shalt c. men.
 John 10. 12, wolf c. sheep. R. V. *snatcheth*.
 See 2 Kn. 7. 12; Ezek. 19. 3; Mk. 12. 13.
Caterpillar. Joel 1. 4, the palmerworm of A. V. Heb. *Gāzām*: Gk. *κάμπη*. *Edipoda migratoria*, the larvæ of locusts, butterflies, moths, and any larva destroying buds of plants.
Cattle (Ps. 50. 10). Heb. *Alēph*: Gk. *κρίον*. There were two kinds, long- and short-horned, the former more numerous. See Ox.
 Gen. 46. 32, their trade to feed c.
 Ex. 10. 26, our c. shall go with us.
 Deu. 2. 35; 3. 7; Jos. 8. 2, the c. ye shall take for prey.
 Ps. 50. 10, c. upon a thousand hills.
 See Gen. 1. 25; Jon. 4. 11.
Cattle of Jacob increased, Gen. 30. 43.
 regulations respecting, Ex. 20. 10; 21. 28; 22. 1; 23. 4; Deu. 5. 14; 22. 1; 25. 4 (1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18).
 of Israelites in Egypt saved, Ex. 9. 4.
 an example of obedience, Isa. 1. 3.
 referred to by Christ, Mat. 12. 11; Lu. 13. 15; 14. 5.
Cauda, R. V.; same as CAUDA.
Caught. Gen. 22. 13, ram c. by horns.
 John 21. 3, that night they c. nothing.
 2 Cor. 12. 2, c. up to third heaven.
 16, I c. you with guile.
 1 Thes. 4. 17, be c. up together with them.
 2 Sam. 18. 9; Prov. 7. 13; Rev. 12. 5.
Caul. (1) a net for the hair. Isa. 3. 18. (2) the membrane that surrounds the heart. Hos. 13. 8.
Cause (n.). Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 7; Eph. 5. 31, for this c. shall a man leave.
 1 Cor. 11. 30, for this c. many are sickly.
 1 Tim. 1. 16, for this c. I obtained mercy.
 See Prov. 18. 17; 2 Cor. 4. 16; 5. 13.
Cause (v.). Ez. 6. 12, God c. his name to dwell.
 Ps. 67. 1; 80. 3, c. his face to shine.
 Rom. 16. 17, them who c. divisions.
 See Deu. 1. 38; 12. 11; Job 6. 24.
Causeless. 1 Sam. 25. 31; Prov. 26. 2.
Caves. 1 Kn. 18. 4, Obadiah hid them by fifty in c.
 19. 9, and he came thither unto a c.
 Isa. 2. 19, go into a c. for fear of the Lord.
 See Gen. 19. 30; 23. 19; 49. 29; Jos. 10. 16; 1 Sam. 13. 6; 22. 1; 24. 10.
Cease. Deu. 15. 11, poor never c. out of land.
 Job 3. 17, the wicked c. from troubling.
 Ps. 46. 9, he maketh wars to c.
 Prov. 26. 20, strife c.
 Eccl. 12. 3, grinders c. because few.
 Acts 20. 31, I c. not to warn.
 1 Cor. 13. 8, tongues they shall c.
 1 Thes. 5. 17, pray without c.
 1 Pet. 4. 1, hath c. from sin.
 See Gen. 8. 22; Isa. 1. 16; 2. 22.
Cedar (Lev. 14. 4; Ps. 104. 16; Ezek. 31. 3-9). Heb. *Erez*: Gk. *κέδρος*; Bot. *N. Cedrus Libani*. Cedar is used in Scripture generically of the whole pine-tree family, and specially of the cedar of Lebanon.
 Jud. 9. 15, devour the c. of Lebanon.
 1 Kn. 5. 6, they hew me c. trees out of Lebanon.
 6. 15, with boards of c.
 Job 40. 17, he moveth his tail like a c.
 Ps. 92. 12, grow like a c. in Lebanon.
 Isa. 2. 13, upon all the c. of Lebanon.
 See Ps. 104. 16; 148. 9; S. of S. 5. 15; Ezek. 17. 3.
Cedron, *κεδρὼν*, same as KIDRON. John 18. 1.
Celebrate. Lev. 23. 32; Isa. 38. 18.
Celestial. 1 Cor. 15. 40.
Cenchrea, *κεντήρεᾶ*, 'millet,' Paul shaves his head at. Acts 18. 18.
 seaport of Corinth, church there. Rom. 16. 1.
Censer. Ezek. 8. 11, every man his c.
 Heb. 9. 4, holiest had the golden c.

Rev. 8. 3, angel having a golden c.
 8. 5, angel took the c. and filled.
 See Lev. 10. 1; 16. 12; Num. 16. 17; 1 Kn. 7. 50.
Centurion. (1) servant of, healed, Mat. 8; Lu. 7.
 (2) at crucifixion acknowledges Christ, Mat. 27. 54; Mk. 15. 39; Lu. 23. 47.
 (3) (Cornelius) Acts 10. 1.
 (4) in charge of Paul, Acts 27. 43.
Cephas, *κεφᾶς*; (Peter) a stone. John 1. 42; 1 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 22; 9. 5; 15. 5; Gal. 2. 9. See PETER.
Ceremonies. Num. 9. 3. R. V. ordinances.
Certain. Ex. 3. 12, c. I will be with thee.
 1 Cor. 4. 11, no c. dwellingplace.
 Heb. 10. 27, a c. looking for of judgment.
 See Deu. 13. 14; 1 Kn. 2. 37; Dan. 2. 45.
Certify. 2 Sam. 15. 28; Gal. 1. 11.
Chafed, heated, exasperated, angry. 2 Sam. 17. 8.
Chaff. Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, burn up c. with fire.
 See Jer. 23. 28; Hos. 13. 3; Zep. 2. 2.
Chain. Mk. 5. 3, no not with c.
 Acts 12. 7, Peter's c. fell off.
 2 Tim. 1. 16, not ashamed of my c.
 2 Pet. 2. 4, into c. of darkness. R. V. pits.
 Jude 6, everlasting c. under darkness.
 Heb. 10. 27, a c. looking for of judgment.
 See Deu. 13. 14; 1 Kn. 2. 37; Dan. 2. 45.
Chalcedony (Rev. 21. 19). Gk. *χαλκηδών*. The name chalcedony is now applied to a transparent or translucent indistinctly crystallized variety of quartz, usually to the white or gray variety.
Chalcol, *χαλκῶ*-*κόλ*, same as CALCOL. 1 Kn. 4. 31.
Chaldeans, *Chaldeans*, *chāl-dē'-āns*, *chāl-dē'-āns*, inhabitants of Chaldaea; afflict Job. Job 1. 17, besiege Jerusalem. 2 Kn. 24. 2; 25. 4; Jer. 37-39, wise men of, preserved by Daniel. Dan. 2. 24, prophecies concerning. Isa. 23. 13; 43. 14; 47. 1; 48. 14; Hab. 1. 5.
Chaldaea, *chāl-dē'-ā*. Jer. 50. 10.
Chaldees, *chāl-dē'-āns*, same as CHALDEANS. Gen. 11. 28.
Chalk-stones. Isa. 27. 9, altar as c.
Challengeth, claimeth. Ex. 22. 9.
Chamber is the general term for any room in a house.
 It is only in the houses of kings and nobles that it means a 'bed-room,' since the majority of houses were only one story high.
 2 Kn. 4. 10, little c. on wall.
 Ps. 19. 5, as bridegroom coming out of c.
 Isa. 26. 20, enter into thy c.
 Ezek. 8. 12, c. of imagery.
 Mat. 24. 26, in secret c.
 Acts 9. 37; 20. 8, in upper c.
 See Prov. 7. 27; Dan. 6. 10; Joel 2. 16.
Chambering, wanton living, sensuality. Rom. 13. 13.
Chamberlain. 2 Kn. 23. 11; Esth. 1. 10; 6. 2; Acts 12. 20; Rom. 16. 23.
Chameleon. (1) (Lev. 11. 30). Heb. *Cōh*: Gk. *χαμαιλέων*; Zool. *S. Psammotaurus scincus*. T.; *Hydrosaurus Niloticus*. T.: R. V. land-crocodile, or monitor lizard.
 (2) (Lev. 11. 30). Heb. *Tinshēmeth*: Gk. *ἀσπίλας*; Zool. *S. Chameleo vulgaris*. T.: R. V. chameleon. A. V. mole.
Chamois (Deu. 14. 5). Heb. *Zémer*, springing or leaping; Gk. *καμηλοπάρδαλις*, camelopard. Not our chamois, nor the camelopard, but the wild goat, or the mountain sheep with its curving horns two feet in length.
Champaign, plain, level country. Deu. 11. 30. R. V. Arabah.
Champion. 1 Sam. 17. 4. 51.
Chanaan, *chā'-nā'-ān*, another form of Canaan. Acts 7. 11.
Chance. 1 Sam. 6. 9; 2 Sam. 1. 6; Eccl. 9. 11; Lu. 10. 31.
Change (n.). Job 14. 14, till my c. come. R. V. release. Prov. 24. 21, meddle not with him given to c. See Jud. 14. 12; Zec. 3. 4; Heb. 7. 12.
Change (v.). Ps. 15. 4, swearth c. and c. not. 102. 26, as vesture shalt thou c. them.
 Lam. 4. 1, fine gold c.
 Mal. 3. 6, I the Lord c. not.
 Rom. 1. 23, c. glory of uncorruptible God.

- 1 Cor. 15. 51, we shall all be c.
 2 Cor. 3. 18, c. from glory to glory.
See Job 17. 12; Jer. 2. 36; 13. 23.
- Channel.** Ps. 18. 15; Isa. 27. 12.
- Chanoch,** *chûn'-ôch*, same as ENOCH. Gen. 4. 17 (marg.).
- Chant.** Am. 6. 5. R. V. sing idle songs.
- Chapel.** Am. 7. 13, for it is the king's c.
- Chapiter,** *capital* of a pillar or column. Ex. 36. 38.
- Chapmen,** merchants, dealers. 2 Chr. 9. 14.
- Chapt,** cracked, through heat and drought. Jer. 14. 4.
- Charashim,** *châ-râ'-shim*, 'craftsmen.' 1 Chr. 4. 14.
- Charchemish,** *châr-chê'-mish*, same as CARCHEMISH. 2 Chr. 35. 20.
- Charge.** Job 1. 22, nor c. God foolishly.
 4. 18, angels he c. with folly.
 Mat. 9. 30; Mk. 5. 43; Lu. 9. 21, Jesus c. them.
 Acts 7. 60; 2 Tim. 4. 16, lay not sin to their c.
 Rom. 8. 33, who shall lay any thing to c.
 1 Cor. 9. 18, gospel without c.
 1 Tim. 1. 3, c. that they teach no other.
 5. 21; 2 Tim. 4. 1, I c. thee before God.
 6. 17, c. them that are rich.
See Ps. 35. 11; 91. 11; Mk. 9. 25.
- Charge** of God to Moses and Aaron, Ex. 6. 13.
 of Moses to Joshua, Deu. 31. 7.
 of David to Solomon, 1 Kn. 2. 1; 1 Chr. 22. 6.
 of Jehoshaphat to the judges, 2 Chr. 19. 6.
 of Paul to the elders of the church at Ephesus, Acts 20. 17.
 of Paul to Timothy, 1 Tim. 5. 21; 2 Tim. 4. 1 of Peter to the elders, 1 Pet. 5.
- Chargeable.** 2 Sam. 13. 25; 2 Cor. 11. 9; 1 Thes. 2. 9.
- Charged,** burdened, put to expense. 1 Tim. 5. 16.
- Charger,** a large dish. (So called from carrying a *charge* or burden.) Mat. 14. 8; Mk. 6. 25.
- Charges, be at,** to discharge the cost, or pay expenses. Acts 21. 24.
- Charlots.** Ex. 14. 6, he made ready his c.
 1 Sam. 13. 5, Philistines gathered 30,000 c.
 2 Sam. 10. 18, David slew the men of 700 c.
 2 Kn. 2. 11, there appeared a c. of fire.
 Ps. 20. 7, some trust in c.
 Nah. 3. 2, and of the jumping c.
See 2 Kn. 6. 14, 17; Ps. 68. 17.
- Charity.** Rom. 14. 15, now walkest not c.
 Col. 3. 14, put on c.
 2 Thes. 1. 3, c. aboundeth.
 1 Tim. 1. 5, end of commandment is c.
 2 Tim. 2. 22, follow faith, c., peace.
 Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, in c.
 1 Pet. 4. 8, c. cover sins.
 2 Pet. 1. 7, to brotherly kindness c.
 Jude 12, spots in feasts of c.
- Charity** (love to our neighbour). Mk. 12. 33; Rom. 13. 8, 9, 10; 1 Cor. 13. 1-8, 13; 1 Thes. 1. 3; 3. 6; 4. 9; 1 Tim. 1. 5; 4. 12; 2 Tim. 3. 10; Heb. 6. 10; Jas. 2. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 1 John 2. 10; 3. 14; 4. 11; Rev. 2. 19. commanded. Lev. 19. 18; Deu. 10. 19; Mat. 5. 44; 22. 39; 1 Cor. 14. 1; 16. 14; Gal. 5. 14; 6. 10; Eph. 4. 2; 1 John 3. 23; 4. 7, 21; 2 John 5.
- its signs and effects. 1 Cor. 8. 1; 13. 1; Gal. 5. 6, 13, 22; Eph. 3. 17; 4. 16; 5. 2; Col. 3. 14.
- evidences of. Lev. 19. 11; 25. 35; Isa. 58. 7; Mat. 18. 15; 25. 35; John 13. 35; Rom. 12. 15; 1 Cor. 12. 26; Eph. 4. 32; 1 Thes. 5. 14; Heb. 6. 10; 1 Pet. 4. 8; 1 John 3. 10, 14; 4. 20.
- exemplified by Christ. John 13. 34; 15. 12; Eph. 5. 2, 25; Rev. 1. 5.
- (almsgiving) Prov. 19. 17; Mat. 19. 21; Lu. 11. 41; 12. 33; 18. 22; Acts 10. 2, 4; 2 Cor. 9. 3 John 6.
- Charmer.** Deu. 18. 11; Ps. 58. 5; Jer. 8. 17.
- Charran,** *châr'-rân*, same as HARRAN. Acts 7. 2.
- Chase.** Lev. 26. 8, five c. hundred.
 Deu. 32. 30; Jos. 23. 10, one c. thousand.
See Job 18. 18; Ps. 35. 5; Lam. 3. 52.
- Chaste.** 2 Cor. 11. 2; Tit. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 3. 2.
- Chasten.** Deu. 8. 5, as a man c. son.
 Ps. 6. 1; 38. 1, nor c. me in displeasure.
 Prov. 12. blessed is the man whom thou c.
 19. 19, c. thy son while there is hope.
 2 Cor. 6. 9, as c. and not killed.
 Heb. 12. 6; Rev. 3. 19, whom the Lord loveth he c.
- Heb. 12. 11, no c. seemeth to be joyous.
See Ps. 69. 10; 73. 14; 118. 13.
- Chastisement.** Deu. 11. 2; Job 34. 31; Isa. 55. 5.
- Chatter.** Isa. 38. 14.
- Chavah,** *châv'-âh*, same as EVE. Gen. 3. 20 (marg.).
- Chebar,** *chê'-bâr*, 'great' (?), a Babylonian river, modern Nahr or Naru; Ezekiel's visions at. Ezek. 1.; 3. 15; 10. 15.
- Check,** reproof, rebuke. Job 20. 3.
- Chedorlaomer,** *chêd'-ôr-lâ'-ô'-môr*, 'servant of Laomer' (?); king of Elam, takes Lot prisoner, but subdued by Abram. Gen. 14.
- Cheek.** Mat. 5. 39; Lu. 6. 29, smiteth on right c.
See Job 16. 10; Isa. 50. 6; Lam. 3. 30.
- Cheek teeth,** molar teeth. Joel 1. 6. R. V. jaw.
- Cheer.** Prov. 15. 13, maketh a c. countenance.
 Zec. 9. 17, corn make young men c. R. V. flourish.
 John 16. 33, be of good c., I have overcome.
 Acts 23. 11; 27. 22, 25, be of good c.
 Rom. 12. 8, he that sheweth mercy with c.
 2 Cor. 9. 7, God loveth a c. giver.
See Jud. 9. 13; Mat. 9. 2; 14. 27; Mk. 6. 50.
- Chelal,** *chêl'-lâl*, 'completion' (?). Ez. 10. 30.
- Chelluh,** *chêl'-lûh*. Ez. 10. 35.
- Chelub,** *chêl'-lûb*, 'bird-trap' (?). (1) 1 Chr. 4. 11. (2) 1 Chr. 27. 26.
- Chelubal,** *chêl'-lû'-bâl*, same as CALEB (3). 1 Chr. 2. 9.
- Chemarims,** *chêm'-â'-rîms*, 'priests dressed in black attire.' Zep. 1. 4.
- Chemosh,** *chê'-môsh*; god of Moab. Num. 21. 29; Jud. 11. 24; Jer. 48. 7, 13, 46.
 worshipped by Solomon. 1 Kn. 11. 7.
- Chenaanah,** *chê-nâ'-â-nâh*, fem. of Canaan (?). (1) 1 Kn. 22. 11. (2) 1 Chr. 7. 10.
- Chenaii,** *chê-nâ'-ni*, probably same as CHENANIAH. Neh. 9. 4.
- Chenaniah,** *chên'-â-nî'-âh*, 'Jehovah is firm.' 1 Chr. 15. 22.
- Chephar-haammonai,** *chêf'-phâr-hâ'-âm'-mô-nâi*, 'village of the Ammonites.' Jos. 18. 24.
- Chephilrah,** *chê'-phî'-râh*, 'village.' Jos. 9. 17.
- Cheran,** *chê'-rân*. Gen. 36. 26.
- Cherethims,** *chêr'-ê-thîms*, 'Cretans' (?). Ezek. 25. 16.
- Cherethites,** *chêr'-ê-thites*, same as preceding. 2 Sam. 8. 18.
 (and Pelethites), David's guard. 2 Sam. 15. 18.
- Cherisheth.** Eph. 5. 29; 1 Thes. 2. 7.
- Cherith,** *chê'-rîth*, 'gorge' (?), a brook 'before,' i. e., east of, Jordan, probably in Gilead. Elijah fed by ravens. 1 Kn. 17. 5.
- Cherub,** *chê'-rûb*, a place. Ez. 2. 59.
- Cherubims,** *chêr'-û-bîms*, properly Cherubim, plural of Cherub. Ex. 25. 19.
 in garden of Eden. Gen. 3. 24.
 for the mercy seat and the temple. Ex. 25. 18; 37. 7; 1 Kn. 6. 23; 2 Chr. 3. 10; Ps. 80. 1; Ezek. 41. 18.
 Ezekiel's visions of. Ezek. 1. 10.
- Chesalon,** *chês'-â-lôn*, 'confidence.' Jos. 15. 10.
- Chesed,** *chês'-êd*, Gen. 22. 22.
- Chesil,** *chês'-îl*, 'a fool.' Jos. 15. 30.
- Chesnut** (Gen. 30. 37). Heb. 'Armôn': Gk. *πλάτανος*: Bot. N. *Platanus orientalis*: R. V. plane tree, which is undoubtedly correct. It grows by watercourses, and is one of the finest trees in the country, growing sometimes to be 100 feet high.
- Chesulloth,** *chê-sûl'-lôth*, 'flanks.' Jos. 19. 18.
- Chezib,** *chê'-zîb*, 'false.' Gen. 38. 5.
- Chickens.** Mat. 23. 37.
- Chide.** Ex. 17. 2; Jud. 8. 1; Ps. 103. 9.
- Chidon,** *chî'-dôn*, 'javelin.' 1 Chr. 13. 9.
- Chieftest.** S. of S. 5. 10; Mk. 10. 44; 2 Cor. 11. 5.
- Chief Priests** consulted by Herod. Mat. 2. 4.
 their persecution of Christ. Mat. 16. 21; Mk. 14. 1; 15. 31; John 7. 32.
- Child.** Gen. 42. 22, do not sin against the c.
 Ps. 131. 2, quieted myself as a weaned c.
 Prov. 20. 11, a c. is known by his doings.
 22. 6, train up a c. in way.
 15, foolishness in heart of c.
 Isa. 9. 6, to us a c. is born.
 65. 20, c. shall die an hundred years old.
 Lu. 1. 66, what manner of c.

John 4. 49, come ere my c. die.
 1 Cor. 13. 11, when I was a c.
 2 Tim. 3. 15, from a c. hast known.
See Ex. 2. 2; Eccl. 4. 13; 10. 16; Heb. 11. 23.

Children. 1 Sam. 16. 11, are here all thy c.
 Ps. 34. 11, come ye c. hearken to me.
 45. 16, instead of fathers all be c.
 Ps. 128. 3, thy c. like olive plants.
 Isa. 8. 18; Heb. 2. 13, I and c. given me.
 30. 9, lying c., c. that will not hear.
 63. 8, c. that will not lie.
 Jer. 31. 15; Mat. 2. 18, Rachel weeping for her c.
 Ezek. 18. 2, c. teeth on edge.
 Mat. 15. 26; Mk. 7. 27, not take c. bread.
 17. 26, then are the c. free. R. V. sons.
 19. 14; Mk. 10. 14; Lu. 18. 16, suffer little c.
 Lu. 16. 8, c. of this world wiser than c. of light. R. V. sons.
 20. 36, c. of God and the resurrection. R. V. sons.
 John 12. 36; Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thes. 5. 5, c. of light.
 Rom. 8. 16; Gal. 3. 26; 1 John 3. 10, witness that we are the c. of God. R. V. sons (in Rom. & Gal.).
 Eph. 4. 14, be henceforth no more c.
 5. 6; Col. 3. 6, c. of disobedience. R. V. sons.
 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, c. obey your parents.
 1 Tim. 3. 4, having his c. in subjection.
See Num. 16. 27; Esth. 3. 13; Mat. 14. 21.

Child the gift of God. Gen. 33. 5; Ps. 127. 128.
 a blessing. Prov. 10. 1; 15. 20; 17. 6; 23. 24; 27. 11; 29. 3.
 duty of. Ex. 20. 12; Lev. 19. 3, 32; Deu. 5. 16; 30. 2;
 Prov. 1. 8; 6. 20; 13. 1; 15. 5; 19. 27; 23. 22; 24. 21;
 28. 7, 24; Eccl. 12. 1; Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20; 1 Tim. 5. 4; Heb. 12. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 5.
 slain by she-bears. 2 Kn. 2. 23.
 of Bethlehem, slain by Herod. Mat. 2. 16 (Jer. 31. 15).
 blessed by Christ. Mat. 19. 13; Mk. 10. 13; Lu. 18. 15.
 of God. Eph. 5. 1; Heb. 12. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 14.
 of light. Lu. 16. 8; John 12. 36; Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thes. 5. 5.

OBEDIENT:—
CHRIST. Lu. 2. 51.
 Isaac. Gen. 22. 6.
 Jephthah's daughter. Jud. 11. 36.
 Samuel. 1 Sam. 2. 26.

WICKED. 1 Sam. 2. 12, 25; Prov. 15. 5; 17. 21; 19. 13, 26;
 28. 7, 24; 30. 11; Isa. 3. 5; Ezek. 22. 7.
 their punishment. Ex. 21. 15; Deu. 21. 18; 27. 16;
 2 Kn. 2. 23; Prov. 30. 17; Mk. 7. 10.
 of the devil. Acts 13. 10.

Chileab, *chîl'-ēb*. 2 Sam. 3. 3.

Chillon, *chîl'-lôn*, 'wasting away.' Ru. 1. 2.

Chilmad, *chîl'-mād*. Ezek. 27. 23.

Chimham, *chîm'-hām*, 'longing.' 2 Sam. 19. 37.

Chinnereth, *chîn'-nê-rêth*, 'a lyre.' Num. 13. 11; Jos. 19. 35; or **Chinneroth**, *chîn'-nê-rôth*, Jos. 11. 2; one of the early names of the Sea of Galilee, from a city of that name whose site is unknown.

Chios, *chîo'-s*. Acts 20. 15.

Chisleu, *chîs'-lêu*, the ninth month of the Jewish sacred year = December. Neh. 1. 1. *See* MONTHS.

Chislon, *chîs'-lôn*, 'confidence.' Num. 34. 21.

Chisloth-tabor, *chîs'-lôth-tā'-bôr*, 'flanks of Tabor.' Jos. 19. 12.

Chittim, *chîl'-tîm*, probably Cyprus; prophecies of. Num. 24. 24; Isa. 23. 1, 12; Dan. 11. 30.

Chium, *chîl'-ûn*, 'pedestal,' or name of a god (i. e., Saturn). Am. 5. 26.

Chloe, *chîo'-ē*, 'grass.' 1 Cor. 1. 11.

Chode, did chide, disputed. Gen. 31. 36; Num. 20. 3.

Choise. 1 Sam. 9. 2, Saul a c. young man.
 Acts 15. 7, God made c. among us.
See Gen. 23. 6; 2 Sam. 10. 9; Prov. 8. 10.

Choke. Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19; Lu. 8. 14.

Choler, anger. Dan. 8. 7; 11. 11.

Chor-ashan, *chôr'-āsh'-ān*, 'smoking furnace.' 1 Sam. 30. 30; or for BOR-ASHAN, smoking pit.

Chorazin, *chô-rā'-zîn*, a town near Capernaum, inland from the Sea of Galilee. Mat. 11. 21.

Chose. Ps. 33. 12, people c. for his inheritance.
 89. 19, exalted one c. out of people.
 Prov. 16. 16; 22. 1, rather to be c.
 Jer. 8. 3, death c. rather than life.
 Mat. 20. 16; 22. 14, many called, few c.
 Lu. 10. 42, hath c. that good part.
 14. 7, they c. the chief rooms.
 John 15. 16, ye have not c. me.
 Acts 9. 15, he is a c. vessel.
 Rom. 16. 13, c. in the Lord.
 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28, God hath c. foolish things.
 Eph. 1. 4, according as he hath c. us.
 1 Pet. 2. 4, c. of God and precious.
 9, a c. generation.
See Ex. 18. 25; 2 Sam. 6. 21; 1 Chr. 16. 13.

Chozeba, *chô-zê'-bâ*, 'deceiver.' 1 Chr. 4. 22.

Christ. Mat. 16. 16, thou art the C.
 24. 5, many shall come, saying, I am C.
 John 4. 25, the Messias which is called C.
 29, is not this the C.
 6. 69, we are sure that thou art that C.
 Phil. 1. 15, 16, some preach C. of contention.
 1 Pet. 1. 11, the Spirit of C. did signify.
 1 John 2. 22, denieth that Jesus is the C.
 5. 1, whoso believeth Jesus is the C.
 Rev. 20. 4, they reigned with C. a thousand years.
 6, priests of God and C.

Christ, the anointed, Greek for MESSIAH. Mat. 1. 1.
LORD JESUS. Mat. 1. 21; Lu. 2. 11; John 1. 41; 4. 42;
 Acts 5. 31; 11. 17; 13. 23; 15. 11; 16. 31; 20. 21;
 Rom. 5. 1, 11; 6. 23; 7. 25; 13. 14; 15. 6, 30; 16. 18;
 1 Cor. 1. 2, 3, 7, 10; 5. 4; Eph. 5. 20; Phil. 3. 20;
 1 Tim. 1. 1, 12; 3. 13; 4. 6; 5. 21; 2 Tim. 1. 10; Tit. 1. 4; 2. 13; 3. 6; Philem. 3, 5, 25; Heb. 13. 8, 21;
 Jas. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 3, 2 Pet. 1. 1, 11; 2. 20; 3. 2, 18;
 1 John 4. 10; Jude 1, 4, 17, 21; Rev. 22. 21.

CHARACTER OF:—
 holy. Lu. 1. 35; Acts 4. 27; Rev. 3. 7.
 righteous. Isa. 53. 11; Heb. 1. 9.
 faithful. Isa. 11. 5; 1 Thes. 5. 24.
 true. John 1. 14; 7. 18; 1 John 5. 20.
 just. Zec. 9. 9; John 5. 30; Acts 22. 14.
 guileless. Isa. 53. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 22.
 sinless. John 8. 46; 2 Cor. 5. 21.
 spotless. 1 Pet. 1. 19.
 innocent. Mat. 27. 4.
 harmless. Heb. 7. 26.
 resisting temptation. Mat. 4. 1-10.
 obedient to God the Father. Ps. 40. 8; John 4. 34; 15. 10.
 subject to His parents. Lu. 2. 51.
 zealous. Lu. 2. 49; John 2. 17; 8. 29.
 meek. Isa. 53. 7; Zec. 9. 9; Mat. 11. 29.
 lowly in heart. Mat. 11. 29.
 merciful. Heb. 2. 17.
 patient. Isa. 53. 7; Mat. 27. 14.
 long-suffering. 1 Tim. 1. 16.
 compassionate. Isa. 40. 11; Mat. 15. 32; Lu. 7. 13; 19. 41.
 benevolent. Mat. 4. 23, 24; 9. 35; Acts 10. 38.
 loving. John 13. 1; 15. 13.
 self-denying. Mat. 8. 20; 2 Cor. 3. 9.
 humble. Lu. 22. 27; Phil. 2. 8.
 resigned. Lu. 22. 42.
 forgiving. Lu. 23. 34.
 saints to be conformed to. Rom. 8. 29.

COMPASSION OF:—
 necessary to His priestly office. Heb. 5. 2, with verse 7.
 manifested for the
 weary and heavy-laden. Mat. 11. 28-30.
 weak in faith. Isa. 40. 11; 42. 3, with Mat. 12. 20.
 tempted. Heb. 2. 18.
 afflicted. Lu. 7. 13; John 11. 33.
 diseased. Mat. 14. 14; Mk. 1. 41.
 poor. Mk. 8. 2.
 perishing sinners. Mat. 9. 36; Lu. 19. 41; John 3. 16.
 an encouragement to prayer. Heb. 4. 15.

Christ, Date of the Birth of.

It is very perplexing to many to find that Jesus was actually born four years before the time from which we count his birth. The simple reason is that no one calculated dates from the birth of Christ till centuries after He was born, and then Dionysius Exiguus, the monk who published the calculations in A. D. 526, made a mistake of four years. He placed the birth of Christ in the year of Rome (A. U. C.) 754. But Herod the Great, who slew the innocents of Bethlehem, died in April of the year of Rome 750; so that Christ must have been born several months before, or not later than the last of 749. The following table will help to make the matter clear:—

Year of Rome (<i>Anno Urbis Condite</i> = A. U. C.).....	749	750	751	752	753	754	755	756
Year of Our Lord (<i>Anno Domini</i> = A. D.).....	5	4	3	2	1	1	2	3
Age of Jesus.....	birth	1st year	2nd	3rd	4th	5th	6th	7th

It should be carefully noted that the numbers are *ordinal*, standing for *first*, *second*, etc.

Jesus was probably born at the very close of A. C. 5, which would be only *four* years before our era, for in a week after the 25th of December, B. C. 5, it was January, B. C. 4.

Since it is impossible to rectify the dates in all books and records over the world, we simply apply the true dates to the life of Christ. He was five years old at the close of A. D. 1.

DIVINE NATURE OF:—

as Jehovah. Col. 1. 16; Isa. 6. 1-3, with John 12. 41; Isa. 8. 13, 14, with 1 Pet. 2. 8; Isa. 40. 3, with Mat. 3. 3; Isa. 40. 11; 44. 6, with Rev. 1. 17; Isa. 48. 12-16, with Rev. 22. 13; Jer. 23. 5, 6, with 1 Cor. 1. 30; Joel 2. 32, with Acts 2. 21, and 1 Cor. 1. 2; Mal. 3. 1, with Mk. 1. 2, and Lu. 2. 27; Heb. 13. 20; Jas. 2. 1.

the Eternal God and Creator, Judge and Saviour. Ps. 45. 6, 7; 102. 24-27, with Heb. 1. 8, 10-12; Isa. 9. 6; Eccl. 12. 14, with 1 Cor. 4. 5; Jer. 10. 10, with John 15. 20; Hos. 1. 7, with Tit. 2. 13; John 1. 1; Rom. 9. 5; 2 Cor. 5. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 1.

fellow and equal to God. Zec. 13. 7; John 5. 17, 23; 16. 15; Phil. 2. 6; 1 Thes. 3. 11; 2 Thes. 2. 16, 17.

as the Lord from heaven, Lord of the sabbath, and Lord of all. Gen. 2. 3, with Mat. 12. 8; Acts 10. 36; Rom. 10. 11-13; 1 Cor. 15. 47. [1 John 4. 9.]

Son of God. Mat. 26. 63-67; John 1. 14, 18; 3. 16, 18; one with the Father. John 10. 30, 38; 12. 45; 14. 7-10; 17. 10.

sending the Spirit, equally with the Father. John 14. 16, with John 15. 26.

Creator, Supporter, and Preserver of all things. John 1. 3; Col. 1. 16, 17; Heb. 1. 2, 3. [1. 3.]

possessed of the fullness of the Godhead. Col. 2. 9; Heb. raising the dead. John 5. 21; 6. 40, 54.

raising Himself from the dead. John 2. 19, 21; 10. 18. Eternal, Omnipresent, Omnipotent, and Omniscient.

Ps. 45. 3; Isa. 9. 6; Mic. 5. 2; Mat. 18. 20; 28. 20; John 1. 1; 3. 13; 16. 30; 21. 17; Phil. 3. 21; Col. 1. 17; Heb. 1. 8-10; Rev. 1. 8.

God, He redeems, purifies, and presents the Church unto Himself. Eph. 5. 27, with Jude 24, 25; Rev. 5. 9, with Tit. 2. 14.

acknowledged by voice from heaven. Mat. 3. 17; 17. 5; John 12. 28.

His blood the blood of God. Acts 20. 28. object of divine worship. Acts 7. 59; 2 Cor. 12. 8, 9; Heb. 1. 6; Rev. 5. 12.

object of faith. Ps. 2. 12, with 1 Pet. 2. 6; Jer. 17. 5, 7, with John 14. 1. [with 2 Cor. 5. 15.]

saints live unto Him as God. Rom. 6. 11, and Gal. 2. 19, acknowledged by Thomas. John 20. 28.

CHRIST, GLORY OF:—

as divine. John 1. 1-5; Phil. 2. 6, 9, 10. God the Son. Mat. 3. 17; Heb. 1. 6, 8.

equal to the Father. John 10. 30, 38. the Firstborn. Col. 1. 15, 18.

the Firstbegotten. Heb. 1. 6. Lord of lords, &c. Rev. 17. 14.

the image of God. Col. 1. 15; Heb. 1. 3. Creator. John 1. 3; Col. 1. 16; Heb. 1. 2.

the Blessed of God. Ps. 45. 2. Mediator. 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 8. 6.

Prophet. Deu. 18. 15, 16, with Acts 3. 22. Priest. Ps. 110. 4; Heb. 4. 15.

King. Isa. 6. 1-5, with John 12. 41. Judge. Mat. 16. 27; 25. 31, 33.

Shepherd. Isa. 40. 10, 11; Ezek. 34. 1; John 10. 11, 14. Head of the Church. Eph. 1. 22.

the true Light. Lu. 1. 78, 79; John 1. 4, 9.

the foundation of the Church. Isa. 28. 16.

the Way. John 14. 6; Heb. 10. 19, 20.

the Truth. 1 John 5. 20; Rev. 3. 7.

the Life. John 11. 25; Col. 3. 4; 1 John 5. 11.

Incarnate. John 1. 14.

in His words. Lu. 4. 22; John 7. 46.

His works. Mat. 13. 54; John 2. 11.

His sinless perfection. Heb. 7. 26-28. [1. 14.]

the fullness of His grace and truth. Ps. 45. 2, with John

His transfiguration. Mat. 17. 2, with 2 Pet. 1. 16-18.

His exaltation. Acts 7. 55, 56; Eph. 1. 21.

celebrated by the redeemed. Rev. 5. 8-14; 7. 9-12.

revealed in the gospel. Isa. 40. 5.

saints shall rejoice at the revelation of. 1 Pet. 4. 13.

saints shall behold, in heaven. John 17. 24.

THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH:—

appointed by God. Eph. 1. 22.

declared by Himself head of the corner. Mat. 21. 42.

declared by St. Paul. Eph. 4. 12, 15; 5. 23.

as such has pre-eminence in all things. 1 Cor. 11. 3;

Eph. 1. 22; Col. 1. 18. [20. 21.]

commissioned His apostles. Mat. 10. 1, 7; 28. 19; John

instituted the sacraments. Mat. 28. 19; Lu. 22. 19, 20.

imparted gifts. Ps. 68. 18, with Eph. 4. 8.

saints complete in. Col. 2. 10.

HARMONY OF THE LIFE OF. See pages 40-45.

HUMAN NATURE OF, PROVED BY HIS

conception. Mat. 1. 18; Lu. 1. 31.

birth. Mat. 1. 16, 25; 2. 2, 4; Lu. 2. 7, 11. [14.]

partaking of our flesh and blood. John 1. 14; Heb. 2.

having a human soul. Mat. 26. 38; Lu. 23. 46; Acts 2.

31.

circumcision. Lu. 2. 21.

increase in wisdom and stature. Lu. 2. 52.

weeping. Lu. 19. 41; John 11. 35.

hungering. Mat. 4. 2; 21. 18.

thirsting. John 4. 7; 19. 28.

sleeping. Mat. 8. 24; Mk. 4. 38.

weariness. John 4. 6. [12. 27.]

man of sorrows. Isa. 53. 3, 4; Lu. 22. 44; John 11. 33;

buffeted. Mat. 26. 67; Lu. 22. 64.

enduring indignities. Lu. 23. 11.

scourged. Mat. 27. 26; John 19. 1.

nailed to the cross. Lu. 23. 33, with Ps. 22. 16.

death. John 19. 30.

pierced side. John 19. 34.

burial. Mat. 27. 59, 60; Mk. 15. 46.

resurrection. Acts 3. 15; 2 Tim. 2. 8.

being called like us in all things except sin. Acts 3. 22;

Phil. 2. 7, 8; Heb. 2. 17; without sin, John 8. 46; 18.

38; Heb. 4. 15; 7. 26, 28; 1 Pet. 2. 22; 1 John 3. 5.

evidence of the senses appealed to. John 20. 27; 1 John

1. 1, 2.

necessary to His mediatorial office. Rom. 6. 15, 19;

1 Cor. 15. 21; Gal. 4. 4, 5; 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 2. 17.

WAS OF THE SEED OF

the woman. Gen. 3. 15; Isa. 7. 14; Jer. 31. 22; Lu. 1. 31;

Gal. 4. 4.

Abraham. Gen. 22. 18, with Gal. 3. 16; Heb. 2. 16.

David. 2 Sam. 7. 12, 16; Ps. 89. 35, 36; Jer. 23. 5; Mat.

22. 42; Mk. 10. 47; Acts 2. 30; 13. 23; Rom. 1. 3.

Christ, Harmony of the Life of.
The order of events is in general according to Andrews' "Life of Christ."

PERIOD.	OUTLINE.	EVENTS.	PLACE.	DATE.	MAT.	MARK.	LUKE.	JOHN.	JOHN THE BAPTIST.
	INTRODUCTION.	Preexistence Genealogies.			1: 1-17		3: 23-28	1: 1-14	
	CHILDHOOD	Annunciation to Mary Birth of John the Baptist Birth of Jesus. Song of the angels. Visit of the wise men. Flight into Egypt. Childhood and youth at Nazareth.	Nazareth. Judea. Bethlehem. " Egypt Nazareth. Jerusalem.	March B. C. 5. June " Dec. " Jan. B. C. 4. Feb. " B. C. 2-26. April A. D. 8.	1: 18-25 2: 1-12 2: 13-23 2: 23		1: 26-38 1: 57-80 2: 1-7 2: 8-50 2: 39, 40, 51, 52 2: 41-50		B. C. 5. Childhood and youth.
PREPARATIONS.	AND YOUTH.	First Passover at Jerusalem, when 12 years old.							A. D. 26. Summer.
	PREPARATIONS. A. D. 26.	Ministry of John the Baptist, six months before, and a year and three months parallel with Jesus' ministry Baptism of Jesus Temptation of Jesus.	Wilderness of Judea Jordana Wilderness of Judea.	From summer of A. D. 26 to Mar. A. D. 28. January 27. Jan.-Feb. 27.	3: 1-12 3: 13-17 4: 1-11	1: 1-8 1: 9-11 1: 12, 13	3: 1-18 3: 21-23 4: 1-13		
A. D. 27.	FIRST YEAR OF JESUS' MINISTRY.	First disciples First miracle. Wedding at Cana. First cleansing of the temple. First recorded discourse, — to Nicodemus.	Bethabara. Cana. Jerusalem. "	A. D. 27. February " April 11-17.				1: 15-51 2: 1-12 2: 13-25 3: 1-21	
	A. D. 27.	First great ministry in Judea.	Judea.	Summer and autumn.				3: 22-36	
	YEAR OF BEGINNINGS.	Departure for Galilee. First converts in Samaria at Jacob's well. Healing of the nobleman's son.	Sychar. Capernaum.	December " "				4: 1-3 4: 4-42	
		A few weeks spent by Jesus in retirement, or unrecorded. Passover. Healing at the pool of Bethesda and discourses.	Jerusalem "	A. D. 28. Jan.-Mar. Mar. 30-Apr. 5.				4: 43-54	Imprisoned, March A. D. 28.
		Imprisonment of John the Baptist. Returns to Galilee. Beginning of <i>Great Galilean Ministry</i> .	Macherus Galilee.	March April.	14: 3-5 4: 12	6: 17, 18 1: 14, 15	3: 19, 20 4: 14, 15	5: 1 5: 2-47	
		Jesus rejected at Nazareth. Takes up his abode at Capernaum. Calling disciples to be fishers of men. Many miracles. First circuit of Galilee. Healing of a leper.	Nazareth. Capernaum. Sea of Galilee. Capernaum. Galilee.	April, May " " May	4: 13-17 4: 18-22 3: 14-17 4: 23, 24 8: 2-4	4: 16-30 5: 31 1: 16-20 1: 21-34 1: 35-39 1: 40-45	4: 31 5: 1-11 4: 31-41 4: 42-44 5: 12-16		
	SECOND YEAR.								

A. D. 28.

April

A. D. 28.

John the Baptist in prison at Macherus		Martyred	
one year.		March A. D. 29.	
Healing a paralytic.....	May, June.....	9 : 2-8	5 : 17-26
The call of Matthew.....	" " " " " "	9 : 9	5 : 27, 28
Discourse on the Sabbath.....	" " " " " "	12 : 1-8	6 : 1-9
The man with the withered hand healed on the Sabbath.	" " " " " "	12 : 9-14	6 : 6-11
Calling of the twelve.....	Midsummer.....	10 : 2-4	6 : 12-19
The Sermon on the Mount.....	" " " " " "	chapters 5, 6, 7	6 : 20-49
Healing of the centurion's servant.....	" " " " " "	8 : 5-13	7 : 1-10
Raising of the widow's son.....	" " " " " "	11 : 2-19	7 : 11-17
John the Baptist sends to Jesus.....	" " " " " "	11 : 20-30	7 : 18-35
Warnings and invitations (here or at the beginning of the Persian ministry).	Midsummer.....	.....	7 : 36-50
The woman, a sinner. The two debtors. At Pharisee's house.	Autumn.....	12 : 22-45	8 : 1-3
Another tour of Galilee.....	" " " " " "	12 : 46-50	(11 : 14-23)
Healing of a blind and dumb demoniac and discourses thereon.	" " " " " "	13 : 1-53	8 : 19-21
Visit of his mother and brethren.....	" " " " " "	8 : 18-27	8 : 4-18
Eight parables by the sea-side.	" " " " " "	8 : 28-34	8 : 22-25
Stilling of the tempest.....	" " " " " "	9 : 10-17	8 : 26-39
Restoration of the demoniac.....	" " " " " "	9 : 18-26	8 : 40-56
Matthew's feast.....	" " " " " "	9 : 27-34	.....
Jairus' daughter raised to life ; woman cured.	A. D. 29.	13 : 53-58	.....
Cure of two blind men and a dumb possessed.	Winter.....	9 : 35 to 11 : 1	9 : 1-6
Second rejection at Nazareth.....	" " " " " "	14 : 1-12	9 : 7-9
The twelve sent forth.....	March.....	14 : 13-21	9 : 10-17
Death of John the Baptist.....	April.....	14 : 22-33	6 : 1-15
Feeding of the five thousand.....	" " " " " "	14 : 34, 35	6 : 16-21
Jesus walks upon the water.....	" " " " " "	15 : 1-20	6 : 22-71
Heals many that are sick.....	Summer.....	15 : 21-28	.....
Discourse on the bread of life.....	" " " " " "	15 : 29-31	.....
Discourse on eating with unwashed hands.	" " " " " "	15 : 32-39	.....
Journey toward Sidon. Heals daughter of Syrophenician woman.	" " " " " "	16 : 1-12	.....
Return through Decapolis, and mira- cles of healing.	" " " " " "	16 : 13-20	.....
Feeding the four thousand.....	" " " " " "	16 : 21-28	.....
Demanding a sign from heaven and the warning.	" " " " " "	17 : 1-13	.....
Blind man healed.....	" " " " " "	.....	.....
Peter's confession of faith.....	" " " " " "	.....	.....
Jesus for the first time foretells his death and resurrection.	" " " " " "	.....	.....
The transfiguration.....	" " " " " "	.....	.....

Christ, Harmony of the Life of — (Continued).

PERIOD.	OUTLINE.	EVENTS.	PLACE.	DATE.	MAT.	MARK.	LUKE.	JOHN.
THE GREAT GALILEAN MINISTRY — (continued).	GREAT DEEDS AMID GREAT OPPOSITION.	Healing of demoniac boy.....	Philippi.	Summer	17 : 14-21	9 : 14-29	9 : 37-43	.....
		Jesus again foretells his death and resurrection.....	Galilee.	"	17 : 22, 23	9 : 30-32	9 : 43-45	.....
		Jesus and the children.....	"	"	18 : 1-14	9 : 13-50	9 : 46-50	.....
		Discourse and parable on forgiving.....	Capernaum	Summer	18 : 15-35	.....	.....	.....
		At the Feast of Tabernacles.....	Jerusalem	Autumn .....	.....	.....	.....	7 : 1 to
		Discourses on the water of life.....	"	October 11-18	.....	.....	.....	10 : 21
		On light and freedom.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	.....	7 : 32-44
		On one born blind.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	.....	8 : 12-59
		The Good Shepherd.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	.....	9 : 1-39
		Returns to Galilee.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	.....	10 : 1-21
Dec. A. D. 20.	PEREAN MINISTRY (four or five months).	Final departure from Galilee.....	Galilee.....	Autumn	19 : 1	10 : 1	9 : 51	.....
		The mission of the seventy.....	Perea.....	Nov., Dec.....	.....	.....	10 : 1-24	.....
		Parable of Good Samaritan.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	10 : 25-37	.....
		Discourse on prayer.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	11 : 1-13	.....
		Answers attacks of the Pharisees.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	11 : 14-54	.....
		Discourse on great moral truths. The rich fool.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	12 : 1-59	.....
		Discourses. Galileans slain by Pilate. Barren fig tree. Healing on the Sabbath. Parables of mustard seed and leaven. The strait gate. Lament over Jerusalem.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	13 : 1-35	.....
		Jesus the guest of Mary and Martha.....	Bethany .....	" .....	.....	.....	.....	.....
		Feast of dedication. Discourses.....	Jerusalem.....	December 20-27	.....	.....	10 : 38-42	.....
		.....	.....	A. D. 30.	.....	.....	.....	10 : 22-39
A. D. 30.	THREE MONTHS.	Jesus retires beyond Jordan.....	Perea.....	January .....	.....	.....	.....	10 : 40-42
		Dines with a Pharisee. Discussions.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	14 : 1-14	.....
		Parable of the great supper.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	14 : 15-24	.....
		Counting the cost of being a disciple.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	14 : 25-35	.....
		Parables of lost sheep and lost piece of silver.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	15 : 1-10	.....
		Parable of prodigal son.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	15 : 11-32	.....
		Parable of unjust steward.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	16 : 1-13	.....
		Parable of rich man and Lazarus.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	16 : 14-31	.....
		Instruction on forgiveness and faith.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	17 : 1-10	.....
		Raising of Lazarus.....	Bethany	February .....	.....	.....	.....	11 : 1-46
CULMINATION OF MIRACLES AND TEACHING.	.....	Jesus retires to Ephraim in northern Judea till near the time for the Passover.....	Ephraim	February, March.....	.....	.....	.....	11 : 47-57
		The healing of the ten lepers.....	On borders of Samaria.....	March .....	.....	.....	17 : 11-19	.....
		The sudden coming of the kingdom.....	Perea.....	" .....	.....	.....	17 : 20-37	.....
		The importunate widow. The Pharisee and the publican. Discourse about divorce.....	" .....	" .....	.....	.....	18 : 1-14	.....
					19 : 2-12	10 : 2-12		

EVENTS.	PLACE.	TIME.	MAT.	MARK.	LUKE.	JOHN.
Christ blesses little children	"	"	19: 13-15	10: 13-16	18: 15-17	.....
The rich young ruler	"	"	19: 16-30	10: 17-31	18: 18-30	.....
Parable of the laborers in the vineyard.	"	"	20: 1-16	.....	.....	.....
Our Lord makes a third prediction of his death and resurrection.	"	"	20: 17-19	10: 32-34	18: 31-34	.....
Ambitious request of James and John.	"	"	20: 20-28	10: 35-45	.....	.....
Healing of two blind men (Bartimeus) near Jericho.	Jericho	"	20: 29-34	10: 46-52	18: 35-43	.....
Visit to Zaccheus the publican .....	"	"	.....	.....	19: 1-10	.....
Parable of the pounds (Mine) .....	"	"	.....	.....	19: 11-28	.....
Jesus arrives at Bethany from Jericho...	Bethany	Fri., Mar. 31...	.....	.....	.....	12: 1.....
Anointing by Mary	"	Sat., April 1...	26: 6-13.	14: 3-9.	.....	12: 2-11.....
Triumphal entry. Visit to temple. Return to Bethany.	Jerusalem	Sun., April 2...	21: 1-11.....	11: 1-11.....	19: 29-44.	12: 12-19.....
Cursing of the barren fig tree.....	Mt. of Olives...	Mon., April 3...	21: 18, 19	11: 12-14.	.....	.....
Cleansing of the temple. Return to Bethany.	Jerusalem	" "	21: 12-17.	11: 15-19.	{ 19: 45-48 21: 37, 38 }	.....
The fig tree withered. Lesson on faith...	Mt. of Olives...	Tues., April 4...	21: 20-22.	11: 20-26.	20: 1-8.	.....
Christ's authority questioned	Temple at Jerusalem	" "	21: 23-27.	11: 27-33.	.....	.....
Parable of the two sons	"	" "	21: 28-32.	12: 1-12.	20: 9-19.	.....
Parable of the wicked husbandmen	"	" "	21: 33-46.	12: 1-14.	.....	.....
Parable of the marriage of the king's son.	"	" "	22: 1-14.	12: 15-22.	20: 50-26.	.....
Pharisees question Jesus about tribute...	"	" "	22: 15-22.	12: 13-17.	20: 27-40.	.....
Sadducees question about resurrection...	"	" "	22: 23-33.	12: 18-27.	.....	.....
Lawyer questions about the great commandment.	"	" "	22: 34-40.	12: 28-34.	.....	.....
Jesus asks, "What think ye of Christ?"	"	" "	22: 41-46.	12: 35-37.	20: 41-44.	.....
Woes against the scribes and Pharisees ..	"	" "	23: 1-36.	12: 38-40.	20: 45-47.	.....
Lamentation over Jerusalem	"	" "	23: 37-39.	12: 41-44.	21: 1-4.	.....
The widow's mite .....	"	" "	.....	13: 1-37.	21: 5-36.	12: 20-50.....
Greeks seek Jesus. Discourse	Mt. of Olives...	" "	24: 1-51.	.....	.....	.....
Prophecy of overthrow of the temple and end of the world.	"	" "	25: 1-13.	.....	.....	.....
Parable of the ten virgins	"	" "	25: 14-30.	.....	.....	.....
Parable of the talents	"	" "	25: 31-46.	.....	.....	.....
The last judgment.....	"	" "	{ 26: 1-5. 26: 14-16 }	14: 1, 2. 14: 10, 11.	22: 1-6.	.....
Plotting of rulers. Bargain of Judas..	Jerusalem	" "	.....	.....	.....	.....
Jesus in retirement.....	Bethany	Wed., April 5...	.....	.....	.....	.....
Preparation for the Passover	Jerusalem	Thur., April 6...	26: 17-19.	14: 12-16.	22: 7-13.	.....
Arrival at the upper room	"	" "	26: 20.	14: 17.	22: 14.	.....
Strife for precedence .....	"	" "	.....	.....	22: 24-30.	.....
Jesus washes the feet of his disciples .....	"	" "	.....	.....	.....	13: 1-20.....
The paschal supper.....	"	" "	.....	.....	22: 15-18.	.....

LAST DAY
OF
PUBLIC
TEACHING.

THE
LAST
SUPPER.

March
A. D. 30.

Friday,
Mar. 31.

THE LAST WEEK.

Christ, Harmony of the Life of — (Continued).

PERIOD.	OUTLINE.	EVENTS.	PLACE.	TIME.	MAT.	MARK.	LUKE.	JOHN.
A. D. 30. THE LAST SUPPER.		Jesus declares the betrayer. Judas goes out.	Jerusalem . . .	Thurs., April 6.	26 : 21-25.	14 : 18-21.	22 : 21-23.	13 : 21-35.
		Institution of the Lord's Supper.	"	"	26 : 26-29.	14 : 22-25.	22 : 19-20.	(1 Cor. 11 : 23-25)
		Jesus foretells the fall of Peter.	"	"			22 : 31-38.	13 : 36-38.
		Farewell discourse of Jesus.	"	"				chaps. 14-16.
		Prayer of Jesus for his disciples.	"	"	26 : 30-35.	14 : 26-31.	22 : 39.	17 : 1-26.
		Jesus goes forth. Peter's confidence.	"	"	26 : 36-46.	14 : 32-42.	22 : 40-46.	18 : 1-3.
		The agony in the garden of Gethsemane.	Mt. of Olives. . .	"	26 : 47-50.	14 : 43-45.	22 : 47, 48.	18 : 4-9.
		The betrayal.	"	Midnight	26 : 50-56.	14 : 46-52.	22 : 49-53.	18 : 10-12.
		The arrest.	"					
		Jesus led to Annas, then to Caiaphas.	Jerusalem	{ Fri., April 7, 1-5 A. M.				18 : 13-15.
THE JEWISH TRIAL.		Jesus before Caiaphas.	"	"	26 : 57, 58.	14 : 53, 54.	22 : 54, 55.	18 : 19-24.
		Jesus before the Sanhedrim.	"	"	26 : 59-66.	14 : 55-64.		
		Denials of Peter.	"	"	26 : 69-75.	14 : 66-72.	22 : 56-62.	{ 18 : 15-18 18 : 25-27
		Jesus mocked by his enemies.	"	"	26 : 67, 68.	14 : 65.	22 : 63-65.	
		Meeting of the Sanhedrim. Jesus con- demned for blasphemy.	"	5-6 A. M.	27 : 1, 2.	15 : 1.	22 : 66-71.	
		Death of Judas.	"	"			23 : 1.	
		Jesus before Pilate; on three charges.	"	"	27 : 3-10.	Acts 1 : 18, 19	23 : 2-5.	18 : 28-38.
		Jesus sent to Herod.	"	"	27 : 11-14.	15 : 2-5.	23 : 6-12.	18 : 38-40.
		Pilate seeks to release Jesus. Jews de- mand Barabbas.	"	"	27 : 15-23.	15 : 6-14.	23 : 13-23.	
		Jesus condemned, scourged, and mocked by soldiers.	"	"	27 : 26-30.	15 : 15-19.	23 : 24, 25.	19 : 1-3.
THE ROMAN TRIAL.		Pilate again seeks to release Jesus.	"	"	27 : 24, 25.	15 : 20, 23.	23 : 26-32.	19 : 4-16.
		Jesus is led away to be crucified.	"	9 A. M.	27 : 31-34.	15 : 25, 27, 28		19 : 10-18.
		The superscription.	"	"	27 : 38.		23 : 38.	19 : 19-22.
		First word from the cross ("Father, for- give them").	Jerusalem	9 A. M.	27 : 37.	15 : 26.	23 : 33, 34.	
		Soldiers cast lots for his garments.	"	"	27 : 35, 36.	15 : 24.	23 : 34.	19 : 23, 24.
		Jews mock at Jesus on the cross.	"	"	27 : 39-44.	16 : 29-32.	23 : 35-37.	
		Second word (the penitent thief).	"	"		16 : 31-33.	23 : 39-43.	19 : 25-27.
		Third word ("Woman, behold thy son").	"	"		15 : 33.	23 : 44, 45.	
		Darkness covers the land.	"	12 M.	27 : 45.	15 : 34, 35.		19 : 28, 29.
		Fourth word (cry of distress to God).	"	"	27 : 46, 47.	15 : 36.		19 : 30.
THE CRUCIFIXION.		Fifth word ("I thirst").	"	"	27 : 48, 49.			
		Sixth word ("It is finished").	"	"				
		Seventh word ("Into thy hands, O God, I commend my spirit").	"	"				
		Jesus dies. Veil rent. Earthquake.	"	3 P. M.	27 : 50-56.	15 : 37-41.	23 : 46.	19 : 30.
		Jesus is buried with a view to the resur-	"				23 : 46-49.	19 : 30.

THE LAST WEEK — (Continued).

JERUSALEM AND VICINITY.

THE RESUR- RECTION.	THE ASCENSION.	CONTINUED LIFE.	RESURRECTION DAYS.				
The morning of the resurrection	Jerusalem	Jerusalem	28 : 2-4	16 : 1-4	24 : 1, 2	20 : 1	20 : 2
Women come to the sepulchre	"	"	28 : 1	16 : 5-8	24 : 3-8	20 : 3-10	20 : 11-18
Mary Magdalene calls Peter and John	"	"	28 : 5-8	16 : 9-11	24 : 9-11	20 : 11-18	20 : 11-18
The women at the sepulchre	"	"	28 : 9, 10	16 : 12, 13	24 : 13-35	20 : 11-18	20 : 11-18
Peter and John go to the sepulchre	"	"	28 : 11-15	(1 Cor. 15 : 5)	24 : 36-48	20 : 19-23	20 : 24-29
Jesus appears to Mary Magdalene	Emmaus	Jerusalem	(1 Cor. 15 : 5)	16 : 14	24 : 36-48	20 : 19-23	20 : 24-29
He appears to the prieste	Jerusalem	Jerusalem	(1 Cor. 15 : 5)	16 : 14	24 : 36-48	20 : 19-23	20 : 24-29
He appears to Peter	Jerusalem	Jerusalem	(1 Cor. 15 : 5)	16 : 14	24 : 36-48	20 : 19-23	20 : 24-29
He appears to the apostles except Thomas	Jerusalem	Jerusalem	(1 Cor. 15 : 5)	16 : 14	24 : 36-48	20 : 19-23	20 : 24-29
He appears to all the apostles including Thomas	Jerusalem	Jerusalem	(1 Cor. 15 : 5)	16 : 14	24 : 36-48	20 : 19-23	20 : 24-29
He appears to seven in Galilee	Sea of Galilee	Sea of Galilee	28 : 16-20	16 : 15-18	(1 Cor. 15 : 6)	20 : 19-23	20 : 24-29
He appears to a multitude, more than 500	Galilee	Galilee	(1 Cor. 15 : 7)	16 : 15-18	(1 Cor. 15 : 6)	20 : 19-23	20 : 24-29
He appears to James	"	"	(Acts 1 : 1-8)	16 : 19	24 : 49	20 : 30, 31	21 : 24, 25
He appears to all the apostles	Jerusalem	Jerusalem	(Acts 1 : 9-12)	16 : 19	24 : 50-53	20 : 30, 31	21 : 24, 25
The ascension	Bethany	Bethany	(Acts 1 : 9-12)	16 : 19	24 : 50-53	20 : 30, 31	21 : 24, 25
Conclusions of Mark and John	Jerusalem	Jerusalem	(Acts 2 : 1-11)	16 : 20	24 : 50-53	20 : 30, 31	21 : 24, 25
Holy spirit given. Pentecost	Jerusalem	Jerusalem	(Acts 2 : 1-11)	16 : 20	24 : 50-53	20 : 30, 31	21 : 24, 25
Jesus appears to Paul	Damascus	Damascus	(Acts 22 : 6-16)	16 : 20	24 : 50-53	20 : 30, 31	21 : 24, 25
Jesus appears to John	Palmos	Palmos	(Rev. 1 : 9-20)	16 : 20	24 : 50-53	20 : 30, 31	21 : 24, 25
Jesus our high priest in heaven	"	"	(Rev. 8 : 11-28)	16 : 20	24 : 50-53	20 : 30, 31	21 : 24, 25
New heaven and earth, where Jesus reigns	"	"	(Rev. 21 : 1-27)	16 : 20	24 : 50-53	20 : 30, 31	21 : 24, 25

genealogies of. Mat. 1. 1; Lu. 3. 23.
 attested by Himself. Mat. 8. 20; 16. 13.
 confession of, a test of belonging to God. 1 John 4. 2.
 acknowledged by men. Mk. 6. 3; John 7. 27; 19. 5;
 Acts 2. 22.
 denied by Antichrist. 1 John 4. 3; 2 John 7.
NAMES, TITLES, AND OFFICES OF. (The R. V. rendering
 is given in parenthesis.)
 Adam, the second. 1 Cor. 15. 45, 47.
 Advocate, an. 1 John 2. 1. [13.
 (The) Alpha and (the) Omega. Rev. 1. 8; 21. 6; 22.
 Amen. Rev. 3. 14. [12. 2.
 Author and Finisher (Perfector) of our faith. Heb.
 Author of eternal salvation. Heb. 5. 9.

Beginning of the creation of God. Rev. 3. 14.
 Blessed and only Potentate. 1 Tim. 6. 15.
 Branch. Zec. 3. 8; 6. 12.
 Bread of God. John 6. 33.
 Bread of Life. John 6. 35.

Captain (Author) of Salvation. Heb. 2. 10.
 Child (Servant), Holy. Acts 4. 27.
 Child, Little. Isa. 11. 6.
 Christ, the. Mat. 16. 16; Mk. 8. 29; Lu. 9. 20; John
 6. 69.
 Corner-stone. Eph. 2. 20; 1 Pet. 2. 6.
 Counsellor. Isa. 9. 6.

David. Jer. 30. 9; Ezek. 34. 23; 37. 24; Hos. 3. 5.
 David, Son of. Mat. 9. 27; 21. 9.
 Day-spring. Lu. 1. 78.
 Day-star. 2 Pet. 1. 19.
 Deliverer. Rom. 11. 26.
 Desire of all nations. Hag. 2. 7.

Emmanuel. Isa. 7. 14; 8. 8; Mat. 1. 23.
 Everlasting Father. Isa. 9. 6.

Faithful witness. Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14.
 Fellow, my. Zec. 13. 7.
 First and Last. Rev. 1. 17.
 Firstbegotten (Firstborn). Heb. 1. 6; Rev. 1. 5.

God. Isa. 40. 9; John 20. 28; 1 John 5. 20.
 God blessed for ever. Rom. 9. 5.
 Governor. Mat. 2. 6.

Head over all things. Eph. 1. 22.
 Heir of all things. Heb. 1. 2.
 High Priest. Heb. 4. 14; 5. 10.
 Holy, the most. Dan. 9. 24.
 Holy One. Lu. 4. 34; Acts 3. 14 (and Righteous);
 Rev. 3. 7 (he that is holy).
 Horn of Salvation. Lu. 1. 69.

I AM. Ex. 3. 14, with John 8. 58.
 Image of God. 2 Cor. 4. 4.

Jehovah. Isa. 26. 4.
 Jesus. Mat. 1. 21; 1 Thes. 1. 10.
 Just (Righteous) One. Acts 3. 14; 7. 52; 22. 14.

King of Israel. John 1. 49.
 King of the Jews. Mat. 2. 2.
 King of kings. 1 Tim. 6. 15; Rev. 17. 14; 19. 16.

Lamb of God. John 1. 29, 36; Rev. 5. 6; 6. 1, 16; 12.
 11; 13. 8; 15. 3; 19. 7; 22. 1, 3.
 Lawgiver. Isa. 33. 22, with Jas. 4. 12.
 Life, the. John 14. 6.
 Life, Bread of. John 6. 35.
 Light of the World. John 8. 12; 9. 5.
 Light, True. John 1. 9; 12. 35.
 Lion of the tribe of Judah. Rev. 5. 5.
 Living stone. 1 Pet. 2. 4.
 Lord. Zec. 14. 3; Mat. 3. 3. Mk. 11. 3.
 Lord God: Almighty, Rev. 15. 3. of the holy Pro-
 phets (of the spirits of the Prophets), 22. 6.
 Lord of all. Acts 10. 36.
 Lord of Glory. 1 Cor. 2. 8; Jas. 2. 1.
 Lord of lords. 1 Tim. 6. 15; Rev. 17. 14; 19. 13.

Lord our Righteousness. Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16; Mal.
 2; Acts 17. 31; Rom. 9. 18; Phil. 1. 11; Heb. 7.
 2 Pet. 1. 1.

Maker and Preserver of all things. John 1. 3.
 1 Cor. 8. 6; Col. 1. 16; Heb. 1. 2, 10; Rev. 4. 1.
 Man, the. 1 Tim. 2. 5.
 Man, the second. 1 Cor. 15. 47.
 Mediator. Gal. 3. 19; 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 2. 17; 7.
 8. 6; 9. 15; 10. 10; 12. 2, 24; 13. 15.
 Messiah. Dan. 9. 25; John 1. 41.
 Mighty God. Isa. 9. 6.
 Mighty One of Jacob. Isa. 60. 16.
 Morning star. Rev. 22. 16.

Nazarene. Mat. 2. 23.

Passover, our. 1 Cor. 5. 7.
 Priest for ever. Heb. 5. 6.
 Prince. Acts 5. 31.
 Prince of Life. Acts 3. 15.
 Prince of Peace. Isa. 9. 6.
 Prince (Priest) of the kings of the earth. Rev. 1.
 Prophet, Ruler, and King. Deu. 18. 15; Isa. 49. 6;
 51; 52; Nah. 1. 15; Mat. 2. 2; 23. 36; 24. 4;
 34; Lu. 4. 1, 15, 16, 18, 24; 5. 3, 17, 32; 19. 41;
 10, 25; 22. 34; 23. 2, 27; 24. 19; John 18. 37;
 14, 19; Acts 17. 7; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 15; Heb. 1.
 2. 17; 3. 1; Rev. 1. 5; 11. 15; 15. 3; 17. 14; 19.
 Propitiation. Rom. 3. 25; 1 John 2. 2.

Redeemer. Job 19. 25; Isa. 59. 20.
 Righteous, the. 1 John 2. 1.
 Root and offspring of David. Rev. 5. 5; 22. 16.
 Ruler in Israel. Mic. 5. 2.

Same yesterday, to-day, and for ever. Heb. 13. 8.
 Saviour. Lu. 2. 11; John 4. 42; Acts 5. 31; 13.
 Eph. 5. 23; 2 Pet. 1. 1; 3. 2; 1 John 4. 14; Jude
 Servant, my. Isa. 52. 13.
 Shepherd and Bishop of souls. 1 Pet. 2. 25.
 Shepherd in the land. Zec. 11. 16; 13. 7.
 Shepherd of the sheep, Great. Heb. 13. 20.
 Shepherd, the chief. 1 Pet. 5. 4.
 Shepherd, the good. John 10. 11.
 Shiloh. Gen. 49. 10.
 Son, a. Heb. 3. 6.
 Son, the. Ps. 2. 12; Heb. 1. 8.
 Son, my beloved. Mat. 3. 17; 17. 5; Lu. 9. 35 (chose
 Son, only-begotten. John 1. 14, 18; 3. 16, 18.
 Son of David. Mat. 9. 27; 21. 9.
 Son of God. Mat. 2. 15; 3. 17; 4. 3, 6; Lu. 1. 32,
 3. 22; 4. 3, 9; 4. 34, 41; John 1. 34, 49; 3. 16,
 35, 36; 5. 22, 23; 6. 40, 69; 12. 26; 13. 1; 14.
 15. 23; 16. 27, 30; 17. 1; 19. 7; Rom. 1. 9; 5.
 8. 3, 29, 32; 1 Cor. 1. 9; Gal. 1. 16; 4. 4, 6; C.
 1. 13; 1 Thes. 1. 10; Heb. 1. 2, 5, 8; 3. 6; 4. 14;
 5. 8; 6. 6; 7. 3; 1 John 4. 1, 3, 7; 3. 23; 4. 9, 10; 5.
 Son of Man. Ezek. 2. 1; Mat. 8. 20; 9. 6; 10. 23;
 19; 12. 8, 32, 40; 13. 37, 41; 16. 13; 17. 9, 22;
 27, 30, 44; 25. 31; 26. 2, 24, 45; Mk. 8. 38; 9.
 31; 13. 26; Lu. 5. 24; 6. 22; 9. 22, 26; 11. 30;
 8; 17. 22; 18. 8; 19. 10; 21. 36; 22. 48; John
 51; 3. 13; 5. 27; 6. 27, 53, 62; 8. 28; 12. 23, 34;
 31; Acts 7. 56; Rev. 1. 13.
 Son of the Highest (Most High). Lu. 1. 32.
 Star. Num. 24. 17.
 Star, the bright and (the) morning. Rev. 22. 16.
 Sun of Righteousness. Mal. 4. 2.

Truth, the. John 14. 6.

Vine, the. John 15. 1, 5.

Way, the. John 14. 6.
 Witness, faithful and true. Rev. 3. 14.
 Wonderful. Isa. 9. 6.
 Word. John 1. 1; Acts 10. 36; 1 John 5. 7.
 Word of God. Rev. 19. 13.

PROPHESIES RELATING TO

1. His First Advent.
 The fact. Gen. 3. 15; Deu. 18. 15; Ps. 89. 20; Isa.

2; 28. 16; 32. 1; 35. 4; 42. 6; 49. 1; 55. 4; Ezek. 34. 24; Dan. 2. 44; Mic. 4. 1; Zec. 3. 8. [3. 1. The time. Gen. 49. 10; Num. 24. 17; Dan. 9. 24; Mal. His Divinity. Ps. 2. 7, 11; 45. 6, 7, 11; 72. 8; 89. 26, 27; 102. 24-27; 110. 1; Isa. 9. 6; 25. 9; 40. 10; Jer. 23. 6; Mic. 5. 2; Mal. 3. 1. Human Generation. Gen. 12. 3; 18. 18; 21. 12; 22. 18; 26. 4; 28. 14; 49. 10; 2 Sam. 7. 14; Ps. 18. 4-6, 30; 22. 22, 23; 89. 4, 20, 36; 132. 11; Isa. 11. 1; Jer. 23. 5; 33. 15. 2. His Forerunner. Isa. 40. 3; Mal. 3. 1; 4. 5. 3. His Nativity and Early Years. The fact. Gen. 2. 15; Isa. 7. 14; Jer. 31. 22. The place. Num. 24. 17, 19; Mic. 5. 2. Adoration by Magi. Ps. 72. 10, 15; Isa. 60. 3, 6. Descent into Egypt. Hos. 11. 1. Massacre of Innocents. Jer. 31. 15. 4. His Mission and Office. Mission. Gen. 12. 3; 49. 10; Num. 24. 19; Deu. 18. 18; Pa. 21. 1; Isa. 59. 20; Jer. 33. 16. Priest like Melchizedek. Ps. 110. 4. Prophet like Moses. Deu. 18. 15. Conversion of Gentiles. Isa. 11. 10; Deu. 32. 23; Ps. 18. 49; 19. 4; 117. 1; Isa. 42. 1; 45. 23; 49. 6; 65. 1; Hos. 1. 10; 2. 23; Joel 2. 32. Galilee, ministry in. Isa. 9. 1, 2. Miracles. Isa. 35. 5, 6; 42. 7; 53. 4. [61. 1, 2. Spiritual graces. Pa. 45. 7; Isa. 11. 2; 42. 1; 53. 9. Preaching. Ps. 2. 7; 78. 2; Isa. 2. 3; 61. 1; Mic. 4. 2. Purification of Temple. Ps. 69. 9. 5. His Passion. Rejection by Jews and Gentiles. Ps. 2. 1; 22. 12; 41. 5; 56. 5; 69. 8; 118. 22, 23; Isa. 6. 9, 10; 8. 14; 29. 13; 53. 1; 65. 2. Persecution. Ps. 22. 6; 35. 7, 12; 56. 5; 71. 10; 109. 2; Isa. 49. 7; 53. 3. [26; Zec. 9. 9. Triumphal entry into Jerusalem. Ps. 8. 2; 118. 25. Betrayal by own friend. Ps. 41. 9; 55. 13; Zec. 13. 6. Betrayal for thirty pices. Zec. 11. 12. Betrayer's death. Ps. 55. 15, 23; 109. 17.

Purchase of potter's field. Zec. 11. 13. Desertion by disciples. Zec. 13. 7. [1, 2. False accusation. Ps. 27. 12; 35. 11; 109. 2; Ps. 2. Silence under accusation. Ps. 38. 13; Isa. 53. 7. Mocking. Ps. 22. 7, 8, 16; 109. 25. [Isa. 50. 6. Insult, buffeting, spitting, scourging. Pa. 35. 15, 21; Patience under suffering. Isa. 53. 7-9. Crucifixion. Ps. 22. 14, 17. Gall and vinegar, offer of. Ps. 69. 21. Prayer for enemies. Pa. 109. 4. Cries upon the cross. Ps. 22. 1; 31. 5. Death in prime of life. Pa. 89. 45; 102. 24. Death with malefactors. Isa. 53. 9, 12. Death attested by convulsions of nature. Am. 5. 20; Casting lots for vesture. Ps. 22. 18. [Zec. 14. 4, 6. Bones not to be broken. Ps. 34. 20. Piercing. Ps. 22. 16; Zec. 12. 10; 13. 6. Voluntary death. Ps. 40. 6-8. Vicarious suffering. Isa. 53. 4-6, 12; Dan. 9. 26. Burial with the rich. Isa. 53. 9. 6. His Resurrection. Ps. 16. 8-10; 30. 3; 41. 10; 110. 1-7; Hos. 6. 2. 7. His Ascension. Ps. 16. 11; 24. 7; 68. 18; 110. 1; 118. 19. Dominion universal and everlasting. 1 Chr. 17. 11-14; Pa. 72. 8; Isa. 9. 7; Dan. 7. 14; Ps. 2. 6-8; 8. 6; 110. 1-3; 45. 6, 7. 8. His Second Advent. [12. 10; 14. 4-8. Ps. 50. 3-6; Isa. 9. 6, 7; 66. 18; Dan. 7. 13, 14; Zec. See also PROPHECIES AND THEIR FULFILLMENT. **Christian**, chrîs-tiân, a follower of Christ. Acts 11. 26; 26. 28; 1 Pet. 4. 16. **Christ**s, false, and prophets, warnings against. Mat. 7. 15; 24. 4, 5, 11, 24; Mk. 13. 22; Acts 20. 29; 2 Thes. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Pet. 2. 1; Rev. 13. **Chronicles**. The First and Second Chronicles form one work in the Hebrew, and are entitled, *The Acts or Annals of the Days*, from which our title, 'Chronicles,' arises. They give a history parallel to that of The Kings, but from a different standpoint. **Chronology of the Acts**. See ACTS, CHRONOLOGY OF.

Chronology of the Old Testament.

I. CREATION OF MAN TO THE DELUGE.

USHER FROM THE HEBREW.	EVENTS.	HALES FROM THE SEPTUAGINT.	EUSEBIUS.
B. C.		B. C.	B. C.
4004.....	THE CREATION (in the beginning).....		
".....	Adam and Eve created.....	6411	
".....	The Fall.....	"	
".....	Birth of Cain.....	"	
".....	Birth of Abel.....	"	
375.....	Murder of Abel.....		
".....	Banishment of Cain.....		
374.....	Birth of Seth.....	5181	
374.....	Death of Adam.....	4481	
317.....	Translation of Enoch.....	3914	
317.....	Birth of Noah.....	3755	
3148.....	THE DELUGE.....	3155	2959
1656 years.	Period.	2256 years.	

REMARKS.

The Chronology of the Old Testament, as given in the Hebrew text, is represented with much accuracy by the original dates inserted in many editions of the Authorized English Version. These dates, reduced to system by Archbishop Ussher (*Annales Veteris Testamenti*, 1650), were first added to the English Bible by Bishop Lloyd, in the great edition of 1701.

The dates of Archbishop Ussher for this period are convenient for keeping the succession of events, but are not authoritative, as is agreed by the most conservative scholars. They are only one of several possible arrangements. Opinions of chronologists as to the 'era of Creation' vary indeed by many centuries.

(Ussher 4004 B. C.

Hales (Sept.) 5411 "

Jewish reckoning 3760 B. C.

Alexandrian 5503 ")

The question is, in fact, insoluble.

II. THE DELUGE TO THE EXODUS.

USSEHER.	THE DELUGE.....	?			
2347-8	The Covenant with Noah	Armenia.			
2247	Confusion of tongues	Babylonia.			
1998	Death of Noah	Arabia.			
1996	Birth of Abram at Ur	Chaldea.			
1926	Abram moves from Ur to Haran	Mesopotamia.			
1921	The call of Abram	"	B. C.		
1921	Abram and Lot move to Canaan	"	1921.		
1918	Abram and Lot separate	Canaan.			
"	Lot goes to Sodom	Sodom.			
"	Abram settles in Hebron	Hebron.			
1913	Lot carried away captive by Chedorlaomer	Sodom.			
"	Lot rescued by Abram	Near Damascus.			
1912	The covenant with Abram	Hebron.			
1910	The birth of Ishmael	"			
1897	The covenant renewed	"			
"	Abram's name changed to Abraham	"			
"	Sarah's name changed to Sarah	"			
"	Abraham entertains three angels	"			
"	Abraham intercedes for Sodom	"			
"	The escape of Lot	Sodom.			
"	The destruction of Sodom	"			
1896	The birth of Isaac	Moab.			
1894	Hagar and Ishmael sent away	"			
1871	The sacrifice of Isaac	Moriah in Jerusalem.			
1860	The death of Sarah	Hebron.			
1857	Marriage of Isaac and Rebekah	Lahai Roi.			
1837	Birth of Jacob and Esau	Beersheba.			
1822	Death of Abraham	"			
1804	Esau sells his birthright	Lahai Roi.			
"	Isaac's prosperity	Gerar.			
"	The covenant confirmed	Beersheba.			
1760	Jacob steals Esau's blessing	Pethel.			
"	Starts for Padan-aram	"			
"	Jacob's vision at Bethel	Padan-aram.			
1753	Jacob marries Leah and Rachel	"			
1752 to	Jacob's children (except Benjamin) born	Penuel.			
1739	Jacob returns to Canaan	"			
"	Wrestles with the angel	Bethlehem.			
1729	Jacob's name changed to Israel	"			
"	Birth of Benjamin	Hebron.			
"	Death of Rachel	Dothan.			
"	Joseph's dreams	Egypt.			
"	Joseph sold into Egypt	"			
1728	Joseph a slave of Potiphar	Hebron.			
1718	Is thrown into prison	Egypt.			
1716	Death of Isaac	"			
"	Joseph interprets Pharaoh's dreams	Hebron.			
"	Is made ruler over Egypt	Egypt.			
"	The seven years of plenty begin	"			
"	Birth of Ephraim and Manasseh	"			
1709	The seven years of famine begin	"			
1707	Joseph made known to his brethren	"			
1706	Jacob moves to Egypt	"			
"	He and his family settle in Goshem	"			
1689	Jacob's death	"			
1635	Joseph's death	"			
1571	Birth of Moses	"			
1531	The exile of Moses	Arabia.			
1491	THE EXODUS.....	Red Sea.			

The sojourn in a strange land.

-215 + 215 = 430 years of Ex. 12: 40.

1706.

The 430 years according to others.

Brugsch.

Mahler.

Prie.

1491

B. C.

2348

or

2348

The Period, 857 years

The Period, 1048 years

to 1491

to 1300

1300

1300

1335

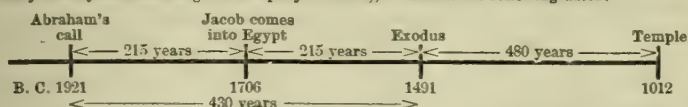
1325

REMARKS.

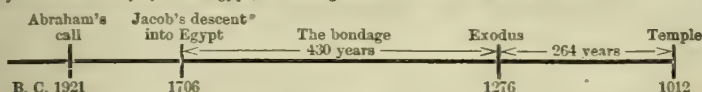
The two principal points on which there is a marked difference of opinion in relation to this period are: 1. date of the Exodus. 2. The period over which the 430 years of Ex. 12. 40 and Gal. 3. 17 extends. "The sojourning of the children of Israel, which they sojourned in Egypt, was 430 years." The Sept. says Egypt and in the land of Canaan." That is, the 430 years covers the whole period from Abraham's entrance Canaan to the Exodus, with which agrees Paul's statement in Gal. 3. 17, that from the covenant with (or call Abraham to the giving of the law (less than a year after the Exodus) was 430 years. In Gen. 15. 13, 14, it is

at they should be strangers in a strange land, and be afflicted 400 years, nearly the same as Ex. 12. 40. But, in truth, the children of Israel were strangers in a strange land from the time that Abraham left his home for the promised land, and during that whole period of 430 years to the Exodus, they were nowhere rulers in the land. Another reason in favour of this view is the difficulty of arranging any other system of chronology that will agree with the Biblical statements. In 1 Kn. 6. 1, it is stated that there were 480 years from the Exodus to the building of the Temple.

Starting with B. C. 1012 as the date of the Temple, which cannot be more than a few years out of the way (not more than thirty-seven years according to the Eponym Canon), we obtain the following dates:—



If the 430 years were wholly spent in Egypt, the dating would be somewhat in this manner:—



It does not seem probable that the Israelites could have been so long in Egypt.

The present tendency of modern scholarship is to accept the late date of about 1300 B. C. for the Exodus, Rameses as the Pharaoh of the oppression, and his son Menephtah (Merenptah) as the Pharaoh of the Exodus. Prof. Ward L. Curtis in Hastings' *Bible Dictionary*, says that 'the Exodus can in no case be placed earlier than after the reign of Rameses II.' but adds in a note that since that statement was in type (1898), the new inscription of King Merneptah may require the assignment of the Exodus to an earlier period. And Prof. James Orr, in *The Expositor* March, 1897, argues stoutly for Thothmes and against Rameses.

It is impossible as yet to obtain certainty as to these early dates. Prof. Karl Marti, in Prof. Cheyne's *Encyclopædia Biblica*, states that the earliest date certain beyond doubt in the Chronology of the Old Testament is the year 1012 B. C., the date of the battle of Karkar, when Ahab was defeated by Shalmaneser II.

III. FROM THE EXODUS TO THE CONQUEST.






PERSONS.	EVENTS.	DATE B. C. (USSHER).	PLACE.
	EXODUS.....	APRIL, 1491.	
TRAINING IN THE WILDERNESS .....1491-1451. 40 years.			
Moses.	Giving of the manna.....	1491, May	East of Gulf of Suez, the western branch of Red Sea.
	The pillar of fire.....	" "	" "
	The Ten Commandments given.....	" "	Sinai, a high mountain in Arabia.
	The golden calf.....	" July	" "
Aaron.	The tabernacle set up.....	1490, March	Wilderness of Arabia between the two branches of the Red Sea.
	The ceremonial law given.....	April, May	
	Nadab and Abihu.....	" "	Kadesh.
Joshua.	The wanderings in the wilderness.....	1491-1451	Meribah.
	New start for Canaan.....	1452, April	Mt. Hor.
	Waters from the rock.....	" "	The Arabah.
	Death of Aaron.....	" summer	Moab.
Caleb.	The fiery serpents.....	" September	Mt. Nebo or Pisgah.
	Balaam's blessing.....	" Autumn	
	Death of Moses.....	1451, February	
THE CONQUEST .....1451-1427. 24 years.			
Joshua.	Passing over Jordan.....	1451, April	At the fords opp. Jericho.
	The fall of Jericho.....	" "	" "
	Defeat at Ai.....	" "	Vicinity of Ai.
Caleb.	Reading of the law at Ebal and Gerizim.....	1451, early summer	Near Shechem.
	The conquest of Canaan.....	1451-1443	Throughout Palestine.
	Joshua renewing the covenant.....	1427	Shechem.
	The death of Joshua.....	" "	Timnath Serah.

1491 — The Period, 64 years — to 1427

REMARKS.

The exact chronology is very uncertain during this whole period. There is a wide difference of opinion among scholars, and the latest Bible Dictionaries are unwilling to furnish even conjectural dates for most of the events. It is, therefore, more helpful to the practical study of this period to give the dates in the margins of our Bibles, and the understanding that they are not authoritative, but give the general order and arrangement of events, and as good as any that can be obtained.

IV. THE RULE OF THE JUDGES.

JUDGES.	EVENTS.	Years.		DATE B. C.	PLACE.
	The oppression of Chushan-Rishathaim, from Mesopotamia, during the last years of Joshua.	8		1427	Palestine.
1	<i>Othniel</i> , son-in-law of Caleb. Rest.	40		1387	Othniel lived near Hebron.
	Oppression by the Moabites.	18			
2	<i>Ehud</i> . Rest.				Ehud in the region Jericho.
3	<i>Shamgar</i> , who in these years by irregular acts, like those of Samson, saved the people from the Philistines.	80		1289	Shamgar in the south west.
	Oppression by Jabin, King of Canaan, with 900 chariots of iron.	20			
4	<i>Barak</i> , with <i>Deborah</i> . Rest.	40		1229	Kadesh of Naphtali the north; west of L Merom.
	Oppression by Midianites.	7			
5	<i>Gideon</i> . Ruth. Rest.	40		1182	Moreh in the plain of reel, southern part Galilee.
6	<i>Abimelech</i> .	3			Shechem.
7	<i>Tola</i> . Rest.	23		1156	Mount Ephraim.
8	<i>Jair</i> . Rest.	22		1134	Gilead, east of Jordan.
	EAST ISRAEL. Oppression of Amorites.	18			WEST ISRAEL.
9	<i>Jephthah</i> . Gilead. Rest.	6			12 <i>Eli</i> . 1164-1170 13 Abdon.
10	<i>Ibzan</i> . Bethlehem. Rest.	7			So. WEST ISRAEL. 14 <i>Samson</i> . 1096.
11	<i>Elon</i> . Zebulon. Rest.	10		1094	15 <i>Samuel</i> . 1094. Partial Rest.
1427		The Period, 332 years		to 1095.	

REMARKS.

THE PERIOD OF THE JUDGES. According to 1 Kn. 6. 1, there were 480 years between the Exodus and the commencement of the Temple in the fourth year of Solomon's reign. Deducting from this the 40 years in the wilderness, 25 years of Joshua in Canaan, and 20 or 40 for Saul's reign, 40 for David's reign, and 3 years of Solomon's reign, the period of the Judges would be 480 — 148 = 332 years (or 480 — 128 = 352 years) including the judgeships of Eli and Samuel up to the beginning of the reign of Saul. Of this about 280 years belong to the book of Judges. But if we add together the numbers given in Judges, they amount to 410 years. For this and other reasons it is entirely probable that 'the oppressions and deliverances were not successive, but, in part, synchronous. They were, in fact, without exception, local struggles; and it is not only conceivable, but highly probable, that while one part of the land was enjoying security under its judge, other tribes were groaning under the foreign yoke.' — *Professor Molesworth*. While several of the events were thus occurring at the same time in different parts of the land, in other cases judges ruled practically over the whole. 'The judges formed temporary heads in particular centres, or over particular groups of tribes, — Barak, in the north of Israel, Gideon, in the centre, Jephthah, on the east of Jordan, Samson, in the extreme southwest.' — *Professor Driver*.

V. THE UNITED KINGDOM.

The Kingdom of Saul. 40 years.	USSHER B. C.	Revised from Assyrian records.	PLACE.	REMARKS.
Saul the first king.....	1095	1057	Gibeah of Saul. Bethlehem.	
David born.....	1085			
Saul rejected.....	1079			
David anointed.....	1065		Bethlehem.	
David and Goliath.....	1063		Valley of Elah, in Judah.	
David's marriage to Michal.....	1062			
David's flight from Saul.....	"		Gibeah, Nob, Gath.	Tyre flourishes under Hiram.
David's exile.....	"			
David collects 400 followers.....	"		Cave of Adullam. Engedi.	Gad the prophet.
David spares Saul.....	1060			
David and Nabal.....	1059		Carmel, in mountains of Judah.	
David among the Philistines.....	1057		Ziklag.	
Death of Saul and Jonathan.....	1055		Mt. Gilboa.	

V. THE UNITED KINGDOM -- (Continued).

The Kingdom of David. 40 years.	USSHER. B. C.	Revised from Assyrian records.	PLACE.	REMARKS.
David made king.....	1055	1017	Hebron.	
David king over Judah.....	1055-1048		Capital at Hebron.	
David made king over all Israel..	1048		Capital at Jerusalem.	
The ark brought to Zion.....	1042		Kirjath-jearim and Je- rusalem.	
David's sin and repentance.....	1034		Jerusalem.	Nathan the prophet.
Isaiah's rebellion.....	1023		Hebron, Jerusalem.	
Death of David.....	1015		Jerusalem.	Tyre a flourishing commercial kingdom.
The Kingdom of Solomon. 40 yrs.				
Solomon made king.....	1015	977	Jerusalem.	The beginning of exact chro- nology.
The temple foundations laid.....	1012		"	Shishak king of Egypt.
The temple dedicated.....	1004		"	
Visit of the Queen of Sheba.....	995		"	Syrian kingdom of Damascus
Solomon's death.....	975	937	"	founded by Rezin.
1095	—	Period, 120 years	—	975
1057				937

VI. THE DIVIDED KINGDOM, JUDAH AND ISRAEL

KINGS OF JUDAH.	DATES B. C.		KINGS OF ISRAEL.	PROPHETS.	CONTEMPORARY HISTORY.	DATES B. C.	DATES fixed by the Assyrian Eponym Canon.	Mabler's astronomical chronology.
	Ussher.	Revised from Assyrian records.						
Disruption of the Kingdom Rehoboam : 17 years.	975 975	937 937	Jeroboam I. : 22 years.	.....	Expedition of Shishak (E.) against Jerusalem.	.....	.....	Rehoboam 945 Asa 925
Abijah : 3 years	957	920	18th year	.....	.....	900	.....	.....
Asa : 40 years	955	917	20th "	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
2nd year	954	915	Nadab : 2 years.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
3rd "	953	914	Baasha : 24, or 12.	.....	Expedition of Zerah against Jerusalem.	.....	.....	.....
14th " about.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
24th "	930	891	Elijah : 2 years.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
27th "	929	889	Zimri — Tibni : 4 years.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
31st "	929	885	Omri : 6 years (or 12)...	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
38th "	913	876	Ahab : 22 years.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Jehoshaphat : 25 yrs.	911	875	.....	Elijah	Year of the 'Moabite stone' (about)..... Assur-nasir-pal (A.) conquers as far as Lebanon. Attack on Ramoth-Gilead (S.). Ahab slain.	860	.....	Omri 892 Jehoshaphat 883
17th year	897	854	Ahaziah : 2 years.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
(Jehoram, regent)	.....	853	Jehoram : 12 years.	.....	Alliance of the two kingdoms with Edom against Moab.	.....	.....	.....
18th year	.....	.....	.....	.....	Siege of Samaria by Ben-hadad I. (S.). War with Hazael (S.).	850	.....	Jehu 852
Jehoram : 8 years	893	851	12th year	.....	Accession of Shalmaneser II. and Assyrian war with Ben-hadad II. and Jehu (?) (Some read the name as Ahab.)	.....	.....	.....
Ahaziah : 1 year	885	843	Jehu : 28 years.	Elisha	Battle at Karkar.	.....	.....	.....
Athaliah : 6 years	884	842	7th year	.....	Renewed war with Syria, now under Hazael. Damascus taken. Tribute of Jehu, called 'son of Omri.'	836 814	.....	.....
Joshaphat : 40 years	878	836	.....	.....	Black Obelisk.	.....	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	Jehoahaz : 17 years.	.....	Ramman-nirari III.	812	.....	Jehoahash 807
.....	.....	815	Jehoahaz : 16 years.	.....	Conquers by Israel of Syrian territory.	.....	.....	.....
.....	842	798	Jehoahash : 16 years.	.....	Shalmaneser III., king of Assyria.	783	.....	.....
.....	840	796	2nd year.	.....	The first Olympiad, B. C. 776. Greek exact chronology begins.	776	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	Jeroboam II. : 41 years.	.....	Total eclipse of sun (June 15), visible at Nineveh.	763	.....	.....
.....	.....	782	27th year.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
.....	.....	789	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
.....	811	767	.....	Amos	.....	.....	.....	.....

[illegible]

VI. THE DIVIDED KINGDOM, JUDAH AND ISRAEL — (Continued).

KINGS OF JUDAH.	DATES B. C.		KINGS OF ISRAEL.	PROPHETS.	CONTEMPORARY HISTORY.	DATES B. C.	Dates fixed by the Assyrian Eponym Canon.	Mahler's astronomical chronology.
	Ussher.	Revised from Assyrian records.						
Fall of Jerusalem.	588 { 586	586	Temple destroyed } 832 carried captive }	(Jeremiah)	.....	586	{ Fall of Jerusalem 586	
	975 or 937		—	389 Period or 351	years	586		

NOTE 1. The data for this period are the explicit chronological statements of Scripture, chiefly in the books of Kings and Chronicles. These assign to each reign its duration; and, after the division of the kingdom, give cross references to the times of the contemporary kings. The difficulty is that the lists of Israel and Judah do not agree. From the accession of Rehoboam to the sixth year of Hezekiah, the year of the destruction of Samaria, 255 years appear to be enumerated in the line of Judah, 241 in that of Israel. Some unknown fact would very possibly place the lists in harmony; and it is probable either (1) that there were in the Israelite line intervals of interregnum, so *lengthening* the period; or (2) that in the life of David there were times of associated sovereignty, — father with son, — the years in the annals being counted to both, so *shortening* the period. The former explanation is generally adopted in the older chronologies, but the latter appears the more satisfactory. There can be little doubt that Jotham, for instance, reigned for several years conjointly with his father Uzziah, who himself had previously been associated with Amaziah. It must be remembered that the Hebrews counted the unfinished years of a reign as complete. Thus a reign beginning a little before the end of one year, and ending a little after the close of the next, would be reckoned as of three years, although really hardly more than one. It follows that the same year will be often reckoned twice, as belonging to two different reigns.

NOTE 2. The dates given in the first column are those arranged by Archbishop Ussher, and placed in the margins of our Bibles. They vary but from one to forty years from the revised chronology, and whichever one we accept as correct, it is necessary to record the Ussher chronology for the sake of comparison. The dates in the revised chronology are those of Hastings' *Bible Dictionary*, closely compared with those of Prof. George Adam Smith in his *Book of the Twelve Prophets*, and Prof. Cheyne's *Encyclopædia Biblica*.

NOTE 3. The most important extra-Biblical source of the chronology of this period is found in the Assyrian inscriptions. In 1862 Sir Henry Rawlinson discovered among the records of the stone libraries of Nineveh, on certain slabs, important historical documents, called the Assyrian Eponym Canon, by which we have the Assyrian record of the chronology during a large part of the history of the kingdom of Israel.

The *Eponyms* were annually elected Assyrian officers, like the Roman consuls, and, like them, events were commonly dated by reference to their term of office. An accurate register was kept, with notes of important events and the succession of kings. These constitute the Canon. Its dates harmonize with the Bible in their order and general accuracy, and are exact as to 722 B. C. for the fall of Samaria, and 586 B. C. for the destruction of Jerusalem, and are thus a marvellous confirmation of the Bible. But in details the Assyrian dates vary from those Ussher has derived from the Bible numbers, from seven to forty years. The records are complete from 897 to 666 B. C., as well as for shorter periods before and after. There are several copies, all of which closely agree. They contain notices of the succession of kings and the most important events in their respective years. From the mention of a total eclipse in 763 is determined the date of all the remaining years. The persons and events in next to the last column of the preceding table are mentioned in the Eponym Canon.

NOTE 4. The dates in the last column of the above table are from the remarkable astronomical calculations of the astronomer Mahler, based on the Biblical notices of such possible events, taken from the *Encyclopædia Biblica*.

VIII. PERIOD BETWEEN THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS.

B. C.	Jews in Palestine and Egypt.	Contemporary Events.	B. C.	Jews in Palestine and Egypt.	Contemporary Events.
350	Jaddua, High Priest.....	Egypt a Persian province.	135	Murder of Simon Maccabæus : John Hyrcanus succeeds him.	
336	.....	Darius Codomannus, King of Persia : era of Alexander the Great.	130	Hyrcanus destroys the temple on Mount Gerizim.	
334	.....	Alexander invades Persia.	109	First mention of Pharisees and Sadducees.	
333	.....	Battle of Issus.	107	Accession of Aristobulus, under the title of 'king.'	
332	Alexander visits Jerusalem.....	Foundation of Alexandria.	106	Alexander Jannæus.	
331	Settlement of Jews at Alexandria...	Battle of Arbela.	99	First mention of the Essenes.	
330	Onias I, High Priest.	Death of Darius : end of the Persian Empire.	79	Alexandra, queen.	
323	.....	The Ptolemies take the Egyptian kingdom; the Seleucids the Syrian.	63	Pompey subjugates Judæa.....	Conspiracy of Catiline. The first triumvirate.
320	Ptolemy Soter captures Jerusalem...	Colonies of Jews in Egypt and Cyrene.	60	.....	Caesar in Gaul.
314	Palestine subject to Egypt.		58	The temple plundered by Crassus.	
310	Palestine subject to Syria.	Battle of Ipsus.	54	.....	Battle of Pharsalia : death of Pompey.
301	Simon the Just, High Priest.	Ptolemy Philadelphus.	48	.....
284	Palestine reverts to Egypt.		47	Hyrcanus II. restored.	
264	Beginning of the LXX. translation of the Old Testament.	First Punic War.	44	Antipater the Idumean appointed by Caesar procurator of Judæa.	Assassination of Caesar.
219	.....	Second Punic War.	43	Herod made governor of Galilee.	
201	.....	Colonies of Jews from Babylon transplanted to Asia Minor.	40	Death of Antipater.	
193	Antiochus the Great becomes master of Palestine.			Hyrcanus banished ; Antigonus succeeds ; last of the Asmonæan priestly line.	
170	Tyranny of Antiochus Epiphanes.		37	Herod at Rome.	
168	Revolt of Mattathias.		31	Herod appointed king of Judæa.	Battle of Actium.
167	Rise of the Maccabees.		30	Herod captures Jerusalem.	Egypt conquered by Caesar. Line of the Ptolemies ends.
166	Judas Maccabæus.			.....	Temple of Janus closed.
165	Battles of Beth-horon and Emmaus.			.....	Augustus made emperor.
161	Re-dedication of the Temple.			.....
	Judas killed in battle at Eleasa ; Jonathan succeeds him. Asmonæan line of priestly rulers established.		29	.....
	.....	Third Punic War.	27	.....
	.....	Fall of Carthage and Corinth.	19	Herod begins to rebuild the temple.	
149	.....	Greece a Roman Province.	16	Herod goes to meet Agrippa and invites him to Judæa.	
146	.....		15	Agrippa visits Judæa.	
144	Murder of Jonathan Maccabæus.		14	He confirms the privileges of the Jews.	
141	Simon Maccabæus completes the deliverance of Palestine.		11	The outer temple finished.	
			4	Herod dies at Jericho soon after the Nativity of our Lord.	Agrippa sent to settle the affairs of Syria.

IX. THE NEW TESTAMENT PERIOD.

(For fuller details see **Christ**, Harmony of Life of; and **Acts**, Chronology of.)

	CHRISTIAN HISTORY.	CONTEMPORARY HISTORY.
Dec. B. C. 5	Birth of Christ.	Death of Herod the Great.
A. D. 30	Crucifixion.	Augustus Cæsar, 30 B. C. to 19th Aug. A. D. 14.
" 30	Pentecost.	Tiberius emp. 14 A. D.—16th Mch. A. D. 37.
" 36	Conversion of Paul.	Pontius Pilate, 26 A. D.—early A. D. 36.
" 44	Death of Herod.	Caligula emp. 16th Mch. 37—24th Jan. 41.
" 45	1st Missionary Journey.	Herod Agrippa I. made king, A. D. 37.
" 50	Council at Jerusalem.	Claudius emp. 24 Jan. 41—13th Oct. 54.
" 50	2nd Missionary Journey.	
" 54	3rd " "	Nero emp. 13th Oct. 54—9th June, 68.
" 60	Paul at Rome.	
" 62	Close of the Acts.	Burning of Rome 19th July, 64.
" 66	Martyrdom of Paul.	Outbreak of Jewish War, 66.
		Galba, Otho, and Vitellius, emps. 9th June, 68—20th Dec. 69.
" 70	Destruction of Jerusalem—	Vespasian emp. 1st July, 69.

rysolite (Rev. 21. 20). Gk. χρυσόλιθος, gold-stone. A silicate of magnesium and iron, commonly of a bright yellow or green color, and varying from transparent to translucent, the oriental topaz, something like the Scotch cairngorm.

rysoprase, or **CHRYSOPRASUS** (Rev. 21. 20). Gk. χρυσόπρασος, gold-leek. A variety of chalcedony, commonly apple-green in color, and often extremely beautiful. But probably the chrysoprase of Rev. 21. 20 is a greenish shade of beryl.

ub, chüb. Ezek. 30. 5.

un, chün, 'upright.' 1 Chr. 18. 8.

urch. Mat. 18. 17, tell it to the c.

Acts 2. 47, added to c. daily.

7. 38, the c. in the wilderness.

19. 37, neither robbers of c.

20. 28, feed the c. of God.

Rom. 16. 5; 1 Cor. 16. 19; Philem. 2, c. in house.

1 Cor. 14. 28, 34, keep silence in the c.

Eph. 5. 24, the c. is subject to Christ.

5. 25, as Christ loved the c.

Col. 1. 18, 24, head of the body the c.

Heb. 12. 23, the c. of the firstborn.

urch of God. Acts 20. 28; 1 Cor. 1. 2; 10. 32; 11. 22;

15. 9; Gal. 1. 13; 1 Tim. 3. 5.

foundation and increase of. Mat. 16. 18; Acts 2. 47;

Col. 1. 18.

authority and teaching of. Mat. 18. 17; Acts 11. 26, 27;

1 Cor. 5. 4; 12. 28.

organization of. Acts 14. 23; 1 Cor. 4. 17; 14. 4, 5.

persecuted. Acts 8. 3; 12. 1; 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13; Phil.

3. 6.

saluted. Acts 18. 22; Rom. 16. 5; 10. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 19.

loved of Christ. Eph. 5. 25, 29.

edification of. 1 Cor. 14. 4, 19, 28, 34.

urches, the seven, in Asia. Rev. 1. 4, 11, 20; 2. 7, 11,

17, 29; 3. 6, 13, 22; 22. 16.

urish. 1 Sam. 25. 3, but the man was c.

urshan-rishathaim, chü-shän-rish-ä-thä'-Im. Op-

presses Israel. Jud. 3. 8, 9, 10.

uza, chü'-zä. Lu. 8. 3.

el, to cover the interior upper surface, wainscot. 2 Chr.

3. 5; Jer. 22. 14, &c.

icla, çî-lîç'-î-ä, disciples there. Acts 15. 23, 41.

the country of Paul. Acts 21. 39; Gal. 1. 21.

Paul born at Tarsus in. Acts 22. 3.

namon (Ex. 30. 23; Prov. 7. 17). Heb. Kinnemôn;

Gk. κιννάμωμον; Bot. N. *Cinnamomum Zeylanicum*.

The tree is a native of Ceylon, belongs to the laurel

family, growing thirty feet high, and is cultivated

chiefly for its bark. [15. 20.]

neroth, çin'-nê-rôth, same as CHINNEROTH. 1 Kn.

ole. Isa. 40. 22.

cut. 1 Sam. 7. 16; Job 22. 14; Ps. 19. 6; Eccl. 1. 6.

umcise. Rom. 4. 11, though not c.

Gal. 5. 2, if ye be c. Christ shall profit nothing.

Phil. 3. 5, c. the eighth day.

Circumcision. Rom. 3. 1, what profit is there of c.

15. 8, Jesus Christ minister of c.

Gal. 5. 6; 6. 15, in Christ neither c. availeth.

Phil. 3. 3, the c. which worship God.

Col. 2. 11, c. without hands.

3. 11, neither c. nor uncircumcision.

Circumcision, the covenant of. Gen. 17. 10, 23-25; John

7. 22; Acts 7. 8.

Shechemites submit to. Gen. 34. 24.

Zipporah resents it. Ex. 4. 25.

incumbent on strangers sojourning. Ex. 12. 48.

renewed by Joshua. Jos. 5. 2.

of John. Lu. 1. 59.

of Jesus. Lu. 2. 21.

of Timothy. Acts 16. 3.

superseded by the Gospel. Acts 15.; Gal. 5. 2.

of heart. Deu. 10. 16; 30. 6.

spiritual. Phil. 3. 3; Col. 2. 11.

when profitable, and how. Rom. 2. 25; 3. 30; 4. 9;

1 Cor. 7. 19; Gal. 5. 6; 6. 15.

Circumspect. Ex. 23. 13; Eph. 5. 15.

Cis, çis. Acts 13. 21, same as Kish.

Cistern. Eccl. 12. 6, the wheel broken at the c.

Jer. 2. 13, hewed out c., broken c.

See 2 Kn. 18. 31; Prov. 5. 15; Isa. 36. 16.

Cithern, a stringed instrument; the word has now be-

come 'guitar' (Lat. *cithara*). 1 Macc. 4. 54.

Cities, spared or besieged. Deu. 20. 10.

to be destroyed. Deu. 20. 16.

Cities of refuge. Num. 35. 6; Deu. 19; Jos. 20. **HEBRON**

(in *Judah*), **SHECHEM** (in *Ephraim*), **KEDESH** (in *Naph-*

tali), **BEZEE** (in *Reuben*), **GOLAN** (in *Manasseh*), **RA-**

MOTH (in *Gad*).

Citizen. Lu. 15. 15; 19. 14; Acts 21. 39; Eph. 2. 19.

Citron (Lev. 23. 40). Heb. 'Ets hädär'. Gk. καρπὸς

ξύλου; Bot. N. *Citrus medica*. A. V. and R. V.

goodly trees. Probably the citron, a native of India,

the most common of the orange tribe in Palestine.

City. 2 Sam. 19. 37, I may die in mine own c.

Ps. 46. 4, make glad the c. of God.

107. 4, found no c. to dwell in.

Ps. 127. 1, except Lord build c.

Prov. 8. 3, wisdom crieth in c.

16. 32, than he that taketh a c.

Eccl. 9. 14, a little c. and few men.

Isa. 33. 20, c. of solemnities.

Zec. 8. 3, a c. of truth.

Mat. 5. 14, c. set on a hill.

1. 10, all the c. was moved.

Lu. 24. 49, tarry in the c.

Acts 8. 8, great joy in that c.

Heb. 11. 10, a c. that hath foundations.

12. 22; the c. of living God.

- Heb. 13. 14, no continuing c.
 Rev. 16. 19, the c. of the nations fell.
 20. 9, compassed the beloved c.
 See Gen. 4. 17; 11. 4; Jon. 1. 2; Rev. 14. 8; 21. 10.
- Clad.** 1 Kn. 11. 29; Isa. 59. 17.
- Clamour.** Prov. 9. 19; Eph. 4. 31.
- Clap.** Ps. 47. 1, c. your hands all ye people.
 98. 8, let the floods c. their hands.
 Isa. 55. 12, the trees shall c. their hands.
 Lam. 2. 15, all that pass by c. their hands.
 See 2 Kn. 11. 12; Job 27. 23; 34. 37.
- Clauda,** clau'-dā, an island S. W. of Crete. Acts 27. 16.
 R. V. Cauda.
- Claudia,** clau'-dī-ā. 2 Tim. 4. 21.
- Claudius,** clau'-dī-ūs. Acts 11. 28.
- Claudius Lysias,** clau'-dī-ūs lī-sē'-I-ās, chief captain, rescues Paul. Acts 21. 31; 22. 24; 23. 1.
 sends him to Felix. Acts 23. 26. [6. 14.]
- Clave.** (1) did split. Gen. 22. 3; Num. 16. 31; 1 Sam. (2) did cling. Ru. 1. 14, Ruth c. to her mother-in-law.
 2 Sam. 23. 10, his hand c. to the sword.
 Neh. 10. 29, they c. to their brethren.
 Acts 17. 34, certain men c. to Paul.
- Claws.** Deu. 14. 6; Dan. 4. 33; Zec. 11. 16. R. V. (in Zec.) hoofs.
- Clay.** (1) (Isa. 29. 16; 45. 9; 64. 8; Jer. 18. 4). Heb. *Hōmer*: Gk. *πηλός*. A tenacious earth, like that so called by us, used for making bricks and earthenware. It was less cohesive than ours, and accordingly for the former purpose was bound together by an admixture of straw before being baked, and for building purposes was mixed with sand.
 (2) (Isa. 41. 25). Heb. *Tīt*: Gk. *πηλός*. *Tīt* (*tīt*, dirt) was, and still is, the common building material of the mud-houses of the peasantry of Palestine.
 Job 10. 9, thou hast made me as c.
 13. 12, bodies like to bodies of c.
 33. 6, I also am formed out of c.
 Ps. 40. 2, out of the miry c.
 Dan. 2. 33, part of iron, part of c.
 John 9. 6, made c. and anointed.
 Rom. 9. 21, power over the c.
- Clean.** (1) 2 Kn. 5. 12, may I not wash and be c.
 Job 14. 4, who can bring c. out of unclean.
 15. 15, heavens not c. in his sight.
 Ps. 24. 4, he that hath c. hands.
 51. 10, create in me c. heart.
 Prov. 16. 2, c. in his own eyes.
 Isa. 1. 16, wash you, make you c.
 52. 11, be c. that bear vessels of the Lord.
 Ezek. 36. 25, then will I sprinkle c. water.
 Mat. 8. 2; Mk. 1. 40; Lu. 5. 12, thou canst make me c.
 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39, make c. the outside.
 Lu. 11. 41, all things c. unto you.
 John 13. 11, ye are not all c.
 15. 3, c. through word I have spoken.
 Acts 18. 6, I am c.
 Rev. 19. 8, arrayed in fine linen c. and white.
 (2) entirely, completely. Lev. 23. 22; Jos. 3. 17; Ps. 77. 8.
- Cleanness.** 2 Sam. 22. 21; Ps. 18. 20; Am. 4. 6.
- Cleanse.** Ps. 19. 12, c. me from secret faults.
 73. 13, I have c. my heart in vain.
 Prov. 20. 30, blueness of wound c. evil.
 Mat. 8. 3, immediately his leprosy was c.
 10. 8; 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, c. lepers.
 23. 26, c. first that which is within.
 Lu. 4. 27, none was c. saving Naaman.
 17. 17, were not ten c.
 Acts 10. 15; 11. 9, what God hath c.
 2 Cor. 7. 1, let us c. ourselves.
 Jas. 4. 8, c. your hands, ye sinners.
 1 John 1. 7, 9, c. us from all sin.
 See Ezek. 36. 25; Mk. 1. 44.
- Clear.** Gen. 44. 16, now shall we c. ourselves.
 Ex. 34. 7, by no means c. the guilty.
 2 Sam. 23. 4, c. shining after rain.
 Job 11. 17, age shall be c. than noonday.
 Ps. 51. 4, be c. when thou judgest.
 Mat. 7. 5; Lu. 6. 42, see c. to pull out mote.
 Mk. 8. 25, saw every man c.
 Rom. 1. 20; things from creation c. seen.
- Rev. 21. 11; 22. 1, light c. as crystal.
 See Gen. 24. 8; S. of S. 6. 10; Zec. 14. 6.
- Cleave.** (1) adhere. 2 Kn. 5. 27, leprosy shall c. to th.
 Job 29. 10; Ps. 137. 6; Ezek. 3. 26, c. to roof of mo.
 Ps. 119. 25, my soul c. to dust.
 (2) remain faithful. Gen. 2. 24; Jos. 23. 8; Mat. 19.
 Mk. 10. 7; Acts 11. 23; Rom. 12. 9. [ge]
 (3) split. Eccl. 10. 9, he that c. wood shall be en.
Clefts. S. of S. 2. 14; Isa. 2. 21; Jer. 49. 16; Am. 6.
 Obad. 3.
- Clemency.** Acts 24. 4. [Phil]
- Clement,** clēm'-ēt, 'kind; ' fellowlabourer of P.
Cleopas, clē'-ō-pās, either a shortened form of Cleotros, or a Greek form of Alphaeus; a disciple.
 24. 18. See **EMMAUS**.
- Cleophas,** clē'-ō-phās, probably same as preceding. J.
Clerk. Acts 19. 35. [19.]
- Climb.** John 10. 1, but c. up some other way.
 See 1 Sam. 14. 13; Am. 9. 2; Lu. 19. 4.
- Clods.** Job 21. 33, the c. of the valley shall be sweet.
 See Job 7. 5; Isa. 28. 24; Hos. 10. 11; Joel 1. 17.
- Cloke.** Mat. 5. 40; Lu. 6. 29, let him have thy c. al.
 1 Thes. 2. 5, a c. of covetousness.
 1 Pet. 2. 16, a c. of maliciousness.
- Close (v.).** Gen. 2. 21; Isa. 29. 10; Mat. 13. 15.
- Close.** (1) Prov. 18. 24, sticketh c. than a brother.
 (2) secret, unrevealed. Lu. 9. 36, they kept it close.
 See Num. 5. 13; 1 Chr. 12. 1; Job 28. 21.
- Closet,** a private room, bedroom. Mat. 6. 6; Lu. 12.
Cloth was woven, dyed, and fulled with soap, by the brews, and was made from flax, silk, and wool. The cloth was made from the hair of camel or goat. 1 S.
 19. 13; 21. 9; Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21.
- Clothe.** Ps. 65. 13, pastures c. with flocks.
 109. 18, c. himself with cursing.
 132. 9, c. with righteousness.
 132. 16, c. with salvation.
 Prov. 23. 21, drowsiness shall c. a man.
 31. 21, household c. with scarlet.
 Isa. 50. 3, c. heavens with blackness.
 61. 10, c. with garments of salvation.
 Mat. 6. 30; Lu. 12. 28, c. grass of field.
 6. 31, wherewithal shall we be c.
 11. 8; Lu. 7. 25, man c. in soft raiment.
 25. 36, 43, naked and ye c. me.
 Mk. 1. 6, c. with camel's hair.
 5. 15; Lu. 8. 35, c. and in right mind.
 15. 17, c. Jesus with purple.
 Lu. 16. 19, c. in purple and fine linen.
 2 Cor. 5. 2, desiring to be c. upon.
 1 Pet. 5. 5, be c. with humility.
 Rev. 3. 18, that thou mayest be c.
 12. 1, woman c. with the sun.
 19. 13, c. with a vesture dipped in blood.
 See Ex. 40. 14; Esth. 4. 4.
- Clothes.** Deu. 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, c. not waxen old.
 Mk. 5. 28, if I touch but his c.
 Lu. 2. 7, in swaddling c.
 8. 27, a man that ware no c.
 19. 36, spread c. in the way.
 24. 12; John 20. 5, linen c. laid.
 John 11. 44, bound with grave-c.
 Acts 7. 58, laid down c. at Saul's feet.
 22. 23, cried out and cast off c.
 See Gen. 49. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 24; Neh. 4. 23.
- Clothing.** Ps. 45. 13, her c. of wrought gold.
 Prov. 27. 26, lambs are for thy c.
 31. 22, her c. is silk and purple.
 31. 25, strength and honour are her c.
 Isa. 3. 7, in my house is neither bread nor c.
 23. 18, merchandise for durable c.
 59. 17, garments of vengeance for c.
 Mat. 7. 15, in sheep's c.
 Mk. 12. 38, love to go in long c. R. V. robes.
 Acts 10. 30, a man in bright c.
 Jas. 2. 3, to him that weareth gay c.
 See Job 22. 6; 24. 7; 31. 19; Ps. 35. 13.
- Clothing,** coats of skins the first. Gen. 3. 21.
 rending of. Gen. 37. 23, 34; Num. 14. 6; Jud. 11.
 Acts 14. 14.
 washing of, ordered Ex. 19. 10; Lev. 11. 25; N.
 19. 7.

loud. Ex. 13. 21; 14. 24; Neh. 9. 19, a pillar of c.
 1 Kn. 18. 44, 45, a little c.
Pa. 36. 5, faithfulness reacheth to c. R. V. skies.
 97. 2, c. and darkness round about him.
 99. 7, spake in c. pillar.
Prov. 3. 20, c. dropped down dew.
Ecc. 11. 4, regardeth the c. not reap.
 12. 2, nor c. return after rain.
Isa. 5. 6, command c. rain not.
 44. 22, blotted out as thick c.
 60. 8, fly as a c.
Dan. 7. 13; **Lu.** 21. 27, Son of man with c.
Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as morning c.
Mat. 17. 5; **Mk.** 9. 7; **Lu.** 9. 34, c. overshadowed.
 24. 30; 26. 64; **Mk.** 13. 26; 14. 62, in c. with power.
 1 Cor. 10. 1, fathers under c.
 1 Thes. 4. 17, caught up in c.
 2 Pet. 2. 17, c. carried with tempest. R. V. mists.
Jude 12, c. without water.
Rev. 1. 7, he cometh with c.
 14. 14-16, white c.
loud, pillar of, children of Israel guided by. Ex. 13. 21;
 14. 19; Neh. 9. 19; **Ps.** 78. 14; 105. 39; 1 Cor. 10. 1.
appearance of the Lord in. Ex. 24. 15; 34. 5; 40. 34;
 Lev. 16. 2; Num. 11. 25; 12. 5; 1 Kn. 8. 10; **Ezek.**
 10. 4; **Mat.** 17. 5; **Lu.** 21. 27; **Rev.** 14. 14.
louted, patched. **Jos.** 9. 5.
louts, rags, pieces of cloth. **Jer.** 38. 11.
loven. **Lev.** 11. 3; **Deu.** 14. 7; **Acts** 2. 3.
luster. **Isa.** 65. 8, new wine in c.
See Num. 13. 23; 8. of S. 1. 14; **Rev.** 14. 18.
nidus, cni'-dūs, 'nettle' (?). **Acts** 27. 7.
oil. **Prov.** 6. 28, hot c. and not be burned.
 25. 22; **Rom.** 12. 20, heap c. of fire.
John 18. 18; 21. 9, fire of c.
See Job 41. 21; **Ps.** 18. 8; **Isa.** 6. 6.
oast, Lat. *costa*, a rib, or side: the border of a region
 or country. 1 Chr. 4. 10; **Mat.** 8. 34; **Mk.** 5. 17.
oat. **Mat.** 5. 40, take away thy c.
 10. 10; **Mk.** 6. 9, neither provides two c.
Lu. 6. 29, thy c. also.
John 19. 23, c. without seam.
 21. 7, fisher's c.
Acts 9. 39, the c. which Dorcas made.
See Gen. 3. 21; 37. 3; 1 Sam. 2. 19.
ochineal (Ex. 1. 18). Heb. *Tōlā'*: Gk. *κόκκινος*: Zool.
 S. *Coccus ilicis*. R. V. and A. V. crimson. Lit.
 crimson worm, an insect attaching itself to the holm-
 oak. The dye is found in the wingless female. It is
 dark red, of the size of the kernel of a cherry, but
 when dried, smaller than a wheat grain. It is very
 abundant in Palestine. [Lu. 22. 34.
ock, Gk. *ἀλέκτωρ*. **Mat.** 26. 34; **Mk.** 13. 35; 14. 30;
ockatrice (Ex. 11. 8; 14. 29; 59. 5). Heb. *Tzeph'a*,
Tzeph'ōni: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zool. S. *Daboia zanthina*:
 R. V. basilisk; marg. adder.
ocker, to spoil, or pamper, a child. **Ecc.** 30. 9.
ockle (Job 31. 40). Heb. *Boshah*: Gk. *βάρος*: R. V.
 marg. 'or, noisome weeds;' occurs only once in
 A. V., but the same Hebrew word is translated 'wild
 grapes,' in Isa. 5. 2, 4. The root of the Hebrew sug-
 gests a 'noisome weed,' or plant of intolerable stench.
offer. 1 Sam. 6. 8, 11, 15.
offin. **Gen.** 50. 26.
ogitations. **Dan.** 7. 28. R. V. thoughts.
old. **Prov.** 20. 4, by reason of c. R. V. winter.
 25. 13, c. of snow in harvest.
 25. 20, garment in c. weather.
 25. 25, c. waters to thirst soul.
Mat. 10. 42, cup of c. water.
 24. 12, love of many wax c.
 2 Cor. 11. 27, in c. and nakedness.
Rev. 3. 15, neither c. nor hot. [15.
ol-hozeh, cōl-hō'-zēh, 'every one that seeth.' **Neh.** 3.
ollar. **Jud.** 8. 26 (R. V. pendants); **Job** 30. 13.
ollection. 2 Chr. 24. 6; **Acts** 11. 29; **Rom.** 15. 26;
 1 Cor. 16. 1. [quarter.
ollege. 2 Kn. 22. 14; 2 Chr. 34. 22. R. V. second
 ollops, slices, or flakes, of meat or fat. **Job** 15. 27.
olony, not a modern colony, but one 'settled with freed-
 men and soldiers, and organized as to government,

laws, and social customs on the model of imperial
 Rome.' **Acts** 16. 12.
Colosse, cōl-lōs'-sē, a city in the valley of the Lycus, in
 Asia Minor.
Colossians, cōl-lōs'-siāns, 'people of Colosse.'
 encouraged and warned. Col. 1. 2.
 exhorted to holiness. Col. 3. 4.
Colour. (1) **Gen.** 37. 3, coat of many c.
Prov. 23. 31, c. in the cup.
See **Ezek.** 1. 4; **Dan.** 10. 6.
 (2) pretext, pretence, **Acts** 27. 30.
Colt. **Zec.** 9. 9; **Mat.** 21. 2; **John** 12. 15. [secure.
Come by, to get possession of. **Acts** 27. 16. R. V.
Comely. **Ps.** 33. 1, praise is c.
 1 Cor. 11. 13, is it c. that a woman. R. V. seemly.
See 1 Sam. 16. 13; **Prov.** 30. 29; **Isa.** 53. 2. R. V. in
 Prov. stateli.
Comfort (n.). **Mat.** 9. 22; **Mk.** 10. 49; **Lu.** 8. 48; 2 Cor.
 13. 11, be of good c.
Acts 9. 31, c. of Holy Ghost.
Rom. 15. 4, patience and c. of scriptures.
 2 Cor. 1. 3, God of all c.
 7. 13, were comforted in your c.
 Phil. 2. 1, if any c. of love.
See **Job** 10. 20; **Ps.** 94. 19; 119. 50; **Isa.** 57. 6.
Comfort (v.). **Gen.** 37. 35; **Ps.** 77. 2; **Jer.** 31. 15, re-
 Pa. 23. 4, rod and staff c. [used to be c.
Isa. 40. 1, c. ye, c. ye, my people.
 49. 13; 52. 9, God hath c. his people.
 61. 2, c. all that mourn.
 66. 13, as one whom his mother c.
Mat. 5. 4, they shall be c.
Lu. 16. 25, he is c. and thou art tormented.
John 11. 19, to c. concerning their brother.
 2 Cor. 1. 4, able to c. them.
 1 Thes. 4. 18, c. one another with these words.
 5. 11, wherefore c. yourselves together.
 5. 14, c. the feeble-minded.
See **Gen.** 5. 29; 18. 5; 37. 35.
Comfortable. **Isa.** 40. 2; **Hos.** 2. 14; **Zec.** 1. 13.
Comforter. **Job** 16. 2, miserable c. are ye all.
Ps. 69. 20, looked for c. but I found none.
John 14. 16, give you another C.
 15. 26, when the C. is come.
 16. 7, C. will not come.
See 2 Sam. 10. 3; 1 Chr. 19. 3.
Comfortless. **John** 14. 18.
Command. **Ps.** 33. 9, he c. and it stood fast.
Lu. 8. 25, he c. even the winds.
 9. 54, c. fire from heaven.
John 15. 14, if ye do what I c. you.
Acts 17. 30, c. all men everywhere.
See **Gen.** 18. 19; **Deu.** 28. 8.
Command of God to Adam. **Gen.** 2. 16.
 to Moses. **Ex.** 3. 14.
 to Joshua. **Jos.** 1. 9.
 of Moses to the sons of Levi. **Deu.** 31. 10.
 of Christ to the twelve. **Mat.** 10. 5; **Mk.** 16. 15.
 to Peter. **John** 21. 15.
Commander. **Isa.** 55. 4.
Commandment. **Pa.** 119. 86, c. are faithful.
 119. 96, c. exceeding broad.
 119. 127, I love thy c. [precepts.
 119. 143, thy c. are my delight.
Mat. 15. 9; **Mk.** 7. 7; **Col.** 2. 22, the c. of men. R. V.
Lu. 23. 56, rested according to c.
John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7; 2 John 5, a new c.
Rom. 7. 12, c. is holy, just, and good.
 1 Cor. 7. 6; 2 Cor. 8. 8, by permission not by c.
Eph. 6. 2, first c. with promise.
 1 Tim. 1. 5, end of the c. is charity. R. V. charge.
Commandments (Ten) delivered. **Ex.** 20; 31. 18; **Deu.**
 two tables of, broken. **Ex.** 32. 19. [5. 6.
 renewed. **Ex.** 34. 1; **Deu.** 10. 1.
 fulfilled by Christ. **Mat.** 5. 17; 19. 17; 22. 35; **Mk.** 10.
 17. **Lu.** 10. 25; 18. 18.
Command. (1) to bring commendation upon, enhance.
Lu. 16. 8, c. unjust steward.
Rom. 3. 5, unrighteousness c. righteousness of God.
 R. V. enhance.
 5. 8, God c. his love toward us.
 1 Cor. 8. 8, meat c. us not.

- 2 Cor. 3. 1; 5. 12, *c.* ourselves.
 4. 2, *c.* to every man's conscience.
 10. 18, not he that *c.* himself is approved.
See Prov. 12. 8; Eccl. 8. 15. [hands I *c.*
 (2) to commit to one's charge. Lu. 23. 46, into thy
See Acts 14. 23; 20. 32.
- Commission.** Ez. 8. 36; Acts 26. 12.
Commit. Ps. 37. 5, *c.* thy way to the Lord.
 Jer. 2. 13, have *c.* two evils. [trust.
 John 2. 24, Jesus did not *c.* himself to them. R. V.
 5. 22, hath *c.* judgment to Son. R. V. given.
 Rom. 3. 2, were *c.* oracles of God. R. V. intrusted with.
 2 Cor. 5. 19, had *c.* to us word of reconciliation.
 1 Tim. 6. 20, keep what is *c.* to thee.
 2 Tim. 2. 2, *c.* thou to faithful men.
 1 Pet. 2. 23, *c.* himself to him that judgeth.
See Job 5. 8; Ps. 31. 5; 1 Cor. 9. 17.
- Commotions.** Acts 27. 12.
Common. (1) shared in by all men alike. Eccl. 6. 1, evil.
 and it is *c.* among men. R. V. heavy upon.
 Mk. 12. 37, the *c.* people heard him gladly.
 Acts 2. 44; 4. 32, all things *c.*
 1 Cor. 10. 13, temptation *c.* to men. R. V. can bear.
 Eph. 2. 12, aliens from *c.* wealth.
See Lev. 4. 27; Num. 16. 29; 1 Sam. 21. 4.
 (2) profane, unclean to a Jew (because used by all).
 Acts 10. 14; 11. 8, never eaten any thing *c.*
 10. 15; 11. 9, call not thou *c.*
- Commotion.** Jer. 10. 22; Lu. 21. 9.
Commune. Job 4. 2, if we *c.* with thee.
 Ps. 4. 4; 77. 6; Eccl. 1. 16, *c.* with own heart.
 Zec. 1. 14, angel that *c.* with me. R. V. talked.
See Ex. 25. 22; 1 Sam. 19. 3; Lu. 6. 11; 22. 4.
- Communicate.** to impart. Gal. 6. 6, let him that is
 1 Tim. 6. 18, be willing to *c.* [taught *c.*
 Heb. 13. 16, do good and *c.*
See Gal. 2. 2; Phil. 4. 14, 15. [*c.* be yea.
- Communication.** conversation, talk. Mat. 5. 37, let your
 Lu. 24. 17, what manner of *c.*
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil *c.* corrupt good manners. R. V.
 Eph. 4. 29, let no corrupt *c.* proceed. [company.
See 2 Kn. 9. 11; Philem. 6.
- Communion.** joint partaking, partaking in common.
 2 Cor. 6. 14; 13. 14. [16.
Communion of the Body and Blood of Christ. 1 Cor. 10.
 Lord's Supper instituted. Mat. 26. 26; Mk. 14. 22;
 Lu. 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 23.
 self-examination for. Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 21;
 11. 28.
 unworthily partaken. 1 Cor. 11. 27.
- Communion of Saints.** *See* FELLOWSHIP. [4. 16.
Compact. firmly united, strongly built. Ps. 122. 3; Eph.
Companion. Job 30. 29, *a.* to owls.
 Ps. 119. 63, *a.* to them that fear thee.
 Prov. 13. 20, *c.* of fools shall be destroyed.
 28. 7, *c.* of riotous men.
 28. 24, the *c.* of a destroyer.
 Acts 19. 29, Paul's *c.* in travel.
 Phil. 2. 25; Rev. 1. 9, brother and *c.* in labour.
See Ex. 32. 27; Jud. 11. 38; 14. 20.
- Company.** 1 Sam. 10. 5; 19. 20, *a.* of prophets.
 Ps. 55. 14, walked to house of God in *c.* R. V. with
 the throng.
 68. 11, great was the *c.* of those. R. V. the women . . .
 are a great host.
 Mk. 6. 39; Lu. 9. 14, sit down by *c.*
 2 Thes. 3. 14, have no *c.* with him.
 Heb. 12. 22, innumerable *c.* of angels. R. V. hosts.
See Num. 16. 6; Jud. 9. 37; 18. 23.
- Company.** evil, to be avoided. Ps. 1. 1; 26. 4; Prov. 1.
 10; 2. 12; 4. 14; 12. 11; 13. 20; 14. 7; 22. 24; 24. 19;
 29. 3, 24; Rom. 1. 32; 1 Cor. 5. 9; 15. 33; Eph. 5. 7.
- Compare.** Prov. 3. 15; 8. 11, not to be *c.* to wisdom.
 Isa. 40. 18, what likeness will ye *c.* to him?
 46. 5, to whom will ye *c.* me.
 Lam. 4. 2, *c.* to fine gold.
 Rom. 8. 18, not worthy to be *c.* with glory.
 1 Cor. 2. 13, *c.* spiritual things with spiritual.
See Ps. 89. 6; 2 Cor. 10. 12.
- Comparison.** Jud. 8. 2; Hag. 2. 3; Mk. 4. 30.
Compass (*n.*). Isa. 44. 13, marketh it with *a.*
Compass (*v.*), encircle, encompass, make *a.* circuit of.
- Ps. 5. 12, with favour *c.* as with a shield.
 32. 7, *c.* with songs of deliverance.
 32. 10, mercy shall *c.* him about.
 Isa. 50. 11, *c.* yourselves with sparks. R. V. gird.
 Mat. 23. 15, *c.* sea and land.
 Lu. 21. 20, Jerusalem *c.* with armies.
 Heb. 5. 2, he also is *c.* with infirmity.
 12. 1, *c.* about with cloud of witnesses.
See Jos. 6. 3; Job 16. 13; Jer. 31. 22.
- Compass, fetch a.** to make *a.* circuit. 2 Sam. 5.
 2 Kn. 3. 9; Acts 28. 13.
- Compassion.** Ps. 78. 38; 86. 15; 111. 4; 112. 4, full of
 Isa. 49. 15, that she should not have *c.*
 Lam. 3. 22, his *c.* fail not.
 3. 32; Mic. 7. 19, yet will he have *c.*
 Mat. 9. 36; 14. 14; Mk. 1. 41; 6. 34, Jesus moved with
 18. 33, *c.* on thy fellow-servant. R. V. mercy.
 20. 34, had *c.* on them and touched.
 Mk. 5. 19, the Lord hath had *c.* R. V. mercy.
 9. 22, have *c.*, and help us.
 Lu. 10. 33, the Samaritan had *c.*
 15. 20, father had *c.*, and ran.
 Rom. 9. 15, I will have *c.* on whom I will.
 Heb. 5. 2, have *c.* on ignorant. R. V. bear gently with
 1 Pet. 3. 8, of one mind, having *c.* [mer
 Jude 22, of some have *c.*, making a difference. R.
Compassion. Job 6. 14; Ps. 35. 13; Zec. 7. 9; Ro.
 12. 15; 2 Cor. 11. 29; Gal. 6. 2; Col. 3. 12; Heb.
 3; Jas. 1. 27; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
 Christ's, Mat. 15. 32; 20. 34; Lu. 7. 13, 21; Heb. 2.
 4. 15; 5. 2.
- Compel.** Mat. 5. 41, *c.* thee to go *a.* mile.
 27. 32; Mk. 15. 21, *c.* to bear cross.
 Lu. 14. 23, *c.* to come in. [ma
 Acts 26. 11, I *c.* them to blaspheme. R. V. strove
See Lev. 25. 39; 2 Cor. 12. 11; Gal. 2. 3.
- Complain.** Ps. 144. 14, no *c.* in our streets. R. V. out
 Lam. 3. 39, wherefore doth *a.* living man *c.*
 Jude 16, these are murmurers, *c.*
See Num. 11. 1; Jud. 21. 22; Job 7. 11.
- Complaint.** Job 23. 2, to day is my *c.* bitter.
 Ps. 142. 2, I poured out my *c.* before him.
See 1 Sam. 1. 16; Job 7. 13; 9. 27; 10. 1.
- Complete.** Lev. 23. 15; Col. 2. 10, 4. 12.
- Comprehend.** (1) understand. Job 37. 5; Eph. 3.
 (2) to comprise, include, contain. Isa. 40. 12; Ro.
 (3) to overcome (John 1. 5). R. V. margin. [13
Conanialah, cō-nā-ni'-āh. 2 Chr. 35. 9, same as CONONI.
Conceal. Prov. 12. 23, prudent man *c.* knowledge.
 25. 2, glory of God to *c.* a thing.
 Jer. 50. 2, publish and *c.* not.
See Gen. 37. 26; Deu. 13. 8. [in your own
Conceit, estimation, opinion. Rom. 11. 25; 12. 16, *c.*
Conceit (reproved). Prov. 3. 7; 12. 15; 18. 11; 20.
 28. 11; Isa. 5. 21.
- Conceive.** Ps. 7. 14, *c.* mischief, brought forth falsehood.
 51. 5, in sin did my mother *c.* me.
 Acts 5. 4, why hast thou *c.* this thing.
 Jas. 1. 15, when lust *c.* it bringeth forth.
See Job 15. 35; Isa. 7. 14; 59. 4.
- Concern.** Lu. 24. 27, things *c.* himself.
 Rom. 9. 5, as *c.* the flesh Christ came.
 16. 19, simple *c.* evil.
 Phil. 4. 15, *c.* giving and receiving.
 1 Tim. 6. 21, have erred *c.* the faith.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, *c.* fiery trial.
See Lev. 6. 3; Num. 10. 29; Ps. 90. 13; 135. 14. [3
Conclusion, a cutting off, hence a schism, a faction. P.
Conclude. (1) to decide. Acts 21. 25; Rom. 3. 28.
 (2) to include, class together. Rom. 11. 32; Gal. 3.
Conclusion. Eccl. 12. 13. R. V. end.
Concord. 2 Cor. 6. 15. [5, mortify ev
Concupiscence, evil desire, lust. Col. 3. 5; 1 Th.
Condemn. Job 10. 2, I will say to God, do not *c.* me.
 Am. 2. 8, drink wine of the *c.* R. V. such as have b
 fied.
 Mat. 12. 7, ye would not have *c.* the guiltless.
 12. 37, by thy words shalt be *c.*
 12. 42; Lu. 11. 31, rise in judgment and *c.*
 20. 18, shall *c.* him to death.
 27. 3, Judas when he saw he was *c.*

- Mr. 14. 64, all c. him to be guilty.
 Lu. 6. 37, c. not and ye shall not be c.
 John 3. 17, God sent not his Son to c. R. V. judge.
 3. 18, believe not is c. R. V. judged.
 8. 10, hath no man c. thee?
 8. 11, neither do I c. thee.
 Rom. 2. 1, thou c. thyself.
 8. 3, c. sin in the flesh.
 8. 34, who is he that c.?
 14. 22, that c. not himself. R. V. judgeth.
 Tit. 2. 8, sound speech that cannot be c.
 Jas. 5. 6, ye c. and killed the just.
 5. 9, grudge not lest ye be c. R. V. judged.
 1 John 3. 21, if our heart c. us not.
 See Job 9. 20; 15. 6; Mat. 12. 41.
condemnation. John 3. 18, this is the c., that light.
 R. V. judgement.
 2 Cor. 3. 9, the ministration of c.
 1 Tim. 3. 6, the c. of the devil.
 Jas. 5. 12, lest ye fall into c. R. V. judgement.
 Jude 4, of old ordained to this c.
condemnation for sin, universal. Pa. 14. 3; 53. 3; Rom. 3. 12, 19; 5. 12, 16; 6. 23.
 for unbelief. John 3. 18.
 by the law. 2 Cor. 3. 6, 9.
 by impenitence and hypocrisy. Mat. 11. 20; 23. 14.
 according to our deeds. 2 Cor. 11. 15.
 of false teachers. 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4. [8. 1, 33.
 deliverance from, by Christ. John 3. 18; 5. 24; Rom. final. Mat. 25. 46; Rev. 20. 15.
condescend. Rom. 12. 16.
condition. 1 Sam. 11. 2; Lu. 14. 32.
conduit, 2 Kn. 18. 17; 20. 20; Isa. 7. 3; 36. 2. Heb. *lēdāh*: Gk. *ὁδὸς*; Lat. *aqueductus*: a channel for the conveyance of water. Solomon supplied water for Jerusalem through a conduit from a reservoir 2½ miles south-west of Bethlehem. A conduit, hewn out of the solid rock 1,750 feet in length, unites the Pool of Siloam with the 'Virgin's Fountain.'
coney (Lev. 11. 5; Pa. 104. 18; Prov. 30. 26). Heb. *Shā-phān*: Gk. *ῥαγινός*. R. V. marg. correctly, 'Hyrax Syriacus, or rock-badger,' an animal somewhat like a rabbit in size and habits.
confection, compound of various spices. Ex. 30. 35. R. V. perfume.
confectionaries, those who make or sell confections, as sweetmeats, or spices. 1 Sam. 8. 13.
confederate. Gen. 14. 13; Isa. 7. 2; 8. 12; Obad. 7.
conference. Gal. 2. 6, somewhat in c. R. V. in repute.
conferred. Gal. 1. 16.
confess. Prov. 28. 13, whose c. and forsaketh. Mat. 10. 32; Lu. 12. 8, c. me before men.
 John 9. 22, if any man did c.
 12. 42, rulers did not c. him.
 Acts 23. 8, Pharisees c. both.
 Rom. 10. 9, shall c. with thy mouth.
 14. 11; Phil. 2. 11, every tongue c.
 Heb. 11. 13, c. they were strangers.
 Jas. 5. 16, c. your faults one to another.
 1 John 1. 9, if we c. our sins.
 4. 2, every spirit that c. Christ.
 4. 15, whose shall c. that Jesus is the Christ.
 Rev. 3. 5, I will c. his name before my Father.
 See 1 Kn. 8. 33; 2 Chr. 6. 24.
confession. 1 Tim. 6. 13.
confession of Christ unto salvation. Mat. 10. 32; Mk. 8. 35; John 12. 42; Rom. 10. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 12; 1 John 2. 23; 4. 2. [1. 9.
 of sin. Lev. 5. 5; 16. 21; Jos. 7. 19; Dan. 9. 20; 1 John examples of. Num. 12. 11; 21. 7; Jos. 7. 20; 1 Sam. 7.; 15. 24; Ex. 9. 6; Neh. 1. 6; 9.; Pa. 51.; Dan. 9. 4; Lu. 23. 41.
 at the offering of firstfruits. Deu. 26. 1.
 one to another. Jas. 5. 16. [earth.
confidence. (1) Ps. 65. 5, the c. of all the ends of the 118. 8, 9, than to put c. in man.
 Prov. 3. 26, the Lord shall be thy c.
 14. 26, in fear of the Lord is strong c.
 Isa. 30. 15, in c. shall be your strength.
 Jer. 2. 37, hath rejected thy c.
 Eph. 3. 12, access with c. by the faith of him.
 Phil. 3. 3, 4, no c. in flesh.
 (2) R. V. boldness. Heb. 3. 6, 14, hold fast c. 10. 35, cast not away c.
 1 John 2. 28, we may have c.
 3. 21, we have c. toward God.
 5. 14, this is the c. we have in him.
 See Job 4. 6; 18. 14; 31. 24; Prov. 25. 19. [1. 6.
Confident. Pa. 27. 3; Prov. 14. 16; 2 Cor. 5. 6; Phil. 4.
Confirm. Isa. 35. 3, c. the feeble knees.
 Mk. 16. 20, c. the word with signs.
 Acts 14. 22, c. the souls of the disciples.
 15. 32, 41, exhorted brethren, and c. them.
 Rom. 15. 8, c. the promises made to fathers.
 See 2 Kn. 15. 19.
Confirmation. Phil. 1. 7; Heb. 6. 16.
Confiscation. Ex. 7. 26.
Conflict. Phil. 1. 30; Col. 2. 1.
Conform. Rom. 8. 29; 12. 2; Phil. 3. 10.
Confound. to put to confusion, destroy. Pa. 22. 5, fathers trusted and were not c.
 40. 14; 70. 2, ashamed and c.
 Acts 2. 6, multitude were c.
 9. 22, Saul c. the Jews.
 See Gen. 11. 7; Pa. 71. 13; 129. 5; Jer. 1. 17.
Confused. Isa. 9. 5; Acts 19. 32.
Confusion. (1) ruin, destruction. Pa. 70. 2; 71. 1; 109. 29; Isa. 24. 10.
 (2) Dan. 9. 7, to us belongeth c. of faces.
 Acts 19. 29, city was filled with c.
 1 Cor. 14. 33, God not author of c.
Congealed. Ex. 15. 8.
Congratulate. 1 Chr. 18. 10. R. V. bless.
Congregation. Num. 14. 10, all the c. bade stone them.
 Neh. 5. 13, all the c. said Amen.
 Pa. 1. 5, nor sinners in the c. of the righteous.
 26. 12, in the c. will I bless the Lord.
 Prov. 21. 16, in the c. of the dead.
 Joel 2. 16, sanctify the c.
 Acts 13. 43, when the c. was broken up.
 See Ex. 16. 2; 39. 32. [12, &c.
Congregation (of Israel), all to keep the passover. Ex. sin offering for. Lev. 4. 13; 16. 17.
 to stone offenders. Lev. 24. 14; Num. 14. 10; 15. 35, who not to enter. Deu. 23. 1.
Coniah, cō-ni'-Ah, contracted from JECONIAH. Jer. 22. 24.
Coniahah, cō-nō-ni'-Ah, 'Jehovah has set up.' 2 Chr. 31.
Conquerors. Rom. 8. 37; Rev. 6. 2. [12.
Conscience. (1) Acts 24. 16, c. void of offence.
 Rom. 2. 15; 9. 1; 2 Cor. 1. 12, c. bearing witness.
 13. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 25, 27, 28, for c. sake.
 1 Cor. 8. 10, 12, weak c.
 1 Tim. 1. 5, 19; Heb. 13. 18, 1; 1 Pet. 3. 16, a good c.
 3. 9, mystery of faith in pure c.
 4. 2, c. seared with hot iron.
 Heb. 9. 14, purge c. from dead works.
 10. 22, hearts sprinkled from evil c.
 (2) consciousness, knowledge. 1 Cor. 8. 7; Heb. 10. 2.
Conscience convicts of sin, Gen. 3. 10; 4. 13; 42. 21; 1 Sam. 24. 5; Prov. 20. 27; Mat. 27. 3; Lu. 9. 7; John 8. 9; Rom. 2. 15.
 purified by faith. 1 Tim. 1. 19; 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 3, purified by blood of Christ. Heb. 9. 14; 10. 2, 22, a good. Acts 23. 1; Heb. 13. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 16.
 effects of a good. Acts 24. 16; Rom. 13. 5; 14. 22; 2 Cor. 1. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 19.
 of others to be respected. Rom. 14. 21; 1 Cor. 8.; 10. 28, seared. 1 Tim. 4. 2; defiled, Tit. 1. 15.
 ignorant. Acts 26. 9; Rom. 10. 2.
Consecrate. 1 Chr. 29. 5, to c. his service to the Lord.
 Mic. 4. 13, I will c.
 Heb. 7. 28, who is c. for evermore. R. V. perfected.
 10. 20, living way which he hath c. R. V. dedicated.
Consecration of priests. Ex. 28. 3; 29.; Lev. 8. of the Levites. Ex. 32. 29; Num. 8. 5.
 of Christ. Heb. 7. 8; 10. 20.
Consent. Ps. 50. 18, a thief, thou c. with him.
 Prov. 1. 10, if sinners entice thee c. not.
 Zep. 3. 9, to serve with one c.
 Lu. 14. 18, with one c. began to make excuse.
 See Deu. 13. 8; Acts 8. 1; Rom. 7. 16.
Consider. Pa. 8. 3, when I c. the heavens.
 41. 1, blessed is he that c. the poor.
 48. 13, c. her palaces.

- Pa. 50. 22, *c.* this, ye that forget God.
Prov. 6. 6, *c.* her ways and be wise.
23. 1, *c.* diligently what is before thee.
24. 12, doth not he *c.* it.
Prov. 28. 22, and *c.* not that poverty. R. V. knoweth.
Eccl. 5. 1, they *c.* not that they do evil. R. V. know.
7. 14, in day of adversity *c.*
Isa. 1. 3, my people doth not *c.* [understand.
Jer. 23. 20; 30. 24, in latter days ye shall *c.* R. V.
Ezek. 12. 3, it may be they will *c.*
Hag. 1. 5, 7, *c.* your ways.
Mat. 6. 28; Lu. 12. 27, *c.* lilies of the field.
7. 3, *c.* not the beam.
Lu. 12. 24, *c.* the ravens.
Gal. 6. 1, *c.* thyself lest thou also be tempted.
Heb. 3. 1, *c.* the Apostle and High Priest.
7. 4, now *c.* how great this man was.
10. 24, *c.* one another to provoke.
12. 3, *c.* him that endured.
13. 7, *c.* the end of their conversation.
Consideration, exhortations to. Deu. 4. 39; 32. 29; Jud. 18. 14; 1 Sam. 12. 24; Job 23. 15; 37. 14; Ps. 8. 3; 50. 22; Prov. 6. 6; Eccl. 4. 1; 5. 1; 7. 13; Hag. 1. 5; Mat. 6. 28; 2 Tim. 2. 7; Heb. 3. 1; 7. 4; 10. 24; 12. 3.
Consist. (1) Lu. 12. 15. (2) subsist, remain unchanged. Col. 1. 17.
Consolation. Job 15. 11, are the *c.* of God small.
Lu. 6. 24, ye have received your *c.*
Rom. 15. 5, the God of *c.* R. V. comfort.
Phil. 2. 1, if there be any *c.* in Christ.
2 Thes. 2. 16, everlasting *c.* R. V. comfort.
Heb. 6. 18, strong *c.* R. V. encouragement.
See Jer. 16. 7; Lu. 2. 25; Acts 4. 36.
Consolation under affliction. Deu. 33. 27; Job 19. 25; Ps. 10. 14; 23. 4; 34. 6; 41. 3; 42. 5; 51. 17; 55. 22; 69. 29; 71. 9, 18; 73. 26; 94. 19; 119. 50; 126; Eccl. 7. 3; Isa. 1. 18; 12. 1; Lam. 3. 22; Ezek. 14. 22; Hos. 2. 14; Mic. 7. 18; Zec. 1. 17; Mat. 11. 28; Lu. 4. 18; 15; John 14. 15; 16; Rom. 15. 4; 16. 20; 1 Cor. 10. 13; 14. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 3; 5. 1; 7. 6; 12. 9; Col. 1. 11; 1 Thes. 4. 14; 5. 11; 2 Thes. 2. 16; Heb. 4. 9; 6. 18; 12; Jas. 1. 12; 4. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 2. 10; 7. 14; [14. 13.
Consort, associate with. Acts 17. 4.
Conspiracy of Absalom. 2 Sam. 15. 2.
against Christ. Mat. 26. 3; Mk. 3. 6; 14. 1; Lu. 22. 2; against Paul. Acts 23. 12. [John 11. 55; 13. 18.
Conspirators. 2 Sam. 15. 31.
Constancy. Rom. 16. 4.
of Ruth. Ru. 1. 14.
Constantly, without varying, confidently. 1 Chr. 28. 7; Prov. 21. 28; Acts 12. 15; Tit. 3. 8. [5. 2.
Constrain. Job 32. 18; Lu. 24. 29; 2 Cor. 5. 14; 1 Pet.
Consult. Ps. 63. 3; Mk. 15. 1; Lu. 14. 31; John 12. 10.
Consume. Ex. 3. 2, bush was not *c.*
Deu. 4. 24; 9. 3; Heb. 12. 29, a *c.* fire.
1 Kn. 18. 38; 2 Chr. 7. 1, fire fell and *c.* the sacrifice.
Job 20. 26, fire not blown shall *c.* him.
Ps. 39. 11, *c.* away like a moth.
Mal. 3. 6, therefore ye are not *c.*
Lu. 9. 54, *c.* them as Elias did.
Gal. 5. 15, take heed that ye be not *c.*
Jas. 4. 3, that ye may *c.* it on your lusts.
See Ex. 32. 10; 33. 3; Deu. 5. 25; Jos. 24. 20.
Consummation. Dan. 9. 27.
Consumption. Lev. 26. 16; Deu. 28. 22; Isa. 10. 22.
R. V. in Isa. consummation.
Contain. (1) 1 Kn. 8. 27; 2 Chr. 2. 6; 6. 18. (2) to restrain continent, restrain themselves. 1 Cor. 7. 9.
Contemn. Ps. 10. 13; 15. 4; 107. 11; Ezek. 21. 10.
Contempt. Prov. 18. 3, wicked cometh, then cometh *c.* Dan. 12. 2, awake to everlasting *c.*
See Esth. 1. 18; Job 31. 34; Ps. 119. 22.
Contemptible. Mal. 1. 7, 12; 2. 9; 2 Cor. 10. 10.
Contend. Isa. 49. 25, I will *c.* with him that *c.* 50. 8, who will *c.* with me.
Jer. 12. 5, how canst thou *c.* with horses.
See Job 10. 2; 13. 8; Eccl. 6. 10; Jude 3. 9.
Content. Mk. 15. 15, willing to *c.* the people.
Lu. 3. 14, be *c.* with your wages.
Phil. 4. 11, I have learned to be *c.*
1 Tim. 6. 6, godliness with *c.* is great gain.
6. 8, having food let us be *c.*
Heb. 13. 5, be *c.* with such things as ye have.
See Gen. 37. 27; Jos. 7. 7; Job 6. 28; Prov. 6. 35.
Contention. Prov. 18. 18, the lot causeth *c.* to cease. 19. 13, *c.* of a wife.
23. 29, who hath *c.*
Acts 15. 39, the *c.* was sharp.
1 Cor. 1. 11, there are *c.* among you.
Phil. 1. 16, preach Christ of *c.* R. V. faction.
1 Thes. 2. 2, to speak with much *c.* R. V. conflict.
Tit. 3. 9, avoid *c.* and strivings.
See Prov. 13. 10; 17. 14; 18. 6; 22. 10.
Contentious. Prov. 21. 19; 26. 21; 27. 15; Rom. 1 Cor. 11. 16.
Contentment godliness with, great gain. Ps. 37. 1 Prov. 30. 8; 1 Tim. 6. 6.
exhortations to. Ps. 37. 1; Lu. 3. 14; 1 Cor. 7. 1 Tim. 6. 8; Heb. 13. 5.
Continual. Ps. 34. 1; 71. 6, praise *c.* in my mouth. 40. 11, let thy truth *c.* preserve me.
73. 23, I am *c.* with thee.
Prov. 6. 21, bind them *c.* on thine head 15. 15, merry heart hath a *c.* feast.
Isa. 14. 6, smote with a *c.* stroke.
52. 5, my name is *c.* blasphemed.
Lu. 18. 5, lest by her *c.* coming.
24. 53, were *c.* in the temple.
Acts 6. 4, give ourselves *c.* to prayer.
Rom. 9. 2, I have *c.* sorrow in my heart.
Heb. 7. 3, abideth a priest *c.*
See Ex. 29. 42; Num. 4. 7; Job 1. 5. [2
Continuance. Deu. 28. 59; Ps. 139. 16; Isa. 64. 5; R
Continue. Job 14. 2, as a shadow and *c.* not. Ps. 72. 17, name shall *c.* as long as the sun.
Isa. 5. 11, *c.* till vines inflame them.
Jer. 32. 14, evidences may *c.* many days.
Lu. 6. 12, he *c.* all night in prayer.
22. 28, that *c.* with me in my temptation.
John 8. 31, if ye *c.* in my word.
15. 9, *c.* ye in my love.
Acts 1. 14; 2. 46, *c.* with one accord.
12. 16, Peter *c.* knocking.
13. 43, to *c.* in grace of God.
14. 22, exhorting them to *c.* in faith.
26. 22, I *c.* unto this day.
Rom. 6. 1, shall we *c.* in sin.
12. 12; Col. 4. 2, *c.* in prayer.
Gal. 3. 10, that *c.* not in all things.
Col. 1. 23; 1 Tim. 2. 15, if ye *c.* in the faith.
1 Tim. 4. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 14, *c.* in them.
Heb. 7. 23, not suffered to *c.* by reason.
7. 24, this man *c.* ever.
13. 1, let brotherly love *c.*
13. 14, here have we no *c.* city.
Jas. 4. 13, and *c.* there a year.
2 Pet. 3. 4, all things *c.* as they were.
1 John 2. 19, no doubt have *c.* with us.
See 1 Sam. 12. 14; 13. 14; 2 Sam. 7. 29.
Contradiction. Heb. 7. 7; 12. 3.
Contrariwise. 2 Cor. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 9.
Contrary. Acts 18. 13, *c.* to the law.
26. 9, many things *c.* to name of Jesus.
Gal. 5. 17, *c.* the one to the other.
1 Thes. 2. 15, *c.* to all men.
1 Tim. 1. 10, *c.* to sound doctrine.
Tit. 2. 8, he of the *c.* part may be ashamed.
See Lev. 26. 21; Esth. 9. 1; Mat. 14. 24; Acts 17. 1
Contribution for saints. Acts 20. 35; Rom. 15. 2 Cor. 8.
Contrite, ground to powder; hence, humbled, penitent sorrowful. (Lat. *contritus*.) Ps. 34. 18; 51. 17; 57. 15; 66. 2.
Controversy. Jer. 25. 31, a *c.* with the nations.
Mic. 6. 2, hath a *c.* with his people.
1 Tim. 3. 16, without *c.* great is the mystery.
See Deu. 17. 8; 19. 17; 21. 5; 25. 1.
Convenient, becoming, fitting, suitable. Prov. 30. feed me with food *c.* R. V. needful.
Acts 24. 25, when I have a *c.* season.
Rom. 1. 28, things which are not *c.*
Eph. 5. 4, talking, jesting, are not *c.*
See Jer. 40. 4; Mk. 6. 21; 1 Cor. 16. 12.
Conversant. Jos. 8. 35; 1 Sam. 25. 15.

conversation. (1) citizenship. Eph. 2. 3; Phil. 3. 20.
(2) behaviour, manner of life. Ps. 37. 14, such as be of upright c.
50. 23, that ordereth his c. aright.
Phil. 1. 27, c. as becometh the gospel.
1 Tim. 4. 12, an example in c.
Heb. 13. 7, considering end of their c.
1 Pet. 1. 15; 2 Pet. 3. 11, holy c.
1. 18, redeemed from vain c.
2. 12, your c. honest among Gentiles.
3. 1, won by c. of wives.
2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with filthy c.
conversion (*conduct*), upright. Ps. 37. 14; 50. 23;
Phil. 3. 20; 1 Tim. 4. 12; Heb. 13. 5; Jas. 3. 13;
1 Pet. 2. 12; 2 Pet. 3. 11.
as becometh the gospel. 2 Cor. 1. 12; Eph. 4. 1; Phil.
1. 27; 1 Pet. 1. 15; 2. 12.
(*speech*): of the Lord with Moses, Ex. 33. 9. Jesus
with Nicodemus, John 3. with the woman of Samaria,
John 4. 7-27. on the walk to Emmaus, Lu. 24. 13.
of Peter with Cornelius, Acts 10. 27. of Festus and
Agrippa, Acts 26. 31. See Col. 4. 6.
conversion of sinners proceeds from God. 1 Kn. 18. 37;
Pa. 19. 7; 78. 34; Prov. 1. 23; Jer. 31. 18; John 6. 44;
Acts 3. 26; 11. 21. See Ps. 51. 13; Isa. 1. 16; 6. 10;
Ezek. 18. 32; 36. 25; Joel 2. 13; 2 Cor. 5. 17; 1 Thea.
1. 9.
call to. Isa. 1. 16; Mat. 3. 2; 4. 17; 10. 7; Acts 2. 38;
17. 30; Jas. 4. 8.
prayer for. Pa. 80. 7; 85. 4; Lam. 5. 21. [5. 19]
instruments of, blessed. Dan. 12. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 16; Jas.
of the Jews. Acts 2. 41; 4. 32; 6. 7.
of Paul. Acts 9. 22; 26.
of the Gentiles. foretold, Isa. 2. 2; 11. 10; 60. 5; 66.
12. fulfilled, Acts 8. 26; 10. 15; 3. 3; Rom. 10. 11;
1 Cor. 1. 1; Eph. 2. 3; 1 Thea. 1.
convert. Pa. 19. 7, perfect, c. the soul. R. V. restoring.
Isa. 6. 10; Mat. 13. 15; Mk. 4. 12; John 12. 40; Acts
28. 27, lest they c. R. V. turn again.
Mat. 18. 3, except ye be c. R. V. turn.
Lu. 22. 32, when c. strengthen thy brethren.
Acts 3. 19, repent and be c. R. V. turn again.
Jas. 5. 19, 20, and one c. him.
See Pa. 51. 13; Isa. 1. 27.
convicted. John 8. 9. [Job.
convince. (1) to refute. Job 32. 12, none of you that c.
Tit. 1. 9, able to c. gainsayers.
(2) to convict. John 8. 46, which of you c. me of sin.
See Acts 18. 28; 1 Cor. 14. 24.
convocation. Ex. 12. 16; Lev. 23. 2; Num. 28. 26.
cook. 1 Sam. 8. 13; 9. 23, 24.
[to. Gen. 3. 8; Lu. 16. 24. [to. Acts 21. 1.
cos. cōs, an island generally called Cos. Paul sails
copper. Brass (Ex. 38. 8; 2 Kn. 25. 13; Ex. 8. 27).
Heb. *Nephōsheth*: Gk. χαλκός. Brass. R. V. The
Hebrew term is used indifferently for pure copper, and
its alloys, bronze (copper and zinc) and brass (copper
copperamith. 1 Tim. 4. 14. [and tin).
copy. Deu. 17. 18; Jos. 8. 32; Prov. 25. 1.
or, the same as **HOMER**, q. v. Ezek. 45. 14. See **MEASURES**.
corban (Heb. *Korbān*, an offering). The word is used
in the O. T. of anything offered or vowed to God. See
Mk. 7. 11.
cord. Prov. 5. 22, holden with the c. of sins.
Eccl. 4. 12, a threefold c.
12. 6, silver c. loosed.
Isa. 5. 18, draw iniquity with c.
54. 2, lengthen c.
Hos. 11. 4, the c. of a man.
John 2. 15, scourge of small c.
See Jud. 15. 13; Ps. 2. 3; 118. 27; Jer. 38. 6.
ore. cōr, c. Greek form of **KORAH**. Jude 11.
orlander (Ex. 16. 31). Heb. *Gad*: Gk. κόρυς: Bot. N.
Coriandrum sativum. Only once mentioned, when
Manna is compared to it. It is an umbelliferous plant,
with white blossoms and globular aromatic fruits.
orinth. cōr-inth, one of the chief commercial cities of
Greece, on the isthmus connecting its two parts.
Paul and Apollos at. Acts 18. 1; 19. 1.
orinthians. cōr-in-thi-āns. inhabitants of Corinth.
their divisions, &c., censured. 1 Cor. 1. 5; 11. 18.
their faith and graces. 2 Cor. 3.

instructed concerning spiritual gifts. 1 Cor. 14. 1; and
the resurrection. 1 Cor. 15.
exhorted to charity, &c. 1 Cor. 13. 1; 14. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 9;
their false teachers exposed. 2 Cor. 11. 3, 4, 13.
Paul commends himself to. 2 Cor. 11. 3; 12.
Cormorant. (1) (Lev. 11. 17). Heb. *Shālak*: Gk. *καρ-
ακάρις*. (Specimen, *Phalacrocorax carbo*.) The com-
mon cormorant which frequents the coast, and is
found on the Sea of Galilee and on the Jordan.
(2) (Isa. 34. 11). Heb. *Kāth*: Gk. *ρετκάς*: R. V.
and A. V. marg. pelican. The true rendering.
Corn. a general name for any kind of grain, as wheat,
barley, millet, spelt. Eleven different Hebrew words
are used for corn in its different states.
(1) (Num. 18. 27). Heb. *Dāgān*: Gk. *σίτος*: grain in
general.
(2) (Jud. 15. 5). Heb. *Kāmāh*: Gk. *σάχυς*: standing
corn. [corn or grain.
(3) (Gen. 41. 49). Heb. *Bar*: Gk. *σίτος*: winnowed
(4) (Ruth 2. 2). Heb. *Shibboleth*: Gk. *σάχυς*: ears
of corn.
(5) (Lev. 2. 14). Heb. *Karmel*: Gk. *χίσπος*: R. V.
corn in the ear.
(6) (Jos. 5. 11). Heb. *Abār*: Gk. *σίτος*: old corn.
(7) (Jos. 5. 11). Heb. *Kālī*: (omitted in LXX.)
parched corn.
(8) (Lev. 2. 16). Heb. *Géres*: Gk. *χίσπος*: R. V.
bruised corn.
(9) (Ruth 2. 7). Heb. *Omér*: Gk. *σπάγμα*: sheaves.
(10) (Job 24. 6). Heb. *Belil*: provender as in R. V.
(11) (Gen. 42. 1, 2, 3). Heb. *Shēber*: Gk. *σπῆρος*:
grain in general.
Gen. 42. 2; Acts 7. 12, c. in Egypt.
Job 5. 26, like as a shock of c.
Pa. 4. 7, in time their c. increased.
65. 9, prepared them c.
65. 13, valleys covered over with c.
72. 16, handful of c. in the earth.
Prov. 11. 26, he that withholdeth c.
Zec. 9. 17, c. shall make men cheerful.
Mat. 12. 1; Mk. 2. 23; Lu. 6. 1, pluck c.
Mk. 4. 28, full c. in the ear. [grain.
John 12. 24, a c. of wheat fall into ground. R. V.
See Gen. 27. 28; 41. 57; Deu. 33. 28; Isa. 36. 17.
Corn (treading out). The unthreshed wheat is laid upon
the ground in a circle, and a yoke of oxen driven
round and round over it, dragging after them a heavy
log of wood, on the under surface of which are in-
serted rows of thin flint stones, about two inches apart,
and projecting half an inch from the surface. Deu.
25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18.
Cornelius, cōr-nē-lī-us, devout centurion. Acts 10. 1.
his prayer answered, Acts 10. 3. sends for Peter, 10.
9. baptized, 10. 48.
Corner. Pa. 118. 22; Eph. 2. 20, head stone of c.
144. 12, daughters as c. stones.
Isa. 28. 16; 1 Pet. 2. 6, a precious c. stone.
Mat. 6. 5, pray in c. of the streets.
Rev. 7. 1, on four c. of the earth.
See Job 1. 19; Prov. 7. 8; 21. 9.
Cornet. (1) (Dan. 3. 5, 7, 10, 15). Heb. *Kéren*: Gk.
σάλπιγξ. The primitive trumpet of Ram's horn.
(2) 1 Chr. 15. 28; 2 Chr. 15. 14; Pa. 98. 6; Hos. 5. 8).
Heb. *Shôphâr*: Gk. *σάλπιγξ*, *σάλπιγξ*. A long
horn turned up at the end, the national trumpet for
rallying the people.
(3) (2 Sam. 6. 5). Heb. *Mēna* 'an' im: Gk. *αἰολί*:
R. V. castanets; marg. 'sistra', a rattle (very com-
mon in the East), consisting of an oval hoop with a
handle, having cross-bars of metal rods, on which loose
rings were threaded, jingling when shaken, like the
plates of a timbrel.
Corpse. 2 Kn. 19. 35; Isa. 37. 36; Nah. 3. 3; Mk. 6. 29.
Correct. Prov. 3. 12, whom the Lord loveth he c. R. V.
29. 17, c. thy son. [reproveh.
29. 19, servant will not be c. by words.
Jer. 10. 24, c. me, but with judgment.
30. 11; 46. 28, I will c. thee in measure.
Heb. 12. 9, we have had fathers which c. us.
See Job 5. 17; Pa. 39. 11; 94. 10.
Correction. Prov. 22. 15, rod of c. shall drive it.
Jer. 2. 30; 5. 3; 7. 28; Zep. 3. 2, receive c.

- 2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture profitable for c.
 See Job 37. 13; Prov. 3. 11; 7. 22; 15. 10.
- Corrupt.** Deu. 4. 16, take heed lest ye c.
 31. 29, after my death ye will c.
 Mat. 6. 19, moth c. R. V. consume.
 7. 17; 12. 33; Lu. 6. 43, a c. tree.
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communications c.
 2 Cor. 2. 17, not as many, which c. the word.
 7. 2, we have c. no man.
 11. 3, lest your minds be c.
 Eph. 4. 22, put off old man which is c.
 4. 29, let no c. communication.
 1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8, men of c. minds.
 Jas. 5. 2, your riches are c.
 See Gen. 6. 11; Job 17. 1; Prov. 25. 26.
- Corrupters.** Isa. 1. 4; Jer. 6. 28. [1. 18; 3. 4.]
- Corruptible.** Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor. 9. 25; 15. 53; 1 Pet.
- Corruption.** Ps. 16. 10; 49. 3; Acts 2. 27; 13. 35, not see c.
 Jon. 2. 6, brought up life from c. R. V. the pit.
 Rom. 8. 21, from bondage of c.
 1 Cor. 15. 42, 50, sown in c.
 Gal. 6. 8, of flesh reap c.
 2 Pet. 1. 4, the c. that is in world.
 2. 12, perish in their own c. R. V. destroying.
 See Lev. 22. 25; Job 17. 14; Isa. 33. 17.
- Corruptly.** 2 Chr. 27. 2; Neh. 1. 7.
- Cosam,** cō-sām. Lu. 3. 28. [nothing.]
- Cost.** 2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chr. 21. 24, offer of that which c.
 Lu. 14. 28, sitteth down and counteth c.
 See 2 Sam. 19. 42; 1 Kn. 5. 17; John 12. 3; 1 Tim. 2. 9.
- Cotes,** huts, sheds (for sheep, &c.). 2 Chr. 32. 28.
- Cottage.** Isa. 1. 8; 24. 20; Zep. 2. 6.
- Cotton** (Esth. 1. 6). A. V. and R. V. hāngings. Heb. *Carpas*: Gk. *kápraros*; Bot. N. *Gossypium herbaceum*. The description should be rendered 'white and violet-coloured cotton.' 'Green' is rendered 'cotton' in R. V. margin. Cotton was then unknown in Palestine, though now abundant. As Ahasuerus reigned from India to Ethiopia, no doubt the brightly coloured cotton cloth of India would form part of the furnishings of his magnificent palace.
- Couch.** Lu. 5. 19, let him down with c.
 5. 24, take up thy c.
 Acts 5. 15, laid sick on c.
 See Gen. 49. 11; Job 7. 13; 38. 40; Ps. 6. 6; Am. 6. 4.
- Coucheth,** lies, lies flat. Deu. 33. 13.
- Could.** Isa. 5. 4; Mk. 6. 19; 9. 18; 14. 8.
- Counter.** 1 Sam. 13. 20, 21.
- Council.** Mat. 5. 22; 10. 17; Acts 6. 12.
- Council of the Jews.** Mat. 26. 3, 59; Mk. 15. 1. the apostles arraigned before. Acts 4. 5, 27. Paul's discourse before. Acts 23.
- Counsel.** Neh. 4. 15, brought their c. to nought.
 Job 38. 2; 42. 3, darkeneth c. by words.
 Ps. 1. 1, c. of the ungodly.
 33. 11; Prov. 19. 21, c. of Lord standeth.
 55. 14, took sweet c. together.
 73. 24, guide me with thy c.
 Prov. 1. 25, 30, set at nought all my c.
 11. 14, where no c. is, people fall. R. V. wise guidance.
 15. 22, without c. purposes are disappointed.
 21. 30, there is no c. against the Lord.
 Eccl. 8. 2, I c. thee keep king's commandment.
 Isa. 28. 29, wonderful in c.
 30. 1, that take c., but not of me.
 40. 14, with whom took he c.
 46. 10, my c. shall stand.
 Jer. 32. 19, great in c., mighty in working.
 Hos. 10. 6, ashamed of his own c.
 Mk. 3. 6; John 11. 53, took c. against Jesus.
 Acts 2. 23, determinate c. of God.
 4. 28, what thy c. determined before.
 5. 38, if this c. be of men.
 20. 27, declare all c. of God.
 1 Cor. 4. 5, make manifest c. of the heart.
 Eph. 1. 11, after the c. of his own will.
 Heb. 6. 17, the immutability of his c.
 Rev. 3. 18, I c. thee to buy gold tried in fire.
 See Ex. 18. 19; Jos. 9. 14; 1 Sam. 15. 31. [27. 9.]
- Counsel,** advantage of good. Prov. 12. 15; 13. 10; 20. 18; of God, asked by Israel. Jud. 20. 18.
- by Saul. 1 Sam. 14. 37.
 by David. 1 Sam. 23. 2, 10; 30. 8; 1 Chr. 14. 10.
 See Ps. 16. 7; 33. 11; 73. 24; Prov. 8. 14; Rev. 3. danger of rejecting. 2 Chr. 25. 16; Prov. 1. 25, 26; Job 23. 18-22; Lu. 7. 30.
 of the wicked, condemned. Job 5. 13; 10. 3; 21. 1. Ps. 1. 1; 5. 10; 33. 10; 64. 2-7; 81. 12; 106. 43; 117. 5; Hos. 11. 6; Mic. 6. 16.
- Counsellor.** Prov. 11. 14; 15. 22; 24. 6, in multitude 12. 20, to c. of peace is joy.
 Mic. 4. 9, is thy c. perished?
 Mk. 15. 43; Lu. 23. 50, an honourable c. R. V. counsellor.
 Rom. 11. 34, who hath been his c.
 See 2 Chr. 22. 3; Job 3. 14; 12. 17.
- Count** (n.), a reckoning, account. Ex. 12. 4.
- Count** (v.). Gen. 15. 6; Ps. 106. 31; Rom. 4. 3; Gal. 3. 6, c. for righteousness.
 Ps. 44. 22, c. as sheep for the slaughter.
 Prov. 17. 28, even a fool is c. wise.
 Isa. 32. 15, field be c. for a forest.
 Mat. 14. 5; Mk. 11. 32, they c. him as a prophet.
 Acts 5. 41; 2 Thes. 1. 5, 11; 1 Th. 5. 17, c. worthy.
 20. 24, neither c. I my life dear.
 Phil. 3. 7, 8, I c. loss for Christ.
 3. 13, I c. not myself to have apprehended.
 Heb. 10. 29, c. blood an unholy thing.
 Jas. 1. 2, c. it all joy.
 2 Pet. 3. 9, as some men c. slackness.
 See Num. 23. 10; Job 31. 4; Ps. 139. 18, 22.
- Countenance.** 1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on his c. or stature.
 16. 12; 17. 42, David of beautiful c.
 Neh. 2. 2, why is thy c. sad?
 Job 14. 20, thou changest his c.
 Ps. 4. 6; 44. 3; 89. 15; 90. 8, light of thy c.
 Prov. 15. 13, merry heart maketh cheerful c.
 27. 17, sharpeneth c. of his friend.
 Eccl. 7. 3, by sadness of c. heart made better.
 Isa. 3. 9, their c. doth witness against them.
 Mat. 6. 16, hypocrites of a sad c.
 28. 3; Lu. 9. 29, c. like lightning.
 Rev. 1. 16, his c. as the sun shineth.
 See Gen. 4. 5; Num. 6. 26; Jud. 13. 6.
- Countervail,** to compensate for. Esth. 7. 4.
- Country.** Prov. 25. 25, good news from a far c.
 Mat. 13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; Lu. 4. 24; John 4. 44, in 21. 33; 25. 14; Mk. 12. 1, went to far c. [own country.]
 Lu. 4. 23, do also here in thy c.
 Acts 12. 20, their c. nourished by king's c.
 Heb. 11. 9, sojourned as in strange c.
 11. 16, desire a better c.
 See Gen. 12. 1; 24. 4; Jos. 9. 6; Lu. 15. 13.
- Courtyemen.** 2 Cor. 11. 26; 1 Thes. 2. 14.
- Coupled.** 1 Pet. 3. 2. [31. 24, be of good coupling.]
- Courage.** Deu. 31. 6; 7. 23; Jos. 10. 25; Ps. 27. 1. Acts 28. 15, thanked God and took c.
Courage, exhortations to. Num. 13. 20; Deu. 31. 6; Jos. 1. 6; 10. 25; 2 Sam. 10. 12; 13. 28; 2 Chr. 19. 11; 10. 4; Ps. 27. 14; 31. 24; Isa. 41. 6; 1 Cor. 16. 13. Eph. 6. 10.
 through faith: Abraham, Heb. 11. 8, 17. Moses, Heb. 11. 25. Israelites, Heb. 11. 29. Barak, Jud. 4. Gideon, Jud. 7. 1. Jephthah, Jud. 11. 29. Samson, Jud. 16. 28. Jonathan, 1 Sam. 14. 6. Daniel, Dan. 10. 23. Jonah, Jon. 3. 3.
- See BOLDNESS, CONFIDENCE.
- Course.** Acts 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7, finished my c.
 2 Thes. 3. 1, may have free c. R. V. run.
 Jas. 3. 6, setteth on fire the c. of nature. R. V. way.
 See Jud. 5. 20; Ps. 82. 5; Acts 13. 25.
- Course,** by, in due order. 1 Cor. 14. 27.
- Courses** of the Levites established by David. 1 Chr. 23. 24. See Lu. 1. 5.
 of the singers. 1 Chr. 25.
 of the porters. 1 Chr. 26.
 of the captains. 1 Chr. 27.
- Court.** Ex. 27. 9, thou shalt make the c. of the tabernacle. 38. 9, and he made the c.
 Ps. 65. 4, that he may dwell in thy c.
 84. 2, fainteth in the c. of the Lord.
 92. 13, flourish in the c. of our God.
 100. 4, enter into his c. with praise.
 Isa. 1. 12, who required this to tread my c.?

Lu. 7. 25, live delicately are in kings' c.
See Isa. 34. 13; **Jer. 19. 14**; **Ezek. 9. 7**. [3. 8.]
courtesy, exhortation to. **Col. 4. 6**; **Jas. 3. 17**; 1 Pet. examples of. **Acts 27. 3**; **28. 7**.
ousin, a kinsman or kinswoman, more remote than a brother or sister. **Lu. 1. 36, 58**.
ovenant. **Num. 18. 19**; 2 Chr. 13. 5, c. of salt.
25. 12, my c. of peace.
Ps. 105. 8; **106. 45**, he remembereth his c. for ever.
111. 5, ever mindful of his c.
Isa. 28. 18, your c. with death disannulled.
Mat. 26. 15, they c. with him. R. V. weighed unto him.
Acts 3. 25, children of the c.
Rom. 9. 4, to whom pertaineth the c.
Eph. 2. 12, strangers from c. of promise.
Heb. 8. 6, mediator of a better c.
12. 24, mediator of the new c.
13. 20, blood of the everlasting c.
COVENANT OF GOD:—
 with Noah. **Gen. 6. 18**; **9. 8**.
 with Abraham. **Gen. 15. 7, 18**; **17. 2** (**Lu. 1. 72**; **Acts 3. 25**; **Gal. 3. 16, 17**).
 with Isaac. **Gen. 17. 19**; **26. 3**.
 with Jacob. **Gen. 28. 13** (**Ex. 2. 24**; **6. 4**; 1 Chr. 16. 16).
 with the Israelites. **Ex. 6. 4**; **19. 5**; **24. 1**; **34. 27**; **Lev. 26. 9**; **Deu. 5. 2**; **9. 9**; **26. 16**; **29**; **Jud. 2. 1**; **Jer. 11. 31**; **31. 33**; **50. 5**; **Acts 3. 25**.
 with Phinehas. **Num. 25. 13**. [25. 14.]
 with David. 2 Sam. 23. 5; Ps. 89. 3, 28, 34. See Ps.
 God mindful of. **Deu. 7. 9**; 1 Kn. 8. 23; Ps. 105. 8; **111. 5**, &c. [10. 29.]
 danger of despising. **Deu. 28. 15**; **Jer. 11. 2**; **Heb. COVENANT**, signs of:—salt, **Lev. 2. 13**; **Num. 18. 19**; 2 Chr. 13. 5. the sabbath, **Ex. 31. 12**.
 book of the. **Ex. 24. 7**; 2 Kn. 23. 2; **Heb. 9. 19**.
 between Abraham and Abimelech. **Gen. 21. 27**.
 Joshua and Israelites. **Jos. 24. 25**.
 David and Jonathan. 1 Sam. 18. 3; **20. 16**; **23. 18**.
NEW COVENANT. **Jer. 31. 31**; **Rom. 11. 27**; **Heb. 8. 8**.
 ratified by Christ (**Mal. 3. 1**). **Lu. 1. 68-80**; **Gal. 3. 17**; **Heb. 8. 6**; **9. 15**; **12. 24**.
 a covenant of peace. **Isa. 54. 10**; **Ezek. 34. 25**; **37. 26**.
 unchangeable. **Ps. 89. 34**; **Isa. 54. 10**; **59. 21**.
 everlasting. **Gen. 9. 16**; **17. 13**; **Lev. 24. 8**; **Isa. 55. 3**; **61. 8**; **Ezek. 16. 60, 62**; **37. 26**; **Heb. 13. 20**.
over. **Ex. 15. 5**, depths c. them, sank as stones.
33. 22, I will c. them.
1 Sam. 28. 14, an old man c. with a mantle.
Ezek. 7. 8, they c. Haman's face.
Ps. 32. 1; **Rom. 4. 7**, blessed whose sin is c.
73. 6, violence c. them as a garment.
91. 4, he shall c. thee with his feathers.
104. 6, thou c. it with the deep.
Prov. 10. 6, 11, violence c. mouth of the wicked.
10. 12, love c. all sins.
12. 16, a prudent man c. shame. R. V. concealeth.
17. 9, he that c. transgression seeketh love.
28. 13, he that c. sins shall not prosper.
Isa. 26. 21, earth no more c. her slain.
Mat. 8. 24, ship c. with waves.
10. 26; **Lu. 12. 2**, there is nothing c.
1 Cor. 11. 4, having his head c.
11. 6, if women be not c. R. V. veiled.
11. 7, a man ought not to c. his head. R. V. head veiled.
1 Pet. 4. 8, charity shall c. multitude of sins.
See Gen. 7. 19; **Ex. 8. 6**; **21. 33**; **Lev. 16. 13**.
vering. **Job 22. 14**, thick clouds are a c. to him.
24. 7, naked have no c. in the cold.
28. 6, destruction hath no c.
31. 19, if I have seen any poor without c.
sa. 28. 20, c. narrower than he can wrap.
See Gen. 8. 13; **Lev. 13. 45**; 2 Sam. 17. 19.
vert, shelter, hiding-place. 1 Sam. 25. 20; **Ps. 61. 4**; **Isa. 4. 6**; **16. 4**; **32. 2**.
vet. **Prov. 21. 26**, he c. greedily all the day.
Isa. 2. 9, c. an evil covetousness. R. V. getteth.
Isa. 20. 33, I have c. no man's silver.
Cor. 12. 31, c. earnestly the best gifts. R. V. desire.
Tim. 6. 10, while some c. after, they erred. R. V. reaching after.
vitous. **Prov. 28. 16**, he that hateth c. shall prolong.
Ezek. 33. 31, their heart goeth after c. R. V. gain.

Mk. 7. 22, out of heart proceedeth c.
Rom. 1. 29, filled with all c.
1 Cor. 6. 10; **Eph. 5. 5**, nor c. inherit kingdom.
Eph. 5. 3, but c., let it not be named.
2 Tim. 3. 2, men shall be c. R. V. lovers of money.
Heb. 13. 5, conversation without c. R. V. be ye free from the love of money.
2 Pet. 2. 3, through c. make merchandise.
2. 14, exercised with c. practices.
Covetousness described. **Pa. 10. 3**; **Prov. 21. 26**; **Eccl. 4. 8**; **5. 10**; **Ezek. 33. 31**; **Hab. 2. 9**; **Mk. 7. 22**; **Eph. 5. 5**; 1 Tim. 6. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 14. [13. 9.]
 forbidden. **Ex. 20. 17**; **Deu. 5. 21**; **Lu. 12. 15**; **Rom. its evil consequences. Prov. 1. 18**; **15. 27**; **28. 20**; **Ezek. 22. 13**; 1 Tim. 6. 9.
 its punishment. **Job 20. 15**; **Isa. 5. 8**; **57. 17**; **Jer. 6. 12**; **22. 17**; **Mic. 2. 1**; **Hab. 2. 9**; 1 Cor. 5. 10; **6. 10**; **Eph. 5. 5**; **Col. 3. 5**.
 of Laban. **Gen. 31. 41**.
 of Balaam. **Num. 22. 21** (2 Pet. 2. 15; Jude 11).
 of Achan. **Jos. 7. 21**.
 of Saul. **Sam. 15. 9**.
 of Ahab. 1 Kn. 21.
 of Gehazi. 2 Kn. 5. 20.
 of Judas. **Mat. 26. 14**.
 of Ananias and Sapphira. **Acts 5. of Felix. Acts 24. 26**.
Cow. **Lev. 22. 28**; **Job 21. 10**; **Isa. 11. 7**.
Coz, cöz, 'thorn.' 1 Chr. 4. 8.
Cozbi, cöz'-bi, 'deceitful,' slain by Phinehas. **Num. 25. 15**.
Crackling. **Eccl. 7. 6**.
Cracknels, crisp cakes or biscuits. 1 Kn. 14. 3.
Craft. (1) occupation, trade. **Acts 18. 3**, of the same c. **Acts 19. 25**, by this c. we have our wealth.
 19. 27, our c. is in danger.
 (2) Job 5. 13; 1 Cor. 3. 19, taketh wise in their c.
Lu. 20. 23, he perceived their c.
2 Cor. 4. 2, not walking in c.
 12. 16, being c. I caught you.
Eph. 4. 14, carried away with cunning c.
See Dan. 8. 25; **Rev. 18. 22**.
Craftsman, a skilled workman. **Acts 19. 24**.
Crag. **Job 39. 28**.
Crane (**Isa. 38. 14**; **Jer. 8. 7**). **Heb. Āgār**, twitterer: Gk. *χελιδών*: A. V. crane; R. V. swallow. (Specimen, *Grus cinerea*. T.) 'A crane or a swallow' in **Isa. 38. 14**, should be 'a twittering swallow' or 'a swallow and a twitterer' (another kind of swallow). **Dr. Post**.
Crashing. **Zep. 1. 10**.
Crave. **Prov. 16. 26**; **Mk. 15. 43**.
Create. **Isa. 40. 26**, who hath c. these things? **43. 7**, c. him for my glory.
45. 17, I c. new heavens and new earth.
Jer. 31. 22, the Lord hath c. a new thing.
Am. 4. 13, he that c. wind.
Mal. 2. 10, hath not one God c. us?
1 Cor. 11. 9, neither was man c. for woman.
Eph. 2. 10, c. in Christ Jesus.
4. 24, after God is c. in righteousness.
Col. 1. 16, by him were all things c.
1 Tim. 4. 3, which God c. to be received.
See Gen. 1. 1; **6. 7**; **Deu. 4. 32**; **Ps. 51. 10**. [3. 4.]
Creation. **Mk. 10. 6**; **13. 19**; **Rom. 1. 20**; **8. 22**; 2 Pet. **Creator**. **Eccl. 12. 1**; **Isa. 40. 28**; **Rom. 1. 25**; 1 Pet. **4. 19**. [preach to every c.]
Creature. (1) created thing. **Mk. 16. 15**; **Col. 1. 23**, **2 Cor. 5. 17**; **Gal. 6. 15**, new c.
Col. 1. 15, firstborn of every c.
1 Tim. 4. 4, every c. of God is good.
See Gen. 1. 20; **2. 19**; **Isa. 13. 21**; **Ezek. 1. 20**.
 (2) the creation. **Rom. 8. 19-22**.
Creatures. **Ezek. 1. 5**, came the likeness of four living c.
Creditor. **Deu. 15. 2**; 2 Kn. 4. 1; **Isa. 50. 1**; **Mat. 18. 23**; **Lu. 7. 41**.
Creep. **Acts 27. 39**. R. V. bay.
Creep. **Ps. 104. 20**, beasts of the forest c. forth.
104. 25, in sea are c. things.
Ezek. 8. 10, form of c. things portrayed.
Acts 10. 12; **11. 6**, Peter saw c. things.
2 Tim. 3. 6, they c. into houses.
Jude 4, certain men c. in unawares.
See Gen. 1. 25; **7. 8**; **Lev. 11. 41**; **Deu. 4. 18**.

Crescens, *crēs'-cēnā*, 'growing;' goes to Dalmatia. 2 Tim. 4. 10.

Crete, *crēte*, visited by Paul. Acts 27. 7.

Cretes or **Cretians**, *crētes*, *crē'-tī-āns*, 'inhabitants of Crete.' Acts 2. 11; Tit. 1. 12.

Crew. Mat. 26. 74; Mk. 14. 68; Lu. 22. 60.

Crib. Job 39. 9; Prov. 14. 4; Isa. 1. 3.

Crime. Job 31. 11; Acts 25. 16.

Crimson. 2 Chr. 2. 7; Isa. 1. 18; Jer. 4. 30.

Cripple. Acts 14. 8.

Crimping pins, not our crimping pins, but an ornamental bag or satchel. Isa. 3. 22. R. V. satchels.

Crispus, *crīs'-pūs*, 'curled;' baptized by Paul. Acts 18. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 14.

Crocodile (Lev. 11. 29). Gk. *κροκόδειλος*; R. V. great lizard. A. V. tortoise. The crocodile is probably the animal called *LEVIATHAN*, *q. v.*

Crooked. Eccl. 1. 15; 7. 13. *c.* cannot be made straight. Isa. 40. 4; 42. 16; Lu. 3. 5, *c.* shall be made straight. 45. 2, make the *c.* places straight. 59. 8; Lam. 3. 9, *c.* paths. Phil. 2. 15, in midst of a *c.* nation. See Lev. 21. 20; Deu. 32. 5; Job 26. 13.

Crops. Lev. 1. 16; Ezek. 17. 22. [up *c.*]

Cross. Mat. 10. 24; Mk. 8. 34; 10. 21; Lu. 9. 23, take 27. 32; Mk. 15. 21; Lu. 23. 26, compelled to bear *c.* 27. 40; Mk. 15. 30, come down from *c.* John 19. 25, there stood by *c.* 1 Cor. 1. 17; Gal. 6. 12; Phil. 3. 18, *c.* of Christ. 1. 18, preaching of the *c.* Gal. 5. 11, offence of the *c.* 6. 14, glory save in the *c.* Eph. 2. 16, reconcile both by the *c.* Phil. 2. 8, the death of the *c.* Col. 1. 20, peace through blood of the *c.* 2. 14, nailing it to his *c.* Heb. 12. 2, for joy endured the *c.* [12. 2.]

Cross, Christ dies upon the. Mat. 27. 32; Phil. 2. 8; Heb. preaching of. 1 Cor. 1. 18. to be taken up, self-denial. Mat. 10. 38; 16. 24. offence of the, Gal. 5. 11. persecution for, Gal. 6. 12.

Crouch. 1 Sam. 2. 36; Ps. 10. 10.

Crow (Prov. 30. 17). Heb. 'Oreb; Gk. *κόραξ*; A. V. and R. V. ravens. (Specimen, *Corvus umbrinus*.) The term includes the whole tribe of crows, e. g., ravens, rooks, jackdaws, &c.

Crown. (1) The Greek *στέφανος*, a garland, wreath, chaplet. It formed the prize at the Greek games, and was worn by feasters. Hence it became a symbol of victory or joy. This was the 'crown' of thorns placed in mockery on the Saviour's head. (2) *διάδημα*, diadem (so rendered in R. V.), occurs only in Rev. 12. 3; 13. 1; 19. 12. It was originally the Persian badge of royalty, a ribbon of blue and white worn round the turban: thus the word means a crown as the sign and symbol of kingship.

Crown. Job 19. 9, taken the *c.* from my head. Ps. 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, 9, *c.* with glory and honour. 65. 11, thou *c.* the year. 103. 4, *c.* thee with lovingkindness. Prov. 4. 9, a *c.* of glory shall she deliver. 12. 4, virtuous woman is a *c.* 14. 18, prudent *c.* with knowledge. 16. 31, hoary head a *c.* of glory. 17. 6, children's children are the *c.* of old men. Isa. 28. 1, woe to the *c.* of pride. Mat. 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2, a *c.* of thorns. 1 Cor. 9. 25, to obtain a corruptible *c.* Phil. 4. 1, my joy and *c.* 1 Thes. 2. 19, a *c.* of rejoicing. 2 Tim. 2. 5, not *c.* except he strive. 4. 8, a *c.* of righteousness. Jas. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10, *c.* of life. 1 Pet. 5. 4, a *c.* of glory. Rev. 3. 11, hold fast, that no man take thy *c.* 4. 10, cast *c.* before throne. 19. 12, on head were many *c.* See Ex. 25. 25; Job 31. 36. [8. 9.]

Crown (and mitre), high priest's. Ex. 29. 6; 39. 30; Lev. of thorns. John 19. 5. of righteousness. 2 Tim. 4. 8. of life. Jas. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10.

of glory. 1 Pet. 5. 4. incorruptible. 1 Cor. 9. 25. See Rev. 4. 4; 9. 7.

Crucifixion was unknown to the Jews, until introduced by the Romans, who used it only for the punishment of slaves and the lowest malefactors. But persons were hanged on a tree after they were slain as back as the days of Joshua (8. 29).

Crucify. Mat. 27. 22, all said, Let him be *c.* Mk. 15. 13; Lu. 23. 21; John 19. 6, 15, *c.* him. Acts 2. 23, by wicked hands ye have *c.* Rom. 6. 6, old man is *c.* with him. 1 Cor. 1. 13, was Paul *c.* for you. 1. 23, we preach Christ *c.* 2. 2, save Jesus Christ and him *c.* 2 Cor. 13. 4, though he was *c.* through weakness. Gal. 2. 23, I am *c.* with Christ. 3. 1, Christ set forth *c.* 5. 24, have *c.* the flesh. 6. 14, the world is *c.* unto me. Heb. 6. 6, *c.* to themselves afresh. See Mat. 20. 19; 23. 34; 27. 31; Mk. 15. 20.

Cruel. Ps. 25. 19, with *c.* hatred. 27. 12, breathe out *c.* 74. 20, full of the habitations of *c.* Prov. 5. 9, give thy years to the *c.* 11. 17, *c.* troubleth his own flesh. 12. 10, tender mercies of the wicked are *c.* 27. 4, wrath is *c.* S. of S. 8. 6, jealousy is *c.* Heb. 11. 36, trials of *c.* mockings.

Cruelty condemned. Ex. 23. 5; Ps. 27. 12; Prov. 11. 12. 10; Ezek. 18. 18. of Simeon and Levi. Gen. 34. 25; 49. 5, 7. of Pharaoh. Ex. 1. 8; 6. 9. of Adoni-bezek. Jud. 1. 7. of Herod. Mat. 2. 16 (Jud. 9. 5; 2 Kn. 3. 27; 10; 15).

Crumbs. Mat. 15. 27; Mk. 7. 26; Lu. 16. 21.

Cruse, small cup or vessel for holding liquids. 1 S. 26. 11; 1 Kn. 14. 3; 17. 12; 19. 6; 2 Kn. 2. 20.

Crush. Job 5. 4, children are *c.* in the gate. 34. 15, forgetteth that the foot may *c.* them. See Lev. 22. 24; Num. 22. 25; Deu. 28. 33.

Cry (*n.*). 1 Sam. 5. 12, *c.* of the city went up to heaven. Job 34. 28, he heareth the *c.* of the afflicted. Ps. 9. 12, forgetteth not *c.* of the humble. 34. 15, ears are open to their *c.* Prov. 21. 13, stoppeth his ears at the *c.* of the poor. Mat. 25. 6, at midnight there was a *c.* made. See Gen. 18. 20; Ex. 2. 23; Num. 16. 34.

Cry (*v.*). Ex. 14. 15, wherefore *c.* thou unto me? Job 13. 45, cover his lip, and *c.* unclean. Job 29. 12, I delivered poor that *c.* Ps. 147. 9, food to young ravens which *c.* Prov. 8. 1, doth not wisdom *c.* Isa. 58. 1, *c.* aloud, spare not. Mat. 12. 19, he shall not strive nor *c.* 20. 31; Mk. 10. 48; Lu. 18. 39, they *c.* the more. Lu. 18. 7, elect who *c.* day and night. John 7. 37, Jesus *c.* if any man thirst. Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, some *c.* one thing and some another. See Ex. 5. 8; 32. 18; 2 Kn. 8. 3.

Crying. Prov. 19. 18; Isa. 65. 19; Heb. 5. 7; Rev. 2. 22.

Crystal. Job 28. 17; Ezek. 1. 22; Rev. 4. 6; 21. 22. 1.

Cubit. Heb. *ammah*; Gk. *πῆχυς*. The ordinary unit of length among the Hebrews; originally the length of the elbow to the tip of the fingers (Deu. 3. 11), i. e. hand-breadth. The primitive cubit, from the Siloam inscription, century B. C., was 17.6 in. 2 Chr. 3. 3. Under the Roman empire the ordinary Jewish *c.* was 21.6 in. Mat. 6. 27; John 21. 8. Greek cubit, 18 in. See MEASURES.

Cuckoo (Lev. 11. 16). Heb. *Shaph*; Gk. *λάρος*. E. 'seamew,' a gull. (Specimens, *Cuculus canorus*, found in the Jordan Valley; *Oxylophus glandarius*, from Ain Fasil.)

Cucumber. (1) (Num. 11. 5). Heb. *Kishshuim*; *σκῖνοι*; Bot. N. *Cucumis sativus*. (2) (Isa. 1. 8). Heb. *Mikshah*; Gk. *σικνήπαρον*; Bot. *Cucumis chate*. A staple article of diet for the in summer.

umber, encumber, occupy unprofitably. Deu. 1. 12; Lu. 10. 40; 13. 7.
umi, cū'-mi, 'arise.' Mk. 5. 41.
ummin (Isa. 28. 25, 27). Heb. *Cammôn*: Gk. *κύμινον*: Bot. N. *Cuminum cyminum*. An umbelliferous plant, whose seeds were used as spice in bread and stewed meats, and as a medicine. They resemble caraways, but are larger and lighter in colour.
unning. (1) skill, knowledge. 1 Kn. 7. 14, c. to work. Ps. 137. 5, let my hand forget her cunning.
 (2) knowing, skilful. Gen. 25. 27, a c. hunter. Jer. 9. 17, send for c. women.
 Eph. 4. 14, carried about by c. craftiness.
 2 Pet. 1. 16, not follow c. devised fables.
 See Ex. 38. 23; 1 Sam. 16. 16; Dan. 1. 4.
 (3) wrought with peculiar skill. Ex. 31. 4.
up. Ps. 116. 13, take c. of salvation.
 Mat. 10. 42; Mk. 9. 41, c. of cold water.
 20. 22; Mk. 10. 39, drink of my c.
 23. 25, make clean outside of c.
 26. 27; Mk. 14. 23; Lu. 22. 17; 1 Cor. 11. 25, took c.
 26. 39; Mk. 14. 36; Lu. 22. 42, let this c. pass.
 Lu. 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25, this c. is new testament.
 John 18. 11, c. which my father hath given.
 1 Cor. 10. 16, c. of blessing we bless.
 11. 26, as often as ye drink this c.
 11. 27, drink this c. unworthily.
 See Gen. 40. 11; 44. 2; Prov. 23. 31.
urled. Job 10. 10.
ure. Lu. 7. 21, in that hour he c. many.
 9. 1, power to c. diseases.
 13. 32, I do c. to-day.
 See Jer. 33. 6; 46. 11; Hos. 5. 13; Mat. 17. 16.
urious. (1) carefully or artfully wrought. Ex. 28. 8; Ps. 139. 15.
 (2) magical. (2) Acts 19. 19.
urrent. Gen. 23. 16.
urse (n.). Deu. 11. 26, I set before you blessing and c.
 23. 5, turned c. into blessing.
 Mal. 3. 9, ye are cursed with a c.
 Gal. 3. 10, are under the c.
 Rev. 22. 3, no more c.
 See Gen. 27. 12; Num. 5. 18.
urse (v.). Lev. 19. 14, not c. the deaf.
 Num. 23. 8, how shall I c. whom God hath not.
 Jud. 5. 23, c. ye Meroz, c. ye bitterly.
 Job 2. 9, c. God and die. R. V. renounce.
 Ps. 62. 4, ye bless, but c. inwardly.
 Mal. 2. 2, I will c. your blessings. [you.
 Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 28; Rom. 12. 14, bless them that c.
 26. 74; Mk. 14. 71, he began to c.
 Mk. 11. 21, fig tree thou c.
 John 7. 49, knoweth not the law are c.
 Gal. 3. 10, c. is every one that continueth not.
 Jas. 3. 9, therewith c. we men. [17; 8. 21.
 See Gen. 12. 3; Num. 22. 6.
urise upon the earth in consequence of the fall. Gen. 3. upon Cain. Gen. 4. 11.
 on Canaan. Gen. 9. 25. [20. 14.
 by Job on his birth, Job 3. 1. also by Jeremiah, Jer. upon the breakers of the law. Lev. 26. 14; Deu. 11. 26; 27. 13; 28. 15; 29. 19; Jos. 8. 34; Prov. 3. 33.
 Christ redeems from. Rom. 3.; Gal. 3. 1.
ursed, who so called. Deu. 27. 15; Prov. 11. 26; 27. 14; Jer. 11. 3; 17. 5; Lam. 3. 65; Zec. 5. 3; Mal. 1. 14; Mat. 25. 41; Gal. 3. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 14.
 of God to be cut off. Ps. 37. 22. [Jas. 3. 10.
urising forbidden. Ex. 21. 17; Ps. 109. 17; Prov. 30. 11; to return blessing for. Mat. 5. 44; Rom. 12. 14.
urtain. Ex. 26. 36, the length of one c.
ursh, cūsh. (1) Ham's eldest son, Gen. 10. 6. (2) Ps. 7. (title). (3) country, Ethiopia, Gen. 2. 13.
urshan, cū'-shān, same meaning as CUSH. Hab. 3. 7.
urshi, cū'-shī, 'Ethiopian.' (1) announces Absalom's death, 2 Sam. 18. 21. R. V. the Cushite. (2) Zep. 1. 1. (3) Jer. 36. 14.
ustom. (1) Lu. 4. 16, as his c. was, went into synagogue. John 18. 39, ye have a c.
 Acts 16. 21, teach c. which are not lawful.
 Cor. 11. 16, we have no such c.
 See Gen. 31. 35; Jud. 11. 39; Jer. 10. 3.
 2) a tribute, tax, toll. Mat. 9. 9; Mk. 2. 14; Lu. 5.

Mat. 9. 27, receipt of c.
 17. 25, of whom do kings take c.
 Rom. 13. 7, c. to whom c.
Cuth, cūth. 2 Kn. 17. 30.
Cuthah, cū'-thāh, same as CUTH. 2 Kn. 17. 24.
Cutting. Ex. 31. 5; 35. 33; Isa. 38. 10; Mk. 5. 5.
Cutting the flesh forbidden. Lev. 19. 28; Deu. 14. 1. practised by prophets of Baal. 1 Kn. 18. 28.
Cymbals. (1) (1 Chr. 15. 16, 19, 28; 16. 5, 42; 25. 6; 2 Chr. 5. 13; 29. 25; Ez. 3. 10; Neh. 12. 27). Heb. *Metziltain*: Gk. *κύμβαλα*, one form of cymbals.
 (2) (2 Sam. 6. 5; Ps. 150. 5; 1 Cor. 13. 1). Heb. *Tziltzēlām*: Gk. *κύμβαλα*. A generic term for cymbals.
 (3) (1 Sam. 18. 6). Heb. *Shālīshīm*: Gk. *κύμβαλα*: R. V. marg. triangles or three-stringed instruments.
Cypress (Isa. 44. 14). Heb. *Tirzah* (omitted in LXX.). Bot. N. *Cupressus sempervirens*: R. V. 'holm tree,' or oak, *Quercus ilex*.
Cyprus, cū'-prūs, 'copper.' Acts 4. 36. disciples there. Acts 11. 19.
 Paul and Barnabas preach there. Acts 13. 4.
 Barnabas and Mark go there. Acts 15. 39.
Cyrene, cū'-rē-nē, Simon of. Mat. 27. 32; Mk. 15. 21. disciples of. Acts 11. 20; 13. 1.
Cyrenian, cū'-rē-nī-ān, a native of Cyrene. Acts 6. 9.
Cyrenius, cū'-rē-nī-ūs, Greek form of the Roman name Quirinius, governor of Syria. Lu. 2. 2.
Cyrus, cū'-rūa. 2 Chr. 36. 22. king of Persia, prophecies concerning. Isa. 44. 28; 45. 1. See Dan. 6. 28; 10. 1. his proclamation for rebuilding the temple. 2 Chr. 36. 22; Ez. 1.
Dabareh, dāb'-ā-rēh, pasture. Jos. 21. 28.
Dabba (Lev. 11. 29). Heb. *Tzāb*: Gk. *κροκόδειλος χειρσαίος*: Zool. S. *Uromastix spinipes* (tortoise of A. V.), a large species of lizard, common in the sands of Arabia, well known in Judæa. [15. 11.
Dabbasheth, dāb'-hā-shēth, 'hump of a camel.'
Daberath, dāb'-ā-rāth. Jos. 19. 12, same as DABAREH.
Dagger. Jud. 3. 16, 21, 22. R. V. sword.
Dagon, dā'-gōn, national idol-god of the Philistines, sacrificed to. Jud. 16. 23. smitten down in temple at Ashdod. 1 Sam. 5. 3, 4. Saul's head fastened in house of. 1 Chr. 10. 10.
Daily. Ps. 13. 2, sorrow in my heart d. R. V. all the day. 68. 19, d. loadeth us.
 Prov. 8. 30, I was d. his delight. [R. V. continual.
 Dan. 8. 11; 11. 31; 12. 11, d. sacrifice taken away.
 Mat. 6. 11; Lu. 11. 3, our d. bread.
 Lu. 9. 23, take up cross d.
 Acts 2. 47, added to church d.
 6. 1, the d. ministration.
 16. 5, churches increased d.
 17. 11, searched the scriptures d.
 1 Cor. 15. 31, I die d.
 Jas. 2. 15, destitute of d. food.
 See Num. 4. 16; 28. 24; Neh. 5. 18; Dan. 1. 5.
Dainty. Ps. 141. 4, let me not eat of their d.
 Prov. 23. 3, be not desirous of his d.
 See Gen. 49. 20; Job 33. 20; Rev. 18. 14.
Dalaiah, dā-lā'-āh, 'Jehovah hath drawn.' 1 Chr. 3. 24.
Dale. Gen. 14. 17; 2 Sam. 18. 18. R. V. vale.
Dalmanutha, dāl-mā-nū'-thā. Mk. 8. 10.
Dalmatia, dāl-mā'-tiā. 2 Tim. 4. 10.
Dalphon, dāl'-phōn. Esth. 9. 7.
Dam. Ex. 22. 30; Lev. 22. 27; Deu. 22. 6.
Damage. Prov. 26. 6, drinketh d.
 Acts 27. 10, voyage will be with much d. R. V. loss.
 2 Cor. 7. 9, receive d. by us in nothing. R. V. loss.
 See Ez. 4. 22; Esth. 7. 4; Dan. 6. 2.
Damaris, dām'-ā-rīs, 'a young girl' (?). Cleaves to Paul. Acts 17. 34. [2 Cor. 11. 32.
Damascenes, dām'-ās-cēnēs, 'people of Damascus.'
Damascus, dām-mās'-cūs. The capital of Syria, and the most ancient city in the world. first mentioned. Gen. 14. 15. subjugated by David. 2 Sam. 8. 6; 1 Chr. 18. 6. Elisha's prophecy there. 2 Kn. 8. 7. taken by Tiglath-pileser, king of Assyria. 2 Ku. 16. 9. restored to Israel by Jeroboam. 2 Kn. 14. 28. king Ahaz copies an altar there. 2 Kn. 16. 10.

- Paul's journey to. Acts 9. ; 22. 6. [18.
Paul restored to sight, and baptized there. Acts 9. 17,
prophecies concerning. Isa. 7. 8; 8. 4; 17. 1; Jer.
49. 23; Am. 1. 3. [2 Thes. 2. 12.]
- Damn**, to judge, condemn. Mk. 16. 16; Rom. 14. 23;
Damnable, destructive. 2 Pet. 2. 1.
- Damnation**, or **Condemnation**. These words were used
as equivalent terms when the A. V. was issued; some-
times with a graver, sometimes with a lighter mean-
ing. In 1 Cor. 11. 29, the reference is to self-judgment.
Mat. 23. 33, can ye escape the *d.* of hell? R. V. judge-
ment.
Mk. 3. 29, in danger of eternal *d.* R. V. sin.
John 5. 29, the resurrection of *d.* R. V. judgement.
Rom. 13. 2, receive to themselves *d.* R. V. judgement.
1 Cor. 11. 29, eateth and drinketh *d.* R. V. judgement.
2 Pet. 2. 3, their *d.* slumbereth not. R. V. destruction.
See Mat. 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; 16. 16; Lu. 20. 47; John
5. 29; Rom. 3. 8; 13. 2; 2 Thes. 2. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 12;
2 Pet. 2. 3.
- Damsel**. Ps. 68. 25, among them were the *d.* playing.
Mat. 14. 11; Mk. 6. 28, given to the *d.*
26. 69; John 18. 17, *d.* came to Peter. R. V. maid.
Mk. 5. 39, the *d.* is not dead. R. V. child.
Acts 12. 13, a *d.* came to hearken. R. V. maid.
16. 16, *d.* possessed with a spirit. R. V. maid.
See Gen. 24. 55; 34. 3; Jud. 5. 30; Ru. 2. 5.
- Dan**, *dān*, judge. (1) son of Jacob, by Rachel's hand-
maid. Gen. 30. 6.
(2) tribe of, numbered. Num. 1. 38; 26. 42.
their inheritance. Jos. 19. 40.
blessed by Jacob. Gen. 49. 16.
blessed by Moses. Deu. 33. 22.
win Laish, and call it Dan. Jud. 18. 29.
set up idolatry. Jud. 18. 30; 1 Kn. 12. 29.
- Dance**. Ex. 32. 19, he saw the calf, and *d.*
1 Sam. 18. 6, came out singing and *d.*
2 Sam. 6. 14, David *d.* before the Lord.
Job 21. 11, their children *d.*
Ps. 30. 11, turned my mourning into *d.*
149. 3; 150. 4, praise him in the *d.*
Eccl. 3. 4, a time to *d.*
Mat. 11. 17; Lu. 7. 32, piped, and ye have not *d.*
14. 6; Mk. 6. 22, daughter of Herodias *d.*
- Dancing** as a mark of rejoicing. Ex. 15. 20; 32. 19;
Jud. 11. 34; 21. 21; 1 Sam. 21. 11; 2 Sam. 6. 14;
Eccl. 3. 4; Jer. 31. 13; Lam. 5. 15. [6. 22.]
of Herodias' daughter pleases Herod. Mat. 14. 6; Mk.
6. 22.
- Dandled**. Isa. 66. 12.
- Danger**, *in*, liable (to); *i. e.*, liable to be condemned.
Mat. 5. 21, 22; Mk. 3. 29 (R. V. guilty). Acts 19. 27;
27. 9.
- Daniel**, *dān'-jel*, 'God is my judge.' (1) (Belteshazzar),
with other captives, taken from Jerusalem to Babylon.
Dan. 1. 3, 6.
taught the learning of the Chaldeans. Dan. 1. 4.
will not take the king's meat or drink. Dan. 1. 8.
has understanding in dreams. Dan. 1. 17.
interprets the royal dreams. Dan. 2. ; 4. and hand-
writing on wall, Dan. 5. 17.
made chief president by Darius. Dan. 6. 2.
conspired against by the princes. Dan. 6. 4.
idolatrous decree against, issued, Dan. 6. 9. breach
thereof, Dan. 6. 10. [Dan. 6. 22.]
cast into the lion's den, Dan. 6. 16. preservation in,
his vision of the four beasts, Dan. 7. 12. ram and he-
goat, Dan. 8. 3.
his prayer. Dan. 9. 3. [12. 13.]
promise of return from captivity. Dan. 9. 20; 10. 10;
name mentioned. Ezek. 14. 14, 20; 28. 3.
(2) others. 1 Chr. 3. 1; Ez. 8. 2.
(3) book of, belongs to the time of the Exile, is partly
historical and partly prophetic, and may be divided
into two portions of six chapters each.
- Danites**, *dān'-ites*, descendants of Dan. Jud. 13. 2.
- Dan-jaan**, *dān'-jā'-ān*, Dan. 2 Sam. 24. 6.
- Dannah**, *dān'-nāh*. Jos. 15. 49. [1 Chr. 2. 6.]
- Dara**, *dār'-ā*, probably contracted from the next word.
- Darda**, *dār'-dā*. 1 Kn. 4. 31.
- Dare**. Rom. 5. 7, some would even *d.* to die.
See Job 41. 10; Rom. 15. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 1; 2 Cor. 10. 12.
- Darius**, *dā-rī'-ūs*, 'king' (?). (1) (the Median) takes
Babylon, Dan. 5. 31. his decree to fear the Go
Daniel, Dan. 6. 25.
(2) Ez. 4. 5.
decree concerning the rebuilding of the temple. E
(3) Neh. 12. 22.
- Dark**. Job 12. 25, they grope in the *d.* [dark
22. 13, can he judge through *d.* cloud? R. V. t
24. 16, in the *d.* they dig.
28. 2, that *d.* counsel by words.
Ps. 49. 4; Prov. 1. 6, *d.* sayings.
69. 23; Rom. 11. 10, let their eyes be *d.*
88. 12, wonders be known in the *d.*
Eccl. 12. 2, stars be not *d.*
3, look out of windows be *d.*
Zec. 14. 6, shall not be clear nor *d.*
Mat. 24. 29; Mk. 13. 24, sun be *d.*
Lu. 23. 45, sun *d.* and veil rent.
John 20. 1, early, when it was yet *d.*
Rom. 1. 21, foolish heart was *d.*
Eph. 4. 18, understanding *d.*
See Gen. 15. 17; Ex. 10. 15; Num. 12. 8; Joel 2. 1.
- Darkness**. Gen. 5. 22, spake out of thick *d.*
28. 29, grope as the blind in *d.*
1 Sam. 2. 9, wicked shall be silent in *d.*
2 Sam. 22. 10; Ps. 18. 9, *d.* under his feet.
29; Ps. 18. 28, Lord will enlighten my *d.*
1 Kn. 8. 12; 2 Chr. 6. 1, dwell in thick *d.*
Job 3. 5; Ps. 10. 10, *d.* and shadow of death.
10. 22, land where the light is as *d.*
30. 26, waited for light there came *d.*
Ps. 91. 6, pestilence that walketh in *d.*
97. 2, clouds and *d.* are round about him.
112. 4, to upright ariseth light in *d.*
139. 12, *d.* and light alike to thee.
Prov. 20. 20, lamp be put out in *d.*
Eccl. 2. 13, as far as light excellet *d.*
14, fool walketh in *d.*
Isa. 58. 10, thy *d.* as noon day.
60. 2, *d.* cover the earth, gross *d.*
Joel 2. 2, day of clouds and thick *d.*
Mat. 6. 23; Lu. 11. 34, body full of *d.*
8. 12; 22. 13; 25. 30, outer *d.*
10. 27; Lu. 12. 3, what I tell in *d.* speak.
Lu. 1. 79; Rom. 2. 19, light to them that sit in *d.*
22. 53; Col. 1. 13, the power of *d.*
23. 44, *d.* over all the earth.
John 1. 5, *d.* comprehended it not.
3. 19, loved *d.* rather than light.
12. 35, walk while ye have light, lest *d.*
Acts 26. 18, turn from *d.* to light.
Rom. 13. 12; Eph. 5. 11, works of *d.*
1 Cor. 4. 5, hidden things of *d.*
2 Cor. 4. 6, light to shine out of *d.*
6. 14, what communion hath light with *d.*?
Eph. 6. 12, rulers of the *d.* of this world.
1 Thes. 5. 5, not of the night nor of *d.*
Heb. 12. 18, to blackness and *d.*
1 Pet. 2. 9, out of *d.* into marvellous light.
2 Pet. 2. 4, into chains of *d.*
1 John 1. 5, in him is no *d.* at all.
6, and walk in *d.*, we lie.
2. 8, the *d.* is past.
9, hateth his brother, is in *d.*
11, *d.* hath blinded his eyes.
Rev. 16. 10, kingdom full of *d.*
See Gen. 1. 2; Ex. 20. 21.
- Darkness** divided from light, Gen. 1. 18.
created by God. Isa. 45. 7.
supernatural. Gen. 15. 12; Ex. 10. 21; 14. 20; Jo
7; Rev. 8. 12; 9. 2; 16. 10.
at the crucifixion. Mat. 27. 45; Mk. 15. 33; Lu. 23
figurative of punishment. Mat. 8. 12; 22. 13; 2 P
4. 17; Jude 6.
of the mind. Job 37. 19; Prov. 2. 13; Eccl. 2. 14;
9. 2; 42. 7; John 1. 5; 3. 19; 8. 12; 12. 35; Rom
12; 1 Cor. 4. 5; 2 Cor. 4. 6; 6. 14; Eph. 5. 8; 1
5. 4; 1 Pet. 2. 9; 1 John 1. 5; 2. 9.
powers of. Lu. 22. 53; Eph. 6. 12; Col. 1. 13.
Darkon, *dār'-kōn*, 'rapid walker' (?). Ez. 2. 56.
- Darling**. Ps. 22. 20; 35. 17.
- Dart**. A weapon like a large arrow or small spear. 2
18. 14; 2 Chr. 32. 5. Sometimes darts were wra

in a burning material. Eph. 6. 16; Job 41. 26; Prov. 7. 23; Eph. 6. 16.
Dagb. Ps. 2. 9; Isa. 13. 16; Hos. 13. 16, *d.* in pieces.
 91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, *d.* thy foot.
 137. 9, that *d.* thy little ones.
See Ex. 15. 6; 2 Kn. 8. 12; Jer. 13. 14.
Dathan, *dā-thān.* Num. 16. 1.
Daub. Ex. 2. 3; Ezek. 13. 10; 22. 28. [thou ?]
Daughter. Gen. 24. 23, 47; Jud. 11. 34, whose *d.* art
 27. 46, weary of life because of *d.* of Heth.
 Deu. 28. 53, eat flesh of sons and *d.*
 2 Sam. 1. 20, lest *d.* of Philistines rejoice.
 12. 3, lamb was unto him as a *d.*
 Ps. 45. 9, kings' *d.* among honourable women.
 144. 12, our *d.* as corner stones.
 Prov. 30. 15, horseleech hath two *d.*
 31. 29, many *d.* have done virtuously.
 Eccl. 12. 4, the *d.* of music.
 Isa. 22. 4; Jer. 9. 1; Lam. 2. 11; 3. 48, spoiling of the *d.*
 Jer. 6. 14, healed hurt of *d.* of my people.
 8. 21, for hurt of *d.* am I hurt.
 9. 1, weep for slain of *d.* of my people. [mother.
 Mic. 7. 6; Mat. 10. 35; Lu. 12. 53, *d.* riseth against
 Mat. 15. 28, her *d.* was made whole.
 Lu. 8. 42, one only *d.*, about twelve years of age.
 13. 16, this woman *d.* of Abraham.
 Heb. 11. 24, refused to be son of Pharaoh's *d.*
See Gen. 6. 1; Ex. 1. 16; 21. 7; Num. 27. 8. [36.
Daughters, their inheritance determined. Num. 27. 6;
David, *dā-vīd*, 'beloved' (?). King, son of Jesse. Ru.
 4. 22; 1 Chr. 2; Mat. 1.
 anointed by Samuel. 1 Sam. 16. 8.
 plays the harp before Saul. 1 Sam. 16. 19.
 his zeal and faith. 1 Sam. 17. 26, 34.
 kills Goliath of Gath. 1 Sam. 17. 49.
 at first honoured by Saul. 1 Sam. 18.
 Saul jealous of, tries to kill. 1 Sam. 18. 8, 12.
 afterwards persecuted by him. 1 Sam. 19; 20.
 loved by Jonathan. 1 Sam. 18. 1; 19. 2; 20. 1; 23. 16.
 and by Michal. 1 Sam. 18. 28; 19. 11.
 overcomes the Philistines. 1 Sam. 18. 27; 19. 8.
 flees to Naioth. 1 Sam. 19. 18.
 eats of the shewbread. 1 Sam. 21; Ps. 52; Mat. 12. 4.
 flees to Gath, and feigns madness. 1 Sam. 21. 10, 13;
 Ps. 34; 56.
 dwells in the cave of Adullam. 1 Sam. 22; Ps. 63; 142.
 escapes Saul's pursuit. 1 Sam. 23; Ps. 57.
 twice spares Saul's life. 1 Sam. 24. 4; 26. 5. [25. 23.
 his wrath against Nabal appeased by Abigail. 1 Sam.
 dwells at Ziklag. 1 Sam. 27.
 dismissed from the army by Achish. 1 Sam. 29. 9.
 chastises the Amalekites, and rescues the captives.
 1 Sam. 30. 16. [2 Sam. 1. 15.
 kills messenger who brings news of Saul's death.
 laments the death of Saul and Jonathan. 2 Sam. 1. 17.
 becomes king of Judah. 2 Sam. 2. 4.
 forms a league with Abner. 2 Sam. 3. 13.
 laments Abner's death. 2 Sam. 3. 31.
 avenges the murder of Ish-bosheth. 2 Sam. 4. 9.
 becomes king of all Israel. 2 Sam. 5. 3; 1 Chr. 11.
 his victories. 2 Sam. 2; 5; 8; 10; 12. 29; 21. 15;
 1 Chr. 18.-20; Ps. 60.
 brings the ark to Zion. 2 Sam. 6; 1 Chr. 13; 15.
 his psalms of thanksgiving. 2 Sam. 22; 1 Chr. 16. 7;
 Ps. 18; 103; 105. [6. 20.
 Michal despises him for dancing before the ark. 2 Sam.
 reproves her. 2 Sam. 6. 21.
 desires to build God a house, 2 Sam. 7. 2. and is for-
 bidden by Nathan. 1 Chr. 17. 4.
 God's promises to him. 2 Sam. 7. 11; 1 Chr. 17. 10.
 his prayer and thanksgiving. 2 Sam. 7. 18; 1 Chr. 17.
 16.
 his consideration for Mephibosheth. 2 Sam. 9.
 his sin concerning Bath-sheba and Uriah. 2 Sam. 11; 12.
 repents at Nathan's parable of the ewe lamb. 2 Sam.
 12; Ps. 51.
 Absalom conspires against. 2 Sam. 15; Ps. 3.
 Ahithophel's treachery against. 1 Sam. 15. 31; 16; 17.
 Shimei curses. 2 Sam. 16. 5; Ps. 7.
 Barzillai's loyalty. 2 Sam. 17. 27.
 grieves over Absalom's death. 2 Sam. 18. 33; 19. 1.
 returns to Jerusalem. 2 Sam. 19. 15.

pardons Shimei. 2 Sam. 19. 16.
 Sheba's conspiracy against. 2 Sam. 20.
 atones for the Gibeonites. 2 Sam. 21.
 his mighty men. 2 Sam. 23. 8; 1 Chr. 11. 10.
 tempted by Satan, numbers the people. 2 Sam. 24;
 1 Chr. 21.
 regulates the service of the tabernacle. 1 Chr. 23.-26.
 exhorts the congregation to fear God. 1 Chr. 28.
 appoints Solomon his successor. 1 Kn. 1; Ps. 72.
 his charge to Solomon. 1 Kn. 2; 1 Chr. 28. 9. to build
 a house for the sanctuary. 1 Chr. 22. 6; 28. 10.
 his last words. 2 Sam. 23.
 his death. 1 Kn. 2; 1 Chr. 29. 26.
 the progenitor of Christ. Mat. 1. 1; 9. 27; 21. 9; comp.
 Ps. 110. with Mat. 22. 41; Lu. 1. 32; John 7. 42; Acts
 2. 25; 13. 22; 15. 15; Rom. 1. 3; 2 Tim. 2. 8; Rev. 5. 5;
 22. 16.
 prophecies concerning. Ps. 89; 132; Isa. 9. 7; 22. 22;
 55. 3; Jer. 30. 9; Hos. 3. 5; Am. 9. 11.
Dawn. Ps. 119. 147, I prevented the *d.* of the morning.
 2 Pet. 1. 19, till the day *d.*
See Jos. 6. 15; Jud. 19. 26; Job 3. 9; 7. 4.
Day.
 The *Natural Day* was from sunrise to sunset.
 The *Natural Night* was from sunset to sunrise.
 The *Civil Day* was from sunset one evening to sunset
 the next; for 'the Evening and the Morning were
 the first day.'

NIGHT (Ancient).

First Watch (Lam. 2. 19) till midnight.
 Middle Watch (Jud. 7. 19) till 3 A. M.
 Morning Watch (Ex. 14. 24) till 6 A. M.

DAY (Ancient).

Morning till about 10 A. M.
 Heat of day till about 2 P. M.
 Cool of day till about 6 P. M.

NIGHT (New Testament).

First Watch, evening = 6 to 9 P. M.
 Second Watch, midnight = 9 to 12 P. M.
 Third Watch, cock-crow = 12 to 3 A. M.
 Fourth Watch, morning = 3 to 6 A. M.

DAY (New Testament).

Third hour = 6 to 9 A. M.
 Sixth hour = 9 to 12 midday.
 Ninth hour = 12 to 3 P. M.
 Twelfth hour = 3 to 6 P. M.

For number of days in each month, see MONTHS, the Jewish Calendar.

Gen. 41. 9, I do remember my faults this *d.*
 Deu. 4. 32, ask of the *d.* that are past.
 1 Sam. 25. 8, come in a good *d.*
 2 Kn. 7. 9, this *d.* is a *d.* of good tidings.
 1 Chr. 23. 1; 29. 28; 2 Chr. 24. 15, full of *d.*
 29. 15; Job 8. 9, our *d.* as a shadow.
 Neh. 4. 2, will they make an end in a *d.*
 Job 7. 1, like the *d.* of an hireling.
 14. 6, till he accomplish his *d.*
 19. 25, stand at latter *d.* upon the earth.
 21. 30, reserved to *d.* of destruction.
 32. 7, I said, *d.* should speak. [thee.
 Ps. 2. 7; Acts 13. 33; Heb. 1. 5, this *d.* have I begotten
 19. 2, unto *d.* uttereth speech.
 84. 10, a *d.* in thy courts.
 Prov. 3. 2, 16, length of *d.*
 4. 18, more and more to perfect *d.*
 27. 1, what a *d.* may bring forth.
 Eccl. 7. 1, *d.* of death better than *d.* of birth.
 12. 1, while the evil *d.* come not.
 Isa. 2. 12; 13. 6, 9; Joel 1. 15; 2. 1; Zep. 1. 7; Zec.
 14. 1, *d.* of the Lord.
 10. 3, in the *d.* of visitation.
 27. 3, the Lord will keep it night and *d.*
 58. 5, acceptable *d.* to the Lord.
 65. 20, an infant of *d.* [of the Lord.
 Joel 2. 11, 31; Zep. 1. 14; Mal. 4. 5; Acts 2. 20, great
 Zec. 4. 10, despised *d.* of small things.
 Mal. 3. 2, who may abide *d.* of his coming.
 Mat. 7. 22, many will say in that *d.*

- Mat. 24. 36; Mk. 13. 32, that *d.* knoweth no man.
 24. 50; Lu. 12. 46, in a *d.* looked not for.
 25. 13, ye know not the *d.* nor the hour.
 Lu. 21. 34, that *d.* come unawares.
 23. 43, to *d.* shalt thou be with me.
 John 6. 39, raise it again at last *d.*
 8. 56, Abraham rejoiced to see my *d.*
 9. 4, I must work while it is *d.*
 Acts 17. 31, he hath appointed a *d.*
 Rom. 2. 5, wrath against *d.* of wrath.
 14. 5, esteemeth every *d.* alike.
 2 Cor. 6. 2, the *d.* of salvation.
 Phil. 1. 6, perform it until *d.* of Christ.
 1 Thes. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10, *d.* cometh as a thief.
 5, children of the *d.*
 Heb. 13. 8, Jesus Christ same to *d.* and for ever.
 2 Pet. 3. 8, one *d.* as a thousand years.
 See Gen. 1. 5; 27. 2; Job 1. 4; Ps. 77. 5; 118. 24; John
 11. 24; 12. 48; 1 Cor. 3. 13; Rev. 6. 17; 16. 14; 20. 10.
Days (last). Isa. 2. 2, it shall come to pass in the last *d.*
 See Mic. 4. 1; Acts 2. 17; 2 Tim. 3. 1; Heb. 1. 2; Jas.
 5. 3; 2 Pet. 3. 3.
Daysman. A man who appoints a day for hearing a
 cause, hence an umpire, arbitrator. Job 9. 33.
Dayspring. Job. 38. 12, *d.* to know his place.
 Lu. 1. 78, *d.* from on high hath visited us.
Daystar. 2 Pet. 1. 19, *d.* arise in your hearts.
Deacons appointed. Acts 6.; Phil. 1. 1.
 their qualifications. Acts 6. 3; 1 Tim. 3. 8.
Dead. Lev. 19. 28, cuttings for the *d.*
 Ru. 1. 8, as ye have dealt with *d.*
 1 Sam. 24. 14; 2 Sam. 9. 8; 16. 9, *d.* dog.
 Ps. 31. 12, forgotten as a *d.* man.
 115. 17, *d.* praise not the Lord.
 Prov. 9. 18, knoweth not that the *d.* are there.
 Eccl. 4. 2, the *d.* which are already *d.*
 9. 4, living dog better than *d.* lion.
 5, *d.* know not any thing.
 10. 1, *d.* flies cause ointment.
 Isa. 26. 19, thy *d.* men shall live.
 Jer. 22. 10, weep not for the *d.*
 Mat. 8. 22, let the *d.* bury their *d.*
 9. 24; Mk. 5. 39; Lu. 8. 52, not *d.*, but sleepeth.
 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, deaf hear, *d.* raised.
 22. 32, not God of the *d.*
 23. 27, full of *d.* men's bones.
 Mk. 9. 10, rising from *d.* should mean.
 Lu. 15. 24. 32; Rev. 1. 18, *d.* and is alive again.
 16. 31, though one rose from the *d.*
 John 5. 25, *d.* shall hear.
 6. 49, did eat manna, and are *d.*
 11. 25, though *d.*, yet shall he live.
 44, he that was *d.* came forth.
 Acts 10. 42; 2 Tim. 4. 1, judge of quick and *d.*
 26. 23, first that should rise from *d.*
 Rom. 6. 2, 11; 1 Pet. 2. 24, *d.* to sin.
 7. 4; Gal. 2. 19, *d.* to the law.
 14. 9, Lord both of *d.* and living.
 1 Cor. 15. 15, if the *d.* rise not.
 35, how are the *d.* raised.
 2 Cor. 1. 9, trust in God who raiseth *d.*
 5. 14, then were all *d.*
 Eph. 2. 1; Col. 2. 13, *d.* in trespasses and sins.
 5. 14, arise from the *d.*
 Col. 1. 18, firstborn from the *d.*
 2. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 11, *d.* with Christ.
 1 Thes. 4. 16, *d.* in Christ shall rise first.
 1 Tim. 5. 6, *d.* while she liveth.
 Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14, from *d.* works.
 11. 4, being *d.*, yet speaketh.
 13. 20, brought again from the *d.*
 Jas. 2. 17, 20, 26, faith *d.* R. V. barren.
 1 Pet. 4. 6, preached to them that are *d.*
 Jude 12, twice *d.*
 Rev. 1. 5, first-begotten of the *d.*
 3. 1, a name that thou livest and art *d.*
 14. 13, blessed are the *d.*
 20. 5, rest of *d.* lived not again.
 12. the *d.* small and great.
 13. sea gave up *d.*
Dead, the. Job 3. 18; 14. 12; Ps. 6. 5; 88. 10; 115. 17;
 146. 4; Eccl. 9. 5; 12. 7; Isa. 38. 18.
 resurrection of. Job 19. 26; Ps. 49. 15; Isa. 26. 19;
 Dan. 12. 2, 13; John 5. 25; 1 Cor. 15. 12.
 raised by Elijah, 1 Kn. 17. 17. by Elisha, 2 Kn. 4. 32;
 13. 21. by CHRIST, Mat. 9. 24; Mk. 5. 41; Lu. 7. 12;
 8. 54; John 11. by Peter, Acts 9. 40. by Paul, Acts
 asleep in Jesus. 1 Thes. 4. 13. [20. 10.
Deadly. Mk. 16. 18, drink any *d.* thing.
 Jas. 3. 8, tongue full of *d.* poison.
 See 1 Sam. 5. 11; Ps. 17. 9; Ezek. 30. 24.
Deaf. Ps. 58. 4, like *d.* adder that stoppeth.
 Isa. 29. 18, shall the *d.* hear the words.
 Mat. 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, the *d.* hear.
 Mk. 7. 37, he maketh the *d.* to hear.
 9. 25, thou *d.* spirit, come out.
 See Ex. 4. 11; Lev. 19. 14; Isa. 42. 18; 43. 8.
Deal (a measure). Ex. 29. 40, with the one lamb, a
 tenth *d.* of flour.
 Lev. 14. 10, three tenth *d.* of fine flour for a meat offer-
Deal. (1) to act. Gen. 24. 49, *d.* kindly. [ing.
 Lev. 19. 11, nor *d.* falsely.
 Job 42. 8, *d.* with you after folly.
 Ps. 75. 4, not foolishly.
 Prov. 12. 22, they that *d.* truly his delight.
 Isa. 21. 2; 24. 16, treacherous dealer *d.* treacherously.
 26. 10, in land of uprightness *d.* unjustly.
 Jer. 6. 13; 8. 10, every one *d.* falsely.
 Hos. 5. 7, have *d.* treacherously against the Lord.
 Zec. 1. 6, as Lord thought, so hath he *d.*
 Lu. 2. 48, why hast thou thus *d.* with us?
 Rom. 12. 3, according as God hath *d.*
 See Gen. 32. 9; Ex. 1. 10; Deu. 7. 5; 2 Chr. 2. 3.
 (2) to distribute. Isa. 58. 7.
Dealing. 1 Sam. 2. 23; Ps. 7. 16; John 4. 9.
Dear. (1) Jer. 31. 20, in Ephraim my *d.* son.
 Rom. 12. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 14; 2 Cor. 7. 1; 12. 19; Phil. 4.
 1; 2 Tim. 1. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 11, *d.* beloved.
 Eph. 5. 1, followers of God as *d.* children.
 Col. 1. 13, into kingdom of his *d.* Son.
 1 Thes. 2. 8, because ye were *d.* unto us.
 (2) precious, of value. Acts 20. 24.
 See Jer. 12. 7; Lu. 7. 2; Philem. 1.
Dearth. 2 Chr. 6. 23, if there be a *d.* in the land.
 Neh. 5. 3, buy corn because of *d.*
 Acts 11. 28, Agabus signified a great *d.*
 See Gen. 41. 54; 2 Kn. 4. 38; Jer. 14. 1; Acts 7. 11.
Death. Num. 16. 29, if these men die common *d.*
 23. 10, let me die *d.* of righteous.
 Jud. 5. 18, jeopardied lives to the *d.*
 16. 16, soul was vexed to *d.*
 30, which he slew at the *d.* were more.
 Ru. 1. 17, if aught but *d.* part thee and me.
 1 Sam. 15. 32, the bitterness of *d.* past.
 20. 3, but a step between me and *d.*
 2 Sam. 1. 23, in *d.* not divided.
 22. 5; Ps. 18. 4; 116. 3, waves of *d.* compassed.
 Job 3. 21, long for *d.*, but it cometh not.
 7. 15, my soul chooseth *d.*
 30. 23, thou wilt bring me to *d.*
 Ps. 6. 5, in *d.* no remembrance.
 13. 3, lest I sleep the sleep of *d.*
 23. 4, valley of shadow of *d.*
 48. 14, our guide even unto *d.*
 68. 20, the issues from *d.*
 89. 48, what man shall not see *d.*?
 102. 20, loose those appointed to *d.*
 107. 10, in darkness and shadow of *d.*
 116. 15, precious is *d.* of his saints.
 Prov. 7. 27, to chambers of *d.*
 8. 36, that hate me love *d.*
 14. 32, righteous hath hope in his *d.*
 24. 11, deliver them drawn to *d.*
 8. of S. 8. 6, love is strong as *d.*
 Isa. 9. 2; Jer. 2. 6, land of the shadow of *d.*
 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 56, swallow up *d.* in victory.
 38. 18, for *d.* cannot celebrate thee.
 Jer. 8. 3, *d.* chosen rather than life.
 9. 21, *d.* come up to our windows.
 Ezek. 18. 32; 33. 11, no pleasure in *d.*
 Hos. 13. 14, O *d.*, I will be thy plagues.
 Mat. 15. 4; Mk. 7. 10, let him die the *d.*
 16. 28; Mk. 9. 1; Lu. 9. 27, not taste of *d.*
 26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is sorrowful to *d.*

- Mk.** 5. 23; **John** 4. 47, lieth at point of *d.*
Lu. 2. 26, should not see *d.* before.
 22. 33, will go to prison and *d.*
John 5. 24: 1 **John** 3. 14, passed from *d.* to life.
 8. 51, 52, keep my saying, shall never see *d.*
 11. 4, sickness not unto *d.*
 12. 33; 18. 32; 21. 19, signifying what *d.*
Acts 2. 24, having loosed pains of *d.*
Rom. 1. 32, such things are worthy of *d.*
 5. 10; **Col.** 1. 22, reconciled by the *d.*
 12. *d.* by sin and so *d.* passed on all.
 14, 17, *d.* reigned from Adam to Moses.
 6. 5, planted in likeness of his *d.*
 21, end of those things is *d.*
 23, wages of sin is *d.*
 8. 2, law of sin and *d.*
 1 **Cor.** 3. 22, life or *d.* all are yours.
 11. 26, shew the Lord's *d.* till he come.
 15. 21, by man came *d.*
 55, 56, O *d.*, where is thy sting?
 2 **Cor.** 1. 9, sentence of *d.* in ourselves.
 2. 16, savour of *d.* unto *d.*
 4. 12, *d.* worketh in us.
 11. 23, in *d.* oft.
Phil. 2. 8, *d.*, even *d.* of the cross.
Heb. 2. 9, taste *d.* for every man.
 15, through fear of *d.* were.
Jas. 1. 15, sin bringeth forth *d.*
 1 **John** 5. 16, a sin unto *d.*
Rev. 1. 18, keys of hell and of *d.*
 2. 10, be faithful unto *d.*
 11; 6. 14, second *d.*
 6. 8, his name that sat on him was *d.*
 9. 6, seek *d.* and *d.* shall flee.
 20. 6, *d.* and hell delivered up.
 21. 4, no more *d.*
- Death** the consequence of Adam's sin. **Gen.** 2. 17; 3. 19;
Rom. 5. 12; 6. 23; 1 **Cor.** 15. 21.
universal. **Job** 1. 21; 3. 17; 14. 1, 10; 21. 13; **Ps.** 49.
 19; 89. 48; **Ecl.** 5. 15; 8. 8; 9. 5, 10; 11. 8; **Heb.**
 9. 27.
threatened. **Rom.** 1. 32.
characterized. **Gen.** 3. 19; **Deu.** 31. 16 (**John** 11. 11);
Job 1. 21; 3. 13; 10. 21; 12. 22; 14. 2; 16. 22; 24. 17;
Ps. 16. 10; 23. 4; 104. 29; **Ecl.** 9. 10; **Hab.** 2. 5;
Lu. 12. 20; 2 **Cor.** 5. 1, 8; **Phil.** 1. 23; 1 **Tim.** 6. 7;
 2 **Pet.** 1. 14.
as a punishment. **Gen.** 9. 6; **Ex.** 12. 29, 30; 21. 12; 22.
 18; 31. 14; 35. 2; **Lev.** 20. 2; 21. 9; 1 **Kn.** 21. 10;
Mat. 15. 4.
vanquished by Christ. **Rom.** 6. 9; 1 **Cor.** 15. 26 (**Hos.**
 13. 14); 2 **Tim.** 1. 10; **Heb.** 2. 15; **Rev.** 1. 18.
prayers and exhortations concerning. 2 **Kn.** 20. 1; **Ps.**
 39.; 90.; **Ecl.** 9. 10; **John** 9. 4; 1 **Pet.** 1. 24.
unknown in heaven. **Lu.** 20. 36; **Rev.** 21. 4.
persons exempted from:— **Enoch.** **Gen.** 5. 24; **Heb.** 11.
 5. **Elijah.** 2 **Kn.** 2. 11. See 1 **Cor.** 15. 51; 1 **Thes.** 4.
 17.
- SPIRITUAL.** **Isa.** 9. 2; **Mat.** 4. 16; 8. 22; **Lu.** 1. 79; **John**
 6. 53; **Rom.** 5. 15; 6. 13; 8. 6; **Eph.** 2. 1; 4. 18;
Col. 2. 13; 1 **Tim.** 5. 6; **Heb.** 6. 1; 9. 14; 1 **John** 3.
 14; **Rev.** 3. 1.
deliverance from, by Christ. **John** 5. 24; **Rom.** 6. 11;
Eph. 2. 5; 5. 14; 1 **John** 5. 12.
ETERNAL. **Prov.** 14. 12; **Dan.** 12. 2; **Mat.** 7. 13; 10. 28;
 23. 33; 25. 30, 41; **Mk.** 9. 44; **John** 5. 29; **Rom.** 1.
 32; 2. 8; 6. 23; 9. 22; 2 **Thes.** 1. 7; **Jas.** 4. 12; 2 **Pet.**
 2. 17.
(the second death). **Rev.** 2. 11; 19. 20; 20. 14; 21. 8.
salvation from, by Christ. **John** 3. 16; 8. 51.
by conversion from sin. **Jas.** 5. 20.
of CHRIST, foretold. **Isa.** 53.; **Dan.** 9. 26; **Zec.** 13. 7.
See **Mat.** 26. 31 (**Deu.** 21. 23; **Gal.** 3. 13); **Heb.** 2. 9;
 12. 2; 1 **Pet.** 1. 11.
voluntary. **Lu.** 12. 50; **John** 10. 11, 18; **Heb.** 10. 7.
its object. **Isa.** 53.; **Dan.** 9. 26; **Mat.** 20. 28; **Rom.** 5.
 6; 6. 10; 1 **Cor.** 5. 7; 1 **Tim.** 2. 6; **Tit.** 2. 14; **Heb.**
 9. 26; 1 **Pet.** 1. 18; **Rev.** 1. 5.
of SAINTS. **Num.** 23. 10; 2 **Kn.** 22. 20; **Ps.** 23. 4; 48.
 14; 116. 15; **Prov.** 14. 32; **Isa.** 26. 19; 57. 1; **Dan.**
 12. 2; **Lu.** 16. 25; **John** 11. 11; 2 **Cor.** 5. 8; **Phil.** 1.
 21; 2 **Tim.** 4. 8; **Heb.** 11. 13; **Rev.** 2. 10.
- of **Abraham.** **Gen.** 25. 8. **Isaac.** **Gen.** 35. 29. **Jacob.**
Gen. 49. **Aaron.** **Num.** 20. 23. **Moses.** **Deu.** 34. 5.
Joshua. **Jos.** 24. 29. **David.** 1 **Kn.** 2. **Elisha.** 2 **Kn.**
 13. 14. **Stephen.** **Acts** 7. 54. **Dorcas.** **Acts** 9. 37.
of THE WICKED. **Job** 18. 11; 21. 13; 27. 19; **Ps.** 34. 16;
 49. 14; 73. 19; **Prov.** 10. 7; 11. 7; 14. 32; 29. 1; **Isa.**
 14. 9; **Ezek.** 3. 19; 18. 23; **Dan.** 12. 2; **Lu.** 12. 20;
 16. 22; **John** 8. 21; **Acts** 1. 25.
of Nadab and Abihu. **Lev.** 10. 1, 2; **Num.** 3. 4. **Korah.**
&c., **Num.** 16. 32. **Hophni and Phinehas.** 1 **Sam.** 4. 11.
Abalom. 2 **Sam.** 18. 9. **Ahah.** 1 **Kn.** 22. 34. **Jezebel.**
 2 **Kn.** 9. 33. **Athaliah.** 2 **Chr.** 23. 15. **Haman.** **Esth.**
 7. 10. **Judas.** **Mat.** 27. 5; **Acts** 1. 18. **Ananias, &c.**,
Acts 5. 5. **Herod.** **Acts** 12. 23.
- Debase.** **Isa.** 57. 9.
Debate. (1) strife, contention. **Isa.** 58. 4; **Rom.** 1. 29;
 2 **Cor.** 12. 20.
 (2) **Prov.** 25. 9, *d.* thy cause.
Debir, dē-bīr, 'sanctuary,' or 'innermost room of a
 temple,' (1) king of **Eglon**, **Jos.** 10. 3. (2) cities,
Jos. 15. 7; 15. 49. (3) district, **Jos.** 13. 26.
Deborah, dēb-ō-rāh, 'bee.' (1) **Rebekah's** nurse, death
 of. **Gen.** 35. 8.
 (2) the prophetesses judges and delivers **Israel.** **Jud.** 4.
 her song. **Jud.** 5.
Debt. 2 **Kn.** 4. 7, go, pay thy *d.* and live.
Neh. 10. 31, leave the exaction of every *d.*
Prov. 22. 26, be not sureties for *d.*
Mat. 18. 27, forgave him the *d.*
 See 1 **Sam.** 22. 2; **Mat.** 6. 12; **Rom.** 4. 4. [13. 8.
Debt censured. **Ps.** 37. 21; **Prov.** 3. 27; **Lu.** 16. 5; **Rom.**
Debtor. **Mat.** 6. 12, as we forgive our *d.*
Lu. 7. 41, creditor which had two *d.*
Rom. 1. 14, I am *d.* to the Greeks.
 8. 12, we are *d.*, not to the flesh.
 15. 27, their *d.* they are.
Gal. 5. 3, *d.* to do the whole law.
See **Ezek.** 18. 7; **Mat.** 18. 21; 23. 16; **Lu.** 16. 5.
- Decapolis,** dē-cāp'ō-līs, 'ten cities.' A district east of
 the **Jordan.** **Mat.** 4. 25.
Decay. **Lev.** 25. 35; **Neh.** 4. 10; **Heb.** 8. 13.
Decease. **Isa.** 26. 14; **Mat.** 22. 25; **Lu.** 9. 31; 2 **Pet.** 1. 15.
Deceit. **Ps.** 10. 7, mouth full of *d.* and fraud.
 36. 3, words are iniquity and *d.*
 55. 23, *d.* men shall not live half their days.
Prov. 12. 5, counsels of wicked are *d.*
 20. 17, bread of *d.* is sweet.
 27. 6, kisses of an enemy are *d.*
 31. 30, favour is *d.* and beauty vain.
Jer. 14. 14; 23. 26, prophesy the *d.* of their heart.
 17. 9, heart is *d.* above all things.
 48. 10, that doeth work of the Lord *d.*
Hos. 11. 12, compasseth me with *d.*
Am. 8. 5, falsifying balances by *d.*
Zep. 1. 9, fill their masters' houses with *d.*
Mat. 13. 22; **Mk.** 4. 19, the *d.* of riches.
Mk. 7. 22, out of heart proceed *d.*
Rom. 3. 13, they have used *d.*
 2 **Cor.** 4. 2, handling word of God *d.*
 11. 13, false apostles, *d.* workers.
Eph. 4. 22, according to *d.* lusts.
Col. 2. 8, vain *d.*, after tradition.
 See **Ps.** 50. 19; **Jer.** 5. 27; **Mic.** 6. 11.
- Deceit** proceeds from the heart. **Prov.** 12. 20; **Jer.** 17. 9.
 by false prophets. 1 **Kn.** 22.
 (and lying), work of the devil. **John** 8. 44; **Acts** 5. 3.
SOME MEMORABLE INSTANCES OF:—
 the serpent and **Eve.** **Gen.** 3.
Abram and his wife. **Gen.** 12. 14.
Isaac and his wife. **Gen.** 26. 10.
Jacob and **Esau.** **Gen.** 27.
Jael and **Sisera.** **Jud.** 4. 20.
 the old prophet. 1 **Kn.** 13. 18.
Rahab and spies at **Jericho.** **Jos.** 2. 1, 4, 5.
Gehazi and **Naaman.** 2 **Kn.** 5. 20.
Herod and the wise men. **Mat.** 2. 7, 8.
Ananias and **Sapphira.** **Acts** 5. 1. See **LYING.** [*d.*
Deceive. **Deu.** 11. 16, take heed that your heart be not
 2 **Kn.** 19. 10; **Isa.** 37. 10, let not thy God *d.* thee.
Job 12. 16, the *d.* and the *d.* are his.
Jer. 20. 7, thou hast *d.* me and I was *d.*
 37. 9, *d.* not yourselves.

- Obad. 3, pride of heart hath *d.* thee.
 Mat. 24. 24, if possible *d.* the very elect.
 27. 63, remember that *d.* said. [astray.
 John 7. 12, nay, but he *d.* the people. R. V. leadeth
 47, are ye also *d.*? R. V. led astray.
 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 33; Gal. 6. 4, be not *d.*
 2 Cor. 6. 8, as *d.*, and yet true.
 Eph. 4. 14, whereby they lie in wait to *d.*
 5. 6; 2 Thes. 2. 3; 1 John 3. 7, let no man *d.* you.
 1 Tim. 2. 14, Adam was not *d.*
 2 Tim. 3. 13, worse and worse, *d.* and being *d.*
 1 John 1. 8, no sin, we *d.* ourselves. R. V. lead astray.
 2 John 7, many *d.* entered into world. [19. 20.
 See Gen. 31. 7; Isa. 44. 20; Ezek. 14. 9; Rev. 12. 9;
Decently, in a becoming manner. 1 Cor. 14. 40.
Decision, Joel 3. 14, valley of *d.*
Decision, how manifested. Ex. 32. 26; Num. 14. 24; Deu.
 6. 5; Jos. 1. 7; 24. 15; 1 Kn. 18. 21; 2 Chr. 15. 12;
 Isa. 56. 6; Lu. 9. 62; 1 Cor. 15. 58; Heb. 3. 6, 14;
 Jas. 1. 8; 4. 7.
 opposed to wavering. Deu. 5. 32; 1 Kn. 18. 21; Ps.
 78. 8; Mat. 6. 24; Jas. 1. 8.
 of Moses. Ex. 32. 26.
 of Caleb. Num. 13. 30.
 of Joshua. Jos. 24. 15.
 of Ruth. Ru. 1. 16.
 of Paul. Acts 21. 13; Gal. 1. 16.
Deck, Job 40. 10, *d.* thyself with majesty.
 Isa. 61. 10, as a bridegroom *d.* himself.
 Jer. 4. 30, though thou *d.* thee with ornaments.
 10. 4, they *d.* it with silver.
 See Prov. 7. 16; Ezek. 16. 11; Rev. 17. 4; 18. 16.
Declaration, Esth. 10. 2; Job 13. 17; Lu. 1. 1; 2 Cor.
 8. 19.
Declare, to make clear or manifest. Gen. 41. 24, none
 could *d.* it.
 1 Chr. 16. 24; Ps. 96. 3, *d.* glory among heathen.
 Job 21. 31, who shall *d.* his way to his face.
 31. 37, I would *d.* number of my steps.
 Ps. 2. 7, I will *d.* decree.
 9. 11, *d.* among the people his doings.
 19. 1, heavens *d.* glory of God.
 30. 9, shall dust *d.* thy truth.
 40. 10, I have *d.* thy faithfulness.
 66. 16, I will *d.* what he hath done.
 75. 9, I will *d.* for ever.
 118. 17, live and *d.* the works of the Lord.
 145. 4, one generation shall *d.* thy mighty acts.
 Isa. 3. 9, they *d.* their sin as Sodom.
 41. 26; 45. 21, who hath *d.* from beginning.
 45. 19, *d.* things that are right.
 46. 10, *d.* end from the beginning.
 53. 8; Acts 8. 33, who shall *d.* his generation.
 66. 19, *d.* my glory among Gentiles.
 John 17. 26, have *d.* thy name and will *d.* it.
 Acts 13. 32, we *d.* to you glad tidings.
 17. 23, him *d.* I unto you.
 20. 27, *d.* the counsel of God.
 Rom. 1. 4, *d.* to be Son of God with power.
 1 Cor. 3. 13, day shall *d.* it.
 See Jos. 20. 4; John 1. 18; Heb. 11. 14; 1 John 1. 3.
Decline, (1) to turn aside. Deu. 17. 11, thou shalt not
d. from sentence.
 2 Chr. 34. 2, *d.* neither to right nor left.
 (2) to sink to a lower level. Ps. 102. 11.
 109. 23, days like a shadow that *d.*
 119. 51, 157, not *d.* from thy law.
 See Ex. 23. 2; Job 23. 11; Prov. 4. 5; 7. 25.
Decrease, Gen. 8. 5; Ps. 107. 38; John 3. 30.
Decree, Job 22. 28, thou shalt *d.* a thing and it shall be.
 28. 26, made a *d.* for the rain.
 Ps. 148. 6, a *d.* which shall not pass.
 Prov. 8. 15, by me princes *d.* justice.
 29, he gave to the sea his *d.* R. V. its bounds.
 Isa. 10. 1, that *d.* unrighteous *d.*
 Acts 16. 4, delivered the *d.* to keep.
 See Dan. 2. 9; 6. 8; Acts 17. 7; 1 Cor. 7. 37.
Deban, dē'-dān. Gen. 10. 7.
Dedanim, dē'-dā-nīm, inhabitants of Dedan. Isa. 21. 13.
Dedicate, Deu. 20. 5, lest he die and another *d.* it.
 Jud. 17. 3, wholly *d.* silver to the Lord.
 1 Chr. 26. 27, of spoil they did *d.*
 Ezek. 44. 29, every *d.* thing shall be theirs. R.
 devoted. [9.
 See 1 Kn. 7. 51; 8. 63; 15. 15; 1 Chr. 18. 11; E.
Dedication, Feast of. John 10. 22. This feast was
 instituted to commemorate the cleansing of the tem-
 ple after its defilement by Antiochus Epiphanes (Dan.
 31). 1 Macc. 4. 52-59. It was kept on the 25th of
 winter month *Chisleu*, December, and lasted e-
 days.
Dedication of tabernacle. Ex. 40; Lev. 8; Num.
 of temple. 1 Kn. 8; 2 Chr. 5. 6.
 of wall of Jerusalem. Neh. 12. 27.
Deed, Ex. 9. 16; 1 Sam. 25. 34; 26. 4, in very *d.*
 2 Sam. 12. 14, by this *d.* hast given occasion.
 Ez. 9. 13, come upon us for our evil *d.*
 Neh. 13. 14, wipe not out my good *d.*
 Ps. 28. 4, Isa. 59. 18; Jer. 25. 14; Rom. 2. 6, ac-
 cording to their *d.*
 Lu. 11. 48, ye allow the *d.* of your fathers.
 23. 41, due reward of our *d.*
 24. 19, a prophet mighty in *d.*
 John 3. 19, because their *d.* were evil.
 8. 41, ye do the *d.* of your father.
 Acts 7. 22, Moses, mighty in word and *d.*
 Rom. 3. 20, by *d.* of law no flesh justified.
 28, justified without *d.* of the law.
 Col. 3. 9, put off old man with his *d.*
 17, whatsoever ye do in word or *d.*
 Jas. 1. 25, shall be blessed in his *d.*
 1 John 3. 18, not love in word, but in *d.*
 See Gen. 44. 15; Lu. 23. 51; Acts 19. 18.
Deeds of the body mortified. Rom. 8. 13; 13. 14; 1
 9. 27; denounced, 2 Pet. 2. 10.
Deemed, Acts 27. 27. R. V. surmised.
Deep, Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2, fountains of *d.*
 Deu. 33. 13, the *d.* that coucheth beneath.
 Job 38. 30, face of *d.* is frozen.
 41. 31, maketh the *d.* boil like a pot.
 Ps. 36. 6, thy judgments are a great *d.*
 42. 7, *d.* calleth to *d.*
 55. 4, in his hand are the *d.* places.
 107. 24, see his wonders in the *d.*
 Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, strange women *d.* pit.
 Isa. 63. 13, led them through *d.*
 Mat. 13. 5, no *d.* of earth.
 Lu. 5. 4, launch into *d.*
 6. 48, digged *d.* and laid foundations.
 8. 31, command to go into the *d.*
 John 4. 11, the well is *d.*
 1 Cor. 2. 10, searcheth *d.* things of God.
 See Job 4. 13; 33. 15; Prov. 19. 15; Rom. 10. 7.
Deer, (1) (Deu. 12. 15). Heb. *Tsēbi*: Gk. *δορκάς*: *d.*
 gazelle. There are four Hebrew words probably
 noting deer or antelopes: (1) *Tsēbi* ('roe,' or
 'buck,' A. V.), the gazelle. 2 Sam. 2. 18; Isa. 13.
 Acts 9. 36, Tabitha.
 (2) (Deu. 14. 5; Isa. 51. 20). Heb. *Tō*, or *tēō*:
ἐλαφος ('wild ox,' and 'wild bull,' A. V.), the m-
 lope.
 (3) (Deu. 14. 5). Heb. *Dishōn*: Gk. *πύργυρος*:
pyrgus (A. V.), probably the Mendes antelope
daz nasomaculatus.
 (4) (Deu. 14. 5; 1 Kn. 4. 23). Heb. *Yāhmūr*:
βούβαλος (fallow deer, A. V.), the *Alcephalus bub-*
 still called 'yachmur' by Arabs.
Defame, Jer. 20. 10; 1 Cor. 4. 13.
Defeat, 2 Sam. 15. 34; 17. 14.
Defence, Job 22. 25, the Almighty shall be th-
 R. V. treasure.
 Ps. 7. 10, my *d.* is of God. R. V. shield.
 59. 9, 17; 62. 2, for God is my *d.* R. V. high tow-
 89. 18; 94. 22, Lord is *d.*
 Eccl. 7. 12, wisdom a *d.*, money a *d.*
 Isa. 33. 16, place of *d.* munitions of rocks.
 Phil. 1. 7, 17, in *d.* of the gospel.
 See Num. 14. 9; Acts 19. 33; 22. 1.
Defenced, fenced, defended by fortifications. Isa. 3.
Defend, Ps. 5. 11, shout for joy, because thou *d.* th-
 82. 3, *d.* the poor and fatherless.
 Zec. 9. 15, Lord of hosts shall *d.* them.
 Acts 7. 24, *d.* him and avenged the oppressed.
 See Ps. 20. 1; 59. 1; Isa. 31. 5.

Defile. Ex. 31. 14, that *d.* sabbath be put to death.
R. V. profaneth.
 Num. 35. 33, blood *d.* the land. *R. V.* polluteth.
 2 Kn. 23. 13, high places did king *d.*
 Neh. 13. 29, they have *d.* the priesthood. [faned.
 Ps. 74. 7, *d.* dwelling place of thy name. *R. V.* pro-
 106. 39, *d.* with their own works.
 Isa. 59. 3, your hands are *d.* with blood.
 Jer. 2. 7; 16. 18, ye *d.* my land.
 Ezek. 4. 13, eat their *d.* bread. *R. V.* unclean.
 23. 38, they have *d.* my sanctuary.
 36. 17, they *d.* it by their own ways.
 Dan. 1. 8, would not *d.* himself with meat.
 Mat. 15. 11, 18, 20; Mk. 7. 15, 20, 23, *d.* a man.
 John 18. 28, lest they should be *d.* [stroyeth.
 1 Cor. 3. 17, if any man *d.* temple of God. *R. V.* de-
 8. 7, conscience being weak is *d.*
 1 Tim. 1. 10, *d.* themselves. *R. V.* abusers of.
 Tit. 1. 15, to *d.* nothing pure, even conscience *d.*
 Heb. 12. 15, thereby many be *d.*
 Jude 8, filthy dreamers *d.* flesh.
 Rev. 3. 4, few not *d.* their garments.
See Ex. 31. 41; Lev. 21. 4; Jas. 3. 6; Rev. 21. 27.
Defraud. 1 Sam. 12. 3, 4, whom have I *d.*?
 Mk. 10. 19; 1 Cor. 7. 5, *d.* not.
 1 Cor. 6. 7, rather suffer to be *d.*
 8, do wrong and *d.* your brethren.
 2 Cor. 7. 2, we have *d.* no man. [wrong.
See Lev. 19. 13. *R. V.* oppress. 1 Thes. 4. 6. *R. V.*
Degenerate. Jer. 2. 21. [*d.*, high *d.*
Degree, rank, station, position. Ps. 62. 9, men of low
 1 Tim. 3. 13, purchase to themselves good *d.*
 Jas. 1. 9, brother of low *d.* rejoice.
See 1 Chr. 17. 17; Lu. 1. 52.
Dehaviors, *dē-hā'-vites.* Ez. 4. 9.
Dehort, to dissuade. 1 Mac. 9. 9.
Dehkar, *dē'-kār,* 'piercing.' 1 Kn. 4. 9. *R. V.* Bendekar.
Dehlah, *dē-lā'-kh,* 'Jehovah has drawn.' 1 Chr. 24. 18.
Delay. Mat. 24. 48; Lu. 12. 45, my lord *d.* his coming.
R. V. tarrieth.
 Acts 9. 38, that he would not *d.* to come.
See Ex. 22. 29; 32. 1; Acts 25. 17.
Delectable. Isa. 44. 9.
Delicacy. Rev. 18. 3. *R. V.* wantonness.
Delicate. (1) Prov. 29. 21, *d.* bringeth up servant.
 Isa. 47. 1, no more called tender and *d.*
 Lam. 4. 5, that did feed *d.* are desolate.
 Lu. 7. 25, that live *d.* are in kings' courts.
See Deu. 28. 54, 56; Jer. 6. 2; Mic. 1. 16.
Delicately, daintily, effeminately. 1 Sam. 15. 32. *R. V.*
 cheerfully.
Deliciously, luxuriously. Rev. 18. 7. *R. V.* wanton.
Delight (*n.*). Deu. 10. 15, Lord had *d.* in thy fathers.
 1 Sam. 15. 22, hath Lord as great *d.* in offerings.
 2 Sam. 15. 26, I have no *d.* in thee.
 Job 22. 26, shalt thou have *d.* in the Almighty.
 Ps. 1. 2, his *d.* is in law of Lord.
 16. 3, to excellent in whom is my *d.*
 119. 24, testimonies my *d.* and counsel.
 77. 92, 174, thy law is my *d.*
 143, thy commandments are my *d.*
 Prov. 8. 30, I was daily his *d.*
 31, my *d.* were with sons of men.
 18. 2, fool hath no *d.* in understanding.
 19. 10, *d.* not seemly for a fool. *R. V.* delicate living.
 8. of S. 2. 3, under his shadow with great *d.*
 Isa. 58. 13, call sabbath a *d.*
See Prov. 11. 1; 12. 22; 15. 8; 16. 13. [Almighty?
Delight (*v.*). Job 27. 10, will he *d.* himself in the
 Ps. 37. 4, *d.* also in the Lord.
 11, meek shall *d.* in abundance of peace.
 51. 16, thou *d.* not in burnt offering.
 94. 19, thy comforts *d.* my soul.
 Isa. 42. 1, elect in whom my soul *d.*
 55. 2, soul *d.* itself in fatness.
 62. 4, the Lord *d.* in thee.
 Mic. 7. 18, he *d.* in mercy.
 Rom. 7. 22, I *d.* after the inward man.
See Num. 14. 8; Prov. 1. 22; 2. 14; Mal. 3. 1.
Delightsome, delightful. Mal. 3. 12.
Delilah, *dē-lī'-lāh,* delicate. Jud. 16. 4.
Deliver. Ex. 3. 8; Acts 7. 34, I am come down to *d.* them.

Num. 35. 25, congregation shall *d.* slayer.
 Deu. 32. 39; Isa. 43. 13, any *d.* out of my hand.
 2 Chr. 32. 13, were gods able to *d.* their lands.
 Job 5. 19, shall *d.* thee in six troubles.
 36. 18, great ransom cannot *d.* *R. V.* turn thee aside.
 Ps. 33. 17, nor *d.* any by great strength.
 56. 13, *d.* my feet from falling.
 144. 10, *d.* David from hurtful sword.
 Prov. 24. 11, forbear to *d.* them.
 Eccl. 9. 15, by wisdom *d.* city.
 Isa. 50. 2, have I no power to *d.*?
 Jer. 1. 8, I am with thee to *d.* thee.
 39. 17, I will *d.* in that day.
 Dan. 3. 17, for God is able to *d.*, and will *d.*
 6. 14, king set heart on Daniel to *d.*
 Am. 2. 14, neither shall mighty *d.*
 9. 1, he that escapeth shall not be *d.*
 Mal. 3. 15, they that tempt God are *d.*
 Mat. 6. 13; Lu. 11. 4, *d.* us from evil.
 11. 27; Lu. 10. 22, all things *d.* to me of my Father.
 26. 15, I will *d.* him to you.
 Acts 2. 23, being *d.* by the counsel of God.
 Rom. 4. 25, was *d.* for our offences.
 7. 6, we are *d.* from the law.
 8. 21, creature shall be *d.*
 2 Cor. 4. 11, *d.* to death for Jesus' sake.
 2 Tim. 4. 18, *d.* me from every evil work.
 Jude 3, faith once *d.* to saints.
See Rom. 8. 32; 2 Cor. 1. 10; Gal. 1. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 7.
Deliverance. 2 Kn. 5. 1, by him had given *d.* to Syria.
 1 Chr. 11. 14, saved by great *d.* *R. V.* victory.
 Ps. 32. 7, compass me with songs of *d.*
 Lu. 4. 18, preach *d.* to the captives.
 Heb. 11. 35, not accepting *d.*
See Gen. 45. 7; Joel 2. 32; Obad. 17.
Deliverances: Lot, Gen. 14.; 19. Moses, Ex. 2. Is-
 rael, Ex. 14.; Jud. 4.; 7.; 15.; 1 Sam. 7.; 14.; 17.;
 2 Kn. 19.; 2 Chr. 14.; 20. Daniel, Shadrach, Meshach,
 and Abed-nego, Dan. 3. 19; 6. 22. The Apostles,
 Acts 5. 19; 12. 7; 16. 26; 28. 1; 2 Tim. 4. 17.
Deliverer. Jud. 3. 9; Ps. 18. 2; 40. 17; 70. 5; 144. 2;
 Acts 7. 35; Rom. 11. 26.
Delusion. Isa. 66. 4; 2 Thes. 2. 11.
Demand. Dan. 4. 17; Mat. 2. 4; Lu. 3. 14.
Demas, *dē'-mās,* probably same as following. Col. 4. 14.
Demetrius, *dē-mē'-trī-ūs,* 'belonging to Demeter.' (1) sil-
 versmith. Acts 19. 24. (2) disciple. 3 John 12.
Demonstration. 1 Cor. 2. 4.
Den. Job 37. 8, then the beasts go into *d.*
 Isa. 11. 8, put hand on cockatrice *d.*
 Jer. 7. 11, is this house a *d.* of robbers.
 Mat. 21. 13; Mk. 11. 17, a *d.* of thieves.
 Heb. 11. 38, in deserts and in *d.* *R. V.* caves.
See Jud. 6. 2; Dan. 6. 7; Am. 3. 4.
Denarius or Denarion, 'ten asses,' a silver coin.
 (A. V. penny. Mat. 18. 28, &c.) The Roman imperial
 denarius, 60 grs. = 8½d., or 16 cents. *See* more ex-
 actly under MONEY.
Denial of Christ deprecated. 2 Tim. 1. 8; Tit. 1. 16;
 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4.
 its punishment, Mat. 10. 33; 2 Tim. 2. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 1;
 by Peter, Mat. 26. 69. [Jude 4, 15.
 by the Jews, John 18. 40; 19. 15; Acts 3. 13.
Denier of Christ, liar and antichrist, 1 John 2. 22; 4. 3.
 will be denied by Him. Mat. 10. 33; Mk. 8. 38; 2 Tim.
 2. 12.
 brought to swift destruction, 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4, 15.
Denounce. Deu. 30. 18.
Deny. Jos. 24. 27, lest ye *d.* your God.
 Prov. 30. 9, lest I be full and *d.* thee.
 Lu. 20. 27, which *d.* resurrection.
 2 Tim. 2. 13, he cannot *d.* himself.
 Tit. 1. 16, in works they *d.* him.
See 1 Tim. 5. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 5; Tit. 2. 12.
Depart. Gen. 49. 10, accept not *d.* from Judah.
 2 Sam. 22. 22; Ps. 18. 21, have not *d.* from my God.
 Job 21. 14; 22. 17, they say to God, *d.*
 28. 28, to *d.* from evil is understanding.
 Ps. 6. 8; Mat. 7. 23; Lu. 13. 27, *d.* ye workers of iniquity.
 34. 14; 37. 27, *d.* from evil, and do good.
 105. 38, Egypt was glad when they *d.*
 Prov. 15. 24, he may *d.* from hell beneath.

- Prov. 22. 6, when old he will not *d.* from it.
 27. 22, yet will not foolishness *d.*
 Mat. 14. 16, they need not *d.*
 25. 41, *d.* from me, ye cursed.
 Lu. 2. 29, lestest thou thy servant *d.* in peace.
 4. 13, devil *d.* for a season.
 21. 21, let them in midst *d.*
 John 13. 1, when Jesus knew he should *d.*
 2 Cor. 12. 8, besought that it might *d.* from me.
 Phil. 1. 23, desire to *d.*
 1 Tim. 4. 1, some shall *d.* from the faith.
 2 Tim. 2. 19, nameth Christ *d.* from iniquity.
 See Isa. 54. 10; Mic. 2. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 6; Heb. 3. 12.
- Deposed.** Dan. 5. 20.
- Deprived.** Gen. 27. 45; Job 39. 17; Isa. 38. 10.
- Depth.** Job 28. 14, *d.* saith, it is not in me.
 Ps. 33. 7, he layeth up *d.* in storehouses.
 77. 16, waters afraid, *d.* troubled.
 106. 9, led through *d.* as through wilderness.
 107. 26, they go down again to *d.*
 Prov. 8. 24, when no *d.* I was brought forth.
 25. 3, heaven for height, earth for *d.*
 Mat. 18. 6, better drowned in *d.* of sea.
 Mk. 4. 5, no *d.* of earth.
 Rom. 11. 33, the *d.* of the riches.
 See Isa. 7. 11; Mic. 7. 19; Rom. 8. 39.
- Deputy.** 2 Sam. 15. 3.
- Deputy.** 1 Kn. 22. 47; Esth. 8. 9; 9. 3. R. V. governors.
 Acts 13. 7; 18. 12; 19. 38. R. V. proconsul (governor of a province).
- Derbe,** dêr'-bê, 'juniper' (?). A city of Lycaonia, in Asia Minor. Acts 14. 6.
- Deride.** Hab. 1. 10; Lu. 16. 14; 23. 35.
- Derision.** Job 30. 1, younger than I have me in *d.*
 Ps. 2. 4, the Lord shall have them in *d.*
 44. 13; 79. 4, a *d.* to them round us.
 Jer. 20. 7, 8, in *d.* daily.
 Lam. 3. 14, I was a *d.* to my people.
 See Ps. 119. 51; Ezek. 23. 32; 36. 4; Hos. 7. 16.
- Descend.** Ezek. 26. 20; 31. 16, with them that *d.* into
 Mat. 7. 25, 27, rain *d.* and floods came. [pit.
 Mk. 1. 10; John 1. 32, 33, Spirit *d.*
 15. 32, let Christ now *d.* from cross.
 Rom. 10. 7, who shall *d.* into the deep?
 Eph. 4. 10, he that *d.* is same that ascended.
 Jas. 3. 15, this wisdom *d.* not.
 Rev. 21. 10, great city *d.* out of heaven.
 See Gen. 28. 12; Ps. 49. 17; 133. 3; Prov. 30. 4.
- Descent.** Lu. 19. 37; Heb. 7. 3, 6.
- Describe.** (1) to mark out. Jos. 18. 4, 6.
 (2) Jud. 8. 14; Rom. 4. 6; 10. 5.
- Descry,** to spy out, reconnoitre. Jud. 1. 23.
- Desert.** Ps. 78. 40, oft did they grieve him in *d.*
 102. 6, like an owl of the *d.*
 Isa. 35. 1, the *d.* shall rejoice.
 35. 6; 43. 19, streams in the *d.*
 40. 3, in *d.* a highway for our God.
 Jer. 2. 6, led us through land of *d.*
 17. 6, like the heath in the *d.*
 25. 24, people that dwell in *d.* shall drink.
 Mat. 24. 26, say, behold, he is in the *d.*
 Lu. 1. 80, John in *d.* till his showing.
 9. 10, aside privately into *d.* place.
 John 6. 31, did eat manna in *d.*
 See Ex. 5. 3; 19. 2; Isa. 51. 3; Mk. 6. 31.
- Deserts.** Ps. 28. 4; Ezek. 7. 27.
- Deserve.** Jud. 9. 16; Ez. 9. 13; Job 11. 6.
- Desirable.** Ezek. 23. 6, 12, 23.
- Desire** (*n.*). 2 Chr. 15. 15, sought him with their whole *d.*
 Job 34. 36, my *d.* is that Job may be tried.
 Ps. 10. 3; 21. 2; Rom. 10. 1, heart's *d.*
 37. 4, he shall give thee the *d.* of thine heart.
 54. 7; 59. 10; 92. 11; 112. 8, *d.* on enemies.
 92. 11; 112. 10; 140. 8, *d.* of the wicked.
 145. 16, the *d.* of every living thing.
 Prov. 10. 24; 11. 23, the *d.* of righteous.
 13. 12, when *d.* cometh, it is a tree of life.
 19. 22, the *d.* of a man is his kindness.
 21. 25, the *d.* of slothful killeth him.
 Ezek. 24. 16, 21, 25, the *d.* of thine eyes.
 Mic. 7. 3, great man uttereth mischievous *d.* R. V. mis-
 Hab. 2. 5, enlargeth *d.* as hell. [chief of his soul.
- Hag. 2. 7, the *d.* of all nations.
 Lu. 22. 15, with *d.* I have *d.* to eat.
 Eph. 2. 3, fulfilling *d.* of flesh and mind.
 Phil. 1. 23, having a *d.* to depart.
 See Gen. 3. 16; Job 14. 15; 31. 16.
- Desire** (Eccl. 12. 5). Heb. *Abiggonah*: Gk. *καππαρις*:
 Bot. *N. Capparis Ægyptiaca*: R. V. caper-berry
 (marg. 'or, desire'). Eaten as a stimulant to the
 appetite. See Caper.
- Desire** (*v.*). Deu. 14. 26, whatsoever thy soul *d.*
 1 Sam. 2. 16, take as much as thy soul *d.*
 12. 13, behold the king whom ye *d.* [delight
 Neh. 1. 11, servants who *d.* to fear thy name. R. V.
 Job 13. 3, I *d.* to reason with God.
 Ps. 19. 10, more to be *d.* than gold.
 27. 4, one thing I *d.* of the Lord.
 34. 12, that *d.* life and loveth many days.
 40. 6, sacrifice and offering thou didst not *d.*
 45. 11, king greatly *d.* thy beauty.
 73. 25, none on earth I *d.* beside thee.
 107. 30, to their *d.* haven.
 Prov. 3. 15; 8. 11, all thou canst *d.* not to be compared.
 13. 4, soul of sluggard *d.*, and hath not.
 Eccl. 2. 10, what my eyes *d.* I kept not.
 Isa. 53. 2, no beauty that we should *d.*
 Hos. 6. 6, I *d.* mercy and not sacrifice.
 Mic. 7. 1, soul *d.* firstripe fruit.
 Zep. 2. 1, O nation not *d.* R. V. that hath no shame.
 Mat. 12. 46; Lu. 8. 20, his brethren *d.*
 13. 17, have *d.* to see those things.
 20. 20, *d.* a certain thing of him.
 Mk. 9. 35, if any *d.* to be first.
 10. 35, do for us whatsoever we *d.*
 11. 24, what things ye *d.* when ye pray.
 15. 6; Lu. 23. 25, prisoner whom they *d.*
 Lu. 9. 9, who is this, and he *d.* to see him.
 10. 24, kings have *d.* to see.
 16. 21, *d.* to be fed with crumbs.
 20. 46, scribes *d.* to walk in long robes.
 22. 15, have *d.* to eat this passover.
 22. 31, Satan hath *d.* to have you.
 Acts 3. 14, *d.* a murderer to be granted.
 1 Cor. 14. 1, and *d.* spiritual gifts.
 2 Cor. 5. 2, *d.* to be clothed upon.
 Gal. 4. 9, ye *d.* again to be in bondage.
 4. 21, ye that *d.* to be under the law.
 6. 12, many *d.* to make shew in the flesh.
 Eph. 3. 13, I *d.* that ye faint not.
 Phil. 4. 17, not because I *d.* a gift; I *d.* fruit.
 1 Tim. 3. 1, he *d.* a good work.
 Heb. 11. 16, they *d.* a better country.
 Jas. 4. 2, ye *d.* to have, and cannot obtain.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, the angels *d.* to look into.
 2. 2, as babes *d.* sincere milk of word.
 1 John 5. 15, we have petitions we *d.*
 See Gen. 3. 6; Job 7. 2; Ps. 51. 6; Lu. 5. 39.
- Desired,** longed-for, missed, regretted. (From Lat. *de-siderare*.) 2 Chr. 21. 20.
- Desirous.** Prov. 23. 3; Lu. 23. 8; John 16. 19; Gal. 5.
- Desolate.** Ps. 25. 16, have mercy, for I am *d.* [26
 40. 15, let them be *d.* for reward.
 143. 4, my heart within me is *d.*
 Isa. 54. 1; Gal. 4. 27, more are children of *d.*
 62. 4, nor shall thy land any more be termed *d.*
 Jer. 2. 12, be ye very *d.* saith the Lord.
 32. 43; 33. 12, *d.* without man or beast.
 Ezek. 6. 6, your altars may be made *d.*
 Dan. 11. 31; 12. 11, abomination that maketh *d.*
 Mal. 1. 4, return and build the *d.* places. R. V. waste.
 Mat. 23. 38; Lu. 13. 35, house left to you *d.*
 Acts 1. 20, let his habitation be *d.*
 1 Tim. 5. 5, widow indeed, and *d.*
 Rev. 18. 19, in one hour is she made *d.*
 See Ps. 34. 22; Jer. 12. 10; Joel 2. 3; Zec. 7. 14.
- Desolation.** 2 Kn. 22. 19, they should become a *d.* and
 a curse.
 Ps. 46. 8, what *d.* he hath made in the earth.
 74. 3; Jer. 25. 9; Ezek. 35. 9, perpetual *d.*
 Prov. 1. 27, when your fear cometh as *d.* R. V. a storm.
 3. 25, the *d.* of the wicked. [tions.
 Isa. 61. 4, raise up former *d.*, the *d.* of many genera-
 Dan. 9. 26, to end of war *d.* are determined.

- Zep. 1. 15, a day of wrath, wasting, and *d.*
 Mat. 12. 25; Lu. 11. 17, house divided brought to *d.*
 Lu. 21. 20, then know *d.* is nigh.
See Lev. 26. 31; Jos. 8. 28; Job 30. 14.
Despair. 1 Sam. 27. 1; Eccl. 2. 20.
Despair deprecated, Deu. 20. 3; Ps. 27. 13; 31. 24; 37. 1; 42. 11; Prov. 24. 10; Isa. 40. 30; Lu. 18. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 8; Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thes. 3. 13; Heb. 12. 3.
Desperate. Job 6. 26; Isa. 17. 11; Jer. 17. 9.
Despise. Num. 11. 20, ye have *d.* the Lord. R. V. rejected.
 15. 31; Prov. 13. 13; Isa. 5. 24; 30. 12, *d.* the word.
 1 Sam. 2. 30, that *d.* me shall be lightly esteemed.
 Neh. 4. 4, hear, O God, for we are *d.*
 Esth. 1. 17, so that they *d.* their husbands.
 Job 5. 17; Prov. 3. 11; Heb. 12. 5, *d.* not chastening.
 19. 18, young children *d.* me.
 36. 5, God is mighty and *d.* not any.
 Ps. 51. 17, contrite heart thou wilt not *d.* [jected.
 53. 5, put to shame, because God *d.* them. R. V. re-
 73. 20, thou shalt *d.* their image.
 102. 17, he will not *d.* their prayer.
 Prov. 1. 7, fools *d.* wisdom.
 1. 30; 5. 12, *d.* reproof.
 6. 30, men do not *d.* a thief.
 15. 6, fool *d.* father's instruction.
 15. 20, foolish man *d.* his mother.
 15. 32, refuseth instruction *d.* own soul.
 19. 16, he that *d.* his ways shall die. R. V. careless of.
 Prov. 30. 17, *d.* to obey his mother, ravens shall.
 Eccl. 9. 16, poor man's wisdom is *d.*
 Isa. 33. 15, he that *d.* gain of oppressions.
 49. 7, saith Lord to him whom man *d.*
 Jer. 49. 15, I will make thee small and *d.*
 Ezek. 20. 13, 16, they *d.* my judgments. R. V. rejected.
 22. 8, thou hast *d.* holy things.
 Am. 2. 4, they *d.* the law of the Lord. R. V. rejected.
 Zec. 4. 10, who hath *d.* day of small things.
 Mal. 1. 6, wherein have we *d.* thy name?
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, hold to one, *d.* the other.
 18. 10, *d.* not one of these little ones.
 Lu. 10. 16, *d.* you, *d.* me; *d.* him that sent me.
 18. 9, righteous, and *d.* others.
 Rom. 2. 4, *d.* thou the riches of his goodness.
 1 Cor. 1. 28, things *d.* God hath chosen.
 10. 4, ye are honourable, but we are *d.*
 11. 22, *d.* ye the church of God.
 16. 11, let no man therefore *d.* him.
 1 Thes. 4. 8, *d.* not man, but God. R. V. rejecteth.
 50, *d.* not prophesying.
 1 Tim. 4. 12, let no man *d.* thy youth.
 6. 2, not *d.* because brethren.
 Tit. 2. 15, let no man *d.* thee.
 Heb. 12. 2, endured cross, *d.* the shame.
 Jas. 2. 6, ye have *d.* the poor. R. V. dishonoured.
See Gen. 16. 4; 25. 34; 2 Sam. 6. 16; Rom. 14. 3.
Despisers. Acts 13. 41; 2 Tim. 3. 3. [29.
Despite, contempt, contumely. Ezek. 25. 6; Heb. 10.
Despiteful. Ezek. 25. 15; 36. 5; Rom. 1. 30.
Despitefully, spitefully, maliciously. Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 28; Acts 14. 5. R. V. shamefully.
Destitute. Ps. 102. 17, will regard prayer of *d.*
 Prov. 15. 21, folly is joy to him that is *d.* of wisdom.
 R. V. void.
 1 Tim. 6. 5, *d.* of the truth. R. V. bereft.
 Heb. 11. 37, being *d.*, afflicted, tormented.
See Gen. 24. 27; Ezek. 32. 15; Jas. 2. 15.
Destroy. Gen. 18. 23, *d.* righteous with the wicked.
 R. V. consume.
 Ex. 22. 20, he shall be utterly *d.*
 Deu. 9. 14, let me alone that I may *d.* them.
 1 Sam. 15. 6, depart, lest I *d.* you with them.
 2 Sam. 1. 14, *d.* Lord's anointed.
 Job 2. 3, movedst me to *d.* without cause.
 10. 8, made me, yet thou dost *d.* me. [down.
 19. 10, he hath *d.* me on every side. R. V. broken
 19. 26, though worms *d.* this body.
 Ps. 40. 14; 63. 9, seek my soul to *d.* it.
 145. 20, all the wicked will he *d.*
 Prov. 1. 32, prosperity of fools shall *d.* them.
 13. 23, is *d.* for want of judgment.
 31. 3, that which *d.* kings.
 Eccl. 9. 18, one sinner *d.* much good.
 Isa. 10. 7, it is in his heart to *d.*
 11. 9; 65. 25, *d.* in holy mountain.
 19. 3, I will *d.* the counsel thereof.
 28. 2, as a *d.* storm.
 Jer. 13. 14, I will not spare but *d.* them.
 17. 18, *d.* them with double destruction.
 23. 1, woe to pastors that *d.* the sheep.
 Ezek. 9. 1, with *d.* weapon in his hand.
 22. 27, *d.* souls to get dishonest gain.
 Dan. 8. 24, he shall *d.* wonderfully.
 Hos. 13. 9, thou hast *d.* thyself.
 Mat. 5. 17, not to *d.* but to fulfil.
 10. 28, fear him that is able to *d.*
 12. 14; Mk. 3. 6; 11. 18, they might *d.* him.
 21. 41, he will miserably *d.* those.
 22. 7, and *d.* those murderers.
 27. 20, ask Barabbas and *d.* Jesus.
 Mk. 1. 24; Lu. 4. 34, art thou come to *d.*
 12. 9; Lu. 20. 16, *d.* the husbandmen.
 14. 58, say, I will *d.* this temple.
 15. 29, thou that *d.* the temple.
 Lu. 6. 9, is it lawful to save life or *d.*
 9. 56, is not come to *d.* men's lives.
 17. 27, flood came and *d.* them all.
 John 2. 19, Jesus said, *d.* this temple.
 Rom. 14. 15, *d.* not him with thy meat.
 1 Cor. 6. 13, God shall *d.* both it and them.
 Gal. 1. 23, preacheth the faith he once *d.*
 2. 18, if I build the things which I *d.*
 2 Thes. 2. 8, *d.* with brightness of his coming.
 Heb. 2. 14, *d.* him that had the power.
 Jas. 4. 12, able to save and to *d.*
 1 John 3. 8, *d.* the works of the devil. [Jude 5.
See Gen. 6. 17; Isa. 65. 8; Rom. 6. 6; 2 Pet. 2. 12;
Destroyer. Ex. 12. 23, not suffer *d.* to come.
 Jud. 16. 24, delivered the *d.* of our country.
 Job 15. 21, in prosperity the *d.* shall come.
 Ps. 17. 4, kept from paths of the *d.* R. V. violent.
 Prov. 28. 24, the companion of a *d.*
See Job 33. 22; Isa. 49. 17; Jer. 22. 7; 50. 11.
Destruction. 2 Chr. 22. 4, his counsellors to his *d.*
 26. 16, heaven lifted up to *d.* R. V. so that he did cor-
 Esth. 8. 6, endure to see *d.* of my kindred. [ruptly.
 Job 5. 21, neither be afraid of *d.*
 21. 17, how oft cometh *d.* R. V. calamity.
 26. 6, *d.* hath no covering. R. V. Abaddon.
 31. 3, is not *d.* to the wicked. R. V. calamity.
 Ps. 9. 6, *d.* are come to a perpetual end.
 35. 8, into that very *d.* let him fall.
 73. 18, thou castest them down to *d.*
 90. 3, turnest man to *d.*
 91. 6, the *d.* that wasteth at noonday.
 103. 4, redeemeth thy life from *d.*
 Prov. 1. 27, *d.* cometh as a whirlwind. R. V. calamity.
 10. 14, mouth of foolish near *d.*
 10. 15, *d.* of poor is their poverty.
 14. 28, want of people *d.* of the prince.
 16. 18, pride goeth before *d.*
 17. 19, exalteth gate seeketh *d.*
 18. 7, fool's mouth is his *d.*
 27. 20, hell and *d.* never full. R. V. Abaddon.
 31. 8, such as are appointed to *d.* R. V. left desolate.
 Isa. 14. 23, the besom of *d.*
 19. 18, the city of *d.*
 59. 7, wasting and *d.* in their paths.
 60. 18, *d.* be no more heard.
 Jer. 17. 18, destroy with double *d.*
 46. 20, *d.* cometh out of north.
 50. 22, sound of great *d.* in the land. [ple.
 Lam. 2. 11; 3. 48; 4. 10, *d.* of the daughter of my peo-
 Hos. 13. 14, O grave, I will be thy *d.*
 Mat. 7. 13, broad way leadeth to *d.*
 Rom. 3. 16, *d.* and misery in their ways.
 9. 22, vessels fitted to *d.*
 Phil. 3. 18, 19, many walk whose end is *d.*
 1 Thes. 5. 3, then sudden *d.* cometh.
 2 Thes. 1. 9, punished with everlasting *d.*
 1 Tim. 6. 9, lusts drown men in *d.*
 2 Pet. 2. 1, bring on themselves swift *d.*
 3. 16, wrest to their own *d.*
See Job 21. 20; 31. 23; Prov. 10. 29; 21. 15.

Detain. Jud. 13. 15, 16; 1 Sam. 21. 7.
Determinate, determined upon, fixed. Acts 2. 23.
Determination. Zep. 3. 8.
Determine. Ex. 21. 22, pay as the judges *d.*
 1 Sam. 20. 7, be sure evil is *d.* by him.
Dan. Job 14. 5, seeing his days are *d.*
 Dan. 11. 36, that that is *d.* shall be done.
 Lu. 22. 22, Son of man goeth as it was *d.*
 Acts 3. 13, Pilate was *d.* to let him go.
 17. 26, hath *d.* the times appointed.
 1 Cor. 2. 2, I *d.* not to know anything.
 See 2 Chr. 2. 15; 25. 16; Isa. 19. 17; Dan. 9. 24.
Detest. Deu. 7. 26. [23].
Detestable. Jer. 16. 18; Ezek. 5. 11; 7. 20; 11. 18; 37.
Deuel, *déu'-él*, the same as REUEL (?). Num. 1. 14.
Deuteronomy, *déu-tè-rôn'-d-mý*, a recapitulation of the law, name of the fifth book of the Pentateuch.
Device. Esth. 9. 25, *d.* return on his own head.
 Ps. 10. 2, let them be taken in the *d.*
 33. 10, maketh *d.* of the people of none effect.
 37. 7, bringeth wicked *d.* to pass.
 Prov. 1. 31, be filled with their own *d.*
 12. 2, man of wicked *d.* will he condemn.
 19. 21, many *d.* in a man's heart.
 Eccl. 9. 10, no work nor *d.* in grave.
 Jer. 18. 12, will walk after our own *d.*
 Dan. 11. 24, 25, he shall forecast *d.*
 Acts 17. 29, like stone graven by man's *d.*
 2 Cor. 2. 11, not ignorant of his *d.*
 See 2 Chr. 2. 14; Esth. 8. 3; Job 5. 12.
Devil. The word is a contracted form of *Diabolus*, the Greek *διάβολος*. This word properly means a malicious accuser, and is used in the Greek Testament and LXX. as an equivalent of the Hebrew word SATAN, which means an adversary. Job 1.
 (ABADDON, APOLLYON, BEELZEBUB, BELIAL, SATAN), the adversary of God and man. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
prince of the devils. Mat. 12. 24.
 of powers of the air. Eph. 2. 2.
 of this world. John 14. 30.
 sinner from the beginning. 1 John 3. 8.
 cast out of heaven. Lu. 10. 18.
 cast down to hell. 2 Pet. 2. 4; Jude 6.
 as serpent, causes the fall of man. Gen. 3. 1.
 lies to Eve. Gen. 3. 4.
 cursed by God. Gen. 3. 14.
 appears before God. Job 1. 6; 2. 1.
 called ABADDON and APOLLYON. Rev. 9. 11.
 BEELZEBUB. Mat. 12. 24.
 BELIAL. 2 Cor. 6. 15.
 SATAN. Lu. 10. 18.
tempted CHRIST. Mat. 4. 3-10; Mk. 1. 13; Lu. 4. 2.
 Eve. Gen. 3.
 David. 1 Chr. 21. 1.
 Job. Job 2. 7.
 desired to have the apostles. Lu. 22. 31.
 resists Joshua (figuratively). Zec. 3.
 repulsed by Christ. Mat. 4. 10; Lu. 4. 8, 12.
 enters into Judas Iscariot. Lu. 22. 3; John 13. 2.
 into Ananias. Acts 5. 3.
AS PRINCE AND GOD OF THIS WORLD, HE
 perverts the scriptures. Mat. 4. 6.
 opposes God's work. Zec. 3. 1; 1 Thes. 2. 18.
 hinders the gospel. Mat. 13. 19; 2 Cor. 4. 4.
 works lying wonders. 2 Thes. 2. 9; Rev. 16. 14.
 appears as an angel of light. 2 Cor. 11. 14.
 is the father of lies. John 8. 44; 1 Kn. 22. 22.
VANQUISHED BY CHRIST:—
 by resisting him. Mat. 4. 11.
 by casting out devils. Mat. 4. 24; 8. 31; Mk. 1. 23; 5. 2; Lu. 9. 42; 11. 20; 13. 32.
 by giving power to exorcise. Mat. 10. 1; Mk. 16. 17; Lu. 9. 1; Acts 16. 18; 19. 12.
 by destroying the works of. 1 John 3. 8.
 in His death. Col. 2. 15; Heb. 2. 14.
 by BELIEVERS to be resisted. Rom. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 2. 11; 11. 3; Eph. 4. 27; 6. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 26; Jas. 4. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 9; 1 John 2. 13; Rev. 12. 11.
CHARACTER OF:—
 presumptuous. Job 1. 6; Mat. 4. 5, 6.
 proud. 1 Tim. 3. 6.
 powerful. Eph. 2. 2; 6. 12.

wicked. 1 John 2. 13.
 malignant. Job 1. 9; 2. 4.
 subtle. Gen. 3. 1, with 2 Cor. 11. 3.
 deceitful. 2 Cor. 11. 14; Eph. 6. 11.
 fierce and cruel. Lu. 8. 29; 9. 39, 42; 1 Pet. 5. 8.
 Apostasy is of the. 2 Thes. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 1.
 shall be condemned at the judgment. Jude 6; Rev. 19.
 everlasting fire is prepared for. Mat. 25. 41.
COMPARED TO:— a fowler, Ps. 91. 3. fowls, Mat. 13. a sower of tares, Mat. 13. 25, 28. a wolf, John 10. a roaring lion, 1 Pet. 5. 8. a serpent, Rev. 12. 9.
THE WICKED:—
 are the children of. Mat. 13. 38; Acts 13. 10; 19. 15.
 turn aside after. 1 Tim. 5. 15. [3].
 do the lusts of. John 8. 44.
 are possessed by. Lu. 22. 3; Acts 5. 3; Eph. 2. 2.
 blinded by. 2 Cor. 4. 4.
 deceived by. 1 Kn. 22. 21, 22; Rev. 20. 7, 8.
 ensnared by. 1 Tim. 3. 7; 2 Tim. 2. 26.
 troubled by. 1 Sam. 16. 14.
 punished together with. Mat. 25. 41.
Devilish. Jas. 3. 15.
Devils, demons, confess Jesus to be Christ. Mat. 8. Mk. 1. 24; 3. 11; 5. 7; Lu. 4. 34, 41; Acts 19. 15; 2. 19.
 sacrifices offered to. 1 Cor. 10. 20; Rev. 9. 20. R. he-goats, Lev. 17. 7; 2 Chr. 11. 15. R. V. demon. Deu. 32. 17; Ps. 106. 37.
Devise. Ex. 31. 4; 35. 32, 35, *d.* works in gold. Ps. 35. 4, to confusion that *d.* my hurt.
 36. 4, he *d.* mischief on his bed.
 41. 7, against me do they *d.* my hurt.
 Prov. 3. 29, *d.* not evil against thy neighbour.
 6. 14, he *d.* mischief continually.
 6. 18, a heart that *d.* wicked imaginations.
 14. 22, err that *d.* evil, *d.* good.
 16. 9, man's heart *d.* his way.
 Isa. 32. 7, *d.* wicked devices to destroy poor.
 32. 8, the liberal *d.* liberal things.
 2 Pet. 1. 16, cunningly *d.* fables.
 See 2 Sam. 14. 14; Jer. 51. 12; Lam. 2. 17; Mic. 2.
Devote: Lev. 27. 21, 28; Num. 18. 14; Ps. 119. 38.
Devotions. Acts 17. 23.
Devour. Gen. 37. 20, evil beast hath *d.* him. 41. 7, 24, seven thin *d.* the seven rank.
 Ex. 24. 17; Isa. 29. 6; 30. 27, 30; 33. 14, *d.* fire. Lev. 10. 2, fire from Lord *d.* them.
 Deu. 32. 24, *d.* with burning heat.
 2 Sam. 11. 25, sword *d.* one as well as another.
 18. 8, wood *d.* more than sword *d.*
 2 Sam. 22. 9; Ps. 18. 8, fire out of my mouth *d.*
 Job 18. 13, death shall *d.* his strength.
 Ps. 80. 13, beasts of field *d.* it.
 Prov. 20. 25, man who *d.* that which is holy.
 30. 14, jaw teeth as knives to *d.*
 Isa. 1. 7, strangers *d.* it in your presence.
 1. 20, if ye rebel, be *d.* with sword.
 Jer. 2. 30, your sword hath *d.* prophets.
 3. 24, shame *d.* labour of our fathers.
 30. 16, that *d.* thee shall be *d.*
 Ezek. 15. 7, fire shall *d.* them.
 23. 37, pass through fire to *d.* them.
 Hos. 8. 14; Am. 1. 14; 2. 2, it shall *d.* palaces.
 Joel 2. 3, a fire *d.* before them.
 Am. 4. 9, fig trees, pinnerworm *d.* them.
 Hab. 1. 13, wicked *d.* man that is more righteous.
 Zep. 1. 18; 3. 8, *d.* by fire of jealousy.
 Mal. 3. 11, will rebuke the *d.* for your sakes.
 Mat. 13. 4; Mk. 4. 4; Lu. 8. 5, fowls *d.* them.
 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47, *d.* widows' houses.
 Lu. 15. 30, thy son hath *d.* thy living.
 2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man *d.* you.
 Gal. 6. 15, ye bite and *d.* one another.
 Heb. 10. 27, which shall *d.* adversaries.
 1 Pet. 5. 8, seeking whom he may *d.*
 See Gen. 31. 15; 2 Sam. 2. 26; Ps. 50. 3; 52. 4.
Devout. Lu. 2. 25, Simeon was just and *d.*
 Acts 2. 5; 8. 2, *d.* men.
 See Acts 10. 2; 13. 50; 17. 4, 17; 22. 12.
Dew. Gen. 27. 28, God give thee the *d.* of heaven.
 Deu. 32. 7, my speech shall distil as the *d.*
 33. 13, for the *d.*, and for the deep.



DIANA OF THE EPHESIANS: a Roman variation of the image which had fallen from heaven.



**SCULPTURE FROM ONE OF THE COLUMNS OF THE
TEMPLE OF DIANA AT EPHEBUS, as it existed in the
time of St. Paul.**

(British Museum.)

Jud. 6. 37, if the *d.* be on the fleece only.
 2 Sam. 1. 21, let there be no *d.*
 17. 12, we will light on him as *d.* falleth.
 1 Kn. 17. 1, there shall not be *d.* nor rain.
 Job 38. 28, who hath begotten drops of *d.*
 Prov. 3. 20, clouds drop down *d.*
 Isa. 18. 4, like *d.* in heat of harvest.
 Dan. 4. 15, 23, 25, 33, wet with *d.* of heaven.
 Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, goodness as early *d.*
 Hag. 1. 10, heaven is stayed from *d.*
 See Ex. 16. 13; Num. 11. 9; Job 29. 19; Ps. 110. 3;
 133. 3; Prov. 19. 12; Isa. 26. 19; Hos. 14. 5.
Idem. Job 29. 14; Isa. 28. 5; 62. 3; Ezek. 21. 26.
Id. 2 Kn. 20. 11; Isa. 38. 8, gone down in the *d.* of
 Abaz.
Iamond (Ex. 28. 18; 39. 11). Heb. *Yahalom* (omitted
 in LXX.); R. V. marg. sardonyx. The diamond was
 unknown to the early Hebrews, and could not have
 been used in the 'breastplate,' because the Hebrews
 knew of no means of engraving a name upon it. *Ya-*
halom is variously conjectured to be the onyx, or
 alabaster, or jasper.
 See Jer. 17. 1; Ezek. 28. 13.
Iana, di-ân'-â, same as Greek Artemis. Of Ephesians,
 tumult concerning. Acts 19. 24.
Iblaim, dîb-lâ'-îm, 'two cakes of figs.' Hos. 1. 3.
Iblath, dîb'-lâth, supposed to be the same as **RIBLAH**.
 Ezek. 6. 14.
Iblathaim, dîb-lâ-thâ'-îm, same as **DIBLAIM** (?). Num.
 33. 46. See **ALMON-DIBLATHAIM**.
Ibon, dî'-bôn. (1) Num. 21. 30. (2) Neh. 11. 25.
Ibon-gad, dî'-bôn-gâd, 'Dibon of Gad.' Num. 33. 45.
Ibri, dîb'-rî, 'eloquent.' Lev. 24. 11.
Id. Mat. 13. 58, he *d.* not many mighty works.
 John 4. 29, all things that ever I *d.*
 9. 26, what *d.* he to thee?
 15. 24, works which none other man *d.*
 See Gen. 6. 22; 1 Sam. 1. 7; Job 1. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 22.
drachmon. (A. V. tribute money, Mat. 17. 24.) The
 'double drachmé,' a silver coin — two drachms of An-
 tioch, about 112 grs., equivalent to a Jewish half-
 shekel, about 1s. 5d., or 32 cents. See **MONEY**. [24.
dymus, dîd'-y-mûs, twin (Thomas). John 11. 16; 20.
 e. Gen. 2. 17; 20. 7; 1 Sam. 14. 44; 22. 16; 1 Kn. 2.
 37, 42; Jer. 26. 8; Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 8, 14, surely *d.*
 Gen. 3. 3; Lev. 10. 6; Num. 18. 32, lest ye *d.*
 27. 4; 45. 28; Prov. 30. 7, before I *d.*
 Ex. 21. 12, smiteth a man that he *d.* [itself.
 Lev. 7. 24; 22. 8; Deu. 14. 21; Ezek. 4. 14, that *d.* of
 Num. 16. 29, if these *d.* common death.
 23. 10, let me *d.* death of righteous.
 Deu. 31. 14, days approach that thou must *d.*
 Ru. 1. 17, where thou *d.* will I *d.*
 ? Sam. 3. 33, *d.* Abner as a fool ?
 ? Kn. 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, shalt *d.* and not live.
 ? Chr. 25. 4; Jer. 31. 30, every man *d.* for own sin.
 Job 2. 9, his wife said, Curse God and *d.*
 3. 11, why *d.* I not from the womb ?
 12. 2, wisdom shall *d.* with you.
 14. 14, if a man *d.*, shall he live again ?
 21. 23, one *d.* in full strength.
 21. 25, another *d.* in bitterness of soul.
 29. 18, I shall *d.* in my nest.
 ? a. 41. 5, when shall he *d.* and name perish ?
 40. 10, wise men *d.*, likewise the fool.
 49. 17, when he *d.* carry nothing away.
 Prov. 5. 23, he shall *d.* without instruction.
 10. 21, fools *d.* for want of wisdom.
 11. 7, *d.* his expectation perish.
 Eccl. 2. 16, how *d.* the wise man ?
 7. 17, why shouldst thou *d.* before thy time ?
 9. 5, living know they shall *d.*
 aa. 66. 24; Mk. 9. 44, worm shall not *d.*
 er. 27. 13; Ezek. 18. 31; 33. 11, why will ye *d.* ?
 28. 16, this year thou shalt *d.*
 34. 5, thou shalt *d.* in peace.
 Ezek. 18. 4, 20, soul that sinneth shall *d.*
 18. 32, no pleasure in death of him that *d.*
 33. 8, wicked man shall *d.* in iniquity.
 m. 6. 9, if ten men in house they shall *d.*
 9. 10, sinners of my people shall *d.*
 on. 4. 3, 8, it is better to *d.* than live.

Mat. 15. 4; Mk. 7. 10, let him *d.* the death.
 22. 27; Mk. 12. 22; Lu. 20. 32, woman *d.* also.
 26. 35; Mk. 14. 31, though I *d.* with thee.
 Lu. 7. 2, servant was ready to *d.*
 16. 22, beggar *d.*, rich man also *d.*
 20. 36, nor can they *d.* any more.
 John 4. 49, come down ere my child *d.*
 11. 21, 32, my brother had not *d.*
 11. 37, that even this man should not have *d.*
 11. 50; 18. 14, that one man *d.* for people.
 11. 51, that Jesus should *d.* for nation.
 12. 24, except a corn of wheat *d.*
 19. 7, by our law he ought to *d.*
 Acts 9. 37, Dorcas was sick and *d.*
 21. 13, ready also to *d.* at Jerusalem.
 25. 11, I refuse not to *d.*
 Rom. 5. 7, for righteous man will one *d.*
 7. 9, sin revived and I *d.*
 8. 34, it is Christ that *d.*
 14. 7, no man *d.* to himself.
 14. 9, Christ both *d.*, rose, and revived.
 14. 15; 1 Cor. 8. 11, for whom Christ *d.*
 1 Cor. 15. 3, Christ *d.* for our sins.
 15. 22, as in Adam all *d.*
 15. 31, I *d.* daily.
 15. 36, not quickened except it *d.*
 2 Cor. 5. 14, if one *d.* for all.
 Phil. 1. 21, to *d.* is gain.
 1 Thes. 4. 14, we believe that Jesus *d.*
 5. 10, who *d.* for us that we should live.
 Heb. 7. 8, here men that *d.* receive tithes.
 9. 27, appointed unto men once to *d.*
 11. 13, these all *d.* in faith.
 Rev. 3. 2, things that are ready to *d.*
 9. 6, men shall desire to *d.*
 14. 13, the dead that *d.* in the Lord.
Diet. Jer. 52. 34. R. V. allowance.
Differ. Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 4. 7; 15. 41; Gal. 4. 1.
Difference. Lev. 10. 10; Ezek. 44. 23, a *d.* between
 holy and unholy.
 11. 47; 20. 25, *d.* between clean and unclean.
 Ezek. 22. 26, they have put no *d.* between.
 Acts 15. 9, put no *d.* between us.
 Rom. 3. 22; 10. 12, for there is no *d.*
 See Ex. 11. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 5; Jude 22.
Dig. Ex. 21. 33, *d.* a pit and not cover it.
 Deu. 6. 11; Neh. 9. 25, wells *d.* which thou *d.* not.
 8. 9, out of hills mayest *d.* brass.
 Job 6. 27, ye *d.* a pit for your friend. R. V. make mer-
 24. 16, in the dark they *d.* [chandise of.
 Ps. 7. 15; 57. 6, *d.* a pit and is fallen.
 Isa. 51. 1, hole of pit whence ye are *d.*
 Mat. 21. 33, and *d.* a vinepress.
 25. 18, *d.* in the earth and hid.
 Lu. 13. 8, till I *d.* about it.
 16. 3, I cannot *d.*, to beg I am ashamed.
 See Job 3. 21; Ezek. 8. 8; 12. 5; Lu. 6. 48.
Digit, i. e., finger-breadth (Jer. 52. 21) = 0.023 metres
 or 0.91 inches. See **MEASURES**.
Dignity. Eccl. 10. 6, folly set in great *d.*
 2 Pet. 2. 10; Jude 8, speak evil of *d.*
 See Gen. 49. 3; Esth. 6. 3; Hab. 1. 7.
Diklah, dîk'-lâh, 'a palm tree.' Gen. 10. 27.
Dilean, dî'-lê-ân. Jos. 15. 38.
Diligence. 2 Tim. 4. 9; Jude 3.
Diligence, exhortations to, in the service of God, &c.
 Ex. 15. 26; Deu. 4. 9; 6. 7; 13. 14; 24. 8; Jos. 1. 7;
 Ez. 7. 23; Ps. 37. 10; 112. 1; Prov. 2. 3; 4. 7; 8. 8;
 Isa. 55. 2; Jer. 12. 16; Zec. 6. 15; Lu. 12. 58; Rom.
 12. 8; 2 Cor. 8. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 10; Heb. 6. 11; 11. 6;
 12. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 14.
 in worldly business. Prov. 10. 4; 12. 24; 13. 4; 21. 5;
 22. 29; 27. 23; Rom. 12. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 11.
Diligent. Jos. 22. 5, take *d.* heed to commandment.
 Ps. 64. 6, accomplish a *d.* search.
 Lu. 15. 8, seek *d.* till she find it. [carefully.
 Acts 18. 25, taught *d.* the things of the Lord. R. V.
 2 Tim. 1. 17, in Rome sought me *d.*
 Heb. 12. 16, looking *d.* lest any man fail.
 See Deu. 19. 18; Prov. 11. 27; 23. 1; Mat. 2. 7.
Dill (Mat. 23. 23). A. V. anise. Gk. *ἀνιθον*: Bot. N.
Anethum graveolens: R. V. marg. dill. A little um-

- belliferous plant, grown for its aromatic fruits, which are used in medicine and for seasoning.
- Dim.** Deu. 34. 7, eye not *d.* nor force abated.
Job 17. 7, eye also *d.* by reason of sorrow.
Lam. 4. 1, gold become *d.*
See Gen. 27. 1; 48. 10; 1 Sam. 3. 2; Isa. 8. 22.
- Diminish.** Deu. 4. 2; 12. 32, nor *d.* ought from it.
Prov. 13. 11, gotten by vanity shall be *d.*
Rom. 11. 12, *d.* of them be riches of Gentiles.
See Ex. 5. 8; Lev. 25. 16; Jer. 26. 2; Ezek. 16. 27.
- Dimnah,** *dim'-nāh*, 'dunghill.' Jos. 21. 35.
- Dimness.** Isa. 8. 22; 9. 1.
- Dimon,** *di'-mōn*, same as **DRON** (2). Isa. 15. 9.
- Dimonah,** *di-mō'-nāh*, probably same as preceding. Jos. 15. 22.
- Dinah,** *di'-nāh*, 'vindicated.' Jacob's daughter, Gen. 30. 21. outraged by Shechem, Gen. 34. 2. avenged by Simeon and Levi, Gen. 34. 25.
- Dinales,** *di'-nā-ites*. Ez. 4. 9.
- Dine.** Gen. 43. 16; Lu. 11. 37; John 21. 12, 15.
- Dinhabah,** *din'-hā-bāh*. Gen. 36. 32.
- Dinner.** Prov. 15. 17; Mat. 22. 4; Lu. 11. 38; 14. 12.
- Dionysius,** *di-ō-nys'-i-ūs*, 'belonging to Dionysus,' the Areopagite, believes. Acts 17. 34.
- Diotrophes,** *di-ōt'-rē-phēs*, 'nourished by Zeus, loveth preeminence.' 3 John 9.
- Dip.** Lev. 4. 6; 9. 9; 17. 14, priest shall *d.* his finger.
Ru. 2. 14, *d.* morsel in vinegar.
1 Sam. 14. 27, *d.* rod in honeycomb.
2 Kn. 5. 14, Naaman *d.* in Jordan.
Mat. 26. 23; Mk. 14. 20, *d.* haud in dish.
John 13. 26, when he had *d.* the sop.
Rev. 19. 13, a vesture *d.* in blood. R. V. sprinkled.
See Gen. 37. 31; Jos. 3. 15; Lu. 16. 24.
- Direct.** Job 32. 14, he hath not *d.* his words.
37. 3, he *d.* it under the whole heaven. R. V. sendeth.
Ps. 5. 3, in morning will I *d.* my prayer. R. V. order.
119. 5, O that my ways were *d.* to keep. R. V. establish.
Prov. 3. 6, he shall *d.* thy paths. [lished].
11. 5, righteousness shall *d.* his way.
16. 9, the Lord *d.* his steps.
21. 29, as for upright he *d.* his way.
Eccl. 10. 10, wisdom profitable to *d.*
Isa. 40. 13, who hath *d.* Spirit of the Lord.
Jer. 10. 23, not in man to *d.* his steps.
2 Thes. 3. 5, *d.* your hearts into love of God.
See Gen. 46. 28; Isa. 45. 13; 61. 8; 1 Thes. 3. 11.
- Direction.** Num. 21. 18. R. V. sceptre.
- Directly.** Num. 19. 4; Ezek. 42. 12.
- Dirty.** Jud. 3. 22; Ps. 18. 42; Isa. 57. 20.
- Disallowed.** (1) Num. 30. 5, 8, 11.
(2) 1 Pet. 2. 4, 7. R. V. rejected. [who shall *d.* it?]
- Disannul,** to annul entirely. Isa. 14. 27, Lord purposed,
28. 18, your covenant with death shall be *d.*
Gal. 3. 15, 17, covenant no man *d.*
See Job 40. 8; Heb. 7. 18.
- Disappoint.** Job 5. 12; Ps. 17. 13; Prov. 15. 22.
- Discern.** 2 Sam. 19. 35; 1 Kn. 3. 9, *d.* between good and
Ez. 3. 13, could not *d.* noise of joy.
Job 4. 16, could not *d.* form thereof. [bad].
6. 30, cannot my taste *d.* perverse things.
Prov. 7. 7, I *d.* among the youths.
Eccl. 8. 5, wise man's heart *d.* time.
Jon. 4. 11, cannot *d.* between right and left.
Mal. 3. 18, *d.* between righteous and wicked.
Mat. 16. 3; Lu. 12. 56, *d.* face of sky.
1 Cor. 2. 14, they are spiritually *d.*
11. 23, not *d.* the Lord's body.
12. 10, to another is given *d.* of spirits.
Heb. 4. 12, the word is a *d.* of the thoughts.
5. 14, exercised to *d.* good and evil.
See Gen. 27. 23; 31. 32; 38. 25; 2 Sam. 14. 17.
- Discharge.** 1 Kn. 5. 9; Eccl. 8. 8.
- Disciple.** Isa. 8. 16, seal law among my *d.*
Mat. 10. 1; Lu. 6. 13, called his twelve *d.*
10. 24; Lu. 6. 40, *d.* not above his master.
10. 42, give cup of water in the name of a *d.*
12. 2, thy *d.* do that which is not lawful.
15. 2, why do *d.* transgress tradition.
17. 16, brought to thy *d.*, and they could not cure.
19. 13; Mk. 10. 13, the *d.* rebuked them.
20. 17, Jesus took *d.* apart.
- Mat. 22. 16, Pharisees sent their *d.*
26. 18; Mk. 14. 14; Lu. 22. 11, keep passover with *d.*
26. 35, likewise also said the *d.*
26. 56, all the *d.* forsook him and fled.
28. 7, tell his *d.* he is risen.
28. 13, say ye, his *d.* came by night.
Mk. 2. 18; Lu. 5. 33, why do *d.* of John fast?
4. 34, he expounded all things to *d.*
7. 2, *d.* eat with unwashen hands.
7. 5, why walk not *d.* according to tradition?
Lu. 5. 30, Pharisees murmured against *d.*
6. 20, lifted up eyes on *d.*
11. 1, as John taught his *d.*
14. 26, 27, 33, cannot be my *d.*
19. 37, *d.* began to rejoice and praise God.
19. 39, Master, rebuke thy *d.*
John 2. 11, his *d.* believed on him.
4. 2, Jesus baptized not, but his *d.*
6. 22, his *d.* were gone away alone.
6. 66, many of his *d.* went back.
7. 3, that thy *d.* may see works.
8. 31; 13. 35, then are ye my *d.* indeed.
9. 27, will ye also be his *d.*?
9. 28, thou art his *d.*, we are Moses' *d.*
13. 5, began to wash *d.* feet.
15. 8, so shall ye be my *d.*
18. 15, 16, that *d.* was known.
18. 17, 25, art not thou one of his? *d.*
19. 26; 20. 2; 21. 7, 20, *d.* whom Jesus loved.
19. 38, a *d.* of Jesus, but secretly for fear.
20. 18, told *d.* she had seen the Lord.
21. 23, that that *d.* should not die.
21. 24, this is the *d.* which testifieth.
Acts 9. 1, slaughter against *d.*
9. 26, essayed to join himself to *d.*
11. 26, *d.* called Christians first.
20. 7, *d.* came together to break bread.
20. 30, to draw away *d.* after them.
21. 16, an old *d.* with whom we should lodge. [etc.].
Disciples of Christ. Mat. 11. 1; John 18. 1, 2; 20. 26;
the seventy sent out to work miracles and preach. Lu.
their names written in heaven. Lu. 10. 20. [10].
three thousand added to the church. Acts 2. 41.
five thousand believers. Acts 4. 4.
called Christians at Antioch. Acts 11. 26.
of JOHN enquire of Christ. Mat. 9. 14; 11. 2.
follow Christ. John 1. 37.
dispute about purifying. John 3. 25. [19. 1].
baptized by Paul, and receive the Holy Ghost. Acts
- Discipline.** Job 36. 10. R. V. instruction.
- Disclose.** Isa. 26. 21.
8. 12, Gideon *d.* all the host.
2 Sam. 22. 15; Ps. 18. 14, lightnings, and *d.* them.
Isa. 31. 8, his young men shall be *d.* R. V. tributary.
See Ex. 17. 13; Num. 14. 45; Jos. 10. 10.
- Discomfiture.** 1 Sam. 14. 20.
- Discontented.** 1 Sam. 22. 2.
- Discontinue.** Jer. 17. 4.
- Discord** censured, Prov. 6. 14, 19; 16. 29; 17. 9; 18. 8;
26. 20; Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 20.
- Discourage.** Num. 32. 7, wherefore *d.* the heart of the
children of Israel.
Deu. 1. 21, fear not, nor be *d.* R. V. dismayed.
1. 28, our brethren have *d.* our heart.
Col. 3. 21, your children, lest they be *d.*
See Num. 21. 4; 32. 9; Isa. 42. 4.
- Discover,** to uncover, lay bare. 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 15,
foundations of the world *d.*
Job 12. 22, he *d.* deep things.
41. 13, who can *d.* face of his garment?
Ezek. 21. 24, your transgressions are *d.*
See Ps. 29. 9; Isa. 22. 8; Hos. 7. 1; Hab. 3. 13.
1 Sam. 14. 8, 11, we will *d.* ourselves to them.
Prov. 25. 9, *d.* not a secret to another. R. V. disclose.
- Discreet.** Gen. 41. 33, 39; Mk. 12. 34; Tit. 2. 5.
- Discretion.** Ps. 112. 5; Prov. 11. 22; Isa. 28. 26; Jer.
10. 12.
commended. Ps. 34. 12; Prov. 1. 4; 2. 11; 3. 21; 6.
2; 19. 11.
- Disdain.** 1 Sam. 17. 42; Job 30. 1.

- Disease.** Ex. 15. 26; Deu. 7. 15, none of these *d.* on you.
Deu. 28. 60, bring on thee all *d.* of Egypt.
2 Kn. 1. 2; 8. 8, 9, recover of *d.*
2 Chr. 16. 12, in *d.* sought not the Lord.
Job 30. 18, by force of my *d.*
Ps. 103. 3, who healeth all thy *d.*
Eccl. 6. 2, vanity, and it is an evil *d.*
Ezek. 34. 4, *d.* have ye not strengthened.
34. 21, have pushed *d.* with your horns.
Diseases sent by God. Ex. 9.; 15. 26; Num. 12. 10;
Deu. 28. 60; 2 Kn. 1. 4; 5. 27; 2 Chr. 21. 18; 26. 21;
Job 2. 6, 7.
cured by Christ. Mat. 4. 23; 9. 20; John 5. 8.
power given to His disciples to cure, Lu. 9. 1; Acts
28. 8. exercised, Acts 3. 1; 9. 34; 28. 8, 9.
Distigure. Mat. 6. 16.
Disgrace. Jer. 14. 21.
Disgraces resorted to. 1 Sam. 28. 8; 1 Kn. 14. 2; 20.
38; 22. 30; 2 Chr. 18. 29; 35. 22.
disfiguring of face for the dead forbidden. Lev. 19. 28.
Deu. 14. 1.
Dish. Jud. 5. 25; 2 Kn. 21. 13; Mat. 26. 23; Mk. 14. 20.
Dishan, *dî'-shân*, 'antelope' (?). Gen. 36. 28.
Dishon, *dî'-shôn*, same as preceding. Gen. 36. 21.
Dishonesty. 2 Cor. 4. 2. R. V. shame.
Dishonour. Ps. 35. 26; 71. 13, clothed with shame and *d.*
Prov. 6. 33, a wound and *d.* shall he get.
Mic. 7. 6, son *d.* father.
John 8. 49, I honour my Father, ye *d.* me.
Rom. 9. 21, one vessel to honour, another to *d.*
1 Cor. 15. 43, sown in *d.*
2 Cor. 6. 8, by honour and *d.*
2 Tim. 2. 20, some to honour, some to *d.*
See Ez. 4. 14; Rom. 1. 24; 2. 23; 1 Cor. 11. 4, 5.
Disinherit. Num. 14. 12.
Dismayed. Deu. 31. 8; Jos. 1. 9; 8. 1; 10. 25; 1 Chr.
22. 13; 28. 20; 2 Chr. 20. 15, 17; 32. 7; Isa. 41. 10;
Jer. 1. 17; 10. 2; 23. 4; 30. 10; 46. 27; Ezek. 2. 6;
3. 9, fear not nor be *d.*
Jer. 17. 18, let them be *d.*, let not me be *d.*
See 1 Sam. 17. 11; Jer. 8. 9; 46. 5; Obad. 9.
Dismissed. 2 Chr. 23. 8; Acts 15. 30; 19. 41.
Disobedience. Eph. 2. 2, children of *d.*
Disobedience, and its results. Lev. 26. 14; Deu. 8. 11;
27; 28. 15; Jos. 5. 6; 1 Sam. 2. 30; 12. 15; Neh. 9. 26;
Ps. 78. 10; Isa. 3. 8; 42. 24; Jer. 9. 13; 18. 10; 22.
21; 35. 14; Rom. 5. 19; Eph. 5. 6; Tit. 1. 16; 3. 3;
Heb. 2. 2.
See Adam and Eve, Gen. 3. Pharaoh, Ex. 5. 2. Achan,
Jos. 7. Saul, 1 Sam. 13. 9; 15. Man of God, 1 Kn.
13. 21, 26. Jonah, Jon. 1.; 2.
Disobedient. Lu. 1. 17, turn *d.* to wisdom of just.
Acts 26. 19, not *d.* to heavenly vision.
Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, *d.* to parents.
10. 21, a *d.* and gainsaying people.
1 Tim. 1. 9, law for lawless and *d.* R. V. unruly.
Tit. 3. 10, *d.* ourselves were sometimes *d.*
1 Pet. 2. 7, to them which be *d.* R. V. disbelieve.
3. 20, spirits, which sometime were *d.*
Disorderly. 1 Thes. 5. 14; 2 Thes. 3. 6, 7, 11.
Dispensation. 1 Cor. 9. 17, a *d.* of the gospel is com-
mitted me. R. V. stewardship.
Eph. 1. 10, in the *d.* of the fulness of times.
3. 2, the *d.* of the grace of God.
Col. 1. 25, according to the *d.* of God.
Dispersed. Esth. 3. 8, and *d.* among the people.
Prov. 15. 7, lips of wise *d.* knowledge.
Isa. 11. 12, the *d.* of Judah.
John 7. 35, go unto the *d.* among the Gentiles.
Dispersed (prophecies concerning). Jer. 25. 34; Ezek.
12. 15; 20. 23; 36. 19; Zep. 3. 10.
Displayed. Ps. 60. 4. [evil in the ears of.
Displease. Num. 11. 1, *d.* the Lord. R. V. speaking
22. 34, if it *d.* thee, I will get me back.
2 Sam. 11. 27, thing David had done *d.* the Lord.
1 Kn. 1. 6, father had not *d.* him at any time.
Ps. 60. 1, thou hast been *d.* R. V. angry.
Prov. 24. 18, lest the Lord see it, and it *d.* him.
Isa. 59. 15, it *d.* him there was no judgment.
Jon. 4. 1, it *d.* Jonah exceedingly.
Mat. 21. 15, scribes saw it, they were *d.*
Mk. 10. 14, Jesus was much *d.*
- Mk. 10. 41, much *d.* with James and John.
See Gen. 48. 17; 1 Sam. 8. 6; 18. 8; Zec. 1. 2.
Displease. Deu. 9. 19; Jud. 15. 3; Ps. 2. 5; 6. 1;
38. 1.
Dispose. Job 34. 13; 37. 15; Prov. 16. 33; 1 Cor. 10. 27.
Disposition. Acts 7. 53. R. V. as it was ordained (by
angels).
Dispossess. Num. 33. 53; Deu. 7. 17; Jud. 11. 23.
Disputation. Acts 15. 2; Rom. 14. 1.
Dispute. Job 23. 7, the righteous might *d.* with him.
R. V. reason.
Mk. 9. 33, what was it ye *d.* of by the way?
1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the *d.* of this world.
Phil. 2. 14, do all things without *d.*
1 Tim. 6. 5, perverse *d.* R. V. wranglings.
Jude 9. Michael the archangel, when he *d.*
Disputing, with God, forbidden, Rom. 9. 20; 1 Cor. 1. 20.
with men, Mk. 9. 33; Acts 9. 29; 15. 7; 17. 17; Rom.
14. 1; Phil. 2. 14; 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7; 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2.
14; Tit. 3. 9.
Disquiet. 1 Sam. 28. 15, why *d.* to bring me up?
Ps. 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, why art thou *d.* within me?
See Ps. 38. 8; 39. 6; Jer. 50. 34.
Dissemble. Jos. 7. 11; Ps. 26. 4; Prov. 26. 24; Jer.
42. 20; Gal. 2. 13.
Dissension. Acts 15. 2; 23. 7, 10.
Dissimulation. Rom. 12. 9; Gal. 2. 13.
Dissolved. (1) Isa. 34. 4, host of heaven shall be *d.*
2 Cor. 5. 1, house of tabernacle *d.*
2 Pet. 3. 11, all these things shall be *d.*
3. 12, heavens being on fire shall be *d.*
(2) Dan. 5. 16, *d.* doubts. [12; Nah. 2. 6.
See Job 30. 22; Ps. 75. 3; Isa. 14. 31; 24. 19; Dan. 5.
32.
Distaff. Prov. 31. 19.
Distil. Deu. 32. 2; Job 36. 28.
Distinction. 1 Cor. 14. 7.
Distinctly. Neh. 8. 8.
Distract. Ps. 88. 15; 1 Cor. 7. 35.
Distress. Gen. 42. 21, therefore is this *d.* come upon us.
Jud. 11. 7, why are ye come when ye are in *d.*?
1 Sam. 22. 2, every one in *d.* came to David.
1 Sam. 22. 7; Ps. 18. 6; 118. 5; 120. 1, in *d.* I called.
1 Kn. 1. 29, redeemed my soul out of all *d.*
2 Chr. 28. 22, in *d.* Ahaz trespassed more.
Neh. 2. 17, ye see the *d.* we are in. R. V. evil case.
Ps. 25. 17; 107. 6, 13, 19, 28, out of *d.*
Prov. 1. 27, mock when *d.* cometh.
Isa. 25. 4, a strength to needy in *d.*
Obad. 12, 14; Zep. 1. 15, day of *d.*
Lu. 21. 23, shall be great *d.* in the land.
21. 25, on earth *d.* of nations.
Rom. 8. 35, shall *d.* separate us? R. V. anguish.
1 Cor. 7. 26, good for present *d.*
2 Cor. 6. 4, approving ourselves in *d.*
12. 10, take pleasure in *d.*
See Gen. 35. 3; Neh. 9. 37; 2 Cor. 4. 8; 1 Thes. 3. 7.
Distribute. Neh. 13. 13, office was to *d.* to brethren.
Job 21. 17, God *d.* sorrows in his anger.
Lu. 18. 22, sell and *d.* to poor.
John 6. 11, given thanks, he *d.*
Rom. 12. 13, *d.* to necessity of saints.
1 Cor. 7. 17, as God hath *d.* to every man.
2 Cor. 9. 13, your liberal *d.* R. V. contribution.
See Jos. 13. 32; Acts 4. 35; 2 Cor. 10. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 18.
Ditch. Ps. 7. 15, fallen into *d.*
Mat. 15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, both fall into *d.* R. V. pit.
See 2 Kn. 3. 16; Job 9. 31; Prov. 23. 27; Isa. 22. 11.
Divers. Deu. 22. 9, sow vineyard with *d.* kinds.
25. 11, garment of *d.* sorts. R. V. mingled stuff.
25. 13, not have in bag *d.* weights.
25. 14, *d.* measures, great and small.
Prov. 20. 10, 23, *d.* weights and measures abomination.
Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 1. 34; Lu. 4. 40, *d.* diseases.
24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 11, in *d.* places.
Mk. 8. 3, for *d.* of them came from far. R. V. some.
1 Cor. 12. 10, to another *d.* kinds of tongues.
2 Tim. 3. 6; Tit. 3. 3, led away with *d.* lusts.
Jas. 1. 2, joy in *d.* temptations. R. V. manifold.
See Eccl. 5. 7; Heb. 1. 1; 2. 4; 9. 10; 13. 9.
Diverse. Esth. 3. 8, laws *d.* from all people.
1 Cor. 12. 6, *d.* of operations, but same God.
See Esth. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 4, 28.

Divide. Lev. 11. 4-7, 26; Deu. 14. 7, not eat these of them that *d.* the hoof.

Jos. 19. 49, an end of *d.* the land.

1 Kn. 3. 25, *d.* living child in two.

Job 27. 17, innocent shall *d.* silver.

Ps. 68. 12; Prov. 16. 19; Isa. 9. 3; 53. 12, *d.* spoil.

Am. 7. 17, thy land shall be *d.* by line.

Mat. 12. 25; Mk. 3. 24; Lu. 11. 17, kingdom or house *d.*

12. 26; Mk. 3. 26; Lu. 11. 18, *d.* against himself.

Lu. 12. 13, that he *d.* inheritance with me.

12. 14, who made me a *d.*?

12. 52, five in one house *d.*

12. 53, father *d.* against son.

15. 12, he *d.* unto them his living.

Acts 14. 4; 23. 7, multitude *d.*

1 Cor. 1. 13, is Christ *d.*?

12. 11, *d.* to every man severally as he will.

2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly *d.* word of truth. R. V. handling.

Heb. 4. 12, piercing to *d.* asunder.

See Dan. 7. 25; Hos. 10. 2; Mat. 25. 32; Lu. 22. 17.

Divination, Magic, Witchcraft, &c.

There are various Hebrew words by which these traffickers in superstitious rites were described. They may be classified thus:—

(a) **Diviners** professed to see visions or to obtain information by gazing into a cup (Gen. 44. 5), by means of arrows, by the inspection of livers of victims, and by teraphim, a kind of image (Ezek. 21. 21). Compare the divination amongst the Midianites (Num. 22. 7) and the Philistines (1 Sam. 6. 2).

(b) **Wizards, Witches or Sorcerers**, literally knowing ones, thought-readers (Lev. 19. 31; Deu. 18. 11).

(c) **Necromancers** (Deu. 18. 11), supposed to be possessed with **familiar spirits**, e. g., the witch of En-dor, who was professedly a 'medium' between the living and the dead.

(d) **Soothsayers, Monthly Prognosticators, and Observers of Times** were Astrologers, who would draw horoscopes and foretell events by examining the conjunctions and oppositions of the heavenly bodies (Isa. 2. 6; 47. 13, &c.).

(e) **Magicians** or 'engravers' (Ex. 32. 4) were perhaps originally a literary caste. Compare the case of the magi or wise men who came from the East to worship Christ.

(f) **Enchanters** were serpent charmers, and another class were probably conjurers, gifted with sleight of hand. Probably amongst their hidden arts there may be reckoned quickness of wit, the power of a strong will over a weak one, the possession of secret information, the strange gift called 'clairvoyance,' the modern hypnotism or 'second sight,' the use of drugs and mechanical devices.

See also Isa. 8. 19-21; Acts 19. 19.

Divination. Num. 23. 23, neither is any *d.* against Israel.

Acts 16. 16, damsel with a spirit of *d.*

See 2 Kn. 17. 17; Ezek. 13. 23.

Divine (v.). Gen. 44. 15, wot ye not that I can *d.*?

1 Sam. 28. 8, *d.* unto me by the familiar spirit.

Ezek. 13. 9, prophets that *d.* lies.

21. 29, they *d.* lies unto thee.

Mic. 3. 11, prophets *d.* for money.

See Gen. 44. 5; Ezek. 22. 28; Mic. 3. 6.

Divine (ad.). Prov. 16. 10; Heb. 9. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 3, 4.

Diviner. See DIVINATION.

Division. Ex. 8. 23, will put a *d.* between my people.

Jud. 5. 15, for *d.* of Reuben. R. V. watercourses.

Lu. 12. 51, I tell you nay, but rather *d.*

John 7. 43; 9. 16; 10. 19, *d.* because of him.

Rom. 16. 17, mark them which cause *d.*

See 1 Cor. 1. 10; 3. 3; 11. 18.

Divorce, when permitted. Deu. 24. 1; Mat. 5. 32.

condemned by Christ. Mk. 10. 4.

Dizahab, *dî'-zâ-hâb*, 'abounding in gold.' Deu. 1. 1.

Do. Ru. 3. 5, all thou sayest I will *d.*

Ecc. 3. 12, for a man to *d.* good.

Isa. 46. 11, I will also *d.* it.

Hos. 6. 4, what shall I *d.* unto thee?

Mat. 7. 12, men should *d.* to you, *d.* ye even so.

23. 3, they say, and *d.* not.

Lu. 10. 28, this *d.*, and thou shalt live.

22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this *d.* in remembrance.

John 15. 5, without me ye can *d.* nothing.

Rom. 7. 15, what I would, that *d.* I not.

2 Cor. 11. 12, what I *d.*, that I will *d.*

Gal. 5. 17, ye cannot *d.* the things ye would.

Phil. 4. 13, I can *d.* all things through Christ.

Heb. 4. 13, with whom we have to *d.*

Jas. 1. 23, a hearer, not a *d.* of the word.

See John 6. 38; 10. 37; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.

Do to wit, to make to know. 2 Cor. 8. 1.

Doctor, teacher. Lu. 2. 46, sitting in the midst of

5. 17, *d.* of the law sitting by.

Acts 5. 34, Gamaliel, a *d.* of the law.

Doctrine. Prov. 4. 2, I give you good *d.*

Isa. 28. 9, made to understand *d.* R. V. the mess.

Jer. 10. 8, the stock is a *d.* of vanities. R. V. in-

stition of idols.

Mat. 15. 9; Mk. 7. 7, teaching for *d.* commandmen

16. 12, the *d.* of the Pharisees.

Mk. 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what new *d.* is this?

teaching.

John 7. 17, do his will shall know of the *d.*

teaching.

Acts 2. 42, continued in apostles' *d.* R. V. teachi

5. 28, filled Jerusalem with your *d.* R. V. teachi

Rom. 6. 17, obeyed that form of *d.* R. V. teachi

16. 17, contrary to the *d.* R. V. teaching.

1 Cor. 14. 26, every one hath a *d.* R. V. teaching

Eph. 4. 14, every wind of *d.*

1 Tim. 1. 10, contrary to sound *d.*

4. 6, nourished in words of good *d.*

4. 13, give attendance to *d.*

4. 16, take heed to thyself and *d.* R. V. teaching

2 Tim. 3. 10, hast fully known my *d.* R. V. teach

3. 16, scripture profitable for *d.* R. V. teaching.

4. 2, with all longsuffering and *d.* R. V. teaching

Tit. 1. 9, by sound *d.* to exhort and convince.

2. 1, things which become sound *d.*

2. 7, in *d.* showing incorruptness.

2. 10, adorn the *d.* of God our Saviour.

Heb. 6. 1, principles of the *d.*

6. 2, the *d.* of baptisms. R. V. teaching.

13. 9, not carried about with strange *d.* R. V. t

2 John 9, abideth in *d.* of Christ. R. V. teaching.

See Deu. 32. 2; Job 11. 4; 1 Tim. 5. 17.

Doctrine of CHRIST. Mat. 7. 28, 29; Mk. 4. 2; Jo

16; Acts 2. 42; 1 Tim. 4. 16; 6. 3; 2 Tim. 3. 16;

1. 1; 2. 1; Heb. 6. 1; 2 John 9.

obedience to. Rom. 6. 17.

[2 Joh] not to be blasphemed. 1 Tim. 6. 1, 3; Tit. 2. 7.

no other to be taught. 1 Tim. 1. 3; 4. 6, 13.

Doctrines, false. Jer. 10. 8; Mat. 15. 9; 16. 12; Ep

14; 2 Thes. 2. 11; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 4. 3; Heb

9; Rev. 2. 14.

to be avoided. Jer. 23. 16; 29. 8; Col. 2. 8; 1

1. 4; 6. 20.

Dodal, *dô'-dâl*, 'beloved.' 1 Chr. 27. 4.

Dodanim, *dô'-dâ-nîm*, same as **RODANIM**. Gen. 10.

Dodavah, *dô'-dâ-vâh*, 'beloved of Jehovah.' 2 Chr.

37.

Dodo, *dô'-dô*, his beloved, same as **DODAL**. 2 Sam. 2.

Doeg, *dô'-êg*, 'anxious,' the Edomite. 1 Sam. 21. 7.

slays the priests. 1 Sam. 22. 9.

Dog. Heb. *Kéleb* = Gk. *κύων*. Three kinds of dog

now found in Palestine: (1) the pariah dog of the

villages, the scavenger of the East; (2) the Sy

sheep-dog, like a Scotch collie; (3) the Persian

hound. See GREYHOUND.

Ex. 11. 7, against Israel not a *d.* move.

Deu. 23. 18, not bring price of *d.* into house.

Jud. 7. 5, that lappeth as *d.* lappeth.

1 Sam. 17. 43; 24. 14; 2 Sam. 3. 8, am I a *d.*?

2 Sam. 9. 8, upon such a dead *d.* as I am.

2 Kn. 8. 13, what, is thy servant a *d.*?

Job 30. 1, disdained to set with *d.*

Ps. 22. 20, darling from power of the *d.*

59. 6, they make noise like a *d.*

Prov. 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22, as a *d.* returneth.

26. 17, like one that taketh a *d.* by ears.

Ecc. 9. 4, living *d.* better than dead lion.

Isa. 56. 10, they are all dumb *d.*

66. 3, as if he cut off a *d.* neck.

Mat. 7. 6, give not that which is holy to *d.*

15. 27; Mk. 7. 28, the *d.* eat of crumbs.

Phil. 3. 2, beware of *d.*

Rev. 22. 15, without are *d.*
 See Ex. 22. 31; 1 Kn. 14. 11; 21. 23; 22. 28.
ding. Ex. 15. 11, fearful in praises, *d.* wonders.
 Jud. 2. 19, ceased not from their own *d.*
 1 Sam. 25. 3, churlish and evil in his *d.*
 1 Chr. 22. 16, arise, and be *d.*
 Neh. 6. 3, I am *d.* a great work.
 Ps. 9. 11; Isa. 12. 4, declare his *d.*
 66. 5, terrible in *d.* toward children of men.
 77. 12, I will talk of thy *d.*
 118. 23; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 11, the Lord's *d.*
 Mic. 2. 7, are these his *d.*?
 Mat. 24. 46; Lu. 12. 43, shall find so *d.*
 Acts 10. 38, went about *d.* good.
 Rom. 2. 7, patient continuance in well *d.*
 2 Cor. 8. 11, perform the *d.* of it.
 Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thes. 3. 13, weary in well *d.*
 Eph. 6. 6, *d.* will of God from heart.
 1 Pet. 2. 15, with well *d.* put to silence.
 3. 17, suffer for well *d.*
 4. 19, commit souls in well *d.*
 See Lev. 18. 3; Prov. 20. 11; Isa. 1. 16; Jer. 4. 4.
oleful. Isa. 13. 21; Mic. 2. 4.
ominion. Gen. 27. 40, when thou shalt have *d.* R. V.
 break loose.
 37. 8, shalt thou have *d.* over us?
 Num. 24. 19, come he that shall have *d.*
 Job 25. 2, *d.* and fear are with him.
 38. 33, canst thou set the *d.* thereof?
 Ps. 8. 6, *d.* over works of thy hands.
 19. 13; 119. 133, let them not have *d.* over me.
 72. 8; Zec. 9. 10, *d.* from sea to sea.
 Isa. 26. 13, other lords have had *d.* over us.
 Dan. 4. 34; 7. 14, *d.* is an everlasting *d.*
 Mat. 20. 25, princes of Gentiles exercise *d.*
 Rom. 6. 9, death hath no more *d.*
 6. 14, sin shall not have *d.*
 7. 1, law hath *d.* over a man.
 2 Cor. 1. 24, not *d.* over your faith.
 Eph. 1. 21, above all *d.*
 Col. 1. 16, whether they be thrones or *d.*
 See Dan. 6. 26; 1 Pet. 4. 11; Jude 25; Rev. 1. 6.
or. Gen. 4. 7, sin lieth at the *d.*
 Ex. 12. 7, strike blood on *d.* posts.
 33. 8; Num. 11. 10, every man at tent *d.*
 Jud. 16. 3, Samson took *d.* of the gate.
 Job 31. 9, laid wait at neighbour's *d.*
 31. 32, I opened my *d.* to the travellers.
 38. 17, the *d.* of the shadow of death.
 41. 14, who can open *d.* of his face?
 Ps. 24. 7, ye everlasting *d.*
 78. 23, opened the *d.* of heaven.
 84. 10, rather be *d.*-keeper.
 141. 3, keep the *d.* of my lips.
 Prov. 5. 8, come not nigh *d.* of her house.
 3. 3, wisdom crieth at *d.*
 26. 14, as *d.* turneth on hinges.
 Eccl. 12. 4, *d.* shall be shut in the streets.
 sa. 6. 4, posts of the *d.* moved.
 26. 20, enter, and shut thy *d.* about thee.
 Is. 2. 15, for *d.* of hope.
 Is. 1. 10, who would shut the *d.* for nought?
 Is. 6. 6, when thou hast shut thy *d.*
 24. 33; Mk. 13. 29, near, even at the *d.*
 25. 10, and the *d.* was shut.
 27. 60; 28. 2; Mk. 15. 46, *d.* of sepulchre.
 Ik. 1. 33, city gathered at the *d.*
 2. 2, not so much as about the *d.*
 u. 13. 25, master hath shut to the *d.*
 ohn 10. 1, entereth not by *d.*
 7. 9, I am the *d.*
 18. 16, Peter stood at the *d.* without.
 18. 17, damsel that kept the *d.*
 19. 26, when *d.* were shut, Jesus came.
 cts 5. 9, feet at the *d.* to carry thee out.
 14. 27, opened the *d.* of faith.
 Cor. 16. 9, great *d.* and effectual.
 Cor. 2. 12, *d.* opened to me of the Lord.
 ol. 4. 3, open a *d.* of utterance.
 as. 5. 9, judge standeth before the *d.*
 ev. 3. 8, set before thee an open *d.*
 3. 20, I stand at *d.* and knock.

Rev. 4. 1, behold, a *d.* opened in heaven.
 See Ex. 21. 6; Deu. 11. 20; Isa. 57. 8; Acts 5. 19; 16. 26.
Dophkah, dôph'-kâh. Num. 33. 12.
Dor, dôr, 'dwelling.' Jos. 11. 2.
Dorcias, dôr'-câs, 'gazelle.' Gk. for Tabitha. raised from death by Peter. Acts 9. 36, 40.
Dots. Jer. 50. 36; Ezek. 23. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 4.
Dothan, dô'-thân, two wells or cisterns (?). Gen. 37. 17.
Double. Gen. 43. 12, 15, take *d.* money in hand.
 Ex. 22. 4, 7, 9, he shall restore *d.*
 Deu. 15. 18, worth a *d.* hired servant.
 2 Kn. 2. 9, a *d.* portion of thy spirit.
 1 Chr. 12. 33; Ps. 12. 2, a *d.* heart.
 Isa. 40. 2, received *d.* for all her sins.
 Jer. 16. 18, recompense their sin *d.*
 1 Tim. 3. 8, deacons not *d.* tongued.
 5. 17, worthy of *d.* honour.
 Jas. 1. 8, a *d.* minded man unstable.
 4. 8, purify your hearts, ye *d.* minded.
 See Gen. 41. 32; Isa. 61. 7; Ezek. 21. 14; Rev. 18. 6.
Doubt. (1) Deu. 28. 66, thy life shall hang in *d.*
 Job 12. 2, no *d.* ye are the people.
 Ps. 126. 6, shall *d.* come again, rejoicing.
 Dan. 5. 12, 16, dissolving of *d.*
 Mat. 14. 31, wherefore didst thou *d.*?
 21. 21, if ye have faith, and *d.* not.
 Mk. 11. 23, shall not *d.* in his heart.
 Lu. 11. 20, no *d.* kingdom of God is come. R. V. then.
 John 10. 24, how long dost thou make us to *d.*? R. V.
 hold us in suspense.
 Acts 5. 24, they *d.* whereunto this would grow.
 28. 4, no *d.* this man is a murderer.
 Rom. 14. 23, he that *d.* is damned if he eat.
 Gal. 4. 20, I stand in *d.* of you. R. V. perplexed about.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, pray without wrath and *d.* R. V. disputing.
 1 John 2. 19, would no *d.* have continued.
 (2) to fear, be afraid of. Ecclus. 9. 13.
 See Lu. 12. 29; Acts 2. 12; Phil. 3. 8.
Dough. Num. 15. 20, a cake of the first of your *d.*
 Neh. 10. 37, the firstfruits of our *d.*
 Ezek. 44. 30, give unto the priest the first of your *d.*
Dove (Isa. 38. 14). Heb. *Yônah*: Gk. *περιστερά*, a species of pigeon.
 Ps. 55. 6, that I had wings like a *d.*
 Isa. 38. 14; 59. 11, mourn like *d.*
 60. 8, flee as *d.* to their windows.
 Mat. 10. 16, be harmless as *d.*
 21. 12; Mk. 11. 15; John 2. 14, them that sold *d.*
 See Jer. 48. 28; Hos. 7. 11.
Dove. Noah's. Gen. 8. 8.
 sacrificial. Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 12. 6; 14. 22.
 figurative. Ps. 68. 13; 74. 19; S. of S. 1. 15; 2. 14.
 Holy Spirit in form of. Mat. 3. 16; Mk. 1. 10; Lu. 3. 22; John 1. 32.
Dove's Dung (2 Kn. 6. 25). Heb. *Hiryônim*: Gk. *κόπρος περιστερῶν*, probably not a nauseous plant, but to be literally interpreted.
Down. 2 Sam. 3. 35, if I taste ought till sun be *d.*
 2 Kn. 19. 30; Isa. 37. 31, again take root *d.*
 Ps. 59. 15, let them wander up and *d.*
 109. 23, I am tossed up and *d.*
 Eccl. 3. 21, spirit of the beast that goeth *d.*
 Zec. 10. 12, walk up and *d.* in his name.
 See Jos. 8. 29; Ps. 139. 2; Ezek. 38. 14.
Dowry. Gen. 30. 20; 34. 12; Ex. 22. 17; 1 Sam. 18. 25.
Drachmē, or Drachma (A. V. piece of silver, Lu. 15. 8) = a drachm of Antioch = 8½ pence = 16 cents, equivalent to a Roman denarius. See MONEY.
Drag. Hab. 1. 15, 16; John 21. 8.
Dragon. (1) Isa. 34. 13; Jer. 9. 11. Heb. *Tan*. A. V. 'dragon,' and 'sea monster' in Lam. 4. 3. R. V. jackal, *q. v.*
 (2) Heb. *Tannîn*, 'a long animal,' land serpent. Ex. 7. 9; Ps. 91. 13; a sea monster, Gen. 1. 21. A. V. Ps. 74. 13 (margin); dragon, Ezek. 29. 3. [whales.
Dragon. Deu. 32. 33, their wine is the poison of *d.*
 Neh. 2. 13, before the *d.* well.
 Job 30. 29, I am a brother to *d.* R. V. jackals.
 Ps. 148. 7, praise the Lord, ye *d.*
 Isa. 43. 20, the *d.* and owls shall honour me.
 Rev. 20. 2, the *d.*, that old serpent.
 See Rev. 12. 3; 13. 2, 11; 16. 13.

Drank. 1 Sam. 30. 12, nor *d.* water three days and nights.
 2 Sam. 12. 3, and *d.* of his own cup.
 1 Kn. 17. 6, and he *d.* of the brook.
 Dan. 1. 5, appointed of the wine he *d.*
 5. 4, they *d.* wine, and praised the gods.
 Mk. 14. 23, and they all *d.* of it.
 Lu. 17. 27, 28, they *d.*, they married.
 John 4. 12, than our father, who *d.* thereof.
 1 Cor. 10. 4, for they *d.* of that spiritual Rock.
See Gen. 9. 21; 24. 46; 27. 25; Num. 20. 11.

Draught or Draught house, a privy. 2 Kn. 10. 27; Mat. 15. 17; Mk. 7. 19.

Draught (of fishes). Lu. 5. 4, 9; John 21. 6, 11.

Drave. Ex. 14. 25; Jos. 24. 12; Jud. 6. 9.

Draw. Job 40. 23, trusteth he can *d.* up Jordan.
 41. 1, canst thou *d.* out Leviathan?
 Ps. 28. 3, *d.* me not away with wicked.
 37. 14, wicked have *d.* out sword.
 55. 21, yet were they *d.* swords.
 88. 3, my life *d.* nigh unto the grave.
 Eccl. 12. 1, nor years *d.* nigh.
 S. of S. 1. 4, *d.* me, we will run after thee.
 Isa. 5. 18, *d.* iniquity with cords.
 12. 3, *d.* water from wells of salvation.
 Jer. 31. 3, with lovingkindness have I *d.* thee.
 Mat. 15. 8, people *d.* nigh me with their mouth.
 Lu. 21. 8, the time *d.* near.
 21. 28, your redemption *d.* nigh.
 John 4. 11, thou hast nothing to *d.* with.
 4. 15, thirst not, neither come hither to *d.*
 6. 44, except the Father *d.* him.
 12. 32, if lifted up, will *d.* all men.
 Heb. 10. 22, *d.* near with true heart.
 38. 39, if any *d.* back.
 Jas. 4. 8, *d.* nigh to God, he will *d.*
See Acts 11. 10; 20. 30; Heb. 7. 19; Jas. 2. 6.

Drawer. Deu. 29. 11; Jos. 9. 21.

Drawd. Gen. 28. 17, how *d.* is this place!
 Deu. 2. 25; 11. 25, begin to put *d.* of thee.
 Isa. 8. 13, let him be your *d.*
 Mal. 4. 5, the great and *d.* day. R. V. terrible.
See Gen. 9. 2; Ex. 15. 16; Dan. 9. 4.

Dream. Job 20. 8, shall fly away as *d.*
 33. 15, 16, in a *d.* he openeth the ears.
 Ps. 73. 20, as a *d.* when one awaketh.
 126. 1, we were like them that *d.*
 Eccl. 5. 3, a *d.* cometh through much business.
 Jer. 23. 28, prophet that hath a *d.*
 Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, old men *d.* *d.*
 Jude 8, filthy *d.* defile the flesh.

Dreams, vanity of. Job 20. 8; Ps. 73. 20; Isa. 29. 8; Jer. 23. 28; 27. 9; Zec. 10. 2.
 from God. Job 33. 15; Joel 2. 28.
 of Abimelech, Gen. 20. 3. Jacob, Gen. 28. 12; 31. 10.
 Laban, Gen. 31. 24. Joseph, Gen. 37. 5. Pharaoh's servants, Gen. 40. 5. Pharaoh, Gen. 41. Midianite, Jud. 7. 13. Solomon, 1 Kn. 3. 5. Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 2. 4. Joseph, Mat. 1. 20; 2. 13. Wise men, Mat. 2. 12. Pilate's wife, Mat. 27. 19.

Dregs. Ps. 75. 8; Isa. 51. 17. [garden to *d.* it.

Dress. (1) till, prune, cultivate. Gen. 2. 15, put man in Deu. 28. 39, plant vineyards and *d.* them.
 (2) 2 Sam. 12. 4, poor man's lamb, and *d.* it.
See Ex. 30. 7; Lu. 13. 7; Heb. 6. 7.

Drew. Gen. 47. 29, time *d.* nigh that Israel must die.
 Ex. 2. 10, because I *d.* him out of the water.
 Jos. 8. 26, Joshua *d.* not his hand back.
 1 Kn. 22. 34; 2 Chr. 18. 33, man *d.* a bow.
 2 Kn. 9. 24, Jehu *d.* bow with full strength.
 Hos. 11. 4, *d.* them with cords of a man.
 Zep. 3. 2, she *d.* not near to her God.
 Mat. 21. 34, when time of fruit *d.* near.
 Lu. 24. 15, Jesus himself *d.* near.
 Acts 5. 37, and *d.* away much people.
See Esth. 5. 2; Lam. 3. 57; Acts 7. 17.

Drink (*n.*). Lev. 10. 9, do not drink strong *d.* when ye go.
 Num. 6. 3, separate himself from strong *d.*
 Deu. 14. 26, bestow money for strong *d.*
 29. 6, strong *d.* these forty years.
 Prov. 20. 1, strong *d.* is raging.
 31. 4, not for princes to drink strong *d.*

Prov. 31. 6, give strong *d.* to him that is ready to perish.
 Isa. 24. 9, strong *d.* shall be bitter.
 28. 7, erred through strong *d.*
 Mic. 2. 11, prophesy of wine and strong *d.*
 Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his neighbour *d.*
 Hag. 1. 6, ye are not filled with *d.*
 Mat. 25. 35, 37, 42, thirsty, and ye gave me *d.*
 John 4. 9, a Jew, askest *d.* of me.
 6. 55, my blood is *d.* indeed.
 Rom. 12. 20, if thine enemy thirst, give him *d.*
 14. 17, the kingdom of God is not meat and *d.* R. eating and drinking.
 1 Cor. 10. 4, same spiritual *d.*
 Col. 2. 16, judge you in meat or in *d.*
See Gen. 21. 19; Isa. 5. 11, 22; 32. 6; 43. 20; Lu. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 23.

Drink (*v.*). Ex. 15. 24, what shall we *d.*?
 17. 1, no water for people to *d.*
 2 Sam. 23. 16; 1 Chr. 11. 18, David would not *d.*
 Ps. 36. 8, *d.* of the river of thy pleasures.
 60. 3, *d.* the wine of astonishment.
 80. 5, gavest them tears to *d.*
 110. 7, he shall *d.* of the brook in the way.
 Prov. 5. 15, *d.* waters of thine own cistern.
 31. 5, lest they *d.*, and forget the law.
 7, let him *d.*, and forget his poverty.
 Eccl. 9. 7, *d.* wine with merry heart.
 S. of S. 5. 1, *d.*, yea, *d.* abundantly.
 Isa. 5. 22, mighty to *d.* wine.
 65. 13, my servants shall *d.*, but ye.
 Jer. 35. 2, give Rechabites wine to *d.*
 35. 6, we will *d.* no wine.
 35. 14, to this day they *d.* none.
 Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt *d.* water by measure.
 Am. 2. 8, *d.* the wine of the condemned.
 Zec. 9. 15, they shall *d.*, and make a noise.
 Mat. 10. 42, whose shall give to *d.*
 20. 22; Mk. 10. 38, are ye able to *d.*?
 26. 27, saying, *d.* ye all of it.
 26. 29; Mk. 14. 25; Lu. 22. 18, when I *d.* it new.
 26. 42, may not pass except I *d.*
 Mk. 9. 41, shall give you cup of water to *d.*
 16. 18, if they *d.* any deadly thing.
 John 4. 10, give me to *d.*
 7. 37, let him come to me, and *d.*
 18. 11, cup given me, shall I not *d.* it?
 Rom. 14. 21, not good to *d.* wine.
 1 Cor. 10. 4, did all *d.* same spiritual drink.
 11. 25, as oft as ye *d.* it.
 12. 13, made to *d.* into one Spirit.
See Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 7. 33; 10. 7.

Drink offerings. Ex. 29. 40; Lev. 23. 13; Num. 6. 17 to 15. 5 (Gen. 35. 14).
 to idols. Isa. 57. 6; Jer. 7. 18; 44. 17; Ezek. 20. 28.

Drive. Gen. 4. 14, thou hast *d.* me out.
 Ex. 23. 28, hornets shall *d.* out Hivite.
 Deu. 4. 19, lest thou be *d.* to worship them. R. V. drawn away.
 Job 24. 3, they *d.* away ass of the fatherless.
 30. 5, they were *d.* forth from among men.
 Prov. 14. 32, wicked *d.* away in his wickedness.
 22. 15, rod shall *d.* it away.
 25. 23, north wind *d.* away rain. R. V. bringeth forth.
 Jer. 46. 15, stood not, because Lord did *d.* them.
 Dan. 4. 25; 5. 21, they shall *d.* thee from men.
 Hos. 13. 3, as chaff *d.* with whirlwind.
 Lu. 8. 29, he was *d.* of the devil.
 Jas. 1. 6, wave *d.* with the wind.
 2 See Kn. 9. 20; Jer. 8. 3; Ezek. 31. 11. [CAMEL]

Dromedary (Jer. 2. 23). Heb. *Bêker, bikrah.* *See* 1 Kn. 4. 28, straw for the horses and *d.* R. V. swift steeds.
 Esth. 8. 10, and young *d.*
 Isa. 60. 6, the *d.* of Midian and Ephah.
 Jer. 2. 23, thou art a swift *d.* traversing her ways.

Drop (*n.*). Job 36. 27, maketh small the *d.* of water.
 Isa. 40. 15, as the *d.* of a bucket.
See Job 38. 28; S. of S. 5. 2; Lu. 22. 44.

Drop (*v.*). Deu. 32. 2, doctrine shall *d.* as the rain.
 Job 29. 22, my speech *d.* upon them.
 Ps. 65. 11, paths *d.* fatness.
 68. 8, heavens *d.* at presence of God.

- Eccl. 10. 18, through idleness house *d.* through. R. V. Isa. 45. 8, *d.* down, ye heavens. [leaketh. Ezek. 20. 46, *d.* thy toward the south. See 2 Sam. 21. 10; Joel 3. 18; Am. 9. 13.]
- Dropsy.** Lu. 14. 2, a man which had the *d.*
- Dross.** Ps. 119. 119; Prov. 25. 4; 26. 23; Isa. 1. 22, 25; Ezek. 22. 18.
- Drought.** Deu. 28. 24; 1 Kn. 17.; Isa. 58. 11; Jer. 17. 8; Hos. 13. 5; Hag. 1. 11.
- Drove.** Gen. 3. 24; 15. 11; 32. 16; 33. 8; John 2. 15.
- Drown.** S. of S. 8. 7, neither can floods *d.* it. 1 Tim. 6. 9, that *d.* men in perdition. See Ex. 15. 4; Mat. 18. 6; Heb. 11. 29.
- Drowsiness.** Prov. 23. 21.
- Drunk.** 2 Sam. 11. 13, David made Uriah *d.* 1 Kn. 20. 16, was drinking himself *d.* Job 12. 25; Ps. 107. 27, stagger like a *d.* man. Jer. 23. 9, I am like a *d.* man. Lam. 5. 4, we have *d.* water for money. Hab. 2. 15, makest him *d.* also. Mat. 24. 49; Lu. 12. 45, drink with the *d.* Acts 2. 15, these are not *d.* 1 Cor. 11. 21, one is hungry, and another *d.* 1 Thes. 5. 7, they that be *d.* are *d.* in the night. See Lu. 5. 39; John 2. 10; Eph. 5. 18; Rev. 17. 6.
- Drunkard.** Deu. 21. 20, our son is a glutton and a *d.* Prov. 23. 21, *d.* and glutton come to poverty. 26. 9, as a thorn goeth into hand of *d.* 1 Cor. 6. 10, nor *d.* shall inherit. See Ps. 69. 12; Isa. 24. 20; Nah. 1. 10.
- Drunkards,** woe to. Isa. 5. 11; 28. 1; Joel 1. 5; Lu. 21. 34; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Cor. 5. 11; Gal. 5. 21. See also 1 Thes. 5. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 3. See WINE.
- Drunkard,** punished, Deu. 21. 20; Am. 6. 7; Nah. 1. 10; Mat. 24. 49; Lu. 12. 45; 1 Cor. 6. 10; Gal. 5. 21.
- Drunkness.** Deu. 29. 19, to add *d.* to thirst. R. V. destroy the moist with the dry. Eccl. 10. 17, eat for strength, not for *d.* Ezek. 23. 33, shalt be filled with *d.* See Lu. 21. 34; Rom. 13. 13; Gal. 5. 21.
- Drunkness:** of Noah, Gen. 9. 21. Lot, Gen. 19. 33. Nabal, 1 Sam. 25. 36. Elah, 1 Kn. 16. 9. Ben-hadad, 1 Kn. 20. 16. Belshazzar, Dan. 5. 4. The Corinthians, 1 Cor. 11. 21.
- Drusilla,** *drū-sil'-lā.* Acts 24. 24.
- Dry.** Prov. 17. 22, a broken spirit *d.* the bones. Isa. 44. 3, pour floods on *d.* ground. Mat. 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, through *d.* places. Mk. 5. 29, fountain of blood *d.* up. See Ps. 107. 33, 35; Isa. 53. 2; Mk. 11. 20.
- Due.** Lev. 10. 13, 14, it is thy *d.*, and thy sons' *d.* 26. 4; Deu. 11. 14, rain in *d.* season. [d. season. Ps. 104. 27; 145. 15; Mat. 24. 45; Lu. 14. 42, meat in Prov. 15. 23, word spoken in *d.* season. Mat. 18. 34, pay all that was *d.* Lu. 23. 41, the *d.* reward of our deeds. Rom. 5. 6, in *d.* time Christ died. Gal. 6. 9, in *d.* season we shall reap. See Prov. 3. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 8; Tit. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 5. 6.]
- Duke,** a leader, commander, chief. Gen. 36. 15.
- Dulcimer** (Dan. 3. 5, 10, 15). Chald. *Sumphōnyah*: Gk. *συμφωνία*: R. V. marg. 'bagpipe,' probably correct. The real dulcimer is the *Psalterin* (translated 'psalter' in A. V.), an instrument formed of strings tightly stretched, by fixed pins and turning screws, over a rectangular sounding-board or box; and was played by hammers struck with the hand against the strings. It is the germ of the piano.
- Dull.** Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27; Heb. 5. 11.
- Dumah,** *dū'-māh*, 'silence.' Gen. 25. 14.
- Dumb.** Ex. 4. 11, who maketh the *d.*? Prov. 31. 8, open thy mouth for the *d.* Isa. 35. 6, the tongue of the *d.* shall sing. 53. 7; Acts 8. 32, as sheep before shearers is *d.* 56. 10, they are all *d.* dogs. Ezek. 3. 26, be *d.*, and shalt not be a reprover. Hab. 2. 19, woe to him that saith to *d.* stone. Mat. 9. 32; 12. 22; 15. 30; Mk. 7. 37; 9. 17, *d.* man. See Ps. 39. 2; Dan. 10. 15; Lu. 1. 20; 11. 14; 2 Pet. 2. 16.
- Dung.** 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 7, lifteth beggar from *d.*-hill.
- Lu. 13. 8, till I dig about it, and *d.* it. 14. 35, neither fit for laud nor *d.*-hill. Phil. 3. 8, count all things but *d.*
- See Neh. 2. 13; Lam. 4. 5; Mal. 2. 3.
- Dungeon.** Gen. 40. 15; 41. 14; Ex. 12. 29; Jer. 38. 6; Lam. 3. 53.
- Dura,** *dūr'-rā*, plain of, golden image set up. Dan. 3. 1.
- Durable.** Prov. 8. 18; Isa. 23. 18.
- Dureth.** Mat. 13. 21. R. V. endureth.
- Durst.** Mat. 22. 46; Mk. 12. 34; Lu. 20. 40, nor *d.* ask questions. John 21. 12, none of disciples *d.* ask. See Esth. 7. 5; Job 32. 6; Acts 5. 13; Jude 9.
- Dust.** Gen. 2. 7, Lord God formed man of *d.* 3. 14, *d.* shalt thou eat. 3. 19, *d.* thou art. 18. 27, who am but *d.* and ashes. Job 10. 9, wilt thou bring me into *d.* again? 22. 24; 27. 16, lay up gold as *d.* 34. 15, man shall turn again to *d.* 42. 6, I repent in *d.* and ashes. Ps. 30. 9, shall the *d.* praise thee? 102. 14, servants favour *d.* thereof. 103. 14, remembereth that we are *d.* 104. 29, they die and return to the *d.* Eccl. 3. 20, all are of the *d.*, and turn to *d.* again. 12. 7, then shall the *d.* return to the earth. Isa. 40. 12, comprehended *d.* of the earth. 65. 25, *d.* shall be serpent's meat. Lam. 3. 29, he putteth his mouth in the *d.* Dan. 12. 2, many that sleep in *d.* shall awake Mic. 7. 17, lick the *d.* like a serpent. Mat. 10. 14; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 9. 5, shake off *d.* from Lu. 10. 11, even *d.* of your city. Acts 22. 23, as they threw *d.* into the air. See Ex. 8. 16; Num. 23. 10; Deu. 9. 21; Jos. 7. 6; Job 2. 12; 39. 14; Lam. 2. 10.
- Duty.** Eccl. 12. 13, the whole *d.* of man. Lu. 17. 10, that which was our *d.* to do. Rom. 15. 27, their *d.* is to minister. See Ex. 21. 10; Deu. 25. 5; 2 Chr. 8. 14; Ezra 3. 4.
- Dwells** not to minister. Lev. 21. 20.
- Dwell.** Deu. 12. 11, cause his name to *d.* there. 1 Sam. 4. 4; 2 Sam. 6. 2; 1 Chr. 13. 6, *d.* between the cherubims. R. V. sitteth upon. 1 Kn. 8. 30; 2 Chr. 6. 21, heaven thy *d.* place. Ps. 23. 6, will *d.* in house of the Lord. 37. 3, so shalt thou *d.* in the land. 84. 10, than to *d.* in tents of wickedness. 132. 14, here will I *d.* 133. 1, good for brethren to *d.* together. Isa. 33. 14, who shall *d.* with devouring fire? 33. 16, he shall *d.* on high. 57. 15, I *d.* in the high and holy place. John 6. 56, *d.* in me, and I in him. R. V. abideth. 14. 10, the Father that *d.* in me. R. V. abiding. 14. 17, for he *d.* with you, and shall be in you. R. V. abideth. Rom. 7. 17, sin that *d.* in me. Col. 2. 9, in him *d.* fullness of Godhead. 3. 16, word of Christ *d.* in you richly. 1 Tim. 6. 16, *d.* in the light. 2 Pet. 3. 13, wherein *d.* righteousness. [abide. 1 John 3. 17, how *d.* the love of God in him? R. V. 4. 12, God *d.* in us. R. V. abideth. See Rom. 8. 9; 2 Cor. 6. 16; Jas. 4. 5.]
- Dyed.** Ex. 25. 5; Isa. 63. 1; Ezek. 23. 15.
- Dying.** 2 Cor. 4. 10, the *d.* of Lord Jesus. 6. 9, as *d.* and behold we live. See Num. 17. 13; Lu. 8. 42; Heb. 11. 21.
- Each.** Isa. 57. 2, *e.* one walking in his uprightness. Ezek. 4. 6, *e.* day for a year. Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues sat on *e.* Phil. 2. 3, let *e.* esteem other. See Ex. 18. 7; Ps. 85. 10; 2 Thes. 1. 3.
- Eagle.** (1) (Deu. 32. 11). Heb. *Nesher*: Gk. *ἀετός*. (Specimens, *Circæus Gallicus*; *Gyps fulvus*. T. Found at Yebua.) The word is used by the Arabs for the true eagles, of which there are eight species in the Holy Land, and for the vulture, of which there are four species.

(2) Gier (Lev. 11. 18). Heb. *Raham*: Gk. *porphyrion*: R. V. vulture. (Specimen *Neophron percnopterus*.) The 'Egyptian vulture' or 'Pharaoh's hen,' common in Asia and all parts of Africa.

Eagle. Ex. 19. 4, how I bare you on *e.* wings.

2 Sam. 1. 23, were swifter than *e.*

Job 9. 26, *e.* that hasteth to prey.

39. 27, doth the *e.* mount up?

Ps. 103. 5, youth renewed like *e.*

Isa. 40. 31, mount up with wings as *e.*

Ezek. 1. 10, they four also had the face of an *e.*

17. 3, a great *e.* with great wings.

Obad. 4, thou shalt exalt thyself as the *e.*

Mat. 24. 28; Lu. 17. 37, *e.* be gathered.

Rev. 4. 7, the fourth beast was like a flying *e.*

See Dan. 4. 33; Rev. 12. 14.

Ear (*n.*). Neh. 1. 6, let thine *e.* be attentive.

Job 12. 11; 34. 3, doth not *e.* try words?

29. 11, when the *e.* heard me, it blessed me.

42. 5, heard of thee by the hearing of the *e.*

Ps. 45. 10, and incline thine *e.*

58. 4, like the deaf adder that stoppeth her *e.*

78. 1, give *e.*, O my people.

94. 9, he that planted the *e.*, shall he not hear?

Prov. 15. 31, the *e.* that heareth the reproof.

17. 4, liar giveth *e.* to naughty tongue.

18. 15, *e.* of wise seeketh knowledge.

20. 12, hearing *e.*, seeing eye, Lord made.

22. 17, bow down thine *e.*

25. 12, wise reprove on obedient *e.*

Ecdl. 1. 8, nor the *e.* filled with hearing.

Isa. 48. 8, from that time thine *e.* not opened.

50. 4, he wakeneth my *e.* to hear.

55. 3, incline your *e.*, and come unto me.

59. 1, neither his *e.* heavy, that it cannot.

Jer. 9. 20, let your *e.* receive word of the Lord.

Amos 3. 12, out of mouth of lion piece of an *e.*

Mat. 10. 27, what ye hear in *e.*, preach.

26. 51; Mk. 14. 27, smote off his *e.*

1 Cor. 2. 9, nor *e.* heard.

12. 16, if *e.* say, because I am not the eye.

Rev. 2. 7, he that hath an *e.* let him hear.

Ear (*v.*), to plough, till the ground. (Chaucer has 'to ere;' from A. S. *erian*, to plough.) Deu. 21. 4;

1 Sam. 8. 12; Isa. 30. 24.

Earing, ploughing. Gen. 45. 6; Ex. 34. 21.

Early. Ps. 46. 5, and that right *e.*

63. 1, *e.* will I seek thee.

90. 14, satisfy us *e.* with thy mercy.

Prov. 1. 28; 8. 17, seek me *e.* shall find me. R. V. diligently.

S. of S. 7. 12, get up *e.* to vineyards.

Hos. 6. 4; 13. 3, as *e.* dew.

Jas. 5. 7, the *e.* and latter rain.

See Jud. 7. 3; Lu. 24. 22.

Early rising. Gen. 19. 27; 26. 31; 28. 18; Jos. 3. 1;

Jud. 6. 38; 1 Sam. 9. 26; 15. 12; 17. 20; Mk. 1. 35;

16. 2; John 8. 2; 20. 1; Acts 5. 21.

Earnest. Job 7. 2, as servant *e.* desireth shadow.

Jer. 31. 20, I do *e.* remember him still.

Mic. 7. 3, do evil with both hands *e.* R. V. diligently.

Lu. 22. 44, in agony he prayed more *e.*

Rom. 8. 19, the *e.* expectation of the creature.

1 Cor. 12. 31, covet *e.* best gifts.

2 Cor. 5. 2, *e.* desiring to be clothed.

Phil. 1. 20, to my *e.* expectation and hope.

Jude 3, *e.* contend for the faith.

See Acts 3. 12; Heb. 2. 1; Jas. 5. 17.

Earnest, a pledge, security. 2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5, the *e.* of the spirit.

Eph. 1. 14, the *e.* of our inheritance.

Earneth. Hag. 1. 6.

Earring. Gen. 35. 4; Ex. 32. 2; Jud. 8. 25; Prov. 25.

12 (nose ring); Ezek. 16. 12.

Ears. Ex. 16. 2, tell it in *e.* of thy son.

1 Sam. 3. 11; 2 Kn. 21. 12; Jer. 19. 3, at which *e.*

shall tingle.

2 Sam. 7. 22, we have heard with our *e.*

Job 15. 21, dreadful sound is in his *e.*

28. 22, heard fame with our *e.*

Ps. 18. 6, my cry came even into his *e.*

34. 15, his *e.* are open unto their cry.

Ps. 115. 6; 135. 17, they have *e.*, but hear not.

Prov. 21. 13, stoppeth *e.* at cry of the poor.

23. 9, speak not in *e.* of a fool. R. V. hearing.

26. 17, one that taketh dog by the *e.*

Isa. 6. 10; Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27, make *e.* heavy

Mat. 13. 16, blessed are your *e.*

Mk. 7. 33, put his fingers into *e.*

8. 18, having *e.*, hear ye not?

Acts 7. 51, uncircumcised in heart and *e.*

17. 20, strange things to our *e.*

2 Tim. 4. 3, having itching *e.*

Jas. 5. 4, entered into *e.* of the Lord.

1 Pet. 3. 12, his *e.* are open to prayer.

Ears (*of corn*). Deu. 23. 25; Mat. 12. 1.

Ears, he that hath, to hear. Mat. 11. 15; 13. 16; Mk.

9. 23; 7. 16; Rev. 2. 7, &c.

have, but hear not. Ps. 115. 6; Isa. 42. 20; Ezek.

2. Mat. 13. 12; Mk. 8. 18; Rom. 11. 8.

the Lord's, open to prayer. 2 Sam. 22. 7; Ps. 18.

34. 15; Jas. 5. 4; 1 Pet. 3. 12.

opened by God. Job 33. 16; 36. 15; Ps. 40. 6;

7. 35.

Earth. Three Hebrew words are translated earth.

(1) Gen. 50. 22. *Eretz*, Gk. *ἡ γῆ*, the earth, or *g.* generally.

(2) (Gen. 9. 20). Heb. *Adamah*: Gk. *γῆ*, red earth.

(3) (Gen. 3. 14; Isa. 47. 1). Heb. *'Aphar*: Gk.

dry earth, or dust.

Gen. 8. 22, while *e.* remaineth.

10. 25, in his days was *e.* divided.

18. 25, shall not Judge of all the *e.* do right?

Num. 14. 21, all *e.* filled with glory.

16. 30, if the *e.* open her mouth. R. V. ground.

Deu. 32. 1, O *e.*, hear the words of my mouth.

Jos. 3. 11; Zec. 6. 5, Lord of all the *e.*

23. 14, going way of all the *e.*

1 Kn. 8. 27; 2 Chr. 6. 18, will God dwell on the *e.*

2 Kn. 5. 17, two mules' burden of *e.*

Job 7. 1, appointed time to man upon *e.*

9. 24, *e.* given into hand of wicked.

19. 25, stand at latter day upon *e.*

26. 7, hangeth *e.* upon nothing.

38. 4, when I laid foundations of the *e.*

41. 33, on *e.* there is not his like.

Ps. 2. 8, uttermost parts of *e.*

8. 1, excellent is thy name in *e.*

16. 3, to saints that are in the *e.*

25. 13, his seed shall inherit the *e.* R. V. land.

35. 5, the *e.* is full of the goodness.

34. 16, cut off remembrance from the *e.*

37. 9, 11, 22, wait on Lord shall inherit *e.*

42. 1, shall be blessed upon the *e.*

46. 2, not fear, though *e.* be removed.

46. 6, uttered voice, the *e.* melted.

46. 8, desolations made in the *e.*

46. 10, will be exalted in the *e.*

47. 9, shields of the *e.* belong to God.

48. 2, joy of the whole *e.*

50. 4, call to *e.*, that he may judge.

57. 5; 108. 5, glory above all the *e.*

58. 11, a God that judgeth in the *e.*

60. 2, made the *e.* to tremble.

63. 9, lower parts of the *e.*

65. 8, dwell in uttermost parts of *e.*

65. 9, visitest *e.*, and waterest it.

67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, *e.* yield increase.

68. 8, *e.* shook, heavens dropped.

71. 20, bring me up from depths of the *e.*

72. 6, showers that water the *e.*

16, handful of corn in the *e.*

73. 9, tongue walketh through *e.*

73. 25, none on *e.* I desire beside thee.

75. 3; Isa. 24. 19, *e.* dissolved.

83. 18; 97. 9, most high over all *e.*

90. 2, or ever thou hadst formed the *e.*

97. 1, Lord reigneth, let *e.* rejoice.

99. 1, Lord reigneth, let *e.* be moved. [tion c

102. 25; 104. 5; Prov. 8. 29; Isa. 48. 13, laid found

104. 13, the *e.* is satisfied.

104. 24, the *e.* is full of thy riches.

112. 2, seed mighty upon *e.*

115. 16, *e.* given to children of men.

Pa. 119. 19, stranger in the *e*.
 119. 64, the *e*. full of thy mercy.
 119. 90, established the *e*., it abideth.
 146. 4, he returneth to the *e*.
 147. 8, prepareth rain for the *e*.
 148. 13, glory above *e*. and heaven.
 Prov. 3. 19; Isa. 24. 1, Lord founded the *e*.
 8. 23, set up from everlasting, or ever *e*. was.
 8. 26, he had not yet made *e*., nor fields.
 11. 31, righteous recompensed in *e*.
 25. 3, the *e*. for depth.
 30. 14, teeth as knives to devour poor from *e*.
 30. 16, the *e*. not filled with water.
 30. 21, for three things *e*. is disquieted.
 30. 24, four things little upon *e*.
 Eccl. 1. 4, the *e*. abideth for ever.
 3. 21, spirit of beast goeth to *e*.
 5. 9, profit of the *e*. for all.
 12. 7, dust return to *e*.
 Isa. 4. 2, fruit of *e*. excellent.
 11. 9, *e*. full of knowledge of the Lord.
 13. 13, *e*. shall remove out of her place.
 14. 16, is this the man that made *e*. tremble?
 26. 9, when thy judgments are in the *e*.
 26. 21, *e*. shall disclose her blood.
 34. 1, let the *e*. hear.
 40. 22, sitteth on circle of the *e*.
 40. 28, Creator of ends of *e*. fainteth not.
 44. 24, spreadeth abroad *e*. by myself.
 45. 22, be saved, all ends of the *e*.
 49. 13, be joyful, O *e*.
 51. 6, the *e*. shall wax old.
 66. 1, the *e*. is my footstool.
 66. 8, shall *e*. bring forth in one day?
 Jer. 15. 10, man of contention to whole *e*.
 22. 29; Mic. 1. 2, O *e*., *e*., *e*., hear word of Lord.
 31. 22, hath created new thing in *e*.
 51. 15, made the *e*. by his power.
 Ezek. 9. 9, the Lord hath forsaken the *e*.
 43. 2, the *e*. shined with his glory.
 Hos. 2. 22, the *e*. shall hear the corn.
 Am. 3. 5, bird fall in snare on *e*.
 8. 9, darken *e*. in the clear day.
 9. 9, least grain fall upon the *e*.
 Jon. 2. 6, *e*. with bars about me.
 Mic. 6. 2, ye strong foundations of the *e*.
 7. 2, good man perished out of the *e*.
 7. 17, move like worms of the *e*.
 Nah. 1. 5, *e*. burnt up at his presence.
 Hab. 2. 14, *e*. filled with knowledge.
 3. 3, the *e*. full of his praise.
 Hag. 1. 10, *e*. stayed from her fruit.
 Zec. 4. 10, eyes of Lord run through *e*.
 Mal. 4. 6, lest I smite *e*. with a curse.
 Mat. 5. 5, meek shall inherit *e*.
 5. 35, swear not by the *e*.
 6. 19, treasures upon *e*.
 9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, power on *e*. to forgive.
 10. 34, to send peace on *e*.
 13. 5; Mk. 4. 5, not much *e*.
 16. 19; 18. 18, shalt bind on *e*.
 18. 19, shall agree on *e*.
 23. 9, call no man father on *e*.
 25. 13, 25, digged in the *e*.
 Mk. 4. 28, *e*. bringeth forth fruit of herself.
 4. 31, less than all seeds in the *e*.
 9. 3, no fuller on *e*. can white them.
 Lu²². 14, on *e*. peace.
 22. 44, darkness over all *e*. R. V. the whole land.
 John 3. 12, I have told you *e*. things.
 3. 31, of *e*. is *e*., and speaketh of the *e*.
 12. 32, lifted up from the *e*.
 17. 4, I have glorified thee on the *e*.
 Acts 8. 33, life taken from the *e*.
 9. 4, 8; 26. 14, Saul fell to the *e*.
 22. 22, away with such a fellow from *e*.
 Rom. 10. 18, sound went into all *e*.
 1 Cor. 15. 47, first man is of the *e*., *e*.
 15. 48, as is the *e*., such are they that are *e*.
 15. 49, the image of the *e*.
 2 Cor. 4. 7, treasure in *e*. vessels.
 Col. 3. 2, affection not on things on *e*.

Phil. 3. 19, who mind *e*. things.
 Heb. 6. 7, *e*. drinketh in the rain.
 8. 4, if he were on *e*.
 11. 13, strangers on the *e*.
 12. 25, refused him that spake on *e*.
 12. 26, voice then shook the *e*.
 Jas. 3. 15, this wisdom is *e*.
 5. 5, lived in pleasure on *e*.
 5. 7, the precious fruit of the *e*.
 5. 18, and the *e*. brought forth her fruit.
 2 Pet. 3. 10, the *e*. shall be burnt up.
 Rev. 5. 10, we shall reign on the *e*.
 7. 3, hurt not the *e*.
 18. 1, *e*. lightened with his glory.
 20. 11, from whose face the *e*. fled.
 21. 1, a new *e*.
 See Gen. 1. 1, 11; 3. 17; 7. 10; Ex. 9. 29; Job 12. 8;
 Ps. 24. 1; Isa. 65. 16; Mic. 1. 4; Zep. 3. 8; 2 Pet. 3.
 7, 13; Rev. 20. 9.
Earthquake. 1 Kn. 19. 11; Isa. 29. 6; Am. 1. 1; Zec.
 14. 5; Mat. 24. 7; 27. 54; Acts 16. 26; Rev. 6. 12; 8.
 5; 11. 13; 16. 18.
Ease. Ex. 18. 22, so shall it be *e*. for thyself.
 Deu. 28. 65, among nations find no *e*.
 Job 12. 5, thought of him that is at *e*.
 16. 6, though I forbear, what am I *e*.
 21. 23, dieth, being wholly at *e*.
 Ps. 25. 13, his soul shall dwell at *e*.
 Prov. 14. 6, knowledge is *e*. unto him that understandeth.
 Isa. 32. 9, 11, women that are at *e*.
 Am. 6. 1, woe to them that are at *e*.
 Mat. 9. 5; Mk. 2. 9; Lu. 5. 23, is *e*. to say.
 11. 30, my yoke is *e*.
 19. 24; Mk. 10. 25; Lu. 18. 25, *e*. for camel.
 1 Cor. 13. 5, not *e*. provoked.
 14. 9, words *e*. to be understood.
 Heb. 12. 1, sin which doth so *e*. beset.
 Jas. 3. 17, *e*. to be intreated.
 See Jer. 46. 27; Zec. 1. 15; Lu. 12. 19.
East. Gen. 41. 6; 23. 27, blasted with *e*. wind.
 Ex. 10. 13, Lord brought an *e*. wind.
 Job 1. 3, greatest of all men of the *e*.
 15. 2, fill his belly with *e*. wind.
 27. 21, *e*. wind carrieth him away.
 38. 24, scattereth *e*. wind on the earth.
 Ps. 48. 7, breakest ships with *e*. wind.
 75. 6, promotion cometh not from *e*.
 103. 12, as far as *e*. from west.
 Isa. 27. 8, stayeth rough wind in day of *e*. wind.
 Ezek. 19. 12, the *e*. wind drieth up her fruit.
 43. 2, glory of God of Israel came from way of *e*.
 47. 1, house stood toward the *e*.
 Hos. 12. 1, Ephraim followeth *e*. wind.
 13. 15, though fruitful, an *e*. wind shall come.
 See Jon. 4. 5, 8; Mat. 2. 1; 8. 11; 24. 27.
Easter. Acts 12. 4, intending after *E*. to bring him
 forth. R. V. the Passover.
Eat. Gen. 2. 17, in day thou *e*. thou shalt die.
 9. 4; Lev. 19. 26; Deu. 12. 16, blood not *e*.
 24. 33, not *e*. till I have told.
 43. 32, Egyptians might not *e*. with Hebrews.
 Ex. 12. 16, no work, save that which man must *e*.
 23. 11, that the poor may *e*.
 29. 34, shall not be *e*., because holy.
 Lev. 25. 20, what shall we *e*. seventh year?
 Num. 13. 32, a land that *e*. up inhabitants.
 Jos. 5. 11, 12, *e*. of old corn of the land.
 1 Sam. 14. 30, if haply people had *e*. freely.
 28. 20, had *e*. no bread all day.
 28. 22, *e*., that thou mayest have strength.
 2 Sam. 19. 42, have we *e*. at all of the king's cost?
 1 Kn. 19. 5; Acts 10. 13; 11. 7, angel said, Arise and *e*.
 2 Kn. 4. 43, 44, they shall *e*., and leave thereof.
 6. 28, give thy son, that we may *e*. him.
 Neh. 5. 2, corn, that we may *e*., and live.
 Job 3. 24, my sighing cometh before I *e*.
 5. 5, whose harvest the hungry *e*. up.
 6. 6, *e*. without salt.
 21. 25, another never *e*. with pleasure.
 31. 17, have *e*. my morsel alone.
 Ps. 22. 26, meek shall *e*. and be satisfied.
 69. 9; John 2. 17, zeal hath *e*. me up.

Ps. 102. 9, have *e.* ashes like bread.
 Prov. 1. 31; Isa. 3. 10, *e.* fruit of their own way.
 13. 25, *e.* to satisfying of soul.
 18. 21, they that love it shall *e.* the fruit.
 23. 1, sitteth to *e.* with ruler.
 24. 13, *e.* honey, because it is good.
 25. 27, not good to *e.* much honey.
 Eccl. 2. 25, who can *e.* more than I?
 4. 5, fool *e.* his own flesh.
 5. 11, goods increase, they increased that *e.*
 5. 12, sleep be sweet, whether he *e.* little or much.
 5. 17, all his days also he *e.* in darkness.
 5. 19; 6. 2, not power to *e.* thereof.
 10. 16, thy princes *e.* in the morning.
 10. 17, blessed when princes *e.* in due season.
 Isa. 4. 1, we will *e.* our own bread.
 7. 15, 22, butter and honey shall he *e.*
 11. 7; 65. 25, lion *e.* straw like ox.
 29. 8, he *e.*, awaketh, and is hungry.
 51. 3, worm shall *e.* them like wool.
 55. 1, come ye, buy and *e.*
 55. 2, *e.* ye that which is good.
 55. 10, give bread to the *e.*
 65. 13, my servants shall *e.*, but ye shall be.
 Jer. 5. 17, they shall *e.* up thine harvest.
 15. 16, words were found, and I did *e.* them.
 24. 2; 29. 17, figs could not be *e.*
 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2, the fathers have *e.* sour grapes.
 Ezek. 3. 1-3, *e.* this roll.
 4. 10, *e.* by weight.
 Dan. 4. 33, *e.* grass as oxen. [enough.
 Hos. 4. 10; Mic. 6. 14; Hag. 1. 6, *e.*, and not have
 10. 13, have *e.* the fruit of lies.
 Mic. 7. 1, there is no cluster to *e.*
 Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 22, what ye shall *e.*
 9. 11; Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 15. 2, why *e.* with publicans?
 12. 1, ears of corn, and *e.*
 12. 4, *e.* shewbread, which was not lawful to *e.*
 14. 16; Mk. 6. 37; Lu. 9. 13, give ye them to *e.*
 15. 20, to *e.* with unwashen hands.
 15. 27; Mk. 7. 28, dogs *e.* of crumbs.
 15. 32; Mk. 8. 1, multitude have nothing to *e.*
 24. 49, to *e.* and drink with the drunken.
 Mk. 2. 16, when they saw him *e.* with.
 6. 31, no leisure so much as to *e.*
 11. 14, no man *e.* fruit of thee.
 Lu. 5. 33, but thy disciples *e.* and drink.
 10. 8, *e.* such things as are set before you.
 12. 19, take thine ease, *e.*, drink.
 13. 26, we have *e.* and drunk in thy presence.
 15. 23, let us *e.* and be merry.
 22. 30, that ye may *e.* at my table.
 24. 43, he took it, and did *e.* before them.
 John 4. 31, Master, *e.*
 4. 32, meat to *e.* ye know not of.
 6. 26, because ye did *e.* of loaves.
 6. 52, can this man give us his flesh to *e.*
 6. 53, except ye *e.* the flesh.
 Acts 2. 46, did *e.* their meat with gladness.
 9. 9, Saul did neither *e.* nor drink.
 11. 3, thou didst *e.* with them. [taste.
 23. 14, will *e.* nothing until we have slain Paul. R. V.
 Rom. 14. 2, one believeth he may *e.* all things; weak
e. herbs.
 14. 6, *e.* to the Lord.
 14. 20, who *e.* with offence.
 14. 21, neither to *e.* flesh nor drink wine.
 1 Cor. 5. 11, with such an one no not to *e.*
 7. *e.* it as a thing offered to idol.
 8. 8, neither if we *e.* are we better.
 8. 13, I will *e.* no flesh while world.
 9. 4, have we not power to *e.*?
 10. 3, all *e.* same spiritual meat.
 10. 27, *e.*, asking no question.
 10. 31, whether ye *e.* or drink.
 11. 29, he that *e.* unworthily.
 2 Thes. 3. 10, work not, neither should he *e.*
 Heb. 13. 10, whereof they have no right to *e.*
 Rev. 2. 7, *e.* of the tree of life.
 2. 17, will give to *e.* of hidden manna.
 19. 18, *e.* flesh of kings.
 See Jud. 14. 14; Prov. 31. 27; Isa. 1. 19; 65. 4.

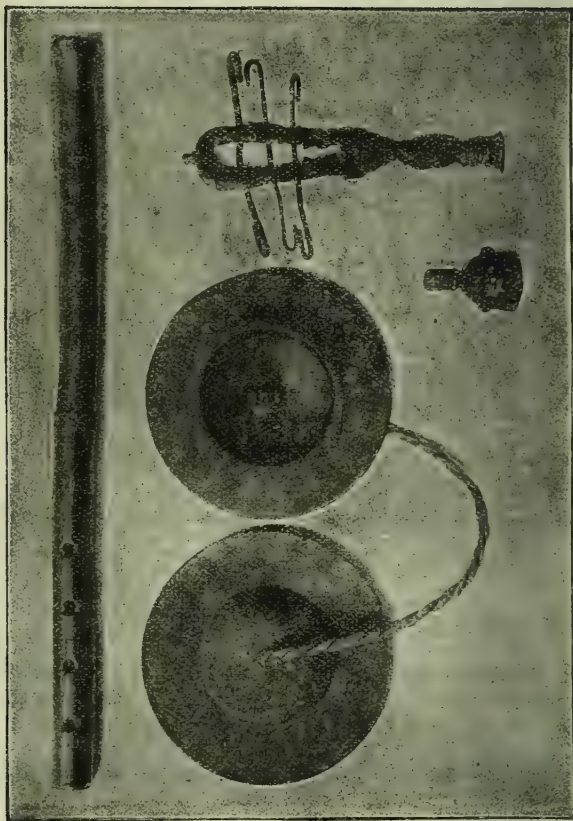
Ebal, ʿē-bāl, stony (?). (1) Gen. 36. 23.
 (2) A mountain of Samaria, opposite Mt. Gerizim
 the south. Between these was the ancient Shechem
 it is 3077 feet high. Deu. 27. 4.
 Mount, curses delivered from. Deu. 27. 13; Jos. 8.
Ebed, ʿē-bēd, servant. (1) Jud. 9. 26. (2) Ez. 8. 6.
Ebed-melech, ʿē-bēd-mēl-ʿēch, 'servant of the king'
 Ethiopian eunuch, interceded with king Zedekiah
 Jeremiah. Jer. 38. 7; 39. 16.
Eben-ezer, ʿēb-ʿēn-ʿē-zēr, 'stone of help,' Israelites set
 up by Philistines at 1 Sam. 4. 1.
 'hitherto hath the Lord helped us' (stone raised
 Samuel in memory of defeat of the Philistines). 1 S.
 7. 12.
Eber, ʿē-bēr, 'the region beyond.' Gen. 10. 21.
Eblasaph, ʿē-bī-ʿā-sāph, same as ABLASAPH. 1 Chr. 6.
Ebony (Ezek. 27. 15). Heb. *Hobnim* (omitted in LXX).
 Bot. N. *Diospyros ebenum*. It is the heart-wood
 the date-plum tree, which grows in Ceylon and So-
 India.
Ebronah, ʿēb-rō-nāh, 'passage' (?). Num. 33. 34. R.
 Abrouah.
Ecbatana, ʿēc-bāt-ʿā-nā. Ez. 6. 2 (marg.).
Ecclesiastes, ʿēc-clē-sī-ʿāf-tēs, 'the preacher'; 'the t-
 of a book, written by an unknown author, represen-
 ting the experience of Solomon.
Ed, ʿēd, 'witness.' Jos. 22. 34.
Edar, ʿē-dār, 'flock.' Gen. 35. 21. R. V. Eder.
Eden, ʿē-dēn, 'pleasantness.' (1) Garden of. Gen. 2.
 Adam driven from. Gen. 3. 24.
 mentioned. Isa. 51. 3; Ezek. 28. 13; 31. 9; 36.
 Joel 2. 3.
 (2) 2 Kn. 19. 12. (3) 2 Chr. 29. 12. (4) Am. 1. 5.
Eder, ʿē-dēr, 'flock,' same as EDAR. 1 Chr. 23. 23.
Edge. Prov. 5. 4; Heb. 4. 12; Eccl. 10. 10.
Edification. Rom. 15. 2; 2 Cor. 10. 8; 13. 10.
Edify, to build; also, to build up. Rom. 14. 19, who
 with one may *e.*
 15. 2, please his neighbour to *e.*
 1 Cor. 8. 1, charity *e.*
 10. 23, all things lawful, but *e.* not.
 14. 3, he that prophesieth speaketh to *e.*
 14. 4, *e.* himself, *e.* the church.
 Eph. 4. 12, for *e.* of the body of Christ.
 See Acts 9. 31; 2 Cor. 10. 8; 13. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 4.
Edom, ʿēd-ōm, 'red.' (1) Esau. Gen. 25. 30.
 (2) (Idumea) the land of Esau. Gen. 32. 3; Isa. 63.
 prophecies concerning. Isa. 34; Jer. 25. 21; 49.
 Ezek. 25. 13; 35; Am. 1. 11; Obad. 1.
Edomites, ʿēd-ōm-ites, 'inhabitants of Edom,' the
 descendants of Esau. Gen. 36.
 deny Moses passage through Edom. Num. 20. 18.
 their possessions. Deu. 2. 6; Jos. 24. 4.
 not to be abhorred. Deu. 23. 7.
 subdued by David. 2 Sam. 8. 14.
 revolt. 2 Kn. 8. 20; 2 Chr. 21. 8.
 subdued by Amaziah. 2 Kn. 14. 7; 2 Chr. 11. 25.
Edrei, ʿēd-rē-i, 'strong.' Num. 21. 33.
Effect. Num. 30. 8, make vow of none *e.*
 2 Chr. 7. 11, Solomon prosperously *e.* all.
 Ps. 33. 10, devices of the people of none *e.*
 Isa. 32. 17, the *e.* of righteousness quietness.
 Mat. 15. 6; Mk. 7. 13, commandment of God of none
 1 Cor. 1. 17, lest cross be of none *e.*
 Gal. 5. 4, Christ is become of none *e.*
 See Rom. 3. 3; 4. 14; 9. 6; Gal. 3. 17.
Effectual. 1 Cor. 16. 9, a great door and *e.* is opened
 Eph. 3. 7; 4. 16, the *e.* working.
 Jas. 5. 16, *e.* prayer of righteous man.
 See 2 Cor. 1. 6; Gal. 2. 8; 1 Thes. 2. 13.
Effeminate. 1 Cor. 6. 9.
Egg. Job 6. 6, taste in the white of an *e.*
 39. 14, ostrich leaveth *e.* in earth.
 Lu. 11. 12, if he ask an *e.*
 See Deu. 22. 6; Isa. 10. 14; 59. 5; Jer. 17. 11.
Eglah, ʿēg-ʿāh, 'heifer.' 2 Sam. 3. 5.
Eglaim, ʿēg-ʿlā-īm. Isa. 15. 8.
Eglon. (1) Moabite king: oppresses Israel, Jud. 3.
 14; slain by Ehud, Jud. 3. 21.
 (2) city. Jos. 10. 3.
Egypt, ʿē-gypt, 'black.' Abram goes down into. G.
 12. 10.



THE SOUL REVISITING THE BODY.

Vignette from the papyrus of Ani, about B. C. 1400, showing Ani's soul, in the form of a human-headed bird, revisiting the mummied body on a bier in the tomb.

(British Museum papyrus, No. 10,470.)



EGYPTIAN MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS.

- 1. Flute.
- 2. Cymbala.
- 3. Bell.
- 4. Sistrum.

(British Museum, Nos. 12,712, 6,374, 6,365, 6,373.)

Joseph sold into, Gen. 37. 36. his advancement, fall, imprisonment, and restoration there, Gen. 39.; 40.; 41.

Jacob's sons go to buy corn in. Gen. 42. Jacob and all his seed go there. Gen. 46. children of Israel wax mighty there, Ex. 1. 7. afflicted, and build treasure cities, Ex. 1. 11.

plagued on account of Israelites. Ex. 7. 17. children of Israel depart from. Ex. 13. 17.

army of, pursue and perish in the Red sea. Ex. 14. army of, harass Judah. 1 Kn. 14. 25; 2 Kn. 23. 29; 2 Chr. 12. 2; 35. 20; 36. 3; Jer. 37. 5. the 'remnant of Judah' go there. Jer. 43. 7.

Jesus taken to. Mat. 2. 13. prophecies concerning. Gen. 15. 13; Isa. 11. 11; 19. 20.; 27. 12; 30. 1; Jer. 9. 26; 25. 19; 43. 8; 44. 28; 46.; Ezek. 29. 32.; Dan. 11. 8; Hos. 9. 3; 11.; Joel 3. 19; Zec. 10. 10; 14. 18.

Egypt, the Israelites in; the oppression and Exodus. It is strange that as yet no clear corroboration of the Biblical narrative from the age of Joseph to that of Moses has been afforded by the decipherment of Egyptian monuments. It is a generally accepted conjecture that the career of Joseph belongs to the epoch of the Hyksos or Shepherd Kings, a non-Egyptian dynasty who are said to have governed Egypt from about 2000-1600 B. C.; but beyond the fact that under non-Egyptian kings a foreigner might easily rise to eminence, there is no positive evidence to support this view. The Pharaoh of the oppression is generally identified with Rameses II. (between 1300 and 1200 B. C.), and not without reason. The site of Pithom, one of the 'treasure-cities' built by the Israelites for their oppressor, has been discovered. It was a brick-walled town with great store-chambers of brick, and inscriptions found on the spot shew that it was founded by Rameses II. The Exodus is then placed under Rameses II.'s successor Menephtah (Merenptah). It is in an inscription of this monarch that the first clear allusion to the Israelites is found. This document records a general restoration of peace after a victory over Libyan invaders; and among the enemies whose downfall is recalled, the name *Yisra'el* occurs; 'Yisra'el is desolated, its seed (or fruit) is not.' It can hardly be said that this allusion makes it easier to place the Exodus under Menephtah. The name of Israel occurs together with Palestinian names such as Ashkelon and Canaan, and this suggests that the Israelites had already reached and settled in Palestine; at the same time it is conceivable that the 'desolation' of the Israelites is a courtly exaggeration for their disappearance from Egypt.

Of the actual sojourn of the Hebrews in Egypt the monuments tell us nothing; yet they provide many illustrations of the manners and customs alluded to in Genesis and Exodus. Thus we find officials in positions analogous to that of Joseph, cupbearers, and royal bakers; and we read of the hoarding of corn in years of plenty and its distribution in time of famine.

Egypt and the Jews under the monarchy. During the age of the judges and that of the first kings Egypt had little to do with the Hebrews. Solomon, among other foreign alliances, 'made affinity' with an Egyptian king and married his daughter; but in the time of Rehoboam Shishak, king of Egypt, to whom the rebel Jeroboam had previously gone for refuge, invaded Judah (2 Kn. 14. 25) and devastated it. This invasion is also recorded in an Egyptian relief at Karnak, from which it appears that it did not leave the northern kingdom untouched.

In the 8th century B. C. the Palestinian peoples, who were beginning to feel the pressure of Assyria from the north, began also to look southward to Egypt for help. Thus about 725 B. C. Hoshea of Israel was persuaded by So or Sabako, an Egyptian officer who afterwards founded the 25th dynasty, to revolt from Assyria. The policy of Sabako was doubtless to make Samaria and Syria a barrier between Assyria and Egypt; it resulted, however, in the destruction of the northern kingdom. The politicians of Judah attempted even after this to persuade their kings to trust in Egypt, and one of the great tasks of the pro-

phet Isaiah was to combat this futile policy. Tirhakah of Egypt marched against Sennacherib in the first years of the 7th century; but Esar-haddon in 671 struck the power of Egypt to the ground, and was able to style himself 'king of Upper and Lower Egypt and of Ethiopia.' His successor Assurbanipal was much engaged in suppressing rebellion in Egypt; an Egyptian inscription gives a graphic picture of his successful attack on No (Thebes), to the fall of which Nahum alludes (Nahum 3. 8) in his warning to Nineveh.

But the power of Assyria had now begun to wane, and in the time of Psammitichus I. (663-610) Egypt regained its independence. His successor Necho formed aggressive plans against Assyria. Josiah of Judah, vainly attempting to stay his advance, was killed at Megiddo. Necho himself failed in his enterprise, being routed by Nebuchadnezzar at Carchemish. Yet he and his country continued to be the bane of Judean politics. His intrigues were the ruin of Jehoia-kim; and Zedekiah's reliance on the Egyptian Hophra was the cause of the final siege and fall of Jerusalem (586). After the murder of the governor Gedaliah, a remnant that remained in Judah fled to Egypt, and settled to the east of the Delta; thither Jeremiah accompanied them, and in the place of their refuge, Tahpanes, prophesied the coming of Nebuchadnezzar and the ruin of Egypt. Discoveries at this place make it clear that this prophecy was subsequently fulfilled.

In 525 B. C., with the conquests of Cambyses, began a period in which Egypt was subject to Persia; this subjection came to an end in 404, but Egypt had no settled government till the coming of Alexander the Great (332). The rule of a series of Macedonian kings (the Ptolemies) came to an end only with the incorporation of Egypt in the Roman Empire (B. C. 31).

Egypt and the Jews after the Exile. The stream of commerce drew many Jews to Egypt in the 3rd century B. C., and especially to Alexandria, where they had been granted special privileges by Alexander himself. In the 2nd century the Egyptian Jews possessed a separate temple at Leontopolis; by the time of our Lord the Alexandrian Jews were the most cultured and wealthiest Jewish community in the world; and long before then they had been a large and prosperous body, occupying two of the five city wards, and governed by a separate official. Here the great Greek translation of the Old Testament was made, during the 3rd and 2d centuries, B. C. This version was called the Septuagint from a legend which assigned its composition to the miraculously unanimous work of seventy (or seventy-two) independent translators. Alexandria became also the home of a special type of Jewish philosophical theology, best represented by Philo (a contemporary of St. Paul), the great allegorical Interpreter of the Bible. From here came the learned Apolos (Acts 18. 24), and it has been held that the Epistle to the Hebrews is the work of an Alexandrian writer.

Early Christian tradition connected the founding of the Alexandrian Church with St. Mark; but little is known of it before about 190 A. D., when it appears as the most learned and liberal church of the age, and a great centre of Christian education.

Egypt, River of. Num. 34. 5. The south-west boundary of the Promised Land. The modern Wady El-'Arish, flowing into the Mediterranean midway between Gaza and Pelusium. 1 Kn. 8. 65; Isa. 27. 12.

Egyptian, ē-gypt'-i-ān, a native of Egypt. 1 Sam. 30. 11. **Egyptians, Religion of the Ancient.**

(1) *Egyptian beliefs about the future life.* There were in Egypt several entirely different beliefs about the future life; but in one form or another the immortality of the soul was taken as an axiom.

(A) The simplest and most natural belief was that the soul hovered about the cemetery, under the form of a human-headed bird (see plate); and required food and drink, without which it would be reduced to feeding on refuse. To keep it in the grave, and satisfy it, jars of food and water were placed with the body. These were afterward commuted to models and then to painted figures of the food, and also of the servants and the occupations which the soul might desire.

(B) When a god of the dead was accepted, the dead were easily supposed to belong to him, and to form part of his kingdom, ruled over like that of an earthly king. The blessed fields of Aalu were the kingdom of Osiris; and the soul after being tried and accepted by Osiris, entered into the labours and the joys of the unseen world, where the soul is seen plowing, reaping, and threshing amid the canals in the fields of Aalu.

(C) The prominence of sun-worship brought everything into connection with Ra, the sun. As the sun floated over the earth on the celestial ocean, or passed into the terrors of the hours of darkness, so the soul was supposed to join the sun, and share in its joy by day or its divine strength to oppose the demons of the night.

(D) The belief that the body was essential to some future condition of happiness led to its elaborate preservation by embalming, so fitting it for union with the soul in another life; though none of the other three theories seem to require this. This last is the only belief which implies the dogma of a resurrection.

The origins of these doctrines all lie in the prehistoric age. The theory A certainly belongs to the oldest burials that we know, in which a food vessel is always placed with the dead. Later are found the tools and weapons which imply the theory B, of the kingdom of Osiris like this earth; and the multitude of slave figures found in later times are intended to work for the dead in that state. Probably later than this is the less material theory C, of accompanying the sun in its course, and the complex geography of the hours of the night. Last of all was the theory D, which involves mummification, and which did not come into common use until the early historical times. The multitude of amulets of later date belong to this view.

(2) *Various sources of Egyptian religion.* Just as there were different beliefs about the soul, derived from different races who came into the country, so each race and tribe brought in its own worship. The earliest state that we can trace points to each divinity having been at first the sole god of one tribe or family; and the whole of the complication of polytheism in Egypt arose from the amalgamation of religions, which always takes place in mixed races.

It seems most probable that different classes of gods belong to different sources along with the different beliefs concerning the soul. There are about forty important divinities, beside some four hundred minor varieties of these and spirits of Hades. The principal deities may be classed in four main types. (A) The animal gods.

(B) The human gods, as Osiris, Isis, Horus, and others. (C) The cosmic gods, such as Ra the sun, Harakhti, Seb, Nut, Shu, &c. (D) The abstract gods of principles, Pthah, Maat, Min, Hathor, &c. These classes probably correspond in origin to the four beliefs about the soul, similarly lettered. A probably belongs to the negro element; B to the Libyan or North African European race; C to the Mesopotamian influence; D to the last great invasion which founded the dynasties of Egyptian history.

In later times arose innumerable complications of combined gods, such as Pthah-Sokar-Osiris-Khentamenti; and the habit of attributing the nature of several gods to one who was most prominent. In this way arose the later monotheism, which was only a fused polytheism.

One very remarkable outburst of a scientific monotheism of sun-worship is without parallel. About 1400 B. C. Amenhotep III. introduced, and his son Akhenaten ('The glory of the Disc') enforced, the worship of the radiant energy of the sun, in the same terms that a modern religious materialist might use. This idea came from Mesopotamia with the foreign queens, and gives a valuable hint of religious thought there at a time before the Exodus.

Some of the later Egyptian ideas and phraseology of Greek times may possibly have had an indirect influence on Christian thought. The book of Wisdom, which is Alexandrian in origin, is the nursery of St. Paul's thought and phrases; and in funeral inscriptions of that age we find that such an one 'went to Osiris in his fortieth year,' as in Christian epitaphs.

The late Egyptian religion was marked by the special prominence of Isis and Horus, and the transference of their worship to Italy, where Isis was widely worshipped during the early centuries of the Roman Empire.

Ehl, ʔ-hi, shortened from AHIRAM. Gen. 46. 21.
Ehud, ʔ-hūd. (1) judge, delivers Israel. Jud. 3. 15.
(2) 1 Chr. 7. 10.

Either. Gen. 31. 24, speak not *e.* good or bad.

Ecl. 11. 6, prosper *e.* this or that.

Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, *e.* hate the one.

John 19. 18, on *e.* side one.

Rev. 22. 2, on *e.* side the river.

See Deu. 17. 3; 28. 51; Isa. 7. 11; Mat. 12. 33.

Eker, ʔ-kēr, same as ACHAR. 1 Chr. 2. 27.

Ekron, ʔk'-rōn, 'eradication.' Jos. 13. 3.

taken. Jud. 1. 18.

men of, smitten with emerods. 1 Sam. 5. 12.

their trespass offering for recovery. 1 Sam. 6. 17.

prophecies concerning. Am. 1. 8; Zep. 2. 4; Zec. 9. 5.

Ekronites, ʔk'-rōn-ites, 'inhabitants of Ekron.' Jos. 13. 3.

Eladah, ʔl'-ā-dāh, 'God has adorned.' 1 Chr. 7. 20.
R. V. Eleadah.

Elah, ʔ-lāh, 'terebinth.' (1) Gen. 36. 41.

(2) king of Israel. 1 Kn. 16. 8, 10.

(3) valley of, Saul sets the battle in array against the Philistines. 1 Sam. 17. 2.

David slays Goliath there. 1 Sam. 17. 49.

Elam, ʔ-lām, 'Highlands.' (1) A son of Shem. Gen. 10. 22.

(2) A region beyond the Tigris, east of Babylonia, the seat of an ancient empire whose capital was Susa or Shushan.

Chedorlaomer, king of. Gen. 14.

Elamites, ʔ-lām-ites, 'inhabitants of Elam.' Ez. 4. 9; Acts 2. 9.

Elasah, ʔl'-ā-sāh, 'God has made.' Ez. 10. 22.

Elath, ʔ-lāth, 'lofty trees.' Deu. 2. 8.

El-beth-el, ʔl'-bēth'-ēl, 'God of the house of God.' Gen. 35. 7.

Eldadah, ʔl'-dā'-āh, 'God has called.' Gen. 25. 4.

Eldad, ʔl'-dād, 'God has loved.' Num. 11. 26.

Elder. 1 Sam. 15. 30, honour me before *e.* of people.

Job 15. 10, aged men, much *e.* than thy father.

32. 4, waited, because they were *e.* than he.

Prov. 31. 23, husband known among *e.*

Mat. 15. 2; Mk. 7. 3, tradition of the *e.*

1 Tim. 5. 17, let *e.* that rule be worthy.

Tit. 1. 5, ordain *e.* in every city.

Heb. 11. 2, the *e.* obtained good report.

Jas. 5. 14, call for *e.* of the church.

1 Pet. 5. 1, the *e.* I exhort, who am an *e.*

5. 5, younger submit to the *e.*

See John 8. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 2.

Elders, seventy. Ex. 24. 1; Num. 11. 16.

of ISRAEL. Lev. 4. 15; Deu. 21. 19; 1 Sam. 16. 4; Ex.

5. 5; Ps. 107. 32; Ezek. 8. 1.

of EGYPT. Gen. 50. 7.

of the CHURCH. Acts 14. 23; 15. 4, 6, 23; 16. 4; 20. 17;

Tit. 1. 5; Jas. 5. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 1; 2 John 1. 3; John 1.

Paul's charge to. Acts 20. 17.

Peter's charge to. 1 Pet. 5.

the TWENTY-FOUR. Rev. 4. 4; 7. 11; 14. 3.

Eled, ʔl'-ē-ād, 'God has testified.' 1 Chr. 7. 21.

Elealeh, ʔl'-ē-ā'-lēh, 'God ascends.' Num. 32. 3.

Eleasah, ʔl'-ē-ā'-sāh, same as ELASAH. 1 Chr. 2. 39.

Eleazar, ʔl'-ē-ā'-zār, 'God has aided.' (1) son of Aaron,

and chief priest. Ex. 6. 23; 28. 29; Lev. 8. 8; Num.

3. 2; 4. 16; 16. 36; 20. 26, 28; 27. 22; 31. 13; 34. 17;

Jos. 17. 4; 24. 33.

(2) son of Abinadab, keeps the ark. 1 Sam. 7. 1.

(3) one of David's captains. 2 Sam. 23. 9; 1 Chr. 11. 12.

Elect. Isa. 42. 1, mine *e.*, in whom my soul delighteth.

R. V. chosen.

45. 4, mine *e.* I have called by name. R. V. chosen.

65. 9, 22, mine *e.* shall inherit. R. V. chosen.

Mat. 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, for *e.* sake days shortened.

24. 24; Mk. 13. 22, deceive very *e.*

24. 31; Mk. 13. 27, gather together his *e.*

Lu. 18. 7, avenge his own *e.*

Rom. 8. 33, to charge of God's *e.*

Col. 3. 12, put on as the *e.* of God.

1 Tim. 5. 21, charge thee before *e.* angels.

1 Pet. 1. 2, *e.* according to foreknowledge.

2. 6, corner stone, *e.*, precious.

See 2 Tim. 2. 10; 1 Pet. 5. 13; 2 John 1. 13.

Election, of God. 1 Thes. 1. 4; Tit. 1. 1.
its privileges and duties. Mk. 13. 20; Lu. 18. 7; Rom. 8. 29; 11. 5; 1 Cor. 1. 27; 2 Pet. 1. 10.

El-elcho-Israel, *ēl-ēl'-hē-īś'-rā'-ēl*, 'God, the God of Israel,' the altar erected by Jacob at Shalem. Gen. 33. 20.

Elements, rudiments. Gal. 4. 3, 9.
component or constituent parts. 2 Pet. 3. 10.

Eleph, *ēl'-lēph*, 'ox' (?). Jos. 18. 28.

Elephant (1 Kn. 10. 22, 'ivory'). Heb. *Shen habhim*, lit. 'teeth of elephants,' as in A. V. marg. The word *habhim* prob. of Tamil origin. Gk. *ὀδόντες* *ὀδοντάρινοι*.

Eleven. Gen. 32. 22, Jacob took his *e*. sons.
37. 9, and *e*. stars made obeisance.
Acts 1. 26, he was numbered with the *e*.
See Mat. 28. 16; Mk. 16. 14; Lu. 24. 9.

Elhanan, *ēl-hā'-nān*, 'God has been gracious;' one of David's warriors. 2 Sam. 21. 19; 23. 24; 1 Chr. 11. 26; 20. 5.

Eli, *ēl'-ī*, 'my God.' Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? Mat. 27. 46; Mk. 15. 34.

Eli, *ēl'-ī*, 'height;' high priest and judge, blesses Hannah, who bears Samuel. 1 Sam. 1. 17, 20.
Samuel brought to. 1 Sam. 1. 25.
wickedness of his sons. 1 Sam. 2. 22.
rebuked by man of God. 1 Sam. 2. 27. [11.
ruin of his house shewed to Samuel by God. 1 Sam. 3. his sons slain. 1 Sam. 4. 10.
his death. 1 Sam. 4. 18.

Eliah, *ēl-ī'-āh*, 'God is father.' Num. 1. 9.

Elizabab, Eladah, *ēl-ī'-ā-dāh*, *ēl-ī'-ā-dāh*, 'God knows.' 2 Sam. 5. 16.

Eliah, *ēl-ī'-āh*, same name as ELIAH. 1 Chr. 8. 27.

Elahaba, *ēl-ī'-āh'-bā*, 'God hides.' 2 Sam. 23. 32.

Elakim, *ēl-ī'-ā-kīm*, 'God establishes;' (1) chief minister of Hezekiah; his conference with Rabshakeh's ambassadors; mission to Isaiah. 2 Kn. 18.; 19.
purgatory kingdom of Christ. Isa. 22. 20-25.
(2) son of Josiah, made king by Pharaoh, and named Jehoiaquim. 2 Kn. 23. 34; 2 Chr. 36. 4.

Elam, *ēl-ī'-ām*, 'people's God.' 2 Sam. 11. 3.

Elas, *ēl-ī'-ās*, same as ELIAH. Mat. 27. 47, 49; Mk. 15. 35, 36; John 1. 21. See ELIAH.

Elasaph, *ēl-ī'-ā-sāph*, 'God had added.' Num. 1. 14.

Elashib, *ēl-ī'-āsh'-īb*, 'God restores;' high priest, builds the wall. Neh. 3. 1.
allied unto Tobiah. Neh. 13. 4.

Elathah, *ēl-ī'-ā-thāh*, 'God has come.' 1 Chr. 25. 4.

Eldad, *ēl-ī'-dād*, 'God has loved.' Num. 34. 21.

Elie, *ēl-ī'-ēl*, 'my God is God.' 1 Chr. 5. 24.

Elieanal, *ēl-ī'-ē-nāl*, 'unto Jehovah are mine eyes.' 1 Chr. 8. 20.

Eliezer, *ēl-ī'-ē-zēr*, 'God is help.' (1) Abraham's steward. Gen. 15. 2.
(2) son of Moses. Ex. 18. 4; 1 Chr. 23. 15.
(3) prophet. 2 Chr. 20. 37.

Eliehoenai, *ēl-ī'-hō-ē-nāl*, same as ELIOENAI. Ez. 8. 4.

Elithoroph, *ēl-ī'-hō-r'-ēph*. 1 Kn. 4. 3.

Elihu, *ēl-ī'-hū*, 'He is my God.' 1 Sam. 1. 1.
reproves Job's friends, Job 32. and Job's impatience, Job 33. 8. and self-righteousness, Job 34. 5.
declares God's justice, Job 33. 12; 34. 10; 35. 13; 36. power, Job 33-37. and mercy, Job 33. 23; 34. 28.

Elijah, *ēl-ī'-jāh*, 'Jehovah is God.' (1) the Tishbite, prophet, predicts great drought. 1 Kn. 17. 1; Lu. 4. 25; Jas. 5. 17.
hides at the brook Cherith, and is fed by ravens. 1 Kn. 17. 5 (19. 5).
raises the widow's son. 1 Kn. 17. 21.
his sacrifice at Carmel. 1 Kn. 18. 38. [18. 40.
slays the prophets of Baal at the brook Kishon. 1 Kn. flees from Jezebel into the wilderness of Beersheba. 1 Kn. 19.; Rom. 11. 2.
anoints Elisha. 1 Kn. 19. 19.
by God's command denounces Ahab in Naboth's vineyard. 1 Kn. 21. 17.
his prediction fulfilled. 1 Kn. 22. 38; 2 Kn. 9. 36; 10. 10.
condemns Ahaziah for enquiring of Baal-zebub. 2 Kn. 1. 3, 16.
two companies sent to take him burnt with fire from heaven. 2 Kn. 1. 10; Lu. 9. 54.

divides Jordan. 2 Kn. 2. 8.
taken up by chariot of fire. 2 Kn. 2. 11.
his mantle taken by Elisha. 2 Kn. 2. 13.
appears at Christ's transfiguration. Mat. 17. 3; Mk. 9. 4; Lu. 9. 30.
precursor of John the Baptist. Mal. 4. 5; Mat. 11. 14; 16. 14; Lu. 1. 17; 9. 8, 19; John 1. 21.
(2) 1 Chr. 8. 27.

Elika, *ēl-ī'-kā*. 2 Sam. 23. 25.

Elim, *ēl'-īm*, 'terebinths.' Ex. 15. 27.

Elimelech, *ēl-īm'-ē-lēch*, 'God is king.' Ru. 1. 2.

Elieanal, *ēl-ī'-ē-nāl*, 'unto Jehovah are mine eyes.' 1 Chr. 3. 23.

Eliphal, *ēl-ī'-phāl*, 'God has judged.' 1 Chr. 11. 35.

Eliphalel, *ēl-īph'-ā-lēt*, 'God is deliverance.' 2 Sam. 5. 16.

Eliphaz, *ēl-ī'-phāz*, 'God is fine gold' (?). Gen. 36. 4.
reproves Job. Job 4. 5; 15; 22.
God's wrath against him, Job 42. 7. he offers a burnt offering, and Job prays for him, Job 42. 8.

Eliphelel, *ēl-īph'-ē-lēh*, 'may God distinguish him.' 1 Chr. 15. 18.

Eliphelet, *ēl-īph'-ē-lēt*, same as ELIPHALET. 1 Chr. 3. 8.

Elisabeth, *ēl-īs'-ā-bēth*, same as ELISHEBA, cousin of Virgin Mary, and mother of John the Baptist. Lu. 1. 5.
angel promises her a son. Lu. 1. 13.
her salutation to Mary. Lu. 1. 42.

Eliseus, *ēl-ī'-ē-s'-ūs*, Greek form of ELISHA. Lu. 4. 27.

Elisha, *ēl-ī'-shā*, 'God is salvation.' (1) succeeds Elijah. 1 Kn. 19. 16.
receives his mantle, and divides Jordan. 2 Kn. 2. 13.
heals the waters with salt. 2 Kn. 2. 22.
bears destroy the children who mock him. 2 Kn. 2. 24.
his miracles: water, 2 Kn. 3. 16; oil, 4. 4; Shunammite's son, 4. 32; death in the pot, 4. 40; feeds a hundred men with twenty loaves, 4. 44; Naaman's leprosy, 5. 14; iron swims, 6. 5; Syrians struck blind, 6. 18.
prophecies plenty in Samaria when besieged. 2 Kn. 7. 1.
sends to anoint Jehu. 2 Kn. 9. 1.
his death. 2 Kn. 13. 20.
miracle wrought by his bones. 2 Kn. 13. 21.

Elishah, *ēl-ī'-shāh*. (1) Gen. 10. 4. (2) Ezek. 27. 7.

Elishama, *ēl-ī'-shā-mā*, 'God has heard.' Num. 1. 10.

Elishaphat, *ēl-ī-shā'-phāt*, 'God has judged.' 2 Chr. 23. 1.

Elishaba, *ēl-ī'-shē-bā*, 'God is an oath.' Ex. 6. 23.

Elishua, *ēl-ī'-shū-ā*, same as ELISHA. 2 Sam. 5. 15.

Eliud, *ēl-ī'-ūd*, 'God of Judah.' Mat. 1. 14. [3. 30.

Eliuzaphan, *ēl-ī'-zā'-phān*, 'God has protected.' Num. 1. 14.

Elizur, *ēl-ī'-zūr*, 'God is a Rock.' Num. 1. 5.

Elkanah, *ēl-kā'-nāh*, 'God has possessed.' Ex. 6. 24.
Samuel's father. 1 Sam. 1.

Elkoshite, *ēl'-kōsh-ite*, 'inhabitant of Elkosh.' Nah. 1. 1.

Elasar, *ēl-ī'-sār*. Gen. 14. 1.

Elm (Hos. 4. 13). Heb. *Elah* (omitted in LXX.): Bot. N. *Pistacia terebinthus*: R. V. terebinth. Elm occurs only once in the A. V., but *elah*, of which it is a translation, occurs often. It is the terebinth which has the general appearance of the oak, only smaller, usually translated 'oak' in R. V. with 'terebinth' in the margin. See TREE.

Elmodam, *ēl-mō'-dām*, same as ALMODAD. Lu. 3. 28.

Elnaam, *ēl-nā'-ām*, 'God is pleasantness.' 1 Chr. 11. 46.

Elnathan, *ēl-nā'-thān*, 'God has given.' 2 Kn. 24. 8.

Elo, *ēl'-ō*, 'my God.' Mk. 15. 34.

Elon, *ēl'-ōn*, 'terebinth.' (1) Gen. 26. 34.
(2) judges Israel. Jud. 12. 11.

Elon-beth-hanan, *ēl'-ōn-bēth-hā'-nān*, 'oak of the house of grace.' 1 Kn. 4. 9.

Elonites, *ēl'-ōn-ites*, 'descendants of Elon.' Num. 26. 26.

Eloquent. Ex. 4. 10; Isa. 3. 3; Acts 18. 24.

Eloth, *ēl'-ōth*, same as ELATH. 1 Kn. 9. 26.

Elpaal, *ēl-pā'-āl*, God 'of doing' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 11.

Elpalet, *ēl-pā'-lēt*, same as ELIPALET. 1 Chr. 14. 5.

El-paran, *ēl-pār'-ān*, 'terebinth of Paran.' Gen. 14. 6.

- Eltekeh**, ʔl'-tē-kāh. Jos. 19. 44.
Eltekon, ʔl'-tē-kān. Jos. 15. 59.
Eltolad, ʔl-tō'-lād. Jos. 15. 30.
Elul, ʔ'-lūl. Neh. 6. 15. The sixth month of the sacred year = Sept. See MONTHS.
Eluzal, ʔ-lū'-zāl, 'God is my strength.' 1 Chr. 12. 5.
Elymas, ʔl'-y-mās, 'a wise man,' or, 'an Elamite' (Bar-jesus). Acts 13. 6, 8.
Elzabad, ʔl-zā'-bād, 'God has given.' 1 Chr. 12. 12.
Elzaphan, ʔl-zā'-phān, 'God has protected.' Ex. 6. 22.
Embalmed. Gen. 50. 2, the days of those which are e. 50. 26, and they e. him.
 See John 19. 39.
Embalming. Gen. 50. 2. The process of preserving the human body by gums, spices, bitumen, &c. The body so preserved is called a 'mummy' from the Arabic Mūmiā, bitumen.
Embolden. Job 16. 3; 1 Cor. 8. 10.
Embrace. Job 24. 8, e. rock for want of shelter.
 Eccl. 3. 5, a time to e.
 Heb. 11. 13, seen and e. promises. R. V. greeted.
 See Prov. 4. 8; 5. 20; Lam. 4. 5; Acts 20. 1.
Embroider. Ex. 28. 39; 35. 35; 38. 23.
Emerald (Ex. 28. 18; 39. 11; Rev. 4. 3; 21. 19). Heb. *Nôphet*: Gk. *ἀσθαί*: R. V. marg. carbuncle; 'Carbuncle' is supposed to be a more correct version: the name is used for several bright red stones.
Emerods, hemorrhoids, the piles. Deu. 28. 27, and with e.
 1 Sam. 5. 6, and smote them with e.
Emims, ʔ'-mīm, 'terrible men,' 'giants.' Gen. 14. 5; Deu. 2. 10. R. V. Emim.
Eminent, high, lofty. Ezek. 16. 24, 31, 39; 17. 22.
Emmanuel, ʔm-mān'-ū-ʔl, same as IMMANUEL, 'God with us.' Isa. 7. 14; 8. 8; Mat. 1. 23.
Emmaus, ʔm-mā'-ūs, 'hot springs' (?). Lu. 24. 13. Christ talks with Cleopas and another on the way to Lu. 24. 15.
Emmor, ʔm'-môr, same as HAMOR. Acts 7. 16.
Empire. Esth. 1. 20. R. V. kingdom. [39. 14.
Employ. Deu. 20. 19; 1 Chr. 9. 3; Ezk. 10. 15; Ezek. Empty. Gen. 31. 42; Mk. 12. 3; Lu. 1. 53; 20. 10, sent e. away.
 Ex. 3. 21, ye shall not go e.
 23. 15; 34. 20; Deu. 16. 16, appear before me e.
 Deu. 15. 13, not let him go away e.
 Job 22. 9, thou hast sent widows away e.
 Eccl. 11. 3, clouds e. themselves on the earth.
 Isa. 29. 8, awaketh, and his soul is e.
 Jer. 48. 11, Moab e. from vessel to vessel.
 Nah. 2. 2, the emptiers have e. them out.
 Mat. 12. 44, come, he findeth it e.
 See 2 Sam. 1. 22; 2 Kn. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 1.
Emulation. Rom. 11. 14; Gal. 5. 20. R. V. jealousy.
Enabled. 1 Tim. 1. 12.
Enajim, ʔn'-jīm, same as ENAM. Gen. 38. 14 (marg.).
Enam, ʔ'-nām, 'two fountains.' Jos. 15. 34.
Enan, ʔ'-nān. Num. 1. 15.
Encamp. Ps. 27. 3, though host e. against me.
 34. 7, angel of Lord e. round.
 See Num. 10. 31; Job 19. 12; Ps. 53. 5.
Enchanters were serpent charmers, and another class were probably conjurers, gifted with sleight of hand. Deu. 18. 10; Jer. 27. 9.
Enchantments forbidden. Lev. 19. 26; Deu. 18. 9; Isa. 47. 9.
Encountered. Acts 17. 18.
Encourage. Deu. 1. 38; 3. 28; 2 Sam. 11. 25, e. him.
 Ps. 64. 5, they e. themselves in an evil matter.
 See 1 Sam. 30. 6; 2 Chr. 31. 4; 35. 2; Isa. 41. 7.
End. Gen. 6. 13, the e. of all flesh before me.
 Ex. 23. 16; Deu. 11. 12, in the e. of the year.
 Num. 23. 10, let my last e. be like his.
 Deu. 8. 16, do thee good at thy latter e.
 32. 29, consider their latter e.
 Job 6. 11, what is mine e., that I should prolong?
 8. 7; 42. 12, thy latter e. shall increase.
 16. 3, shall vain words have an e.?
 26. 10, till day and night come to an e. R. V. confines of.
 Ps. 7. 9, wickedness of wicked come to an e.
 9. 6, destructions come to perpetual e.
 Ps. 37. 37, the e. of that man is peace.
 39. 4, make me to know my e.
 73. 17, then understood I their e.
 102. 27, the same, thy years have no e.
 107. 27, are at their wit's e.
 119. 96, an e. of all perfection.
 Prov. 14. 12, the e. thereof are ways of death.
 17. 24, eyes of fool in e. of earth.
 19. 20, be wise in thy latter e.
 25. 8, lest thou know not what to do in e.
 Eccl. 3. 11, find out from beginning to the e.
 4. 8, no e. of all his labour.
 4. 16, no e. of all the people.
 7. 2, that is the e. of all men.
 7. 8, better the e. of a thing.
 10. 13, the e. of his talk is madness.
 12. 12, of making books there is no e.
 Isa. 9. 7, of his government shall be no e.
 46. 10, declaring e. from beginning.
 Jer. 5. 31, what will ye do in e. thereof?
 8. 20, harvest past, summer e.
 17. 11, at his e. shall be a fool.
 21. 11, to give you an expected e.
 31. 17, there is hope in thine e.
 Lam. 1. 9, remembereth not her last e.
 4. 18; Ezek. 7. 2, our e. is near, e. is come.
 Ezek. 21. 25; 35. 5, iniquity shall have an e.
 Dan. 8. 17, 19; 11. 27, at the time of e.
 11. 45, he shall come to his e., and none shall help him.
 12. 8, what shall be the e.?
 12. 13, go thy way till the e. be.
 Hab. 2. 3, at the e. it shall speak.
 Mat. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13, endureth to e.
 13. 39, harvest is e. of the world.
 24. 3, what sign of the e. of the world?
 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7; Lu. 21. 9, the e. is not yet.
 24. 14, then shall the e. come.
 24. 31, gather from one e. of heaven.
 26. 58, Peter sat to see the e.
 28. 20, I am with you, even unto the e.
 Mk. 3. 26, cannot stand, but hath an e.
 Lu. 1. 33, of his kingdom there shall be no e.
 22. 37, things concerning me have an e.
 John 13. 1, he loved them unto the e.
 18. 37, to this e. was I born.
 Rom. 6. 21, the e. of those things is death.
 6. 22, the e. everlasting life.
 10. 4, the e. of the law for righteousness.
 1 Cor. 10. 11, on whom e. of world are come.
 Phil. 3. 19, whose e. is destruction.
 1 Tim. 1. 5, the e. of the commandment.
 Heb. 6. 8, whose e. is to be burned.
 6. 16, an oath an e. of strife.
 7. 3, neither beginning nor e. of life.
 9. 26, once in the e. hath he appeared.
 13. 7, considering e. of their conversation.
 Jas. 5. 11, ye have seen e. of the Lord.
 1 Pet. 1. 9, receiving the e. of your faith.
 1. 13, be sober, and hope to the e.
 4. 7, the e. of all things is at hand.
 4. 17, what shall the e. be of them that obey not?
 Rev. 2. 26, keepeth my works unto e.
 21. 6; 22. 13, the beginning and the e.
 See Ps. 19. 6; 65. 5; Isa. 45. 22; 52. 10; Jer. 4. 27.
Endamage, to injure, damage. Ez. 4. 13.
Endanger. Eccl. 10. 9; Dan. 1. 10.
Endeavour. Ps. 28. 4; Eph. 4. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 15.
Endless. 1 Tim. 1. 4; Heb. 7. 16.
En-dor, ʔn'-dôr, 'fountain of Dor.' Jos. 17. 11. witch of. 1 Sam. 28. 7.
Endue, to endow, furnish with. Gen. 30. 20; 2 Chr. 12; Lu. 24. 49; Jas. 3. 13.
Endure. Gen. 33. 14, as the children be able to e.
 Esth. 8. 6, how can I e. to see evil?
 Job 8. 15, hold it fast, but it shall not e.
 31. 23, I could not e. R. V. could do nothing.
 Ps. 9. 7; 102. 12; 104. 31, Lord shall e. for ever.
 30. 5, anger e. a moment, weeping e. for a night.
 52. 1, goodness of God e. continually.
 72. 5, as long as sun and moon e.
 72. 17, his name shall e. for ever.
 100. 5, his truth e. to all generations.

- Pa. 106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1; 138. 8; Jer. 33. 11, his mercy *e.* for ever.
 Ezek. 3. 12; 112. 3, 9, his righteousness *e.* for ever.
 119. 160, every one of thy judgments *e.*
 135. 13, thy name, O Lord, *e.* for ever.
 145. 13, thy dominion *e.*
 Prov. 27. 24, doth *e.* to every generation.
 Ezek. 22. 14, can thy heart *e.*?
 Mat. 10. 22; 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13, *e.* to the end.
 Mk. 4. 17, so *e.* but for a time.
 John 6. 27, meat that *e.* unto life.
 Rom. 9. 22, God *e.* with much longsuffering.
 1 Cor. 13. 7, charity *e.* all things.
 2 Tim. 2. 3, *e.* hardness as good soldier.
 4. 3, they will not *e.* sound doctrine.
 4. 5, watch, *e.* afflictions.
 Heb. 10. 34, in heaven a better and *e.* substance.
 12. 7, if ye *e.* chastening.
 Jas. 1. 12, blessed is man that *e.* temptation.
 5. 11, we count them happy which *e.*
 1 Pet. 1. 25, the word of the Lord *e.* for ever.
 2. 19, if a man for conscience *e.* grief.
 See Heb. 10. 32; 11. 27; 12. 2, 3. [Ezek. 47. 10.]
- En-eg-laim**, ʔn-ʔgʔl-ʔim, 'fountain of two calves.'
Enemies, treatment of. Ex. 23. 4; 1 Sam. 24. 10; Job 31. 29; Prov. 24. 17; 25. 21; Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 35.
 David and Saul. 1 Sam. 24. 10; 26. 9.
 God delivers out of the hand of. 1 Sam. 12. 11; Ez. 8. 31; Pa. 18. 48; 59. 61. 3; 110. 1; Isa. 62. 8.
 of God, their punishment. Ex. 15. 6; Deu. 32. 41; Jud. 5. 31; Esth. 7. 8; Pa. 68. 1; 92. 9; Isa. 1. 24; 37. 36; 2 Thes. 1. 8; Heb. 10. 13; Rev. 21. 8.
- Enemy**. Ex. 23. 22, I will be *e.* to thine *e.*
 Deu. 32. 31, our *e.* themselves being judges.
 Jos. 7. 12, Israel turned backs before *e.*
 Jud. 5. 31, so let all thy *e.* perish.
 1 Sam. 24. 19, if man find *e.*, will he let him go?
 1 Kn. 21. 20, hast thou found me, O mine *e.*?
 Job 13. 24, wherefore holdest thou me for *e.*?
 Pa. 8. 2, still the *e.* and avenger.
 23. 5, in presence of mine *e.*
 38. 19, mine *e.* are lively.
 61. 3, a strong tower from the *e.*
 72. 9, his *e.* shall lick the dust.
 119. 98, wiser than mine *e.*
 127. 5, speak with *e.* in the gate.
 139. 22, I count them mine *e.*
 Prov. 16. 7, maketh his *e.* at peace.
 24. 17, rejoice not when *e.* falleth.
 25. 21; Rom. 12. 20, if *e.* hunger, give bread.
 27. 6, kisses of *e.* deceitful.
 Isa. 9. 11, Lord shall join *e.* together.
 59. 19, when *e.* shall come in like a flood.
 63. 10, he was turned to be their *e.*
 Jer. 15. 11, will cause *e.* to entreat thee well.
 30. 14, wounded thee with wound of *e.*
 Mic. 7. 6, man's *e.* men of his own house.
 Mat. 5. 43, said, thou shalt hate thine *e.*
 5. 44; Lu. 6. 27, 35, I say, love your *e.*
 13. 25, 28, 39, his *e.* sowed tares.
 Lu. 19. 43, thine *e.* shall cast a trench.
 Acts 13. 10, thou *e.* of all righteousness.
 Rom. 5. 10, if when *e.* we were reconciled.
 11. 28, concerning the gospel they are *e.*
 Gal. 4. 16, am I become your *e.*?
 Phil. 3. 18, the *e.* of the cross.
 Col. 1. 21, were *e.* in your mind.
 2 Thes. 3. 15, count him not as an *e.*
 Jas. 4. 4, friend of the world is the *e.* of God.
- Engaged**. Jer. 30. 21. [15. 34.]
En-gannim, ʔn-gʔn-nim, 'fountain of gardens.' Jos.
En-gedi, ʔn-gʔ-di, 'fountain of the kid.' City of Judah.
 Isa. 5. 62.
 David dwells there. 1 Sam. 23. 29; 24. 1.
Engines. 2 Chr. 26. 15, and he made in Jerusalem *e.*
 Ezek. 26. 9, and he shall set *e.* of war.
Engraffed. Jas. 1. 21. [3. 7.]
Engrave. Ex. 28. 11; 35. 35; 38. 23; Zec. 3. 9; 2 Cor.
En-haddah, ʔn-hʔdʔ-dʔh, 'fountain of sharpness,' i. e.,
 swift fountain. Jos. 9. 21.
En-hakkore, ʔn-hʔk-kʔrʔ-ʔ, 'fountain of him that call-
 eth.' Jud. 15. 19.
- En-hazor**, ʔn-hʔ-zʔr, 'fountain of the village.' Jos.
 19. 37.
Enjoin. Job 36. 23; Philem. 8; Heb. 9. 20.
Enjoy. Lev. 26. 34; 2 Chr. 36. 21, land shall *e.* her
 sabbaths.
 Eccl. 2. 1, *e.* pleasure, this also is vanity.
 2. 24; 3. 13; 5. 18, soul *e.* good.
 1 Tim. 6. 17, giveth us all things to *e.*
 See Num. 36. 8; Isa. 65. 22; Heb. 11. 25. [border.]
Enlarge. (1) Deu. 12. 20, when the Lord shall *e.* thy
 Ps. 25. 17, troubles of heart *e.*
 119. 32, when thou shalt *e.* my heart.
 Isa. 5. 14, hell hath *e.* herself.
 2 Cor. 6. 11, 13; 10. 15, our heart is *e.* [tress.]
 (2) to set at liberty. Pa. 4. 1, thou hast *e.* me in dis-
 See Isa. 54. 2; Hab. 2. 5; Mat. 23. 5.
Enlighten. Pa. 19. 8; Eph. 1. 18; Heb. 6. 4.
En-mishpat, ʔn-mishʔ-pʔt, 'fountain of judgment.'
 Gen. 14. 7.
Enmity. Rom. 8. 7, carnal mind is *e.*
 Eph. 2. 15, 16, having abolished the *e.* with
 Jas. 4. 4, friendship of world *e.* with God.
 See Gen. 3. 15; Num. 35. 21; Lu. 23. 12.
Enoch, ʔ-nʔch, dedication. Gen. 4. 17. [Gen. 5. 24.]
 his faith, Heb. 11. 5, prophecy, Jude 14, translation,
Enos, ʔ-nʔs, 'man.' Gen. 4. 26.
Enosh, ʔ-nʔsh, same as Enos. 1 Chr. 1. 1.
Enough. Gen. 33. 9, 11, I have *e.*, my brother.
 45. 28, it is *e.*, Joseph is alive.
 Ex. 36. 5, people bring more than *e.*
 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Kn. 19. 4; 1 Chr. 21. 15; Mk. 14. 41;
 Lu. 22. 38, it is *e.*, stay thine hand.
 Prov. 28. 19, shall have poverty *e.*
 30. 15, four things say not, it is *e.*
 30. 16, fire saith not, it is *e.*
 Isa. 56. 11, dogs which can never have *e.*
 Jer. 49. 9, will destroy till they have *e.*
 Hos. 4. 10, eat, and not have *e.*
 Obad. 5, stolen till they had *e.*
 Mal. 3. 10, room *e.* to receive it.
 Mat. 10. 25, *e.* for disciple.
 25. 9, lest there be not *e.*
 See Deu. 1. 6; 2 Chr. 31. 10; Hag. 1. 6; Lu. 15. 17.
Enquire. Ex. 18. 15, people come to me to *e.* of God.
 2 Sam. 16. 23, as if a man had *e.* of oracle.
 2 Kn. 3. 11, is there not a prophet to *e.*?
 Ps. 78. 34, returned and *e.* early after God.
 Ezek. 14. 3, should I be *e.* of at all by them?
 20. 3, 31, I will not be *e.*
 36. 37, I will yet for this be *e.* of.
 Zep. 1. 6, those that have not *e.* for.
 Mat. 10. 11, *e.* who in it is worthy. R. V. search out.
 1 Pet. 1. 10, which salvation the prophets *e.* R. V.
 sought.
 See Deu. 12. 30; Isa. 21. 12; John 4. 52.
Enrich. 1 Sam. 17. 25; Pa. 65. 9; Ezek. 27. 33; 1 Cor.
 1. 5; 2 Cor. 9. 11.
En-rimmon, ʔn-rimʔ-mon, 'fountain of the pomegran-
 ate.' Neh. 11. 29.
En-rogel, ʔn-rʔ-gʔl, 'fountain of the fuller.' Jos. 15.
 7; 18. 16; 2 Sam. 17. 17; 1 Kn. 1. 9.
Ensample, example. 1 Cor. 10. 11, happened to them
 for *e.*
 Phil. 3. 17, as ye have us for an *e.*
 2 Thes. 3. 9, to make ourselves an *e.*
 See 1 Thes. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 6. [15. 7.]
En-shemesh, ʔn-shʔ-mʔsh, 'fountain of the sun.' Jos.
Ensign. (1) flag, banner. Num. 2. 2; Isa. 5. 26; 18.
 3; 30. 17. (2) Pa. 74. 4; Isa. 11. 10; Zec. 9. 16.
Ensnared. Job 34. 30.
Ensure, to pursue, follow after. 1 Pet. 3. 11.
Entangle. Ex. 14. 3; Mat. 22. 15; Gal. 5. 1.
En-tappuah, ʔn-tʔpʔ-pʔh, 'fountain of the apple tree.'
 Jos. 17. 7.
Enter. Pa. 100. 4, *e.* his gates with thanksgiving.
 119. 130, the *e.* of thy word giveth light. R. V. opening.
 Isa. 26. 2, righteous nation may *e.* in.
 26. 20, *e.* thou into thy chambers.
 Ezek. 44. 5, mark well *e.* in of the house.
 Mat. 6. 6, prayest, *e.* into thy closet.
 7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, *e.* in at strait gate.
 10. 11; Lu. 10. 8, 10, what city ye *e.*

- Mat. 18. 8; Mk. 9. 43, better to *e.* into life.
 19. 17, if thou wilt *e.* into life, keep.
 25. 21, well done, *e.* into joy.
 Mk. 5. 12; Lu. 8. 32, we may *e.* into swine.
 14. 38; Lu. 22. 46, lest ye *e.* into temptation.
 Lu. 9. 34, feared as they *e.* cloud.
 13. 24, many will seek to *e.*
 John 3. 4, can he *e.*?
 4. 38, ye are *e.* into their labours.
 10. 1, 2, *e.* not by the door.
 Rom. 5. 12, sin *e.* into world.
 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have *e.* into heart of man.
 Heb. 3. 11, 18, shall not *e.* into rest.
 4. 10, he that is *e.* into rest.
 6. 20, forerunner is for us *e.*
 2 Pet. 1. 11, so an *e.* shall be ministered.
 See Ps. 143. 2; Prov. 17. 10; Mat. 15. 17.
- Entice.** Jud. 14. 15; 16. 5, *e.* husband that he may declare.
 2 Chr. 18. 19, Lord said, who shall *e.* Ahab?
 Prov. 1. 10, if sinners *e.* thee.
 1 Cor. 2. 4; Col. 2. 4, with *e.* words. R. V. persuasive.
 See Job 31. 27; Prov. 16. 29; Jas. 1. 14.
- Entice** to idolatry to be stoned, Deu. 13. 10.
Entreat, to treat, deal with. Mat. 22. 6; Lu. 18. 32, *e.* them spitefully.
Entry. 1 Chr. 9. 19; Prov. 8. 3; Ezek. 8. 5; 40. 38.
Environ. Jos. 7. 9.
Envy. Job 5. 2, *e.* slayeth the silly one. R. V. jealousy.
 Ps. 73. 3, I was *e.* at the foolish.
 Prov. 3. 31, *e.* not the oppressor.
 14. 30, *e.* is rottenness of the bones.
 23. 17, let not heart *e.* sinners.
 24. 1, 19, be not *e.* against evil men.
 27. 4, who is able to stand before *e.*? R. V. jealousy.
 Eccl. 4. 4, for this a man is *e.*
 9. 6, their love, hatred, and *e.* is perished.
 Mat. 27. 18; Mk. 15. 10, for *e.* they delivered.
 Acts 7. 9, patriarchs moved with *e.*
 13. 45; 17. 5, Jews filled with *e.* R. V. jealousy.
 Rom. 1. 29, full of *e.*, murder.
 13. 13, walk honestly, not in *e.* R. V. jealousy.
 1 Cor. 3. 3, among you *e.* and strife. R. V. jealousy.
 13. 4, charity *e.* not.
 2 Cor. 12. 20, I fear lest there be *e.*
 Gal. 5. 21, works of flesh are *e.*, murders.
 5. 26, *e.* one another.
 Phil. 1. 15, preach Christ even of *e.*
 1 Tim. 6. 4, whereof cometh *e.*
 Tit. 3. 3, living in malice and *e.*
 Jas. 4. 5, spirit in us lusteth to *e.*
- Envy.** Prov. 14. 30; 27. 4; Eccles. 4. 4; Ezek. 31. 9; 35. 9; Mat. 27. 18; Acts 7. 9; Rom. 1. 29; 1 Cor. 3. 3; 2 Cor. 12. 20; Gal. 5. 21; 1 Tim. 6. 4; Tit. 3. 3; Jas. 4. 5.
 forbidden, Ps. 37. 1; Prov. 3. 31; 24. 1, 19; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 1.
 its evil consequences. Job 5. 2; Ps. 106. 16, 17; Prov. 14. 30; Isa. 28. 11; Jas. 3. 16.
 Joseph sold for. Gen. 37. 11; Acts 7. 9.
- Epanetus**, ἑπ-ᾱ-νῆ-τῦς, 'laudable.' Rom. 16. 5.
Epaphras, ἑπ-ᾱ-φῤ-ᾱ-ῥᾱς, contracted from the next word (?). commended. Col. 1. 7; 4. 12.
Epaphroditus, ἑπ-ᾱ-φῤ-ᾱ-δῖ-τῦς, 'lovely.' Paul's joy at his recovery, Phil. 2. 25; his kindness, Phil. 4. 18.
Epenetus, ἑπ-ᾱ-νῆ-τῦς, same as EPANETUS. Rom. 16. 5.
Ephah, ἑ-ᾱ-ḥah, a son of Midian. Gen. 25. 4.
Ephah, a dry measure, the unit of measurement = 38.8 litres = about a bushel (1.08) according to Josephus. See MEASURES.
 Lev. 19. 36; Ezek. 45. 10, a just *e.*
 Zec. 5. 6, this is an *e.* that goeth forth.
Ephal, ἑ-ᾱ-ḥal, 'languishing' (?). Jer. 40. 8.
Epher, ἑ-ᾱ-ḥēr, 'calf.' Gen. 25. 4.
Ephes-dammim, ἑ-ᾱ-ḥēs-dām'-mīm, 'boundary of blood,' 1 Sam. 17. 1.
Ephesians, ἑπ-ᾱ-ḥi-ḥāns, inhabitants of Ephesus. Acts 19. 28.
 election. Eph. 1. 4.
 adoption of grace. Eph. 1. 6.
 dead in sin quickened. Eph. 2. 1, 5.
- Gentiles made nigh. Eph. 2. 13.
 unity and kindness enjoined. Eph. 4. -6.
- Ephesus**, ἑπ-ᾱ-ḥ-sūa. An important commercial city, Asia Minor, and capital of the Roman province Asia. Celebrated for a splendid temple of Diana (Acts 19. 24). It became the Christian centre of Asia through the preaching of Paul and his subsequent journey there of nearly three years (Acts 19. 10). It was the home of Timothy and the apostle John. visited by Paul. Acts 18. 19; 19. 1.
 miracles there. Acts 19. 11.
 tumult there. Acts 19. 24.
 Paul's address at Miletus to the elders of. Acts 20. 17.
 Paul fights with beasts there. 1 Cor. 15. 32.
 tarries there. 1 Cor. 16. 8.
- Ephial**, ἑπ-ᾱ-ḥāl, judgment (?). 1 Chr. 2. 37.
Ephod. (1) father of Haniel, Num. 34. 23.
 (2) This word has two senses in O. T.: (1) a priest's garment. (2) An image or object of idolatrous worship. Jud. 17. 5; 2 Sam. 6. 14, &c.
 Ex. 28. 6, they shall make the *e.* of gold.
 39. 2, and he made the *e.* of gold.
 Jud. 8. 27, and Gideon made an *e.* thereof.
 17. 5, and made an *e.*
- Ephphatha**, ἑπ-ᾱ-ḥā-thā, 'be opened.' Mk. 7. 34.
Ephraim, ἑ-ᾱ-ḥrā'-īm, 'fruitful,' younger son of Joseph. Gen. 41. 52.
 Jacob blesses Ephraim and Manasseh. Gen. 48. 14.
 his descendants numbered. Num. 1. 10, 32; 2. 18; 35; 1 Chr. 7. 20.
 their possessions. Jos. 16. 5; 17. 14; Jud. 1. 29.
 chastise the Midianites. Jud. 7. 24.
 quarrel with Gideon, Jud. 8. 1. and Jephthah, J. revolt from the house of David. 1 Kn. 12. 25.
 chastise Ahaz and Judah. 2 Chr. 28. 6, 7.
 release their prisoners. 2 Chr. 28. 12.
 carried into captivity. 2 Kn. 17. 5; Ps. 78. 9, 67; Jer. 7. 15.
 repenting, called God's son. Jer. 31. 20.
 prophecies concerning. Isa. 7.; 9. 9; 11. 13; 28. Hos. 5.-14; Zec. 9. 10; 10. 7.
- Ephraimites**, ἑ-ᾱ-ḥrā'-īm-ites, 'inhabitants of Ephraim.' Jud. 12. 4.
Ephraim, ἑ-ᾱ-ḥrā'-īm, same as EPHRON. 2 Chr. 13. 19.
Ephratah, or **Ephrath**, ἑπ-ᾱ-ḥā-tāh, ἑ-ᾱ-ḥrā-th, 'fruitful' (?). (1) 1 Chr. 2. 50.
 (2) (Beth-lehem). Gen. 35. 16; Ps. 132. 6; Mic. 5. 1.
Ephrathites, ἑπ-ᾱ-ḥā-thites, inhabitants of Ephraim. Ru. 1. 2.
Ephron, ἑ-ᾱ-ḥrōn, 'of or belonging to a calf.' Gen. 23. the Hittite, sells Machpelah to Abraham. Gen. 23. 16.
Epicureans, ἑ-ᾱ-ḥi-cū-rē-kās, 'followers of Epicurus,' philosophers, encounter Paul at Athens. Acts 17. 18.
Epistle. 2 Cor. 3. 1, nor need *e.* of commendation.
 3. 2, ye are our *e.*
 3. 3, to be the *e.* of Christ.
 2 Thes. 2. 15; 3. 14, by word or *e.*
 2 Pet. 3. 16, as also in all his *e.*
 See Acts 15. 30; 23. 33; 2 Cor. 7. 8; 2 Thes. 3. 17.
- Equal**. (1) 65. 13, a man mine *e.*, my guide.
 Prov. 26. 7, legs of lame not *e.* R. V. hang loose.
 Isa. 40. 25; 46. 5, to whom shall I be *e.*?
 Mat. 20. 12, hast made them *e.* to us.
 Lu. 20. 36, are *e.* to angels.
 John 5. 18; Phil. 2. 6, *e.* with God.
 See Ex. 36. 22; 2 Cor. 8. 14; Gal. 1. 14.
 (2) just, right. Ps. 17. 2, eyes behold things that *e.* R. V. equity.
 Ezek. 18. 25, 29; 33. 17, 20, is not my way *e.*?
 Col. 4. 1, give servants what is *e.*
- Equity**. Ps. 98. 9, judge the people with *e.*
 Prov. 1. 3, receive instruction of *e.*
 2. 9, understand judgment and *e.* [righteousness].
 17. 26, not good to strike princes for *e.* R. V. skillness.
 Eccl. 2. 21, a man whose labour is in *e.* R. V. skillness.
 See Isa. 11. 4; 59. 14; Mic. 3. 9; Mal. 2. 6.
- Er**, ἑρ, 'watchful.' Gen. 38. 3.
Eran, ἑ-ᾱ-rān. Num. 26. 36.
Eranites, ἑ-ᾱ-rān-ites, posterity of Eran. Num. 26. 36.
Erastus, ἑ-rās'-tῦς, 'beloved,' ministers to Paul. 2 Tim. 4. 20.

Erech, ʔrʻ-ʔch. Gen. 10. 10.
Erected. Gen. 33. 20.
Eri, ʔrʻ-ri, same as **ER**. Gen. 46. 16.
Erites, ʔrʻ-rites, descendants of Eri. Num. 26. 16.
Etr. Ps. 95. 10, people that do *e.* in their heart.
 119. 21, do *e.* from thy commandments. R. V. wander.
 Isa. 3. 12; 9. 16, lead thee cause to *e.*
 28. 7, they *e.* in vision.
 35. 8, wayfarers men shall not *e.*
 Mat. 22. 29; Mk. 12. 24, *e.*, not knowing scriptures.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, have *e.* from the faith. R. V. been led astray.
 6. 21, have *e.* concerning the faith.
 Jas. 1. 16, do not *e.*, beloved brethren. R. V. be not deceived.
 5. 19, if any do *e.* from truth.
 See Isa. 28. 7; 29. 24; Ezek. 45. 20.
Errand. Gen. 24. 33; Jud. 3. 19; 2 Kn. 9. 5.
Error. Ps. 19. 12, who can understand his *e.*?
 Eccl. 5. 6, neither say thou, it was an *e.*
 10. 5, evil which I have seen as an *e.*
 Mat. 27. 64, last *e.* worse than first.
 Jas. 5. 20, converteth sinner from *e.*
 2 Pet. 3. 17, led away with *e.* of wicked.
 1 John 4. 6, the spirit of *e.*
 See Job 19. 4; Rom. 1. 27; Heb. 9. 7; Jude 11.
Esaias, ʔsāʻ-ʔs, same as ISAIAH. Mat. 3. 3.
Esar-haddon, ʔsār-hād-dqn, 'Assur hath given a brother'; powerful king of Assyria. 2 Kn. 19. 37; Ez. 4. 2; Isa. 37. 38.
Esau, ʔsāu, 'hairy'; son of Isaac. Gen. 25. 25 (Mal. 1. 2; Rom. 9. 13).
 sells his birthright. Gen. 25. 29 (Heb. 12. 16).
 deprived of the blessing. Gen. 27. 38.
 his anger against Jacob, Gen. 27. 41. and reconciliation, Gen. 33.
 his riches and descendants. Gen. 36.; 1 Chr. 1. 35.
Escape. Gen. 19. 17, *e.* for thy life, *e.* to mountain.
 1 Kn. 18. 40; 2 Kn. 9. 15, let none of them *e.*
 Esth. 4. 13, think not thou shalt *e.* in king's house.
 Job 11. 20, wicked shall not *e.*
 19. 20, *e.* with skin of my teeth.
 Ps. 55. 8, I would hasten my *e.*
 Prov. 19. 5, speaketh lies shall not *e.*
 Eccl. 7. 26, whoso pleaseth God shall *e.*
 Isa. 20. 6; Heb. 2. 3, how shall we *e.*?
 Ezek. 33. 21, one that had *e.* came to me.
 Am. 9. 1, he that *e.* shall not be delivered.
 Mat. 23. 33, how can ye *e.* damnation?
 Lu. 21. 36, worthy to *e.*
 John 10. 39, he *e.* out of their hands. R. V. went forth.
 Acts 27. 44, they *e.* all safe to land.
 28. 4, he *e.* sea, yet vengeance.
 Heb. 11. 34, through faith *e.* edge of sword.
 12. 25, if they *e.* not who refused.
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *e.* corruption in the world.
 1. 20, after they *e.* pollutions.
 See Deu. 23. 15; Ps. 124. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 13.
Eschew, to avoid, shun. Job 1. 1; 2. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 11.
Esdraëlon (known also as the VALLEY OF MEGIDDO), the great battle-field of Palestine, is by far the most important of its inland plains. In shape it is an irregular triangle, bounded on the north by the Galilean hills, on the east by the mountains of Gilboa and the hill of Moreh, and on the south and west by the hills of Samaria and the range of Carmel.
Esek, ʔsēk, 'strife'. Gen. 26. 20.
Esh-baal, ʔsh-bāʻ-ʔl, 'man of Baal'. 1 Chr. 8. 33.
Eshban, ʔsh-bān. Gen. 36. 26.
Eshool, ʔshʻ-cōl, 'cluster'. Gen. 14. 13.
 grapes of. Num. 13. 23.
Eshëan, ʔshʻ-ʔān, 'support' (?). Jos. 15. 52.
Eshëk, ʔshʻ-ʔshëk, 'oppression'. 1 Chr. 8. 39.
Eshkelonites, ʔshʻ-kā-lqn-ites, men of Ashkelon. Jos. 13. 3.
Eshtaol, ʔshʻ-tā-ʔl. Jos. 15. 33.
Eshtaolites, ʔsh-tā-ʔl-ites, inhabitants of Eshtaol. 1 Chr. 2. 53. R. V. Eshtaolites.
Eshtemoa, ʔsh-tē-mōʻ-ʔ, 'obedience'. Jos. 21. 14.
Eshtemoh, ʔshʻ-tē-mōh, same as ESHTEMOA. Jos. 15. 50.
Eshton, ʔshʻ-tōn, 'effeminate'. 1 Chr. 4. 11.
Etai, ʔsʻ-ʔi, same as AZAIAH (?). Lu. 3. 25.

Especially. Gal. 6. 10; 1 Tim. 4. 10; 5. 8; Philem. 16.
Espouse. S. of S. 3. 11; Jer. 2. 2; 2 Cor. 11. 2.
Espy. Gen. 42. 27; Jos. 14. 7; Jer. 48. 19; Ezek. 20. 6.
Esrom, ʔsʻ-rōm, same as HEZRON. Mat. 1. 3.
Essenes, ʔs-sēnz, Gr. Ἐσσηνοί, not mentioned in Scripture, but described by Josephus as one of the 'three philosophical sects among the Jews,' the other two being of course the Pharisees and the Sadducees. The origin of their name is unknown. Philo calls them Essæi, because of their saintliness; for *hosioi* (= saintly) is the same word as Essæi. They were a sort of monastic society, bound together by oaths to piety, justice, obedience, honesty, and secrecy. Their three rules were 'the love of God, the love of virtue, the love of man.' They were ascetics, and generally celibates. Our Lord never pronounced woes against them as He did against the Sadducees and Pharisees. Josephus gives their number as 4000.
Establish. Ps. 40. 2, and *e.* my goings.
 90. 17, *e.* work of our hands.
 Prov. 4. 26, let thy ways be *e.*
 12. 19, lip of truth *e.* for ever.
 16. 12, throne *e.* by righteousness.
 20. 18, every purpose *e.* by counsel.
 24. 3, by understanding is house *e.*
 29. 4, king by judgment *e.* the land.
 Isa. 7. 9, if ye will not believe, ye shall not be *e.*
 16. 5, in mercy shall the throne be *e.*
 Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he *e.* world by wisdom.
 Mat. 18. 16, two witnesses every word *e.*
 Rom. 3. 31, yea, we *e.* the law.
 10. 3, to *e.* their own righteousness.
 Heb. 13. 9, the heart be *e.* with grace.
 2 Pet. 1. 12, be *e.* in the present truth.
 See Am. 5. 15; Hab. 2. 12; Acts 16. 5.
Estate. Ps. 136. 23, remembered us in low *e.*
 Eccl. 1. 16, lo, I am come to great *e.*
 Rom. 12. 16, condescend to men of low *e.* R. V. things that are lowly.
 Jude 6, angels kept not first *e.* R. V. own principality.
 See Ezek. 36. 11; Dan. 11. 7; Lu. 1. 48.
Estates, men of rank or high station. Mk. 6. 21.
Esteem. Deu. 32. 15, lightly *e.* rock of salvation.
 1 Sam. 2. 30, despise me shall be lightly *e.*
 18. 23, I am a poor man, and lightly *e.*
 Job 23. 12, I have *e.* the words of his mouth.
 36. 19, will he *e.* thy riches?
 41. 27, he *e.* iron as straw.
 Ps. 119. 128, I *e.* all thy precepts.
 Isa. 53. 4, did *e.* him smitten.
 Lam. 4. 2, *e.* as earthen pitchers.
 Lu. 16. 15, highly *e.* among men.
 Rom. 14. 5, one man *e.* one day above another.
 14. 14, that *e.* any thing unclean.
 Phil. 2. 3, let each *e.* other better.
 1 Thes. 5. 13, *e.* highly for work's sake.
 Heb. 11. 26, *e.* reproach greater riches.
 See Prov. 17. 28; Isa. 29. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 4.
Ester, ʔsʻ-thēr, 'the planet Venus'. Esth. 2. 7.
 (Hadassah) made queen in the place of Vashti. Esth. 2. 17.
 pleads for her people. Esth. 7. 3, 4.
Estimation. Lev. 27. 2-8, 15-19. [14. 5.
Estranged. Job 19. 13; Ps. 78. 30; Jer. 19. 4; Ezek. 33. 31.
Etam, ʔtām, 'a place of ravenous creatures' (?). Jud. 15. 8.
Eternal. Deu. 33. 27, the *e.* God is thy refuge.
 Isa. 60. 15, will make thee an *e.* excellency.
 Mat. 19. 16; Mk. 10. 17; Lu. 10. 25; 18. 18, what shall I do that I may have *e.* life?
 25. 46, righteous into life *e.*
 Mk. 3. 29, is in danger of *e.* damnation.
 10. 30, receive in world to come *e.* life.
 John 3. 15, believeth in him have *e.* life.
 4. 36, gathereth fruit unto life *e.*
 5. 39, scriptures, in them *e.* life.
 6. 54, drinketh my blood hath *e.* life.
 6. 68, thou hast words of *e.* life.
 10. 28, give sheep *e.* life.
 12. 25, hateth life, shall keep it to life *e.*
 17. 2, give *e.* life to as many.
 17. 3, this is life *e.*, that they might know thee.

Acts 13. 48, many as were ordained to *e. life*.
 Rom. 2. 7, who seek for glory, *e. life*.
 5. 21, grace reign to *e. life*.
 6. 23, gift of God is *e. life*.
 2 Cor. 4. 17, an *e. weight* of glory.
 4. 18, things not seen are *e.*
 5. 1, house *e.* in the heavens.
 Eph. 3. 11, according to *e. purpose*.
 1 Tim. 6. 12, 19, lay hold on *e. life*.
 Tit. 1. 2; 3. 7, in hope of *e. life*.
 Heb. 5. 9, author of *e. salvation*.
 6. 2, doctrine of *e. judgment*.
 9. 15, promise of *e. inheritance*.
 1 Pet. 5. 10, called to *e. glory* by Christ.
 1 John 1. 2, *e. life*, which was with the Father.
 2. 25, this is the promise, even *e. life*.
 3. 15, no murderer hath *e. life*.
 5. 11, record, that God hath given to us *e. life*.
 5. 13, know that ye have *e. life*.
 5. 20, this is true God, and *e. life*.
 Jud. 7, vengeance of *e. fire*.
 See Rom. 1. 20; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 2 Tim. 2. 10; Jude 21.

Eternity. Isa. 57. 15.
Etham, ʔ-thām, Ex. 13. 20.
Ethan, ʔ-thān, 'firm,' 1 Kn. 4. 31.
Ethanīm, ʔth-ā-nīm, 'gifts' (?). 1 Kn. 8. 2. The same as TISRI, the seventh month of the sacred year = Oct. See MONTHS.
Ethbaal, ʔth-bāʔ-āl, 'with Baal.' 1 Kn. 16. 31.
Ethel, ʔ-thēr, 'plenty.' Jos. 15. 42.
Ethiopia, ʔ-thī-ʔ-pī-ā, (region of) 'burnt faces' (?). Gen. 2. 13. R. V. Cush.
Ethiopian, ʔ-thī-ʔ-pī-ān, a native of Ethiopia. Jer. 13. 23.
Ethiopians, ʔ-thī-ʔ-pī-āns, invading Judah, subdued by Asa. 2 Chr. 14. 9. See Num. 12. 1; 2 Kn. 19. 9; Esth. 1. 1; Job 28. 19.
 prophecies concerning. Ps. 68. 31; 87. 4; Isa. 18.; 20.; 43. 3; 45. 14; Jer. 46. 9; Ezek. 30. 4; 38. 5; Nah. 3. 9; Zep. 3. 10.
Ethnan, ʔth-nān, 'a gift.' 1 Chr. 4. 7.
Ethni, ʔth-nī, 'bountiful.' 1 Chr. 6. 41.
Eubulus, ʔu-būʔ-lūs, 'prudent.' 2 Tim. 4. 21.
Eunice, ʔu-nīʔ-čē, commended (Acts 16. 1); 2 Tim. 1. 5.
Eunuchs, Isa. 56. 4, for thus saith the Lord to the *e.*
 Mat. 19. 12, for there are some *e.*
 Acts 8. 27, an *e.* of great authority.
 See Isa. 56. 3.
Enodja, ʔu-ʔ-dī-ā, 'success.' Phil. 4. 2.
Euphrates, ʔu-phrāʔ-tēs, the river, the western boundary of Mesopotamia (= the land between the rivers); the river on which Babylon was built; called in R. V. 'the river' (1 Kn. 4. 21); N. E. boundary of Solomon's dominions; on the rivers of Eden. Gen. 2. 14; 15. 18; Deu. 11. 24; Jos. 1. 4; 2 Sam. 8. 3; Jer. 13. 4; 46. 2; 51. 63.
 typical. Rev. 9. 14; 16. 12.
Euroclydon, ʔu-rōʔ-ly-don, 'storm from the east.' Acts 27. 14. R. V. euraquilo.
Eutychns, ʔuʔ-tý-chūs, fortunate, restored. Acts 20. 9, 12.
Evangelists, 'Ministers of the Church, who assisted the Apostles in spreading the Gospel, or Evangel, of our Lord Jesus Christ.' Acts 21. 8. Eph. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 4. 5.
Eve, ʔve, 'life.' Gen. 3. 20.
 created. Gen. 1. 27; 2. 18.
 her fall and fate. Gen. 3. See ADAM.
Evening, 1 Sam. 14. 24, cursed that eateth till *e.*
 1 Kn. 17. 6, brought bread morning and *e.*
 Ps. 90. 6, in *e.* cut down and withereth.
 104. 23, goeth to his labour until the *e.*
 141. 2, prayer as the *e. sacrifice*.
 Eccl. 11. 6, in *e.* withhold not thine hand.
 Jer. 6. 4, shadows of *e.* stretched out.
 Hab. 1. 8; Zep. 3. 3, *e. wretches*.
 Zec. 14. 7, at *e. time* shall be light.
 Mat. 14. 23, when *e.* was come, he was there alone.
 Lu. 24. 29, abide, for it is toward *e.*
 See Gen. 30. 16; Ps. 65. 8; Mat. 16. 2; Mk. 14. 17.
Event. Eccl. 2. 14; 9. 2, 3.
Ever. Gen. 3. 22, lest he eat, and live for *e.*

Gen. 43. 9; 44. 32, let me bear blame for *e.*
 Ex. 14. 13, ye shall see them no more for *e.*
 Lev. 6. 13, fire *e.* burning on altar. R. V. continu
 Deu. 5. 29; 12. 28, be well with them for *e.*
 13. 16, a heap for *e.*
 32. 40, lift up hand and say, I live for *e.*
 Job 4. 7, who *e.* perished?
 Ps. 9. 7, Lord shall endure for *e.*
 12. 7, thou wilt preserve them for *e.*
 22. 26, your heart shall live for *e.*
 23. 6, dwell in house of the Lord for *e.*
 29. 10, Lord sitteth king for *e.*
 33. 11, counsel of Lord standeth for *e.*
 37. 26, he is *e. merciful*, and lendeth. R. V. all day long.
 48. 14, our God for *e. and e.*
 49. 9, that he should still live for *e.*
 51. 3, my sin is *e. before me*.
 52. 8, trust in mercy of God for *e. and e.*
 61. 4, will abide in tabernacle for *e.*
 73. 26, my strength and portion for *e.*
 74. 19, forget not congregation of poor for *e.*
 81. 15, their time should have endured for *e.*
 92. 7, they shall be destroyed for *e.*
 93. 5, holiness becometh thine house for *e.*
 102. 12, thou shalt endure for *e.*
 103. 9, not keep his anger for *e.*
 105. 8, remember his covenant for *e.*
 119. 89, for *e. thy word* is settled.
 132. 14, this is my rest for *e.*
 146. 6, Lord keepeth truth for *e.*
 146. 10, Lord shall reign for *e.*
 Prov. 27. 24, riches not for *e.*
 Eccl. 3. 14, whatsoever God doeth shall be for *e.*
 Isa. 26. 4, trust in Lord for *e.*
 32. 17, assurance for *e.*
 34. 10; Rev. 14. 11; 19. 3, smoke shall go up for *e.*
 40. 8, word of God shall stand for *e.*
 57. 16, will not contend for *e.*
 Lam. 3. 31, Lord will not cast off for *e.*
 Mat. 6. 13, thine is the glory for *e.*
 21. 19; Mk. 11. 14, no fruit grow on thee for *e.*
 John 8. 35, servant abideth not for *e.*
 12. 34, heard that Christ abideth for *e.*
 14. 16, Comforter abide for *e.*
 Rom. 9. 5, God blessed for *e.*
 1 Thes. 4. 17, so shall we *e. be* with the Lord.
 5. 15, *e. follow good*.
 2 Tim. 3. 7, *e. learning*.
 Heb. 7. 25, he *e. liveth* to make.
 13. 8, same yesterday, to day, and for *e.*
 See Mat. 24. 21; Lu. 15. 31; John 10. 8.
Everlasting. Ex. 40. 15; Num. 25. 13, an *e. priestho*
 Ps. 90. 2, from *e. to e.* thou art God.
 139. 24, lead me in way *e.*
 Prov. 8. 23, I was set up from *e.*
 10. 25, righteous is an *e. foundation*.
 Isa. 9. 6, called the *e. Father*.
 26. 4, in the Lord is *e. strength*.
 33. 14, with *e. burnings*.
 35. 10; 51. 11; 61. 7, *e. joy*.
 45. 17, with *e. salvation*.
 54. 8, with *e. kindness*.
 55. 13, for an *e. sign*.
 56. 5; 63. 12, an *e. name*.
 60. 19, 20, an *e. light*.
 Jer. 31. 3, with an *e. love*.
 Hab. 3. 6, the *e. mountains*. R. V. eternal.
 Mat. 18. 8; 25. 41, into *e. fire*. R. V. eternal.
 19. 29, inherit *e. life*. R. V. eternal.
 25. 46, into *e. punishment*.
 Lu. 16. 9, into *e. habitations*. R. V. eternal.
 18. 30, in world to come *e. life*. R. V. eternal.
 John 3. 16, 36, believeth shall have *e. life*.
 4. 14, water springing up into *e. life*. R. V. eternal.
 5. 24, heareth my word hath *e. life*.
 6. 27, meat which endureth to *e. life*.
 6. 40, seeth Son may have *e. life*.
 12. 50, his commandment is *e. life e.*
 Acts 13. 46, unworthy of *e. life*. R. V. eternal.
 Rom. 6. 22, free from sin, the end *e. life*.
 Gal. 6. 8, of Spirit reap *e. life e.* R. V. eternal.

2 Thea. 1. 9, punished with *e.* destruction.
 2. 16, given us *e.* consolation.
 Jude 6, reserved in *e.* chains.
 Rev. 14. 6, having the *e.* gospel. R. V. eternal.
 See Dan. 4. 3; 7. 27; 2 Pet. 1. 11.
Evermore. Ps. 16. 11, pleasures for *e.*
 37. 27, do good and dwell for *e.*
 121. 8, preserve thy going out for *e.*
 133. 3, the blessing, life for *e.*
 John 6. 34, *e.* give us this bread.
 1 Thea. 5. 16, rejoice *e.*
 Heb. 7. 28, consecrated for *e.*
 Rev. 1. 18, I am alive for *e.*
 See 2 Kn. 17. 37; Ps. 77. 8; 106. 31.
Every. Gen. 4. 14, *e.* one that findeth me shall slay me.
 R. V. whosoever.
 6. 5, *e.* imagination of heart evil. [fallen].
 Lev. 19. 10, neither shalt gather *e.* grape. R. V. the
 Deu. 4. 4, alive *e.* one of you this day.
 2 Kn. 18. 31, eat *e.* one of his fig tree.
 2 Chr. 30. 18, pardon *e.* one.
 Ps. 29. 9, *e.* one doth speak of glory.
 32. 6, for this shall *e.* one that is godly.
 68. 30, till *e.* one submit himself.
 119. 101, refrained from *e.* evil way.
 Prov. 2. 9, *e.* good path.
 7. 12, in *e.* corner.
 14. 15, simple believeth *e.* word.
 20. 3, *e.* fool will be meddling.
 30. 5, *e.* word of God is pure.
 Eccl. 10. 3, saith to *e.* one he is a fool.
 Jer. 51. 29, *e.* purpose of the Lord.
 Mat. 4. 4, by *e.* word that proceedeth.
 7. 8; Lu. 11. 10, *e.* one that asketh.
 Mk. 1. 45, came from *e.* quarter.
 Lu. 19. 26, to *e.* one which hath shall be given.
 Rom. 14. 11, *e.* knee bow, *e.* tongue confess.
 2 Cor. 10. 5, *e.* thought.
 Eph. 1. 21; Phil. 2. 9, far above *e.* name.
 1 Tim. 4. 4, *e.* creature of God.
 2 Tim. 2. 19, *e.* one that nameth.
 2. 21, *e.* good work.
 Heb. 12. 1, *e.* weight.
 Jas. 1. 17, *e.* good and perfect gift.
 1 Pet. 2. 13, *e.* ordinance of man.
 1 John 4. 1, believe not *e.* spirit.
 4. 7, *e.* one that loveth.
 Rev. 6. 11, robes given to *e.* one.
 See Gen. 27. 29; Acts 2. 38; 17. 27; 20. 31.
Evi. *ē-vi*, 'desire.' Num. 31. 8.
Evidence. Jer. 32. 10; Heb. 11. 1. [openly].
Evident. Gal. 3. 1, Christ hath been *e.* set forth. R. V.
 3. 11, that no man is justified is *e.*
 Phil. 1. 28, an *e.* token of perdition.
 See Job 6. 28; Heb. 7. 14. 15.
Evidently, clearly, plainly, visibly. Acts 10. 3. R. V.
 openly.
Evil. Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, thoughts of heart only *e.*
 47. 9, few and *e.* have the days. [the *e.*]
 Ex. 32. 14; 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21. 15, repented of
 Deu. 28. 54, eye *e.* towards his brother.
 28. 56, her eye *e.* towards husband.
 Job 2. 10, receive good, and not *e.*
 30. 26, looked for good, then *e.* came.
 Ps. 34. 14; 37. 27; Prov. 3. 7, depart from *e.*
 35. 12; 109. 5, they rewarded me *e.*
 40. 12, innumerable *e.* have compassed.
 Prov. 14. 19, *e.* bow before the good.
 15. 3, beholding the *e.* and good.
 17. 13, whose rewardeth *e.* for good.
 Isa. 1. 4, a seed of *e.*-doers.
 5. 20, that call *e.* good, and good *e.*
 7. 15, 16, refuse the *e.* and choose the good.
 Jer. 2. 13, have committed two *e.*
 2. 19, know it is an *e.* thing and bitter.
 24. 3; 29. 17, *e.* figs, very *e.* R. V. bad.
 42. 6, whether good or *e.* we will obey.
 Mat. 5. 45, rise on *e.* and good.
 6. 34, sufficient unto the day is the *e.* thereof.
 7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, if ye, being *e.*
 7. 18, good tree cannot bring forth *e.*
 9. 4, wherefore think *e.* in your hearts?

Mk. 9. 30, lightly speak *e.* of me.
 Lu. 6. 22, cast out your name as *e.*
 6. 35, he is kind to the *e.*
 6. 45, *e.* man bringeth forth *e.*
 John 3. 20, doeth *e.* hateth light.
 18. 23, if I have spoken *e.*
 Acts 23. 5, not speak *e.* of ruler.
 Rom. 7. 19, the *e.* I would not.
 12. 9, abhor that which is *e.*
 12. 17, recompense to no man *e.* for *e.*
 12. 21, overcome *e.* with good.
 1 Thea. 5. 22, appearance of *e.*
 1 Tim. 6. 10, the root of all *e.*
 2 Tim. 4. 18; Jas. 3. 16, every *e.* work.
 Tit. 3. 2, speak *e.* of no man.
 Jas. 3. 8, tongue an unruly *e.*
 1 Pet. 3. 9, not rendering *e.* for *e.* [6. 13].
 See Prov. 13. 21; Isa. 45. 7; Eccl. 12. 1; Eph. 5. 16;
Evilfavouredness, ugliness, deformity. Deu. 17. 1.
Evil-merodach. *ē-vil-mēr-ō-dāch*, 'man of Merodach,'
 king of Babylon, restores Jehoiachin. 2 Kn. 25. 27;
 Jer. 52. 31.
Exact. Deu. 15. 2, shall not *e.* it of neighbour.
 Neh. 5. 7, 10, 11, you *e.* usury.
 10. 31, leave the *e.* of every debt.
 Job 11. 6, God *e.* of thee less.
 Lu. 3. 13, *e.* no more than what is.
 See Ps. 89. 22; Isa. 58. 3; 60. 17.
Exaction (usury, &c.), forbidden. Lev. 25. 35; Deu. 15.
 2; Prov. 28. 8; Ezek. 22. 12; 45. 9; Lu. 3. 13; 1 Cor.
 5. 10.
 disclaimed, Neh. 5. 1; 10. 31.
Exalt. 1 Chr. 29. 11, *e.* as head above all.
 Ps. 12. 8, when vilest men are *e.*
 34. 3, let us *e.* his name together.
 92. 10, my horn shalt thou *e.*
 97. 9, *e.* far above all gods.
 Prov. 4. 8, *e.* her, and she shall promote thee.
 11. 11, by blessing of upright the city is *e.*
 14. 29, he that is hasty of spirit *e.* folly.
 14. 34, righteousness *e.* a nation.
 17. 19, he that *e.* his gate. R. V. raised high.
 Isa. 2. 2; Mic. 4. 1, mountain of Lord's house *e.*
 40. 4, every valley shall be *e.*
 Ezek. 21. 26, *e.* him that is low.
 Mat. 11. 23; Lu. 10. 15, *e.* to heaven.
 23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, *e.* himself shall be abased.
 2 Cor. 11. 20, if a man *e.* himself.
 12. 7, *e.* above measure.
 Phil. 2. 9, God hath highly *e.* him.
 2 Thea. 2. 4, *e.* himself above all that is called.
 1 Pet. 5. 6, he may *e.* in due time.
 See Ex. 15. 2; Job 24. 24; Lu. 1. 52; Jas. 1. 9.
Examine. Ps. 26. 2, *e.* me, O Lord.
 Acts 4. 9, if we this day be *e.*
 22. 24, 29, *e.* by scourging.
 1 Cor. 11. 28, let a man *e.* himself. R. V. prove.
 2 Cor. 13. 5, *e.* yourselves. R. V. try.
 See Ez. 10. 16; Acts 24. 8; 25. 26; 1 Cor. 9. 3.
Example. John 13. 15, I have given you an *e.*
 1 Tim. 4. 12, be thou an *e.* of believers.
 1 Pet. 2. 21, Christ suffered, leaving an *e.*
 Jude 7, an *e.* suffering vengeance.
 See Mat. 1. 19; 1 Cor. 10. 6; Heb. 4. 11; 8. 5.
Example of CHRIST. Mat. 11. 29; John 13. 15; Rom.
 15. 3, 5; Phil. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 21.
 propheta. Heb. 6. 12; Jas. 5. 10. [1. 6.
 apostles. 1 Cor. 4. 16; 11. 1; Phil. 3. 17; 4. 9; 1 Thea.
Exceed. Mat. 5. 20, except righteousness *e.*
 2 Cor. 3. 9, ministration doth *e.* in glory.
 See 1 Sam. 20. 41; 2 Chr. 9. 6; Job 36. 9.
Exceeding. Gen. 15. 1, thy *e.* great reward.
 27. 34, an *e.* bitter cry.
 Num. 14. 7, land is *e.* good.
 1 Sam. 2. 3, so *e.* proud.
 Ps. 21. 6, *e.* glad with thy countenance.
 43. 4, God my *e.* joy.
 119. 96, commandment *e.* broad.
 Prov. 30. 24, four things *e.* wise.
 Jon. 1. 16, men feared the Lord *e.*
 4. 6, *e.* glad of the gourd.
 Mat. 2. 10, with *e.* great joy.

Mat. 4. 8, an *e.* high mountain.
 5. 12, rejoice and be *e.* glad.
 8. 28, possessed with devils, *e.* fierce.
 17. 23; 26. 22, they were *e.* sorry.
 19. 25, they were *e.* amazed.
 26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is *e.* sorrowful.
Mk. 6. 26, king *e.* sorry.
 9. 3, raiment *e.* white.
 Lu. 23. 8, Herod was *e.* glad.
 Acts 7. 20, Moses was *e.* fair.
 26. 11, being *e.* mad against them.
 Rom. 7. 13, sin might become *e.* sinful.
 2 Cor. 4. 17, *e.* weight of glory.
 7. 4, *e.* joyful in our tribulation.
 Gal. 1. 14, *e.* zealous of traditions.
 Eph. 1. 19, the *e.* greatness of his power.
 2. 7, the *e.* riches of his grace.
 3. 20, able to do *e.* abundantly.
 2 Thes. 1. 3, your faith groweth *e.*
 2 Pet. 1. 4, *e.* great and precious promises.
 Jude 24, present you faultless with *e.* joy.
 See 1 Sam. 26. 21; Jon. 3. 3; Heb. 12. 21.
Excel. Gen. 49. 4, thou shalt not *e.*
 Prov. 31. 29, thou *e.* them all.
 Eccl. 2. 13, wisdom *e.* folly.
 2 Cor. 3. 10, the glory that *e.* R. V. surpasseth.
 See Ps. 103. 20; 1 Cor. 14. 12.
Excellency. Ex. 15. 7, the greatness of thine *e.*
 Job 4. 21, doth not their *e.* go away? R. V. is not their
 tent-cord plucked up within them?
 13. 11, shall not his *e.* make you afraid?
 Isa. 60. 15, will make thee an eternal *e.*
 1 Cor. 2. 1, not with *e.* of speech. [greatness.
 2 Cor. 4. 7, that the *e.* of the power. R. V. exceeding
 Phil. 3. 8, loss for the *e.* of Christ.
 See Gen. 49. 3; Ex. 15. 7; Eccl. 7. 12; Ezek. 24. 21.
Excellent. Job 37. 23, *e.* in power.
 Ps. 8. 1, 9, how *e.* is thy name!
 16. 3, to the *e.*, in whom is my delight.
 36. 7, how *e.* thy lovingkindness!
 Prov. 8. 6; 22. 20, I will speak of *e.* things.
 12. 26, righteous more *e.* than neighbour. R. V. a
 guide to.
 17. 7, *e.* speech becometh not a fool.
 17. 27, of an *e.* spirit. R. V. cool.
 Isa. 12. 5, he hath done *e.* things.
 28. 29, is *e.* in working.
 Dan. 5. 12; 6. 3, *e.* spirit found in Daniel.
 Rom. 2. 18; Phil. 1. 10, things more *e.*
 1 Cor. 12. 31, a more *e.* way.
 2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the *e.* glory.
 See 8. of S. 5. 15; Lu. 1. 3; Heb. 1. 4; 8. 6; 11. 4.
Expect. Gen. 32. 26, *e.* thou bless me.
 Deut. 32. 30, they their Rock had sold them.
 Ps. 127. 1, *e.* Lord build house.
 Am. 3. 3, *e.* they be agreed.
 Mat. 5. 20, *e.* your righteousness exceed.
 18. 3, *e.* ye be converted.
 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, *e.* days be shortened.
 Mk. 7. 3, Pharisees *e.* they wash oft.
 Lu. 13. 3; Rev. 2. 5, 22, *e.* ye repent.
 John 3. 2, *e.* God be with him.
 3. 5, *e.* a man be born.
 4. 48, *e.* ye see signs and wonders.
 20. 25, *e.* I see print of nails.
 Acts 26. 29, *e.* these bonds.
 Rom. 10. 15, how preach, *e.* they be sent?
 1 Cor. 15. 36, *e.* it die.
 2 Tim. 2. 5, *e.* he strive lawfully.
 See Rom. 7. 7; 1 Cor. 14. 5; 15. 27; 2 Thes. 2. 3.
Excess. Mat. 23. 25; Eph. 5. 18; 1 Pet. 4. 3, 4.
Exchange. Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 37, in *e.* for his soul.
 See Gen. 47. 17; Lev. 27. 10; Ezek. 48. 14.
Exchanger, money-changer, banker. Mat. 25. 27.
Exclude. Rom. 3. 27; Gal. 4. 17.
Excommunication. Exclusion from communion or fel-
 lowship, generally of the church. An instance of Jew-
 ish excommunication is found in John 9. 34; see also
 Lu. 6. 22.
 For Christian excommunication see our Lord's rule in
 Mat. 18. 15-18. For the Apostolic practice see espe-
 cially 1 Tim. 1. 20; 1 Cor. 5. 11; 2 Cor. 2.

Excuse. Lu. 14. 18; Rom. 1. 20; 2. 15; 2 Cor. 12. 11.
Execration. Jer. 42. 18; 44. 12.
Execute. Deu. 33. 21, he *e.* the justice of the Lord.
 1 Chr. 6. 10; 24. 2; Lu. 1. 8, *e.* priest's office.
 Ps. 9. 16, Lord known by the judgment he *e.*
 103. 6, Lord *e.* righteousness and judgment.
 Jer. 5. 1, if any *e.* judgment, I will pardon.
 John 5. 27, authority to *e.* judgment.
 Rom. 13. 4, minister of God to *e.* wrath.
 See Hos. 11. 9; Mic. 5. 15; Joel 2. 11.
Exercise. Ps. 131. 1, *e.* myself in things too high.
 Jer. 9. 24, *e.* lovingkindness.
 Mat. 20. 25; Mk. 10. 42; Lu. 22. 25, *e.* dominion.
 Acts 24. 16, I *e.* myself, to have a conscience.
 1 Tim. 4. 7, *e.* thyself unto godliness.
 Heb. 5. 14, *e.* to discern good and evil.
 12. 11, to them which are *e.* thereby.
 See Eccl. 1. 13; 3. 10; Ezek. 22. 29; Rev. 13. 12.
Exercised, practised in, made familiar with, 2 Pet.
 14.
Exhort. Lu. 3. 18, many things in his *e.*
 Acts 13. 15, any words of *e.*
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *e.*, on *e.*
 1 Tim. 6. 2, these things *e.* and teach.
 Tit. 1. 9, may be able to *e.*
 2. 15, *e.* and rebuke with authority.
 Heb. 3. 13; 10. 25, *e.* one another daily.
 13. 22, suffer word of *e.*
 See Acts 11. 23; 2 Cor. 9. 5; Tit. 2. 6, 9.
Exile. 2 Sam. 15. 19; Isa. 51. 14.
Exodus, *ἔξ-ῥ-δ-ūs*, 'departure,' (1) the name given
 the departure of the Israelites from Egypt.
 (2) The name of the second book of the Pentateuch.
Exorcists (Acts 19. 13). 'The original meaning of
 the word *exorcise* was to *adjudge*, as in Mat. 26. 63. Her
 exorcists were those who pretended to cast out dev-
 ils by commanding them in the Divine Name to con-
 forth.'
 See under DIVINATION.
Expect, to await, wait. Heb. 10. 13.
Expectation. Ps. 9. 18, the *e.* of the poor.
 62. 5, my *e.* is from him.
 Prov. 10. 28; 11. 7, 23, *e.* of the wicked.
 Isa. 20. 5, ashamed of their *e.*
 20. 6, such is our *e.*
 Rom. 8. 19, the *e.* of the creature.
 Phil. 1. 20, my earnest *e.* and hope.
 See Jer. 29. 11; Acts 3. 6; Heb. 10. 13.
Expedit. John 11. 50; 16. 7; 18. 14; 1 Cor. 6. 12.
Expel. Jos. 23. 5; Jud. 11. 7; 2 Sam. 14. 14.
Expenses. Ez. 6. 4, 8.
Experience. Gen. 30. 27; Eccl. 1. 16; Rom. 5. 4.
Expert. 1 Chr. 12. 33; Jer. 50. 9; Acts 26. 3.
Expired. 1 Chr. 17. 11; Acts 7. 30; Rev. 20. 7.
Exploits. Dan. 11. 28, 32. R. V. his pleasure.
Expound. Jud. 14. 14, 19, could not *e.* riddle.
 Mk. 4. 34, when they were alone, he *e.* all things.
 Lu. 24. 27, *e.* the scriptures. R. V. interpreted.
 See Acts 11. 4; 18. 26; 28. 23.
Express, exact, very. Heb. 1. 3.
Expressly. 1 Sam. 20. 21; Ezek. 1. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 1.
Extend. Ps. 16. 2; 109. 12; Isa. 66. 12.
Extinct. Job 17. 1; Isa. 43. 17.
Extol. Ps. 30. 1; 145. 1. I will *e.* thee.
 68. 4, *e.* him that rideth. R. V. cast up a highway.
 See Ps. 66. 17; Isa. 52. 13; Dan. 4. 37.
Extortion. Ezek. 22. 12; Mat. 23. 25.
Extortioner. Ps. 109. 11, let *e.* catch all he hath.
 Isa. 16. 4, the *e.* is at an end.
 1 Cor. 5. 11, if any man be an *e.*
 See Lu. 18. 11; 1 Cor. 5. 10; 6. 10.
Extreme. Deu. 28. 22; Job 35. 15.
Eye. Gen. 3. 6, pleasant to the *e.*
 3. 7, *e.* of both were opened.
 27. 1, his *e.* were dim.
 49. 12, his *e.* shall be red with wine.
 Num. 10. 31, be to us instead of *e.*
 16. 14, wilt thou put out *e.*?
 24. 3, 15, man whose *e.* are open said.
 Deu. 3. 27, lift up *e.*, behold with thine *e.*
 12. 8; Jud. 17. 6; 21. 25, right in own *e.*
 16. 19, gift blind *e.* of wise.

Deu. 28. 32, *e.* look, and fail with longing.
 32. 10, kept him as apple of *e.*
 34. 7, his *e.* was not dim.
 1 Kn. 1. 20, *e.* of all Israel upon thee.
 8. 29, 52; 2 Chr. 6. 20, 40, *e.* open towards this house.
 20. 6, whatsoever is pleasant in thine *e.*
 2 Kn. 6. 17, Lord opened *e.* of young man.
 6. 20, open the *e.* of these men.
 2 Chr. 16. 9; Zec. 4. 10, *e.* of Lord run to and fro.
 34. 28, nor thine *e.* see all the evil.
 Job 7. 8; 20. 9, *e.* that hath seen me.
 11. 20, the *e.* of wicked shall fail.
 15. 12, what do thine *e.* wink at?
 19. 27, mine *e.* shall behold, and not another.
 28. 7, path vulture's *e.* hath not seen.
 28. 10, his *e.* seeth every precious thing.
 29. 11, when the *e.* saw me.
 29. 15, I was *e.* to the blind.
 31. 16, caused *e.* of widow to fail.
 Ps. 11. 4, his *e.* try children of men.
 15. 4, in whose *e.* a vile person.
 19. 8, enlightening the *e.*
 33. 18, *e.* of Lord on them that fear him.
 34. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 12, *e.* of Lord on the righteous.
 36. 1, no fear of God before his *e.*
 69. 3; 119. 82, 123; Lam. 2. 11, mine *e.* fail.
 77. 4, holdest mine *e.* waking.
 116. 8, delivered mine *e.* from tears.
 119. 18, open mine *e.*
 132. 4, not give sleep to mine *e.*
 Prov. 10. 26, as smoke to the *e.*
 20. 12, the seeing *e.*
 22. 9, a bountiful *e.*
 23. 29, redness of *e.*
 27. 20, the *e.* of man never satisfied.
 30. 17, the *e.* that mocketh.
 Eccl. 1. 8, *e.* is not satisfied with seeing.
 2. 14, wise man's *e.* are in his head.
 6. 9, better sight of *e.* than wandering of desire.
 11. 7, for the *e.* to behold the sun.
 Isa. 1. 15, I will hide mine *e.* from you.
 29. 10, the Lord hath closed *e.*
 33. 17, thine *e.* shall see the king in his beauty.
 40. 26; Jer. 13. 20, lift up your *e.* on high.
 Jer. 5. 21; Ezek. 12. 2, have *e.* and see not.
 9. 1, mine *e.* a fountain of tears.
 13. 17, mine *e.* shall weep aore.
 14. 17, let mine *e.* run down with tears.
 24. 6, set mine *e.* upon them for good.
 Lam. 2. 18, let not apple of *e.* cease.
 Ezek. 24. 16, 25, the desire of thine *e.*
 Hab. 1. 13, of purer *e.* than to behold evil.
 Mat. 5. 29, if right *e.* offend thee.
 13. 16, blessed are your *e.*
 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, to enter with one *e.*
 Mk. 8. 18, having *e.*, see ye not?
 Lu. 1. 2, from beginning were *e.*-witnesses.
 24. 16, their *e.* were holden.
 John 11. 37, could not this man, which opened *e.*
 Gal. 4. 15, have plucked out your *e.*
 Eph. 1. 18, the *e.* of your understanding.
 2 Pet. 2. 14, having *e.* full of adultery.
 1 John 2. 16, the lust of the *e.*
 See Deu. 11. 12; Ez. 5. 5; Ps. 32. 8; Prov. 3. 7; 12. 15;
 15. 3; 16. 2; 21. 2; Mat. 20. 33; John 10. 21; 1 Pet.
 3. 12.
reservice, service performed only when under super-
 vision. Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22, not with *e.* as men-
 pleasers.
zar, ʾē-zār, 'treasure' (?). 1 Chr. 1. 38. R. V. Ezer.
zai, ʾēz'-bāl. 1 Chr. 11. 37.
zbon, ʾēz'-bōn. Gen. 46. 16.
zekian, ʾēz-ē-kī'-āa, same as HEZEKIAH. Mat. 1. 9.
zekiel, ʾēz-ēk'-jēl, 'God will strengthen.' Ezek. 1. 3.
 sent to house of Israel. Ezek. 2. 3; 33. 7.
 his visions of God's glory. Ezek. 1. 8; 10; 11. 22.
 of the Jews' abominations, &c. Ezek. 8. 5.
 their punishment. Ezek. 9. 11.
 of the resurrection of dry bones. Ezek. 37.
 his vision of the measuring of the temple. Ezek. 40.
 intercedes for Israel. Ezek. 9. 8; 11. 13.
 his dumbness. Ezek. 3. 26; 24. 26; 33. 22.

his parables. Ezek. 15. ; 16. ; 17. ; 19. ; 23. ; 24.
 exhorts Israel against idols. Ezek. 14. 1; 20. 1; 33. 30.
 rehearses Israel's rebellions. Ezek. 20. and the sins
 of the rulers and people of Jerusalem, 22. ; 23. ; 24.
 predicts Israel's and the nations' doom. Ezek. 21. ;
 25.
Ezel, ʾē-zēl, 'departure' (?). 1 Sam. 20. 19.
Ezem, ʾē-zēm, 'bone.' 1 Chr. 4. 29.
Ezer, ʾēz'-ēr. (1) 'treasure,' Gen. 36. 21.
 (2) 'help,' 1 Chr. 4. 4.
Ezlon-gaber, or **Ezlon-geber**, ʾēz-lōn-gā'-bēr, ʾēz-lōn-
 gē'-bēr, 'the backbone of a giant,' on the Red
 sea. Num. 33. 35; 1 Kn. 9. 26.
Eznite, ʾēz'-nite. 2 Sam. 23. 8.
Ezra, ʾēz'-rā, 'help.' (1) scribe, goes up from Babylon to
 Jerusalem. Ez. 7. 1; 8. 1.
 his commission from Artaxerxes to rebuild the temple.
 Ez. 7. 11.
 fast ordered by. Ez. 8. 21.
 reproves the people. Ez. 10. 9.
 reads the book of the law. Neh. 8.
 reforms corruptions. Ez. 10. ; Neh. 13.
 (2) 1 Chr. 4. 17. [31.
Ezrahite, ʾēz'-rā-hite, a descendant of Zerah. 1 Kn. 4.
Ezri, ʾēz'-rī, 'my help.' 1 Chr. 27. 26.
Fables. 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7; 2 Tim. 4. 4; Tit. 1. 14; 2 Pet.
 1. 16.
Face. Gen. 4. 14, from thy *f.* shall I be hid.
 32. 30, I have seen God *f.* to *f.*
 Ex. 33. 11, Lord spake to Moses *f.* to *f.*
 34. 29, skin of *f.* shone.
 34. 33; 2 Cor. 3. 13, put veil on *f.*
 Lev. 19. 32, shall honour the *f.* of the old man.
 Deu. 25. 9, spit in his *f.*, saying.
 1 Sam. 5. 3, Dagon was fallen on his *f.*
 2 Kn. 4. 29, 31, lay staff on *f.* of child.
 14. 8, let us look one another in *f.*
 Ez. 9. 7; Dan. 9. 8, confusion of *f.*
 Neh. 8. 6, worshipped with *f.* to ground.
 Job 1. 11; 2. 5, curse thee to thy *f.*
 4. 15, spirit passed before my *f.*
 13. 24; Ps. 44. 24; 88. 14, wherefore hidest thou thy *f.* ?
 Ps. 13. 1, how long wilt thou hide thy *f.* ?
 27. 9; 69. 17; 102. 2; 143. 7, hide not thy *f.*
 34. 5, *f.* not ashamed.
 84. 9, look upon *f.* of anointed.
 Prov. 27. 19, in water *f.* answereth to *f.*
 Eccl. 8. 1, wisdom maketh *f.* to shine.
 Isa. 3. 15, ye grind *f.* of the poor.
 25. 8, wipe tears from off all *f.*
 50. 7, set my *f.* like flint.
 59. 2, sins have hid his *f.* from you.
 Jer. 2. 27, turned their back, and not *f.*
 5. 3, their *f.* harder than a rock.
 30. 6, all *f.* turned into paleness.
 Dan. 10. 6, *f.* as appearance of lightning.
 Hos. 5. 5, testifyeth to his *f.*
 Mat. 6. 17, wash thy *f.*
 11. 10; Mk. 1. 2; Lu. 7. 27, messenger before *f.*
 16. 3; Lu. 12. 56, discern *f.* of sky.
 17. 2, his *f.* did shine as sun.
 18. 10, angels behold *f.* of my Father.
 Lu. 2. 31, before *f.* of all people.
 9. 51, 53, set his *f.* to Jerusalem.
 22. 64, struck him on *f.*
 1 Cor. 13. 12, then *f.* to *f.*
 2 Cor. 3. 18, all, with open *f.*
 Gal. 1. 22, I was unknown by *f.*
 2. 11, withstood him to the *f.*
 Jas. 1. 23, beholding *f.* in glass.
 Rev. 20. 11, from whose *f.* earth fled away.
 See 1 Kn. 19. 13; Dan. 1. 10; Acts 6. 15; 20. 25.
Face of God hidden from them that do evil. Ps. 34. 16;
 Isa. 59. 2; Ezek. 39. 23.
 to be sought. 2 Chr. 7. 14; Ps. 31. 16; 80. 3; Dan.
 9. 17.
 seen by Jacob. Gen. 32. 30.
Fade. Isa. 1. 30, whose leaf *f.*
 24. 4, earth mourneth and *f.*, the world *f.*
 40. 7, the flower *f.*
 64. 6, all *f.* as a leaf.

- Jer. 8. 13, and the leaf shall *f*.
 Ezek. 47. 12, whose leaf shall not *f*. R. V. wither.
 Jas. 1. 11, rich man shall *f*. away.
 1 Pet. 1. 4; 5. 4, inheritance that *f*. not away.
See 2 Sam. 22. 46; Ps. 18. 45; Isa. 23. 1.
- Fall.** Gen. 47. 16, if money *f*.
 Deu. 28. 32, thine eyes shall *f*. with longing.
 Jos. 21. 45; 23. 14; 1 Kn. 8. 56, there *f*. not any good thing.
 1 Sam. 17. 32, let no man's heart *f*. him.
 1 Kn. 2. 4; 8. 25, shall not *f*. a man on throne.
 17. 14, neither shall cruse of oil *f*.
 Ez. 4. 22, take heed that ye *f*. not. R. V. be not slack.
 Job 14. 11, as waters *f*. from sea.
 19. 14, my kinsfolk have *f*.
 Ps. 12. 1, the faithful *f*. among men.
 31. 10; 38. 10, my strength *f*. me.
 77. 8, doth his promise *f*.
 89. 33, nor suffer my faithfulness to *f*.
 142. 4, refuge *f*. me.
 Eccl. 10. 3, his wisdom *f*. him.
 12. 5, desire shall *f*.
 Isa. 15. 6, the grass *f*.
 19. 5, waters shall *f*.
 31. 3, they shall all *f*. together.
 32. 6, cause drink of thirsty to *f*.
 32. 10, the vintage shall *f*.
 34. 16, no one of these shall *f*. R. V. be missing.
 38. 14, eyes *f*. with looking upward.
 41. 17, tongue *f*. for thirst.
 59. 15, truth *f*.
 Jer. 14. 6, their eyes did *f*.
 15. 18, as waters that *f*.
 48. 33, I caused wine to *f*. R. V. cease.
 Lam. 3. 22, his compassions *f*. not.
 4. 17, our eyes as yet *f*.
 Ezek. 12. 22, every vision *f*.
 Am. 8. 4, make poor of land to *f*.
 Hab. 3. 17, labour of olive shall *f*.
 Lu. 12. 33, treasure that *f*. not.
 16. 9, when ye *f*. they may receive you.
 16. 17, one titlle of law *f*. R. V. fall.
 21. 26, hearts *f*. them for fear. R. V. men fainting.
 22. 32, that thy faith *f*. not.
 1 Cor. 13. 8, charity never *f*. R. V. be done away.
 Heb. 1. 12, thy years shall not *f*.
 11. 32, time would *f*. me to tell.
 12. 15, lest any man *f*. of grace of God. R. V. falleth short.
See Deu. 31. 6; Ps. 40. 12; 143. 7; Isa. 44. 12.
- Fain** (*a.*), glad. 1 Mac. 6. 54. [16.]
Fain (*adv.*), gladly, with longing. Job 27. 22; Lu. 15.
Faint. Gen. 25. 29, 30, came from field, and he was *f*.
 45. 26, Jacob's heart *f*.
 Jud. 8. 4, *f*. yet pursuing.
 Job 4. 5, now it is come, and thou *f*.
 Ps. 27. 13, I had *f*., unless I had believed.
 107. 5, their soul *f*. in them.
 Prov. 24. 10, if thou *f*. in day of adversity.
 Isa. 1. 5, whole heart *f*.
 10. 18, as when a standardbearer
 40. 28, Creator of earth *f*. not.
 40. 29, giveth power to the *f*.
 40. 30; Am. 8. 13, even youths shall *f*.
 40. 31, walk, and not *f*.
 44. 12, he drinketh no water, and is *f*.
 Jer. 8. 18; Lam. 1. 22; 5. 17, my heart is *f*.
 Mat. 15. 32; Mk. 8. 3, lest they *f*. by the way.
 Lu. 18. 1, pray, and not to *f*.
 2 Cor. 4. 1, 16, as we have received mercy, we *f*. not.
 Gal. 6. 9, reap, if we *f*. not.
 Heb. 12. 3, wearied and *f*. in your minds.
 12. 5, nor *f*. when thou art rebuked.
See Deu. 20. 8; Ps. 84. 2; 119. 81; Mat. 9. 36.
- Fair.** Job 37. 22, *f*. weather out of the north. R. V. golden splendour.
 Ps. 45. 2, *f*. than children of men.
 Prov. 11. 22, a *f*. woman without discretion.
 26. 25, when he speaketh *f*., believe not.
 S. of S. 1. 8; 5. 9; 6. 1, thou *f*. among women.
 6. 10, *f*. as the moon.
 Isa. 5. 9, houses great and *f*.
 Jer. 4. 30, in vain shalt thou make thyself *f*.
 12. 6, though they speak *f*. words.
 Dan. 1. 15, their countenances appeared *f*.
 Mat. 16. 2, it will be *f*. weather.
 Acts 7. 20, Moses was exceeding *f*.
 Rom. 16. 18, by *f*. speeches deceive.
See Gen. 6. 2; Isa. 54. 11; Ezek. 27. 12.
- Fair Havens**, a harbor on the S. coast of Crete. One the stations on Paul's journey to Rome. Acts 27. 8.
- Faith.** Deu. 32. 20, children in whom is no *f*.
 Mat. 6. 30; 8. 26; 14. 31; 16. 8; Lu. 12. 28, ye of little
 8. 10; Lu. 7. 9, so great *f*.
 9. 2; Mk. 2. 5; Lu. 5. 20, seeing their *f*.
 9. 22; Mk. 5. 34; 10. 52; Lu. 8. 48; 17. 19, thy *f*. ha
 made thee whole.
 9. 29, according to your *f*.
 15. 28, great is thy *f*.
 17. 20, *f*. as a grain of mustard seed.
 21. 21, if ye have *f*., ye shall not only do this.
 23. 23, omitted judgment, mercy, and *f*.
 Mk. 4. 40, how is it ye have no *f*.?
 11. 22, have *f*. in God.
 Lu. 7. 50, thy *f*. hath saved thee.
 8. 25, where is your *f*.?
 17. 5, increase our *f*.
 18. 8, shall he find *f*. on the earth?
 22. 32, that thy *f*. fail not.
 Acts 3. 16, the *f*. which is by him.
 6. 5; 11. 24, a man full of *f*.
 14. 9, perceiving he had *f*. to be healed.
 14. 27, opened the door of *f*.
 15. 9, purifying their hearts by *f*.
 16. 5, established in the *f*.
 26. 18, sanctified by *f*.
 Rom. 1. 5, grace for obedience to *f*.
 1. 17, revealed from *f*. to *f*.
 3. 27, boasting excluded by *f*.
 3. 28; 5. 1; Gal. 2. 16; 3. 24, justified by *f*.
 4. 5, *f*. counted for righteousness.
 4. 16, it is of *f*., which is of the *f*. of Abraham.
 19. 20, being not weak in *f*.
 5. 2, we have access by *f*.
 10. 8, the word of *f*., which we preach.
 10. 17, *f*. cometh by hearing.
 12. 3, the measure of *f*.
 12. 6, prophesy according to proportion of *f*.
 14. 1, weak in *f*. receive ye.
 14. 22, hast thou *f*.?
 14. 23, what is not of *f*. is sin.
 1 Cor. 2. 5, your *f*. should not stand in wisdom.
 13. 2, though I have all *f*.
 13. 13, now abideth *f*.
 15. 14, and your *f*. is also vain.
 16. 13, stand fast in the *f*.
 2 Cor. 1. 24, not have dominion over *f*.
 4. 13, same spirit of *f*.
 5. 7, we walk by *f*.
 13. 5, examine whether ye be in the *f*.
 Gal. 2. 20, I live by the *f*. of Son of God.
 3. 2, by the hearing of *f*.
 3. 12, law is not of *f*.
 3. 23, before *f*. came.
 5. 6, *f*. which worketh by love.
 6. 10, the household of *f*.
 Eph. 3. 12, access by *f*. of him.
 3. 17, dwell in your hearts by *f*.
 4. 5, one Lord, one *f*.
 4. 13, in the unity of the *f*.
 6. 16, the shield of *f*.
 Phil. 1. 27, striving together for the *f*. of the gospel.
 Col. 1. 23, if ye continue in the *f*.
 2. 5, the stedfastness of your *f*.
 1 Thes. 1. 3; 2 Thes. 1. 11, your work of *f*.
 5. 8, the breastplate of *f*.
 2 Thes. 3. 2, all men have not *f*.
 1 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4, my own son in the *f*.
 1. 5; 2 Tim. 1. 5, *f*. unfeigned.
 2. 15, if they continue in *f*.
 3. 13, great boldness in the *f*.
 4. 1, shall depart from the *f*.
 5. 8, he hath denied the *f*.
 6. 10, 21, erred from the *f*.

- 1 Tim. 6. 12, fight the good fight of *f*.
 2 Tim. 3. 8, reprobate concerning the *f*.
 4. 7, I have kept the *f*.
 Tit. 1. 1, the *f*. of God's elect.
 Heb. 4. 2, not being mixed with *f*.
 6. 1, not laying again the foundation of *f*.
 6. 12, through *f*. inherit the promises.
 10. 22, in full assurance of *f*.
 11. 1, *f*. is substance of things hoped for.
 11. 4, 5, 7-9, &c., by *f*. Abel, &c.
 11. 6, without *f*. it is impossible.
 11. 13, these all died in *f*.
 11. 33, through *f*. subdued kingdoms.
 11. 39, a good report through *f*.
 12. 2, author and finisher of our *f*.
 13. 7, whose *f*. follow.
 Jas. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 7, the trying of your *f*.
 1. 6, let them ask in *f*.
 2. 1, have not *f*. with respect of persons.
 2. 5, rich in *f*.
 2. 14, man say he hath *f*., can *f*. save him?
 2. 17, *f*. without works is dead.
 2. 18, thou hast *f*., and I have works.
 2. 22, *f*. wrought with his works.
 5. 15, the prayer of *f*. shall save.
 1 Pet. 1. 9, the end of your *f*.
 5. 9, resist stedfast in the *f*.
 2 Pet. 1. 1, like precious *f*.
 1. 5, add to your *f*. virtue.
 1 John 5. 4, overcome the world, even our *f*.
 Jude 3, earnestly contend for the *f*.
 20, your most holy *f*.
 Rev. 2. 13, hast not denied my *f*.
 2. 19, I know thy works and *f*.
 13. 10, patience and *f*. of the saints.
 14. 12, they that keep the *f*. of Jesus.
faith, Heb. 11. justification by, Rom. 3. 28; 5. 1, 16;
 Gal. 2. 16. Purification by, Acts 15. 9. Sanctification by, Acts 26. 18.
 object of, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost. Mk. 11. 22;
 John 6. 29; 14. 1; 20. 31; Acts 20. 21; 2 Cor. 13. 14.
 given by the Spirit. 1 Cor. 2. 5; 12. 9.
 in Christ. Acts 8. 12; 2 Tim. 3. 15.
 unity of. Eph. 4. 5, 13; Jude 3.
 leads to salvation, &c. Mk. 16. 16; John 1. 12; 3. 16;
 36; 6. 40, 47; Acts 16. 31; Gal. 3. 11; Eph. 2. 8;
 Heb. 11. 6; 1 Pet. 1. 9; 1 John 5. 10.
 works by love. 1 Cor. 13.; Gal. 5. 6; Col. 1. 4;
 1 Thes. 1. 3; 1 Tim. 1. 5; Philem. 5; Heb. 10. 23;
 1 Pet. 1. 22; 1 John 3. 14, 23.
 without works is dead. Jas. 2. 17, 20.
 produces peace, joy, hope in believing. Rom. 5. 1; 15.
 12 Cor. 4. 13; 1 Pet. 1. 8.
 excludes boasting, &c. Rom. 3. 27; 4. 2; 1 Cor. 1. 29;
 Eph. 2. 9.
 blessings received through. Mk. 16. 16; John 6. 40;
 12. 39; 20. 31; Acts 10. 43; 16. 31; 26. 18; Rom. 1.
 17 (Hab. 2. 4); Rom. 3. 21; 4. 16; 5. 1; 2 Cor. 5. 7;
 Gal. 2. 16; 3. 14, 26; Eph. 1. 13; 3. 12, 17; 1 Tim. 1.
 4; Heb. 4. 3; 6. 12; 10. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 5; Jude 20.
 miracles performed through. Mat. 9. 22; Lu. 8. 50;
 Acts 3. 16.
 power of. Mat. 17. 20; Mk. 9. 23; 11. 23; Lu. 17. 6.
 trial of. 2 Thes. 1. 4; Heb. 11. 17; Jas. 1. 3, 12;
 1 Pet. 1. 7.
 overcome the world. 1 John 5. 4.
 shield of the Christian. Eph. 6. 16; 1 Thes. 5. 8.
 contend earnestly for the. Jude 3.
 exhortations to continue in. 1 Cor. 16. 13; 2 Cor. 13.
 5; Eph. 6. 16; Phil. 1. 27; Col. 1. 23; 2. 7; 1 Thes.
 5. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 19; 4. 12; 6. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 22; Tit. 1.
 13; Heb. 10. 22.
 examples of: Caleb, Num. 13. 30. Shadrach, Me-
 shach, and Abed-nego, Dan. 3. 17. Daniel, Dan. 6.
 10. Ninevites, Jon. 3. 5. Peter, Mat. 16. 16. Na-
 thanael, John 1. 49. Martha, John 11. 27. Stephen,
 Acts 6. 5. Ethiopian eunuch, Acts 8. 37. Barnabas,
 Acts 11. 24.
faithful. 2 Sam. 20. 19, one of them that are *f*. in Israel.
 Neh. 7. 2, a *f*. man, and feared God.
 9. 8, his heart *f*. before thee.
 13. 13, counted *f*. to distribute.
 Ps. 12. 1, the *f*. fail among men.
 89. 37, a *f*. witness in heaven.
 101. 6, the *f*. of the land.
 119. 86, commandments *f*.
 119. 138, testimonies *f*. R. V. faithfulness.
 Prov. 11. 13, *f*. spirit concealeth.
 13. 17, *f*. ambassador is health.
 14. 5; Isa. 8. 2; Jer. 42. 5, a *f*. witness.
 20. 6, a *f*. man who can find?
 25. 13, as snow in harvest, so is a *f*. messenger.
 27. 6, *f*. are wounds of a friend.
 28. 20, *f*. man shall abound.
 Isa. 1. 21, 26, *f*. city.
 Mat. 24. 45; Lu. 12. 42, who is a *f*. and wise servant?
 25. 21, good and *f*. servant.
 25. 23; Lu. 19. 17, *f*. in a few things.
 Lu. 16. 10, *f*. in least *f*. in much.
 Acts 16. 15, if ye have judged me *f*.
 1 Cor. 4. 2, required in stewards that a man be *f*.
 4. 17, Timothy *f*. in the Lord.
 Gal. 3. 9, blessed with *f*. Abraham.
 Eph. 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 7, a *f*. minister.
 1 Thes. 5. 24, *f*. is he that calleth you.
 2 Thes. 3. 3, Lord is *f*., who shall stablish you.
 1 Tim. 1. 15; 4. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 11; Tit. 3. 8, a *f*. saying.
 3. 11, wives *f*. in all things.
 2 Tim. 2. 2, commit to *f*. men.
 2. 13, yet he abideth *f*.
 Heb. 2. 17, a *f*. high priest.
 3. 2, *f*. to him that appointed him.
 10. 23; 11. 11, he is *f*. that promised.
 1 Pet. 4. 19, as unto a *f*. Creator.
 1 John 1. 9, he is *f*. and just to forgive.
 Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14, the *f*. witness.
 2. 10, be thou *f*. unto death.
 2. 13, my *f*. martyr.
 17. 14, called, and chosen, and *f*.
 21. 5; 22. 6, these words are true and *f*.
Faithfully. 2 Chr. 19. 9; 34. 12; Jer. 23. 28; 3 John 5.
Faithfulness. Ps. 5. 9, no *f*. in their mouths.
 36. 5, thy *f*. reacheth unto the clouds.
 40. 10; 88. 11, declared thy *f*.
 89. 33, nor suffer my *f*. to fail.
 92. 2, shew forth thy *f*. every night.
 Isa. 11. 5, *f*. the girdle of his reins.
 Lam. 3. 23, great is thy *f*.
Faithfulness commended in the service of God. 2 Kn.
 12. 15; 2 Chr. 31. 12; Mat. 24. 45; 2 Cor. 2. 17; 4.
 2; 3 John 5.
 towards men. Deu. 1. 16; 1 Sam. 26. 23; Ps. 141. 5;
 Prov. 11. 13; 13. 17; 14. 5; 20. 6; 25. 13; 27. 6;
 28. 20; Lu. 16. 10; 1 Cor. 4. 2; 1 Tim. 3. 11; 6. 2;
 Tit. 2. 10.
 of Abraham. Gen. 22.; Gal. 3. 9.
 of Joseph. Gen. 39. 4, 22.
 of Moses. Num. 12. 7; Heb. 3. 5.
 of David. 1 Sam. 22. 14.
 of Daniel. Dan. 6. 4.
 of Paul. Acts 20. 20.
 of Timothy. 1 Cor. 4. 17.
 of God. Deu. 7. 9; Ps. 36. 5; 40. 10; 88. 11; 89. 1;
 92. 2; 119. 75; 143. 1; Isa. 25. 1; Lam. 3. 23.
Faithless. Mat. 17. 17; Mk. 9. 19; Lu. 9. 41; John
 20. 27.
Fall (*n*). Prov. 16. 18, haughty spirit before a *f*.
 Mat. 7. 27, great was the *f*. of it.
 Lu. 2. 34, set for the rise and *f*. of many.
 Rom. 11. 12, if the *f*. of them be the riches.
 See Jer. 49. 21; Ezek. 26. 15; 31. 16; 32. 10.
Fall (*v*). Gen. 45. 24, see ye *f*. not out by the way.
 Lev. 25. 35, thy brother be *f*. in decay. R. V. his hand
 fail.
 1 Sam. 3. 19, let none of his words *f*.
 2 Sam. 1. 19, 25, 27, how are the mighty *f* !
 3. 38, great man *f*. this day.
 24. 14; 1 Chr. 21. 13, *f*. into hands of God.
 2 Kn. 14. 10, why meddle that thou shouldst *f* ?
 Job 4. 13; 33. 15, deep sleep *f*. on men.
 Ps. 5. 10, let them *f*. by their own counsels.
 7. 15, is *f*. into ditch.
 16. 6, lines *f*. in pleasant places.
 37. 24, though he *f*., not utterly cast down.

Ps. 56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my feet from *f*.
 72. 11, kings shall *f*. down before him.
 91. 7, a thousand shall *f*. at thy side.
Prov. 10. 8, 10, a prating fool shall *f*.
 11. 14, where no counsel is, the people *f*.
 11. 28, he that trusteth in riches shall *f*.
 13. 17; 17. 20, *f*. into mischief.
 24. 16, just man *f*. seven times.
 24. 17, rejoice not when thine enemy *f*.
 26. 27; Eccl. 10. 8, diggett a pit shall *f*. therein.
Eccl. 4. 10, woe to him that is alone when he *f*.
 11. 3, where the tree *f*., there it shall be.
Isa. 14. 12, how art thou *f*.!
 34. 4, as the leaf *f*. from the vine. R. V. fadeth.
 40. 30, the young men shall utterly *f*.
Jer. 49. 26; 50. 30, young men *f*. in her streets.
Ezek. 24. 6, let no lot *f*. on it.
Dan. 3. 5; 11. 26; Mat. 4. 9, *f*. down and worship.
Hos. 10. 8; Lu. 23. 30; Rev. 6. 16, say to hills, *f*. on us.
Mic. 7. 8, when I *f*.
Zec. 11. 2, the cedar is *f*.
Mat. 10. 29, sparrow *f*. on ground.
 12. 11, *f*. into pit on sabbath day.
 15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, both *f*. into the ditch.
 21. 44, Lu. 20. 18, *f*. on this stone.
 24. 29; Mk. 13. 25, stars *f*. from heaven.
 Lu. 8. 13, in time of temptation *f*. away.
 10. 18, Satan as lightning *f*. from heaven.
Rom. 14. 4, to his master he standeth or *f*.
 14. 13, occasion to *f*.
 1 Cor. 10. 12, take heed lest he *f*.
 15. 6, 18, some are *f*. asleep.
Gal. 5. 4, ye are *f*. from grace.
 1 Tim. 3. 6, *f*. into the condemnation.
 3. 7, lest he *f*. into reproach.
 6. 9, rich *f*. into temptation.
Heb. 4. 11, lest any *f*. after same example.
 6. 6, if they *f*. away.
 10. 31, to *f*. into hands of living God.
Jas. 1. 2, joy when ye *f*. into temptation.
 1. 11; 1 Pet. 1. 24, flower thereof *f*.
 5. 12, lest ye *f*. into condemnation.
 2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall never *f*. R. V. stumble
 3. 17, lest ye *f*. from steadfastness.
 See Isa. 21. 9; Lam. 5. 16; Rev. 14. 8; 18. 2.
Fail of Adam and Eve. Gen. 3. See ADAM.
 sin and death caused by. Gen. 3. 19; Rom. 5. 12;
 1 Cor. 15. 21.
Falling. Job 4. 4; 2 Thes. 2. 3; Jude 24.
Fallow. Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12.
False. Ex. 20. 16; Deu. 5. 20; Mat. 19. 18, shalt not
 bear *f*. witness.
 23. 1, shalt not raise a *f*. report.
 2 Kn. 9. 12, it is *f*., tell us now.
 Pa. 119. 104, 128, I hate every *f*. way.
 120. 3, thou *f*. tongue. R. V. deceitful. [witness].
 Prov. 6. 19; 12. 17; 14. 5; 19. 5; 21. 28; 25. 18, a *f*.
 11. 1; 20. 23, a *f*. balance.
 Mat. 15. 19, out of heart proceed *f*. witness.
 24. 24; Mk. 13. 22, *f*. Christs and *f*. prophets.
 26. 59, 60; Mk. 14. 56, 57, *f*. witness against Christ.
 Mk. 13. 22, *f*. prophets shall rise.
 Lu. 19. 8, any thing by *f*. accusation. R. V. wrongfully.
 1 Cor. 15. 15, found *f*. witnesses of God.
 2 Cor. 11. 13, such are *f*. apostles.
 11. 26, perils among *f*. brethren.
 2 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 2. 3, *f*. accusers.
 See Gal. 2. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 1; 1 John 4. 1.
Falsehood. Job 21. 34, in answers remaineth *f*.
 Pa. 7. 14, hath brought forth *f*.
 144. 8, 11, right hand of *f*.
Isa. 28. 15, under *f*. have we hid ourselves.
 57. 4, a seed of *f*.
 59. 13, words of *f*.
 Mic. 2. 11, walking in the spirit and *f*.
 See 2 Sam. 18. 13; Jer. 13. 25; Hos. 7. 1.
Falsely. Lev. 6. 3, 5; 19. 12; Jer. 5. 2; 7. 9; Zec. 5.
 4, swear *f*.
 Jer. 5. 31; 29. 9, prophets prophesy *f*.
 Mat. 5. 11, evil *f*., for my sake.
 1 Tim. 6. 20, science *f*. so called.
 See Jer. 43. 2; Lu. 3. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 16.

False witnesses condemned. See WITNESSES.
Fame. Jos. 9. 9, we heard the *f*. of God.
 1 Kn. 10. 1; 2 Chr. 9. 1, *f*. of Solomon.
 Zep. 3. 19, get them *f*. in every land. R. V. a name.
 Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 1. 28; Lu. 4. 14, 37; 5. 15, *f*. of Jesus.
 9. 31, spread abroad his *f*.
 14. 1, Herod heard of the *f*.
 See Gen. 45. 16; Num. 14. 15; Job 28. 22; Isa. 66. 19.
Familiar. Job 19. 14; Ps. 41. 9; Jer. 20. 10.
Familiar spirits, possessors of, to die. Lev. 20. 27.
 not to be sought after. Lev. 19. 31; Isa. 8. 19.
 Saul destroys, 1 Sam. 28. 3. in his distress enquires of
 one remaining, 1 Sam. 28. 7. his punishment, 1 Chr.
 10. 13, 14.
 Manasseh deals with. 2 Kn. 21. 6.
 Paul casts out. Acts 16.
Family. Gen. 12. 3; 28. 14, in thee all *f*. be blessed.
 Lev. 25. 10, return every man to his *f*.
 Deu. 29. 18, lest a *f*. turn away from God.
 1 Sam. 9. 21, my *f*. the least.
 18. 18, what is my father's *f*.?
 1 Chr. 4. 38, princes in their *f*.
 Ps. 68. 6, setteth the solitary in *f*.
 Jer. 3. 14, one of a city, and two of a *f*.
 10. 25, on *f*. that call not.
 31. 1, God of all the *f*. of Israel.
 Zec. 12. 12, every *f*. apart.
 Eph. 3. 15, whole *f*. in heaven and earth.
 See Num. 27. 4; Jud. 1. 25; Am. 3. 2.
Famine. 2 Sam. 21. 1, a *f*. in days of David.
 1 Kn. 8. 37; 2 Chr. 20. 9, if there be *f*.
 18. 2; 2 Kn. 6. 25, sore *f*. in Samaria.
 2 Kn. 8. 1, the Lord hath called for a *f*.
 Job 5. 20, in *f*. he shall redeem thee.
 5. 22, at *f*. thou shalt laugh.
 Ps. 33. 19, to keep them alive in *f*.
 37. 19, in the days of *f*. shall be satisfied.
 Jer. 24. 10; 29. 17, will send *f*. among them.
 42. 16, *f*. shall follow close.
 Lam. 5. 10, black because of *f*.
 Ezek. 5. 16, evil arrows of *f*.
 36. 29, I will lay no *f*. upon you.
 Am. 8. 11, a *f*., not of bread.
 Mat. 24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 11, *f*. in divers places.
 See Lu. 15. 14; Rom. 8. 35.
Famine threatened. Jer. 14. 15; 15. 2; Ezek. 5. 12; 6.
 11; Mat. 24. 7; Acts 11. 28.
 described. Jer. 14; Lam. 4; Joel 1.
 occurs in Canaan. Gen. 12. Egypt. Gen. 41; 47. 13.
 Israel, Ru. 1. 1; 2 Sam. 21. 1; 1 Kn. 18. 2; 2 Kn. 6.
 25; 7; Lu. 4. 25.
 Shunammite forewarned of. 2 Kn. 8. 1.
 king of Egypt warned of, by Joseph. Gen. 40.
 (of God's word). Am. 8. 11.
Famish. Gen. 41. 55; Prov. 10. 3; Isa. 5. 13; Zep. 2. 11.
Famous. Ru. 4. 11, 14; 1 Chr. 5. 24; Ps. 74. 5; Ezek.
 23. 10.
Fan, a winnowing-fan. Isa. 30. 24; Jer. 15. 7; 51. 2;
 Mat. 3. 12.
Fanners, winnowers. Jer. 51. 2.
Far. Gen. 18. 25; 1 Sam. 20. 9, that be *f*. from thee.
 Deu. 12. 21; 14. 24, if place too *f*. from thee.
 Jud. 19. 11; Mk. 6. 35; Lu. 24. 29, day *f*. spent.
 1 Sam. 2. 30; 22. 15; 2 Sam. 20. 20; 23. 17, be it *f*.
 from me.
 Job 5. 4, children *f*. from safety.
 11. 14; 22. 23, put iniquity *f*. away.
 19. 13, put my brethren *f*. from me.
 34. 10, *f*. be it from God to do wickedness.
 Ps. 10. 5, thy judgments are *f*. out of sight.
 22. 11; 35. 22; 38. 21; 71. 12, be not *f*. from me.
 97. 9, *f*. above all gods.
 103. 12, *f*. as east from west.
 Prov. 31. 10, *f*. above rubies.
 Isa. 43. 6; 60. 4, 9, sons from *f*.
 46. 12, *f*. from righteousness.
 57. 19, peace to him that is *f*. off.
 Am. 6. 3, put *f*. away evil day.
 Mat. 16. 22, be it *f*. from thee, Lord.
 Mk. 12. 34, not *f*. from the kingdom.
 13. 34, as a man taking a *f*. journey. R. V. sojourning
 in another country.

John 21. 8, they were not *f.* from land.
 Acts 17. 27, not *f.* from every one of us.
 Rom. 13. 12, the night is *f.* spent.
 2 Cor. 4. 17, a *f.* more exceeding. R. V. more and more exceedingly.
 Eph. 1. 21, *f.* above all principality.
 2. 13, *f.* off made nigh.
 4. 10, *f.* above all heavens.
 Phil. 1. 23, which is *f.* better.
 Heb. 7. 15, it is yet *f.* more evident. R. V. more abundantly.
See Isa. 33. 17; Mat. 15. 8; Mk. 8. 3.
Fare. 1 Sam. 17. 18; Jon. 1. 3; Lu. 16. 19.
Farewell. Lu. 9. 61; Acts 18. 21; 2 Cor. 13. 11.
Farm. Mat. 22. 5.
Farthing. (1) Lat. *quadrans*: Gk. *kodrantēs* = $\frac{1}{4}$ farthing = $\frac{1}{4}$ cent. Mat. 5. 26; Mk. 12. 42.
 (2) Gk. *assarion* = $\frac{1}{2}$ penny = 1 cent. Mat. 10. 29; Lu. 12. 6. *See* MONEY.
Fashion. Job 10. 8; Ps. 119. 73, thine hands have *f.* me.
 31. 15, did not one *f.* us?
 Ps. 33. 15, he *f.* hearts alike.
 139. 16, in continuance were *f.*
 Isa. 45. 9, say to him that *f.* it.
 Mk. 2. 12, never saw it on this *f.*
 Lu. 9. 29, the *f.* of his countenance.
 1 Cor. 7. 31, the *f.* of this world passeth.
 Phil. 2. 8, found in *f.* as a man.
See Gen. 6. 15; Ex. 32. 4; Ezek. 42. 11; Jas. 1. 11.
Fast. (1) 2 Sam. 12. 23, he is dead, wherefore should I *f.*?
 Isa. 58. 3, why have we *f.*, and thou seest not?
 58. 4, ye *f.* for strife.
 58. 5, wilt thou call this a *f.*?
 58. 6, is not this the *f.* that I have chosen?
 Joel 1. 14, sanctify a *f.*
 Zec. 7. 5, did ye at all *f.* unto me?
 Mat. 6. 16, when ye *f.*, be not.
 6. 18, appear not to *f.*
 Mk. 2. 19, can children of bridechamber *f.*?
 Lu. 18. 12, I *f.* twice in the week.
 (2) Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it stood *f.*
 65. 6, setteth *f.* the mountains.
 (3) close, near. Ru. 2. 8, abide here *f.* by.
Fast proclaimed. Lev. 23. 27, 29; 2 Chr. 20. 3; Ez. 8. 21; Neh. 9.; Esth. 4. 16; Joel 2. 15; Jon. 3. 5. season of, referred to. Acts 27. 9.
 the true and the false. Isa. 58.; Zec. 7.; Mat. 6. 16.
Fasten. Eccl. 12. 11, as nails *f.* by the masters.
 Isa. 22. 23, 25, I will *f.* him as a nail.
 Lu. 4. 20, eyes of all were *f.* on him.
 Acts 11. 6, when I had *f.* mine eyes.
See 1 Sam. 31. 10; Job 38. 6; Acts 3. 4; 28. 3.
Fasting. Ps. 35. 13, I humbled myself with *f.*
 109. 24, knees weak through *f.*
 Jer. 36. 6, upon the *f.* day.
 Mk. 8. 3, send them away *f.*
 1 Cor. 7. 5, give yourselves to *f.* and prayer.
 2 Cor. 6. 5, in stripes, in *f.*
 11. 27, in *f.* oft.
Fasting turned into gladness. Zec. 8. 19.
 Christ excuses his disciples for not. Mat. 9. 14; Mk. 2. 18; Lu. 5. 33.
 of Moses (twice) for forty days. Ex. 24. 18; 34. 28; Deu. 9. 9, 18.
 of David. 2 Sam. 12. 16.
 of Elijah. 1 Kn. 19. 8.
 other examples. Dan. 6. 18; 9. 3.
 of Christ. Mat. 4. 2, &c.
 of early Christians. Acts 13. 2; 14. 23.
 recommended. 1 Cor. 7. 5.
Fasts. The only fast appointed by the Law was the Day of Atonement on the 10th of Tisri (Lev. 16.), but during the Captivity four annual fasts were observed by the Jews: In the New Testament we have reference to (1) 'the fast,' i. e., the 'Day of Atonement' (Acts 27. 9); (2) the weekly fasts (Mat. 9. 14; Mk. 2. 18; Lu. 5. 33; 18. 12; Acts 10. 30). They seem to have been introduced some time after the Captivity, and were observed not as obligatory but as meritorious acts, especially by Pharisees, on the second and fifth days of the week. The fasts of forty days by Moses (Ex. 24. 18; 34. 28) and by Elijah (1 Kn. 19. 8) are shadows

of the great fast of our Lord (Mat. 4. 2; Mk. 1. 12, 13; Lu. 4. 2).
Fat. Gen. 45. 18, shall eat the *f.* of the land.
 Gen. 49. 20, his bread shall be *f.*
 Deu. 32. 15, Jeshurun waxed *f.*, and kicked.
 Neh. 8. 10, eat the *f.*, and drink the sweet.
 9. 25, 35, took a *f.* land, and became *f.*
 Ps. 17. 10, inclosed in their own *f.*
 92. 14, shall be *f.* and flourishing. R. V. full of sap.
 119. 70, heart *f.* as grease.
 Prov. 11. 25, liberal soul made *f.*
 13. 4, soul of diligent made *f.*
 15. 30, good report maketh the bones *f.*
 Isa. 10. 16, among his *f.* ones leanness.
 25. 6, feast of *f.* things.
 Hab. 1. 16, by them their portion is *f.*
See Gen. 41. 2; Ex. 29. 13; Lev. 3. 3, 17; 7. 22; Num. 13. 20; Jud. 3. 17.
Fat, vessel for liquor; same as 'vat.' Joel 2. 24.
Father. Gen. 15. 15, go to thy *f.* in peace.
 17. 4; Rom. 4. 17, a *f.* of nations.
 Ex. 15. 2, he is my *f.* God, I will exalt him.
 20. 5; Num. 14. 18, iniquity of *f.* upon children.
 21. 15, he that smiteth his *f.*
 21. 17; Lev. 20. 9, he that curseth his *f.*
 Jud. 17. 10; 18. 19, be to me a *f.* and a priest.
 1 Sam. 10. 12, who is their *f.*?
 2 Sam. 10. 2; 1 Chr. 19. 2, as his *f.* shewed kindness.
 1 Kn. 19. 4, no better than my *f.*
 2 Kn. 2. 12; 13. 14, Elisha cried, my *f.*, my *f.*
 6. 21, my *f.*, shall I smite them?
 1 Chr. 28. 9, know thou the God of thy *f.*
 2 Chr. 32. 13, what I and my *f.* have done.
 Ez. 7. 27, blessed be the Lord God of our *f.*
 Job 29. 16, I was a *f.* to the poor.
 31. 18, brought up with me as with a *f.*
 38. 28, hath the rain a *f.*
 Ps. 27. 10, when my *f.* and mother forsake me.
 39. 12, as all my *f.* were.
 68. 5, *f.* of fatherless.
 95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, your *f.* tempted me.
 103. 13, as a *f.* pitieth his children.
 Prov. 4. 1, the instruction of a *f.*
 4. 3, I was my *f.* son.
 10. 1; 15. 20, wise son maketh a glad *f.*
 17. 21, the *f.* of a fool hath no joy.
 17. 25; 19. 13, foolish son grief to his *f.*
 Isa. 9. 6, the everlasting *F.*
 49. 23, kings shall be thy nursing *f.*
 63. 16; 64. 8, doubtless thou art our *f.*
 Jer. 3. 4, wilt thou not cry, my *f.*?
 31. 9, I am a *f.* to Israel.
 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2, *f.* have eaten sour grapes.
 Ezek. 18. 4, as the soul of the *f.*
 22. 7, set light by *f.* and mother.
 Mal. 1. 6, if I be a *f.*, where is mine honour?
 2. 10, have we not all one *f.*?
 Mat. 5. 16, 45, 48, your *F.* in heaven.
 6. 8, 32; Lu. 12. 30, your *F.* knoweth.
 6. 9; Lu. 11. 2, our *F.* which art in heaven.
 7. 21; 12. 50, the will of my *F.*
 8. 21; Lu. 9. 59, to go and bury my *f.*
 10. 21, *f.* deliver up the child.
 10. 37, he that loveth *f.* or mother.
 18. 10, behold the face of my *F.*
 18. 14, not the will of your *F.*
 23. 9, call no man *f.* on earth.
 25. 34, ye blessed of my *F.*
 Mk. 14. 36; Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 4. 6, Abba, *F.*
 Lu. 2. 49, about my *F.* business.
 6. 36, as your *F.* is merciful.
 11. 11, of any that is a *f.*
 12. 32, it is your *F.* good pleasure.
 15. 21, *f.*, I have sinned.
 16. 27, send him to my *f.* house.
 22. 42, *F.*, if thou be willing.
 23. 34, *F.*, forgive them.
 23. 46, *F.*, into thy hands.
 John 1. 14, as of the only begotten of the *F.*
 5. 21, as the *F.* raiseth up the dead.
 5. 22, the *F.* judgeth no man.
 5. 23, even as they honour the *F.*

John 5. 37; 8. 16; 12. 49; 14. 24, the *F.* which hath sent
6. 37, all the *F.* giveth me.
6. 46; 14. 8, 9, hath seen the *F.*
8. 41, we have one *F.*, even God.
6. 44, devil is a liar, and the *f.* of it.
6. 49, I honour my *F.*
10. 15, as the *F.* knoweth me.
10. 29, my *F.* is greater than all.
12. 27, *F.*, save me from this hour.
12. 28, *F.*, glorify thy name.
13. 1, should depart unto the *F.*
14. 6, no man cometh to the *F.*, but by me.
14. 16; 16. 26, I will pray the *F.*
14. 28, I am come from the *F.*
15. 1, my *F.* is the husbandman.
15. 16, whatsoever ye ask of the *F.*
16. 16, because I go to the *F.*
16. 32, the *F.* is with me.
17. 1, *F.*, the hour is come.
20. 17, I ascend to my *F.* and your *F.*
Acts 24. 14, so worship I the God of my *f.*
Rom. 4. 11, the *f.* of all that believe.
1 Cor. 4. 15, yet have ye not many *f.*
2 Cor. 1. 3, *F.* of mercies, God of all comfort.
Gal. 1. 14, zealous of the traditions of my *f.*
4. 2, the time appointed of the *f.*
Eph. 4. 6, one God and *F.* of all.
6. 4, *f.*, provoke not your children.
Phil. 2. 11, to the glory of the *F.*
2. 22, as a son with the *f.*
Col. 1. 19, it pleased the *F.* that in him.
1 Tim. 5. 1, entreat him as a *f.*
Heb. 1. 5, I will be to him a *F.*
7. 3, without *f.*, without mother.
12. 9, the *F.* of spirits.
Jas. 1. 17, the *F.* of lights.
2 Pet. 3. 4, since the *f.* fell asleep.
1 John 1. 3, fellowship with the *F.*
2. 1, an advocate with the *F.*
2. 13, I write unto you, *f.*
2. 15, the love of the *F.* is not in him.
2. 23, hath not the *F.*
3. 1, what manner of love the *F.* hath.
5. 7, the *F.*, the Word, and Holy Ghost.
See 1 Chr. 29. 10; John 5. 26; Acts 1. 4; 15. 10.
Fatherless. Pa. 10. 14, the helper of the *f.*
Prov. 23. 10, the fields of the *f.*
Isa. 1. 23, they judge not the *f.*
10. 2, that they may rob the *f.*
Jer. 49. 11, leave thy *f.* children.
Hos. 14. 3, in thee the *f.* findeth mercy.
Mal. 3. 5, against those that oppress *f.*
Jas. 1. 27, to visit the *f.* and widows.
Fatherless, God the God of. Ps. 146. 9; Jer. 49. 11;
Hos. 14. 3.
God the helper of. Deu. 10. 18; Ps. 10. 14; 146. 9;
duty towards. Ex. 22. 22; Deu. 14. 29; 24. 17; Job
31. 17; Prov. 23. 10; Isa. 1. 17; Jer. 7. 6; Jas. 1. 27.
the wicked oppress. Job 6. 27; 22. 9; Ps. 94. 6; Isa.
1. 23; 10. 2; Jer. 5. 28; Ezek. 22. 7.
Fathers, duty of. Deu. 21. 18; Prov. 3. 12; 13. 24; 19.
18; 22. 6, 15; 23. 13; 29. 15, 17; Lu. 11. 11; Eph. 6.
4; Col. 3. 21; Heb. 12. 9.
children to obey. Ex. 20. 12; Prov. 6. 20; Eph. 6. 1;
Col. 3. 20.
Fathoms. Acts 27. 28.
Fatlings. 2 Sam. 6. 13; Isa. 11. 6; Mat. 22. 4.
Fatness. Ps. 36. 8, the *f.* of thine house.
63. 5, as with marrow and *f.*
65. 11, thy paths drop *f.*
73. 7, eyes stand out with *f.*
Isa. 55. 2, soul delight itself in *f.*
See Gen. 27. 28; Jud. 9. 9; Rom. 11. 17.
Faughlon = falchion, a curved sword. Judith 13. 6.
Fault. Gen. 41. 9, I remember my *f.* this day.
Ps. 19. 12, cleanse me from secret *f.*
Dan. 6. 4, find none occasion nor *f.* in him.
Mat. 18. 15, tell him his *f.* [crime.
Lu. 23. 4; John 18. 38; 19. 4, 6, I find no *f.* R. V.
Rom. 9. 19, why doth he yet find *f.* ?
Gal. 6. 1, overtaken in a *f.*

Jas. 5. 16, confess your *f.* R. V. sins.
Rev. 14. 5, are without *f.* before throne. R. V. blemish.
See Deu. 25. 2; 1 Sam. 29. 3; 2 Sam. 3. 8.
Faultless. Heb. 8. 7; Jude 24.
Faulty. 2 Sam. 14. 13; Hos. 10. 2.
Favour. Gen. 39. 21, *f.* in the sight of the keeper.
Ex. 3. 21; 11. 3; 12. 36, *f.* in sight of Egyptians.
Deu. 33. 23, satisfied with *f.*
Ps. 5. 12, with *f.* wilt thou compass him.
30. 5, his *f.* is life.
102. 13, the set time to *f.* her. R. V. have pity upon.
102. 14, *f.* the dust thereof. R. V. have pity on.
112. 5, a good man sheweth *f.*
Prov. 13. 15, good understanding giveth *f.*
14. 35; 19. 12, the king's *f.*
18. 22, obtaineth *f.* of the Lord.
31. 30, *f.* is deceitful.
Lu. 2. 52, increased in *f.* with God and man.
Acts 2. 47, having *f.* with all people.
See Eccl. 9. 11; Dan. 1. 9.
Favour of God bestowed on CHRIST. Mat. 3. 16; 17.
Lu. 2. 52; John 11. 41; 12. 28.
on the righteous. Job 33. 26; Ps. 5. 12; Prov. 3.
8. 35; 12. 2.
on Job, Job 42. 10. Abraham, Gen. 18. 17. the Is-
elites, Ps. 44. 3; 85. 1. the Virgin Mary, Lu. 1. 1.
David, Acts 7. 46.
Favourable. Jud. 21. 22; Job 33. 26; Ps. 77. 7; 85.
Fear (*n.*). (1) Gen. 9. 2, the *f.* of you on every beast.
20. 11, *f.* of God not in this place.
Deu. 2. 25; 11. 25; 1 Chr. 14. 17, *f.* of thee on nation.
Job 4. 6, is not this thy *f.* ?
15. 4, thou castest off *f.*
39. 22, he mocketh at *f.*
Pa. 5. 7, in thy *f.* will I worship.
14. 5, there were they in great *f.*
19. 9, *f.* of the Lord is clean.
34. 11, I will teach you the *f.* of the Lord.
36. 1; Rom. 3. 18, no *f.* of God before his eyes.
53. 5, in *f.*, where no *f.* was.
111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 9. 10, *f.* beginning of wisdom.
Prov. 1. 26, 27, mock when your *f.* cometh.
3. 25, not afraid of sudden *f.*
10. 27, *f.* of Lord prolongeth days.
14. 26, in *f.* of Lord is strong confidence.
14. 27, *f.* of Lord a fountain of life.
15. 16, better little with *f.* of Lord.
19. 23, *f.* of Lord tendeth to life.
23. 17, be thou in *f.* of the Lord all the day long.
29. 25, *f.* of man bringeth a snare.
Eccl. 12. 5, when *f.* shall be in the way. R. V. terror.
Isa. 8. 12, neither fear ye their *f.*
14. 3, Lord give thee rest from *f.*
29. 13, *f.* toward me taught by men.
Jer. 30. 5, a voice of *f.*, not of peace.
32. 40, I will put my *f.* in their hearts.
Mal. 1. 6, where is my *f.* ?
Mat. 14. 26, disciples cried for *f.*
Lu. 21. 26, hearts failing them for *f.*
John 7. 13; 19. 38; 20. 19, for *f.* of the Jews.
1 Cor. 2. 3, with you in weakness and *f.*
2 Cor. 7. 5, without were *f.*
7. 11, what *f.*, what desire.
7. 15, Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12, with *f.* and trembling.
Heb. 2. 15, *f.* of death.
11. 7, Noah moved with *f.*
12. 28, with reverence and godly *f.* R. V. awe.
Jude 12, feeding themselves without *f.*
23, others save with *f.*
(2) an object of fear. Gen. 31. 42. R. V. fear.
Fear (*v.*). Gen. 22. 12, I know that thou *f.* God.
42. 18, this do, and live, for I *f.* God.
Ex. 1. 21, because they *f.* God.
14. 13, *f.* not, stand still, and see.
18. 21, able men, such as *f.* God.
20. 20, *f.* not, God is come to prove.
Deu. 4. 10, that they may learn to *f.*
5. 29, O that they would *f.* me.
28. 58, *f.* this glorious name.
28. 66, thou shalt *f.* day and night.
1 Kn. 18. 12, I thy servant *f.* the Lord. [tremb-
1 Chr. 16. 30; Ps. 96. 9, *f.* before him all earth. R.

Neh. 7. 2, he *f.* God above many.
 Job 1. 9, doth Job *f.* God for nought?
 11. 15, put iniquity away, thou shalt not *f.*
 Ps. 27. 1, whom shall I *f.*?
 27. 3, my heart shall not *f.*
 31. 19, laid up for them that *f.* thee.
 34. 9, *f.* the Lord, ye his saints.
 56. 4; 118. 6, will not *f.* what flesh can do.
 66. 16, come, all ye that *f.* God.
 76. 7, thou art to be *f.*
 86. 11, unite my heart to *f.* thy name.
 115. 11, ye that *f.* the Lord, trust.
 119. 74, they that *f.* thee will be glad.
 Prov. 3. 7; 24. 21, *f.* the Lord, and depart.
 28. 14, happy is the man that *f.* always.
 31. 30, woman that *f.* the Lord.
 Eccl. 3. 14, that men should *f.* before him.
 5. 7, but *f.* thou God.
 9. 2, as he that *f.* an oath.
 12. 13, *f.* God, and keep his commandments.
 Isa. 8. 12, neither *f.* ye their fear.
 35. 4, to them of fearful heart, *f.* not.
 41. 10; 43. 5, *f.* thou not, I am with thee.
 41. 14, *f.* not, thou worm Jacob.
 Jer. 5. 24, neither say they, let us *f.* the Lord.
 10. 7, who would not *f.* thee, King of nations?
 33. 9, they shall *f.* and tremble.
 Dan. 6. 26, that men *f.* before the God of Daniel.
 Zep. 3. 7, I said, surely thou wilt *f.* me.
 Mal. 3. 16, they that *f.* the Lord spake.
 4. 2, to you that *f.* my name.
 Mat. 1. 20, *f.* not to take to thee.
 10. 28; Lu. 12. 5, *f.* him who is able.
 14. 5; 21. 46, Herod *f.* the multitude.
 21. 26; Mk. 11. 32; Lu. 20. 19, we *f.* the people.
 Mk. 4. 41, they *f.* exceedingly.
 5. 33, woman *f.* and trembling came.
 11. 18, scribes *f.* Jesus.
 Lu. 9. 34, *f.* as they entered cloud.
 12. 32, *f.* not, little flock.
 18. 2, judge which *f.* not God.
 19. 21, I *f.* thee, because thou art.
 23. 40, dost not thou *f.* God?
 John 9. 22, because they *f.* the Jews.
 Acts 10. 22, just, and one that *f.* God.
 10. 35, he that *f.* is accepted.
 13. 26, whosoever among you *f.* God.
 Rom. 8. 15, bondage again to *f.*
 11. 20, not highminded, but *f.*
 2 Cor. 11. 3; 12. 20, I *f.* lest.
 1 Tim. 5. 20, rebuke, that others may *f.*
 Heb. 5. 7, heard in that he *f.*
 13. 6, I will not *f.* what man.
 1 John 4. 18, that *f.* not perfect in love.
Fear of God. Job 28. 28; Ps. 19. 9; Prov. 1. 7; 8. 13; 9. 10; 14. 27; 15. 33.
 advantages of. Ps. 15. 4; 25. 14; 31. 19; 33. 18; 60. 4; 61. 5; 85. 9; 103. 11; 111. 5; 112. 1; 145. 19; 147. 11; Prov. 10. 27; 14. 26; 15. 33; 19. 23; 22. 4; Eccl. 8. 12; Mal. 3. 16; 4. 2; Lu. 1. 50; 2 Cor. 7. 1; Rev. 11. 18.
 commanded. Lev. 19. 14; Deu. 4. 10; 6. 2; 28. 58; Jos. 24. 14; 1 Sam. 12. 14; 2 Kn. 17. 38; 1 Chr. 16. 30; Ps. 2. 11; 33. 8; Prov. 3. 7; 23. 17; 24. 21; Isa. 8. 13; Eccl. 5. 7; 8. 12; 12. 13; Rom. 11. 20; Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12; Col. 3. 22; Heb. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 17; Rev. 14. 17.
 enjoined. Deu. 10. 12; Jos. 4. 24; Job 31. 11; Ps. 2. 11; 76. 7; 130. 4; Jer. 10. 7; Mat. 10. 28; Lu. 12. 5; Heb. 12. 28; Rev. 14. 7; 15. 4.
 of punishment, causing torment. Gen. 3. 8; 4. 14; Prov. 28. 1; Isa. 2. 19; 33. 14; Lu. 19. 21; Acts 24. 25; Rom. 8. 15; Heb. 10. 27; 1 John 4. 18; Rev. 6. 16; 21. 8.
Fearful. (1) impressing, awe. Ex. 15. 11, *f.* in praises.
 Ps. 139. 14, *f.* and wonderfully made.
 Lu. 21. 11, *f.* sights. R. V. terrors.
 Heb. 10. 31, *f.* thing to fall into the hands.
 (2) timid, afraid. Isa. 35. 4, to them of a *f.* heart.
 Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 40, why are ye *f.*?
 Heb. 10. 27, *f.* looking for of judgment.
 See Deu. 20. 8; Jud. 7. 3; Rev. 21. 8.

Fearfulness. Ps. 55. 5; Isa. 21. 4; 33. 14.
Feast. Job 1. 4, his sons went and *f.* in their houses.
 Ps. 35. 16, hypocritical mockers in *f.*
 Prov. 15. 15, merry heart continual *f.*
 Eccl. 7. 2; Jer. 16. 8, the house of *f.*
 10. 19, *f.* is made for laughter.
 Isa. 1. 14, your appointed *f.* my soul hateth.
 Am. 5. 21, I despise your *f.* days.
 8. 10, turn your *f.* into mourning.
 Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 20. 46, uppermost rooms at *f.*
 26. 5; Mk. 14. 2, not on the *f.* day.
 Lu. 2. 42, after the custom of the *f.*
 14. 13, when thou makest a *f.*
 John 7. 8, go ye up to this *f.*
 7. 14, about the midst of the *f.*
 7. 37, that great day of the *f.*
 13. 29, buy what we need against the *f.*
 Acts 18. 21, I must by all means keep this *f.*
 1 Cor. 5. 8, let us keep the *f.*
 10. 27, if any bid you to a *f.*
 See Jud. 14. 10; Mal. 2. 3.
Feasts, examples of.
 Solomon's. 1 Kn. 8. 1; 2 Chr. 7. 9.
 of Ahasuerus. Esth. 1.
 of Purim. Esth. 9. 20.
 of Job's children. Job 1. 4.
 of Belshazzar. Dan. 5.
 of Herod. Mk. 6. 21, &c.
 given by Levi. Mat. 9. 10; Lu. 5. 29.
 of charity. 1 Cor. 11. 22; 2 Pet. 2. 13; Jude 12.
Feasts, Jewish.
 A. *Lunar Feasts.* I. *THE SABBATH.* The law of one day's rest in seven is in Ex. 20. 8 connected with the day of God's rest after creation, and in Deu. 5. 12-15 with the deliverance from Egypt. This observance belongs to a whole class of Jewish feasts regulated by the cycle of the phases of the moon, and would seem akin to practices far older than Moses. Thus the ancient Assyrians kept the 7th, 14th, 21st, and 28th of each month as days of rest. On the Sabbath the daily sacrifices were doubled, and all work was prohibited. The details of this prohibition became in post-exilic times both burdensome and unreal, and called forth strong protests from our Lord.
 The Christian Lord's Day, or Sunday, has no original connection with the Sabbath. Primitive Jewish Christians would keep both Sabbath and Sunday: but Christians were not to be judged 'in respect of a Sabbath' (Col. 2. 16). The tendency to base the obligation of Lord's Day observance on the Decalogue is not older than the 4th century A. D.
 II. *THE NEW MOON.* The legal codes prescribed numerous burnt-offerings on the recurrence of each new moon, with a special sin-offering. We hear of these days also as specially used for consulting prophets (2 Kn. 4. 23), for special sacrificial meals in family life (1 Sam. 20.), and for days of rest (Am. 8. 5). Special sacrifices were provided for the new moon of the seventh, or sabbatical, month, which was called the 'feast of trumpets.'
 III. *THE SABBATICAL YEAR.* The significance given by the lunar cycle to the number seven was extended also to years. Every seventh year was an agricultural Sabbath, and the land was left untillied. Slaves were released, or offered release (Ex. 21. 2-6), and debtors set free (Deu. 15. 1-6). The fruit of the land in this year belonged to the poor.
 IV. *THE YEAR OF JUBILEE* was a further extension of the principle exemplified in III. In every fiftieth year (the year after seven times seven years) mortgaged property was returned to its original owner, and Hebrew slaves were set free. See Lev. 25. 8-16 & 23-35, 27. 16-25.
 B. *Annual Historical Feasts.* I. *THE PASSOVER,* and the *FEAST OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.* Later Judaism reckoned these two feasts as one, but originally they were distinct. *Passover* was connected by the Jews with the tenth of the plagues; the sprinkling of the blood of the Paschal lamb being a remembrance of the sign by which the Hebrews were separated from the Egyptians. This feast was kept on the 14th day of the first month (Abib or Nisan) by a common sacrificial meal, in which a lamb was eaten (as in peace-offerings), its blood sprinkled (as

in the ritual of atonement), and the flesh-bones wholly consumed (as in burnt-offerings). It appears that in the Passover the historical association was grafted upon an older usage, i. e., that of offering the firstlings of the flock to God. Similarly the feast of *unleavened bread*, or *Mazzôth*, was in origin agricultural, and signified the offering of the firstfruits of the field. It began on the 15th day of Abib or Nisan, and lasted seven days; on the second day a sheaf of the new corn was offered (with a lamb of the first year). The exclusion of leaven from all Jewish houses during these days had historical associations with the haste of the Exodus (Ex. 12. 34); but the connection of leaven with ceremonial pollution appears to be much older (Ex. 23. 18), and the root idea of Mazzôth would seem to be the separation of the fruit of the new year from the leaven of the old.

II. **PENTECOST**, or the **Feast of Weeks**. This was a festival of the completed wheat-harvest, and was kept fifty days after the offering of the firstling sheaf. On the fiftieth day sacrifices like those of the days of unleavened bread were offered; but the central feature was the offering of two loaves of the new wheat. See Ex. 34. 22, 23. 16; Lev. 23. 15-21; Deu. 16. 9-12.

III. **TABERNALES**. This feast was kept from the 15th to the 22nd day of the seventh month, or Tisri. Its historical associations were connected with the wanderings of the Israelites in the wilderness, which were commemorated by the usage of living in tents or booths during these days (Lev. 23. 39-43). The origin of the feast is indicated by its other name, 'feast of ingathering' (Ex. 23. 16); it was the festival of the end of the harvest of fruit, oil, and wine. In Num. 29. 12-40 very numerous sacrifices are prescribed for it; and in later times many further ceremonies were added, which made it the most joyful of all feasts; e. g., the fetching of water from Siloam to the altar, the lighting of many lights, a daily procession round the altar, and the singing of many Psalms, notably the 'Hallel' (Ps. 113.-118.).

C. *The Minor Feasts*. I. **PURIM**. The feast of *Purim* (or 'lots') was historically connected with the deliverance of the Jews from Haman (Esth. 3. 7; 9. 15-32); its days were the 14th and 15th of the twelfth month, Adar. The book of Esther was read on the night of the 13th amid loud imprecations against Haman and his house: the whole feast was one of boisterous mirth.

II. **THE ENCENIA, OR DEDICATION**. The temple was re-consecrated for the worship of Jehovah, after its pollution by Antiochus Epiphanes, in 164 b. c. In remembrance of this re-dedication Judas Maccabæus instituted a festival of eight days, beginning on the 25th of the ninth month, Chisleu. From the joyful illumination of every house at this feast it was also called the 'feast of lights.' It is referred to in John 10. 29 as a winter festival.

Feathers. Job 39. 13; Ps. 91. 4; Dan. 4. 33.

Fed. Gen. 48. 15, who *f.* me all my life long.

Ps. 37. 3, verily thou shalt be *f.*

Ezek. 34. 8, shepherds *f.* themselves, not flock.

Mat. 25. 37, hungered, and *f.* thee.

1 Cor. 3. 2, I have *f.* you with milk.

See Deu. 8. 3; Ps. 78. 72; 81. 16; Lu. 16. 21.

Feeble. Neh. 4. 2, what do these *f.* Jews? [knees.

Job 4. 4; Isa. 35. 3; Heb. 12. 12, strengthened the *f.*

Ps. 105. 37, not one *f.* person.

Prov. 30. 26, conies a *f.* folk.

Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all hands shall be *f.* [hearted.

1 Thes. 5. 14, comfort the *f.*-minded. R. V. faint-

See Gen. 30. 42; Jer. 47. 3; 1 Cor. 12. 22.

Feed. Gen. 46. 32, trade hath been to *f.* cattle.

1 Kn. 17. 4, commanded ravens to *f.* thee.

22. 27, *f.* him with bread of affliction.

Ps. 28. 9, *f.* them, and lift them up for ever.

Prov. 15. 14, mouth *f.* on foolishness.

30. 8, *f.* me with food convenient.

Isa. 5. 17, lambs shall *f.* after their manner.

11. 7; 27. 10, cow and bear shall *f.*

44. 20, he *f.* on ashes.

61. 5, strangers shall *f.* your flocks.

65. 25, the wolf and lamb shall *f.*

Jer. 3. 15, pastors *f.* you with knowledge.

6. 3, *f.* every one in his place.

Hos. 12. 1, Ephraim *f.* on wind.

Zec. 11. 4, *f.* the flock of the slaughter.

Mat. 6. 26, your heavenly Father *f.* them.

Lu. 12. 24, sow not, yet God *f.* them.

John 21. 15-17, *f.* my lambs.

Rom. 12. 20, if enemy hunger, *f.* him.

1 Pet. 5. 2, *f.* the flock of God.

See S. of S. 1. 7; Acts 20. 28; Rev. 7. 17.

Feel. Gen. 27. 12, 21, my father will *f.* me.

Acts 17. 27, if haply they might *f.* after.

See Jud. 16. 26; Job 20. 20; Eccl. 8. 5.

Feeling. Eph. 4. 19, being past *f.*

Heb. 4. 15, touched with *f.* of infirmities.

Feet. Gen. 49. 10, lawgiver from between his *f.*

Deu. 2. 28, I will pass through on my *f.*

Jos. 3. 15, *f.* of priests dipped in Jordan.

14. 9, land whereon *f.* have trodden.

Ru. 3. 14, she lay at his *f.*

1 Sam. 2. 9, keep *f.* of his saints.

2 Sam. 22. 37; Ps. 18. 36, my *f.* did not sleep.

2 Kn. 6. 32, sound of his master's *f.*

13. 21, dead man stood on his *f.*

Neh. 9. 21, their *f.* swelled not.

Job 29. 15, *f.* was I to the lame.

Ps. 8. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 27; Eph. 1. 22, all things under his *f.*

22. 16, pierced my hands and my *f.*

31. 8, set my *f.* in a large room.

40. 2, my *f.* on a rock.

56. 13; 116. 8, deliver my *f.* from falling.

66. 9, suffered not our *f.* to be moved.

73. 2, my *f.* were almost gone.

115. 7, *f.* have they, but walk not.

119. 105, a lamp to my *f.*

122. 2, our *f.* shall stand within thy gates.

Prov. 1. 16; 6. 18; Isa. 59. 7, *f.* run to evil.

4. 26, ponder path of thy *f.*

5. 5, her *f.* go down to death.

6. 13, speaketh with his *f.*

6. 28, and his *f.* not be burnt.

7. 11, her *f.* abide not in house.

19. 2, he that hateth with his *f.*

S. of S. 5. 3, washed my *f.*, how shall I defile?

7. 1; Isa. 52. 7, how beautiful are *f.*

Isa. 3. 16, tinkling with *f.*

6. 2, with twain he covered his *f.*

23. 7, her own *f.* shall carry her.

26. 6, the *f.* of the poor.

49. 23; Mat. 10. 14; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 9. 5; Acts 13.

51, dust of *f.*

52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, the *f.* of him that bringeth.

60. 13, place of my *f.* glorious.

Lam. 3. 34, crush under my *f.* prisoners.

Ezek. 2. 1, 2; 3. 24, stand upon thy *f.*

24. 17, 23, shoes upon thy *f.*

25. 6, stamped with thy *f.*

32. 2, troublest waters with thy *f.*

34. 18, 19, foul residue with *f.*

Dan. 2. 33, 42, *f.* part iron and part clay.

10. 6; Rev. 1. 15; 2. 18, *f.* like polished brass.

Nah. 1. 3, clouds are the dust of his *f.*

Zec. 1. 4, *f.* shall stand on Zion.

Mat. 7. 6, trample them under *f.*

18. 8, rather than having two *f.*

28. 9, they held him by the *f.*

Lu. 1. 79, guide our *f.* into way of peace.

7. 38, she kissed his *f.*, and anointed them.

8. 35, sitting at the *f.* of Jesus.

10. 39, Mary sat at Jesus' *f.*

24. 39, 40, behold my hands and my *f.*

John 11. 2; 12. 3, wiped *f.* with her hair.

24. 3, anointed the *f.* of Jesus.

13. 5, began to wash disciples' *f.*

13. 8, dost thou wash my *f.*?

13. 8, thou shalt never wash my *f.*

13. 10, needeth not save to wash his *f.*

20. 12, one angel at head, other at *f.*

Acts 3. 7, his *f.* received strength.

4. 35, 37; 5. 2, laid at apostles' *f.*

5. 9, *f.* of them that buried thy husband.

14. 8, a man impotent in his *f.*

21. 11, Agabus bound his own hands and *f.*

22. 3, at *f.* of Gamaliel.

Rom. 3. 15, *f.* swift to shed blood.

10. 15, the *f.* of them that preach.

- Rom. 16. 20, bruise Satan under your *f*.
 1 Cor. 12. 21, nor head to the *f*, I have no need.
 Eph. 6. 15, your *f*. shod with preparation.
 Rev. 1. 17, I fell at his *f*. as dead.
 13. 2, *f*. as *f*. of a bear.
 19. 10; 22. 8, at his *f*. to worship.
 See 2 Sam. 4. 4; 2 Kn. 9. 35; 1 Tim. 5. 10.
- Feign.** 1 Sam. 21. 13, David *f*. himself mad.
 Ps. 17. 1, prayer not out of *f*. lips.
 Jer. 3. 10, turned to me *f*.
 Lu. 20. 20, *f*. themselves just men.
 See 2 Sam. 14. 2; 1 Kn. 14. 5, 6; Neh. 6. 8.
- Felix**, *fē'lix*, 'happy,' governor of Judæa. Paul sent to.
 Acts 23. 24.
 Paul's defence before him. Acts 24. 10.
 trembles at Paul's preaching, but leaves him bound.
 Acts 24. 25.
- Fell.** Gen. 4. 5, his countenance *f*.
 Jos. 6. 20, the wall *f*. flat.
 1 Kn. 18. 38, fire of Lord *f*., and consumed.
 2 Kn. 6. 5, as one was *f*. a beam.
 Dan. 4. 31, then *f*. a voice from heaven.
 Jon. 1. 7, lot *f*. on Jonah.
 Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 49, house *f*. not.
 Lu. 8. 23, Jesus *f*. asleep.
 10. 30, 36, *f*. among thieves.
 13. 4, upon whom tower *f*.
 Acts 1. 25, from which Judas *f*.
 1. 26, lot *f*. on Matthias.
 13. 36, *f*. on sleep.
 2 Pet. 3. 4, since fathers *f*. asleep.
 Rev. 16. 19, cities of the nations *f*.
 See Mat. 13. 4; Acts 10. 44; 19. 35; 20. 9.
- Felloes**, the pieces making up the rim of a wheel. 1 Kn. 7. 33.
- Fellow.** Ex. 2. 13, wherefore smitest thou thy *f*. ?
 1 Sam. 21. 15, this *f*. to play the madman.
 2 Sam. 6. 20, as one of the vain *f*.
 2 Kn. 9. 11, wherefore came this mad *f*. ?
 Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, oil of gladness above thy *f*.
 Eccl. 4. 10, one shall lift up his *f*.
 Zec. 13. 7, the man that is my *f*.
 Mat. 11. 16, like children calling to their *f*.
 24. 49, begin to smite his *f*.-servants.
 26. 61, this *f*. said, I am able to destroy. R. V. man.
 26. 71; Lu. 22. 59, this *f*. was also with Jesus. R. V. man.
 Lu. 23. 2, found this *f*. perverting. R. V. man.
 John 9. 29, as for this *f*. R. V. man.
 Acts 17. 5, lewd *f*. of the baser sort.
 22. 22, away with such a *f*.
 24. 5, this man a pestilent *f*.
 Eph. 2. 19, *f*.-citizens with the saints.
 3. 6, Gentiles *f*.-heirs.
 Phil. 4. 3; 1 Thes. 3. 2; Philem. 24, *f*.-labourers.
 3 John 8, *f*.-helpers to the truth.
 See Col. 4. 11; Philem. 2; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.
- Fellowship.** Lev. 6. 2, delivered in *f*. R. V. bargain.
 Acts 2. 42, in doctrine and *f*.
 1 Cor. 1. 9, called to the *f*. of his Son.
 10. 20, not have *f*. with devils. R. V. communion.
 2 Cor. 6. 14, what *f*. hath righteousness?
 Eph. 3. 9, the *f*. of mystery. R. V. dispensation.
 5. 11, have no *f*. with.
 Phil. 1. 5, your *f*. in the gospel.
 2. 1, if any *f*. of the Spirit.
 3. 10, the *f*. of his sufferings.
 1 John 1. 3, our *f*. is with the Father.
 1. 7, we have *f*. one with another.
- Fellowship** of CHRIST. 1 Cor. 1. 9; 12. 27; 2 Cor. 4. 11; Phil. 3. 10. See 1 Cor. 10. 16.
 of the Spirit. Phil. 2. 1.
 of the saints. Acts 2. 42; 2 Cor. 8. 4; Gal. 2. 9; Phil. 1. 5; 1 John 1. 3.
 with evil, forbidden. Ps. 94. 20; 1 Cor. 10. 20; 2 Cor. 6. 14; Eph. 5. 11.
- Felt.** Ex. 10. 21; Prov. 23. 35; Mk. 5. 29; Acts 28. 5.
- Female.** Mat. 19. 4; Mk. 10. 6, made them male and *f*.
 Gal. 3. 28, in Christ neither male nor *f*.
 See Gen. 7. 16; Lev. 3. 1; 27. 4; Deu. 4. 16.
- Fence.** Job 10. 11; 19. 8; Ps. 62. 3; Isa. 5. 2.
- Ferret** (Lev. 11. 30). Heb. *Anākah*; Gk. *μυγάλῃ*; R. V.
- gecko. An unclean 'creeping thing,' probably the gecko, 'the most repulsive of the lizards of Palestine,' which frequents rocks, ruins, and houses.
- Fervent.** (1) burning. 2 Pet. 3. 10, 12.
 (2) ardent, glowing, fervid. Acts 18. 25; Rom. 12. 11, *f*. in spirit.
 Jas. 5. 16, *f*. prayer availeth much.
 1 Pet. 1. 22, with a pure heart *f*.
 2 Cor. 7. 7; Col. 4. 12; 1 Pet. 4. 8.
- Festus**, *fēs'tūs*, joyful; governor of Judæa. Acts 24. 27.
 Paul brought before him. Acts 25.
 Paul's defence before. Acts 25. 8; 26.
 acquits Paul. Acts 25. 14; 26. 31.
- Fetch.** Num. 20. 10, must we *f*. water?
 Job 36. 3, I will *f*. my knowledge from far.
 Isa. 56. 12, I will *f*. wine.
 Acts 16. 37, come themselves and *f*. us out. R. V. bring.
 See Deu. 19. 5; 2 Sam. 14. 3; Acts 28. 13.
- Fetters.** Jud. 16. 21; Ps. 105. 18; 149. 8; Mk. 5. 4; Lu. 8. 29.
- Fever.** Deu. 28. 22, the Lord shall smite thee with a *f*.
 Mat. 8. 14; Mk. 1. 30, Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a *f*.
 John 4. 52, at the seventh hour the *f*. left him.
- Few.** Gen. 29. 20, they seemed but a *f*. days.
 47. 9, *f*. and evil have the days of my life.
 1 Sam. 14. 6, to save by many or *f*.
 17. 28, with whom left those *f*. sheep?
 2 Kn. 4. 3, borrow not a *f*.
 Neh. 7. 4, city large, people *f*.
 Job 14. 1, man is of *f*. days.
 16. 22, when a *f*. years are come.
 Eccl. 5. 2, let thy words be *f*.
 Mat. 7. 14, *f*. there be that find it.
 9. 37; Lu. 10. 2, the labourers are *f*.
 15. 34; Mk. 8. 7, a *f*. little fishes.
 20. 16; 22. 14, many called, *f*. chosen.
 25. 21, faithful in a *f*. things.
 Mk. 6. 5, laid hands on a *f*. sick folk.
 Lu. 12. 48, beaten with *f*. stripes.
 13. 23, are there *f*. that be saved?
 Rev. 3. 4, a *f*. names even in Sardis.
 See Deu. 7. 7; Ps. 109. 8; Heb. 12. 10.
- Fidelity.** Tit. 2. 10, shewing good *f*.
- Field.** Deu. 21. 1, if one be found slain in *f*.
 1 Sam. 22. 7, will he give every one of you *f*. ?
 Prov. 24. 30, the *f*. of the slothful.
 Isa. 5. 8, that lay *f*. to *f*.
 Mat. 13. 38, the *f*. is the world.
 13. 44, treasure hid in a *f*.
 John 4. 35, look on the *f*.
 Jas. 5. 4, labourers which reaped your *f*.
 See Mat. 6. 28; 27. 7; Acts 1. 19.
- Fierce.** Gen. 49. 7, anger, for it was *f*.
 Deu. 28. 50, a nation of a *f*. countenance.
 Mat. 8. 28, exceeding *f*.
 Lu. 23. 5, and they were more *f*. R. V. urgent.
 2 Tim. 3. 3, men shall be incontinent *f*.
 Jas. 3. 4, driven of *f*. winds. R. V. rough.
 See 2 Sam. 19. 43; Isa. 33. 19; Dan. 8. 23.
- Fiery.** Deu. 33. 2, a *f*. law for them.
 Dan. 3. 6, a *f*. furnace.
 Eph. 6. 16, the *f*. darts of the wicked.
 Heb. 10. 27, judgment and *f*. indignation, R. V. fierceness of fire.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, concerning the *f*. trial.
 See Num. 21. 6; Deu. 8. 15; Isa. 14. 29.
- Fig.** 2 Kn. 20. 7; Isa. 38. 21, take a lump of *f*.
 Jer. 24. 1, two baskets of *f*. were set before the temple.
 Lu. 6. 44, do men gather *f*. of thistles?
 Rev. 6. 13, casteth untimely *f*. [you.
 See Jer. 8. 13.]
- Fight.** Ex. 14. 14; Deu. 1. 30; 3. 22; 20. 4, Lord *f*. for
 Jos. 23. 10, he it is that *f*. for you.
 1 Sam. 25. 28, *f*. the battles of the Lord.
 2 Kn. 10. 3, *f*. for your master's house.
 Neh. 4. 14, *f*. for your brethren, sons, and wives.
 Ps. 144. 1, teacheth my fingers to *f*.
 John 18. 36, then would my servants *f*.
 Acts 5. 39; 23. 9, *f*. against God.
 1 Cor. 9. 26, so *f*. I.
 2 Cor. 7. 5, without were *f*.

- 1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Tim. 4. 7, the good *f*.
 Heb. 10. 32, great *f*. of afflictions.
 11. 34, valiant in *f*. R. V. war.
 Jas. 4. 1, wars and *f*. among you.
 4. 2, ye *f*. and war. R. V. make war.
 See Zec. 10. 5; 14. 14; Rev. 2. 16.
- Fig tree.** The fig is the earliest named tree in the Bible. There are four Heb. words for it.
 (1) (Gen. 3. 7; Deu. 8. 8). The name of the tree. Heb. *Tēnah*: Gk. *συκή*: Bot. N. *Ficus carica*. The other three denote different stages or conditions of the fruit.
 (2) (S. of S. 2. 13). Heb. *Pag*: Gk. *δλυνθος*: the 'green fig,' or unripened fruit remaining on the trees through the winter. (Bethphage is the 'house of green figs,' a sunless ravine.)
 (3) (Hos. 9. 10). Heb. *Bikkūrah*: Gk. *σκοπός*: 'first-ripe.'
 (4) (1 Sam. 25. 18). Heb. *Dēbēlah*: Gk. *παλάθη*: 'cakes of figs.'
 1 Kn. 4. 25; Mic. 4. 4, dwelt under his *f*.
 2 Kn. 18. 31; Isa. 36. 16, eat every one of his *f*.
 Hab. 3. 17, although *f*. shall not blossom.
 Mat. 21. 19, presently the *f*. withered away.
 Mk. 11. 13, seeing a *f*. afar off.
 Lu. 21. 29, behold the *f*.
 Jas. 3. 12, can the *f*. bear olive berries?
 See Jud. 9. 10; Lu. 13. 6; John 1. 48.
- Fig tree** (parable of). Mat. 24. 32; Lu. 21. 29.
- Figure.** Deu. 4. 16; Rom. 5. 14; 1 Cor. 4. 6; Heb. 9. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
- FILL.** Num. 14. 21; Ps. 72. 19; Hab. 2. 14, earth *f*. with glory.
 Job 23. 4, *f*. my mouth with arguments.
 Ps. 81. 10, open mouth, I will *f*. it.
 104. 28, they are *f*. with good. R. V. satisfied.
 Prov. 3. 10, barns *f*. with plenty.
 14. 14, *f*. with his own ways.
 30. 22, a fool when *f*. with meat.
 Isa. 65. 20, who hath not *f*. his days.
 Mat. 5. 6; Lu. 6. 21, they shall be *f*.
 Mk. 7. 27, let the children first be *f*.
 Lu. 1. 15; Acts 4. 8; 9. 17; 13. 9, *f*. with Holy Ghost.
 14. 23, that my house may be *f*.
 John 16. 6, sorrow hath *f*. your heart.
 Acts 5. 28, ye have *f*. Jerusalem with your doctrine.
 14. 17, *f*. our hearts with food and gladness.
 Rom. 1. 29, *f*. with all unrighteousness.
 15. 14, *f*. with all knowledge.
 Eph. 1. 23, him that *f*. all in all.
 3. 19, *f*. with fulness of God.
 5. 18, be *f*. with the Spirit.
 Phil. 1. 11, *f*. with fruits of righteousness.
 Col. 1. 24, *f*. up what is behind. [ished.
 Jas. 2. 16, be ye warmed and *f*. R. V. fin-
 Rev. 15. 1, in them is *f*. up wrath of God. R. V. fin-
 See Dan. 2. 35; Lu. 2. 40; 15. 16; John 2. 7.
- Filth.** Isa. 4. 4, washed away the *f*. of Zion.
 1 Cor. 4. 13, as the *f*. of the world.
- Filthiness.** 2 Cor. 7. 1, cleanse from all *f*. of flesh. R. V. defilement.
 Eph. 5. 4, nor let *f*. be named.
 Jas. 1. 21, lay apart all *f*.
- Filthiness**, figurative of sin. Job 15. 16; Ps. 14. 3; Isa. 1. 6; 64. 6; Ezek. 24. 13.
 purification from, Isa. 4. 4; Ezek. 22. 15; 36. 25; Zec. 3. 3; 13. 1; 1 Cor. 6. 11; 2 Cor. 7. 1.
- Filthy.** Job 15. 16, how much more *f*. is man?
 Ps. 14. 3; 53. 3, altogether become *f*.
 Isa. 64. 6, as *f*. rags. R. V. a polluted garment.
 Zec. 3. 3, clothed with *f*. garments.
 Col. 3. 8, put off *f*. communication. R. V. shameful speaking.
 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 2, *f*. lucre. R. V. money.
 2 Pet. 2. 7, vexed with *f*. conversation. R. V. lascivious.
 Jude 8, *f*. dreamers. R. V. in their dreamings.
 Rev. 22. 11; he that is *f*., let him be *f*.
- Finally.** 2 Cor. 13. 11; Eph. 6. 10; Phil. 3. 1; 4. 8; 2 Thes. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
- Find.** Num. 32. 23, be sure your sin will *f*. you out.
- Job 9. 10; Rom. 11. 33, things past *f*. out.
 23. 3, where I might *f*. him.
 Prov. 4. 22, life to those that *f*. them.
 8. 17; Jer. 29. 13, seek me early shall *f*. me.
 Prov. 8. 35, whose *f*. me, *f*. life.
 18. 22, *f*. a wife, *f*. a good thing.
 Eccl. 9. 10, thy hand *f*. to do, do it.
 11. 1, *f*. it after many days.
 Isa. 58. 13, *f*. thine own pleasure.
 Jer. 6. 16; Mat. 11. 29, *f*. rest to your souls.
 Mat. 7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, seek, and ye shall *f*.
 7. 14, few there be that *f*. it.
 10. 39, lo, his life shall *f*. it.
 22. 9, as many as ye shall *f*.
 Mk. 11. 13, he might *f*. any thing thereon.
 13. 36, he *f*. you sleeping.
 Lu. 15. 4, 8, till he *f*. it.
 18. 8, shall he *f*. faith on earth?
 John 1. 41, first *f*. his brother.
 Rom. 7. 21, I *f*. a law that when I would.
 Heb. 4. 16, *f*. grace to help.
 See John 7. 34; 2 Tim. 1. 18; Rev. 9. 6.
- Fine** (n.). Ps. 19. 10, more to be desired than *f*. gold.
 81. 16; 147. 14, the *f*. of the wheat.
 Prov. 25. 12, as an ornament of *f*. gold.
 Lam. 4. 1, how is the *f*. gold changed! R. V. pure.
 Mk. 15. 46, Joseph brought *f*. linen.
 See Job 28. 17; Lu. 16. 19; Rev. 18. 12; 19. 8.
- Fine** (v.), to refine (gold, &c.). Job 28. 1.
- Finger.** Ex. 8. 19, this is the *f*. of God.
 31. 18; Deu. 9. 10, written with the *f*. of God.
 1 Kn. 12. 10; 2 Chr. 10. 10, little *f*. thicker.
 Prov. 7. 3, bind them on thy *f*.
 Isa. 58. 9, the putting forth of the *f*.
 Dan. 5. 5, the *f*. of a man's hand.
 Mat. 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, not move with *f*.
 Lu. 16. 24, the tip of his *f*.
 John 8. 6, with his *f*. wrote on ground.
 20. 25, put my *f*. into print of nails.
 20. 27, reach hither thy *f*.
 See Ps. 8. 3; Prov. 6. 13; Isa. 2. 8; 59. 3; Lu. 11.
- Finish.** 1 Chr. 28. 20, till thou hast *f*.
 Neh. 6. 15, so the wall was *f*.
 Lu. 14. 28-30, whether sufficient to *f*.
 John 4. 34, to do his will, and *f*. his work.
 5. 36, which the Father hath given me to *f*.
 17. 4, I have *f*. the work. R. V. accomplished.
 19. 30, it is *f*.
 Acts 20. 24; 2 Tim. 4. 7, that I might *f*. my course.
 2 Cor. 8. 6, *f*. in you the same grace. R. V. complete.
 Heb. 12. 2, Jesus, author and *f*. of our faith. R. V. perfecter.
 Jas. 1. 15, sin, when it is *f*. R. V. fullgrown.
 See Dan. 9. 24; Rev. 10. 7; 11. 7; 20. 5.
- Fir** (Isa. 37. 24; S. of S. 1. 17). Heb. *Bērōsh*; *Bērō* Gk. *κυπάρισσος*: Bot. N. *Pinus halepensis*; *Pi pinea*; *Pinus pyrenaica*: R. V. marg. cypress. T. Heb. *Bērōsh* probably included pine, cypress, and juniper.
 Isa. 41. 19, I will set in the desert the *f*.-tree.
 55. 13, instead of the thorn shall come up the *f*.-tree.
 60. 13, the *f*.-tree.
 Hos. 14. 8, I am like a green *f*.-tree.
- Fire.** Gen. 22. 7, behold the *f*. and the wood.
 Ex. 3. 2, bush burned with *f*.
 22. 6, he that kindled *f*. shall make restitution.
 Lev. 10. 2, *f*. from the Lord.
 18. 21; Deu. 18. 10; 2 Kn. 17. 17; 23. 10, pass through
 Jud. 15. 5, brands on *f*. and burnt corn.
 1 Kn. 18. 24, that answereth by *f*.
 19. 12, the Lord was not in the *f*.
 1 Chr. 21. 26, Lord answered him by *f*.
 Ps. 39. 3, musing, the *f*. burned.
 74. 7, they have cast *f*. into thy sanctuary.
 Prov. 6. 27, can a man take *f*.?
 26. 18, mad man who casteth *f*.-brands.
 26. 20, no wood, the *f*. goeth out.
 26. 21, as wood is to *f*., so is a contentious man.
 Isa. 9. 19, as the fuel of the *f*.
 24. 15, glorify the Lord in the *f*. R. V. east.
 43. 2, walketh through *f*. not be burned.
 44. 16, I have seen the *f*.

Ira. 64. 2, the melting *f.* burneth.
 66. 15, the Lord will come with *f.*
 66. 16, by *f.* will the Lord plead.
 66. 24; Mk. 9. 44, neither their *f.* quenched.
Jer. 20. 9, word as a *f.* in my bones.
Ezek. 36. 5, in the *f.* of my jealousy.
Dan. 3. 27, the *f.* had no power.
Am. 4. 11, as a *f.*-brand plucked out.
Nah. 1. 6, fury poured out like *f.*
Zec. 2. 5, a wall of *f.* round about.
 3. 2, a brand plucked out of the *f.*
Mal. 3. 2, like a refiner's *f.*
Mat. 3. 10; 7. 19; Lu. 3. 9; John 15. 6, tree cast into *f.*
 3. 11; Lu. 3. 16, baptize with *f.*
 13. 42, cast them into furnace of *f.*
 18. 8; 25. 41; Mk. 9. 43, 46, everlasting *f.*
Lu. 9. 54, wilt thou that we command *f.*?
 12. 49, come to send *f.* on earth.
 17. 29, same day it rained *f.* and brimstone.
Acts 2. 3, cloven tongues like as of *f.*
 1 Cor. 3. 13, revealed by *f.*, and the *f.* shall try.
 3. 15, saved, yet so as by *f.*
 2 Thes. 1. 8, in flaming *f.* taking vengeance.
Heb. 1. 7, his ministers a flame of *f.*
 11. 34, quenched violence of *f.*
Jas. 3. 5, a little *f.* kindleth.
 3. 6, the tongue is a *f.*
1 Pet. 1. 7, gold tried with *f.*
2 Pet. 3. 7, reserved unto *f.*
 3. 12, heavens being on *f.*
Jude 7, vengeance of eternal *f.*
 23, pulling them out of the *f.*
Rev. 3. 18, buy gold tried in the *f.*
 20. 9, *f.* came down from God.
 20. 10, devil cast into lake of *f.*
 20. 14, death and hell cast into *f.*
 21. 8, the lake that burneth with *f.*
Fire, pillar of. **Ex.** 13. 21; **Neh.** 9. 12.
God appears by. **Ex.** 3. 2; 13. 21; 19. 18; **Deu.** 4. 12;
 2 Sam. 22. 13; **Isa.** 6. 4; **Ezek.** 1. 4; **Dan.** 7. 10; **Mal.**
 3. 2; **Mat.** 3. 11; **Rev.** 1. 14; 4. 5.
for consuming sacrifices. **Gen.** 15. 17; **Lev.** 9. 24;
Jud. 13. 20; 1 Kn. 18. 38; 2 Chr. 7. 1.
not to be kindled on the sabbath. **Ex.** 35. 3.
emblem of God's word. **Jer.** 23. 29; **Acts** 2. 3.
instrument of judgment. **Gen.** 19. 24; **Ex.** 9. 23; **Lev.**
 10. 1; **Num.** 11. 1; 16. 35; 2 Kn. 1. 10; **Am.** 7. 4; 2 Thes.
 1. 8; **Rev.** 8. 8.
everlasting. **Deu.** 32. 22; **Isa.** 33. 14; 66. 24; **Mk.** 9.
 44; **Jude** 7; **Rev.** 20. 10.
God is a consuming. **Heb.** 12. 29.
Irkin. **John** 2. 6. **Gk.** *metretes* = bath = nearly 9
 gallons. **See** MEASURES.
Irm. **Jos.** 3. 17; **Job** 41. 24; **Ps.** 73. 4; **Heb.** 3. 6.
Irmament. **Gen.** 1. 6, let there be a *f.*
Ps. 19. 1, the *f.* sheweth his handywork.
Ezek. 1. 22, the likeness of the *f.*
Dan. 12. 3, shine as the brightness of the *f.*
1st. 1 Kn. 17. 13, make a little cake *f.*
Ex. 3. 12; **Hag.** 2. 3, the glory of the *f.* house.
Job 15. 7, art thou the *f.* man born?
Prov. 3. 9, honour the Lord with *f.*-fruits.
 18. 17, *f.* in his own cause.
Isa. 43. 27, thy *f.* father hath sinned.
Mat. 5. 24, *f.* be reconciled.
 6. 33, seek ye *f.* the kingdom.
 7. 5, *f.* cast out the beam.
 12. 29; **Mk.** 3. 27, except he *f.* bind strong man
 12. 45, last state of that man worse than *f.*

17. 10, 11; **Mk.** 9. 12, Elias must *f.* come.
 20. 10, when the *f.* came, they supposed.
 22. 38; **Mk.** 12. 28-30, the *f.* commandment.
Mk. 4. 28, *f.* the blade.
 9. 35, if any desire to be *f.*, same shall be last.
 13. 10, gospel must *f.* be published.
Lu. 14. 28, sitteth not down *f.*
 17. 25, but *f.* must he suffer many things.
John 1. 41, *f.* findeth his brother Simon.
 5. 4, whosoever *f.* stepped in.
 8. 7, let him *f.* cast a stone.
Acts 11. 26, called Christians *f.* at Antioch.
Rom. 2. 9, 10, of the Jew *f.*
 8. 23, the *f.*-fruits of the Spirit.
 8. 29, *f.*-born among many brethren.
 11. 16, if the *f.*-fruit be holy.
1 Cor. 12. 28, *f.* apostles, secondarily propheta.
 14. 30, let the *f.* hold peace.
 15. 20, 23, Christ the *f.*-fruits.
 15. 45, the *f.* man was made a living soul.
 15. 46, not *f.* which is spiritual.
 15. 47, *f.* man is of the earth.
2 Cor. 8. 5, *f.* gave their own selves.
 8. 12, if there be *f.* a willing mind.
Eph. 6. 2, the *f.* commandment with promise.
Col. 1. 15, 18, the *f.*-born of every creature.
1 Thes. 4. 16, dead in Christ shall rise *f.*
2 Thes. 2. 3, a falling away *f.*
1 Tim. 1. 16, that in me *f.* R. V. as chief.
 2. 13, Adam was *f.* formed.
 3. 10, let these *f.* be proved.
 5. 4, learn *f.* to shew piety at home.
 5. 12, cast off their *f.* faith.
2 Tim. 4. 16, at my *f.* answer no man.
Tit. 3. 10, after *f.* and second admonition.
Heb. 5. 12, which be the *f.* principles.
 7. 27, *f.* for his own sins.
 10. 9, taketh away the *f.*
Jas. 3. 17, *f.* pure, then peaceable.
 1 Pet. 4. 17, if judgment *f.* begin at us.
 1 John 4. 19, because he *f.* loved us.
Jude 6, kept not their *f.* estate. R. V. own principality.
Rev. 2. 4, left thy *f.* love.
 2. 5, do thy *f.* works.
 20. 5, this is the *f.* resurrection.
 21. 1, *f.* heaven and *f.* earth passed away.
Firstborn, claims of the. **Gen.** 43. 33; **Deu.** 21. 15;
 2 Chr. 21. 3; **Col.** 1. 15 (**Heb.** 12. 23).
dedicated to God. **Ex.** 13. 2, 12; 22. 29; 34. 19; **Deu.**
 15. 19.
how redeemed. **Ex.** 34. 20; **Num.** 3. 41; 8. 18.
in Egypt killed. **Ex.** 11. 4; 12. 29.
Firstfruits, laws relating to. **Ex.** 22. 29; 23. 16; 34. 26;
Lev. 23. 9; **Num.** 18. 12, 13; 28. 26.
form of dedicating. **Deu.** 26. 5.
the priests' portion of. **Num.** 18. 12; **Deu.** 18. 4.
Fish. **Ecc.** 9. 12, *f.* taken in an evil net.
Hab. 1. 14, men as the *f.* of the sea.
Mat. 7. 10, if he ask a *f.*
 14. 17; **Mk.** 6. 38; **Lu.** 9. 13, five loaves and two *f.*
John 21. 3, Peter saith, I go a *f.*
1 Cor. 15. 39, one flesh of beasts, another of *f.*
See **Jer.** 16. 16; **Lu.** 24. 42.
Flash, the waters bring forth. **Gen.** 1. 20.
 of Egypt destroyed. **Ex.** 7. 21.
 prepared for **Jonah.** **Jon.** 1. 17.
 caught for tribute. **Mat.** 17. 27.
 miraculous draughts of. **Lu.** 5. 6; **John** 21. 6.
 on fire of coals. **John** 21. 9.

Fisheries of Palestine, with their Products.

N. B. — T. = Tristram; H. = Houghton.

WATERS.	ENGLISH NAME.	ICHTHYOLOGICAL SPECIES.	REMARKS.
Gennesaret, L.	Bream. Sheat-fish.	Chromis Niloticus. H. Clarias macracanthus. T. Coracinus. T. Hemichromis. T.	The <i>Siluroids</i> are unfit for food, and are the 'bad fish cast away' by the fishermen (Mat. 13. 47, 48). Found by Livingstone in S. E. Africa.
Jabbok, R.	Carp. Perch. Dog-fish. Barbel.	Labeo barbus canis. H. Barbus longiceps.	The Jabbok swarms with fish, swimming in a continuous line, coming and going. T.
Jordan.....	Minnow. Barbel. Bream.	Cyprinodon Hammonis. H.	These all die on reaching the Dead sea, where they are devoured by the birds waiting for them. (Cf. Ezek. 47. 10.)
Kishon, R.	Blenny.	Blennius lupulus.	Fewer fish in the streams flowing westward than in those flowing eastward.

Fishers. Mat. 4. 18; Mk. 1. 16, for they were *f*.4. 19; Mk. 1. 17, *f*. of men.John 21. 7, he girt his *f*. coat unto him.**Fit.** Job 34. 18, is it *f*. to say to a king?Lu. 9. 62, is *f*. for the kingdom.14. 35, it is not *f*. for the dunghill.Col. 3. 18, submit, as it is *f*. in the Lord. R. V. fitting.

See Lev. 16. 21; Prov. 24. 27; Ezek. 15. 5; Rom. 9. 22.

Fitches. Two Hebrew words are translated 'fitches.'(1) (Isa. 28. 25, 27). Heb. *Ketzaḥ*: Gk. *μελάνθιον*:Bot. N. *Nigella sativa*: R. V. marg. 'black cummin,*Nigella sativa*.' It is the fennel, cultivated for its

pungent black seeds.

(2) Ezek. 4. 9; Heb. *Cussémeth*, 'spelt;' elsewheretranslated 'rye,' *q. v.***Fifty.** Prov. 25. 11; Eph. 2. 21; 4. 16.**Fixed.** Ps. 57. 7; 108. 1; 112. 7; Lu. 16. 26.**Flag.** See BULRUSH.**Flagon,** a large bottle or flask. 2 Sam. 6. 19. R. V. a

cake (of raisins).

Flame. Gen. 3. 24, at garden of Eden a *f*. sword.Jud. 13. 20, angel ascended in *f*.Isa. 5. 24, as the *f*. consumeth chaff.29. 6, a *f*. of devouring fire.43. 2, neither shall *f*. kindle.66. 15, rebuke with *f*. of fire.Ezek. 20. 47, the *f*. shall not be quenched.Lu. 16. 24, tormented in this *f*.

See Ps. 29. 7; Heb. 1. 7; Rev. 1. 14; 2. 18.

Flatter. Job 17. 5, he speaketh *f*. to his friends. R. V.

denounceth for a prey.

32. 21, 22, give *f*. titles to man.Ps. 5. 9, they *f*. with their tongue.12. 2, *f*. lips and double heart.Prov. 20. 19, meddle not with him that *f*. R. V. open-

eth wide.

26. 28, a *f*. mouth worketh ruin.1 Thes. 2. 5, neither used we *f*. words.

See Ps. 78. 36; Prov. 2. 16; 24. 24; 28. 23; 29. 5;

Dan. 11. 21, 32, 34.

Flax was the earliest material known to have been cul-

tivated and manufactured for clothing purposes.

(1) (Ex. 9. 31; Isa. 19. 9). Heb. *Pishlah*: Gk. *λίον*:Bot. N. *Linum usitatissimum*.(2) (Gen. 41. 42). Heb. *Shēsh*: Gk. *βύσσος*: R. V.

'fine linen;' marg. 'cotton:' A. V. 'fine linen';

marg. 'silk;' perhaps the yarn.

(3) (Lev. 6. 10). Heb. *Bad*: Gk. *λίον*: 'linen;' per-

haps the cloth.

(4) (Esth. 8. 15). Heb. *Bûlz*: Gk. *βύσσος*: 'fine linen';

sometimes worth its weight in gold.

(5) (Jud. 14. 12). Heb. *Sâḏin*: Gk. *συνδών*: A. V.

'sheets;' R. V. 'linen garments.'

(6) (Prov. 7. 16). Heb. *Ēlān* (omitted in LXX.): R. V.

'yarn of Egypt.' The corresponding Greek word

(ὄβων) is the 'great sheet' in Peter's vision, and the

gravecloth of Jesus (John 19. 40).

(7) (1 Kn. 10. 28). Heb. *Mikveh* (omitted in LXX.)

A. V. 'linen yarn;' R. V. 'drove.' Its signification

is doubtful.

Flea (1 Sam. 24. 14; 26. 20). Heb. *Par'ôsh*: Gk. *ψύλλος*:Zööl. S. *Pulex irritans*. Only twice mentioned, as

an illustration of the most insignificant of creatures

Fleas swarm in the very sand of Egypt, and in the

dust of all parts of Palestine, — the greatest pests of

man and beast.

Flee. Lev. 26. 17, 36, ye shall *f*. when none pursueth.Num. 10. 35, them that hate thee *f*. before thee.Neh. 6. 11, should such a man as I *f*.?Job 14. 2, he *f*. as a shadow.Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *f*.?Prov. 28. 1, the wicked *f*. when no man pursueth.28. 17, he shall *f*. to the pit.S. of S. 2. 17; 4. 6, till shadows *f*. away.Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, sighing shall *f*. away.Mat. 3. 7; Lu. 3. 7, to *f*. from wrath to come.10. 23, in one city, *f*. to another.24. 16; Mk. 13. 14; Lu. 21. 21, *f*. to mountains.26. 56; Mk. 14. 50, forsook him and *f*.John 10. 5, not follow, but will *f*. from him.10. 13, the hireling *f*.1 Tim. 6. 11, *f*. these things.2 Tim. 2. 22, *f*. youthful lusts.Jas. 4. 7, he will *f*. from you.

See 1 Cor. 6. 18; 10. 14; Rev. 12. 6, 14.

Fleece. Jud. 6. 37, I will put a *f*. of wool in the floor.**Flesh.** Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 8; 1 Cor. 6. 16.Eph. 5. 31, one *f*.6. 12, all *f*. had corrupted his way.6. 13, end of all *f*. is come.7. 21, all *f*. died.Ex. 16. 3, when we sat by the *f*. pots.Lev. 17. 14, the life of all *f*. is the blood.19. 28, cuttings in your *f*.Num. 11. 33, while *f*. was between their teeth.16. 22; 27. 16, God of spirits of all *f*.1 Kn. 17. 6, bread and *f*. in morning and evening.2 Chr. 32. 8, with him is an arm of *f*.

Neh. 5. 5, our *f.* is as the *f.* of our brethren.
 Job 19. 26, in my *f.* shall I see God.
 33. 21, his *f.* is consumed away.
 Pa. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my *f.* shall rest in hope.
 65. 2, to thee shall all *f.* come.
 78. 20, can he provide *f.*?
 Prov. 5. 11, mourn, when *f.* consumed.
 11. 17, the cruel troubleth his own *f.*
 23. 20, among riotous eaters of *f.*
 Eccl. 4. 5, the fool eateth his own *f.*
 12. 12, weariness of the *f.*
 Isa. 40. 5, all *f.* shall see it.
 40. 6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all *f.* is grass.
 Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26, a heart of *f.*
 Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, pour Spirit on all *f.*
 Mat. 16. 17, *f.* and blood hath not revealed it.
 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, there should no *f.* be saved.
 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, spirit willing, *f.* weak.
 Lu. 24. 39, spirit hath not *f.* and bones.
 John 1. 14, Word made *f.*, and dwelt.
 6. 51, 54, 55, bread I give is my *f.*
 6. 52, can this man give us his *f.*?
 John 6. 63, the *f.* profiteth nothing.
 8. 15, ye judge after the *f.*
 17. 2, power over all *f.*
 Rom. 6. 19, because of the infirmity of your *f.*
 8. 3, condemned sin in the *f.*
 8. 8, they that are in *f.* cannot please God.
 8. 9, not in the *f.*, but the Spirit.
 12. 13, to live after the *f.*
 9. 3, kinsmen according to the *f.*
 9. 5, of whom as concerning the *f.*
 13. 14, make not provision for the *f.*
 1 Cor. 1. 29, that no *f.* should glory.
 15. 39, all *f.* not the same *f.*
 15. 50, *f.* and blood cannot inherit.
 2 Cor. 12. 7, a thorn in the *f.*
 Gal. 1. 16, I conferred not with *f.* and blood.
 2. 20, life I now live in the *f.*
 5. 17, *f.* lusteth against the Spirit.
 Eph. 2. 3, lusts of *f.*, desires of *f.*
 Phil. 3. 3, 4, no confidence in the *f.*
 1 Tim. 3. 16, manifest in the *f.*
 1 Pet. 3. 18, Christ put to death in *f.* [f.]
 1 John 4. 2; 2 John 7, denieth that Christ is come in
 Jude 8, dreamers defile the *f.*
 23, hating garment spotted by *f.*
Flesh allowed to be eaten. Gen. 9. 3.
 contrasted with spirit. John 1. 13; 3. 6; Rom. 7. 5;
 8. 1; Gal. 3. 3; 5. 17; 6. 8.
 lusts of the, to be mortified. 2 Cor. 7. 1; Gal. 5. 16-
 19; 6. 8; Col. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 4. 2; 1 John 2. 16.
 God manifest in the, John 1. 14; 1 Tim. 3. 16; Heb.
 2. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 18; 4. 1, to be acknowledged, 1 John
 4. 2; 2 John 7.
Fleshly. 2 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 3; Col. 2. 18; 1 Pet. 2. 11.
Flies. Ex. 8. 21, 31, I will send swarms of *f.* upon thee.
 Ps. 78. 45, he sent divers sorts of *f.* among them.
 105. 31, he spake, and there came divers sorts of *f.*
Flight. Isa. 52. 12; Am. 2. 14; Mat. 24. 20; Heb. 11.
 34.
Flint. Num. 20. 11; Deu. 8. 15; 32. 13; Ps. 114. 8;
 Isa. 5. 28; 50. 7; Ezek. 3. 9; 1 Cor. 10. 4.
Flock. Jer. 13. 20, where is the *f.*, thy beautiful *f.*?
 Ezek. 34. 31, the *f.* of my pasture are men. R. V.
 sheep.
 Zec. 11. 7, the poor of the *f.*
 Lu. 12. 32, fear not, little *f.*
 Acts 20. 28, take heed to the *f.*
 20. 29, not sparing the *f.*
 1 Pet. 5. 2, feed the *f.* of God.
 5. 3, being ensamples to the *f.*
 See Ezek. 36. 37; Mal. 1. 14; Mat. 26. 31.
Flood. Jos. 24. 2, on other side of the *f.* R. V. beyond
 the River.
 Job 28. 11, he bindeth *f.* from overflowing.
 Ps. 32. 6, in *f.* of great waters.
 S. of S. 8. 7, neither can *f.* drown love.
 Isa. 44. 3, upon the dry ground. R. V. streams.
 59. 19, enemy come in like a *f.* R. V. rushing stream.
 Mat. 7. 25, the *f.* came, and the winds blew.
 24. 38, in days before the *f.*

Mat. 24. 39; Lu. 17. 27, knew not till *f.* came.
 See Gen. 6. 17; 7. 11; 8.; 9. 11; Ps. 90. 5; 2 Pet. 2.
 5; Rev. 12. 15.
Floor, threshing-floor. 1 Sam. 23. 1, they rob the thresh-
 ing-*f.*
 2 Sam. 24. 21, to buy the threshing-*f.* of thee.
 Hos. 9. 1, loved a reward on every corn-*f.*
 Mic. 4. 12, gather as sheaves into the *f.*
 Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, purge his *f.*
 See Deu. 15. 14; Dan. 2. 35; Joel 2. 24.
Flour. Ex. 29. 2, of wheaten *f.* shalt thou make them.
 Lev. 2. 2, take thereof his handful of the *f.*
Flourish. Ps. 72. 7, in his days shall the righteous *f.*
 90. 6, in the morning it *f.*
 122. 12, righteous shall *f.* like a palm tree.
 103. 15, as flower so he *f.*
 Prov. 11. 28, righteous shall *f.* as branch.
 14. 11, tabernacle of upright *f.* [som.]
 Eccl. 12. 5, when the almond tree shall *f.* R. V. blos-
 S. of S. 6. 11; 7. 12, whether the vine *f.* R. V. hath
 budded.
 Ezek. 17. 24, have made dry tree to *f.*
 Phil. 4. 10, your care of me hath *f.* R. V. revived.
 See Ps. 92. 14; Dan. 4. 4.
Flow. Ps. 147. 18, wind to blow, and waters *f.*
 S. of S. 4. 16, that the spices may *f.* out.
 Isa. 2. 2, all nations shall *f.* unto it.
 64. 1, 3, mountains *f.* at thy presence.
 Jer. 31. 12, shall *f.* to the goodness of the Lord.
 John 7. 38, shall *f.* living water.
 See Job 20. 28; Isa. 60. 5; Joel 3. 18; Mic. 4. 1.
Flower. 1 Sam. 2. 33, shall die in *f.* of age.
 Job 14. 2, cometh forth as a *f.*
 S. of S. 2. 12, the *f.* appear on earth.
 Isa. 28. 1, 4, glorious beauty is a fading *f.*
 40. 6, as the *f.* of the field.
 40. 7; Nah. 1. 4; Jas. 1. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 24, *f.* fadeeth.
 See Job 15. 33; Isa. 18. 5; 1 Cor. 7. 36.
Flute (Dan. 3. 5, 7, 10, 15). Chald. *Mashrôkûtha*: Gk.
σύριγξ. Probably the Syrix, or Pan's pipes, an an-
 cient musical instrument consisting of a series of
 tubes, the tone being produced by blowing with the
 breath across the upper ends.
 Flute-like instruments of different kinds date from the
 earliest times.
Flux, a flowing, effusion; a 'bloody *f.*' = dysentery.
 Acts 28. 8.
Fly (*n.*). (1) (Ex. 8. 21; Ps. 78. 45.) Heb. *Arôb*, or *Oreb*:
 Gk. *κυνόψα*: Zoöl. *S. Musca*, or *Culex*. The word
 means 'swarms' or 'divers sorts.' It is probably
 here generic, including in the 'plague of swarms'
 flies, sand-flies, gnats, mosquitoes, &c.
 (2) (Eccl. 10. 1.) Heb. *Zebûb*: Gk. *μύια*, only twice
 mentioned; once here, referring to the common fly,
 whose swarms would corrupt any unguent or savoury
 compote in a few minutes. (In Isa. 7. 18) (Zoöl. *S.*
Hippobosca, or *Estrus*), a gadfly tormenting the horses
 on the banks of the Nile, where 'probably the poi-
 sonous *Tsetse*, described by Livingstone, is meant.'
Fly (*v.*). Job 5. 7, as sparks *f.* upward.
 Ps. 55. 6, then would I *f.* away.
 90. 10, and we *f.* away.
 Prov. 23. 5, riches *f.* away.
 Isa. 60. 8, that *f.* as a cloud.
 See Dan. 9. 21; Rev. 14. 6; 19. 17.
Foal. Gen. 49. 11, Zec. 9. 9; Mat. 21. 5.
Foam. Hos. 10. 7; Mk. 9. 18; Lu. 9. 39; Jude 13.
Foes. Ps. 27. 2; 30. 1; 89. 23; Mat. 10. 36; Acts 2.
 35.
Fold. Prov. 6. 10; 12. 33, *f.* of the hands to sleep.
 Eccl. 4. 5, fool *f.* his hands and eateth.
 Hab. 3. 17, flock cut off from the *f.*
 John 10. 16, one *f.*, and one shepherd.
 See Isa. 13. 20; 65. 10; Nah. 1. 10.
Folk. Prov. 30. 26; Jer. 51. 58; Mk. 6. 5; John 5. 3.
Follow. Num. 14. 24, Caleb hath *f.* me fully.
 1 Kn. 18. 21, God, *f.* him.
 Ps. 23. 6, goodness and mercy shall *f.* me.
 63. 8, my soul *f.* hard after thee.
 68. 25, the players *f.* after.
 Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, that *f.* vain persons.
 Isa. 5. 11, that they may *f.* strong drink.

Hos. 6. 3, if we *f.* on to know the Lord.
 Am. 7. 15, took me as I *f.* the flock.
 Mat. 4. 19; 8. 22; 9. 9; 16. 24; 19. 21; Mk. 2. 14; 8. 34; 10. 21; Lu. 5. 27; 9. 23, 59; John 1. 43; 21. 22, Jesus said, *f.* me.
 8. 19; Lu. 9. 57, 61, Master, I will *f.* thee.
 Mk. 10. 28; Lu. 18. 28, we left all, and *f.* thee.
 10. 32, as they *f.*, they were afraid.
 Lu. 22. 54, Peter *f.* afar off.
 John 10. 27, my sheep hear my voice, and *f.* me.
 13. 36, thou canst not *f.* me now.
 Rom. 14. 19, *f.* things that make for peace.
 1 Cor. 10. 4, the rock that *f.* them.
 14. 1, *f.* after charity.
 Phil. 3. 12, I *f.* after. R. V. press on.
 1 Thes. 5. 15, ever *f.* that which is good.
 1 Tim. 5. 24, some men they *f.* after.
 6. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 22, *f.* righteousness.
 Heb. 12. 14, *f.* peace with all men.
 13. 7, whose faith *f.* R. V. imitate.
 1 Pet. 1. 11, the glory that should *f.*
 2. 21, that ye should *f.* his steps.
 2 Pet. 2. 15, *f.* the way of Balaam.
 Rev. 14. 4, they that *f.* the Lamb.
 14. 13, their works do *f.* them.
 See Mk. 9. 38; 1 Pet. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 1. 16; Rev. 6. 8.
Follower. Eph. 5. 1, *f.* of God, as dear children.
 Heb. 6. 12, *f.* of them who through faith.
Folly. 1 Sam. 25. 25, and *f.* is with him.
 Job 4. 18, his angels he charged with *f.*
 24. 12, yet God layeth not *f.* to them.
 42. 8, lest I deal with you after your *f.*
 Ps. 49. 13, this their way is their *f.*
 85. 8, let them not turn again to *f.*
 Prov. 13. 16, a fool layeth open his *f.*
 14. 8, the *f.* of fools is deceit.
 14. 18, the simple inherit *f.*
 16. 22, instruction of fools is *f.*
 17. 12, rather than a fool in his *f.*
 26. 4, answer not a fool according to his *f.*
 26. 5, answer fool according to his *f.*
 Eccl. 1. 17, to know wisdom and *f.*
 2. 13, wisdom excelleth *f.*
 7. 25, the wickedness of *f.*
 10. 6, *f.* is set in great dignity.
 2 Cor. 11. 1, bear with me a little in my *f.*
 2 Tim. 3. 9, their *f.* shall be manifest.
 See Jos. 7. 15; Prov. 14. 24; Isa. 9. 17.
Fool. Gen. 3. 6, tree good for *f.*
 Ex. 21. 10, her *f.* shall not be diminished.
 Deu. 10. 18, in giving him *f.* and raiment.
 Job 23. 12, more than my necessary *f.*
 24. 5, wilderness yieldeth *f.*
 Ps. 78. 25, did eat angels' *f.* R. V. bread of the mighty.
 104. 14, bring forth *f.* out of the earth.
 136. 25, giveth *f.* to all flesh.
 Prov. 6. 8, gathereth her *f.* in harvest.
 13. 23, much *f.* in tillage of poor.
 30. 8, with *f.* convenient for me.
 31. 14, she bringeth her *f.* from far.
 2 Cor. 9. 10, minister bread for your *f.*
 1 Tim. 6. 8, having *f.* and raiment.
 Jas. 2. 15, destitute of daily *f.*
 See Gen. 1. 29; 2. 9; 6. 21; 9. 3; 41. 35; Lev. 22. 7;
 Ps. 145. 16; 147. 9.
Fool. 2 Sam. 3. 33, died Abner as a *f.* dieth?
 Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, *f.* said in his heart.
 75. 4, to *f.*, deal not foolishly.
 Prov. 1. 7, *f.* despise wisdom. R. V. the foolish.
 3. 35, shame the promotion of *f.*
 10. 8, 10, a prating *f.* shall fall.
 10. 21, *f.* die for want of wisdom.
 10. 23, sport to a *f.* to do mischief.
 11. 29, the *f.* shall be servant to the wise. R. V. foolish.
 12. 15, way of *f.* right in own eyes. R. V. the foolish.
 12. 16, *f.* wrath presently known.
 13. 16, *f.* layeth open his folly.
 13. 20, companion of *f.* shall be destroyed.
 14. 8, folly of *f.* is deceit.
 14. 9, *f.* make a mock at sin.
 14. 16, the *f.* rageth, and is confident.

Prov. 15. 2, mouth of *f.* poureth out foolishness.
 15. 5, a *f.* despiseth his father's instruction.
 16. 22, the instruction of *f.* is folly.
 17. 28, a *f.*, when he holdeth his peace, counted wise.
 20. 3, every *f.* will be meddling.
 29. 11, a *f.* uttereth all his mind.
 Eccl. 2. 14, *f.* walketh in darkness.
 2. 16, how dieth wise man? as the *f.*
 2. 19, who knoweth whether wise or a *f.*?
 3. 4, a *f.* voice is known by multitude of words.
 10. 14, a *f.* is full of words.
 Isa. 35. 8, wayfaring men, though *f.*
 Jer. 17. 11, at his end he shall be a *f.*
 Hos. 9. 7, the prophet is a *f.*
 Mat. 5. 22, shall say, thou *f.*
 23. 17, ye *f.* and blind.
 Lu. 12. 20, thou *f.*, this night. R. V. foolish one.
 24. 25, O *f.*, and slow of heart.
 1 Cor. 3. 18, let him become a *f.*
 2 Cor. 11. 16, let no man think me a *f.*
 12. 11, I am a *f.* in glorying. R. V. become foolish.
 Eph. 5. 15, walk not as *f.*, but as wise. R. V. unwisely.
Foolish. Deu. 32. 6, O *f.* people.
 2 Sam. 24. 10; 1 Chr. 21. 8, I have done very *f.*
 Job 2. 10, as one of the *f.* women.
 Ps. 73. 3, I was envious at the *f.*
 Prov. 9. 6, forsake the *f.*, and live. R. V. simple ones.
 9. 13, a *f.* woman is clamorous.
 14. 1, the *f.* plucketh it down.
 17. 25; 19. 13, a *f.* son is grief.
 Eccl. 7. 17, neither be thou *f.*
 Jer. 4. 22, my people are *f.*
 Mat. 7. 26, unto a *f.* man.
 Rom. 1. 21, their *f.* heart was darkened. R. V. senseless.
 1 Cor. 1. 20, hath not God made *f.*
 Gal. 3. 1, O *f.* Galatians.
 3. 3, are ye so *f.*?
 Eph. 5. 4, nor *f.* talking.
 1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into *f.* lusts.
 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, *f.* questions avoid.
 Tit. 3. 3, we were sometimes *f.*
 1 Pet. 2. 15, ignorance of *f.* men.
 See Job 5. 3; Lam. 2. 14; Ezek. 13. 3.
Foolishness. 2 Sam. 15. 31, turn counsel into *f.*
 Ps. 69. 5, thou knowest my *f.*
 Prov. 22. 15, *f.* is bound in heart of child.
 24. 9, thought of *f.* is sin. R. V. the foolish.
 1 Cor. 1. 18, to them that perish *f.*
 1. 21, by the *f.* of preaching.
 1. 23, Christ crucified, to Greeks *f.*
 1. 25, the *f.* of God is wiser than men.
 2. 14, things of Spirit are *f.* to him.
 3. 19, wisdom of world *f.* with God.
Fools, their character and conduct. Ps. 14. 1; 49.
 53. 1; 92. 6; Prov. 10. 8, 18, 23; 12. 15, 16; 13.
 14, 16; 15. 5; 17. 7, 10, 12, 16, 21, 28; 18. 2, 6, 7;
 1. 20, 3; 26. 4; 27. 3, 22; 28. 26; Eccl. 4. 5; 5. 1.
 7. 4, 9; 10. 2, 3, 14; Isa. 44. 25; Mat. 7. 26; 23.
 25. 2; Lu. 12. 20; Rom. 1. 22.
Foot. Gen. 41. 44, without thee no man lift *f.*
 Deu. 2. 5, not so much as *f.* breadth.
 11. 10, watered it with thy *f.*
 Ps. 38. 16, when my *f.* slippeth.
 91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, dash *f.* against stone.
 94. 18, my *f.* slippeth, thy mercy.
 121. 3, not suffer *f.* to be moved.
 Prov. 3. 23, thy *f.* shall not stumble.
 25. 17, withdraw *f.* from neighbour's house.
 Eccl. 5. 1, keep thy *f.* when thou goest.
 Isa. 1. 6, from sole of *f.* to head no soundness.
 Mat. 14. 13, people followed on *f.*
 18. 8; Mk. 9. 45, if thy *f.* offend thee.
 1 Cor. 12. 15, if the *f.* say, because I am not.
 Heb. 10. 29, trodden under *f.* the Son of God.
 See Jer. 12. 5; Mat. 5. 35; Jas. 2. 3.
Footstool of God: the temple called. 1 Chr. 28. 2;
 99. 5; 132. 7.
 the earth called. Isa. 66. 1; Mat. 5. 35; Acts 7. 4.
 God's foes made. Ps. 110. 1; Mat. 22. 44; Heb. 10.
Forbade. Mat. 3. 14; Mk. 9. 38; Lu. 9. 49.
Forbear. Ex. 23. 5, wouldest *f.* to help.
 2 Chr. 35. 21, *f.* from meddling with God.

- Neh. 9. 30, many years didst thou *f.* them.
 Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11, whether hear or *f.*
 1 Cor. 9. 6, power to *f.* working.
 Eph. 4. 2; Col. 3. 13, *f.* one another in love.
 6. 9, *f.* threatening.
 See Prov. 24. 11; Ezek. 3. 27; Zec. 11. 12.
- Forbearance** commended. Mat. 18. 33; Eph. 4. 2; 6. 9; Col. 3. 13; 2 Tim. 2. 24.
 of God. Ps. 50. 21; Isa. 30. 18; Rom. 2. 4; 3. 25; 1 Pet. 3. 20; 2 Pet. 3. 9.
- Forbid**. Num. 11. 28, Joshua said, *f.* them.
 Mk. 9. 39; Lu. 9. 50, *f.* him not.
 10. 14; Lu. 18. 16, children, *f.* them not.
 Lu. 6. 29, *f.* not to take coat.
 23. 2, *f.* to give tribute.
 Acts 10. 47, can any *f.* water?
 1 Cor. 14. 39, *f.* not to speak with tongues.
 1 Tim. 4. 3, *f.* to marry.
 See Acts 16. 6; 28. 31; 1 Thes. 2. 16.
- Force**. Deu. 34. 7, nor natural *f.* abated.
 Ez. 4. 23, made them cease by *f.*
 Mat. 11. 12, violent take it by *f.*
 John 6. 15, perceived they would take him by *f.*
 Heb. 9. 17, a testament is of *f.* after.
 See Deu. 20. 19; Prov. 30. 33; Am. 2. 14.
- Forcible**. Job 6. 25.
- Ford**. Gen. 32. 22; Jos. 2. 7; Isa. 16. 2.
- Forecast**. Dan. 11. 24, 25.
- Forefathers**. Jer. 11. 10; 2 Tim. 1. 3.
- Forehead**. Ex. 28. 38, it shall always be on his *f.*
 1 Sam. 17. 49, smote Philistine in his *f.*
 Ezek. 3. 8, made thy *f.* strong.
 9. 4, set a mark on *f.* of them that sigh.
 Rev. 7. 3; 9. 4, sealed in their *f.*
 22. 4, his name shall be in their *f.*
 See Rev. 13. 16; 14. 1; 17. 5; 20. 4.
- Foreigner**. Ex. 12. 45; Deu. 15. 3; Eph. 2. 19.
- Foreknow**. Rom. 8. 29; 11. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
- Foreknowledge**. Acts 2. 23, delivered by *f.* of God.
- Foremost**. Gen. 32. 17; 33. 2; 2 Sam. 18. 27.
- Foreordained**. 1 Pet. 1. 20.
- Forerunner**. Heb. 6. 20.
- Foresee**. Prov. 22. 3; 27. 12; Gal. 3. 8.
- Forest**. Ps. 50. 10, every beast of *f.* is mine.
 Jer. 29. 17; 32. 15, field esteemed as *f.*
 Jer. 5. 6, lion out of *f.* shall slay them.
 26. 13; Mic. 3. 12, high places of the *f.*
 46. 23, they shall cut down her *f.*
 Am. 3. 4, will lion roar in the *f.*?
 See Ezek. 15. 6; 20. 46; Hos. 2. 12.
- Foretell**. Mk. 13. 23; Acts 3. 24; 2 Cor. 13. 2.
- Forewarn**. Lu. 12. 5; 1 Thes. 4. 6.
- Forgat**. Jud. 3. 7, they *f.* the Lord.
 Ps. 78. 11, they *f.* his works.
 106. 13, soon *f.* his works.
 Lam. 3. 17, I *f.* prosperity.
 See Gen. 40. 23; Hos. 2. 13.
- Forgave**. Mat. 18. 27, 32, and *f.* him the debt.
 Lu. 7. 42, he frankly *f.* them both.
 7. 43, he to whom he *f.* most.
 2 Cor. 2. 10, if I *f.* any thing.
 Col. 3. 13, even as Christ *f.* you.
 See Ps. 32. 5; 78. 38; 99. 8.
- Forge**. Job 13. 4, *f.* Ps. 119. 69. [seen.]
- Forgot**. Deu. 4. 9, lest thou *f.* things thine eyes have
 4. 23, lest ye *f.* the covenant.
 6. 12; 8. 11, beware lest thou *f.* the Lord.
 Job 8. 13, so are the paths of all that *f.* God.
 Ps. 9. 17, all nations that *f.* God.
 10. 12, *f.* not the humble.
 45. 10, *f.* thine own people.
 50. 22, consider, ye that *f.* God.
 78. 7, that they might not *f.* works of God.
 88. 12, in the land of *f.*
 102. 4, I *f.* to eat my bread.
 103. 2, *f.* not all his benefits.
 119. 16, I will not *f.* thy word.
 137. 5, if I *f.* thee, O Jerusalem.
 Prov. 2. 17, *f.* the covenant of her God.
 3. 1, *f.* not my law.
 31. 5, lest they drink and *f.*
 31. 7, let him drink, and *f.* his poverty.
- Isa. 49. 15, can a woman *f.*?
 51. 13, and *f.* the Lord thy Maker.
 65. 11, *f.* my holy mountain.
 Jer. 2. 32, maid *f.* her ornaments.
 23. 27, cause my people to *f.* my name.
 Am. 8. 7, I will never *f.* their works.
 Phil. 3. 13, *f.* those things which are behind.
 Heb. 6. 10, not unrighteous to *f.*
 13. 2, not *f.* to entertain.
 13. 16, to communicate *f.* not.
 Jas. 1. 24, *f.* what manner of man.
 See Gen. 41. 51; Lam. 5. 20.
- Forgetfulness** of God condemned. Deu. 4. 9; 6. 12; Ps. 78. 7; 103. 2; Prov. 3. 1; 4. 5; 31. 5; Hos. 4. 6; Heb. 13. 16.
 punishment of. Job 8. 13; Ps. 9. 17; 50. 22; Isa. 17. 10; Jer. 2. 32; Hos. 8. 14.
- Forgive**. Ex. 32. 32, if thou wilt *f.* their sin.
 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, *f.* iniquity, transgression.
 1 Kn. 8. 30, 39; 2 Chr. 6. 21, 30, hearest, *f.*
 2 Chr. 7. 14, then will I hear and *f.*
 Ps. 32. 1; Rom. 4. 7, whose transgression is *f.*
 86. 5, good, and ready to *f.*
 103. 3, who *f.* all thine iniquities.
 Mat. 6. 12; Lu. 11. 4, *f.* us, as we *f.*
 6. 14, if ye *f.*
 6. 15, if ye *f.* not.
 9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, power to *f.* sin.
 18. 21, how oft, and I *f.* him?
 18. 35, if ye from your hearts *f.*
 Mk. 2. 7, who can *f.* sins?
 11. 25, *f.* that your Father may *f.*
 11. 26, not *f.*, Father will not *f.*
 Lu. 6. 37, *f.*, and ye shall be *f.* R. V. release, released.
 7. 47, her sins, which are many, are *f.*
 7. 49, who is this *f.* sins also?
 17. 3, 4, if brother repent, *f.* him.
 23. 34, Father, *f.* them, they know not.
 Acts 8. 22, thought of thine heart may be *f.*
 2 Cor. 2. 7, ye ought rather to *f.*
 2. 10, to whom ye *f.*, I *f.* also.
 12. 13, *f.* me this wrong.
 Eph. 4. 32, as God for Christ's sake hath *f.*
 Col. 2. 13, quickened, having *f.*
 1 John 1. 9, faithful and just to *f.* [be feared.]
- Forgiveness**. Ps. 130. 4, *f.* with thee, that thou mayest
 Dan. 9. 9, to the Lord belong *f.*
 Mk. 3. 29, hath never *f.*
 Acts 5. 31, exalted to give *f.* R. V. remission.
 Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14, in whom we have *f.*
- Forgiveness**, mutual, commanded. Gen. 50. 17; Mat. 5. 23; 6. 14; 18. 21, 35; Mk. 11. 25; Lu. 11. 4; 17. 4; 2 Cor. 2. 7; Eph. 4. 32; Col. 3. 13; Jas. 2. 13.
 of enemies. Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 27; Rom. 12. 14, 19.
 of sin, prayed for. Ex. 32. 32; 1 Kn. 8. 30; 2 Chr. 6. 21; Ps. 25. 18; 32.; 51.; 79. 9; 130.; Dan. 9. 19; Am. 7. 2; Mat. 6. 12.
 promised. Lev. 4. 20; 2 Chr. 7. 14; Isa. 33. 24; 55. 7; Jer. 3. 12; 31. 20, 34; 33. 8; Ezek. 36. 25; Hos. 14. 4; Mic. 7. 18; Mat. 9. 2; 12. 31; Mk. 3. 28; Lu. 12. 10; 24. 47; Acts 5. 31; 13. 38; 26. 18; Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14; Jas. 5. 15; 1 John 1. 9.
- Forgotten**. Deu. 24. 19, and hast *f.* a sheaf.
 32. 18, *f.* God that formed thee.
 Ps. 9. 18, needy not always *f.*
 10. 11, said, God hath *f.*
 31. 12, *f.* as a dead man.
 42. 9, why hast thou *f.* me?
 44. 20, if we have *f.* name of our God.
 77. 9, hath God *f.* to be gracious?
 Eccl. 2. 16, in days to come all *f.*
 8. 10, wicked were *f.* in city.
 9. 5, the memory of them is *f.*
 Isa. 17. 10, *f.* the God of thy salvation.
 44. 21, thou shalt not be *f.* of me.
 49. 14, my Lord hath *f.* me.
 65. 16, former troubles are *f.*
 Jer. 2. 32; 13. 25; 18. 15, my people have *f.*
 3. 21, *f.* the Lord their God.
 44. 3, *f.* the wickedness of your fathers.
 50. 6, *f.* their restingplace.
 Ezek. 22. 12; 33. 35, thou hast *f.* me.

Mat. 16. 5; Mk. 8. 14, *f.* to take bread.
 Lu. 12. 6, not one *f.* before God.
 2 Pet. 1. 9, *f.* that he was purged.
See Lam. 2. 6; Hos. 4. 6; 13. 6.
Form (*n.*). Gen. 1. 2; Jer. 4. 23, without *f.*, and void.
 R. V. waste.
 Job 4. 16, could not discern the *f.* R. V. appearance.
 Isa. 52. 14, *f.* marred more than sons of men.
 Ezek. 10. 8, the *f.* of a man's hand.
 Dan. 3. 19, *f.* of visage changed.
 3. 25, *f.* of fourth like Son of God. R. V. aspect.
 Mk. 16. 12, appeared in another *f.*
 Rom. 2. 20, hast *f.* of knowledge and truth.
 Phil. 2. 6, being in the *f.* of God = possessing the essential attributes of Deity.
 2. 7, the *f.* of a servant.
 2 Tim. 1. 13, *f.* of sound words. R. V. pattern.
 3. 5, having *f.* of godliness.
See 1 Sam. 28. 14; Ezek. 43. 11; Rom. 6. 17.
Form (*v.*). Deu. 32. 18, forgotten God that *f.* thee.
 2 Kn. 19. 25; Isa. 37. 26, that I have *f.* it.
 Job 26. 5, dead things are *f.* R. V. tremble.
 26. 13, hath *f.* crooked serpent. R. V. pierced.
 53. 6, I also am *f.* of clay.
 Ps. 90. 2, or ever thou hadst *f.*
 94. 9, he that *f.* the eye.
 Prov. 26. 10, great God that *f.* all things. R. V. as an archer that woundeth all.
 Isa. 43. 1, he that *f.* thee, O Israel.
 43. 7; 44. 21, I have *f.* him.
 43. 10, before me was no God *f.*
 43. 21, people have I *f.* for myself.
 44. 10, who hath *f.* a god? R. V. fashioned.
 54. 17, no weapon *f.* against thee.
 Am. 7. 1, he *f.* grasshoppers.
 Rom. 9. 20, shall thing *f.* say.
 Gal. 4. 19, till Christ be *f.* in you.
See Gen. 2. 7, 19; Ps. 95. 5; Jer. 1. 5.
Former. Ru. 4. 7, manner in *f.* time.
 Job 8. 8, enquire of the *f.* age.
 Ps. 89. 49, where are thy *f.* lovingkindnesses?
 Eccl. 1. 11, no remembrance of *f.* things.
 7. 10, *f.* days better than these.
 Isa. 43. 18, remember not the *f.* things.
 46. 9, remember the *f.* things of old.
 48. 3, declared *f.* things from beginning.
 65. 7, measure their *f.* work. R. V. first measure their work.
 65. 16, *f.* troubles are forgotten.
 Jer. 5. 24; Hos. 6. 3; Joel 2. 23, *f.* and latter rain.
 10. 16; 51. 19, the *f.* of all things.
 Hag. 2. 9, glory of *f.* house.
 Zec. 1. 4; 7. 7, 12, *f.* prophets have cried.
 8. 11, I will not be as in *f.* days.
 14. 8, half of them toward *f.* sea. R. V. eastern.
 Mal. 3. 4, pleasant as in *f.* years. R. V. ancient.
 Eph. 4. 22, concerning the *f.* conversation.
 Rev. 21. 4, for the *f.* things are passed away. R. V. first.
See Gen. 40. 13; Dan. 11. 13; Acts 1. 1.
Fornication denounced. Ex. 22. 16; Lev. 19. 20; Num. 25.; Deu. 22. 21; 23. 17; Prov. 2. 16; 5. 3; 6. 25; 7.; 9. 13; 22. 14; 23. 27; 29. 3; 31. 3; Eccl. 7. 26; Hos. 4. 11; Mat. 15. 19; Mk. 7. 21; Acts 15. 20; Rom. 1. 29; 1 Cor. 5. 9; 6. 9; 2 Cor. 12. 21; Gal. 5. 19; Eph. 5. 5; Col. 3. 5; 1 Thes. 4. 3; 1 Tim. 1. 10; Heb. 13. 4; 1 Pet. 4. 3; Jude 7; Rev. 2. 14; 21. 8; 22. 15.
SPIRITUAL. Ezek. 16. 29; Hos. 1.; 2.; 3.; Rev. 14. 8; 17. 2; 18. 3; 19. 2.
Forsake. Deu. 4. 31; 31. 6; 1 Chr. 28. 20, he will not *f.*
 R. V. fail.
 12. 19, *f.* not the Levite.
 32. 15, he *f.* God which made him.
 Jos. 1. 5; Heb. 13. 5, I will not fail nor *f.*
 Jud. 9. 11, *f.* my sweetness and fruit. R. V. leave.
 1 Chr. 28. 9, if thou *f.* him, he will cast thee off.
 2 Chr. 15. 2, if ye *f.* him, he will *f.* you.
 Neh. 10. 39, we will not *f.* house of our God.
 13. 11, why is house of God *f.*?
 Job 6. 14, he *f.* the fear of the Almighty.
 20. 19, oppressed and *f.* the poor.
 Ps. 22. 1; Mat. 27. 46; Mk. 15. 34, why hast thou *f.* me?
 37. 25, yet have I not seen the righteous *f.*

Ps. 37. 23, the Lord *f.* not his saints.
 119. 8, *f.* me not utterly.
 138. 8, *f.* not work of thine own hands.
 Prov. 1. 8; 6. 20, *f.* not law of thy mother.
 2. 17, *f.* the guide of her youth.
 4. 6, *f.* her not, and she shall preserve thee.
 27. 10, thy friend, and father's friend, *f.* not.
 Isa. 6. 12, a great *f.* in the land.
 17. 9, as a *f.* bough.
 32. 14; Jer. 4. 29; Ezek. 36. 4, a *f.* city.
 54. 6, as a woman *f.*
 54. 7, for a small moment *f.*
 62. 4, no more be termed *f.*
 62. 12, a city not *f.*
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, *f.* fountain of living waters.
 Mat. 19. 27; Lu. 5. 11, we have *f.* all. R. V. left.
 19. 29, that hath *f.* houses. R. V. left.
 26. 56; Mk. 14. 50, disciples *f.* him, and fled. R. V. left.
 Mk. 1. 18, they *f.* their nets. R. V. left.
 Lu. 14. 33, whosoever *f.* not all. R. V. renounceth.
 2 Cor. 4. 9, persecuted, but not *f.*
 2 Tim. 4. 10, Demas hath *f.* me.
 4. 16, all men *f.* me.
 Heb. 10. 25, not *f.* assembling of ourselves.
 11. 27, by faith Moses *f.* Egypt.
See Ps. 71. 11; Isa. 49. 14; Ezek. 8. 12.
Forsaking God, danger of. Deu. 28. 20; Jud. 10. 1.
 2 Chr. 15. 2; 24. 20; Ez. 8. 22; 9. 10; Isa. 1. 2.
 Jer. 1. 16; 5. 7, 19; 17. 13, 22. 9; Ezek. 6. 9.
Forswear. Mat. 5. 33.
Fortress. 2 Sam. 5. 23; Ps. 18. 2; Jer. 16. 19, Lord my *f.*
Fortunatus, fôr-tû-nâ'-tûs, 'prosperous,' succours Ps. 1 Cor. 16. 17.
Forty days, as the flood. Gen. 7. 17.
 giving of the law. Ex. 24. 18.
 spying Canaan. Num. 13. 25.
 Goliath's defiance. 1 Sam. 17. 16.
 Elijah's journey to Horeb. 1 Kn. 19. 8.
 Jonah's warning to Nineveh. Jon. 3. 4.
 fasting of our Lord. Mat. 4. 2; Mk. 1. 13; Lu. 4. 2.
 Christ's appearances during. Acts 1. 3.
Forty stripes. Deu. 25. 3, *f.* s. he may give him.
 2 Cor. 11. 24, of the Jews five times received I *f.* s. one.
Forty years. Ex. 16. 35, Israel did eat manna *f.* y.
 Num. 14. 33, your children shall wander in the wilderness *f.* y.
 Ps. 95. 10, *f.* y. long was I grieved.
See Jud. 3. 11; 5. 31; 8. 28.
Forward. Jer. 7. 24, backward, and not *f.*
 Zec. 1. 15, helped *f.* the affliction.
See 2 Cor. 8. 8; 9. 2; 3 John 6.
Foul. Job 16. 27; Mat. 16. 3; Mk. 9. 25; Rev. 18. 2.
Found. Gen. 27. 20, *f.* it so quickly.
 37. 32, this have we *f.*
 44. 16, hath *f.* out iniquity.
 1 Kn. 20. 36, a lion *f.* him.
 21. 20, hast thou *f.* me?
 2 Kn. 22. 8, I *f.* book of the law.
 2 Chr. 19. 3, good things *f.* in thee.
 Job 28. 12, 13, where shall wisdom be *f.*?
 33. 24, I have *f.* a ransom.
 Ps. 32. 6, when thou mayest be *f.*
 36. 2, iniquity *f.* to be hateful.
 84. 3, sparrow hath *f.* an house.
 Prov. 25. 16, hast thou *f.* honey?
 Eccl. 7. 28, one among a thousand have I *f.*
 7. 29, this only have I *f.*
 S. of S. 3. 4, but I *f.* him whom my soul loveth.
 Isa. 65. 1; Rom. 10. 20, *f.* of them that sought me
 Jer. 2. 26, thief ashamed when he is *f.*
 2. 34, in thy skirts is *f.*
 41. 8, ten men were *f.*
 Ezek. 22. 30, I sought for a man, but *f.* none.
 Dan. 5. 27, weighed, and *f.* wanting.
 Mal. 2. 6, iniquity not *f.* in his lips.
 Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, it was *f.* on a rock.
 8. 10; Lu. 7. 9, have not *f.* so great faith.
 13. 46, *f.* one pearl of great price.
 20. 6, *f.* others standing idle.

Mat. 21. 19; Mk. 14. 40; Lu. 22. 45, *f.* nothing thereon.
 Mk. 7. 2, they *f.* fault.
 7. 30, she *f.* the devil gone out.
 Lu. 2. 46, they *f.* him in the temple.
 8. 35, they *f.* the man clothed.
 15. 5, 6, *f.* the sheep.
 15. 9, *f.* the piece of money.
 15. 24, 32, was lost, and is *f.*
 23. 14, I have *f.* no fault.
 24. 2, *f.* the stone rolled away.
 24. 3, 23, *f.* not the body.
 John 1. 41, 45, we have *f.* the Messias.
 Acts 7. 11, our fathers *f.* no sustenance.
 9. 2, if he *f.* any of this way.
 17. 23, 1, *f.* an altar.
 Rom. 7. 10, I *f.* to be unto death.
 Gal. 2. 17, we ourselves also are *f.* sinners.
 Phil. 2. 8, *f.* in fashion as a man.
 Heb. 11. 5, Enoch was not *f.*
 12. 17, he *f.* no place of repentance.
 Rev. 3. 2, not *f.* thy works perfect.
 12. 8, nor was their place *f.* any more.
 16. 20, mountains were not *f.*
 See Gen. 6. 8; 2 Chr. 15. 4; 2 Cor. 5. 3; Phil. 3. 9.
foundation. Jos. 6. 26; 1 Kn. 16. 34, lay the *f.* in his
 birthborn.
 Job 4. 19, them whose *f.* is in dust.
 Pa. 11. 3, if *f.* be destroyed.
 82. 5, all the *f.* of earth out of course.
 102. 25, of old laid *f.* of earth.
 137. 7, raise it even to the *f.*
 Prov. 10. 25, righteous an everlasting *f.*
 Isa. 28. 16, I lay in Zion a *f.*
 58. 12, the *f.* of many generations.
 Lu. 6. 43, laid the *f.* on a rock.
 6. 49, without a *f.*
 Rom. 15. 20, on another man's *f.*
 1 Cor. 3. 10, I laid the *f.*
 3. 11, other *f.* can no man lay.
 3. 12, if any man build upon this *f.*
 Eph. 2. 20, on the *f.* of the apostles and prophets.
 1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up for themselves a good *f.*
 2 Tim. 2. 19, the *f.* of God standeth sure.
 Heb. 6. 1, not laying the *f.* of repentance.
 11. 10, a city that hath *f.*
 Rev. 21. 14, the wall had twelve *f.*
 See Mat. 13. 35; John 17. 24; Acts 16. 26.
ountain. Gen. 7. 11; 8. 2, *f.* of great deep.
 Deu. 8. 7, a land of *f.*
 2 Chr. 32. 3, took counsel to stop *f.* of water.
 Ps. 36. 9, the *f.* of life.
 Prov. 5. 16, let thy *f.* be dispersed.
 8. 24, no *f.* abounding with water.
 13. 14, law of the wise a *f.* of life.
 14. 27, fear of the Lord a *f.* of life.
 25. 26, a troubled *f.* and corrupt spring.
 Eccl. 12. 6, pitcher broken at the *f.*
 S. of S. 4. 12, a *f.* sealed.
 4. 15, a *f.* of gardens.
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, forsaken *f.* of living waters.
 9. 1, eyes a *f.* of tears.
 Hos. 13. 15, his *f.* shall be dried up.
 Zec. 13. 1, in that day shall be a *f.* opened.
 Jas. 3. 11, 12, doth a *f.* send forth.
 Rev. 7. 17, lead them to living *f.*
 14. 7, worship him that made *f.* of waters.
 21. 6, of the *f.* of life freely.
 See Isa. 12. 3; 44. 3; 55. 1; Jer. 6. 7; Joel 3. 18; Mk.
 5. 29; John 4. 10.
our living creatures, vision of. Ezek. 1. 5; 10. 10;
 Rev. 4. 6; 5. 14; 6. 6.
 kingdoms, Nebuchadnezzar's vision of, Dan. 2. 36.
 Daniel's vision of, Dan. 7. 3. 16.
urld compensation. Ex. 22. 1; 2 Sam. 12. 6; Lu.
 19. 8.
wl, Fatted (1 Kn. 4. 23). Heb. *Barburim, Abusim*,
 'fatted fowl.' Probably geese, which abound all over
 Palestine, as likewise domestic fowls.
wls. Gen. 1. 20, and *f.* that may fly above the earth.
 7. 3, of *f.* also of the air by sevens.
 Ps. 104. 12, the *f.* of heaven have their habitation.
 148. 10, creeping things, and flying *f.*

Fox (Jud. 15. 4). Heb. *Shûâl*: Gk. ἀλώπηξ: R. V.
 marg. 'jackal.' The Hebrew word invariably trans-
 lated 'fox' generally refers to the 'jackal' (*Canis*
aureus), which is very abundant in Palestine; and the
 word seems a generic one, including both.
 S. of S. 2. 15, take us the *f.*, the little *f.*
 Lam. 5. 18, the *f.* walk upon it.
 Mat. 8. 20, the *f.* have holes.
 Lu. 13. 32, go ye, and tell that *f.*
Fragments. John 6. 12, 13, gather up *f.* that remain.
 See Mat. 14. 20; Mk. 6. 43; 8. 19; Lu. 9. 17.
Fral. Ps. 39. 4.
Frame. (1) to contrive, manage. Jud. 12. 6, he could
 not *f.* to pronounce.
 Ps. 94. 20, *f.* mischief by a law.
 (2) Ps. 103. 14, he knoweth our *f.*
 Isa. 29. 16, shall thing *f.* say of him that *f.* it?
 Eph. 2. 21, building fitly *f.* together.
 See Ezek. 40. 2; Hos. 5. 4; Heb. 11. 3.
Frankincense (Ex. 30. 34; Isa. 60. 6, R. V.). Heb.
Lêbônah: Gk. λίβανος: Bot. *N. Boswellia thurifera*,
 and other species of *Boswellia*. The frankincense
 tree, somewhat like a mountain ash, from which is
 distilled a fragrant gum, one of the ingredients of the
 sacred incense.
 various uses for. Ex. 30. 34; Lev. 2. 1; S. of S. 3. 6;
 Mat. 2. 11.
Frankly. Lu. 7. 42.
Fraud. condemned. Lev. 19. 13; Ps. 10. 7; Mal. 3. 5;
 Mk. 10. 19; 1 Cor. 6. 8; 1 Thes. 4. 6; Jas. 5. 4. See
 DECEIT.
Fray, to scare, frighten away. Deu. 28. 26; Jer. 7. 33;
 Zec. 1. 21.
Free. Gen. 2. 16, of every tree thou mayest *f.* eat.
 Deu. 24. 5, shall be *f.* at home one year.
 Jos. 9. 23, there shall none of you be *f.* R. V. never
 fail.
 1 Sam. 14. 30, if people had eaten *f.*
 2 Chr. 29. 31, of *f.* heart offered. R. V. willing.
 Ez. 2. 68, chief fathers offered *f.* R. V. willingly.
 7. 15, king and counsellors offered *f.* to God.
 Ps. 51. 12, with thy *f.* spirit.
 83. 5, *f.* among the dead. R. V. cast off.
 Isa. 58. 6, let the oppressed go *f.*
 Hos. 14. 4, I will love them *f.*
 Mat. 10. 8, *f.* ye have received, *f.* give.
 17. 26, then are the children *f.*
 Mk. 7. 11, if a man say Corban, he shall be *f.*
 John 8. 32, the truth shall make you *f.*
 8. 33, how sayest thou, ye shall be *f.*?
 8. 36, Son make y u *f.*, ye shall be *f.* indeed.
 Acts 22. 28, I was *f.* born. R. V. a Roman.
 Rom. 3. 24, justified *f.* by his grace.
 5. 15, the *f.* gift.
 6. 18, 22, being made *f.* from sin.
 6. 20, servants of sin, *f.* from righteousness.
 8. 2, *f.* from the law of sin and death.
 8. 32, with him *f.* give us all things.
 1 Cor. 9. 1, am I not *f.*?
 9. 19, though *f.* from all men.
 12. 13; Eph. 6. 8, whether bond or *f.*
 Gal. 3. 28; Col. 3. 11, there is neither bond nor *f.*
 5. 1, wherewith Christ hath made us *f.*
 2 Thes. 3. 1, word have *f.* course. R. V. run.
 1 Pet. 2. 16, as *f.*, and not using liberty.
 Rev. 21. 6, give of fountain of life *f.*
 22. 17, let him take water of life *f.*
 See Ex. 21. 2; Deu. 15. 13; Jer. 34. 9; Gal. 4. 22.
Freewill. Lev. 22. 18, and for all his *f.* offerings.
 Num. 15. 3, or in a *f.* offering.
 Deu. 16. 10, a tribute of a *f.* offering.
 See Ez. 3. 5.
Freewoman. Gal. 4. 22.
Fresh. Num. 11. 8; Job 29. 20; 33. 25; Jas. 3. 12.
Fret. (1) to corrode, to eat away, as a moth (or an ulcer)
 does. Lev. 13. 51, 55.
 (2) Ps. 37. 1, 7, 8; Prov. 24. 19, *f.* not thyself.
 Prov. 19. 3, his heart *f.* against the Lord.
 See 1 Sam. 1. 6; Isa. 8. 21; Ezek. 16. 43.
Friend. Ex. 33. 11, as a man to his *f.*
 2 Sam. 19. 6, lovest thine enemies, and hatest *f.* R. V.
 them that love thee.

2 Chr. 20. 7, Abraham thy *f.* for ever.
 Job 6. 27, ye dig a pit for your *f.*
 42. 10, when he prayed for his *f.*
 Ps. 35. 14, as though he had been my *f.*
 41. 9, my familiar *f.* hath lifted.
 88. 18, lover and *f.* hast thou put far from me.
 Prov. 6. 1, if thou be surety for thy *f.* R. V. neighbour.
 3. 3, make sure thy *f.* R. V. neighbour.
 14. 20, the rich hath many *f.*
 16. 28; 17. 9, whisperer separateth chief *f.*
 17. 17, *f.* loveth at all times.
 18. 24, a *f.* that sticketh closer than a brother.
 19. 4, wealth maketh many *f.*
 27. 6, faithful are wounds of a *f.*
 27. 10, man's own *f.* and father's *f.* forsake not.
 27. 17, man sharpeneth countenance of his *f.*
 8. of S. 5. 16, this is my *f.*
 Isa. 41. 8, seed of Abraham my *f.*
 Jer. 20. 4, a terror to thy *f.*
 Mic. 7. 5, trust not in a *f.*
 Zec. 13. 6, wounded in house of my *f.*
 Mat. 11. 19; Lu. 7. 34, a *f.* of publicans.
 20. 13, *f.*, I do thee no wrong.
 22. 12, *f.*, how camest thou hither?
 26. 50, *f.*, wherefore art thou come?
 Mk. 5. 19, go home to thy *f.*
 Lu. 11. 5, which of you shall have a *f.*
 11. 8, though he give not because he is his *f.*
 14. 12, call not thy *f.*
 15. 6, 9, calleth his *f.* and neighbours.
 16. 9, *f.* of the mammon.
 John 11. 11, our *f.* Lazarus sleepeth.
 15. 13, lay down his life for his *f.*
 15. 14, ye are my *f.*, if ye do whatsoever I command.
 15. 15, not servants, but *f.*
 19. 12, thou art not Cæsar's *f.*
 Jas. 2. 23, Abraham was called the *f.* of God.
 4. 4, a *f.* of the world.
Friends, value of. Prov. 18. 24; 27. 6, 9, 17; John 15. 13.
 danger arising from evil. Deu. 13. 6; Prov. 22. 24;
 25. 19; Mic. 7. 5; Zec. 13. 6.
 Jesus calls His disciples. Lu. 12. 4; John 15. 14;
 3 John 14.
Friendship of David and Jonathan. 1 Sam. 18. 1; 19;
 20; 2 Sam. 1. 26.
 with the world, unlawful. Rom. 12. 2; 2 Cor. 6. 17;
 Jas. 4. 4; 1 John 2. 15.
Fringes. Num. 15. 38, that they make them *f.*
 Deu. 22. 12, thou shalt make thee *f.*
Frog (Ex. 8. 2; Ps. 78. 45; 105. 30; Rev. 16. 13). Heb.
Tzephardê'a; Gk. *βάρπαξ*; Zool. S. *Rana esculenta*;
Hyla arborea; belongs to Zoological Class AMPHIBIA.
Frontlets, something worn on the forehead. phylacteries
 bound on the forehead. Ex. 13. 16; Deu. 6. 8.
Frontard, perverse, self-willed. Deu. 32. 20, a very *f.*
 generation.
 Prov. 2. 12, man that speaketh *f.* things.
 3. 32, the *f.* is abomination.
 4. 24, put away *f.* mouth.
 11. 20; 17. 20, of a *f.* heart.
 16. 28, a *f.* man soweth strife.
 21. 8, the way of man is *f.* R. V. laden with guilt.
 22. 5, snares are in way of the *f.*
 See Prov. 10. 32; Isa. 57. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 18.
Frontardness, results of, Deu. 32. 20; 2 Sam. 22. 27;
 Job 5. 13; Prov. 2. 12; 3. 32; 4. 24; 10. 31; 11. 20;
 16. 28; 17. 20; 21. 8; 22. 5.
Fruit. Num. 13. 26, shewed them the *f.* of the land.
 Deu. 26. 2, take the first of all *f.*
 33. 14, precious *f.* brought forth.
 Ps. 107. 37, yield *f.* of increase.
 127. 3, the *f.* of the womb is his reward.
 Prov. 8. 19, my *f.* is better than gold.
 11. 30, *f.* of the righteous a tree of life.
 12. 14; 18. 20, satisfied by the *f.* of his mouth.
 S. of S. 2. 3, his *f.* was sweet to my taste.
 4. 13, 16, orchard with pleasant *f.*
 Isa. 3. 10; Mic. 7. 13, the *f.* of their doings.
 27. 6, fill face of the world with *f.*
 28. 4, the hasty *f.* before summer. R. V. firstripe fig.
 57. 19, I create the *f.* of the lips.
 Jer. 17. 10; 21. 14; 32. 19, according to *f.* of doings.

Hos. 10. 13, eaten the *f.* of lies.
 Am. 8. 1, basket of summer *f.*
 Mic. 6. 7, *f.* of body for sin of soul.
 Hab. 3. 17, neither shall *f.* be in vines.
 Hag. 1. 10, earth is stayed from her *f.*
 Mat. 3. 8; Lu. 3. 8, *f.* meet for repentance.
 7. 16, 20, by their *f.* ye shall know them.
 12. 33, make tree good, and his *f.* good.
 13. 23, is he who beareth *f.*
 21. 19, let no *f.* grow on thee.
 21. 34, when time of *f.* drew near.
 26. 29; Mk. 14. 25, drink of *f.* of vine.
 Mk. 4. 28, earth bringeth forth *f.* of herself.
 12. 2, receive the *f.* of the vineyard.
 Lu. 13. 6, he sought *f.* thereon.
 13. 7, I come seeking *f.* on this fig tree.
 13. 9, if it bear *f.*, well.
 John 4. 36, *f.* to life eternal.
 15. 2, branch that beareth *f.*
 15. 4, branch cannot bear *f.* of itself.
 15. 8, that ye bear much *f.*
 15. 16, ordained that ye should bring forth *f.*
 Rom. 1. 13, have some *f.* among you.
 6. 21, what *f.* had ye then.
 7. 4, bring forth *f.* unto God.
 2 Cor. 9. 10; Phil. 1. 11, the *f.* of righteousness.
 Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9, the *f.* of the Spirit.
 Phil. 1. 22, this is the *f.* of my labour.
 4. 17, I desire *f.* that may abound.
 Col. 1. 6, the gospel bringeth forth *f.* in you.
 2 Tim. 2. 6, first partaker of the *f.*
 Heb. 12. 11, peaceable *f.* of righteousness.
 13. 15, the *f.* of our lips.
 Jas. 3. 17, wisdom full of good *f.*
 5. 7, waiteth for the precious *f.*
 Jude 12, trees whose *f.* withereth, without *f.*
 Rev. 22. 2, yielded her *f.* every month.
 See Gen. 30. 2; Ps. 92. 14; Jer. 12. 2; Col. 1. 10.
Fruits, first three years to remain untouched. Lev.
 23.
 of the obedient will be blessed. Deu. 7. 13; 28. 4.
 of faith meet for repentance. Mat. 3. 8; 7. 16; J.
 4. 36; 15. 16; Rom. 7. 4; 2 Cor. 9. 10; Gal. 5.
 Col. 1. 6; Heb. 12. 11; Jas. 3. 17.
Fruit trees used in time of war. Deu. 20. 19.
Frustrate. Ez. 4. 5; Isa. 44. 25; Gal. 2. 21.
Fuel. Isa. 9. 5; Ezek. 16. 21; 32.
Fugitive servant, law of, Deu. 23. 15.
Fulfill. Ps. 20. 4, the Lord *f.* all thy counsel.
 20. 5, *f.* all thy petitions.
 145. 19, he will *f.* the desire of them.
 Mat. 3. 15, to *f.* all righteousness.
 5. 17, not to destroy, but to *f.*
 5. 18; 24. 34, till all be *f.* R. V. accomplished.
 Mk. 13. 4, what the sign when these shall be *f.*? R.
 about to be accomplished.
 Lu. 1. 20, my words shall be *f.* in season.
 21. 24, times of the Gentiles be *f.*
 22. 16, till it be *f.* in kingdom of God.
 John 3. 29; 17. 13, this my joy is *f.*
 Acts 13. 25, and as John *f.* his course.
 13. 33, God hath *f.* the same unto us.
 Rom. 13. 10, love is the *f.* of the law.
 Gal. 5. 14, all the law is *f.* in one word.
 6. 2, so *f.* the law of Christ.
 Eph. 2. 3, *f.* the desires of the flesh. R. V. doing.
 Phil. 2. 2, *f.* ye my joy.
 Col. 4. 17, take heed thou *f.* the ministry.
 2 Thes. 1. 11, *f.* good pleasure of his will.
 Jas. 2. 8, if ye *f.* the royal law.
 See Ex. 5. 13; 23. 26; Gal. 5. 16; Rev. 17. 17.
Full. Lev. 19. 29, land became *f.* of wickedness.
 Deu. 6. 11, houses *f.* of good things.
 34. 9, Joshua was *f.* of spirit of wisdom.
 Ru. 1. 21, I went out *f.*
 2 Kn. 6. 17, mountain was *f.* of horses.
 1 Chr. 21. 22, 24, for the *f.* price.
 Job 5. 26, come to grave in *f.* age.
 11. 2, a man *f.* of talk.
 14. 1, *f.* of trouble.
 20. 11, *f.* of the sins of youth.
 21. 23, dieth in his *f.* strength.

Job 32. 18, I am *f.* of matter.
 Ps. 10. 7; Rom. 3. 14, mouth *f.* of cursing.
 65. 9, which is *f.* of water.
 74. 20, *f.* of habitations of cruelty.
 88. 3, soul *f.* of troubles.
 119. 64, earth is *f.* of thy mercy.
 127. 5, happy the man that hath his quiver *f.*
 Prov. 27. 7, the *f.* soul loatheth an honeycomb.
 27. 20, hell and destruction are never *f.* R. V. satisfied.
 30. 9, lest I be *f.*, and deny thee.
 Eccl. 1. 7, yet the sea is not *f.*
 Hab. 3. 3, earth *f.* of his praise.
 Zec. 8. 5, streets *f.* of boys and girls.
 Mat. 6. 22; Lu. 11. 36, *f.* of light.
 Lu. 6. 25, woe unto you that are *f.*!
 11. 39, *f.* of ravening.
 John 1. 14, *f.* of grace and truth,
 15. 11; 16. 24, that your joy may be *f.*!
 Acts 6. 3; 7. 55; 11. 24, men *f.* of the Holy Ghost.
 9. 36, *f.* of good works.
 Rom. 15. 14, ye also are *f.* of goodness.
 1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are *f.*
 Phil. 4. 12, I am instructed to be *f.*
 4. 18, I am *f.*
 2 Tim. 4. 5, make *f.* proof of thy ministry.
 Heb. 5. 14, meat to them of *f.* age. R. V. fullgrown
 men.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, with joy unspeakable and *f.* of glory.
 Rev. 15. 7, *f.* of the wrath of God.
 See Lev. 2. 14; 2 Kn. 4. 6; 10. 21; Am. 2. 13.
uller, a bleacher of cloth. Mal. 3. 2; Mk. 9. 3.
ully. Num. 14. 24, Caleb hath followed me *f.*
 Eccl. 8. 11, heart is *f.* set to do evil.
 Rom. 14. 5, let every man be *f.* persuaded.
 15. 19, I have *f.* preached the gospel.
 Rev. 14. 18, her grapes are *f.* ripe.
 See 1 Kn. 11. 6; Acts 2. 1; Rom. 4. 21.
ulness. Ps. 16. 11, *f.* of joy.
 John 1. 16, of his *f.* have we received.
 Rom. 11. 25, the *f.* of the Gentiles.
 Eph. 1. 23, the *f.* of him that filleth all in all.
 3. 19, filled with the *f.* of God.
 4. 13, the stature of the *f.* of Christ.
 Col. 1. 19, in him should all *f.* dwell.
 2. 9, the *f.* of the Godhead bodily.
 See Num. 18. 27; Ps. 96. 11; Rom. 11. 12.
urious. Prov. 22. 24, with a *f.* man thou shalt not go.
 29. 22, a *f.* man aboundeth in transgression.
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord is *f.*
 See 2 Kn. 9. 20; Ezek. 5. 15; 23. 25.
uriong. Lu. 24. 13; John 11. 18 = a Roman stadium
 = 120 paces = $\frac{1}{2}$ of a mile.
 See MEASURES.
urnace. Deu. 4. 20, Lord hath taken you out of *f.*
 Ps. 12. 6, as silver tried in a *f.*
 Isa. 48. 10, in the *f.* of affliction.
 Mat. 13. 42, into a *f.* of fire.
 See Gen. 15. 17; 19. 28; 1 Kn. 8. 51; Dan. 3. 6, 11,
 15, &c.; Ezek. 22. 18.
urnish. Ps. 78. 19; Mat. 22. 10; 2 Tim. 3. 17.
urniture, equipment, harness. Gen. 31. 34.
urrows. Ps. 65. 10; 129. 3; Hos. 10. 4; 12. 11.
urther. Ez. 3. 36, they *f.* the people.
 Job 38. 11, hitherto shalt thou come, but no *f.*
 Lu. 24. 28, as though he would have gone *f.*
 Acts 4. 17, that it spread no *f.*
 2 Tim. 3. 9, they shall proceed no *f.*
 See Mk. 5. 35; Phil. 1. 12, 25.
urry. Gen. 27. 44, till thy brother's *f.* turn.
 Isa. 27. 4, *f.* is not in me.
 63. 5, my *f.* upheld me.
 Jer. 21. 5, I will fight against thee in *f.*
 25. 15, the wine cup of this *f.*
 Ezek. 21. 17, I will cause my *f.* to rest.
 See Dan. 3. 13, 19; 8. 6; 9. 16; 11. 44.

aal, gā'-āl, 'loathing.' Jud. 9. 26.
aash, gā'-āsh, 'shaking.' Jos. 24. 30.
aba, gā'-bā, 'hill.' Jos. 18. 24.
abbai, gāb-bā'-i, 'a collector of tribute.' Neh. 11. 8.
abathā, gāb'-bā-thā, 'height' (pavement). John
 19. 13.

Gabriel, gā'-brī-ēl, 'man of God;' archangel, appears
 to Daniel. Dan. 8. 16; 9. 21.
 to Zacharias. Lu. 1. 19.
 to Mary. Lu. 1. 26. [Gen. 30. 11.
Gad, gād, 'a troop,' or 'good fortune.' (1) birth of
 his descendants. Gen. 46. 16.
 blessed by Jacob. Gen. 49. 19.
 (2) tribe of, blessed by Moses. Deu. 33. 20.
 numbered. Num. 1. 24; 26. 15.
 their possessions. Num. 32. 34. 14.
 divers commands to. Deu. 27. 13; Jos. 4. 12.
 commended by Joshua. Jos. 22. 1.
 charged with idolatry. Jos. 22. 11.
 their defence. Jos. 22. 21.
 (3) seer, his message to David. 2 Sam. 24. 11; 1 Chr.
 21. 9; 2 Chr. 29. 25.
Gadara, the name of a city, and the surrounding district
 S. E. of the Sea of Galilee.
Gadarenes, gād'-ā-rēnes, inhabitants of Gadara; Christ's
 miracle in the country of. Mat. 8. 28; Mk. 5. 1; Lu.
 8. 26.
Gaddi, gād'-dī, 'my fortune.' Num. 13. 11.
Gaddiel, gād'-dī-ēl, God is my fortune. Num. 13. 10.
Gadfly. Probably the *Zebub* of Eccl. 10. 1. See **FLY**.
Gadi, gā'-dī, 2 Kn. 15. 14.
Gadites, gād'-ites, persons belonging to the tribe of Gad.
 Deu. 3. 12.
Gaham, gā'-hām, 'flame' (?). Gen. 22. 24.
Gahar, gā'-hār, 'hiding-place.' Ez. 2. 47.
Gain. Job 22. 3, is it *g.* to him that thou makest thy
 ways perfect?
 Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27; Ezek. 22. 12, greedy of *g.*
 3. 14, the *g.* thereof better than gold.
 28. 8, by usury and unjust *g.* R. V. usury and increase.
 Ezek. 22. 13, 27, at thy dishonest *g.* [price.
 Dan. 11. 39, he shall divide the land for *g.* R. V. a
 Mic. 4. 13, consecrate their *g.* to the Lord.
 Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, if he *g.* the world.
 18. 15, thou hast *g.* thy brother.
 25. 17, 22, had also *g.* other two.
 Lu. 19. 15, 16, 18, had *g.* by trading.
 Acts 16. 19, hope of their *g.* was gone.
 19. 24, no small *g.* to the craftsmen. R. V. business.
 1 Cor. 9. 19, that I might *g.* the more.
 9. 20, that I might *g.* the Jews. [advantage.
 2 Cor. 12. 17, 18, did I make a *g.* of you? R. V. take
 Phil. 1. 21, to die is *g.*
 3. 7, *g.* to me, I counted loss.
 1 Tim. 6. 5, supposing that *g.* is godliness. R. V. that
 godliness is a way of *g.*
 6. 6, godliness with contentment is great *g.*
 See Jud. 5. 19; Job 27. 8; Jas. 4. 13.
Gainsay, to speak against, i. e., contradict. Lu. 21. 15;
 Tit. 1. 9; Jude 11.
Gaius, gā'-ūs. The Greek form of Caius. Acts 19. 29.
 his piety. 3 John.
Galal, gā'-lāl, 'worthy' (?). 1 Chr. 9. 15.
Galatia, gā'-lā'-tīā, 'a place colonized by Gauls.' A Ro-
 man province in Asia Minor, including both N. and S.
 Galatia, within the latter of which were probably the
 cities of Antioch, Iconium, Lystra, and Derbe.
Galatians, gā'-lā'-tīāns, inhabitants of Galatia. Gal. 3. 1.
 Paul visits. Acts 16. 6.
 reproved. Gal. 1. 6; 3.
 exhorted. Gal. 5. 6;
 their love to Paul. Gal. 4. 13.
Galatians. An epistle of Paul to the churches of Ga-
 latia, probably to the cities of S. Galatia where he
 preached on his first missionary journey. Written
 about A. D. 57.
Galbanum (Ex. 30. 34). Heb. *Helbēnah*: Gk. χαλβάνη;
 Bot. N. *Opopodia galbanifera*; *Galbanum officinale*. A
 yellow resin, exuding from two umbelliferous plants;
 one of the ingredients of the sacred incense.
Galeed, gā'-lēd, 'witness-heap.' Gen. 31. 47.
Galileans, gāl'-ī-lē'-āns, i. e., natives of Galilee, were
 looked down upon by the southern Jews as an igno-
 rant and rustic folk. Thus the name became a term
 of reproach. At the same time they were from a re-
 ligious point of view the most liberal-minded people
 of Palestine; healthy, brave, industrious, and enter-
 prising.

- slaughter of. Lu. 16. 1.
disciples so called. Acts 1. 11; 2. 7.
- Galilee**, gāl'-i-lée (circuit) (Jos. 20. 7). The northern of the three provinces of Palestine west of the Jordan, extending about 60 miles from north to south, and 30 miles from east to west. It was the scene of a considerable part of the ministry of Jesus.
- Isaiah's prophecy concerning. Isa. 9. 1; Mat. 4. 15.
- work of Christ there. Mat. 2. 22; 15. 29; 26. 32; 27. 55; 28. 7; Mk. 1. 9; Lu. 4. 14; 23. 5; 24. 6; Acts 10. 37; 13. 31.
- Galilee, Sea of**, called also Sea of Tiberias, Lake of Gennesaret, Sea of Chinnereth. About 13 miles long and 7 broad; 700 feet below the level of the Mediterranean. In the time of Christ the shore was a continuous garden, with several cities and villages, and was a favorite summer resort.
- Gall**. Heb. *Rôsh*. Gk. *χολή*, some poisonous bitter herb; it is twice translated 'poison,' and also 'hemlock.' Dr. Post of Syria thinks *Rôsh* is the poppy. Ps. 69. 21; Jer. 9. 15; Lam. 3. 19; Am. 6. 12; Mat. 27. 34; Acts 8. 23.
- Gallant**, splendid. Isa. 33. 21.
- Gallim**, gāl'-līm, 'heaps.' 1 Sam. 25. 44.
- Gallo**, gāl'-lō, dismisses Paul. Acts 18. 12.
- Gallows**. Esth. 7. 10, they hanged Haman on the *g*.
- Gamaliel**, gā-mā'-lī-ēl, 'reward of God.' (1) Num. 1. 10. (2) advises the council. Acts 5. 34.
- Paul brought up at feet of. Acts 22. 3.
- Games**, public. 1 Cor. 9. 24; Phil. 3. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Tim. 2. 5; 4. 7; Heb. 12. 1.
- Gammadims**, gām'-mā-dīms, 'warriors' (?). Ezek. 27. 11.
- Gamul**, gām'-ūl, 'weaned.' 1 Chr. 24. 17.
- Gap**. Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30.
- Garden**. Gen. 2. 8, God planted a *g*. eastward in Eden. 13. 10, as the *g*. of the Lord. Deu. 11. 10; 1 Kn. 21. 2, as a *g*. of herbs. Ps. 8. 4. 12, a *g*. enclosed. 4. 16, blow upon my *g*. 5. 1, I am come into my *g*. 6. 2, 11, gone down into his *g*. Isa. 1. 8, as a lodge in a *g*. 1. 30, as a *g*. that hath no water. 51. 3, her desert like the *g*. of the Lord. 58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, like a watered *g*. 61. 11, as the *g*. causeth things sown to spring forth. Jer. 29. 5, plant *g*., and eat the fruit. Ezek. 28. 13, in Eden the *g*. of God. 31. 8, 9, cedars in *g*. of God. 36. 35, is become like the *g*. of Eden. Joel 2. 3, land as the *g*. of Eden before them. John 18. 1, where was a *g*. 18. 26, did not I see thee in the *g*. ? 19. 41, there was a *g*., and in the *g*. See Gen. 2. 15; Am. 4. 9; 9. 14; John 20. 15.
- Garden house**, a summer-house in a garden. 2 Kn. 9. 27.
- Gareb**, gā'-reb, 'scurvy' (?). 2 Sam. 23. 38; Jer. 31. 39.
- Garlick** (Num. 11. 5). Heb. *Shoom*. Gk. *τὰ σκόρδα*: Bot. *N. Allium sativum*, a kind of onion.
- Garment**. Gen. 39. 12, he left his *g*., and fled. 49. 11, washed his *g*. in wine. Jos. 7. 21, a goodly Babylonish *g*. R. V. mantle. 9. 5, Gibeonites took old *g*. 2 Kn. 5. 26, is it a time to receive *g*. ? 7. 15, all the way was full of *g*. Job 37. 17, how thy *g*. are warm. Ps. 22. 18, they part my *g*. among them. 102. 26; Isa. 50. 9; 51. 6; Heb. 1. 11, wax old as a *g*. 104. 2, with light as with a *g*. 104. 6, coveredst it with the deep as with a *g*. 109. 18, clothed himself with cursing as with his *g*. Prov. 20. 16, take his *g*. that is surety. 25. 20, a *g*. in cold weather. 30. 4, who hath bound the waters in a *g*. ? Eccl. 9. 8, let thy *g*. be always white. Isa. 52. 1, put on thy beautiful *g*. 61. 3, *g*. of praise for spirit of heaviness. 61. 10, the *g*. of salvation. Joel 2. 13, rend your heart and not your *g*. Zec. 13. 4, a rough *g*. to deceive. R. V. hairy mantle. Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21; Lu. 5. 36, new cloth, old *g*.
- Mat. 20. 14, 36; Mk. 5. 27; Lu. 8. 44, hem of *g*. 21. 8; Mk. 11. 8, spread *g*. in way. 22. 11, 12, wedding *g*. 23. 5, enlarge borders of *g*. 27. 35; Mk. 15. 24, parted *g*., casting lots. Mk. 11. 7; Lu. 19. 35, cast *g*. on colt. 13. 16, not turn back again to take *g*. R. V. cloke. Lu. 22. 36, let him sell his *g*. R. V. cloke. 24. 4, in shining *g*. R. V. dazzling apparel. Acts 9. 39, shewing the coats and *g*. Jas. 5. 2, your *g*. are moth eaten. Jude 23, the *g*. spotted by the flesh. Rev. 3. 4, not defiled their *g*. 16. 15, that watcheth, and keepeth his *g*.
- Garments (of men)**. The garments of Syrian men the present day differ but little from those worn the time of Moses. The chief are:—
(1) a coarse linen shirt;
(2) linen drawers;
(3) loose pantaloons with a girdle to sustain them;
(4) an inner vest buttoned to the throat;
(5) a long loose robe with a leathern girdle;
(6) an embroidered cloth or velvet jacket;
(7) a *keffiyeh* or silk handkerchief for the head;
(8) hose and
(9) sandals.
Besides these,
(10) a long loose robe with short sleeves was worn full dress (instead of the jacket or girded robe), as our Lord laid aside when He washed the disciples' feet (John 13. 4);
(11) the *aba*, a coarse cloak of goat's or camel's hair very large, so as to form a covering by night as well by day, with which Elijah smote the waters of Jordan (2 Kn. 2. 8).
- Garments (of women)**. Women's dress varied according to their estate in life (e. g., maid, wife, or widow). It differed from the men's principally in the veil cap, fitting close to the head, concealing the hair, being profusely covered with gold and silver ornaments and with charms. The list of female clothing in 3. 18-23 is scarcely intelligible now.
- Garments**, priestly. Ex. 28. 39.
manner of purifying. Lev. 13. 47 (Eccl. 9. 8; Zec. 3. 12).
not of mixed materials. Lev. 19. 19; Deu. 22. 11, of sexes, not to be exchanged. Deu. 22. 5.
of Christ, lots cast for (Ps. 22. 18); Mat. 27. 35; John 19. 23.
- Garments, the hem of** (Ex. 28. 33; Mat. 9. 20; 14. 36). The fringe which all Jews wore in obedience to order given in Num. 15. 38. It is now represented the *Tallith* or cloth worn by the Jews at prayers.
- Garmite**, gār'-mīte, 'bony.' 1 Chr. 4. 19.
- Garner**, a granary, barn. Ps. 144. 13; Joel 1. 17; 2. 3. 12.
- Garnish**. Job 26. 13; Mat. 12. 44; 23. 29.
- Gashmu**, gāsh'-mū, same as *GESHEM*. Neh. 6. 6.
- Gatam**, gā'-tām. Gen. 36. 11.
- Gate** (Jud. 5. 8; Ru. 4. 10). The gate of a city was frequently a considerable structure, near which was public place of assembly, the exchange, court-house and council-chamber of modern times. Hence 'gate of a city' was so identified with the life of community as to be synonymous with the city itself. Gen. 28. 17, the *g*. of heaven. Deu. 6. 9; 11. 20, write them on thy *g*. Ps. 9. 13, the *g*. of death. 118. 19, the *g*. of righteousness. Prov. 17. 19, exalteth *g*. seeketh destruction. 31. 23, her husband known in the *g*. Isa. 26. 2, open the *g*., that righteous may enter. 38. 10, the *g*. of the grave. 45. 1, open the two-leaved *g*. 60. 11, thy *g*. shall be open continually. 60. 18, walls Salvation, and *g*. Praise. Mat. 7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, strait *g*., wide *g*. 16. 18, *g*. of hell shall not prevail. Heb. 13. 12, also suffered without the *g*. Rev. 21. 25, *g*. not shut at all by day. See Ps. 24. 7; Isa. 28. 6; Nah. 2. 6.
- Gath**, gāth, 'wine-press.' Jos. 11. 22.

Goliath of. 1 Sam. 17. 4.
 men of, smitten with emeralds. 1 Sam. 5. 8.
 David a refugee there. 1 Sam. 27. 4.
 taken by David. 1 Chr. 18. 1.
 by Hazeel. 2 Kn. 12. 17.
 Uzziah breaks down the wall of. 2 Chr. 26. 6.
 ather. Gen. 41. 35, let them *g.* all the food.
 49. 10, to him shall *g.* of the people be. R. V. obedi-
 dience.
 Ex. 16. 17, *g.*, some more, some less.
 Deu. 28. 38, carry much out, and *g.* little in.
 30. 3; Ezek. 36. 24, will *g.* thee from all nations.
 2 Sam. 14. 14, spilt, which cannot be *g.* up.
 Job 11. 10, if he *g.* together, who can hinder? R. V.
 call to judgement.
 Ps. 26. 9, *g.* not my soul with sinners.
 39. 6, knoweth not who shall *g.* them.
 Prov. 6. 8, the ant *g.* her food.
 10. 5, he that *g.* in summer.
 13. 11, he that *g.* by labour shall increase.
 Isa. 27. 12, ye shall be *g.* one by one.
 40. 11, he shall *g.* the lambs.
 56. 8, yet will I *g.* others.
 62. 10, *g.* out the stones.
 Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, *g.* wheat into garner.
 6. 26, nor *g.* into barns.
 7. 16; Lu. 6. 44, do men *g.* grapes of thorns?
 12. 30; Lu. 11. 23, he that *g.* not scattereth.
 13. 28, wilt thou that we *g.* them up?
 13. 29, lest while ye *g.* up the tares.
 13. 41, shall *g.* out of his kingdom.
 25. 32, before him shall be *g.* all nations.
 John 6. 12, *g.* up fragments.
 15. 6, men *g.* them, and cast. [collections.
 1 Cor. 16. 2, that there be no *g.* when I come. R. V.
 2 Thes. 2. 1, by our *g.* together unto him.
 See Mat. 23. 37; John 4. 36; 11. 52.
 ath-hepher, gāth-hē-phēr, 'the wine-press of digging.'
 2 Kn. 14. 25.
 ath-rimmon, gāth-rīm-mōn, 'wine-press of the pome-
 granate.' Jos. 10. 45.
 ave. Gen. 3. 12, the woman *g.* me.
 Jos. 21. 44; 2 Chr. 15. 15; 20. 30, Lord *g.* them rest.
 1 Sam. 10. 9, *g.* to Saul another heart.
 Neh. 8. 8, they read, and *g.* the sense.
 Job 1. 21, the Lord *g.*
 Ps. 21. 4, he asked life, and thou *g.* it.
 68. 11, the Lord *g.* the word.
 Eccl. 12. 7, to God who *g.* it.
 Am. 2. 12, ye *g.* the Nazarets wine. [authority?
 Mat. 21. 23; Mk. 11. 28; Lu. 20. 2, who *g.* thee this
 25. 35, 42, ye *g.* me meat.
 Lu. 15. 16, no man *g.* unto him.
 John 10. 29, my Father, who *g.* them.
 Acts 2. 4, as the Spirit *g.* them utterance.
 26. 10, I *g.* my voice against them.
 Rom. 1. 28, God *g.* them over.
 1 Cor. 3. 6, God *g.* the increase.
 Eph. 4. 8, *g.* gifts unto men.
 4. 11, he *g.* some apostles.
 See 2 Cor. 8. 5; Gal. 1. 4; Tit. 2. 14.
 ay. Jas. 2. 3.
 iza, gā'-zā, same as AZAZH. Gen. 10. 19.
 Samson carries away the gates of. Jud. 16.
 destruction of, foretold. Jer. 47; Am. 1. 6; Zep. 2.
 4; Zec. 9. 5.
 izathites, gā'-zā-thites, 'inhabitants of Gaza.' Jos.
 13. 3.
 ize. Ex. 19. 21; Nah. 3. 6; Acts 1. 11; Heb. 10. 33.
 izelle. Heb. Tsēbē; Gk. ὄρεας; A. V. 2 Sam. 2. 18;
 1 Chr. 12. 8, 'roe'; in Deu. 12. 15, etc., 'roe-buck.'
 The correct rendering in all cases is 'gazelle.'
 izar, gā'-zēr, 'portion.' 2 Sam. 5. 25.
 izez, gā'-zēz, 'shearer.' 1 Chr. 2. 46.
 izites, gā'-zites, 'inhabitants of Gaza.' Jud. 16. 2.
 izzam, gāz'-zām, 'locusts.' Ez. 2. 48.
 iba, gē'-bā, 'hill.' Jos. 21. 17.
 bal, gē'-bāl, 'boundary.' Ps. 83. 7.
 ber, gē'-bēr, 'man.' 1 Kn. 4. 13. R. V. Ben-geber.
 bim, gē'-bīm, 'trenches.' Isa. 10. 31.
 oko (Lev. 11. 30). R. V. Heb. Anēkah; Gk. μυγάλη;
 A. V. 'ferret.' The gecko is one of the most repul-

sive-looking lizards in Palestine, black spotted with
 rows of rounded warts.
 Gedaliah, gēd'-ā-lī'-āh, 'Jehovah is great;' governor of
 the remnant of Judah. 2 Kn. 25. 22 (Jer. 40. 5).
 treacherously killed by Ishmael. 2 Kn. 25. 25 (Jer. 41.).
 Gedeon, gēd'-ē-on, Greek form of Gideon. Heb. 11. 32.
 Geder, gē'-dēr, 'wall.' Jos. 12. 13.
 Gederah, gēd'-ēr-āh, 'enclosure,' 'sheep-fold.' Jos. 15.
 36. R. V. hedges.
 Gederathite, gēd'-ēr-rā-thite, an inhabitant of Gederah.
 1 Chr. 12. 4.
 Gederite, gēd'-ēr-rite, native of Geder. 1 Chr. 27. 28.
 Gederoth, gēd'-ēr-rōth, 'sheep-folds.' Jos. 15. 41.
 Gederothaim, gēd'-ēr-rōth'-īm, 'two sheep-folds.' Jos.
 15. 36.
 Gedor, gē'-dōr, 'wall.' (1) Jos. 15. 58.
 conquered by Simeonites. 1 Chr. 4. 41.
 (2) 1 Chr. 4. 4; 8. 31.
 Gehazi, gē'-hā'-zī, 'valley of vision;' servant of Elisha.
 2 Kn. 4. 12.
 his covetousness. 2 Kn. 5. 20.
 Gellioth, gēl'-lōth, 'circles.' Jos. 18. 17.
 Gemalli, gē-mālī'-lī, 'possessor of camels.' Num. 13. 12.
 Gemariah, gēm'-ā-rī'-āh, 'Jehovah has completed.' Jer.
 29. 3.
 Gender, to produce, engender. 2 Tim. 2. 23.
 Genealogies: generations of Adam. Gen. 3.; 1 Chr.
 1.; Lu. 3.
 of Noah. Gen. 10.; 1 Chr. 1. 4.
 of Shem. Gen. 11. 10.
 of Terah. Gen. 11. 27.
 of Abraham. Gen. 25.; 1 Chr. 1. 28. [1 Chr. 2.
 of Jacob. Gen. 29. 31; 30.; 46. 8; Ex. 1. 2; Num. 26.;
 of Esau. Gen. 36.; 1 Chr. 1. 35.
 of the tribes. 1 Chr. 2.; 4.; 5.; 6.; 7.
 of David. 1 Chr. 3.
 of CHRIST. Mat. 1.; Lu. 3. 23.
 endless. 1 Tim. 1. 4. See FABLES.
 Generation. (1) Deu. 1. 35, not one of this evil *g.*
 32. 5, 20, a perverse and crooked *g.*
 Ps. 14. 5, God is in the *g.* of the righteous.
 22. 30, it shall be accounted for a *g.*
 102. 18, written for the *g.* to come.
 145. 4, one *g.* shall praise thy works.
 Prov. 27. 24, crown endure to every *g.*
 30. 11, there is a *g.* that curseth.
 Eccl. 1. 4, one *g.* passeth away.
 Isa. 34. 10, from *g.* to *g.* it shall lie waste.
 Joel 1. 3, children tell another *g.*
 Mat. 12. 41, in judgment with this *g.*
 17. 17; Mk. 9. 19; Lu. 21. 32, perverse *g.*
 23. 36, shall come on this *g.*
 24. 34; Mk. 13. 30; Lu. 21. 32, this *g.* shall not pass.
 Lu. 16. 8, are in their *g.* wiser.
 17. 25, rejected of this *g.*
 1 Pet. 2. 9, a chosen *g.* R. V. elect race.
 See Isa. 53. 8; Dan. 4. 3; Lu. 11. 30. [7.
 (2) offspring, brood. Mat. 3. 7; 12. 34; 23. 33; Lu. 3.
 Genesis, gēn'-ē-sīs, 'generation,' or beginning, name of
 first book of the Pentateuch.
 Gennesaret, gēn-nēs'-ā-rēt, 'garden of Princes.' Prob-
 ably the fertile plain at the north-west corner of the
 Sea of Galilee, Mat. 14. 34.
 A lake of Palestine; miracles wrought there. Mat.
 17. 27; Lu. 5. 1; John 21. 6.
 Gentiles, gēn'-tīles, a name including all who are not
 Jews.
 origin of. Gen. 10. 5.
 Mat. 10. 5, go not in this *g.*
 John 7. 35, to the dispersed among *G.* R. V. Greeks.
 Acts 9. 15, bear my name before the *G.*
 13. 42, *G.* besought that these words. R. V. they.
 13. 46, we turn to the *G.*
 15. 3, declaring conversion of the *G.*
 18. 6, from henceforth I will go to the *G.*
 Rom. 3. 29, is he not also of the *G.*?
 11. 11, salvation is come to the *G.*
 11. 13, as the apostle of the *G.*
 1 Cor. 5. 1, not so much as named among *G.*
 Eph. 4. 17, walk not as other *G.*
 2 Tim. 1. 11, I am ordained a teacher of *G.* R. V.
 omits *G.*

3 John 7, taking nothing of the *G*.
See Rom. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 12; Rev. 11. 2.
Gentiles, their state by nature. Rom. 1. 21; 1 Cor. 12. 2; Eph. 2. 4; 17; 1 Thes. 4. 5.
 God's judgments on. Joel 3. 9.
 their conversion predicted. Isa. 11. 10; 42. 1; 49. 6 (Mat. 12. 18; Lu. 2. 32; Acts 13. 47); 62. 2; Jer. 16. 19; Hos. 2. 23; Mal. 1. 11; Mat. 8. 11.
 prediction fulfilled. John 10. 16; Acts 8. 37; 10. 14; 15. 1; Eph. 2. 1; 1 Thes. 1. 1.
 calling of. Rom. 9. 24. *See* Isa. 66. 19.
 become fellow-citizens of the saints. Eph. 2. 11.
 Christ made known to. Col. 1. 27.
Gentile. 1 Thes. 2. 7, we were *g*. among you.
 2 Tim. 2. 24, servant of Lord be *g*.
 Tit. 3. 2, *g*., shewing all meekness.
 Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is pure and *g*.
 1 Pet. 2. 18, not only to the good and *g*.
See 2 Sam. 18. 5; 22. 36.
Gentleness: of *CHRIST*. 2 Cor. 10. 1; Mat. 11. 29 (Isa. 40. 11).
 of Paul and Timotheus. 1 Thes. 2. 7.
 the fruit of the Spirit. Gal. 5. 22.
 exhortations to. 2 Tim. 2. 24; Tit. 3. 2.
Genubath, *gē-nū'-bāth*. 1 Kn. 11. 20.
Geology of Palestine. Jerusalem is built on a platform of limestone. The maritime plain is formed of yellow sandstone and beds of calcareous sand. The central plateau is calcareous sandstone.
Gera, *gēr'-rā*, 'a grain.' Gen. 46. 21.
Gerah, *gēr'-rāh*, 'a grain' = $\frac{1}{20}$ shekel = 4.2 grs. Ex. 30. 13. *See* WEIGHTS.
Gerar, *gēr'-rār*, 'sojourning' (?). Gen. 10. 19.
 herdmen of, strive with Isaac's. Gen. 26. 20.
Gerasa, a city of Gilead, with a large district probably including the smaller district of Gadara, in which was the city of Gergesa.
Gerasenes (Mk. 5. 1; Lu. 8. 26, 37). R. V. inhabitants of Gerasa. The Gadarenes were therefore also Gerasenes.
Gergesa, a city on the east shore of the Sea of Galilee, the modern Kersa.
Gergesenes, *gēr'-gē-sēnēs*, inhabitants of Gergesa, in the district of Gadara. Mat. 8. 28. R. V. Gadarenes.
Gerizim, *gēr'-rī'-zīm*, persons living in a desert (?), the mountain opposite Ebal, mount of blessing. Deu. 11. 29; 27. 12; Jos. 8. 33.
 site of Samaritan temple. John 4. 20.
Gershon, *gēr'-shōm*, 'expulsion' or 'a stranger there.' (1) son of Moses. Ex. 2. 22; 18. 3. (2) Ez. 8. 2.
Gershon, *gēr'-shōn*, son of Levi. Gen. 46. 11; Num. 3. 17. Same as *GERSHOM*.
Gershonites, *gēr'-shōn-ites*, descendants of Gershon. Num. 3. 21.
 their duties in the service of the tabernacle. Num. 4; 7; 10. 17.
Gerzites, *gēr'-zītes*. 1 Sam. 27. 8 (marg.).
Gesham, *gēr'-shām*. 1 Chr. 2. 47.
Geshem, *gēr'-shēm*, 'stout' (?). Neh. 2. 19.
Geshur, *gēr'-shūr*, 'bridge' (?). 2 Sam. 3. 3.
 Absalom takes refuge there after killing Amnon. 2 Sam. 13. 37; 14. 23 (Jos. 13. 13).
Geshuri, *gē-shū'-rī*, inhabitants of Geshur. Deu. 3. 14.
Geshurites, *gē-shū'-rites*, same as preceding. Jos. 12. 5.
Gether, *gēr'-thēr*. Gen. 10. 23.
Gethsemane, *gēth-sēn'-ā-nē*, 'oil-press,' garden of, was across the brook Kidron (John 18. 1, R. V.), and probably at the foot of the Mount of Olives. The scene of our Lord's agony. Mat. 26. 36; Mk. 14. 32; Lu. 22. 39.
Getteth. Prov. 3. 13; 4. 7; 19. 8; Jer. 17. 11.
Geuel, *gēu'-ēl*, 'majesty of God.' Num. 13. 15.
Gezer, *gēr'-zēr*, 'precipice' (?), or 'portion' (?). Jos. 10. 33.
Gezrites, *gēr'-rites*, 'dwelling in a desert land' (?). 1 Sam. 27. 8.
Ghost, spirit; 'yield up the ghost' = to die. Mat. 27. 50.
Ghost, Holy. *See* HOLY SPIRIT.
Glah, *gī'-āh*, 'gushing forth.' 2 Sam. 2. 24.
Giants before the flood. Gen. 6. 4.
 inhabit Canaan. Deu. 2. 10, 11, 19, 20; 9. 2.

spies discourage the people by stories of. Num. 13. 2.
 Deu. 1. 28.
 several slain by David and his servants. 1 Sam. 17. 2.
 2 Sam. 21. 16; 1 Chr. 20. 4.
Gibbar, *gīb'-bār*, 'a hero.' Ez. 2. 20.
Gibbethon, *gīb'-bē-thōn*, 'a height.' Jos. 19. 44.
Gibeah, *gīb'-ē-ā*, 'hill.' 1 Chr. 2. 49.
Gibeah, *gīb'-ē-āh*, 'hill.' (1) a city of Judah. Jos. 15. 7.
 (2) a city of Benjamin. Jud. 19. 14.
 sin of its inhabitants. Jud. 19. 22.
 their punishment. Jud. 20. [2 Sam. 1. 1].
 the city of Saul. 1 Sam. 10. 26; 11. 4; 14. 2; 15. 19.
Gibeath, *gīb'-ē-āth*, 'hill.' Jos. 18. 28.
Gibeonites, *gīb'-ē-ā-nites*, inhabitant of Gibeah. 1 Chr. 12. 3.
Gibeon, *gīb'-ē-ōn*, situated on an isolated hill about 10 miles north of Jerusalem. Jos. 9. 3.
 its inhabitants deceive Joshua. Jos. 9.
 delivered by him from the five kings. Jos. 10.
 Saul persecutes them. 2 Sam. 21. 1.
 David makes atonement. 2 Sam. 21. 3-9.
 Solomon's dream at. 1 Kn. 3. 5.
 site of the tabernacle under David and Solomon. 1 Chr. 16. 39; 21. 29; 2 Chr. 1. 4-6.
Gibeonites, *gīb'-ē-ōn-ites*, inhabitants of Gibeon. 2 Sam. 21. 1.
Giblites, *gīb'-lītes*, inhabitants of Gebal. Jos. 13. 5.
Giddalu, *gīd'-dālū-tī*, 'I have magnified.' 1 Chr. 25. 1.
Giddel, *gīd'-dēl*, 'gigantic.' Ez. 2. 47.
Gideon, *gīd'-ē-ōn*, 'one who cuts down.' God appoints him to deliver Israel from the Midianites. Jud. 6. 11, 14.
 destroys the altar and grove of Baal. Jud. 6. 25, 27.
 called Jerubbaal. Jud. 6. 32.
 God gives him two signs. Jud. 6. 36-40.
 his army reduced, and selected by a test of water. Jud. 7. 2-7.
 his stratagem. Jud. 7. 16.
 subdues the Midianites. Jud. 7. 19; 8.
 makes an ephod of the spoil. Jud. 8. 24.
 his death. Jud. 8. 32. *See* Heb. 11. 32.
Gideon, *gīd'-ē-ōn*, 'cutting down.' Num. 1. 11.
Gift. Ex. 23. 8; Deu. 16. 19, a *g*. blindeth.
 2 Sam. 19. 42, hath he given us any *g*.?
 2 Chr. 19. 7, with the Lord no taking of *g*.
 Ps. 68. 18; Eph. 4. 8, *g*. unto men.
 72. 10, kings of Sheba and Seba offer *g*.
 Prov. 6. 35, not content, though many *g*.
 15. 27, he that hateth *g*. shall live.
 17. 8, a *g*. is as a precious stone.
 18. 16, man's *g*. maketh room for him.
 21. 14, a *g*. in secret pacifieth anger.
 Eccl. 3. 13; 5. 19, enjoy good, it is God's *g*.
 7. 7, a *g*. destroyeth the heart.
 Isa. 1. 23, every one loveth *g*.
 Mat. 5. 23, bring thy *g*. to the altar.
 5. 24, leave thy *g*. before the altar.
 7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, know how to give good *g*.
 Lu. 21. 1, casting *g*. into treasury.
 John 4. 10, if thou knewest the *g*. of God.
 Acts 8. 20, thought the *g*. of God may be purchased.
 Rom. 1. 11, some spiritual *g*.
 5. 15, free *g*. *g*. by grace.
 6. 23, the *g*. of God is eternal life.
 11. 29, *g*. of God without repentance.
 12. 6, *g*. differing according to grace.
 1 Cor. 7. 7, his proper *g*. of God.
 12. 4, diversities of *g*.
 12. 31, covet best *g*.
 14. 1, 12, desire spiritual *g*.
 2 Cor. 9. 15, unspeakable *g*.
 Eph. 2. 8, faith the *g*. of God.
 Phil. 4. 17, not because I desire a *g*.
 1 Tim. 4. 14, neglect not the *g*.
 2 Tim. 1. 6, stir up the *g*.
 Jas. 1. 17, good and perfect *g*.
Gifts, spiritual. Ps. 29. 11; 68. 18, 35; 84. 11; Prov. 6; Ezek. 11. 19; John 3. 34; Acts 2. 38; 10. 45; 17; Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 1. 7; 12; 13. 2; 14; Eph. 4; Jas. 1. 5, 17; 4. 6.
 temporal. Gen. 1. 26; 9. 1; 27. 28; Lev. 26. 4;

34. 10; 65. 9; 104.; 136. 25; 145. 15; 147.; Isa. 30. 23; Acts 14. 17.
 (Corban) Mat. 15. 5; Mk. 7. 11.
Gihon, gîl'-hôn, 'a bursting forth; ' one of the rivers of Eden. Gen. 2. 13.
Gilgal, gîl'-ā-lā. Neh. 12. 36.
Gilboa, gîl-bô'-ā, a mountain in the south-eastern part of Galilee. 1 Sam. 28. 4.
 the scene of Saul's death. 1 Sam. 31.; 2 Sam. 1. 21.
Gilead, gîl'-ā-ād, 'hill of witness,' according to Gen. 31. 21, or 'camel hump.' (1) Mountainous and richly wooded region east of Jordan, lying between Bashan on the north and Moab and Ammon on the south. In some passages the name is used for the whole country east of Jordan (Deu. 34. 1; Jos. 22. 9; Jud. 20. 1).
 land of, granted to the Reubenites, &c. Num. 32.
 invaded by the Ammonites. Jud. 10. 17.
 Jephthah made captain of. Jud. 11.
 (2) Mount Gilead (Jud. 7. 3) is evidently a mountain west of Jordan, probably Gilboa.
 (3) persons. Num. 26. 29; Jud. 11. 1; 1 Chr. 5. 14.
Gileadite, gîl'-ā-ād-ite, an inhabitant of Gilead. Jud. 10. 3.
Gugal, gîl'-gāl, 'a circle,' with a play on a word meaning 'roll away.' (1) The first camping-place of the Israelites after crossing the Jordan (Jos. 4. 19; 9. 6), three miles east of Jericho.
 (2) The residence of Elisha and site of a School of Prophets (2 Kn. 4. 38). Thirteen miles north-east of Joppa.
 Saul made king there. 1 Sam. 10. 8; 11. 14.
 Saul sacrifices at. 1 Sam. 13. 8; 15. 12.
Giloh, gîl'-lōh. Jos. 15. 51. [12.]
Gilonite, gîl'-lō-nite, an inhabitant of Giloh. 2 Sam. 15.
Gimzo, gîm'-zō, 'sycamore.' 2 Chr. 28. 18.
 in, a trap or snare. Am. 3. 5.
Ginath, gîl'-nāth, 'garden.' 1 Kn. 16. 21.
Ginetho, gîl'-nē-thō, 'gardener.' Neh. 12. 4.
Ginethon, gîl'-nē-thōn, same as preceding. Neh. 10. 6.
Gird. 2 Sam. 22. 40; Ps. 18. 39, hast g. me with strength. Isa. 45. 5, I g. thee, though thou hast not.
 Joel 1. 13, g. yourselves, and lament.
 Eph. 6. 14, having your loins g.
 See Prov. 31. 17; John 13. 4; 21. 18; Rev. 15. 6.
Girdle. Ex. 28. 4, and a g.
 Jer. 13. 1, go and get thee a linen g.
 See Isa. 11. 5; Mat. 3. 4; Mk. 1. 6.
Girgashite, gîr'-gā-shite. 1 Chr. 1. 14.
Girgashites, gîr'-gā-shites, descendants of Canaan. Gen. 10. 15; 15. 21.
 communion with, forbidden. Deu. 7. 1.
 driven out. Jos. 3. 10; 24. 11.
Girgashite, gîr'-gā-shite, same as preceding. Gen. 10. 16.
Giri. Joel 3. 3; Zec. 8. 5.
Gispa, gîs'-pā. Neh. 11. 21.
Gittah-hepher, gîl'-tāh-hē-phēr, 'wine-press of digging.' Jos. 19. 13.
Gittaim, gîl'-tā'im, 'two wine-presses.' 2 Sam. 4. 3.
Gittites, gîl'-tîtes, inhabitants of Gath. Jos. 13. 3.
Gittith, gîl'-tîth = Gathite: 'after the manner of Gittites.' In the titles to Ps. 8., 81., 84., to the musician upon Gittith. Probably an instrument of music borrowed from Gath, possibly a mode or key in music.
Give. Gen. 28. 22, I will g. the tenth.
 Ex. 30. 15, rich shall not g. more, poor not g. less.
 Den. 15. 10, thou shalt g. him thine heart.
 16. 17; Ezek. 46. 5, g. as he is able.
 1 Chr. 29. 14, of thine own have we g. thee.
 Ez. 9. 9, to g. us a reviving.
 Ps. 2. 8, I shall g. thee the heathen.
 6. 5, in the grave who shall g. thanks?
 29. 11, Lord will g. strength.
 37. 4, g. thee the desires of thy heart.
 37. 21, the righteous sheweth mercy, and g.
 84. 11, Lord will g. grace and glory.
 109. 4, I g. myself unto prayer.
 Prov. 23. 26, g. me thine heart.
 Isa. 55. 10, g. seed to the sower.
 Mat. 5. 42, g. to him that asketh.
 6. 11; Lu. 11. 3, g. daily bread.
 7. 9, will he g. him a stone?
 10. 8, freely g.

Mat. 13. 11; Mk. 4. 11; it is g. to you to know.
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 37, g. in exchange.
 19. 21; Mk. 10. 21, go sell, and g. to the poor.
 20. 23; Mk. 10. 40, not mine to g.
 26. 9; Mk. 14. 5, sold, and g. to the poor.
 Lu. 6. 38, g., and it shall be g.
 John 4. 7, 10, g. me to drink.
 6. 37, all that the Father g. me.
 6. 65, no man can come, except it were g. him.
 10. 28, I g. to them eternal life.
 13. 29, that he should g. something to poor.
 14. 27, not as the world g., g. I.
 Acts 3. 6, such as I have g. I thee.
 6. 4, we will g. ourselves to prayer.
 20. 35, more blessed to g.
 Rom. 12. 8, he that g., let him do it.
 12. 19, rather g. place unto wrath.
 1 Cor. 3. 7, God g. the increase.
 2 Cor. 9. 7, g. not grudgingly, a cheerful g.
 Phil. 4. 15, concerning g. and receiving.
 1 Tim. 4. 13, g. attendance to reading.
 4. 15, g. thyself wholly to them.
 6. 17, who g. us richly.
 Jas. 1. 5, that g. to all men liberally.
 4. 6, g. more grace, g. grace to humble.
 2 Pet. 1. 5, g. all diligence. R. V. adding.
 See Mk. 12. 15; Lu. 12. 48.
Give place, to give way, yield. Gal. 2. 5.
Gizonite, gîl'-zōn-ite. 1 Chr. 11. 34.
Glad. Ex. 4. 14, he will be g. in heart.
 Job 3. 22, g. when they can find the grave.
 Ps. 16. 9, therefore my heart is g.
 34. 2; 69. 32, humble shall hear, and be g.
 46. 4, make g. the city of God.
 104. 15, maketh g. the heart of man.
 122. 1, I was g. when they said.
 128. 3, whereof we are g.
 Prov. 10. 1; 15. 20, wise son maketh a g. father.
 24. 17, let not thine heart be g.
 Lam. 1. 21, they are g. that thou hast done it.
 Lu. 15. 32, make merry, and be g.
 John 8. 56, saw my day, and was g.
 11. 15, I am g. for your sakes.
 Acts 11. 23, when he had seen grace of God, was g.
 See Mk. 6. 20; 12. 37; Lu. 1. 19; 8. 1.
Gladness. Num. 10. 10, in day of your g.
 Deu. 28. 47, servedst not with g. of heart.
 Neh. 8. 17, there was very great g.
 Ps. 4. 7, thou hast put g. in my heart.
 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, the oil of g.
 97. 11, g. is sown for the upright.
 Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, they shall obtain joy, and g.
 Acts 2. 46, did eat with g. of heart.
 12. 14, opened not for g. R. V. joy.
 14. 17, filling our hearts with food and g.
 See Ps. 100. 2; Prov. 10. 28; Isa. 51. 3.
Glass. 1 Cor. 13. 12, we see through a g. darkly. R. V. in a mirror.
 2 Cor. 3. 18, beholding as in a g. the glory of the Lord.
 R. V. mirror.
 Rev. 4. 6; 15. 2, a sea of g., like unto crystal. R. V. glassy sea.
Glean. Jer. 6. 9; 49. 9.
Gleaning, to be left for the poor and stranger. Lev. 19. 9, 10; 23. 22; Deu. 24. 19.
 liberality of Boaz concerning. Ru. 2. 15.
Glede (Deu. 14. 13). Heb. *Rāah*: Gk. *γῶψ*. (Specimen, *Buteo ferox*.) Probably the buzzard, or kite. A. V. kite. R. V. vulture.
Glistening. 1 Chr. 29. 2, g. stones. R. V. stones for in-laid work. Lu. 9. 29. R. V. dazzling.
Glittering. Den. 32. 41; Job 20. 25; 39. 23; Nah. 3. 3.
Gloominess. Joel 2. 2; Zep. 1. 15.
Glorify. Lev. 10. 3, before all people I will be g.
 Ps. 50. 23, whoso offereth praise g. me.
 86. 9, all nations shall g. thy name.
 86. 12, I will g. thy name for evermore.
 Isa. 24. 15, g. the Lord in the fire.
 25. 3, a strong nation shall g. thee.
 60. 7, I will g. house of my glory.
 Ezek. 28. 22, I will be g. in midst of thee.
 Dan. 5. 23, God hast thou not g.

Mat. 5. 16, *g.* your Father in heaven.
 9. 8; 15. 31; Lu. 7. 16, they *g.* God.
 Lu. 4. 15, being *g.* of all.
 John 7. 39, because Jesus was not yet *g.*
 11. 4, that the Son of God might be *g.*
 12. 16, but when Jesus was *g.*, they remembered.
 12. 28, Father, *g.* thy name . . . I have both *g.*
 13. 32, God shall also *g.* him.
 15. 8, herein is my Father *g.*
 17. 1, *g.* thy Son.
 17. 4, I have *g.* thee on earth.
 21. 19, by what death he should *g.* God.
 Rom. 1. 21, they *g.* him not as God.
 8. 17, suffer with him, that we may be *g.*
 8. 30, them he also *g.*
 1 Cor. 6. 20, *g.* God in body and spirit.
 Gal. 1. 24, they *g.* God in me.
 2 Thea. 1. 10, to be *g.* in his saints.
 Heb. 5. 5, so Christ *g.* not himself.
Glorifying God, exhortations to. 1 Chr. 16. 23; Ps. 22.
 23; 50. 15; Rom. 15. 6; 1 Cor. 6. 20; 10. 31; 1 Pet.
 2. 12; Rev. 15. 4.
Glorious. Ex. 15. 11, *g.* in holiness.
 Deu. 28. 58; 1 Chr. 29. 13, this *g.* name.
 Ps. 45. 13, all *g.* within.
 66. 2, make his praise *g.*
 72. 19, blessed be his *g.* name.
 87. 3, *g.* things are spoken.
 Isa. 11. 10, his rest shall be *g.*
 28. 1, whose *g.* beauty is a fading flower.
 60. 13, place of my feet *g.*
 63. 1, *g.* in his apparel.
 63. 14, to make thyself a *g.* name.
 Jer. 17. 12, a *g.* high throne.
 Dan. 11. 16, 41, stand in the *g.* land.
 11. 45, in the *g.* holy mountain.
 Lu. 13. 17, rejoiced for *g.* things done.
 Rom. 8. 21, *g.* liberty of children of God.
 2 Cor. 3. 7, 8, ministration *g.*
 4. 4, light of *g.* gospel.
 Eph. 5. 27, a *g.* church.
 Phil. 3. 21, like to his *g.* body.
 1 Tim. 1. 11, the *g.* gospel of the blessed God.
 Tit. 2. 13, the *g.* appearing of the great God.
 See Ex. 15. 1; 2 Sam. 6. 20; Isa. 24. 23.
Glory. Ex. 33. 18, shew me thy *g.*
 Num. 14. 21; Ps. 72. 19; Isa. 6. 3, earth filled with *g.*
 Ps. 8. 1, thy *g.* above the heavens.
 16. 9, my *g.* rejoiceth.
 24. 7, 10, the King of *g.*
 73. 24, afterward receive me to *g.*
 84. 11, will give grace and *g.*
 108. 1, will give praise with my *g.*
 145. 11, the *g.* of thy kingdom.
 Prov. 3. 35, the wise shall inherit *g.*
 17. 6, the *g.* of children are their fathers.
 20. 29, the *g.* of young men is their strength.
 25. 2, *g.* of God to conceal.
 25. 27, for men to search their own *g.* is not *g.*
 Isa. 10. 3, where will ye leave your *g.* ?
 24. 16, even *g.* to the righteous.
 42. 8, my *g.* will I not give to another.
 43. 7, have created him for my *g.*
 60. 7, will glorify house of my *g.*
 Jer. 2. 11, my people have changed their *g.*
 Ezek. 20. 6, 15, the *g.* of all lands.
 31. 18, to whom art thou thus like in *g.* ?
 Dan. 2. 37; 7. 14, God hath given power and *g.*
 Hos. 4. 7, change *g.* into shame.
 Hag. 2. 7, I will fill this house with *g.*
 Mat. 6. 2, that ye may have *g.* of men.
 6. 29; Lu. 12. 27, Solomon in all his *g.*
 16. 27; Mk. 8. 38, in *g.* of his Father.
 19. 28; Lu. 9. 26, Son of man sit in his *g.*
 24. 30; Mk. 13. 26; Lu. 21. 27, power and great *g.*
 Lu. 2. 14; 19. 38, *g.* to God in the highest.
 9. 31, appeared in *g.*, and spake of his decease.
 9. 32, they saw his *g.*
 24. 26, to enter into his *g.*
 John 1. 14, we beheld his *g.*
 2. 11, thus did Jesus, and manifested his *g.*
 8. 50, I seek not mine own *g.*

John 17. 5, the *g.* I had with thee.
 17. 24, that they may behold my *g.*
 Acts 12. 23, he gave not God the *g.*
 Rom. 3. 23, come short of *g.* of God.
 8. 18, not worthy to be compared with *g.*
 11. 36; Gal. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 4. 18; Heb. 13. 21; 1 P.
 5. 11, to whom be *g.*
 1 Cor. 2. 8; Jas. 2. 1, the Lord of *g.*
 10. 31, do all to *g.* of God.
 11. 7, woman is the *g.* of the man.
 11. 15, long hair, it is a *g.* to her.
 15. 40, *g.* of celestial, *g.* of terrestrial.
 15. 43, raised in *g.*
 2 Cor. 3. 18, beholding as in a glass the *g.*
 4. 17, eternal weight of *g.* R. V. glorying.
 Eph. 1. 17, the Father of *g.*
 3. 21, to him be *g.* in the church.
 Phil. 3. 19, whose *g.* is in their shame.
 4. 19, according to his riches in *g.*
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the hope of *g.*
 3. 4, appear with him in *g.*
 2 Thea. 1. 9, the *g.* of his power.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, received up into *g.*
 Heb. 1. 3, the brightness of his *g.*
 2. 10, in bringing many sons to *g.*
 3. 3, this man was counted worthy of more *g.*
 1 Pet. 1. 8, joy unspeakable and full of *g.*
 1. 11, the *g.* that should follow. R. V. glories.
 1. 24, the *g.* of man as flower of grass.
 4. 14, the spirit of *g.* and of God.
 5. 10, called to eternal *g.*
 2 Pet. 1. 17, voice from the excellent *g.*
 Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, worthy to receive *g.*
 7. 12, blessing, and *g.*, and wisdom.
 18. 1, earth lightened with his *g.*
 21. 23, *g.* of God did lighten it.
 See Lu. 17. 18; Jude 25.
 See under God.
Glorying. 1 Cor. 5. 6; 9. 15; 2 Cor. 7. 4; 12. 11.
Gluttony condemned. Deu. 21. 20; Prov. 23. 1, 20;
 16; 1 Pet. 4. 3.
Gnash. Mat. 8. 12; 13. 42; 22. 13; 24. 51; 25.
 Lu. 13. 28, *g.* of teeth.
 Mk. 9. 18, he foameth, and *g.* with his teeth.
 See Job 16. 9; Ea. 35. 16; Acts 7. 54.
Gnat (Mat. 23. 24). Gk. *κάνωψ*: Zool. S. *Culex*.
 Gnats and mosquitoes are among the most prevalent
 pests of Egypt and Palestine.
Gnaw. Zep. 3. 3; Rev. 16. 10.
Go. Gen. 32. 26, let me *g.*, for the day breaketh.
 Ex. 14. 15; Job 23. 8, *g.* forward.
 23. 23; 32. 34, angel shall *g.* before thee.
 33. 15, presence *g.* not with me.
 Ru. 1. 16, whither thou *g.*, I will *g.*
 Ps. 139. 7, whither shall I *g.* ?
 Prov. 22. 6, the way he should *g.*
 30. 29, three things which *g.* well. R. V. are stat-
 in their march.
 Mat. 5. 41, to *g.* a mile, *g.* twain.
 21. 30, I *g.*, sir, and went not.
 Lu. 10. 37, *g.* and do likewise.
 John 14. 12, I *g.* to the Father.
 See Mat. 8. 9; Lu. 7. 8; 1 Cor. 9. 7; Rev. 14. 4.
Go about, to endeavour, try. John 7. 20; Rom. 10.
Goat. Jud. 3. 31; 1 Sam. 13. 21; Eccl. 12. 11.
Goat. (1) (Isa. 14. 9). Heb. *ʿAtūd* (male); transla-
 'chief ones' (A. V. and R. V.), the metaphorical
 dering of 'he-goats,' as in R. V. margin.
 (2) (2 Chr. 29. 21). Heb. *Tsāphīr*, 'to leap' (mal-
 Gk. *τράγος*, 'he-goats' (A. V. and R. V.).
 (3) (Lev. 9. 3). Heb. *Sāīr* (rough, shaggy). The *g.*
 especially the goat of the sin-offering.
 (4) (Gen. 30. 35). Heb. *Tāyish*: Gk. *τράγος*, '
 goat.'
Goat, wild (Deu. 14. 5; Job 39. 1; Ps. 104. 18). H.
Akko, *Yāʿēl*: Gk. *ὄνυξ*. This animal is the *Cap-
 ibez*.
Goth, *gōʾāth*, 'lowing.' Jer. 31. 39.
Gob, *gōb*, 'pit,' 'cistern.' 2 Sam. 21. 18.
Go beyond, to overreach, cheat. 1 Thea. 4. 6.
God, NAMES OF, IN OLD TESTAMENT.
 To the Hebrews the *Name* of God meant the rev-

tion of His Nature; hence the various names in O. T. are very important as showing the various conceptions of the Deity held by them in the successive stages of revelation.

El is the most primitive Semitic name: its root-meaning is probably 'strong': in classical Hebrew it is mainly poetical. It is found in ancient compound proper names, such as *Isra-el*, *Beth-el*.

Elohim is a plural name, but the plural seems to be 'intensive,' and often it implies 'fulness of might.' It occurs more than 2500 times, and is always rendered *God* in the Eng. versions.

Both *El* and *Elohim* are used of other gods than the God of Israel; hence we find such phrases as 'the *El*, *Jehovah*' (Isa. 42. 5, cf. Ps. 18. 30); '*Jehovah*, he is the *Elohim*' (1 Kn. 18. 39), 'the *Elohim* of *Elohim*' (God of Gods) (Deu. 10. 17).

Elyon (the Most High) is found only in poetry (Num. 24. 16; Deu. 32. 8; Psalms). The Canaanite priest-king Melchizedek was priest of *El-Elyon* (Gen. 14. 18); the name was thus used by other nations than Israel.

El-Shaddai (God Almighty) expresses the omnipotence of God as contrasted with the impotence of heathen deities.

Jehovah, the name revealed to Moses at Horeb, is the Name of the God of Israel. Its real pronunciation is approximately *Yahweh*, but this Name might not, according to Rabbinical teaching, be pronounced: hence it was written with the vowel points of *Adonai* (Lord), which was substituted for it in reading. The Name itself was not pronounced *Jehovah* before the 16th century. The meaning of *JHVH*, as it was written, is probably not 'I am,' but 'I will become;' thus it appears to contain the promise of a gradual revelation. It is frequently found in composition with proper names, as e. g., *Yehō-shua* (Joshua), *Yehonathan* (Jonathan), *Eliyahu* (Elijah), *Hizki-yahu* (Hezekiah). It also occurs as a name of God in phrases such as *Jehovah-Elohim* (Eng. the Lord God), *Jehovah-Sabaoth* (the God of hosts: i. e., originally of the battle-hosts of God's people, then also of the 'hosts of heaven').

Adonai, Baal, Melekh, are names expressing the Divine dominion. **Adonai** is an intensive plural of *Adon* (= lord), and occurs not seldom in prophecy and poetry as a substitute for *JHVH*. It was applied by heathen nations to their gods (thus the Phœnician *Tammuz* has the title *Adonis*), and is found compounded with *JHVH* as a proper name (*Adoni-yahu* = *Adonijah*). **Baal** (= owner or master) was in late times remembered only as the title of the Canaanite local gods; but earlier it was used by worshippers of *Jehovah*. Thus one of Saul's sons was called *Ishbaal*: one of David's men of war was called *Baaliah* (*Baal-Ya* = *Jehovah* is *Baal*). In Hos. 2. 16, 17 we find a protest against this use of a title which had come to have degrading associations; and the older obnoxious proper names were changed, *bosheth* (shame) being substituted for *baal*. So we find *Ishbosheth* (2 Sam. 2. 8), *Mephibosheth* (2 Sam. 9. 6), *Jerubesheth* (2 Sam. 11. 21). **Melekh** (= king) was, like *Baal*, employed as a religious term by non-Israelites: but the evidence of Hebrew proper names shows that it was freely used of *Jehovah* in early days; cf. the pairs of names, *Abi-melech* (the King is father) and *Abi-jah*, *Eli-melech* (God is King) and *Eli-jah*, *Ahi-melech* (the King is brother) and *Ahi-jah*.

God. Gen. 5. 22; 6. 9, walked with *G*.

16. 13, thou *G*. seest me.

32. 28, hath power with *G*.

48. 21, I die, but *G*. shall be with you.

Num. 23. 19, *G*. is not a man, that he should lie.

23. 23, what hath *G*. wrought?

Deu. 33. 27, the eternal *G*. is thy refuge.

1 Sam. 17. 46, may know there is a *G*. in Israel.

1 Kn. 18. 21, if the Lord be *G*., follow him.

18. 39, he is the *G*., he is the *G*.

Job 22. 13; Ps. 73. 11, how doth *G*. know?

Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1, hath said, there is no *G*.

22. 1; Mat. 27. 46, my *G*., my *G*., why hast.

56. 9, this I know, for *G*. is for me.

86. 10; Isa. 37. 16, thou art *G*. alone.

Ecc. 5. 2, *G*. is in heaven.

Isa. 44. 8, is there a *G*. beside me?

45. 22; 46. 9, I am *G*., there is none else.

Hos. 11. 9, I am *G*., and not man.

Am. 5. 27, whose name is the *G*. of hosts.

Jon. 1. 6, arise, call upon thy *G*.

Mic. 6. 8, walk humbly with thy *G*.

Mat. 1. 23, *G*. with us.

22. 32, *G*. is not *G*. of dead.

Mk. 12. 32, one *G*., and none other. R. V. he is one.

John 3. 33, that *G*. is true.

4. 24, *G*. is a spirit.

13. 3, come from *G*., and went to *G*.

20. 17, ascend to my *G*. and your *G*.

Rom. 3. 4, let *G*. be true.

8. 31, if *G*. be for us.

1 Cor. 1. 9; 10. 13, *G*. is faithful.

14. 25, that *G*. is in you.

14. 33, *G*. is not author of confusion.

Gal. 3. 20, but *G*. is one.

6. 7, *G*. is not mocked.

2 Thes. 2. 4, above all that is called *G*.

1 Tim. 3. 16, *G*. manifest in the flesh. R. V. he who

Heb. 8. 10, I will be to them a *G*.

11. 16, not ashamed to be called their *G*.

12. 23, but ye are come to *G*.

1 John 1. 5, *G*. is light.

4. 8, 16, *G*. is love.

4. 12, no man hath seen *G*.

5. 19, we know that we are of *G*.

Rev. 21. 3, *G*. himself shall be with them.

21. 4, *G*. shall wipe away all tears.

21. 7, I will be his *G*.

God :—

THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY. Gen. 17. 1; Ex. 6. 3; Num. 24. 4; Ru. 1. 20; Job 5. 17; Ps. 68. 14; 91. 1; Isa. 13. 6; Ezek. 1. 24; Joel 1. 15; 2 Cor. 6. 18; Rev. 1. 8.

THE CREATOR. Gen. 1. 2; Deu. 4. 19; Neh. 9. 6; Job 33. 4; 38; Ps. 8. 19. 1; 33. 6; 89. 11; 94. 9; 104. 1; 136. 1; 146. 6; 148. 1; Prov. 3. 19; 8. 22; Ecc. 12. 1; Isa. 37. 16; 40. 28; 43. 7, 13; 45. 8; Jer. 10. 12; 32. 17; Zec. 12. 1; John 1. 3; Acts 17. 24; Rom. 1. 25; Col. 1. 16; Heb. 1. 10; 3. 4; 11. 3; 1 Pet. 4. 19; Rev. 4. 11.

THE FATHER. Mat. 11. 25; 28. 19; Mk. 14. 36; Lu. 10. 21; 22. 42; 23. 34, 46; John 1. 14; Acts 1. 4; 2. 33; Rom. 6. 4; 8. 15; 15. 6; 1 Cor. 8. 6; 15. 24; 2 Cor. 1. 3; 6. 18; Gal. 1. 1, 3, 4; 4. 6; Eph. 1. 17; Phil. 2. 11; Col. 1. 19; 2. 2; 1 Thes. 1. 1; Heb. 12. 7, 9; Jas. 1. 27; 3. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 2, 17; 2 Pet. 1. 17; 1 John 1. 2; 2 John 3. 4, 9; Jude 1.

THE SON. Mat. 11. 27; Mk. 13. 32; Lu. 1. 32; John 1. 18; Acts 8. 37; 9. 20; Rom. 1. 4; 2 Cor. 1. 19; Gal. 2. 20; Eph. 4. 13; Heb. 4. 14; 1 John 2. 22; Rev. 2. 18. See **CHRIST**.

THE HOLY GHOST. Mat. 28. 19; John 15. 26; Acts 1. 2; 2 Cor. 3. 17; 1 Tim. 3. 16; Rev. 3. 1. See **HOLY SPIRIT**.

ATTRIBUTES OF :—

Eternal. Gen. 21. 33; Ex. 3. 14; Deu. 32. 40; 33. 27; Job 10. 5; 36. 26; Ps. 9. 7; 90. 2; 92. 8; 93. 2; 102. 12; 104. 31; 135. 13; 145. 13; 146. 10; Ecc. 1. 14; Isa. 9. 6; 40. 28; 41. 4; 43. 13; 48. 12; 57. 15; 63. 16; Jer. 10. 10; Lam. 5. 19; Dan. 4. 3, 34; 6. 26; Mic. 5. 2; Hab. 1. 12; Rom. 1. 20; 16. 26; Eph. 3. 9; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 16; 2 Pet. 3. 8; Rev. 1. 8; 4. 9; 22. 13.

Faithfulness and truth. Num. 23. 19; Deu. 7. 8; Jos. 21. 45; 2 Sam. 7. 28; 1 Kn. 8. 56; Ps. 19. 9; 89. 34; 105. 8; 111. 7; 117. 1; 119. 89, 160; 146. 6; Isa. 25. 1; 31. 2; 46. 11; 65. 16; Jer. 4. 28; Lam. 3. 2, 17; Ezek. 12. 25; Mat. 24. 35; John 7. 28; Rom. 3. 4; 1 Cor. 1. 9; 15. 58; 2 Cor. 1. 18; 1 Thes. 5. 24; 2 Thes. 3. 3; 2 Tim. 2. 13; Tit. 1. 2; Heb. 6. 18; 10. 23; 11. 11; 13. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 9; Rev. 1. 5; 3. 7; 15. 3; 16. 7.

Holiness. Gen. 35. 2; Ex. 3. 5; 14. 15; 19. 20; 28. 36; 34. 5; 39. 30; Lev. 11. 44; 21. 8; Jos. 5. 15; 1 Sam. 2. 2; 1 Chr. 16. 10; Ps. 22. 3; 30. 4; 60. 6. See **PSALMS**. Isa. 6. 3; 43. 15; 49. 7; 57. 15; Jer. 23. 9; Am. 4. 2; Lu. 1. 49; Acts 3. 14; Rom. 7. 12; 1 John 2. 20; Rev. 4. 8; 19. 1.

Immutable. Num. 23. 19; 1 Sam. 15. 29; Ps. 33. 11; 119. 89; Mal. 3. 6; Acts 4. 28; Eph. 1. 4; Heb. 1. 12; 6. 17; 13. 8; Jas. 1. 17.

Incomprehensible. Job 5. 9; 9. 10; 11. 7; 26. 14; 36. 26; 37. 5; Ps. 36. 6; 40. 5; 106. 2; 139. 6; Eccl. 3. 11; 8. 17; 11. 5; Isa. 40. 12; 45. 15; Mic. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 16.

Invisible. Ex. 33. 20; Job 23. 8; John 1. 18; 4. 24; 5. 37; Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 16; Heb. 11. 27; 1 John 4. 12.

Jealousy. Ex. 20. 5; 34. 14; Deu. 4. 24; 5. 9; 6. 15; 29. 20; 32. 16; Jos. 24. 19; Ps. 78. 58; 79. 5; Ezek. 16. 23; Hos. 1. 2; Joel 2. 18; Zep. 1. 18; Zec. 1. 14; 1 Cor. 10. 22.

Justice, &c. Gen. 2. 16; 3. 8; 4. 9; 6. 7; 9. 15; 18. 17, 19; Ex. 32. 33; Lev. 4. 7; 20. 18; 4. 26; 21. Num. 11. 14; 16. 17; 20. 25; 26. 64; 27. 12; 35. Deu. 1. 34-45; 4. 24; 5. 6; 9. 4; 10. 17; 25. 17; 28. 15; 31. 16; 32. 35, 41; Jos. 7. 1; Jud. 1. 7; 2. 14; 9. 56; 1 Sam. 2. 30; 3. 11; 6. 19; 15. 17; 2 Sam. 6. 7; 12. 1; 22. 24; 11. 1 Kn. 8. 20; 2 Chr. 6. 17; 19. 7; Ez. 8. 22; Neh. 9. 33; Job 4. 17; 8. 10; 3. 11; 11. 12; 6. 15; 14. 15; 34. 10; 35. 13; 37. 23; 40. 8. See PSALMS. Prov. 11. 21; 15. 8; 28. 9; 30. 5; Eccl. 5. 8; 8. 12; 11. 9; Isa. 45. 21; Jer. 5. 3; 9. 24; 23. 20; 32. 19; 50. 7; 51. 9; Lam. 1. 18; Ezek. 7. 27; 16. 35; 18. 10; 33. 17; Dan. 4. 37; 9. 14; Hos. 4. 5; Nah. 1. 3; Hab. 1. 13; Zep. 3. 5; Mal. 2. 17; 4. 1; Mat. 10. 15; 20. 13; 23. 14; Lu. 12. 47; 13. 27; John 7. 18; Acts 10. 34; 17. 31; Rom. 2. 2; Gal. 6. 7; Eph. 6. 8; Col. 3. 25; Jas. 1. 13; 1 John 1. 9; Rev. 15. 3; 16. 7.

Knowledge, wisdom, and power. Gen. 1. 3; 6. 9; 41. 16; Ex. 4. 1, 11; 7. 10; 12. 29; 14. 15; 33. 19; 34. 5; 35. 30; 36. Num. 11. 23; 12. 22. 9; 23. 4; 24. 16; Deu. 3. 4; 32. 5; 24. 6; 22. 7; 10. 26; 28. 68; 29. 29; 32. 4; Jos. 3. 6; 6. 7; 10. 23; 9. 24; Jud. 2. 1 Sam. 2. 4; 5. 12; 18. 14; 16. 7; 17. 37, 46; 18. 10; 23. 2 Sam. 7. 22; 1 Kn. 8. 27; 22. 22; 1 Chr. 16. 24; 17. 4; 22. 18; 28. 9; 29. 11; 2 Chr. 6. 18; 14. 11; 20. 6; Neh. 9. 5; Job 4. 9; 5. 9; 9. 10; 4. 11; 12. 19; 6. 21; 17. 22; 23. 26; 6. 33; 34. 22; 35. 36; 5. 41. See PSALMS. Prov. 3. 19; 5. 21; 8. 22; 15. 3; 16. 9; 19. 21; 21. 30; Eccl. 3. 11; 7. 13; Isa. 2. 10; 6. 3; 12. 5; 14. 24; 28. 29; 29. 16; 30. 18; 33. 13; 40. 29; 41. 21; 42. 8; 43. 13; 44. 6, 23; 45. 20; 46. 5; 47. 4; 48. 3; 52. 10; 55. 11; 59. 1; 60. 1; 66. 1; Jer. 3. 14; 5. 22; 10. 6; 14. 22; 29. 23; 32. 17; Lam. 3. 37; Ezek. 8. 12; 11. 5; 22. 14; Dan. 2. 20; 3. 17, 29; 4. 34; 6. 26; Joel 2. 11; Am. 5. 12; 8. 7; Hab. 2. 14; Mal. 3. 16; Mat. 5. 48; 6. 13; 9. 38; 10. 29; 12. 25; 19. 26; 22. 29; Mk. 5. 30; 12. 15; Lu. 1. 48; 12. 5; 18. 27; John 1. 14; 2. 24; 5. 26; 6. 61; 11. 25; 16. 19; 18. 4; 19. 28; 20. 17; Acts 1. 24; 2. 17; 7. 55; 15. 18; Rom. 1. 20; 4. 7; 8. 29; 11. 34; 15. 19; 16. 27; 1 Cor. 2. 9, 16; 2 Cor. 4. 6; 12. 9; 13. 4; Gal. 2. 8; Eph. 1. 19; 3. 7; 6. 10; Phil. 1. 6; 3. 21; Col. 3. 4; 1 Tim. 1. 12, 17; Heb. 1. 3; 2. 10; 4. 12; Jas. 4. 4; 1 Pet. 2. 5; 1 John 1. 5; 3. 20; Jude 1. 24; Rev. 1. 8; 4. 11; 5. 13; 11. 17; 19. 6; 21. 3.

Mercy, goodness, and love. Gen. 1. 28; 3. 15; 4. 4; 8. 9; 15. 4; 16. 7; 17. 18; 19. 12; 21. 12; 22. 15; 24. 12; 26. 24; 28. 10; 29. 31; 32. 9, 24; 39. 2; 46. 1; Ex. 1. 20; 2. 23; 3. 7; 6. 16; 17. 20. 6; 22. 27; 23. 20; 29. 45; 32. 14; 33. 12; 34. 6; Lev. 4. 35; 26. 3, 40; Num. 14. 18; 21. 7; Deu. 4. 29; 7. 7; 8. 10; 15. 18; 20. 4; 23. 5; 28. 1; 30. 32; 7. 43; 33. Jos. 20. Jud. 2. 16; 6. 36; 10. 15; 13. 15; 15. 18; 1 Sam. 2. 9; 7. 25; 32; 2 Sam. 7. 5; 12. 13; 1 Kn. 8. 56; 2 Chr. 16. 9; 30. 9; Ez. 8. 13; Neh. 2. 18; 9. 17; Job 5. 17; 7. 17; 11. 6; 33. 14; 36. 11; 37. 23; Ps. 34. 8; 36. 5; 69. 16; Prov. 8. 30; 11. 20; 18. 10; 28. 13; Eccl. 2. 26; 8. 11; Isa. 25. 4; 27. 3; 30. 18; 38. 17; 40. 29; 43. 1; 48. 9, 17; 49. 15; 54. 7; 55. 3; 63. 7; Jer. 3. 12; 9. 24; 16. 14; 17. 7; 31. 3; 12; 32. 39; 33. 11; 44. 28; Lam. 3. 22, 31; Ezek. 20. 17; 33. 11; Dan. 9. 9; Hos. 2. 19; 11. 4; 13. 14; 14. 3; Joel 2. 13; Mic. 7. 18; Nah. 1. 7; Hab. 3. 18; Zep. 3. 17; Mal. 3. 6; 16. 4; Mat. 5. 45; 19. 17; 23. 37; Lu. 1. 50, 78; 5. 21; 6. 35; 13. 6; John 1. 4, 9; 3. 16; 4. 10; 14. 15. 9; 16. 7; 17. Acts 14. 17; Rom. 2. 4; 3. 25; 5. 5; 8. 32; 9. 22; 11. 2 Cor. 1. 3; 12. 9; 13. 11; Gal. 1. 4; Eph.

2. 4, 17; 4. 6; 1 Tim. 2. 4; 6. 17; 2 Tim. 1. 9; 3. 4; Heb. 12. 6; Jas. 1. 5, 17; 5. 11; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 20; 2 Pet. 3. 9, 15; 1 John 1. 1; Jude 21; Rev. 2. See PSALMS.

Omnipresent. Job 23. 9; 26; 28; Ps. 139. Prov. 3. Acts 17. 27.

Omniscient. Job 26. 6; 34. 21; Ps. 139. Prov. 15. Isa. 44. 7; Ezek. 11. 5; Mat. 12. 25; John 2. 24; Ro. 1. 20.

Unsearchable. Job 11. 7; 26. 14; 37. 15; Ps. 14. Eccl. 8. 17; Rom. 11. 33.

HIS CHARACTERS:—

Disposer of events. Gen. 6. 9; 11. 8; 12. 14. 20; 14. 22; 25. 23; 26. Ex. 9. 16; Deu. 7. 7; 1 Sam. 6. 9. 15; 13. 14; 15. 17; 16. 2 Sam. 7. 8; 22. 1; 10. 16; 22. 28; 24. 33; 74. 12; 75. Isa. 40. 23; 44. 45; 64. 8; Jer. 8. 19; 10. 10; 18. 19; Dan. 4. Zec. 14. 9; Lu. 10. 21; Rom. 9. Eph. 1. 1 Tim. 17. 6; 15. Jas. 4. 12.

Judge of all. Gen. 18. 25; Deu. 32. 36; Jud. 11. Ps. 7. 11; 9. 7; 50. 58. 11; 68. 5; 75. 7; 92. 2; Eccl. 3. 17; 11. 9; 12. 14; Isa. 2. 4; 3. 13; Jer. 11. 20; A. 10. 42; Rom. 2. 16; 2 Tim. 4. 8; Heb. 12. 23; Jude Rev. 11. 18; 18. 8; 19. 11.

Sanctuary and refuge. Deu. 33. 27; 2 Sam. 22. 3; 9. 9; 46. 1; 57. 1; 69. 16; 62. 71. 7; 91. 94. 22; 15. Isa. 8. 14; Ezek. 11. 16; Heb. 6. 18.

Saviour. Ps. 106. 21; Isa. 43. 3, 11; 45. 15; 49. 26; 16. 63. 8; Jer. 14. 8; Hos. 13. 4; Lu. 1. 47.

Searcher of hearts. 1 Chr. 28. 9; Ps. 7. 9; 44. 21; 23; Prov. 17. 3; 24. 12; Jer. 17. 10; Acts 1. 24; Ro. 8. 27; Rev. 2. 23.

HIS DEALINGS WITH

Our first parents. Gen. 3. See ADAM, EVE.

Noah and the sinful world. Gen. 6. 9.

Abraham. Gen. 12. 24.

Lot. Gen. 19.

Isaac, Jacob, and Esau. Gen. 22. 25; 26; 28.

Joseph. Gen. 39.

Moses and Aaron. Ex. 3. 7.

Pharaoh and Egypt. Ex. 7. 8.

causes the plagues of Egypt: blood, Ex. 7. 17; frogs, lice, and flies, Ex. 8. 1; murrain, boils, and hail, Ex. 9. locusts and darkness, Ex. 10.; death of the firstborn, Ex. 12.

institutes the passover, Ex. 11.; 12.; 13.; and delivers the Israelites, Ex. 14.

the children of Israel during their forty years' wandering in the wilderness (Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy):—

sends manna. Ex. 16. 15.

gives the ten commandments. Ex. 20.

reveals His glory to Moses, Aaron, and the elders.

enters into covenant with Israel. Ex. 34. directs the tabernacle to be made and erected. Ex. 35. 40.

HIS DEALINGS WITH THE ISRAELITES:—

propounds the law respecting sacrificial offerings. Lev. 1.; Num. 28.

sanctifies Aaron. Lev. 8. 9.

institutes blessings and curses. Lev. 26.; Deu. 27.

punishes the revolt of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. Num. 16.

causes Aaron's rod to blossom. Num. 17.

excludes Moses and Aaron from the Promised Land on account of unbelief. Num. 20. 12.

sends fiery serpents, and heals with brazen serpent. Num. 21.

Balaam and Balak. Num. 22.

Joshua, at Jericho and Ai. Jos. 1.; 3.; 4.; 6.; 7.; kings of Canaan. Jos. 10. 12.

Gideon, Jud. 6.; Jephthah, Jud. 11.; Samson, Jud. 16.

Naomi and Ruth. Ru. 1. 4.

Hannah, Eli, and Samuel. 1 Sam. 1. 3.

Saul. 1 Sam. 9. 31.; 1 Chr. 10.

David. 1 Sam. 16. 31.; 2 Sam. 1. 24.; 1 Kn. 1. 2. 1 Chr. 11. 23.; 28.; 29.

Solomon. 1 Kn. 1. 11.; 2 Chr. 1. 9.

Rehoboam and Jeroboam. 1 Kn. 12. 15.; 2 Chr. 10. 1.

Ahab. 1 Kn. 16. 22.; 2 Chr. 18.

Elijah. 1 Kn. 17. 22.; 2 Kn. 1. 2.

Elisha. 2 Kn. 2. 9.

H Ezekiah. 2 Kn. 18.-20.; 2 Chr. 29.-32.; Isa. 36.-39.
J Josiah. 2 Kn. 22.; 23.; 2 Chr. 34.; 35.
 the captive Jews in Persia. Esth. 1.-10.
 the liberated Jews. Ez. 1.-10.; Neh. 1.-13.
J Job and his friends. Job 1.; 2.; 38.-42.
I Isaiah. 2 Kn. 19.; 20.; 2 Chr. 26.; 32.
J Jeremiah. 2 Chr. 35.; 36.; Jer. 26.; 34.-43.
D Daniel at Babylon. Dan. 1.-10.
S Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. Dan. 3.
N Nebuchadnezzar. Dan. 4.
J Jonah at Tarshish and Nineveh. Jon. 1.-4.

HIS GIFTS—
 are free and abundant. Num. 14. 8; Rom. 8. 32.
 are dispensed according to His will. Eccl. 2. 26; Dan. 2. 21; Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 7. 7.
 all blessings are. Jas. 1. 17; 2 Pet. 1. 3.

HIS SPIRITUAL GIFTS:—
 acknowledge. Ps. 4. 7; 21. 2.
 peace. Ps. 29. 11.
 strength and power. Ps. 68. 35.
 are through Christ. Ps. 68. 18, with Eph. 4. 7, 8;
 John 6. 27.
 Christ the chief of. Isa. 42. 6; 55. 4; John 3. 16; 4. 10; 6. 32, 33.
 a new heart. Ezek. 11. 19.
 pray for. Mat. 7. 7, 11; John 16. 23, 24.
 rest. Mat. 11. 28; 2 Thes. 1. 7.
 the Holy Ghost. Lu. 11. 13; Acts 8. 20.
 grace. Ps. 84. 11; Jas. 4. 6.
 wisdom. Prov. 2. 6; Jas. 1. 5.
 glory. Ps. 84. 11; John 17. 22.
 repentance. Acts 11. 18.
 righteousness. Rom. 5. 16, 17.
 eternal life. Rom. 6. 23.
 not repented of by Him. Rom. 11. 29.
 faith. Eph. 2. 8; Phil. 1. 29.
 to be used for mutual profit. 1 Pet. 4. 10.

HIS TEMPORAL GIFTS:—
 rain and fruitful seasons. Gen. 27. 28; Lev. 26. 4, 5;
 Isa. 30. 23; Acts 14. 17.
 peace. Lev. 26. 6; 1 Chr. 22. 9.
 should cause us to remember God. Deu. 8. 18.
 wisdom. 2 Chr. 1. 10.
 all good things. Ps. 34. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 17.
 all creatures partake of. Ps. 136. 25; 145. 15, 16.
 life. Isa. 42. 5.
 to be used and enjoyed. Eccl. 3. 13; 5. 19, 20; 1 Tim. 4. 4, 5.
 pray for. Zec. 10. 1; Mat. 6. 11.
 food and raiment. Mat. 6. 25-33.
 illustrated. Mat. 25. 15-30.

HIS GLORY—
 exhibited in Christ. John 1. 14; 2 Cor. 4. 6; Heb. 1. 3.
 exhibited in His power, Ex. 15. 1, 6; Rom. 6. 4.
 holiness, Ex. 15. 11. name, Deu. 28. 58; Neh. 9. 5.
 majesty, Job 37. 22; Ps. 93. 1; 104. 1; 145. 5, 12;
 Isa. 2. 10. works, Ps. 19. 1; 111. 3.
 described as highly exalted, Ps. 8. 1; 113. 4. eternal, Ps. 104. 31. great, Ps. 138. 5. rich, Eph. 3. 16.
 exhibited to Moses, Ex. 34. 5-7, with Ex. 33. 18-23.
 His church, Deu. 5. 24; Ps. 102. 16. enlightens the church, Isa. 60. 1, 2; Rev. 21. 11, 23. Stephen, Acts 7. 55.
 declare. 1 Chr. 16. 24; Ps. 145. 5, 11.
 magnify. Ps. 57. 5.
 saints desire to behold. Ps. 63. 2; 90. 16.
 pleaded in prayer. Ps. 79. 9.
 the earth is full of. Isa. 6. 3.
 not to be given to others. Isa. 42. 8.
 to be feared. Isa. 59. 19.
 the knowledge of, shall fill the earth. Num. 14. 21; Hab. 2. 14.

HIS GOODNESS—
 proclaimed. Ps. 25. 8; Nah. 1. 7; Mat. 19. 17.
 is abundant, Ex. 34. 6; Ps. 33. 5. great, Neh. 9. 35;
 Zec. 9. 17. enduring, Ps. 23. 6; 52. 1. satisfying, Ps. 65. 4; Jer. 31. 12, 14. rich, Ps. 104. 24; Rom. 2. 4. universal, Ps. 145. 9; Mat. 5. 45.

Manifested—
 in forgiving sins, 2 Chr. 30. 18; Ps. 86. 5. to His church, Ps. 31. 19; Lam. 3. 25, in providing for the

poor, Ps. 68. 10. in doing good, Ps. 119. 68; 145. 9.
 in supplying temporal wants, Acts 14. 17.
 leads to repentance. Rom. 2. 4.

HIS JOY OVER HIS PEOPLE:—
 greatness of. Zep. 3. 17.
 On account of their—
 uprightness. 1 Chr. 29. 17; Prov. 11. 20.
 fear of Him. Ps. 147. 11.
 hope in His mercy. Ps. 147. 11.
 meekness. Ps. 149. 4.
 praying to Him. Prov. 15. 8.
 repentance. Lu. 15. 7, 10.
 faith. Heb. 11. 5, 6.

Leads Him to—
 give them the inheritance. Num. 14. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 4.
 do them good. Deu. 28. 63; Jer. 32. 41; Acts 14. 17.
 prosper them. Deu. 30. 9.
 deliver them. 2 Sam. 22. 20.
 comfort them. Isa. 65. 19.
 exemplified: Solomon. 1 Kn. 10. 9.
 illustrated. Isa. 62. 5; Lu. 15. 23, 24.

HIS LAW:—
 is absolute and perpetual. Mat. 5. 18.

Given—
 to Adam. Gen. 2. 16, 17, with Rom. 5. 12-14.
 to Noah. Gen. 9. 6.
 to the Israelites. Ex. 20. 2; Ps. 78. 5.
 through Moses. Ex. 31. 18; John 7. 19.
 through the ministration of angels. Acts 7. 53; Gal. 3. 19; Heb. 2. 2.

Described as—
 perfect, Ps. 19. 7; Rom. 12. 2. pure, Ps. 19. 8.
 exceeding broad, Ps. 119. 96. truth, Ps. 119. 142.
 holy, just, and good, Rom. 7. 12. spiritual, Rom. 7. 14. not grievous, 1 John 5. 3.
 requires perfect obedience. Deu. 27. 26; Gal. 3. 10; Jas. 2. 10.
 requires obedience of the heart. Ps. 51. 6; Mat. 5. 28; 22. 37.
 man cannot render perfect obedience to. 1 Kn. 8. 46; Eccl. 7. 20; Rom. 3. 10.
 it is man's duty to keep. Eccl. 12. 13.
 man cannot be justified by. Acts 13. 39; Rom. 3. 20, 28; Gal. 2. 16; 3. 11.
 conscience testifies to. Rom. 2. 15.
 all men have transgressed. Rom. 3. 9, 19.
 gives the knowledge of sin. Rom. 3. 20; 7. 7.
 worketh wrath. Rom. 4. 15.
 man, by nature not in subjection to. Rom. 7. 5; 8. 7.
 love is the fulfilling of. Rom. 13. 8, 10; Gal. 5. 14; Jas. 2. 8.
 designed to lead to Christ. Gal. 3. 24.
 sin is a transgression of. 1 John 3. 4.

Obedience to:—
 of prime importance. 1 Cor. 7. 19.
 a test of love. 1 John 5. 3.
 a characteristic of saints. Rev. 12. 17.
 blessedness of keeping. Ps. 119. 1; Mat. 5. 19; 1 John 3. 22, 24; Rev. 22. 14.

CHRIST magnified. Isa. 42. 21.
 came to fulfil. Mat. 5. 17.
 explained. Mat. 7. 12; 22. 37-40.
 the love of, produces peace. Ps. 119. 165.

Saints—
 should make the subject of their conversation, Ex. 13. 9. prepare their hearts to seek, Ez. 7. 10. pledge themselves to walk in, Neh. 10. 29. pray to understand, Ps. 119. 18. pray for power to keep, Ps. 119. 34. keep, Ps. 119. 65. delight in, Ps. 119. 77; Rom. 7. 22. love, Ps. 119. 97, 113. lament over the violation of, by others, Ps. 119. 136. have, written on their hearts, Jer. 31. 33, with Heb. 8. 10. should remember, Mal. 4. 4. freed from the bondage of, Rom. 6. 14; 7. 4, 6; Gal. 3. 13. freed from the curse of, Gal. 3. 13.

The Wicked—
 forsake, 2 Chr. 12. 1; Jer. 9. 13. refuse to walk in, Ps. 78. 10. cast away, Isa. 5. 24. refuse to hear, Isa. 30. 9; Jer. 6. 19. forget, Hos. 4. 6. despise, Am. 2. 4.
 punishment for disobeying. Neh. 9. 26, 27; Isa. 65. 11-13; Jer. 9. 13-16.
 is the rule of judgment. Rom. 2. 12.

is established by faith. Rom. 3. 31.
is the rule of life to saints. 1 Cor. 9. 21; Gal. 5. 13, 14.
to be used lawfully. 1 Tim. 1. 8.

HIS REVELATIONS TO —

Isaiah, warning Judah and Israel, Isa. 1.-12, surrounding nations, Isa. 13-23, threatening impenitent Jews, Isa. 24.; 39.

Jeremiah, respecting Judah's overthrow on account of sin. Jer. 1.-25.; 27.-33.; 44.

Ezekiel, concerning Judah's captivity, Ezek. 3.-7, the defiled temple, Ezek. 8.-11, warnings to Judah, Ezek. 12.-19, impending judgments, Ezek. 20.-23, Jerusalem's overthrow, Ezek. 24, judgments upon other nations, Ezek. 25.-32, exhortations and promises, Ezek. 32.-39, the New Jerusalem, Ezek. 40.-48.

GOD AS A SPIRIT (John 4. 24; 2 Cor. 3. 17): —

Is declared to be: Omnipotent, Gen. 17. 1; Ex. 6. 3. Glorious, Ex. 15. 11; Ps. 145. 5. Gracious, Ex. 34. 6; Ps. 116. 5. Merciful, Ex. 34. 6, 7; Ps. 86. 5. Long-suffering, Num. 14. 18; Mic. 7. 18. Just, Deu. 32. 4; Isa. 45. 21. Eternal, Deu. 33. 27; Ps. 90. 2; Rev. 4. 8-10. Jealous, Jos. 24. 19; Nah. 1. 2. Compassionate, 2 Kn. 13. 23. Great, 2 Chr. 2. 5; Ps. 86. 10. Righteous, Ez. 9. 15; Ps. 145. 17. Unsearchable, Job 11. 7; 37. 23; Ps. 145. 3; Isa. 40. 28; Rom. 11. 33. Invisible, Job 23. 8, 9; John 1. 18; 5. 37; Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17. Good, Ps. 25. 8; 119. 68. Upright, Ps. 25. 8; 92. 15. Holy, Ps. 99. 9; Isa. 5. 16. Most High, Ps. 83. 18; Acts 7. 48. Immutible, Ps. 102. 26, 27; Jas. 1. 17. Omniscent, Ps. 139. 1-6; Prov. 5. 21. Omnipresent, Ps. 139. 7; Jer. 23. 23. Light, Isa. 60. 19; Jas. 1. 17; 1 John 1. 5. True, Jer. 10. 10; John 17. 3. Perfect, Mat. 5. 48. Incorruptible, Rom. 1. 23. Only-wise, Rom. 16. 27; 1 Tim. 1. 17. Faithful, 1 Cor. 10. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 19. Immortal, 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 16. a consuming fire, Heb. 12. 29. Love, 1 John 4. 8, 16. none like to Him, Ex. 9. 14; Deu. 33. 26; 2 Sam. 7. 22; Isa. 46. 5, 9; Jer. 10. 6. beside Him, Deu. 4. 35; Isa. 44. 6. before Him, Isa. 43. 10. none good but God, Mat. 19. 17.

fills heaven and earth. 1 Kn. 8. 27; Jer. 23. 24. [24. should be worshipped in spirit and in truth. John 4.

God (an idol). Gen. 31. 30, stolen my g.

Ex. 32. 1, make us g., which shall go before us.

32. 4, these be thy g.

Jud. 5. 8, they chose new g.

6. 31, if he be a g., let him plead.

10. 14, go and cry to the g. ye have chosen.

17. 5, Micah had a house of g.

18. 24, ye have taken away my g.

2 Kn. 17. 29, every nation made g.

17. 33, they feared the Lord, and served own g.

Isa. 44. 15, maketh a g. and worshippeth it.

45. 20, pray to a g. that cannot save.

Jon. 1. 5, cried every man to his g.

Acts 12. 22, the voice of a g., not a man.

14. 11, the g. are come down.

1 Cor. 8. 5, there be g. many.

See Ex. 12. 12; Jer. 2. 11; Dan. 3. 28.

Goddess. 1 Kn. 11. 5; Acts 19. 27, 35, 37.

Godhead. Acts 17. 29; Rom. 1. 20; Col. 2. 9.

Godliness. 1 Tim. 3. 16, the mystery of g.

4. 7, exercise thyself to g.

4. 8, g. is profitable.

6. 3, doctrine according to g.

6. 5, supposing that gain is g.

2 Tim. 3. 5, a form of g.

Tit. 1. 1, the truth which is after g.

2 Pet. 1. 3, pertain to life and g.

1. 6, and to patience g.

3. 11, in all holy conversation and g.

See 1 Tim. 2. 2, 10; 6. 6, 11.

Godly. Ps. 12. 1, the g. man ceaseth.

Mal. 2. 15, seek a g. seed.

2 Cor. 1. 12, in g. sincerity.

7. 9, 10, g. sorrow worketh repentance.

2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live g. in Christ.

Tit. 2. 12, live g. in this world.

Heb. 12. 28, reverence and g. fear. R. V. awe.

2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver the g.

3 John 6, bring forward after a g. sort. R. V. worthily

See Ps. 4. 3; 32. 6; 2 Cor. 7. 9; 11. 2.

Godly conversation. See CONVERSATION.

Gods, judges described as. Ex. 22. 28; Ps. 82. 1; 138. John 10. 34; 1 Cor. 8. 5.

false, worship of, forbidden. Ex. 20. 3, 23; 34. 17; D. 5. 7; 8. 19; 18. 20.

God save the king. 2 Sam. 16. 16, Hushai said unto Absalom, G.

Gog, gög, (1) 1 Chr. 5. 4.

(2) and **Magog**. Ezek. 38.; 39.; Rev. 20. 8.

Goging. Jos. 23. 14, g. the way of all the earth. 2 Sam. 5. 24; 1 Chr. 14. 15, sound of g. in trees. 1 Chr. 18. 16, marching.

Job 33. 24, 28, from g. down to pit.

Ps. 17. 5, hold up my g. R. V. my steps have held.

40. 2, established my g.

Prov. 5. 21, pondereth all his g. R. V. maketh let all his paths.

20. 24, man's g. are of the Lord.

Dan. 6. 14, laboured till g. down of the sun.

Mic. 5. 2, whose g. forth have been from of old.

Mat. 26. 46, rise, let us be g.

1 Tim. 5. 24, g. before to judgment.

See Prov. 7. 27; 14. 15; Isa. 59. 8; Hos. 6. 3.

Golan, gö'-lân, 'circuit.' Deu. 4. 43.

Gold. Six different words are used for gold in the Testament: —

(1) (1 Kn. 9. 28). Heb. *Zâhâb*: Gk. χρυσιον. commonest name, from its color.

(2) (Job 28. 17). Heb. *Pâz*: Gk. χρυσιον. R. V. 'gold.' The native metal.

(3) (Job 22. 24). Heb. *Bêlzer*: Gk. πέτρα Σωφίρ. G. dust, fragments of ore.

(4) (Ps. 68. 13). Heb. *Hârîtz*: Gk. χρυσιον. R. 'yellow gold.' Referring to its lustre.

(5) (Job 28. 15). Heb. *Sâgûr*: Gk. περιουσια. Treasure.

(6) (Job 28. 19). Heb. *Kêthem*: Gk. χρυσιον καθαρόν. R. V. 'pure gold.' *Kêthem* = concealed gold, noting its high value.

Gold. Num. 31. 22, only g., etc., that may abide fire. Deu. 8. 13, when thy g. is multiplied.

17. 17, nor shall he greatly multiply g.

1 Kn. 20. 3, silver and g. is mine.

Job 28. 1, a vein for silver, a place for g.

31. 24, if I made g. my hope.

Ps. 19. 10, more to be desired than g.

21. 3, thou settest a crown of pure g. upon his head.

Prov. 25. 11, like apples of g.

Isa. 46. 6, they lavish g. out of the bag.

60. 17, for brass I will bring g.

Hag. 2. 8, the silver is mine, and the g. is mine.

Zec. 4. 2, behold, a candlestick all of g.

13. 9, try them as g. is tried.

Mat. 10. 9, provide neither g. nor silver.

Acts 3. 6, silver and g. have I none.

17. 29, not think Godhead like to g.

20. 33, coveted no man's g.

2 Tim. 2. 20, in great house not only vessels of g.

Jas. 2. 2, man with a g. ring.

5. 3, your g. is cankered.

1 Pet. 1. 7, trial more precious than of g.

1. 18, not redeemed with g.

Rev. 3. 18, buy of me g. tried in the fire.

21. 18, city was pure g.

See Gen. 2. 11; Eccl. 12. 6; Isa. 13. 12.

Golden candlestick (Ex. 25. 31), the seven-branched candlestick of the Tabernacle and Temple.

Golgotha, göl'-gô-thâ, 'a skull.' Called also Calvary, 'the place of a skull,' near the city, but outside walls, with a garden adjoining. Probably the hill north of the city 250 yards west of the Damascus gate. Mat. 27. 33; Mk. 15. 22; Ln. 23. 33; John 19. 13.

Gollath, gö-lî'-lath, 'conspicuous' (?); of Gath. 1 S. 17. 7; 21. 9; 22. 10.

Gomer, gö'-mër, 'complete.' Gen. 10. 2.

Gomorraha, gö-môr'-râh, 'submersion' (?); one of five cities of the Plain, probably north of the Dead Sea. It was destroyed with Sodom. Gen. 10. 19; 20. 19, 24, 28; Isa. 1. 9; Mat. 10. 15; Mk. 6. 11.

Gomorraha, gö-môr'-râh, same as GOMORRAH. Mat. 10. 15.

Gone. Deu. 23. 23, that which is g. out of thy lips. 1 Kn. 20. 40, busy here and there, he was g.

Ps. 42. 4, I had *g.* with the multitude.
 73. 2, my feet were almost *g.*
 77. 8, mercy clean *g.* for ever.
 103. 16, wind passeth, and it is *g.*
 109. 23, I am *g.* like the shadow.
 119. 176; Isa. 63. 6, *g.* astray like sheep.
 Eccl. 8. 10, come and *g.* from place of the holy. R. V. went away from the holy place.
 Jer. 15. 9, sun *g.* down while yet day.
 Mat. 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, spirit *g.* out.
 25. 8, lamps are *g.* out.
 Mk. 5. 30; Lu. 8. 46, virtue had *g.* out of him.
 John 12. 19, the world is *g.* after him.
 Acts 16. 19, hope of their gains *g.*
 Rom. 3. 12, they are all *g.* out of the way. R. V. turned aside.
 Jude 11, *g.* in the way of Cain.
 See Ps. 89. 34; 8. of S. 2. 11; Isa. 45. 23.
ood (*n.*). Gen. 50. 20, God meant it unto *g.*
 Neh. 5. 19; 13. 31, think upon me for *g.*
 Job 2. 10, shall we receive *g.*
 22. 21, thereby *g.* shall come.
 Ps. 4. 6, who will shew us any *g.*?
 14. 1; 53. 1; Rom. 3. 12, none doeth *g.*
 34. 12, loveth days that he may see *g.*
 39. 2, held my peace even from *g.*
 86. 17, a token for *g.*
 Prov. 3. 27, withhold not *g.*
 Eccl. 3. 12, I know there is no *g.* in them. R. V. nothing better for them.
 9. 18, destroyeth much *g.*
 Acts 10. 38, went about doing *g.*
 Rom. 8. 28, work together for *g.*
 13. 4, minister of God for *g.*
 See Job 5. 27; 7. 7; Prov. 11. 17; 13. 21.
ood (*adj.*). Gen. 1. 4, 10, 12, 18, 21, 25, 31, God saw it was *g.*
 Gen. 2. 18, not *g.* that man should be alone.
 27. 46, what *g.* shall my life do me?
 Deu. 2. 4; Jos. 23. 11, take *g.* heed.
 1 Sam. 2. 24, no *g.* report I hear.
 12. 23, I will teach you the *g.* way.
 25. 15, men were very *g.* to us.
 Ez. 7. 9; Neh. 2. 8, the *g.* hand of God on him.
 Neh. 9. 20, thy *g.* spirit to instruct.
 Ps. 34. 8, taste and see that the Lord is *g.*
 45. 1, my heart is inditing a *g.* matter.
 112. 5, a *g.* man sheweth favour. R. V. well is it with the man.
 119. 68, thou art *g.*, and doest *g.*
 145. 9, the Lord is *g.* to all.
 Prov. 12. 25, a *g.* word maketh the heart glad.
 15. 23, in season, how *g.* is it!
 20. 18, with *g.* advice make war. R. V. wise guidance.
 22. 1, a *g.* name rather to be chosen.
 25. 25, *g.* news from a far country.
 Eccl. 6. 12, who knoweth what is *g.*?
 Isa. 55. 2, eat ye that which is *g.*
 Lam. 3. 26, it is *g.* that a man hope.
 3. 27, *g.* that a man bear yoke.
 Zec. 1. 13, answered with *g.* words.
 Mat. 5. 13, it is *g.* for nothing.
 7. 11; Lu. 11. 13, how to give *g.* gifts.
 9. 22; Lu. 8. 48, be of *g.* comfort.
 19. 16, what *g.* thing shall I do?
 19. 17; Lu. 18. 19, none *g.*, save one.
 20. 15, is thine eye evil because I am *g.*?
 25. 21, *g.* and faithful servant.
 26. 24, been *g.* for that man.
 Mk. 9. 50; Lu. 14. 34, salt is *g.*, but.
 Lu. 1. 53, filled the hungry with *g.* things.
 6. 38, *g.* measure, pressed down.
 10. 42, chosen that *g.* part.
 12. 32, your Father's *g.* pleasure.
 16. 25, thou in thy lifetime receivest *g.* things.
 23. 50, Joseph was a *g.* man, and a just.
 John 1. 46, can any *g.* thing come out of Nazareth?
 2. 10, kept *g.* wine until now.
 7. 12, some said, he is a *g.* man.
 10. 11, I am the *g.* shepherd.
 10. 33, for a *g.* work we stone thee not.
 Rom. 7. 12, the commandment holy, just, and *g.*

Rom. 7. 18, in my flesh dwelleth no *g.* thing.
 12. 2, that *g.* and perfect will of God.
 14. 21, it is *g.* neither to eat.
 1 Cor. 7. 26, this is *g.* for the present.
 15. 33, corrupt *g.* manners.
 2 Cor. 9. 8, abound in every *g.* work.
 Gal. 6. 6, communicate in all *g.* things.
 Phil. 1. 6, hath begun a *g.* work.
 Col. 1. 10, fruitful in every *g.* work.
 1 Thes. 5. 15; 3 John 11, follow that which is *g.*
 5. 21, hold fast that which is *g.*
 1 Tim. 1. 8, the law is *g.*
 3. 1, desireth a *g.* work.
 4. 4, every creature of God is *g.*
 2 Tim. 3. 3, despisers of *g.*
 Tit. 2. 7, a pattern in *g.* works.
 2. 14, zealous of *g.* works.
 Heb. 6. 5, tasted the *g.* word of God.
 13. 9, *g.* thing that the heart be established.
 Jas. 1. 17, every *g.* gift.
 See 2 Thes. 2. 17; Tit. 1. 16; 3. 8.
Goodliness. Isa. 40. 6.
Goodly. Gen. 49. 21, giveth *g.* words.
 Ex. 2. 2, a *g.* child.
 Deu. 8. 12, when thou hast built *g.* houses.
 1 Sam. 9. 2, a choice young man, and a *g.*
 16. 12, ruddy, and *g.* to look to.
 Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a *g.* heritage.
 Zec. 11. 13, a *g.* price I was prized at.
 Mat. 13. 45, *g.* pearls.
 Jas. 2. 2, a man in *g.* apparel. R. V. fine clothing.
 See 1 Sam. 8. 16; 1 Kn. 20. 3; Lu. 21. 5.
Goodman, master, head of the family. Mat. 20. 11.
Goodness. Ex. 33. 19, make all my *g.* pass.
 34. 6, abundant in *g.* and truth.
 Ps. 16. 2, my *g.* extendeth not to thee.
 23. 6, *g.* and mercy shall follow.
 27. 13, believed to see the *g.* of the Lord.
 31. 19; Zec. 9. 17, how great is thy *g.*
 33. 5, earth full of thy *g.*
 65. 11, crownest the year with thy *g.*
 145. 7, the memory of thy *g.* [ness.
 Prov. 20. 6, proclaim every one his own *g.* R. V. kind-
 Hos. 6. 4, your *g.* is as a morning cloud.
 Rom. 2. 4, the riches of his *g.*
 11. 22, the *g.* and severity of God.
 See Neh. 9. 25; Isa. 63. 7; Gal. 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9.
Goods. Gen. 14. 21, take the *g.* to thyself.
 24. 10, the *g.* of his master in his hand. R. V. goodly things.
 Eccl. 5. 11, when *g.* increase.
 Mat. 12. 29; Mk. 3. 27, spoil his *g.*
 24. 47, ruler over all his *g.* R. V. all that he hath.
 Lu. 6. 30, of him that taketh away thy *g.*
 12. 19, much *g.* laid up.
 15. 12, the portion of *g.* R. V. thy substance.
 16. 1, accused that he had wasted his *g.*
 19. 8, half of my *g.* I give.
 1 Cor. 13. 3, bestow all my *g.* to feed.
 Heb. 10. 34, joyfully the spoiling of your *g.* R. V. possessions.
 1 John 3. 17, this world's *g.*
 Rev. 3. 17, rich, and increased with *g.*
Gopher (Gen. 6. 14). Heb. *Gôpher*: Gk. *ξύλα τετραγώνια*.
 The wood used in building Noah's ark. Celsius thinks it was 'cypress'; Cheyne suggests 'cedar.'
Goshen, *gô'-shên*. (1) Fertile district in Egypt, immediately to the east of the ancient delta of the Nile. It was here that Jacob and his descendants settled until the Exodus (Gen. 45. 10; 46. 34; 47. 4; Ex. 8. 22; 9. 26).
 (2) (Jos. 10. 41; 11. 16). District in southern Palestine, not identified.
 (3) (Jos. 15. 51). Town in the highlands of Judah.
Gospel. The A. S. equivalent of the Greek *εὐαγγέλιον*, Lat. *evangelium*, 'good tidings'; the good tidings which Jesus brought from his Father. Hence the term was applied to a narrative of the facts concerning Jesus Christ (as in Mk. 1. 1).
 Rom. 2. 16, according to my *g.*
 2 Cor. 4. 3, if our *g.* be hid.
 Gal. 1. 8, 9, any other *g.*

- Gal. 2. 7, the *g.* of uncircumcision, *g.* of circumcision.
 Col. 1. 23, the hope of the *g.*
 1 Tim. 1. 11, *g.* of the blessed God.
 Rev. 14. 6, everlasting *g.*
- Gospel** of Christ, its teaching and accompaniments.
 Mat. 4. 23; 24. 14; Mk. 1. 14; Lu. 2. 10; 20. 21; Acts
 13. 26; 14. 3; 20. 21; Rom. 1. 2, 9, 16; 2. 16; 10. 8;
 16. 25; 1 Cor. 1. 18; 2. 13; 15. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 4; 5. 19;
 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; 3. 2; 6. 15; Phil. 2. 16; Col. 1. 5;
 3. 16; 1 Thes. 1. 5; 2. 8; 3. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 11; 6. 3;
 Heb. 4. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 12, 25; 4. 17.
 preached to Abraham. Gal. 3. 8.
 to the poor and others. Mat. 11. 5; Mk. 1. 15; 13. 10;
 16. 15; Lu. 4. 18; 24. 47; Acts 13. 46; 14. 1; 1 Cor.
 1. 17; 9. 16; Gal. 2. 2; Rev. 14. 6.
 its effects. Mk. 1. 15; 8. 35; Lu. 2. 10, 14; 19. 8;
 Acts 4. 32; Rom. 1. 16; 12; 13; 15. 29; 16. 26;
 2 Cor. 8; 9; Gal. 1. 16; 2. 14; Eph. 4. -6; Phil. 1. 5,
 17, 27; Col. 1. 23; 3. 4; 1 Thes. 1. 2; 2; Tit. 2. 1;
 Jas. 1. 1; 1 & 2 Pet. 1; 1 John 3; Jude 3.
 rejected by the Jews. Acts 13. 26; 28. 25; Rom. 9. -11;
 1 Thes. 2. 16.
 from whom hid. 1 Cor. 1. 23; 2. 8; 2 Cor. 4. 3.
- Goto**, (one) now! Gen. 11. 3.
- Gourd**. (1) (Jon. 4. 6-9). Heb. *Kikāyōn*: Gk. *κολοκύνθη*;
 Bot. *N. Cucurbita pepo*: R. V. marg. 'Palma Christi.'
 The rapidly growing 'bottle gourd' with large leaves.
 (2) (The wild) (2 Kn. 4. 39). Heb. *Pakkuōh*: Gk. *τολύνη*
ἀγρία: Bot. *N. Citrullus colocynthis*, the colocynth,
 a wild vine, with gourd-like melons, the pulp of which
 is a drastic cathartic, and, in quantities, an irritant
 poison. The 'vine of Sodom' (Deu. 32. 32) is prob-
 ably the same plant.
- Government**. Isa. 9. 6; 1 Cor. 12. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
- Governor**, steersman, pilot. Jas. 3. 4.
- Gozan**, gō'-zān. 2 Kn. 17. 6.
- Grace**. Ps. 45. 2, *g.* is poured into thy lips.
 Prov. 1. 9, an ornament of *g.*
 3. 22, life to thy soul, and *g.* to thy neck.
 3. 34; Jas. 4. 6, giveth *g.* to the lowly.
 Zec. 4. 7, crying, *g.*, *g.* unto it.
 12. 10, spirit of *g.* and supplications.
 John 1. 14, full of *g.* and truth.
 1. 16, all received, and *g.* for *g.*
 1. 17, *g.* and truth came by Jesus Christ.
 Acts 4. 33, great *g.* was upon them all.
 11. 23, when he had seen the *g.*
 14. 3, the word of his *g.*
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 2; Gal. 1. 3; Eph. 1.
 2; Phil. 1. 2; Col. 1. 2; 1 Thes. 1. 1; 2 Thes. 1. 2;
 Philem. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; Rev. 1. 4, *g.* and
 peace.
 3. 24, justified freely by his *g.*
 4. 4, not reckoned of *g.*, but of debt.
 5. 2, access into this *g.*
 5. 17, abundance of *g.*
 5. 20, where sin abounded, *g.* did much more abound.
 6. 14, 15, under *g.*
 11. 5, the election of *g.*
 2 Cor. 8. 9, know the *g.* of our Lord.
 9. 8, able to make all *g.* abound.
 12. 9, my *g.* is sufficient.
 Gal. 1. 6, 15, who called you by his *g.*
 5. 4, ye are fallen from *g.*
 Eph. 2. 5, 8, by *g.* ye are saved.
 3. 8, to me is this *g.* given.
 4. 29, minister *g.* to hearers.
 6. 24, *g.* be with all that love our Lord.
 Col. 4. 6, let your speech be alway with *g.*
 2 Thes. 2. 16, good hope through *g.* [and peace.
 1 Tim. 1. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 1. 4; 2 John 3, *g.*, mercy,
 Heb. 4. 16, the throne of *g.*
 10. 29, despite unto the Spirit of *g.*
 12. 28, *g.* to serve God acceptably.
 13. 9, heart established with *g.*
 Jas. 1. 11, the *g.* of the fashion of it.
 4. 6, he giveth more *g.*
 1 Pet. 3. 7, heirs of *g.*
 5. 5, giveth *g.* to the humble.
 2 Pet. 3. 18, grow in *g.*
 Jude 4, turning *g.* of God into lasciviousness.
- Grace** of God and Jesus Christ. Ps. 84. 11; Zec. 4. 7;
 Lu. 2. 40; John 1. 16; Acts 20. 24; Rom. 11.
 1 Cor. 15. 10; 2 Cor. 6. 1; 8. 9; Gal. 2. 21; 2 Tim.
 9; 1 Pet. 5. 5.
 salvation through. Acts 15. 11; Rom. 3. 24; 4. 4; E
 2. 5; 2 Thes. 2. 16; Tit. 3. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 10.
 effects of. 2 Cor. 1. 12; Tit. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 4. 10.
 GOSPEL.
 prayer for. Rom. 16. 20; 1 Tim. 1. 2; Heb. 4. 16.
 danger of abusing. Rom. 6; Jude 4; and depart
 from, Gal. 5. 4.
 exhortations concerning. 2 Tim. 1. 9; Heb. 12. 1
 2 Pet. 3. 18.
- Gracious**. Gen. 43. 29, God be *g.* to thee.
 Ex. 22. 27, I will hear, for I am *g.*
 33. 19, I will be *g.* to whom I will be *g.*
 Neh. 9. 17, 31, ready to pardon, *g.*, merciful.
 Ps. 77. 9, hath God forgotten to be *g.*?
 Prov. 11. 16, a *g.* woman retaineth honour.
 Isa. 30. 18, wait, that he may be *g.*
 Am. 5. 15, may be the Lord will be *g.*
 Jon. 4. 2, I know thou art a *g.* God.
 Lu. 4. 22, wondered at the *g.* words.
 1 Pet. 2. 3, tasted that the Lord is *g.*
 See Gen. 33. 5; Ex. 34. 6; 2 Chr. 30. 9; Hos. 14. 2.
- Grafted**, grafted. Rom. 11. 17, 19, 23, 24.
- Grain**. Mat. 13. 31; 17. 20; Mk. 4. 31; Lu. 13. 19;
 6, *g.* of mustard seed.
 See Am. 9. 9; 1 Cor. 15. 37.
- Grant**. Ru. 1. 9, *g.* that you may find rest.
 1 Chr. 4. 10, God *g.* him that which he requested.
 Job 6. 8, *g.* the thing I long for.
 Mat. 20. 21; Mk. 10. 37, *g.* that my two sons. R
 command.
 Rev. 3. 21, will I *g.* to sit with me.
 See Ps. 20. 4; 85. 7; Acts 4. 29.
- Grape**. Gen. 49. 11, washed clothes in the blood of *g.*
 Num. 6. 3, nor eat moist *g.*, or dried.
 Deu. 23. 24, then thou mayest eat *g.* thy fill.
 24. 21, when thou gatherest the *g.* of thy vineyard
 32. 14, drink the blood of the *g.*
 S. of S. 2. 13, 15, vines with tender *g.*
 Isa. 5. 2, looked it should bring forth *g.*
 17. 6; 24. 13, yet gleanings *g.* R. V. gleanings.
 Jer. 8. 13, there shall be no *g.*
 31. 29, 30; Ezek. 18. 2, have eaten a sour *g.*
 Am. 9. 13, treader of *g.* shall overtake.
 See Lev. 19. 10; 25. 5; Lu. 6. 44; Rev. 14. 18.
- Grass**. (1) (Num. 22. 4). Heb. *Yérek*: Gk. *τὰ χλω*
 general name for 'green herbage.'
 (2) (Gen. 1. 11). Heb. *Déshe*: Gk. *βότάνη*; grass
 distinguished from herbs.
 (3) (Isa. 35. 7). Heb. *Házir*: Gk. *χότρος*, *πόα*: R.
 marg. 'court,' fodder, grass, dried grass.
- Grass**. Deu. 32. 2, as showers upon the *g.*
 2 Kn. 19. 26; Ps. 129. 6, as *g.* on housetops.
 Ps. 72. 6, like rain upon mown *g.*
 90. 5, like *g.* which growth up.
 102. 4, 11, withered like *g.*
 103. 15, days are as *g.*
 Isa. 40. 6; 1 Pet. 1. 24, all flesh is *g.*
 Mat. 6. 30; Lu. 12. 28, if God so clothe the *g.*
 See Prov. 27. 25; John 6. 10; Rev. 8. 7; 9. 4.
- Grass** brought forth. Gen. 1. 11.
 man compared to. Ps. 37. 2; 90. 5; 103. 15; Isa.
 6; Jas. 1. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 24.
- Grasshopper**. (1) (Jud. 6. 5). Heb. *Arbeh*: Gk. *ἀρ*
 R. V. 'locusts.' The generic name for locusts.
 (2) (Lev. 11. 22; Isa. 40. 22). Heb. *Hagēb*: Gk. *ἀρ*
 Probably the smallest of the locust tribe.
 (3) Am. 7. 1, and, behold, he formed *g.* R. V. locust
 Heb. *Gēb*, see LOCUST 8.
- Grave** (*n.*). Gen. 42. 38; 44. 31, with sorrow to the
 Ex. 14. 11, no *g.* in Egypt.
 Num. 19. 16, or a *g.*
 Job 5. 26, come to *g.* in full age.
 7. 9, he that goeth to the *g.* R. V. Sheol.
 14. 13, hide me in the *g.* R. V. Sheol.
 17. 1, the *g.* are ready for me. [Sheol
 17. 13, if I wait, the *g.* is mine house. R. V. look
 33. 22, his soul draweth near to the *g.* R. V. pit.
 Ps. 6. 5, in the *g.* who shall give thee thanks? R.
 Sheol.

Ps. 31. 17, let wicked be silent in the *g.* R. V. Sheol.
 49. 14, like sheep laid in the *g.* R. V. Sheol.
 49. 15; Hos. 13. 14, the power of the *g.* R. V. Sheol.
 Eccl. 9. 10, no wisdom in the *g.*
 Isa. 38. 18, the *g.* cannot praise thee.
 53. 9, made his *g.* with the wicked.
 Hos. 13. 14, O *g.*, I will be thy destruction.
 John 5. 28, all in the *g.* shall hear. R. V. tombs.
 11. 31, she goeth to the *g.* R. V. tomb.
 1 Cor. 15. 55, O *g.*, where is thy victory? R. V. death.
 See Mat. 27. 52; Lu. 11. 44; Rev. 11. 9; 20. 13.
grave (*v.*). Isa. 49. 16, I have *g.* thee upon the palms.
 Hab. 2. 18, that the maker hath *g.* it.
 See Ex. 28. 9; 2 Chr. 2. 7; 3. 7.
grave (*adj.*). 1 Tim. 3. 8; Tit. 2. 2.
 19. 11, *g.* Prov. 20. 17; Isa. 48. 19; Lam. 3. 16.
gravity. 1 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 2. 7.
ray. Ps. 71. 18; Prov. 20. 29; Hos. 7. 9.
reat. Gen. 12. 2; 18. 18; 46. 3, make a *g.* nation.
 48. 19, he also shall be *g.*
 Den. 29. 24, the heat of his *g.* anger.
 1 Sam. 12. 24, consider how *g.* things.
 2 Kn. 5. 13, bid thee do some *g.* thing.
 2 Chr. 2. 5, the house is *g.*, for *g.* is our God.
 Neh. 6. 3, I am doing a *g.* work.
 Job 32. 9, *g.* men not always wise.
 56. 18, a *g.* ransom.
 Ps. 14. 5; 53. 5, there were they in *g.* fear.
 19. 11, there is *g.* reward.
 31. 19, how *g.* is thy goodness!
 92. 5, how *g.* are thy works!
 139. 17, how *g.* is the sum of them!
 Prov. 18. 16, gift bringeth before *g.* men.
 25. 6, stand not in place of *g.* men.
 Mat. 5. 12, *g.* is your reward.
 5. 19, called *g.* in kingdom of heaven.
 13. 46, pearl of *g.* price.
 15. 23, *g.* is thy faith.
 20. 26, whosoever will be *g.* among you.
 22. 36, 38, the *g.* commandment.
 Lu. 10. 2, the harvest is *g.* R. V. plenteous.
 16. 26, a *g.* gulf fixed.
 Acts 8. 9, giving out he was some *g.* one.
 19. 28, 34, *g.* is Diana.
 1 Thm. 3. 16, *g.* is the mystery.
 Heb. 2. 3, so *g.* salvation.
 12. 1, so *g.* a cloud of witnesses.
 Jas. 3. 5, how *g.* a matter a little fire kindleth! R. V.
 how much wood.
 See Deu. 9. 2; Eccl. 2. 9; Rev. 7. 9.
reater. Gen. 4. 13, punishment *g.* than I can bear.
 1 Chr. 11. 9; Esth. 9. 4, waxed *g.* and *g.*
 Hag. 2. 9, glory of latter house *g.*
 Mat. 11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, *g.* than he.
 12. 6, one *g.* than the temple.
 Mk. 12. 31, no commandment *g.* than these.
 John 1. 50; 5. 20; 14. 12, shalt see *g.* things.
 4. 12; 8. 53, art thou *g.* than our father?
 10. 29; 14. 28, my Father is *g.* than all.
 13. 16; 15. 20, servant not *g.* than his lord.
 15. 13, *g.* love hath no man.
 1 Cor. 15. 6, the *g.* part remain.
 Heb. 6. 13, he could swear by no *g.*
 1 John 3. 20, God is *g.* than our hearts.
 4. 4, *g.* is he in you than he in world.
 3 John 4, no *g.* joy.
 See Gen. 41. 40; 48. 19; Heb. 9. 11. [greater than.
reatest. Mat. 13. 32, it is *g.* among herbs. R. V.
 18. 1, 4, who is *g.* in kingdom?
 Mk. 9. 34; Lu. 9. 46, disputed who should be *g.*
 1 Cor. 13. 13, the *g.* of these is charity.
 See Job 1. 3; Jer. 31. 34; Lu. 22. 24.
really. 2 Sam. 24. 10; 1 Chr. 21. 8, I have sinned *g.*
 1 Kn. 18. 3, Obadiah feared the Lord *g.*
 Ps. 28. 7, my heart *g.* rejoiceth.
 47. 9, God is *g.* exalted.
 89. 7, *g.* to be feared. R. V. a God very terrible.
 116. 10, I was *g.* afflicted.
 Dan. 9. 23; 10. 11, thou art *g.* beloved.
 Obad. 2, thou art *g.* despised.
 Mk. 12. 27, ye do *g.* err.
 See Ps. 62. 2; Mk. 9. 15; Acts 3. 11; 6. 7.

Greatness. 1 Chr. 29. 11, thine is the *g.*, power, and
 glory.
 Ps. 145. 3, his *g.* is unsearchable.
 Prov. 5. 23, in the *g.* of his folly.
 Isa. 63. 1, travelling in *g.* of strength.
 Eph. 1. 19, the exceeding *g.* of his power.
 See 2 Chr. 9. 6; Ps. 66. 3; 79. 11; 150. 2.
Great Sea. The Mediterranean. Ezek. 47. 15, 19.
Greaves. Thin plates of metal to protect the front of
 the leg, below the knee. 1 Sam. 17. 6.
Grecia, grē'-ci-ā, same as GREECE. Dan. 8. 21.
Grecian, grē'-ci-ān, a Jew who speaks Greek. Acts 11. 20.
Greece, grēce, country of the Greeks. Called in Greek
 Hellas. Acts 20. 2.
 prophecies of. Dan. 8. 21; 10. 20; 11. 2; Zec. 9. 13.
 Paul preaches in. Acts 16; 20.
Greedily. Prov. 21. 26; Ezek. 22. 12.
Greediness. Eph. 4. 19.
Greedy. Prov. 1. 19; 15. 27, *g.* of gain.
 Isa. 56. 11, they are *g.* dogs.
 See Ps. 17. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 3.
Greek, grēek, the language of Greece. Acts 21. 37.
Greeks, grēeks, inhabitants of Greece. Acts 18. 17.
 would see Jesus. John 12. 20.
 believe in Him. Acts 11. 21; 17. 4.
Green. Lev. 23. 14; Jud. 16. 7; Lu. 23. 31.
Greyhound (Prov. 30. 31). Heb. *Zarzir Mothnaim*,
 'one girl in the loins:' Gk. *ἀκέρυπ*: R. V. marg.
 'war-horse.' (Uncertain.)
Grief. 2 Chr. 6. 29, every one shall know his own *g.*
 Job 6. 2, Oh that my *g.* were weighed! R. V. vexation.
 Ps. 31. 10, life spent with *g.*
 Eccl. 1. 18, in much wisdom is much *g.*
 Isa. 53. 3, acquainted with *g.*
 Jer. 10. 19, this is a *g.*, and I must bear it.
 See Jon. 4. 6; Heb. 13. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 19.
Grieve. Gen. 6. 6, it *g.* him at his heart.
 45. 5, be not *g.* that ye sold me.
 1 Sam. 2. 33, the man shall be to *g.* thine heart.
 Ps. 78. 40, they *g.* him in the desert.
 95. 10, forty years was I *g.*
 Lam. 3. 33, doth not willingly *g.*
 Mk. 3. 5, being *g.* for the hardness.
 10. 22, he went away *g.*
 John 21. 17, Peter was *g.*
 Rom. 14. 15, brother *g.* with meat.
 Eph. 4. 30, *g.* not the holy Spirit of God.
 See Neh. 2. 10; 13. 8; Ps. 119. 158; 139. 21.
Grievous. Gen. 21. 11, thing was *g.* in Abraham's sight.
 50. 11, a *g.* mourning.
 Ps. 10. 5, his ways are always *g.* R. V. firm at all times.
 Prov. 15. 1, *g.* words stir up anger.
 Isa. 15. 4, his life shall be *g.* R. V. his soul trembleth.
 Jer. 30. 12; Nah. 3. 19, thy wound is *g.*
 Mat. 23. 4; Lu. 11. 46, burdens *g.* to be borne.
 Phil. 3. 1, to me is not *g.* R. V. irksome.
 Heb. 12. 11, chastening *g.*
 1 John 5. 3, commandments not *g.*
 See Eccl. 2. 17; Jer. 16. 4; Acts 20. 29.
Grind. Isa. 3. 15, *g.* faces of the poor.
 Lam. 5. 13, took young men to *g.*
 Mat. 21. 44; Lu. 20. 13, it will *g.* him to powder.
 R. V. scatter him as dust.
 See Eccl. 12. 3; Mat. 24. 41; Lu. 17. 35. [10]
Grisled, of a gray colour, or mixed with gray. Gen. 31.
Grean. Ex. 2. 24, God heard their *g.*
 Job 24. 12, men *g.* from out the city.
 Joel 1. 18, how do the beasts *g.*!
 Rom. 8. 23, we ourselves *g.*
 2 Cor. 5. 2, 4, in this we *g.*
 See Job 23. 2; Ps. 6. 6; John 11. 33, 38.
Grope. Deu. 28. 29; Job 5. 14; 12. 25; Isa. 59. 10.
Gross. Isa. 60. 2; Jer. 13. 16; Mat. 13. 15; Acts 28. 27.
Ground. Ex. 3. 5; Acts 7. 33, holy *g.*
 Job 5. 6, no trouble spring out of the *g.*
 Isa. 35. 7, parched *g.* become a pool. R. V. glowing
 sand.
 Jer. 4. 3; Hos. 10. 12, break up fallow *g.*
 Mat. 13. 8; Lu. 8. 8, good *g.*
 Mk. 4. 16, stony *g.*
 Lu. 13. 7, why cumbereth it the *g.*?
 14. 18, bought a piece of *g.* R. V. a field.

- Lu. 19. 44, lay thee even with the *g*.
 John 8. 6, he wrote on the *g*.
See Zec. 8. 12; Mal. 3. 11; John 12. 24.
- Grounded.** Eph. 3. 17; Col. 1. 23.
- Grove.** (1) (Deu. 16. 21). Heb. *Ashêrah*: Gk. *άλσος*: R. V. 'Asherah.' A sacred tree or pole.
 (2) (Gen. 21. 33). Heb. *Eshel*: Gk. *ἀρούρα*: Bot. N. *Tamarix Pallasi*; *Tamarix gallica*: R. V. 'tamarisk tree.'
- Groves** for worship. Gen. 21. 33.
 idolatrous, forbidden. Deu. 16. 21; Jud. 6. 25; 1 Kn. 14. 15; 15. 13; 16. 33; 2 Kn. 17. 16; 21. 3; 23. 4.
- Grow.** Gen. 48. 16, let them *g*. into a multitude.
 2 Sam. 23. 5, though he make it not to *g*.
 Ps. 92. 12, *g*. like a cedar.
 Isa. 53. 2, he shall *g*. up before him.
 Hos. 14. 5, he shall *g*. as the lily. R. V. blossom.
 Mal. 4. 2, *g*. up as calves of the stall. R. V. gambol.
 Mat. 13. 30, let both *g*. together.
 Mk. 4. 27, seed should *g*. up, he knoweth not.
 Acts 5. 24, whereunto this would *g*.
 Eph. 2. 21, *g*. unto an holy temple.
 4. 15, may *g*. up into him.
 2 Thes. 1. 3, your faith *g*. exceedingly.
 1 Pet. 2. 2, that ye may *g*. thereby.
 2 Pet. 3. 13, *g*. in grace.
See 2 Kn. 19. 26; Jer. 12. 2; Zec. 6. 12.
- Grudge.** (1) Lev. 19. 18; 2 Cor. 9. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 9.
 (2) to grumble, murmur. Ps. 59. 15; Jas. 5. 9.
- Guard.** Gen. 40. 4; 2 Sam. 23. 23; 2 Kn. 11. 11; Neh. 4. 22; Ezek. 38. 7; Acts 28. 16.
- Gudgodah,** gûd-gô-dâh. Deu. 10. 7.
- Guests.** Zep. 1. 7; Mat. 22. 10; Lu. 19. 7.
- Guide.** Ps. 25. 9, meek will he *g*. in judgment.
 32. 8, I will *g*. thee with mine eye. R. V. counsel.
 48. 14, our *g*. even unto death.
 73. 24, *g*. me with thy counsel.
 Prov. 6. 7, having no *g*., overseer, or ruler. R. V. chief.
 Isa. 58. 11, the Lord shall *g*. thee.
 Jer. 3. 4, the *g*. of my youth.
 Mat. 23. 16, 24, ye blind *g*.
 Lu. 1. 79, *g*. our feet into the way of peace.
 John 16. 13, *g*. you into all truth.
See Gen. 48. 14; Prov. 11. 3; 23. 19.
- Gulle.** Ps. 32. 2, in whose spirit is no *g*.
 34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep lips from speaking *g*.
 John 1. 47, in whom is no *g*.
 2 Cor. 12. 16, I caught you with *g*.
 1 Pet. 2. 1, laying aside *g*.
 2. 22, nor was *g*. found in his mouth.
 3. 10, and his lips that they speak no *g*.
See Ex. 21. 14; 1 Thes. 2. 3; Rev. 14. 5.
- Guiltless.** Ex. 20. 7; Deu. 5. 11, will not hold him *g*.
 Jos. 2. 19, we will be *g*.
 2 Sam. 3. 28, are *g*. of blood.
 Mat. 12. 7, ye would not have condemned the *g*.
See Num. 5. 31; 1 Sam. 26. 9; 1 Kn. 2. 9.
- Guilty.** Gen. 42. 21, verily *g*. concerning our brother.
 Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, by no means clear the *g*.
 Lev. 5. 3, when he knoweth of it, he shall be *g*.
 Rom. 3. 19, all the world *g*. before God. R. V. brought under the judgement.
 1 Cor. 11. 27, *g*. of the body and blood.
 Jas. 2. 10, he is *g*. of all.
See Num. 35. 27; Prov. 30. 10; Mat. 26. 66.
- Guiltily** of, worthy of, liable to. Mat. 26. 66.
- Gulf.** Lu. 16. 26.
- Guni,** gû-nî, 'painted with colours.' (1) Gen. 46. 24.
 (2) 1 Chr. 5. 15.
- Gunites,** gû-nîtes, descendants of Guni. Num. 26. 48.
- Gur,** gûr, 'a young lion.' 2 Kn. 9. 27.
- Gur-baal,** gûr-bâ'-âl, 'Gur of Baal.' 2 Chr. 26. 7.
- Gush.** 1 Kn. 18. 28; Ps. 78. 20; 105. 41; Jer. 9. 18.
- Haahashtari,** hâ-â-hâsh'-tâ-ri, 'the royal one' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 6.
- Habalah,** hâ-bâl'-âh, 'Jehovah hath hidden.' Ez. 2. 61.
- Habakkuk,** hâ-bâk'-kûk, 'embrace,' a prophet of Judah; his burden, complaint to God, his answer, and faith. Hab. 1. 2; 3.
- Habaziniâh,** hâ-bâz'-î-nî'-âh. Jer. 35. 3. R. V. Habaziniâh.
- Habergeon,** a coat of mail for the neck and breast. J. 41. 26.
- Habitation.** Ex. 15. 13, guided them to thy holy *h*.
 2 Chr. 6. 2, have built an house of *h*.
 Ps. 26. 8, have loved the *h*.
 33. 14, from the place of his *h*.
 69. 25, let their *h*. be desolate.
 74. 20, full of *h*. of cruelty.
 89. 14, justice and judgment the *h*. of thy throne.
 R. V. foundation.
 107. 7, 36, a city of *h*.
 132. 13, the Lord desired it for his *h*.
 Prov. 3. 33, he blesseth the *h*. of the just.
 Isa. 32. 18, dwell in a peaceable *h*.
 Jer. 21. 13, who shall enter into our *h*.?
 25. 37, the peaceable *h*. are cut down. R. V. folds.
 Lu. 16. 9, into everlasting *h*. R. V. eternal tabernacle.
 Eph. 2. 22, an *h*. of God through the Spirit.
 Jude 6, angels which left their own *h*.
See Prov. 8. 31; Acts 1. 20; 17. 26; Rev. 18. 2.
- Habor,** hâ'-bôr, 'joining together.' 2 Kn. 17. 6. [1.]
- Hachallah,** hâch-â-lî'-âh, 'wait for Jehovah' (?). Ne.
- Hachilah,** hâ-chî'-lâh, 'dark.' 1 Sam. 23. 19.
- Hachmoni,** hâch-mô'-nî, 'wise.' 1 Chr. 27. 32.
- Hachmonite,** hâch-mô-nîte, a descendant of Hachmoni. 1 Chr. 11. 11.
- Hadad,** hâ'-dâd, 'thunderer' (?). Gen. 36. 35.
 Edomite. 1 Kn. 11. 14.
- Hadadezer,** hâd-â-dê'-zêr, 'Hadad is help;' king of Zobah, David's wars with. 2 Sam. 8. *See* HADAREZER.
- Hadadrimmon,** hâ'-dâd-rîm'-môn, named from Hadad and Rimmon. Zec. 12. 11.
- Hadar,** hâ'-dâr, 'enclosure.' Gen. 25. 15. R. V. Hadar.
- Hadarezer,** hâd-â-rê'-zêr, same as HADADEZER. 2 Sam. 10. 16; 1 Chr. 18. 3.
- Hadassah,** hâ-dâsh'-âh, 'new.' Jos. 15. 37.
- Hadassah,** hâ-dâsh'-sâh, 'myrtle.' Eath. 2. 7.
- Hadattah,** hâ-dât'-tâh, 'new.' Jos. 15. 25.
- Hadid,** hâ'-dîd, 'sharp.' Ez. 2. 33.
- Hadial,** hâd-lâ'-î, 'rest.' 2 Chr. 28. 12.
- Hadoram,** hâ-dôr'-âm. Gen. 10. 27.
- Hadrach,** hâ'-drâch. Zec. 9. 1.
- Haft,** handle of a knife, or dagger. Jud. 3. 22.
- Hagab,** hâ'-gâb, 'locust.' Ez. 2. 46.
- Hagaba,** hâg'-â-bâ, same as HAGAB. Neh. 7. 48.
- Hagabah,** hâg'-â-bâh, same as HAGAB. Ez. 2. 45.
- Hagar,** hâ'-gâr, 'flight;' mother of Ishmael. Gen. 16. 1, fleeing from Sarah is comforted by an angel. Gen. 16. 10, 11.
 sent away with her son, Gen. 21. 14. allegory of, Gen. 22. 14.
- Hagarenes,** hâg'-â-rênes, inhabitants of Hagar. Gen. 25. 18.
- Hagarites,** hâg'-â-rites, same as HAGARENES. 1 Chr. 10.
- Hagerite,** hâ-gê'-rite, same as HAGARENE. 1 Chr. 27. 3.
- Haggal,** hâg'-gâl, 'festive,' prophet. Ez. 5; 6. 1.
See Hag. 1.; 2.
- Haggori,** hâg'-gô-ri. 1 Chr. 11. 38.
- Haggil,** hâg'-gi, same as HAGGAL. Gen. 46. 16.
- Haggilah,** hâg'-gi'-âh, 'festival of Jehovah.' 1 Chr. 6. 3.
- Haggites,** hâg'-gîtes, the posterity of Haggi. Num. 15.
- Hagith,** hâg'-gîth, 'festive.' 2 Sam. 3. 4.
- Hai,** hâ'-î, same as AI. Gen. 12. 8.
- Hail.** Job 38. 22, the treasures of the *h*.
 Isa. 28. 17, *h*. sweep away refuge of lies.
Hail, plague of. Ex. 9. 23; Jos. 10. 11; Ps. 18. 12; 74. 47; Isa. 28. 2; Ezek. 13. 11; Hag. 2. 17; Rev. 18. 11. 19; 16. 21.
- Hair.** Gen. 42. 38; 44. 29, bring down gray *h*. with sorrow.
 Jud. 20. 16, sling stones at *h*. breadth.
 Job 4. 15, the *h*. of my flesh stood up.
 Ps. 40. 12, more than the *h*. of my head.
 Mat. 3. 4; Mk. 1. 6, raiment of camel's *h*.
 5. 36, make one *h*. white or black.
 10. 30, *h*. of head numbered.
 1 Cor. 11. 14, 15, long *h*. it is a shame.
 1 Tim. 2. 9, braided *h*.
 1 Pet. 3. 3, plaiting the *h*.
See 2 Sam. 14. 26; Hos. 7. 9; John 11. 2; Rev. 1. 14.

Hairy. Gen. 27. 11, 23; Ps. 68. 21.
Hakkatan, hăk'-kă-tăn, 'the small.' Ez. 8. 12.
Hakkoz, hăk'-kôz, 'the thorn.' 1 Chr. 24. 10.
Hakupha, hă-kû'-phă, Ez. 2. 51.
Halab, hă'-lăh, 2 Kn. 17. 6.
Halak, hă'-lăk, 'smooth.' Jos. 11. 17.
Hale, to drag forcibly, as an arrested person; to haul.
 Lu. 12. 58; Acts 8. 3.
Halhul, hăh'-hul, Jos. 15. 58.
Hali, hă'-li, 'necklace.' Jos. 19. 25.
Hall. John 18. 28, then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the *h.* of judgment.
 18. 33; 19. 9, then Pilate entered into the judgment *h.*
 See Acts 25. 23.
Hallelujah. See Alleluia, praise ye Jehovah. Margin of Ps. 106.; 111.; 113.; 146.; 148.; 149.; 150.; Rev. 19. 1, 3, 4, 6.
Hallohesh, hăl-lô'-hesh, same as HALOHESH. Neh. 10. 24.
Hallow. Lev. 22. 32, I am the Lord which *h.* you.
 25. 10, shall *h.* the fiftieth year.
 Num. 5. 10, every man's *h.* things.
 1 Kn. 9. 3, I have *h.* this house.
 Jer. 17. 22; 24. 27, but *h.* ye the sabbath day.
 Ezek. 20. 20; 44. 24, and *h.* my sabbaths.
 Mat. 6. 9; Lu. 11. 2, *h.* be thy name.
Hallowed bread. See SHEWBREAD.
Halohesh, hă-lô'-hesh, 'the enchanter.' Neh. 3. 12.
Halt (*n.*), lame, crippled. Lu. 14. 21.
Halt (*v.*), to limp, go lamely (hence, hesitate).
 1 Kn. 18. 21, how long *h.* ye?
 Ps. 38. 17, I am ready to *h.*
 Jer. 20. 10, my familiars watched for my *h.*
 See Gen. 32. 31; Mic. 4. 6; Zep. 3. 19.
Hām, hām, 'warm,' son of Noah. Gen. 9. 18.
 cursed. Gen. 9. 22.
 his descendants. Gen. 10. 6; 1 Chr. 1. 8; Ps. 105. 23.
 smitten by the Simeonites. 1 Chr. 4. 40.
Haman, hă'-mān. Esth. 3. 1.
 his advancement. Esth. 3.
 anger against Mordecai. Esth. 3. 8.
 his fall. Esth. 7.
Hamath, hă'-măth, 'fortress' (?). (Syria.) Num. 34. 8;
 Jos. 13. 5; 2 Kn. 14. 28; 17. 24.
 conquered. 2 Kn. 18. 34; Isa. 37. 13; Jer. 49. 23.
Hamathite, hă'-măth-ite, a dweller at Hamath. Gen. 10. 18.
Hamath-zobah, hă'-măth-zô'-băh, 'fortress of Zobah.'
 2 Chr. 8. 3.
Hammath, hām'-măth, 'warm springs.' Jos. 19. 35.
Hammedatha, hām-mē-dă'-thă, 'given by the moon' (?).
 Esth. 3. 1.
Hammelech, hām'-mē-lēch, 'the king.' Jer. 36. 26.
Hammer. Jud. 6. 21; 1 Kn. 6. 7; Jer. 23. 29.
Hammeleketh, hām-mô'-lê-kêth, 'the queen.' 1 Chr. 7. 18.
Hammon, hām'-môn, 'warm.' Jos. 19. 28.
Hammoth-dor, hām'-môth-dôr, 'warm springs of Dor.'
 Jos. 21. 32.
Hamonah, hă-mô'-năh, 'multitude.' Ezek. 39. 16.
Hamon-gog, hă-môn-gôg, 'multitude of Gog.' Ezek. 39. 11.
Hamor, hă'-môr, 'ass;' father of Shechem. Gen. 33. 19;
 Gen. 34.; Acts 7. 16.
Hamuel, hām'-û-êl, 1 Chr. 4. 26.
Hamul, hām'-ûl, 'spared.' Gen. 46. 12.
Hamulites, hām'-û-lites, the posterity of Hamul. Num. 26. 21.
Hamutal, hă-mû'-tăl, 'my husband's father is the dew' (?). 2 Kn. 23. 31.
Hanameel, hăn'-î-mēel, probably another form of HANANEEL. Jer. 32. 7.
Hanan, hă'-nān, 'gracious.' 1 Chr. 8. 23.
Hananeel, hăn'-â-nēel, 'God is gracious.' Neh. 3. 1.
Hanani, hă-nă'-ni, probably same as HANANIAH.
 (1) 1 Kn. 16. 1.
 (2) prophet. 2 Chr. 16. 7.
 (3) brother of Nehemiah. Neh. 1. 2; 7. 2; 12. 36.
Hananiah, hă-nî'-ăh, 'Jehovah hath been gracious.'
 1 Chr. 3. 19.
 false prophet. Jer. 28.
 his death. Jer. 28. 16.
Hand. Gen. 16. 12, *h.* against every man.

Gen. 24. 2; 47. 29, put thy *h.* under my thigh.
 27. 22, the *h.* are the *h.* of Esau.
 31. 29, in the power of my *h.* to do you hurt.
 Ex. 21. 24; Deu. 19. 21, *h.* for *h.*, foot for foot.
 33. 22, cover with my *h.* while I pass.
 Num. 11. 23; Isa. 59. 1, Lord's *h.* waxed short.
 22. 29, would there were sword in mine *h.*
 Deu. 8. 17, my *h.* hath gotten this wealth.
 33. 2, from right *h.* went fiery law.
 Jud. 7. 2, saying, my own *h.* hath saved me.
 1 Sam. 5. 11, *h.* of God was heavy.
 6. 9, not his *h.* that smote us, but a chance.
 12. 3, of whose *h.* have I received any bribe?
 19. 5; 28. 21, put his life in his *h.*
 23. 16, Jonathan strengthened his *h.* in God.
 26. 18, what evil is in mine *h.*?
 2 Sam. 14. 19, is not *h.* of Joab in this?
 24. 14, 1 Chr. 21. 13, let us fall into *h.* of Lord.
 1 Kn. 18. 44, cloud like a man's *h.*
 2 Kn. 5. 11, strike his *h.* over the place.
 1 Chr. 12. 2, could use right *h.* and left.
 Ez. 7. 9; 8. 18; Neh. 2. 8, good *h.* of God.
 10. 19, they gave their *h.* that they would.
 Neh. 2. 18, strengthened their *h.* for work.
 6. 5, with open letter in his *h.*
 Job 12. 10, in whose *h.* is the soul.
 19. 21, the *h.* of God hath touched me.
 40. 14, that thine own *h.* can save me.
 Ps. 16. 11, at right *h.* pleasures for evermore.
 24. 4, clean *h.* and pure heart.
 68. 31, stretch out her *h.* unto God.
 90. 17, establish thou the work of our *h.*
 137. 5, let my right *h.* forget her cunning.
 Prov. 3. 16, in left *h.* riches and honour.
 6. 10; 24. 33, folding of *h.* to sleep.
 10. 4, that dealth with slack *h.*
 11. 21; 16. 5, though *h.* join *h.*
 12. 24, *h.* of diligent shall bear rule.
 19. 24; 26. 15, slothful man hideth his *h.*
 22. 26, be not of them that strike *h.*
 Eccl. 2. 24, this I saw was from *h.* of God.
 9. 10, whatsoever thy *h.* findeth.
 11. 6, in evening withhold not thine *h.*
 Isa. 1. 12, who hath required this at your *h.*?
 5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4; 14. 27, his *h.* stretched out still.
 14. 26, this is the *h.* that is stretched out.
 40. 12, measured waters in hollow of *h.*
 44. 5, subscribe with his *h.* to the Lord.
 53. 10, pleasure of Lord shall prosper in his *h.*
 56. 2, keepeth his *h.* from evil.
 Jer. 23. 14, strengthen *h.* of evil doers.
 33. 13, shall pass under *h.* of him that telleth.
 Lam. 2. 4, with his right *h.* as adversary.
 4. 10, *h.* of pitiful women have sidden.
 Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, all *h.* shall be feeble.
 10. 2, fill *h.* with coals of fire.
 17. 18, lo, he had given his *h.*
 Dan. 4. 35, none can stay his *h.*
 Hos. 7. 5, stretched out *h.* with scorn.
 Mic. 7. 3, do evil with both *h.* earnestly.
 Zep. 3. 16, let not thine *h.* be slack.
 Zec. 13. 6, what are these wounds in thine *h.*?
 Mat. 3. 2; 4. 17; 10. 7, kingdom of heaven at *h.*
 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, whose fan is in his *h.*
 6. 3, let not left *h.* know.
 18. 8; Mk. 9. 43, if thy *h.* or foot offend.
 26. 18, my time is at *h.*
 26. 46; Mk. 14. 42, he is at *h.* that doth betray.
 Mk. 14. 62, sitting on right *h.* of power.
 16. 19, sat on right *h.* of God.
 Lu. 9. 44, delivered into *h.* of men.
 John 10. 28, nor pluck out of my *h.*
 10. 29, my Father's *h.*
 20. 27, reach hither thy *h.*
 Acts 20. 34, these *h.* have ministered.
 2 Cor. 5. 1, house not made with *h.*
 Phil. 4. 5, moderation be known, the Lord is at *h.*
 1 Thes. 4. 11, work with your own *h.*
 2 Thes. 2. 2, the day of Christ is at *h.* R. V. now present.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up holy *h.*
 Heb. 10. 31, the *h.* of living God.

Jas. 4. 8, cleanse your *h*.
 1 Pet. 4. 7, end of all things is at *h*.
 1 John 1. 1, our *h*. have handled of the Word.
 See Isa. 49. 16; Lu. 9. 62; John 18. 22; Col. 2. 14.
Hand of God, for blessing. 2 Chr. 30. 12; Ez. 7. 9; 8. 18; Neh. 2. 18.
 for chastisement. Deu. 2. 15; Ru. 1. 13; Job 2. 10; 19. 21; 1 Pet. 5. 6.
Handbreadth. Ex. 37. 12; 2 Chr. 4. 5; Ps. 39. 5.
Handful. Gen. 41. 27; Ru. 2. 16, Ps. 72. 16.
Handle. Jud. 5. 14, that *h*. pen of the writer.
 Ps. 115. 7, hands, but they *h*. not.
 Prov. 16. 20, that *h*. a matter wisely. R. V. giveth heed unto the word.
 Jer. 2. 8, they that *h*. the law.
 Mk. 12. 4, sent away shamefully *h*.
 Lu. 24. 39, *h*. me, and see.
 2 Cor. 4. 2, not *h*. word deceitfully.
 Col. 2. 21, taste not, *h*. not.
 1 John 1. 1, have *h*. of Word of life.
 See Gen. 4. 21; 1 Chr. 12. 8; Ezek. 27. 29.
Handmaid. Ps. 86. 16; 116. 16; Prov. 30. 23; Lu. 1. 38.
Hands, laying on of, Num. 8. 10; 27. 18; Acts 6. 6; 13. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 14; 2 Tim. 1. 6.
 washing, declaratory of innocence. Deu. 21. 6; Ps. 26. 6; Mat. 27. 24.
 lifting up, in prayer. Ex. 17. 11; Ps. 28. 2; 63. 4; 141. 2; 143. 6; 1 Tim. 2. 8.
Hanes, *hā-nēs*. Isa. 30. 4.
Hang. Deu. 21. 23; Gal. 3. 13, he that is *h*. is accursed.
 Job 26. 7, *h*. the earth on nothing.
 Ps. 137. 2, we *h*. our harps upon the willows.
 Mat. 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, millstone *h*. about neck.
 22. 40, on these *h*. the law and the prophets.
 27. 5, went and *h*. himself.
 Heb. 12. 12, lift up the hands which *h*. down.
 See Lu. 23. 39.
Hanging, a punishment. Gen. 40. 22; Num. 25. 4; Esth. 7. 10; 9. 14.
 the hanged accursed. Deu. 21. 22; Gal. 3. 13.
Haniel, *hān'-ī-ēl*, 'favour of God.' 1 Chr. 7. 39.
Hannah, *hān'-nāh*, 'grace;' her song. 1 Sam. 2. 1.
 vow and prayer, 1 Sam. 1. 11. answered, 1 Sam. 1. 19.
Hannathon, *hān'-nā-thōn*, 'graceful' (?). Jos. 19. 14.
Hanniel, *hān'-nī-ēl*, same as HANIEL. Num. 34. 23.
Hanoch, *hā'-nōch*, same as ENOCH. Gen. 25. 4.
Hanochites, *hā'-nōch-ites*, descendants of Hanoch. Num. 26. 5.
Hannun, *hā'-nūn*, 'favoured;' king of the Ammonites. 2 Sam. 10. 1.
 dishonours David's messengers. 2 Sam. 10. 4.
 chastised. 2 Sam. 12. 30.
Haphraim, *hāph'-rā-īm*, 'two pits' (?). Jos. 19. 19.
Haply. 1 Sam. 14. 30; Mk. 11. 13; Acts 5. 39; 17. 27.
Happen. 1 Sam. 6. 9, it was a chance that *h*.
 Prov. 12. 21, there shall no evil *h*. to the just.
 Isa. 41. 22, let them shew us what shall *h*.
 Jer. 44. 23, therefore this evil is *h*.
 Mk. 10. 32, to tell what should *h*.
 Lu. 24. 14, talked of things that had *h*.
 Rom. 11. 25, blindness is *h*. to Israel. R. V. befallen.
 1 Cor. 10. 11, things *h*. for ensamples.
 Phil. 1. 12, things which *h*. to me.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, as though some strange thing *h*.
 2 Pet. 2. 22, it is *h*. according to proverb.
 See Eccl. 2. 14; 8. 14; 9. 11; Acts 3. 10.
Happy. Gen. 30. 13, *h*. am I.
 Deu. 33. 29, *h*. art thou.
 Job 5. 17, *h*. is the man whom God correcteth.
 Ps. 127. 5, *h*. is the man that hath quiver full.
 128. 2, *h*. shalt thou be.
 144. 15, *h*. is that people.
 Prov. 3. 13, 18, *h*. that findeth wisdom.
 14. 21, he that hath mercy, *h*. is he.
 28. 14, *h*. is the man that feareth alway.
 Jer. 12. 1, why are they *h*. that deal treacherously?
 R. V. at ease.
 Mal. 3. 15, now we call proud *h*.
 John 13. 17, if ye know, *h*. if ye do them. R. V. blessed.

Rom. 14. 22, *h*. is he that condemneth not.
 1 Cor. 7. 40, *h*. if she so abide.
 Jas. 5. 11, we count them *h*. that endure. R. V. blessed.
 1 Pet. 3. 14; 4. 14, *h*. are ye. R. V. blessed.
Happy, who so called. Deu. 33. 29; Job 5. 17; Ps. 126. 5; 144. 15; 146. 5; Prov. 3. 13; 14. 21; 28. 14; 28. 18; John 13. 17; Rom. 14. 22; Jas. 5. 11; 1 Pet. 14; 4. 14.
Hara, *hār'-ā*, 'mountainous.' 1 Chr. 5. 26.
Haradah, *hā-rā'-dāh*, 'fear.' Num. 33. 24.
Haran, *hār'-ān*, 'mountaineer.' (1) son of Terah. Gen. 11. 26, 27.
 (2) (city of Nahor). Abraham comes to, Gen. 11. 31. departs from, Gen. 12. 4.
 Jacob flees to Laban at. Gen. 27. 43; 28. 10; 29.
Hararite, *hār'-ā-rite*, 'a mountaineer.' 2 Sam. 23. 11.
Harbona, *hār-bō'-nā*, 'ass-driver.' Esth. 1. 10.
Harbonah, *hār-bō'-nāh*, same as HARBONA. Esth. 7. 9.
Hard. Gen. 18. 14, is any thing too *h*. for the Lord?
 Deu. 1. 17; 17. 8, cause that is too *h*.
 15. 18, it shall not seem *h*. to thee.
 1 Kn. 10. 1; 2 Chr. 9. 1, prove with *h*. questions.
 Job 41. 24, *h*. as piece of nether millstone. R. firm.
 Prov. 13. 15, the way of transgressors is *h*. R. treacherous is rugged.
 18. 19, brother offended *h*. to be won.
 Jer. 32. 17, 27, there is nothing too *h*. for thee.
 Ezek. 3. 5, 6, to a people of *h*. language.
 Mat. 25. 24, thou art an *h*. man.
 John 6. 60, this is an *h*. saying.
 Acts 9. 5; 26. 14, *h*. to kick against the pricks.
 Heb. 5. 11, many things *h*. to be uttered.
 2 Pet. 3. 16, things *h*. to be understood.
 See Deu. 15. 18; 2 Kn. 2. 10; Mk. 10. 24.
Harden. Ex. 4. 21; 7. 3; 14. 4, I will *h*. Pharaoh's heart.
 14. 17, *h*. hearts of Egyptians.
 Job 6. 10, I would *h*. myself in sorrow. R. V. exult pain that spareth not.
 9. 4, who hath *h*. himself against him?
 39. 16, *h*. is *h*. against her young.
 Prov. 21. 29, a wicked man *h*. his face.
 28. 14, he that *h*. his heart.
 29. 1, he that being often reproved *h*. his neck.
 Isa. 63. 17, why hast thou *h*. our heart?
 Mk. 6. 52; 8. 17, their heart was *h*.
 John 12. 40, he hath *h*. their heart.
 Acts 19. 9, when divers were *h*.
 Rom. 9. 18, whom he will he *h*.
 Heb. 3. 13, lest any of you be *h*.
Hardened heart deprecated. Deu. 15. 7; 1 Sam. 6. 2. Kn. 17. 14; Ps. 95. 8; Heb. 3. 8. results of, Ex. 13. 8. 15; Prov. 28. 14; Dan. 5. 20; John 12. 40.
Hardly. (1) Gen. 16. 6.
 with difficulty, Mat. 19. 23; Mk. 10. 23; Lu. 18. 24.
Hardness. (1) hardship. 2 Tim. 2. 3.
 (2) Mk. 3. 5, grieved for *h*. of their hearts.
 16. 14, upbraided them for *h*. of heart.
 See Job 38. 38; Mat. 19. 8; Mk. 10. 5; Rom. 2. 5.
Hare (Lev. 11. 6). Heb. *Arnébeth*: Gk. *χοιρογῆλα*.
 Four kinds of hares are found in Palestine.
Harel, *hār'-ēl*, 'mountain of God.' Ezek. 43. 15 (margin).
Hareph, *hār'-ēph*, 'plucking' (?). 1 Chr. 2. 51.
Hareth, *hār'-ēth*. 1 Sam. 22. 5.
Harhaish, *hār-hā'-sh*. Neh. 3. 8.
Harhas, *hār'-hās*. 2 Kn. 22. 14.
Harhur, *hār'-hūr*, 'inflammation' (?), or 'free-born' (?). Ez. 2. 51.
Harim, *hār'-īm*, 'consecrated.' 1 Chr. 24. 8.
Hariph, *hār'-īph*, 'autumnal showers.' Neh. 7. 24.
Harlots. Gen. 34. 31; Lev. 19. 29; 21. 7; Deu. 23. 17. Isa. 57. 3; Jer. 3. 3; Mat. 21. 32; 1 Cor. 6. 15.
 Rahab of Jericho. Jos. 2. 1.
 priests forbidden to marry. Lev. 21. 14.
 Solomon's judgment. 1 Kn. 3. 16.
 figurative. Isa. 1. 21; Jer. 2. 20; Ezek. 16. 23; H. 2.; Rev. 17. 18.
Harm. Lev. 5. 16, make amends for *h*. R. V. amiss.
 Num. 35. 23, nor sought his *h*.
 1 Sam. 26. 21, I will no more do thee *h*.
 2 Kn. 4. 41, no *h*. in the pot.
 1 Chr. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, do prophets no *h*.

Prov. 3. 30, if he have done these no *h*.
 Acts 16. 28, do thyself no *h*.
 28. 5, he felt no *h*.
 1 Pet. 3. 13, who will *h*. you?
 See Gen. 31. 52; Jer. 39. 12; Acts 27. 21.
Harmless. Mat. 10. 16; Phil. 2. 15; Heb. 7. 26.
Harnepher, *hâr'-nê-phêr*, 1 Chr. 7. 36.
Harness, body-armour of a soldier. 1 Kn. 22. 34.
Harnessed, armed, covered with armour. Ex. 13. 18.
Harod, *hâr'-ôd*, 'trembling.' Jud. 7. 1. [23. 25.
Harodite, *hâr'-ôd-ite*, inhabitant of Harod. 2 Sam.
Harosh, *hâr'-ôsh*, 'the seer.' 1 Chr. 2. 52.
Harorite, *hâr'-ô-rite*, probably another form of HAROD-
 ITE. 1 Chr. 11. 27.
Harosheth, *hâr'-ôshêth*, 'carving.' Jud. 4. 2.
Harp, a stringed instrument, mainly used to accompany
 vocal music. (1) (Gen. 4. 21; 31. 27; 1 Sam. 16. 23;
 Job 21. 12; 30. 31; Ps. 137. 2; Isa. 5. 12). Heb. *Kin-*
nôr: Gk. *κινύρα*. The most ancient kind of harp, resem-
 bling the Greek kithara or lyre, played with the
 fingers or a plectrum. There were probably several
 varieties.
 (2) (1 Sam. 10. 5; Neh. 12. 27; Ps. 33. 2; 57. 8; 71. 22;
 81. 2; 92. 3; 150. 3; Isa. 5. 12). Heb. *Nébel*: Gk.
ψαλτήριον, κιθάρα. A later improvement on the kin-
nôr, having ten strings, and thought to have supplied
 the base. It is usually translated 'psaltery' (as in Ps.
 57. 8; 81. 2; A. V. and R. V.); but is rendered 'lute'
 and 'viol' (Isa. 5. 12; Am. 5. 23; 6. 5).
 (3) (Ps. 33. 2; 144. 9). Heb. *Asôr*: Gk. *δεκάχορδον*.
 A smaller instrument of ten strings, thought to have
 supplied the treble.
 (4) (Dan. 3. 5, 7). Heb. *Kaithrôs*. A later invention,
 of Greek origin (Eng. cithern or guitar). It was a
 lyre, with four strings.
 1 Sam. 16. 16, cunning player on an *h*.
 Ps. 49. 4, dark sayings on the *h*.
 137. 2, hanged *h*. on the willows.
 Isa. 5. 12, *h*. and viol are in their feasts.
 24. 8, joy of the *h*. ceaseth.
 1 Cor. 14. 7, what is piped or *h*., except they give.
 Rev. 14. 2, harping with their *h*.
 See Ezek. 26. 13; Dan. 3. 5.
Harp (and organ). Gen. 4. 21.
 played on by David. 1 Sam. 16. 16, 23; 2 Sam. 6. 5.
 used in public worship. 1 Chr. 25. 3; Ps. 33. 2; 81. 2;
 150. 3.
 in heaven. Rev. 14. 2.
Harrow. 2 Sam. 12. 31; 1 Chr. 20. 3; Job 39. 10.
Harsha, *hâr'-shâ*, 'enchanter,' 'magician' (?). Ez. 2. 52.
Hart, Hind (feminine) (Deu. 12. 15, 22). Heb. *Ayyâl*:
 Gk. *ἔλαφος*. The fallow deer. 'Hart' in Deu. 14. 5;
 1 Kn. 4. 23, is *yahmûr*, 'roebeuck.'
 See Ps. 42. 1; Isa. 35. 6.
Harum, *hâr'-ûm*, 'high' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 8.
Harumâh, *hâr'-ûm-mâph*, 'slit-nosed.' Neh. 3. 10.
Haruphite, *hâr'-û-phite*. 1 Chr. 12. 15.
Haruz, *hâr'-ûz*, 'active.' 2 Kn. 21. 29.
Harvest. Gen. 8. 22, *h*. shall not cease.
 Ez. 23. 16; 34. 22, the feast of *h*.
 Lev. 19. 9; 23. 10; Deu. 24. 19, when ye reap *h*.
 1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not wheat *h*. to day?
 Job 5. 5, whose *h*. the hungry eateth up.
 Prov. 6. 8, the ant gathereth food in *h*.
 10. 5, he that sleepeth in *h*.
 25. 13, cold of snow in time of *h*.
 26. 1, as rain in *h*.
 Isa. 9. 3, according to joy in *h*.
 16. 9, thy *h*. is fallen.
 18. 4, dew in heat of *h*.
 Jer. 5. 17, they shall eat up thine *h*.
 5. 24, appointed weeks of *h*.
 8. 20, the *h*. is past, the summer ended.
 51. 33, the time of her *h*. shall come.
 Joel 3. 13; Rev. 14. 15, the *h*. is ripe.
 Mat. 9. 37, the *h*. is plenteous.
 9. 38; Lu. 10. 2, the Lord of the *h*.
 13. 30, in the time of *h*. I will say.
 Mk. 4. 29, putteth in sickle, because *h*. is come.
 Lu. 10. 2, the *h*. truly is great.
 John 4. 35, the fields are white to *h*.
 See Jos. 3. 15; Isa. 23. 3.

Harvest, promise concerning. Gen. 8. 22.
 feast of. Ex. 23. 16; 34. 21; Lev. 19. 9; Isa. 9. 3;
 16. 9.
 of the world. Jer. 8. 20; Mat. 13. 30, 39; Rev. 14. 15.
Hasadiah, *hâs'-â-dî'-âh*, 'Jehovah is kind.' 1 Chr. 3. 20.
Hasenuah, *hâs'-ê-nû'-âh*, 'she that is hated.' 1 Chr. 9. 7.
Hashabiah, *hâsh'-â-bî'-âh*, 'Jehovah has taken account.'
 1 Chr. 6. 45.
Hashabnah, *hâsh'-âb'-nâh*, same as preceding (?). Neh.
 10. 25.
Hashabnah, *hâsh'-âb'-nî'-âh*, same as HASHABIAH. Neh.
 3. 10.
Hashbadana, *hâsh'-bâ-dâ'-nâh*. Neh. 8. 4.
Hashem, *hâsh'-êm*. 1 Chr. 11. 34.
Hashmonah, *hâsh-mô'-nâh*. Num. 33. 29.
Hashub, *hâsh'-ûb*, 'thoughtful.' Neh. 3. 11.
Hashubah, *hâsh-û'-bâh*, 'consideration.' 1 Chr. 3. 20.
Hashum, *hâsh'-ûm*, 'rich' (?). Ez. 2. 19.
Hashupha, *hâsh-û'-phâ*, another form of HASUPHA.
 Neh. 7. 46.
Hasrah, *hâs'-râh*, probably same as HAREHAS. 2 Chr. 34.
 22.
Hasenaah, *hâs'-ê-nâ'-âh*, the same as SENAAB. Neh.
 3. 3.
Hasshub, *hâs'-shûb*, same as HASHUB. 1 Chr. 9. 14.
Haste. Ez. 12. 11, shall eat it in *h*.
 1 Sam. 21. 8, king's business required *h*.
 Ps. 31. 22; 116. 11, I said in my *h*.
 Prov. 19. 2, he that *h*. with feet sinneeth.
 28. 22, he that *h*. to be rich. [speedily.
 Isa. 51. 14, captive exile *h*. to be loosed. R. V. shall
 60. 22, will *h*. it in his time.
 Jer. 1. 12, I will *h*. my word. R. V. watch over.
 Zep. 1. 14, day of the Lord *h*. greatly.
 See 2 Kn. 7. 15; Ps. 16. 4; 55. 8; Eccl. 1. 5.
Hastily. Prov. 20. 21; 25. 8.
Hasty. Prov. 14. 29; 21. 5; 29. 20; Eccl. 5. 2; 7. 9.
Hasupha, *hâ-sû'-phâ*, 'bare,' one of the Nethinim. Ez.
 2. 43.
Hatach, *hâ'-tâch*. Esth. 4. 5.
Hato. Gen. 37. 4, 5, 8, *h*. Joseph yet the more.
 Lev. 19. 17, shall not *h*. thy brother.
 1 Kn. 22. 8; 2 Chr. 18. 7, one man, but I *h*. him.
 2 Chr. 19. 2, and love them that *h*. the Lord.
 Ps. 34. 21, they that *h*. righteous shall be desolate.
 97. 10, ye that love the Lord, *h*. evil.
 139. 21, do not I *h*. them that *h*. thee?
 Prov. 1. 22, how long will ye *h*. knowledge?
 13. 24, he that spareth his rod *h*. his son.
 14. 20, the poor is *h*. of his neighbour.
 15. 10, he that *h*. reproof shall die.
 15. 27, he that *h*. gifts shall live.
 Eccl. 2. 17, I *h*. life.
 3. 8, a time to *h*.
 Isa. 1. 14, your feasts my soul *h*.
 61. 8, I *h*. robbery for burnt offering.
 Am. 5. 15, *h*. the evil, and love the good.
 Mic. 3. 2, who *h*. the good, and love the evil.
 Zec. 8. 17, these are things that I *h*.
 Mal. 1. 3; Rom. 9. 13, I loved Jacob, and *h*. Esau.
 Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 27, do good to them that *h*. you.
 6. 24, either he will *h*. the one.
 10. 22; Mk. 13. 13; Lu. 21. 17, ye shall be *h*.
 24. 10, and shall *h*. one another.
 Lu. 6. 22, blessed are ye when men shall *h*. you.
 14. 26, and *h*. not his father.
 John 3. 20, *h*. the light.
 7. 7, the world cannot *h*. you.
 12. 25, he that *h*. his life.
 15. 18; 1 John 3. 13, marvel not if world *h*. you.
 15. 24, they have both seen and *h*.
 Eph. 5. 29, no man ever yet *h*. his own flesh.
 1 John 2. 9, 11; 3. 15; 4. 20, *h*. his brother.
 See Gen. 27. 41; Deu. 1. 27; Prov. 6. 16; Rev. 2. 6.
Hateful. Ps. 36. 2; Ezek. 23. 29; Tit. 3. 3.
Haters. Ps. 81. 15; Rom. 1. 30.
Hathath, *hâ'-tâth*, 'terror.' 1 Chr. 4. 13.
Hatipha, *hâ'-tî'-phâ*, 'seized' (?). Ez. 2. 54.
Hatifa, *hâ'-tî'-fâ*, 'dug.' Ez. 2. 42.
Hatred forbidden, Ex. 23. 5; Lev. 19. 17; Deu. 19. 11;
 Prov. 10. 12, 18; 15. 17; 26. 4; Mat. 5. 43; Gal. 5.
 20; Tit. 3. 3; 1 John 2. 9; 3. 15; 4. 20.

Hattil, hăt-tîl, 'waving' (?). Ez. 2. 57.

Hattush, hăt-tûsh. 1 Chr. 3. 22.

Haughtiness censured. 2 Sam. 22. 28; Prov. 6. 17; 16. 18; 21. 4, 24; Isa. 2. 11; 3. 16; 13. 11; 16. 6; Jer. 48. 29.

Haughty. 2 Sam. 22. 28, thine eyes are upon the *h*.

Ps. 131. 1, my heart is not *h*.

Prov. 16. 18, a *h*. spirit before a fall.

21. 24, proud and *h*. scorner.

Isa. 10. 33, the *h*. shall be humbled. R. V. lofty.

Zep. 3. 11, no more be *h*. because.

See Isa. 24. 4; Ezek. 16. 50.

Hauran, hâu-rân, 'hollow or black land.' Ezek. 47. 16.

Haven. Gen. 49. 13; Ps. 107. 30; Acts 27. 8.

Havilah, hăv-y-lâh. (1) men. Gen. 10. 7; 10. 29.

(2) places. Gen. 2. 11; 25. 18; 1 Sam. 15. 7.

Havoth-Jair, hă'-vôth-jă'-îr, villages of Jair. Num. 32. 41.

Hawk (Job 39. 26). Heb. *Nêtz*: Gk. *iépaê*. (Specimen, *Accipiter nisus*, found at Jericho.) A generic word for the whole hawk tribe.

Hawk, night (Lev. 11. 16). Heb. *Tahmâs*: Gk. *γλαυῆς*. (Specimen, *Caprimulgus* (?).) An unclean bird, probably some kind of owl.

Hay (Prov. 27. 25). Heb. *Hâtzîr*: Gk. *χότρος*. Fodder or grass = GRASS No. 3.

Hazeal, hă-ză'-êl, 'God hath seen,' king of Syria. 1 Kn. 19. 15.

Elisha's prediction. 2 Kn. 8. 7.

slays Ben-hadad. 2 Kn. 8. 15.

oppresses Israel. 2 Kn. 9. 14; 10. 32; 12. 17; 13. 22.

Hazalah, hă-zâl'-âh, 'Jehovah hath seen.' Neh. 11. 5.

Hazar-addar, hă'-zâr-ăd'-dâr, 'Addar-village.' Num. 34. 4.

Hazar-enan, hă'-zâr-ên'-ân, 'fountain-village.' Num. 34. 9.

Hazar-gaddah, hă'-zâr-găd'-dâh, 'luck-village' (?). Jos. 15. 27.

Hazar-hatticon, hă'-zâr-hăt'-tî-côn, 'middle-village.' Ezek. 47. 16.

Hazarmaveth, hă'-zâr-mă'-vêth, 'death-village.' Gen. 10. 26.

Hazar-shuai, hă'-zâr-shû'-âl, 'fox-village.' Jos. 15. 28.

Hazar-susah, hă'-zâr-sû'-sâh, 'mare-village.' Jos. 19. 5.

Hazar-susim, hă'-zâr-sû'-sîm, 'horse-village.' 1 Chr. 4. 31.

Hazel (Gen. 30. 37). Heb. *Lûz*: Gk. *καρία*: R. V. correctly, 'almond.'

Hazelelponi, hăz-êl-êl-pô'-nî. 1 Chr. 4. 3.

Hazerim, hă-zê'-rîm, 'villages.' Deu. 2. 23.

Hazeroth, hă-zê'-rôth, same as HAZERIM. Num. 11. 35.

Hazezon-tamar, hăz'-sôn-tă'-mâr, 'Hazezon. (or pruning) of the palm.' Gen. 14. 7.

Haziel, hă'-zî-êl, 'vision of God.' 1 Chr. 23. 9.

Hazo, hă'-zô. Gen. 22. 22.

Hazor, hă'-zôr, 'castle.' Jos. 11. 1.

Canaan burnt. Jos. 11. 10; 15. 25.

Head. Gen. 3. 15, it shall bruise thy *h*.

Jos. 2. 19, blood be on his *h*.

Jud. 11. 9, shall I be your *h*. ?

2 Kn. 2. 3, take thy master from thy *h*. to day.

4. 19, he said, My *h*., my *h*.

Ps. 24. 7, 9, lift up your *h*.

66. 12, caused men to ride over our *h*.

110. 7, therefore shall he lift up the *h*.

141. 5, oil, which shall not break my *h*.

Prov. 10. 6, blessings on *h*. of the just.

11. 26, on *h*. of him that selleth corn.

25. 22, Rom. 12. 20, coals of fire on his *h*.

Ecc. 2. 14, a wise man's eyes are in his *h*.

Isa. 1. 5, the whole *h*. is sick.

35. 10; 51. 11, everlasting joy upon their *h*.

58. 5, to bow down *h*. as bulrush.

59. 17; Eph. 6. 17, helmet of salvation on *h*.

Jer. 9. 1, Oh that my *h*. were waters.

14. 3, 4, ashamed, and covered their *h*.

Dan. 2. 38, thou art this *h*. of gold.

Am. 2. 7, that pant after dust on *h*.

9. 1, cut them in the *h*.

Zec. 1. 21, no man did lift up his *h*.

4. 7, the *h*-stone with shoutings.

Mat. 5. 36, neither swear by *h*.

27. 39; Mk. 15. 29, reviled, wagging their *h*.

Lu. 7. 46, my *h*. thou didst not anoint.

21. 18, not hair of *h*. perish.

21. 28, then look up, and lift up your *h*.

John 13. 9, also my hands and my *h*.

1 Cor. 11. 3, the *h*. of every man is Christ.

14. 4, dishonoureth his *h*.

11. 10, woman to have power on her *h*.

Eph. 1. 22; 4. 15; Col. 1. 18, the *h*. of the church.

5. 23, husband is *h*. of the wife.

See Num. 6. 5; Jos. 7. 6; Acts 18. 6; Rev. 13. 1.

Head of the Church, Christ. Eph. 1. 22; 4. 15; 5. 23.

Col. 1. 18; 2. 10.

not holding the. Col. 2. 19.

Heady, headstrong, wilful. 2 Tim. 3. 4.

Heal. Ex. 15. 26, I am the Lord that *h*. thee.

Deu. 32. 39, I wound, I *h*.

2 Kn. 2. 22, waters were *h*.

20. 5, I will *h*. thee.

Ps. 6. 2, O Lord, *h*. me.

41. 4, *h*. my soul, for I have sinned.

103. 3, who *h*. all thy diseases.

107. 20, sent his word, and *h*. them.

Isa. 6. 10, lest they convert and be *h*.

53. 5, with his stripes we are *h*.

Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, they have *h*. the hurt slightly.

15. 18, wound refuseth to be *h*.

17. 14, *h*. me, and I shall be *h*.

Lam. 2. 13, who can *h*. thee?

Hos. 5. 13, yet could he not *h*. thee.

6. 1, he hath torn, and he will *h*. us.

14. 4, I will *h*. their backslidings.

Mat. 8. 7, I will come and *h*. him.

8. 8, speak, and my servant shall be *h*.

10. 1, to *h*. all manner of sickness.

10. 8; Lu. 9. 2; 10. 9, *h*. the sick.

12. 10; Lu. 14. 3, is it lawful to *h*. on sabbath?

Mk. 3. 2; Lu. 6. 7, whether he would *h*. on the sabbath day.

Lu. 4. 18, to *h*. brokenhearted.

4. 23, physician, *h*. thyself.

5. 17, power of the Lord present to *h*.

John 4. 47, that he would come and *h*.

5. 13, he that was *h*. wist not.

Acts 4. 14, beholding the man which was *h*.

5. 16, they were *h*. every one.

14. 9, he had faith to be *h*.

Heb. 12. 13, let it rather be *h*.

Jas. 5. 16, pray that ye may be *h*.

1 Pet. 2. 24, by whose stripes ye were *h*.

Rev. 13. 3, his deadly wound was *h*.

See Eccl. 3. 3; Isa. 3. 7; Mat. 14. 14.

Healing. Jer. 14. 19, there is no *h*. for us.

Nah. 3. 19, no *h*. of thy bruise. R. V. assuaging of thy hurt.

Mal. 4. 2, with *h*. in his wings.

Mat. 4. 23, went about *h*. all.

Lu. 9. 11, that had need of *h*.

1 Cor. 12. 9, 28, 30, the gift of *h*.

Rev. 22. 2, for the *h*. of the nations.

See Jer. 30. 13; Lu. 9. 6; Acts 4. 22; 10. 38.

Health. 2 Sam. 20. 9, Art thou in *h*., my brother? R. V. Is it well with thee?

Ps. 42. 11; 43. 5, the *h*. of my countenance.

Prov. 3. 8, *h*. to thy navel.

4. 22, they are *h*. to all their flesh.

16. 24, *h*. to the bones.

Isa. 58. 8, thy *h*. shall spring forth. R. V. healing.

Jer. 8. 15, looked for a time of *h*. R. V. healing.

8. 22, why is not *h*. recovered?

Acts 27. 34, it is for your *h*. R. V. safety.

3 John 2, mayest be in *h*.

Health, 'saving health' = salvation. Ps. 67. 2.

Health of body. Gen. 43. 28; 3 John 2.

spiritual, Ps. 42. 11; Prov. 3. 8; 12. 18; Isa. 68. 6.

Jer. 8. 15; 30. 17; 33. 6.

Heap. Deu. 32. 23, *h*. mischiefs upon them.

Job 16. 4, I could *h*. up words. R. V. join together.

27. 16, though he *h*. up silver.

Ps. 39. 6, he *h*. up riches.

Prov. 25. 22, Rom. 12. 20, *h*. coals of fire.

- Ezek. 24. 10, *h.* on wood.
Hab. 1. 10, they shall *h.* dust.
Mic. 3. 12; Jerusalem shall become *h.*
2 Tim. 4. 3, *h.* to themselves teachers.
Jas. 5. 3, ye have *h.* treasure for last days. R. V. laid up.
See Jud. 15. 16; Neh. 4. 2; Eccl. 2. 26.
Hear. Ex. 6. 12, how shall Pharaoh *h.* me?
1 Sam. 15. 14, lowing of oxen which I *h.*
1 Kn. 8. 42, they shall *h.* of thy great name.
18. 26, O Baal, *h.* us.
2 Kn. 18. 28; Isa. 36. 13, *h.* words of the great king.
1 Chr. 14. 15, when thou *h.* a sound of going.
Neh. 8. 2, all that could *h.* with understanding.
Job 31. 35, Oh that one would *h.* me!
Ps. 4. 1; 39. 12; 54. 2; 84. 8; 102. 1; 143. 1; Dan. 9. 17, *h.* my prayer. R. V. answer.
4. 3; 17. 6; Zec. 10. 6, the Lord will *h.*
10. 17, cause thine ear to *h.*
49. 1, *h.* this, all ye people.
59. 7, who, say they, doth *h.*?
66. 18, if I regard iniquity, the Lord will not *h.* me.
85. 8, I will *h.* what God the Lord will speak.
102. 20, *h.* groaning of the prisoner.
Prov. 13. 8, the poor *h.* not rebuke.
18. 13, answereth a matter before he *h.*
22. 17, *h.* the words of the wise.
Eccl. 5. 1, more ready to *h.* than give.
7. 5, better to *h.* rebuke of wise.
12. 13, *h.* conclusion of the whole matter.
Isa. 1. 2, *h.*, O heavens, and give ear.
1. 15; Jer. 7. 16; 11. 14; 14. 12; Ezek. 8. 18, make many prayers, I will not *h.*
6. 9; Mk. 4. 12, *h.* but understand not.
29. 18, shall deaf *h.* words of the book.
33. 13, *h.*, ye that are afar off.
34. 1, let the earth *h.*
42. 20, opening ears, but he *h.* not.
55. 3; John 5. 25, *h.*, and your soul shall live.
Ezek. 3. 27, he that *h.*, let him *h.*
33. 31, they *h.* words, but will not do them.
Mat. 7. 24; Lu. 6. 47, whose *h.* these sayings.
11. 4, shew things ye do *h.* and see.
11. 5; Mk. 7. 37; Lu. 7. 22, the deaf *h.*
13. 17; Lu. 10. 24, those things which ye *h.*
17. 5; Mk. 9. 7, my beloved Son, *h.* him.
18. 16, if he will not *h.* thee.
Mk. 4. 24; Lu. 8. 18, take heed what ye *h.*
Lu. 9. 9, of whom I *h.* such things.
10. 16, he that *h.* you, *h.* me.
John 5. 25, dead shall *h.* voice of Son of God.
5. 30, as I *h.*, I judge.
6. 60, who can *h.* it?
8. 47, he that is of God *h.* God's words.
9. 31, God *h.* not sinners.
11. 42, I know thou *h.* me always.
12. 47, if any man *h.* my words.
14. 24, the word ye *h.* is not mine.
Acts 2. 8, how *h.* we every man?
13. 44, whole city came to *h.*
Rom. 10. 14, *h.* without a preacher.
1 Cor. 11. 18, I *h.* there be divisions.
1 Tim. 4. 16, save thyself, and them that *h.*
Jas. 1. 19, swift to *h.*
1 John 4. 5, the world *h.* them.
4. 6, he that knoweth God *h.* us.
5. 15, we know that he *h.* us.
Rev. 2. 7; 3. 6, 13, 22, let him *h.*
3. 20, if any man *h.* my voice.
See Deu. 30. 17; 2 Kn. 19. 16; 2 Chr. 6. 21.
Hear. Gen. 3. 8, they *h.* voice of the Lord.
21. 17, God *h.* voice of the lad.
45. 2, Joseph wept, and the Egyptians *h.*
Ex. 3. 7, I have *h.* their cry.
Num. 11. 1; 12. 2, the Lord *h.* it.
Deu. 4. 12, only ye *h.* a voice.
1 Kn. 6. 7, nor any tool of iron *h.*
10. 7; 2 Chr. 9. 6, exceedeth the fame I *h.*
2 Kn. 19. 25; Isa. 37. 26, hast thou not *h.* long ago?
Ex. 3. 13; Neh. 12. 43, the noise was *h.* afar off.
Job 15. 8, hast thou *h.* the secret of God?
16. 2, I have *h.* many such things.
Job 19. 7, but I am not *h.*
26. 14, how little a portion is *h.*?
29. 11, when the ear *h.* me, it blessed me.
Pa. 6. 9, the Lord hath *h.* my supplication.
10. 17, hast *h.* the desire of the humble.
34. 4, I sought the Lord, and he *h.* R. V. answered.
38. 13, I was as a deaf man, and *h.* not.
61. 5, thou hast *h.* my vows.
81. 5, I *h.* language I understood not.
116. 1, I love the Lord, because he hath *h.*
S. of S. 2. 12, voice of turtle is *h.*
Isa. 40. 21, 28, have ye not *h.*?
64. 4, not *h.* what he hath prepared.
65. 19, weeping no more be *h.*
66. 8, who hath *h.* such a thing?
Jer. 7. 13, rising early, but ye *h.* not.
8. 6, I *h.*, but they spake not aright.
51. 46; Obad. 1, a rumour that shall be *h.*
Dan. 12. 8, I *h.*, but understood not.
Zec. 8. 23, we have *h.* God is with you.
Mal. 3. 16, the Lord hearkened, and *h.* it.
Mat. 6. 7, *h.* for much speaking.
26. 65; Mk. 14. 64, ye have *h.* the blasphemy.
Lu. 12. 3, shall be *h.* in the light.
John 4. 42, we have *h.* him ourselves.
8. 6, as though he *h.* them not.
11. 41, I thank thee thou hast *h.* me.
Acts 4. 4, many which *h.* believed.
4. 20, cannot but speak things we have *h.*
16. 25, the prisoners *h.* them. R. V. were listening to.
22. 15, witness of what thou hast seen and *h.*
Rom. 10. 14, of whom they have not *h.*
10. 18, have they not *h.*?
1 Cor. 2. 9, eye hath not seen, nor ear *h.*
2 Cor. 12. 4, *h.* unspeakable words.
Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have *h.* him.
Phil. 4. 9, things ye have *h.* and seen in me.
2 Tim. 2. 2, things thou hast *h.* of me.
Heb. 2. 3, confirmed by them that *h.*
4. 2, with faith in them that *h.*
5. 7, was *h.* in that he feared.
1 John 1. 1, 3, that which we have *h.* and seen.
Rev. 3. 3, remember how thou hast *h.*
10. 4; 14. 2; 18. 4, *h.* a voice from heaven.
See Jer. 31. 18; John 5. 37; Rev. 19. 6; 22. 8.
Hearer. Rom. 2. 13; Eph. 4. 29; Jas. 1. 23.
Hearing. Deu. 31. 11, read this law in their *h.*
2 Kn. 4. 31, neither voice nor *h.*
Job 42. 5, by the *h.* of the ear.
Prov. 20. 12, the *h.* ear.
Eccl. 1. 8, nor ear filled with *h.*
Am. 8. 11, a famine of *h.* the word.
Mat. 13. 13, *h.*, they hear not.
Acts 9. 7, *h.* a voice, but seeing no man.
Rom. 10. 17, faith cometh by *h.*
1 Cor. 12. 17, where were the *h.*?
Heb. 5. 11, ye are dull of *h.*
See Acts 28. 27; Gal. 3. 2; 2 Pet. 2. 8.
Hearken. Deu. 18. 15, unto him ye shall *h.*
Jos. 1. 17, so will we *h.* unto thee.
1 Sam. 15. 22, to *h.* than the fat of rams.
Prov. 29. 12, if a ruler *h.* to lies.
Isa. 55. 2, *h.* diligently unto me.
Dan. 9. 19, O Lord, *h.* and do.
Mk. 7. 14, *h.* to me, every one of you. R. V. hear me.
See Ps. 103. 20; Prov. 1. 33; 12. 15; Acts 4. 19.
Heart. Ex. 23. 9, ye know the *h.* of a stranger.
Deu. 11. 13; Jos. 22. 5; 1 Sam. 12. 20, 24, serve him with all your *h.*
13. 3; 30. 6; Mat. 22. 37; Mk. 12. 30, 33; Lu. 10. 27, love the Lord with all your *h.*
Jud. 5. 16, great searchings of *h.*
1 Sam. 10. 9, God gave him another *h.*
16. 7, the Lord looketh on the *h.*
1 Kn. 3. 9, 12, give an understanding *h.*
4. 29, gave Solomon largeness of *h.*
8. 17; 2 Chr. 6. 7, it was in the *h.* of David.
11. 4, not perfect, as was *h.* of David.
14. 8, followed me with all his *h.*
1 Chr. 12. 33, not of double *h.*
29. 17; Jer. 11. 20, I know thou triest the *h.*
2 Chr. 31. 21, he did it with all his *h.*

- 2 Chr. 32. 25, his *h.* was lifted up.
 Neh. 2. 2, nothing else but sorrow of *h.*
 Job 23. 16, maketh my *h.* soft.
 29. 13, caused the widow's *h.* to sing.
 Ps. 10. 6; 11. 13; 14. 1; 53. 1, said in his *h.*
 18. 9, rejoicing the *h.*
 27. 3, my *h.* shall not fear.
 28. 7, my *h.* trusted in him.
 57. 7; 103. 1, my *h.* is fixed.
 64. 6, the *h.* is deep.
 73. 7, more than *h.* could wish.
 78. 37, their *h.* was not right.
 97. 11, gladness sown for upright in *h.*
 119. 11, thy word have I hid in my *h.*
 119. 80, let my *h.* be sound.
 139. 23, search me and know my *h.*
 Prov. 4. 23, keep thy *h.* with all diligence.
 14. 10, the *h.* knoweth his own bitterness.
 21. 1, king's *h.* is in the hand of the Lord.
 23. 7, as he thinketh in his *h.*, so is he. R. V. reckon-
 eth within himself.
 25. 3, *h.* of kings is unsearchable.
 25. 20, songs to a heavy *h.*
 31. 11, *h.* of her husband doth trust.
 Eccl. 8. 5, wise man's *h.* discerneth.
 Isa. 35. 4, say to them of fearful *h.*
 44. 20, a deceived *h.*
 57. 1; Jer. 12. 11, no man layeth it to *h.*
 57. 15, revive *h.* of contrite.
 65. 14, sing for joy of *h.*
 Jer. 11. 20; 20. 12, that triest the *h.*
 17. 9, the *h.* is deceitful above all things.
 20. 9, in mine *h.* as a burning fire.
 27. 1, I will give them a *h.* to know me.
 30. 21, that engaged his *h.* to approach. R. V. hath
 had boldness.
 49. 16; Obad. 3, pride of *h.* deceived thee.
 Ezek. 11. 19, take stony *h.*
 18. 31, make you a new *h.*
 36. 26, will give you a *h.* of flesh.
 44. 7; Acts 7. 51, uncircumcised in *h.*
 Dan. 1. 8, Daniel purposed in his *h.*
 Joel 2. 13, rend your *h.*
 Zec. 7. 12, made *h.* as adamant.
 Mal. 2. 2, if ye will not lay it to *h.*
 4. 6, turn *h.* of fathers to children.
 Mat. 5. 8, blessed are the pure in *h.*
 6. 21; Lu. 12. 34, there will your *h.* be also.
 11. 23, meek and lowly in *h.*
 12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, out of abundance of the *h.*
 15. 19, out of the *h.* proceed evil thoughts.
 18. 35, if ye from your *h.* forgive not.
 Mk. 2. 8, why reason ye in your *h.*?
 8. 17, have ye your *h.* yet hardened?
 10. 5; 16. 14, hardness of *h.*
 Lu. 2. 19, 51, kept them in her *h.*
 21. 14, settle it in your *h.*
 24. 25, slow of *h.* to believe.
 24. 32, did not our *h.* burn within us?
 John 14. 1, 27, let not your *h.* be troubled.
 Acts 5. 33; 7. 54, were cut to the *h.*
 11. 23, with purpose of *h.*
 Rom. 10. 10, with the *h.* man believeth.
 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither have entered into *h.*
 2 Cor. 3. 3, in fleshy tables of the *h.*
 5. 12, glory in appearance, not in *h.*
 Eph. 3. 17, that Christ dwell in your *h.* by faith.
 5. 19, singing and making melody in your *h.*
 6. 6, doing will of God from the *h.*
 Phil. 4. 7, keep your *h.* and minds.
 Col. 3. 15, let peace of God rule in your *h.*
 3. 22, in singleness of *h.*
 2 Thes. 3. 5, direct your *h.* into love of God.
 Heb. 4. 12, discerner of intents of the *h.*
 10. 22, draw near with true *h.*
 13. 9, good that the *h.* be established.
 Jas. 3. 14, if ye have strife in your *h.*
 4. 8, purify your *h.*
 1 Pet. 3. 4, the hidden man of the *h.*
 3. 15, sanctify the Lord in your *h.*
Heart of man. Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21; Eccl. 8. 11; 9. 3; Jer.
 17. 9; Mat. 12. 34; 15. 19; Lu. 6. 45; Rom. 2. 5.
 searched and tried by God. 1 Chr. 28. 9; 29. 17; Ps.
 44. 21; 139. 23; Prov. 21. 2; 24. 12; Jer. 12. 3; 17.
 10; 20. 12; Rev. 2. 23.
 enlightened, &c., by Him. 2 Cor. 4. 6; Ps. 27. 14;
 Prov. 16. 1; 1 Thes. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 1. 19.
 a new, promised. Jer. 24. 7; 31. 32; 32. 39; Ezek. 11.
 19; 36. 26.
Hearth. Gen. 18. 6; Ps. 102. 3; Isa. 30. 14; Jer. 36. 22.
Heartily. Col. 3. 23.
Heat. Deu. 29. 24, the *h.* of this great anger.
 Ps. 19. 6, nothing hid from *h.* thereof. [warmth.
 Eccl. 4. 11, two together, then they have *h.* R. V.
 Isa. 4. 6; 25. 4, a shadow from the *h.*
 18. 4, *h.* upon herbs, dew in *h.* of harvest.
 49. 10, neither shall *h.* smite them.
 Hos. 7. 4, as oven *h.* by the baker.
 Mat. 20. 12, burden and *h.* of the day. R. V. burden
 of the day and the scorching *h.*
 Jas. 1. 11, sun no sooner risen with burning *h.* R. V.
 ariseth with the scorching wind.
 2 Pet. 3. 10, melt with fervent *h.*
 See Dan. 3. 19; Lu. 12. 55; Acts 28. 3.
Heath (Jer. 17. 6; 48. 6). Heb. 'Ar'ar: Gk. ἀγριονύκη;
 Bot. N. *Juniperus Sabina*: R. V. marg. 'tamarisk,'
 a dwarf juniper growing in the desert. Not the true
 heath, which does not grow in Palestine south of the
 Lebanon.
Heathen. R. V. in O. T. nations; in N. T. Gentiles.
 Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do the *h.* rage?
 2. 8, give *h.* for inheritance.
 102. 15, the *h.* shall fear name of the Lord.
 Ezek. 36. 24, I will take you from among *h.*
 Zec. 8. 13, ye were a curse among the *h.*
 Mat. 6. 7, repetitions, as the *h.*
 18. 17, let him be as *h.* man.
 See Lev. 25. 44; Deu. 4. 27; Neh. 5. 8. [21.
Heathen described. Eph. 2. 12; 4. 18; 5. 12; 1 Cor. 1.
 gospel preached to. Mat. 24. 14; 28. 19; Rom. 10. 14;
 16. 26; Gal. 1. 16.
 conversion of. Acts 10. 35; Rom. 15. 16.
Heaven. Gen. 28. 17, the gate of *h.*
 Ex. 20. 22, have talked with you from *h.*
 Deu. 10. 14; 1 Kn. 8. 27; Ps. 115. 16, the *h.* and *h.*
 of heavens.
 Ps. 14. 2; 53. 2, had looked down from *h.*
 73. 25, whom have I in *h.*? [skies.
 89. 6, who in *h.* can be compared to the Lord? R. V.
 119. 89, thy word is settled in *h.*
 Eccl. 5. 2, for God is in *h.*
 Jer. 7. 18, make cakes to queen of *h.*
 23. 24, do not I fill *h.* and earth?
 Mal. 3. 10, if I will not open windows of *h.*
 Mat. 5. 18, till *h.* and earth pass.
 11. 23, exalted to *h.*
 24. 29; Mk. 13. 25, the powers of *h.*
 Mk. 13. 32, no, not the angels in *h.*
 Lu. 15. 18, I have sinned against *h.*
 John 6. 31, 32, bread from *h.*
 Rom. 1. 18, wrath of God revealed from *h.*
 2 Cor. 5. 1, eternal in the *h.*
 5. 2, our house that is from *h.*
 Gal. 1. 8, though an angel from *h.* preach.
 Eph. 1. 10, gather in one, things in *h.*
 3. 15, whole family in *h.*
 6. 9; Col. 4. 1, your master is in *h.*
 Phil. 3. 20, our conversation is in *h.*
 Heb. 12. 23, written in *h.*
 1 John 5. 7, three that bear record in *h.*
 Rev. 4. 1, door opened in *h.*
 4. 2, throne set in *h.*
 8. 1, silence in *h.*
 12. 1, 3, a great wonder in *h.*
 See 2 Cor. 12. 2; 1 Thes. 4. 16; 2 Thes. 1. 7.
Heaven, the firmament, created. Gen. 1. 1, 8; Ps. 8;
 19; Isa. 40. 22; Rev. 10. 6.
 dwelling-place of God. 1 Kn. 8. 30; Ps. 2. 4; 115. 3;
 123. 1; Isa. 6. 1; 66. 1; Ezek. 1. 10; Mat. 6. 9; Acts
 7. 49; Heb. 8. 1; Rev. 4.
 happiness of. Ps. 16. 11; Isa. 49. 10; Dan. 12. 3; Mat.
 5. 12; 13. 43; Lu. 12. 37; John 12. 26; 14. 1; 17. 24;
 1 Cor. 2. 9; 13. 12; 1 Pet. 1. 4; Rev. 7. 16; 14. 13;
 21. 4; 22. 3.

who enter. Mat. 5. 3; 25. 34; Rom. 8. 17; Heb. 12. 23; 1 Pet. 1. 4; Rev. 7. 9, 14.
 who do not enter. Mat. 7. 21; 25. 41; Lu. 13. 27; 1 Cor. 6. 9; Gal. 5. 21; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15. the new. Rev. 21. 1.
Heavenly. Lu. 2. 13, multitude of the *h.* host.
 John 3. 12, I tell you of *h.* things.
 Acts 26. 19, the *h.* vision.
 1 Cor. 15. 48, as is the *h.*, such are they.
 Eph. 1. 3; 2. 6; 3. 10, in *h.* places.
 Heb. 3. 1, partakers of the *h.* calling.
 8. 5; 9. 23, shadow of *h.* things.
 11. 16, an *h.* country.
 See 2 Tim. 4. 18; Heb. 6. 4; 12. 22.
Heavenly Father. Mat. 6. 14, your *h. F.* also will forgive you.
 Lu. 11. 13, how much more shall your *h. F.* give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?
Heavens. Lev. 26. 19, make your *h.* as iron.
 Deut. 33. 13, the precious things of *h.*
 2 Kn. 7. 2, if the Lord make windows in *h.*
 Job 15. 15, the *h.* are not clean in his sight.
 22. 12, is not God in the height of *h.*?
 Ps. 8. 3, when I consider thy *h.*
 Prov. 8. 27, when he prepared the *h.* I was there.
 25. 3, the *h.* for height.
 Isa. 13. 13; Hag. 2. 6, will shake the *h.*
 40. 12, meted out *h.* with the span.
 65. 17; Rev. 21. 1, new *h.* and new earth.
 Jer. 31. 37, if *h.* can be measured.
 Ezek. 1. 1; Mat. 3. 16; Mk. 1. 10, the *h.* were opened.
 32. 7, I will cover the *h.*
 Dan. 7. 13, with clouds of *h.*
 Hag. 1. 10, *h.* over you is stayed from dew.
 John 1. 51, ye shall see *h.* open.
 Acts 4. 12, none other name under *h.*
Heave-offering. Ex. 29. 27; Num. 15. 19; 18. 8, 30.
Heaviness. Ps. 69. 20, I am full of *h.*
 Prov. 12. 25, *h.* in the heart maketh it stoop.
 14. 13, the end of that mirth is *h.*
 Isa. 61. 3, garment of praise for spirit of *h.*
 Jas. 4. 9, let your joy be turned to *h.*
 See Ez. 9. 5; Prov. 10. 1; Rom. 9. 2.
Heavy. (1) Ex. 17. 12, Moses' hands were *h.*
 Neh. 5. 18, the bondage was *h.*
 Job 33. 7; Ps. 32. 4, hand *h.* [yoke.
 Isa. 58. 6, to undo the *h.* burdens. R. V. bands of the
 Mat. 11. 28, all ye that are *h.* laden.
 23. 4, they bind *h.* burdens.
 26. 43; Mk. 14. 33, their eyes were *h.*
 See Prov. 27. 3; Isa. 59. 1; Lu. 9. 32.
 (2) sad. 1 Kn. 14. 6, *h.* tidings.
 Prov. 25. 20, songs to a *h.* heart. [soul.
 31. 6, wine to those of *h.* hearts. R. V. the bitter
 Mat. 26. 37, he began to be very *h.* R. V. sore troubled.
Heber, hē'-bēr. (1) 'fellowship.' Gen. 46. 17.
 (2) the Kenite. Jud. 4. 11.
Heber, hē'-bēr. Same as **EBER.** (1) 1 Chr. 5. 13.
 (2) Lu. 3. 35 — Gen. 10. 21. [45.
Heberites, hē'-bēr-ites, descendants of Heber. Num. 26.
Hebrew, hē'-brēw. (1) descendant of Heber (applied to Abraham). Gen. 14. 13.
 (2) a Jew. Jer. 34. 9.
 (3) the language spoken by the Jews. John 19. 20.
Hebrewess, hē'-brēw-ēs, a Jewess. Jer. 34. 9.
Hebrews, hē'-brēws. (1) descendants of Abraham. Gen. 40. 15; 43. 32; Ex. 2. 6; 2 Cor. 11. 22; Phil. 3. 5.
 (2) Hebrew-speaking Jews. Acts 6. 1.
Hebron, hē'-brōn, 'alliance.' (1) Man. Ex. 6. 18; 1 Chr. 2. 42.
 (2) (Mamre). One of the most ancient cities of the world, its foundation being nearly contemporary with that of Damascus. As its other name, KIRJATH-ARBA, 'the city of four,' indicates, it consisted of four villages, situated on a cluster of heights about 19 miles S. W. of Jerusalem. Abraham dwells there. Gen. 13. 18; 23. 2.
 the spies come to. Num. 13. 22.
 taken. Jos. 10. 36.
 given to Caleb. Jos. 14. 13; 15. 13.
 David reigns there. 2 Sam. 2. 1; 3. 2; 5. 1; 1 Chr. 11. 12. 33; 23. 27.

Hebronites, hē'-brōn-ites, descendants of Hebron. Num. 3. 27.
Hedge. Job 3. 23, whom God hath *h.* in.
 Prov. 15. 19, way of slothful an *h.* of thorns.
 Eccl. 10. 8, whoso breaketh an *h.* R. V. fence.
 Lam. 3. 7, he hath *h.* me about. R. V. fenced.
 Hos. 2. 6, I will *h.* up thy way.
 Mk. 12. 1, he set a *h.* about it.
 Lu. 14. 23, the highways and *h.*
 See Isa. 5. 5; Ezek. 13. 5; 22. 30; Nah. 3. 17.
Hedgehog (Lev. 11. 6). Heb. *Arnebeth*: Gk. χοιρογούλιος. This is the LXX. rendering in Lev. 11. 6 for *arnebeth* (hare).
Heed. 2 Sam. 20. 10, took no *h.* to the sword.
 Ps. 119. 9, by taking *h.* thereto.
 Eccl. 12. 9, preacher gave good *h.* R. V. pondered.
 Isa. 21. 7, hearkened diligently with much *h.*
 Jer. 18. 18, let us not give *h.*
 1 Tim. 1. 4; Tit. 1. 14, neither give *h.* to fables.
 4. 1, giving *h.* to seducing spirits.
 Heb. 2. 1, give more earnest *h.*
 See Prov. 17. 4; Acts 3. 5; 8. 6.
Heel. Gen. 3. 15, thou shalt bruise his *h.*
 Ps. 49. 5, when the iniquity of my *h.* shall compass me about.
Hegal, or Hego, hē'-gā, hē'-gē. Esth. 2. 3, 8.
Heifer for sacrifice. Gen. 15. 9; Num. 19. 2; Deu. 21. 3; Heb. 9. 13.
Height. Ps. 102. 19, from *h.* of his sanctuary.
 Prov. 25. 3, the heaven for *h.*
 Isa. 7. 11, ask it either in the depth, or in the *h.* above.
 Eph. 3. 18, 19, the *h.* of the love of Christ.
 See Job 22. 12; Ps. 148. 1; Am. 2. 9.
Hair. 2 Sam. 14. 7, we will destroy the *h.*
 Prov. 30. 23, handmaid that is *h.* to her mistress.
 Mat. 21. 38; Mk. 12. 7; Lu. 20. 14, this is the *h.*
 Rom. 8. 17, *h.* of God, joint-*h.* with Christ.
 Gal. 3. 29, *h.* according to the promise.
 4. 7, an *h.* of God through Christ.
 Eph. 3. 6, Gentiles fellow-*h.*
 Tit. 3. 7, *h.* according to hope of eternal life.
 Heb. 1. 14, who shall be *h.* of salvation.
 6. 17, the *h.* of promise.
 11. 7, *h.* of the righteousness.
 Jas. 2. 5, *h.* of the kingdom.
 1 Pet. 3. 7, as *h.* together of the grace.
 See Jer. 49. 1; Mic. 1. 15; Rom. 4. 13.
Helah, hē'-lāh, 'rust' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 5.
Helam, hē'-lām, 'their army' (?). 2 Sam. 10. 16.
Helbah, hē'-bāh, 'fatness.' Jud. 1. 31.
Helbon, hē'-bōn, 'fertile.' Ezek. 27. 18.
Heldai, hē'-dāi, 'weasel' (?). 1 Chr. 27. 15.
Helsb, hē'-lēb, 'fat' (?). 2 Sam. 23. 29.
Heled, hē'-lēd, 'the world' (?). 1 Chr. 11. 30.
Helek, hē'-lēk, 'portion.' Num. 26. 30.
Helekites, hē'-lēk-ites, descendants of Helek. Num. 26. 30.
Helem, hē'-lēm, 'strength.' Zec. 6. 14.
Heleph, hē'-lēph, 'exchange.' Jos. 19. 33.
Helez, hē'-lēz, 'vigour.' 2 Sam. 23. 26.
Heli, hē'-li, the Greek form of **ELI.** Lu. 3. 23.
Helkai, hēl-kā'-i, another form of **HILKIAH.** Neh. 12. 15.
Helkath, hēl-kāth, 'a portion.' Jos. 19. 25.
Helkath-hazurim, hēl-kāth-hāz-zū'-rīm, 'the field of swords' (?). 2 Sam. 2. 16.
Hell. In the O. T. this is the A. V. translation of the Heb. *Sheol*, the dark, mysterious abode of the dead. The R. V. in general renders it 'grave' or 'pit,' with *Sheol* in the margin. In the N. T. the word 'hell' is a translation of the Greek word *Hades*, the equivalent of the Hebrew *Sheol*, or of *Gehenna*, the place of torment. The R. V. retains *Hades* and *Gehenna* in the text.
 (1) *The grave, Sheol.* Deu. 32. 22, fire shall burn to lowest *h.*
 Job 21. 22, 6; Ps. 18. 5, sorrows of *h.* compassed me.
 Job 11. 8, deeper than *h.*
 26. 6, *h.* is naked before him.
 Ps. 9. 17, wicked turned into *h.*
 16. 10; Acts 2. 27, not leave soul in *h.*
 55. 15, let them go down quick into *h.*
 139. 8, if I make my bed in *h.*

- Prov. 5. 5, her steps take hold on *h*.
 7. 27, house is the way to *h*.
 9. 18, her guests are in the depths of *h*.
 15. 11, *h*. and destruction before the Lord.
 15. 24, that he may depart from *h*. beneath.
 23. 14, deliver his soul from *h*.
 27. 20, *h*. and destruction are never full.
 Isa. 14. 9, *h*. from beneath is moved.
 28. 15, 18, with *h*. are we at agreement.
 Ezek. 31. 16, when I cast him down to *h*.
 32. 21, shall speak out of the midst of *h*.
 Am. 9. 2, though they dig into *h*.
 Jon. 2. 2, out of the belly of *h*.
 Hab. 2. 5, enlargeth his desire as *h*.
 (2) *Hades*, place of departed spirits.
 Mat. 11. 23; Lu. 10. 15, brought down to *h*.
 16. 18, gates of *h*. shall not prevail.
 Lu. 16. 23, in *h*. he lieth up.
 Acts 2. 31, soul not left in *h*.
 (3) *Gehenna*, place of torment.
 Mat. 5. 22, in danger of *h*. fire.
 5. 29, 30, whole body cast into *h*.
 10. 28; Lu. 12. 5, destroy soul and body in *h*.
 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, having two eyes to be cast into *h*.
 23. 15, more the child of *h*.
 23. 33, how can ye escape the damnation of *h*.?
 Jas. 3. 6, tongue set on fire of *h*.
 2 Pet. 2. 4, cast angels down to *h*.
Hell (*Hades*), the grave, Acts 2. 31; 1 Cor. 15. 55; Rev. 20. 13.
 place of torment, Mat. 11. 23; 13. 42; 25. 41, 46; Lu. 16. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 4; Rev. 14. 10; 20. 10, 15. for whom reserved, Ps. 9. 17; Prov. 5. 5; 7. 27; 9. 18; Mat. 5. 22; 23. 15; 25. 41; Lu. 16. 23.
 See Isa. 5. 14; 14. 9; 33. 14; Mat. 3. 12.
Hellenists (Acts 9. 29). A. V. Grecians: R. V. Grecian Jews. R. V. marg. Hellenists, i. e., Jews of the Dispersion who adopted Greek speech, habits, and culture. The word is carefully to be distinguished from 'Hellenes' = Gentiles. See John 7. 35, A. V. and R. V.
Helmet (1 Sam. 17. 5). Heb. *Kôbha*. Goliath's helmet was probably of leather. The Roman helmet (Eph. 6. 17; 1 Thes. 5. 8) was of leather or metal, and when closed showed little besides the eyes, nose, and mouth.
Helon, *hê'-lôn*, 'strong.' Num. 1. 9.
Help. Gen. 2. 18, 20, an *h*. meet for him.
 Deu. 33. 29, the shield of thy *h*.
 2 Chr. 26. 15, he was marvellously *h*.
 Job 6. 13, is not my *h*. in me?
 Ps. 22. 11, for there is none to *h*.
 33. 20, he is our *h*. and our shield.
 42. 5, the *h*. of his countenance. R. V. health.
 46. 1, a very present *h*. in trouble.
 60. 11; 108. 12, vain is the *h*. of man.
 89. 19, laid *h*. on one that is mighty.
 121. 1, the hills from whence cometh my *h*.
 124. 8, our *h*. is in the name of the Lord.
 Isa. 10. 3, to whom will ye flee for *h*.?
 41. 6, they *h*. every one his neighbour.
 Hos. 13. 9, in me is thine *h*.
 Mat. 15. 25, Lord, *h*. me.
 Mk. 9. 24, *h*. thou mine unbelief.
 Acts 21. 28, men of Israel, *h*.
 26. 22, having obtained *h*. of God.
 Heb. 4. 16, grace to *h*. in time of need.
 See Isa. 31. 3; Rom. 8. 26; 2 Cor. 1. 24.
Helper. Heb. 13. 6.
Helve, handle of an axe. Deu. 19. 5.
Hem. Mat. 9. 20, touched the *h*. of his garment. R. V. border.
 14. 36, might only touch the *h*. of his garment. R. V. border.
 See Num. 15. 38, 39; Mat. 23. 5. See GARMENT, Hem of.
Hemam, *hê'-mām*, same as HOMAM. Gen. 36. 22.
Heman, *hê'-mān*, 'faithful.' 1 Kn. 4. 31.
Hemath, *hê'-māth*. (1) 'hot spring.' 1 Chr. 2. 55.
 (2) same as HAMATH. Am. 6. 14.
Hemdan, *hēm'-dān*, 'pleasant.' Gen. 36. 26.
Hemlock. (1) (Deu. 29. 18, 'gall;' Hos. 10. 4, 'hem-
- lock'). Heb. *Rôsh*: Gk. *χολή ἀγρωστis*. The same as *Gall* = 'a poisonous herb.'
 (2) (Am. 6. 12). Heb. *La'ânah*: Gk. *μυρία*: R. V. 'wormwood,' which see. Neither word refers to the poison hemlock or to the hemlock tree.
Hen. Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34. See FOWL.
Hen, *hên*, 'favour,' a man's name. Zec. 6. 14.
Hena, *hê'-nâ*. 2 Kn. 18. 34.
Henadad, *hên-â'-dād*, 'favour of Hadad.' Ez. 3. 9.
Henceforth. 2 Cor. 5. 15; Gal. 6. 17; 2 Tim. 4. 8.
Henech, *hê'-nêch*, same as ENOCH. 1 Chr. 1. 3.
Hepher, *hê'-phêr*, 'pit.' Jos. 12. 17.
Hepherites, *hê'-phêr-ites*, descendants of Hepher. Num. 26. 32.
Hephzi-bah, *hêph'-zî-bāh*, 'my delight is in her,' queen of Hezekiah, and mother of Manasseh. 2 Kn. 21. 1.
 the restored Jerusalem. Isa. 62. 4.
Herb. (1) (Gen. 1. 11, 12). Heb. *Eseb*: Gk. *χόρτος*, herbage in general; *χόρτος* in the N. T. is 'grass.' (2) (2 Kn. 4. 39). Heb. *Orôth*: Gk. *ἀρωβή*, herbage. (3) (Prov. 15. 17; 2 Kn. 19. 26). Heb. *Yârâk*: Gk. *λάχανον*, *χλωρά βοτάνη*, 'green things,' herbage in general.
Herbs, *Bitter* (Ex. 12. 8). Heb. *Mêrôrim*: Gk. *μυρρίδες*. No specific plant, but such herbs as lettuce, endive, chicory, and nettles.
Heres, *hê'-rêš*, 'destruction.' Jud. 1. 35.
Heresch, *hê'-rêsh*, 'artificer' (?). 1 Chr. 9. 15.
Heresies deprecated. 1 Cor. 11. 19; Gal. 5. 20; 2 Pet. 2. 1. See Rom. 16. 17; 1 Cor. 1. 10; 3. 3; 14. 33; Phil. 2. 3; 4. 2; Tit. 3. 10; Jude 19.
Heritage. Job 20. 29, *h*. appointed by God.
 Ps. 16. 6; Jer. 3. 19, a goodly *h*.
 61. 5, the *h*. of those that fear.
 127. 3, children are an *h*. of the Lord.
 Isa. 54. 17, this is the *h*. of the servants.
 Mic. 7. 14, feed flock of thine *h*.
 1 Pet. 5. 3, lords over God's *h*. R. V. the charge allotted to you.
 See Joel 2. 17; 3. 2; Mal. 1. 3.
Hermas and **Hermes**, *hêr'-mās* and *hêr'-mês*, of Rome, saluted by Paul. Rom. 16. 14.
Hermogenes, *hêr-môg'-ê-nês*. 2 Tim. 1. 15.
Hermion, *hêr'-môn*, 'sacred.' Mountain of the Lebanon range. Deu. 3. 8; 4. 48; Jos. 12. 5; 13. 5; Ps. 81. 12; 133. 3.
Hermionites, *hêr'-môn-ites*, 'the summits of Hermon.' Ps. 42. 6.
Herod, *hêr'-ôd*. (1) (the Great) king of Judaea. Mat. 2. 1.
 troubled at Christ's birth. Mat. 2. 3.
 slays the babes at Bethlehem. Mat. 2. 16.
 (2) (Antipas) reproved by John the Baptist, imprisoned, Lu. 3. 19. beheads him, Mat. 14.; Mk. 6. 14. desires to see Christ. Lu. 9. 9.
 scourges Him, and is reconciled to Pilate. Lu. 23. 7; Acts 4. 27.
 (3) (Agrippa) persecutes the church. Acts 12. 1.
 his pride and miserable death. Acts 12. 23.
 (4) (Agrippa II.). Visit to Festus. Acts 25.
 Paul's defence before. Acts 26.
Herodians, *hê-rô'-dî-âns*, partisans of Herod.
 They appear to have been a political party rather than a religious sect. It is thought that they looked with disfavour on the popular Messianic expectations and desired a restoration of Jewish independence under some member of the Herodian family. In Mat. 23. 16 we find them allied with the Pharisees, to whose general principles they were hostile, in a combine attack upon our Lord.
 rebuked by Christ. Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 13.
 plot against him. Mk. 3. 6; 8. 15; 12. 13.
Herodian, *hê-rô'-dî-âs*. Mat. 14. 3.
 married to Herod Antipas. Mk. 6. 17. [6. 22]
 plans the death of John the Baptist. Mat. 14.; Mk. 6. 17.
Herodion, *hê-rô'-dî-on*. Paul's kinsman. Rom. 16. 11.
Herods, *Family of the*. See p. 137.
Heron (Lev. 11. 19). Heb. *Anâphah*: Gk. *χαρδρίος* (Specimens, *Ardeola comata*; *Ardea cinerea*. 1 Found in Jordan valley.) Especially frequent about the waters of Merom.

Herods, Family of the.

(FROM LEWIN'S 'LIFE AND EPISTLES OF SAINT PAUL.')

ANTIPATER, of Idumæa.
m. Cypros.
d. B. C. 48.

Phasaël. HEROD the GREAT ('Herod the king,' Mat. 2. 1). Joseph. Pheroras. Salome.
d. B. C. 4. married d. A. D. 10.

Doris. MARIAMNE, dau. of Alexander the Asmonean. Pallas. Phædra. Mariamne, dau. of Simon. d. B. C. 4. Cleopatra. Elpis.
Antipater. d. B. C. 4. Phasaël. Roxana. Philip (Mat. 14. 3). m. Herodias. Salome (Mat. 14. 6). m. 1. Herod-Philip. 2. Aristobulus. HEROD-PHILIP, Tetrarch of Trachonitis ('Philip,' Luke 3. 1). m. Salome. d. A. D. 33.

Aristobulus. m. Bernice. d. B. C. 6. Alexander. m. Glaphyra. d. B. C. 6. Herod. Salampso. Cypros. Tigranes. Alexander. ARCHELAUS, Ethnarch of Judæa (Mat. 2. 22). deposited A. D. 6. ANTIPAS, Tetrarch of Galilee ('Herod the tetrarch,' Mat. 14. 3). m. 1. dau. of Aretas. 2. Herodias. deposited A. D. 40. Olympia.

AGRIPPA I., K. of Judæa. ('Herod the king,' Acts 12.). m. Cypros, dau. of Salampso. d. A. D. 44. Herod, K. of Chalcis. d. A. D. 48. m. 1. Mariamne. 2. Bernice. Aristobulus. Bernice. Hyrcanus.

Drusus. AGRIPPA II., K. of Trachonitis ('King Agrippa,' Acts 25.). d. A. D. 99. Last of the Herods. Bernice (Acts 25. 13). m. 1. Marcus. 2. Herod of Chalcis. 3. Polemo. Mariamne. m. 1. Archelaus. 2. Demetrius. Drusilla (Acts 24. 24). m. 1. Azizus. 2. Felix. Agrippa.

Heesd, hē'-sēd, 'mercy.' 1 Kn. 4. 10.
Heshbon, hēsh'-bōn, 'counting,' city of Sihon, taken. Num. 21. 25, 26; Deu. 2. 24; Neh. 9. 22; Isa. 16. 8.
Heshmon, hēsh'-mōn, 'fatness.' Jos. 15. 27.
Heth, hēth, sons of. Gen. 10. 15.
their kindness to Abraham. Gen. 23. 7; 25. 10.
Hethlon, hēth'-lōn. Ezek. 47. 15.
Hew. Ex. 34. 1; 1 Kn. 5. 6; 2 Kn. 12. 2; 2 Chr. 2. 2; Jer. 2. 13; Mat. 3. 10; Mk. 15. 46.
Hezekiah, hēz'-ē-kī, shortened from HIZKIAH. 1 Chr. 8. 17.
Hezekiah, hēz'-ē-kī'-āh, 'Jehovah hath strengthened.' king of Judah. 2 Kn. 16. 19 (2 Chr. 28. 27). abolishes idolatry. 2 Kn. 18.
attacked by the Assyrians, his prayer and deliverance. 2 Kn. 19.
his life lengthened, shadow of dial goes backward, displays his treasure, Isaiah's prediction, 2 Kn. 20. (Isa. 38.). his passover, 2 Chr. 30. 13.
his piety and good reign. 2 Chr. 29.
his death. 2 Kn. 20. 20.
Hezion, hē'-zī'-ōn, 'vision.' 1 Kn. 15. 18.

Hezir, hēz'-zīr, 'swine.' 1 Chr. 24. 15.
Hezrai, hēz'-rā-i, 'dwelling' (?). 2 Sam. 23. 35.
Hezro, hēz'-rō, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 11. 37.
Hezron, hēz'-rōn. (1) Same as HEZRAI. Gen. 46. 12. (2) place, Jos. 15. 3.
Hezronites, hēz'-rōn-ites, descendants of Hezron. Num. 26. 6.
2 Kn. 4. 27, the Lord hath h. it from me. Job 3. 21, more than for h. treasures. Ps. 32. 5, mine iniquity have I not h. 69. 5, my sins are not h. 119. 11, thy word have I h. in mine heart. Zep. 2. 3, it may be ye shall be h. Mat. 10. 26; Mk. 4. 22, there is nothing h. Lu. 19. 42, now they are h. from thine eyes. 1 Cor. 2. 7, even the h. wisdom. 2 Cor. 4. 3, if our gospel be h. R. V. veiled. Col. 3. 3, your life is h. with Christ. 1 Pet. 3. 4, the h. man of the heart. Rev. 2. 17, to eat of the h. manna. See Gen. 3. 8; Mat. 5. 14; Mk. 7. 24.

Hiddai, hîd-dâ-i. 2 Sam. 23. 30.

Hiddekel, hîd'-dê-kêl (Gen. 2. 14; Dan. 10. 4), is the Hebrew form of *Hidglat*, the Babylonian name for the Tigris.

Hide. Gen. 18. 17, shall I *h.* from Abraham?

Job 14. 13, *h.* me in the grave.

34. 29; Ps. 10. 11, he *h.* his face.

Ps. 17. 8, *h.* me under the shadow of thy wings.

27. 5, *h.* me in pavilion.

31. 20, *h.* them in secret of thy presence.

89. 46, how long wilt thou *h.* thyself?

139. 12, darkness *h.* not from thee.

Isa. 1. 15, I will *h.* mine eyes from you.

3. 9, they *h.* not their sin.

26. 20, *h.* thyself for a little moment.

32. 2, a man shall be as an *h.* place.

45. 15, thou art a God that *h.* thyself.

Ezek. 28. 3, no secret they can *h.* from thee.

Jas. 5. 20, *h.* a multitude of sins. R. V. cover.

Rev. 6. 16, *h.* us from the face of him.

See Job 13. 24; Prov. 28. 28; Am. 9. 3.

Hid treasure, parable. Mat. 13. 44. [16. 34.]

Hiel, hî'-êl, 'God liveth,' or 'brother of God.' 1 Kn. 5.

See JERICHO.

Hierapolis, hî-êr'-pô-ly's, 'a sacred city.' Col. 4. 13.

Higgaion, hîg-gâ'-ôn, 'meditation.' Ps. 9. 16.

Hign. Job 11. 8, it is as *h.* as heaven.

22. 12, behold stars, how *h.* they are!

41. 34, he beholdeth all *h.* things.

Ps. 62. 9, men of *h.* degree are a lie.

68. 18, thou hast ascended on *h.*

103. 11, as the heaven is *h.* above the earth.

131. 1, in things too *h.* for me.

138. 6, though the Lord be *h.*

139. 6, it is *h.*, I cannot attain unto it.

Ecc. 12. 5, afraid of that which is *h.*

Isa. 32. 15, spirit poured on us from on *h.*

33. 16, he shall dwell on *h.*

35. 8, an *h.*-way shall be there.

62. 10, cast up the *h.*-way.

Jer. 49. 16, though thou make thy nest *h.*

Mat. 22. 9; Lu. 14. 23, go into the *h.*-ways.

Lu. 1. 78, dayspring from on *h.*

24. 49, power from on *h.*

Rom. 12. 16, mind not *h.* things.

13. 11, it is *h.* time.

Phil. 3. 14, for prize of the *h.* calling.

See Isa. 57. 15; 2 Cor. 10. 5.

Higher. Isa. 55. 9, heavens *h.* than the earth.

Lu. 14. 10, friend, go up *h.*

Heb. 7. 26, made *h.* than the heavens.

High Places forbidden, Deu. 12. 2; 1 Kn. 3. 2; 12. 31; 13. 2; 14. 23; Jer. 3. 6.

High Priest. Ex. 28. 1.

his garments. Lev. 8. 7.

Highway. Jud. 5. 6; Prov. 16. 17; Isa. 35. 8.

Hilen, hî'-lên. 1 Chr. 6. 58. [18. 18.]

Hilkiah, hîl-kî'-âh, 'my portion is Jehovah.' 2 Kn.

finds the book of the law. 2 Kn. 22. 8.

Hill. Gen. 49. 26, the everlasting *h.*

Deu. 11. 11, a land of *h.* and valleys.

Ps. 2. 6, set my king on holy *h.*

15. 1, who shall dwell in thy holy *h.*?

24. 3, who shall ascend the *h.* of the Lord?

43. 3, bring me to thy holy *h.*

50. 10, cattle on a thousand *h.*

95. 4, strength of the *h.* is his.

121. 1, I will lift up mine eyes to the *h.* R. V. mountains.

Prov. 8. 25, before the *h.* was I brought forth.

Isa. 40. 12, weighed the *h.* in balance.

Jer. 3. 23, salvation hoped for from the *h.*

Hos. 10. 8; Lu. 23. 30, to the *h.*, fall on us.

Mat. 5. 14, city set on an *h.*

See Lu. 4. 29; 9. 37; Acts 17. 22.

Hillel, hîl'-lêl, 'he hath praised.' Jud. 12. 13.

Hin, hîn, a liquid measure = nearly 6 quarts. Ex. 30. 24. See MEASURES.

Hind. See HART.

Hinder. Gen. 24. 56, *h.* me not.

Job 9. 12; 11. 10, who can *h.* him?

Lu. 11. 62, them that were entering ye *h.*

Acts 8. 36, what doth *h.* me to be baptized?

1 Cor. 9. 12, lest we *h.* the gospel.

Gal. 5. 7, who did *h.* you?

1 Thea. 2. 18, but Satan *h.* us.

1 Pet. 3. 7, that your prayers be not *h.*

See Num. 22. 16; Neh. 4. 8; Isa. 14. 6.

Hinges. 1 Kn. 7. 50; Prov. 26. 14.

Hinnom, hîn'-ngm, valley of (Neh. 11. 30; Jos. 15. 7).

The Hebrew name is *Gê-hinnôm*, hence Gehenn (Mat. 5. 22, R. V., &c.). A valley S. of Jerusalem.

The scene of Molech worship, the place into which the Jews cast all manner of refuse and the bodies of animals and criminals. To prevent infection graves were kept always burning (the Gehenna of R. V.), and the place became the type and symbol of the place of future punishment. 2 Kn. 23. 10; 2 Chr. 28. 3; 33. 6; Jer. 7. 31; 19. 11; 32. 35. See TORM AND MOLOCH.

Hirah, hî'-râh, 'nobility' (?). Gen. 38. 1.

Hiram, hî'-râm, 'brother of the exalted one.' (1) (Hiram) king of Tyre, sends aid to David and Solomon. 2 Sam. 5. 11; 1 Kn. 5. 9; 9. 11; 10. 11; 1 Chr. 14. 2; 2 Chr. 2. 11.

(2) principal brass-worker to Solomon. 1 Kn. 7. 13.

Hire. Deu. 24. 15, thou shalt give him his *h.*

Mic. 3. 11, priests teach for *h.*

Mat. 20. 7, no man hath *h.* us.

20. 8, give them their *h.*

Mk. 1. 20, in ship with *h.* servants.

Lu. 10. 7, labourer worthy of his *h.*

15. 17, how many *h.* servants.

Jas. 5. 4, *h.* of labourers which is kept back.

See Ex. 12. 45; Lev. 25. 40; Deu. 15. 18.

Hire for labour, not to be kept back. Lev. 19. 13; Deu. 24. 14, 15; Jas. 5. 4.

Hireling. Job 7. 1, like the days of an *h.*

7. 2, as *h.* looketh for reward.

14. 6, accomplish, as an *h.*, his day.

Mal. 3. 5, that oppress the *h.*

See Isa. 16. 14; 21. 16; John 10. 12.

His, used for *neut.* 'its,' which occurs once only in A. (see Lev. 25. 5), where edit. of 1611 has 'it.' Acts 10. 1; 1 Cor. 15. 38, &c.

Hiss. 1 Kn. 9. 8; Job 27. 23; Jer. 18. 16.

Hitherto. Jos. 17. 14, the Lord hath blessed me *h.*

1 Sam. 7. 12, *h.* hath the Lord helped us.

Job 38. 11, *h.* shalt thou come.

John 5. 17, my Father worketh *h.* R. V. even unto now.

16. 24, *h.* have ye asked nothing in my name.

1 Cor. 3. 2, *h.* ye were not able to bear it.

See Jud. 16. 13; 2 Sam. 15. 34; Isa. 18. 2.

Hittites, hî't'-tîtes, descendants of Heth. Gen. 15. 20; Jud. 1. 26; 3. 5.

Hivites, hî'-vîtes, 'villagers' (?). Ex. 3. 8; Gen. 17; Ex. 3. 17.

deceive Joshua. Jos. 9.

Hizkiah, hîz-kî'-âh, 'Jehovah has strengthened.' Zech. 10. 1.

Hizkijah, hîz-kî'-jâh, same as HODAJAH. 1 Chr. 10. 1.

Hoary. Job 41. 32.

Hobab, hô'-bâb, 'beloved' (?). Num. 10. 29.

See JETHRO.

Hobah, hô'-bâh, 'a hiding-place.' Gen. 14. 15.

Hod, hôd, 'splendour.' 1 Chr. 7. 37.

Hodajah, hô-dâ'-âh, 'praise of Jehovah.' 1 Chr. 3. 2.

Hodaviah, hô-dâ'-vî'-âh, 'Jehovah is his praise.' 1 Chr. 3. 2.

5. 24.

Hodesah, hô'-dêsh, 'new moon.' 1 Chr. 8. 9.

Hodevah, hô'-dê-vâh, same as HODAVIAH. Neh. 7. 43.

Hodiah, hô-dî'-âh, same as HODAJAH. 1 Chr. 4. 19.

Hodijah, hô-dî'-jâh, same as preceding. Neh. 8. 7.

Hoglah, hôg'-lâh, 'partridge.' Num. 26. 33.

Hoham, hô'-hâm. Jos. 10. 3.

Hoise, to hoist; 'hoisted' = hoisted. Acts 27. 40.

Hold. (1) Gen. 21. 18, *h.* him in thine hand.

2 Kn. 7. 9, good tidings, and we *h.* our peace.

Eth. 4. 14, if thou altogether *h.* thy peace.

Job 36. 8, *h.* in cords of affliction. R. V. be taken.

Ps. 18. 35, thy right hand hath *h.* me up.

71. 6, by thee have I been *h.*

73. 23, thou hast *h.* me by my right hand.

119. 117, *h.* me up, and I shall be safe.

Prov. 11. 12, man of understanding *h.* his peace.

Prov. 17. 28, a fool, when he *h.* his peace.
 Isa. 41. 13, the Lord will *h.* thy hand.
 62. 1, for Zion's sake will I not *h.* my peace.
 Jer. 4. 19, I cannot *h.* my peace.
 Am. 6. 10, *h.* thy tongue.
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, he will *h.* to the one.
 Mk. 1. 25; Lu. 4. 35, *h.* thy peace, come out.
 Rom. 1. 18, *h.* the truth in unrighteousness.
 1 Cor. 14. 30, let the first *h.* his peace. R. V. keep.
 Phil. 2. 16, *h.* forth the word of life.
 2. 29, *h.* such in reputation.
 Col. 2. 19, not *h.* the Head.
 1 Thes. 5. 21, *h.* fast that which is good.
 1 Tim. 1. 19, *h.* faith and good conscience.
 3. 9, *h.* the mystery of faith.
 2 Tim. 1. 13, *h.* fast form of sound words.
 Tit. 1. 9, *h.* fast the faithful word.
 Heb. 3. 14, *h.* beginning of confidence.
 4. 14; 10. 23, *h.* fast our profession.
 Rev. 2. 13, thou *h.* fast my name.
 2. 25, *h.* fast till I come.
 3. 3, *h.* fast, and repent. R. V. keep it.
 3. 11, *h.* that fast which thou hast.
 See Job 2. 3; Jer. 2. 13; 51. 30; Ezek. 19. 9.
 (2) to consider, esteem, account. Ex. 20. 7; Deu. 5. 11, will not *h.* him guiltless.
hole. Isa. 11. 8, child shall play on *h.* of the asp.
 51. 1, *h.* of pit whence ye are digged.
 Jer. 13. 4, hide in a *h.* of the rock.
 Ezek. 8. 7, a *h.* in the wall.
 Hag. 1. 6, a bag with *h.*
 Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, foxes have *h.*
 See S. of S. 5. 4; Mic. 7. 17; Nah. 2. 12.
holier. Isa. 65. 5.
holiest. Heb. 9. 3; 10. 19.
holily. 1 Thes. 2. 10.
holiness. Ex. 15. 11, glorious in *h.*
 28. 36; 39. 30; Zec. 14. 20, *h.* to the Lord.
 1 Chr. 16. 29; 2 Chr. 20. 21; Ps. 29. 2; 96. 9; 110. 3, beauty of *h.*
 Ps. 30. 4; 97. 12, at remembrance of his *h.*
 47. 8, the throne of his *h.*
 60. 6; 108. 7, God hath spoken in his *h.*
 39. 5, *h.* becometh thine house.
 Isa. 35. 8, the way of *h.*
 63. 15, habitation of thy *h.*
 Jer. 23. 9, the words of his *h.*
 Obad. 17, upon mount Zion there shall be *h.*
 Lu. 1. 75, might serve him in *h.*
 Acts 3. 12, as though by our *h.* R. V. godliness.
 Rom. 1. 4, according to the spirit of *h.*
 6. 22, fruit unto *h.*
 2 Cor. 7. 1, perfecting *h.* in fear of God.
 Eph. 4. 24, created in righteousness and *h.*
 1 Thes. 3. 13, unblameable in *h.* [cation.
 4. 7, not called to uncleanness, but *h.* R. V. sanctifi-
 1 Tim. 2. 15, continue in faith and *h.* R. V. sanctifica-
 tion.
 Tit. 2. 3, in behaviour as becometh *h.* R. V. reverent
 in demeanour.
 Heb. 12. 10, partakers of his *h.*
 12. 14, *h.*, without which no man. R. V. sanctification.
 See Ps. 89. 35; Isa. 23. 18; Jer. 2. 3.
holiness enjoined. Ex. 19. 22; Lev. 11. 44; 20. 7; Num.
 15. 40; Deu. 7. 6; 26. 19; 28. 9; Lu. 1. 75; Rom. 12.
 1; 2 Cor. 7. 1; Eph. 1. 4; 4. 24; Col. 3. 12; 1 Thes.
 2. 12; 1 Tim. 2. 15; Heb. 12. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 15, 16;
 2 Pet. 3. 11; Rev. 22. 11.
hollow. Gen. 32. 25; Jud. 15. 19; Isa. 40. 12.
holon. hōlōn, 'sandy.' Jos. 15. 51.
holpen. Ps. 86. 17; Isa. 31. 3; Dan. 11. 34; Lu. 1. 54.
holy. Ex. 3. 5; Jos. 5. 15, is *h.* ground.
 19. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 9, an *h.* nation.
 20. 8; 31. 14, sabbath day, to keep it *h.*
 Lev. 10. 10, difference between *h.* and unholy.
 20. 7, be ye *h.*
 Num. 16. 5, Lord will shew who is *h.*
 2 Kn. 4. 9, this is an *h.* man of God.
 Ex. 9. 2; Isa. 6. 13, the *h.* seed.
 Ps. 20. 6, hear from his *h.* heaven.
 22. 3, thou art *h.* that inhabitest.
 86. 2, preserve my soul, for I am *h.* R. V. godly.

Ps. 98. 1, his *h.* arm hath gotten victory.
 99. 9, worship at his *h.* hill.
 145. 17, the Lord is *h.* in all his works. R. V. gracious.
 Prov. 20. 25, who devouteth that which is *h.*
 Isa. 6. 3; Rev. 4. 8, *h.*, *h.*, *h.*, is the Lord.
 52. 10, make bare his *h.* arm.
 64. 10, thy *h.* cities are a wilderness.
 64. 11, our *h.* and beautiful house.
 Ezek. 22. 26, put no difference between *h.* and profane.
 Mat. 7. 6, give not that which is *h.*
 Lu. 1. 35, that *h.* thing which shall be born of thee.
 John 17. 11, *h.* Father, keep those.
 Acts 4. 27, 30, against thy *h.* child Jesus.
 Rom. 1. 2, promised in the *h.* scriptures.
 7. 12, commandment is *h.*, just, and good.
 11. 16, if firstfruit be *h.*, if root be *h.*
 12. 1, a living sacrifice, *h.* acceptable to God.
 16. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 12; 1 Thes. 5. 26;
 1 Pet. 5. 14, with a *h.* kiss.
 1 Cor. 3. 17, the temple of God is *h.*
 7. 14, now are they *h.*
 Eph. 1. 4; 5. 27, be *h.* and without blame.
 2. 21, growth to an *h.* temple in the Lord.
 Col. 1. 22, present you *h.* and unblameable.
 3. 12, elect of God, *h.* and beloved.
 1 Thes. 5. 27, all the *h.* brethren.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up *h.* hands.
 2 Tim. 1. 9, called us with an *h.* calling.
 Tit. 1. 8, bishop must be *h.*
 Heb. 3. 1, *h.* brethren, partakers.
 1 Pet. 1. 15; 2 Pet. 3. 11, *h.* in all conversation.
 2. 5, an *h.* priesthood.
 3. 5, the *h.* women, who trusted.
 2 Pet. 1. 18, with him in the *h.* mount.
 Rev. 3. 7, saith he that is *h.*
 6. 10, O Lord, *h.* and true.
 20. 6, *h.* is he that hath part.
 21. 10, the *h.* Jerusalem.
 22. 11, he that is *h.*, let him be *h.*
 See 2 Tim. 3. 15; 2 Pet. 3. 2; Jude 20.
Holy Ghost. Mat. 1. 18, 20, with child of the *H.* Ghost.
 3. 11; Mk. 1. 8; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 33; Acts 1. 5,
 baptize with *H.* Ghost.
 Mat. 12. 31, blasphemy against *H.* Ghost. R. V. the
 Spirit.
 Mk. 13. 11, not ye that speak, but *H.* Ghost.
 Lu. 1. 15, shall be filled with the *H.* Ghost.
 3. 22, *H.* Ghost descended in bodily shape.
 4. 1, Jesus being full of the *H.* Ghost. R. V. *H.*
 Spirit.
 12. 12, *H.* Ghost shall teach you. R. V. *H.* Spirit.
 John 7. 39, the *H.* Ghost was not yet given. R. V. the
 Spirit.
 14. 26, the Comforter, which is the *H.* Ghost. R. V.
H. Spirit.
 20. 22, receive ye the *H.* Ghost.
 Acts 1. 8, after the *H.* Ghost is come.
 2. 4, all filled with *H.* Ghost. R. V. *H.* Spirit.
 5. 3, to lie to the *H.* Ghost. [Spirit.
 6. 3, look out men full of the *H.* Ghost. R. V. the
 7. 51, ye do always resist the *H.* Ghost.
 8. 15, prayed that they might receive *H.* Ghost.
 9. 31, in comfort of the *H.* Ghost.
 10. 44, *H.* Ghost fell on all which heard.
 10. 47, received *H.* Ghost as well as we.
 15. 8, giving them *H.* Ghost, as he did unto us.
 15. 28, seemed good to the *H.* Ghost.
 16. 6, forbidden of the *H.* Ghost.
 19. 2, have ye received the *H.* Ghost?
 20. 28, *H.* Ghost hath made you overseers.
 Rom. 9. 1, bearing witness in *H.* Ghost.
 14. 17, joy in the *H.* Ghost. [R. V. the Spirit
 1 Cor. 2. 13, words which the *H.* Ghost teacheth
 2 Cor. 13. 14, communion of the *H.* Ghost.
 Tit. 3. 5, the renewing of the *H.* Ghost.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, *H.* Ghost sent down from heaven.
 2 Pet. 1. 21, *h.* men moved by *H.* Ghost.
 See HOLY SPIRIT.
Holy Gifts. Ex. 28. 38; Lev. 10. 12.
Holy Place. laws concerning. Ex. 28. 29; Lev. 6. 16;
 16. 2; 2 Chr. 29. 5; Heb. 9. 12.
 measure of the most. Ezek. 41. 4.

Holy Spirit, Eternal. Heb. 9. 14.

Omnipresent. Ps. 139. 7-13.

Omniscient. 1 Cor. 2. 10.

Omnipotent. Lu. 1. 35; Rom. 15. 19.

the Spirit of glory and of God. 1 Pet. 4. 14.

author of the new birth. John 3. 5, 6, with 1 John 5. 4.

inspiring scripture. 2 Tim. 3. 16, with 2 Pet. 1. 21.

the source of wisdom. Isa. 11. 2; John 14. 26; 16. 13; 1 Cor. 12. 8.

the source of miraculous power. Mat. 12. 28, with

Lu. 11. 20; Acts 19. 11, with Rom. 15. 19.

appointing and sending ministers. Acts 13. 2, 4, with

Mat. 9. 38; Acts 20. 28.

directing where the gospel should be preached. Acts

16. 6, 7, 10.

dwelling in saints. John 14. 17, with 1 Cor. 14. 25; 3.

16, with 1 Cor. 6. 19.

Comforter of the church. Acts 9. 31, with 2 Cor. 1. 3.

sanctifying the church. Ezek. 37. 28, with Rom. 15. 16.

the Witness. Heb. 10. 15, with 1 John 5. 9.

convincing of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment.

John 16. 8-11.

COMFORTER :—

proceeds from the Father. John 15. 26.

given—

by Christ. Isa. 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18.

by the Father. John 14. 16.

through Christ's intercession. John 14. 16.

sent in the name of Christ. John 14. 26.

sent by Christ from the Father. John 15. 26; 16. 7.

as such He—

abides for ever with saints. John 14. 16.

dwells with, and in saints. John 14. 17.

is known by saints. John 14. 17.

teaches saints. John 14. 26.

testifies of Christ. John 15. 26.

edifies the church. Acts 9. 31.

imparts the love of God. Rom. 5. 3-5.

communicates joy to saints. Rom. 14. 17; Gal. 5. 22;

1 Thes. 1. 6.

imparts hope. Rom. 15. 13; Gal. 5. 5.

the world cannot receive. John 14. 17.

EMBLEMS OF :—**A Dove**. Mat. 3. 16.

gentle. Mat. 10. 16, with Gal. 5. 22.

Fire. Mat. 3. 11.

illuminating. Ex. 13. 21; Ps. 78. 14; Zec. 4.; Rev. 4. 5.

purifying. Isa. 4. 4; Mal. 3. 2, 3.

searching. Zep. 1. 12, with 1 Cor. 2. 10.

Oil. Ps. 45. 7.

consecrating. Ex. 29. 7; 30. 30; Isa. 61. 1.

comforting. Isa. 61. 3; Heb. 1. 9.

illuminating. Mat. 25. 3, 4; 1 John 2. 20, 27.

healing. Lu. 10. 34; Rev. 3. 18.

Rain and Dew. Ps. 72. 6.

imperceptible. 2 Sam. 17. 12, with Mk. 4. 26-28.

refreshing. Ps. 68. 9; Isa. 18. 4.

abundant. Ps. 133. 3.

fertilizing. Ezek. 34. 26, 27; Hos. 6. 3; 10. 12; 14. 5.

A Seal. Rev. 7. 2.

authenticating. John 6. 27; 2 Cor. 1. 22.

securing. Eph. 1. 13, 14; 4. 30.

A Voice. Isa. 6. 8.

guiding. Isa. 30. 21, with John 16. 13.

speaking. Mat. 10. 20.

warning. Heb. 3. 7-11.

Water. John 3. 5; 7. 38, 39.

fertilizing. Ps. 1. 3; Isa. 27. 3, 6; 44. 3, 4; 58. 11.

refreshing. Ps. 46. 4; Isa. 41. 17, 18.

freely given. Isa. 55. 1; John 4. 14; Rev. 22. 17.

cleansing. Ezek. 16. 9; 36. 25; Eph. 5. 26; Heb.

10. 22.

abundant. John 7. 37, 38.

Wind.

powerful. 1 Kn. 19. 11, with Acts 2. 2.

reviving. Ezek. 37. 9, 10, 14.

independent. John 3. 8; 1 Cor. 12. 11.

sensible in its effects. John 3. 8.

GIFT OF—

by the Father. Neh. 9. 20; Lu. 11. 13.

to Christ without measure. John 3. 34.

by the Son. John 20. 22.

given—

for instruction. Neh. 9. 20.

upon the exaltation of Christ. Ps. 68. 18; John 7.

in answer to prayer. Lu. 11. 13; Eph. 1. 16, 17.

through the intercession of Christ. John 14. 16.

for comfort of saints. John 14. 16.

to those who repent and believe. Acts 2. 38.

according to promise. Acts 2. 38, 39.

to those who obey God. Acts 5. 32.

to the Gentiles. Acts 10. 44, 45; 11. 17; 15. 8.

is abundant. Ps. 68. 9; John 7. 38, 39.

is fructifying. Isa. 32. 15.

is permanent. Isa. 59. 21; Hag. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 4. 14.

a pledge of the continued favour of God. Ezek. 39.

an earnest of the inheritance of the saints. 2 Cor. 1.

5. 5; Eph. 1. 14.

received through faith. Gal. 3. 14.

an evidence of union with Christ. 1 John 3. 24; 4.

PERSONALITY OF :—

He creates and gives life. Job 33. 4.

He appoints and commissions His servants. Isa.

16; Acts 13. 2; 20. 28.

He directs where to preach. Acts 8. 29; 10. 19, 20.

He suffers Paul not to go to Bithynia. Acts 16. 6, 7.

He instructs Paul what to preach. 1 Cor. 2. 13.

He speaks in, and by, the prophets. Acts 1. 16; 1 P.

1. 11, 12; 2 Pet. 1. 21.

He strives with sinners, Gen. 6. 3. can be vexed, I

63. 10. teaches, John 14. 26; 1 Cor. 12. 13. dw

with saints, John 14. 17. testifies of Christ, John

26. reproves, John 16. 8. guides, John 16. 13. gl

fies Christ, John 16. 14. can be tempted, Acts 5.

can be resisted, Acts 7. 51. comforts, Acts 9.

helps our infirmities, Rom. 8. 26. searches all thin

Rom. 11. 33, 34, with 1 Cor. 2. 10, 11. has a power

His own, Rom. 15. 13. sanctifies, Rom. 15. 16; 1 C

6. 11. works according to His own will, 1 Cor. 12. 1

THE TEACHER :—

promised. Prov. 1. 23.

as the Spirit of wisdom. Isa. 11. 2; 40. 13, 14.

given—

to saints. Neh. 9. 20; 1 Cor. 2. 12, 13.

in answer to prayer. Eph. 1. 16, 17.

necessity for. 1 Cor. 2. 9, 10.

as such He—

directs in the way of godliness. Isa. 30. 21; Ex

as such He—

teaches saints to answer persecutors. Mk. 13.

Lu. 12. 12.

reveals the future. Lu. 2. 26; Acts 21. 11.

brings the words of Christ to remembrance. J

14. 26.

guides into all truth. John 14. 26; 16. 13.

reveals the things of Christ. John 16. 14.

directs the decisions of the church. Acts 15. 28.

reveals the things of God. 1 Cor. 2. 10, 13.

enables ministers to teach. 1 Cor. 12. 8.

the natural man will not receive the things of. 1 C

2. 14.

all are invited to attend to the instruction of. R

2. 7, 11, 29.

Holy Things, laws respecting, Ex. 28. 38; Lev. 5.

22. 2; Num. 4. 19, 20; 1 Chr. 23. 28; Neh. 10.

Ezek. 40. 40; 22. 8.

HOMAM, hō'-mām, 'destruction' (?). 1 Chr. 1. 39.**HOME**. Ex. 9. 19, and shall not be brought h.

Lev. 18. 9, whether born at h. or abroad.

Deu. 24. 5, free at h. one year.

Ru. 1. 21, the Lord hath brought me h. empty.

2 Sam. 14. 13, fetch h. his banished.

1 Kn. 13. 7, come h. with me.

2 Kn. 14. 10; 2 Chr. 25. 19, tarry at h.

1 Chr. 13. 12, bring ark of God h.

Job 39. 12, he will bring h. thy seed.

Ps. 68. 12, she that tarried at h.

Eccl. 12. 5, man goeth to his long h.

Lam. 1. 20, at h. there is as death.

Hag. 1. 9, when ye brought it h.

Mk. 5. 19, go h. to thy friends. R. V. to thy house.

John 19. 27, took her to his own h.

20. 10, went away to their own h.

1 Cor. 11. 34, let him eat at h.

1 Cor. 14. 35, ask their husbands at *h.*
 2 Cor. 5. 6, at *h.* in the body. [family.
 1 Tim. 5. 4, show piety at *h.* R. V. towards their own
 Tit. 2. 5, keepers at *h.*
See Jer. 2. 14; Lu. 9. 61; 15. 6.
homer or Cor. Lev. 27. 16; Num. 11. 32. (1) A liquid
 measure = 10 baths = 388.8 litres = 86 gallons.
 (2) A dry measure, of the same capacity = 388.8 litres
 = 10 bushels 3 pecks and 1 quart.
 'Measure' in 1 Kn. 4. 22; 2 Chr. 2. 10 = homer.
See MEASURES.
honest. (1) Lu. 8. 15, an *h.* and good heart.
 Acts 6. 3, men of *h.* report.
 Rom. 13. 13, let us walk *h.*, as in the day.
 (2) honourable, comely. Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21,
 provide things *h.*
 Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *h.*
 1 Pet. 2. 12, conversation *h.* among Gentiles. R. V.
 behaviour seemly.
honesty, honourable conduct. Rom. 12. 17; 13. 13;
 2 Cor. 8. 21; 13. 7; Phil. 4. 8; 1 Thes. 4. 12; 1 Tim.
 2. 2; Heb. 13. 18.
honey. Gen. 43. 11; 1 Sam. 14. 25; Ps. 19. 10; Prov.
 24. 13; 25. 16; 27. 7; Isa. 7. 15; S. of S. 4. 11; Rev.
 10. 9.
 not to be used in burnt sacrifices. Lev. 2. 11.
honour (*n.*). Num. 22. 17, promote thee to *h.*
 24. 11, hath kept thee back from *h.*
 2 Sam. 6. 22, of them shall I be had in *h.*
 1 Kn. 3. 13, also given thee riches and *h.*
 1 Chr. 29. 28, died full of riches and *h.*
 2 Chr. 1. 11, 12, thou hast not asked *h.*
 26. 18, neither shall it be for thy *h.*
 Esth. 1. 20, the wives shall give their husbands *h.*
 Job 14. 21, his sons come to *h.*
 Ps. 7. 5, lay mine *h.* in the dust. R. V. glory.
 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, crowned him with *h.*
 26. 8, place where thine *h.* dwelleth. R. V. glory.
 49. 12, man being in *h.* abideth not.
 96. 6, *h.* and majesty are before him.
 149. 9, this *h.* have all his saints.
 Prov. 3. 16, in left hand riches and *h.*
 4. 8, she shall bring thee to *h.*
 5. 9, lest thou give their *h.* to others.
 14. 28, multitude of people is king's *h.* R. V. glory.
 20. 3, an *h.* to cease from strife.
 25. 2, the *h.* of kings to search out. R. V. glory.
 26. 1, 8, *h.* is not seemly for a fool.
 31. 25, strength and *h.* are her clothing. R. V. dig-
 nity.
 Eccl. 6. 2, to whom God hath given *h.*
 Mal. 1. 6, where is mine *h.*?
 Mat. 13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; John 4. 44, not without *h.*
 John 5. 41, I receive not *h.* from men. R. V. glory.
 5. 44, which receive *h.* one of another.
 Rom. 2. 7, in well doing seek for *h.*
 2. 10, *h.* to every man that worketh good.
 12. 10, in *h.* preferring one another.
 13. 7, *h.* to whom *h.*
 2 Cor. 6. 8, by *h.* and dishonour. R. V. glory.
 Col. 2. 23, not in any *h.* to satisfying. R. V. value
 against.
 1 Thes. 4. 4, possess his vessel in *h.*
 1 Tim. 5. 17, elders worthy of double *h.*
 6. 1, count masters worthy of *h.*
 6. 16, to whom be *h.* and power everlasting.
 2 Tim. 2. 20, 21, some to *h.*, some to dishonour.
 Heb. 3. 3, more *h.* than the house.
 5. 4, no man taketh this *h.* unto himself.
 1 Pet. 3. 7, giving *h.* to the wife.
 Rev. 4. 11; 5. 12, thou art worthy to receive *h.*
 21. 24, kings of the earth bring *h.* into it.
honour (*v.*). Ex. 14. 4, I will be *h.* upon Pharaoh.
 20. 12; Deu. 5. 16; Mat. 15. 4; 19. 19; Mk. 7. 10;
 10. 19; Lu. 18. 20; Eph. 6. 2, *h.* thy father and mo-
 ther.
 Lev. 19. 32, thou shalt *h.* the face of the old man.
 1 Sam. 2. 30, them that *h.* me I will *h.*
 15. 30, *h.* me now before elders.
 Esth. 6. 6, the king delighteth to *h.*
 Ps. 15. 4, he *h.* them that fear the Lord.
 Prov. 3. 9, *h.* the Lord with thy substance.

Prov. 12. 9, better than he that *h.* himself.
 Mal. 1. 6, a son *h.* his father. [lips.
 Mat. 15. 8; Mk. 7. 6 (Isa. 29. 13), *h.* me with their
 John 5. 23, *h.* the Son as they *h.* the Father.
 Acts 28. 10, *h.* us with many *h.*
 1 Tim. 5. 3, *h.* widows that are widows indeed.
 1 Pet. 2. 17, *h.* all men, *h.* the king.
Honour due to God. Ps. 29. 2; 71. 8; 145. 5; Isa. 58.
 13; Mal. 1. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Rev. 4. 11; 5. 13; 7. 12;
 19. 1.
 granted by God. 1 Kn. 3. 13; Esth. 8. 16; Prov. 3.
 16; 4. 8; 8. 18; 22. 4; 29. 23; Dan. 5. 18; John 12.
 26.
 due to parents. Ex. 20. 12; Deu. 5. 16; Mat. 15. 4;
 Eph. 6. 2.
 to the aged. Lev. 19. 32; 1 Tim. 5. 1.
 to the king. 1 Pet. 2. 17.
Honourable. Ps. 45. 9, among thy *h.* women.
 Isa. 3. 3, take away the *h.* man.
 9. 15, ancient and *h.*, he is the head.
 42. 21, magnify the law, and make it *h.*
See Lu. 14. 8; 1 Cor. 4. 10; 12. 23; Heb. 13. 4.
Hoof. Ex. 10. 26; Deu. 14. 6; Mic. 4. 13.
Hook. Ex. 26. 32; 2 Kn. 19. 28; Mat. 17. 27.
Hoopoe. R. V. in Lev. 11. 19, for A. V. lapwing.
Hope (*n.*). Job 7. 6, my days are spent without *h.*
 8. 13, the hypocrite's *h.* shall perish.
 17. 15, where is now my *h.*?
 19. 10, my *h.* hath been removed.
 Ps. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my flesh also shall rest in *h.*
 R. V. dwell in safety.
 39. 7, my *h.* is in thee.
 119. 116, let me not be ashamed of my *h.*
 Prov. 13. 12, *h.* deferred maketh the heart sick.
 14. 32, hath *h.* in his death.
 26. 12; 29. 20, more *h.* of a fool.
 Eccl. 9. 4, to all the living there is *h.*
 Jer. 17. 7, the man whose *h.* the Lord is.
 31. 17, there is *h.* in thine end.
See Lam. 3. 18, my strength and *h.* is perished.
 Hos. 2. 15, for a door of *h.*
 Zec. 9. 12, ye prisoners of *h.*
 Acts 28. 20, for the *h.* of Israel I am bound.
 Rom. 4. 18, who against *h.* believed in *h.*
 8. 24, we are saved by *h.*
 12. 12, rejoicing in *h.*
 1 Cor. 13. 13, faith, *h.*, charity.
 15. 19, if in this life only we have *h.*
 Eph. 1. 18, the *h.* of his calling.
 2. 12, having no *h.*, and without God.
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in you, the *h.* of glory.
 1 Thes. 4. 13, even as others who have no *h.*
 5. 8, for an helmet, the *h.* of salvation.
 2 Thes. 2. 16, good *h.* through grace.
 Tit. 3. 7, the *h.* of eternal life.
 Heb. 6. 18, lay hold on *h.* set before us.
 6. 19, *h.* as an anchor of the soul.
 1 Pet. 1. 3, begotten to a lively *h.*
Hope (*v.*). Ps. 22. 9, thou didst make me *h.* R. V. trust.
 31. 24, all ye that *h.* in the Lord.
 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, *h.* thou in God.
 71. 14, I will *h.* continually.
 Lam. 3. 26, good that a man both *h.* and wait.
 Rom. 8. 25, if we *h.* for that we see not.
 1 Pet. 1. 13, *h.* to the end.
See Acts 24. 26; Heb. 11. 1.
Hope (a good). Ps. 16. 9; 22. 9; 31. 24; Acts 24. 15. 28.
 20; Rom. 15. 13.
 of the wicked will perish. Job 8. 13; 11. 20; 27. 8.
 comfort of. Job 11. 18; Ps. 146. 5; Prov. 10. 28; 14.
 32; Jer. 17. 7; Lam. 3. 21; Acts 24. 15; Rom. 12.
 12; 15. 4; 1 Cor. 13. 13; Eph. 1. 18; 4. 4; Col. 1. 5;
 Heb. 3. 6.
 encouragement under. Ps. 31. 24; 42. 5; 130. 7; Lam.
 3. 26; Rom. 8. 24; 15. 13; Col. 1. 23; Tit. 2. 13;
 Heb. 3. 6; 6. 11; 1 Pet. 1. 13.
 prisoners of. Zec. 9. 12.
 effect of. Rom. 5. 5; 8. 24; 15. 4; 1 Cor. 13. 7; 1 John
 3. 3.
 gift of God. Gal. 5. 5; 2 Thes. 2. 16; Tit. 1. 2; 1 Pet.
 1. 3.
 ready to give reason for. 1 Pet. 3. 15.

Hophni, hōph'-nī, 'my fist;' and **Phinehas**, sons of Eli. 1 Sam. 1. 3.
 their sin and death. 1 Sam. 2. 12, 22; 4. 11.
Hophra, hōph'-rā, 'priest of the sun.' Jer. 44. 30.
Hôr, hōr, a mountain on the border of the Edomite country S. of the Dead Sea.
 (1) mount, Aaron dies on. Num. 20. 25.
 (2) Num. 34. 7, boundary of land of Israel on the north, probably Mt. Hermon.
Horam, hōr'-ām, 'elevated.' Jos. 10. 33.
Horeb, hōr'-ēb, 'desert; mount (Sinai). Ex. 3. 1; 17. 6; 33. 6; Deu. 1. 6; 4. 10.
 law given. Ex. 19.; 20.; Deu. 4. 10; 5. 2; 18. 16; 1 Kn. 8. 9; Mal. 4. 4.
 Moses twice there for forty days. Ex. 24. 18; 34. 28; Deu. 9. 9.
 Elijah there for forty days. 1 Kn. 19. 8.
Horēm, hōr'-ēm, 'sacred.' Jos. 19. 38. [Num. 33. 32.
Hor-hagidgad, hōr-hā-gīd'-gād, 'hollow of Gudgodah.'
Hori, hōr'-i, 'cave-dweller.' Gen. 36. 22.
Horims, hōr'-ims, 'cave-dwellers.' Deu. 2. 12.
Horites, hōr'-ites, same as preceding. Gen. 14. 6.
Hormah, hōr'-māh, 'devoted,' 'a place laid waste.' Num. 14. 45.
 destruction of. Num. 21. 3; Jud. 1. 17.
Hornet. Heb. *Tsir'ah*: Gk. *σφνκία*: Zool. S. *Vespa Crabro*. Hornets were abundant in Palestine. In Ex. 23. 28, Deu. 7. 20, and Jos. 24. 12, the hornet is mentioned as used by God to drive out the enemies of Israel. The author of the book of Wisdom took these places in a literal sense (Wisd. 12. 8-10), and some modern authorities, in view of the extreme savageness of the Palestinian hornet, have followed him: but it is more probable that the passages are metaphorical.
Horns. (1) figuratively mentioned. 1 Sam. 2. 1; 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 75. 4.
 vision of. Dan. 7. 7; 8. 3; Hab. 3. 4; Rev. 5. 6; 12. 3; 13. 1; 17. 3.
 (2) of the altar. 1 Kn. 1. 50; 2. 28.
 (3) of iron, Zedekiah makes. 1 Kn. 22.
Horonaim, hōr-ō-nā'-im, 'two caverns.' Isa. 15. 5.
Horonite, hōr'-ōn-ite, native of Beth-horon. Neh. 2. 10.
Horrible. Ps. 11. 6; 40. 2; Jer. 2. 12; Ezek. 32. 10.
Horse (Nah. 3. 2, 3; Deu. 17. 16). Heb. *Sūs*: Gk. *ἵππος*. Horses were not used as beasts of burden, but only for chase and war (for riding, and in chariots).
Horse described. Job 39. 19; Prov. 21. 31; Jer. 8. 6.
Horseleech (Prov. 30. 15). Heb. *'Alukah*: LXX.: Zool. S. *Hæmopsis sanguisuga*. H.; *Hirudo medicinalis*. T.: K. V. marg. 'vampire.' Horseleech = large leech. Leeches are common in Palestine, in stagnant waters, where they cling to the feet and legs of those who wade in such waters.
Horses, kings forbidden to multiply. Deu. 17. 16; Ps. 33. 17; 147. 10.
 vision of. Zec. 1. 8; 6.; Rev. 6.
Hosah, hō'-sāh, 'refuge.' Jos. 19. 29.
Hosanna, hō'-sān'-nā, 'save, we pray,' children sing to Christ. Mat. 21. 9, 15; Mk. 11. 9; John 12. 13 (Ps. 118. 25, 26).
Hosea, hō'-šē'-ā, 'salvation;' prophet. declares God's judgment against idolatrous Israel, Hos. 1.; 2.; 4. and his reconciliation, Hos. 2. 14; 11.; 13.; 14.
Hosen, trousers and stockings in one piece. Dan. 3. 21.
Hoshai, hō'-shāi'-āh, 'Jehovah has saved.' Neh. 12. 32.
Hoshama, hō'-shā-mā. 1 Chr. 3. 18.
Hoshea, hō'-shē'-ā, same as HOSEA. (1) Joshua, Deu. 32. 44.
 (2) 1 Chr. 27. 20.
 (3) last king of Israel, his wicked reign, defeat by the king of Assyria, and captivity. 2 Kn. 15. 30; 17.
Hospitality. Rom. 12. 13; 1 Tim. 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8; Heb. 13. 2; 1 Pet. 4. 9.
 instances of: Abraham, Gen. 18. Lot, Gen. 19. Laban, Gen. 24. 31. Jethro, Ex. 2. 20. Manoah, Jud. 13. 15. Samuel, 1 Sam. 9. 22. David, 2 Sam. 6. 19. Barzillai, &c., 2 Sam. 17. 27; 19. 32. The Shunammite, 2 Kn. 4. 8. Nehemiah, Neh. 5. 18. Job, Job 31. 17. Matthew, Lu. 5. 29. Zacchæus, Lu. 19. 6. Lydia, Acts 16. 15. Publius, &c., Acts 28. 2. Gaius, 3 John 5.

Host, the heavenly. Lu. 2. 13. See 1 Chr. 12. 22; 103. 21; 148. 2.
 of the Lord. Gen. 32. 2; Jos. 5. 14; 1 Chr. 9. 19.
Hot. Ps. 39. 3; Prov. 6. 28; 1 Tim. 4. 2; Rev. 3. 15.
Hotham, hō'-thām, 'signet ring.' 1 Chr. 7. 32.
Hothan, hō'-thān, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 11. 44.
Hothir, hō'-thir, 'abundance.' 1 Chr. 25. 4.
Hough, to cut the hamstrings or 'hocks' of animal Jos. 11. 6, 9; 2 Sam. 8. 4.
Hour. Mat. 10. 19; Lu. 12. 12, shall be given you that same h.
 20. 12, have wrought but one h.
 24. 36; Mk. 13. 32, that h. knoweth no man.
 26. 40; Mk. 14. 37, could ye not watch one h.?
 Lu. 12. 39, what h. the thief would come.
 22. 53, but this is your h.
 John 5. 25; 16. 32, the h. is coming, and now is.
 11. 9, are there not twelve h. in the day?
 12. 27, save me from this h.
 Acts 3. 1, at the h. of prayer.
 Gal. 2. 5, give place, no, not for an h.
 Rev. 3. 10, the h. of temptation.
Hour, the third, of day. Mat. 20. 3; Mk. 15. 25; Acts 15; 23. 23.
 the sixth, Mat. 27. 45; Mk. 15. 33; Lu. 23. 44; John 4. 6; 19. 14; Acts 10. 9.
 the ninth, Acts 3. 1; 10. 3, 30.
 at hand, cometh, Mat. 26. 45; John 4. 21; 5. 25; 13. 23; 13. 1; 16. 21; 17. 1.
 that very same. Mat. 8. 13; 9. 22; 10. 19; 15. 28; 18. 1; Lu. 12. 12; John 4. 53; Acts 16. 18, 33; 23. 13; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 8. 7.
 knoweth no man. Mat. 24. 36, 42; 25. 13; Mk. 13. 33.
 Rev. 3. 3.
 of temptation, Rev. 3. 10. judgment, Rev. 14. 7; 17. 10.
 figurative. Rev. 8. 1; 9. 15.
House. Gen. 28. 17, none other but the h. of God.
 Deu. 8. 12, when thou hast built goodly h.
 2 Kn. 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, set thine h. in order.
 20. 15, what have they seen in thine h.?
 Neh. 13. 11, why is the h. of God forsaken?
 Job 30. 23, h. appointed for all living.
 Ps. 26. 8, have loved the habitation of thy h.
 65. 4, satisfied with goodness of thy h.
 69. 9; John 2. 17, the zeal of thine h.
 84. 3, the sparrow hath found an h.
 92. 13, planted in the h. of the Lord.
 118. 26, blessed you out of the h. of the Lord.
 Prov. 2. 18, her h. inclineth to death.
 9. 1, wisdom hath builded her h.
 12. 7, h. of the righteous shall stand.
 19. 14, h. and riches are inheritance.
 Eccl. 7. 2, h. of mourning, h. of feasting.
 12. 3, when keepers of the h. shall tremble.
 Isa. 3. 14, spoil of poor in your h.
 5. 8, woe unto them that join h. to h.
 64. 11, our holy and beautiful h. is burned.
 Hos. 9. 15, I will drive them out of mine h.
 Hag. 1. 4, and this h. lie waste.
 1. 9, because of mine h. that is waste.
 Mal. 3. 10, that there may be meat in mine h.
 Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, beat upon that h.
 10. 12, when ye come into an h.
 12. 25; Mk. 3. 25, h. divided cannot stand.
 23. 38, your h. is left desolate.
 24. 17; Mk. 13. 15, to take anything out of h.
 Lu. 10. 7, go not from h. to h.
 14. 23, that my h. may be filled.
 18. 14, went down to his h. justified.
 John 12. 3, h. filled with odour.
 14. 2, in my Father's h. are many mansions.
 Acts 2. 46, breaking bread from h. to h. R. V. at home.
 5. 42, in every h. ceased not to preach. R. V. at home.
 10. 2; 16. 34; 18. 8, with all his h.
 20. 20, I taught you from h. to h.
 1 Cor. 11. 22, have ye not h. to eat in?
 2 Cor. 5. 1, h. not made with hands.
 Col. 4. 15, church in his h.
 1 Tim. 3. 4, 5, 12, ruleth well his own h.
 5. 8, especially for those of his own h. R. V. house.
 2 Tim. 3. 6, which creep into h.

Tit. 1. 11, subvert whole *h*.
See Mat. 9. 6; Lu. 7. 44; 19. 5; Acts 4. 34.
Household. Gen. 18. 19, command his *h*. after him.
 1 Sam. 27. 3; 2 Sam. 2. 3, every man with his *h*.
 2 Sam. 6. 20, returned to bless his *h*.
 Prov. 31. 27, looketh well to her *h*.
 Mat. 10. 36, a man's foes shall be of his own *h*.
 Gal. 6. 10, the *h*. of faith.
 Eph. 2. 19, of the *h*. of God.
See Gen. 31. 37; 47. 12; 2 Sam. 17. 23.
House of God. Gen. 28. 17; Jud. 20. 18; 2 Chr. 5. 14;
 Ez. 5. 8, 15; 7. 20, 23; Neh. 6. 10; Ps. 84. 10; Isa. 6.
 11; 60. 7; 64. 7; Ezek. 41. 5, 13, 43. 5; Mic. 4. 2;
 Zec. 7. 2; Mat. 12. 4; 1 Tim. 3. 15; Heb. 10. 21;
 1 Pet. 4. 17.
 (heaven). Acts 7. 49.
 (altars). **See** ALTAR.
 (for worship). **See** TEMPLE.
Housetop. Ps. 129. 6; Mat. 10. 27; Acts 10. 9.
Howbeit, nevertheless. Jud. 4. 17.
Howl. Deu. 32. 10; Am. 8. 3; Jas. 5. 1.
Hukkok, hū'kōk, 'decreed.' Jos. 19. 34.
Hukok, hū'kōk, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 6. 75.
Hul, hūl, 'circle' (?). Gen. 10. 23.
Huldah, hūl-dāh, 'weasel.' 2 Kn. 22. 14.
Hulah, Lake of. **See** MEROM.
Hulah Lily. **See** LILY.
Humble. Deu. 8. 2, to *h*. thee and prove thee.
 2 Chr. 33. 12, *h*. himself greatly.
 Ps. 9. 12; 10. 12, forgetteth not cry of the *h*. R. V. poor.
 34. 2, the *h*. shall hear thereof. R. V. meek.
 35. 13, 1 *h*. my soul with fasting. R. V. afflicted.
 113. 6, *h*. himself to behold things in heaven.
 Prov. 16. 19, better be of *h*. spirit. R. V. lowly.
 Isa. 57. 15, of contrite and *h*. spirit.
 Mat. 18. 4; 23. 12; Lu. 14. 11; 18. 14, *h*. himself.
 Phil. 2. 8, he *h*. himself.
 Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God giveth grace to the *h*.
 1 Pet. 5. 6, *h*. yourselves under mighty hand of God.
See Isa. 2. 11; 5. 15; Lam. 3. 20.
Humbly. 2 Sam. 16. 4; Mic. 6. 8.
Humility. Prov. 15. 33; 18. 12, before honour is *h*.
 22. 4, by *h*. are riches.
Humility. Prov. 15. 33; 18. 12; 22. 4; Col. 2. 18, 23.
 enjoined, Mic. 6. 8; Mat. 18. 1; 20. 25; Mk. 9. 33; 10.
 43; Lu. 9. 46; 14. 7; 22. 24; Eph. 4. 2; Col. 3. 12;
 Phil. 2. 3; Jas. 4. 10; 1 Pet. 5. 5.
 benefits of. Ps. 34. 2; 69. 32; Prov. 3. 34; Isa. 57. 15;
 Mat. 18. 4; Lu. 14. 11; Jas. 4. 6.
 profession of. Ps. 131. 1; Acts 20. 19.
Humtah, hūm'-tāh, 'a lizard' (?). Jos. 15. 54.
Hunger. Deu. 8. 3, he suffered thee to *h*.
 Job 13. 12, his strength shall be *h*-bitten.
 Ps. 34. 10, young lions do lack, and suffer *h*.
 Prov. 19. 15, an idle soul shall suffer *h*.
 Isa. 49. 10, shall not *h*. nor thirst.
 Jer. 38. 9, he is like to die for *h*.
 Mat. 5. 6; Lu. 6. 21, blessed are ye that *h*.
 Lu. 6. 25, woe unto you that are full! for ye shall *h*.
 John 6. 35, he that cometh to me shall never *h*.
 Rom. 12. 20, if thine enemy *h*.
 1 Cor. 4. 11, we both *h*. and thirst.
 11. 34, if any man *h*. let him eat at home.
 Rev. 7. 16, they shall *h*. no more.
Hunger. Ex. 16. 3; Ps. 34. 10; Jer. 38. 9; Lam. 4. 9;
 Lu. 15. 17; 2 Cor. 11. 27; Rev. 6. 8.
 (and thirst). Ps. 107. 5; Isa. 49. 10; 55. 1; Mat. 5. 6;
 John 6. 35; Rev. 7. 16.
Hungred, an, very hungry. Mat. 4. 2; 12. 1; 25. 35
 (Job 24. 10, R. V.).
Hungry. Job 22. 7, withholden bread from *h*.
 24. 10, they take away the sheaf from the *h*.
 Ps. 50. 12, if I were *h*., I would not tell thee.
 107. 5, *h*. and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.
 107. 9, he filleth the *h*. soul with goodness.
 146. 7, which giveth food to the *h*.
 Prov. 25. 21, if thine enemy be *h*., give him bread to eat.
 27. 7, to the *h*. every bitter thing is sweet.
 Isa. 29. 8, when a *h*. man dreameth.
 58. 7, is it not to deal thy bread to the *h*.?
 65. 13, my servants eat, but ye shall be *h*.
 Ezek. 18. 7, given his bread to the *h*.

Lu. 1. 53, he hath filled the *h*. with good things.
 Acts 10. 10, and he became very *h*.
 1 Cor. 11. 21, one is *h*., and another drunken.
 Phil. 4. 12, instructed both to be full and to be *h*.
See Prov. 6. 30; Isa. 8. 21; 9. 20; Mk. 11. 12.
Hunt. 1 Sam. 26. 20, as when one doth *h*. a partridge.
 Jer. 16. 16, *h*. them from every mountain.
 Ezek. 13. 18, *h*. souls of my people.
 Mic. 7. 2, they *h*. every man his brother.
See Gen. 10. 9; 27. 5; 1 Sam. 24. 11.
Hunting. Prov. 12. 27. [26. 39.
Hupham, hū'-phām, 'inhabitant of the shore' (?). Num.
Huphamites, hū'-phām-ites, descendants of Hupham.
 Num. 26. 39.
Huppah, hūp'-pāh, 'covering.' 1 Chr. 24. 13.
Huppim, hūp'-pīm, 'coverings.' Gen. 46. 21.
Hur, hūr, 'cavern.' Ex. 17. 10.
Hural, hū-rā'-i, another form of Hiddai. 1 Chr. 11. 32.
Huram, hū-rām, another form of Hiram. 2 Chr. 2. 13.
Huri, hū'-ri, 'linen-weaver' (?). 1 Chr. 5. 14.
Huri. Num. 35. 20; 1 Chr. 12. 2; Job 27. 21.
Hurt. Ps. 15. 4, that sweareth to his own *h*.
 Eccl. 8. 9, ruleth over another to his own *h*.
 Isa. 11. 9, shall not *h*. nor destroy.
 Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, have healed *h*. slightly.
 8. 21, for the *h*. of my people.
 25. 6, provoke not, I will do no *h*.
 Dan. 3. 25, they have no *h*.
 6. 23, no manner of *h*. found upon him.
 Mk. 16. 18, deadly thing, it shall not *h*.
 Lu. 10. 19, nothing shall by any means *h*. you.
 Acts 18. 10, no man set on thee to *h*. thee. R. V. harm.
 Rev. 6. 6, *h*. not the oil and the wine.
See Rev. 7. 2; 9. 4; 11. 5.
Hurtful. Ez. 4. 15; Ps. 144. 10; 1 Tim. 6. 9.
Husband. Ex. 4. 25, a bloody *h*. art thou.
 Prov. 12. 4, virtuous wife a crown to her *h*.
 31. 11, 23, 28, her *h*. doth safely trust.
 Isa. 54. 5, thy Maker is thy *h*.
 John 4. 16, go, call thy *h*.
 1 Cor. 7. 16, whether thou shalt save thy *h*.
 14. 35, let them ask their *h*. at home.
 Eph. 5. 22, submit yourselves to your *h*.
 5. 25; Col. 3. 19, *h*., love your wives.
 1 Tim. 3. 12, the *h*. of one wife.
 Tit. 2. 4, teach young women to love their *h*.
 2. 5, obedient to their own *h*.
 1 Pet. 3. 1, be in subjection to your *h*.
 3. 7, ye *h*., dwell with them.
See Gen. 3. 6; Ru. 1. 11; Esth. 1. 17, 20.
Husband, figuratively. Isa. 54. 5; Hos. 2. 7.
Husbandman. (1) a farmer. Gen. 9. 20.
 (2) John 15. 1; 2 Tim. 2. 6; Jas. 5. 7.
Husbandmen, parable of. Mat. 21. 33; Mk. 12. 1;
 Lu. 20. 9.
Hushah, hū'-shāh, 'haste.' 1 Chr. 4. 4.
Hushai, hū'-shāi, 'hasting.' 2 Sam. 15. 32.
 defeats Abithophel's counsel. 2 Sam. 16. 16; 17. 5.
Husham, hū'-shām, 'haste.' Gen. 36. 34.
Hushathite, hū'-shā-thite, inhabitant of Hushah. 2 Sam.
 23. 27.
Hushim, hū'-shīm, 'those who make haste.' Gen. 46. 23.
Husks (Lu. 15. 16). Gk. *κεράτια*; Bot. *N. Ceratonia*
siliqua; R. V. marg. correctly, 'the pods of the carob
 tree,' i. e., a locust tree. The pods are 6 to 12 inches
 long.
Huz, hūz, same as Uz. Gen. 22. 21.
Huzzab, hūz'-zāb, 'it is decreed.' Nah. 2. 7.
Hyæna (1 Sam. 13. 18; Isa. 13. 21; Jer. 12. 9). Heb.
Tsebua or *Tsebôa* (pl. *Tsebôim*), [*Oah*, pl. *ôhim*].
 The word does not occur in the A. V.; but the *hyæna* is
 common in Palestine; and there are passages where
 some suppose it is meant; e. g., Isa. 13. 21, *ôchim*,
 'doleful creatures;' and Jer. 12. 9, where *tsabua*
 ('speckled bird,' A. V.) is rendered by many 'hyæna.'
Hymenæus, hÿ-mē-nē'-ūs, 'belonging to Hymen.'
 1 Tim. 1. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 17.
Hymn. The hymn sung by our Lord and His Apostles
 after the Last Supper (Mat. 26. 30; Mk. 14. 26)
 was very possibly part of the 'Great Paschal Hallel,' or
 'Hymn of Praise,' consisting of Ps. 113.-118. But the
 singing of hymns as distinct from Psalms was from

the first a feature in Christian worship, both public and private (Acts 16. 25, R. V.; Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16). It is probable that Eph. 5. 14 contains a fragment of an early Christian hymn.

Hypocrisy. Mat. 23. 28, within ye are full of *h*. Mk. 12. 15, he, knowing their *h*.

Lu. 12. 1, leaven of Pharisees, which is *h*.

Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is pure, and without *h*.

Hypocrisy. Isa. 29. 15; Mat. 23. 28; Mk. 12. 15; 1 Tim. 4. 2; Rev. 3. 1.

penalty of. Job 8. 13; 13. 16; 15. 34; 20. 5; 27. 8; 36. 13; Mat. 24. 51.

denounced. Mat. 6. 2; 7. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 1.

Hypocrite. Job 8. 13, the *h*. hope shall perish. R. V. of the godless man.

20. 5, the joy of the *h*. but for a moment.

36. 13, the *h*. in heart. R. V. godless.

Prov. 11. 9, the *h*. destroyeth his neighbour.

Isa. 9. 17, every one is an *h*. R. V. profane.

Mat. 6. 2, 5, 16, as the *h*. do.

7. 5; Lu. 6. 42; 13. 15, thou *h*.

15. 7; 16. 3; 22. 18; Mk. 7. 6; Lu. 12. 56, ye *h*.

23. 13; Lu. 11. 44, woe unto you, *h*.

24. 51, appoint his portion with the *h*.

Hypocritical. Ps. 35. 16; Isa. 10. 6.

Hyssop. Heb. *Ezōb*: Gk. *ύσσῶρος*: Bot. N. *Origanum maru*. Some labiate plant, like thyme, mint, sage, probably 'marjoram.' This is the hyssop of John 20. 29; tied to a reed, in Mat. 27. 48 and Mk. 15. 36.

See Ex. 12. 22; Lev. 14. 4; Num. 19. 6; 1 Kn. 4. 33; Ps. 51. 7; Heb. 9. 19.

I am. Ex. 3. 14; John 8. 58; Rev. 1. 18.

Ibar. Ib'-hār, 'He (i. e., God) chooses.' 2 Sam. 5. 15.

Ibleam. Ib'-lē-ām, 'He destroys the people.' Jos. 17. 11.

Ibnelah. Ib-nēl'-āh, 'Jehovah will build up.' 1 Chr. 9. 8.

Ibnījah. Ib-nī'-jāh, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 9. 8.

Ibri. Ib'-ri, 'Hebrew.' 1 Chr. 24. 27.

Ibzan. Ib'-zān, 'active' (?). Jud. 12. 8.

Ice. Job 6. 16; Ps. 147. 17.

I-chabod. i'-chā-bōd, 'inglorious.' 1 Sam. 4. 21; 14. 3.

Iconium. i-cō-nī-ūm, a city on the table land of Lycania; gospel preached at. Acts 13. 51; 14. 1, 3; 16. 2.

Paul persecuted at. 2 Tim. 3. 11.

Idalah. i'-dā-lāh, 'snares' (?). Jos. 19. 15.

Idbash. i'-dā-bāsh, 'honeyed.' 1 Chr. 4. 3.

Iddo. i'-dō. (1) 'loving' (?). 1 Chr. 27. 21. (2) Ez. 8. 17.

(3) 'seasonable.' Zec. 1. 1.

Idle. Ex. 5. 8, 17, they be *i*.

Prov. 19. 15, an *i*. soul shall hunger.

31. 27, she eateth not bread of *i*.

Mat. 12. 36, every *i*. word men speak.

20. 3, 6, others standing *i*.

Idleness reproved. Prov. 6. 6; 18. 9; 24. 30; Rom. 12. 11; 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 10; Heb. 6. 12.

evil of. Prov. 10. 4; 12. 24; 13. 4; 19. 15; 20. 4, 13; 21. 25; Eccl. 10. 18; Ezek. 16. 49; 1 Tim. 5. 13.

Idol. 1 Chr. 16. 26; Ps. 96. 5, all gods of the people are *i*.

Isa. 66. 3, as if he blessed an *i*.

Jer. 50. 38, they are mad upon their *i*.

Hos. 4. 17, Ephraim is joined to *i*.

Acts 15. 20, abstain from pollutions of *i*.

1 Cor. 8. 4, we know an *i*. is nothing.

8. 7, with conscience of the *i*.

1 Thes. 1. 9, ye turned to God from *i*.

1 John 5. 21, keep yourselves from *i*.

Idolaters not to be spared. Deu. 7. 16; 13. 8, 15.

Idolatry. The idolatry into which the Israelites fell, and against which the prophets protested, was of two forms. (1) The worship of heathen idols, with all the immoralities connected with it. (2) The worship of Jehovah by means of images.

The causes of the people's lapse into idolatry were twofold. (1) The seductive fascinations of the free immorality of much of the heathen worship; and (2) the great difficulty of realizing an unseen, spiritual God.

Idolatry. Ex. 20. 2; 22. 20; 23. 13; Lev. 26. 1; Deu. 4. 15; 5. 7; 11. 16; 17. 2; 18. 9; 27. 15; Ps. 97. 7; Jer. 2. 11; 1 Cor. 10. 7, 14; Gal. 5. 20; Col. 3. 5; 1 John 5. 21.

folly of. 1 Kn. 18. 26; Ps. 115. 4; 135. 15; Isa. 40. 19; 41. 1; 44. 9; 46. 1; Jer. 2. 26; 10.

monuments of, to be destroyed. Ex. 23. 24; 34. 13.

Deu. 7. 5.

enticers to. Deu. 13. 1.

Israelites guilty of. Ex. 32; Num. 25; Jud. 2. 11; 3. 8. 33; 18. 30; 2 Kn. 17. 12. also Micah, Jud. 1.

Solomon, 1 Kn. 11. 5. Jeroboam, 1 Kn. 12. 28. Aha &c., 1 Kn. 16. 31; 18. 19. Manasseh, 2 Kn. 21.

Ahaz, 2 Chr. 28. 2. Nebuchadnezzar, &c., Dan. 3; inhabitants of Lystra, Acts 14. 11. Athens, Acts 17.

16. Ephesus, Acts 19. 28.

zeal of Asa against. 1 Kn. 15. 12.

of Jehoshaphat. 2 Chr. 17. 6.

of Hezekiah. 2 Chr. 30. 13.

of Josiah. 2 Chr. 34.

punishment of. Deu. 17. 2; Jer. 8. 1; 16. 1; 44. 2.

Hos. 8. 5; 1 Cor. 6. 9; Eph. 5. 5; Rev. 14. 9; 21. 22, 15.

Idols, meats offered to. Rom. 14. 1; 1 Cor. 8.

Idumæa, **Idumæa**, i-dū-mæ'-ā, i-dū-mæ'-ā, same as EDOM.

Isa. 34. 5.

Igal. i'-gāl, 'He redeems.' Num. 13. 7.

Igdaliah. i'-dā-lā'-āh, 'Jehovah is great.' Jer. 35. 4.

Igeal. i'-gē-āl, same as IGAL. 1 Chr. 3. 22.

Ignorance. Acts 3. 17, through *i*. ye did it.

17. 30, the times of *i*. God winked at.

Eph. 4. 18, alienated through *i*.

1 Pet. 2. 15, put to silence *i*. of foolish men.

Ignorance, sin offerings for. Lev. 4. 5; 15. 16; Num. 15. 22, 24, 28.

effects of. Rom. 10. 3; 2 Pet. 3. 5.

Paul's depreciation of. 1 Cor. 10. 1; 12. 1; 2 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Thes. 4. 13; 2 Pet. 3. 8.

Ignorant. Ps. 73. 22, so foolish was *i*, and *i*.

Isa. 63. 16, though Abraham be *i*. of us. R. V. knoweth not.

Acts 4. 13, perceived they were *i*. men.

Rom. 10. 3, being *i*. of God's righteousness.

1 Cor. 14. 38, if any man be *i*., let him be *i*.

2 Cor. 2. 11, not *i*. of his devices.

Heb. 5. 2, can have compassion on the *i*.

2 Pet. 3. 5, they willingly are *i*. R. V. forget.

See Acts 17. 23; 1 Tim. 1. 13.

Im, i'-im. (1) 'ruins.' Num. 33. 45.

(2) *i*. e., 'wolves.' Isa. 13. 12 (marg.).

Ije-abarim. i'-jē-āb'-ā-rim, 'ruinous heaps of Abarim.' Num. 21. 11.

Ijon. i'-jōn, 'a ruin.' 1 Kn. 15. 20.

Ikkesh. i'-kēsh, 'perverse.' 2 Sam. 23. 26.

Ial. i'-lā-i, 'most high' (?). 1 Chr. 11. 29.

Il favoured, ill looking. Gen. 41. 3.

Illuminated. *i*. e., enlightened (R. V.). Heb. 10. 32.

Illyricum. il-lj'r-i-cūm, gospel preached there. Rom. 15. 19.

Image. Gen. 1. 26; 5. 3; Ps. 73. 20; Mat. 22. 20; 1 Cor. 15. 49; Heb. 1. 3.

Images prohibited. Ex. 20. 4; Lev. 26. 1; Deu. 16. 22.

Imagination. Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21, *i*. of heart evil.

Deu. 29. 19; Jer. 23. 17, walk in *i*. of heart. R. V. stubbornness.

1 Chr. 28. 9, understandeth all the *i*. of thoughts.

Rom. 1. 21, vain in their *i*. R. V. reasonings.

2 Cor. 10. 5, casting down *i*.

See Deu. 31. 21; Prov. 6. 18; Lam. 3. 60.

Imagine. Ps. 62. 3, how long will ye *i*. mischief? R. V. set upon.

Nah. 1. 9, what do ye *i*. against the Lord?

1. 11, there is one that *i*. evil.

Zec. 7. 10; 8. 17, let none *i*. evil.

See Job 21. 27; Ps. 10. 2; 21. 11; Acts 4. 25.

Imla. i'm'-lā, same as IMLAH. 2 Chr. 18. 7.

Imlah. i'm'-lāh, 'He will fill up.' 1 Kn. 22. 8.

Immanuel. i'm-mān'-ū-ēl (see EMMANUEL), 'God with us.' Isa. 7. 14; Mat. 1. 23.

Immer. i'm'-mēr, 'eloquent' (?). 1 Chr. 9. 12.

Immortal. 1 Tim. 1. 17. R. V. incorruptible.

Immortality. Rom. 2. 17; 1 Cor. 15. 53; 1 Tim. 6. 16.

2 Tim. 1. 10.

Immutability of God's counsel. Heb. 6. 17.

Imna. i'm'-nā, 'He keeps back.' 1 Chr. 7. 35.

Imnah. i'm'-nāh, 'good fortune' (?). 1 Chr. 7. 30.

Impart. Job 39. 17; Lu. 3. 11; Rom. 1. 11; 1 Thes. 2. 1.

Impediment. Mk. 7. 32.

impenitent. Rom. 2. 5.
implacable. Rom. 1. 31.
impeach, to accuse, indict, plead against. Acts 19. 38.
importable, insufferable, insupportable. Prayer of Manasses (Apoc.).
impose. Ez. 7. 24; Heb. 9. 10. [men it is i.
impossible. Mat. 19. 26; Mk. 10. 27; Lu. 18. 27, with Lu. 1. 37; 18. 27, with God nothing i. R. V. void of power.
See Mat. 17. 20; Lu. 17. 1; Heb. 6. 4, 18; 11. 6.
impotent, powerless, without strength. John 5. 3; Acts 4. 9; 14. 8.
impoverish. Jud. 6. 6; Isa. 40. 20; Jer. 5. 17.
imprisonment. Ez. 7. 26; 2 Cor. 6. 5; Heb. 11. 36.
impudent. Prov. 7. 13; Ezek. 2. 4; 3. 7.
impute. Lev. 17. 4, blood shall be i. to that man.
 Ps. 32. 2; Rom. 4. 8, to whom the Lord i. not iniquity.
 Hab. 1. 11, i. his power to his god. R. V. even he whose might is.
 Rom. 5. 13, sin is not i. when there is no law.
See 1 Sam. 22. 15; 2 Sam. 19. 19; 2 Cor. 5. 19.
imrari, *im'-rari*, 'stubbornness.' 1 Chr. 7. 36.
imri, *im'-ri*, 'eloquent.' 1 Chr. 9. 4.
incessant. Ex. 30. 22; 37. 29.
 offered. Lev. 10. 1; 16. 13; Num. 16. 46.
 figurative. Rev. 8. 3.
incest condemned. Lev. 18. ; 20. 17; Deu. 22. 30; 27. 20; Ezek. 22. 11; Am. 2. 7.
 cases of. Gen. 19. 33; 35. 22; 38. 18; 2 Sam. 13. ; 16. 21; Mk. 6. 17; 1 Cor. 5. 1.
incline. Jos. 24. 23, i. your hearts to the Lord.
 1 Kn. 8. 58, that he may i. hearts to keep law.
 Ps. 40. 1; 116. 2, he i. unto me, and heard my cry.
 119. 36, i. my heart to thy testimonies.
 Jer. 7. 24; 11. 8; 17. 23; 34. 14, nor i. ear.
 See Prov. 2. 18; Jer. 25. 4; 44. 5.
inclosed. Ps. 17. 10; 22. 16; Lu. 5. 6.
incontinency. 1 Cor. 7. 5.
incontinent. 2 Tim. 3. 3. R. V. without self-control.
inconvertible. 1 Cor. 9. 25, an i. crown.
 1 Pet. 1. 4, inheritance i.
 1. 23, born of i. seed.
See Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor. 15. 42, 50, 52-54.
increase (n.). Lev. 25. 36, take no usury or i.
 26. 4, the land shall yield her i.
 Deu. 14. 22, 28, tithe all i.
 Ps. 67. 6; Ezek. 34. 27, earth shall yield her i.
 Prov. 18. 20, with the i. of his lips.
 Eccl. 5. 10, not satisfied with i.
 Isa. 9. 7, i. of his government.
 1 Cor. 3. 6, 7, God gave the i.
See Jer. 2. 3; Eph. 4. 16; Col. 2. 19.
increase (v.). Job 8. 7, thy latter end shall greatly i.
 Ps. 4. 7, that their corn and wine i.
 62. 10, if riches i., set not your heart upon them.
 115. 14, Lord shall i. you more and more.
 Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9, a wise man will i. learning.
 11. 24, there is that scattereth, and yet i.
 Eccl. 1. 18, he that i. knowledge i. sorrow.
 Isa. 9. 3, multiplied the nation, and not i. the joy.
 40. 29, he i. strength.
 Ezek. 36. 37, i. them with men like a flock.
 Dan. 12. 4, knowledge shall be i.
 Hos. 12. 1, he daily i. lies. R. V. multiplieth.
 Hab. 2. 6, that i. that which is not his.
 Lu. 2. 52, Jesus i. in wisdom. R. V. advanced.
 Acts 6. 7, word of God i.
 16. 5, churches i. daily. [gotten.
 Rev. 3. 17, I am rich, and i. with goods. R. V. have
 See Eccl. 2. 9; 5. 11; Mk. 4. 8; Col. 2. 19.
incredible. Acts 26. 8.
incurable. 2 Chr. 21. 18; Jer. 15. 18; Mic. 1. 9.
indeed. 1 Kn. 8. 27; 2 Chr. 6. 18, will God i. dwell on the earth?
 1 Chr. 4. 10, bless me i.
 Mk. 11. 32, a prophet i.
 Lu. 24. 34, the Lord is risen i.
 John 1. 47, an Israelite i.
 6. 55, my flesh is meat i., and my blood is drink i.
 8. 36, ye shall be free i.
 1 Tim. 5. 3, that are widows i.
See Gen. 37. 8; Isa. 6. 9; Rom. 8. 7.

India, *Indi'-a*. Esth. 1. 1.
Indifferent, fair, impartial. Eccles. 42. 5.
Indignation. Ps. 78. 49, wrath, i., and trouble.
 Isa. 26. 20, till the i. be overpast.
 Nah. 1. 6, who can stand before his i.?
 Mat. 20. 24, moved with i.
 26. 8, they had i.
 2 Cor. 7. 11, yea, what i.
 Heb. 10. 27, fearful looking for of fiery i. R. V. a fierceness of fire.
 Rev. 14. 10, the cup of his i. R. V. anger.
See Zec. 1. 12; Acts 5. 17; Rom. 2. 8.
Inditing, dictating, composing. Ps. 45. 1.
Industry. Gen. 2. 15; 3. 23; Prov. 6. 6; 10. 4; 12. 24; 13. 4; 21. 5; 22. 29; 27. 23; Eph. 4. 28; 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 12; Tit. 3. 14.
 rewarded. 1 Kn. 11. 28; Prov. 13. 11; 31. 13.
Inexorable. Rom. 2. 1.
Infant. Job 3. 16; Isa. 65. 20; Lu. 18. 15.
Infidel. 2 Cor. 6. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 8.
Infinite. Job 22. 5; Ps. 147. 5; Nah. 3. 9.
Infirmities, human, borne by Christ (Isa. 53. 4); Mat. 8. 17; Heb. 4. 15.
Infirmity. Ps. 77. 10, this is mine i.
 Prov. 18. 14, spirit of man will sustain his i.
 Mat. 8. 17, himself took our i.
 Rom. 6. 19, the i. of your flesh.
 8. 26, the Spirit helpeth our i.
 15. 1, bear the i. of the weak.
 2 Cor. 12. 5, 10, glory in mine i. R. V. weaknesses.
 1 Tim. 5. 23, wine for thine often i.
 Heb. 4. 15, touched with the feeling of our i.
See Lu. 5. 17; 7. 21; John 5. 5; Heb. 5. 2.
Inflame. Isa. 5. 11; 57. 5.
Inflicted. 2 Cor. 2. 6.
Influences. Job 38. 31.
Informed, instructed, taught. Dan. 9. 22.
Ingathering, feast of. Ex. 23. 16; 34. 22.
Ingrafted. Jas. 1. 21.
Ingratitude to God. Rom. 1. 21.
 exemplified: Israel, Deu. 32. 18. Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 17.
 David, 2 Sam. 12. 7, 9. Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 5. lepers, Lu. 17.
 punished. Neh. 9. 27; Hos. 2. 8, 9.
 characteristic of the wicked. Ps. 38. 20; 2 Tim. 3. 2. its penalty. Prov. 17. 13; Jer. 18. 20.
Inhabit. Isa. 67. 15; 65. 21; Am. 9. 14.
Inhabitant. Num. 13. 32, land eateth up i.
 Jud. 5. 23, curse bitterly the i.
 Isa. 6. 11, cities wasted without i.
 33. 24, i. shall not say, I am sick.
 40. 22, the i. thereof are as grasshoppers.
 Jer. 44. 22, land without an i.
See Jer. 2. 15; 4. 7; Zec. 8. 21.
Inherit. Ex. 32. 13, they shall i. it for ever.
 Ps. 25. 13, shall i. the earth.
 37. 11, the meek shall i. the earth.
 Prov. 14. 18, the simple i. folly.
 Mat. 19. 29, shall i. everlasting life.
 25. 34, i. kingdom prepared.
 Mk. 10. 17; Lu. 10. 25; 18. 18, i. eternal life.
 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 50; Gal. 5. 21, not i. the kingdom.
 Heb. 12. 17, when he would have i. the blessing.
Inheritance. Ps. 16. 5, Lord is portion of mine i.
 47. 4, shall choose our i. for us.
 Prov. 20. 21, an i. may be gotten hastily.
 Eccl. 7. 11, wisdom good with an i.
 Mk. 12. 7; Lu. 20. 14, the i. shall be ours.
 Lu. 12. 13, that he divide the i. with me.
 Acts 20. 32; 26. 18, an i. among the sanctified.
 Eph. 1. 14, earnest of our i.
 Heb. 9. 15, promise of eternal i.
Inheritance. Num. 27. : 36.; Deu. 21. 15; Heb. 6. 12.
 in Christ. Eph. 1. 11, 14; 5. 5; Col. 1. 12; 3. 24; 1 Pet. 1. 4; 3. 9; Rev. 21. 7.
Iniquity. Ex. 20. 5; 34. 7; Num. 14. 18; Deu. 5. 9, visiting the i. of the fathers.
 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, forgiving i. and transgression.
 Job 4. 8, they that plow i. reap the same.
 13. 26, to possess the i. of my youth.
 34. 32, if I have done i., I will do no more.
 Ps. 25. 11, pardon mine i., for it is great.

Ps. 32. 5, mine *i*. have I not hid.
 39. 11, when thou dost correct man for *i*.
 51. 5, I was shapen in *i*.
 66. 13, if I regard *i*. in my heart.
 69. 27, add *i*. to their *i*.
 79. 8, remember not former *i*.
 90. 8, thou hast set our *i*.
 103. 3, who forgiveth all thine *i*.
 103. 10, not rewarded according to *i*.
 107. 17, fools, because of *i*., are afflicted.
 119. 3, they also do no *i*. R. V. unrighteousness.
 130. 3, if thou shouldst mark *i*.
 Prov. 22. 8, he that soweth *i*. shall reap vanity.
 Isa. 1. 4, a people laden with *i*.
 6. 7, thine *i*. is taken away.
 40. 2, her *i*. is pardoned.
 53. 5, he was bruised for our *i*.
 59. 2, your *i*. separated between you and God.
 Jer. 5. 25, your *i*. turned away these things.
 Ezek. 18. 30, repent, so *i*. shall not be your ruin.
 Hab. 1. 13, canst not look on *i*. R. V. perverseness.
 Mat. 24. 12, because *i*. shall abound.
 Acts 1. 18, purchased with reward of *i*.
 8. 23, in the bond of *i*.
 Rom. 6. 19, servants to *i*. unto *i*.
 2 Thes. 2. 7, the mystery of *i*. R. V. lawlessness.
 2 Tim. 2. 19, depart from *i*. R. V. unrighteousness.
 Jas. 3. 6, a world of *i*.
 See Ps. 36. 2; Jer. 31. 30; Ezek. 3. 18; 18. 26.
Injurious, insolent, outrageous. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
Injustice. Ex. 22. 21; 23. 6; Lev. 19. 15; Deu. 16. 19;
 24. 17; Job 31. 13; Ps. 82. 2; Prov. 22. 16; 29. 7; Jer.
 22. 3; Lu. 16. 10.
 results of. Prov. 11. 7; 28. 8; Mic. 6. 10; Am. 5. 11;
 8. 5; 1 Thes. 4. 6; 2 Pet. 2. 9.
Ink. Jer. 36. 18; 2 Cor. 3. 3; 2 John 12; 3 John 13.
Inn was originally only a plot of ground, near a spring
 or well, and sometimes secured by a wall or fence,
 allotted as a camping-ground for the use of travellers.
 This was the 'inn' of the O. T. (Gen. 42. 27;
 43. 21, &c., R. V. lodging place). In later times,
 some wealthy benefactor would raise the wall, build
 a few arches, unite them to the wall by a roof, close
 them with doors, and separate them by partitions,
 thus providing a separate room for each party; while
 the cattle were littered in the central open space, or
 in sheds abutting on the outside wall, or in natural
 caves around it. This is the modern Khan or caravansary,
 and such, it is thought, was 'the inn' at
 Bethlehem (Lu. 2. 7); though the word translated
 'inn' may simply mean 'guestchamber,' and is so
 rendered in Mk. 14. 14; Lu. 22. 11.
Innocent. Job 4. 7, who ever perished, being *i*. ?
 9. 23, laugh at trial of *i*.
 27. 17, the *i*. shall divide the silver.
 Ps. 19. 13, *i*. from the great transgression. R. V. clear.
 Prov. 28. 20, he that maketh haste to be rich shall not
 be *i*. R. V. unpunished.
 Jer. 2. 34; 19. 4, blood of the *i*.
 See Gen. 20. 5; Ex. 23. 7; Mat. 27. 24.
Innocents slain. Mat. 2. 16.
Innumerable. Job 21. 33; Ps. 40. 12; Heb. 12. 22.
Inordinate. Ezek. 23. 11; Col. 3. 5.
Inquisition, search, examination. Deu. 19. 18; Esth.
 2. 23; Ps. 9. 12.
Inspection. Acts 17. 23.
Insects and the smaller animals of the Bible.

Ant
 Bee
 Beetle
 Caterpillar
 Cochineal
 Flea
 Fly
 Gadfly
 Gnat
 Grasshopper
 Hornet

Horseleech
 Lice
 Locust
 Manna
 Mosquito
 Moth
 Scorpion
 Snail
 Spider
 Worm

Inspiration. Job 32. 8. R. V. breath.
Inspiration of Scripture. Lu. 1. 70; 2 Tim. 3. 16; Heb.
 1. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 21.

Instant. (1) Rom. 12. 12. R. V. steadfast.
 (2) urgent, importunate. Lu. 23. 23, &c.; 2 Tim. 4.
Instantly, with urgent importunity. Acts 26. 7.
Instruct. Neh. 9. 20, thy good spirit to *i*. them.
 Ps. 16. 7, my reins *i*. me in night season.
 32. 8, I will *i*. thee and teach thee.
 Isa. 40. 14, who *i*. him?
 Mat. 13. 52, every scribe *i*. unto the kingdom. R.
 made a disciple unto.
 Phil. 4. 12, in all things I am *i*. R. V. have I learnt
 the secret.
 See Prov. 21. 11; Acts 18. 25; 2 Tim. 2. 25.
Instruction. Ps. 50. 17, thou hatest *i*.
 Prov. 1. 7; 15. 5, fools despise *i*.
 4. 13, take fast hold of *i*.
 8. 33, hear *i*., and be wise. [recti-
 12. 1, whoso loveth *i*. loveth knowledge. R. V. c
 16. 22, the *i*. of fools is folly.
 24. 32, I looked upon it, and received *i*.
 2 Tim. 3. 16, profitable for *i*.
 See Jer. 35. 13; Zep. 3. 7.
Instruction promised. Job 33. 16; Ps. 32. 8; Prov.
 17. 12. 1; 13. 1; Mat. 13. 52; 2 Tim. 3. 16.
 recommended. Prov. 1. 2, 8; 4. 13; 9. 9; 19. 20; 23.
 hated by wicked. Ps. 50. 17; Prov. 1. 22; 5. 12; J
 17. 23.
 consequence of rejecting. Prov. 13. 18; 15. 32.
Instrument. Ps. 7. 13, hath prepared *i*. of death.
 Isa. 41. 15, a new sharp threshing *i*.
 Ezek. 33. 32, of one that can play on an *i*.
 Rom. 6. 13, members *i*. of unrighteousness.
 See Num. 35. 16; Ps. 68. 25; 150. 4.
Integrity. Job 2. 3, he holdeth fast his *i*.
 31. 6, that God may know my *i*.
 Ps. 25. 21, let *i*. preserve me.
 26. 1, I walked in *i*.
 Prov. 11. 3, the *i*. of the upright.
 19. 1; 20. 7, that walketh in his *i*.
Integrity. Gen. 20. 5; 1 Sam. 12. 3; 2 Kn. 12. 15;
 7; Job 2. 3; Ps. 7. 8; 26. 1; 41. 12; 78. 72; Prov.
 3; 19. 1; 20. 7.
Intend, to meditate, plan, plot. Ps. 21. 11.
Intents. Jer. 30. 24; Heb. 4. 12.
Intercession. Isa. 53. 12, make *i*. for transgressors.
 Rom. 8. 26, the Spirit itself maketh *i*.
 Heb. 7. 25, ever liveth to make *i*.
 See Jer. 7. 16; 27. 18.
Intercession of CHRIST. Lu. 23. 34; Rom. 8. 34; H
 7. 25; 1 John 2. 1.
 predicted. Isa. 53. 12.
 of the HOLY SPIRIT. Rom. 8. 26.
 to be made for all men, 1 Tim. 2. 1; Eph. 6. 18.
 kings, 1 Tim. 2. 2.
 asked for by Paul. Rom. 15. 30; 2 Cor. 1. 11; Col.
 3; 1 Thes. 5. 25; 2 Thes. 3. 1; Heb. 13. 18.
Intercessor. Isa. 59. 16.
Intermeddle. Prov. 14. 10; 18. 1.
Interpretation (of dreams) is of God. Gen. 40. 8; Pr
 1. 6; Dan. 2. 27.
Intreat. Ru. 1. 16, *i*. me not to leave thee.
 1 Sam. 2. 25, if a man sin, who shall *i*. for him?
 Ps. 119. 58, I *i*. thy favour.
 Isa. 19. 22, he shall be *i*. of them.
 1 Tim. 5. 1, but *i*. him as a father. R. V. exhort.
 Jas. 3. 17, wisdom is easy to be *i*.
 See Prov. 18. 23; Lu. 15. 28.
Intruding. Col. 2. 18.
Inventions. Ps. 106. 29; Prov. 8. 12; Eccl. 7. 29.
Invisible. Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Heb. 11. 27.
Inward. (1) Job 38. 36, wisdom in the *i*. parts.
 Ps. 51. 6, truth in the *i*. parts.
 64. 6, *i*. thought of every one is deep.
 Jer. 31. 33, I will put my law in their *i*. parts.
 Rom. 7. 22, delight in law of God after the *i*. man.
 2 Cor. 4. 16, the *i*. man is renewed.
 (2) intimate, close. Job 19. 19. R. V. marg. H
 the men of my council.
 See Ps. 62. 4; Mat. 7. 15; Rom. 2. 29.
Iphedelah, Iph-*ē*-dēl'-āh, 'Jehovah frees.' 1 Chr. 8.
 Ir, ir, 'city.' 1 Chr. 7. 12.
Ira, ir'-ā, 'watchful.' 2 Sam. 20. 26.
Irad, ir'-ād, 'swift' (?). Gen. 4. 18.

um, *ir'-rām*, 'belonging to a city' (?). Gen. 36. 43.
ir'-rī, same as *IRAM*. 1 Chr. 7. 7.
jah, *ir'-rī-jāh*, 'Jehovah sees.' Jer. 37. 13.
nabash, *ir-nē-hāsh*, 'snake-town.' 1 Chr. 4. 12.
on, *ir-rōn*, 'fear,' a city. Jos. 19. 38.
on and Steel (Gen. 4. 22; Deu. 8. 9). Heb. *Barzel*:
ḡk. ḡrēpos. Iron seems to have come into use after
copper, tin, and bronze, but in very early times. Steel
is iron with a certain amount (0.6 to 2. per cent.) of
carbon. 'Steel,' in A. V. of Jer. 15. 12, is an errone-
ous rendering for 'brass;' but steel is supposed to be
meant by 'northern iron,' in the same verse; the
most famous makers in old times being the Chalybes,
near the Black Sea. In Nah. 2. 3, 'torches,' the trans-
lation of *pelādōth* (rendered as 'steel' both in Arabic
and Syriac, and also in R. V.), is conjectured to be an
error for 'scythes' on the wheels of war-chariots.
2 Sam. 23. 7; Job 28. 2; Prov. 27. 17; Isa. 45. 2; Ezek.
27. 12; Dan. 2. 33, 40.
pen of. Job 19. 24.
rod of (figuratively used). Ps. 2. 9; Rev. 2. 27.
peel, *ir'-pēel*, 'God heals.' Jos. 18. 27.
shemesh, *ir-shē-mēsh*, 'sun-town.' Jos. 19. 41.
u, *ir-rū*, same as *IRAM*. 1 Chr. 4. 15.
aac, *ir'-āac*, laughter; his birth promised, Gen. 15. 4;
17. 16, 19; 18. 10. born, Gen. 21. 2.
offered by Abraham. Gen. 22. 7.
marries Rebekah. Gen. 24. 67.
blesses his sons, Gen. 27. 23. dies, Gen. 35. 29.
alah, *ir-āl'-āh*, 'salvation of Jehovah' (Esaia).
(1) prophet. Isa. 1. 1; 2. 1. [39. 3.
sent to Ahaz, Isa. 7. and Hezekiah, Isa. 37. 6; 38. 4;
prophecies concerning various nations. Isa. 7. 8;
10. 13-23; 45-47.
referred to in Mat. 3. 3; 4. 14; 8. 17; 12. 17; 13. 14;
15. 7; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4; 4. 17; John 1. 23; 12. 38;
Acts 8. 32; 28. 25; Rom. 9. 27; 10. 16; 15. 12.
(2) others. 1 Chr. 25. 3; 26. 25; Ez. 8. 7; Neh. 11. 7.
cah, *ir'-cāh*, Gen. 11. 29.
carlot, *ir-cār'-i-gt*, 'man of Kerioth,' Judas. Mat. 10.
4; Mk. 3. 19.
his teachery. Mat. 26. 21; Mk. 14. 18; Lu. 22. 47;
John 18. 3.
death. Mat. 27. 5; Acts 1. 18.
hah, *ish'-bāh*, 'praising,' 1 Chr. 4. 17.
hahak, *ish'-bāh*, Gen. 25. 2.
hbi-benob, *ish'-bi-bē-nōb*, 'my dwelling is in Nob.'
2 Sam. 21. 16.
h-bosheth, *ish'-bōsh'-ēth*, 'man of shame.' 2 Sam.
2. 8; 3. 7; 4. 5, 8.
hl, *ish'-ī*, 'my husband.' Hos. 2. 16.
hl, *ish'-ī*, 'my help.' 1 Chr. 2. 31.
hlah, *ish'-lāh*, 'Jehovah lends.' 1 Chr. 7. 3.
hlah, *ish'-lāh*, same as *ISHLAH*. Ez. 10. 31.
hna, *ish'-mā*, 'waste.' 1 Chr. 4. 3.
hnael, *ish'-mā-ēl*, God hears. (1) son of Abram,
Gen. 16. 15; 17. 20; 21. 17; 25. 17. his descendants,
Gen. 25. 12; 1 Chr. 1. 29.
(2) son of Nathaniah, slays Gedaliah. 2 Kn. 25. 25;
Jer. 40. 14; 41.
(3) others. 1 Chr. 8. 38; 2 Chr. 19. 11; Ez. 10. 22.
hnaelites, *ish'-mā-ēl-lites*, descendants of Ishmael.
Jud. 8. 24. [19.
hmalah, *ish'-mā'-āh*, 'Jehovah hears.' 1 Chr. 27.
hnaelites, *ish'-mā-ēl-lites*, same as *ISHMAELITES*. Gen.
37. 25.
hmeral, *ish'-mā-rā*, 'Jehovah keeps.' 1 Chr. 8. 13.
hod, *ir-shōd*, 'man of glory.' 1 Chr. 7. 18.
hpan, *ish'-pān*, 'cunning' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 22.
h-tob, *ish'-tōb*, 'man of Tob.' 2 Sam. 10. 6.
huah, *ish'-ū-āh*, 'peaceful.' Gen. 46. 17.
huah, *ish'-ū-āh*, same as *ISUVAH*. 1 Chr. 7. 30.
huah, *ish'-ū-āh*, same as *ISUVAH*. 1 Sam. 14. 49.
maahiah, *is-mā-chi'-āh*, 'Jehovah upholds.' 2 Chr.
31. 13.
maiah, *is-mā'-āh*, same as *ISHMAIAH*. 1 Chr. 12. 4.
pah, *is'-pāh*, 'bald' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 16.
rael, *ir-rā-ēl*, 'soldier of God' (?). (1) Jacob so called
after wrestling with God. Gen. 32. 28; 35. 10; Hos.
12. 3.
(2) the name of the ten tribes as distinguished from
Judah. 2 Sam. 2. 9.

Israelites, *is'-rā-ēl-lites*, descendants of Israel. Ex. 9. 7.
in Egypt. Ex. 1-12.
the first passover instituted. Ex. 12.
flight from Egypt. Ex. 12. 31.
pass through the Red Sea. Ex. 14.
their journeys. Ex. 14. 1, 19; Num. 9. 15; Pa. 78. 14.
fed by manna and water in the wilderness. Ex. 16. 4;
17. 1; Num. 11. 20.
God's covenant with, at Sinai. Ex. 19. 20; Deu. 29. 10.
their idolatry. Ex. 32. See also 2 Kn. 17; Ez. 9;
Neh. 9; Ezek. 20. 22; 23; Acts 7. 39; 1 Cor. 10. 1.
their rebellious conduct rehearsed by Moses. Deu. 1.
2; 9.
conquer and divide Canaan under Joshua. Jos. 1. 12;
13.
governed by judges, Jud. 2. by kings, 1 Sam. 10.
2 Sam. 1; 2 Kn. 1; 2 Chr. 1.
their captivity in Assyria, 2 Kn. 17. in Babylon, 2 Kn.
25; 2 Chr. 36; Jer. 39; 52. their return, Ez.; Neh.;
Hag.; Zec.
God's wrath against, Ps. 78; 106. deliverance of,
Ps. 105.
their sufferings our examples. 1 Cor. 10. 6.
Israelitish, *is-rā-ēl-litish*, 'after the fashion of an
Israelite.' Lev. 24. 10.
Issachar, *is'-sā-char*, 'there is hire' (?). (1) son of
Jacob. Gen. 30. 18; 35. 23.
(2) tribe, descendants of (1). Gen. 46. 13; Jud. 5. 15;
1 Chr. 7. 1.
(3) territory, occupied by tribe. Jos. 19. 7.
See Num. 1. 28; 26. 23; Gen. 49. 14; Deu. 33. 18;
Jos. 19. 17; Ezek. 48. 33; Rev. 7. 7.
Issiah, *is-shi'-āh*, same as *ISHIAH*. 1 Chr. 24. 21.
Issues. Pa. 68. 20; Prov. 4. 23.
Isuah, *is'-ū-āh*, same as *ISUVAH*. 1 Chr. 7. 30.
Isul, *is'-ū-ī*, same as *ISUVAH*. Gen. 46. 17.
Italian, *it'-āl'-iān*, 'belonging to Italy.' Acts 10. 1.
Italy, *it'-ā-l-y*. Acts 18. 2.
Itching. 2 Tim. 4. 3.
lthal, *it-thā'-i*. 1 Chr. 11. 31. [10. 6.
lthamar, *it-thā-mār*, 'island of palma.' Ex. 6. 23; Lev.
his charge. Num. 4.
lthel, *it-thēl*, 'God is with me.' Neh. 11. 7; Prov. 30. 1.
lthmah, *it-th-māh*, 'bereavedness.' 1 Chr. 11. 46.
lthnar, *it-th-nār*. Jos. 15. 23.
lthra, *it-th-rā*, 'abundance' (?). 2 Sam. 17. 25.
lthran, *it-th-rān*, 'profit.' Gen. 36. 26. [3. 5.
lthream, *it-th-rām*, 'remainder of the people.' 2 Sam.
lthrite, *it-th-rite*, 'descendants of Jether' (?). 2 Sam.
23. 38.
Itinerary of the Israelites to the Land of Canaan.
The Itinerary of the Israelites, given in full in Num.
33., may be divided into four parts:—
A. FROM GOSHEN TO THE RED SEA.
1. At Rameses. Ex. 12. 37.
Num. 33. 3.
2. Succoth. Ex. 12. 37-39.
3. Etham. Ex. 13. 20.
4. Pi-hahiroth. Ex. 14. 1-9.
1 Cor. 10. 1, 2.
Crossing the Red Sea.
Destruction of Pharaoh's host.
B. FROM THE RED SEA TO SINAI.
1. Marah ('*Ain-Hawārah*). Ex. 15. 23-25.
2. Elim (*Wady Gharandēl*). Ex. 15. 27.
3. The Wilderness of Sin. Ex. 16.
John 6. 31, 49.
Rev. 2. 17.
4. Rephidim in the Horeb. Ex. 17. 1-8.
1 Cor. 10. 4.
Ex. 17. 13.
5. The Wilderness of Sinai, Ex. 19. 1.
Mount of God (*Jebel Mūsā*). Ex. 18. 5.
Ex. 20.
Ex. 32.
1 Cor. 10. 7.
Ex. 40.

Itinerary of the Israelites—Continued.

Giving of the Law from Mt. Sinai. } ONE YEAR.
Building of the Tabernacle.

C. FROM SINAI TO KADESH-BARNEA.

- After a stay of nearly a year at Sinai, on the twentieth day of the second month of the second year, they move three days' journey to
1. Taberah (*burning*). Num. 11. 1-3.
 2. Kibroth-hattaavah (*the graves of lust*). Num. 11. 1-34.
 3. Hazeroth (*Hudherah*). Num. 11. 35.
 4. Kadesh-barnea (? *Ain-el-Weibeh*). Num. 13. 26.
Num. 14. 1-39.
1 Cor. 10. 10.
Num. 16.

Thirty-eight years in the wilderness.

D. THE NEW START. FROM KADESH-BARNEA TO THE BORDER OF THE JORDAN.

- At the close of the wanderings they return to
1. Kadesh-barnea. Num. 20. 14-21.
Num. 27. 14.
 2. Mount Hor, near Selah or Petra (Jos. *Ant.* iv. 4. 7). Num. 20. 24-29.
 3. The Arabah by way of Elath and Ezion-geber. Deu. 2. 8 (R. V.).
Num. 21. 5-9.
John 3. 14.
1 Cor. 10. 9.
 4. Zared (*the brook*), and Beer-Elim (*the well of heroes*). Num. 21. 12, 16, 18.
 5. Jahaz, they defeat Sihon, king of the Amorites, and at
 6. Edrei, Og, the king of Bashan. Num. 21. 33.
These two victories give to Israel possession of the whole country east of Jordan. They next go to
 7. Abel-Shittim (*the meadow or oasis of the acacias*), the modern *Ghor es Seiseban*, over against Jericho. Num. 33. 49.
Num. 22. 4.
Num. 23. 24.
Num. 25.
1 Cor. 10. 9.
Num. 31.
 8. Plains of Moab, opposite Jericho. Deu. 32.
Deu. 34. 6.

Moses' last charge and death.
Crossing the Jordan into the Promised Land.

Ittah-kazin, *It-tāh-kā'-zYn*, 'time of a chief.' Jos. 19. 13.

Ittal, *It-tā'-l*, 'companionable.' 2 Sam. 15. 19; 18. 2.

Ituræa, *i-tū-ræ'-ā*, a province so named from Jetur. Lu. 3. 1.

Ivah, *i'-vāh*. 2 Kn. 18. 34.

Ivory. 1 Kn. 10. 22; Ps. 45. 8; Ezek. 27. 15; Rev. 18. 12. Solomon's throne of. 1 Kn. 10. 18; 2 Chr. 9. 17.

palaces. Ps. 45. 8; Am. 3. 15.

Izēhar, *i'-zē-hār*, oil. Num. 3. 19.

Izeharites, *i'-zē-hār-ites*, the descendants of Izehar. Num. 3. 27.

Izhar, *iz'-hār*, same as IZEHAR. Ex. 6. 18.

Izharites, *iz-hār-ites*, the same as IZEHARITES. 1 Chr. 26. 23.

Izrahiah, *iz-rā-hī'-āh*, 'Jehovah will shine.' 1 Chr. 7. 3.

Izrahite, *iz-rā-hīte*, probably same as ZARHITE. 1 Chr. 27. 8.

Izri, *iz'-rī*, 'a descendant of Jezer.' 1 Chr. 25. 11.

Jaakan, *jā'-ā-kān*, 'one who turns' (?). Deu. 10. 6.

Jaakobah, *jā'-ā-kō'-bāh*, same as JACOB. 1 Chr. 4. 36.

Jaala, *jā'-ā-lā*, 'wild she-goat.' Neh. 7. 58.

Jaalah, *jā'-ā-lāh*, same as JAALA. Ez. 2. 56.

Jaalam, *jā'-ā-lām*, 'He hides.' Gen. 36. 5.

Jaana, *jā'-ā-nā*, 'Jehovah answers.' 1 Chr. 5. 12.

Jaare-oregim, *jā'-ā-rē-ōr'-ā-gīm*, 'forests of the waters.' 2 Sam. 21. 19.

Jaasan, *jā'-ā-sān*, 'Jehovah works.' Ez. 10. 37.

Jaasiel, *jā'-ā-sī'-ēl*, 'God works.' 1 Chr. 27. 21.

Jaazaniah, *jā'-ā-zā-nī'-āh*, 'Jehovah hears.' 2 Kn. 25. 2.

Jaazer, *jā'-ā-zēr*, 'He aids.' Num. 21. 32.

Jaaziah, *jā'-ā-zī'-āh*, 'Jehovah comforts.' 1 Chr. 24. 2.

Jaaziel, *jā'-ā-zī'-ēl*, 'God comforts.' 1 Chr. 15. 18.

Jabal, *jā'-bāl*, 'leader.' Gen. 4. 20.

Jabbok, *jāb'-bōk*, 'pouring out,' a river of Gilead, flowing into the Jordan from the west. Boundary between Ammon and Moab; scene of Jacob's wrestling prayer. Gen. 32. 22; Num. 21. 24; Deu. 3. 16; Jos. 12. 2.

Jabesh, *jāb'-bēsh*, 'dry.' 2 Kn. 15. 10.

Jabesh-gilead, *jāb'-bēsh-gīl'-ē-ād*, 'Jabesh of Gilead,' inhabitants smitten by Israel. Jud. 21. 1. threatened by Ammonites, 1 Sam. 11. 1. delivered by Saul, 1 Sam. 11. 11.

Jabez, *jāb'-bēz*, 'causing pain' (?), prayer of. 1 Chr. 4.

Jabin, *jāb'-bīn*, 'intelligent,' kings of Hazor. (1) conquered by Joshua. Jos. 11.

(2) destroyed by Barak. Jud. 4.

Jabneel, *jāb'-nēel*, 'God causes to build.' Jos. 15. 11.

Jabneh, *jāb'-nēh*, 'He causes to build.' 2 Chr. 26. 6.

Jachan, *jāb'-chān*, 'troubled.' 1 Chr. 5. 13.

Jachin, *jāb'-chīn*, 'He will establish,' one of the pillars of the porch of the temple. 1 Kn. 7. 21; 2 Chr. 3. 1.

Jachinites, *jāb'-chīn-ites*, descendants of Jachin. Num. 26. 12.

Jacinth, or **Hyacinth** (Rev. 9. 17; 21. 20). Gk. *δάκτυλος* Italian *giacinto*. R. V. marg. 'sapphire,' the Oriental sapphire of modern jewelry. King, *Nat. Hist. Gems*, says it was a yellow stone, sometimes tinged with blue or purple; such as the cairngorm and amethyst.

Jackal (Isa. 13. 22; 8. of S. 2. 15; Lam. 5. 18). The jackal (*Canis aureus*) is very common in Palestine.

Two words occur in the Hebrew: (1) *Shāal*, *שָׂאֵל*, universally rendered 'fox,' though often meaning 'jackal.' (2) *Iyīm*, Gk. *ἐῖνος* (? = *ἐχίνος* *λῶν*) (*pl.*), 'wild beasts of the islands,' which certainly seems to refer to jackals.

Jacob, *jā'-cōb*, 'supplanter,' his birth. Gen. 25. 28. birthright. Gen. 25. 33.

blessing. Gen. 27. 27.

sent to Fadan-aram. Gen. 27. 43; 28. 1.

his vision of the ladder, and vow. Gen. 28. 10.

marriages. Gen. 29.

sons. Gen. 29. 31; 30.

dealings with Laban. Gen. 31.

his vision of God's host. Gen. 32. 1.

his prayer. Gen. 32. 9.

wrestles with an angel. Gen. 32. 24; Hos. 12. 4.

reconciled with Esau. Gen. 33.

builds an altar at Beth-el. Gen. 35. 1.

his grief for Joseph and Benjamin. Gen. 37; 42.

goes down to Egypt. Gen. 46.

brought before Pharaoh. Gen. 47. 7.

blesses his sons. Gen. 48; 49.

his death, and burial. Gen. 49. 33; 50. See Pa. 1.

23; Mal. 1. 2; Rom. 9. 10; Heb. 11. 21.

Jacob's well. John 4. 5.

Jada, *jā'-dā*, 'wise.' 1 Chr. 2. 28.

Jadai, *jā'-dāi*. Ez. 10. 43.

Jaddua, *jād'-dū-ā*, 'known.' Neh. 10. 21.

Jadon, *jā'-dōn*, 'a judge.' Neh. 3. 7.

Jael, *jā'-ēl*, same as JAALA; kills Sisera. Jud. 4. 17.

Jagur, *jāb'-gūr*, 'a lodging.' Jos. 15. 21.

Jah, *jāh*, poetic form of JEHOVAH. Ps. 68. 4.

Jahath, *jāb'-hāth*, 'He will snatch up' (?). 1 Chr. 6.

Jahaz, *jāb'-hāz*, 'lowland.' Num. 21. 23.

Jahaza, *jāb'-hā-zā*, same as JAHAZ. Jos. 13. 18.

Jahazah, *jāb'-hā-zāh*, same as JAHAZA. Jos. 21. 36.

Jahaziah, *jāb'-hā-zī'-āh*, 'Jehovah sees.' Ez. 10. 15.

Jahaziel, *jāb'-hā-zī'-ēl*, 'God sees.' 1 Chr. 16. 6.

comforts Jehoshaphat. 2 Chr. 19. 14.

prophecies against Moab and Ammon. 2 Chr. 20. 14.

Jahdal, *jāb'-hā-dāl*, 'Jehovah leads' (?). 1 Chr. 2. 47.

Jahdiel, *jāb'-dī'-ēl*, 'God makes glad.' 1 Chr. 5. 24.

Jahdo, *jāb'-dō*, 'union.' 1 Chr. 5. 14.

Jahleel, *jāb'-lēel*, 'wait for God.' Num. 26. 26.

ahleelites, jāh'-lēl-ites, descendants of Jahleel. Num. 26. 26.
ahmal, jāh'-mā-i, 'may Jehovah protect.' 1 Chr. 7. 2.
ahzah, jāh'-zāh, same as JAHZAH. 1 Chr. 6. 78.
ahzeel, jāh'-zēel, 'God allots.' Gen. 46. 24.
ahzeelites, jāh'-zēel-ites, descendants of Jahzeel. Num. 26. 48.
ahzerah, jāh'-zēr-āh, 'may he bring back.' 1 Chr. 9. 4.
ahziel, jāh'-zē-ēl, same as JAHZEEL. 1 Chr. 7. 13.
air, jār'-ir, 'He (i. e., God) enlightens.' Num. 32. 41. Gileadite, judge. Jud. 10. 3.
airite, jār'-ir-ite, a descendant of JAIR. 2 Sam. 20. 26.
airus, jā-ir'-rūs, Greek form of JAIR; daughter of, raised. Mat. 9. 18; Mk. 5. 22; Lu. 8. 41.
akan, jā'-kān, same as JAAKAN. 1 Chr. 1. 42.
akeh, jā'-kēh, 'pious' (?). Prov. 30. 1.
akim, jā'-kīm, '(God) sets up.' 1 Chr. 8. 19.
alon, jā'-lōn, 'passing the night.' 1 Chr. 4. 17.
ambres, jām'-brēs. 2 Tim. 3. 8. See JANNES.
ames, jāmeš, English form of Jacob in the N. T. (1) (Apostle), son of Zebedee, called. Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 19; Lu. 5. 10.
 ordained one of the twelve. Mat. 10. 2; Mk. 3. 14; Lu. 6. 13.
 witnessed Christ's transfiguration. Mat. 17. 1; Mk. 9. 2; Lu. 9. 28.
 present at the passion. Mat. 26. 36; Mk. 14. 33.
 elain by Herod. Acts 12. 2.
 (2) (Apostle), son of Alphaeus. Mat. 10. 3; Mk. 3. 18; 6. 3; Lu. 6. 15; Acts 1. 13; 12. 17.
 his judgment respecting ceremonial. Acts 15. 13-29. See 1 Cor. 15. 7; Gal. 1. 19; 2. 9.
 his teaching. Jas. 1-5.
 mentioned. Acts 21. 18; 1 Cor. 15. 7; Gal. 1. 19; 2. 9.
amin, jā'-mīn, 'right hand.' Gen. 46. 10.
aminites, jā'-mīn-ites, descendants of Jamin. Num. 26. 12.
amleah, jām'-lēch, 'He makes to reign.' 1 Chr. 4. 34.
angling, vain, babbling, vain talking. 1 Tim. 1. 6.
anna, jān'-nā, probably another form of John. Lu. 3. 24.
annes, jān'-nēs, and **Jambres**, magicians of Egypt. 2 Tim. 3. 8 (Ex. 7. 11).
anoah, jā-nō'-āh, 'rest.' 2 Kn. 15. 29.
anohah, jā-nō'-hāh, same as preceding. Jos. 16. 6.
anum, jā'-nūm, 'sleep.' Jos. 15. 53.
apheth, jā'-phēth, 'extension,' son of Noah. Gen. 5. 32. blessed. Gen. 9. 27.
 his descendants. Gen. 10. 1; 1 Chr. 1. 4.
aphia, jā-phī'-ā, 'splendid.' Jos. 19. 12.
aphiet, jāph'-ēt, 'He delivers.' 1 Chr. 7. 32.
aphiet, jāph'-ēti-ti, the Japhietite, or descendant of Japhiet. Jos. 16. 3.
apho, jā-phō, 'beauty.' Jos. 19. 46.
arah, jār'-āh, 'forest.' 1 Chr. 9. 42.
areb, jār'-ēb, 'one who is contentious.' Hos. 5. 13.
ared, jār'-ēd, 'descent.' Gen. 5. 15; Lu. 3. 37.
areah, jār'-ē-āh, 'Jehovah nourishes.' 1 Chr. 8. 27.
arha, jār'-hā, 1 Chr. 2. 34.
arib, jār'-īb, 'adversary.' 1 Chr. 4. 24.
armuth, jār'-mūth, 'height.' Jos. 10. 3.
aroah, jā-rō'-āh, 'moon' (?). 1 Chr. 5. 14.
ashen, jāsh'-ēn, 'sleeping.' 2 Sam. 23. 32.
asher, jāsh'-ēr, 'upright,' book of. Jos. 10. 13; 2 Sam. 1. 18.
ashobeam, jā-shōb'-ē-ām, 'the people returns' (?), valour of. 1 Chr. 11. 11.
ashub, jāsh'-ūb, 'he returns.' Num. 26. 24.
ashubi-lehem, jā-shū'-bi-lē'-hēm, 'giving bread' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 22.
ashubites, jāsh'-ū-bītes, descendants of Jashub. Num. 26. 24.
asiel, jāś'-ī-ēl, 'God makes.' 1 Chr. 11. 47.
ason, jāś'-son, Græco-Judean equivalent of Joshua; persecuted at Thessalonica. Acts 17. 5; Rom. 16. 21.
asper (Ex. 28. 20). Heb. *Yāshēpheh*: Gk. *īarnis*. 'Among the ancients a bright-colored chalcodony, varying in color, green being the more common.' (Cent. Dic.)
 Ezek. 28. 13, and a j.
 Rev. 4. 3, he that sat was to look upon like a j.
 21. 11, even like a j. stone.

Rev. 21. 18, the building of the wall of it was of j.
 21. 19, the first foundation was j.
Jathiel, jāth'-nī-ēl, 'God gives.' 1 Chr. 26. 2.
Jattir, jā-ir, 'excelling' (?). Jos. 15. 48.
Javan, jā-vān, 'wine' (?), son of Japheth, Ionians. Gen. 10. 2.
Javelin, a light spear, intended to be thrown by the hand. Whether 'javelin' occurs in the A. V. the R. V. properly substitutes 'spear.' Num. 25. 7, took a j. in his hand.
 1 Sam. 18. 10, and there was a j. in Saul's hand.
 19. 10, even to the wall with a j.
Jawbone of an ass, Samson uses, Jud. 15. 15. water flows from, Jud. 15. 19.
Jazer, jā-zēr, same as JAAZER. Num. 32. 1.
Jaziz, jā-zīz, 'shining' (?). 1 Chr. 27. 31.
Jealous. Ex. 20. 5; 34. 14; Deu. 4. 24; 5. 9; 6. 15; Jos. 24. 19, I am a j. God.
 1 Kn. 19. 10, 14, I have been j. for the Lord.
 Ezek. 39. 25, will be j. for my holy name.
 2 Cor. 11. 2, I am j. over you.
 See Num. 5. 14; Joel 2. 18; Zec. 1. 14; 8. 2.
Jealousy. Deu. 32. 16; 1 Kn. 14. 22, they provoked him to j.
 Prov. 6. 34, j. is the rage of a man.
 8. of 8. 8. 6, j. is cruel as the grave.
 Ezek. 36. 5, in fire of j. have I spoken.
 1 Cor. 10. 22, do we provoke the Lord to j.?
Jealousy (Ps. 79. 5; Prov. 6. 34; S. of 8. 8. 6; Isa. 42. 13). trial and offering of, Num. 5. 11.
 provoking to. Ps. 78. 58; Ezek. 8. 3; 16. 38.
Jearim, jā'-ā-rīm, 'forests.' Jos. 15. 10.
Jeateral, jā-ē'-rāl, same as ETHNI. 1 Chr. 6. 21; [8.2.
Jeberechiah, jā-bēr-ē-chī'-āh, 'Jehovah blesses.' Isa. 42. 13.
Jebus, jā'-būs, 'a place trodden down' (?), a name of Jerusalem. Jud. 19. 10.
Jebusi, jāb'-ū-āi, 'a Jebusite.' Jos. 18. 16.
Jebusites, jāb'-ū-āites, the descendants of Jebus, the son of Canaan. Gen. 15. 21; Num. 13. 29; Jos. 15. 63; Jud. 1. 21; 19. 11; 2 Sam. 5. 6.
Jecamiah, jāc'-ā-mī'-āh, 'may Jehovah set up.' 1 Chr. 3. 18.
Jecholiah, jāch-ō-lī'-āh, 'Jehovah is strong.' 2 Kn. 15. 2.
Jechonias, jāch-ō-nī'-ās, the Greek form of Jecaniah. Mat. 1. 11, 12; 1 Chr. 3. 17.
Jecollah, jāc'-ō-lī'-āh, same as JECHOLIAH. 2 Chr. 26. 3.
Jeconiah, jāc'-ō-nī'-āh, 'Jehovah establishes.' 1 Chr. 3. 16.
Jedaliah, jā-dā'-āh. (1) 'He praiseth Jehovah.' 1 Chr. 4. 37. (2) 'Jehovah knoweth.' 1 Chr. 24. 7.
Jediael, jā-dī'-ēl, 'known of God.' 1 Chr. 7. 6.
Jedidah, jā-dī'-dāh, 'beloved.' 2 Kn. 22. 1.
Jedidiah, jā-dī'-dī'-āh, 'beloved of Jehovah,' a name of Solomon. 2 Sam. 12. 25.
Jeduthun, jā-dū'-thūn, 'praise' (?), one of the famous singers of David. 1 Chr. 16. 38; 41; 25. 6.
Jeduthun, To. 'Upon,' i. e., 'after the manner of Jeduthun.'
Jeezer, jā-ē'-zēr, contracted from ABIEZER. Num. 26. 30.
Jeezerites, jā-ē'-zēr-ites, 'descendants of Jeezer.' Num. 26. 30.
Jegar-sahadutha, jā'-gār-sā-hā-dū'-thā, 'mound of testimony.' Gen. 31. 47.
Jehaleleel, jā-hā'-lēl, 'he praises God.' 1 Chr. 4. 16.
Jehalelel, jā-hā'-lēl, same as preceding. 2 Chr. 29. 12.
Jehdeiah, jā-dē'-āh, 'may Jehovah make glad.' 1 Chr. 24. 20.
Jehzekel, jā-hēz'-ēk-ēl, same as EZEKIEL. 1 Chr. 24. 16.
Jehiah, jā-hī'-āh, 'may Jehovah live.' 1 Chr. 15. 24.
Jehiel, jā-hī'-ēl. (1) 'may God live.' 1 Chr. 15. 18. (2) 1 Chr. 9. 35.
Jehiell, jā-hī'-ēl, 'a Jehielite.' 1 Chr. 26. 21.
Jehizkiah, jā-hīz'-ēl-āh, same as HEZEKIAH. 2 Chr. 28. 12.
Jehoadah, jā-hō'-ā-āh, 'Jehovah adorns' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 36.
Jehoaddan, jā-hō'-ād'-ān, 'Jehovah is beauteous' (?). 2 Kn. 14. 2.
Jehoahaz, jā-hō'-ā-hāz, 'Jehovah holds fast.' (1) son of Jehu, king of Israel. 2 Kn. 10. 35; 13. 4. (2) (Shallum), king of Judah, his evil reign. 2 Kn. 23. 31; 2 Chr. 36. 1.

Jehosh, jê-hô'-sh, 'Jehovah is strong' (?). (1) 2 Kn. 11. 21. (2) 2 Kn. 13. 10.

Jehohanan, jê-hô-hâ'-nân, 'Jehovah is gracious.' 1 Chr. 26. 3.

Jehoiachin, jê-hô'-â-chîn, 'Jehovah has established;' king of Judah, his defeat and captivity. 2 Kn. 24. 6; 2 Chr. 36. 8.

Jehoiada, jê-hô'-â-dâ, 'Jehovah knoweth.' 2 Sam. 8. 18. high priest, deposes and slays Athaliah, and restores Jehoash. 2 Kn. 11. 4; 2 Chr. 23. repairs the temple. 2 Kn. 12. 7; 2 Chr. 24. 6. abolishes idolatry. 2 Chr. 23. 16.

Jehoiakim, jê-hô'-â-kîm, 'Jehovah has set up.' (Eliakim), made king of Judah by Pharaoh-nechoh; his evil reign and captivity. 2 Kn. 23. 34; 24. 1; 2 Chr. 36. 4; Dan. 1. 2. See Jer. 22. 18.

Jehoiarib, jê-hô'-â-rîb, 'Jehovah will contend.' 1 Chr. 9. 10.

Jehonadab, jê-hôn'-â-dâb, 'Jehovah is bounteous' (?). 2 Kn. 10. 15.

Jehonathan, jê-hôn'-â-thân, same as JONATHAN. 1 Chr. 27. 25.

Jehoram, jê-hôr'-âm, 'Jehovah is exalted.' (1) (son of Jehoshaphat), king of Judah, 1 Kn. 22. 50; 2 Kn. 8. 16. his cruelty and death, 2 Chr. 21. 4, 18.

(2) (Joram), king of Israel, son of Ahab, 2 Kn. 1. 17; 3. 1. his evil reign, 2 Kn. 3. 2. slain by Jehu, 2 Kn. 9. 24.

(3) a priest. 2 Chr. 17. 8.

Jehoshabeath, jê-hô-shâb'-â-th, 'Jehovah is an oath.' 2 Chr. 22. 11.

Jehoshaphat, jê-hôsh'-â-phât, 'Jehovah judges.'

(1) king of Judah; his good reign, 1 Kn. 15. 24; 2 Chr. 17. his death, 1 Kn. 22. 50; 2 Chr. 21. 1.

(2) others. 2 Sam. 8. 16; 1 Kn. 4. 17; 2 Kn. 9. 2; 1 Chr. 11. 43; 15. 24.

(3) valley of. Joel 3. 2.

Jehosheba, jê-hôsh'-â-bâ, same as JEHOASHABEATH. 2 Kn. 11. 2; 2 Chr. 22. 11.

Jehoshua, jê-hôsh'-û-â, same as JOSHUA. Num. 13. 16.

Jehoshuah, jê-hôsh'-û-âh, same as JOSHUA. 1 Chr. 7. 27.

Jehovah, jê-hô'-vâh, 'the Eternal One' (ELOHM, I AM THAT I AM). Ex. 6. 3; Ps. 83. 18; Isa. 12. 2; 26. 4.

Jehovah-jireh, jê-hô'-vâh-jî'-rêh, 'Jehovah will provide.' Gen. 22. 14.

Jehovah-nissi, jê-hô'-vâh-nîs'-sî, 'Jehovah is my banner.' Ex. 17. 15.

Jehovah-shalom, jê-hô'-vâh-shâ'-lôm, 'Jehovah is peace.' Jud. 6. 24.

Jehovah-shammah, jê-hô'-vâh-shâm'-mâh, 'Jehovah is there.' Ezek. 48. 35.

Jehovah-tsdkenu, jê-hô'-vâh-tsîd'-kê-nû, 'Jehovah is our righteousness.' Jer. 23. 6.

Jehozabab, jê-hô'-zâ-bâd, 'Jehovah gave.' 2 Kn. 12. 21.

Jehozadak, jê-hô'-zâ-dâk, 'Jehovah is righteous.' 1 Chr. 6. 14.

Jehu, jê'-hû, 'Jehovah is He' (?). (1) son of Hanani, prophesies against Baasha. 1 Kn. 16. 1.

rebukes Jehoshaphat. 2 Chr. 19. 2; 20. 34.

(2) son of Nimshi, to be anointed king of Israel. 1 Kn. 19. 16; 2 Kn. 9. 1.

his reign. 2 Kn. 9. 10.

(3) others. 1 Chr. 2. 38; 4. 35; 12. 3.

Jehubbah, jê-hûb'-bâh, 'beloved' (?). 1 Chr. 7. 34.

Jehucal, jê-hû'-câl, 'Jehovah is able.' Jer. 37. 3.

Jehud, jê'-hûd, 'praise' (?). Jos. 19. 45.

Jehudi, jê-hû'-dî, 'a Jew.' Jer. 36. 14.

Jehudijah, jê-hû'-dî-jâh, 'a Jewess.' 1 Chr. 4. 18.

Jehush, jê'-hûsh, 'He hastens.' 1 Chr. 8. 39.

Jeiel, jê'-î-êl, 1 Chr. 5. 7.

Jekabzeel, jê-kâb'-zêel, 'God gathers.' Neh. 11. 25.

Jekameam, jê-kâm'-â-âm, 'He raises up the people' (?). 1 Chr. 23. 19.

Jekamiah, jê-kâ-mî'-âh, same as JECAMIAH. 1 Chr. 2. 41.

Jekuthiel, jê-kû'-thî-êl, 'preservation of God' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 18.

Jemima, jê-mî'-mâ, 'dove.' Job 42. 14.

Jemuel, jê-mû'-êl, same as NEMUEL. Gen. 46. 10.

Jeopard, hazard or risk, jeopardize. Jud. 5. 18.

Jephthah, jêph'-thâh, Greek form of Jephthah. He. 11. 32.

Jephthah, jêph'-thâh, 'He opens.' Jud. 11. 1.

judge, his dealings with the Gileadites. Jud. 11. 4.

defeats the Ammonites. Jud. 11. 14.

his rash vow. Jud. 11. 30, 34.

chastises the Ephraimites. Jud. 12.

Jephunneh, jê-phûn'-nêh. (1) Num. 13. 6.

(2) 1 Chr. 7. 38.

Jerah, jê'-râh, 'the moon' (?). Gen. 10. 26.

Jerahmeel, jê-râh'-mêel, 'God hath mercy.' 1 Chr.

Jerahmeelites, jê-râh'-mêel-ites, descendants of Jerahmeel. 1 Sam. 27. 10.

Jered, jê'-rêd, 'descent.' (1) 1 Chr. 1. 2.

(2) 1 Chr. 4. 18.

Jeremai, jê-rê-mâ'-î, Ez. 10. 33.

Jeremiah, jê-rê-mî'-âh, 'Jehovah has appointed' (1)

(1) prophet, his call and visions. Jer. 1.

his mission. Jer. 1. 17; 7.

his complaint. Jer. 20. 14.

his message to Zedekiah. Jer. 21. 3; 34. 1.

foretells the seventy years' captivity. Jer. 25. 8.

arraigned, condemned, but delivered. Jer. 26.

denounces the false prophet Hananiah. Jer. 28. 5.

writes to the captives in Babylon. Jer. 29.

his promises of comfort and redemption to Israel. Jer. 31. 1.

writes a roll of a book, Jer. 36. 4. Baruch reads. Jer. 36. 8.

imprisoned by Zedekiah. Jer. 32; 37; 38.

released. Jer. 38. 7.

predicts slaughter of innocents, Jer. 31. 15. fulfilled. Mat. 2. 17.

with all the remnant of Judah carried into Egypt. Jer. 43. 4.

various predictions. Jer. 46-51; 51. 59.

mentioned. Mat. 16. 14; 27. 9.

(2) others. 1 Chr. 5. 24; 12. 4; 12. 10; 2 Kn. 23. 31.

Jeremias, jê-rê-mî'-âs, Greek form of Jeremiah. Mat. 16. 14.

Jeremoth, jê-rê-môth, 'high places' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 1.

Jeremy, jê-rê-mý, shortened English form of Jeremoth. Mat. 2. 17.

Jeriah, jê-rî'-âh, 'founded by Jehovah' (?). 1 Chr. 23. 19.

Jeribai, jê-rî-bâ'-î, 'Jehovah defends' (?). 1 Chr. 46.

Jericho, jê-rî'-chô, 'a fragrant place' (?), 15 miles N. of Jerusalem, in the Jordan valley, 5 miles from the river. Num. 22. 1.

the spies at. Jos. 2. 1.

capture of. Jos. 6. 20 (Heb. 11. 30).

rebuilt by Hiel. 1 Kn. 16. 34. See Jos. 6. 26.

Jeriel, jê-rî'-êl, 'founded by God.' 1 Chr. 7. 2.

Jerijah, jê-rî'-jâh, same as JERIAH. 1 Chr. 26. 31.

Jerimoth, jê-rî'-môth, same as JEREMOTH. 1 Chr. 7.

Jerioth, jê-rî'-ôth, 'curtains' (?). 1 Chr. 2. 18.

Jeroboam I., jê-rô-bô'-âm, 'his people is many' (1) 1 Kn. 11. 26.

promoted by Solomon. 1 Kn. 11. 28.

Ahijah's prophecy to. 1 Kn. 11. 29.

made king. 1 Kn. 12. 20 (2 Chr. 10).

his idolatry, withered hand, denunciation. 1 Kn. 13. 1.

death. 1 Kn. 14. 20.

evil example. 1 Kn. 15. 34.

Jeroboam II. 2 Kn. 13. 13; 14. 23-29.

Jeroham, jê-rô'-hâm, 'beloved.' (1) Samuel's grandfather. 1 Sam. 1. 1.

(2) others. 1 Chr. 9. 8; 9. 12; 12. 7; 27. 22.

Jerubbaal, jê-rûb-bâ'-âl, 'let Baal plead.' Jud. 5. 3.

Jerubbesheth, jê-rûb'-bê-shêth, 'let shame plead.' another name for JERUBBAAL. 2 Sam. 11. 21.

Jeruel, jê-rû'-êl, same as JERIEL. 2 Chr. 20. 16.

Jerusalem, jê-rû'-sâ-lêm, 'City of Salem,' or 'City of Peace.' (1) the religious capital of Palestine. Adoni-zedec, king of, slain by Joshua. Jos. 10.

borders of. Jos. 15. 8.

David reigns there. 2 Sam. 5. 6.

the ark brought there. 2 Sam. 6.

saved from the pestilence. 2 Sam. 24. 16.

temple built at. 1 Kn. 5.-8.; 2 Chr. 1.-7.

sufferings from war. 1 Kn. 14. 25; 2 Kn. 14. 14; 2 Chr. 12.; 25. 24; 36.; Jer. 39.; 52.

capture and destruction by Nebuchadnezzar. Jer. 52. 12-15.
 captives return; and rebuilding of the temple begun by Cyrus, Ez. 1-3. continued by Artaxerxes, Neh. 2. wall rebuilt and dedicated by Nehemiah. Neh. 12. 38. abominations there. Ezek. 16. 2.
 presentation of Christ at. Lu. 2. 22.
 the child Jesus carries at. Lu. 2. 42.
 Christ rides into. Mat. 21. 1; Mk. 11. 7; Lu. 19. 35; John 12. 14.
 laments over it. Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34; 19. 41.
 foretells its destruction. Mat. 24; Mk. 13; Lu. 13. 34; 17. 23; 19. 41; 21.
 disciples filled with the Holy Ghost at. Acts 2. 4.
 (2) which is above. Gal. 4. 26.
 the new. Rev. 21. 2.
erusha, jê-rû'-shâ, 'taken possession of.' 2 Kn. 15. 33.
erushah, jê-rû'-shâh, same as preceding. 2 Chr. 27. 1.
esalah, jê-sâ'-âh, same as ISALAH. 1 Chr. 3. 21.
eshalah, jê-shâ'-âh, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 25. 3.
eshanah, jê-shâ'-nâh, 'old.' 2 Chr. 13. 19.
esharelah, jêsh-â-rê'-lâh. 1 Chr. 25. 14. [24. 13.
eshereah, jê-shê'-rê'-âh, 'the father brings back.' 1 Chr. 25. 14.
esher, jê-shê'-r, 'uprightness.' 1 Chr. 2. 18.
eshimon, jê-shî'-môn, 'the waste.' Num. 21. 20.
eshishai, jê-shîsh'-âi, 'an old man.' 1 Chr. 5. 14.
eshohalah, jêsh-ô-hâ'-âh, 'bowing before Jehovah' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 36.
eshua (Joshua), jêsh-û'-â, 'Jehovah is salvation' (?). (1) Joshua (q. v.). (2) others. 1 Chr. 24. 11; 2 Chr. 31. 15; Ez. 2. 2. (3) village. Neh. 11. 26.
eshuah, jêsh-û'-âh, same as JESHUA. 1 Chr. 24. 11.
eshurun, jê-shû'-rûn, 'upright,' symbolical name of Israel. Gen. 32. 15; 33. 5, 26; Isa. 44. 2.
eslah, jê-sâ'-âh, 'Jehovah lends.' 1 Chr. 12. 6.
esmiel, jê-sîm'-î-êl. 1 Chr. 4. 36.
esse, jê'-sê, David's father. Ru. 4. 17, 22.
 and his sons sanctified by Samuel. 1 Sam. 16. 5.
 his son David anointed to be king. 1 Sam. 16. 13.
 See Isa. 11. 1.
 his posterity. 1 Chr. 2. 13.
esting, evil, censured. Eph. 5. 4.
esul, jê'-û-i, same as ISHUI. Num. 26. 44.
esultes, jê'-û-ites, the posterity of Jesui. Num. 26. 44.
esurun, jê-û'-rûn, another form of Jeshurun. Isa. 44. 2.
esus, jê'-ûs, 'Jehovah is salvation.' (1) Mat. 1. 21. See CHRIST.
 (2) Joshua. Acts 7. 45; Heb. 4. 8.
 (3) Justus. Col. 4. 11.
ether, jê'-thêr, same as ITHRA. Jud. 8. 20.
ethoth, jê'-thêth, Gen. 36. 40.
ethlah, jêth'-lâh. Jos. 19. 42.
ethro, jêth'-rô, same as ITHRA. Moses' father-in-law. Ex. 3. 1; 18. 12.
etur, jê'-tûr, 'an enclosure' (?). Gen. 25. 15.
etel, jê'-êl, same as JEHUL. 1 Chr. 9. 6.
etush, jê'-ûsh, same as JESHUS. Gen. 36. 5.
etuz, jê'-ûz, 'counselor.' 1 Chr. 8. 10.
ew, jêw, i. e., Judean, an Israelite. Eccl. 2. 5.
jewels, jêw'-êl; Mal. 3. 17.
jewess, jêw'-êss, a female Jew. Acts 16. 1.
jewish, jêw'-îsh, of or belonging to Jews. Tit. 1. 14.

Jewish Sects and Parties.

The following is a list of the main distinctions in Biblical times:—

1. Pharisees	} Distinctions chiefly religious.
2. Sadducees	
3. Essenes	
4. Herodians	} Distinctions chiefly political.
5. Zealots	
6. Galileans	
7. Assassins	

Subordinate terms connected with the above.

8. Scribes.	12. Publicans.
9. Lawyers.	13. Samaritans.
10. Nazarites.	14. Sanhedrin.
11. Proselytes.	15. Synagogue.

See under each title.

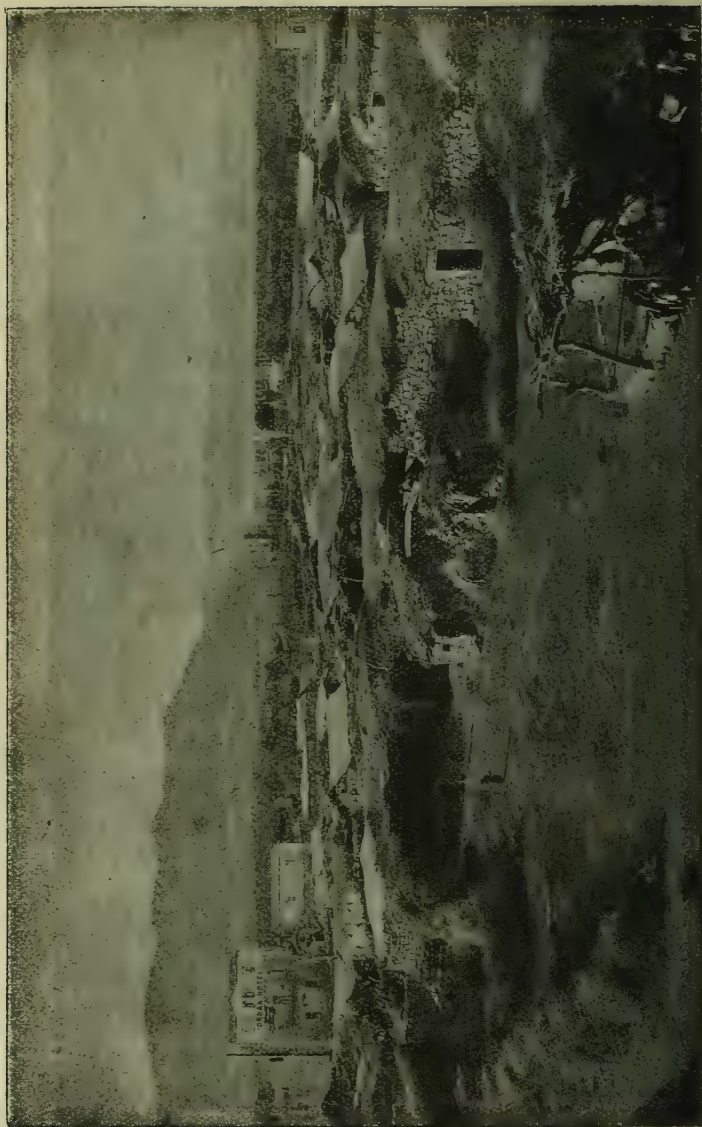
Jewry, jêw'-rî, 'Judæa properly so called; the part of Palestine occupied by the tribes of Judah and Benjamin after the Captivity.' Dan. 5. 13; John 7. 1, &c.
Jewa, jêwâ, (1) inhabitants of Judæa (Israelites first so called). 2 Kn. 16. 6.
 (2) Hebrew nation generally. Dan. 3. 8; Mat. 2. 2; Acts 13. 45.
 Christ's mission to. Mat. 15. 24; 21. 37; Acts 3. 26.
 Christ's compassion for. Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 19. 41.
 Christ rejected by. Mat. 11. 20; 13. 15, 58; John 5. 16, 38, 43; Acts 3. 13; 13. 46; 1 Thes. 2. 15.
 gospel first preached to. Mat. 10. 6; Lu. 24. 47; Acts 1. 8.
 St. Paul's teaching rejected by. Acts 13. 46; 28. 24, 26, &c.
Jezaniah, jêz-â-nî'-âh, 'Jehovah hears.' Jer. 40. 8.
Jezebel, jêz'-ê-bêl, 'unmarried,' wife of Ahab. 1 Kn. 16. 31.
 kills the prophets. 1 Kn. 18. 4; 19. 2.
 causes Naboth to be put to death. 1 Kn. 21.
 her violent death. 2 Kn. 9. 30.
Jezer, jêz'-zêr, 'form.' Gen. 46. 24.
Jezerites, jêz'-zêr-ites, descendants of Jezer. Num. 26. 49.
Jeziel, jêz'-î-âh, 'Jehovah makes to spring up.' Ez. 10. 25.
Jeziel, jêz'-î-êl, 'the assembly of God.' 1 Chr. 12. 3.
Jezielah, jêz-li'-âh. 1 Chr. 8. 18.
Jezoar, jêz-zô'-âr, 'splendid.' 1 Chr. 4. 7.
Jezrahiah, jêz-râ-hî'-âh, 'Jehovah shines forth.' Neh. 12. 42.
Jezeel, jêz'-rêal, 'God sows.' (1) places, Jos. 15. 36; 19. 18.
 (2) men. 1 Chr. 4. 3; Hos. 1. 4. See ARAB.
Jezeelites, jêz'-rêel-ites, an inhabitant of Jezeel. 1 Kn. 21. 6.
Jezeelites, jêz-rêel'-î-têss, feminine of preceding. 1 Sam. 27. 3.
Jibsam, jîb'-sâm, 'fragrant.' 1 Chr. 7. 2.
Jidilaph, jîd'-lîph, 'he weepeth' (?). Gen. 22. 22.
Jimna, jîm'-nâ, same as IMNA. Num. 26. 44.
Jinnah, jîm'-nâh, same as IMNAH. Gen. 46. 17.
Jinnites, jîm'-nites, descendants of Jinnah. Num. 26. 44.
Jiphtah, jîph'-tâh, same as JEPHTHAH. Jos. 15. 43.
Jiphtah-êl, jîph'-tâh-êl, 'God opens.' Jos. 19. 14.
Joab, jô'-âb, 'Jehovah is father.' (1) 2 Sam. 2. 13.
 nephew of David, and captain of the host. 2 Sam. 8. 16.
 kills Abner. 2 Sam. 3. 23.
 intercedes for Absalom, 2 Sam. 14. slays him in an oak, 2 Sam. 18. 14.
 reproves David's grief. 2 Sam. 19. 5.
 slays Amasa. 2 Sam. 20. 9.
 unwillingly numbers the people. 2 Sam. 24. 3 (1 Chr. 21. 3).
 joins Adonijah's usurpation. 1 Kn. 1. 7.
 slain by Solomon's command. 1 Kn. 2. 5, 28.
 (2) Othniel's grandson. 1 Chr. 4. 14.
 (3) Ez. 2. 6; 8. 9; Neh. 7. 11.
Joah, jô'-âh, 'Jehovah is brother.' 2 Kn. 18. 18; 2 Chr. 34. 8.
Joahaz, jô'-â-hâz, 'Jehovah holds.' 2 Chr. 34. 8.
Joanna, jô-ân'-nâ, Greek way of writing Jehonah. Lu. 3. 27; 8. 2, 3; 24. 10.
Joash, jô'-âsh, 'Jehovah is strong' (?). (1) father of Gideon. Jud. 6. 11.
 (2) (Jehoash), king of Israel. 2 Kn. 13. 10.
 visits Elisha sick. 2 Kn. 13. 14.
 defeats the Syrians. 2 Kn. 13. 25.
 chastises Amaziah. 2 Kn. 14. 8; 2 Chr. 25. 17.
 (3) king of Judah. 2 Kn. 11. 4; 2 Chr. 23.
 repairs the temple. 2 Kn. 12; 2 Chr. 24.
 kills Zechariah. 2 Chr. 24. 17.
 slain by his servants. 2 Kn. 12. 19; 2 Chr. 24. 23.
 (4) a different Hebrew name. 1 Chr. 7. 8.
 (5) others. 1 Chr. 4. 22; 12. 3; 27. 28; 1 Kn. 22. 26.
Joatham, jô'-â-thâm, Greek form of Jotham. Mat. 1. 9.
Job, jôb. (1) Gen. 46. 13.
 (2) one persecuted (?); his character. Job 1. 1, 8; 2. 3 (Ezek. 14. 14, 20).
 his afflictions and patience. Job 1. 13, 20; 2. 7, 10 (Jas 5. 11).

- complains of his life. Job 3.
 reproves his friends. Job 6; 7; 9; 10; 12-14; 16; 17; 19; 21; 23; 24; 26-30.
 solemnly protests his integrity. Job 31.
 humbles himself. Job 40; 3; 42. 1.
 God accepts and doubly blesses. Job 42. 10.
- Jobab**, jōb'-bāb, 'a desert' (?). Gen. 10. 29.
- Jochbed**, jōch'-ē-bēd, 'Jehovah is glorious,' mother of Moses. Ex. 6. 20; Num. 26. 59.
- Joel**, jō'-ēd, 'Jehovah is witness.' Neh. 11. 7.
- Joel**, jō'-ēl, 'Jehovah is God.' (1) son of Samuel. 1 Sam. 8. 2.
 (2) prophet; delivers God's judgments. Joel 1-3.
 proclaims a fast, and declares God's mercy. Joel 1. 14; 2. 12; 3.
 quoted. Acts 2. 16.
 (3) others. 1 Chr. 6. 36; 7. 3; 11. 38; 15. 7; 27. 20.
- Joelah**, jō-ē'-lāh, 'may He help' (?). 1 Chr. 12. 7.
- Joazer**, jō-ē'-zēr, 'Jehovah is help.' 1 Chr. 12. 6.
- Jogbehah**, jōg'-bē-hāh, 'lofty.' Num. 32. 35.
- Jogli**, jōg'-lī, 'led into exile' (?). Num. 34. 22.
- Joha**, jō'-hā. 1 Chr. 8. 16.
- Johanan**, jō-hā'-nān, 'Jehovah hath been gracious.' 2 Kn. 25. 23; Jer. 40. 8, 15; 41. 11; 42; 43.
- John**, jōhn, English form of Johanan. (1) the Apostle, called. Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 19; Lu. 5. 10.
 ordained. Mat. 10. 2; Mk. 3. 17.
 enquires of Jesus. Mk. 13. 3.
 reproved. Mat. 20. 20; Mk. 10. 35-40; Lu. 9. 50.
 sent to prepare the passover. Lu. 22. 8.
 declares the divinity and humanity of Jesus Christ. John 1; 1 John 1; 4; 5.
 Christ's love for. John 13. 23; 19. 26; 21. 7, 20, 24.
 his care for Mary the Lord's mother. John 19. 27.
 meets for prayer. Acts 1. 13.
 accompanies Peter before the council. Acts 3; 4.
 exhorts to obedience, and warns against false teachers. 1 John 1-5.
 sees Christ's glory in heaven. Rev. 1. 13.
 writes the Revelation. Rev. 1. 19.
 forbidden to worship the angel. Rev. 19. 10; 22. 8.
 (2) (MARK). Acts 12. 12, 25. See MARK.
 (3) the BAPTIST, his coming foretold. Isa. 40. 3; Mal. 4. 5; Lu. 1. 17.
 his birth and circumcision. Lu. 1. 57.
 office, preaching, and baptism. Mat. 3; Mk. 1; Lu. 3; John 1. 6; 3. 26; Acts 1. 5; 13. 24.
 baptizes Christ. Mat. 3; Mk. 1; Lu. 3; John 1. 32; 3. 26.
 imprisoned by Herod. Mat. 4. 12; Mk. 1. 14; Lu. 3. 20. and beheaded. Mat. 14. 1; Mk. 6. 14.
 sends his disciples to Christ. Mat. 11. 1; Lu. 7. 18.
 Christ's testimony to. Mat. 11. 11, 14; 17. 12; Mk. 9. 11; Lu. 7. 27.
 his disciples receive the Holy Ghost. Acts 18. 24; 19. 1.
 (4) Jewish dignitary. Acts 4. 6.
- Jolaiad**, jōi'-ā-dā, 'Jehovah knows.' Neh. 12. 10.
- Joiakim**, jōi'-ā-kīm, shortened from Jehoiakim. Neh. 12. 10.
- Joiarib**, jōi'-ā-rīb, 'Jehovah pleads.' Ez. 8. 16.
- Join**. Prov. 11. 21; 16. 5, hand *j*. in hand.
 Eccl. 9. 4, to him *j*. to living there is hope.
 Isa. 5. 8, that *j*. house to house.
 Jer. 50. 5, let us *j*. ourselves to the Lord.
 Hos. 4. 17, Ephraim is *j*. to idols.
 Mat. 19. 6; Mk. 10. 9, what God hath *j*.
 Acts 5. 13, durst no man *j*. himself.
 1 Cor. 1. 10, perfectly *j*. in same mind.
 6. 17, *j*. to the Lord.
 Eph. 4. 16, whole body *j*. together. R. V. framed.
 See Acts 8. 29; 9. 26; 18. 7; Eph. 5. 31.
- Joint**. Gen. 32. 25; Ps. 22. 14; Prov. 25. 19, out of *j*. R. V. strained.
 Eph. 4. 16, which every *j*. supplieth.
 Heb. 4. 12, dividing asunder of *j*. and marrow.
 See 1 Kn. 22. 34; Rom. 8. 17; Col. 2. 19. [56.]
- Jokdeam**, jōk'-dē-ām, 'burning of the people.' Jos. 15.
- Jokim**, jōk'-kīm, shortened from Jehoiakim. 1 Chr. 4. 22.
- Jokneam**, jōk'-mē-ām. 1 Chr. 6. 68.
- Joknean**, jōk'-nē-ām. Jos. 12. 22.
- Jokshan**, jōk'-shān, 'fowler.' Gen. 25. 2.
- Joktan**, jōk'-tān. Gen. 10. 25.
- Joktheel**, jōk'-thēel, 'subdued by God.' Jos. 15. 38.
- Jona**, jō'-nā, a Greek form of Johanan. John 1. R. V. John.
- Jonadab**, jōn'-ā-dāb, same as JEHOADAB. (1) 2 Sa. 13. 3.
 (2) (Jehonadab), son of Rechab. 2 Kn. 10. 15.
- Jonah**, jō'-nāh, 'dove,' prophet. 2 Kn. 14. 25.
 his disobedience, punishment, prayer, and repentance. Jon. 1-4.
 a type of Christ. Mat. 12. 39; Lu. 11. 29.
- Jonan**, jō'-nān, contracted from JOHANAN. Lu. 3. 8.
- Jonas**, jō'-nās. (1) same as JONA. John 21. 15.
 (2) or JONAH. Mat. 12. 39.
- Jonathan**, jōn'-ā-thān, 'Jehovah gave.' (1) son of Saul smites the Philistines. 1 Sam. 13. 2; 14.
 his love for David. 1 Sam. 18. 1; 19; 20; 23. 16.
 slain by the Philistines. 1 Sam. 31. 2.
 David's lamentation for. 2 Sam. 1. 17.
 (2) son of Abiathar. 2 Sam. 15. 27; 1 Kn. 1. 42.
 (3) one of David's nephews; his deeds. 2 Sam. 21. 1 Chr. 20. 7.
 (4) a Levite, hired by Micah. Jud. 17. 7; 18.
- Jonath-elem-rechokim**, jō'-nāth-ē'-lēm-rē-chōk'-kīm, 'after The Silent Dove in Far off Lands,' a popular melody of the time. Title of Ps. 56.
- Joppa**, jōp'-pā, 'beauty' (?) (the modern Jaffa, Yafa) the seaport of Jerusalem, 30 miles to the west, now connected with it by a railway. 2 Chr. 2. Jon. 1. 3.
 Tabitha raised at. Acts 9. 36.
 Peter dwells at. Acts 10. 5; 11. 5.
- Jorah**, jōr'-āh, 'watering' (?). Ez. 2. 18.
- Jorai**, jō'rā-i, 'Jehovah teaches.' 1 Chr. 5. 13.
- Joram**, jōr'-ām, same as JEHOHAM (q. v.). 2 Sam. 8. 1 Chr. 26. 25; 2 Chr. 17. 8.
- Jordan**, jōr'-dān, 'rises among,' the most important river in Palestine. It rises under the Lebanon Mountains through Lake Merom to the Sea of Galilee, miles long, then in a tortuous course of 200 miles through the Jordan valley, which is only 65 miles in a straight line, to the Dead Sea. The direct course from the most northerly of its three sources is 300 miles. Its width below the Sea of Galilee varies from 80 to 150 feet, its depth in summer 8 to 12 feet in winter 17 to 21 feet. Gen. 13. 10.
 river, waters of, divided for the Israelites, Jos. 3; Ps. 114. 3. by Elijah and Elisha. 2 Kn. 2. 8, 13.
 Naaman's leprosy cured at. 2 Kn. 5. 10.
 John baptizes there. Mat. 3; Mk. 1. 5; Lu. 3. 3. Job 40. 23; Ps. 42. 6; Jer. 12. 5; 49. 19; Zec. 11. 1.
- Jorim**, jō'-rīm, a form of JORAM (?). Lu. 3. 29.
- Jorkoam**, jōr'-kō-ām. 1 Chr. 2. 44.
- Josabad**, jōs'-ā-bād, same as JEHOZABAD. 1 Chr. 12.
- Josaphat**, jōs'-ā-phāt, Greek form of Jehoshaphat. Mal. 1. 8.
- Josedech**, jōs'-ā-dēch, same as JEHOZADAK. Hag. 1.
- Joseph**, jōs'-ēph, 'he shall add.' (1) son of Jacob. Gen. 30. 24. See Ps. 105. 17; Acts 7. 9; Heb. 11. 22.
 his dreams, and the jealousy of his brethren. Gen. 37. 5.
 sold to the Ishmeelites. Gen. 37. 28.
 slave to Potiphar. Gen. 39.
 resists Potiphar's wife. Gen. 39. 7.
 interprets the dreams of Pharaoh's servants, Gen. and of Pharaoh, predicting famine. Gen. 41. 25.
 made ruler of Egypt. Gen. 41. 39.
 prepares for the famine. Gen. 41. 48.
 receives his brethren and father. Gen. 42-46.
 gives direction concerning his bones. Gen. 50. 25.
 his death. Gen. 50. 26.
 (2) son of Heli, husband of the Virgin. Mat. 1. 19, 13, 19; Lu. 1. 27; 2. 4.
 (3) of Arimathea. Mat. 27. 57; Mk. 15. 42; Lu. 23. John 19. 38.
 (4) (Barsabas), Justus. Acts 1. 23.
 (5) others. Num. 13. 7; Ez. 10. 42; Neh. 12. 14; 3. 24.
- Joses**, jōs'-ēss. (1) Mat. 13. 55. (2) Acts 4. 36. R. V. Joseph.
- Joshah**, jōs'-shāh. 1 Chr. 4. 34.



Reproduced by permission of M. Bonifis.

SOURCES OF JORDAN



Reproduced by permission of M. Bonfils.

Joshaphat, jōsh'-ā-phāt, shortened from Jehoshaphat. 1 Chr. 11. 43.
Joshaviab, jōsh'-ā-vi'-āh, same as JOSHAB (?). 1 Chr. 11. 46.
Joshbekashah, jōsh-bē-kāsh'-āh. 1 Chr. 25. 4.
Joshua, jōsh'-ū-ā, 'Jehovah is salvation.' (1) (Hoshea, Oshes, Jehoshua, Jeshua, and Jesus), son of Nun. Num. 14. 6; 1 Chr. 7. 27; Heb. 4. 8.
 discomfits Amalek. Ex. 17. 9.
 ministers to Moses. Ex. 24. 13; 32. 17; 33. 11.
 spies out Canaan. Num. 13. 16.
 ordained to succeed Moses. Num. 27. 18; 34. 17; Deu. 1. 38; 3. 28; 34. 9.
 reassured by God. Jos. 1.
 harangues his officers. Jos. 1. 10.
 crosses river Jordan. Jos. 3.
 erects memorial pillars. Jos. 4.
 reenacts circumcision. Jos. 5.
 assaults and destroys Jericho. Jos. 6.
 condemns Achan. Jos. 7.
 subdues Ai. Jos. 8.
 his victories. Jos. 10.-12.
 apportions the land. Jos. 14.-21.; Heb. 4. 8.
 his charge to the Reubenites. Jos. 22.
 exhortation to the people. Jos. 23.
 reminds them of God's mercies. Jos. 24.
 renews the covenant. Jos. 24. 14.
 his death. Jos. 24. 29; Jud. 2. 8.
 his curse, Jos. 6. 26. fulfilled, 1 Kn. 16. 34.
 (2) others. 1 Sam. 6. 14; 2 Kn. 23. 8; Hag. 1. 1.
Josiah, jō-si'-āh, 'Jehovah supports.' (1) (2 Kn. 21. 24. prophecy concerning, 1 Kn. 13. 2. fulfilled, 2 Kn. 23. 15.
 reigns well. 2 Kn. 22.
 repairs the temple. 2 Kn. 22. 3.
 hears the words of the book of the law. 2 Kn. 22. 8.
 Huldah's message from God to him. 2 Kn. 22. 15.
 ordains the reading of the book. 2 Kn. 23.
 keeps a signal passover to the Lord. 2 Chr. 35.
 slain by Pharaoh-nechoh at Megiddo. 2 Kn. 23. 29.
 (2) son of Zephaniah. Zec. 6. 10.
osias, jō-si'-ās, Greek form of Josiah. Mat. 1. 10.
osibiah, jōs-i-bi'-āh, 'Jehovah causeth to dwell.' 1 Chr. 4. 35.
osiphiah, jōs-y-phi'-āh, 'Jehovah will add.' Ez. 8. 10.
ot or **Yod**, the smallest letter of the Hebrew alphabet in its later form. Mat. 5. 18.
otbah, jōt'-bāh, 'pleasantness.' 2 Kn. 21. 19.
otbath, jōt'-bāth, same as JOTBAH. Deu. 10. 7.
otbathah, jōt'-bā-thāh, same as JOTBAH. Num. 33. 33.
otham, jōt'-thām, 'Jehovah is perfect.' (1) son of Gideon; his apologet. Jud. 9. 5, 7.
 (2) king of Judah. 2 Kn. 15. 32; 2 Chr. 27.
 (3) son of Jahdai. 1 Chr. 2. 7.
ourney (n.). 1 Kn. 18. 27, or he is in a *j*.
 Neh. 2. 6, for how long shall thy *j* be?
 Mat. 10. 6; Mk. 6. 8; Lu. 9. 3, nor scrip for your *j*.
 John 4. 6, Jesus wearied with his *j*.
ourney (v.). Num. 10. 29, we are *j*. to the place.
 See Gen. 12. 9; 13. 11.
ourneyings. Num. 10. 28, thus were the *j*.
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in *j*. often.
oy (n.). Ez. 3. 13, not discern noise of *j*.
 Neh. 8. 10, *j*. of the Lord is your strength.
 Job 20. 5, the *j*. of the hypocrite is but a moment.
 29. 13, widow's heart aing for *j*.
 33. 26, he will see his face with *j*.
 41. 22, sorrow is turned into *j*. R. V. terror danceth.
 Ps. 16. 11, fulness of *j*.
 30. 5, *j*. cometh in the morning.
 48. 2, the *j*. of the whole earth.
 51. 12, restore the *j*. of thy salvation.
 128. 5, they that sow in tears shall reap in *j*.
 137. 6, prefer Jerusalem above my chief *j*.
 Prov. 14. 10, not intermeddle with his *j*.
 21. 15, it is *j*. to the just to do judgment.
 Eccl. 2. 10, I withheld not my heart from *j*.
 9. 7, eat thy bread with *j*.
 Isa. 9. 3, not increased the *j*.
 12. 3, with *j*. draw water.
 24. 8, *j*. of the harp ceaseth.
 29. 19, meek shall increase their *j*.

Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, and everlasting *j*.
 65. 14, my servants sing for *j*. of heart.
 Jer. 15. 16, thy word was the *j*. of my heart.
 31. 13, will turn their mourning into *j*.
 49. 25, the city of my *j*.
 Lam. 2. 15, the *j*. of the whole earth.
 Mat. 13. 20; Lu. 8. 13, with *j*. receiveth it.
 13. 44, for *j*. goeth and selleth.
 25. 21, 23, the *j*. of thy Lord.
 Lu. 15. 7, *j*. in heaven over one sinner.
 15. 10, there is *j*. in presence of angels.
 24. 41, they believed not for *j*.
 John 3. 29, this my *j*. is fulfilled.
 15. 11; 16. 24, that your *j*. may be full.
 Acts 8. 8, great *j*. in that city.
 20. 24, finish my course with *j*.
 2 Cor. 1. 24, helpers of your *j*.
 Phil. 2. 2, fulfil ye my *j*.
 Heb. 12. 2, for the *j*. that was set before him.
 Jas. 1. 2, count it all *j*. when ye fall.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, with *j*. unspeakable.
 4. 13, glad also with exceeding *j*.
 2 John 12, that our *j*. may be full.
 Jude 24, faultless, with exceeding *j*.
Joy (v.), to rejoice. Ps. 21. 1.
Joy. 1 Chr. 12. 40; Ez. 6. 16; Neh. 8. 10; Ps. 16. 11; 39. 16; 149. 2; Isa. 35. 2; 60. 15; 61. 10; Hab. 3. 18; Lu. 10. 20; John 15. 11; Rom. 14. 17; Gal. 5. 22; Phil. 3. 3; Col. 1. 11; 1 Thes. 1. 6; Heb. 10. 34.
 of the wicked, folly. Job 20. 5; Prov. 15. 21; Eccl. 2. 10; 7. 6; 11. 9; Isa. 16. 10; Jas. 4. 9.
 follows grief. Ps. 30. 5; 126. 5; Prov. 14. 10; Isa. 35. 10; 61. 3; 66. 10; Jer. 31. 13; John 16. 20; 2 Cor. 6. 10; Jas. 1. 2.
 in heaven over one repenting sinner. Lu. 15. 7, 10.
 of Paul over the churches. 2 Cor. 1. 24; 2. 3; 7. 4, 13; Phil. 1. 4; 2. 2; 4. 1; 1 Thes. 2. 19; 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 4; Philem. 7.
 of Paul and Titus. 2 Cor. 7. 13.
 of John over his spiritual children. 3 John 4.
 expressed by psalmody. Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16; Jas. 5. 13.
Joyful. Ps. 35. 9, my soul shall be *j*. in the Lord.
 63. 5, praise thee with *j*. lips.
 66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 6, make a *j*. noise.
 Eccl. 7. 14, in day of prosperity be *j*.
 Isa. 56. 7, *j*. in my house of prayer.
Jozabad, jōz'-ā-bād, same as JEHOZABAD. 1 Chr. 12. 20.
Jozachar, jōz'-ā-chār, 'Jehovah has remembered.' 2 Kn. 12. 21.
Jozadak, jōz'-ā-dāk, same as JEHOZADAK. Ez. 3. 2.
Jubal, jōb'-bāl, inventor of harp and organ. Gen. 4. 21.
Jubilee, year of. At the end of seven times seven years, that is, forty-nine entire years, the fiftieth was observed as the year of *Jubilee*, a word of uncertain meaning. The directions for its observance are given in Lev. 25. 8-16, 23-55.
Jucal, jōt'-cāl, same as JEHUCAL. Jer. 38. 1.
Juda, jōt'-dā. (1) Same as JUDAS. Lu. 3. 30. (2) Same as JUDAH. Lu. 3. 33.
Judaea, jōt'-dē'-ā, same as JUDEA. Mat. 19. 1.
Judah, jōt'-dāh, 'praised.' (1) son of Jacob. Gen. 29. 35. his descendants. Gen. 38.; 46. 12; Num. 1. 26; 26. 19; 1 Chr. 2.-4.
 pledges himself for Benjamin. Gen. 43. 3.
 his interview with Joseph. Gen. 44. 18-46. 28.
 blessed by Jacob. Gen. 49. 8.
 (2) tribe of, their blessing by Moses. Deu. 33. 7.
 their inheritance. Jos. 15.
 they make David king, 2 Sam. 2. 4. and adhere to his house, 1 Kn. 12.; 2 Chr. 10.; 11. See JEWS.
 (3) others. Ez. 3. 9; 10. 23; Neh. 11. 9.
Judas, jōt'-dās, Greek form of Judah. (1) (JUDAS, Lebbaeus, Thaddæus), Apostle, brother of James. Mat. 10. 3; Mk. 3. 18; Lu. 6. 16; Acts 1. 13.
 his question to our Lord. John 14. 22.
 enjoins perseverance. Jude 3, 20.
 denounces false disciples. Jude 4.
 (2) the Lord's brother. Mat. 13. 55; Mk. 6. 3.
 (3) of Galilee. Acts 5. 37.
 (4) (Barsabas). Acts 15. 22.
 (5) others. Mat. 1. 2 (R. V. Judah); Acts 9. 11.

Judas Iscariot, jû'-däs Is-cär'-Y-gt. Mat. 10. 4; Mk. 3. 19; Lu. 6. 16; John 6. 70.
betrays Jesus. Mat. 26. 14, 47; Mk. 14. 10, 43; Lu. 22. 3, 47; John 13. 26; 18. 2.
hangs himself. Mat. 27. 5 (Acts 1. 18).

Jude, jûde, same as **JUDAS**. Jude 1.

Judea, jû-dë'-ä, 'land of Judah.' Ez. 5. 8. R. V. Judah.
Judge (n.). Gen. 18. 25; Ps. 94. 2, the *J.* of all the earth.

Ps. 50. 6, God is *j.* himself.
68. 5, a *j.* of the widows.
Mic. 7. 3, the *j.* asketh a reward.
Lu. 12. 14, who made me a *j.* over you?
18. 6, the unjust *j.*
Acts 10. 42, the *J.* of quick and dead.
2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the righteous *j.*
Heb. 12. 23, to God the *J.* of all.
Jas. 5. 9, the *j.* standeth before the door.
See 2 Sam. 15. 4; Mat. 5. 25; Jas. 4. 11.

Judge (v.). Gen. 16. 5, Lord *j.* between me and thee.
Deu. 32. 36; Ps. 7. 8, Lord *j.* the people.
Ps. 58. 11, he is a God that *j.* in the earth.
Isa. 1. 17, *j.* the fatherless.
Mat. 7. 1, *j.* not, that ye be not *j.*
Lu. 7. 43, thou hast rightly *j.*
John 7. 24, *j.* righteous judgment.
Rom. 14. 4, who art thou that *j.*?
See John 16. 11; Rom. 2. 16; 3. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 1.

Judges. The administration of justice amongst the Israelites, as in all early Eastern nations, rested with the heads of tribes, or of the chief families in a tribe (Job 29. 7-10; Ex. 18. 14-24). The judges of the period described in the book of Judges were 'a succession of chiefs, who arose in different parts of the land, ruling with an authority which was personal and not hereditary.' 'They were more like Peter the Hermit and Jeanne d'Arc than like Roman dictators.' 'The signification of the Hebrew word is much wider than that of the Greek *κρίτης*, the Latin *judex*, or the English *judge*.' 'The judge was not only the vindicator, the punisher, but also the defender, the deliverer.' *Int. Crit. Com.*

Judges, appointment of. Deu. 16. 18; Ez. 7. 25.
their functions. Ex. 18. 21; Lev. 19. 15; Deu. 1. 16; 17. 8; 2 Chr. 19. 6; Ps. 82.; Prov. 18. 5; 24. 23.
unjust. 1 Sam. 8. 3; Isa. 1. 23; Lu. 18. 2. hateful to God, Prov. 17. 15; 24. 24; Isa. 10. 1.

Judges, Book of, is the record of the exploits of leaders, heroes, and deliverers of Israel, during the first two or three centuries of Israel as a nation up to the establishment of the kingdom. See SUMMARIES.

Judgment. Deu. 1. 17, the *j.* is God's.

Ps. 1. 5, shall not stand in the *j.*
101. 1, I will sing of mercy and *j.*
Prov. 29. 26, *j.* cometh from the Lord.
Eccl. 11. 9; 12. 14, God will bring into *j.*
Isa. 28. 17, *j.* will I lay to the line.
53. 8, taken from prison and from *j.* [justly].
Jer. 5. 1, if there be any that executeth *j.* R. V. doeth
10. 24, correct with *j.*, not in anger.
Hos. 12. 6, keep mercy and *j.*
Mat. 5. 21, in danger of the *j.*
John 5. 22, Father committed all *j.* to the Son.
9. 39, for *j.* I am come.
16. 8, reprove the world of *j.*
Acts 24. 25, reasoned of *j.* to come.
Rom. 14. 10, we shall all stand before the *j.* seat.
Heb. 9. 27, after this the *j.*
1 Pet. 4. 17, *j.* must begin at house of God.
See Mat. 12. 41; Heb. 10. 27; Jas. 2. 13.

Judgment, cautions respecting. Mat. 7. 1; Lu. 6. 37; 12. 57; John 7. 24; Rom. 2. 1; Jas. 4. 11.

Judgment, the Last, foretold. 1 Chr. 16. 33; Ps. 9. 7; 96. 13; 98. 9; Eccl. 3. 17; 11. 9; 12. 14; Acts 17. 31; Rom. 2. 16; 2 Cor. 5. 10; Heb. 9. 27; 2 Pet. 3. 7. described. Ps. 50.; Dan. 7. 9; Mat. 25. 31; 2 Thea. 1. 8; Rev. 6. 12; 20. 11.
hope of Christians respecting. Rom. 8. 33; 1 Cor. 4. 5; 2 Tim. 4. 8; 1 John 2. 28; 4. 17.

Judith, jû'-dÿth, probably from same as Judea. Gen. 26. 34.

Julia, jû'-ÿä, feminine form of Julius. Rom. 16. 15.

Julius, jû'-ÿä, 'downy.' Acts 27. 1.

Junias or **Junia**, a kinsman, once a fellow-prisoner of St. Paul, greeted by him as 'of note among the apostles.' Rom. 16. 7.

Juniper (1 Kn. 19. 4). Heb. *Rothem*: Gk. *πάχυν*: Bot. N. *Retama retam*: R. V. marg. 'broom.' A desert shrub (Arabic *retem*), growing about Sinai and the Jordan valley. Not a juniper, but a broom which grows to a height of ten feet.

Jupiter, jû'-pi-tër, Latin name corresponding to Zeus Barnabas addressed as. Acts 14. 12; 19. 35.

Jushab-hesed, jû'-shâb-hës'-êd, 'love is returned.' 1 Chr. 3. 20.

Just. Job 9. 2, how should man be *j.* with God?

Prov. 3. 33, God blesseth the habitation of the *j.*
4. 18, path of *j.* as shining light. R. V. righteous.
10. 7, memory of *j.* is blessed.

Isa. 26. 7, way of the *j.* is uprightness.

Hab. 2. 4; Rom. 1. 17; Gal. 3. 11; Heb. 10. 38, the *j.* shall live by faith.

Mat. 5. 45, sendeth rain on *j.* and unjust.

Lu. 14. 14, recompensed at resurrection of *j.*

15. 7, ninety and nine *j.* persons. R. V. righteous.

Acts 24. 15, resurrection both of *j.* and unjust.

Rom. 3. 26, that he might be *j.*

Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *j.*

Heb. 2. 2, a *j.* recompence of reward.

12. 23, spirits of *j.* men made perfect.

1 Pet. 3. 18, the *j.* for the unjust.

See Job 34. 17; Acts 3. 14.

Justice. 2 Sam. 15. 4, I would do *j.*

Ps. 89. 14, *j.* and judgment are the habitation. R. V. righteousness.

Prov. 8. 15, by me princes decree *j.*

Isa. 59. 4, none calleth for *j.* R. V. sueth in righteousness.

Jer. 23. 5, execute judgment and *j.* in the earth.

50. 7, the habitation of *j.*

See Job 36. 17; Isa. 9. 7.

Justice of God. Deu. 32. 4; Job 4. 17; 8. 3; 34. 12; Isa. 45. 21; Zep. 3. 5; 1 John 1. 9; Rev. 15. 3.
to do, enjoined. Lev. 19. 36; Deu. 16. 18; Ps. 82. 3.
Prov. 3. 33; 11. 1; Isa. 56. 1; Jer. 22. 3; Ezek. 18. 5; 45. 9; Mic. 6. 8; Mat. 7. 12; Rom. 13. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 21; Phil. 4. 8; Col. 4. 1.

Justification by faith. Hab. 2. 4; Acts 13. 39; Rom. 1. 17; 3. 5; Gal. 3. 11.
by works. Jas. 2. 14-26.

Justify. (1) Job 11. 2, should a man full of talk be *j.*?
25. 4, how then can man be *j.* with God? R. V. just.
Ps. 51. 4, be *j.* when thou speakest.

143. 2, in thy sight shall no man living be *j.*

Isa. 5. 23, which *j.* the wicked for reward.

Mat. 11. 19; Lu. 7. 35, wisdom is *j.* of her children.

12. 37, by thy words thou shalt be *j.*

Lu. 10. 29, willing to *j.* himself.

18. 14, *j.* rather than the other.

Acts 13. 39, all that believe are *j.*

Rom. 3. 24; Tit. 3. 7, *j.* freely by his grace.

5. 1, being *j.* by faith.

5. 9, being now *j.* by his blood.

Gal. 2. 16, man is not *j.* by works of the law.

1 Tim. 3. 16, *j.* in the Spirit.

(2) to acquit. Deu. 25. 1; Job 33. 32.

See Isa. 50. 8; Rom. 4. 5; 8. 33.

Justly. Mic. 6. 8; Lu. 23. 41; 1 Thea. 2. 10.

Justus, jûs'-tûs, 'upright.' Acts 1. 23.

Juttah, jût'-tâh, 'extended.' Jos. 15. 55.

Kabzeel, kâb'-zëel, 'God has gathered.' Jos. 15. 21.

Kadesh, kâ'-dësh, or **Kadesh-barnea**, kâ'-dësh-bâr-në'-ä, was 'in the wilderness of Zin' (Num. 27. 14; Deu. 32. 51), which ran 'along by the side of Edom' (Num. 34. 3, 4, Jos. 15. 1-3). According to Num. 20. 16, and Josephus, *Ant. iv.* 4, 5, it was in the 'border' of Edom, i. e., of Mount Seir. It is probably the modern *Ain Kadis*, 35 miles west of the Arabah, a stronghold at the base of the mountainous range which constitutes the southern border of Palestine.

Israelites murmur against Moses and Aaron, threaten to stone Caleb and Joshua, and provoke God's anger. Num. 13. 14; Deu. 1. 19; Jos. 14. 6.

Kadmiel, *kād'-mī-ēl*, 'eternity of God' (?). Ez. 2. 40.
Kadmonites, *kād'-mō-nites*, 'Orientals.' Gen. 15. 19.
Kallai, *kāl-lā-ī*, 'swift.' Neh. 12. 20.
Kanah, *kā-nāh*, 'place of reeds' (Jos. 16. 8; 19. 28), a small river or wady on the boundary between Ephraim and Manasseh, flowing into a stream that enters the Mediterranean.
Kareah, *kā-rē-āh*, 'bald,' Jer. 40. 8.
Karkaa, *kār-kā-ā*, 'floor.' Jos. 15. 3.
Karkor, *kār-kōr*, 'plain' (?). Jud. 8. 10.
Karnaim, *kār-nā-īm*, 'two horns.' Gen. 14. 5.
Kartah, *kār-tāh*, 'city' (?). Jos. 21. 34.
Kartan, *kār-tān*, 'double city' (?). Jos. 21. 32.
Katath, *kāt-tāth*, 'small' (?). Jos. 19. 15.
Kedar, *kē-dār*, 'black-skinned.' (1) son of Ishmael. Gen. 25. 13; 1 Chr. 1. 29; Ps. 120. 5; S. of S. 1. 5; Jer. 2. 10; Ezek. 27. 21.
 (2) tribe of, prophecies concerning. Isa. 21. 16; 42. 11; 60. 7; Jer. 49. 28.
Kedemah, *kē-dē-māh*, 'eastward.' Gen. 25. 15.
Kedemoth, *kē-dē-mōth*, 'eastern parts.' Jos. 13. 18.
Kedesh, *kē-dēsh*, 'sanctuary.' Jos. 12. 22.
Kedesh-naphtali, *kē-dēsh-nāph-tā-lī*. Jud. 4. 6.
Keep. Gen. 18. 19, they shall *k.* the way of the Lord. Num. 6. 24, the Lord bless thee, and *k.* thee. 1 Sam. 2. 9, he will *k.* the feet of his saints. 25. 34, the Lord God hath *k.* me back from hurting thee.
 Pa. 17. 8, *k.* me as the apple of the eye.
 34. 13, *k.* thy tongue from evil.
 91. 11, angels charge to *k.* thee in all thy ways.
 121. 3, he that *k.* thee will not slumber.
 127. 1, except the Lord *k.* the city.
 141. 3, *k.* the door of my lips.
 Prov. 4. 6, love wisdom, she shall *k.* thee.
 4. 21, *k.* my sayings in midst of thine heart.
 4. 23, *k.* thy heart with all diligence.
 6. 20, my son, *k.* thy father's commandment.
 Eccl. 3. 6, a time to *k.*
 5. 1, *k.* thy foot when thou goest.
 12. 13, fear God, and *k.* his commandments.
 Isa. 26. 3, thou wilt *k.* him in perfect peace.
 27. 3, I the Lord do *k.* it, I will *k.* it.
 Jer. 3. 5, 12, will he *k.* his anger?
 Hab. 2. 20, let the earth *k.* silence.
 Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have *k.*
 Mat. 19. 17, if thou wilt enter life, *k.* the commandments.
 Lu. 11. 28, blessed are they that *k.*
 19. 43, enemies shall *k.* thee in on every side.
 John 8. 51, 52, *k.* my sayings.
 12. 25, he that hateth his life shall *k.* it.
 14. 23, if a man love me, he will *k.* my words.
 17. 11, holy Father, *k.* through thine own name.
 17. 15, that thou shouldest *k.* them from the evil.
 Acts 16. 4, delivered the decrees to *k.*
 21. 25, *k.* from things offered to idols.
 1 Cor. 5. 8, let us *k.* the feast.
 9. 27, I *k.* under my body. R. V. buffet.
 Eph. 4. 3, *k.* the unity of the Spirit.
 Phil. 4. 7, the peace of God shall *k.* your hearts.
 R. V. guard.
 1 Tim. 5. 22, *k.* thyself pure.
 6. 20, *k.* that which is committed. R. V. guard.
 Jas. 1. 27, *k.* himself unspotted.
 1 John 5. 21, *k.* yourselves from idols. R. V. guard.
 Jude 21, *k.* yourselves in the love of God.
 24, him that is able to *k.* you from falling. R. V. guard.
 Rev. 3. 10, I will *k.* thee from hour of temptation.
 22. 9, which *k.* the sayings of this book.
Keeper. Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is thy *k.*
 Eccl. 12. 3, when the *k.* of the house shall tremble.
 S. of S. 1. 6, they made me *k.* of the vineyards.
 Tit. 2. 5, chaste, *k.* at home. R. V. workers.
 See Gen. 4. 2, 9; Mat. 28. 4; Acts 5. 23; 16. 27.
Kehelathah, *kē-hē-lā-thāh*, 'assembly.' Num. 23. 22.
Kellah, *kē-lā-lāh*, 'sling' (?). (1) a place. Jos. 15. 44.
 David there. 1 Sam. 23. 1, 12.
 (2) a man. 1 Chr. 4. 19.
Kelalah, *kē-lā-lāh*, 'contempt' (?). Ez. 10. 23.

Kelita, *kē-lī-tā*, 'dwarf' (?). Neh. 8. 7.
Kemuel, *kē-mū-ēl*, 'congregation of God' (?). (1) Gen. 22. 21. (2) Num. 34. 24. (3) 1 Chr. 27. 17.
Kenan, *kē-nān*, 'smith' (?). 1 Chr. 1. 2.
Kenath, *kē-nāth*, 'possession.' Num. 32. 42.
Kenaz, *kē-nāz*, 'hunting.' Gen. 36. 11.
Kenezite, *kē-nōz-ite*, descendant of Kenaz. Num. 32. 12.
Kenites, *kē-nites*, descendants of an unknown man named Kain. Gen. 15. 19.
 their fate foretold. Num. 24. 22. [19.
kenizzites, *kē-nīz-zites*, same as KENEZITE. Gen. 15.
Kerchief, a cloth worn over the head, a headdress consisting of a simple square or oblong piece of linen, silk, etc.; woe respecting, Ezek. 13. 18.
Keren-happuch, *kēr-ēn-hāp-pūch*, 'horn of antimony.' one of Job's daughters. Job 42. 14.
Kerioth, *kēr-ī-ōth*, 'cities'; a city of Judah. Jos. 15. 25; Jer. 48. 24, 41; Am. 2. 2.
Keros, *kēr-rōs*, 'crook' (?). Ez. 2. 44.
Keturah, *kē-tū-rāh*, 'incense,' Abraham's wife, Gen. 25. her children, 1 Chr. 1. 32.
Key. Mat. 16. 19, the *k.* of kingdom of heaven. Lu. 11. 52, ye have taken away *k.* of knowledge. Rev. 1. 18, the *k.* of hell and of death.
Key of David. Isa. 22. 22; Rev. 3. 7.
 keys of heaven. Mat. 16. 19.
 of hell. Rev. 1. 18; 9. 1.
Kezla, *kē-zī-ā*, 'cassia.' Job 42. 14.
Keziz, *kē-zīz*, 'cut off.' Jos. 18. 21.
Kibroth-hattaavah, *kīb-rōth-hāt-tā-ā-vāh*, 'graves of lust.' Num. 11. 34.
Kibzaim, *kīb-zā-īm*, 'two heaps.' Jos. 21. 22.
Kick. Deu. 32. 15; 1 Sam. 2. 29; Acts 9. 5.
Kid, laws about. Ex. 23. 19; Deu. 14. 21; Lev. 4. 23; 16. 5; 23. 19.
Kidneys, for sacrifices, burnt. Ex. 29. 13; Lev. 3. 4. of wheat, fat of. Deu. 32. 14.
Kidron, *kī-drōn* or *kīd'rōn*, the Brook. The torrent valley or wady of Kidron = Black; (Cedron, A. V. of John 18. 1). The deep valley east of Jerusalem, separating it from the Mt. of Olives; dry most of the year except after heavy rains (2 Sam. 15. 23); near garden of Gethsemane, frequently by our Lord, John 18. 1. crossed by David. 2 Sam. 15. 23.
 idols destroyed there. 1 Kn. 15. 13; 2 Kn. 23. 6; 2 Chr. 29. 16; Jer. 31. 40. See CEDRON.
Kill. Num. 16. 13, to *k.* us in the wilderness. 2 Kn. 5. 7, am I a God to *k.*?
 7. 4, if they *k.* us, we shall but die.
 Eccl. 3. 3, a time to *k.*
 Mat. 10. 28; Lu. 12. 4, fear not them that *k.* the body. Mk. 3. 4, is it lawful to save life, or to *k.*?
 John 5. 18, the Jews sought the more to *k.* him.
 7. 19, why go ye about to *k.* me?
 8. 22, will he *k.* himself?
 Rom. 8. 36, for thy sake we are *k.* all the day.
 2 Cor. 3. 6, the letter *k.*
 6. 9, chastened, and not *k.*
 Jas. 4. 2, ye *k.*, and desire to have.
 5. 6, ye condemned and *k.* the just.
 See Mat. 23. 37; Mk. 12. 5; Lu. 22. 2.
Kinah, *kī-nāh*, 'song of mourning,' 'lamentation.' Jos. 15. 22.
Kind. (1) sort, species, class. Gen. 1. 11, 25. Mat. 17. 21; Mk. 9. 29, this *k.* goeth not out. (2) 2 Chr. 10. 7, if thou be *k.* to this people. Lu. 6. 35, *k.* to unthankful and evil.
 1 Cor. 13. 4, charity suffereth long, and is *k.*
 See Mat. 13. 47; Eph. 4. 32; Jas. 3. 7.
Kindle. Ps. 2. 12, his wrath is *k.* but a little. Prov. 26. 21, a contentious man to *k.* strife. R. V. inflame.
 Isa. 50. 11, walk in sparks that ye have *k.*
 Hos. 11. 8, my repentings are *k.* together. Lu. 12. 49, what will I, if it be already *k.*?
 Jas. 3. 5, how great a matter a little fire *k.*
 See Job 19. 11; 32. 2; Ezek. 20. 48.
Kindly. Gen. 24. 49; 50. 21; Ru. 1. 8; Rom. 12. 10.
Kindness. Ru. 3. 10, thou hast shewed more *k.*
 2 Sam. 2. 6, I will requite you this *k.*
 9. 1, 7, show him *k.* for Jonathan's sake.
 Ps. 17. 7; 92. 2, thy marvellous loving-*k.*

Ps. 36. 7, how excellent is thy loving-*k* !
63. 3, thy loving-*k*, is better than life.
117. 2; 119. 76, his merciful *k*.
141. 5, righteous smite me, it shall be a *k*.
Prov. 31. 26, in her tongue is the law of *k*.
Isa. 54. 8, with everlasting *k*.
Jer. 2. 2, I remember the *k*. of thy youth.
31. 3, with loving-*k*. have I drawn thee.
Col. 3. 12, put on *k*., meekness.
2 Pet. 1. 7, to godliness, brotherly *k*. R. V. love of the brethren.

Kindness enjoined. Jos. 2. 12; Ru. 2.; 3.; Prov. 19. 22; 31. 26; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Cor. 13. 4; 2 Cor. 6. 6; Eph. 4. 32; Col. 3. 12; 2 Pet. 1. 7.

of God. Neh. 9. 17; Joel 2. 13; Jon. 4. 2.

Kindred. Acts 3. 25; Rev. 1. 7; 5. 9; 7. 9.

Kine, the old plural of 'cow'; 'milch kine' = milking-cows.

Pharaoh's dream of. Gen. 41. 2.

two take back the ark. 1 Sam. 6. 7.

King. Num. 23. 21, the shout of a *k*. is among them.

Jud. 9. 8, the trees went forth to anoint a *k*.

17. 6, no *k*. in Israel.

1 Sam. 8. 5, now make us a *k*.

8. 19, we will have a *k*.

10. 24; 2 Sam. 16. 16, God save the *k*.

Job 18. 14, bring him to the *k*. of terrors.

34. 18, is it fit to say to a *k*. ?

Ps. 5. 2; 84. 3, my *K*. and my God.

10. 16, the Lord is *K*. for ever.

20. 9, let the *k*. hear us when we call.

74. 12, God is my *K*. of old.

102. 15, the *k*. of the earth shall fear.

Prov. 8. 15, by me *k*. reign.

22. 29, the diligent shall stand before *k*.

31. 3, that which destroyeth *k*.

31. 4, it is not for *k*. to drink wine. {the*k*. ?

Ecc. 2. 12, what can the man do that cometh after

10. 16, woe to thee when thy *k*. is a child !

10. 20, curse not the *k*.

Isa. 32. 1, a *k*. shall reign in righteousness.

33. 17, thine eyes shall see the *k*. in his beauty.

49. 23, *k*. shall be thy nursing fathers.

Jer. 10. 10, the Lord is an everlasting *k*.

Mat. 22. 11, when the *k*. came in to see the guests.

Lu. 19. 38, blessed be the *K*. that cometh.

23. 2, saying that he himself is Christ a *k*.

John 6. 15, by force, to make him a *k*.

19. 14, behold your *K* !

19. 15, we have no *k*. but Cæsar.

1 Tim. 1. 17, now unto the *K*. eternal.

6. 15, the *K*. of *k*. and Lord of lords.

Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10, made us *k*. and priests unto God.

R. V. to be a kingdom.

15. 3, thou *K*. of saints.

King, Israelites desire a. 1 Sam. 8. 5.

See ANOINTING.

Kingdom. Ex. 19. 6, a *k*. of priests.

1 Chr. 29. 11; Mat. 6. 13, thine is the *k*.

Ps. 22. 28, the *k*. is the Lord's.

103. 19, his *k*. ruleth over all.

145. 12, the glorious majesty of his *k*.

Isa. 14. 16, is this the man that did shake *k*. ?

Dan. 4. 3, his *k*. is an everlasting *k*.

Mat. 4. 23; 9. 35; 24. 14, gospel of the *k*.

8. 12, children of the *k*. cast out.

12. 25; Mk. 3. 24; Lu. 11. 17, *k*. divided against itself.

13. 38, good seed are children of the *k*.

25. 34, inherit the *k*.

Lu. 12. 32, Father's good pleasure to give you the *k*.

22. 29, I appoint unto you a *k*.

John 18. 36, my *k*. is not of this world.

Acts 1. 6, wilt thou restore the *k*. to Israel ?

1 Cor. 15. 24, when he shall have delivered up the *k*.

Col. 1. 13, into the *k*. of his dear Son.

2 Tim. 4. 18, to his heavenly *k*.

Jas. 2. 5, heirs of the *k*. he hath promised.

2 Pet. 1. 11, entrance into everlasting *k*.

See Rev. 16. 10; 17. 17.

Kingdom of God. 1 Chr. 29. 11; Ps. 22. 28; 45. 6; 145.

11; Isa. 24. 23; Dan. 2. 44.

of CHRIST. Isa. 2.; 4.; 9.; 11.; 32.; 35.; 62.; 61.; 66.;

Mat. 16. 28; 26. 29; John 18. 36; 2 Pet. 1. 11; 1. 9; 1. 15.

of heaven. Mat. 3. 2; 8. 11; 11. 11; 13. 11.

who shall enter. Mat. 5. 3; 7. 21; Lu. 9. 62; John

3; Acts 14. 22; Rom. 14. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 6

2 Thes. 1. 5.

parables concerning. Mat. 13. 24, &c.

King of kings. Pa. 2. 6; 10. 16; 24. 7; 110.; Zac. 9.

Lu. 23. 2; 1 Tim. 1. 17; 6. 15; Rev. 15. 3; 17. 14; 1

16.

Kings chosen by God. Deu. 17. 14; 1 Sam. 9. 17; 15.

16. 1; 1 Kn. 11. 35; 1 Kn. 19. 15; 1 Chr. 28. 4; 1

2. 21.

admonished. Pa. 2. 10; Prov. 31. 4.

duty of. Prov. 25. 2; Isa. 49. 23.

honour due to. Prov. 24. 21; 25. 6; Eccl. 8. 2; 1

20; Mat. 22. 21; Rom. 13.; 1 Pet. 2. 13, 17.

to be prayed for. 1 Tim. 2. 1, 2.

parable of the king and his servants, Mat. 13. 23.

the king and his guests, Mat. 22. 2.

Kinsfolk. Job 19. 14; Lu. 2. 44; 21. 16.

Kinsman, right of. Ru. 3. 14; 4.

Kir, *kir*, 'town'. 2 Kn. 16. 9; Isa. 15. 1; 22. 6; Am.

5; 9. 7.

Kir-haraseth, *kir-hâr-â-sêth*, 'brick-town.' 2 Kn.

25; Isa. 16. 7, 11.

Kir-hareseth, *kir-hâr-â-sêth*, same as preceding. Isa.

16. 7.

Kir-harash, *kir-hâr-âsh*, same as preceding. Isa. 16. 1.

Kir-heres, *kir-hâr-rêâ*, same as preceding. Jer. 48. 3.

Kiriathaim, *kir-i-â-thâ-îm*, same as KIRIATHAIM.

(1) Jos. 13. 19. (2) 1 Chr. 6. 76. (3) Ezek. 25. 9.

Kirioth, *kir-i-ôth*, 'cities.' Am. 2. 2.

Kirjath, *kir-jâth*, 'city' (?). Jos. 18. 28.

Kirjathaim, *kir-jâ-thâ-îm*, 'double city.' Num. 32. 3.

Kirjath-arba, *kir-jâth-âr-hâ*, 'city of Arba.' Gen.

23. 2.

Kirjath-arim, *kir-jâth-âr-îm*, contracted from KIR-

JATH-JEARIM. Ez. 2. 25.

Kirjath-baal, *kir-jâth-bâ-âi*, 'city of Baal.' Jos. 15. 6.

Kirjath-huzoth, *kir-jâth-hû-zôth*, 'city of streets.'

Num. 22. 39.

Kirjath-jearim, *kir-jâth-jê-â-rîm*, 'city of wood.'

Jos. 9. 17; 18. 14; 1 Chr. 13. 6.

the ark brought to. 1 Sam. 7. 1.

ark fetched from. 1 Chr. 13. 5; 2 Chr. 1. 4.

Kirjath-sannah, *kir-jâth-sân-nâh*, 'city of thorns' (?).

Jos. 15. 49.

Kirjath-sepher, *kir-jâth-sê-phêr*, 'book-city' (?). Jo.

15. 15.

Kish, *kish*, bow. (1) Saul's father. 1 Sam. 9. 1.

(2) others. 1 Chr. 8. 30; 24. 29; 2 Chr. 29. 12; Est.

2. 5.

Kishi, *kish-i*, 'bow of Jehovah' (?). 1 Chr. 6. 44.

Kishlon, *kish-lôn*, 'hardness.' Jos. 19. 20.

Kishon, *kî-shôn*, 'tortuous.' Jud. 4. 7; 5. 21; 1 Kn. 1

40 = 'the waters of Megiddo.' A river which drain

the plain of Esdraelon, flowing northwesterly along

the base of Mt. Carmel to the Mediterranean.

Kison, *kî-sôn*, same as KISHON. Ps. 83. 9.

Kiss. Pa. 85. 10; Prov. 27. 6.

Kiss, holy, salute with. Rom. 16. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 2.

2 Cor. 13. 12; 1 Thes. 5. 26.

of charity. 1 Pet. 5. 14.

given as mark of affection. Gen. 27. 27; 29. 11; 45. 1.

48. 10; 1 Sam. 10. 1; 20. 41; Lu. 7. 38; 15. 20; Ac.

20. 37.

given treacherously. 2 Sam. 20. 9; Mat. 26. 48; L.

22. 48.

idolatrous. 1 Kn. 19. 18; Job 31. 27; Hos. 13. 2.

Kite (Lev. 11. 14; Deu. 14. 13). Heb. *Ayyah*; Gk. *ak-*

vos. (Specimen, *Milvus regalis*.) *Ayyah* is a genet-

term for 'keen-sighted' birds of the falcon tribe.

There are three kinds of kite in Bible lands.

Kithlish, *kîth-lîsh*. Jos. 15. 40.

Kitron, *kîr-rôn*, 'burning.' Jud. 1. 30.

Kittim, *kîr-tîm*, same as CHITTIM. Gen. 10. 4.

Knead. Gen. 18. 6; Ex. 8. 3; Hos. 7. 4.

Kneeling in prayer. 2 Chr. 6. 13; Ez. 9. 5; Pa. 95.

Dan. 6. 10; Acts 7. 60; 9. 40; 21. 5; Eph. 3. 14.

Knew. Gen. 28. 16, the Lord is in this place, and I

it not.

Jer. 1. 5, before I formed thee I *k.* thee.
 Mat. 7. 23, I never *k.* you, depart.
 John 4. 10, if thou *k.* the gift of God.
 2 Cor. 5. 21, who *k.* no sin.
 See Gen. 3. 7; Deu. 34. 10; John 1. 10.
Knob, the bud of a flower, a carved imitation of one;
 now spelt 'knob.' Ex. 25. 33; 1 Kn. 6. 18.
Know. 1 Sam. 3. 7, Samuel did not yet *k.* the Lord.
 1 Chr. 28. 9, *k.* thou the God of thy father.
 Job 5. 27, *k.* thou it for thy good.
 8. 9, we are but of yesterday, and *k.* nothing.
 13. 23, make me to *k.* my transgression.
 19. 25, I *k.* that my redeemer liveth.
 22. 13; Ps. 73. 11, how doth God *k.*?
 Ps. 39. 4, make me to *k.* mine end.
 46. 10, be still, and *k.* that I am God.
 56. 9, this I *k.*, for God is for me.
 103. 14, he *k.* our frame.
 139. 23, *k.* my heart.
 Eccl. 9. 5, the living *k.* they shall die.
 11. 9, *k.* that for all these things.
 Isa. 1. 3, the ox *k.* his owner.
 Jer. 17. 9, the heart is deceitful, who can *k.* it?
 31. 34; Heb. 8. 11, *k.* the Lord, for all shall *k.* me.
 Ezek. 2. 5; 33. 33, *k.* there hath been a prophet.
 Hos. 2. 20, thou shalt *k.* the Lord.
 7. 9, yet he *k.* it not.
 Mat. 6. 3, let not thy left hand *k.*
 13. 11; Mk. 4. 11; Lu. 8. 10, given to you to *k.*
 25. 12, I *k.* you not.
 Mk. 1. 24; Lu. 4. 34, I *k.* thee, who thou art.
 Lu. 19. 42, if thou hadst *k.*
 22. 57, 60, I *k.* him not.
 John 7. 17, he shall *k.* of the doctrine.
 10. 14, I *k.* my sheep, and am *k.* of mine.
 13. 7, *k.* not now, but shalt *k.* hereafter. R. V. under-
 stand.
 13. 17, if ye *k.* these things.
 13. 35, by this shall all men *k.* ye are my disciples.
 Acts 1. 7, it is not for you to *k.*
 Rom. 8. 28, we *k.* that all things work.
 1 Cor. 2. 14, neither can he *k.* them.
 13. 9, 12, we *k.* in part.
 Eph. 3. 19, and to *k.* the love of Christ.
 2 Tim. 1. 12, I *k.* whom I have believed.
 3. 15, thou hast *k.* the scriptures.
 1 John 2. 4, he that saith, I *k.* him.
 3. 2, we *k.* that when he shall appear.
 Rev. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19; 3. 1, 8, I *k.* thy works.
 See Mat. 6. 8; 2 Tim. 2. 19; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 2. 17.
Knowledge. 1 Sam. 2. 3, the Lord is a God of *k.*
 2 Chr. 1. 10-12, give me *k.*
 Job 21. 14, we desire not *k.* of thy ways.
 Ps. 94. 10, he that teacheth man *k.*
 139. 6, such *k.* is too wonderful.
 144. 3, that thou takest *k.* of him.
 Prov. 10. 14, wise men lay up *k.*
 14. 6, *k.* is easy to him that understandeth.
 17. 27, he that hath *k.* spareth words.
 24. 5, a man of *k.* increaseth strength.
 30. 3, nor have the *k.* of the holy.
 Eccl. 1. 18, increaseth *k.* increaseth sorrow.
 9. 10, nor *k.* in the grave.
 Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of *k.*
 40. 14, who taught him *k.*?
 53. 11, by his *k.* justify many.
 Dan. 1. 17, God gave them *k.*
 12. 4, *k.* shall be increased.
 Hos. 4. 6, destroyed for lack of *k.*
 Hab. 2. 14, earth shall be filled with the *k.*
 Lu. 11. 52, taken away key of *k.*
 Acts 4. 13, took *k.* of them.
 24. 22, more perfect *k.* of that way.
 Rom. 10. 2, zeal of God, but not according to *k.*
 1 Cor. 8. 1, *k.* puffeth up.
 13. 8, *k.* shall vanish away.
 15. 34, some have not the *k.* of God.
 Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which passeth *k.*
 Phil. 3. 8, but loss for the *k.* of Christ.
 Col. 2. 3, treasures of wisdom and *k.*
 1 Tim. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 3. 7, the *k.* of the truth.
 Heb. 10. 26, sin after we have received *k.*

2 Pet. 1. 5, 6, to virtue *k.* and to *k.* temperance.
 3. 18, grow in grace and *k.*
Knowledge given by God. Ex. 8. 10; 18. 16; 31. 3;
 2 Chr. 1. 12; Ps. 119. 66; Prov. 1. 4; 2. 6; Eccl. 2. 26;
 Isa. 28. 9; Jer. 24. 7; 31. 33; Dan. 2. 21; Mat. 11. 25;
 13. 11; 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2. 12; 12. 8.
 advantages of. Ps. 89. 15; Prov. 1. 4, 7; 3. 13; 4. 9;
 10; 10. 14; 12. 1; 13. 16; 18. 15; Eccl. 7. 12; Mal. 2.
 7; Eph. 3. 18; 4. 13; Jas. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 20.
 want of. Prov. 1. 12; 19. 2; Jer. 4. 22; Hos. 4. 1, 6;
 Rom. 1. 28; 1 Cor. 15. 34.
 prayed for. John 17. 3; Eph. 3. 18; Col. 1. 9; 2 Pet.
 3. 18.
 sought. 1 Cor. 14. 1; Heb. 6. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 5.
 abuse of. 1 Cor. 8. 1.
 its responsibility. Num. 15. 30; Deu. 17. 12; Lu. 12.
 47; John 15. 22; Rom. 1. 21; 2. 21; Jas. 4. 17.
 imperfection of human. Eccl. 1. 18; Isa. 44. 25; 1 Cor.
 1. 19; 3. 19; 2 Cor. 1. 12.
 knowledge of good and evil, tree of. Gen. 2. 9.
Koa, *kō'-ā*, 'prince' (?). Eccl. 23. 23.
Kohath, *kō'-hāth*, 'assembly'; son of Levi. Gen. 46. 11.
 his descendants. Ex. 6. 18; 1 Chr. 6. 2.
 their duties. Num. 4. 15; 10. 21; 2 Chr. 29. 12; 34. 12.
Kohathites, *kō'-hāth-ites*, descendants of Kohath. Num.
 3. 27.
Kolajiah, *kō-lā'-āh*, 'voice of Jehovah' (?). Neh. 11. 7.
Korah, *kōr'-āh*, 'bald.' (1) Gen. 36. 14.
 (2) Dathan, &c., their sedition and punishment. Num.
 16; 26. 9; 27. 3.
 (Core) Jude 11. [9. 19.
Korahites, *kōr'-ā-hites*, descendants of Korah. 1 Chr.
Korathites, *kōr'-ā-thites*, same as preceding. Num.
 26. 58.
Kore, *kōr'-ē*, 'partridge.' 1 Chr. 9. 19.
Korhite, *kōr'-hite*, same as KORATHITE. 2 Chr. 20. 19.
Koz, *kōz*, 'thorn.' Ez. 2. 61.
Kushajah, *kū-shā'-āh*, longer form of Kishi. 1 Chr.
 15. 17.
Laadah, *lā'-ā-dāh*, 'order' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 21.
Laadan, *lā'-ā-dān*, 'put in order' (?). 1 Chr. 7. 26.
Laban, *lā'-bān*, 'white.' (1) hospitality of. Gen. 24. 29.
 gives Jacob his two daughters. Gen. 29.
 envies and oppresses him. Gen. 30. 27; 31. 8.
 his dream. Gen. 31. 24.
 his covenant with Jacob. Gen. 31. 43.
 (2) city. Deu. 1. 1. [row.
Labour (*n.*). Ps. 90. 10, yet is their strength *l.* and sor-
 104. 23, goeth to his *l.* till evening.
 Prov. 13. 11, he that gathereth by *l.* shall increase.
 14. 23, in all *l.* there is profit.
 Eccl. 1. 8, all things are full of *l.* R. V. weariness.
 2. 22, what hath man of all his *l.*?
 6. 7, all the *l.* of man is for his mouth.
 John 4. 38, are entered into their *l.*
 1 Cor. 15. 58, your *l.* is not in vain.
 1 Thes. 1. 3; Heb. 6. 10, your *l.* of love.
 Rev. 2. 2, I know thy *l.* and patience.
 14. 13, rest from their *l.*
 See Gen. 31. 42; Isa. 58. 3; 2 Cor. 6. 5; 11. 23.
Labour (*v.*). Ex. 20. 9; Deu. 5. 13, six days shalt
 thou *l.*
 Neh. 4. 21, so we *l.* in the work. R. V. wrought.
 Ps. 127. 1, they *l.* in vain.
 144. 14, our oxen may be strong to *l.* R. V. well laden.
 Prov. 16. 26, he that *l.* for himself.
 23. 4, *l.* not to be rich. R. V. weary not thyself.
 Eccl. 4. 8, for whom do I *l.*?
 5. 12, the sleep of a *l.* man is sweet.
 Mat. 11. 28, all ye that *l.*
 John 6. 27, *l.* not for the meat which perisheth.
 1 Cor. 3. 9, we are *l.* together with God. R. V. God's
 fellow-workers.
 Eph. 4. 23, but rather *l.*, working with his hands.
 1 Thes. 5. 12, which *l.* among you.
 1 Tim. 5. 17, they who *l.* in word and doctrine.
 See Mat. 9. 37; Lu. 10. 2.
Labour ordained for man. Gen. 3. 19; Ps. 104. 23;
 1 Cor. 4. 12.
 when blessed by God. Prov. 10. 16; 13. 11; Eccl. 2.
 24; 4. 9; 5. 12, 19.

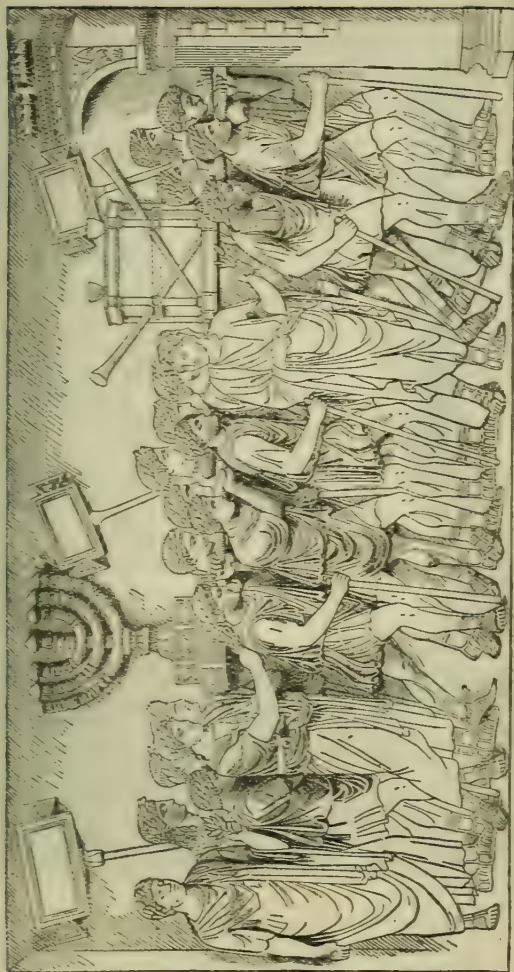
Labourer worthy of hire. Lu. 10. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 18.
Labourers, parable of. Mat. 20.
Lachish, *lā'-chīsh*, 'impregnable' (?). Jos. 10. 3. conquered. Jos. 10. 31; 12. 11. Amaziah slain at. 2 Kn. 14. 19.
Lack, to be deficient in; as *sub.*, want. Mat. 19. 20; Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 22. 35; Acts 4. 34.
Lad. Gen. 21. 12; 22. 12; 44. 22; 48. 16; 1 Sam. 20. 21; 2 Kn. 4. 19; John 6. 9.
Ladanum (Gen. 37. 25; 43. 11). Heb. *Lōt*; Gk. *στακτῆρ*; Bot. N. *Cistus villosus*; *Cistus salvifolius*; R. V. marg. 'ladanum'; A. V. 'myrrh', wrongly. It is the Arabic *ladan* (ladanum), the fragrant resinous gum of the *Cistus*, or rock rose.
Ladder, Jacob's. Gen. 28. 12.
Laden. Isa. 1. 4; Mat. 11. 28; 2 Tim. 3. 6.
Lael, *lā'-ēl*, 'belonging to God.' Num. 3. 24.
Lahad, *lā'-hād*, 'oppression.' 1 Chr. 4. 2.
Lahal-rol, *lā'-hāl-rōl*, 'to the living One that seeth me.' Gen. 24. 62.
Lahmam, *lāh'-mām*. Jos. 15. 40.
Lahmi, *lāh'-mī*, 'warrior' (?). 1 Chr. 20. 5.
Lalsh, *lā'-lsh*, 'lion.' (1) man. 1 Sam. 25. 44. (2) places. Jud. 18. 14; Isa. 10. 30.
Lake of fire. Rev. 19. 20; 20. 10; 21. 8.

Lakes and Seas of Scripture.

Name.	Situation.	References.	Modern Name.
Gallilee, Sea of <i>Called also Chinnereth.</i>	Jordan Valley.	Mat. 15. 29. Num. 34. 11.	Bahr Tubariyeh.
Chinneroth		Jos. 11. 2.	
Gennesaret		Lu. 5. 1.	
Tiberias		John 6. 1.	
Great Sea		Eze. 47. 15, 19, 20.	Mediterranean.
Merom, Waters of	Upper Jordan.	Jos. 11. 5.	Huleh.
Salt Sea	Palestine, S. of the Jordan.	Gen. 14. 3.	Dead Sea, or Bahr-Lūt.
<i>Called also Sea of the Arabah or Plain.</i>		Deu. 4. 49.	
East Sea		Joel 2. 20.	
The Sea		Ezek. 47. 8.	

Lakum, *lā'-kūm*, 'fort' (?). Jos. 19. 33.
Lama, *lā'-mā*, 'why' ? Mat. 27. 46.
Lamb. Isa. 5. 17, the *l.* feed after their manner. 11. 6, the wolf shall dwell with the *l.* 53. 7; Jer. 11. 19, as *l.* to the slaughter. John 1. 29, 36, behold the *L.* of God. 1 Pet. 1. 19, as of a *l.* without blemish. Rev. 5. 6; 13. 18, stood a *L.* slain. 22. 11, by the blood of the *L.* 22. 1, the throne of God and of the *L.* See Isa. 40. 11; Lu. 10. 3; John 21. 15. [Isa. 1. 11.
Lamb for sacrifices. Gen. 22. 7; Ex. 12. 3; Lev. 3. 7; 17. 11.
Lamo. Job 29. 15; Prov. 26. 7; Isa. 35. 6; Heb. 12. 13.
Lame, the, excluded from the priest's office. Lev. 21. 18. animals, not proper for sacrifices. Deu. 15. 21; Mal. 1. 8, 13.
 healed by Christ, Mat. 11. 5; 21. 14; Lu. 7. 22. by the apostles, Acts 3. 8; 7. 8.
Lamech, *lā'-mēch*, 'destroyer,' descendant of Cain; father of Noah. Gen. 4. 18; 5. 25, 29.
Lament. Mat. 11. 17; John 16. 20; Acts 8. 2.
Lamentation for Jacob. Gen. 50. 10.
 of David, for Saul and Jonathan, 2 Sam. 1. 17. for Abner, 2 Sam. 3. 31.
 for Josiah. 2 Chr. 35. 25.
 for Tyrus. Ezek. 26. 17; 27. 30; 28. 12.
 for Pharaoh. Ezek. 32.
 for Christ. Lu. 23. 27.
 for Stephen. Acts 8. 2.
 for Babylon. Rev. 18. 10.

Lamentations, the title of a book by Jeremiah. See *Scripture*.
Lamp. Ps. 119. 105; Prov. 13. 9; Isa. 62. 1; Mat. 25. 1. See *CANDLE*.
Lamps in the tabernacle. Ex. 25. 37; 27. 20; 30. 7. Lev. 24. 2; Num. 8.
 seen in visions. Gen. 15. 17; Zec. 4. 2; Rev. 4. 5. parable referring to. Mat. 25. 1.
Land. Gen. 1. 9; 12. 1; Ex. 14. 21; Jos. 4. 22; Ps. 27. 13; 66. 1; Ezek. 34. 13; Mk. 15. 33.
Landmarks were usually a single block or small pillars stones laid upon the ground, and are still so in Palestine. They might easily be shifted by a dishonest landowner; hence the severe curse upon their removal.
 See examples in the British Museum.
 not to be removed. Deu. 19. 14; 27. 17; Job 24. 2. Prov. 22. 28; 23. 10.
Language. Neh. 13. 14; Ps. 19. 3; Isa. 19. 18.
Languages (Babel). Gen. 11.
 gift of, by Holy Ghost. Acts 2. 7, 8; 10. 46; 19. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 10.
Lanterns are still commonly used in the East; any one going through the streets at night without a light liable to be arrested as a dangerous character. A servant holds the lantern close to the ground, immediately in front of his master's feet—a practice rendered necessary by the entire absence of pavement and by the numerous obstructions in the streets of Eastern cities; hence the force of the language, 'Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path' (Ps. 119. 105).
Laodicea, *lā'-dī'-cē'-ā*. An important city of Asia Minor on the river Lycus. Col. 2. 1. The seat of one of the 'Seven Churches of Asia' (Rev. 3. 14).
Laodiceans, *lā'-dī'-cē'-āns*, inhabitants of Laodicea. Rev. 1. 11; 3. 14.
 Paul's epistle to. Col. 4. 16.
Lap. Jud. 7. 6; Prov. 16. 33.
Lapidoth, *lāp'-y-dōth*, torches. Jud. 4. 4.
Lapwing (Lev. 11. 19). Heb. *Dūkiphath*; Gk. *ἐρυο* R. V. 'hoopoe.' Doubtless the hoopoe, since the Arabic term is the same; in size similar to the thrush but crested.
Lasciviousness, source of. Mk. 7. 21; Gal. 5. 19. rebuked. 2 Cor. 12. 21; Eph. 4. 19; 1 Pet. 4. 3. Jude 4.
Lasea, *lā'-sē'-ā*. Acts 27. 8.
Lasha, *lā'-shā*, 'fissure.' Gen. 10. 19.
Lasharon, *lā'-shār'-on*, 'of the plain.' Jos. 12. 18.
Last. Num. 23. 10, let my *l.* end be like his. Prov. 23. 32, at the *l.* it biteth like a serpent. Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26, *l.* state of that man. 19. 30; 20. 16; Mk. 10. 31; Lu. 13. 30, first shall be John 6. 39; 11. 24; 12. 48, the *l.* day.
 See Lam. 1. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 5; 1 John 2. 18.
Latchet, a thong, lace. Mk. 1. 7.
Latin, *lāt'-in*, the language spoken by Romans. John 19. 20.
Latter. Job 19. 25; Prov. 19. 20; Hag. 2. 9.
Laud, to praise. Rom. 15. 11.
Laugh. Prov. 1. 26; Eccl. 3. 4; Lu. 6. 21; Jas. 4. 9.
Laughter. Gen. 18. 13; Eccl. 2. 2; 3. 4; 7. 3; Ps. 126. 2.
Launch. Lu. 5. 4; 8. 22; Acts 21. 1; 27. 4.
Laver, a vessel for washing in. Ex. 38. 8.
Laver of brass, Ex. 30. 18; 38. 8; 40. 7. sanctified, Lev. 8. 11.
Lavers in the temple. 1 Kn. 7. 38.
Law. Jos. 8. 34, all the words of the *l.* Ps. 37. 31, the *l.* of his God is in his heart. 40. 8, thy *l.* is within my heart. 119. 70, 77, 92, 174, I delight in thy *l.* 119. 97, 113, 163, 165, how I love thy *l.* Prov. 13. 14, the *l.* of the wise is a fountain of life. Isa. 8. 20, to the *l.* and to the testimony. Mal. 2. 6, the *l.* of truth was in his mouth. Mat. 5. 17, not come to destroy the *l.* 23. 23, the weightier matters of the *l.* John 7. 51, doth our *l.* judge any man? 19. 7, we have a *l.*, and by our *l.* Rom. 2. 14, are a *l.* unto themselves. 3. 20, by the deeds of the *l.*



PROCESSION OF ROMAN SOLDIERS carrying the seven-branched candlestick, the table of shewbread, and the silver trumpets taken at the capture of Jerusalem by the Emperor Titus, A. D. 70.

(From a marble relief on the Arch of Titus at Rome.)



THE "BOOK OF THE LAW."—Fifteenth Century.

(British Museum, Add. MS. 4,707.)

The complete column of the Hebrew text contains the "Song of Moses" (Exod. xv. 1-19).

Rom. 7. 12, the *l.* is holy.
 7. 14, the *l.* is spiritual.
 7. 16; 1 Tim. 1. 8, the *l.* is good.
 8. 3, what the *l.* could not do.
 Gal. 3. 24, the *l.* was our schoolmaster.
 5. 14, all the *l.* is fulfilled in one word.
 5. 23, against such there is no *l.*
 6. 2, so fulfil the *l.* of Christ.
 1 Tim. 1. 9, the *l.* is not made for a righteous man.
 Heb. 7. 16, the *l.* of a carnal commandment.
 Jas. 1. 25; 2. 12, perfect *l.* of liberty.
 2. 8, the royal *l.*
 See Ps. 1. 2; Mat. 7. 12. [Gen. 9. 3.
Law of God, given to Adam, Gen. 2. 16. to Noah,
 proclaimed through Moses. Ex. 19.; 20.; Deu. 1. 5;
 5.; 6.
 demands entire obedience. Deu. 27. 26; Gal. 3. 10;
 Jas. 2. 10.
 described. Ps. 19. 7; 119.; Rom. 7. 12.
 all guilty under. Rom. 3. 20.
 (of Moses) ordained. Ex. 21.; Lev. 1.; Num. 3.; Deu. 12.
 preserved on stone. Deu. 27. 1; Jos. 8. 32.
 to be studied by the king. Deu. 17. 18.
 read every seventh year. Deu. 31. 9.
 preserved in the ark. Deu. 31. 24.
 read by Joshua, Jos. 8. 34, by Ezra, Neh. 8.
 book of, discovered by Hilkiah, 2 Kn. 22. 8. and read
 by Josiah, 2 Kn. 23. 2.
 fulfilled by Christ. Mat. 5. 17; Rom. 5. 18; 10. 4.
 abolished in Christ. Acts 15. 24; 28. 23; Gal. 2.-6.;
 Eph. 2. 15; Col. 2. 14; Heb. 7.
 Christians redeemed from curse of. John 1. 17; Acts
 13. 39; 15. 24, 28; Rom. 10. 4; Gal. 3. 13.
Lawful. Mat. 12. 2; John 5. 10; 1 Cor. 6. 12.
Lawgiver, God. Isa. 33. 22; Jas. 4. 12.
Lawless. 1 Tim. 1. 9.
Lawsuits censured. 1 Cor. 6. 1.
Lawyers (Gk. νομικός, from νόμος, 'law') are generally
 regarded as identical with the Scribes. The 'lawyer'
 of Mat. 22. 35 is called a 'scribe' in the parallel pas-
 sage of Mk. 12. 28. See SCRIBES.
Lawyers. Christ reproves. Lu. 10. 25; 11. 46; 14. 3.
Lay at, to strike at. Job 41. 26.
Lazarus, λᾱζ-ᾱ-rūs, Greek form of Eleazar. (1) and the
 rich man. Lu. 16. 19.
 (2) brother of Mary and Martha, raised from the dead.
 John 11.; 12. 1.
Lead (*n.*) (Ex. 15. 10). Heb. *Bedûl*: Gk. μόλιβος. Found
 in the Sinaitic rocks before the time of Moses.
Lead (*v.*). Deu. 4. 27; 28. 37, whither the Lord shall *l.*
 you.
 Ps. 23. 2, he *l.* me beside still waters.
 27. 11, *l.* me in a plain path.
 31. 3, *l.* me, and guide me.
 61. 2, *l.* me to the rock that is higher than I.
 139. 10, there shall thy hand *l.* me.
 139. 24, *l.* me in the way everlasting.
 Prov. 6. 22, when thou goest, it shall *l.* thee.
 Isa. 11. 6, a little child shall *l.* them.
 42. 16, I will *l.* them in paths not known.
 48. 17, I am the Lord which *l.* thee. [bring.
 Mat. 6. 13; Lu. 11. 4, *l.* us not into temptation. R. V.
 15. 14; Lu. 6. 39, if the blind *l.* the blind.
 Acts 13. 11, seeking some to *l.* him.
 1 Tim. 2. 2, we may *l.* a quiet life.
 See John 10. 3; 1 Cor. 9. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 6; Rev. 7. 17.
Leaf. Lev. 26. 36; Ps. 1. 3; Isa. 64. 6; Mat. 21. 19.
Leah, λᾱ-ᾱh, 'languid' (?), or 'wild-cow' (?). Gen. 29.
 16, 31; 30. 17; 31. 4; 33. 2; 49. 31. See Ru. 4. 11.
Lean. Prov. 3. 5; Am. 5. 19; Mic. 3. 11; John 13. 23;
 21. 20.
Leap. 2 Sam. 22. 30; Isa. 35. 6; Lu. 6. 23.
Learn. Deu. 31. 13, *l.* to fear the Lord.
 Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9; 16. 21, will increase *l.*
 22. 25, least thou *l.* his ways.
 Isa. 1. 17, *l.* to do well.
 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, neither shall they *l.* war.
 29. 12, deliver to one that is *l.*
 John 6. 45, every one that hath *l.* of the Father.
 7. 15, having never *l.* [instructed.
 Acts 7. 22, *l.* in all the wisdom of the Egyptians. R. V.
 26. 24, much *l.* doth make thee mad.

Rom. 15. 4, written for our *l.*
 Eph. 4. 20, ye have not so *l.* Christ.
 2 Tim. 3. 14, in the things thou hast *l.*
 Heb. 5. 8, though a Son, yet *l.* he obedience.
 See Mat. 9. 13; 11. 29; Phil. 4. 11; Rev. 14. 3.
Learning, advantage of. Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9; 16. 21, 23;
 Rom. 15. 4.
Leasing, lying, falsehood. Ps. 4. 2; 5. 6.
Least. Mat. 5. 19, one of these *l.* commandments.
 11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, he that is *l.* in kingdom of heaven.
 R. V. but little.
 25. 40, 45, done it to the *l.* of these.
 Lu. 12. 26, not able to do that which is *l.*
 16. 10, faithful in that which is *l.* R. V. a very little.
 Eph. 3. 8, less than the *l.* of all saints.
 See Gen. 32. 10; Jer. 31. 34; 1 Cor. 6. 4.
Leather. 2 Kn. 1. 8; Mat. 3. 4.
Leave. Gen. 2. 24; Mat. 19. 5; Mk. 10. 7; Eph. 5. 31,
l. father and mother, and shall cleave.
 Ps. 16. 10; Acts 2. 27, not *l.* my soul in hell.
 27. 9; 119. 121, *l.* me not. R. V. cast off.
 Mat. 23. 23, and not to *l.* the other undone.
 John 14. 27, peace I *l.* with you.
 Heb. 13. 5, I will never *l.* thee. R. V. fail.
 See Ru. 1. 16; Mat. 5. 24; John 16. 28.
Leaven is any substance that promotes fermentation.
 In the N. T. a symbol of silent pervasive influence,
 usually of that which is corrupt; in a good sense, only
 in Mat. 13. 33; Lu. 13. 21.
Leaven, forbidden at the passover, Ex. 12. 15; 13. 7.
 and in meat offerings, Lev. 2. 11; 6. 17; 10. 12.
 mentioned figuratively. Mat. 13. 33; 16. 6; Lu. 13. 21;
 1 Cor. 5. 6.
Lebana, λᾱ-bā'-nā, same as LEBANAH. Neh. 7. 48.
Lebanah, λᾱ-bā'-nāh, 'white.' Ez. 2. 45.
Lebanon, λᾱ-bā'-nāh, 'white' from its snow-clad peaks.
 A double range of mountains north of Palestine. The
 two highest series of peaks vary in height from 9800
 to 10,225 feet. Famous for its huge cedar trees. Deu.
 1. 7.
 forest and mountain. Deu. 3. 25; Jud. 3. 3; 1 Kn. 5.
 14.
 its cedars. 2 Kn. 14. 9; 2 Chr. 2. 8; Ps. 92. 12; S. of S.
 3. 9; Isa. 40. 16; Hos. 14. 5.
Lebaoth, λᾱ-bā'-ōth, 'lionesses.' Jos. 15. 32.
Lebbāus, λᾱ-bā'-ūs, Mat. 10. 3. See JUDĒ.
Lebonah, λᾱ-bā'-nāh, 'frankincense.' Jud. 21. 19.
Leeah, λᾱ'-cāh, journey (?). 1 Chr. 4. 21.
Leeks (Num. 11. 5). Heb. *Hâtîr*: Gk. τὰ πράσα: Bot.
N. Allium porrum. Usually translated 'grass' or
 'hay'; but here 'leeks' in both A. V. and R. V. It is
 eaten raw as a salad.
 Some modern writers prefer fenugreek (*Trigonella*
Fenugreek-græcum), a strong-scented plant allied to
 clover, and a common article of food in Egypt.
Lees, dregs, sediment. Isa. 25. 6; Jer. 48. 11; Zep. 1. 12.
Left-handed slingers. Jud. 20. 16.
Legion (of devils). Mk. 5. 9; Lu. 8. 30.
Legions of angels. Mat. 26. 53.
Lehabim, λᾱ-hā'-bîm. Gen. 10. 13.
Lehi, λᾱ'-hi, 'jaw-bone.' Jud. 15. 9.
Lemuel, lēm'-ū-ēl ('devoted') to God' (?); king, his les-
 son. Prov. 31. 1.
Lend. Deu. 15. 6, thou shalt *l.* to many nations.
 Ps. 37. 26; 112. 5, ever merciful, and *l.*
 Prov. 19. 17, he that hath pity on poor *l.* to the Lord.
 22. 7, the borrower is servant to the *l.*
 Lu. 6. 34, if ye *l.* to them of whom.
 See 1 Sam. 1. 28; Isa. 24. 2; Lu. 11. 5.
Lending, regulations for. Ex. 22. 25; Lev. 25. 37; Deu.
 15. 2; 23. 19; 24. 10. See Ps. 37. 26; Lu. 6. 34.
Lentils (Gen. 25. 34; 2 Sam. 23. 11). Heb. 'Adashim:
 Gk. φακός: Bot. *N. Ervum lens*. Jacob's red pottage
 was of lentils, the small, dark-coloured, lens-like seeds
 of *Ervum lens*, a small vetch-like plant still largely
 cultivated in the East.
Leopard (Jer. 5. 6; Hab. 1. 8). Heb. *Nāmêr*: Gk. πά-
 ραλις. The leopard is still common in parts of Pales-
 tine. In Scripture, illustrations are drawn from its
 'spots,' its 'watching for prey,' its 'activity,' &c.
Leopard, vision of. Dan. 7. 6; Rev. 13. 2.
 mentioned figuratively. Isa. 11. 6; Hos. 13. 7.

Lepers not to dwell in the camp. Lev. 13. 46; Num. 5. 2; 12. 14.

four, of Samaria. 2 Kn. 7. 3.

Leprosy in a house. Lev. 14. 33.

of Miriam. Num. 12. 10.

of Naaman and Gehazi. 2 Kn. 5.

of Uzziah. 2 Chr. 26. 19.

symptoms of. Lev. 13.

observances on healing. Lev. 14.; 22. 4; Deu. 24. 8. cured by Christ. Mat. 8. 3; Mk. 1. 41; Lu. 5. 12; 17. 12.

Lepton. A. V. mite. Mk. 12. 42, the smallest Jewish bronze coin = $\frac{1}{2}$ farthing = $\frac{1}{2}$ cent.

Leshem, lē'-shēm, 'precious stone.' Jos. 19. 47.

Less. Ex. 30. 15; Job 11. 6; Isa. 40. 17.

Let, to hinder, prevent. 2 Thes. 2. 7.

Letter and the spirit. Rom. 2. 27; 7. 6; 2 Cor. 3. 6.

Letters: of David to Joab, 2 Sam. 11. 14. of Jezebel,

1 Kn. 21. 9. of king of Syria, 2 Kn. 5. 5. of Jehu,

2 Kn. 10. 1. of Elijah to Jehoram, 2 Chr. 21. 12. of

Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 30. 1. of Bishlam and Rehum, Ez.

4. 7. of Artaxerxes, Ez. 4. 17. of Tatnai, Ez. 5. 6.

of Sennacherib to Hezekiah, Isa. 37. 10, 14. of Jere-

miah, Jer. 29. 1. of the Apostles, Acts 15. 23. of

Claudius Lysias to Felix, Acts 23. 25.

Letushim, lē-tū'-shīm, 'the hammered.' Gen. 25. 3.

Leummim, lē-ūm'-mīm, 'peoples.' Gen. 25. 3.

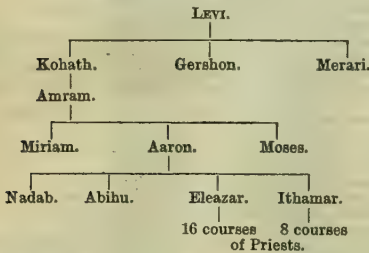
Levi, lē'-vī, 'joined' (?). (1) son of Jacob. Gen. 29. 34.

avenges Dinah. Gen. 34. 25; 49. 5.

(2) same as MATTHEW, *q. v.* Mk. 2. 14.

(3) others. Lu. 3. 24; 3. 29.

Levi and the Priesthood.



Leviathan, lē-vī'-ā-thān (Ps. 74. 14; Job 41. 1). Heb.

Liwyāthān: Gk. *δράκων*: Zool. *S. Crocodilus vulgaris*:

R. V. marg. 'crocodile.' The word occurs five times,

and in every case but one (Ps. 104. 26) denotes the

crocodile; there it denotes the whale. In Job 3. 8,

'their mourning' in A. V., but 'leviathan' in R. V. &

A. V. marg., probably refers to the 'dragon.'

Levites, lē'-vītes, descendants of Levi. Ex. 6. 25; 32. 26.

their service. Ex. 38. 21.

appointed over the tabernacle. Num. 1. 47.

their divisions, Gershonites, Kohathites, Merarites.

Num. 3.

duties of. Num. 3. 23; 4. 8; 23. 13.

their consecration. Num. 8. 5.

inheritance of. Num. 35.; Deu. 18.; Jos. 21.

not to be forsaken. Deu. 12. 19; 14. 27.

their genealogies. 1 Chr. 6.; 9.

charged with the temple service. 1 Chr. 23.-27.

twenty-four courses, instituted by David. 1 Chr. 23.

6; redivided by Ezra, Ez. 6. 13.

their sin censured. Mal. 1. 2; Ezek. 22. 26.

Levitical, lē-vī't'-ī-cāl, belonging to Levi. Heb. 7. 11.

Leviticus, lē-vī't'-ī-cūs, the third book of the Penta-

teuch, which treats of the regulations of the Levitical

law.

Lewd. (1) ignorant, vile, worthless. Acts 17. 5.

(2) wanton, lascivious. Ezek. 16. 27.

Lewdness, wickedness. Acts 18. 14.

Liar. Ps. 116. 11; John 8. 44; Rev. 2. 2.

their doom. Rev. 21. 8, 27; 22. 15.

instances: the devil, Gen. 3. 4. Cain, Gen. 4. 9.

Sarah, Gen. 18. 15. Jacob, Gen. 27. 19. Joseph's

brethren, Gen. 37. 31, 32. Gibeonites, Jos. 9. 9. San-

son, Jud. 16. 10. Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 13. Michal, 1 Sam.

19. 14. David, 1 Sam. 21. 2. Prophet of Beth-el, 1 Kn.

13. 18. Gehazi, 2 Kn. 5. 22. Job's friends, Job 13.

Ninevites, Nah. 3. 1. Peter, Mat. 26. 72. Ananias, Act.

5. 4. Cretians, Tit. 1. 12.

Liberty enjoined. Deu. 15. 14; Prov. 11. 25; Isa. 3.

8; 2 Cor. 9. 13.

of the Israelites. Ex. 35. 21; Num. 7.

of the early Christians. Acts 2. 45; 4. 34.

of the Macedonians. 2 Cor. 8.; 9.; Phil. 4. 15.

Libertines, lib'-ēr-tīnes, enfranchised slaves and the

descendants. The synagogue of the *l.* at Jerusalem

(Acts 6. 9) may have been founded by some of the

30,000 Jews whom Pompey took as slaves to Rome.

b. c. 63; but perhaps the right reading there is *Liby-*

tines, in which case they would, like the Cyrenians

the same were, be Jews of N. Africa.

Liberty. Lev. 25. 10, proclaim *l.* throughout the land.

Ps. 119. 45, I will walk at *l.*

Isa. 61. 1; Jer. 34. 8; Lu. 4. 18, to proclaim *l.*

Rom. 8. 21, the glorious *l.* of the children of God.

1 Cor. 8. 9, take heed lest this *l.* of yours.

2 Cor. 3. 17, where the Spirit is, there is *l.*

Gal. 5. 1, stand fast in the *l.* R. V. freedom.

Jas. 1. 25; 2. 12, the law of *l.*

Liberty bestowed by the Gospel. Rom. 8. 21; 2 Cor. 3.

17; Gal. 5. 1; Jas. 1. 25; 2. 12 (Isa. 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18)

not to be misused. 1 Cor. 8. 9; Gal. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 16

2 Pet. 2. 19.

Libnah, lib'-nāh, 'whiteness.' (1) Num. 33. 20.

(2) subdued. Jos. 10. 29; 21. 13.

rebels. 2 Kn. 8. 22.

attacked by Assyrians. 2 Kn. 19. 8; Isa. 37. 8.

Libni, lib'-nī, 'white.' (1) Ex. 6. 17. (2) 1 Chr. 6. 29.

Libnites, lib'-nītes, descendants of Libni. Num. 3. 21.

Libya, lib'-y-ā. Ezek. 30. 5; Dan. 11. 43; Acts 2. 10.

Libyans, lib'-y-āns, inhabitants of Libya. Jer. 46. 9.

Lice (Ex. 8. 16; Ps. 105. 31). Heb. *Kinnim*: Gk. *κνίς*.

R. V. marg. 'sand-flies or fleas.' Parasitic insect

abound in the East, and through the summer the Mo-

hammedan men keep their heads shorn to avoid them.

Lien, = lain (*p. p.* of 'lie'). Gen. 26. 10.

Life. Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; 7. 22, the breath of *l.*

2. 9; 3. 24; Rev. 2. 7, the tree of *l.*

Deu. 30. 15; Jer. 21. 8, I have set before thee *l.*

Jos. 2. 14, our *l.* for yours.

1 Sam. 25. 29, bound in the bundle of *l.*

Ps. 16. 11, shew me the path of *l.*

17. 14; Eccl. 9. 9, their portion in this *l.*

26. 9, gather not my *l.* with bloody men.

27. 1, the strength of my *l.*

30. 5, in his favour is *l.*

34. 12, what man is he that desireth *l.*?

36. 9, the fountain of *l.*

91. 16, with long *l.* will I satisfy him.

133. 3, even *l.* for evermore.

Prov. 3. 22, so shall they be *l.* to thy soul.

8. 35, whose findeth me findeth *l.*

15. 24, the way of *l.* is above to the wise.

Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 22, take no thought for your *l.*

18. 8; 19. 17; Mk. 9. 43, to enter into *l.*

Lu. 12. 15, a man's *l.* consisteth not.

12. 23, the *l.* is more than meat.

John 1. 4, in him was *l.*

5. 24; 1 John 3. 14, passed from death to *l.*

5. 26, as the Father hath *l.* in himself.

5. 40; 10. 10, will not come that ye might have *l.*

6. 33, 47, 48, 54, the bread of *l.*

10. 15, 17; 13. 37, I lay down my *l.*

11. 25; 14. 6, the resurrection and the *l.*

Acts 5. 20, speak all the words of this *l.*

Rom. 6. 4, in newness of *l.*

11. 15, *l.* from the dead.

2 Cor. 2. 16, the savour of *l.* unto *l.*

Gal. 2. 20, the *l.* that I now live.

Eph. 4. 13, alienated from the *l.* of God.

Col. 3. 3, your *l.* is hid.

1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, the promise of the *l.*

2 Tim. 1. 10, brought *l.* to light by gospel.

Jas. 4. 14, what is your *l.*?

1 John 1. 2, the *l.* was manifested.

1 John 2. 16, the pride of *l*.
 5. 11, this *l*. is in his Son.
 Rev. 22. 1, 17, river of water of *l*.
Life, the gift of God. Gen. 2. 7; Job 12. 10; Ps. 36. 6;
 66. 9; Dan. 5. 23; Acts 17. 28.
 long, to whom promised. Ex. 20. 12; Deu. 5. 33; 6.
 Prov. 3. 2; 9. 11; 10. 27; Eph. 6. 3.
 its vanity and uncertainty. Job 7. 1; 9. 25; 14. 1;
 Ps. 39. 5; 73. 19; 89. 47; 90. 5, 9; Eccl. 6. 12; Isa.
 38. 12; Jas. 4. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 24.
 mode of spending. Lu. 1. 75; Rom. 12. 18; 14. 8;
 Phil. 1. 21; 1 Pet. 1. 17.
 of Hezekiah prolonged. 2 K. 20. 2; 2 Chr. 32. 24; Isa. 38.
SPIRITUAL. Rom. 6. 4; 8; Gal. 2. 20; Eph. 2. 1;
 Col. 3. 3.
ETERNAL, the gift of God through Jesus Christ (Ps. 133.
 3); Mat. 20. 28; John 6. 27, 54; 10. 28; 17. 3; Rom.
 2. 7; 6. 23; 1 John 1. 2; 2. 25; Jude 21; Rev. 2. 7;
 21. 6.
 to whom promised. Mat. 10. 39; John 3. 16; 5. 24;
 1 Tim. 1. 16.
Light. Ex. 10. 23, Israel had *l*. in their dwellings.
 Job 18. 5, the *l*. of the wicked.
 37. 21, men see not bright *l*. in clouds.
 Ps. 4. 6; 90. 8, the *l*. of thy countenance.
 27. 1, the Lord is my *l*.
 36. 9, in thy *l*. shall we see *l*.
 97. 11, *l*. is sown for the righteous.
 119. 105, a *l*. to my path.
 Eccl. 11. 7, the *l*. is sweet.
 Isa. 5. 20, darkness for *l*. and *l*. for darkness.
 30. 26, the *l*. of the moon as *l*. of sun.
 59. 9, we wait for *l*.
 60. 1, arise, shine, for thy *l*. is come.
 Zec. 14. 6, the *l*. shall not be clear.
 Mat. 5. 14; John 8. 12; 9. 5, the *l*. of the world.
 5. 16, let your *l*. so shine.
 6. 22, the *l*. of the body is the eye. [lamps.
 Lu. 12. 35, your loins girded, and *l*. burning. R. V.
 16. 8, wiser than children of *l*.
 John 1. 9, that was the true *l*.
 3. 19, *l*. is come into the world.
 3. 20, hateth the *l*.
 5. 35, burning and shining *l*.
 12. 35, yet a little while is the *l*. with you.
 12. 36, while ye have *l*., believe in the *l*.
 Acts 26. 18, turn from darkness to *l*.
 1 Cor. 4. 5, bring to *l*. hidden things.
 2 Cor. 4. 4, *l*. of the gospel.
 4. 6, commanded *l*. to shine out of darkness.
 11. 14, an angel of *l*.
 Eph. 5. 8, now are ye *l*., walk as children of *l*.
 5. 14, Christ shall give thee *l*. R. V. shine upon
 thee.
 1 Tim. 6. 16, in *l*. which no man can approach.
 2 Pet. 1. 19, a *l*. shining in a dark place. R. V. lamp.
 1 John 1. 5, God is *l*.
 1. 7, walk in the *l*., as he is in the *l*.
 Rev. 22. 5, they need no candle, neither *l*. of the sun.
 See 2 Tim. 1. 10; Rev. 7. 16; 18. 23.
Light. Gen. 1. 3; Jer. 31. 35.
 type of God's favour. Ex. 10. 23; Ps. 4. 6; 27. 1; 97.
 11; Isa. 9. 2; 60. 19.
 God's word produces. Ps. 19. 8; 119. 105, 130; Prov.
 6. 23.
 instances of miraculous. Mat. 17. 2; Acts 9. 3.
 Christ the light of the world. Lu. 2. 32; John 1. 4; 3.
 19; 8. 12; 12. 35; Rev. 21. 23.
 children of disciples. Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thes. 5. 5; 1 Pet.
 2. 9.
God is. 1 Tim. 6. 16; 1 John 1. 5.
Lighten, to enlighten, illuminate. Lu. 2. 32.
Lightly, easily, carelessly. Mk. 9. 39.
Lightness, fickleness, levity. 2 Cor. 1. 17.
Lightning. Ex. 19. 16; 2 Sam. 22. 15; Job 28. 26; 38.
 25; Ps. 18. 14; 144. 6; Mat. 24. 27; Lu. 10. 18.
 about God's throne. Ezek. 1. 13; Rev. 4. 5.
Jagire (Ex. 28. 19; 39. 12). Heb. *Léshem*: Gk. *Λα-
 γύριον*: R. V. 'jacinth,' marg. 'amber.' Probably the
 jacinth of modern jewelry.
Like. (1) to please. Deu. 23. 16.
 (2) to approve of. 1 Chr. 28. 4.

Likeness. Ps. 17. 15, when I awake, with thy *l*.
 Isa. 40. 18, what *l*. will ye compare?
 Acts 14. 11, gods are come down in *l*. of men.
 Rom. 6. 5, *l*. of his death, *l*. of his resurrection.
 8. 3, in the *l*. of sinful flesh.
 Phil. 2. 7, was made in the *l*. of men.
 See Gen. 1. 26; 5. 1; Ex. 20. 4; Deu. 4. 16.
Likhi, *lik'-hi*, 'fond of learning' (?) 1 Chr. 7. 19.
Liking, attractive appearance, comeliness; 'worse liking,'
 less plump, in less favorable condition. Dan. 1. 10.
Lily (1 Kn. 7. 26; S. of S. 2. 16; 6. 2, 3). Heb. *Shū-
 shan*: Gk. *κρίνον*. A general term for lily-like flowers,
 as the lily, iris, gladiolus, etc., and may include the
 poppy-anemone, which in spring paints with bright
 scarlet the plains of Palestine.
Lily of the valley. S. of S. 2. 1; Hos. 14. 5; Mat. 6. 28;
 Lu. 12. 27.
Limit. Ps. 78. 41; Ezek. 43. 12; Heb. 4. 7.
Line. Ps. 16. 6; Isa. 28. 10, 17; 34. 11; 2 Cor. 10. 16.
Linen, **Fine**. Gen. 41. 42; Lu. 16. 19, the Egyptian
 Byssus, sometimes so fine and delicate that it was
 worth twice its weight in gold.
Linen for sacred vestments. Ex. 28. 42; Lev. 6. 10;
 1 Sam. 2. 18; 22. 18. See Rev. 15. 6.
Linger. Gen. 19. 16; 43. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 3.
Linus, *lī'-nūs*, 'flax.' 2 Tim. 4. 21.
Lion. (1) (Num. 24. 9; Jer. 49. 19). Heb. *Arī*, *Aryeh*:
 Gk. *λέων*. The general term for 'lion.'
 (2) (Am. 3. 4; Ps. 17. 12; Job 4. 10). Heb. *Kephīr*:
 Gk. *σκύμνος δράκων*, 'young lion.'
 (3) (Job 4. 11). Heb. *Lāyish*: Gk. *μυρμηκόλεων*, 'old
 lion.'
 (4) (Deu. 33. 20). Heb. *Lābi*: Gk. *λέων*: R. V.
 'lioness.'
 (5) (Job 4. 10). Heb. *Shāhal*: Gk. *λείαυα*, 'fierce
 lion.' Besides mention of its depredations, the lion
 was the symbol of 'strength,' of the 'tribe of Judah,'
 and of 'Christ' (Rev. 5. 5).
Lions, Samson kills one, Jud. 14. 5. also David, 1 Sam.
 17. 34.
 Daniel in the den of. Dan. 6. 18.
 Satan likened to a lion. 1 Pet. 5. 8 (Ps. 10. 9).
 prophets slain by. 1 Kn. 13. 24; 20. 36.
 parable of young. Ezek. 19.
 mentioned figuratively. Gen. 49. 9 (Rev. 5. 5); Num.
 24. 9; 2 Sam. 17. 10; Job 4. 10.
 various visions of. Ezek. 1. 10; 10. 14; Dan. 7. 4;
 Rev. 4. 7.
Lip. 1 Sam. 1. 13, only her *l*. moved.
 Job 27. 4, my *l*. shall not speak wickedness.
 33. 3, my *l*. shall utter knowledge.
 Ps. 12. 2, 3, flattering *l*.
 12. 4, our *l*. are our own.
 17. 1, goeth not out of feigned *l*.
 31. 18; 120. 2; Prov. 10. 18; 12. 22; 17. 7, lying *l*.
 Prov. 15. 7, the *l*. of the wise disperse knowledge.
 Eccl. 10. 12, the *l*. of a fool will swallow himself.
 S. of S. 7. 9, causing *l*. of those asleep to speak.
 Isa. 6. 5, a man of unclean *l*.
 Mat. 15. 8, honoureth me with their *l*.
 See Ps. 51. 15; 141. 3; Dan. 10. 16; Hab. 3. 16.
List, please, choose, like. John 3. 8.
Little. Ez. 9. 8, for a *l*. space, a *l*. reviving.
 Job 26. 14, how *l*. a portion is heard?
 Ps. 8. 5; Heb. 2. 7, a *l*. lower than angels.
 37. 16, a *l*. that a righteous man hath.
 Prov. 6. 10; 24. 33, a *l*. sleep.
 15. 16; 16. 8, better is a *l*. with fear of Lord.
 30. 24, four things *l*. on earth.
 Isa. 28. 10, here a *l*. and there a *l*.
 40. 15; Ezek. 16. 47, as a very *l*. thing.
 Hag. 1. 6, bring in *l*.
 Mat. 6. 30; 8. 26; 14. 31; 16. 8; 12. 28, *l*. faith.
 10. 42; 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, *l*. ones.
 Lu. 7. 47, to whom *l*. is forgiven.
 19. 3, *l*. of stature.
 1 Cor. 5. 6; Gal. 5. 9, a *l*. heaven.
 1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercise profiteth *l*.
 5. 23, use a *l*. wine.
 See John 7. 33; 14. 19; 16. 16; Rev. 3. 8; 6. 11.
Live. Gen. 17. 18, O that Ishmael might *l*. before thee!
 45. 3, goeth my father yet *l*. ?

- Lev. 18. 5; Neh. 9. 29; Ezek. 20. 11, if a man do, he shall *l.*
 Deu. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4; Lu. 4. 4, not *l.* by bread alone.
 Job 7. 16, I would not *l.* away.
 14. 14, shall he *l.* again?
 Ps. 118. 17, I shall not die, but *l.*
 Isa. 38. 16, make me to *l.*
 55. 3, hear, and your soul shall *l.*
 Ezek. 3. 21; 18. 9; 33. 13, he shall surely *l.*
 16. 6, when thou wast in thy blood, *l.*
 Hos. 6. 2, we shall *l.* in his sight.
 Hab. 2. 4, the just shall *l.* by faith.
 Lu. 10. 28, this do, and thou shalt *l.*
 John 11. 25, though he were dead, yet shall he *l.*
 14. 19, because I *l.*, ye shall *l.* also.
 Acts 17. 28, in him we *l.* and move.
 Rom. 8. 12, *l.* after the flesh.
 14. 8, whether we *l.*, we *l.* unto the Lord.
 1 Cor. 9. 14, should *l.* of the gospel.
 2 Cor. 6. 9, as dying, and behold we *l.*
 Gal. 2. 19, that I might *l.* unto God.
 5. 25, if we *l.* in the Spirit.
 Phil. 1. 21, for me to *l.* is Christ.
 2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will *l.* godly.
 Jas. 4. 15, if the Lord will, we shall *l.*
 Rev. 1. 18, I am he that *l.*, and was dead.
 3. 1, a name that thou *l.*
 See Rom. 6. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 6; Rev. 20. 4.
- Lively**, full of life, life-giving, living. Acts 7. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 2. 5.
- Living**. Gen. 2. 7, a *l.* soul.
 Job 28. 13; Ps. 27. 13; 52. 5; 116. 9, the land of the *l.*
 33. 30; Ps. 56. 13, light of *l.*
 Ps. 69. 28, the book of the *l.* R. V. life.
 Eccl. 7. 2, the *l.* will lay it to heart.
 9. 5, the *l.* know they shall die.
 S. of S. 4. 15; Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13; Zec. 14. 8; John 4. 10, *l.* water.
 Isa. 38. 19, the *l.* shall praise thee.
 Lam. 3. 39, wherefore doth a *l.* man complain?
 Mk. 12. 44, even all her *l.*
 Lu. 8. 43, spent all her *l.*
 John 6. 51, I am the *l.* bread.
 Heb. 10. 20, a new and *l.* way.
 See Mat. 22. 32; Mk. 12. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 43.
- Living** water, gift of Christ, John 4. 10; 7. 38; Rev. 7. 17.
- Lizard** (Lev. 11. 30). Heb. *Lēlāah*: Gk. *χαλαβάτης*: Zool. S. generic term (?). Lizards abound everywhere, but they swarm in desert places.
- Loadoth**. Ps. 68. 19.
- Lo-ammi**, *lō-ām'-mī*, 'not my people.' Hos. 1. 9.
- Loan**. 1 Sam. 2. 20.
- Loathe**. Num. 21. 5; Job 7. 16; Ezek. 6. 9; 20. 43; 36. 31.
- Loaves**, miraculous multiplication of. Mat. 14. 17; 15. 32; Mk. 6. 35; Lu. 9. 12; John 6. 5.
- Locust**. The 'locust' includes the insects called in our version by the different names 'beetle,' 'canker-worm,' 'caterpillar,' 'grasshopper,' 'locust,' 'bald locust,' 'palmerworm.' The Rabbis say there were 800 species; but only about forty have yet been identified in Palestine. In all stages of growth they are largely eaten by natives, and are a palatable food.
- Nine Hebrew words are used to express the locust species. (1) (Ex. 10. 4-6; Lev. 11. 22). Heb. *Arbeh* (multiplier): Gk. *βροῦχος*: Zool. S. *Ædipoda migratoria*; *Locusta peregrina*. This is the common migratory locust. It is always mentioned with reference either to its numbers or its destructiveness.
- (2) Locust (Bald) (Lev. 11. 22). Heb. *Sal'am*: Gk. *ἀττάκης*: Zool. S. *Truxalis*, 'the devourer.'
 (3) (Lev. 11. 22). Heb. *Hargōl*: Gk. *ὀφιομάχη*: R. V. 'cricket;' perhaps 'galloper.'
 (4) (Lev. 11. 22). Heb. *Hāgāb*: Gk. *ἀκρίς*: perhaps 'concealer' of the sun. Generally translated 'grasshopper.'
 (5) (Joel 1. 4). Heb. *Gāzām*, 'shearer:' Gk. *κάμπη*: Zool. S. a lepidopterous larva. H.; *Ædipoda migratoria*. The 'palmerworm' of A. V., consuming what the locusts left. The larvæ of locusts and moths, before developing their wings; caterpillars.
 (6) (Joel 1. 4; Nah. 3. 15; Ps. 105. 34; Jer. 51. 14, 27).
- Heb. *Yēlek*: Gk. *βροῦχος*, the 'lopper' or 'licker' The 'cankerworm' of A. V., in five passages; but rendered 'caterpillar' in three. The larvæ of the locust (7) (Deu. 28. 42). Heb. *Tzēlātzal*: Gk. *ἐρυσίβη*: the 'tinkler,' referring to the 'whirring' sound the locust make.
 (8) (Isa. 33. 4; Am. 7. 1). Heb. *Gēb*: Gk. *ἀκρίς*. On translated 'locust,' and twice 'grasshoppers' (margin 'green worms').
 (9) (Ps. 78. 46). Heb. *Hāsīl*, 'finisher:' Gk. *ἐρυσίβη*. Translated 'caterpillar' in all passages; a destroy locust in some of its forms.
- Locusts**. Ex. 10. 4; Deu. 28. 38; Ps. 105. 34; Rev. 9. used as food. Lev. 11. 22; Mat. 3. 4. described. Prov. 30. 27; Nah. 3. 17; Rev. 9. 7.
- Lod**, *lōd*. 1 Chr. 8. 12.
- Lo-debar**, *lō'-dē-bār*, 'without pasture' (?). 2 Sam. 9.
- Lodge** (*n.*), a hut. Isa. 1. 8.
- Lodge** (*v.*). Ru. 1. 16; Isa. 1. 21; 1 Tim. 5. 10.
- Loft**, an upper room. Acts 20. 9.
- Lofty**. Ps. 131. 1; Isa. 2. 11; 57. 15.
- Log**, a dry and also liquid measure = .54 litres, nearly pint (.36). See MEASURES.
- Loins**. Prov. 31. 17; Eph. 6. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 13.
- Lois**, *lō'-is*. 2 Tim. 1. 5.
- Long**. Job 3. 21, which *l.* for death.
 6. 8, that God would grant the thing I *l.* for!
 Ps. 63. 1, my flesh *l.* for thee in a dry land.
 84. 2, my soul *l.* for courts of the Lord.
 119. 174, I have *l.* for thy salvation.
 See Deu. 12. 20; 28. 32; 2 Sam. 23. 15; Phil. 1. 8.
- Look**. (1) Gen. 19. 17, *l.* not behind thee.
 Num. 21. 8, when he *l.* on the serpent. R. V. seeth.
 Job 33. 27, he *l.* on men.
 Ps. 5. 3, and will *l.* up. R. V. keep watch.
 34. 5, they *l.* to him, and were lightened.
 84. 9, *l.* upon the face of thine anointed.
 Isa. 5. 7; 59. 11, he *l.* for judgment.
 17. 7, at that day shall a man *l.* to his Maker.
 45. 22, *l.* unto me, and be saved.
 63. 5, *l.*, and there was none to help.
 66. 2, to this man will I *l.*
 Jer. 8. 15; 14. 19, we *l.* for peace.
 39. 12, *l.* well to him.
 40. 4, come with me, and I will *l.* well to thee.
 Hag. 1. 9, ye *l.* for much.
 Mat. 11. 3; Lu. 7. 19, do we *l.* for another?
 24. 50, in a day he *l.* not for.
 Lu. 9. 62, no man *l.* back is fit for the kingdom.
 10. 32, a Levite came and *l.* on him. R. V. saw.
 22. 61, the Lord turned, and *l.* on Peter.
 John 13. 22, disciples *l.* one on another.
 Acts 3. 4, said, *l.* on us.
 6. 3, *l.* ye out seven men.
 2 Cor. 4. 18, we *l.* not at things seen.
 10. 7, *l.* upon things after outward appearance.
 Phil. 2. 4, *l.* not every man on his own things.
 Tit. 2. 13, *l.* for that blessed hope.
 Heb. 11. 10, he *l.* for a city.
 12. 2, *l.* unto Jesus.
 1 Pet. 1. 12, angels desire to *l.* into.
 2 John 8, *l.* to yourselves.
 (2) to expect. Isa. 5. 2.
 See Prov. 14. 15; Mat. 5. 28; 2 Pet. 3. 12.
- Look in the face**, to meet in battle. 2 Kn. 14. 8, 11.
- Loose**. Job 38. 31, canst thou *l.* the bands of Orion?
 Ps. 102. 20, *l.* those appointed to death.
 116. 16, thou hast *l.* my bonds.
 Eccl. 12. 6, or ever the silver cord be *l.*
 Mat. 16. 19; 18. 18, *l.* on earth, be *l.* in heaven.
 John 11. 44, *l.* him, and let him go.
 Acts 2. 24, having *l.* the pains of death.
 1 Cor. 7. 27, art thou *l.* from a wife?
 See Deu. 25. 9; Isa. 45. 1; 51. 14; Lu. 13. 12.
- Lord**. Ex. 34. 6, the *L.*, the *L.* God, merciful.
 Deu. 4. 35; 1 Kn. 18. 39, the *L.* is God.
 6. 4, the *L.* our God is one *L.* [you
 Ru. 2. 4; 2 Chr. 20. 17; 2 Thes. 3. 16, the *L.* be with
 1 Sam. 3. 18; John 21. 7, it is the *L.*
 Neh. 9. 6; Isa. 37. 20, thou art *L.* alone.
 Ps. 33. 12, whose God is the *L.*
 100. 3, know that the *L.* he is God.

- Ps. 118. 23, this is the *L.* doing.
 Zec. 14. 9, one *L.*, and his name one.
 Mat. 7. 21, not every one that saith *L.*, *L.*
 26. 22, *L.*, is it I?
 Mk. 2. 28; Lu. 6. 5, the *L.* of the sabbath.
 Lu. 6. 46, why call ye me *L.*, *L.*?
 John 9. 36, who is he, *L.*?
 20. 25, we have seen the *L.*
 Acts 2. 36, both *L.* and Christ.
 9. 5; 26. 15, who art thou, *L.*?
 Eph. 4. 5, one *L.*
 See Rom. 10. 12; 1 Cor. 2. 8; 15. 47; Rev. 11. 15.
Lord's Day. Rev. 1. 10.
Lordship. Mk. 10. 42; Lu. 22. 25.
Lord's Prayer. Mat. 6. 9.
Lord's Supper. See COMMUNION.
Lo-ruhamah, lû-rû-hâ'-mâh, 'not having obtained mercy.' Hos. 1. 6.
Loze. Mat. 10. 39; 16. 25; Mk. 8. 35; Lu. 9. 24, shall *l.* it.
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, *l.* his own soul. R. V. forfeit.
 John 6. 39, Father's will I should *l.* nothing.
 See Jud. 18. 25; Eccl. 3. 6; Lu. 15. 4, 8.
Loos. 1 Cor. 3. 15; Phil. 3. 7, 8.
Loat. Ps. 119. 176; Jer. 50. 6, like *l.* sheep.
 Ezek. 37. 11, our hope is *l.*
 Mat. 10. 6; 15. 24, go to *l.* sheep of Israel.
 18. 11; Lu. 19. 10, to save that which was *l.*
 John 6. 12, that nothing be *l.*
 17. 12, none of them is *l.*
 18. 9, have I *l.* none.
 See Lev. 6. 8; Deu. 22. 3; 2 Cor. 4. 3.
Lot. Ps. 16. 5, thou maintainest my *l.*
 125. 3, not rest on the *l.* of the righteous.
 Prov. 1. 14, cast in thy *l.* among us.
 16. 33, *l.* is cast into the lap.
 18. 18, *l.* causeth contentions to cease.
 Dan. 12. 13, stand in thy *l.*
 Acts 8. 21, neither part nor *l.* in this matter.
Lot, the, decided by God. Lev. 16. 8; Prov. 16. 33.
 Canaan apportioned by. Num. 26. 55; Jos. 15.
 Saul chosen king by. 1 Sam. 10. 17.
 Jonathan taken by. 1 Sam. 14. 41, 42.
 used to divide Christ's raiment. Mat. 27. 35; Mk. 15. 24 (Ps. 22. 18).
 Matthias chosen apostle by. Acts 1. 26.
Lot, lô't, 'veil' (?), Abram's nephew. Gen. 11. 27.
 separates from Abram. Gen. 13. 10.
 captured by four kings, and rescued by Abram. Gen. 14.
 entertains angel visitors. Gen. 19. 1.
 saved from Sodom. Gen. 19. 16; 2 Pet. 2. 7.
 his wife turned into a pillar of salt. Gen. 19. 26; Lu. 17. 28, 32.
Lotan, lô'-tân, 'veiling.' Gen. 36. 20.
Loud. Ez. 3. 13; Prov. 7. 11; 27. 14; Lu. 23. 23.
Love (n.). 2 Sam. 1. 26, wonderful, passing the *l.* of women.
 Prov. 10. 12, *l.* covereth all sins.
 15. 17, better a dinner of herbs where *l.* is.
 S. of S. 2. 4, his banner over me was *l.*
 8. 6, *l.* is strong as death.
 Jer. 31. 3, loved thee with everlasting *l.*
 Hos. 11. 4, the bands of *l.*
 Mat. 24. 12, *l.* of many shall wax cold.
 John 5. 42, ye have not the *l.* of God in you.
 13. 35, if ye have *l.* one to another.
 15. 13, greater *l.* hath no man than this.
 Rom. 13. 10, *l.* worketh no ill.
 2 Cor. 5. 14, the *l.* of Christ constraineth us.
 13. 11, the God of *l.* shall be with you.
 Eph. 3. 19, the *l.* of Christ, which passeth.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, *l.* of money is the root of all evil.
 Heb. 13. 1, let brotherly *l.* continue.
 1 John 4. 7, *l.* is of God.
 4. 8, 16, God is *l.*
 4. 10, herein is *l.*, not that we loved God.
 4. 18, no fear in *l.*
 Rev. 2. 4, thou hast left thy first *l.*
 See Gal. 5. 22; 1 Thea. 1. 3.
Love (v.). Lev. 19. 18; Mat. 19. 19; 22. 39; Mk. 12. 31, thou shalt *l.* thy neighbour.
 Deu. 6. 5; 10. 12; 11. 1; 19. 9; 30. 6; Mat. 22. 37;
 Mk. 12. 30; Lu. 10. 27, *l.* the Lord thy God.
 Ps. 18. 1, I will *l.* thee, O Lord, my strength.
 26. 8, I have *l.* the habitation of thy house.
 34. 12, what man is he that *l.* many days?
 69. 36, they that *l.* his name.
 97. 10, ye that *l.* the Lord.
 109. 17, as he *l.* cursing.
 122. 6, they shall prosper that *l.* thee.
 Prov. 8. 17, I *l.* them that *l.* me.
 17. 17, a friend *l.* at all times.
 Eccl. 3. 8, a time to *l.*
 Jer. 5. 31, my people *l.* to have it so.
 31. 3, I have *l.* thee with an everlasting *l.*
 Hos. 14. 4, I will *l.* them freely.
 Am. 5. 15, hate the evil, and *l.* the good.
 Mic. 6. 8, but to *l.* mercy, and walk humbly.
 Mat. 5. 44; Lu. 6. 27, I say, *l.* your enemies.
 5. 46, if ye *l.* them which *l.* you.
 Lu. 7. 42, which will *l.* him most?
 John 11. 3, he whom thou *l.* is sick.
 15. 12, 17, that ye *l.* one another.
 21. 15-17, *l.* thou me?
 Rom. 13. 8, owe no man any thing, but to *l.*
 Eph. 6. 24, grace be with all them that *l.* our Lord.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, whom having not seen, ye *l.*
 2. 17, *l.* the brotherhood.
 1 John 4. 19, we *l.* him, because he first *l.* us.
 Rev. 3. 19, as many as *l.* I rebuke.
 See Gen. 22. 2; John 14. 31.
Love to God commanded. Deu. 6. 5; 10. 12; 11. 1; Jos. 22. 5; Ps. 31. 23; Dan. 9. 4; Mat. 22. 37; 1 John 4. 5; blessings of. Neh. 1. 5; Ps. 145. 20; 1 Cor. 2. 9; 8. 3; brotherly. Rom. 12. 9, 10.
 of husbands. Gen. 29. 20; 2 Sam. 1. 26; Eph. 5. 25; Tit. 2. 4.
 to Christ. Mat. 10. 37; Rev. 2. 4.
 of the world, censured. 1 John 2. 15.
Lovely. 2 Sam. 1. 23; S. of S. 5. 16; Ezek. 33. 32; Phil. 4. 8.
Lover. 1 Kn. 5. 1; Ps. 88. 18; 2 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 1. 8.
Lovingkindness. Ps. 17. 7; 36. 7, 10; 51. 1; 92. 2; 103. 4; 143. 8; Jer. 31. 3.
Low. Ps. 136. 23; Rom. 12. 16; Jas. 1. 9, 10.
Lower. Ps. 8. 5; 63. 9; Eph. 4. 9; Heb. 2. 7.
Lowest. Deu. 32. 22; Ps. 86. 13; Lu. 14. 9.
Lowliness. Eph. 4. 2; Phil. 2. 3.
Lowly. Prov. 11. 2, with the *l.* is wisdom.
 Mat. 11. 29, I am meek and *l.*
 See Ps. 138. 6; Prov. 3. 34; 16. 19; Zec. 9. 9.
Lubims, lô'-bîm, same as LEBAIM. 2 Chr. 12. 3.
Lucas, lô'-câs, same as LUCÆ. Philem. 24.
Lucifer, lô'-cî-fēr, 'light-bearer.' Isa. 14. 12.
Lucius, lô'-l-ûs, 'a noble' (?), of Cyrene, a teacher. Acts 13. 1; Rom. 16. 21.
Lucre, profit; 'filthy lucre' = base gain; greed of, forbidden. 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
Lud, lôd, 'strife' (?). (1) Gen. 10. 22. (2) Isa. 66. 19.
Ludim, lô'-dîm. Gen. 10. 13.
Lubith, lô'-hîth. Isa. 15. 5.
Luke, lô'ke, 'of or belonging to Lucania' (?), the beloved physician, companion of Paul. Col. 4. 14; 2 Tim. 4. 11; Philem. 24 (Acts 16. 12; 20. 5).
Lukewarmness condemned. Rev. 3. 16.
Lust, desire, wish, pleasure. Deu. 12. 15, 20, 21; 14. 26, whatsoever thy soul *l.* after. R. V. desireth.
 Pa. 81. 12, gave them up to their own hearts' *l.* R. V. stubbornness.
 Rom. 7. 7, I had not known *l.* R. V. coveting.
 Gal. 5. 24, Christ's have crucified flesh with *l.*
 1 Tim. 6. 9, rich fall into hurtful *l.*
 Tit. 2. 12, denying worldly *l.*
 Jas. 1. 14, when he is drawn of his own *l.*
 1 Pet. 2. 11, abstain from fleshly *l.*
 1 John 2. 16, the *l.* of the flesh.
 2. 17, the world passeth away, and the *l.* thereof.
 Jude 16, 18, walking after *l.*
 See Ex. 15. 9; Mat. 5. 28; 1 Cor. 10. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 3; Rev. 18. 14.
Lusty, vigorous, strong. Jud. 3. 29.
Lute, Heb. Nēbēl, a kind of harp, usually translated 'psaltery.'

Luz, lûz, 'almond tree.' (1) Gen. 28. 19. (2) Jud. 1. 26.
Lycania, lÿ-cā-ſ-nî-ā. Acts 14. 6.
Lycia, lÿ-cî-î-ā. Acts 27. 5.
Lydda, lÿd'-dā, Greek form of Lod (?), miracle at. Acts 9. 32.
Lydia, lÿd'-î-ā, a Lydian, of Thyatira, piety of. Acts 16. 14, 40.
Lydians, lÿd'-î-ānā, people of Lydia. Jer. 46. 9. R. V. Ludim.
Lying. 1 Kn. 22. 22; 2 Chr. 18. 21, a *l.* spirit in the mouth of the prophets.
 Ps. 31. 18, let the *l.* lips be put to silence.
 119. 163, I abhor *l.*, but thy law I love.
 Prov. 6. 17, the Lord hateth a *l.* tongue.
 12. 19, a *l.* tongue is but for a moment.
 Jer. 7. 4, trust not in *l.* words.
 Eph. 4. 25, putting away *l.*
Lying hateful to God. Prov. 6. 16, 19; 12. 22. forbidden. Lev. 19. 11; Col. 3. 9.
 devil father of. John 8. 44; Acts 5. 3.
Lysanias, lÿ-sā'-nî-ās, 'ending sadness' (?). Lu. 3. 1.
Lysias, lÿs'-î-ās, a person of Lysia. Acts 23. 26.
Lystra, lÿs'-trā. Acts 14. 6.
 miracle at. Acts 14. 8.
 Paul and Barnabas taken for gods at. Acts 14. 11.
 Paul stoned at, by Jews. Acts 14. 19.
Maacah, mā'-ā-cāh, same as MAACHAH. 2 Sam. 3. 3.
Maachah, mā'-ā-chāh, 'royal' (?). (1) 1 Kn. 2. 39.
 (2) queen, her idolatry. 1 Kn. 15. 13; 2 Chr. 15. 16.
Maachathi, mā'-āch'-ā-thi, an inhabitant of Maachah. Deu. 3. 14.
Maachathites, mā'-āch'-ā-thites, plural of preceding. Jos. 12. 6.
Maadai, mā'-ā-dā'-î, 'adorned.' Ez. 10. 34.
Maadiah, mā'-ā-dî'-āh, 'ornament of Jehovah.' Neh. 12. 5.
Maai, mā'-ā'-î, 'compassionate' (?). Neh. 12. 36.
Maaleh-acrabim, mā'-ā-lēh'-āc-rāb'-bîm, 'ascent of scorpions.' Jos. 15. 3.
Maarath, mā'-ā-rāth. Jos. 15. 59.
Maaselah, mā'-ā-sēl'-āh, 'work of Jehovah.' Ez. 10. 18.
Maasai, mā'-ā-sî-î, same as AMASHAI (?). 1 Chr. 9. 12.
Maath, mā'-āth, 'small' (?). Lu. 3. 26.
Maaz, mā'-āz, 'wrath.' 1 Chr. 2. 27.
Maaziah, mā'-ā-zî'-āh. 1 Chr. 24. 18.
Macedonia, mā'-ā-dō'-nî-ā, a Roman province lying to the north of Greece, the first country of Europe in which the gospel was preached by Paul. Acts 16. 9-12; 18. 5, 6.
 liberality of. 2 Cor. 8. 9; 11. 9; Phil. 4. 15.
 its churches. 1 & 2 Thes.
Macedonian, mā'-ā-dō'-nî-ān, an inhabitant of Macedonia. Acts 27. 2.
Maachanai, mā'-ā-bā'-nāi, 'cloak' (?). 1 Chr. 12. 13.
Maachanah, mā'-ā-bā'-nāh, 'clad with a cloak' (?). 1 Chr. 2. 49.
Machi, mā'-chî. Num. 13. 15.
Machir, mā'-chîr, 'sold.' (1) Gen. 50. 23; Jos. 17. 1. (2) 2 Sam. 9. 4.
Machirites, mā'-chîr'-ites, the descendants of Machir. Num. 26. 29.
Machnadebal, mā'-ch-nād'-ē-bāl. Ez. 10. 40.
Machpelah, mā'-ch-pē'-lāh, 'a doubling' (?), field of. Gen. 23.
 patriarchs buried there. Gen. 23. 19; 25. 9; 35. 29; 49. 30; 50. 12.
Mad. John 10. 20; Acts 26. 11, 24; 1 Cor. 14. 23.
Madai, mā'-dāi. Gen. 10. 2.
Made. Ez. 2. 14, who *m.* thee a prince over us?
 Ps. 118. 24, this is the day the Lord hath *m.*
 Prov. 16. 4, the Lord *m.* all things for himself.
 Eccl. 3. 11, he hath *m.* every thing beautiful.
 7. 29, God hath *m.* man upright.
 Isa. 66. 2, all these things hath mine hand *m.*
 John 1. 3, all things were *m.* by him.
 5. 6, wilt thou be *m.* whole?
 2 Cor. 5. 21, he hath *m.* him to be sin for us.
 Eph. 2. 13, *m.* nigh by the blood of Christ.
 3. 7; Col. 1. 23, I was *m.* a minister.
 Col. 1. 20, having *m.* peace.

Heb. 2. 17, to be *m.* like his brethren.
 See Ps. 95. 5; 149. 2; John 19. 7; Acts 17. 24.
Madian, mā'-dî-ān, Greek form of MIDIAN. Acts 7. 29.
Madmannah, mā'-mān'-nāh, 'dunghill.' Jos. 15. 31.
Madmen, mā'-mān, 'dungheap.' Jer. 48. 2.
Madmenah, mā'-mā'-nāh, same as MADMEN. Isa. 10. 31.
Madness, David affects. 1 Sam. 21. 13.
 threatened. Deu. 28. 28.
Madon, mā'-dōn, contention. Jos. 11. 1.
Magbish, mā'-g-bîsh, congregating. Ez. 2. 30.
Magdala, mā'-g-dā-lā, tower. Mat. 15. 39.
Magdalene, mā'-g-dā-lēne, inhabitant of Magdala. Mat. 27. 56.
Magdiel, mā'-g-dî-ēl, 'praise of God' (?). Gen. 36. 43.
Magi, 'wise men.' In Jer. 13. 3, Rab-mag is probably 'chief of the Magi.' The Magi formed a religious caste in the East, of men deeply versed in science and philosophy. Such were led by the star to the infant Jesus. But in many cases the Magi became soothsayers, fortune-tellers, and sorcerers.
Magic, Magician. 'Magic is the profession and practice of the Magi.' 'It is the pretended art of controlling the actions of spiritual or superhuman beings.' The prophets habitually associate magic with idolatry. Mic. 5. 11, comp. 2 Kn. 9. 22; 2 Chr. 33. 6. Magic was forbidden. Isa. 8. 19-21. Magicians or 'engravers,' in Ez. 32. 4, were perhaps originally a literary caste. Comp. the case of the Magi of Egypt. Ez. 7. 11; 8. 19.
 of Chaldea preserved. Dan. 2. 4; 7. 7.
Magistrates. Ez. 7. 25.
 to be obeyed. Ex. 22. 8; Rom. 13. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 14.
Magnifical, magnificent. 1 Chr. 22. 5.
Magnify. Jos. 3. 7, this day will I begin to *m.* thee.
 Job 7. 17, what is man, that thou shouldest *m.* him?
 Ps. 34. 3; 40. 16; Lu. 1. 46, *m.* the Lord.
 35. 26; 38. 16, that *m.* themselves.
 138. 2, thou hast *m.* thy word above all.
 Isa. 42. 21, *m.* the law.
 Acts 19. 17, the name of Jesus was *m.*
 Rom. 11. 13, I *m.* mine office.
 See Dan. 8. 25; 11. 36; Acts 5. 13; Phil. 1. 20.
Magog, mā'-gōg, 'land of Gog' (?). Gen. 10. 2.
Magor-missabib, mā'-gōr-mîs-sā'-bîb, 'fear round about.' Jer. 20. 3.
Magplash, mā'-g-pî-āsh. Neh. 10. 20.
Mahalah, mā'-hā'-lāh, 'sickness.' 1 Chr. 7. 18.
Mahalaalel, mā'-hā'-lā'-lēl, 'praise of God.' Gen. 5. 12.
Mahalath, mā'-hā'-lāth, 'a musical term.' (1) Gen. 28. 9; (2) 2 Chr. 11. 18.
 (3) Ps. 53. title. 'After the manner of Mahalath,' in minor tones, mournfully. In Ps. 88, it is joined with Leannoth, 'to sing after the manner of Mahalath.'
Mahali, mā'-hā'-lî, 'weak.' Ex. 6. 19.
Mahanaim, mā'-hā'-nā'-îm, 'two camps,' Jacob's vision at. Gen. 32.
 Ish-bosheth made king at. 2 Sam. 2. 8.
 David takes refuge from Absalom at. 2 Sam. 17. 24.
Mahanah-dan, mā'-hā'-nāh-dān, 'camp of Dan.' Jud. 18. 12.
Maharai, mā'-hā'-rāi, 'impetuous.' 2 Sam. 23. 28.
Mahath, mā'-hāth, 'taking hold' (?). (1) 1 Chr. 6. 35. (2) 2 Chr. 31. 13.
Mahavite, mā'-hā'-vîte. 1 Chr. 11. 46.
Mahazioto, mā'-hā'-zî-ōth, 'visions.' 1 Chr. 25. 4.
Maher-shalal-hash-baz, mā'-hēr-shā'-ēl-hāsh'-bāz, 'the spoil hastens, the prey preys.' Isa. 8. 1.
Mahlah, mā'-hā'-lāh, same as MAHALAH. Num. 26. 33.
Mahli, mā'-hî, same as MAHALLI. (1) Num. 3. 20; 1 Chr. 6. 19. (2) 1 Chr. 23. 23.
Mahlites, mā'-hîtes, the descendants of Mahli. Num. 3. 33.
Mahlon, mā'-hîlōn, 'a sick person,' and Chilion die in Moab. Ru. 1. 2.
Mahol, mā'-hōl, a dance. 1 Kn. 4. 31.
Maid. 2 Kn. 5. 2; Mat. 9. 24; 26. 71.
Maiden. Ex. 2. 5; Ps. 123. 2; 148. 12.
Maldservants. Ez. 20. 10, nor thy *m.*
 21. 7, if a man sell his daughter to be a *m.*
 Deu. 15. 17, unto thy *m.* thou shalt do likewise.
Mail. 1 Sam. 17. 5.

Maimed healed by Christ. Mat. 15. 30.
animal, unfit for sacrifice. Lev. 22. 22.

Maintain. 1 Kn. 8. 45; 49. 59; 2 Chr. 35. 39, *m.* their cause.
Pa. 16. 5, thou *m.* my lot.
Tit. 3. 8, 14, careful to *m.* good works.
See Job 13. 15; Pa. 9. 4; 140. 12.

Maintenance. Ez. 4. 14; Prov. 27. 27.

Majesty of God. 1 Chr. 29. 11; Job 37. 22; Pa. 93.; 96.;
Isa. 24. 14; Nah. 1.; Hab. 3. See God.
of Christ. 2 Pet. 1. 16.

Makes, *mā'-káz*, 'end' (?). 1 Kn. 4. 9. [*m.* ?]

Maker. Job 4. 17, shall a man be more pure than his
32. 22, my *m.* would soon take me away.
35. 10, none saith, where is God my *m.* ?
36. 3, ascribe righteousness to my *m.*
Pa. 95. 6, kneel before the Lord our *m.*
Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5, reproacheth his *m.*
22. 2, the Lord is *m.* of them all.
Isa. 45. 9, that striveth with his *m.*
51. 13, forgettest the Lord thy *m.*
54. 5, thy *m.* is thine husband.
Heb. 11. 10, whose builder and *m.* is God.
See Isa. 1. 31; 17. 7; 22. 11; Hab. 2. 18.

Makest thou, doest thou. Jud. 18. 3.

Makheleth, *māk-hē'-lēth*, 'assemblies.' Num. 33. 25.

Makkedah, *māk-kē'-dāh*, 'place of shepherds' (?). Jos.
10. 10.
cave of, five kings hide in. Jos. 10. 16.

Maktesh, *māk'-tēsh*, 'a mortar.' Zep. 1. 11.

Malachi, *māl'-ā-chī*, 'the messenger of Jehovah'; de-
plores and reproves Israel's ingratitude. Mal. 1.; 2.
foretells the Messiah and His messenger. Mal. 3.; 4.

Malcham, *māl'-chām*, 'their king.' (1) 1 Chr. 8. 9.
(2) Zep. 1. 5.

Malchiah, *māl'-chī'-āh*, 'my king is Jehovah.' 1 Chr.
6. 40.

Malchiel, *māl'-chī'-ēl*, 'my king is God.' Gen. 46. 17.

Malchielites, *māl'-chī'-ēl-ites*, the descendants of Mal-
chiel. Num. 26. 45.

Malchijah, *māl'-chī'-jāh*, same as MALCHIAH. 1 Chr. 9. 12.

Malchiram, *māl'-chī'-rām*, 'my king is exalted' (?).
1 Chr. 3. 18.

Malohi-shua, *māl'-chī'-shū'-ā*, 'my king is prosperity.'
1 Chr. 8. 33.

Malchus, *māl'-chūs*, Greek form of Malluch; wounded
by Peter. John 18. 10; Mat. 26. 51; Mk. 14. 47.
healed by Jesus. Lu. 22. 51.

Male children saved from Pharaoh. Ex. 1. 15.

Malefactors, execution of. Deu. 21. 22.
crucified by Christ. Lu. 23. 32.

Maleleel, *māl'-ē-lēel*, same as MAHALALEEL. Lu. 3. 37.

Males to appear before the Lord thrice a year. Ex. 23.
17; Deu. 16. 16.

Malice condemned. Prov. 17. 5; 24. 17; 1 Cor. 5. 8;
14. 20; Eph. 4. 31; Col. 3. 8; Tit. 3. 3; Jas. 5. 9;
1 Pet. 2. 1.

Maliciousness. Rom. 1. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 16.

Mallothi, *māl-lō'-thī*. 1 Chr. 25. 4.

Mallow (Job 30. 4). Heb. *Mallūāh*: Gk. *ἀλμυρόν*:
R. V. 'salt-wort'; *Atriplex Halimus* = sea purslane, a
perennial shrub growing in salt marshes along the
sea coast; the leaves were sometimes cooked as vege-
tables by the very poor.

Malluch, *māl'-lūch*, 'counsellor.' 1 Chr. 6. 44.

Mammon, *mām'-mon*, 'riches' (*lit.* what is hidden);
worship of. Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 9.

Manre, *mām'-rē*, 'fatness.' (1) a man. Gen. 14. 13.
(2) a place.
Abram dwells there. Gen. 13. 18.; 14.; 18.; 23. 17; 35.
27.

Man. Gen. 3. 22, the *m.* is become as one of us.
8. 21, for *m.* sake.
Num. 23. 19, God is not a *m.*
Neh. 6. 11, should such a *m.* as I flee?
Job 5. 7, *m.* is born to trouble.
10. 4, seest thou as *m.* seeth?
11. 12, vain *m.* would be wise.
14. 1, *m.* that is born of a woman.
15. 7, art thou the first *m.* that was born?
25. 6, *m.* that is a worm.
33. 12, God is greater than *m.*

Pa. 10. 18, the *m.* of earth.
49. 12, *m.* being in honour abideth not.
89. 48, what *m.* is he that liveth?
90. 3, thou turnest *m.* to destruction.
104. 23, *m.* goeth forth to his labour.
113. 6, I will not fear, what can *m.* do?
Prov. 12. 2, a good *m.* obtaineth favour.
Eccl. 6. 12, who knoweth what is good for *m.*
Isa. 2. 22, cease ye from *m.*
Jer. 10. 23, it is not in *m.* to direct his steps.
Lam. 3. 1, I am the *m.* that hath seen affliction.
Hos. 11. 9, I am God, and not *m.*
Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no *m.* can serve.
8. 4; Mk. 8. 26, 30; Lu. 5. 14; 9. 21, tell no *m.*
17. 8, they saw no *m.* R. V. one.
John 1. 18; 1 John 4. 12, no *m.* hath seen God.
7. 46, never *m.* spake like this *m.*
19. 5, behold the *m.* !
1 Cor. 2. 11, what *m.* knoweth things of a *m.* ?
11. 8, *m.* is not of the woman.
2 Cor. 4. 16, though our outward *m.* perish.
Phil. 2. 8, in fashion as a *m.*
1 Tim. 2. 5, the *m.* Christ Jesus.

Man created. Gen. 1. 26; 2. 7.
his dignity. Gen. 1. 27; 2. 25; Eccl. 7. 29.
his fall. Gen. 3.
his iniquity. Gen. 6. 5, 12; 1 Kn. 8. 46; Job 14. 16;
15. 14; Ps. 14.; 51.; Eccl. 9. 3; Isa. 43. 27; 53. 6;
Jer. 3. 25; 17. 9; John 3. 19; Rom. 3. 9; 5. 12; 7. 18;
Gal. 3. 10; 5. 17; Jas. 1. 13; 1 John 1. 8.
his imperfection and weakness. 2 Chr. 20. 12; Mat.
6. 27; Rom. 9. 16; 1 Cor. 3. 7; 2 Cor. 3. 5.
liable to suffering. Job 5. 7; 14. 1; Pa. 39. 4; Eccl.
3. 2; Acts 14. 22; Rom. 8. 22; Rev. 7. 14.
ignorance of. Job 8. 9; 11. 12; 28. 12; Prov. 16. 25;
27. 1; Eccl. 8. 17; Isa. 59. 10; 1 Cor. 1. 20; 8. 2 (Isa.
47. 10); Jas. 4. 14.
mortality of. Job 14.; Ps. 39.; 49.; 62. 9; 78. 39; 89.
48; 103. 14; 144. 4; 146. 3; Eccl. 1. 4; 12. 7; Rom.
5. 12; Heb. 9. 27.
vanity of his life. Ps. 49.; Eccl. 1.; 2.
his whole duty. Eccl. 12. 13; Mic. 6. 8; 1 John 3.
23.
his redemption. Rom. 5.; 1 Cor. 15. 47, 49; Gal. 3.;
4.; Eph. 3.; 4. 24; 5. 25; Phil. 3. 21; Col. 1.; 1 Tim.
2. 4; Heb. 1.; 2.; Rev. 5.

Manahem, *mān'-ā-ēn*, Greek form of Menahem. Acts 13. 1.

Manahath, *mān'-ā-hāth*, 'rest.' Gen. 36. 23.

Manahethites, *mān'-ā-hē'-thites*, inhabitants of Mana-
hath (?). 1 Chr. 2. 52.

Manasseh, *mā-nās'-ēsh*, 'one who causes to forget.'
(1) firstborn son of Joseph. Gen. 41. 51.
his blessing. Gen. 48.
his descendants numbered, &c. Num. 1. 34; 26. 29;
Jos. 22. 1; 1 Chr. 5. 23; 7. 14.
their inheritance. Num. 32. 33; 34. 14; Jos. 13. 29; 17.
incline to David's cause. 1 Chr. 9. 3; 12. 19; 2 Chr.
15. 9; 30. 11.
(2) king of Judah, his reign. 2 Kn. 21.; 2 Chr. 33.
(3) others. Jud. 18. 30; Ez. 10. 30, 33.

Manasses, *mā-nās'-ēs*, Greek form of Manasseh. Mat.
1. 10.

Manassites, *mā-nās'-ites*, members of the tribe of
Manasseh. Deu. 4. 43.

Mandrake (Gen. 30. 14; S. of S. 7. 13). Heb. *Dūdā'im*:
Gk. *μανδράριος*: Bot. N. *Mandragora officinarum*:
R. V. marg. 'love-apples.' A stemless plant of the
potato family, with a large tap root, dark green leaves
spreading on the ground, blue flowers, and yellow
pulpy fruit of the size of a large plum.

Maneh, *mā-nēh*, a weight. Ezek. 45. 12. The same as
MINA *q. v.*

Manger. Lu. 2. 7, laid him in a *m.*

Manifest. Mk. 4. 22, nothing hid that shall not be *m.*
John 2. 11, and *m.* forth his glory.
14. 22, how is it thou wilt *m.* thyself?
17. 6, I have *m.* thy name.
1 Cor. 4. 5, who will make *m.* the counsels of the
hearts.
2 Cor. 2. 14, maketh *m.* savour of knowledge.
Gal. 5. 19, the works of the flesh are *m.*
2 Thes. 1. 5, a *m.* token of righteous judgment.

1 Tim. 3. 16, God was *m.* in the flesh.
 5. 25, good works of some are *m.* beforehand. R. V. evident.
 Heb. 4. 13, no creature that is not *m.*
 1 John 1. 2, the life was *m.*
 3. 5, he was *m.* to take away our sins.
 4. 9, in this was *m.* the love of God.
Manifestation of Christ. Mat. 17.; John 1. 14; 2. 11; 1 John 3. 5.
 of God's righteousness, Rom. 3. 21. of His love, 1 John 4. 9.
 of the sons of God. Rom. 8. 19; 1 John 3. 10.
 of the Spirit. 1 Cor. 12. 7.
Manifold. Ps. 104. 24, how *m.* are thy works!
 Eph. 3. 10, the *m.* wisdom of God.
 1 Pet. 1. 6, through *m.* temptations.
 4. 10, stewards of the *m.* grace of God.
 See Neh. 9. 19, 27; Am. 5. 12; Lu. 18. 30.
Manna, mān'-nā (Ex. 16. 15). Heb. *Man*, or *man hu*: Gk. *μάνα*. *Manna* (Heb. *Man hu*, 'What is it?') was the name by which the miraculous food given to Israel in the wilderness was known. It is described as a small round thing, like coriander seed, white, tasting like water and honey. A sweet semi-fluid substance called Manna exudes from the tamarisk tree in the Sinaiic desert. The Manna of commerce is a sickly smelling laxative exuding from the flowering ash.
Manna promised. Ex. 16. 4.
 sent. Ex. 16. 14; Deu. 8. 3; Neh. 9. 20; Ps. 78. 24; John 6. 31.
 an omer of it laid up in the ark. Ex. 16. 32; Heb. 9. 4.
 Israelites murmur at it. Num. 11. 6.
 it ceases on entering Canaan. Jos. 5. 12.
 the hidden. Rev. 2. 17.
Manner. 2 Sam. 7. 19, is this the *m.* of man? Ps. 144. 13, all *m.* of store.
 Isa. 5. 17, lambs shall feed after their *m.* R. V. as in their pasture.
 Mat. 8. 27; Mk. 4. 41; Lu. 8. 25, what *m.* of man is this!
 12. 31, all *m.* of sin shall be forgiven. R. V. every.
 Acts 26. 4, my *m.* of life from my youth.
 1 Cor. 15. 33, evil communications corrupt good *m.* R. V. morals.
 Heb. 10. 25, as the *m.* of some is. R. V. custom.
 Jas. 1. 24, forgetteth what *m.* of man.
 1 Pet. 1. 15, holy in all *m.* of conversation.
 2 Pet. 3. 11, what *m.* of persons ought ye to be?
 See Mat. 4. 23; 5. 11; Lu. 9. 65; Rev. 22. 2.
Manner, with the, 'taken with the manner' = caught in the very act. Num. 5. 13.
Manoah, mā-nō'-āh, 'rest'; father of Samson. Jud. 13.; 16. 31.
Man of war, a soldier, a warrior. Lu. 23. 11.
Mansions, abiding places, dwelling places. John 14. 2.
Manslaughter. Gen. 9. 6; Ex. 21. 12; Num. 35. 6, 22; Deu. 19. 4; Jos. 20. 1; 1 Tim. 1. 9.
Manstealing. Ex. 21. 16; Deu. 24. 7.
Mantle. 2 Kn. 2. 8; Job 1. 20; Ps. 109. 29.
Maach, mā'-āch, 'oppressed' (?). 1 Sam. 27. 2.
Maon, mā'-ōn, 'habitation.' Jos. 15. 55.
Maonites, mā'-ōn-ites. Jud. 10. 12.
Mar. Lev. 19. 27, nor *m.* the corners of thy beard.
 1 Sam. 6. 5, images of your mice that *m.* the land.
 Job 30. 13, they *m.* my path.
 Isa. 52. 14, visage *m.* more than any man.
 Mk. 2. 22, wine spilled, and bottles *m.*
 See Ru. 4. 6; 2 Kn. 3. 19; Jer. 13. 7; 18. 4.
Mara, mār'-ā, 'sad' or 'bitter.' Ru. 1. 20.
Marah, mār'-āh, 'bitter'; bitter waters healed there. Ex. 15. 23.
Maralah, mār'-ā-āh, 'trembling.' Jos. 19. 11.
Maranatha, mār-ān-ā'-thā (*Māran eṭhā*). Two Chaldee words signifying, 'The Lord cometh' or 'The Lord is at hand.' It would seem probable that the phrase was used by the early Christians as a kind of watchword of mutual encouragement and hope. So the words in 1 Cor. 16. 22 are nearly equivalent to the similar expressions in Phil. 4. 5; Rev. 22. 20.
Marble. 1 Chr. 29. 2, and *m.* stones in abundance.
 S. of S. 5. 15, his legs are as pillars of *m.*
Marcus, mār'-cūs. Col. 4. 10. R. V. Mark.

Mareshah, mā-rē'-shāh, 'capital.' Jos. 15. 44.
Marish, marsh, swampy ground. Ezek. 47. 11.
Mark. Gen. 4. 15, the Lord set a *m.* on Cain. R. sign.
 Job 22. 15, hast thou *m.* the old way? R. V. wilt thou keep?
 Ps. 37. 37, *m.* the perfect man.
 48. 13, *m.* well her bulwarks.
 130. 3, if thou shouldest *m.* iniquities.
 Jer. 2. 22, thine iniquity is *m.* before me.
 23. 18, who hath *m.* his word?
 Phil. 3. 14, I press toward the *m.* for the prize.
 3. 17, *m.* them which walk so.
 See Lu. 14. 7; Rom. 16. 17; Rev. 13. 16; 20. 4.
Mark, mārĕk, English form of Marcus; Evangelist. Acts 12. 12.
 goes with Paul and Barnabas. Acts 12. 25; 13. 5.
 leaves them at Perga. Acts 13. 13.
 contention about him. Acts 15. 37.
 approved by Paul. 2 Tim. 4. 11.
Maroth, mār'-ōth, 'bitternesses.' Mic. 1. 12.
Marriage instituted. Gen. 2. 18.
 honourable. Ps. 128.; Prov. 31. 10; Heb. 13. 4.
 treated of by Christ. Mat. 19.; Mk. 10.
 its obligations. Mat. 19. 4; Rom. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 6. 17. 10; Eph. 5. 31.
 parables concerning. Mat. 22.; 25.
 belongs to this world only. Mat. 22. 30; Mk. 12. 23.
 at Cana, miracle at. John 2.
 Paul's opinion on. 1 Cor. 7.; 1 Tim. 5. 14.
 of the Lamb, typical. Rev. 19. 7.
 unlawful marriages. Lev. 18.; Deu. 7. 3; Jos. 23. 12.
 Ex. 9.; 10.; Neh. 13. 23.
Marrow. Job 21. 24; Ps. 63. 5; Prov. 3. 8; Heb. 12.
Marry, forbidding to. 1 Tim. 4. 3.
Mars' (mārĕk) Hill, English of Areopagus. Acts 17. 22.
Marsena, mār-sē'-nā. Esth. 1. 14.
Martha, mār'-thā, 'lady,' instructed by Christ. John 11. 5, 21.
 reproved by Him. Lu. 10. 38.
Martyr, Stephen the first. Acts 6.; 7.; 22. 20. See Rev. 2. 13; 17. 6. R. V. (generally) witness.
Marvel. Mat. 8. 10; Mk. 6. 6; Lu. 7. 9, Jesus *m.* Mk. 5. 20, all men did *m.*
 John 3. 7; 5. 28; 1 John 3. 13, *m.* not.
 See Eccl. 5. 8; John 7. 21; Gal. 1. 6.
Marvellous. Job 5. 9, *m.* things without number.
 Ps. 17. 7, *m.* lovingkindness.
 118. 23; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 11, *m.* in our eyes.
 John 9. 30, herein is a *m.* thing.
 1 Pet. 2. 9, into his *m.* light.
 See Ps. 105. 5; 139. 14; Dan. 11. 36; Mic. 7. 15.
Mary, mār'-y, Greek form of Miriam. Mat. 1. 16.
 (1) the Virgin, mother of Jesus, visited by the angel Gabriel. Lu. 1. 26.
 believes, and magnifies the Lord. Lu. 1. 38, 46; John 2. 5.
 Christ born of. Mat. 1. 18; Lu. 2.
 witnesses the miracle at Cana. John 2. 1.
 desires to speak with Christ. Mat. 12. 46; Mk. 3. 32.
 Lu. 8. 19.
 commended to John by Christ at His crucifixion. Mat. 27. 56; John 19. 25.
 (2) MAGDALENE, māg'-dā-lē-ne. Lu. 8. 2.
 at the cross. Mat. 27. 56; Mk. 15. 40; John 19. 25.
 Christ appears first to. Mat. 28. 1; Mk. 16. 1; Lu. 24. 10; John 20. 1.
 (3) sister of Lazarus, commended. Lu. 10. 42.
 Christ's love for. John 11. 5, 33.
 anoints Christ's feet, John 12. 3. head, Mat. 26. Mk. 14. 3.
 (4) mother of Mark. Acts 12. 12.
 (5) a Roman Christian. Rom. 16. 6.
Marys, the three, at the cross. John 19. 25.
Maschil, māš'-chil. Ps. 32.; 42.; 45., etc., titles. finely constructed ode.
Mash, māsh. Gen. 10. 23.
Masbal, mā'-shāl, 'proverb' (?). 1 Chr. 6. 74.
Masrekah, māš-rē'-kāh, 'vineyard.' Gen. 36. 36.
Massa, māš'-ā, 'burden.' Gen. 25. 14.

Masah, mäs'-äh, 'temptation'; the rebellion at. Ex. 17. 7; Deu. 9. 22; 33. 8.

Master. 2 Kn. 6. 32, sound of his *m.* feet behind him.

Mal. 1. 6, if I be a *m.*, where is my fear?

2. 12, the Lord will cut off the *m.* and the scholar.

Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no man can serve two *m.*

10. 24; Lu. 6. 40, disciple not above his *m.*

10. 25, enough for the disciple that he be as his *m.*

17. 24, doth not your *m.* pay tribute?

23. 8, 10, one is your *M.*, even Christ. R. V. teacher.

26. 25, *M.*, is it I? R. V. omits.

Mk. 5. 35; Lu. 8. 49, why troublest thou the *M.*?

9. 5; Lu. 9. 33, *M.*, it is good for us to be here.

R. V. Rabbi.

10. 17; Lu. 10. 25, good *M.*, what shall I do?

Lu. 13. 25, when once the *m.* of the house is risen:

John 3. 10, art thou a *m.* of Israel? R. V. the teacher.

11. 28, the *M.* is come, and calleth.

13. 13, ye call me *M.*, and ye say well.

Rom. 14. 4, to his own *m.* he standeth or falleth. R. V. lord.

1 Cor. 3. 10, as a wise *m.*-builder.

Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18, be obedient to *m.*

6. 9; Col. 4. 1; *m.*, do the same things to them.

1 Tim. 6. 1, count them *m.* worthy of honour.

6. 2, that have believing *m.*

Jas. 3. 1, be not many *m.* R. V. teachers.

See Gen. 24. 12; 39. 8; Prov. 25. 13; Eccl. 12. 11.

Masters, duty of. Ex. 20. 10; Lev. 19. 13; 25. 40; Deu. 24. 14; Job. 31. 13; Jer. 22. 13; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 4. 1; Jas. 5. 4.

Mastery. Ex. 32. 18; 1 Cor. 9. 25; 2 Tim. 2. 5.

Mastick Tree (Hist. of Sus. 54). Gk. *oxyinos*: Bot. N. *Pistacia lentiscus*. Its name occurs only in the Apocrypha; a small evergreen, bushy tree.

Mathusala, mä-thü'-sä-lä, Greek form of Methuselah. Lu. 3. 37.

Matred, mä'-träd, 'pushing forward' (?). Gen. 36. 39.

Matrl, mä'-tri, 'rainy.' 1 Sam. 10. 21.

Mattrn, mä'-trän, 'a gift.' (1) slain. 2 Kn. 11. 18; 2 Chr. 23. 17. (2) Jer. 38. 1.

Mattanah, mä't-tä'-nä, same as preceding. Num. 21. 18.

Mattanah, mä't-tä'-nä, 'gift of Jehovah.' 2 Kn. 24. 17.

Mattathia, mä't-tä'-thä, same as following. Lu. 3. 31.

Mattathah, mä't-tä'-thäh, 'gift.' Ez. 10. 33.

Mattathias, mä't-tä'-thi'-äs, a Greek form of Mattithiah. Lu. 3. 26.

Mattenal, mä't-tē'-nä, 'liberal.' Ez. 10. 33.

Matter. Ez. 10. 4, arise, for this *m.* belongeth to thee.

Job 19. 28, the roof of the *m.* is found in me.

32. 18, I am full of *m.* R. V. words.

Ps. 45. 1, my heart is inditing a good *m.*

Prov. 16. 20, handleth a *m.* wisely. R. V. giveth heed to the word.

18. 13, answereth a *m.* before he heareth it. R. V. giveth answer.

Eccl. 10. 20, that which hath wings shall tell the *m.*

12. 13, conclusion of the whole *m.*

Mat. 23. 23, the weightier *m.*

Acts 18. 14, if it were a *m.* of wrong.

1 Cor. 6. 2, to judge the smallest *m.*

2 Cor. 9. 5, as a *m.* of bounty.

Jas. 3. 5, how great a *m.* a little fire kindleth! R. V. how much wood.

See Gen. 30. 15; Dan. 3. 16; Acts 8. 21; 17. 32.

Matthan, mä't-thän, 'gift.' Mat. 1. 15.

Matth, mä't-thät, another form of Matthan. (1) Lu. 3. 24. (2) Lu. 3. 29.

Matthew, mäth'-ew, English form of Mattithiah. (Levi), Apostle and Evangelist, called. Mat. 9. 9; Mk. 2. 14; Lu. 5. 27.

sent out. Mat. 10. 3; Mk. 3. 18; Lu. 6. 15; — Acts 1. 13.

Matthias, mäth-i'-äs, another Greek form of Mattithiah, apostle. Acts 1. 23; 26.

Mattithlah, mä't-ti'-thi'-äh, another form of Mattathias. 1 Chr. 9. 31.

Maul, heavy hammer (hence *mail-el*). Prov. 25. 18.

Mauzzim, mä-üz'-zim, 'fortresses.' Dan. 11. 38 (marg.).

Maw, the stomach of animals. Deu. 18. 3.

May. Mat. 9. 21; 26. 42; Acts 8. 37. [38. 32.]

Mazzaroth, mäzz'-ä-röth, 'the signs of the zodiac.' Job

Meah, mä'-äh, 'a hundred.' Neh. 3. 1. R. V. Hammeah.

Mean. Ex. 12. 26; Jos. 4. 6, what *m.* ye by this service?

Deu. 6. 20, what *m.* the testimonies?

Prov. 22. 29, not stand before *m.* men.

Isa. 2. 9; 5. 15; 31. 8, the *m.* man.

Ezek. 17. 12, know ye not what these things *m.*?

Mk. 9. 10, what the rising from the dead should *m.*

Acts 21. 39, citizen of no *m.* city.

See Acts 10. 17; 17. 20; 21. 13.

Means. Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, by no *m.* clear guilty.

Ps. 49. 7, none can by any *m.* redeem.

Mal. 1. 9, this hath been by your *m.*

Mat. 5. 26, shalt by no *m.* come out.

Lu. 10. 19, nothing shall by any *m.* hurt you. R. V. in any wise.

John 9. 21, by what *m.* he now seeth.

1 Cor. 8. 9, lest by any *m.* this liberty.

9. 22, that I might by all *m.* save some.

Phil. 3. 11, by any *m.* attain.

2 Thes. 3. 16, give you peace always by all *m.* R. V. in all ways.

See Jer. 5. 31; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal. 2. 2.

Mearah, mä-är'-äh, cave. Jos. 13. 4.

Measure (*n.*). Deu. 25. 14; Prov. 20. 10, thou shalt not have divers *m.*

Job 11. 9, the *m.* is longer than the earth.

28. 25, he weigheth the waters by *m.*

Ps. 39. 4, the *m.* of my days.

Isa. 40. 12, the dust of the earth in a *m.*

Jer. 30. 11; 46. 23, I will correct thee in *m.* R. V. with judgement.

Ezek. 4. 11, thou shalt drink water by *m.*

Mat. 7. 2; Mk. 4. 24; Lu. 6. 38, with what *m.* ye mete.

13. 33; Lu. 13. 21, three *m.* of meal.

23. 32, fill up *m.* of your fathers.

Lu. 6. 38, good *m.*, pressed down.

John 3. 34, giveth not the Spirit by *m.*

Rom. 12. 3, to every man the *m.* of faith.

2 Cor. 12. 7, exalted above *m.* R. V. overmuch.

Eph. 4. 7, the *m.* of the gift of Christ.

4. 13, to the *m.* of the stature.

4. 16, in the *m.* of every part.

Rev. 6. 6, a *m.* of wheat for a penny.

21. 17, according to the *m.* of a man.

See Ps. 80. 5; Isa. 5. 14; Mic. 6. 10.

Measure (*v.*). Isa. 40. 12, who hath *m.* the waters?

65. 7, I will *m.* former work into bosom.

Jer. 31. 37, if heaven can be *m.*

33. 22; Hos. 1. 10, as the sand cannot be *m.*

2 Cor. 10. 12, *m.* themselves by themselves.

See Ezek. 40. 3; 42. 15; Zec. 2. 1.

Measures —

of quantity:

log. Lev. 14. 10, 15, 21.

cab. 2 Kn. 6. 25.

omer. Ex. 16. 36; Lev. 5. 11; 14. 10.

hin. Ex. 29. 40.

bath or ephah. Isa. 5. 10; Ezek. 45. 11.

homer. Isa. 5. 10; Ezek. 45. 14.

firkin. John 2. 6.

of length:

handbreadth. Ex. 25. 25; Ps. 39. 5.

span. Ex. 28. 16; 1 Sam. 17. 4.

cubit. Gen. 6. 15, 16; Deu. 3. 11.

fathom. Acts 27. 28.

furlong. Lu. 24. 13; John 11. 18.

mile. Mat. 5. 41.

Measures.

I. MEASURES OF CAPACITY (LIQUID).

					Litres.	Gallons.	Quarts.	Pints.	Approximate gallons.	Proximate
Log.	Rom.	Sextarius	=	Gk. <i>Xēthēs</i>	.54	.....	.....	.96	.....	.....
4	Cab	.....			2.16	.....	.....	3.84	.....	.....
12	3	Hin	.....		6.48	1	1	1.5	.....	.....
72	18	6	Bath = Gk. <i>Mētrēlēš</i>	= Ephah	38.88	8	2	1	9	.....
720	180	60	10	Homer or Cor	388.8	86	1	1	86	.....

'Measure' (Ps. 30. 5; Isa. 40. 12) = $\frac{1}{2}$ Bath = 1 Seah of Dry Measure (nearly 3 gals.).

'Measure' (Lu. 16. 6) = Bath, 9 gals.

'Firkin' (John 2. 6) = Gk. *Mētrēlēš* = Bath = about 9 gallons (8 gals., 5.12 pints).

'Pot' (Mk. 7. 4) = Rom. *Sextarius* = about one pint (.96).

NOTE 1. These tables are in accord with the Greek and Roman Measures in Harper's *Classical Dictionary* (1897) and the *Temple Bible* (1901); and are as nearly as possible those used after the Exile and in New Testament times.

NOTE 2. The relations of these measures to one another are correct, but there is a double uncertainty as to exact modern equivalents; for the capacity of the Hebrew measures cannot be accurately determined, and there is no uniformity as to the exact capacity of the English and American measures. There are, for instance, four different quarts in use named in the *Century Dictionary*.

NOTE 3. The **Bath** was the Unit of Liquid Measurement, as was its equivalent, the **Ephah** of Dry Measure, Gk. *Mētrēlēš*. 'According to Josephus it contained 72 Attic Sextarii = .96 pint $\times 72 = 8$ gallons, 5.12 pints, one bushel and five pints Dry Measure. According to Colonel Conder, LL. D., in the Quarterly Statement of Palestine Exploration Fund for April, 1902, the Bath occupied a cube of the small cubit, 13.33 inches; or the cube of 36 barleycorns = 12 inches.

NOTE 4. A Litre, the Unit of Capacity in the Metric System, is the volume of one kilogram of water = one cubic decimetre = 0.88 of an imperial quart, or 1.056 United States quarts.

II. MEASURES OF CAPACITY (DRY).

					Litres.	Bushels.	Pecks.	Quarts.	Pints.	Gallons.
Log.	Rom.	Sextarius	.....		.54	.....	.....	.....	.96	.....
4	Cab	.....			2.16	.....	.....	1	1.84	.....
7.2	1.8	Omer	.....		3.89	.....	.....	3	1	.....
24	6	3½	Seah	.....	12.96	.....	1	3	1	2
72	18	10	3	Ephah	38.88	1	.....	2	1	8
720	180	100	60	10	388.8	10	3	1	0	86

'Measure' (Rev. 6. 6) = Gk. *Choinix* = nearly one quart (.96).

'Measure' (1 Kin. 4. 22; 2 Chr. 2. 10) = homer.

'Bushel' (Mat. 5. 15) = Rom. *Modius* = nearly a peck (.96).

NOTE 1. The **Ephah** was the Unit of Dry Measure as the **Bath** was of Liquid.

NOTE 2. The equivalents here are in accord with Harper's *Classical Dictionary* (1897), and the *Temple Bible* (1901). The relations of the measures are correct, but there is considerable variation as to their modern equivalents at different times, and according to different authorities.

NOTE 3. According to the careful calculations of Lieut.-Gen. Sir Charles Warren, an Ephah or Bath contained 2333.3 cubic inches. A Log contained 32.4 cubic inches, or a cube each of whose sides = 3.185 inches.

III. MEASURES OF LENGTH (THE SMALLER).

						Roman and Attic Standard.			Talmudic Standard.		
						Metres.	Feet.	Inches.	Metres.	Feet.	Inches.
1 Digit = finger-breadth						0.0185	..	0.728	0.023	..	0.91
4 " =	Palm = hand-breadth					0.074	..	2.912	0.092	..	3.64
12 " =	3 " =	Span				0.222	..	8.737	0.277	..	10.91
24 " =	6 " =	2 " =	Cubit			0.444	1	5.48	0.555	1	9.82
144 " =	36 " =	12 " =	6 " =	Reed		2.664	8	8.87	3.330	10	11.04
168 " =	42 " =	14 " =	6 (of 7 palms)	Ezekiel's Reed		3.108	10	2.3	.....	.....	.....

NOTE 1. The Unit of measurement was the **Cubit**. The relations of the measures to one another are always as given, but the standards vary.

NOTE 2. The **Cubit** was originally the length of the human arm from the elbow to the tip of the middle finger (among the Greeks and Romans), and equalled **a foot and a half**.

NOTE 3. But as the length of the foot differed (the Greek foot being 308.3 millimetres, the Roman 295.7, the English 304.8), the Greek cubit was a little longer, and the Roman a little shorter, than a foot and a half English. See Harpers' *Classical Dictionary*, "Cubitus," and table in the Appendix.

NOTE 4. The cubit in very early times was 25.19 inches; and after the Exile the legal cubit of the Talmudists was 21.85 inches. Col. Conder makes the cubit of 6 palms to be 16 inches, but gives five different lengths for the cubit according to the number of barleycorns, of which three = one inch.

According to Lieut.-Gen. Sir Charles Warren, K. C. B., F. R. S., the length of the cubit regulated everything connected with weights and measures, and even the weight of the gold, silver, and copper coinage. The building cubit of Egypt was 20.6 British inches, or 7 palms, while the common cubit was 6 palms, or 17.75 inches. "With this length Goliath at 6 cubits one span would have measured 9 feet 7.3 inches. The bedstead of Og (9 by 4 cubits) would have measured 13 feet 3.75 inches by 5 feet 11 inches."

IV. MEASURES OF LENGTH (LAND AND DISTANCE).

						English Standard.			
						Metres.	Miles.	Feet.	Inches.
Foot = Rom. Pes						0.2968	.....	.....	11.65
1½ " =	1 Cubit = nearly 18 inches					0.444	.....	1	5.934
5 " =	3½ " =	1 Pace, Passus				1.48	.....	4	10.25
600 " =	400 " =	120 " =	Furlong, stadium			177.4	0.110	582	6
5000 " =	3333½ " =	1000 " =	8 " =	Mile, Mille Passuum		1480	0.919	4854	.....
5000 " =	3333½ " =	1000 " =	8 " =	A Sabbath day's journey		1480	.....	4854	.....

NOTE 1. The relations of the measures to one another are correct, but the standards vary slightly. The Roman Stadium, or furlong, being 185 metres, the Attic 177, the Olympic 192.

NOTE 2. The Roman mile was a little more than nine tenths of an English mile.

NOTE 3. A metre, 39.37 English inches. The English foot is .3048 of a metre.

V. MEASURES OF SURFACE (ROMAN). (Probably about the same as the Hebrew.)

				English Standard.			
				Sq. feet.	Acres.	Sq. rods.	Sq. feet.
Pes Quadratus , Roman square foot.....				0.9425	.....	.....	.....
14,400	"	=	Actus Quadratus 'furrow' 120 feet long, squared. Heb. Mānāh. 1 Sam. 14. 14.	13,571	1 ¹ / ₂	49	231
28,800	"	=	2 " = Acre, Jugerum (Roman acre)..... Heb. Šēmēd, 'yoke.' Isa. 5. 10.	27,143	2 ¹ / ₂	99	19

NOTE 1. The **Actus** was the basis of the whole system of Roman land measurement. It was 120 Roman f long, and 4 feet wide. The **Actus Quadratus**, or squared, was a square 120 feet each way.

NOTE 2. The **Jugerum**, 'yoke,' was the area which a yoke of oxen could plow in a day.

NOTE. The foregoing Tables will explain many texts in the Bible. Take, for instance, Isa. 5. 10: 'For ten ac of vineyard shall yield one bath (nearly 9 gallons, or 3¹/₂ quarts of wine to an acre), and a homer of seed (10 bush 3 pecks) shall yield but an ephah' (one bushel 3 pints, or only one tenth as much as the seed sown).

Measuring of the holy city, and new Jerusalem. Ezek. 40.; Zec. 2. 1; Rev. 11. 1; 21. 15.

Meat, food of any kind. Gen. 1. 29, 30.

Gen. 27. 4, make me savoury *m*.

1 Kn. 19. 8, went in strength of that *m*.

Ps. 59. 15, wander up and down for *m*.

69. 21, they gave me also gall for my *m*.

78. 25, he sent them *m*. to the full.

145. 15, *m*. in due season.

Prov. 23. 3, dainties, for they are deceitful *m*.

30. 22, a fool when filled with *m*.

31. 15, she giveth *m*. to her household.

Isa. 65. 25, dust shall be the serpent's *m*.

Ezek. 4. 10, thy *m*. shall be by weight.

47. 12, fruit for *m*.

Dan. 1. 8, not defile himself with king's *m*.

Hab. 1. 16, because their *m*. is plenteous.

3. 17, fields yield no *m*.

Mal. 3. 10, bring tithes, that there may be *m*. [food.

Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 23, life more than *m*.? R. V. the

10. 10, workman worthy of his *m*. R. V. food.

15. 37; Mk. 8. 8, of broken *m*. R. V. broken pieces.

25. 35, ye gave me *m*.

Lu. 3. 11, he that hath *m*. let him do likewise. R. V.

food.

24. 41; John 21. 5, have ye any *m*.? R. V. anything

to eat.

John 4. 32, I have *m*. to eat.

4. 34, my *m*. is to do the will of him that sent me.

6. 27, labour not for the *m*. that perisheth.

Acts 2. 46, did eat *m*. with gladness. R. V. food.

15. 29, abstain from *m*. offered to idols. R. V. things.

Rom. 14. 15, destroy not him with thy *m*.

14. 17, kingdom of God is not *m*. and drink. R. V.

eating.

14. 20, for *m*. destroy not the work of God.

1 Cor. 6. 13, *m*. for the belly.

8. 13, if *m*. make my brother to offend.

10. 3, the same spiritual *m*.

1 Tim. 4. 3, to abstain from *m*.

Heb. 5. 12, 14, not of strong *m*. R. V. solid food.

12. 16, who for one morsel of *m*.

See Gen. 1. 29; 9. 3; Mat. 3. 4, Col. 2. 16.

Meat-offering. Lev. 2.; 3.; 6. 14; Num. 15.; Neh. 10.

33. R. V. meal-offering.

Meats, clean and unclean. Lev. 11.; Deu. 14.; Acts 15.

29; Rom. 14.; 1 Cor. 8. 4; Col. 2. 16; 1 Tim. 4. 3.

Mebunnal, mē-būn'-nāl, 'built' (?). 2 Sam. 23. 27.

Mecherathite, mē-chē'-rā-thite, inhabitant of Meche-

rah (?). 1 Chr. 11. 36.

Medad, mē'-dād. Prophecies. Num. 11. 26.

Medan, mē'-dān, 'contention.' Gen. 25. 2. [hurt?]

Meddle. 2 Kn. 14. 10; 2 Chr. 25. 19, why *m*. to thy

Prov. 20. 3, every fool will be *m*. R. V. quarrelling

20. 19, *m*. not with him that flattereth.

26. 17, that *m*. with strife. R. V. vexeth.

Meddling condemned. 2 Kn. 14. 10; Prov. 20. 3;

17; 24. 21.

Medeba, mē'-dē-bā, 'flowing water' (?). Num. 21. 34.

Medes, mēdē, inhabitants of Media. 2 Kn. 17. 6.

capture Babylon (Isa. 21. 2), Dan. 5. 28, 31.

Media, mē'-dī-ā, Greek form of Madai. Esth. 1. 3.

Israel taken captive to. 2 Kn. 17. 6; 18. 11; Esth. 2.

Daniel's prophecy of. Dan. 8. 70.

Median, mē'-dī-ān, inhabitant of Media. Dan. 5. 31.

Mediator, one. Gal. 3. 19, 20; 1 Tim. 2. 5; Heb. 8. 6;

15.

Jesus the. Heb. 12. 24.

Medicine, typical. Prov. 17. 22; Jer. 8. 22; 30. 13;

11; Ezek. 47. 12.

Meditate. Gen. 24. 63, Isaac went out to *m*.

Jos. 1. 8, thou shalt *m*. therein.

Ps. 1. 2, in his law doth he *m*.

63. 6; 119. 148, *m*. in the night watches.

77. 12; 143. 5, I will *m*. of thy works.

Isa. 33. 18, thine heart shall *m*. terror.

Lu. 21. 14, not to *m*. before.

1 Tim. 4. 15, *m*. upon these things. R. V. be dilig-

in.

Meditation encouraged. Ps. 1. 2; 19. 14; 77. 12; 1

43; 119. 97, 99.

injunctions to. Jos. 1. 8; Ps. 4. 4; Prov. 4. 26; 1 Ti.

4. 15. See Gen. 24. 63.

Meek. Num. 12. 3, Moses was very *m*.

Ps. 22. 26, the *m*. shall eat and be satisfied.

25. 9, the *m*. will be guide.

37. 11; Mat. 5. 5, the *m*. shall inherit the earth.

149. 4, will beautify the *m*.

Isa. 29. 19, the *m*. shall increase their joy.

61. 1, good tidings to the *m*.

Mat. 11. 29, for I am *m*.

1 Pet. 3. 4, a *m*. and quiet spirit.

Meekness. 2 Cor. 10. 1, by the *m*. of Christ.

Gal. 6. 1, restore in the spirit of *m*.

1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *m*.

2 Tim. 2. 25, in *m*. instructing.

Tit. 3. 2, showing *m*. to all men.

1 Pet. 3. 15, give reason of hope in you with *m*.

Meekness, CHRIST an example of. Mat. 11. 29; 21.

Lu. 23. 34; 2 Cor. 10. 1 (Isa. 53. 2; John 18. 19).

exhortations to. Zep. 2. 3; Gal. 5. 23; 6. 1; Eph.

2; Phil. 2. 2; Col. 3. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 11; 2 Tim. 2.

Tit. 3. 2; Jas. 1. 21; 3. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 4, 15.

bleased of God. Ps. 22. 26; 25. 9; 37. 11 (Mat. 5.

69. 32; 76. 9; 147. 6; 149. 4; Isa. 11. 4; 29. 1.

61. 1.

examples of: Moses, Num. 12. 3. David, 2 Sam. 16. 9. Jeremiah, Jer. 26. 14.

Meet (*adj.*), suitable, fit. Prov. 11. 24, withholdeth more than is *m*.

Mat. 3. 3, fruits *m*. for repentance.

15. 26, not *m*. to take children's bread.

1 Cor. 15. 9, not *m*. to be called an apostle.

Meet (*v.*). Mat. 25. 1, 6, to *m*. the bridegroom.

1 Thea. 4. 17, to *m*. the Lord in the air.

See Prov. 22. 2; Am. 4. 12; Mat. 8. 34.

Megiddo, mē-gīd'-dō, 'place of troops' (?). Jos. 12. 21; 17. 11; Jud. 1. 27; 5. 19.

Ahaziah and Josiah slain there. 2 Kn. 9. 27; 23. 29; Zec. 12. 11.

Megiddon, mē-gīd'-dōn, same as preceding. Zec. 12. 11.

Mehetabeel, mē-hēt'-ā-bēel, lengthened form of the following. Neh. 6. 10.

Mehetabel, mē-hēt'-ā-bēl, 'God benefits.' Gen. 36. 39.

Mehida, mē-hī'-dā. Ez. 2. 52.

Mehir, mē-hīr, 'price.' 1 Chr. 4. 11.

Meholahite, mē-hō'-lā-thite, native of Meholah. 1 Sam. 18. 19.

Mehujael, mē-hū'-jā-ēl, 'struck by God' (?). Gen. 4. 18.

Mehuman, mē-hū'-mān, 'faithful.' Esth. 1. 10.

Mehunim, mē-hū'-nīm. Ez. 2. 50.

Mehunims, mē-hū'-nīmā, the people of Maon. 2 Chr. 26. 7.

Me-jarkon, mē-jār'-kōn, 'waters of yellowness.' Jos. 19. 46.

Mekonah, mē-kō'-nāh, 'a base.' Neh. 11. 28.

Melatah, mēl-ā-tī'-āh, 'Jehovah has freed.' Neh. 3. 7.

Melech, mēl'-chī, Greek form of Melchiah. (1) Lu. 3. 24. (2) Lu. 3. 28.

Melchiah, mēl'-chī'-āh, 'Jehovah is my king.' Jer. 21. 7.

Melchisedec, mēl'-chī-sēd'-ēc, Greek form of Melchize-dēk. Heb. 5. 6.

Melchishua, mēl'-chī-shū'-ā, same as MALCHISHUA. 1 Sam. 14. 49.

Melchizedek, mēl'-chīz'-ēd-ēk, 'king of righteousness;' king of Salem, blesses Abram. Gen. 14. 18.

his priesthood and Aaron's. Ps. 110. 4; Heb. 5. 6, 10; 6. 20; 7. 1.

Mela, mēl'-ē-ā, 'fulness' (?). Lu. 3. 31.

Melech, mē'-lech, 'king.' 1 Chr. 8. 35.

Mellon, mēl'-lī-cū, same as MALLUCH. Neh. 12. 14.

Melita, mēl'-lī-tā, the island Malta; Paul shipwrecked near, and lands at. Acts 28. 1.

received kindly by the people. Acts 28. 2.

shakes off the viper at. Acts 28. 5.

heals Publius' father and others at. Acts 28.

Melody. Isa. 23. 16; 51. 3; Am. 5. 23; Eph. 5. 19.

Melons (Num. 11. 5). Heb. *Abattichim*: Gk. *némeves*: Bot. *N. Cucurbita citrullus*; *Cucumis melo*. The term includes water-melons, cantelopes, and musk-melons.

Melt. Ps. 46. 6, the earth *m*.

97. 5, the hills *m*.

107. 26, their soul *m*.

147. 18, he sendeth his word, and *m*. them.

Isa. 13. 7, every man's heart shall *m*.

64. 2, as when the *m*. fire burneth. R. V. fire kindleth the brushwood.

See Ex. 15. 15; Jos. 14. 8; Jer. 9. 7. [11.]

Melzar, mēl'-zār, 'steward;' favours Daniel. Dan. 1.

Member. Ps. 139. 16, all my *m*. were written.

Rom. 6. 13, 19, neither yield your *m*.

12. 4, as we have many *m*.

1 Cor. 6. 15, bodies *m*. of Christ.

Jas. 3. 5, the tongue is a little *m*.

4. 1, lusts which war in your *m*.

See Job 17. 7; Mat. 5. 29; Eph. 5. 30.

Members of the body, types of the Church. Rom. 12. 4; 1 Cor. 12. 12; Eph. 4. 25.

Memorials ordained. Ex. 17. 14; 28. 12; 30. 16; Num. 16. 40.

offerings of. Lev. 2. 2; Num. 5. 15.

Memory. Ps. 145. 7; Eccl. 9. 5.

Memory of the just, blessed. Prov. 10. 7.

of the wicked, cut off. Ps. 109. 15; Isa. 26. 14.

Memphis, mēm'-phā, in Egypt. Hos. 9. 6.

Memucan, mē-mū'-cān. Esth. 1. 14.

Men. 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor. 16. 13, quit yourselves like *m*.

2 Chr. 6. 18, will God dwell with *m*. ?

Ps. 9. 20, know themselves to be but *m*.

82. 7, but ye shall die like *m*.

Eccl. 12. 3, strong *m*. shall bow themselves.

Isa. 31. 3, the Egyptians are *m*., and not God.

46. 8, show yourselves *m*.

Gal. 1. 10, do I now persuade *m*. ?

1 Thea. 2. 4, not as pleasing *m*., but God.

See Pa. 116. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 17.

Menahem, mēn'-ā-hēm, 'comforter;' king of Israel, his evil rule. 2 Kn. 15. 14, 18.

Menan, mēn'-nān. Lu. 3. 31.

Mend. 2 Chr. 24. 12; 34. 10; Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 19.

Mene, mēn'-ē, 'numbered.' MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN. Dan. 5. 25-28.

Meni, mēn'-ī, the God of luck. Isa. 65. 11 (marg.).

Mention. Gen. 40. 14, make *m*. of me to Pharaoh.

Ps. 71. 16, I will make *m*. of thy righteousness.

Isa. 12. 4, make *m*. that his name is exalted.

63. 7, I will *m*. the lovingkindnesses of the Lord.

Rom. 1. 9; Eph. 1. 16; 1 Thea. 1. 2, *m*. of you in my prayers.

See Isa. 62. 6; Ezek. 18. 22; 33. 16.

Meonenim, mē-ō'-nē-nīm, 'enchanters.' Jud. 9. 37.

Meonothai, mē-ō'-nē-thāi, 'my habitations.' 1 Chr. 4. 14.

Mephaath, mēph'-ā-āth, 'beauty' (?). Jos. 13. 18.

Mephobosheth, mē-phōb'-ō-shēth, 'destroying shame.' (1) Saul's son. 2 Sam. 21. 8.

(2) son of Jonathan, his lameness. 2 Sam. 4. 4.

cherished by David. 2 Sam. 9. 1.

slandered by Ziba. 2 Sam. 16. 1; 19. 24.

spared by David. 2 Sam. 21. 7.

Merab, mē-rāb, 'increase' (?); Saul's daughter. 1 Sam. 14. 49; 18. 17.

her five sons hanged by the Gibeonites. 2 Sam. 21. 8.

Meralah, mē-rāf'-āh, 'contumacy.' Neh. 12. 12.

Meraloth, mē-rāf'-ōth, 'rebellions.' (1) 1 Chr. 6. 6. (2) Neh. 12. 15.

Merari, mē-rār'-ī, 'bitter.' Gen. 46. 11.

Merarites, mē-rār'-ites, descendants of Levi. Ex. 6. 19; 1 Chr. 6. 1; 23. 21; 24. 26.

their duties and dwellings. Num. 4. 29; 7. 8; 10. 17; Jos. 21. 7; 1 Chr. 6. 63.

Merathaim, mēr-ā-thā'-īm, 'double rebellion.' Jer. 50. 21.

Merchandise. Prov. 3. 14, *m*. of it better than *m*. of silver.

Isa. 23. 18, *m*. shall be holiness to the Lord.

Mat. 22. 5, one to his farm, another to his *m*.

John 2. 16, my father's house an house of *m*.

2 Pet. 2. 3, make *m*. of you.

See Deu. 21. 14; 24. 7; Ezek. 26. 12; Rev. 18. 11.

Merchant. Gen. 23. 16, current money with the *m*.

Isa. 23. 8, whose *m*. are princes.

47. 15, even thy *m*. shall wander.

Rev. 18. 3, 11, the *m*. of the earth.

18. 23, thy *m*. were great men of the earth.

See Prov. 31. 24; Isa. 23. 11.

Merchantman, merchant. Mat. 13. 45.

Merchants. Gen. 37. 25; 1 Kn. 10. 15; Neh. 13. 20; Isa. 23. 8; Ezek. 27.

parable of one seeking pearls. Mat. 13. 45.

Merciful. Ps. 37. 26, ever *m*., and lendeth.

67. 1, God be *m*. to us, and bless us.

Prov. 11. 17, the *m*. doeth good to his own soul.

Isa. 57. 1, *m*. men are taken away.

Jer. 3. 12, return, for I am *m*.

Mat. 5. 7, blessed are the *m*.

Lu. 6. 36, be ye *m*., as your Father is *m*.

18. 13, God be *m*. to me a sinner.

Heb. 2. 17, a *m*. High Priest.

See Ex. 34. 6; 2 Sam. 22. 26; 1 Kn. 20. 31.

Mercurius, mēr-cū'-rī-ūs, Latin name corresponding to Hermes; Paul so called. Acts 14. 12.

Mercy. Gen. 32. 10, not worthy the least of the *m*.

Ex. 33. 19, will shew *m*. on whom I will shew *m*.

34. 7; Dan. 9. 4, keeping *m*. for thousands.

Num. 14. 18; Ps. 103. 11; 145. 8, longsuffering and of great *m*.

1 Chr. 16. 34, 41; 2 Chr. 5. 13; 7. 3, 6; Ez. 3. 11; Ps. 106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1; 136. 1; Jer. 33. 11, his *m*. endureth for ever.

- Ps. 23. 6, surely goodness and *m.* shall follow.
 25. 7, according to thy *m.* remember me. R. V. lovingkindness.
 33. 22, let thy *m.* be upon us.
 52. 8, I trust in the *m.* of God. [ness.
 59. 10, the God of my *m.* R. V. with his lovingkind-
 66. 20, not turned his *m.* from me.
 77. 8, is his *m.* clean gone for ever?
 85. 10, *m.* and truth are met together.
 89. 2, *m.* shall be built up for ever.
 90. 14, satisfy us early with thy *m.*
 101. 1, I will sing of *m.*
 108. 4, thy *m.* is great above the heavens.
 115. 1, for thy *m.*, and for thy truth's sake.
 119. 64, the earth is full of thy *m.*
 130. 7, with the Lord there is *m.*
 Prov. 3. 3, let not *m.* and truth forsake thee.
 14. 21, 31, he that hath *m.* on the poor. R. V. pity.
 16. 6; 20. 28, *m.* and truth.
 Isa. 54. 7, with great *m.* will I gather thee.
 Jer. 6. 23, thy are cruel, and have no *m.*
 Lam. 3. 22, it is of the Lord's *m.*
 Hos. 4. 1, because there is no *m.* in the land.
 6. 6; Mat. 9. 13, I desired *m.*, and not sacrifice.
 10. 12, sow in righteousness, reap in *m.*
 14. 3, in thee the fatherless find *m.*
 Mic. 6. 8, but to do justly, and love *m.*
 7. 18, he delighteth in *m.*
 Hab. 3. 2, in wrath remember *m.*
 Mat. 5. 7, the merciful shall obtain *m.*
 9. 27; 15. 22; 20. 30; Mk. 10. 47, 48; 18. 38, 39, thou son of David have *m.* on me.
 Lu. 10. 37, he that shewed *m.*
 Rom. 9. 15, 18, *m.* on whom I will have *m.*
 9. 16, of God that sheweth *m.*
 12. 1, beseech you by the *m.* of God.
 12. 8, he that sheweth *m.*, with cheerfulness.
 2 Cor. 1. 3, the Father of *m.*
 Eph. 2. 4, God, who is rich in *m.*
 1 Tim. 1. 13, 16, I obtained *m.*, because.
 2 Tim. 1. 18, that he may find *m.* in that day.
 Heb. 4. 16, obtain *m.*, and find grace.
 Jas. 2. 13, without *m.*, that shewed no *m.*
 1 Pet. 1. 3, according to his abundant *m.*
 See Prov. 12. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 2.
Mercy, supplication for. Deu. 21. 8; 1 Kn. 8. 30; Neh. 9. 32; Ps. 51.; Dan. 9. 16; Hab. 3. 2; Mat. 6. 12. injunctions to shew. Prov. 3. 3; Dan. 4. 27; Zec. 7. 9; Lu. 6. 36; Rom. 12. 19 (Prov. 25. 21); Phil. 2. 1; Col. 3. 12; Jas. 2. 13.
 of God. Ps. 78. 38; 103. 9; Isa. 30. 18; 54. 7; Lam. 3. 32.
Mercy seat described. Ex. 25. 17; 26. 34; 37. 6; Lev. 16. 13; 1 Chr. 28. 11; Heb. 9. 5.
Mered, mē-rēd, 'rebellion.' 1 Chr. 4. 17.
Meremoth, mēr'-ē-mōth, 'elevations.' Ez. 8. 33.
Meres, mēr'-rēs, 'worthy' (?). Esth. 1. 14.
Meribah, mēr'-ī-bāh, 'strife'; Israel rebels there. Ex. 17. 7; Num. 20. 13; 27. 14; Deu. 32. 51; 33. 8; Ps. 81. 7.
Merib-baal, mēr'-yb-bā'-āl, contender (?) against Baal. 1 Chr. 8. 34. Same as Mēribošeth (2).
Merodach, mēr'-ō-dāch, Jer. 50. 2.
Merodach-baladan, mēr'-ō-dāch-bāl'-ā-dān, 'Merodach gives a son;' (or Berodach) BALADAN sends messengers to Hezekiah. 2 Kn. 20. 12; 2 Chr. 32. 31; Isa. 39.; — Jer. 50. 2.
Merom, mēr'-rōm, 'a high place,' waters of. Jos. 11. 5. A small reedy lake through which the Jordan runs, about twelve miles N. of the Sea of Galilee. The modern name is Huleh.
Meronothite, mē-rō'-nō-thite, an inhabitant of Meroth. (1) 1 Chr. 27. 30. (2) Neh. 3. 7.
Meroz, mēr'-rōz, 'refuge' (?); cursed. Jud. 5. 23.
Merry. Gen. 43. 34, were *m.* with him.
 Jud. 16. 25, their hearts were *m.*
 Prov. 15. 13, *m.* heart maketh cheerful countenance.
 15. 15, *m.* heart hath a continual feast. R. V. cheerful.
 Prov. 17. 22, *m.* heart doeth good like a medicine.
 Eccl. 8. 15, nothing better than to eat and be *m.*
 9. 7, drink thy wine with a *m.* heart.
 10. 19, wine maketh *m.* R. V. glad the life.
 Jas. 5. 13, is any *m.*? R. V. cheerful.
 See Lu. 12. 19; 15. 23; Rev. 11. 10.
Mesech, mē'-sēch, same as Meshech. Ps. 120. 5.
Mesha, mē'-shā, (1) 'retreat' (?). Gen. 10. 30.
 (2) 'deliverance.' 2 Kn. 3. 4. The king of Moab whose exploits are recorded on the Moabite stone, q.
Meshech, mē'-shāch. Dan. 1. 7. See SHADRACH.
Meshech, mē'-shēch, 'tall' (?); son of Japheth. Gen. 10. 2.
 traders of. Ezek. 27. 13; 32. 26; 38. 2; 39. 1.
Meshelemiah, mē'-shēl-ē-mī'-āh, 'Jehovah repays.' 1 Chr. 9. 21.
Meshezabeel, mē'-shēz'-ā-bēl, 'God delivers.' (1) Neh. 3. 4. (2) Neh. 10. 21. (3) Neh. 11. 24.
Meshillemith, mē'-shīl'-lē-mīth, 'recompense.' 1 Chr. 9. 12.
Meshillemoth, mē'-shīl'-lē-mōth, 'retribution.' 2 Chr. 28. 12.
Meshebai, mē'-shēb'-ā-bā, 'brought back.' 1 Chr. 4. 34.
Meshullam, mē'-shūl'-lām, 'friend.' 2 Kn. 22. 3.
Meshullemeth, mē'-shūl'-lē-mēth, feminine of preceding. 2 Kn. 21. 19.
Mesobabe, mē'-sōb'-ā-ite, inhabitant of Mesoba. (1) 1 Chr. 11. 47.
Mesopotamia, mēs-ō-pō-tā'-mī-ā, 'amidst the river (Ur), country of the two rivers; Abram leaves. Gen. 11. 31; 12. 1; 24. 10. See Acts 2. 9; 7. 2. king of, slain by Othniel. Jud. 3. 8.
Mess, a quantity of food sufficient for a single occasion; a supply of anything to be eaten at one meal. Gen. 43. 34.
Messenger. Job 33. 23; Prov. 25. 13.
 Messenger of the covenant. Mal. 3. 1; Isa. 42. 19.
Messiah, mēs-sī'-āh, 'anointed' (comp. CHRIST); Prince of peace. Dan. 9. 25.
Messias, mēs-sī'-ās, Greek form of the above. John 4. 1; 25. See Isa. 9. 6.
Metals of Scripture: Brass, bronze, Ex. 38. 8. Copper, Ez. 8. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14. Gold, 1 Kn. 9. 28. Iron, Gen. 4. 22. Lead, Ex. 15. 10. Silver, Gen. 23. 1. Steel, 2 Sam. 22. 35. Tin, Num. 31. 22.
Mete, to measure. Isa. 40. 12; Mat. 7. 2; Mk. 4. 24; Lu. 6. 38.
Meteyard, a measuring rod. Lev. 19. 35.
Metheg-ammah, mēth'-ēg-ām'-māh, 'bridle of Ammah.' 2 Sam. 8. 1.
Methusael, mē-thū'-sā-ēl, 'man of God.' Gen. 4. 18.
Mothuseleh, mē-thū'-sē-lāh, 'man of a dart' (?). Gen. 5. 21.
 his great age. Gen. 5. 27.
Meunim, mē'-ū-nim, same as MEHUNIM. Neh. 7. 52.
Mezahab, mē'-zā-hāb, 'water of gold.' Gen. 36. 39.
Mezunah, a case of metal or wood, containing the summary of the Law as was enclosed in the Phylacteries (Ex. 13. 1-6; Deu. 6. 4-9; 11. 13-21), affixed to the posts of the outer doors and gates.
Miamin, mī'-ā-mīn, 'on the right hand.' Ez. 10. 25.
Mibhar, mīb'-hār, 'choice.' 1 Chr. 11. 38.
Mibsam, mīb'-sām, 'sweet odour.' (1) Gen. 25. 13. (2) 1 Chr. 4. 25.
Mibzar, mīb'-zār, 'a fortress.' Job. 36. 42.
Micah, mī'-cāh, 'who (is) like unto Jehovah?' (1) maker and worshipers of idols. Jud. 17.; 18.
 (2) prophet (Jer. 26. 18); denounces Israel's sin. Mic. 1. 3.; 6.; 7.
 predicts the Messiah. Mic. 4.; 5.; 7.
 (3) others. 1 Chr. 5. 5; 8. 54; 2 Chr. 34. 20.
Micalah, mī'-cā'-āh, fuller form of Micah; forewar. Ahab. 1 Kn. 22.; 2 Chr. 18.
Mice, golden. 1 Sam. 6. 11.
Micha, mī'-chā, a form of Micah. (1) 2 Sam. 9. 12. (2) Neh. 11. 17.
Michael, mī'-chā-ēl, 'who (is) like unto God?' (1) Archangel. Dan. 10. 13, 21; 12. 1; Jude 9; Rev. 12. 7.
 (2) others. Num. 13. 13; 1 Chr. 5. 13; 6. 40; 7. 3; 8. 12. 20; 27. 18.
Michah, mī'-chāh, same as MICAH. 1 Chr. 24. 24.
Michajah, mī'-chā'-āh, same as MICAH. Neh. 12. 35.
Michal, mī'-chāl, 'brook.' 1 Sam. 14. 49.
 David's wife. 1 Sam. 18. 20.
 given to another. 1 Sam. 25. 44.

restored to David. 2 Sam. 3. 13.
 mocks his religious dancing, and is rebuked. 2 Sam. 6. 16, 20; 1 Chr. 15. 29.
Ichmas, mīch'-mās, later form of Michmash. Ex. 2. 27.
Ichmash, mīch'-māsh, 'treasured.' 1 Sam. 13. 2.
Ichmethah, mīch-mē'-thāh. Jos. 16. 6.
Ichri, mīch'-rī, 'precious' (?). 1 Chr. 9. 8.
Ichthan, mīch'-tām. Ps. 16.; 56.-69., titles. 'A Golden Poem,' or 'A song of deep import.'
Idian, mīd'-ī-ān, 'strife.' (1) Gen. 25. 2, sons of. Gen. 25. 4. [Hab. 3. 7.
 (2) land of. Ex. 2. 15. See 1 Kn. 11. 18; Isa. 60. 6;
Idianites, mīd'-ī-ā-nites, people of Midian. Gen. 37. 28.
 their cities destroyed by Moses. Num. 31. 1.
 subdued by Gideon. Jud. 6.-8. See Ps. 83. 9; Isa. 9. 4; 10. 26.
Idianitish, mīd'-ī-ā-nī'-tish, belonging to Midian. Num. 25. 6, 14.
Idnigh, Egyptians smitten at. Ex. 12. 29.
 prayer at. Ps. 119. 62; Acts 16. 25; 20. 7.
 bridegroom cometh at. Mat. 25. 6.
 master of house cometh at. Mk. 13. 35.
Idst. Ps. 102. 24, in the m. of my days.
 Prov. 23. 34, lieth down in m. of the sea.
 Dan. 9. 27, in the m. of the week. R. V. for the half.
 Mat. 18. 2; Mk. 9. 36, a little child in the m.
 18, 20, there am I in the m.
 Lu. 24. 36; John 20. 19, Jesus himself in the m.
 Phil. 2. 15, in the m. of a crooked nation.
 Rev. 2. 7, in the m. of the Paradise of God.
 4. 6; 5. 6; 7. 17, in the m. of the throne.
 See Gen. 2. 9; Isa. 12. 6; Hos. 11. 9.
Idwives of Egypt. Ex. 1. 16, 20.
Igdal-el, mīg'-dāl-ēl, 'tower of God.' Jos. 19. 38.
Igdal-gad, mīg'-dāl-gād, 'tower of Gad.' Jos. 15. 37.
Igdol, mīg'-dōl. Ex. 14. 2; Jer. 44. 1.
Ight. Deu. 6. 5, love God with all thy m.
 8. 17, the m. of mine hand hath gotten.
 2 Sam. 6. 14, David danced with all his m.
 Eccl. 9. 10, do it with thy m.
 Isa. 40. 29, to them that have no m.
 Jer. 9. 23, mighty man glory in his m.
 51. 30, their m. hath failed.
 Zec. 4. 6, not by m., nor by power.
 Eph. 3. 16; Col. 1. 11, strengthened with m.
 See Eph. 6. 10; 2 Pet. 2. 11; Rev. 7. 12.
Ightly. Jon. 3. 8; Acts 18. 28; 19. 20; Col. 1. 29.
Ighty. Gen. 10. 9, he was a m. hunter.
 Jud. 5. 23, to the help of the Lord against the m.
 2 Sam. 1. 19, 25, how are the m. fallen!
 23. 8, these be the names of the m. men whom David had.
 1 Chr. 11. 10, the chief of the m. men.
 Job 9. 4, wise in heart and m. in strength.
 Ps. 24. 8, strong and m., m. in battle.
 89. 13, thou hast a m. arm.
 89. 19, help upon one that is m.
 93. 4, the m. waves of the sea.
 Isa. 1. 24; 30. 29; 49. 26; 60. 16, the m. One of Israel.
 5. 22, m. to drink wine.
 63. 1, m. to save.
 Jer. 32. 19, m. in work.
 Am. 2. 14, neither shall m. deliver himself.
 Mat. 11. 20; 13. 54; 14. 2; Mk. 6. 2, m. works.
 Lu. 9. 43, the m. power of God. R. V. majesty.
 24. 19, prophet m. in deed and word.
 Acts 18. 24, m. in the scriptures.
 1 Cor. 1. 26, not many m.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons m. through God.
 Eph. 1. 19, the working of his m. power.
 See Num. 14. 12; Eccl. 6. 10; Mat. 3. 11.
Igron, mīg'-rōn, 'a precipice' (?). Isa. 10. 28.
Ijabin, mī'-jā-mīn, same as MIAMIN. 1 Chr. 24. 9.
Iloth, mīk'-lōth, 'staves,' 'lots.' (1) 1 Chr. 8. 32.
 (2) 1 Chr. 27. 4.
Iklelah, mīk-nā'-āh, 'possession of Jehovah.' 1 Chr. 15. 18.
Ilaial, mīl'-ā-lā, 'eloquent' (?). Neh. 12. 36.
Iloah, mīl'-cāh, 'counsel' (?). (1) Gen. 11. 29; 22. 20. (2) Num. 26. 33.
Ilch, giving milk (as cows). Gen. 32. 15.

Milcom, mīl'-cōm, same as MOLOCH; false God. 1 Kn. 11. 5, 33; 2 Kn. 23. 13.
Mile (Mat. 5. 41). Gk. μίλιον = 'a thousand' (Roman paces) = 5000 feet, a little less than an English mile. See MEASURES.
Miletum, mī-lē'-tūm, improper form of MILETUS. 2 Tim. 4. 20.
Miletus, mī-lē'-tūs, the ancient capital of Ionia in Asia Minor.
 Paul takes leave of elders at. Acts 20. 15.
 Trophimus left at. 2 Tim. 4. 20.
Milk. Palestine is better adapted to the pasturage of goats than of cows, and the milk with which the land 'flowed' (Ex. 3. 8; Lev. 20. 24) must have been chiefly the product of goats.
 Gen. 49. 12, teeth white with m.
 Prov. 30. 33, churning of m.
 Isa. 55. 1, buy wine and m.
 Lam. 4. 7, Nazarites were whiter than m.
 Ezek. 25. 4, shall eat thy fruit and drink thy m.
 Heb. 5. 12, 13, such as have need of m.
 1 Pet. 2. 2, the sincere m. of the word.
 See Jud. 4. 19; 5. 25; Job 21. 24; Joel 3. 18.
Milk (and honey). Joa. 5. 6; Isa. 55. 1.
 mentioned. 8. of S. 4. 11; Isa. 7. 22; 1 Cor. 3. 2; Heb. 5. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 2.
Mil was not a building, but a pair of millstones of granite or basalt, placed one upon the other, the upper loose, with a hole through its centre into which the corn was put. The grinding was done by women, usually two at a time. Mat. 24. 41.
Millet (Ezek. 4. 9). Heb. Dōhan; Gk. κέχυρος; Bot. N. Panicum miliaceum; Sorghum vulgare. A cereal grass still largely grown in the East. It has very small seeds, is used for cakes, and is also eaten, uncooked, by the poor.
Millo, mīl'-lō, 'a mound;' house of. Jud. 9. 6; 1 Sam. 5. 9.
Millstones. Ex. 11. 5; Mat. 24. 41; Rev. 18. 21.
Mina or **Maneh**, pound = 50 shekels in weight = 11,225 grs. = nearly 2 lbs. Troy of silver = £6. 16s. 8d. = \$32.30, heavy standard of the Old Test. The lighter standard of the New Test. is just one half of this. The pound of Lu. 19. 13 being therefore 5612½ grs. = £3. 8s. 4d. = \$16.15. The gold Mina weighs 12,630 grs. See MONEY and WEIGHTS.
Mincing, walking with very short steps, affectedly elegant. Isa. 3. 16.
Mind (n.). Neh. 4. 6, the people had a m. to work.
 Job 23. 13, he is in one m., who can turn him?
 34. 33, should it be according to thy m.? R. V. as thou wilt.
 Ps. 31. 12, as a dead man out of m.
 Prov. 29. 11, a fool uttereth all his m. R. V. anger.
 Isa. 26. 3, whose m. is stayed on thee.
 Mk. 5. 15; Lu. 8. 35, sitting, in his right m.
 Lu. 12. 29, neither be of doubtful m.
 Rom. 8. 7, the carnal m. is enmity against God.
 12. 16, be of the same m.
 14. 5, fully persuaded in his own m.
 2 Cor. 8. 12, if there be first a willing m. R. V. the readiness is there.
 13. 11; Phil. 1. 27; 2. 2, be of one m.
 Phil. 2. 3, in lowliness of m.
 2. 5, let this m. be in you.
 4. 7, peace of God keep your m. R. V. thoughts.
 1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8, men of corrupt m.
 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of sound m. R. V. discipline.
 Tit. 3. 1, put them in m. to be subject.
 1 Pet. 1. 13, the loins of your m.
 2 Pet. 3. 1, stir up your pure m.
 See Rom. 11. 20; 1 Thes. 5. 14; Jas. 1. 8.
Mind (v.). (1) to care for, attend to. Rom. 8. 5; 12. 16; Phil. 3. 16, 19.
 (2) to intend. Acts 20. 13.
Mind devoted to God. Mat. 22. 37; Mk. 12. 30; Rom. 7. 25.
 a willing. 1 Chr. 28. 9; Neh. 4. 6; 2 Cor. 8. 12.
 united. 1 Cor. 1. 10; 2 Cor. 13. 11; Phil. 2. 2; 1 Pet. 3. 8. See Heb. 8. 10.
Minded, disposed, determined. Ru. 1. 18; Rom. 8. 6.
Mindful. Ps. 8. 4; 111. 5; Isa. 17. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 2.

Mineral substances of Scripture.

Bitumen. Gen. 11. 3.
 Clay. (1) Isa. 29. 16. (2) 41. 25.
 Earth. (1) Gen. 1. 22. (2) Gen. 9. 20. (3) Isa. 47. 1.
 Nitre. Jer. 2. 22.
 Salt. 1 Chr. 18. 12.
 Sand. Prov. 27. 3.
 Sulphur. Gen. 19. 24.

Mingle. Lev. 19. 19; Isa. 5. 22; Mat. 27. 34; Lu. 13. 1.
Minlamin, mīn'-i'-ā-min, full form of Miamin. 2 Chr. 31. 15.

Minish, diminish, lessen. Ex. 5. 19. [his.]

Minister (n.), servant, attendant. Ps. 103. 21, ye m. of

104. 4; Heb. 1. 7, his m. a flame of fire.

Isa. 61. 6, men shall call you the m. of God.

Joel 1. 9, the Lord's m. mourn.

Mat. 20. 26; Mk. 10. 43, let him be your m.

Lu. 4. 20, gave it to the m. R. V. attendant.

Rom. 13. 4, he is the m. of God to thee.

2 Cor. 3. 6, able m. of new testament.

Gal. 2. 17, is Christ the m. of sin?

Eph. 3. 7; Col. 1. 23, whereof I was made a m.

6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 7, a faithful m.

1 Tim. 4. 6, a good m. [the Lord.]

Minister (v.). (1) 1 Sam. 2. 11, the child did m. unto

1 Chr. 15. 2, chosen to m. for ever.

Dan. 7. 10, thousands thousands m. to him.

Mat. 4. 11; Mk. 1. 13, angels m. to him.

20. 28; Mk. 10. 45, not to be m. unto, but to m.

Lu. 8. 3, which m. of their substance.

Acts 20. 34, these hands have m.

(2) 2 Cor. 9. 10; 2 Pet. 1. 11. R. V. supply.

Ministering spirits. Heb. 1. 14. See Rom. 15. 25, 27.

Ministers, God's. Ps. 103. 21; 104. 4; Heb. 1. 7.

(priests). Ex. 28. 3; 1 Thea. 3. 2; Heb. 10. 11.

worthy of honour and obedience. 1 Thea. 5. 12,

1 Tim. 5. 17; Heb. 13. 17.

CHRIST'S. 1 Cor. 3. 5; 4. 1; 2 Cor. 3. 6; 6.; 11. 23; 1

3. 7; 6. 21.

how qualified. 1 Tim. 3.; Tit. 1.; 1 Pet. 5.

Ministration. Lu. 1. 23; Acts 6. 1; 2 Cor. 3. 7; 9.

Ministry. Acts 6. 4, give ourselves to the m.

2 Cor. 4. 1, seeing we have this m.

5. 18, the m. of reconciliation.

6. 3, that the m. be not blamed. R. V. our minis.

Eph. 4. 12, for the work of the m.

Col. 4. 17, take heed to the m.

2 Tim. 4. 5, make full proof of thy m.

Heb. 8. 6, obtained a more excellent m.

Ministry of the Gospel. Acts 1. 17; 6. 4; 12.

20. 24; Rom. 12. 7; 1 Cor. 16. 15; 2 Cor. 4. 1; 5.

Eph. 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; 4. 17; 1 Tim. 1. 12.

Minni, mīn'-ni, a part of Armenia. Jer. 51. 27.

Minith, mīn'-nith, 'allotment' (?). Jud. 11. 33.

Minstrel. 2 Kn. 3. 15; Mat. 9. 23.

Mint (Lu. 11. 42). Gk. ῥόδον: Bot. *N. Mentha* sal.

Several species grow in Palestine.

Miphkad, miph'-kāḏ, 'number' (?). Neh. 3. 31.

Miracle. Jud. 6. 13, where be all his m.? R. V. v.

drous works.

Mk. 9. 39, no man which shall do a m. in my na.

R. V. mighty work.

Lu. 23. 8, hoped to have seen some m.

John 2. 11, beginning of m. R. V. his signs.

4. 54, this is the second m. R. V. sign.

10. 41, said, John did no m. R. V. sign.

Acts 2. 22, approved of God by m. and signs. R.

mighty works.

1 Cor. 12. 10, to another, the working of m.

See Gal. 3. 5; Heb. 2. 4.

Miracles in the Old Testament.

MIRACLES.	REFERENCES.
In Egypt.	
Aaron's rod turned into a serpent.....	Ex. 7. 10-12.
The ten plagues:—	
1. Water made blood.....	7. 20-25.
2. Frogs.....	8. 5-14.
3. Lice.....	8. 16-18.
4. Flies.....	8. 20-24.
5. Murrain.....	9. 3-6.
6. Boils and blains.....	9. 8-11.
7. Thunder and hail.....	9. 22-26.
8. Locusts.....	10. 12-19.
9. Darkness.....	10. 21-23.
10. Firstborn slain.....	12. 29, 30.
Parting of the Red Sea.....	14. 21-31.
In the Wilderness.	
The curing of the waters of Marah.....	15. 23-25.
Feeding with manna.....	16. 14-35.
Water from the rock, at Rephidim.....	17. 5-7.
Death of Nadab and Abihu.....	Lev. 10. 1, 2.
Burning of the congregation at Taberah.....	Num. 11. 1-3.
Death of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, &c.....	16. 31-35.
Budding of Aaron's rod, at Kadesh.....	17. 8.
Water from the rock, at Meribah.....	20. 7-11.
The brazen serpent.....	21. 8, 9.
Stoppage of the Jordan stream.....	Jos. 3. 14-17.
In Canaan.—Under Joshua.	
Fall of Jericho.....	6. 6-25.
Staying of sun and moon.....	10. 12-14.
Under the Kings.	
Death of Uzzah.....	2 Sam. 6. 7.
Withering of Jeroboam's hand, and destruction of the altar at Beth-el.....	1 Kn. 13. 4-6.
By Elijah.	
The staying of the cruse of oil and meal at Zarephath.....	17. 14-16.
The raising of the widow's son at Zarephath.....	17. 17-24.
The burning of the sacrifice on Mount Carmel.....	18. 30-38.
Burning of the captains and their companies.....	2 Kn. 1. 10-12.
Dividing of Jordan.....	2. 7, 8.
By Elisha.	
Dividing of Jordan.....	2. 14.

Miracles in the Old Testament — (Continued).

MIRACLES.	REFERENCES.
Cure of waters of Jericho.....	2 Kn. 2. 21, 22.
Destruction of mocking children at Beth-el.....	2. 24.
Supply of water to the allied armies in Moab.....	3. 16-20.
Increase of the widow's oil.....	4. 2-7.
Raising the Shunammite's son.....	4. 32-37.
Healing the deadly pottage.....	4. 38-41.
Feeding one hundred men with twenty loaves.....	4. 42-44.
Cure of Naaman's leprosy, and its transfer to Gehazi.....	5. 10-14, 27.
Making an iron axe swim.....	6. 5-7.
Smiting the Syrian army.....	6. 18-20.
Resurrection of dead man by touching Elisha's bones.....	13. 21.
Recorded by Isalah.	
Destruction of Sennacherib's army.....	19. 35.
Return of sun by the dial of Ahaz.....	20. 9-11.
uring Captivity.	
Deliverance of the Three Children from the fiery furnace.....	Dan. 3. 19-27.
Deliverance of Daniel from the lions.....	6. 16-23.
iscellaneous.	
Smiting of Philistines, and fall of Dagon.....	1 Sam. 5. 3-12.
Smiting of Uzziah with leprosy.....	2 Chr. 26. 16-21.
Deliverance of Jonah from the great fish.....	Jon. 2. 1-10.

Miracles of our Lord.

MIRACLES.	MAT.	MARK.	LUKE.	JOHN.
I. Narrated in one Gospel only.				
Two blind men healed.....	9. 27			
Dumb demoniac healed.....	9. 32			
Water in the mouth of the fish.....	17. 24			
Deaf and dumb man healed.....		7. 31		
Blind man healed.....		8. 22		
When Christ passed unseen through the multitude.....			4. 30	
Caught of fishes.....			5. 1	
Raising the widow's son.....			7. 11	
Healing the crooked woman.....			13. 11	
Healing the man with the dropsy.....			14. 1	
Healing the ten lepers.....			17. 11	
Healing the ear of Malchus, servant of the high priest.....			22. 50	
Turning water into wine.....				2. 1
Healing the nobleman's son (of fever).....				4. 46
Healing the impotent man at Bethesda.....				5. 1
Healing the man born blind.....				9. 1
Raising of Lazarus.....				11. 43
Caught of fishes.....				21. 1
II. Narrated in two Gospels.				
Demoniac in synagogue cured.....		1. 23	4. 33	
Healing centurion's servant (of palsy).....	8. 5		7. 1	
He blind and dumb demoniac.....	12. 22		11. 14	
Healing the daughter of the Syrophenician.....	15. 21	7. 24		
Feeding the four thousand.....	15. 32	8. 1		
Uproosing the fig tree.....	21. 18	11. 12		
III. Narrated in three Gospels.				
Healing the leper.....	8. 2	1. 40	5. 12	
Healing Peter's mother-in-law.....	8. 14	1. 30	4. 38	
Stilling the storm.....	8. 26	4. 37	8. 22	
He legion of devils entering swine.....	8. 28	5. 1	8. 27	
Healing the man sick of the palsy.....	9. 2	2. 3	5. 18	
Healing woman with issue of blood.....	9. 20	5. 25	8. 43	
Raising of Jairus' daughter.....	9. 23	5. 38	8. 49	
Healing the man with a withered hand.....	12. 10	3. 1	6. 6	
Talking on the sea.....	14. 25	6. 48		6. 19
Uproosing demoniac child.....	17. 14	9. 17	9. 38	
Uproosing blind Bartimæus (two blind men, Mat. 20.).....	20. 30	10. 46	18. 35	
IV. Narrated in four Gospels.				
Feeding the five thousand.....	14. 19	6. 35	9. 12	6. 5

Miracles performed: by Moses and Aaron at God's command, Ex. 4. 3; 7. 10; 7-12.; 14. 21; 15. 25; 17. 6; Num. 16. 28; 20. 11; 21. 8. by Joshua, Jos. 3.; 4.; 6.; 10. 12. by Samson, Jud. 14-16. by Samuel, 1 Sam. 12. 18. by a prophet, 1 Kn. 13. 4. by Elijah, 1 Kn. 17.; 18.; 2 Kn. 1. 10-12. by Elisha, 2 Kn. 2-6.; 13. 21. by Isaiah, 2 Kn. 20. 9. by the disciples, Lu. 10. 17. by Peter, Acts 3.; 5.; 9. 32. by Stephen, Acts 6. 8. by Philip, Acts 8. 6. by Paul, Acts 13.; 14.; 16.; 19.; 20.; 28. by sorcerers and evil spirits, Ex. 7. 11; 8. 7; Mat. 24. 24; 2 Thes. 2. 9; Rev. 13. 14; 16. 14; 19. 20.

Miriam, mir'-i-ām, 'their rebellion' (?). (1) sister of Moses and Aaron. Ex. 15. 20; Num. 26. 59. song of. Ex. 15. 20, 21. murmurs against Moses. Num. 12. 1, 2. is smitten with leprosy, and shut out of the camp. Num. 12. 10, 15. her death. Num. 20. 1. (2) 1 Chr. 4. 17.

Mirma, mir'-mā, 'fraud.' 1 Chr. 8. 10.

Mirth. Ps. 137. 3; Prov. 14. 13; Eccl. 8. 15.

Mirth, vanity of. Eccl. 2.; 7. 4. See Jer. 7. 34; 16. 9; Hos. 2. 11.

Miry. Ps. 40. 2; Ezek. 47. 11; Dan. 2. 41.

Mischief. Job 15. 35; Ps. 7. 14; Isa. 59. 4, they conceive *m*. Ps. 28. 3, *m*. is in their hearts.

94. 20, frameth *m*. by a law.

Prov. 10. 23, it is as sport to a fool to do *m*. R. V. wickedness.

11. 27, he that seeketh *m*.

24. 2, lips talk of *m*.

Ezek. 7. 26, *m*. shall come upon *m*.

Acts 13. 10, O full of all subtilty and all *m*. R. V. villany.

See Prov. 24. 8; Eccl. 10. 13; Mic. 7. 3.

Mischief, punishment of. Ps. 7. 14; 9. 15; 140. 2; Prov. 26. 27; Isa. 33. 1; Acts 13. 10.

Miserable. Job 16. 2; Mat. 21. 41; 1 Cor. 15. 19; Rev. 3. 17.

Misery. Prov. 31. 7, drink, and remember his *m*. no more.

Eccl. 8. 6, the *m*. of man is great upon him.

Lam. 1. 7, remembered in days of her *m*.

Jas. 5. 1, howl for your *m*. that shall come.

See Jud. 10. 16; Job 3. 20; 11. 16; Rom. 3. 16.

Misgab, mis'-gāb, 'height.' Jer. 48. 1.

Mishael, mi'-shā-ēl, 'who is what God is?' Ex. 6. 22.

Mishal, mi'-shāl, 'prayer.' Jos. 21. 30.

Misham, mi'-shām, 'cleansing.' 1 Chr. 8. 12.

Misheal, mi'-shē-āl, same as MISHAL. Jos. 19. 26.

Mishma, mish'-mā, 'report.' (1) Gen. 25. 14. (2) 1 Chr. 4. 25.

Mishmannah, mish-mān'-nāh, 'fatness.' 1 Chr. 12. 10.

Mishraites, mish'-rā-ites. 1 Chr. 2. 53.

Mispereth, mis'-pē-rēth, 'number.' Neh. 7. 7.

Misrephoth-maim, mis'-rē-phōth-mā'-im, 'burning of waters' (?). Jos. 11. 8.

Missionary journeys of Paul. See under PAUL and Summary of Acts.

Mite (Gr. *lepton*). (Mk. 12. 42; Lu. 12. 59; 21. 2.) From the same root as *minute*, anything very small. The coin = $\frac{1}{4}$ English farthing = $\frac{1}{8}$ of a cent. Not current in the market, but, as now, used for alms to beggars, and known as 'beggars' money.' See MONEY.

Mithcah, mith'-cāh, 'sweetness.' Num. 33. 28.

Mithnite, mith'-nite. 1 Chr. 11. 43.

Mithredath, mith'-rē-dāth, 'given by Mithra.' Ez. 1. 8.

Nitre, a head-dress or turban of the high priest. Ex. 28. 4; 29. 6; 39. 28.

Mitylene, mit'-y-lē-nē (Acts 20. 14); the chief town of Lesbos, an island on the coast of Asia Minor.

Mixed. Prov. 23. 30, they seek *m*. wine.

Isa. 1. 22, thy wine *m*. with water.

Heb. 4. 2, not being *m*. with faith. R. V. united by.

See Ex. 12. 38; Num. 11. 4; Neh. 13. 3.

Mizar, mi'-zār, 'smallness.' Ps. 42. 6.

Mizpah, miz'-pāh, 'a look out,' places in Gilead and Moab.

(1) Jacob and Laban meet at. Gen. 31. 49.

(2) Jephthah at. Jud. 10. 17; 11. 11; 20. 1.

(3) Jos. 11. 3.

(4) Samuel at. 1 Sam. 7. 5.

(5) (in Moab). 1 Sam. 22. 3.

Mizpar, miz'-pār, 'number.' Ez. 2. 2.

Mizpeh, miz'-pēh, 'watch-tower.' Jos. 11. 3.

Mizraim, miz'-rā-im. Gen. 10. 6; 1 Chr. 1. 8.

Mizzah, miz'-zāh. Gen. 36. 13.

Mnason, mnā'-sōn, name of an early disciple. Acts

16.

Moab, mō'-āb, 'progeny of a father' (?). Gen. 19.

his descendants, and territory. Deu. 2. 9, 18; 34.

Moabites, mō'-āb-ites, people of Moab. Deu. 2. 9.

excluded from the congregation. Deu. 23. 3.

conquered by Ehud, Jud. 3. 12. by David, 2 Sam.

2. by Jehoshaphat and Jehoram, 2 Kn. 1. 1; 3.

their overthrow. 2 Chr. 20. 23.

prophecies concerning. Ex. 15. 15; Num. 21.

42. 17; Ps. 60. 8; 83. 6; Isa. 11. 14; 15. 16; 25.

Jer. 9. 26; 25. 21; 48.; Ezek. 25. 8; Am. 2. 1;

2. 8.

Moabites, mō-āb'-it-ēss, a woman of Moab. Ru. 4.

Moabite Stone. This wonderful monument, the oldest

Phœnician character, was discovered by the Rev.

Klein at Dibhān in the land of Moab, Aug. 19, 1831.

It measures 3 ft. 10. in. by 2 ft. by 14 $\frac{1}{2}$ in., and is

scribed with thirty-four lines. It contains a record

Mesha, King of Moab, concerning his wars with Israel

and Judah. See 2 Kn. 3. 25. A cast of the inscription

is in the British Museum.

Moabitish, mō-āb'-it-īsh, belonging to Moab. Ru. 4.

Moadian, mō-ā-di'-āh, 'festival of Jehovah.' Neh. 10.

17.

Mock. Gen. 19. 14, he seemed as one that *m*.

Num. 22. 29; Jud. 16. 10, 13, 15, thou hast *m*. me.

1 Kn. 18. 27, at noon Elijah *m*. them.

2 Chr. 36. 16, they *m*. the messengers of God.

Prov. 1. 26, I will *m*. when your fear cometh.

17. 5, whose *m*. the poor.

30. 17, the eye that *m*. at his father.

Mat. 2. 16, Herod *m*. by the wise men.

Gal. 6. 7, God is not *m*.

Mocker. Ps. 35. 16; Prov. 20. 1; Isa. 28. 22; Jer. 18.

Mocking condemned. Prov. 17. 5; 30. 17; Jer. 15.

Jude 18.

punished. Gen. 21. 9; 2 Kn. 2. 23. See 2 Chr. 30.

36. 16.

(of Christ). Mat. 27. 29; Mk. 15. 16; Lu. 23. 11.

Moderation. Phil. 4. 5.

Modest apparel. 1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3.

Moisture. Ps. 32. 4; Lu. 8. 6.

Moladah, mō-lā'-dāh, 'birth.' Jos. 15. 26.

Mole. (1) (Lev. 11. 30). Heb. *Tinshēmeth*: Gk. *akrodē*.

R. V. chameleon. Probably the mole-rat, about

size and shape of a common rat, but in habit and

pearance like a mole.

(2) (Isa. 2. 20). Heb. *Hāphōr-pērōth*: Gk. *parva*.

Probably a generic term for small animals which

row in waste places, as rats, mice, sand-rats, and

rats, dormice.

Molech, mō'-lēch (Lev. 18. 21; 20. 2). A deity

shipped by the Ammonites, one feature of his

ship being the burning of children.

worship of. 1 Kn. 11. 7; 2 Kn. 23. 10; Jer. 32.

Am. 5. 26; Acts 7. 43.

Molid, mō'-līd, 'begetter.' 1 Chr. 2. 29.

Mollified. Isa. 1. 16.

Moloch, mō'-lēch, 'king.' Am. 5. 26; another form

Molech.

Molten. Ex. 32. 4; Mic. 1. 4; Hab. 2. 18.

Moment. Num. 16. 21, 45, consume them in a *m*.

Job 7. 18, try him every *m*.

21. 13, and in a *m*. they go down.

Ps. 30. 5, his anger endureth but a *m*.

Isa. 26. 20, hide thyself as it were a *m*.

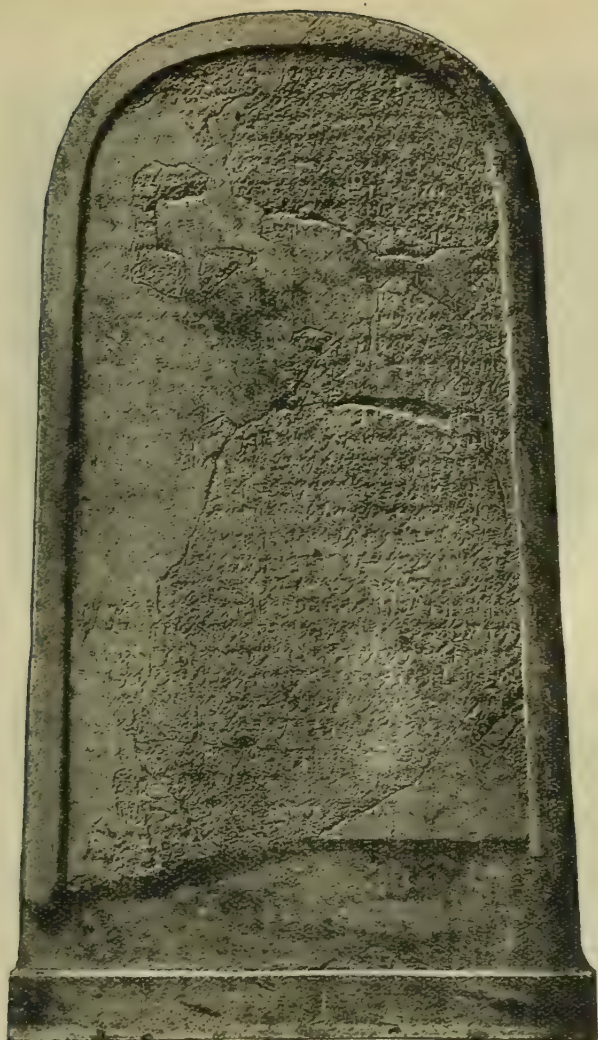
27. 3, I will water it every *m*.

54. 7, for a small *m*. have I forsaken thee.

1 Cor. 15. 51, 52, we shall all be changed, in a *m*.

2 Cor. 4. 17, affliction, which is but for a *m*.

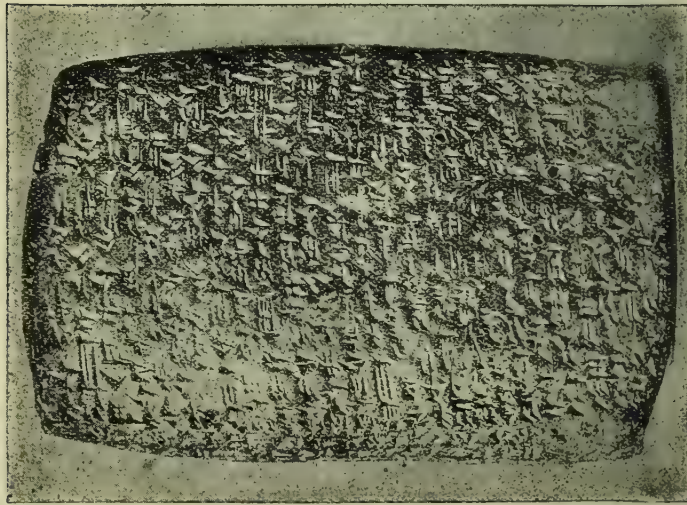
See Ex. 33. 5; Ezek. 26. 16; 32. 10; Lu. 4. 5.



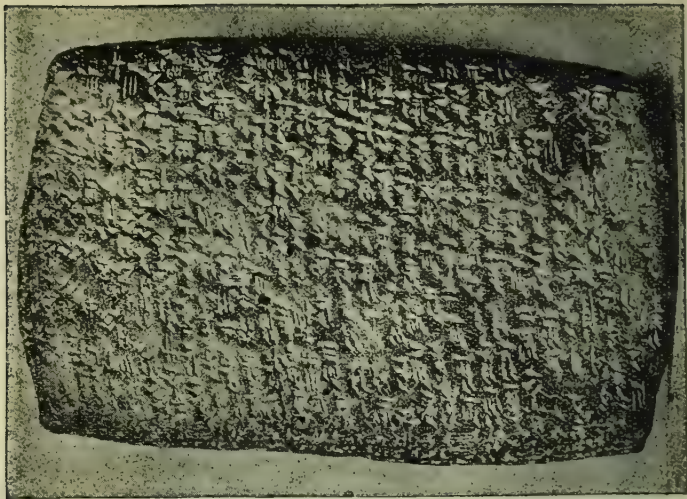
THE "MOABITE STONE."—About B.C. 890.

(Paris, Museum of the Louvre.)

Monument dedicated to the god Kemôsh by Mesha, king of Moab, to record his victory over the Israelites in the days of Ahab; found at Dibhân in the land of Moab in 1868. The inscription is in the Phœnician character.



Obverse.



Reverse.

CLAY TABLET FROM TELL EL-AMARNA, IN UPPER EGYPT, inscribed with a letter in cuneiform characters from Abi-milki (Abimelech), governor of Tyre, to the king of Egypt.—About B. C. 1450.

Money.

MONEY OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

Gold and Silver Values.										Heavy or Common Standard.					Light Standard.						
										Weight in Grains.	£	s.	d.	\$	Cents.	Weight in Grains.	£	s.	d.	\$	Cents.
Shekel (silver) = 4 drachmas or denarii.....										224½	.....	2	9 nearly	.....	64.6	112½	.....	1	4½ nearly	.....	32½
15 " Shekel (gold).....										252½	.....	2	1	0	9	126½	1	0	6	4	85
50 " Mina (silver).....										11,225	6	16	8	32	30	5,612½	73	8	4	16	15
50 " Mina (gold).....										12,630	102	10	0	484	75	6,315	51	5	0	242	38
3000 " 60 " Talent (silver).....										673,500 =903 lbs. avdps.	410	0	0	1,940 nearly	00	336,750	205	0	0	970 nearly	00
3000 " 60 " Talent (gold).....										758,000 =108 lbs. avdps.	6,150	0	0	29,085	00	379,000	3,075	0	0	14,542	50
Dram, A. V., Daric, R. V. (Ez. 8, 27 ; Neh. 7, 22), a gold Persian coin.....										130	1	1	1	5	60	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....

NOTE 1. The Shekel was the unit of value in common use.

NOTE 2. The value of the Shekel = 4 Greek drachmas = 4 Roman denarii. The best specimens extant of silver shekels weigh 218 to 220 grains, showing the correctness of the theoretical standard of 224½ grs. So Hastings' *Ibid. Dict.* But Harper's *Classical Dictionary* gives the weight of the denarius in Augustus' time, up to Nero, as 60 grs. A shekel therefore (4 denarii) = 240 grs.

NOTE 3. The reason for the different weights of the gold and silver shekels and their multiples lies in the fact that the ratio of silver to gold being 13.3 to 1, which was very inconvenient for commercial transactions, the ratio of the colus was made 15 to 1 by increasing the number of grains in a gold shekel to 22½, so that 15 silver shekels = 1 gold shekel in value.

NOTE 4. There are no coins mentioned in the Bible before the Exile, and only one, the gold Daric, in the O. T. But there were ingots or bars of gold and silver of definite weights for convenience of trade.

NOTE 5. These tables have been computed by a careful comparison of the article by Prof. A. R. Kennedy, D. D., in Hastings' *Ibid. Dict.*, who conferred with Mr. G. F. Hill of the Department of Coins and Medals in the British Museum, with the tables in Harper's *Classical Dictionary*. The equivalents in English money are given on English authorities. Those in dollars and cents are in accordance with the denarius of 60 grains, as in the *Classical Dictionary*.

NOTE 6. One pound avoirdupois contains 7000 grains. One pound troy contains 5760 grains.

Money — (Continued).
MONEY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT (FROM AUGUSTUS TO NERO).

					£	s.	d.	\$	Cents.	Weight in Grains. <i>Classical</i> Hastings. <i>Dictionary</i> .	Weight in Grains. <i>Classical</i> Hastings.
I. Copper or Brass Coins.											
Mite (Gk. <i>Lepton</i>). Mat. 12. 2; Lu. 21. 2; 12. 59.....											
2 " Farthing (Gk. <i>Kodranthes</i>), the Roman Quadrans. Mat. 5. 26; Mk. 12. 42.....											
8 " 4 " Farthing . Assarion = As. Mat. 10. 29; Lu. 12. 6.....											
32 " 16 " 4 " Sestertius (Roman).....											
128 " 64 " 16 " 4 " Denarius (Roman), the silver penny.....											
Drachma (Greek). Mat. 22. 19; Lu. 20. 24.....											
II. Silver Coins and Values.											
Denarius or Drachma . Lu. 15. 8; Acts 19. 19.....											
2 " Didrachma , 'Tribute Money.' Mat. 22. 19.....											
Half shekel = shekel of the sanctuary.....											
Shekel (Jewish).....											
2 " Stater (Roman). Mat. 17. 27.....											
Tetradrachm (Greek).....											
Argurion , 'piece of silver.' Mat. 26. 15.....											
100 " 50 " 25 " Mina (= Maneh). Lu. 19. 13-25.....											
Found											
6000 " 3000 " 1500 " 60 " Talent . Mat. 25.....											
26 " = Aureus , the gold coin current in Palestine in the time of Augustus = nearly $\frac{1}{3}$ Mina. Mat. 10. 9.....											



Gold Daric.



Silver Shekel of SIMON MACCABÆUS.



Bronze Coin of HEROD AGRIPPA I.



Large Bronze Coin of AGRIPPA II.



Silver Stater of AUGUSTUS, or Tetradrachm of Antioch
(Matt. xvii. 27).



Silver Denarius of TIBERIUS (*Penny*, Matt. xviii. 28, &c.).



Bronze Assarion (*Farthing*, Matt. x. 29.)



Bronze Lepton (*Mite*, Mark xii. 42).

Money—(Continued).

NOTE 1. The **Denarius** was the standard coin of Rome, as the **Shekel** was of Jewish currency. The coin shekel was about the size of an English half crown, and a little larger than a half dollar.

NOTE 2. Since in all our coins the pure silver and gold are alloyed with harder metals to render them more enduring, the calculations of the equivalents in English money are based upon the price at which the Royal Mint buys pure gold, viz., £3 17 s. 10½ d. per oz. of 480 grains.

The equivalents in dollars and cents are based upon the amount of pure silver in the standard dollar of 416 grs., of which 371½ grs. are pure silver. Silver is 16 to 1 of gold in the United States coinage. The denarius is calculated as 60 grs. in weight, for the American equivalents, and as 56 grs. for English money.

NOTE 3. The variations in values are very perplexing. In some cases the proportions of one coin to another varied in different ages. Before *v. c.* 210 a denarius (which means 'ten asses') consisted of ten asses, but in the time of Augustus it consisted of 16. There were differences often between current and tariff values. The mina of silver was of a different weight from the mina of gold. The mina of the Old Testament consisted of 50 shekels, but in New Testament times of 25 shekels, or of 50 shekels of the sanctuary, each of which was the half of a common shekel.

The tables therefore are approximate only, for any particular age, but the proportions of the different coins are correct.

Money changers were a necessity because coins of so many countries were in circulation. They were especially necessary in connection with the temple offerings, which must be made in Hebrew money, while those who made the offerings came from all parts of the world. See *Mat.* 21. 12; *John* 2. 14.

NOTE 4. (From Lieut.-Gen. Sir Charles Warren, K. C. B., F. R. S., in *Palestine Exploration Fund.*) The standard weight of a talent was the weight of $\frac{1}{3}$ of an ancient cubit cubed (or a cubic foot) in rain water. This was the standard at a very early period. But it did not become a standard of linear measure till the length of the cubit was reduced in Greece and Rome, when the side of this cube became the Roman foot.

The $\frac{1}{3}$ cubic cubit or cubic foot was divided into 80 parts, or logs, or Roman pounds. The $\frac{1}{3}$ cubit cubed or cubic foot of Greece, Rome, and of Europe generally is about two thirds the capacity of that of Babylon, and the question arises whether this is due to the gradual depreciation of the cubit of 20.6109 inches to about 18 inches, or to a deliberate change of unit for purposes of convenience.

No doubt the old system of working in palms had many inconveniences, and the new unit of 70,000 to a double cubit cubed could not be fairly brought into use generally so long as the standard of length remained a broken number of inches, viz., 20.6109. The change that was made was a very simple one, by which the new pound (80 to a cubic foot) became half the monetary mina, of which there were 60 to an ancient cubic foot or talent, and by which the standard cubit of 20.6109 inches became 18 inches, and the double cubit became a yard or 36 inches.

This change consisted simply of reducing the content of the double cubit cubed by one third, and using the side cube of this remaining bulk as the new standard of length.

It was discovered that 70,000 is nearly exactly $\frac{1}{2}(36)^3$.

It has been shown that the inch is almost exactly equivalent to $\frac{1}{7200}$ double cubit cubed of the ancients, and that the foot and yard cubed are almost exactly two thirds respectively of the $\frac{1}{3}$ cubit and double cubit cubed.

The Hebrew kor (= 10 baths) is exactly half an English cubic yard. If the contents of a cubic yard are shaped in the form of a sphere, and a cylinder enclose it, and a cone be erected on the base of the cylinder with the same height, the cone will represent exactly a kor, the sphere will represent a cubic yard, and the cylinder will represent an Egyptian chest, and their proportions respectively will be 1, 2, and 3.

The English pounds Troy and avoirdupois appear to have been derived from different sources.

The pound Troy would appear to have the same relation to the cubic foot as the Roman pound has to the Roman cubic foot, and thus to have been derived from the Babylonian measures.

Comparative Table of Values.

(Silver to gold, 16 to 1.)

From Col. C. R. Conder, LL. D., in *Palestine Exploration Fund*, April, 1902, showing the variations in values.

	Hebrew.	Babylonian.	Phœnician.	Persian.	Attic.	Roman.
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Quarter shekel.....	0 0 10	0 0 8½	0 0 7½	0 0 8	0 0 8½	0 0 6½
Half shekel.....	0 1 8	0 1 5½	0 1 3	0 1 4	0 1 5½	—
Three-quarter shekel.....	0 2 6	0 2 1½	0 1 10½	0 2 0	0 2 1½	—
Shekel.....	0 3 4	0 2 10	0 2 6	0 2 8	0 2 10	—
Maneh silver.....	4 3 4	4 3 4	5 0 0	4 0 0	3 8 6	3 2 6
Maneh silver.....	8 6 8	8 6 8	—	8 0 0	—	—
Talent.....	250 0 0	250 0 0	—	247 10 0	—	—
Talent.....	500 0 0	500 0 0	500 0 0	495 0 0	436 12 8	—
Maneh gold.....	66 13 4	66 13 4	80 0 0	64 0 0	55 1 0	41 13 4
Maneh gold.....	133 6 8	133 6 8	100 0 0	128 0 0	—	—
Talent gold.....	4000 0 0	4000 0 0	—	3840 0 0	3324 0 0	—
Talent gold.....	8000 0 0	8000 0 0	8000 0 0	7680 0 0	—	—
Gold unit.....	1 0 10	1 0 10	—	1 1 0	0 18 0	1 1 0

Money. 2 Kn. 5. 26, is it a time to receive *m.* ?

Eccl. 7. 12, *m.* is a defence.

10. 19, *m.* answereth all things.

Isa. 52. 3, redeemed without *m.*

55. 1, he that hath no *m.*

55. 2, wherefore do ye spend *m.*

Mat. 17. 24; 22. 19, the tribute *m.* R. V. the half- [shekel.

25. 18, bid his lord's *m.*

Acts 8. 20, thy *m.* perish with thee. B. V. silver.

1 Tim. 6. 10, the love of *m.*

Money. Gen. 17. 27; 23. 9; 42. 25; Jer. 32. 9;

22. 19; Mk. 6. 8; 12. 41; 14. 11; Lu. 9. 3; Ac.

37.

love of, censured. 1 Tim. 6. 10.

Months: Jewish Calendar.

Year.		Month.	Festivals.	English Month (nearly)	Corresponding Dates for			Seasons and Productions.
Sacred.	Civil.				1902, 3.	1910, 11.	1915, 16.	
I.	7.	ABIB, OR NISAN. (Green ears.) Days 30. Ex. 12. 2.	1. New Moon. 14. The Passover (Ex. 12. 1-51; 13. 3-10). 16. Firstfruits of Barley harvest presented (Lev. 23. 10-12).	April.	Ap. 8. " 22. " 24.	Ap. 10. " 24. " 26.	Mch. 16. " 30.	Fall of the latter spring rains (Deu. 14). Floods (Jos. 3). Barley ripe at Jeru.
II.	8.	ZIF. (Blossom.) Days 29. Later IYAR. 1 Kn. 6. 1.	1. New Moon. 14. Second Passover, for those who could not keep the first (Num. 9. 10, 11).	May.	May 7, 8. " 21.	May 9. " 22.	Ap. 14, 15. " 28.	Wheat partly in the Barley harvest gen. (Ru. 1. 22). Wheat ripens.
III.	9.	SIVAN. Days 30. Esth. 8. 9.	1. New Moon. 6. Pentecost, or Feast of Weeks. Firstfruits of Wheat harvest (Lev. 23. 17, 20), and Firstfruits of all the ground (Ex. 23. 19; Deu. 26. 2, 10).	June.	June 6. " 11.	June 8. " 13.	May 14. " 19.	Wheat harvest. Summer begins. No rain from Apr. to Sept. (1 Sam. 12).
IV.	10.	THAMMUZ. Days 29. Zec. 8. 19.	1. New Moon. 17. Taking of Jerusalem. Fast.	July.	July 5, 6. " 22.	Jy. 7, 8. " 24.	Ju. 12, 13. " 29.	Heat increases.
V.	11.	AB. Days 30. Ez. 7. 9.	1. New Moon. 9. Destruction of Temple Fast.	Aug.	Aug. 4. " 12.	Aug. 6. " 14.	July 12. " 20.	The streams dry up. Heat intense. Vintage (Lev. 26. 5).
VI.	12.	ELUL. Days 29. Neh. 6. 15.	1. New Moon.	Sept.	Sept. 2, 3.	Sept. 4, 5.	Aug. 10, 11.	Heat still intense (2 Kn. 4. 18-20). Grape harvest gen. (Num. 13. 23).
VII.	1.	TISRI, OR ETHANIM. Days 30. 1 Kn. 8. 2. 2 Chr. 5. 3.	1. Feast of Trumpets (Num. 29. 1). New Year. 10. Day of Atonement (Lev. 16.). 15. Feast of Tabernacles (Lev. 23. 34), 1st day. Firstfruits of Wine and Oil (Deu. 16. 13).	Oct.	Oct. 2. " 11. " 16.	Oct. 4. " 13. " 18.	Sept. 9. " 18. " 23.	Former or early vintage begin (Joel 2. 23). Plowing and sowing begin.
VIII.	2.	BUL, OR MARCHESVAN (Rain.) Days 29. 1 Kn. 6. 38.	1. New Moon.	Nov.	Oct. 31, Nov. 1.	Nov. 2, 3.	Oct. 8, 9.	Rain continues. Wheat and barley sown. Vintage in N. Palest.
IX.	3.	CHISLEV. Days 30. Neh. 1. 1.	1. New Moon. 25. Feast of Dedication (1 Macc. 4. 52-59; John 10. 22, 23).	Dec.	Nov. 30, Dec. 1. Dec. 25.	Dec. 2. " 26.	Nov. 7, 8. Dec. 3.	Winter begins. Snow on the mountains.
X.	4.	TEBETH. Days 29. Esth. 2. 16.	1. New Moon.	Jan.	Dec. 30, Jan. 1, 1903.	Dec. 31.	Dec. 7, 8.	Coldest month. Heavy snow (Jos. 10. 11).
XI.	5.	SHEBAT. Days 30. Zec. 1. 7.	1. New Moon.	Feb.	Jan. 29, 1903.	Jan. 30, 1911.	Jan. 6, 1916.	Weather gradually comes warmer.

Months: Jewish Calendar — (Continued).

Year.	Month.	Festivals.	English Month (nearly).	Corresponding Dates for 1902, 3. 1910, 11. 1915, 16.			Seasons and Productions.	
Sacred.	Civil.							
XII.	6.	ADAR. Days 29. Esth. 3. 7. Esth. 9. 27.	1. New Moon. 14, 15. Feast of Purim (Esth. 3. 7 ; 9. 21-24).	March.	Feb. 27, 28. Mch. 13, 14, 1903.	Feb. 28, Mch. 1. Mch. 14, 15, 1911.	Feb. 4, 5, 1916.	COLD SEASON. { Thunder and hail frequent. Almond tree blos- soms.
XIII.	VEADAR (Interca- lary). Latter part of March and beginning of April.	1. New Moon. 11. Fast of Esther. 14, 15. Purim.	— — —	— — —	— — —	Mch. 5, 6. " 18, 19. " 20, 1916.		

NOTE 1. This calendar has been adapted to the three years, 1902, 1910, 1915, by Dr. Solomon Schindler, late Rabbi of Temple Adath-Israel, Boston, U. S. A., in order to shew the variations of the months from the corresponding ones given in the column of modern months. They vary nearly as our Easter-tide. Out of eight years, the calculations for which are before me, in four Nisan (April) begins in March and in four in April.

NOTE 2. The Jewish year is strictly lunar, and contains 354 days, or 12 lunations of the moon; but in a cycle of 19 years an intercalary month (Veadar) is seven times introduced, to render the average length of the year nearly correct. 'This thirteenth month was added to the year whenever on the 16th of Nisan the barley was not yet ripe, but this was forbidden in the sabbatical years, as two intercalary years in succession were not allowed.' H. von Soden, in *Encyc. Bib.*

Months of the Hebrews. Ex. 12. 2; 13. 4; Deu. 16. 1; 1 Kn. 6. 1; 8. 2.

of the Chaldeans. Neh. 1. 1; 2. 1.

Month (the lesser light). Gen. 1. 16.

referred to. Deu. 33. 14; Jos. 10. 12; Ps. 8. 3; 89. 37; 104. 19; 121. 6.

idolatrously worshipped. Deu. 17. 3; Job 31. 26; Jer. 44. 17.

feasts of the new. 1 Sam. 20. 5; 1 Chr. 23. 31; Ps. 81. 3; Isa. 1. 13; Hos. 2. 11.

Morashith, mō-rās'-thite, 'native of Moreseth.' Jer. 26. 18.

Mordecai, mōr-dē-cā'-i, 'worshipper of Merodach' (?). Esth. 2. 5.

reveals conspiracy against king Ahasuerus. Esth. 2. 21.

is hated by Haman. Esth. 3. 5.

honoured by the king. Esth. 6.

advanced. Esth. 8. 10. (Ex. 2. 2; Neh. 7. 7).

Moreh, mō'-rēh, 'teacher.' Gen. 12. 6; Jud. 7. 1.

Moreh, greater part, majority. Acts 27. 12.

Moreseth-gath, mō'-rēsh-ēth-gāth, 'the possession of Gath.' Mic. 1. 14.

Moriah, mō-rī-āh, 'provided by Jehovah,' the hill of Jerusalem on which the temple was built, and on which Abraham offered Isaac. Abraham's sacrifice. Gen. 22.

David's sacrifice there. 2 Sam. 24. 18; 1 Chr. 21. 18; 2 Sam. 24. 1.

temple built on. 2 Chr. 3. 1.

Morning. Gen. 1. 5; Ps. 30. 5; 90. 5; 130. 6; Eccl. 1. 6; Hos. 6. 4; Mk. 16. 2; Acts 5. 21.

Morrow. Prov. 27. 1, boast not thyself of to m.

Isa. 22. 13; 1 Cor. 15. 32, for to m. we die.

56. 12, to m. shall be as this day.

Mat. 6. 34, take no thought for the m.

Jas. 4. 14, ye know not what shall be on the m.

See Jos. 5. 12; 2 Kn. 7. 1; Prov. 3. 28.

Morsel. Job 31. 17; Ps. 147. 17; Prov. 17. 1; Heb. 12. 16.

Mortal. Deu. 19. 11, smite thy neighbour m.

Job 4. 17, shall m. man be more just?

Rom. 6. 12; 8. 11, in your m. body.

1 Cor. 15. 53, 54, this m. must put on immortality.

Mortality of man. Job 19. 26; Rom. 8. 11; 1 Cor. 15. 53; 2 Cor. 4. 11; 5. 4.

Mortar. Prov. 27. 22; Ezek. 13. 11, 22, 28.

Mortgages. Neh. 5. 3.

Mortify, to kill (metaphorically), subdue, bring into subjection. Rom. 8. 13; Col. 3. 5.

Mosera, mō'-sē-rā, 'bond.' Deu. 10. 6.

Moseroth, mō'-sē-rūth, 'bonds.' Num. 33. 30.

Moses, mō'-sēs, connected in Ex. 2. 10, by a play on the words, with a Hebrew verb meaning 'to draw out,' born, and hidden. Ex. 2. (Acts 7. 20; Heb. 11. 23).

escapes to Midian. Ex. 2. 15.

revelation from God. Ex. 3; confirmed by signs. Ex. 4.

returns to Egypt. Ex. 4. 20.

intercedes with Pharaoh for Israel. Ex. 5. 1-12.

leads Israel forth. Ex. 14.

meets God in mount Sinai. Ex. 19. 3 (24. 18).

brings the law to the people. Ex. 19. 25; 20. 23; 34. 10; 35. 1; Lev. 1; Num. 5; 6; 15; 27. 30; 36; Deu. 12. 26.

instructed to build the tabernacle. Ex. 25. 31; 35; 40; Num. 4; 8. 10; 18; 19.

his grief at Israel's idolatry. Ex. 32. 19.

his intercession. Ex. 32. 11 (33. 12).

again meets God in the mount. Ex. 34. 2.

skin of his face shines. Ex. 34. 29 (2 Cor. 3. 7, 13).

sets apart Aaron. Lev. 8; 9.

numbers the people. Num. 1; 26.

sends out the spies to Canaan. Num. 13.

intercedes for the murmuring people. Num. 14. 13.

Korah's sedition against. Num. 16.

for his unbelief suffered not to enter Canaan. Num. 20. 12; 27. 12; Deu. 1. 35; 3. 23.

his government of Israel in the wilderness. Num. 20; 21.

makes the brazen serpent. Num. 21. 9 (John 3. 14).

recounts Israel's history, and exhorts to obedience. Deu. 1; 3. 12; 27. 31.

his charge to Joshua. Deu. 3. 28; 31. 7, 23.

his death, Deu. 34. 5. his body, Jude 9.

seen at Christ's transfiguration. Mat. 17. 3; Mk. 9. 4; Lu. 9. 30.

his meekness, Num. 12. 3.

dignity, Deu. 34. 10.

faithfulness, Num. 12. 7; Heb. 3. 2.

Mote, a minute particle, as of dust. Mat. 7. 3.

Moth (Lu. 6. 41). Heb. Ash: Gk. σῆς: Zool. S. *Tinea*.

Job 13. 28, a garment that is m. eaten.

27. 18, he buildeth his house as a m.

Ps. 39. 11, consume away like a m.

Isa. 50. 9, the m. shall eat them up.

Hos. 5. 12, unto Ephraim as a m.

Mat. 6. 19, where m. and rust doth corrupt.

In eight of the nine passages where 'moth' occurs in the Bible the reference is to the destructiveness of the common clothes-moth, or *Tinea*: but in Job 27. 18 the reference is to the larvæ of the *Tortrix*, which twist up leaves and bind them with the thread which they spin, to make a hiding-place in which they may change to the pupa state.

Mother. Jud. 5. 7; 2 Sam. 20. 19, a m. in Israel.

1 Kn. 22. 52, Ahaziah walked in the way of his m.

2 Chr. 22. 3, his m. was his counsellor.

Job 17. 14, to the worm, thou art my m.

Ps. 113. 9, a joyful m. of children.

Isa. 66. 13, as one whom his *m.* comforteth.
Ezek. 16. 44, as is the *m.*, so is her daughter.
Mat. 12. 48; Mk. 3. 33, who is my *m.*?
John 2. 1; Acts 1. 14, the *m.* of Jesus.
See Gen. 17. 16; Gal. 4. 26; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 5. 2.
Mother of all living, Evg. Gen. 3. 20.
Mothers, love of, Isa. 49. 15; 66. 13. instances, Gen.
21. 10; Ex. 2; 1 Sam. 1. 22; 2 Sam. 21. 10; 1 Kn. 3.
26; 2 John.

love to, enforced. Ex. 20. 12; Prov. 1. 8; 19. 26;
22; Eph. 6. 1.
Motions, emotions, passions, workings. Rom. 7. 5.
Mouldy. Jos. 9. 5, 12.
Mount. Ex. 18. 5, the *m.* of God.
Ps. 107. 26, they *m.* up to heaven.
Isa. 40. 31, *m.* with wings, as eagles.
See Job 20. 6; 39. 27; Isa. 27. 13.
Mount to be cast against Jerusalem. Jer. 6. 6.

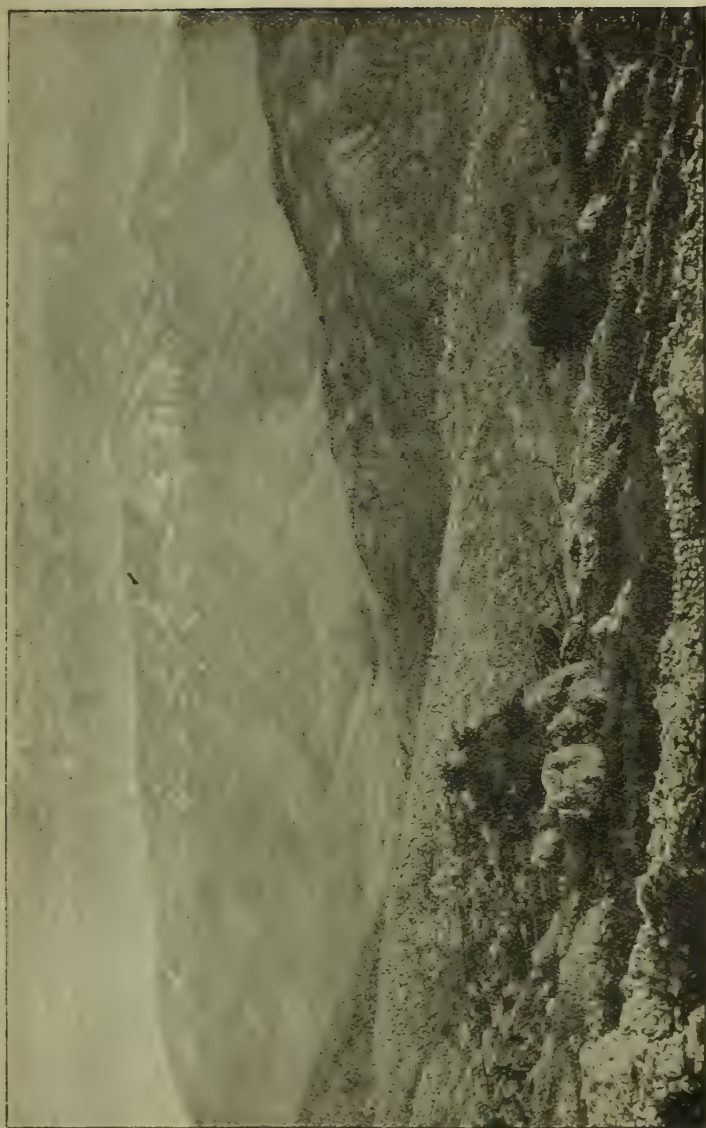
Mountains of Scripture.

NAME.	REFERENCES.	ASSOCIATIONS.
Abarim	Num. 33. 47, 48...	Balaam's blessing.
Ararat	Gen. 8. 4.....	The region where Noah's ark rested.
Bashan	Deu. 3. 13.....	Part of Og's territory; famous for its oaks and wild cattle.
Carmel	1 Kn. 18. 19.....	Elijah's sacrifice (distinct from the southern town called Carmel).
Ebal	Deu. 27. 4.....	Cursing of law-breakers; site of the stones inscribed with the Law.
	Jos. 8. 32, 33.....	
Gerizim	John 4. 20.....	Blessing of the keepers of the Law; site of Samaritan temple.
Gilboa	1 Sam. 31. 8.....	Blessing of Saul's death.
Gilead	Gen. 31. 48.....	Scene of the covenant between Laban and Jacob.
Hermion	Deu. 4. 48.....	The conjectured site of the Transfiguration.
Hor	Num. 20. 27, 28...	Scene of Aaron's death. Now Jebel Harofin (<i>Aaron's mount</i>).
Hor	Nunn. 34. 7.....	The boundary of the Land of Israel towards the north; in all probability Hermion.
Horeb *	Ex. 3. 1.....	
	Deu. 5. 2.....	Scene of burning bush; giving of the Law; Elijah's vision.
	1 Kn. 19. 8.....	
Lebanon	2 Chr. 2. 8-10.....	Source of timber for Solomon's Temple.
Moriah	2 Chr. 3. 1.....	Place of Abraham's intended sacrifice (Gen. 22. 2); site of Solomon's Temple.
Nebo	Deu. 34. 1.....	The range from whose summit (PISGAH) Moses saw the Promised Land.
Olivet	2 Sam. 15. 30.....	Scene of David's flight from Absalom; of Christ's weeping over Jerusalem; of His Ascension.
	Mat. 24. 3.....	
	Acts 1. 9-12.....	A mountain range practically coextensive with Edom; taken by Esau from the Horites.
	Gen. 32. 3; 36. 8	
Selr	Deu. 2. 22.....	In Arabia; scene of Israelite encampment for nearly a year, and of giving the Law.
Sinai *	Ex. 19. 1-11.....	
Tabor	Jud. 4. 14.....	Scene of Barak's camp, and, possibly, of Christ's transfiguration.
	Mk. 9. 2.....	Stronghold of Jebusites, stormed by Joab; site of David's palace.
Zion (spelt Slon in N. T.)	2 Sam. 5. 7.....	

* Probably Horeb is the name of the district, Sinai of the mountain.

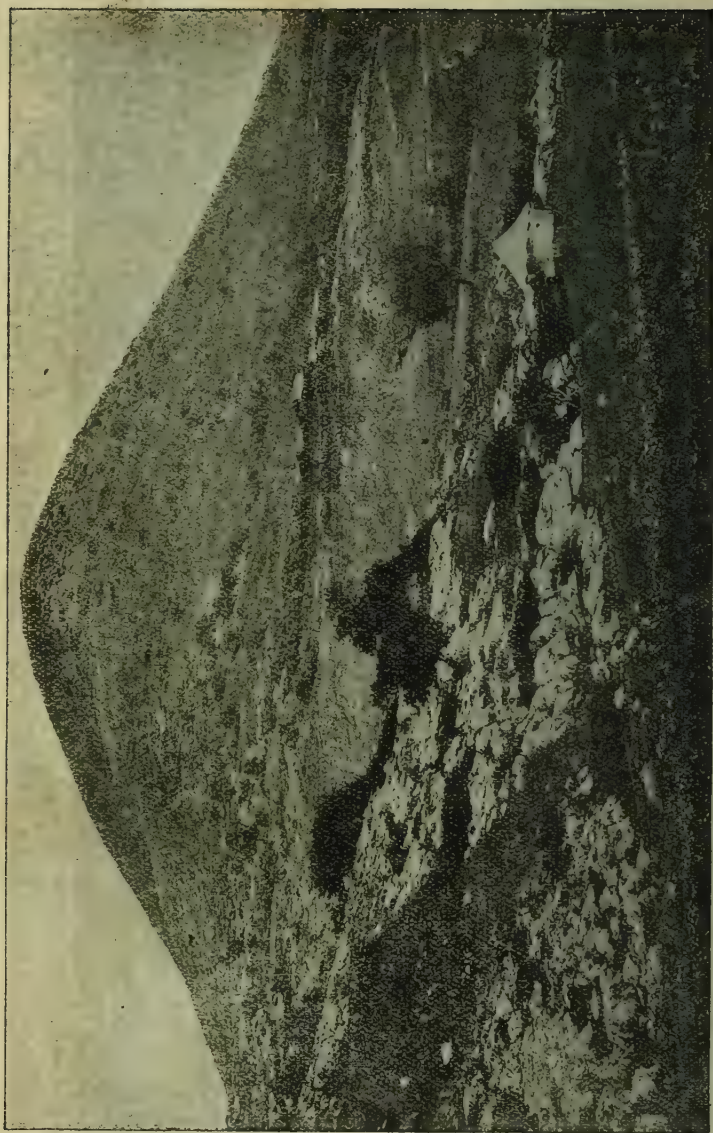
Mourn. Gen. 37. 35, down to the grave *m.*
Prov. 5. 11, and thou *m.* at the last.
Isa. 61. 2, to comfort all that *m.*
Jer. 31. 13, I will turn their *m.* into joy.
Mat. 5. 4, blessed are they that *m.*
24. 30, then shall all the tribes of the earth *m.*
Lu. 6. 25, woe to you that laugh, for ye shall *m.*
See Neh. 8. 9; Zec. 7. 5; Jas. 4. 9.
Mourner. 2 Sam. 14. 2; Eccl. 12. 5; Hos. 9. 4.
Mourners, comfort for. Job 29. 25; Rom. 12. 15; 2 Cor.
1. 4; 1 Thes. 4. 18.
Mournfully. Mal. 3. 14. [21.
Mourning, when blessed. Eccl. 7. 2; Mat. 5. 4; Lu. 6.
for the dead. Gen. 50. 3; Num. 20. 29; Deu. 14. 1;
2 Sam. 1. 17; 3. 31; 12. 16; 18. 33; 19. 1; Eccl. 12. 5;
Jer. 6. 26; 9. 17; 22. 18.
of the priests. Lev. 21. 1; Ezek. 44. 25.
Mouse (Lev. 11. 29; 1 Sam. 6. 4, 5). Heb. *'Akhhbar*:
Gk. *μῦς*. The mice of 1 Sam. 6. 4, 5, were probably the
short-tailed field mice. Tristram found 25 species of
rats and mice in Palestine and Syria.
Mouth. Job 9. 20, mine own *m.* shall condemn *m.*
40. 4, I will lay my hand on my *m.*
Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16, out of the *m.* of babes.
39. 1, I will keep my *m.* with a bridle.
49. 3, my *m.* shall speak of wisdom.
55. 21, words of his *m.* smoother than butter.
81. 10, open thy *m.* wide.
Prov. 10. 14; 14. 3; 15. 2, the *m.* of the foolish.
13. 2, good by the fruit of his *m.*
13. 3; 21. 23, he that keepeth his *m.*
Ecc. 6. 7, all the labour of a man is for his *m.*

Isa. 29. 13; Mat. 15. 8, this people draw near with *m.*
Ezek. 33. 31, with their *m.* they shew much love.
Mal. 2. 6, the law of truth was in his *m.*
Mat. 12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, the *m.* speaketh.
13. 35, I will open my *m.* in parables.
Lu. 21. 15, I will give you a *m.* and wisdom.
Rom. 10. 10, with the *m.* confession is made.
Tit. 1. 11, whose *m.* must be stopped.
Jas. 3. 10, out of the same *m.* proceedeth.
See Lam. 3. 29; John 19. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 22.
Mouth of God. Deu. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4.
of babes. Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16.
of the wicked. Ps. 32. 9; 63. 11; 107. 42; 109. 2;
8; Prov. 4. 24; 5. 3; 6. 12; 19. 28; Rom. 3. 15; R.
13. 5.
of the righteous, &c. Ps. 37. 30; Prov. 10. 31; Eccl.
10. 12.
of fools. Prov. 14. 3; 15. 2; 18. 7; 26. 7.
Move. Ps. 10. 6; 16. 8; 30. 6; 62. 2, I shall not be *m.*
Mat. 21. 10; Acts 21. 30, all the city was *m.* R.
stirred.
John 5. 3, waiting for the *m.* of the water. R. V. om.
Acts 17. 28, in him we live, and *m.*
20. 24, none of these things *m.* me.
See Prov. 23. 31; Isa. 7. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 21.
Moza, mō'zā, 'fountain.' (1) 1 Chr. 2. 46
(2) 1 Chr. 8. 36.
Moza, mō'zāh, same as Moza (?). Jos. 18. 26.
Much. Ex. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 15, he that gathered *m.*
Num. 16. 3, ye take too *m.* upon you.
Lu. 7. 47, for she loved *m.*
12. 48, to whom *m.* is given.



Reproduced by permission of M. Bonpis.

MOUNT HERMON



Reproduced by permission of M. Bonfils.

MOUNT TABOR

Lail 16, 10, faithful in *m*.
See Prov. 25, 16; Eccl. 5, 12; Jer. 2, 22.
Muffler, a covering for the lower part of the face. Isa. 3, 19.
Mulberry (2 Sam. 5, 23; Lu. 17, 6). Heb. *Bēcām*: Gk. *ἀμύρι, συκάμυρος*: Bot. N. *Populus Euphratica*. The tree meant is the poplar. The Greek *συκάμυρος*, 'sycamine,' is the black mulberry. Lu. 17, 6.
Mule (2 Sam. 13, 29). Heb. *Pēred*: Gk. *ῥινοσ*. Three Hebrew words (*pēred*, *rekesh*, *yēmim*) are translated 'mule' in our A. V.; of which the first only is correct; the second ought to be 'the horse or ass,' and the third (*yēmim*) (Gen. 36, 24) is doubtful; possibly it means 'warm springs' of water.
Multiply. Isa. 9, 3, thou hast *m*. the nation, and not increased the joy.
 Jer. 3, 16, when ye be *m*. they shall say. [be *m*.
 Dan. 4, 1; 6, 25; 1 Pet. 1, 2; 2 Pet. 1, 2; Jude 2, peace
 Nah. 3, 16, thou hast *m*. thy merchants.
See Acts 6, 1; 7, 17; 9, 31; 12, 24.
Multitude. Ex. 23, 2, a *m*. to do evil.
 Job 32, 7, *m*. of years should teach wisdom.
 Ps. 5, 7; 51, 1; 69, 13; 106, 7, in the *m*. of thy mercy.
 33, 16, no king saved by the *m*. of an host.
 94, 19, in the *m*. of my thoughts.
 Prov. 10, 19, in *m*. of words there wanteth not sin.
 11, 14; 15, 22; 24, 6, in the *m*. of counsellors.
 Eccl. 5, 3, through the *m*. of business.
 Jas. 5, 20; 1 Pet. 4, 8, hide a *m*. of sins.
See Deu. 1, 10; Jos. 11, 4; Lu. 2, 13.
Munition, fortress, fortifications. Nah. 2, 1.
Muphim, *mūp'*-pīm, probably written for Shupham. Gen. 46, 21.
Murder. Gen. 9, 6; Ex. 20, 13; Lev. 24, 17; Deu. 5, 17; 21, 9; Num. 5, 21; 1 John 3, 15.
 examples: Gen. 4; Jud. 9; 2 Sam. 3, 27; 4; 12, 9; 20, 8; 1 Kn. 16, 9; 21; 2 Kn. 15, 10; 21, 23; 2 Chr. 24, 21.
 its penalty. Gen. 4, 12; 9, 6; Num. 35, 30; Jer. 19, 4; Ezek. 16, 38; Gal. 5, 21; Rev. 22, 15.
 source of. Mat. 15, 19; Gal. 2, 21.
Murmuring rebuked. Num. 14, 27; Lam. 3, 39; 1 Cor. 10, 10; Phil. 2, 14; Jude 16.
 of Israel, instances of. Ex. 15, 23; 16; 17; Num. 11; 16; 20; 21.
Murrain, cattle plague. Ex. 9, 3; Ps. 78, 50.
Muse, meditate. Ps. 39, 3; 143, 5; 2 Sam. 3, 15.
Mushi, *mū'*-shi, 'withdrawn.' Ex. 6, 19. [33.
Mushites, *mū'*-shites, descendants of Mushi. Num. 3, 35.
Mush, invention of. Gen. 4, 21.
 its effects on Saul. 1 Sam. 16, 14.
 used for worship. 2 Sam. 6, 5; 1 Chr. 15, 28; 16, 42; 2 Chr. 7, 6; 29, 25; Ps. 33; 81; 92; 108; 150; Dan. 3, 5.
 at festivities. Isa. 5, 12; 14, 11; Am. 6, 5; Lu. 15, 25; 1 Cor. 14, 7.
 in heaven. Rev. 5, 8; 14, 2.

Musical Instruments.

(1) Stringed instruments.
 Harp. Sackbut.
 Lute. Viol.
 Psaltery.
 (2) Wind instruments.
 Cornet. Pipe.
 Dulcimer. Trumpet.
 Flute. Shawm.
 Organ.
 (3) Instruments of percussion.
 Bells. Tabret.
 Cymbals.
 (See under each name.)
Mustard (Mat. 13, 31). Gk. *σίναρι*: Bot. N. *Sinapis nigra*. The annual herb 'mustard' grows 10 or 12 feet high in Palestine.
Mustard seed, parable of. Mat. 13, 31; Mk. 4, 30; Lu. 13, 18.
Muth-labben, Upon (*mūth*-lāb'-bēn). Ps. 9, title.
 Meaning sung to an air beginning with the words, 'Death of the Son;' or 'Death makes wise.'
Mutter. Isa. 8, 19; 59, 3.

Mutual. Rom. 1, 12.
Muzzling the ox that treadeth out the corn forbidden. Deu. 25, 4; 1 Cor. 9, 9; 1 Tim. 5, 18.
Myra, *mū'*-rā. Acts 27, 5.
Myrrh. (1) (Ex. 30, 23; Prov. 7, 17). Heb. *Môr*: Gk. *σμύrna*: Bot. N. *Balsamodendron myrrha*, a domestic perfume, a gum resin from a small thorny tree.
 (2) (Gen. 37, 25). Heb. *Lôt*: Gk. *στραγγί*: R. V. marg. 'ladanum,' which see.
See Esth. 2, 12; Ps. 45, 8; S. of S. 1, 13; Mat. 2, 11; Mk. 15, 23; John 19, 39.
Myrtle (Isa. 55, 13). Heb. *Hādas*: Gk. *μυρτίνη*: Bot. N. *Myrtus communis*. A small tree growing 20 feet high, the dried flowers and berries of which are used as a perfume. Esther's Heb. name Hadassah = Myrtle. (Isa. 41, 19; 55, 13). vision of, Zec. 1, 8.
Myria, *mū'*-i-ā, a vaguely defined district in the northwest of Asia Minor, part of the Roman province of Asia and bordering on the province of Bithynia. Acts 16, 7.
Mystery of the kingdom of God made known by Christ. Mat. 13, 11; Mk. 4, 11; Eph. 1, 9; 3, 3; 1 Tim. 3, 16. by the disciples to the world. 1 Cor. 2, 7; 4, 1; 13, 2; 15, 51; Eph. 5, 22; 6, 19; Col. 2, 2.
 of the raising of the dead. 1 Cor. 15, 51.
 of iniquity. 2 Thes. 2, 7; Rev. 17, 5.
Naam, *nā'*-ām, 'pleasantness.' 1 Chr. 4, 15.
Naamah, *nā'*-ā-māh, 'pleasant.' (1) women. Gen. 4, 22; 1 Kn. 14, 21.
 (2) town. Jos. 15, 41.
Naaman, *nā'*-ā-mān, 'pleasantness.' (1) Gen. 46, 21; Num. 26, 40.
 (2) The Syrian. 2 Kn. 5.
 his leprosy healed. 2 Kn. 5, 14.
 his request. 2 Kn. 5, 17. *See* Lu. 4, 27.
Naamathite, *nā'*-ām'-ā-thite. Job 2, 11.
Naamites, *nā'*-ā-mites, descendants of Naaman. Num. 26, 40.
Naarah, *nā'*-ā-rāh, 'a girl.' 1 Chr. 4, 5.
Naarai, *nā'*-ā-rāi, 'youthful.' 1 Chr. 11, 37.
Naaran, *nā'*-ā-rān, same as NAARAH. 1 Chr. 7, 28.
Naarath, *nā'*-ā-rāth, 'to Naarah.' Jos. 16, 7.
Naashon, *nā'*-āsh'-ōn, 'enchanter.' Ex. 6, 23.
Naasson, *nā'*-ās'-ōn, Greek form of NAASHON. Mat. 1, 4.
Nabal, *nā'*-bāi, 'foolish.' 1 Sam. 25, 3.
 conduct to David. 1 Sam. 25, 10.
 Abigail, intercedes for. 1 Sam. 25, 18.
 his death. 1 Sam. 25, 38.
Naboth, *nā'*-bōth, 'fruits' (?); slain by Jezebel. 1 Kn. 18, 4.
 his murder avenged. 2 Kn. 9, 21.
Nachon, *nā'*-chōn, 'prepared.' 2 Sam. 6, 6.
Nachor, *nā'*-chōr, 'snorting.' Jos. 24, 2.
Nadab, *nā'*-dāb, 'liberal.' (1) son of Aaron. Ex. 6, 23.
 offers strange fire. Lev. 10, 1, 2.
 (2) 1 Chr. 2, 28.
 (3) king of Israel, slain by Baasha. 1 Kn. 14, 20; 15.
Nagge, *nāg'*-gē, Greek form of Nogah. Lu. 3, 25.
Nahalal, *nā'*-hā-lāl, 'a pasture.' Jos. 21, 35.
Nahaliet, *nā'*-hā-lī'-ēl, 'valley of God.' Num. 21, 19.
Nahalal, *nā'*-hā-lāl, same as NAHALAL. Jos. 19, 15.
Nahalal, *nā'*-hā-lāl, same as preceding. Jud. 1, 30.
Naham, *nā'*-hām, 'consolation.' 1 Chr. 4, 19.
Nahamani, *nā'*-hā-mā'-nī, 'comforter.' Neh. 7, 7.
Naharai, *nā'*-hā-rāi, 'one who snores.' 1 Chr. 11, 39.
Nahari, *nā'*-hā-rī, same as preceding. 2 Sam. 23, 37.
Nahash, *nā'*-hāsh, 'serpent.' (1) Amasa's father. 2 Sam. 17, 25.
 (2) the Ammonite, invades Jabesh-Gilead. 1 Sam. 11.
 (3) another Ammonite king. 2 Sam. 10, 2.
Nahath, *nā'*-hāth, 'descent.' Gen. 36, 13.
Nahbi, *nāh'*-bī, 'hidden.' Num. 13, 14.
Nahor, *nā'*-hōr, same as NACHOR. (1) Gen. 11, 22.
 (2) Abram's brother. Gen. 11, 26; 22, 20; 24, 10.
Nahshon, *nāh'*-shōn, same as NAASHON. Num. 1, 7.
Nahum, *nā'*-hūm, 'comforter,' vision of. Nah. 1, 1-3.
Nail. Ez. 9, 8, give us a *n*. in his holy place.
 Isa. 22, 23, fasten as a *n*. in sure place.
 John 20, 25, put finger into print of *n*.
 Col. 2, 14, *n*. it to his cross.
See Jud. 4, 21; Eccl. 12, 11; Dan. 4, 33.
Nain, *nā'*-īn, 'pasture,' miracle at. Lu. 7, 11.

Naloth, nāl'-ōth, 'habitations.' 1 Sam. 19. 18. school of prophets. 1 Sam. 19. 23; 20. 1.

Naked. Ex. 32. 25, made *n.* to their shame. R. V. broken loose.

Job 1. 21, *n.* came I out, and *n.* shall I return. Mat. 25. 36, *n.*, and ye clothed me.

1 Cor. 4. 11, to this present hour we are *n.*

2 Cor. 5. 3, we shall not be found *n.*

Heb. 4. 13, all things are *n.* to eyes of him.

See John 21. 7; Jas. 2. 15; Rev. 3. 17; 16. 15.

Nakedness. Rom. 8. 35; 2 Cor. 11. 27; Rev. 3. 18.

Name (*n.*). Gen. 32. 29; Jud. 13. 18, wherefore dost thou ask after my *n.*?

Ex. 3. 15, this is my *n.* for ever.

Ex. 3. 15, my *n.* is in him.

Jos. 7. 9, what wilt thou do to thy great *n.*?

2 Chr. 14. 11, in thy *n.* we go.

Neh. 9. 10, so didst thou get thee a *n.*

Job 18. 17, he shall have no *n.* in the street.

Ps. 20. 1, the *n.* of God defend thee.

20. 5, in the *n.* of God set up banners.

22. 22; Heb. 2. 12, I will declare thy *n.*

48. 10, according to thy *n.* so is thy praise.

69. 36, they that love his *n.*

111. 9, holy and reverend is his *n.*

115. 1, unto thy *n.* give glory.

138. 2, thy word above all thy *n.*

Prov. 10. 7, the *n.* of the wicked shall rot.

18. 10, the *n.* of the Lord a strong tower.

22. 1; Eccl. 7. 1, good *n.* rather to be chosen.

S. of S. 1. 3, thy *n.* is as ointment poured forth.

Isa. 42. 8, I am the Lord, that is my *n.*

55. 13, it shall be to the Lord for a *n.*

56. 5; 63. 12, an everlasting *n.*

57. 15, whose *n.* is Holy.

62. 2, called by a new *n.*

64. 7, there is none that calleth on thy *n.*

Jer. 10. 6, thou art great, and thy *n.* is great.

14. 14; 23. 25; 27. 15, prophecy lies in my *n.*

44. 26, sworn by my great *n.*

Zec. 10. 12, walk up and down in his *n.*

14. 9, one Lord, and his *n.* one.

Mal. 1. 6, wherein have we despised thy *n.*?

4. 2, to you that fear my *n.*

Mat. 6. 9; Lu. 11. 2, hallowed be thy *n.*

10. 22; 19. 29; Mk. 13. 13; Lu. 21. 12; John 15. 21;

Acts 9. 16, for my *n.* sake.

12. 21, in his *n.* shall the Gentiles trust.

18. 5; Mk. 9. 37; Lu. 9. 48, receive in my *n.*

18. 20, gathered together in my *n.*

24. 5; Mk. 13. 6; Lu. 21. 8, many shall come in my *n.*

Mk. 5. 9; Lu. 8. 30, what is thy *n.*?

9. 39, do a miracle in my *n.*

Lu. 10. 20, *n.* written in heaven.

John 5. 43, if another shall come in his own *n.*

14. 13; 15. 16; 16. 23, 24, 26, whatsoever ye ask in my *n.*

Acts 3. 16, his *n.* through faith in his *n.*

4. 12, none other *n.* under heaven.

6. 28, that ye should not teach in this *n.*

5. 41, worthy to suffer for his *n.* R. V. the Name.

Eph. 1. 21, far above every *n.*

Phil. 2. 9, 10, a *n.* above every *n.*

4. 3, whose *n.* are in the book of life.

Col. 3. 17, do all in the *n.* of the Lord Jesus.

Heb. 1. 4, obtained a more excellent *n.*

Jas. 2. 7, that worthy *n.*

Rev. 2. 13, holdest fast my *n.*

2. 17, a *n.* written, which no man knoweth.

3. 1, thou hast a *n.* that thou livest.

3. 4, a few *n.* in Sardis.

13. 1, the *n.* of blasphemy.

14. 1; 22. 4, Father's *n.* in their foreheads.

See Gen. 2. 20; Ex. 28. 9; Isa. 45. 3; John 10. 3.

Name (*v.*). Eccl. 6. 10, that which hath been is *n.* already.

Isa. 61. 6, ye shall be *n.* Priests of the Lord.

Rom. 15. 20, not where Christ was *n.*

2 Tim. 2. 19, every one that *n.* the name of Christ.

See 1 Sam. 16. 3; Isa. 62. 2; Lu. 2. 21; 6. 13. [83.18.]

Name of God. Ex. 34. 5, 14. See Ex. 6. 3; 15. 3; Ps. honour due to. Ex. 20. 7; Deu. 5. 11; 28. 58; Ps. 34.

3; 72. 17; 111. 9; Mic. 4. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 1.

of CHRIST, prayer in, John 14. 13; 16. 23; Rom. 1. 1.

Eph. 5. 20; Col. 3. 17; Heb. 13. 15. miracles per-

formed in, Acts 3. 6; 4. 10; 19. 13.

responsibilities of bearing. 2 Tim. 2. 19.

Name given to children at circumcision. Lu. 1. 59; 2. 2.

Name, value of a good. Prov. 22. 1; Eccl. 7. 1.

Names changed by God. Gen. 17. 5, 15; 32. 27; 2 Sam.

12. 25. by man, Dan. 1. 7. by Christ, Mk. 3. 16, 17.

Names of Christ. See under CHRIST.

Naomi, nā'-ō-mī, 'pleasant.' Ru. 1. 2.

Naphish, nā'-phish, 'refreshment' (?). Gen. 25. 16.

Naphtali, nā'-phīsh, my wrestling. (1) son of Jacob.

Gen. 30. 8; 35. 25; 46. 24; 49. 21; Deu. 33. 23.

(2) tribe of, numbered. Num. 1. 42; 10. 27; 13. 14.

26. 48; Jud. 1. 33.

subdue the Canaanites. Jud. 4. 10; 5. 18; 6. 35; 7. 2.

carried captive. 2 Kn. 15. 29. See Isa. 9. 1; Mat.

13.

Naphtuhim, nāph-tū'-hīm, Gen. 10. 13.

Napkin. Lu. 19. 20; John 11. 44; 20. 7.

Narcissus, nār'-cis'-sūs, 'benumbing' (?); household

Rom. 16. 11.

Nard. See SPIKENARD.

Narrow. Isa. 28. 20; 49. 19; Mat. 7. 14.

Nathan, nā'-thān, 'gift.' (1) the prophet. 2 Sam. 7.

shows David his sin. 2 Sam. 12. 1.

anoints Solomon king. 1 Kn. 1. 34; 1 Chr. 29. 25.

2 Chr. 9. 29.

(2) son of David. 2 Sam. 5. 14; Zec. 12. 12; Lu. 3. 3.

(3) others. 2 Sam. 23. 36; 1 Kn. 4. 5; Ex. 8. 16; 10.

39.

Nathanael, nā'-thān'-ā-ēl, 'God gave'; 'Israelite in

deed.' John 1. 45; 21. 2.

Nathan-melech, nā'-thān-mē'-lēch, 'the king's gift'

2 Kn. 23. 11.

Nation. Gen. 10. 32, by these were the *n.* divided.

20. 4, wilt thou slay a righteous *n.*?

Num. 14. 12; Deu. 9. 14, I will make thee a greater *n.*

2 Sam. 7. 23; 1 Chr. 17. 21, what *n.* like thy people?

Ps. 33. 12, blessed is the *n.* whose God is the Lord.

147. 20, he hath not dealt so with any *n.*

Prov. 14. 34, righteousness exalteth a *n.*

Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, *n.* shall not lift sword against *n.*

18. 2, a *n.* scattered and peeled.

26. 2, that the righteous *n.* may enter in.

34. 1, come near, ye *n.*, to hear.

52. 15, so shall he sprinkle many *n.*

Jer. 10. 7, O King of *n.*

Zec. 2. 11, many *n.* shall be joined to the Lord.

8. 22, strong *n.* shall seek the Lord.

Mat. 24. 7; Mk. 13. 8; Lu. 21. 10, *n.* against *n.*

Lu. 7. 5, he loveth our *n.*

21. 25, distress of *n.*

John 11. 50, that the whole *n.* perish not.

Acts 2. 5, devout men of every *n.*

10. 35, in every *n.* he that feareth.

Phil. 2. 15, crooked and perverse *n.* R. V. generation

Rev. 5. 9, redeemed out of every *n.*

See Deu. 4. 27; 15. 6; Jer. 2. 11; 4. 2; 31. 10.

Nations, origin of. Gen. 10.

Nativity. Gen. 11. 28; Jer. 46. 16; Ezek. 21. 30.

23. 15.

Natural. Deu. 34. 7, nor his *n.* force abated.

Rom. 1. 31; 2 Tim. 3. 3, without *n.* affection.

1 Cor. 2. 14, the *n.* man receiveth not.

See 1 Cor. 15. 44; Phil. 2. 20; Jas. 1. 23.

Nature. 1 Cor. 11. 14, doth not even *n.* itself teach?

Eph. 2. 3, by *n.* children of wrath.

Heb. 2. 16, the *n.* of angels.

2 Pet. 1. 4, partakers of the divine *n.*

See Rom. 1. 26; 2. 14, 27; Gal. 2. 15; 4. 8.

Naught. Prov. 20. 14, it is *n.*, saith the buyer.

Isa. 49. 4, spend strength for *n.*

52. 3, ye have sold yourselves for *n.*

Mal. 1. 10, shut the doors for *n.* R. V. omits.

Acts 5. 38, if of men, it will come to *n.* R. V. be ever

thrown.

See Deu. 15. 9; Job 1. 9; Rom. 14. 10; 1 Cor. 1. 28.

Naughtiness. 1 Sam. 17. 28; Prov. 11. 6; Jas. 1. 21.

Naughty, bad, worthless, good for nothing. Prov. 17.

12; 17. 4; Jer. 24. 2.

Naum, nā'-ūm, same as NAHUM. Lu. 3. 25.



Reproduced by permission of M. Bonfils.

NAZARETH



THE "SILOAM INSCRIPTION."—About B.C. 700.

This inscription, in the Phœnician character, was cut on the wall of the conduit of the Pool of Siloam.

Navy of Solomon. 1 Kn. 9. 26; 2 Chr. 8. 17. of Jehoshaphat. 1 Kn. 22. 48.

Vay. Mat. 5. 37; 2 Cor. 1. 17-19; Jas. 5. 12.

Nazarene, *nāz'-ā-rēne*, an inhabitant of Nazareth; applied to Jesus to distinguish him from others of the same name, Mat. 2. 23. and to his followers, Acts 24. 5.

Nazareth, *nāz'-ā-rēth*, 'branch,' in Galilee; the home of our Lord for eight and twenty years (Lu. 2. 4, 39, 51). Hence His familiar title of 'the Nazarene' (Mat. 1. 23). Mat. 2. 23; 21. 11; Lu. 1. 26; 2. 39, 51; 4. 16; John 1. 45; 18. 5; Acts 2. 22; 3. 6.

Nazarites, *nāz'-ā-rites*, R. V. Nazirites (Heb. *nāzar*, 'to separate or consecrate,' whence *nāzir*, 'a separated one'), were not a brotherhood, but individuals under a personal vow, some for life, as Samson, Samuel, John the Baptist; others for 30 to 60 days or even longer, referred to in Am. 2. 11, 12; Acts 21. 23-26. The vow was the outward symbol of consecration to God, expressed by abstinence from wine and strong drink, and by the hair being allowed to grow long. See Num. 6.

Noh, *nō'-āh*, 'of a slope.' Jos. 19. 13.

Neapolis, *nē-āp'-ō-lis*, new city. Acts 16. 11; the seaport of Philippi, and the first place in Europe at which Paul touched; now Kavala.

Near. Jud. 20. 34, knew not evil was *n*. R. V. close upon.

Ps. 22. 11, trouble is *n*.

148. 14, a people *n* to him.

Prov. 27. 10, better a neighbour that is *n*.

Isa. 50. 8, he is *n*. that justifieth.

55. 6, call upon the Lord while he is *n*.

Obad. 15; Zep. 1. 14, the day of the Lord is *n*.

Mat. 24. 33, it is *n*., even at the doors.

Mk. 13. 28, ye know that summer is *n*.

See Ezek. 11. 3; 22. 5; Rom. 13. 11.

Neariah, *nē-ā-ri'-āh*, 'servant of Jehovah.' 1 Chr. 3. 22.

Nebai, *nē-bā'-i*, 'fruitful.' Neh. 10. 19.

Nebaioth, *nē-bā'-ōth*, 'high places.' 1 Chr. 1. 29.

Nebaioth, *nē-bā'-ōth*, same as NEBAIOTH. Gen. 25. 13.

Neballat, *nē-bāl'-lāt*. Neh. 11. 34.

Nebat, *nē-bāt*, 'aspect.' 1 Kn. 11. 26.

Nebo, *nē-bō*, 'the prophet.' (1) (Deu. 32. 49; 34. 1). One of the peaks of the Abarim mountains east of the Jordan opposite Jericho, either the same as Pisgah, or one peak of Mt. Pisgah. From its top Moses saw the Promised Land.

(2) (Isa. 46. 1). Babylonian city.

(3) (Num. 32. 3). a town in Moab.

Nebuchadnezzar, *nēb-ū-chād-nēz'-zār*, same as the following. 2 Kn. 24. 1.

king of Babylon. Jer. 20.; 21.; 25.; 27.; 28.; 32.; 34.; Ezek. 26. 7; 29. 19.

captures Jerusalem. 2 Kn. 24.; 25.; 2 Chr. 36.; Jer. 37.-39.; 52.; Dan. 1. 1.

his dreams. Dan. 2.; 4.

sets up the golden image. Dan. 3.

his madness. Dan. 4. 33.

his restoration and confession. Dan. 4. 34.

Nebuchadrezzar, *nēb-ū-chād-rēz'-zār*, 'Nebo protect the landmark.' Jer. 21. 2.

Nebushasban, *nēb-ū-shā'-bān*, 'Nebo will save me.' Jer. 39. 13.

Nebuzar-adan, *nēb-ū-zār-ād'-ān*, 'Nebo gives posterity.' 2 Kn. 25. 8.

his care of Jeremiah. Jer. 39. 11; 40. 1.

Necessary. Job 23. 12; Acts 15. 28; 28. 10; Tit. 3. 14.

Necessities. 2 Cor. 6. 4, as the ministers of God, in *n*.

Necessity. Rom. 12. 13, distributing to the *n*. of saints.

1 Cor. 9. 16, *n* is laid upon me.

2 Cor. 9. 7; Phil. 14. give, not grudgingly, or of *n*.

See Acts 20. 34; 2 Cor. 12. 10; Phil. 4. 16.

Necho, *nē'-chō*, 'conqueror' (?). Jer. 46. 2.

Nechoh, *nē'-chōh*, same as NECHO. 2 Kn. 23. 29.

Necok. Prov. 3. 3; 6. 21, bind them about thy *n*.

Mat. 18. 6; Mk. 9. 42; Lu. 17. 2, millstone about his *n*.

Lu. 15. 20, acts 20. 37, fell on his *n*.

Acts 15. 10, yoke on the *n*. of disciples.

See Neh. 9. 29; Isa. 3. 16; Lam. 5. 5; Rom. 16. 4.

Necromancer, one who pretends to call up the dead for purposes of divination (Deu. 18. 11), as the witch of Endor (1 Sam. 28. 7). See DIVINATION.

Nedabiah, *nēd-ā-bī'-āh*, 'Jehovah is bountiful' (?). 1 Chr. 3. 18.

Need. 2 Chr. 20. 17, ye shall not *n*. to fight.

Prov. 31. 11, he shall have no *n*. of spoil. R. V. lack of gain.

Mat. 6. 8; Lu. 12. 30, what things ye have *n*. of.

9. 12; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 31, *n*. not a physician.

14. 16, they *n*. not depart.

21. 3; Mk. 11. 3; Lu. 19. 31, 34, the Lord hath *n*. of them.

Lu. 11. 8, as many as he *n*.

Acts 2. 45; 4. 35, as every man had *n*.

1 Cor. 12. 21, cannot say, I have no *n*. of thee.

Phil. 4. 12, to abound and to suffer *n*.

4. 19, God shall supply all your *n*.

2 Tim. 2. 15, that *n*. not to be ashamed.

Heb. 4. 16, grace to help in time of *n*.

5. 12, ye have *n*. that one teach you.

1 John 3. 17, seeth his brother have *n*.

Rev. 3. 17, rich, and have *n*. of nothing.

21. 23; 22. 6, city had no *n*. of the sun.

See Deu. 15. 8; Lu. 9. 11; John 2. 25; Acts 17. 25.

Needful. Lu. 10. 42; Phil. 1. 24; Jas. 2. 16.

Needle. Mat. 19. 24; Mk. 10. 25; Lu. 18. 25.

Needlework. Ex. 26. 36; Jud. 5. 30; Ps. 45. 14.

Needs of necessity. Gen. 17. 13.

Needy. Deu. 15. 11, thou shalt open thine hand to thy *n*.

Job 24. 4, they turn the *n*. out of the way.

Ps. 9. 18, the *n*. shall not always be forgotten.

40. 17; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22, I am poor and *n*.

74. 21, let the poor and *n*. praise thy name.

Prov. 31. 9, plead the cause of the poor and *n*.

Isa. 41. 17, when the *n*. seek water.

See Ezek. 16. 49; 18. 12; 22. 29; Am. 8. 4, 6.

Needing, an old form of sneezing. Job 41. 18.

Neginah, *nē-gī'-nāh*, 'a stringed instrument,' singular of NEGINOTH. Ps. 61., title.

Neginoth, *nē-gī'-nōth*, 'upon stringed instruments.' Ps. 4.; 54.; 55.; 76.; 77., title.

Neglect. Mat. 18. 17; Acts 6. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 14; Heb. 2. 3.

Negligent. 2 Chr. 29. 11; 2 Pet. 1. 12.

Nehelamite, *nē-hēl'-ā-mite*. Jer. 29. 24.

Nehemiah, *nē-hēm-i'-āh*, 'Jehovah comforts.' (1) Ez. 2. 2. (2) Neh. 3. 16.

(3) son of Hachaliah.

his grief for Jerusalem. Neh. 1.

his prayer for. Neh. 1. 5.

his visit to. Neh. 2. 5, 9, 17.

his conduct at. Neh. 4.-6.; 8.-10.; 13.

Nehiioth, *nē-hī'-ōth*, Heb. *Nē-hī'-ōth*. Ps. 5., title. 'To the flutes,' or 'with flute accompaniment;' or 'to wind instruments.'

Nehum, *nē'-hūm*, 'consolation.' Neh. 7. 7.

Nehushtā, *nē-hūsh'-tā*, 'bronze.' 2 Kn. 24. 8.

Nehushtān, *nē-hūsh'-tān*, 'brazen;' the brazen serpent of Moses, idolatrously used by Israelites, so called by Hezekiah, and destroyed by him. 2 Kn. 18. 4.

Nelēl, *nē'-lēl*, 'moved by God.' Jos. 19. 27. [again.]

Neighbour. Prov. 3. 28, say not to thy *n*., go and come.

14. 20, the poor is hated even of his *n*.

21. 10, his *n*. findeth no favour.

Eccl. 4. 4, envied of his *n*.

Jer. 22. 13, that useth his *n*. service without wages.

Hab. 2. 15, that giveth his *n*. drink.

Zec. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25, speak every man truth to his *n*.

Lu. 10. 29, who is my *n*. ?

14. 12, call not thy rich *n*.

Neighbour, how to treat our. Ex. 20. 16; 22. 26; Lev. 19. 13, 18; Deu. 15. 2; 27. 17; Prov. 3. 28; 24. 28; 25. 8, 17; Mk. 12. 31; Rom. 13. 9, 10; Gal. 5. 14; Jas. 2. 8.

Nekeb, *nē'-kēb*, 'cavern.' Jos. 19. 33.

Nekoda, *nē-kō'-dā*, 'a herdsman.' Ez. 2. 48.

Nemuel, *nēm-ū'-ēl*, same as JEMUEL (?). (1) Num. 26. 9. (2) 1 Chr. 4. 24.

Nemuelites, *nēm-ū'-ēl-ites*, descendants of Nemuel. Num. 26. 12.

Nepheg, *nēph'-ēg*, 'sprout.' (1) Ex. 6. 21. (2) 2 Sam. 5. 15.

Nephew, Lat. *Nepos*. A grandson. Jud. 12. 14; 1 Tim. 5. 4. This is the original meaning.

Nephish, nēph'-ish, same as NAPHISH. 1 Chr. 5. 19.
Nephishemim, nē-phish'-šim, 'expansions.' Neh. 7. 52.
Nephtalim, nēph'-thā-līm, Greek form of Naphtali. Mat. 4. 13.
Nephtoah, nēph-tō'-āh, 'opened.' Jos. 15. 9.
Nephusim, nē-phū'-sim, a better form for Nephishesim. Ez. 2. 50.
Nepthalim, nēph'-thā-līm, same as NEPHTHALIM. Rev. 7. 6.
Ner, nēr, 'lamp.' 1 Sam. 14. 50.
Nereus, nēr'-reus, 'liquid' (?). Rom. 16. 15.
Nergal, nēr'-gāl, the god of Kutha (2 Kn. 17. 30), has been identified in the Assyrian inscriptions as a lion-god.
Nergal-sharezer, nēr'-gāl-shā-rē'-zēr, 'Nergal protect the king.' Jer. 39. 3.
Neri, nēr'-i, Greek form of Neriah. Lu. 3. 27.
Neriah, nēr'-i'-āh, 'Jehovah is my lamp.' Jer. 32. 12.
Nest. Num. 24. 21, thou putteth thy *n.* in a rock. Job 29. 18, I shall die in my *n.*
 Ps. 84. 3, the swallow hath found a *n.*
 Mat. 8. 20; Lu. 9. 58, birds of the air have *n.* [2. 9.
 See Prov. 27. 8; Isa. 16. 2; Jer. 49. 16; Obad. 4; Hab.
Net. Ps. 141. 10, let the wicked fall into their own *n.*
 Prov. 1. 17, in vain the *n.* is spread.
 Eccl. 9. 12, as fishes taken in an evil *n.*
 Hab. 1. 16, they sacrifice unto their *n.*
 Mat. 13. 47, kingdom of heaven like a *n.*
 Mk. 1. 18, they forsook their *n.*
 Lu. 5. 5, at thy word I will let down the *n.*
 See Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 16; John 21. 6. [1. 8.
Net, parable of. Mat. 13. 47.
Nethaneel, nēth'-ā-nēel, same as NATHANAEL. Num.
Nethaniah, nēth'-ā-ni'-āh, 'Jehovah gave.' 2 Kn. 25. 23.
Nether, lower (comp. *be-neath*). Ex. 19. 17; Deu. 24. 6; Job 41. 24.
Nethermost, lowest of all. 1 Kn. 6. 6.
Nethinims, nēth'-i-nīm, R. V. correctly Nethinim, 'the appointed' (1 Chr. 9. 2; Ez. 2. 58), were the descendants of those Gibeonites whom Joshua reduced to slavery, making them hewers of wood and drawers of water for the sanctuary (Jos. 9. 27). They were employed as servants in the drudgery of the temple. Ez. 2. 43; 7. 7, 24; 8. 17; Neh. 10. 28.
Netophah, nē-tō'-phāh, 'dropping.' Ez. 2. 22.
Netophathi, nē-tōph'-ā-thi, an inhabitant of Netophah. Neh. 12. 28.
Netophathite, nē-tōph'-ā-thite, same as the preceding. 2 Sam. 23. 28.
Nettles. (1) (Isa. 34. 13). Heb. *Kimmôsh*: Gk. *ἀκανθα*, *akantos*: Bot. N. *Urtica pilulifera*. The stinging nettles, twice translated 'thorns.'
 (2) (Prov. 24. 31). Heb. *Hārûl*: Gk. *φρύγανα ἄγρια*: R. V. marg. 'wild vetches.' Probably a general term for weeds.
Never. Lev. 6. 13, the fire shall *n.* go out. R. V. not.
 Job 3. 16, as infants which *n.* saw light.
 Ps. 10. 11, he will *n.* see it.
 15. 5; 30. 6, shall *n.* be moved.
 Prov. 27. 20; 30. 15, *n.* satisfied.
 Isa. 56. 11, which can *n.* have enough.
 Mat. 7. 23, I *n.* knew you.
 9. 33, it was *n.* so seen in Israel.
 26. 33, yet will I *n.* be offended.
 Mk. 2. 12, we *n.* saw it on this fashion.
 3. 29, hath *n.* forgiveness.
 14. 21, if he had *n.* been born. R. V. not.
 John 4. 14; 6. 35, shall *n.* thirst.
 7. 46, *n.* man spake like this man.
 8. 51; 10. 28; 11. 26, shall *n.* see death.
 1 Cor. 13. 8, charity *n.* faileth.
 Heb. 13. 5, I will *n.* leave thee. R. V. in no wise.
 2 Pet. 1. 10, ye shall *n.* fall.
 See Jud. 2. 1; Ps. 58. 5; Jer. 33. 17; Dan. 2. 44.
New. Num. 16. 30, if the Lord make a *n.* thing.
 Ps. 33. 3; 40. 3; 96. 1; 98. 1; 144. 9; 149. 1; Isa. 42. 10; Rev. 5. 9; 14. 3, a *n.* song.
 Eccl. 1. 9; no *n.* thing under the sun.
 Isa. 65. 17; 66. 22; Rev. 21. 1, *n.* heavens and *n.* earth.
 Lam. 3. 23, *n.* every morning.

Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21; Lu. 5. 36, *n.* cloth to old ment. R. V. undressed.
 13. 52, things *n.* and old.
 Mk. 1. 27; Acts 17. 19, what *n.* doctrine is this?
 John 13. 34; 1 John 2. 7, 8, a *n.* commandment.
 Acts 17. 21, to tell or hear some *n.* thing.
 2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15, a *n.* creature.
 Eph. 2. 15; 4. 24; Col. 3. 10, *n.* man.
 Heb. 10. 20, *n.* and living way.
 Rev. 2. 17; 3. 12, a *n.* name.
 21. 5, I make all things *n.*
 See Isa. 24. 7; 43. 19; 65. 8; Acts 2. 13.
New birth (born again), John 3. 3, 6; 1 Pet. 1. 23.
Newly. Deu. 32. 17; Jud. 7. 19.
Newness. Rom. 6. 4; 7. 6.
News. Prov. 25. 25.
Neziah, nē-zī'-āh, 'illustrious.' Ez. 2. 54.
Nezib, nēz'-ib, 'garrison.' Jos. 15. 43.
Nibhaz, nīb'-hāz. 2 Kn. 17. 31.
Nibshan, nīb'-shān, 'level' (?). Jos. 15. 62.
Nicador, nī-cā'-nēr, one of the seven deacons. Acts
Nicodemus, nīc'-dē-mūs, Pharisee and ruler; goes Jesus by night. John 3. 1.
 takes His part. John 7. 50.
 assists at Christ's burial. John 19. 39.
Nicolaitanes, nīc'-lā-i'-tānes, named after Nicod. Rev. 2. 6.
Nicolas, nīc'-lās. Acts 6. 5.
Nicopolis, nī-cōp'-līs, 'city of victory.' Tit. 3. 12.
Niger, nī'-gēr, 'black.' Acts 13. 1.
Nigh. Num. 24. 17, but not *n.*
 Deu. 30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the word is *n.* unto thee.
 Ps. 34. 18, *n.* to them of broken heart.
 145. 18, *n.* to all that call upon him.
 Eph. 2. 13, made *n.* by the blood of Christ.
 See Joel 2. 1; Lu. 21. 20; Heb. 6. 8.
Night. Ex. 12. 42, a *n.* to be much observed.
 Job 7. 4, when shall I arise, and the *n.* be gone?
 35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, songs in the *n.*
 Ps. 30. 5, weeping may endure for a *n.*
 91. 5, the terror by *n.*
 136. 9; Jer. 31. 35, moon and stars to rule by *n.*
 139. 11, the *n.* shall be light about me.
 Isa. 21. 4, the *n.* of my pleasure. R. V. twilight.
 21. 11, watchman, what of the *n.*?
 Lu. 6. 12, he continued all *n.* in prayer.
 John 9. 4, the *n.* cometh, when no man can work.
 11. 10, walk in the *n.*, he stumbleth.
 Rom. 13. 12, the *n.* is far spent.
 1 Thes. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10, cometh as a thief in the *n.*
 Rev. 21. 25; 22. 5, no *n.* there.
Night. Gen. 1. 5; Job 7. 3; Ps. 121. 6; Ps. 19. Mat. 27. 64; John 3. 2. figurative, John 9. 4; Rev. 13. 12; 1 Thes. 5. 5. none in heaven, Rev. 21. (Isa. 60. 20).
Night, divisions of. See DAY.
Nimrah, nīm'-rāh, 'panther.' Num. 32. 3.
Nimrim, nīm'-rīm. Isa. 15. 6.
Nimrod, nīm'-rōd, 'an inhabitant of Marad' (?); mig hunter. Gen. 10. 8, 9.
Nimshal, nīm'-shī, 'discloser' (?). 1 Kn. 19. 16.
Nineve, nīn'-ē-vē, same as NINEVEH. Lu. 11. 32.
Nineveh, nīn'-ē-vēh, 'dwelling' (?). The capital of assyria. Built on the river Tigris by Nimrod (Gen. 11; Jon. 4. 11). A very great city at one time, it destroyed in 606 B. C. so thoroughly that when Xerxes passed the spot, all recollection of the place had disappeared. Within a century the ruins have been discovered, and from the remains of the old libraries there found, a great deal of information has been gained concerning the past.
 Jonah's mission to. Jon. 1. 1; 3. 2.
 denounced by Jonah. Jon. 3. 4.
 repenting, is spared by God. Jon. 3. 5-10 (Mat. 12. Lu. 11. 32).
 the burden of. Nah. 1. 1; 2. 3. [11.
Ninevites, nīn'-ē-vītes, inhabitants of Nineveh.
Nisan, nī'-sān. Neh. 2. 1; Esth. 3. 7, the same as Abib the first month of the Jewish sacred year = April. See MONTHS.
Nisroch, nīs'-rōch, 'eagle' (?). 2 Kn. 19. 37; Isa. 37. Nitro (Prov. 25. 20; Jer. 2. 22). Heb. *Nether*:

νίτρον: R. V. 'lye.' Natron = carbonate of soda; not the modern nitre, which = saltpetre.

Vo, nō, 'abode' (?), Nah. 3. 8. multitude of, threatened, Jer. 46. 25; Ezek. 30. 14.

Voadiah, nō-ā-dī'-āh, 'Jehovah meets.' (1) Ez. 8. 33. (2) Neh. 6. 14.

Voah, nō'-āh. (1) 'rest'; son of Lamech. Gen. 5. 29. finds grace with God. Gen. 6. 8. ordered to build the ark. Gen. 6. 14. with his family and living creatures enters into the ark. Gen. 7.

flood assuaging, goes forth. Gen. 8. 18. God blesses and makes a covenant with. Gen. 9. 1, 8. is drunken, and mocked of Ham. Gen. 9. 22. his death. Gen. 9. 29.

(2) 'wandering.' Num. 26. 33.

Vo Amon, nō ā'-mōn, 'abode of Amon' (i.e., 'the hidden one'). Jer. 46. 25 (marg.).

Vob, nōb, 'high place,' city of; David comes to, and eats hallowed bread at. 1 Sam. 21. 1. smitten by Saul. 1 Sam. 22. 19. [8. 11.]

Nobah, nō'-bāh, 'a barking.' (1) Num. 32. 42. (2) Jud. 10. 10. Neh. 3. 5, the *n.* put not their neck. Job 29. 10, the *n.* held their peace. Jer. 2. 21, planted thee a *n.* vine. 14. 3, their *n.* sent their little ones to the waters. Acts 17. 11, Bereans were more *n.* 1 Cor. 1. 26, not many *n.* See Num. 21. 18; Ps. 149. 8; Eccl. 10. 17.

Nod, nōd, 'flight,' 'wandering.' Gen. 4. 16.

Nodab, nō'-dāb, 'nobility.' 1 Chr. 5. 19.

Noe, nō'-ē, Greek form of Noah. Mat. 24. 37.

Nogah, nō'-gāh, 'brightness.' 1 Chr. 3. 7.

Nohah, nō'-hāh, 'rest.' 1 Chr. 8. 2.

Noise. Ez. 3. 13, not discern *n.* of joy. Ps. 66. 1; 81. 1; 95. 1; 98. 4; 100. 1, joyful *n.* Ezek. 1. 24; 43. 2, *n.* of great waters. 2 Pet. 3. 10, pass away with great *n.* See Jos. 6. 27; Mat. 9. 23; Mk. 2. 1.

Noise abroad, to spread a report everywhere. Lu. 1. 65; Acts 2. 6.

Noisome, noxious, hurtful. Ps. 91. 3; Ezek. 14. 21; Rev. 16. 2.

Non, nōn, same as **NUN**. 1 Chr. 7. 27.

Noonday. Deu. 28. 29; Job 11. 17; Ps. 37. 6.

Noph, nōph, same as **MEMPHIS**; city, warned, Isa. 19. 13; Jer. 2. 16; 46. 14; Ezek. 30. 13.

Nophah, nō'-phāh, 'windy.' Num. 21. 30.

North and south, conflicts of. Dan. 11.

Nose. Ps. 115. 6; Prov. 30. 33; Isa. 3. 21.

Nostrils. Gen. 2. 7; Job 4. 9; Isa. 2. 22.

Note. Isa. 30. 8; 2 Thes. 3. 14; Rom. 16. 7.

Nothing. Deu. 2. 7; Neh. 9. 21, thou hast lacked *n.* 2 Sam. 24. 24, neither offer of that which doth cost *n.* 2 Chr. 14. 11, it is *n.* with thee to help. R. V. there is none beside thee. Neh. 8. 10, portions to them for whom *n.* is prepared. Job 8. 9, but of yesterday, and know *n.* Ps. 49. 17, he shall carry *n.* away. 119. 165, *n.* shall offend them. Prov. 13. 4, the sluggard desireth, and hath *n.* 13. 7, there is that maketh himself rich, yet hath *n.* Lam. 1. 12, is it *n.* to you? Mat. 17. 20; Lu. 1. 37, *n.* shall be impossible. 21. 19; Mk. 11. 13, *n.* but leaves. Lu. 6. 35, hoping for *n.* again. R. V. never despairing. 7. 42, they had *n.* to pay. John 15. 5, without me ye can do *n.* 1 Cor. 4. 4, I know *n.* by myself. 2 Cor. 6. 10, as having *n.* 13. 8, we can do *n.* against the truth. 1 Tim. 4. 4, *n.* to be refused. 6. 7, brought *n.* into this world, can carry *n.* out. See Phil. 4. 6; Jas. 1. 4; 3 John 7.

Nothing, in no degree, not at all. Jas. 1. 6.

Nourish. Isa. 1. 2, I have *n.* and brought up children. 1 Tim. 4. 6, *n.* in words of faith. Jas. 5. 5, have *n.* your hearts. See Gen. 45. 11; 50. 21; Acts 12. 20; Col. 2. 19.

Novice, 'newly arrived,' one newly admitted into the Christian body. 1 Tim. 3. 6.

Now. Job 4. 5, *n.* it is come upon thee.

Ps. 119. 67, but *n.* have I kept thy word. Hos. 2. 7, then was it better than *n.* Lu. 14. 17, all things are *n.* ready. John 13. 7, thou knowest not *n.* 16. 12, ye cannot bear them *n.* 1 Cor. 13. 12, *n.* I know in part. Gal. 2. 20, the life I *n.* live. 1 Tim. 4. 8, the life that *n.* is. 1 Pet. 1. 8, though *n.* ye see him not. 1 John 3. 2, *n.* are we sons of God. See Rom. 6. 22; Gal. 3. 3; Heb. 2. 8. [out *n.*]

Number (n.). Job 5. 9; 9. 10, marvellous things with- 25. 3, is there any *n.* of his armies? Ps. 139. 18, more in *n.* than the sand. 147. 4, he telleth the *n.* of the stars. Acts 11. 21, a great *n.* believed. 16. 5, the churches increased in *n.* daily. Rev. 13. 17, 18, the *n.* of his name. See Deu. 7. 7; Hos. 1. 10; Rom. 9. 27.

Number (v.). Gen. 41. 49, gathered corn till he left *n.* 2 Sam. 24. 2; 1 Chr. 21. 2, *n.* the people. Ps. 90. 12, so teach us to *n.* our days. Eccl. 1. 15, that which is wanting cannot be *n.* Isa. 53. 12; Mk. 15. 28, he was *n.* with transgressors. Mat. 10. 30; Lu. 12. 7, hairs are all *n.* Rev. 7. 9, multitude which no man could *n.* See Ex. 30. 12; Job 14. 16; Ps. 40. 5; Acts 1. 17.

Numbering of the people: by Moses, Num. 1. 18; 26. 4. by David, 2 Sam. 24. 1; 1 Chr. 21. of the Levites. Num. 3. 15; 4. 31; 26. 57.

Nun, nūn, 'fish.' Ex. 33. 11.

Nurse. Gen. 35. 8, Deborah Rebekah's *n.* died. 2 Sam. 4. 4, and his *n.* took him up and fled. 1 Thes. 2. 7, even as a *n.* cherisheth her children. See Ex. 2. 7, 9; Isa. 60. 4.

Nursing. Isa. 49. 23, kings shall be thy *n.* fathers, and their queens thy *n.* mothers.

Nurture, education, training, discipline. Eph. 6. 4. R. V. chastening.

Nuts. (1) (S. of 8. 6. 11). Heb. *Egōz*: Gk. *καρύα*: Bot. *N. Juglans regia*, probably the walnut. (2) (Gen. 43. 11). Heb. *Botnim*: Gk. *τεπέμβρος*: Bot. *N. Pistacia vera*: R. V. marg. correctly, 'pistachio nuts.'

Nymphas, nym'-phās, shortened form of Nymphodorus. Col. 4. 15.

Oak. (1) (Gen. 35. 8; Jos. 24. 26). Heb. *Allāh, allōn*: Gk. *ὄρος, βάλαρος, τεπέμβρος*: Bot. *N. Quercus pseudococcifera* and *Quercus agrifolia*. The common oak. (2) (Isa. 1. 29; Gen. 35. 4; Deu. 11. 30, R. V.). Heb. *El, ēlah, ēlōn, ilan*. The terebinth, a tree of the general appearance of the oak.

Oar. Isa. 33. 21; Ezek. 27. 6, 29.

Oath. God ratifies his purpose by. Ps. 132. 11; Lu. 1. 73; Acts 2. 30; Heb. 6. 17. of the forty Jews. Acts 23. 12, 21.

Oaths, directions about. Lev. 5. 4; 6. 3; 19. 12; Num. 30. 2; Ps. 15. 4; Mat. 6. 33; Jas. 5. 12. examples of. Gen. 14. 22; 24. 31; 26. 2; Jos. 14. 9; 1 Sam. 20. 42; 28. 10; Ps. 132. 2. demanded. Ex. 22. 11; Num. 5. 21; 1 Kn. 8. 31; Ez. 10. 5. rash: of Esau. Gen. 25. 33. Israel to the Gibeonites. Jos. 9. 19. Jephthah. Jud. 11. 30. Saul at Beth-aven. 1 Sam. 14. 24. Herod to Herodias' daughter. Mat. 14. 7.

Obadiah, ō-bā-dī'-āh, 'worshipper of Jehovah.' (1) prophet, his prediction. Obad. 1-21. (2) Levite, porter in the temple. Neh. 12. 25. (3) sent by Ahab to find water. 1 Kn. 18. 3. meets Elijah. 1 Kn. 18. 7. how he hid a hundred prophets. 1 Kn. 18. 4, 13. (4) others. 1 Chr. 7. 3; 8. 38; 9. 16; 12. 9; 27. 19; 2 Chr. 17. 7; 24. 12; Ez. 8. 9.

Obal, ō'-bāl, 'hill' (?). Gen. 10. 28.

Obed, ō'-bēd, 'worshipping' (God). (1) Ru. 4. 17. (2) others. 1 Chr. 2. 37; 11. 47; 26. 7; 2 Chr. 23. 1.

Obed-edom, ō-bēd-ē'-dōm, 'serving Edom.' (1) prospered while taking charge of the ark. 2 Sam. 6. 10; 1 Chr. 13. 14; 15. 18, 24; 16. 5.

his sons. 1 Chr. 26. 4, 5.
 (2) others. 1 Chr. 15. 18; 16. 5, 38; 2 Chr. 25. 34.
Obedience. Rom. 6. 19, by the *o.* of one.
 16. 26, the *o.* of faith.
 Heb. 5. 8, yet learned he *o.*
Obedience of CHRIST. Rom. 5. 19; Phil. 2. 8; Heb. 5. 8.
Obedience to God enjoined. Ex. 19. 5; 23. 21; Lev. 26. 3; Deu. 4. 8.; 11.; 29.; Isa. 1. 19; Jer. 7. 23; 26. 13; 38. 20; Acts 5. 29; Jas. 1. 25.
 its blessings. Ex. 23. 22; Deu. 28.; 30.; Prov. 25. 12; Isa. 1. 19; Heb. 11. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 22; Rev. 22. 14.
 preferred before sacrifice. 1 Sam. 15. 22; Ps. 50. 8; Mic. 6. 6.
 to the faith. Rom. 1. 5; 16. 19, 26; 2 Cor. 7. 15; 10. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
 of children to parents. Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20.
 to masters. Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9.
 of wives to husbands. Tit. 2. 5.
 of people to rulers. Num. 27. 20; Tit. 3. 1; Heb. 13. 17.
Obedient. Ex. 24. 7, all will we do, and be *o.*
 Prov. 25. 12, wise reprove upon an *o.* ear.
 Isa. 1. 19, if *o.* ye shall eat.
 2 Cor. 2. 9, *o.* in all things.
 Eph. 6. 5; Tit. 2. 9, be *o.* to your masters.
 Phil. 2. 8, *o.* unto death.
 1 Pet. 1. 14, as *o.* children.
Obedience (Gen. 37. 7; 43. 28; 2 Sam. 15. 5) was the salutation of an inferior to a superior. It consisted of bowing the head and body forward, with the hands extended, and their palms turned downwards.
Obey. Deu. 11. 27, a blessing if ye *o.* R. V. hearken to. Jos. 24. 24, his voice will we *o.* R. V. hearken. 1 Sam. 15. 22, to *o.* is better than sacrifice.
 Jer. 7. 23, *o.* my voice, and I will be your God.
 Acts 5. 29, we ought to *o.* God rather than men.
 Rom. 6. 16, his servants ye are to whom ye *o.*
 Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, *o.* your parents in the Lord.
 2 Thes. 1. 8; 1 Pet. 4. 17, that *o.* not the gospel.
 Heb. 13. 17, *o.* them that have rule over you.
 1 Pet. 1. 22, purified your souls in *o.* the truth.
 See Ex. 5. 2; 23. 21; Dan. 9. 10; Mat. 8. 27.
Obil, ʕ-bīl, 'camel-driver.' 1 Chr. 27. 30.
Object. Acts 24. 19. R. V. make accusation.
Oblations, offerings (in sacrifice). Lev. 2.; 3.; 7. 38. of the spoil. Num. 31. 28.
Obol, ʕ-bōth, 'water-skins.' Num. 21. 10.
Obscure. Prov. 20. 20.
Obscurity. Isa. 29. 18; 58. 10; 59. 9.
Observation. Lu. 17. 20.
Observe. Gen. 37. 11, his father *o.* the saying. R. V. kept in mind.
 Ps. 107. 43, whose is wise, and will *o.* these things. R. V. give heed to.
 Prov. 23. 26, let thine eyes *o.* my ways. R. V. delight in.
 Eccl. 11. 4, he that *o.* the wind.
 Jon. 2. 8, that *o.* lying vanities. R. V. regard.
 Mat. 28. 20, teaching them to *o.* all things.
 Mk. 6. 20, Herod feared John, and *o.* him. R. V. kept him safe.
 10. 20, all these have I *o.*
 See Ex. 12. 42; 31. 16; Ezek. 20. 18; Gal. 4. 10.
Observer. Deu. 18. 10.
Obstinate. Deu. 2. 30; Isa. 43. 4.
Obtain. Prov. 8. 35, shall *o.* favour of the Lord.
 Isa. 35. 10; 51. 11, shall *o.* joy and gladness.
 Lu. 20. 35, worthy to *o.* that world. R. V. attain to.
 Acts 26. 22, having *o.* help of God.
 1 Cor. 9. 24, so run that ye may *o.* R. V. attain.
 1 Thes. 5. 9; 2 Tim. 2. 10, to *o.* salvation.
 1 Tim. 1. 13, I *o.* mercy.
 Heb. 4. 16, *o.* mercy, and find grace to help. R. V. receive.
 9. 12, having *o.* eternal redemption.
 1 Pet. 2. 10, which had not *o.* mercy, but now have *o.*
 2 Pet. 1. 1, *o.* like precious faith.
 See Dan. 11. 21; Hos. 2. 23; Acts 1. 17; 22. 28.
Occasion. 2 Sam. 12. 14, great *o.* to enemies to blaspheme.
 Dan. 6. 4, sought to find *o.*
 Rom. 7. 8, sin, taking *o.* by the commandment.

Rom. 14. 13, an *o.* to fall in his brother's way.
 1 Tim. 5. 14, give none *o.* to the adversary.
 See Gen. 43. 18; Ez. 7. 20; Ezek. 18. 3.
Occupation. Gen. 46. 33; Jon. 1. 8; Acts 18. 3; 19. 2.
Occupier, a trader. Ezek. 27. 27.
Occupy, to take possession, to make use of. Ezek. 9; Lu. 19. 13.
Occurrent, a person or thing that comes against another occurrence. 1 Kn. 5. 4.
Ochlim, ʕ-čhīm, 'jackals.' Isa. 13. 21 (marg.).
Ocran, ʕ-č-rān, 'troublesome.' Num. 1. 13.
Oded, ʕ-č-dēd, 'setting up' (?). (1) prophet. 2 Chr. (2) father of prophet Azariah. 2 Chr. 15. 1.
Odour. John 12. 3; Phil. 4. 18; Rev. 5. 8.
Of, used in various senses. (1) instead of 'by.' Mk. 1. (2) for 'concerning.' Acts 13. 29.
 (3) 'out of' or 'from.' 1 Cor. 15. 47.
Offence. (1) that against which one stumbles. Isa. 14; Rom. 9. 33; 1 Pet. 2. 8, a rock of *o.*
 Mat. 16. 23, thou art an *o.* to me. R. V. stumbling block.
 18. 7; Lu. 17. 1, woe to the world because of *o.* ! R. V. occasions of stumbling.
 1 Cor. 10. 32; 2 Cor. 6. 3, give none *o.* R. V. occasions of stumbling.
 (2) Eccl. 10. 4, yielding pacifieth great *o.*
 Acts 24. 16, conscience void of *o.*
 Rom. 14. 20, that man who eateth with *o.*
 Phil. 1. 10, without *o.* till the day of Christ.
 See 1 Sam. 25. 31; Rom. 5. 15; Gal. 5. 11.
Offence, giving of, deprecated. 1 Cor. 10. 32; 2 Cor. 3; Phil. 1. 10.
Offences, woe because of. Mat. 18. 7.
 how to remedy. Eccl. 10. 4; Mat. 5. 29; 18. 8; Mk. 9. 43; Rom. 16. 17.
 Christ was delivered for our. Rom. 4. 25.
Offend. (1) to cause to stumble, make to sin. Ps. 116, nothing shall *o.* them. R. V. none occasion of stumbling.
 Mat. 5. 29; 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, if thine eye *o.* thee. R. V. cause thee to stumble.
 13. 41, gather all things that *o.* R. V. cause stumbling.
 13. 57; Mk. 6. 3, they were *o.* in him.
 26. 33, though all shall be *o.*, yet will I never be *o.*
 Rom. 14. 21, whereby thy brother is *o.* R. V. omits.
 (2) Job 34. 31, I will not *o.* any more.
 Prov. 18. 19, brother *o.* is harder to be won.
 Jas. 2. 10, yet *o.* in one point. R. V. stumbleth.
 See Gen. 20. 9; Jer. 37. 18. R. V. sinned against.
Offender. 1 Kn. 1. 21; Isa. 29. 21; Acts 25. 11.
Offer. Jud. 5. 2, people willingly *o.* themselves.
 Ps. 50. 23, whose *o.* praise.
 Mat. 5. 24, then come and *o.* thy gift.
 Lu. 6. 29, one cheek, *o.* also the other.
 1 Cor. 8. 1, 4, 7; 10. 19, things *o.* to idols.
 Phil. 2. 17, *o.* in the service of your faith.
 2 Tim. 4. 6, now ready to be *o.*
 Heb. 9. 28, Christ once *o.* to bear the sins of many.
 See 2 Chr. 17. 16; Ez. 1. 6; 2. 68; Mal. 1. 8.
Offering (of Christ). Heb. 9. 14, 28; 10. 10, 12, 14.
Offerings for the Altar.
 (1) Burnt offerings, expressing consecration to God, means of worship.
 (2) Peace offerings.
 i. Thanksgiving.
 ii. In payment of vows.
 iii. Freewill, expressing love to God.
 (3) Incense offerings, expressing and aiding worship. Each of these was accompanied by:
 i. a meal offering.
 ii. a drink offering.
 (4) Sin offerings.
 i. Sin offerings for wrongs the effect of which terminates primarily on the sinner.
 ii. Trespass offerings for wrongs to others. These were aids to, and expressions of, repentance showing the evil of sin against God, and the need of atonement, and the assurance of forgiveness.
Offerings, laws for. Lev. 1.; 22. 21; Deu. 15. 21; Mk. 1. 13.
Office. 1 Sam. 2. 36, put me into one of the priests' *o.*

Rom. 11. 13, I magnify mine *o.* R. V. ministry.
 1 Tim. 3. 1, the *o.* of a bishop.
 Heb. 7. 5, the *o.* of the priesthood.
See Gen. 41. 13; Ps. 109. 8; Rom. 12. 4.
Offscouring. Lam. 3. 45; 1 Cor. 4. 13.
Offspring. Job 27. 14; Acts 17. 28; Rev. 22. 16.
Often. Prov. 29. 1, being *o.* reproved.
 Mal. 3. 16, spake *o.* one to another. R. V. omits.
 Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34, how *o.* would I have gathered.
 1 Cor. 11. 26, as *o.* as ye eat.
 1 Tim. 5. 23, thine *o.* infirmities.
 2 Cor. 11. 26; Heb. 9. 25; 10. 11.
Og, ὄγ, 'circle' (?); king of Bashan. Num. 21. 33;
 Deu. 3. 1; Ps. 135. 11; 136. 20.
Ohad, ὅ-ḥād, 'might' (?). Gen. 46. 10.
Ohel, ὅ-ḥēl, 'tent.' 1 Chr. 3. 20.
Oil. Ps. 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, with *o.* of gladness.
 92. 10, be anointed with fresh *o.*
 104. 15, *o.* to make his face to shine.
 Isa. 61. 3, *o.* of joy for mourning.
 Mat. 25. 3, took no *o.* with them.
 Lu. 10. 34, pouring in *o.* and wine.
Oil for lamps. Ex. 27. 20; Lev. 24. 1.
 for anointing. Ex. 30. 31; 37. 29; Lu. 7. 46.
 used in meat offerings. Lev. 2. 1; Mic. 6. 7.
 miracles of. 1 Kn. 17. 12; 2 Kn. 4. 1.
 figurative. Ps. 23. 5; 141. 5; Isa. 61. 3; Zec. 4. 12;
 Mat. 25. 1.
Oil tree (Isa. 41. 19). Heb. 'Ets Shēmen: Gk. ἔϋλα

κνραπίστω; Bot. N. *Eleagnus angustifolia*. R. V. marg. 'oleaster.' The Heb. means 'oily trees,' or 'trees of oil.' It occurs three times, each with a different translation. 1 Kn. 6. 33, 'olive tree.' Neh. 8. 15, A. V. 'pine,' R. V. 'wild olive.' Isa. 41. 19, 'oil tree.' The only translation that meets all the conditions referred to in the Bible is 'fat wood trees,' or 'oil trees,' i. e., resinous trees, referring to the pine.
Ointment, Christ anointed with. Mat. 26. 7; Mk. 14. 3; Lu. 7. 37; John 11. 2; 12. 3.
Old. Deu. 8. 4; 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, waxed not *o.*
 Jos. 5. 11, did eat of the *o.* corn.
 Ps. 37. 25, I have been young, and now am *o.*
 71. 18, when I am *o.* forsake me not.
 Prov. 22. 6, when he is *o.* he will not.
 Isa. 58. 12, build the *o.* waste places.
 Jer. 6. 16, ask for the *o.* paths.
 Lu. 5. 39, he saith, the *o.* is better.
 2 Cor. 5. 17, *o.* things are passed away.
 2 Pet. 2. 5, God spared not the *o.* world. R. V. ancient.
 1 John 2. 7, the *o.* commandment is the word.
 Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that *o.* serpent.
See Job 22. 15; Ps. 77. 5; Mat. 5. 21; Rom. 7. 6.
Old age. Job 30. 2; Ps. 90. 10; Eccl. 12. 3; Tit. 2. 2.
 reverence due to. Lev. 19. 32; Prov. 23. 22; 1 Tim. 5. 1.
Old man, to put off. Rom. 6. 6; Eph. 4. 22; Col. 3. 9.
Old prophet, the. 1 Kn. 13. 11.

Old Testament Quotations in N. T.

MATTHEW.

Behold, a virgin shall be with child.....	1. 23. — Isa. 7. 14.
Thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda.....	2. 6. — Mic. 5. 2.
Out of Egypt have I called my son.....	2. 15. — Hos. 11. 1.
In Rama was there a voice heard.....	2. 18. — Jer. 31. 15.
The voice of one crying in the wilderness.....	3. 3. — Isa. 40. 3.
Man shall not live by bread alone.....	4. 4. — Deu. 8. 3.
He shall give his angels charge.....	4. 6. — Ps. 91. 11, 12.
Thou shalt not tempt the Lord.....	4. 7. — Deu. 6. 16.
Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God.....	4. 10. — Deu. 6. 13.
The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim.....	4. 15, 16. — Isa. 9. 1, 2; 42. 7.
Thou shalt not kill.....	5. 21. — Ex. 20. 13.
Thou shalt not commit adultery.....	5. 27. — Ex. 20. 14.
Whosoever shall put away his wife.....	5. 31. — Deu. 24. 1.
Thou shalt not forswear thyself.....	5. 33. — Lev. 19. 12.
An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth.....	5. 38. — Ex. 21. 24.
Thou shalt love thy neighbour.....	5. 43. — Lev. 19. 18.
Be ye therefore perfect.....	5. 48. — Gen. 17. 1.
Depart . . . ye that work iniquity.....	7. 23. — Ps. 6. 8.
Himself took our infirmities.....	8. 17. — Isa. 53. 4.
I will have mercy, and not sacrifice.....	9. 13; 12. 7. — Hos. 6. 6.
Behold, I send my messenger.....	11. 10. — Mal. 3. 1.
Behold my servant, whom I have chosen.....	12. 18–21. — Isa. 42. 1–4.
By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand.....	13. 14, 15. — Isa. 6. 9, 10.
I will open my mouth in parables.....	13. 35. — Ps. 78. 2.
Honour thy father and mother.....	15. 4. — Ex. 20. 12.
He that curseth father or mother.....	15. 4. — Ex. 21. 17.
This people draweth nigh unto me.....	15. 8, 9. — Isa. 29. 13.
He . . . made them male and female.....	19. 4. — Gen. 1. 27.
For this cause shall a man leave father and mother.....	19. 6. — Gen. 2. 24.
Thou shalt do no murder.....	19. 18. — Ex. 20. 13.
Honour thy father and thy mother.....	19. 19. — Ex. 20. 12.
Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.....	19. 19. — Lev. 19. 18.
Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh.....	21. 5. — Isa. 62. 11; Zec. 9. 9.
Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.....	21. 9. — Ps. 118. 26.
My house shall be called the house of prayer.....	21. 13. — Isa. 56. 7.
Ye have made it a den of thieves.....	21. 13. — Jer. 7. 11.
Out of the mouth of babes.....	21. 16. — Ps. 8. 2.
The stone which the builders rejected.....	21. 42. — Ps. 118. 22, 23.
If a man die, having no children.....	22. 24. — Deu. 25. 5.
I am the God of Abraham.....	22. 32. — Ex. 3. 6.
Thou shalt love the Lord thy God.....	22. 37. — Deu. 6. 5.
Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.....	22. 39. — Lev. 19. 18.
The Lord said . . . Sit thou on my right hand.....	22. 44. — Ps. 110. 1.
Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.....	23. 39. — Ps. 118. 26.
I will smite the shepherd.....	26. 31. — Zec. 13. 7.
And they took the thirty pieces of silver.....	27. 9, 10. — Zec. 11. 12, 13.
They parted my garments.....	27. 35. — Ps. 22. 18.
My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?.....	27. 46. — Ps. 22. 1.

Old Testament Quotations in N. T. — (Continued).

MARK.

Behold, I send my messenger	1. 2. — Mal. 3. 1.
Prepare ye the way of the Lord	1. 3. — Isa. 40. 3.
Seeing they may see, and not perceive	4. 12. — Isa. 6. 9, 10.
This people honoureth me with their lips	7. 6, 7. — Isa. 29. 13.
Honour thy father and thy mother	7. 10. — Ex. 20. 12.
Whoso curseth father or mother	7. 10. — Ex. 21. 17.
Where their worm dieth not	9. 44. — Isa. 66. 24.
God made them male and female	10. 6. — Gen. 1. 27.
They twain shall be one flesh	10. 7, 8. — Gen. 2. 24.
Do not commit adultery, Do not kill	10. 19. — Ex. 20. 13, 14.
Hosanna; Blessed is he that cometh	11. 9. — Ps. 118. 26.
My house shall be called the house of prayer	11. 17. — Isa. 56. 7.
Ye have made it a den of thieves	11. 17. — Jer. 7. 11.
The stone which the builders rejected	12. 10, 11. — Ps. 118. 22, 23.
If a man's brother die, and leave no children	12. 19. — Deu. 25. 5.
I am the God of Abraham	12. 26. — Ex. 3. 6.
The Lord our God is one Lord	12. 29. — Deu. 6. 4.
Thou shalt love the Lord thy God	12. 30. — Deu. 6. 5.
Thou shalt love thy neighbour	12. 31. — Lev. 19. 18.
The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand	12. 36. — Ps. 110. 1.
I will smite the shepherd	14. 27. — Zec. 13. 7.
He was numbered with the transgressors	15. 28. — Isa. 53. 12.
My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?	15. 34. — Ps. 22. 1.

LUKE.

To turn the hearts of the fathers	1. 17. — Mal. 4. 6.
Every male that openeth the womb	2. 23. — Ex. 13. 2, 12.
A pair of turtle doves, &c.	2. 24. — Lev. 12. 8.
The voice of one crying in the wilderness	3. 4-6. — Isa. 40. 3-5.
Man shall not live by bread alone	4. 4. — Deu. 8. 3.
Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God	4. 8. — Deu. 6. 13.
He shall give his angels charge over thee	4. 10, 11. — Ps. 91. 11, 12.
Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God	4. 12. — Deu. 6. 16.
The Spirit of the Lord is upon me	4. 18, 19. — Isa. 61. 1, 2; 58.
Behold, I send my messenger	7. 27. — Mal. 3. 1.
That seeing they might not see	8. 10. — Isa. 6. 9.
Thou shalt love the Lord thy God	10. 27. — Deu. 6. 5; Lev. 19.
And thy neighbour as thyself	10. 27. — Lev. 19. 18.
Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord	13. 35. — Ps. 118. 26.
Do not commit adultery, Do not kill	18. 20. — Ex. 20. 12-16.
My house is the house of prayer	19. 46. — Isa. 56. 7.
Ye have made it a den of thieves	19. 46. — Jer. 7. 11.
The stone which the builders rejected	20. 17. — Ps. 118. 22, 23.
If a man's brother die, having a wife	20. 28. — Deu. 25. 5.
The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand	20. 42, 43. — Ps. 110. 1.
He was reckoned among the transgressors	22. 37. — Isa. 53. 12.
Say to the mountains, Fall on us	23. 30. — Hos. 10. 8.
Into thy hands I commend my spirit	23. 46. — Ps. 31. 5.

JOHN.

The voice of one crying in the wilderness	1. 23. — Isa. 40. 3.
The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up	2. 17. — Ps. 69. 9.
He gave them bread from heaven	6. 31. — Ps. 78. 24.
They shall be all taught of God	6. 45. — Isa. 54. 13.
I said, Ye are gods	10. 34. — Ps. 82. 6.
Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel	12. 13. — Ps. 118. 26.
Fear not, daughter of Zion: Behold, thy King	12. 15. — Zec. 9. 9.
Lord, who hath believed our report?	12. 38. — Isa. 53. 1.
He hath blinded their eyes	12. 40. — Isa. 6. 9, 10.
He that eateth bread with me	13. 18. — Ps. 41. 9.
They hated me without a cause	15. 25. — Ps. 35. 19; 69. 4.
They parted my raiment among them	19. 24. — Ps. 22. 18.
A bone of him shall not be broken	19. 36. — Ex. 12. 46; Ps. 34.
They shall look on him whom they pierced	19. 37. — Zec. 12. 10.

ACTS.

Let his habitation be desolate	1. 20. — Ps. 69. 25.
His bishoprick let another take	1. 20. — Ps. 109. 8.
I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh	2. 17-21. — Joel 2. 28-32.
I foresaw the Lord always before my face	2. 25-28. — Ps. 16. 8-11.
The Lord said . . . Sit thou on my right hand	2. 34, 35. — Ps. 110. 1.
A prophet shall the Lord . . . raise up . . . like unto me	3. 22, 23. — Deu. 18. 18, 19.
In thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth	3. 25. — Gen. 22. 18; 12.
This is the stone which was set at nought	4. 11. — Ps. 118. 22.
Why did the heathen rage	4. 25, 26. — Ps. 2. 1, 2.
¹ Get thee out of thy country	7. 3. — Gen. 12. 1.

¹ St. Stephen, in this chapter (Acts 7. 2-50), refers to God's dealings with His people, in support of his argument that God's favour has never been limited to one particular place. He glances cursorily at the sacred records, and does not quote literally (see next Table, "Acts").

made thee a ruler and a judge over us ?	7. 27, 28. — Ex. 2. 14.
in the God of thy fathers	7. 32. — Ex. 3. 6.
off thy shoes from thy feet	7. 33, 34. — Ex. 3. 5, 7, 8, 10.
prophet shall the Lord your God raise up	7. 37. — Deu. 18. 15.
like us gods to go before us	7. 40. — Ex. 32. 1.
ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts	7. 42, 43. — Am. 5. 25-27.
heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool	7. 49, 50. — Isa. 66. 1, 2.
I was led as a sheep to the slaughter	8. 32, 33. — Isa. 53. 7, 8.
I have found David the son of Jesse	13. 22. — Ps. 89. 20.
thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee	13. 33. — Ps. 2. 7.
I will give you the sure mercies of David	13. 34. — Isa. 55. 3.
thou shalt not suffer thy Holy One to see corruption	13. 35. — Ps. 16. 10.
hold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish	13. 41. — Hab. 1. 5.
I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles	13. 47. — Isa. 49. 6.
ter this I will return, and will build . . . the tabernacle	15. 16, 17. — Am. 9. 11, 12.
thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people	23. 5. — Ex. 22. 28.
unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear	28. 26, 27. — Isa. 6. 9, 10.

ROMANS.

we just shall live by faith	1. 17. — Hab. 2. 4.
a name of God is blasphemed	2. 24. — Isa. 52. 5.
you mightest be justified in thy sayings	3. 4. — Ps. 51. 4.
ere is none righteous, no, not one	3. 10. — Ps. 14. 1, 3.
ere is none that understandeth	3. 11. — Ps. 14. 2.
they are all gone out of the way	3. 12. — Ps. 14. 3.
their throat is an open sepulchre	3. 13. — Ps. 5. 9; 140. 3.
whose mouth is full of cursing	3. 14. — Ps. 10. 7.
their feet are swift to shed blood	3. 15. — Isa. 59. 7.
destruction and misery are in their ways	3. 16, 17. — Isa. 59. 7, 8.
there is no fear of God before their eyes	3. 18. — Ps. 36. 1.
Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness	4. 3. — Gen. 15. 6.
because are they whose iniquities are forgiven	4. 7, 8. — Ps. 32. 1, 2.
I have made thee a father of many nations	4. 17. — Gen. 17. 5.
shall thy seed be	4. 18. — Gen. 15. 5.
thou shalt not covet	7. 7. — Ex. 20. 17.
for thy sake we are killed all the day	8. 36. — Ps. 44. 22.
Isaac shall thy seed be called	9. 7. — Gen. 21. 12.
this time . . . Sarah shall have a son	9. 9. — Gen. 18. 10.
the elder shall serve the younger	9. 12. — Gen. 25. 23.
Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated	9. 13. — Mal. 1. 2, 3.
will have mercy on whom I will have mercy	9. 15. — Ex. 33. 19.
even for this same purpose have I raised	9. 17. — Ex. 9. 16.
will call them my people, which were not my people	9. 25. — Hos. 2. 23.
are not my people	9. 26. — Hos. 1. 10.
though the number of the children of Israel	9. 27, 28. — Isa. 10. 22, 23.
except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed	9. 29. — Isa. 1. 9.
hold, I lay in Zion a stumbling-stone	9. 33. — Isa. 28. 16.
the man which doeth those things shall live	10. 5. — Lev. 18. 5.
who shall ascend into heaven	10. 6, 7. — Deu. 30. 12, 13.
the word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth	10. 8. — Deu. 30. 14.
whoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed	10. 11. — Isa. 28. 16.
whoever shall call on the name of the Lord	10. 13. — Joel 2. 32.
how beautiful are the feet of them that preach	10. 15. — Isa. 52. 7.
ord, who hath believed our report ?	10. 16. — Isa. 53. 1.
their sound went into all the earth	10. 18. — Ps. 19. 4.
will provoke you to jealousy	10. 19. — Deu. 32. 21.
was found of them that sought me not	10. 20. — Isa. 65. 1.
all day long I have stretched forth my hands	10. 21. — Isa. 65. 2.
ord, they have killed thy prophets	11. 3. — 1 Kn. 19. 10, 14.
have reserved to myself seven thousand	11. 4. — 1 Kn. 19. 18.
od hath given them the spirit of slumber	11. 8. — Isa. 29. 10.
at their table be made a snare	11. 9, 10. — Ps. 69. 22.
here shall come out of Zion the Deliverer	11. 26, 27. — Isa. 59. 20, 21.
who hath known the mind of the Lord ?	11. 34. — Isa. 40. 13.
who hath first given to him	11. 35. — Job 41. 11.
vengeance is mine ; I will repay	12. 19. — Deu. 32. 35.
thine enemy hunger, feed him	12. 20. — Prov. 25. 21, 22.
thou shalt not commit adultery	13. 9. — Ex. 20. 13-17; Lev. 19. 18.
every knee shall bow to me	14. 11. — Isa. 45. 23.
he reproaches of them that reproached thee	15. 3. — Ps. 69. 9.
or this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles	15. 9. — Ps. 18. 49.
rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people	15. 10. — Deu. 32. 43.
raise the Lord, all ye Gentiles	15. 11. — Ps. 117. 1.
here shall be a root of Jesse	15. 12. — Isa. 11. 1, 10.
to whom he was not spoken of, they shall see	15. 21. — Isa. 52. 15.

1 CORINTHIANS.

will destroy the wisdom of the wise	1. 19. — Isa. 29. 14.
he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord	1. 31. — Jer. 9. 24.
Who hath known the mind of the Lord ?	2. 16. — Isa. 40. 13.
he taketh the wise in their own craftiness	3. 19. — Job 5. 13.

Old Testament Quotations in N. T. — (Continued).

The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise	3. 20. — Ps. 94. 11.
Two shall be one flesh	6. 16. — Gen. 2. 24.
Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox	9. 9. — Deu. 25. 4.
The people sat down to eat and drink	10. 7. — Ex. 32. 6.
The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof	10. 26. — Ps. 24. 1.
With men of other tongues and other lips	14. 21. — Isa. 28. 11, 12.
He must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet	15. 25. — Ps. 110. 1.
All things are put under him	15. 27. — Ps. 8. 6.
Let us eat and drink, for to-morrow we die	15. 32. — Isa. 22. 13.
The first man Adam was made a living soul	15. 45. — Gen. 2. 7.
Death is swallowed up in victory	15. 54. — Isa. 25. 8.
O death, where is thy sting?	15. 55. — Hos. 13. 14.

2 CORINTHIANS.

Moses . . . put a veil over his face	3. 13. — Ex. 34. 33.
I believed, and therefore have I spoken	4. 13. — Ps. 116. 10.
I have heard thee in a time accepted	6. 2. — Isa. 49. 8.
I will dwell in them, and walk in them	6. 16. — Lev. 26. 11, 12.
Wherefore come out from among them	6. 17. — Isa. 52. 11.
He that had gathered much had nothing over	8. 15. — Ex. 16. 18.
He hath dispersed abroad	9. 9. — Ps. 112. 9.
He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord	10. 17. — Jer. 9. 24.
In the mouth of two or three witnesses	13. 1. — Deu. 19. 15.

GALATIANS.

Abraham believed God, and it was accounted	3. 6. — Gen. 15. 6.
In thee shall all nations be blessed	3. 8. — Gen. 12. 3.
Cursed is every one that continueth not	3. 10. — Deu. 27. 26.
The just shall live by faith	3. 11. — Hab. 2. 4.
The man that doeth them shall live in them	3. 12. — Lev. 18. 5.
Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree	3. 13. — Deu. 21. 23.
Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not	4. 27. — Isa. 54. 1.
Cast out the bondwoman and her son	4. 30. — Gen. 21. 10.
Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself	5. 14. — Lev. 19. 18.

EPHESIANS.

When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive	4. 8. — Ps. 68. 18.
Speak every man truth with his neighbour	4. 25. — Zec. 8. 16.
Be ye angry, and sin not	4. 26. — Ps. 4. 4.
For this cause shall a man leave	5. 31. — Gen. 2. 24.
Honour thy father and thy mother	6. 2, 3. — Ex. 20. 12; 1. 5. 16.

1 TIMOTHY.

Thou shalt not muzzle the ox	5. 18. — Deu. 25. 4.
------------------------------	----------------------

2 TIMOTHY.

The Lord knoweth them that are his	2. 19. — Num. 16. 5.
------------------------------------	----------------------

HEBREWS.

Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee	1. 5. — Ps. 2. 7.
I will be to him a Father	1. 5. — 2 Sam. 7. 14.
Let all the angels of God worship him	1. 6. — Ps. 97. 7.
Who maketh his angels spirits	1. 7. — Ps. 104. 4.
Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever	1. 8, 9. — Ps. 45. 6, 7.
Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid . . . the earth	1. 10-12. — Ps. 102. 25-27.
Sit on my right hand, until I make . . . thy footstool	1. 13. — Ps. 110. 1.
What is man, that thou art mindful of him	2. 6-8. — Ps. 8. 4-6.
I will declare thy name unto my brethren	2. 12. — Ps. 22. 22.
I will put my trust in him	2. 13. — Isa. 8. 18.
Behold I and the children which God hath given me	2. 13. — Isa. 8. 18.
To-day if ye will hear his voice	3. 7-11. — Ps. 95. 7-11.
As I have sworn in my wrath	4. 3. — Ps. 95. 11.
And God did rest the seventh day	4. 4. — Gen. 2. 2.
Thou art my Son, to-day have I begotten thee	5. 5. — Ps. 2. 7.
Thou art a priest after the order of Melchisedec	5. 6. — Ps. 110. 4.
Blessing I will bless thee	6. 14. — Gen. 22. 17.
See . . . that thou make all things according to the pattern	8. 5. — Ex. 25. 40.
Behold, the days come, saith the Lord	8. 8-12. — Jer. 31. 31-34.
This is the blood of the testament	9. 20. — Ex. 24. 8.
Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not	10. 5-7. — Ps. 40. 6-8.
For ever sat down on the right hand of God	10. 12, 13. — Ps. 110. 1.
I will put my laws into their hearts	10. 16, 17. — Jer. 31. 33, 34.
Vengeance belongeth unto me	10. 30. — Deu. 32. 35, 36.
He that shall come will come, and will not tarry	10. 37, 38. — Hab. 2. 3, 4.
In Isaac shall thy seed be called	11. 18. — Gen. 21. 12.
My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord	12. 5, 6. — Prov. 3. 11, 12.
Lift up the hands that hang down	12. 12. — Isa. 35. 3.
Yet once more I shake not the earth only	12. 28. — Hag. 2. 6.
I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee	13. 5. — Jos. 1. 5.
The Lord is my helper, I will not fear	13. 6. — Ps. 118. 6.

JAMES.

Thou shalt love thy neighbour.....	2. 8. — Lev. 19. 18.
Do not commit adultery.....	2. 11. — Ex. 20. 13, 14.
Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness.....	2. 23. — Gen. 15. 6.
God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.....	4. 6. — Prov. 3. 34.

1 PETER.

Be ye holy; for I am holy.....	1. 16. — Lev. 11. 44.
All flesh is as grass, and . . . glory of man as . . . grass.....	1. 24, 25. — Isa. 40. 6-8.
Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone.....	2. 6. — Ps. 118. 22; Isa. 28. 16.
The stone which the builders disallowed.....	2. 7. — Ps. 118. 22.
Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth.....	2. 22. — Isa. 53. 9.
Who his own self bare our sins . . . on the tree.....	2. 24. — Isa. 53. 4.
He that will love life, and see good days.....	3. 10-12. — Ps. 34. 12-16.
God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.....	5. 5. — Prov. 3. 34.

2 PETER.

The dog is turned to his own vomit.....	2. 22. — Prov. 26. 11.
---	------------------------

REVELATION.

The whole of this book is a reflex of the prophetic visions of the Old Testament. It contains pictures of that heavenly form of worship divinely manifested to Moses (of which the Tabernacle ritual was only a pattern), reproduced, and further developed, by its fulfilment in the Atonement of Christ; while it also repeats the mysterious predictions, uttered by Isaiah, Ezekiel, and Daniel, portraying the philosophy of history, the recurrence of its cycles, and the supremacy over all other powers of the kingdom of Christ. It is, therefore, full of references and allusions to the writings of Moses and the prophets, too numerous to be tabulated, and often allusive rather than literal; but the marginal references will better aid the reader in working out the connection between this Revelation, which closes Holy Scripture, and the inspirations vouchsafed to the earlier dispensation, which prepared the way for the fullness of the glory of Christ.

References to the Old Testament in N. T., not being exact quotations.

MATTHEW.

1 He shall be called a Nazarene.....	2. 23. — Isa. 11. 1; Zec. 3. 8; 6. 12; Ps. 22. 6; Isa. 53. 3.
The meek shall inherit the earth.....	5. 5. — Ps. 37. 11.
Shew thyself to the priest.....	8. 4. — Lev. 14. 3.
The blind receive their sight.....	11. 5. — Isa. 29. 18.
Elias, which was for to come.....	11. 14; 17. 10. — Mal. 4. 5.
David . . . did eat the shewbread.....	12. 3, 4. — 1 Sam. 21. 6.
Priests profane the sabbath, and are blameless.....	12. 5. — Num. 28. 9.
Teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.....	15. 9. — Isa. 29. 13.
If thy brother trespass . . . tell him . . . alone.....	18. 15. — Lev. 19. 17.
In the mouth of two or three witnesses.....	18. 16. — Deu. 19. 15.
Moses' command to give a writing of divorcement.....	19. 7. — Deu. 24. 1.
With God all things are possible.....	19. 26. — Jer. 32. 17.
The parable of a vineyard.....	21. 33. — Isa. 5. 1.
Your house is left unto you desolate.....	23. 38. — Jer. 22. 5.
The abomination of desolation.....	24. 15. — Dan. 12. 11.
Whosoever the carcass is, there will the eagles.....	24. 28. — Job 39. 30.
Immediately after . . . shall the sun be darkened.....	24. 29. — Isa. 13. 10; Ezek. 32. 7; Joel 2. 10; 3. 15.
Heaven and earth shall pass away.....	24. 35. — Isa. 51. 6.
Depart from me, ye cursed.....	25. 41. — Ps. 6. 8.
The Son of man goeth, as it is written.....	26. 24. — Ps. 22.
At last came two false witnesses.....	26. 60. — Ps. 35. 11.
They did spit in his face.....	26. 67. — Isa. 50. 6.
He trusted in God.....	27. 43. — Ps. 22. 8.
All power is given unto me.....	28. 18. — Dan. 7. 14.

MARK.

Shew thyself to the priest.....	1. 44. — Lev. 14. 3.
David did eat the shewbread.....	2. 26. — 1 Sam. 21. 6.
Elias must first come.....	9. 11. — Mal. 4. 5.
Moses suffered . . . bill of divorcement.....	10. 4. — Deu. 24. 1.
A certain man planted a vineyard.....	12. 1. — Isa. 5. 1.
More than all whole burnt offerings.....	12. 33. — 1 Sam. 15. 22.
Take heed lest any man deceive you.....	13. 5. — Jer. 29. 8.
The brother shall betray brother.....	13. 12. — Mic. 7. 6.
Abomination of desolation.....	13. 14. — Dan. 12. 2.
The sun shall be darkened.....	13. 24. — Isa. 13. 10.
My words shall not pass away.....	13. 31. — Isa. 40. 8.

1 This exact term is not found in any prophecy. Chrysostom and others suppose it to be quoted from some lost book. Jerome refers it to the Hebrew word *Nezer*, 'a sprout,' and identifies it with 'the Branch,' by which the Messiah is designated by Isaiah and Zechariah. This view is adopted by most modern expositors. Others consider it to be equivalent to 'a reproach,' or 'scorn of men' (Isa. 53.; Ps. 22.), and recognize the fulfilment of those prophecies in the low estimation in which the people of Nazareth were held by the other Jews (John 1. 46).

Old Testament, Incidents in the, referred to in N. T. — (Continued).

The forty years' wandering in the wilderness.....	Acts 7. 36. — Num. 14. 33; Ps. 95. 10, 11.
The giving of the Law to Moses on Mount Sinai.....	Acts 7. 38. — Ex. 20.—24. 18.
The worship of the golden calf.....	Acts 7. 41. — Ex. 32. 19.
The making of the tabernacle in the wilderness.....	Acts 7. 44. — Ex. 25. 40; 26. 3.
The erection of the tabernacle in Canaan.....	Acts 7. 45. — Jos. 18. 1.
David's desire to build a tabernacle.....	Acts 7. 46. — 2 Sam. 7.
The building of Solomon's Temple.....	Acts 7. 47. — 1 Kn. 8.
The exodus.....	Acts 13. 17. — Ex. 12. 41.
The forty years' wandering in the wilderness.....	Acts 13. 18. — Num. 14. 33; Ps. 95. 10.
God's expulsion of seven nations from Canaan.....	Acts 13. 19. — Deu. 7. 1.
The division of Canaan among the Israelites by lot.....	Acts 13. 19. — Jos. 14. 2.
The rule of the judges.....	Acts 13. 20. — Jud. 2. 16.
The judgeship of Samuel the prophet.....	Acts 13. 20. — 1 Sam. 3. 20.
The desire of Israel for a kingdom.....	Acts 13. 21. — 1 Sam. 8. 5.
The forty years' reign of Saul, son of Kish, the Benjamite.....	Acts 13. 21. — 1 Sam. 10. 14.
God's removal of Saul from the kingdom, and selection of David to succeed him.....	Acts 13. 22. — 1 Chr. 10. 1.
The pillar of a cloud, guiding Israel.....	1 Cor. 10. 1. — Ex. 13. 21.
The passage through the Red Sea.....	1 Cor. 10. 1. — Ex. 14. 22.
The Israelites fed by manna.....	1 Cor. 10. 3. — Ex. 16. 3-35.
Moses bringing water out of the rock.....	1 Cor. 10. 4. — Ex. 17. 6.
Birth of Ishmael from Abraham and Hagar.....	Gal. 4. 23, 25. — Gen. 16. 15.
The creation of Adam and Eve.....	1 Tim. 2. 13. — Gen. 2. 7, 21, 2.
The priority of Eve's fall.....	1 Tim. 2. 14. — Gen. 3. 12.
The opposition of the Egyptian magicians to Moses.....	2 Tim. 3. 8. — Ex. 7. 11.
The tabernacle and its furniture.....	Heb. 9. 2, 3. — Ex. 25. and 26.
The pot of manna, Aaron's rod, and the two tables, in the Ark of the Covenant.....	Heb. 9. 4. — Ex. 16. 33, 34; 26. 16; Num. 17. 10.
The high priest's offering on the Day of Atonement.....	Heb. 9. 7. — Ex. 30. 10.
Moses sprinkling the people with the blood of the testament.....	Heb. 9. 19, 20. — Ex. 24. 8.
The daily sacrifice.....	Heb. 10. 11. — Ex. 29. 38.
The creation of the world.....	Heb. 11. 3. — Gen. 1.
God's acceptance of Abel's sacrifice.....	Heb. 11. 4. — Gen. 4. 4.
Enoch's translation.....	Heb. 11. 5. — Gen. 5. 24.
Noah's preparation of the ark, and preservation of himself and family.....	Heb. 11. 7. — Gen. 6. 15-18.
The call of Abraham.....	Heb. 11. 8. — Gen. 12. 1.
His sojourn in Canaan.....	Heb. 11. 9. — Gen. 12. 5, &c.
Isaac and Jacob in Canaan.....	Heb. 11. 9. — Gen. 27.
The birth of Isaac from Sarah in her old age.....	Heb. 11. 11. — Gen. 18. 11, 14.
Abraham offering up Isaac.....	Heb. 11. 17. — Gen. 22.
Isaac blessing Jacob and Esau.....	Heb. 11. 20. — Gen. 27.
Jacob blessing Joseph's sons before his death.....	Heb. 11. 21. — Gen. 48. 15.
Joseph's dying command concerning his bones, &c.....	Heb. 11. 22. — Gen. 50. 25.
Moses' return to his own people from Pharaoh's daughter.....	Heb. 11. 25. — Ex. 2. 11.
His flight from Egypt.....	Heb. 11. 27. — Ex. 2. 15.
The Passover in Egypt, and slaughter of the first-born.....	Heb. 11. 28. — Ex. 12. 21-29.
The passage of the Red Sea, and destruction of the Egyptian army.....	Heb. 11. 29. — Ex. 14.
The compassing of Jericho for seven days, and the fall of its walls.....	Heb. 11. 30. — Jos. 6. 12-20.
The sparing of Rahab and her household.....	Heb. 11. 31. — Jos. 6. 23.
The exploits of the judges, Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthah, Samuel.....	Heb. 11. 32. — Jud. and 1 Sam.
The exploits of David.....	Heb. 11. 32. — 2 Sam.
Deliverance of Daniel in the lions' den.....	Heb. 11. 33. — Dan. 6. 22.
Deliverance of the Three Children from the fiery furnace.....	Heb. 11. 34. — Dan. 3. 27.
Restoration of children to life by Elijah and Elisha.....	Heb. 11. 35. — 1 Kn. 17. 23; 2 Kn. 4. 34.
The visit of angels to Abraham and Lot.....	Heb. 13. 2. — Gen. 18. 2; 19.
Rahab's reception and deliverance of the spies.....	Jas. 2. 25. — Jos. 2. 1.
The patience of Job.....	Jas. 5. 11. — Job 1. 21.
Elijah's prayer for a dearth on Israel.....	Jas. 5. 17. — 1 Kn. 17. 1.
The deluge, the disobedience of the world, and preservation of Noah and his family.....	1 Pet. 3. 20. — Gen. 6. 3.
Sarah's deference to Abraham, calling him lord.....	2 Pet. 2. 5. — Gen. 7. 1.
The destruction of Sodom and the cities of the plain.....	1 Pet. 3. 6. — Gen. 18. 12.
Balaam rebuked by his ass.....	2 Pet. 2. 6. — Gen. 19.
Cain's murder of Abel.....	2 Pet. 2. 15. — Num. 22.
The exodus of Israel from Egypt.....	1 John 3. 12. — Gen. 4. 8.
The death of unbelievers in the wilderness.....	Jude 5. — Ex. 12. 41.
The destruction of Sodom, Gomorrah, &c.....	Jude 5. — Num. 14. 32.
The body of Moses.....	Jude 7. — Gen. 19.
'The way of Cain'.....	Jude 9. — Deu. 34. 5, 6.
The error of Balaam for reward.....	Jude 11. — Gen. 4. 8.
The gainsaying of Core (Korah).....	Jude 11. — Num. 22.
Enoch, the seventh from Adam.....	Jude 11. — Num. 16.
	Jude 14. — Gen. 5. 18.

Olive (Gen. 8. 11; Deu. 8. 8). Heb. *Zayith*: Gk. *ἐλαία*: Bot. *N. Olea europæa*. Very abundant in Palestine, and valued for the oil from its fruit, and for its beautiful wood.

Olive (wild) (Rom. 11. 17). Gk. *ἀγριέλαιος*. The wild olive produces a small and inferior fruit; good fruit obtained by grafting.

Olivet, *ôl'-I-vê't*, from the Latin *Olivetum*, 'olive-yard'

The mountain east of Jerusalem beyond the Kidron ravine. So named from the olive trees which grew upon it. It has associations with many events both of Old and New Test. history. 2 Sam. 15. 30; 1 Kn. 11. 7; Zec. 14. 4; Mat. 21. 1; 24. 3; Mk. 11. 1; 13. 3; Lu. 21. 37; John 8. 1; Acts 1. 12.

live trees, vision of. Zec. 4. 3; Rev. 11. 4. See Jud. 9. 9; Ps. 52. 8; Rom. 11. 17.

lympas, ὁ-lym'-pās. Rom. 16. 15.

mar, ὁ-mār, 'eloquent' (?). Gen. 36. 11.

mega, ὁ-meg'-ā, 'great O', the last letter of the Greek alphabet. Rev. 1. 8, 11; 21. 6; 22. 13.

mer, ὁ-mēr (Ex. 16. 33). A dry measure = $\frac{1}{16}$ of an ephah = about 3 quarts.

See MEASURES.

mitted, Mat. 23. 23.

mi, ὁ-mi, 'like a sheaf' (?). (1) king of Israel. 1 Kn. 16. 16, &c.; Mic. 6. 16.

(2) others. 1 Chr. 7. 8; 9. 4; 27. 18.

u, ὁ-n. (1) 'the sun-god.' Gen. 41. 45.

(2) 'vigour.' Num. 16. 1.

nam, ὁ-nām, 'strong.' (1) Gen. 36. 23.

(2) 1 Chr. 2. 26.

nan, ὁ-nān, 'strong.' Gen. 38. 4.

nce, Gen. 18. 32, yet but this o.

Num. 13. 30, let us go up at o.

Job 33. 14; Ps. 62. 11, speaketh o., yea twice.

Isa. 66. 8, shall a nation be born at o. ?

Heb. 6. 4, o. enlightened.

9. 27, o. to die.

See Rom. 6. 10; Heb. 10. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 18.

no, Job 9. 3, o. of a thousand.

Ecd. 7. 27; Isa. 27. 12, o. by o.

Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 18. 22, o. thing thou lackest.

Lu. 10. 42, o. thing is needful.

John 9. 25, o. thing I know.

17. 11, 21, 22, that they may be o.

Gal. 3. 28, all o. in Christ.

Eph. 4. 5, o. Lord, o. faith, o. baptism.

See Deu. 6. 4; Mk. 12. 32; 1 Tim. 2. 5. [10.]

osimus, ὁ-nēs'-i-mūs, 'profitable.' Col. 4. 9; Philem.

osiphorus, ὁ-nēs'-i-ph'-ō-rūs, 'bringing profit.' 2 Tim. 1. 16.

otions (Num. 11. 5). Heb. *Bētzālīm*: Gk. *κρόμνα*: Bot. N. *Allium cepa*. Named among the vegetables of Egypt, where it is still extensively grown, and is as large as a Portugal onion.

4. ὁ-nō, 'strong.' 1 Chr. 8. 12.

oxy, (1) (Ex. 28. 20). Heb. *Tarshish*: Gk. *ὀνύχιον*: A. V. and R. V. 'beryl'; R. V. marg. 'chalcedony,' probably the banded agate, a variety of quartz. (2) (Ex. 35. 9; Ezek. 28. 13). Heb. *Shōham*: R. V. marg. sometimes 'beryl' (Ex. 28. 9). Onyx is probably correct, but scholars are divided between beryl, carbuncle, chalcedony, onyx, and turquoise.

pen, (1) Num. 16. 30, if the earth o. her mouth.

Ps. 51. 15, o. thou my lips.

81. 10, o. thy mouth wide.

104. 28; 145. 16, thou o. thine hand.

119. 18, o. thou mine eyes.

Prov. 31. 8, o. thy mouth for the dumb.

Isa. 22. 22, he shall o., and none shall shut.

42. 7, to o. the blind eyes.

60. 11, thy gates shall be o. continually.

Ezek. 16. 63, never o. thy mouth.

Mal. 3. 10, o. windows of heaven.

Mat. 25. 11; Lu. 13. 25, Lord o. to us.

27. 52, graves were o.

Mk. 7. 34, that is, be o.

Lu. 24. 45, then o. he their understanding.

Acts 26. 18, to o. their eyes, and turn them.

1 Cor. 16. 9, great door and effectual is o.

Col. 4. 3, o. to us a door of utterance.

(2) to explain clearly.

Ps. 49. 4, I will o. my dark saying.

Lu. 24. 32, while he o. to us the scriptures.

See Acts 16. 14; 2 Cor. 2. 12; Heb. 4. 13; Rev. 5. 2.

peration, Ps. 28. 5; Isa. 5. 12; 1 Cor. 12. 6; Col. 2. 12.

phel, ὁ-phēl, 'a hill.' 2 Chr. 27. 3.

phir, ὁ-phīr. (1) Son of Joktan. Gen. 10. 29.

gold of. 1 Kn. 9. 28; 10. 11; 22. 48; 1 Chr. 29. 4; 2 Chr. 8. 18; Job 22. 24; Ps. 45. 9; Isa. 13. 12.

Ophni, ὁ-ph'-nī, 'man of the hill.' Jos. 18. 24.

Ophrah, ὁ-ph'-rāh, 'fawn.' (1) man. 1 Chr. 4. 14.

(2) towns. Jos. 18. 23; Jud. 6. 11.

Opinion, 1 Kn. 18. 21; Job 32. 6.

Opportunity, Gal. 6. 10; Phil. 4. 10; Heb. 11. 15.

Oppose, Job 30. 21; 2 Thes. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 25.

Oppositions, 1 Tim. 6. 20.

Oppress, Ex. 22. 21; 23. 9, o. a stranger. [wrong.]

Lev. 25. 14, 17, ye shall not o. one another. R. V.

1 Sam. 12. 3, whom have I o. ?

Ps. 10. 18, that the man of earth may no more o. R. V. be terrible.

Prov. 14. 31; 22. 16, he that o. the poor.

28. 3, a poor man that o. the poor.

Jer. 7. 6, if ye o. not the stranger.

Hos. 12. 7, he loveth to o.

Zec. 7. 10, o. not the widow.

See Acts 7. 24; 10. 38; Jas. 2. 6.

Oppression, Deu. 26. 7, the Lord looked on our o.

Ps. 62. 10, trust not in o.

119. 134, deliver me from the o. of man.

Ecd. 4. 1, I considered the o.

7. 7, o. maketh a wise man mad. R. V. extortion.

Isa. 30. 12, ye trust in o.

See Isa. 33. 15; Zec. 9. 8; 10. 4.

Oppression forbidden by God. Ex. 22. 21; Lev. 25. 14; Deu. 23. 16; 24. 14; Ps. 12. 5; 62. 10; Prov. 14. 31; 22. 16; Ecd. 4. 1; 5. 8; Isa. 1. 17; 10. 58. 6; Jer. 22. 17; Ezek. 22. 7; Am. 4. 1; 8. 4; Mic. 2. 2; Mal. 3. 5; Jas. 5. 4.

Oracle of the temple. 1 Kn. 6. 16; 8. 6; 2 Chr. 4. 20; Ps. 28. 2.

Oracles, (1) Divine utterances for man's guidance. 2 Sam. 16. 23.

(2) The places where such utterances were usually given. 1 Kn. 6. 16; 2 Chr. 3. 16.

(3) (the Holy Scriptures). Acts 7. 38; Rom. 3. 2; Heb. 5. 12; 1 Pet. 4. 11.

See also URIM.

Orator, Isa. 3. 3; Acts 24. 1.

Ordain, appoint, order, arrange, establish. 1 Chr. 17. 9, I will o. a place for my people. R. V. appoint.

Ps. 8. 2, hast thou o. strength. R. V. established.

81. 5, this he o. in Joseph. R. V. appointed.

132. 17, I have o. a lamp for mine anointed.

Isa. 26. 12, thou wilt o. peace for us.

30. 33, Tophet is o. of old. R. V. prepared.

Jer. 1. 5, I o. thee a prophet. R. V. appointed.

Mk. 3. 14, Jesus o. twelve. R. V. appointed.

John 15. 16, have o. you, that ye should bring forth.

Acts 1. 22, one be o. to be a witness. R. V. become.

10. 42, o. of God to be the Judge.

13. 48, o. to eternal life.

14. 23; Tit. 1. 5, o. elders. R. V. appointed.

16. 4, decrees that were o.

17. 31, by that man whom he hath o.

Rom. 13. 1, the powers that be are o. of God.

Gal. 3. 19, the law was o. by angels.

Eph. 2. 10, good works which God hath before o. R. V. prepared.

Jude 4, of old o. to this condemnation. R. V. set forth.

See 1 Cor. 2. 7; 9. 14; Heb. 5. 1.

Order, Jud. 13. 12, how shall we o. the child ?

2 Kn. 20. 1; Isa. 38. 1, set thine house in o.

Job 10. 22, land without any o.

23. 4, I would o. my cause.

37. 19, we cannot o. our speech.

Ps. 40. 5, they cannot be reckoned in o.

50. 21, I will set them in o.

50. 23, to him that o. his conversation aright.

110. 4; Heb. 5. 6; 6. 20; 7. 11, the o. of Melchisedec.

1 Cor. 14. 40, decently and in o.

Tit. 1. 5, that thou shouldst set in o.

See Ps. 37. 23; Acts 21. 24; 1 Cor. 15. 23.

Ordinance, Isa. 58. 2; Rom. 13. 2, the o. of their God.

Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have kept o. ? R. V. charge.

Eph. 2. 15, commandments contained in o.

Col. 2. 14, handwriting of o.

Heb. 9. 10, in carnal o.

See Jer. 31. 36; Lu. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 13.

Ordination, mode and use of. Acts 6. 6; 14. 23; 1 Tim. 2. 7; 3. 1; 4. 14; 5. 22; 2 Tim. 2. 2; Tit. 1. 5.

Oreb, *ôr-âb*, 'raven.' Jud. 7. 20, 25.

Oren, *ôr-rên*, 'fir tree.' 1 Chr. 2. 25.

Or ever, before ever, before at all. Dan. 6. 24; Acts 23. 15.

Organ (Gen. 4. 21; Job 21. 12; 30. 31; Ps. 150. 4). Heb. *Ugâb*: R. V. 'pipe.' The Gk. is various, — *κithára* (Gen. 4. 21), *ψαλμός* (Job 21. 12; 30. 31), *ὄργανον* (Ps. 150. 4). It is probably a general term for wind instruments. Thus Jubal (Gen. 4. 21) is the inventor of stringed and wind instruments, and the orchestra in Ps. 150. has the same two divisions.

Orion, *ôr-rî-on*. Job 9. 9.

Ornaments, of apparel, &c. Gen. 24. 22; Prov. 1. 9; 4. 9; 25. 12; Isa. 3. 18; Jer. 2. 32; 1 Pet. 3. 3.

Ornan, *ôr-nân*, same as ARAUNAH. 2 Sam. 26. 14; 1 Chr. 21. 15.

Orpah, *ôr-pâh*, 'hind' (?). Ru. 1. 4.

Orphans. Lam. 5. 3.

Osees, *ô-shê*, same as HOSEA. Rom. 9. 25.

Oseha, *ô-shê-â*, 'salvation,' same as JOSHUA. Num. 13. 8.

Osprey (Lev. 11. 13). Heb. *Ozniyyâh*: Gk. *ἀλαιοερος*. (Specimen, *Pandion haliaetus*.) A fish-eating eagle.

Ossifrage, 'bone-breaker' (Lev. 11. 13). Heb. *Pêres*, 'breaker': Gk. *ὄψις*: R. V. 'gier eagle.' (Specimen, *Gypœtus barbatus*.) The 'Lammer-geier,' most magnificent of the vulture species.

Ostentation condemned. Prov. 25. 14; 27. 2; Mat. 6. 1.

Ostrich. (1) (Lam. 4. 3). Heb. *Yâ'ânâh*, 'the voracious.' Gk. *στρονθιον*. (Specimen, *Struthio camelus*.) (2) (Job 39. 13). Heb. *Rênânîm*: R. V. 'ostrich.' A V. 'peacock.' The ostrich, from the twanging cry of the female.

Othni, *ôth-nî*, 'lion' (?). 1 Chr. 26. 7.

Othniel, *ôth-nî-êl*, 'lion of God.' Jos. 15. 17; Jud. 1. 13; 3. 9.

Onchos, settings of gold or silver for precious stones; (*lit.* sockets). Ex. 28. 11.

Ought. 1 Chr. 12. 32, to know what Israel *o.* to do. Mat. 23. 23; Lu. 11. 42, these *o.* ye to have done. Lu. 24. 26, *o.* not Christ to have suffered? John 4. 20, the place where men *o.* to worship. Acts 5. 29, we *o.* to obey God. R. V. must. Rom. 8. 26, what we should pray for as we *o.* Heb. 5. 12, when ye *o.* to be teachers. Jas. 3. 10, these things *o.* not so to be. 2 Pet. 3. 11, what manner of persons *o.* ye to be? See Rom. 12. 3; 15. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 15.

Curs. Mk. 12. 17; Lu. 20. 14; 1 Cor. 1. 2; 2 Cor. 1. 14.

Out. Num. 32. 23, be sure your sin will find you *o.* Ps. 82. 5, are *o.* of course. R. V. moved. Prov. 4. 23, *o.* of it are the issues of life. [speaketh. Mat. 12. 34; 15. 19, *o.* of abundance of heart the mouth. 2 Tim. 3. 11, *o.* of them all the Lord delivered me. 4. 2, instant in season, *o.* of season. See Gen. 2. 9, 23; 3. 19; John 15. 19; Acts 2. 5.

Outcasts of Israel, promised restoration. Ps. 147. 2; Isa. 11. 12; 16. 3; 27. 13; Jer. 30. 17; Rom. 11. 26.

Outgoings, utmost limits or boundaries. Jos. 17. 18; Ps. 65. 8.

Outlandish, foreign. Neh. 13. 26.

Outrageous. Prov. 27. 4.

Outrun. John 20. 4.

Outside. Jud. 7. 11; Mat. 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39.

Outstretched. Deu. 26. 8; Jer. 21. 5; 27. 5.

Outward. 1 Sam. 16. 7, looketh on *o.* appearance. Mat. 23. 27, appear beautiful *o.* Rom. 2. 28, not a Jew, which is one *o.* 2 Cor. 4. 16, though our *o.* man perish. See Mat. 23. 28; Rom. 2. 28; 1 Pet. 3. 3.

Overcharge, overburden. Lu. 21. 34; 2 Cor. 2. 5.

Overcome. Gen. 49. 19, he shall *o.* at last. R. V. press upon their heel. Jer. 23. 9, like a man whom wine hath *o.* John 16. 33, I have *o.* the world. Rom. 12. 21, be not *o.* of evil, but *o.* evil. 1 John 5. 4, 5, victory that *o.* the world. Rev. 2. 7, 17, 26; 3. 12, 21, to him that *o.* See S. of S. 6. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 19; Rev. 12. 11.

Overcoming, glory and reward of. 1 John 2. 13; Rev. 2. 7, 11, 17, 26; 3. 5, 12, 21; 21. 7.

Overflow. Deu. 11. 4; Ps. 78. 20; Isa. 43. 2.

Overmuch. Eccl. 7. 16; 2 Cor. 2. 7.

Overpass, pass over, take no notice of. Jer. 5. 28.

Overpast. Ps. 57. 1; Isa. 28. 20.

Overplus. Lev. 25. 27.

Overseer. Gen. 41. 34; Prov. 6. 7; Acts 20. 28.

Overseers in building the temple. 1 Chr. 9. 29; 2 Chr. 2. 18.

Overshadow. Mat. 17. 5; Mk. 9. 7; Lu. 1. 35; Acts 15.

Oversight. Gen. 43. 12; Neh. 11. 16; 1 Pet. 5. 2.

Overspread. Gen. 9. 19; Dan. 9. 27.

Overtake. Am. 9. 13, plowman shall *o.* the reaper. Gal. 6. 1, if a man be *o.* in a fault. 1 Thes. 5. 4, day should *o.* you as a thief. See Deu. 19. 6; Isa. 59. 9; Jer. 42. 16.

Overthrow. Ex. 23. 24, utterly *o.* them Job 19. 6, God hath *o.* me. Ps. 140. 4, purposed to *o.* my goings. Prov. 13. 6, wickedness *o.* the sinner. Jon. 3. 4, yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be *o.* Acts 5. 39, if it be of God, ye cannot *o.* it. See Gen. 19. 21; Prov. 29. 14; 2 Tim. 2. 18.

Overturn. Job 9. 5; 22. 25; 28. 9; Ezek. 21. 27.

Overwhelm. Job 6. 27, ye *o.* the fatherless. R. V. c. lots upon. Ps. 61. 2, when my heart is *o.* 77. 3; 142. 3; 143. 4, my spirit was *o.* See Ps. 65. 5; 78. 53; 124. 4.

Overwise. Eccl. 7. 16.

Owe. Lu. 16. 5, 7, how much *o.* thou? Rom. 13. 8, *o.* no man any thing. See Mat. 18. 24, 28; Lu. 7. 41; Philem. 18.

Owl. (1) (Isa. 34. 13). Heb. *Bath-haya'ânâh*, 'daughter of the ya'ânâh,' ostrich. Gk. *στρονθος*. The A. renders 'owl' in Lev. 11. 16; Deu. 14. 15; Jer. 30. 5. Mic. 1. 8; Isa. 34. 13; 43. 20; Job 30. 29. In cases the R. V. renders correctly 'ostrich.' (2) **Great** (Lev. 11. 17). Heb. *Yanshooph*: Gk. *ἰβίς*, probably the 'ibis.' (Specimen, *Bubo Ascalaphus* found at Jericho.) (3) (Isa. 34. 15). Heb. *Kippôz*: Gk. *ἐχίνος*: R. V. 'rowsnake.' Probably some species of owl. (4) **Little** (Lev. 11. 17). Heb. *Kôs*: Gk. *νυκτιόρα* (Specimen, *Athene meridionalis*, found at Bethlehem. A general name for 'owl.' (5) **of Desert** (Ps. 102. 6). Heb. *Kôs*: Gk. *νυκτιόρα* 'owl.' (6) **Screech** (Isa. 34. 14). Heb. *Lîlîth*: Gk. *ὀνοκένναρος*. A V. marg. and R. V. 'night monster.' (Specimen, *Otus vulgaris*, found at Jericho.) Cheyne translates 'night-fairy.' It refers probably to a female dem of popular superstition, especially hostile to children.

Own. Num. 32. 42, called it after his *o.* name. 1 Chr. 29. 14, of thine *o.* have we given thee. Ps. 12. 4, our lips are our *o.* 67. 6, even our *o.* God shall bless us. Mat. 20. 15, do what I will with mine *o.* John 1. 11, to his *o.*, and his *o.* received him not. 13. 1, having loved his *o.* 1 Cor. 6. 19, ye are not your *o.* See Acts 5. 4; Phil. 3. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 8; Rev. 1. 5.

Owner. Ex. 21. 28; 22. 11; Eccl. 5. 13; Isa. 1. 3.

Ox. (1) (Gen. 12. 16). Heb. *Bâkâr*: Gk. *μόσχος*. The general name of the bovine species without reference to age or sex. (2) (Deu. 22. 10). Heb. *Shôr*: Gk. *μόσχος*. The individual of the bovine species. (3) (Deu. 21. 3). Heb. *Egel*, or *Eglâh* (fem.). The young of the bovine species irrespective of sex; calf, heifer. (4) (Ps. 22. 12). Heb. *Abîrim*: Gk. *ταύροις* 'the strong ones' = bulls. (5) (Ps. 69. 31). Heb. *Par* (fem. *Pârâh*), usually employed to designate bulls or heifers for sacrifice.

Ox, treatment of. Ex. 21. 28; 22. 1; 23. 4; Lev. 17. Deu. 5. 14; 22. 1; Lu. 13. 15. that treadeth out the corn, unlawful to muzzle. Deu. 25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18.

Ozem, *ô-zêm*. (1) 1 Chr. 2. 15. (2) 1 Chr. 2. 25.

Ozias, *ô-zî-âs*, Greek form of UZZIAH. Mat. 1. 8.

Ozni, *ôz-nî*, 'my hearing.' Num. 26. 16.

Oznites, *ôz-nîtes*, descendants of Ozni. Num. 26. 16.

Paarai, pā'-ā-rāi, 'devoted to Peor' (?). 2 Sam. 23. 35.
Pacific. Prov. 16. 14; 21. 14; Eccl. 10. 4; Ezek. 16. 63.
Padian, pā'-dān, short for the following. Gen. 48. 7.
Padian-aram, pā'-dān-ār'-ām, 'the plain of Syria.' Gen. 25. 20; 28. 2.
Padon, pā'-dōn, 'redemption.' Ez. 2. 44.
Pagiel, pā'-gī-ēl, 'intervention of God.' Num. 1. 13.
Pahath-moab, pā'-hāth-mō'-āb, 'governor of Moab.' Ez. 2. 6.
Pai, pā'-i, 'bleating.' 1 Chr. 1. 50.
Pain. Ps. 55. 4, my heart is sore p.
 116. 3, the p. of hell gat hold upon me.
 Acts 2. 24, having loosed the p. of death.
 Rom. 8. 22, creation travaileth in p.
 Rev. 21. 4, neither shall there be any more p.
 See Ps. 73. 16; Jer. 4. 19; 2 Cor. 11. 27.
Painful, that which gives or is characterized by pain; laborious, difficult. Ps. 73. 16.
Painfulness, unsparring toil. 2 Cor. 11. 27.
Painted. 2 Kn. 9. 30; Jer. 4. 30; 22. 14; Ezek. 23. 40.
Palace. Ps. 48. 13, consider her p.
 122. 7, prosperity within thy p.
 144. 12, the similitude of a p.
 Jer. 9. 21, death is entered into our p.
 Lu. 11. 21, a strong man keepeth his p. R. V. own court.
 Phil. 1. 13, manifest in all the p. R. V. whole prætorian guard.
 See 1 Chr. 29. 1; Neh. 1. 2; 2. 8; Isa. 25. 2.
Palace, the temple so called. 1 Chr. 29. 1; Ps. 48. 3; 71. 69; 122. 7.
Palal, pā'-lāl, 'judge.' Neh. 3. 25.
Pale. Isa. 29. 22; Jer. 30. 6; Rev. 6. 8.
Palestina, pāl'-ēs-tī'-nā. Ex. 15. 14; Isa. 14. 29, 31. R. V. Philistia, same as following.
Palestine, pāl'-ēs-tī-ne (Joel 3. 4). R. V. Philistia. The land of the Philistines, the name in the early Christian period being extended to the whole of the Holy Land.
Pallu, pāl'-lū, 'distinguished.' Ex. 6. 14.
Palluites, pāl'-lū-ites, descendants of Pallu. Num. 26. 5.
Palm. (1) a measure = the width of the hand = $\frac{1}{2}$ of a cubit = $\frac{3}{4}$ inches.
 (2) Isa. 49. 16; Mat. 26. 67; Mk. 14. 65.
 See MEASURES.
Palm tree (Ex. 15. 27). Heb. *Tāmār*: Gk. φοινίξ: Bot. *N. Phenix dactylifera*. The date palm. Its tall stem (from 30 to 80 feet high), surmounted by feathery foliage, was the symbol of elegance and grace; hence it became a favourite woman's name, 'Tamar' (Gen. 38. 6; 2 Sam. 13. 1; 14. 27). The evergreen foliage and abundance of delicious fruit make it a type of the righteous man (Ps. 92. 12). Bethany (the 'house of Dates') received its name from their abundance there. Lev. 23. 40; Deu. 34. 3; Jud. 1. 16; 3. 13; 2 Chr. 28. 15; John 12. 13; Rev. 7. 9.
Palmerworm, see CATERPILLAR.
Palsy cured by Christ. Mat. 4. 24; 8. 6; 9. 2; Mk. 2. 3; Lu. 5. 18.
 by His disciples. Acts 8. 7; 9. 33.
Palti, pāl'-tī, 'my deliverance.' Num. 13. 9.
Paltiel, pāl'-tī-ēl, 'God is my deliverance.' Num. 34. 26.
Paltite, pāl'-tī-te, a descendant of Palti. 2 Sam. 23. 26.
Pamphylia, pām-phīl'-i-ā. Paul preaches there. Acts 13. 13; 14. 24; 27. 5.
Pannag (Ezek. 27. 17). Heb. *Pannag*: Gk. καρία: R. V. marg. 'perhaps a kind of confection.' Perhaps the Turkish *pēk-mēs*, a considerable article of commerce. Composed of 'syrup, carob-honey, dibs (grape-honey) or date honey, boiled with a decoction of soapwort roots and sesame oil.' Dr. G. E. Post, in *Hastings' Bib. Dict.*
Pant. Ps. 38. 10; 42. 1; 119. 131; Am. 2. 7.
Paper reeds of Egypt. Isa. 19. 7. R. V. meadows.
Paphos, pā'-phōs, Paul at. Acts 13. 6.
 Elymas the sorcerer at. Acts 13. 8.
Parable taken up. Hab. 2. 6.
Parables as discourses. Num. 23. 7; 24. 5, 16; Ps. 78. 2; Job 27; Prov. 26. 9.
Parables, List of. See p. 200.
Parabolic symbols of the prophets. Isa. 5. 1; Jer. 13.

1; 18.; 24.; 27.; Ezek. 16.; 17.; 19.; 23.; 24.; 31.; 33.; 37.
Paradise. Probably a Persian word signifying a park, and used by the LXX. as a translation of the Heb. *Eden*. It is used as a symbol of the region of heavenly blessedness. 2 Cor. 12. 3, 4; Rev. 2. 7.
 promised by Christ to the penitent thief. Lu. 23. 43.
 Paul caught up into. 2 Cor. 12. 4.
Parah, pār'-āh, 'heifer.' Jos. 18. 23.
Paran, pār'-ān, 'cavernous,' mount. Gen. 21. 21; Num. 10. 12; 12. 16; 13. 26; Deu. 33. 2; Hab. 3. 3.
Parbar, pār'-bār, 'outside place.' 1 Chr. 26. 18.
Parcel, a piece, portion. Gen. 33. 19.
Parched. Ru. 2. 14; Isa. 35. 7; Jer. 17. 6.
Parchments. 2 Tim. 4. 13, but especially the p.
Pardon. Ex. 23. 21, he will not p.
 2 Kn. 5. 18, the Lord p. thy servant.
 2 Chr. 30. 18, the good Lord p. every one.
 Neh. 9. 17, a God ready to p.
 Isa. 55. 7, he will abundantly p.
Pardon of sin. 2 Chr. 30. 18; Neh. 9. 17; Job 7. 21; Ps. 25. 11; Isa. 55. 7; Jer. 33. 8; 50. 20; Lam. 3. 42; Mic. 7. 18.
Parents. Mat. 10. 21; Mk. 13. 12, children rise up against p.
 Lu. 18. 29, no man that hath left p.
 21. 16, ye shall be betrayed by p.
 John 9. 2, who did sin, this man, or his p.?
 Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2, disobedient to p.
 2 Cor. 12. 14, not to lay up for p., but p. for children.
 Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20, children, obey your p.
 See Lu. 2. 27; 8. 56; Heb. 11. 23.
Parents, duty of. Prov. 13. 24; 19. 18; 22. 6, 15; 23. 13; 29. 15, 17; Lu. 11. 13; Eph. 6. 4; Col. 3. 21; 1 Tim. 5. 8; Tit. 2. 4.
 duty to. 1 Tim. 5. 4. See OBEEDIENCE.
Parmashta, pār-māsh'-tā, 'superior' (?). Esth. 9. 9.
Parmenas, pār-mē-nās, 'standing firm.' Acts 6. 5.
Parnach, pār-nāch. Num. 34. 25.
Parosh, pār'-ōsh, 'flea.' Ez. 2. 3. [Esth. 9. 7.
Parshandatha, pār-shān-dā'-thā, 'given by prayer' (?).
Part (n.). Jos. 22. 25, 27, ye have no p. in the Lord.
 Ps. 5. 9, their inward p. is very wickedness.
 51. 6, in hidden p. make me to know.
 118. 7, the Lord taketh my p.
 139. 9, dwell in the uttermost p.
 Mk. 9. 40, he that is not against us is on our p.
 Lu. 10. 42, that good p.
 John 13. 8, thou hast no p. with me.
 Acts 8. 21, neither p. nor lot.
 2 Cor. 6. 15, what p. hath he that believeth?
 See Tit. 2. 8; Rev. 20. 6; 21. 8; 22. 19.
Part (v.). Ru. 1. 17, if ought but death p. thee and me.
 2 Sam. 14. 6, there was none to p. them.
 Ps. 22. 18, they p. my garments.
 Lu. 24. 51, while he blessed them he was p.
 Acts 2. 45, p. them to all men.
 See Mat. 27. 35; Mk. 15. 24; Lu. 23. 34; John 19. 24.
Partaker. Ps. 50. 18, hast been p. with adulterers.
 Rom. 15. 27, p. of their spiritual things.
 1 Cor. 9. 10, p. of his hope.
 9. 13; 10. 18, p. with the altar.
 10. 17, p. of that one bread.
 10. 21, p. of the Lord's table.
 1 Tim. 5. 22, neither be p. of other men's sins.
 Heb. 3. 1, p. of the heavenly calling.
 1 Pet. 4. 13, p. of Christ's sufferings.
 5. 1, a p. of the glory.
 2 Pet. 1. 4, p. of the divine nature.
 See Eph. 3. 6; Phil. 1. 7; Col. 1. 12; Rev. 18. 4.
Parthians, pār-thī-āns. Act. 2. 9.
Partiality condemned. Lev. 19. 15; Deu. 1. 17; 16. 19; Prov. 18. 5; 24. 23; Mal. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 21; Jas. 2. 4; 3. 17; Jude 16.
Particular. 1 Cor. 12. 27; Eph. 5. 33.
Particularly, in detail, one by one. Acts 21. 10.
Partition. 1 Kn. 6. 21; Eph. 2. 14.
Partner. Prov. 29. 24; Lu. 5. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 23.
Partridge (Jer. 17. 11; 1 Sam. 26. 20). Heb. *Kôrè*: Gk. *ῥάβδῃ*. (Specimens, *Caccabis Græcus*; *Ammoperdix Heyû*, found at Jericho.) The sand partridge suits David's comparison in 1 Sam. 26. 20.

Parables.

PARABLES IN THE OLD TESTAMENT.

PARABLES.	BY WHOM SPOKEN.	REFERENCES.
The ewe lamb.....	Nathan to David.....	2 Sam. 12. 1-4.
The two brethren, and avengers of blood.	Widow of Tekoah.....	2 Sam. 14. 1-11.
Escaped captive.....	Man of the sons of the prophets to Ahab.....	1 Kn. 20. 35-40.
Vineyard and grapes.....	Isaiah to Judah and Jerusalem.....	Isa. 5. 1-7.
Eagles and vine.....	Ezekiel to Israel.....	Ezek. 17. 3-10.
Lions' whelps.....	Ezekiel to Israel.....	Ezek. 19. 2-9.
The boiling pot.....	Ezekiel to Israel.....	Ezek. 24. 3-5.
Parabolio Fables.		
Trees choosing a king.....	Jotham to Shechemites.....	Jud. 9. 7-15.
Micaiah's vision.....	.....	1 Kn. 22. 19-23.
Thistle and cedar.....	Jehoash to Amaziah.....	2 Kn. 14. 9; 2 Chr. 25.

PARABLES OF OUR LORD.

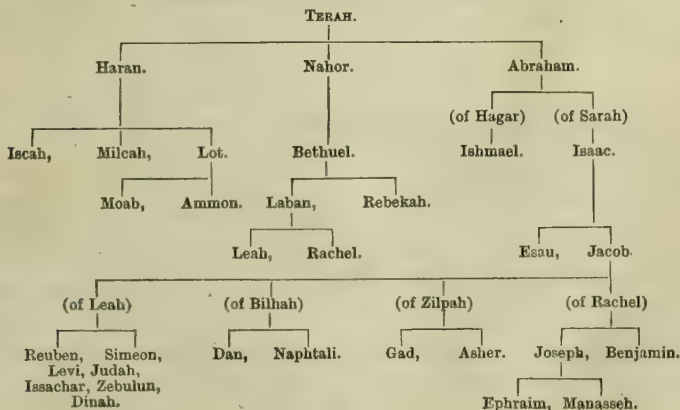
PARABLES.	MAT.	MARK.	LUKE.	LEADING LESSONS.
<i>I. Recorded in one Gospel only.</i>				
The tares.....	13. 24	.....	.....	Good and evil in life and judgment.
The hid treasure.....	13. 44	.....	.....	Value of the gospel.
The goodly pearl.....	13. 45	.....	.....	The seeker finding salvation.
The draw-net.....	13. 47	.....	.....	Visible Church a mixed body.
The unmerciful servant.....	18. 23	.....	.....	Duty of forgiveness.
The labourers in the vineyard.....	20. 1	.....	.....	Precedence in service gives no claim for priority in reward.
The two sons.....	21. 28	.....	.....	Insincerity and repentance.
The marriage of the king's son.....	22. 2	.....	.....	Necessity of the robe of righteousness.
The ten virgins.....	25. 1	.....	.....	Watchful preparation and careless security.
The talents.....	25. 14	.....	.....	Use of advantages.
The sheep and goats.....	25. 31	.....	.....	Love the test of life.
The seed growing secretly.....	.....	4. 26	.....	The law of growth in religion.
The householder.....	.....	13. 34	.....	Watchfulness.
The two debtors.....	.....	.....	7. 41	Gratitude for pardon.
The good Samaritan.....	.....	.....	10. 30	Active benevolence.
The importunate friend.....	.....	.....	11. 5	Perseverance in prayer.
The rich fool.....	.....	.....	12. 16	Worldly-mindedness.
Servants watching.....	.....	.....	12. 35	Expectancy of the Second Coming.
The wise steward.....	.....	.....	12. 42	Conscientiousness in trust.
The barren fig tree.....	.....	.....	13. 6	Unprofitableness under grace.
The great supper.....	.....	.....	14. 16	Universality of the Divine call.
Tower; king going to war.....	.....	.....	14. 28	Prudence and self-denial.
The piece of money.....	.....	.....	15. 8	Joy over penitence.
The prodigal son.....	.....	.....	15. 11	Fatherly love to returning sinner.
The unjust steward.....	.....	.....	16. 1	Faithfulness to trust.
The rich man and Lazarus.....	.....	.....	16. 19	Hopeless future of the unfaithful.
Unprofitable servants.....	.....	.....	17. 7	God's claim on all our service.
The unjust judge.....	.....	.....	18. 2	Advantage of persevering prayer.
The Pharisee and publican.....	.....	.....	18. 10	Self-righteousness and humility.
The pounds.....	.....	.....	19. 12	Diligence rewarded, sloth punished.
<i>II. Recorded in two Gospels.</i>				
House on rock, and on the sand.....	7. 24	.....	6. 47	Consistent and false profession.
The leaven.....	13. 33	.....	13. 20	Pervading influence of religion.
The lost sheep.....	18. 12	.....	15. 4	Joy over penitent.
<i>III. Recorded in three Gospels.</i>				
Candle under a bushel.....	5. 15	4. 21	[11. 33	Dissemination of truth.
New cloth on old garment.....	9. 16	2. 21	8. 16;	New doctrine on old prejudices.
New wine in old bottles.....	9. 17	2. 22	5. 37	New spirit in unregenerate heart.
The sower.....	13. 3	4. 3	8. 5	Hearers divided into classes.
The mustard-seed.....	13. 31	4. 30	13. 18	Spread of the gospel.
The wicked husbandmen.....	21. 33	12. 1	20. 9	Rejection of Christ by the Jews.
The fig tree and all the trees.....	24. 32	13. 28	21. 29	Indications of Second Advent.

N. B. These 40 parables are grouped according to their record by the Evangelists. For their approximate chronological position, see HARMONY OF THE GOSPELS.

Parush, pā-rū'-āh, 'flourishing.' 1 Kn. 4. 17.
Parvaim, pār-vā'-im, 'oriental regions' (?). 2 Chr. 3. 6.
Pasach, pā'-sāch, 'divider.' 1 Chr. 7. 33.
Pas-dammim, pās-dām'-mim, shortened from Ephes-dammim. 1 Chr. 11. 13.
Paseah, pā-sē'-āh, 'lame.' (1) 1 Chr. 4. 12. (2) Neh. 3. 6.
Pashur, pāsh'-ūr, his cruelty to Jeremiah. (1) Jer. 20. (2) Jer. 21.
Pass. (1) Ex. 12. 13, when I see the blood I will *p.* over. Isa. 43. 2, when thou *p.* through waters. Mat. 26. 39; Mk. 14. 36, let this cup *p.* Lu. 16. 26, neither can they *p.* to us. 1 Cor. 7. 31; 1 John 2. 17, fashion of this world *p.* (2) to surpass, exceed. Ezek. 32. 19, *p.* in beauty. Eph. 3. 19, love of Christ, which *p.* knowledge. Phil. 4. 7, which *p.* all understanding. See Jer. 2. 6; Lu. 18. 37; Rom. 5. 12; Rev. 21. 1.
Passage. (1) a ford. Jud. 12. 6. (2) a pass. 1 Sam. 14. 4.
Passion. Acts 1. 3; 14. 15; Jas. 5. 17.
Passover. The Passover was a great Historical Festival. Year after year it recalled, as in 'a living drama,' the great facts of the national deliverance from Egyptian bondage. The directions for its yearly celebration are given in Ex. 23. 15; Lev. 23. 5-8; Num. 28. 16-25. It lasted from the 14th to the 21st of Nisan or Abib. See FEASTS.
Passover ordained. Ex. 12. 3, 11. laws relating to. Lev. 23. 4; Num. 9. ; 28. 16; Deu. 16. kept under Moses in Egypt, Ex. 12. 12. at Sinai, Num. 9. 5. under Joshua in Canaan, Jos. 5. 10. by Hezekiah before the captivity of Israel, 2 Chr. 30. 13. by Josiah after the captivity of Judah, 2 Kn. 23. 21; 2 Chr. 35. by Ezra on return from the captivity, Ez. 6. 19. kept by Christ. Mat. 26. 19; Mk. 14. 12; Lu. 22. 7; John 13. a type of Christ's death. 1 Cor. 5. 7.
Past. Job 29. 2, as in months *p.* R. V. of old. Eccl. 3. 15, God requireth that which is *p.* S. of S. 2. 11, the winter is *p.* Jer. 8. 20, the harvest is *p.* Rom. 3. 25, of sins that are *p.* 11. 33, ways *p.* finding out. 2 Cor. 5. 17, old things *p.* away. Eph. 4. 19, being *p.* feeling. See Eph. 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 18; 1 Pet. 2. 10.
Pastor, a shepherd. Jer. 3. 15; 17. 16; Eph. 4. 11.
Pastors transgressing. Jer. 2. 8; 10. 21; 23.
Pasture, spiritual. Ps. 23. 2; 74. 1; 79. 13; 95. 7; 100; Ezek. 34. 14; John 10. 9.

Patara, pāt'-ā-rā. Acts 21. 1.
Pate. Ps. 7. 16.
Path. Job 28. 7, there is a *p.* which no fowl knoweth. Ps. 16. 11, shew me the *p.* of life. 27. 11, lead me in a plain *p.* 65. 11, thy *p.* drop fatness. 77. 19, thy *p.* is in the great waters. 119. 105, a light to my *p.* Prov. 4. 18, the *p.* of the just. Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, we will walk in his *p.* 42. 16, in *p.* they have not known. 58. 12, restorer of *p.* to dwell in. Jer. 6. 16, ask for the old *p.* Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4, make his *p.* straight. See Ps. 139. 3; Prov. 3. 17; Lam. 3. 9; Heb. 12. 13.
Pathros, pāth'-rōs, in Egypt. Isa. 11. 11; Jer. 44. 1, 15; Ezek. 29. 14; 30. 14.
Pathrusim, pāth-rū'-sīm, people of Pathros. Gen. 10. 14.
Patience. Mat. 18. 26, 29, have *p.* with me. Lu. 8. 15, bring forth fruit with *p.* 21. 19, in your *p.* possess ye your souls. Rom. 5. 3, tribulation worketh *p.* 8. 25, with *p.* wait for it. 15. 4, through *p.* and comfort. 15. 5, the God of *p.* 2 Cor. 6. 4, as ministers of God in much *p.* Col. 1. 11, strengthened with all might to all *p.* 1 Thes. 1. 3, your *p.* of hope. 2 Thes. 1. 4, glory in you for your *p.* 1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *p.* Tit. 2. 2, sound in faith, charity, *p.* Heb. 10. 36, ye have need of *p.* 12. 1, run with *p.* Jas. 1. 3, trying of your faith worketh *p.* 1. 4, let *p.* have her perfect work. 5. 7, the husbandman hath long *p.* 5. 10, for an example of *p.* 5. 11, ye have heard of the *p.* of Job. 2 Pet. 1. 6, add to temperance *p.* Rev. 2. 2, 19, I know thy *p.* 3. 10, thou hast kept word of *p.* 13. 10; 14. 12, here is the *p.* of saints.
Patience commended. Ps. 37. 7; Eccl. 7. 8; Isa. 30. 15; 40. 31; Lu. 21. 19; Rom. 12. 12; 1 Thes. 5. 14; 2 Thes. 3. 5; 1 Tim. 3. 3; 6. 11; Heb. 12. 1; Jas. 1. 3; 5. 7; 1 Pet. 2. 20; 2 Pet. 1. 6. blessed results of. Rom. 5. 3; 15. 4; Heb. 6. 12; Rev. 2. 2; 3. 10.
Patiently. Ps. 37. 7; 40. 1; Heb. 6. 15; 1 Pet. 2. 20.
Patmos, pāt'-mōs, place of St. John's exile. Rev. 1. 9.
Patriarchs, their genealogy. Gen. 5.

Patriarchs, The, and their Descendants.



Patrobas, pāt'-rō-bās. Rom. 16. 14.

Pattern. 1 Tim. 1. 16; Tit. 2. 7.

Pattern of the tabernacle, &c. Ex. 25. 9, 40 (Ezek. 43. 10); Heb. 8. 5; 9. 23.

Pau, pā'-ū, older form of **Pai**. Gen. 36. 39.

Paul, pāul, or **Paulus**, pāul'-lūs, 'little.' Acts 13. 9.

as a persecutor. Acts 7. 58; 8. 1; 9. 1; 22. 4; 26. 9;

1 Cor. 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13; Phil. 3. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 13.

as a convert to the gospel. Acts 9. 3; 22. 6; 26. 12.

as a preacher. Acts 9. 19, 29; 13. 1, 4, 14; 17. 18

(2 Cor. 11. 32; Gal. 1. 17).

stoned at Lystra. Acts 14. 8, 19.

contends with Barnabas. Acts 15. 36.

is persecuted at Philippi. Acts 16.

the Holy Ghost given by his hands to John's disciples

at Ephesus. Acts 19. 6.

restores Eutychus. Acts 20. 10.

his charge to the elders of Ephesus, at Miletus. Acts 17.

his return to Jerusalem, and persecution there. Acts 21.

his defence before the people and the council. Acts

22.; 23.

before Felix, Acts 24. Festus, Acts 25. and Agrippa,

Acts 26.

appeals to Cæsar at Rome. Acts 25.

his voyage and shipwreck. Acts 27.

miracles by, at Melita. Acts 28. 3, 8.

at Rome, reasons with the Jews. Acts 28. 17.

his love to the churches. Rom. 1. 8; 15.; 1 Cor. 1.

4; 4. 14; 2 Cor. 1.; 2.; 6.; 7.; Phil. 1.; Col. 1.;

1 & 2 Thes.

his sufferings. 1 Cor. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 11. 23; 12. 7; Phil.

1. 12; 2 Tim. 2. 11.

divine revelations to. 2 Cor. 12. 1.

defends his apostleship. 1 Cor. 9.; 2 Cor. 11.; 12.;

2 Tim. 3. 10.

commends Timothy, &c. 1 Cor. 16. 10; Phil. 2. 19;

1 Thes. 3. 2.

commends Titus. 2 Cor. 7. 13; 8. 23.

blames Peter. Gal. 2. 14.

pleads for Onesimus. Philem.

his epistles mentioned by St. Peter. 2 Pet. 3. 15. [OF.

Paul's Missionary Journeys. See ACTS, CHRONOLOGY

I. First Journey with Barnabas and John Mark. Acts

13., 14. Two or more years, from A. D. 47 to A. D. 49.

Sent forth A. D. 47, from

SYRIA { Antioch, the capital.

{ Seleucia, the seaport.

CYPRUS { Salamis.

{ Paphos.

ASIA MINOR { PAMPHYLIA — Perga.

{ PISIDIA — Antioch.

{ LYCAONIA { Iconium.

{ Lystra.

{ Derbe, the farthest point.

RETURNS via

Lystra.

Iconium.

Antioch.

Perga.

Attalia.

to

ANTIOCH IN SYRIA, A. D. 49.

II. St. Paul's Second Missionary Journey with Silas.

Acts 15. 36-18. 22. Three or more years, from close

of A. D. 50 to A. D. 52.

SYRIA { Antioch, the starting-point;

{ and the towns to the North.

CILICIA — by land from Syria.

Derbe.

LYCAONIA { Lystra.

{ Iconium.

PHRYGIA.

GALATIA. South Galatia, including the cities above-

named.

MYRIA — Troas.

MACEDONIA { Neapolis.

{ Philippi.

{ Thessalonica.

{ Berea.

GREECE { Athens.

{ Corinth.

{ Cenchræa.

RETURNS via

Ephesus.

Cæsarea.

Jerusalem.

to

Antioch in Syria. A. D. 52.

III. St. Paul's Third Missionary Journey with Timoth

and others. Acts 18. 23-21. 17. Three or four year

from A. D. 53 to 56.

SYRIA — Antioch, the starting-point.

GALATIA, and its churches.

PHRYGIA.

ASIA — Ephesus, and vicinity; nearly three years.

MYRIA — Troas.

MACEDONIA — Philippi.

GREECE — Corinth.

RETURNS through:

Philippi.

Troas.

Assos.

Mitylene.

Trogyllium.

Miletus.

Patara.

Tyre.

Ptolemais.

Cæsarea.

to

JERUSALEM.

Paul's voyage to Rome, with St. Luke, Aristarchu

and certain prisoners under charge of Julius, a Ce

turion of the Augustan Cohort. Acts 27. 28. A. D.

59 and 60.

Sailed from Cæsarea to

Sidon.

Cyprus.

Myra.

Cnidus.

Salmone.

Fair Havens.

Phoenix.

Cauda.

Malta.

Syracuse.

Rhegium.

Puteoli.

Appii Forum.

The Three Taverns.

Rome.

Pavement. 2 Kn. 16. 17; Ezek. 40. 17, 18; John 19. 1

Pavilion. 2 Sam. 22. 12, and he made darkness p.

See Ps. 18. 11; 27. 5; 31. 20; Jer. 43. 10.

Pay. Ex. 22. 7, let him p. double. [prie

Num. 20. 19, water, I will p. for it. R. V. give t

2 Kn. 4. 7, sell the oil, and p. thy debt.

Ps. 22. 25; 66. 13; 116. 14, will p. my vows.

Prov. 22. 27, if thou hast nothing to p.

Ecc. 5. 4, defer not to p. it.

Mat. 18. 26, I will p. thee all.

18. 28, p. that thou owest.

23. 23, ye p. tithe of mint.

See Ex. 21. 19; Mat. 17. 24; Rom. 13. 6; Heb. 7. 9.

Peace. Gen. 41. 16, an answer of p.

Num. 6. 26, the Lord give thee p.

25. 12, my covenant of p.

Deu. 20. 10, proclaim p. to it.

23. 6, thou shalt not seek thee p.

1 Sam. 25. 6; Lu. 10. 5, p. be to this house.

2 Kn. 9. 19, what hast thou to do with p.?

9. 31, had Zimri p., who slew his master?

Job 5. 23, beasts shall be at p. with thee.

22. 21, acquaint thyself with him, and be at p.

Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down in p.

29. 11, the Lord will bless his people with p.

34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, seek p., and pursue it.

37. 37, the end of that man is p.

85. 8, will speak p. to his people.

122. 6, pray for p. of Jerusalem.

Ecc. 3. 8, a time of p.

Isa. 26. 3, keep him in perfect p.

32. 17, work of righteousness shall be p.

45. 7, I make p., and create evil.

- Isa.** 48. 18, thy *p.* as a river.
 48. 22; 57. 21, no *p.* to the wicked.
52. 7; **Nah.** 1. 15, that publisheth *p.*
59. 8; **Rom.** 3. 17, the way of *p.* they know not.
Jer. 6. 14; 8. 11, saying *p., p.*, when there is no *p.*
 8. 15; 14. 19, we looked for *p.*
 34. 5, thou shalt die in *p.*
Ezek. 7. 25, they shall seek *p.* [multiplied.
Dan. 4. 1; 6. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 2; **Jude** 2, *p.* be
 Hag. 2. 9, in this place will I give *p.*
Mat. 10. 13, let your *p.* come upon it.
 10. 34; **Lu.** 12. 51, to send *p.* on earth.
Mk. 9. 50, have *p.* one with another.
Lu. 1. 79, to guide our feet into way of *p.*
 2. 14, on earth *p.*
 19. 42, things which belong to thy *p.*
24. 36; **John** 20. 19, *p.* be unto you.
John 14. 27, *p.* I leave, my *p.* I give you.
 16. 33, that in me ye might have *p.*
Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 2; **Gal.** 1. 3; **Eph.** 1.
 2; **Phil.** 1. 2, *p.* from God our Father.
 5. 1, we have *p.* with God.
 10. 15; **Eph.** 6. 15, the gospel of *p.*
 14. 19, follow after the things which make for *p.*
 15. 33; 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 11; **Phil.** 4. 9; 1 **Thes.** 5.
 23; **Heb.** 13. 20, the God of *p.*
 1 Cor. 14. 33, author of *p.*
 2 Cor. 13. 11, live in *p.*
Eph. 2. 14, he is our *p.*
 2. 17, *p.* to you which were afar off.
 4. 3, in the bond of *p.*
Phil. 4. 7, *p.* of God which passeth all understanding.
Col. 1. 2; 1 **Thes.** 1. 1; 2 **Thes.** 1. 2; 1 **Tim.** 1. 2; 2
 1 **Tim.** 1. 2; **Tit.** 1. 4; **Philem.** 3; 2 **John** 3, grace and
p. from God.
 3. 15, let the *p.* of God rule in your hearts.
 1 **Thes.** 5. 13, be at *p.* among yourselves.
 2 **Thes.** 3. 16, Lord of *p.* give you *p.* always.
 2 **Tim.** 2. 22; **Heb.** 12. 14, follow *p.* with all men.
Heb. 7. 2, king of *p.*
Jas. 2. 16, depart in *p.*
 3. 18, fruit of righteousness is sown in *p.*
 2 Pet. 3. 14, found of him in *p.* [2. 2.
Peace to be sought of God. **Ez.** 6. 10; **Jer.** 29. 7; 1 **Tim.**
 bestowed by God. **Lev.** 26. 6; 1 **Kn.** 2. 33; 4. 24;
 2 **Kn.** 20. 19; **Prov.** 16. 7; **Isa.** 45. 7; **Jer.** 14. 13.
 exhortations to maintain. **Ps.** 34. 14; **Mat.** 5. 9; **Rom.**
 12. 18; 14. 19; 1 Cor. 7. 15; **Eph.** 4. 3; 1 **Thes.** 5. 13;
 2 **Tim.** 2. 22; **Jas.** 3. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 11.
 spiritual gift of God (**John** 14. 27). **Acts** 10. 36; **Rom.**
 1. 7; 5. 1; 8. 6; 14. 17; **Phil.** 4. 7; **Col.** 3. 15; 1 **Thes.**
 5. 23; 2 **Thes.** 3. 16; **Rev.** 1. 4. [3.
 proclaimed to the Gentiles. **Zec.** 9. 10; **Eph.** 2. 14, 17;
 produced by the Spirit. **Gal.** 5. 22.
 denied to the wicked. 2 **Kn.** 9. 31; **Isa.** 48. 22; 59. 8
 (**Rom.** 3. 17); **Jer.** 12. 12; **Ezek.** 7. 25.
 to whom promised. **Ps.** 29. 11; 85. 8; 122. 6; 125. 5;
 128. 6; 147. 14; **John** 14. 27; **Gal.** 6. 16; **Eph.** 6. 23.
 on earth. **Lu.** 2. 14.
 in heaven. **Lu.** 19. 38.
Peace (Salem), king of (Melchisedec). **Heb.** 7. 2.
Peace, the prince of (Christ). **Isa.** 9. 6. [3. 17.
Peaceable. **Isa.** 32. 18; 1 **Tim.** 2. 2; **Heb.** 12. 11; **Jas.**
Peaceably. **Gen.** 37. 4; 1 **Sam.** 16. 4; **Jer.** 9. 8; **Rom.**
 12. 18.
Peace offerings, laws pertaining to. **Ex.** 20. 24; 24. 5;
Lev. 3. 6; 7. 11; 19. 5.
Peacock (1 **Kn.** 10. 22). **Heb.** *Tucciyim* (plural); **Gk.**
trach. (Specimen, *Pavo cristatus*.) 2 **Chr.** 9. 21, the
 ships of Tarshish bringing *p.*
Job 39. 13, gavest thou the goodly wings unto the *p.*
 R. V. ostrich.
Peal, parable of. **Mat.** 7. 6; 13. 45. See 1 **Tim.** 2. 9;
Rev. 17. 4.
Peccatorial people of God. **Deu.** 14. 2; **Ps.** 135. 4. See
Tit. 2. 14; 1 Pet. 2. 9.
Redeem, **pē-dāh'-āh**, 'God redeemed.' **Num.** 34. 28.
Redeemer, **pē-dāh'-zūr**, 'the Rock redeemed.' **Num.**
 1. 10.
Redeemed, **pē-dāh'-āh**, 'Jehovah redeemed.' 1 **Chr.** 27. 20.
Redigree. **Num.** 1. 18.
Reeled, stripped of the skin. **Isa.** 18. 2; **Ezek.** 29. 18.
- Peep**, to chirp, to utter low sounds. **Isa.** 8. 19; 10. 14.
Pekah, **pē-kāh**, 'open-eyed' (?); king of Israel. 2 **Kn.**
 15. 25.
 his victory over Judah. 2 **Chr.** 28. 6.
 denounced in prophecy. **Isa.** 7. 1.
Pekahiah, **pēk-āh'-āh**, 'Jehovah opened; ' king of Is-
 rael. 2 **Kn.** 15. 22.
Pekod, **pē-kōd**, 'visitation.' **Jer.** 50. 21.
Pelalah, **pē-lāh'-āh**, 'Jehovah distinguished.' 1 **Chr.** 3. 24.
Pelallah, **pē-lāh'-āh**, 'Jehovah judged.' **Neh.** 11. 12.
Pelattah, **pē-lāh'-āh**, 'Jehovah delivered.' **Ezek.** 11. 1.
Peleg, **pē-lēg**, 'division.' **Gen.** 10. 25.
Pelet, **pē-lēt**, 'liberation.' (1) 1 **Chr.** 2. 47. (2) 1 **Chr.**
 12. 3.
Peletth, **pē-lēth**, 'swiftness.' (1) **Num.** 16. 1. (2) 1 **Chr.**
 2. 33.
Peletthites, **pē-lēth'-ites**, 'runners.' 2 **Sam.** 8. 18.
Pelican. **Heb.** *Kāth*: **Gk.** *pelicās*, an unclean bird
 of uninhabited places. Spends the winter in Pales-
 tine; migrates in the summer to Russia.
Lev. 11. 18, and the swan, and the *p.*
Deu. 14. 17, the *p.*, and the gier eagle.
Ps. 102. 6, I am like a *p.* of the wilderness.
Pelonite, **pē-lō-nite**. 1 **Chr.** 11. 27.
Pen. **Jud.** 5. 14, they that handle the *p.* R. V. mar-
 shal's staff.
Job 19. 24, graven with an iron *p.*
Ps. 45. 1, my tongue is the *p.* of a ready writer.
Isa. 8. 1, write in it with a man's *p.*
Jer. 8. 8, the *p.* of the scribes is in vain.
 17. 1, is written with a *p.* of iron.
 3 **John** 13, I will not with ink and *p.* write.
Pence. **Mat.** 18. 28; **Mk.** 14. 5; **Lu.** 7. 41; 10. 35.
Peniel, **pēn'-ēl**, 'the face of God; ' scene of Jacob's
 wrestling with an angel. **Gen.** 32. 30.
 Gideon's vengeance upon. **Jud.** 8. 17.
Peninnah, **pē-nīn'-nāh**, 'coral.' 1 **Sam.** 1. 2.
Penny. **Mat.** 20. 13, didst not thou agree with me for
 a *p.*?
 22. 19, they brought him a *p.*
Mk. 12. 15, bring me a *p.*
Rev. 6. 6, a measure of wheat for a *p.*
Pentecost, **pēn'-tē-cōst** (**Acts** 2. 1), so named from the
 Greek word for *fiftieth* day after the Passover, count-
 ing seven complete weeks from the 16th of Nisan. It
 is called the 'Feast of Weeks' (**Ex.** 34. 22), and the
 'Feast of Harvest' (**Ex.** 23. 16). It was a kind of
 Thanksgiving Day, and lasted but one day. The pas-
 sages bearing on it will be found in **Ex.** 23. 16; **Lev.** 23.
 15-21; **Num.** 28. 26-31; **Deu.** 16. 9-13. See **FEASTS**.
 Holy Spirit given at. **Acts** 2.
Pennel, **pēn'-wēl**. (1) old form of Peniel. **Gen.** 32. 31.
 (2) persons. 1 **Chr.** 4. 4; 1 **Chr.** 8. 25.
Penury. **Prov.** 14. 23; **Lu.** 21. 4.
People. **Ex.** 6. 7; **Deu.** 4. 20; 2 **Sam.** 7. 24; **Jer.** 13. 11,
 I will take you to me for a *p.*
Lev. 20. 24, 26, separated from other *p.*
Deu. 4. 33, did ever *p.* hear voice of God and live?
 33. 29, O *p.* saved by the Lord.
 2 **Sam.** 22. 44; **Ps.** 18. 43, a *p.* I knew not.
Ps. 81. 11, my *p.* would not hearken.
 144. 15, happy is that *p.*
Prov. 30. 25, the ants are a *p.* not strong.
Isa. 1. 4, a *p.* laden with iniquity.
 27. 11, a *p.* of no understanding.
 43. 4, I will give *p.* for thy life.
 43. 8, blind *p.* that have eyes.
Jer. 6. 22; 50. 41, a *p.* cometh from the north.
Jon. 1. 8, of what *p.* art thou?
Lu. 1. 17, a *p.* prepared for the Lord.
Tit. 2. 14, purify unto himself a peculiar *p.*
People of God, their blessings and privileges. **Deu.** 7.
 6; 32. 9; 33. 1; **1 Sam.** 12. 22; 2 **Sam.** 7. 23; **Ps.** 3. 8;
 29. 11; 33. 12; 77. 15; 85. 8; 89. 15; 94. 14; 95. 7;
 100. 1; 110. 1; 111. 6; 121. 1; 125. 1; 144. 15; 148. 14; 149.
 4; **Isa.** 11. 11; 14. 32; 30. 19; 33. 24; 49. 13; 51. 22;
 65. 18; **Dan.** 7. 27; **Joel** 2. 18; 3. 16; **Zep.** 3. 9, 20;
Mat. 1. 21; **Lu.** 1. 17; **Acts** 15. 14; **Rom.** 11. 1; 2 **Cor.** 6.
 16; **Tit.** 2. 14; **Heb.** 4. 9; 8. 10; 1 **Pet.** 2. 9; **Rev.** 5.
 9; 21. 3.
Peor, **pē'-ōr**, 'point' (**Baal**). **Num.** 23. 28; 25. 3, 18;
Jos. 22. 17.

Peradventure, perhaps. Gen. 31. 31.
Perazim, pē-rā'-zim, 'breaches.' Isa. 28. 21.
Perceive. Deu. 29. 4, a heart to p. R. V. know.
 Jos. 22. 31, we p. the Lord is among us. R. V. know.
 Job 9. 11, I p. him not.
 23. 8, I cannot p. him.
 Isa. 6. 9, see indeed, but p. not.
 33. 19, deeper speech than thou canst p.
 64. 4, nor p. by the ear what God hath.
 Mat. 22. 18, Jesus p. their wickedness.
 Mk. 8. 17, p. ye not yet?
 Lu. 8. 46, I p. that virtue is gone out.
 John 4. 19, I p. thou art a prophet.
 Acts 10. 34, I p. God is no respecter of persons.
 1 John 3. 16, hereby p. we the love of God. R. V. know.
 See 1 Sam. 3. 8; Neh. 6. 12; Job 33. 14; Mk. 12. 28.
Perdition, what results in. Phil. 1. 28; 1 Tim. 6. 9;
 Heb. 10. 39; 2 Pet. 3. 7; Rev. 17. 8.
 the son of. John 17. 12; 2 Thes. 2. 3.
Peres, pē-rēs, 'divided.' Dan. 5. 28.
Peresh, pē-rēsh, 'distinction.' 1 Chr. 7. 16.
Perez, pē-rēz, 'breach.' 1 Chr. 27. 3. [13. 11.
Perez-uzzah, pē-rēz-ūz'-zāh, same as following. 1 Chr.
Perez-uzzah, pē-rēz-ūz'-zāh, 'breach of Uzzah.'
 2 Sam. 6. 8.
Perfecot. Gen. 6. 9, Noah was p:
 Gen. 17. 1, walk before me, and be thou p.
 Deu. 18. 13, thou shalt be p. with the Lord.
 32. 4, his work is p.
 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 30, his way is p.
 Ps. 19. 7, law of the Lord is p.
 37. 37, mark the p. man.
 Prov. 4. 18, more and more to p. day.
 Ezek. 28. 15, thou wast p. in thy ways.
 Mat. 5. 48; 2 Cor. 13. 11, be ye p.
 19. 21, if thou wilt be p.
 John 17. 23, be made p. in one.
 Rom. 12. 2, that p. will of God.
 1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom among them that are p.
 2 Cor. 12. 9, strength made p. in weakness.
 Eph. 4. 13, unto a p. man. R. V. fullgrown.
 Phil. 3. 12, not as though I were already p.
 3. 15, let us, as many as be p.
 Col. 1. 28, present every man p.
 4. 12, may stand p. and complete. [complete.
 2 Tim. 3. 17, that the man of God may be p. R. V.
 Heb. 2. 10, make p. through suffering.
 11. 40, without us should not be made p.
 12. 23, spirits of just men made p.
 13. 21, make you p. in every good work.
 Jas. 1. 4, patience have her p. work.
 1. 17, every good and p. gift.
 1. 25, p. law of liberty.
 3. 2, the same is a p. man.
 1 John 4. 18, p. love casteth out fear.
 See 2 Chr. 8. 16; 2 Cor. 7. 1.
Perfection. Job 11. 7; 2 Cor. 13. 9.
Perfection of God. Deu. 32. 4; 2 Sam. 22. 31; Job 36.
 4; Mat. 5. 48.
 of Christ. Heb. 2. 10; 5. 9; 7. 28.
 of God's law. Ps. 19. 7; 119; Jas. 1. 25.
 of saints. 1 Cor. 2. 6; Eph. 4. 12; Col. 1. 28; 3. 14;
 2 Tim. 3. 17. See Mat. 5. 48; Lu. 6. 40; 2 Cor. 12. 9;
 Heb. 6. 1; 11. 40.
Perfectly. Jer. 23. 20; Acts 18. 26; 1 Cor. 1. 10.
Perfectioness. Col. 3. 14.
Perform. Ex. 18. 18, not able to p. it thyself alone.
 Eath. 5. 6; 7. 2, to half of kingdom it shall be p.
 Job 5. 12, cannot p. their enterprise.
 Ps. 65. 1, unto thee shall the vow be p.
 119. 106, I have sworn, and I will p. it. R. V. have
 confirmed.
 Isa. 9. 7, zeal of the Lord will p. this.
 44. 28, shall p. all my pleasure.
 Jer. 29. 10; 33. 14, I will p. my good word.
 Rom. 4. 21, able also to p.
 7. 18, how to p. that which is good I find not.
 Phil. 1. 6, p. if until day of Christ.
 See Job 23. 14; Ps. 57. 2; Jer. 35. 14; Mat. 5. 33.
Performance. Lu. 1. 45; 2 Cor. 8. 11.
Perfume, the most holy. Ex. 30. 34.
Perga, pēr'-gā, visited by Paul. Acts 13. 13; 14. 25.

Pergamos, pēr'-gā-mōs, 'citadel' (?), epistle to. Ro.
 1. 11; 2. 12.
Perida, pē-rī'-dā, 'a recluse.' Neh. 7. 57.
Peril. Lam. 5. 9; Rom. 8. 35; 2 Cor. 11. 26.
Perilous. 2 Tim. 3. 1. [are undon
Perish. Num. 17. 12, we die, we p., we all p. R.
 Deu. 26. 5, a Syrian ready to p.
 Job 4. 7, who ever p., being innocent?
 29. 13, blessing of him that was ready to p.
 34. 15, all flesh shall p. together.
 Ps. 1. 6, way of ungodly shall p.
 37. 20, the wicked shall p.
 49. 12, like the beasts that p.
 80. 16, they p. at rebuke of thy countenance.
 102. 26, they shall p., but thou shalt endure.
 Prov. 11. 10; 28. 28, when the wicked p.
 29. 18, no vision, the people p. R. V. cast off restraint
 31. 6, strong drink to him that is ready to p.
 Isa. 27. 13, they shall come that were ready to p.
 Jer. 7. 28, truth is p.
 Jon. 1. 6; 3. 9, God will think on us, that we p. not.
 1. 14, let us not p. for this man's life.
 Mat. 8. 25; Lu. 8. 24, save us, we p.
 18. 14, that one of these little ones should p.
 26. 52, shall p. with the sword.
 Mk. 4. 38, carest thou not that we p.?
 Lu. 13. 3, 5, ye shall all likewise p.
 15. 17, I p. with hunger.
 21. 18, there shall not an hair of your head p.
 John 6. 27, labour not for the meat which p.
 Acts 8. 20, thy money p. with thee.
 Col. 2. 22, which are to p. with the using.
 2 Pet. 3. 9, not willing that any should p.
 See Ps. 2. 12; Jer. 6. 21; John 10. 28; Rom. 2. 12.
Perizzites, pē-rīz'-zītes, 'belonging to a village.' Ge.
 13. 7; 15. 20; 30. 30; Jud. 1. 4; 2 Chr. 8. 7.
Perjury condemned. Ex. 20. 16; Lev. 6. 3; 19. 11.
 Deu. 5. 20; Ezek. 17. 16; Zec. 5. 4; 8. 17; 1 Th.
 1. 10.
Permission. 1 Cor. 7. 6.
Permit. 1 Cor. 14. 34; 16. 7; Heb. 6. 3.
Pernickous. 2 Pet. 2. 2.
Perpetual. Ex. 31. 16, sabbath for a p. covenant.
 Lev. 25. 34, their p. possession.
 Ps. 9. 6, destructions are come to a p. end. R. V. d.
 solate forever.
 74. 3; Jer. 25. 9; Ezek. 35. 9, the p. desolations.
 Jer. 8. 5, a p. backsliding.
 15. 18, why is my pain p.?
 Hab. 3. 6, the p. hills. R. V. everlasting.
 See Gen. 9. 12; Jer. 5. 22; 50. 5; 51. 39; Ezek. 46. 1.
Perpetually. 1 Kn. 9. 3; 2 Chr. 7. 16; Am. 1. 11.
Perplexed. Lu. 9. 7; 24. 4; 2 Cor. 4. 8.
Perplexity. Isa. 22. 5; Mic. 7. 4; Lu. 21. 25.
Persecute. (1) Job 19. 22, why do ye p. me?
 Ps. 143. 3, the enemy hath p. my soul.
 Mat. 5. 11, 12, blessed are ye when men p. you.
 5. 44, pray for them that p. you.
 John 15. 20, if they have p. me.
 Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, why p. thou me?
 22. 4, I p. this way unto death.
 26. 11, I p. them even to strange cities.
 1 Cor. 4. 12, being p., we suffer it.
 15. 9; Gal. 1. 13, I p. the church of God.
 Phil. 3. 6, concerning zeal, p. the church.
 (2) to pursue, Ps. 7. 1. save me from them that p. m.
 R. V. pursue.
 10. 2, the wicked doth p. the poor. R. V. poor
 pursued.
 71. 11, p. and take him. R. V. pursue.
 2 Cor. 4. 9, p. but not forsaken. R. V. pursued.
 See John 5. 16; Acts 7. 52; Gal. 1. 23; 4. 29.
Persecution. Mat. 13. 21; Mk. 4. 17, when p. arises
 2 Cor. 12. 10, take pleasure in p.
 2 Tim. 3. 12, all that will live godly shall suffer p.
 See Lam. 5. 5; Acts 8. 1; Gal. 6. 12; 1 Tim. 1. 13.
Persecution, coming of. Mat. 13. 21; 23. 34; Mk.
 30; Lu. 11. 49; John 15. 20; 2 Cor. 4. 9; 2 Tim. 3.
 conduct under. Mat. 5. 44; 10. 22; Acts 5. 41; Ro.
 12. 14; Phil. 1. 28; Heb. 10. 34; 1 Pet. 4. 13-19.
 results of. Mat. 5. 10; Lu. 6. 22; 9. 24; Jas. 1.
 1 Pet. 4. 14; Rev. 6. 9; 7. 13.

Perseverance enjoined. Mat. 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13; Lu. 9. 62; Acts 13. 43; 1 Cor. 15. 58; 16. 13; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 1. 23; 2 Thes. 3. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 14; Heb. 3. 6, 13; 10. 23, 38; 2 Pet. 3. 17; Rev. 2. 10, 25.

Persia, *pér'-sîa*, kingdom of. 2 Chr. 36. 20; Esth. 1. 3; Ezek. 27. 10; 38. 5; Dan. 6. prophecies concerning. Isa. 21. 2; Dan. 5. 28; 8. 20; 10. 13; 11. 2.

Persian, *pér'-sîan*, belonging to Persia. Dan. 6. 28.

Persia, *pér'-sîa*, a Persian woman; the beloved. Rom. 16. 12.

Person. Deu. 10. 17; 2 Sam. 14. 14, God, which regardeth not *p*.
2 Sam. 17. 11, go to battle in thine own *p*.
Ps. 15. 4; Isa. 32. 5, 6, vile *p*. R. V. a reprobate.
26. 4; Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, with vain *p*.
105. 37, not one feeble *p*.
Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14, regardst not *p*. of men.
2 Cor. 2. 10, forgive I it in the *p*. of Christ.
Heb. 1. 3, the express image of his *p*. R. V. substance.
2 Pet. 3. 11, what manner of *p*. ought ye to be?
See Mal. 1. 8; Lu. 15. 7; Heb. 12. 16; Jude 16.

Persons, God no respecter of. Deu. 10. 17; 2 Chr. 19. 7; Job 34. 19; Acts 10. 34; Rom. 2. 11; Gal. 2. 6; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 3. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 17.

Persuade. 1 Kn. 22. 20, who shall *p*. Ahab? R. V. entice.
Prov. 25. 15, by long forbearing is a prince *p*.
Mat. 28. 14, we will *p*. him, and secure you.
Acts 26. 28, almost thou *p*. me.
Rom. 14. 5, let every man be fully *p*. R. V. assured.
2 Cor. 5. 11, we *p*. men.
Gal. 1. 10, do I now *p*. men or God?
Heb. 6. 9, we are *p*. better things of you.
2 Pet. 2 Kn. 18. 32; 2 Chr. 18. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 12.

Pertain. Rom. 15. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 3.

Perida, *pê-rîd'-dâ*, same as *PERIDA*. Ez. 2. 55.

Perverse. Deu. 32. 5, a *p*. and crooked generation.
Job 6. 30, cannot my taste discern *p*. things? R. V. mischievous.
Prov. 4. 24, *p*. lips put far from thee.
12. 8, *p*. heart shall be despised.
17. 20, *p*. tongue falleth into mischief.
23. 33, thine heart shall utter *p*. things.
Phil. 2. 15, in the midst of a *p*. nation.
See Num. 23. 21; Isa. 30. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 5.

Pervert. Deu. 16. 19, a gift doth *p*. words.
Job 8. 3, doth God *p*. judgment?
Prov. 10. 9, he that *p*. his ways shall be known.
19. 3, the foolishness of man *p*. his way.
Jer. 3. 21, they have *p*. their way.
23. 36, ye have *p*. the words of God.
Acts 13. 10, wilt thou not cease to *p*. right ways?
Gal. 1. 7, would *p*. the gospel.
See Eccl. 5. 8; Mic. 3. 9; Lu. 23. 2.

Pestilence, the penalty of disobedience. Ex. 5. 3; 9. 15; Lev. 26. 25; Num. 14. 12; Deu. 28. 21; Jer. 14. 12; 27. 13; Jer. 42. 17; 44. 13; Ezek. 5. 12; 6. 11; 7. 15; Mat. 24. 7; Lu. 21. 11.

Israel visited with. Num. 14. 37; 16. 46; 25. 9; 2 Sam. 24. 15.

removed. Num. 16. 47; 2 Sam. 24. 16.

Pestilence. Acts 24. 5.

Peter, *pê'-têr*, 'a stone,' Apostle, called. Mat. 4. 18; Mk. 1. 16; Lu. 5. 1; John 1. 35.
sent forth. Mat. 10. 2; Mk. 3. 16; Lu. 6. 14.
tries to walk to Jesus on the sea. Mat. 14. 29.
confesses Jesus to be the Christ. Mat. 16. 16; Mk. 8. 29; Lu. 9. 20.
witnesses the transfiguration. Mat. 17. 1; Mk. 9. 1; Lu. 9. 28; 2 Pet. 1. 16.
his self-confidence reproved. Lu. 22. 31; John 13. 36.
thrice denies Christ. Mat. 26. 69; Mk. 14. 66; Lu. 22. 67; John 18. 17.
his repentance. Mat. 26. 75; Mk. 14. 72; Lu. 22. 62.
the assembled disciples addressed by. Acts 1. 15.
the Jews preached to by. Acts 2. 14; 3. 12.
brought before the council. Acts 4.
condemns Ananias and Sapphira. Acts 5.
denounces Simon the sorcerer. Acts 8. 18.
restores Æneas and Tabitha. Acts 9. 32, 40.

sent for by Cornelius. Acts 10.
instructed by a vision not to despise the Gentiles. Acts 10. 9.
imprisoned, and liberated by an angel. Acts 12.
his decision about circumcision. Acts 15. 7.
rebuked by Paul. Gal. 2. 14.
bears witness to Paul's teaching. 2 Pet. 3. 15.
comforts the church, and exhorts to holy living by his epistles. 1 & 2 Pet.
his martyrdom foretold by Christ. John 21. 18; 2 Pet. 1. 14.

Pethahiah, *pêth-â-hî'-âh*, 'Jehovah opens.' 1 Chr. 24. 16.

Pethor, *pê'-thôr*. Num. 22. 5.

Pethuel, *pê'-thû'-êl*, 'God's opening' (?). Joel 1. 1.

Pettition. 1 Sam. 1. 17, God of Israel grant thee thy *p*.
1 Kn. 2. 20, one small *p*.
Esth. 5. 6; 7. 2; 9. 12, what is thy *p*?
Dan. 6. 7, whosoever shall ask a *p*.
6. 13, maketh his *p*. three times a day.
See Esth. 7. 3; Ps. 20. 5; 1 John 5. 15.

Pethulth, *pê'-thûl'-thâ*, 'deed of Jehovah.' 1 Chr. 26. 5.

Phalec, *phâ'-lêc*, Greek form of *PELEG*. Lu. 3. 35.

Phallu, *phâl'-lû*, an English form of *PALLU*. Gen. 46. 9.

Phalti, *phâl'-tî*, 'deliverance of Jehovah.' 1 Sam. 25. 44.

Phaltiel, *phâl'-tî-êl*, 'God is my deliverance.' 2 Sam. 3. 15.

Phanuel, *phâ-nû'-êl*, Greek form of *PENUELL*. Lu. 2. 36.

Pharaoh, *phâr'-âoh*, is a title of the Kings of Egypt, as Cæsar was of the Emperors of Rome, and represents the Egyptian words *Per-âa*,  *or* *Aa-pêrî*, — , or , [live].'
(1) Abram's wife taken into house of. Gen. 12. 15.
Pharaoh plagued because of her. Gen. 12. 17.
(2) (patron of Joseph), his dreams, &c. Gen. 40.
his hospitality to Joseph's father and brethren. Gen. 47.
(3) (oppressor of the Israelites). Ex. 1. 8.
daughter preserves Moses. Ex. 2. 5, 10; Acts 7. 21.
miracles performed before, and plagues sent. Ex. 7-10.
grants Moses' request. Ex. 12. 31.
repenting, pursues Israel, and perishes in the Red Sea. Ex. 14. (Neh. 9. 10; Ps. 135. 9; 136. 15; Rom. 9. 17).
(4) (father-in-law of Solomon). 1 Kn. 3. 1.
shelters Hadad, Solomon's adversary. 1 Kn. 11. 19.

Pharaoh-hophra, *phâr'-âoh-hôph'-râ*, 'Pharaoh the priest of the sun;' his fate predicted. Jer. 44. 30.
See Ezek. 30-32.
compared to a dragon. Ezek. 29. 3.

Pharaoh-necho and **-nechoh**, *phâr'-âoh-nê'-chô* and *-nê'-chôh*, 'Pharaoh the lame;' slays Josiah. 2 Kn. 23. 29; 2 Chr. 35. 20.
his wars with Israel. 2 Kn. 23. 33; 2 Chr. 36. 3.

Phares, *phâr'-êz*, Greek form of *PHAREZ*. Lu. 3. 33.

Pharez, *phâr'-êz*, 'breach.' Gen. 38. 29; Ru. 4. 18.

Pharisees, *phâr'-î-sêes*. Heb. *Perushim*, 'separated ones,' a name apparently bestowed upon them by their opponents in substitution for the self-chosen title *Hâsdim* ('pious ones'). They 'separated' themselves from the heathen by a scrupulous adherence to the letter of the law, but often without its true spirit. See Mat. 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39, 42; Phil. 3. 5. They formed an association numbering 6000 members (Josephus), but it was religious rather than political.
celebrated ones: Nicodemus, John 3. 1. Simon, Lu. 7. Gamaliel, Acts 5. 34. Saul of Tarsus, Acts 23. 6; 26. 5; Phil. 3. 5.
Christ entertained by. Lu. 7. 36; 11. 37; 14. 1.
Christ utters woes against. Mat. 23. 13; Lu. 11. 42.
Christ questioned by, about: divorce, Mat. 19. 3. eating, Mat. 9. 11; 15. 1; Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 5. 30. forgiveness of sin, Lu. 5. 21. sabbath, Mat. 12. 2, 10 fasting, Mk. 2. 18. tribute, Mat. 22. 17.
deride Christ. Lu. 16. 14.
murmur against Christ. Mat. 9. 34; Lu. 15. 2.
denounced by Christ. Mat. 5. 20; 16. 6; 21. 43; 23. 2; Lu. 11. 39.

- people cautioned against. Mk. 8. 15; Lu. 12. 1. seek a sign from Christ. Mat. 12. 38; 16. 1. take counsel against Christ. Mat. 12. 14; Mk. 3. 6. Nicodemus remonstrates with. John 7. 51. cast out the man cured of blindness. John 9. 13. disensions about. John 9. 16. send officers to take Christ. John 7. 32. contend about circumcision. Acts 15. 5. their belief in the resurrection, &c. Acts 23. 8. and publican. Lu. 18.
- Pharosh**, phâr'-ôsh, same as PAROSH. Ez. 8. 3.
- Pharpar**, phâr'-pâr, 'swift,' one of the rivers of Damascus. 2 Kn. 5. 12.
- Pharzites**, phâr'-zites, 'descendants of Pharez.' Num. 26. 20.
- Phaseah**, phâ'-sê'-âh, same as PASEAH. Neh. 7. 51.
- Phebe**, phê'-bê, 'moon' (?). Rom. 16. 1.
- Phenice**. (1) phê-nî'-cê, 'land of the date palm,' or 'of purple dyeing' or 'of dark-skinned people.' Same as PHENICIA. Acts 11. 19; 15. 3. (2) phê-nî'-cê. Acts 27. 12. R. V. Phoenix, a harbour of Crete.
- Phenicia**, phê-nî'-jâ, 'land of palms' (Acts 21. 2), see PHENICE. A narrow country bordering on the Mediterranean, N. W. of Palestine.
- Phichol**, phî'-chôl. Gen. 21. 22.
- Philadelphía**, phîl'-â-dêl'-phî'-â, 'brotherly love;' church of, commended. Rev. 1. 11; 3. 7.
- Philemon**, phî-lê'-mgn, 'friendly;' Paul's letter to, concerning Onesimus. Philem.
- Philetus**, phî-lê'-tûs, 'worthy of love.' 2 Tim. 2. 17.
- Philip**, phîl'-ip, 'lover of horses.' (1) Apostle, called. John 1. 43. sent forth. Mat. 10. 3; Mk. 3. 18; Lu. 6. 14; John 12. 22; Acts 1. 13. remonstrated with by Christ. John 14. 8. (2) deacon, elected. Acts 6. 5. preaches in Samaria. Acts 8. 5. baptizes the eunuch. Acts 8. 27. his four virgin daughters prophesy. Acts 21. 8. (3) Herod-Philip, half-brother of Herod Antipas, and tetrarch of Trachonitis. Lu. 3. 1. married his niece Salome. (4) half-brother of (3) and of Herod Antipas; first husband of Herodias, and father of Salome. Mat. 14. 3; Mk. 6. 17; Lu. 1. 19.
- Philippi**, phîl'-ip'-pî. A city of Macedonia, where St. Paul first preached the gospel in Europe; where Lydia and the jailer were converted (Acts 16. 12-40); and which became the seat of a Christian Church addressed by the Apostle in one of his Epistles; called after Philip of Macedonia. Paul persecuted at. Acts 16. 12. church at, commended and exhorted. Phil. 1-4.
- Philippians**, phîl'-ip'-pi-âns, the people of Philippi. Phil. 4. 15.
- Philistia**, phîl'-îs'-tî-â, the land of the Philistines. Gen. 21. 34; Ex. 13. 17; Jos. 13. 2; 2 Kn. 8. 2; Ps. 60. 8.
- Philistim**, phîl'-îs'-tîm, 'wanderers.' Gen. 10. 14.
- Philistines**, phîl'-îs'-tînê, same as PHILISTIM. A warlike race dwelling on the plains and low hills bordering on the Mediterranean W. and S. W. of Judæa. Gen. 21. 34. origin of. Gen. 10. 14; 1 Chr. 1. 12. fill up Isaac's wells. Gen. 26. 15. contend with Joshua, Jos. 13. Shamgar, Jud. 3. 31; Samson, Jud. 14-16. Samuel, 1 Sam. 4; 7. Jonathan, 1 Sam. 14. Saul, 1 Sam. 17. David, 1 Sam. 18. their wars with Israel. 1 Sam. 4. 1; 28.; 29.; 31.; 2 Chr. 21. 16. mentioned. Ps. 60. 8; 83. 7; 87. 4; 108. 9; Isa. 2. 6; 9. 12; 11. 14; Jer. 25. 20. their destruction predicted. Jer. 47.; Ezek. 25. 15; Am. 1. 8; Obad. 19; Zep. 2. 5; Zec. 9. 6.
- Philologus**, phîl'-lô'-gûs, 'fond of words.' Rom. 16. 15. Salute P. . . and all the saints.
- Philosophers**. Acts 17. 18, then certain p. of the Epicureans.
- Philosophy**. Col. 2. 8.
- Phinehas**, phî'n'-â-hâs, 'serpent's mouth' (?). (1) Ex. 6. 25. slays Zimri and Cozbi. Num. 25. 7, 11; Ps. 106. 30. sent against the Midianites, Reubenites, and Benjamites. Num. 31. 6; Jos. 22. 13; Jud. 20. 28. (2) son of Eli, his sin and death. 1 Sam. 1. 3; 2. 22. 4. 11.
- Phlegon**, phlêg'-ôn, 'burning.' Rom. 16. 14.
- Phrygia**, phrîg'-î-â. Acts 2. 10; 16. 6; 18. 23.
- Phurah**, phû'-râh, 'branch' (?). Jud. 7. 10.
- Phut**, phû't. Gen. 10. 6.
- Phuvah**, phû'-vâh, 'mouth.' Gen. 46. 13.
- Phygelus**, phî-gêl'-ûs, 'little fugitive;' and Hermogenes turned away from Paul. 2 Tim. 1. 15.
- Phylacteries** (Gk. 'safeguards'). The Hebrews were commanded to bind the enactments of the Law on their hands, and as frontlets between their eyes, and to write them on the door posts of their houses (Deu. 6. 8, 9). Adopting a strictly literal interpretation of these words, they wrote a summary of the Moral Law (Ex. 13. 1-16; Deu. 6. 4-9; 11. 13-21) on strips of parchment, and placed them in small cubical cases which were called Phylacteries. They were bound one on the forehead, and one on the back of the right hand, by the Israelites, and worn as they still are in their prayers. The Pharisees made them as conspicuous as possible (Mat. 23. 5), and wore them always.
- Physician**. Jer. 8. 22, is there no p. there? Mat. 9. 12; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 31, they that be whole need not a p. Lu. 4. 23, p., heal thyself.
- Pi-beseth**, pi-bê'-sêth, 'the city of Baat.' Ezek. 30. 17.
- Pick**. Prov. 30. 17.
- Pictures**. Num. 33. 52; Prov. 25. 11; Isa. 2. 16.
- Piece**. 1 Sam. 2. 36; Prov. 6. 26; 28. 21, a p. of bread. R. V. morsel. 15. 33, Samuel hewed Agag in p. Ps. 7. 2, rending in p. while none to deliver. 50. 22, consider, lest I tear you in p. Jer. 23. 29, hammer that breaketh rock in p. Am. 4. 7, one p. was rained upon. Zac. 11. 12, weighed for my price thirty p. 11. 13; Mat. 27. 6, 9, took thirty p. of silver. See Lu. 14. 18; Acts 19. 19; 23. 10; 27. 44.
- Pierce**. 2 Kn. 18. 21; Isa. 36. 6, into his hand and p. it. Zec. 12. 10; John 19. 37, they shall look on me whom they have p. 1 Tim. 6. 10, p. themselves with many sorrows. See Isa. 27. 1; Lu. 2. 35; Heb. 4. 12, Rev. 1. 7.
- Piety**. 1 Tim. 5. 4, let them learn first to shew p. at home.
- Pigeon**. (1) (Ps. 68. 13; Mat. 3. 16). Heb. *Yônâh*: Gk. *περιστερά*. Called 'dove' in A. V. and R. V. There are four species of pigeon, and three of the turtle dove, in Palestine. (2) (Gen. 15. 9). Heb. *Gôzâl*: Gk. *περιστερά*, a young pigeon; properly any young bird.
- Pigeons** as offerings. Lev. 1. 14; 12. 6; Num. 6. 10. Lu. 2. 24.
- Pi-hahiroth**, pi-hâ'-hî'-rôth, 'where sedge grows.' Ex. 14. 2.
- Plate**, pi'-lâte, 'armed with a javelin' (?). Pontius governor of Judæa during our Lord's ministry, sufferings, and death. Lu. 3. 1. Christ delivered to, admonished by his wife, examine Jesus, washes his hands, but delivers Him to be crucified. Mat. 27.; Mk. 15.; Lu. 23.; John 18.; 19. grants request of Joseph of Arimathea. Mat. 27. 57. Mk. 15. 42; Lu. 23. 50; John 19. 38. See Acts 3. 13. 4. 27; 13. 28; 1 Tim. 6. 13.
- Pldash**, plî'-dâsh, 'steel' (?). Gen. 22. 22.
- Pile**. Isa. 30. 33; Ezek. 24. 9.
- Pileha**, pi'-lê-hâ, 'plowman' (?). Neh. 10. 24.
- Pilgrimage**, typical. Gen. 47. 9; Ex. 6. 4; Ps. 119. 54. Heb. 11. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 11.
- Pill**, to strip off the bark, to peel. Gen. 30. 37, 38.
- Pillar**. Gen. 19. 26, a p. of salt. Job 9. 6; 26. 11, the p. thereof tremble. Prov. 9. 1, she hath hewn out her seven p. Gal. 2. 9, Cephas and John, who seemed to be p. 1 Tim. 3. 15, the p. and ground of the truth. Rev. 3. 12, him that overcometh will I make a p. [10]. See Isa. 19. 19; Jer. 1. 18; Joel 2. 30; Lu. 17. 32; Rev. 1. 6.
- Fillars**: erected by Jacob, Gen. 28. 18; 35. 20. and at Salom, 2 Sam. 18. 18.

- in porch of the temple. 1 Kn. 7. 21; 2 Chr. 3. 17; Rev. 3. 12.
 of cloud and fire in wilderness. Ex. 13. 21; 33. 9; Neh. 9. 12; Ps. 99. 7.
- Pillow.** Gen. 28. 11; 1 Sam. 19. 13; Ezek. 13. 18; Mk. 4. 38.
- Pilote.** Ezek. 27. 8.
- Pitai,** *pī-tā'-ī*, 'Jehovah delivers.' Neh. 12. 17.
- Pit.** Jud. 16. 14; Ezek. 15. 3.
- Pine.** Lev. 26. 39; Lam. 4. 9; Isa. 38. 12; Ezek. 24. 23.
- Pine tree.** (1) (Isa. 41. 19; 60. 13). Heb. *Tidhār*: Gk. *βαβυδάριον*, *πεύκη*: R. V. marg. 'or, plane.' It is very uncertain what tree is referred to.
 (2) (Neh. 8. 15). Heb. *Elz-shēmēn*. R. V. wild olive, but probably a term including all resinous trees; oil trees.
- Pion,** *pī-nōn*, darkness. Gen. 36. 41.
- Pipe.** (1) (1 Kn. 1. 40; Isa. 5. 12; 30. 29). Heb. *Hāfil*: Gk. *αυλός*. Some kind of flute-like instrument. These were of different kinds: (a) those played by blowing in a hole at the side; (b) those played by blowing at the end without reeds; (c) the same with reeds. To which kind the *Hāfil* refers is uncertain.
 (2) (Ex. 15. 20; Ps. 30. 11; 150. 4; Jer. 31. 4, 13). Heb. *Māhol*: Gk. *χοροί*, *χαρά*, 'dancing or dances,' usually. This is thought to have been a small flute to accompany the dance.
 Isa. 5. 12, the harp and *p.* are in their feasts.
 Mat. 11. 17; Lu. 7. 32, we have *p.* unto you.
 1 Cor. 14. 7, how shall it be known what is *p.*?
 Rev. 18. 22, voice of *p.* shall be heard no more.
- Piram,** *pī-rām*, 'like a wild ass.' Jos. 10. 3.
- Pirathon,** *pī-rā'-thon*, 'leader.' Jud. 12. 15.
- Pirathonite,** *pī-rā'-thōn-ite*, 'an inhabitant of Pirathon.' Jud. 12. 13.
- Pisgah,** *pīś'-gāh*, 'a part, boundary;' mount. Num. 21. 20; 23. 14; Deu. 3. 27; 34. 1.
- Pisidia,** *pī-sīd'-i-ā*. Acts 13. 14; 14. 24.
- Pison,** *pī-sōn*. Heb. *Pishōn*, one of the rivers of Eden. Gen. 2. 11.
- Pispah,** *pīs'-pāb*, 'expansion.' 1 Chr. 7. 38.
- Pit.** Gen. 37. 20, cast him into some *p.*
 Ex. 21. 33, 34, if a man dig a *p.*
 Num. 16. 30, 33, go down quick into the *p.*
 Job 33. 24, deliver him from going down to the *p.*
 Ps. 28. 1; 143. 7, like them that go down into the *p.*
 40. 2, out of an horrible *p.*
 Prov. 22. 14; 23. 27, a deep *p.*
 28. 10, shall fall into his own *p.*
 Isa. 38. 17, the *p.* of corruption.
 Mat. 12. 11; Lu. 14. 5, fall into a *p.* on sabbath.
- Pit,** the grave, death. Job 17. 16; 33. 18; Ps. 28. 1; 30. 9; 88. 4; 143. 7; Isa. 14. 15; 38. 17; Ezek. 26. 20; 32. 18.
 as a prison. Isa. 24. 22; Zec. 9. 11.
- Pitch,** used for the ark, &c. Gen. 6. 14; Ex. 2. 3; Isa. 34. 9.
- Pitcher.** Gen. 24. 14, let down thy *p.*
 Jud. 7. 16, lamps within the *p.*
 Eccl. 12. 6, or the *p.* be broken.
 Lam. 4. 2, esteemed as earthen *p.*
 Mk. 14. 13; Lu. 22. 10, a man, bearing a *p.* of water.
- Pithom,** *pī-thōm* (and Raamses), cities built by Israelites in Egypt. Ex. 1. 11.
- Pithon,** *pī-thōn*, 'simple' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 35.
- Pitiful.** Lam. 4. 10; Jas. 5. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 8. [no *p.*]
- Pity.** Deu. 7. 16; 13. 8; 19. 13, thine eye shall have 2 Sam. 12. 6, because he had no *p.*
 Job 19. 21, have *p.* on me, my friends.
 Ps. 69. 20, I looked for some to take *p.*
 Prov. 19. 17, that hath *p.* on the poor lendeth.
 28. 8, gather for him that will *p.* the poor.
 Isa. 13. 18, they shall have no *p.* on fruit.
 63. 9, in his *p.* he redeemed them.
 Jer. 13. 14, I will not *p.* nor spare.
 Ezek. 16. 5, none eye *p.* thee.
 24. 21, I will profane what your soul *p.*
 Joel 2. 18, the Lord will *p.* his people.
 Zec. 11. 5, their own shepherds *p.* them not.
 Mat. 18. 33, as I had *p.* on thee. R. V. mercy.
 See Ps. 103. 13; Jer. 15. 6; Lam. 2. 2; Jon. 4. 10.
- Place.** Ex. 3. 5; Jos. 5. 15, *p.* whereon thou standest is holy.
 Jud. 18. 10, a *p.* where there is no want.
 2 Kn. 5. 11, strike his hand over the *p.*
 6. 1; Isa. 49. 20, the *p.* is too strait for us.
 Ps. 26. 8, the *p.* where thine honour dwelleth.
 32. 7; 119. 114, thou art my hiding *p.*
 37. 10, thou shalt diligently consider his *p.*
 74. 20, the dark *p.* of the earth.
 90. 1, our dwelling *p.*
 Prov. 14. 26, his children have a *p.* of refuge.
 15. 3, the eyes of the Lord in every *p.*
 Eccl. 3. 20, all go to one *p.*
 Isa. 5. 8, lay field to field, till there be no *p.*
 60. 13, the *p.* of my feet.
 66. 1, where is the *p.* of my rest?
 Jer. 6. 3, they shall feed every one in his *p.*
 Mic. 1. 3, the Lord cometh out of his *p.*
 Zec. 10. 10, *p.* shall not be found for them.
 Mal. 1. 11, in every *p.* incense shall be offered.
 Mat. 28. 6; Mk. 16. 6, see the *p.* where the Lord lay.
 Lu. 10. 1, two and two into every *p.*
 14. 9, give this man *p.* [course].
 John 8. 37, my word hath no *p.* in you. R. V. not free
 18. 2, Judas knew the *p.*
 Acts 2. 1, with one accord in one *p.*
 4. 31, the *p.* was shaken.
 Rom. 12. 19, rather give *p.* to wrath.
 Eph. 4. 27, neither give *p.* to the devil.
 Heb. 12. 17, found no *p.* of repentance.
 Rev. 20. 11, there was found no *p.* for them.
 See Ps. 16. 6; Isa. 40. 4; Eph. 1. 3; 2. 6; 3. 10.
- Places,** idolatrous. 1 Kn. 11. 7; 12. 31; 13; Ps. 78. 58; Ezek. 16. 24, destruction of, Lev. 26. 30; 2 Kn. 18. 4; 23; 2 Chr. 14. 3; 17. 6; 34. 3; Ezek. 6. 3.
- Plague.** Lev. 26. 21, I will bring seven times more *p.*
 Deu. 28. 59, will make thy *p.* wonderful.
 29. 22, when they see the *p.* of that land.
 1 Kn. 8. 38, every man *p.* of his own heart.
 Ps. 73. 5, nor are they *p.* like other men.
 91. 10, nor any *p.* come nigh thy dwelling.
 Hos. 13. 14, O death, I will be thy *p.*
 Rev. 18. 4, that ye receive not of her *p.*
 22. 18, shall add to him the *p.* written.
 See Lev. 14. 35; Num. 8. 19; 16. 46; Mk. 3. 10.
- Plagues.** (1) of Egypt. See MIRACLES in the O. T.
 (2) of Israel. See PESTILENCE.
- Plain.** Gen. 25. 27, Jacob was a *p.* man.
 Ps. 27. 11, lead me in a *p.* path.
 Prov. 8. 9, they are *p.* to him that understandeth.
 15. 19, the way of the righteous is made *p.*
 Isa. 40. 4, rough places *p.*
 Hab. 2. 2, write the vision, make it *p.*
 See Gen. 13. 10; 19. 17; Isa. 28. 25; Mk. 7. 35.
- Plainly.** Deu. 27. 8, write the words very *p.*
 Isa. 32. 4, stammerers shall speak *p.*
 John 10. 24, tell us *p.*
 16. 25, I shall shew you *p.* of the Father.
 16. 29, now speakest thou *p.*
 See Ex. 21. 5; Ez. 4. 18; John 11. 14; 2 Cor. 3. 12.
- Platting.** 1 Pet. 3. 3.
- Planes.** Isa. 44. 13.
- Plant** (n.). Job 14. 9, bring forth boughs like a *p.*
 Ps. 128. 3, children like olive *p.*
 144. 12, sons as *p.* grown up.
 Isa. 5. 7; 17. 10, his pleasant *p.*
 16. 8, broken down principal *p.*
 53. 2, as a tender *p.*
 Ezek. 34. 29, a *p.* of renown.
 Mat. 15. 13, every *p.* my Father hath not planted.
 See Gen. 2. 5; 1 Chr. 4. 23. R. V. Netaim.
- Plant** (v.). Num. 24. 6, as trees which the Lord hath *p.*
 2 Sam. 7. 10; 1 Chr. 17. 9, I will *p.* them.
 Ps. 1. 3; Jer. 17. 8, like a tree *p.*
 80. 15, the vineyard thy right hand hath *p.*
 92. 13, *p.* in the house of the Lord.
 94. 9, he that *p.* the ear.
 Jer. 2. 21, I had *p.* thee a noble vine.
 Ezek. 17. 10, being *p.* shall it prosper?
 Lu. 17. 6, be thou *p.* in the sea.
 Rom. 6. 5, if we have been *p.* together. R. V. become united with him.

- 1 Cor. 3. 6, I have *p*.
 See Mat. 21. 33; Mk. 12. 1; Lu. 20. 9.
- Plant**, used figuratively. Ps. 128. 3; 144. 12; S. of S. 4. 13; Isa. 5. 7; 53. 2; Jer. 2. 21; 48. 32; Ezek. 34. 29; Mat. 15. 13.
- Plat**, a small patch of ground, plot. 2 Kn. 9. 26.
- Plate**. Ex. 28. 36; 39. 30; Jer. 10. 9.
- Platted**. Mat. 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2.
- Platter**, a dish. Mat. 23. 25; Lu. 11. 39.
- Play**. (1) Ex. 32. 6; 1 Cor. 10. 7, people rose up to *p*.
 1 Sam. 16. 17, a man that can *p*. well.
 2 Sam. 6. 21, I will *p*. before the Lord.
 10. 12, let us *p*. the men.
 Job 41. 5, wilt thou *p*. with him?
 Ps. 33. 3, *p*. skillfully with a loud noise.
 Isa. 11. 8, the sucking child shall *p*.
 Ezek. 33. 32, can *p*. well on an instrument.
 (2) to fence, fight with swords. 2 Sam. 2. 14; 14. 26.
 See 1 Chr. 15. 29; Ps. 68. 25; Zec. 8. 5.
- Plea**. Deu. 17. 8.
- Plead**. Jud. 6. 31, 32, will ye *p*. for Baal?
 Job 9. 19, who shall set me a time to *p*.?
 13. 19, who will *p*. with me?
 16. 21, that one might *p*. for a man.
 23. 6, will he *p*. against me with his great power?
 Isa. 1. 17, *p*. for the widow.
 3. 13, the Lord standeth up to *p*.
 43. 26, let us *p*. together.
 59. 4, none *p*. for truth.
 Jer. 2. 9, I will yet *p*. with you.
 Lam. 3. 58, thou hast *p*. the causes of my soul.
 Joel 3. 2, I will *p*. with them for my people.
 See 1 Sam. 25. 39; Job 13. 6; Isa. 66. 16.
- Pleading** of God with Israel. Isa. 1.; 3. 13; 43. 26;
 Jer. 2.-6.; 13.; Ezek. 17. 20; 20. 36; 22.; Hos. 2. &c.;
 Job 3. 2; Mic. 2.
 of Job with God. Job 9. 19; 16. 21.
- Pleasant**. Gen. 3. 6, *p*. to the eyes. R. V. a delight.
 2 Sam. 1. 23, were *p*. in their lives.
 1. 26, very *p*. hast thou been to me.
 Ps. 16. 6, lines fallen in *p*. places.
 106. 24, they despised the *p*. land.
 133. 1, how *p*. for brethren to dwell together.
 Prov. 2. 10, knowledge is *p*. to thy soul.
 15. 26, the words of the pure are *p*. words.
 16. 24, *p*. words are as honeycomb.
 Eccl. 11. 7, it is *p*. to behold the sun.
 S. of S. 4. 13, 16; 7. 13, with *p*. fruits.
 Isa. 64. 11, our *p*. things are laid waste.
 Jer. 31. 20, is Ephraim a *p*. child?
 Ezek. 33. 32, of one that hath a *p*. voice.
 Dan. 10. 3, I ate no *p*. bread.
 See Am. 5. 11; Mic. 2. 9; Nah. 2. 9; Zec. 7. 14.
- Pleasantness**. Prov. 3. 17.
- Please**. 1 Kn. 3. 10, the speech *p*. the Lord.
 Ps. 51. 19, then shalt thou be *p*. with sacrifices.
 115. 3; 135. 6; Jon. 1. 14, he hath done whatsoever he *p*.
 Prov. 16. 7, when a man's ways *p*. the Lord.
 Isa. 2. 6, they *p*. themselves in children of strangers.
 53. 10, it *p*. the Lord to bruise him.
 55. 11, accomplish that which I *p*.
 Mic. 6. 7, will the Lord be *p*. with rams?
 Mal. 1. 8, offer it, will he be *p*. with thee?
 John 8. 29, I do always those things that *p*. him.
 Rom. 8. 8, in the flesh cannot *p*. God.
 15. 1, to bear, and not to *p*. ourselves.
 3. 7, even Christ *p*. not himself.
 1 Cor. 1. 21, it *p*. God by the foolishness of preaching.
 16. 33, as I *p*. men in all things.
 Gal. 1. 10, do I seek to *p*. men?
 Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22, as men-*p*.
 Heb. 11. 6, without faith it is impossible to *p*. God.
 See 1 Cor. 7. 32; Col. 1. 19; 1 Thes. 2. 4; 1 John 3. 22.
- Pleasure**. 1 Chr. 29. 17, hast *p*. in uprightness.
 Esth. 1. 8, do according to every man's *p*.
 Job 21. 21, what *p*. hath he in his house?
 21. 25, another never eateth with *p*. R. V. tasteth of good.
 22. 3, is it any *p*. to the Almighty?
 Ps. 16. 11, *p*. for evermore.
 35. 27, hath *p*. in the prosperity of his servants.
- Ps. 51. 18, do good in thy good *p*.
 102. 14, thy servants take *p*. in her stones.
 103. 21, ye ministers of his that do his *p*.
 111. 2, of all them that have *p*. therein.
 147. 11, taketh *p*. in them that fear him.
 149. 4, the Lord taketh *p*. in his people.
 Prov. 21. 17, he that loveth *p*. shall be poor.
 Eccl. 5. 4, he hath no *p*. in fools.
 12. 1, I have no *p*. in them.
 Isa. 44. 28, Cyrus shall perform all my *p*.
 53. 10, the *p*. of the Lord shall prosper.
 58. 3, in the day of your fast ye find *p*.
 58. 13, doing thy *p*. on my holy day.
 Jer. 22. 28; 48. 38; Hos. 8. 8, a vessel wherein is no *p*.
 Ezek. 18. 23; 33. 11, have I any *p*.?
 Mal. 1. 10, I have no *p*. in you, saith the Lord.
 Lu. 8. 14, choked with *p*. of this life.
 12. 32, Father's good *p*.
 Eph. 1. 5, the good *p*. of his will.
 Phil. 2. 13, to will and to do of his good *p*.
 1 Tim. 5. 6, she that liveth in *p*.
 2 Tim. 3. 4, lovers of *p*.
 Heb. 10. 38, my soul shall have no *p*. in him.
 11. 25, the *p*. of sin for a season.
 12. 10, chastened us after their own *p*.
 Jas. 5. 5, ye have lived in *p*. on earth. R. V. delicately
 Rev. 4. 11, for thy *p*. they were created. R. V. because of thy will.
 See Gen. 18. 12; Ps. 5. 4.
- Pleasures**, vanity of worldly. Eccl. 2.
 effects of. Lu. 8. 14; Jas. 5.; 2 Pet. 2. 13.
 exhortations against. 2 Tim. 3. 4; Tit. 3. 3; Heb. 11. 25; 1 Pet. 4.
- Pledges**, limitations of. Ex. 22. 26; Deu. 24. 6.
 See Job 22. 6; 24. 3; Ezek. 18. 7; Am. 2. 8.
- Pleiads**, *plēi-ā-dēs*. Employed in LXX. and Eng. versions as a rendering of the Heb. *Kīma*, though LXX. in Job 9. 9 renders it 'Arcturus.' The stars referred to may be the Pleiads, or Arcturus, or Sirius: in the last case the 'refreshing influences' of *Kīma* are taken as referring to the rise of the Nile, which correspond with the heliacal rising of Sirius.
- Pletheous**. Ps. 86. 5; 103. 8, *p*. in mercy.
 130. 7, *p*. redemption.
 Hab. 1. 16, portion fat and meat *p*.
 Mat. 9. 37, the harvest truly is *p*.
 See Gen. 41. 34; Prov. 21. 5.
- Plethful**. Ps. 31. 23; Jer. 2. 7; 48. 33; Lu. 12. 16.
- Plethy**. Gen. 27. 28, *p*. of corn and wine.
 Job 22. 25, *p*. of silver. R. V. precious silver.
 37. 23, *p*. of justice.
 Prov. 3. 10, barns filled with *p*.
 See 2 Chr. 31. 10; Prov. 28. 19; Jer. 44. 17.
- Plenty**, the gift of God. Gen. 27. 28; Deu. 16. 10; 28. 11; 30. 9; Ps. 65. 8; 68. 9; 104. 10; 144. 13; Isa. 30. 23; Joel 2. 26; Acts 14. 17.
- Plow**. Job 4. 8, that *p*. iniquity shall reap.
 Prov. 20. 4, not *p*. by reason of cold.
 21. 4, the *p*. of the wicked is sin. R. V. lamp.
 Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat swords into *p*-shares.
 28. 24, ditch plowman *p*. all day to sow?
 Joel 3. 10, beat your *p*-shares into swords.
 Am. 9. 13, the *p*-man overtake the reaper.
- Plowing**. Deu. 22. 10; Job 1. 14; 1 Cor. 9. 10. [9. 10] figuratively mentioned. Job 4. 8; Hos. 10. 13; 1 Cor. 9. 10.
- Plowshares** beaten into swords. Joel 3. 10.
 swords to be beaten into plowshares. Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3.
- Pluck**. Deu. 23. 25, mayest *p*. the ears with thy hand.
 2 Chr. 7. 20, then will I *p*. them up.
 Job 24. 9, they *p*. the fatherless from the breast.
 Ps. 25. 15, he shall *p*. my feet out of the net.
 74. 11, *p*. it out of thy bosom.
 Prov. 14. 1, foolish *p*. it down with her hands.
 Eccl. 3. 2, a time to *p*. up.
 Isa. 50. 6, my cheeks to them that *p*.
 Jer. 22. 24, yet I would *p*. thee thence.
 Am. 4. 11; Zec. 3. 2, a firebrand *p*. out.
 Mat. 5. 29; 18. 9; Mk. 9. 47, offend thee, *p*. it out.
 12. 1; Mk. 2. 23; Lu. 6. 1, began to *p*. ears.
 John 10. 28, nor shall any *p*. out of my hand.
 See Gen. 8. 11; Lu. 17. 6; Gal. 4. 15; Jude 12.

- Plumblin** and plummet. 2 Kn. 21. 13; Isa. 28. 17; Am. 7. 8; Zec. 4. 10.
- Pochereth of Zebaim**, pō-chē-rēth of zē-bā'im, 'offspring of gazelles' (?). Ez. 2. 57.
- Posts**, heathen, quoted. Acts 17. 28; Tit. 1. 12.
- Point**. Jer. 17. 1, written with the *p.* of a diamond. Heb. 4. 15, in all *p.* tempted.
- Jas. 2. 10, yet offend in one *p.*
- See Gen. 25. 32; Eccl. 5. 16; Mk. 5. 23; John 4. 47.
- Poison** of serpents. Ps. 58. 4; 140. 3; Rom. 3. 13; Jas. 3. 8.
- Pole**. Num. 21. 8.
- Policy**. Dan. 8. 25.
- Polished**. Ps. 144. 12; Isa. 49. 2; Lam. 4. 7; Dan. 10. 6.
- Politarchs** (Acts 17. 6). This word, rendered literally 'rulers of the city,' has been found, from an inscription on one of the arches of Thessalonica, to have been the official title of its chief magistrates. The stones of the arch are now in the British Museum.
- Poll**, to cut the hair of the head. 2 Sam. 14. 26; Ezek. 44. 20; Mic. 1. 16.
- Pollutions** under the Law. Lev. 5. 11; 13. 15; 21. 22; Num. 5. 9, 6; Ezek. 22.
- of the heathen. Lev. 18. 24; 19. 31; 20. 3; Acts 15. 20. of the sabbath. Neh. 13. 15; Isa. 56. 2; Ezek. 20. 13. of God's altar, &c. Ex. 20. 25; 2 Chr. 33. 7; 36. 14; Ezek. 8. 6; 44. 7; Dan. 8. 11; Zep. 3. 4; Mal. 1. 7.
- Pollux**, pōl'lux. Acts 28. 11.
- Pomegranate** (Num. 20. 5; Deu. 8. 8). Heb. *Rimmōn*: Gk. *πόα*, *πόα*, *κώδων*: Bot. N. *Punica granatum*. One of the pleasant fruits of Egypt, and of the promised blessings of Palestine. A refreshing drink was made from the juicy pulp of its fruit. S. of S. 8. 2.
- Pomegranates** on the priest's robe. Ex. 28. 33; 39. 24. on the pillars of the temple. 1 Kn. 7. 18; 2 Kn. 25. 17; 2 Chr. 3. 16.
- Pomp**. Isa. 5. 14; 14. 11; Ezek. 7. 24; 30. 18; Acts 25. 23.
- Ponder**. Prov. 4. 26, *p.* the path of thy feet. R. V. make level.
5. 6, lest thou shouldst *p.* R. V. she findeth.
5. 21, the Lord *p.* all his goings. R. V. maketh level.
- See Prov. 21. 2; 24. 12 (R. V. weigheth); Lu. 2. 19.
- Pontius**, pōn'tiūs, 'belonging to the sea.' Mat. 27. 2. See PILATE.
- Pontus**, pōn'tiūs, 'sea.' Acts 2. 9.
- Pools**. Jerusalem, being on the top of a mountain, had an insufficient water supply. Hence a number of reservoirs were built to supply the city with water. One never-failing spring, issuing from near Mount Moriah, is collected in the pool of Siloam. The two pools of Gihon and the pool of Hezekiah on the west of Jerusalem were probably supplied by an aqueduct seven miles long from reservoirs at Etam near Bethlehem. The pool of Bethesda was probably north-east of Jerusalem near the sheep gate. Here in 1888 was discovered the remains of a building with five porches (John 5. 2, etc.). Ps. 84. 6; Isa. 35. 7; 41. 18; John 5. 2; 9. 7. For Pool of Siloam, see SILOAM.
- Poor**. Ex. 30. 15, the *p.* shall not give less.
- Deu. 15. 11, the *p.* shall never cease. R. V. needy.
- 2 Kn. 24. 14, none remained, save *p.* sort.
- Job 24. 4, the *p.* of the earth hide.
29. 16, I was a father to the *p.* R. V. needy.
- Ps. 10. 14, the *p.* committeth himself to thee. R. V. helpless.
34. 6, this *p.* man cried.
40. 17; 69. 29; 70. 5; 86. 1; 109. 22, I am *p.*
49. 2, rich and *p.* together.
- Prov. 10. 4, becometh *p.* that dealeth with slack hand.
13. 23, food in the tillage of the *p.*
15. 23, the *p.* useth entreaties.
22. 2, rich and *p.* meet together.
30. 9, lest I be *p.* and steal.
- Isa. 41. 17, when *p.* and needy seek water.
- Am. 2. 6, they sold the *p.*
- Zec. 11. 7, 11, I will feed even you, O *p.* of the flock.
- Mat. 5. 3, blessed are the *p.* in spirit.
- 2 Cor. 6. 10, as *p.*, yet making many rich.
8. 9, for your sakes he became *p.*
- See Lev. 27. 8; Rev. 3. 17; 13. 16.
- Poor**, always to be found. Deu. 15. 11; 1 Sam. 2. 7; Mat. 26. 11; Mk. 14. 7; John 12. 8.
- their condition described. Job 24. 4; Prov. 13. 8; 14. 20; 18. 23; 19. 4; 30. 9; Eccl. 9. 15; Jas. 2.
- comfort for. Job 31. 19; Prov. 31. 6; 1 John 3. 17.
- causes of poverty. Prov. 6. 11; 10. 4; 13. 4; 19. 15; 20. 13; 23. 21; 28. 19.
- oppression of, described and condemned. Ex. 22. 25; Deu. 15. 7; 24. 12; Job 24. 9; Ps. 12. 5; 14. 6; 82. 3; Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5; 22. 16; 22; 28. 3; Eccl. 5. 8; Isa. 3. 14; Jer. 22. 3; Am. 2. 6; 4. 5; 5. 11; 8. 4; Zec. 7. 10; Jas. 2. 2.
- kindly treatment of. Ex. 23. 11; Lev. 19. 10; 23. 22; 25. 25; Deu. 15. 7; Ps. 41. 1; Prov. 14. 21; Isa. 58. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 9; Gal. 2. 10.
- their right to justice. Lev. 19. 15; Deu. 1. 17; 16. 19; Prov. 24. 23; 28. 21; Jas. 2.
- God's consideration for. Job 5. 15; Ps. 9. 18; 68. 10; 69. 33; 72. 2; 102. 17; 113. 7; 132. 15; Zec. 11. 7.
- when blessed by God. Prov. 15. 16; 16. 8; 19. 1; 28. 6, 11.
- to be cared for by the church. Acts 6. 1; 1 Cor. 16. 2; 2 Cor. 8. 9; Gal. 2. 10.
- not to be encouraged in litigation. Ex. 23. 3.
- in spirit, blessed by Christ. Mat. 5. 3; Lu. 6. 20 (Isa. 66. 2).
- Poplar** (Gen. 30. 37; Hos. 4. 13). Heb. *Libneh*, 'white:' Gk. *στυπιά*, *στυπιά*: Bot. N. *Populus alba*; *Populus Euphratica*: R. V. marg. 'storax tree,' a resinous shrub 10 to 20 feet high. The LXX. understands the white poplar in Hos. 4. 13.
- Populous**. Deu. 26. 5; Nah. 3. 8. [9. 8.
- Poratha**, pōr-ā-thā, 'having many chariots' (?). Esth. 10. 23.
- Porch**. 1 Chr. 28. 11; John 5. 2; 10. 23.
- Porcius Festus**, pōr'ci-fēs'tiūs. Acts 24. 27.
- Port**, a gate. Neh. 2. 13.
- Porters** were 'the doorkeepers' and police of the Temple (2 Chr. 31. 14). They lived on the adjoining Mount Ophel. They were divided into companies, under the command of the 'Captain of the Temple,' and one division was always on duty, keeping guard day and night. Josephus says that it took twenty of them to shut the great brazen gates (Acts 21. 30).
- Portion**. Gen. 31. 14, is there yet any *p.* for us? 48. 22, one *p.* above thy brethren.
- Deu. 32. 9, the Lord's *p.* is his people.
- 2 Kn. 2. 9, a double *p.* of thy spirit.
- Neh. 8. 10; Esth. 9. 19, send *p.* to them.
- Job 20. 29, this is the *p.* of a wicked man.
24. 18, their *p.* is cursed. [whisper.
26. 14; 27. 13, how little a *p.* is heard of him? R. V.
31. 2, what *p.* of God is there from above?
- Ps. 11. 6, this shall be the *p.* of their cup.
16. 5, Lord is the *p.* of mine inheritance.
17. 14, have their *p.* in this life.
73. 26, God is my *p.*
119. 57; 142. 5, thou art my *p.*, O Lord.
- Prov. 31. 15, giveth a *p.* to her maidens. R. V. task.
- Eccl. 2. 10, this was my *p.* of all my labour.
3. 22; 5. 18; 9. 9, rejoice, for that is his *p.*
5. 19, God hath given power to take *p.*
9. 6, nor have they any more *p.* for ever.
11. 2, give a *p.* to seven.
- Isa. 53. 12, divide a *p.* with the great.
61. 7, they shall rejoice in their *p.*
- Jer. 10. 16; 51. 19, *p.* of Jacob not like them.
12. 10, my pleasant *p.* a wilderness.
52. 34, every day a *p.*
- Dan. 1. 8, with *p.* of king's meat.
- Mic. 2. 4, he hath changed the *p.* of my people.
- Mat. 24. 51, appoint him *p.* with hypocrites.
- Lu. 12. 42, their *p.* in due season.
12. 46, his *p.* with unbelievers.
15. 12, the *p.* of goods that falleth.
- See Gen. 47. 22; Jos. 17. 14; Dan. 4. 15; 11. 26.
- Possess**. Gen. 22. 17; 24. 60, thy seed shall *p.* the gate.
- Job 7. 3, made to *p.* months of vanity.
13. 26, *p.* iniquities of my youth. R. V. inherit.
- Prov. 8. 22, the Lord *p.* me in beginning.
- Lu. 18. 12, I give tithes of all I *p.* R. V. get.
21. 19, in patience *p.* your souls. R. V. ye shall win.
- See Lu. 12. 15; Acts 4. 32; 1 Cor. 7. 30; 2 Cor. 6. 10.

Possession. Gen. 17. 8; 48. 4, an everlasting *p.*
 Prov. 28. 10, good things in *p.* R. V. inherit good.
 Eccl. 2. 7; Mat. 19. 22; Mk. 10. 22, great *p.*
 Acts 2. 45, and sold their *p.*
 Eph. 1. 14, redemption of purchased *p.*
 See Lev. 25. 10; 27. 16; 1 Kn. 21. 15.
Possible. Mat. 19. 26; Mk. 10. 27, with God all things
 are *p.*
 24. 24; Mk. 13. 22, if *p.* deceive elect.
 26. 30; Mk. 14. 35, 36, if *p.* let this cup.
 Mk. 9. 23, all things are *p.* to him that believeth.
 14. 36; Lu. 18. 27, all things are *p.* to thee.
 Rom. 12. 18, if *p.* live peaceably.
 See Acts 2. 24; 20. 16; Gal. 4. 15; Heb. 10. 4.
Post. (1) a messenger, letter carrier. 2 Chr. 30. 6;
 Job 9. 25; Jer. 51. 31.
 (2) Deu. 6. 9; Am. 9. 1.
Posterity. Gen. 45. 7; Ps. 49. 13; 109. 13; Dan. 11. 4.
Pot. 2 Kn. 4. 2, not any thing save a *p.* of oil.
 4. 40, there is death in the *p.*
 Job 41. 31, maketh the deep boil like a *p.*
 Zec. 14. 21, every *p.* shall be holiness.
 Mk. 7. 4, the washing of cups and *p.*
 John 2. 6, six water-*p.*
 See Ex. 16. 33; Jer. 1. 13; John 4. 28; Heb. 9. 4.
Potentate. 1 Tim. 6. 15.
Potiphar, pōt'-i-phâr, 'belonging to the sun,' or 'gift
 of the risen one,' Joseph's master. Gen. 37. 36; 39.
Poti-pherah, pōt'-i-phê'-râh, 'the gift of the sun-god,'
 the priest of On, father-in-law of Joseph. Gen. 41.
 45.
Pots. Mk. 7. 4 = the Roman sextarius = one pint
 (.96).
Potsherd, a fragment of broken pottery. Ps. 22. 15.
Pottage, porridge, or thick soup, made of red lentils
 boiled in water, is a savoury and highly nutritious
 dish, of which the Arabs at the present day are espe-
 cially fond.
 Esau's mess of. Gen. 25. 29.
 injurious, healed by Elisha. 2 Kn. 4. 38.
Potter, as a type of God's power. Isa. 64. 8; Jer. 18. 2;
 Rom. 9. 21.
Potters, turning the tables with their feet, and moulding
 with their hands the clay as it spins round upon the
 table, are constantly to be seen in the East. 1 Chr.
 4. 23; Jer. 18. 2; 19. 1.
Pound. (1) In Lu. 19. 13 the pound is a mina = 2 lbs.
 Troy = £3 8s. 4d. = \$16.15.
 (2) In John 12. 3; 19. 39, the pound is 1½ oz. avoi-
 dupois.
 See MONEY and WEIGHTS.
Pour. Job 10. 10, hast thou not *p.* me out as milk.
 29. 6, rock *p.* out rivers of oil.
 30. 16, my soul is *p.* out upon me.
 Ps. 45. 2, grace is *p.* into thy lips.
 62. 8, *p.* out your heart before him.
 Prov. 1. 23; Isa. 44. 3; Joel 2. 28, 29; Acts 2. 17, 18,
 I will *p.* out my Spirit.
 S. of S. 1. 3, as ointment *p.* forth.
 Isa. 26. 16, *p.* out prayer when chastening.
 32. 15, till the spirit be *p.* on us.
 44. 3, I will *p.* water on thirsty.
 53. 12, *p.* out his soul unto death.
 Jer. 7. 20; 42. 18, my fury shall be *p.* out.
 Lam. 2. 19, *p.* out thine heart like water.
 Nah. 1. 6, fury is *p.* out like fire.
 Mal. 3. 10, if I will not *p.* out a blessing.
 Mat. 26. 7; Mk. 14. 3, *p.* ointment on his head.
 John 2. 15, he *p.* out the changers' money.
 See 2 Sam. 23. 16; 2 Kn. 3. 11.
Pouring out of God's wrath. Ps. 69. 24; 79. 6; Jer. 10.
 25; Ezek. 7. 8; Hos. 5. 10; Rev. 14. 10.
 of the Holy Spirit. Isa. 32. 15; 44. 3; Ezek. 39. 29;
 Joel 2. 28; Zec. 12. 10; Acts 2. 1; 10. 45.
 of the vials. Rev. 16.
Pourtray. Ezek. 4. 1; 8. 10; 23. 14.
Poverty. Gen. 45. 11; Prov. 20. 13, lest thou come
 to *p.*
 Prov. 6. 11; 24. 34, thy *p.* come as one that travelleth.
 10. 15, destruction of poor is *p.*
 11. 24, it tendeth to *p.*
 13. 18, *p.* to him that refuseth instruction.

Prov. 28. 19, shall have *p.* enough.
 30. 8, give me neither *p.* nor riches.
 31. 7, drink and forget his *p.*
 See Prov. 23. 21; 2 Cor. 8. 2; Rev. 2. 9.
Powder. Ex. 32. 20; 2 Kn. 23. 6; Mat. 21. 44.
Powder. (1) Gen. 32. 28; Hos. 12. 3, hast thou *p.* with
 God. R. V. striven (in Gen.).
 Ex. 15. 6, glorious in *p.*
 Lev. 26. 19, the pride of your *p.*
 Deu. 8. 18, he giveth thee *p.* to get wealth.
 2 Sam. 22. 33, God is my strength and *p.* R. V.
 tress.
 1 Chr. 29. 11; Mat. 6. 13, thine is the *p.* and glory.
 2 Chr. 25. 8, God hath *p.* to help.
 Job 26. 2, him that is without *p.*
 Ps. 49. 15, from the *p.* of the grave.
 65. 6, being girded with *p.* R. V. might.
 90. 11, who knoweth *p.* of thine anger.
 Prov. 3. 27, when it is in *p.* to do it.
 18. 21, in the *p.* of the tongue.
 Eccl. 5. 19; 6. 2, *p.* to eat thereof.
 8. 4, where word of king is, there is *p.*
 Isa. 40. 29, he giveth *p.* to the faint.
 Mic. 3. 8, full of *p.* by the spirit.
 Hab. 3. 4, the hiding of his *p.*
 Zec. 4. 6, not by might, nor by *p.*
 Mat. 9. 6; Mk. 2. 10; Lu. 5. 24, *p.* on earth to forgive
 9. 8, who had given such *p.* to men.
 24. 30; Lu. 21. 27, coming in clouds with *p.*
 28. 18, all *p.* is given to me.
 Lu. 1. 35, the *p.* of the Highest.
 4. 6, all this *p.* will I give thee.
 4. 14, Jesus returned in the *p.* of the Spirit.
 4. 32, his word was with *p.* R. V. authority.
 5. 17, the *p.* of the Lord was present.
 9. 43, amazed at the mighty *p.* of God. R. V. majesty.
 12. 5, that hath *p.* to cast into hell.
 12. 11, bring you unto magistrates and *p.* R. V. au-
 thorities.
 22. 53, your hour and the *p.* of darkness.
 24. 49, with *p.* from on high.
 John 1. 12, *p.* to become sons of God.
 10. 18, I have *p.* to lay it down.
 17. 2, *p.* over all flesh. R. V. authority.
 19. 10, I have *p.* to crucify thee.
 Acts 1. 8, *p.* after the Holy Ghost is come.
 3. 12, as though by our own *p.*
 5. 4, was it not in thine own *p.*
 8. 10, this man is the great *p.* of God.
 8. 19, give me also this *p.*
 26. 18, from the *p.* of Satan unto God.
 Rom. 1. 20, his eternal *p.* and Godhead.
 9. 17, that I might shew my *p.* in thee.
 13. 2, whosoever resisteth the *p.*
 1 Cor. 15. 43, it is raised in *p.*
 Eph. 2. 2, prince of the *p.* of the air.
 3. 7, the effectual working of his *p.*
 Phil. 3. 10, the *p.* of his resurrection.
 2 Thes. 1. 9, from the glory of his *p.* R. V. might.
 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of *p.* and love.
 3. 5, form of godliness, but denying the *p.*
 Heb. 2. 14, him that had *p.* of death.
 6. 5, the *p.* of the world to come.
 7. 16, the *p.* of an endless life.
 Rev. 2. 26, to him will I give *p.* R. V. authority.
 4. 11, worthy to receive *p.*
 (2) an army, host. 2 Chr. 32. 9.
 See Mat. 22. 29; Lu. 22. 69; Rom. 1. 16.
Power bestowed by God. Isa. 40. 29; Acts 6. 8; Rom.
 15. 18; 1 Cor. 5. 4; 2 Cor. 12. 9; Eph. 1. 19.
Powerful. Ps. 29. 4; 2 Cor. 10. 10; Heb. 4. 12.
Powers, heavenly. Mat. 24. 29; Eph. 3. 10.
 earthly, to be obeyed. Rom. 13.; Tit. 3.; 1 Pet. 2. 13.
Prætorium, præ-tôr'-i-ûm, the headquarters of the go-
 vernor. Mk. 15. 16.
Praise (n.). Ex. 15. 11, fearful in *p.*
 Deu. 10. 21, he is thy *p.* and thy God.
 Jud. 5. 3; Ps. 7. 17; 9. 2; 57. 7; 61. 8; 104. 33,
 will sing *p.*
 Neh. 9. 5, above all blessing and *p.*
 Ps. 22. 3, that inhabiteth the *p.* of Israel.
 22. 25, my *p.* shall be of thee.

Ps. 33. 1; 147. 1, *p.* is comely for the upright.
 34. 1, his *p.* continually be in my mouth.
 50. 23, whose offereth *p.* glorifieth me.
 65. 1, *p.* waiteth for thee.
 66. 2, make his *p.* glorious.
 109. 1, O God of my *p.*
 148. 14, the *p.* of all his saints.
 Prov. 27. 21, so is a man to his *p.*
 Isa. 60. 18, call thy gates *P.*
 61. 3, garment of *p.*
 62. 7, a *p.* in the earth.
 Jer. 13. 11, that they might be to me for a *p.*
 49. 25, how is the city of *p.*
 Hab. 3. 3, earth was full of his *p.*
 Zep. 3. 30, a *p.* among all people.
 John 9. 24, give God the *p.*
 12. 43, the *p.* of men.
 Rom. 2. 29, whose *p.* is not of men.
 13. 3, thou shalt have *p.*
 1 Cor. 4. 5, every man have *p.* of God.
 2 Cor. 8. 18, whose *p.* is in the gospel.
 Eph. 1. 6, 12, *p.* of glory of his grace.
 Phil. 4. 8, if there be any *p.*
 Heb. 13. 15, offer sacrifice of *p.*
 1 Pet. 2. 14, *p.* of them that do well.
 4. 11, to whom be *p.* and dominion.
 2 Chr. 29. 30; Acts 16. 25; 1 Pet. 2. 9.
Praise (*v.*). Gen. 49. 8, whom thy brethren shall *p.*
 2 Sam. 14. 25, none to be so much *p.*
 Ps. 30. 9, shall the dust *p.* thee?
 42. 5, 11; 43. 5, I shall yet *p.* him.
 45. 17, therefore shall the people *p.* thee.
 49. 18, men will *p.* thee when thou doest well.
 63. 3, my lips shall *p.* thee.
 67. 3, 5, let the people *p.* thee.
 71. 14, I will yet *p.* thee more and more.
 72. 15, daily shall he be *p.*
 76. 10, the wrath of man shall *p.* thee.
 88. 10, shall the dead arise and *p.* thee?
 107. 32, *p.* him in the assembly.
 115. 17, the dead *p.* not.
 119. 164, seven times a day do I *p.* thee.
 145. 4, one generation shall *p.* thy works.
 145. 10, all thy works shall *p.* thee.
 Prov. 27. 2, let another *p.* thee.
 31. 31, her own works *p.* her in the gates.
 Isa. 38. 19, the living shall *p.* thee.
 See Lu. 2. 13; 24. 53; Acts 2. 47; 3. 8.
Praise. God worthy of. Deu. 10. 21; Jud. 5. 2; Isa. 42. 1; 25. 38. 19; 42. 10; Jer. 31. 7; Dan. 2. 23; Joel 2. 26; Hab. 3. 3; Lu. 1. 46, 68; Eph. 1. 6; Rev. 19. 5.
 of man, vanity of. Prov. 27. 2; Mat. 6. 1.
Prancing. Jud. 5. 22; Nah. 3. 2.
Prating. Prov. 10. 8; 3 John 10.
Pray. Gen. 20. 7, a prophet and shall *p.* for thee.
 1 Sam. 7. 5, I will *p.* for you to the Lord.
 12. 23, sin in ceasing to *p.* for you.
 2 Chr. 7. 14, if my people shall *p.*
 Ez. 6. 10, *p.* for the life of the king.
 Job 21. 15, what profit if we *p.* to him.
 Ps. 5. 2, to thee will I *p.*
 55. 17, evening, morning, and at noon will I *p.*
 122. 6, *p.* for the peace of Jerusalem.
 Isa. 45. 20, *p.* to a god that cannot save.
 Jer. 7. 16; 11. 14; 14. 11, *p.* not for this people.
 37. 3; 42. 2, 20, *p.* now to the Lord for us.
 Zec. 7. 2, they sent men to *p.* R. V. intreat the favour.
 Mat. 5. 44, and *p.* for them which despitefully use you.
 6. 5, they love to *p.* standing.
 14. 23; Mk. 6. 46; Lu. 6. 12; 9. 28, apart to *p.*
 26. 36; Mk. 14. 32, while I *p.* yonder.
 Mk. 11. 25, and when ye stand *p.*, forgive.
 Lu. 11. 1, Lord, teach us to *p.*
 18. 1, men ought always to *p.*
 John 14. 16; 16. 26, I will *p.* the Father.
 17. 9, I *p.* for them, I *p.* not for the world.
 17. 20, neither *p.* I for these alone.
 Acts 9. 11, behold he *p.*
 Rom. 8. 26, know not what we should *p.* for.

1 Cor. 14. 15, I will *p.* with the spirit, and *p.* with understanding also.
 Eph. 6. 18, *p.* always with all prayer.
 1 Thes. 5. 17, *p.* without ceasing.
 1 Tim. 2. 8, that men *p.* everywhere.
 Jas. 5. 13, is any afflicted? let him *p.*
 5. 16, *p.* one for another.
 1 John 5. 16, I do not say he shall *p.* for it.
 See Lu. 9. 29; 1 Cor. 11. 4; 14. 14; 1 Thes. 5. 25.
Prayer. 2 Chr. 7. 15, ears shall be attuned to the *p.*
 Job 15. 4, thou restrainest *p.* R. V. devotion.
 16. 17; Ps. 4. 1; 5. 3; 6. 9; 17. 1; 35. 13; 39. 12; 66. 19; Lam. 3. 8, my *p.*
 Ps. 65. 2, thou that hearest *p.*
 72. 15, *p.* shall be made continually.
 109. 4, I give myself to *p.*
 Prov. 15. 8, the *p.* of the upright.
 Isa. 1. 15, when ye make many *p.*
 56. 7; Mat. 21. 13; Mk. 11. 17; Lu. 19. 46, house of *p.*
 Mat. 21. 22, whatever ye ask in *p.*, believing.
 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47, long *p.*
 Lu. 6. 12, all night in *p.* to God.
 Acts 3. 1, the hour of *p.*
 6. 4, give ourselves continually to *p.*
 12. 5, *p.* was made without ceasing.
 16. 13, where *p.* was wont to be made.
 Phil. 4. 6, in every thing by *p.*
 Jas. 5. 15, *p.* of faith shall save the sick.
 5. 16, effectual fervent *p.* of a righteous man.
 1 Pet. 4. 7, watch unto *p.*
 Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, the *p.* of the saints.
 See Ps. 72. 20; Dan. 9. 21.
Prayer, occasions, objects, examples of. 1 Chr. 16. 35; Job 33. 26; Ps. 122. 6; Mat. 5. 44; 9. 38; 26. 41; Lu. 18. 3, 38; Rom. 15. 30; 1 Cor. 7. 5; Jas. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 7; 4. 7.
 commanded. Isa. 55. 6; Mat. 7. 7; 26. 41; Lu. 18. 1; 21. 36; Rom. 12. 12; Eph. 6. 18; Phil. 4. 6; Col. 4. 2; 1 Thes. 5. 17, 25; 1 Tim. 2. 1, 8.
 encouragements to. Job 33. 26; Ps. 6. 9; 32. 6; 66. 19; Isa. 65. 24; Zec. 13. 9; Mat. 18. 19; 21. 22; Mk. 11. 24; Lu. 11. 9; Rom. 10. 13; Jas. 1. 5.
 God hears and answers. Ps. 10. 17; 65. 2; 99. 6; Isa. 58. 9; John 11. 42.
 how to be offered. Ps. 145. 18; Prov. 15. 29; Eccl. 5. 2; Mat. 6. 5, 7; 21. 22; Mk. 11. 24; Lu. 11. 5; 18. 1; John 9. 31; 15. 7; Rom. 12. 12; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 4. 2; 1 Tim. 2. 8; 5. 5; Heb. 11. 6; Jas. 1. 6; 4. 8.
 through Christ. Eph. 2. 18; Heb. 10. 19.
 in the name of Christ. John 16. 26.
 promises for. Isa. 65. 24; Am. 5. 4; Zec. 13. 9; Mat. 6. 6; Lu. 11. 9; John 14. 13.
 posture for. Num. 16. 22; Jos. 5. 14; 1 Kn. 8. 22; 1 Chr. 21. 16; 2 Chr. 6. 13; Ps. 28. 2; 95. 6; Isa. 1. 15; Lam. 2. 19; Mat. 26. 39; Mk. 11. 25; Lu. 22. 41; Acts 20. 36; 1 Tim. 2. 8.
 (public). Ex. 20. 24; 2 Chr. 7. 14, 16; Isa. 56. 7; Mat. 12. 9; 18. 19, 20; Lu. 4. 16; 11. 2.
 instances of. Joshua. Jos. 7. 6-9. David, 1 Chr. 29. 10, 12; 2 Sam. 6. 18. Solomon, 2 Chr. 6. 12. Jews, Lu. 1. 10. early church, Acts 2. 46; 4. 24; 12. 5, 12. Peter and John, Acts 3. 1. church at Antioch, Acts 13. 3. Paul and Silas, Acts 16. 16. Paul with the elders, Acts 20. 36; 21. 5.
 (private). Ps. 55. 17; 88. 1; Dan. 6. 10; 1 Thes. 5. 17. instances of. Abraham, Gen. 18. 23-32. Lot, Gen. 19. 19. Eliezer, Gen. 24. 12. Jacob, Gen. 32. 9; Gideon, Jud. 6. 13, 22, 36, 39. Hannah, 1 Sam. 1. David, 2 Sam. 7. 18; 1 Chr. 29. 10. Elijah, 1 Kn. 18. 36. Hezekiah, 2 Kn. 20. 2. Isaiah, 2 Kn. 20. 11. Jabez, 1 Chr. 4. 10. Manasseh, 2 Chr. 33. 19. Ezra, Ez. 9. 5, 6. Nehemiah, Neh. 2. 4. Jeremiah, Jer. 32. 16. Daniel, Dan. 9. 3. Jonah, Jon. 2. 1. Anna, Lu. 2. 37. Paul, Acts 9. 11; 1 Thes. 5. 23. Cornelius, Acts 10. 2, 30. Peter, Acts 9. 40; 10. 9.
 of the hypocrite condemned. Ps. 109. 7; Prov. 1. 28; 28. 9; Mat. 6. 5.
 the Lord's. Mat. 6. 9; Lu. 11. 2.
 of malefactor on the cross. Lu. 23. 42.
Prayers (of Christ). Mat. 14. 23; 26. 36; 27. 46; Mk. 6. 46; 14. 32; 15. 34; Lu. 6. 12; 9. 28; 23. 34, 46; John 17. 9.

Prayers (Special) in the Old Testament.

(See also under headings PRAYER, PSALMS, &c.)

OF WHOM RECORDED.	REFERENCES.	SUBJECTS.
Aaron and priests.....	Num. 6. 22-26.....	The Aaronic blessing of Israel.
Abraham.....	Gen. 15. 2.....	For a son.
Abraham.....	Gen. 17. 17, 18.....	For Ishmael's acceptance.
Abraham.....	Gen. 18. 23.....	For mercy on Sodom.
Abraham's servant.....	Gen. 24. 12.....	Success in his mission, when sent to find a wife for Isaac.
Agur.....	Prov. 30. 1.....	For moderation in his desires.
Asa.....	2 Chr. 14. 11.....	When going to battle with Zerah the Ethiopian.
Daniel.....	Dan. 9. 4.....	For restoration of Jerusalem.
David.....	2 Sam. 7. 18.....	Prayer for blessing on his house.
David.....	Ps. 51.....	After his sin with Bath-sheba.
David.....	2 Sam. 24. 17.....	After numbering the people.
David.....	1 Chr. 29. 10-19.....	Thanksgiving at close of life.
Elijah.....	1 Kn. 17. 20.....	For the restoration of the widow's son.
Elijah.....	1 Kn. 18. 36.....	For Divine attestation of his mission.
Elijah.....	1 Kn. 19. 4.....	For death.
Elisha.....	2 Kn. 6. 17.....	For his servant's eyes to be opened.
Elisha.....	2 Kn. 6. 18.....	That the army sent to take him may be blinded.
Ezekiel.....	Ezek. 9. 8.....	Intercession for his people.
Ezra.....	Ez. 9. 6.....	Confession of sin in the people's alliances with the heathen.
Habakkuk.....	Hab. 3. 1-16.....	For revival of God's work.
Hannah.....	1 Sam. 1. 11.....	For the gift of a son.
Hezekiah.....	2 Kn. 19. 15; Isa. 37. 16.....	For protection against Sennacherib.
Hezekiah.....	2 Kn. 20. 3; Isa. 38. 3.....	When dangerously ill.
Hezekiah.....	2 Chr. 30. 18.....	For the unprepared who had eaten of the Passover.
Israel.....	Deu. 21. 6-8.....	Expiation of undiscovered murder.
Israel.....	Deu. 26. 5-10.....	Confession on presenting firstfruits.
Israel.....	Deu. 26. 13-15.....	The prayer of the tithing year.
Jabez.....	1 Chr. 4. 10.....	For the Divine blessing.
Jacob.....	Gen. 32. 9.....	For deliverance from Esau.
Jehoshaphat.....	2 Chr. 20. 6.....	For protection against armies of Moabites and Ammonites.
Jeremiah.....	Jer. 14. 7.....	In a great famine.
Jeremiah.....	Jer. 15. 15-18.....	For comfort.
Jonah.....	Jon. 2. 2.....	For deliverance from the great fish.
Joshua.....	Jos. 7. 7-9.....	After Achan's sin.
Levites.....	Neh. 9. 5.....	Confession of God's goodness, and their nation's sins.
Manoah.....	Jud. 13. 8, 9.....	For Divine guidance in training his child.
Moses.....	Ex. 32. 11; Deu. 9. 26.....	Forgiveness for the people's idolatry.
Moses.....	Ex. 33. 12.....	For the Divine presence.
Moses.....	Num. 10. 35, 36.....	At the setting forth and stopping of the ark.
Moses.....	Num. 11. 11-15.....	For Divine help to govern the Israelites.
Moses.....	Num. 12. 13.....	For Miriam, for cure from leprosy.
Moses.....	Num. 14. 13-19.....	For the people disappointed at the spies' report.
Moses.....	Num. 27. 15.....	For a successor.
Moses.....	Deu. 3. 24.....	To enter Canaan.
Nehemiah.....	Neh. 1. 5.....	For the remnant in captivity.
Nehemiah.....	Neh. 4. 4.....	For protection against Sanballat and Tobiah.
Samson.....	Jud. 16. 28.....	To be avenged on his enemies.
Solomon.....	1 Kn. 3. 5-9.....	For wisdom to govern Israel.
Solomon.....	1 Kn. 8. 23; 2 Chr. 6. 14.....	Dedication of the Temple.

Prayers and Thanksgivings (Special) in the New Testament.

(See also the Special Songs of Thanksgiving in Lu. 1. 2; Rev. 4. 5, 7, 11, 12, 15, 18, 19.)

OF WHOM RECORDED.	REFERENCES.	SUBJECTS.
Apostles.....	Lu. 17. 5.....	For more faith.
Apostles.....	Acts 1. 24, 25.....	On choosing an Apostle.
Blind Bartimæus.....	Mk. 10. 47.....	For sight.
Early Church.....	Acts 4. 24-30.....	For support under persecution.
Father of the lunatic boy.....	Mat. 17. 15.....	For his only son.
Jairus.....	Mat. 9. 18.....	For his little daughter.
Jesus.....	Mat. 11. 25, 26; Lu. 10. 21.....	Thanksgiving.
Jesus.....	Mat. 26. 39; Lu. 22. 42.....	Under suffering in Gethsemane.
Jesus.....	Mat. 27. 46.....	Under suspension of Divine consolation.

Prayers and Thanksgivings (Special) in the New Testament — (Continued).

OF WHOM RECORDED.	REFERENCES.	SUBJECTS.
Jesus.....	Lu. 23. 34.....	For His murderers.
Jesus.....	Lu. 23. 46.....	Commending His spirit to God.
Jesus.....	John 11. 41, 42.....	Thanksgiving for the Father's acceptance of His prayer.
Jesus.....	John 12. 27, 28.....	Imploping His Father's aid.
Jesus.....	John 17.....	For His Apostles, and all believers. For unity.
Lord's prayer.....	Mat. 6. 9; Lu. 11. 2.....	The model of supplication for relief of human needs.
Penitent thief.....	Lu. 23. 42.....	To be remembered by Jesus.
Pharisee's prayer.....	Lu. 18. 11.....	Thanksgiving for his own righteousness.
Prodigal son.....	Lu. 15. 18, 19.....	For forgiveness.
Publican's prayer.....	Lu. 18. 13.....	For Divine mercy.
St. Paul.....	Acts 9. 6, 11.....	For instruction and grace.
St. Paul.....	2 Cor. 12. 8.....	For relief from personal trial.
St. Paul.....	Eph. 1. 17-20; 3. 14-21; Phil. 1. 9-11; Col. 1. 9-11; 1 Thes. 3. 10-13; 2 Thes. 1. 11, 12; 2. 16, 17; 3. 5; Heb. 13. 20, 21.	Intercession for the Churches.
Samaritan woman.....	John 4. 15.....	For the Living Water.
Stephen.....	Acts 7. 59, 60.....	Commendation of his soul; forgiveness of his murderers.
Syrophœnician woman.....	Mat. 15. 22.....	For her daughter.
Ten lepers.....	Lu. 17. 13.....	For cleansing.
The centurion.....	Mat. 8. 6.....	For his servant.
The disciples.....	Mat. 8. 25.....	To be saved from the storm.
The leper.....	Mat. 8. 2.....	For cleansing.
The nobleman.....	John 4. 49.....	For his child.
The waiting Church.....	Rev. 22. 20.....	For the coming of Christ.
Two blind men.....	Mat. 9. 27.....	For sight.

Preach. Neh. 6. 7, appointed prophets to *p.* of thee.

Isa. 61. 1, to *p.* good tidings.

Jon. 3. 2, *p.* the preaching I bid thee.

Mat. 4. 17; 10. 7, Jesus began to *p.*

11. 1, to *p.* in their cities.

11. 5, the poor have the gospel *p.*

Mk. 2. 2, he *p.* the word to them. R. V. spake.

16. 20, and *p.* every where.

Lu. 9. 60, go thou and *p.* kingdom of God.

Acts 8. 5, and *p.* Christ unto them.

10. 36, *p.* peace by Jesus Christ.

13. 38, through this man is *p.* forgiveness.

17. 18, he *p.* Jesus and the resurrection.

Rom. 2. 21, thou that *p.* a man should not steal.

10. 15, how shall they *p.* except.

1 Cor. 1. 13, the *p.* of the cross is foolishness.

1. 21, by the foolishness of *p.*

1. 23, but we *p.* Christ crucified.

9. 27, lest when I have *p.* to others.

15. 11, so we *p.* and so ye believed.

15. 14, then is our *p.* vain.

2 Cor. 4. 5, we *p.* not ourselves.

Phil. 1. 15, some *p.* Christ of envy and strife.

2 Tim. 4. 2, *p.* the word; be instant.

Heb. 4. 2, word *p.* did not profit. R. V. of hearing.

1 Pet. 3. 19, *p.* to spirits in prison.

See Ps. 40. 9; 2 Cor. 11. 4.

Preacher. Rom. 10. 14, how shall they hear without a

1 Tim. 2. 7, whereunto I am ordained a *p.*

2 Pet. 2. 5, Noah, a *p.* of righteousness.

See 2 Tim. 1. 11.

Preacher, The Ecclesiastes. title of the book Ecclesi-

Preaching the gospel of Christ. Mat. 4. 17; 5; 28. 19;

Mk. 1. 14; 16. 15; Lu. 4. 18 (Isa. 61. 1); 9. 60; 24. 47;

Acts 2. 14; 3. 12; 4. 8; 10. 42; 13. 16. See Rom. 10. 8;

1 Cor. 1. 17; 2; 15. 1; Gal. 1; Eph. 1-3.

gospel manifested through. Tit. 1. 3.

repentance, by John the Baptist. Mat. 3; Mk. 1; Lu.

of Jonah. Jon. 3; Mat. 12. 41; Lu. 11. 32.

Precept. Neh. 9. 14, commandedst them *p.*

Isa. 28. 10, 13, *p.* must be upon *p.*

29. 13, taught by *p.* of men.

Jer. 35. 18, ye have kept Jonadab's *p.*

See Ps. 119. 4, etc.; Dan. 9. 5; Mk. 10. 5; Heb. 9. 19.

Precious. Deu. 33. 13-16, *p.* things.

1 Sam. 3. 1, the word was *p.* in those days.

26. 21, my soul was *p.* in thine eyes.

2 Kn. 1. 13, let my life be *p.*

Ez. 8. 27, fine copper, *p.* as gold. [costly.]

Ps. 49. 8, the redemption of their soul is *p.* R. V.

72. 14, *p.* shall their blood be in his sight.

116. 15, *p.* in sight of the Lord is death of saints.

126. 6, bearing *p.* seed. R. V. forth the seed.

133. 2, like *p.* ointment upon the head.

139. 17, how *p.* are thy thoughts.

Prov. 3. 15, wisdom more *p.* than rubies.

Ecl. 7. 1, good name better than *p.* ointment.

Isa. 13. 12, I will make a man more *p.*

28. 16; 1 Pet. 2. 6, a *p.* corner stone.

43. 4, since thou wast *p.* in my sight.

Jer. 15. 19, take the *p.* from the vile.

Lam. 4. 2, the *p.* sons of Zion.

1 Pet. 1. 7, trial of faith more *p.* than gold.

1. 19, the *p.* blood of Christ.

2. 7, to you which believe he is *p.*

2 Pet. 1. 1, like *p.* faith.

1. 4, great and *p.* promises.

See Mat. 26. 7; Mk. 14. 3; Jas. 5. 7; Rev. 21. 11.

Precious Stones of the Bible.

Adamant.	Emerald.
Agate.	Jacinth.
Amber.	Jasper.
Amethyst.	Ligure.
Beryl.	Onyx.
Carbuncle.	Sapphire.
Chalcedony.	Sardius.
Chrysolite.	Sardonyx.
Chrysoprase.	Topaz.
Diamond.	

Predestination. Rom. 8. 29; 9.-11.; Eph. 1. 5.

Preeminence. Ecl. 3. 19; Col. 1. 18; 3 John 9.

Prefer. Ps. 137. 6; John 1. 15; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Tim. 5.

21.

Premeditate. Mk. 13. 11.

Preparation. Prov. 16. 1, *p.* of the heart.

Eph. 6. 15, feet shod with *p.* of gospel.

See Mat. 27. 62; Mk. 15. 42; Lu. 23. 54; John 19. 14.

Prepare. 1 Sam. 7. 3, *p.* your hearts to the Lord.

2 Chr. 20. 33, as yet the people had not *p.* R. V. set.

Ps. 68. 10, thou hast *p.* of thy goodness.

107. 36, that they may *p.* a city.

Prov. 8. 27, when he *p.* the heavens I was there. R. V. established.

Isa. 40. 3; Mal. 3. 1; Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 2; Lu. 1. 76, *p.* way of the Lord.

62. 10, *p.* the way of the people.

Am. 4. 12, *p.* to meet thy God.

Jon. 1. 17, Lord had *p.* a great fish.

Mat. 20. 23; Mk. 10. 40, to them for whom *p.*

John 14. 2, I go to *p.* a place for you.

Rom. 9. 23, afore *p.* to glory.

1 Cor. 2. 9, things God hath *p.*

Heb. 10. 5, a body hast thou *p.* me.

See 1 Chr. 22. 5; Ps. 23. 5; Rev. 21. 2.

Presbytery. 1 Tim. 4. 14.

Prescribe. Ez. 7. 22; Isa. 10. 1. [Lord.]

Presence. Gen. 4. 16, Cain went out from the *p.* of the

47. 15, why should we die in thy *p.*

Ex. 33. 15, if thy *p.* go not with me.

Job 23. 15, I am troubled at his *p.*

Ps. 16. 11, in thy *p.* is fulness of joy.

17. 2, my sentence come forth from thy *p.*

31. 20, in the secret of thy *p.*

51. 11, cast me not away from thy *p.*

139. 7, whither shall I flee from thy *p.*?

Prov. 14. 7, go from *p.* of a foolish man.

Isa. 63. 9, angel of his *p.* saved them.

Jer. 23. 39; 52. 3, I will cast you out of my *p.*

Jon. 1. 3, to flee from *p.* of the Lord.

Zep. 1. 7, hold thy peace at *p.* of the Lord.

Lu. 13. 26, we have eaten and drunk in thy *p.*

Acts 3. 19, times of refreshing from the *p.*

2 Cor. 10. 1, 10, who in *p.* am base.

2 Thea. 1. 9, destruction from the *p.* of the Lord.

See Gen. 16. 12; Ps. 23. 5; Prov. 25. 6; Lu. 15. 10.

Presence of God. 1 Chr. 16. 27; Ps. 16. 11; 18. 7; 68.

8; Isa. 64. 1; Jer. 5. 22; Ezek. 1.; Dan. 7. 9; Nah. 1.;

Hab. 3.; Rev. 1.

Christ has entered. Heb. 9. 24.

angels and elders stand in. Lu. 1. 19; Rev. 5. 8, 11.

Present. 1 Sam. 10. 27, they brought him no *p.*

Ps. 46. 1, a very *p.* help in trouble.

John 14. 25, being yet *p.* with you. R. V. abiding.

Acts 10. 33, all here *p.* before God.

Rom. 7. 18, to will is *p.* with me.

7. 21, evil is *p.* with me.

8. 18, sufferings of this *p.* time.

12. 1, *p.* your bodies a living sacrifice.

1 Cor. 7. 26, good for the *p.* distress.

2 Cor. 5. 8, to be *p.* with the Lord. R. V. at home.

5. 9, whether *p.* or absent. R. V. at home.

Gal. 1. 4, deliver us from this *p.* world.

Col. 1. 28, *p.* every man perfect.

2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this *p.* world.

Tit. 2. 12, live godly in this *p.* world.

Heb. 12. 11, no chastening for *p.* seemeth joyous.

2 Pet. 1. 12, established in the *p.* truth.

Jude 24, able to *p.* you faultless. R. V. set.

See Ps. 72. 10; Lu. 2. 22.

Presently, immediately, in a short time. Prov. 12. 16;

Mat. 21. 19; 26. 53.

Presently made. Gen. 32. 13; 33. 10; 43. 11; Jud. 3.

15; 1 Sam. 9. 7; 2 Kn. 8. 8; 20. 12; Mat. 2. 11.

Preserve. Gen. 32. 30, I have seen God, and my life is *p.*

45. 5, did send me before you to *p.* life.

Job 29. 2, as in days when God *p.* me.

Ps. 36. 6, thou *p.* man and beast.

121. 7, the Lord *p.* thee from evil.

121. 8, *p.* thy going out and coming in.

Prov. 2. 8, he *p.* the way of his saints.

2. 11, discretion shall *p.* thee.

20. 28, mercy and truth *p.* the king.

Jer. 49. 11, I will *p.* them alive.

Lu. 17. 33, lose his life shall *p.* it.

See Neh. 9. 6; Isa. 49. 6; Hos. 12. 13; Jude 1.

Preserver (God) of the faithful. Ps. 31. 23; 37. 29. 10; 145. 20; Prov. 2. 8.

of men. Jos. 24. 17; 2 Sam. 8. 6; Job 7. 20; Ps. 36; 116. 6; 146. 9.

Press. Prov. 3. 10, *p.* burst with new wine.

Am. 2. 13, I am *p.* under you as a cart is *p.*

Mk. 3. 10, they *p.* on him to touch him.

Lu. 6. 38, good measure, *p.* down.

16. 16, every man *p.* into it. R. V. entereth violent

Phil. 3. 14, I *p.* toward the mark.

See Mk. 2. 4; 5. 27; Lu. 8. 19; 19. 3.

Pressat, the vat of a winepress. Hag. 2. 16.

Presumption: of Israelites, Num. 14. 44; Deu. 1.

prophets, Deu. 18. 20. builders of Babel, Gen.

Korah, &c., Num. 16. Beth-shemites, 1 Sam. 6.

Hiel, the Beth-elite, 1 Kn. 16. 34. Uzzah, 2 Sam. 6.

Uzziah, 2 Chr. 26. 16. Jewish exorcists, Acts 19.

Diotrephes, 3 John 9.

Presumptuous sins. Ex. 21. 14; Num. 15. 30; Deu.

12; Ps. 19. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 10.

Pretence. Mat. 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Phil. 1. 18.

Prevail. Gen. 32. 28; Hos. 12. 4, power with God, a

hast *p.*

Ex. 17. 11, Moses held up hand, Israel *p.*

1 Sam. 2. 9, by strength shall no man *p.*

Ps. 9. 19, let not man *p.*

65. 3, iniquities *p.* against me.

Ecd. 4. 12, if one *p.* against him.

Mat. 16. 18, gates of hell shall not *p.*

Acts 19. 20, grew word of God and *p.*

See Job 14. 20; Jer. 20. 7; Lam. 1. 16; John 12. 19.

Prevent, to go before, anticipate, precede. 2 Sam. 6.

6; Ps. 18. 5, snares of death *p.* me.

Ps. 88. 13, in the morning shall my prayer *p.* thee.

119. 147, I *p.* the dawning of the morning.

See Ps. 21. 3; 79. 8; Isa. 21. 14; 1 Thea. 4. 15.

Prey. Isa. 49. 24, shall the *p.* be taken from t

mighty?

Jer. 21. 9; 38. 2; 39. 18; 45. 5, his life shall be for a

Ezek. 34. 22, my flock shall no more be a *p.*

See Gen. 49. 9; Num. 14. 3; Neh. 4. 4; Am. 3. 4.

Price. Lev. 25. 52, the *p.* of his redemption.

Deu. 23. 18, *p.* of a dog. R. V. wages.

2 Sam. 24. 24; 1 Chr. 21. 22, I will buy it at a *p.*

Acts 5. 2, kept back part of the *p.*

1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23, bought with a *p.*

1 Pet. 3. 4, meek spirit of great *p.*

Price of Him that was valued. See Mat. 26. 15; cf. Zc.

11. 12.

of virtue, Prov. 31. 10; of wisdom, Job 28. 13.

of redemption. 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23.

pearl of great, Mat. 13. 46. ornament of, 1 Pet. 3. 4.

Pricks, goads (for driving cattle). Num. 33. 55; Ac.

9. 5; 26. 14.

Pride. Ps. 31. 20, hide them from *p.* of man. R.

plottings.

Prov. 8. 13, *p.* do I hate.

14. 3, in mouth of foolish is rod of *p.*

Isa. 28. 1, woe to the crown of *p.*

Jer. 49. 16, *p.* of thine heart hath deceived thee.

Pride. 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 6. 16; 8. 13; 16. 5; 21.

Dan. 5. 20; Mk. 7. 20; Rom. 12. 3, 16.

origin of. 2 Kn. 20. 13; Zep. 3. 11; Lu. 18. 11; 1 Co.

8. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 6; 1 John 2. 16.

evil results of. Ps. 10. 2; Prov. 13. 10; 21. 24; 28. 2.

Jer. 43. 2; 49. 16; Obad. 3.

followed by shame and destruction. Prov. 11. 2; 1

18; 18. 12; 29. 23; Isa. 28. 3.

exhortations against. Isa. 28. 1; Jer. 13. 15.

Priest (Heb. *Côhen*; Gk. *iepús*). Heb. 5. 10; 2 Pet.

9. 'Priest' is a contraction of the Greek *presbyteros*.

Lat. *presbyter*, 'an elder,' or 'elderly.' The word has

a noteworthy history. 'Presbyter' was first a name

for the officials of the Jewish religious community;

then became a title of office in the Christian Church

and ultimately came to — the Lat. *sacerdos* and Gk.

iepús, losing its original connotation of 'elder,' and

acquiring that of 'sacrificing minister.' The essential

idea of the Jewish *Cohen* was that of a mediator be-

tween God and man, (1) by ministering at the sanctu-

ary, (2) by teaching the law of God, (3) by inquir-

ing for the people the Divine will.

- Gen. 14. 18; Heb. 7. 1, *p.* of most high God.
 Ex. 19. 6, a kingdom of *p.*
 1 Sam. 2. 35, I will raise up a faithful *p.*
 2 Chr. 6. 41; Ps. 132. 16, *p.* clothed with salvation.
 13. 9, *p.* of them that are no gods.
 15. 3, without a teaching *p.*
 Isa. 24. 2, as with the people, so with the *p.*
 28. 7, *p.* and prophet have erred.
 61. 6, shall be named the *p.* of the Lord.
 Jer. 13. 13, will fill *p.* with drunkenness.
 Mic. 3. 11, the *p.* teach for hire.
 Mal. 2. 7, the *p.* lips should keep knowledge.
 Lu. 17. 14, shew yourselves to the *p.*
 Acts 6. 7, *p.* were obedient to the faith.
 Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6, kings and *p.* to God.
Priest, high. Ex. 28.; 39.; Lev. 8.; 16. .
Priesthood. Ex. 40. 15; Num. 25. 13, an everlasting *p.*
 Num. 16. 10, seek ye the *p.* also.
 Heb. 7. 24, an unchangeable *p.*
 1 Pet. 2. 5, an holy *p.*
 2. 9, ye are a royal *p.*
 See Num. 18. 1; Jos. 18. 7; Neh. 13. 29.
Priesthood of Christ, Aaron, and Melchizedec. Rom. 8. 34; Heb. 2. 17; 3.; 4. 15; 5.; 7.; 1 John 2. 1.
Priests, Levitical, Ex. 28. 1; Lev. 8. their duties, offerings, rites, Lev. 1.; 9.; 21.; 22.; Num. 3.; Deu. 31. 9; Jos. 3.; 4.; 1 Kn. 8. 3.
 fourscore and five slain by command of Saul. 1 Sam. 22. 17.
 divided by lot by David. 1 Chr. 24.
 denounced for unfaithfulness. Jer. 1. 18; 5. 31; Hos. 5.; 6.; Mic. 3. 11; Zep. 3. 4; Mal. 2.
 of Baal, slain. 1 Kn. 18. 40; 2 Kn. 10. 19; 11. 18.
 Christians called. 1 Pet. 2. 5; Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6.
Prince. Gen. 32. 28, as a *p.* hast thou power. R. V. omits.
 Ex. 2. 14; Num. 16. 13, who made thee a *p.* over us?
 1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 8, to set them among *p.*
 2 Sam. 3. 38, a *p.* fallen in Israel.
 Job 12. 21; Ps. 107. 40, pourest contempt on *p.*
 21. 28, where is the house of the *p.*?
 31. 37, as a *p.* would I go near him.
 Ps. 45. 16, make *p.* in all the earth.
 118. 9, than to put confidence in *p.*
 146. 3, put not your trust in *p.*
 Prov. 8. 15, by me *p.* decree justice.
 31. 4, nor for *p.* strong drink.
 Eccl. 10. 7, *p.* walking as servants.
 10. 16, when thy *p.* eat in the morning.
 10. 17, blessed when *p.* eat in due season.
 Isa. 34. 12; 40. 23, all her *p.* shall be nothing.
 Hos. 3. 4, abide many days without a *p.*
 Mat. 9. 34; 12. 24; Mk. 3. 22, by *p.* of devils.
 John 12. 31; 14. 30; 16. 11, the *p.* of this world.
 Acts 3. 15, and killed the *P.* of life.
 5. 31, exalted to be a *P.* and Saviour.
 1 Cor. 2. 6, wisdom of the *p.* of this world. R. V. rulers.
 2. 8, which none of *p.* of this world knew. R. V. rulers.
 Eph. 2. 2, the *p.* of the power of the air.
 See Isa. 3. 4; Hos. 7. 5; Mat. 20. 25.
Prince: of peace, Isa. 9. 6. of life, Acts 3. 15.
 of this world, John 12. 31; 14. 30; 16. 11. of the power of the air, Eph. 2. 2.
 of devils, Christ's miracles ascribed to. Mat. 9. 34; 12. 24; Mk. 3. 22; Lu. 11. 15.
Princes of the tribes. Num. 1. 5.
 their offerings. Num. 7.
Principal. Prov. 4. 7; Isa. 28. 25; Acts 25. 23.
Principalities. Eph. 6. 12, we wrestle against *p.* and powers.
 Tit. 3. 1, to be subject to *p.* R. V. rulers.
Principalities and powers. Rom. 8. 38; Eph. 3. 10; 6. 12; Col. 2. 15.
 Christ the head of all. Eph. 1. 21; Col. 1. 16; 2. 10.
Principles. Heb. 5. 12; 6. 1.
Print. Lev. 19. 28; Job 13. 27; 19. 23; John 20. 25.
Prisca, pris'-cä, 'ancient.' 2 Tim. 4. 19.
Priscilla, pris-cil'-lä, diminutive of PRISCA (and AQUILA). Acts 18.; Rom. 16. 3; 1 Cor. 16. 19.
Prison. Ps. 142. 7, bring my soul out of *p.*
 Eccl. 4. 14, out of *p.* he cometh to reign.
 Isa. 53. 8, taken from *p.* and from judgment. R. V. by oppression.
 61. 1, opening of the *p.*
 Mat. 5. 25; Lu. 12. 58, thou be cast into *p.*
 11. 2, John heard in the *p.*
 25. 36, 39, in *p.* and ye came unto me.
 Lu. 22. 33, to go with thee to *p.* and to death.
 2 Cor. 11. 23, in *p.* more frequent.
 1 Pet. 3. 19, spirits in *p.*
 See Jer. 32. 2; 39. 14; Lu. 3. 20; Acts 5. 18.
Prisoner. Ps. 79. 11; Zec. 9. 12; Mat. 27. 16; Eph. 3. 1.
Private. 2 Pet. 1. 20.
Privately. Mat. 24. 3; Mk. 9. 28; Lu. 10. 23; Gal. 2. 2.
Privily. Mat. 1. 19; 2. 7; Acts 16. 37; Gal. 2. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 1.
Prize. 1 Cor. 9. 24; Phil. 3. 14.
Proceed. Gen. 24. 50, the thing *p.* from the Lord.
 Deu. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4, that *p.* out of mouth of God.
 Job 40. 5, I will *p.* no further.
 Isa. 29. 14, I will *p.* to do a marvellous work.
 51. 4, a law shall *p.* from me.
 Jer. 9. 3, they *p.* from evil to evil.
 * Mat. 15. 18; Mk. 7. 21, *p.* out of the mouth.
 John 8. 42, I *p.* forth from God. R. V. came.
 Jas. 3. 10, *p.* blessing and cursing.
 See Lu. 4. 22; John 15. 26; Eph. 4. 29; Rev. 22. 1.
Prochorus, pröch'-ö-rüs, one of the seven 'deacons.' Acts 6. 5.
Proclaim. Ex. 33. 19; 34. 5, I will *p.* the name of the Lord.
 Isa. 61. 1, to *p.* liberty to captives.
 61. 2, to *p.* acceptable year.
 62. 11, Lord hath *p.* thy salvation cometh.
 Jer. 34. 15, in *p.* liberty every man to his neighbour.
 Lu. 12. 3, *p.* upon the house-tops.
 See Deu. 20. 10; Prov. 20. 6; Jer. 3. 12; Joel 3. 9.
Procure. Prov. 11. 27; Jer. 2. 17; 4. 18; 26. 19; 33. 9.
Prodigal son, parable of. Lu. 15. 11.
Produce. Isa. 41. 21.
Profane. Lev. 18. 21; 19. 12; 20. 3; 21. 6; 22. 2, *p.* name of God.
 Jer. 23. 11, prophet and priest are *p.*
 Ezek. 22. 26, no difference between holy and *p.* R. V. common.
 Mat. 12. 5, priests in temple *p.* sabbath.
 Acts 24. 6, hath gone about to *p.* temple.
 1 Tim. 1. 9, law for unholy and *p.*
 4. 7, refuse *p.* and old wives' fables.
 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 16, avoiding *p.* babblings.
 Heb. 12. 16, any *p.* person.
 See Ps. 89. 39; Jer. 23. 15; Mal. 2. 10.
Profanity. Lev. 18. 21; 19. 12; Neh. 13. 18; Ezek. 22. 8; Mal. 1. 12.
Profess, to declare openly. Mat. 7. 23; Rom. 1. 22; 2 Cor. 9. 13; 1 Tim. 2. 10; 6. 12.
Profession of Christ, to hold fast. 1 Tim. 6. 12; Heb. 3. 1; 4. 14; 10. 23.
Profit (*n.*). Gen. 25. 32, what *p.* shall birthright do me?
 37. 26, what *p.* if we slay?
 Job 21. 15, what *p.* if we pray?
 Prov. 14. 23, in all labour there is *p.*
 Eccl. 1. 3; 3. 9; 5. 16, what *p.* of labour?
 2. 11, there was no *p.* under the sun.
 5. 9, *p.* of the earth for all.
 7. 11, by wisdom there is *p.*
 Jer. 16. 19, things wherein is no *p.*
 Mal. 3. 14, what *p.* that we have kept.
 1 Cor. 10. 33, not seeking own *p.* but *p.* of many.
 2 Tim. 2. 14, about words to no *p.*
 Heb. 12. 10, he chasteneth us for our *p.*
 See Esth. 3. 8; Ps. 30. 9; Isa. 30. 5; 1 Tim. 4. 15.
Profit (*v.*). 1 Sam. 12. 21, vain things which cannot *p.*
 Job 33. 27, I have sinned, and it *p.* not.
 34. 9, *p.* nothing to delight in God.
 Prov. 10. 2, treasures of wickedness *p.* nothing.
 11. 4, riches *p.* not in the day of wrath.
 Isa. 30. 5, 6, people that could not *p.*
 48. 17, the Lord which teacheth thee to *p.*
 Jer. 2. 11, changed for that which doth not *p.*
 23. 32, they shall not *p.* this people.
 Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36, what is a man *p.*?

1 Cor. 12. 7, to every man to *p.* withal.
Gal. 5. 2, Christ shall *p.* you nothing.
1 Tim. 4. 8, bodily exercise *p.* little.
Heb. 4. 2, the word preached did not *p.*
Profitable. Job 22. 2, can a man be *p.* to God?
See Mat. 15. 5; Rom. 2. 25; 1 Cor. 13. 3; Jas. 2. 14.
1 Tim. 10. 10, wisdom is *p.* to direct.
Acts 20. 20, I kept back nothing *p.*
1 Tim. 4. 8, godliness is *p.* to all things.
2 Tim. 3. 16, scripture is *p.* for doctrine.
See Mat. 5. 29; 2 Tim. 4. 11; Tit. 3. 8; Philem. 11.
Prolong. Deu. 4. 26; 30. 18, ye shall not *p.* your days.
Job 6. 11, what is mine end that I should *p.* my life?
R. V. be patient.
Prov. 10. 27, fear of the Lord *p.* days.
Eccl. 8. 12, though a sinner's days be *p.*
See Ps. 61. 6; Prov. 28. 2; Isa. 13. 22; 53. 10.
Promise (n.). Num. 14. 34, ye shall know my breach
of *p.*
1 Kn. 8. 56, hath not failed one word of *p.*
Ps. 77. 8, doth his *p.* fail?
Lu. 24. 49; Acts 1. 4, *p.* of Father.
Acts 2. 39, the *p.* is to you and your children.
26. 6, for hope of the *p.*
Rom. 4. 14, the *p.* made of none effect.
4. 20, staggered not at the *p.*
9. 4, to whom pertain the *p.*
9. 8; Gal. 4. 28, the children of the *p.*
2 Cor. 1. 20, *p.* are yea and Amen.
Gal. 3. 21, is the law against the *p.* of God?
1 Tim. 4. 8; 2 Tim. 1. 1, *p.* of the life that now is.
Heb. 6. 12, through faith and patience inherit the *p.*
9. 15; 10. 36, the *p.* of eternal inheritance.
11. 13, died, not having received *p.*
2 Pet. 1. 4, great and precious *p.*
3. 4, where is the *p.* of his coming?
3. 9, not slack concerning his *p.*
Promise (v.). Ex. 12. 25, will give you as he hath *p.*
Num. 14. 40, will go to place the Lord *p.*
Deu. 1. 11; 15. 6, the Lord bless you as he hath *p.*
9. 28, not able to bring into land *p.*
19. 8; 27. 3, give the land he *p.* to give.
Jos. 23. 15, all good things which the Lord *p.*
2 Kn. 8. 19; 2 Chr. 21. 7, he *p.* to give him light.
Mk. 14. 11, they *p.* to give him money.
Rom. 4. 21, what he *p.* he was able to perform.
Heb. 10. 23; 11. 11, he is faithful that *p.*
1 John 2. 25, he hath *p.* eternal life.
Promises of God. 1 Kn. 8. 24; Neh. 9. 15; Ps. 89. 3;
Rom. 1. 2; Eph. 1. 13; 2. 12; 3. 6; 6. 2; 2 Tim. 1. 1;
Heb. 4. 1; 6. 17; 8. 6; 11. 9.
inviolable and precious. Num. 23. 19; Deu. 7. 9; Jos.
23. 14; 1 Kn. 8. 56; Ps. 77. 8; 89. 3; 105. 42; 2 Cor.
1. 20; Gal. 3. 21; Heb. 6. 17; 2 Pet. 1. 4.
God faithful to His. Ps. 105. 42; Lu. 1. 54; Tit. 1. 2;
Heb. 10. 23.
pleaded in prayer. Gen. 32. 9, 12; 1 Chr. 17. 23; Isa.
43. 26.
to the repentant and returning. Ex. 34. 7; Ps. 65. 3;
103. 9, 13; 130. 4; Isa. 1. 18; 27. 5; 43. 25; 44. 22;
45. 25; 46. 13; 53. 55; Jer. 31. 34; 33. 8; Ezek.
33. 16; 36. 25; Mic. 7. 18; Rom. 4. 5; 2 Cor. 6. 18;
7. 1; Eph. 2. 13.
to uphold and perfect. Ps. 23. 37, 17; 42. 8; 73.
26; 84. 11; 94. 14; 103. 13; Isa. 25. 8; 30. 18; 40. 29;
41. 10; 43. 4; 46. 3; 49. 14; 63. 9; Jer. 31. 3; Hos.
13. 10; 14. 4; Zep. 3. 17; Zec. 2. 8; 10; Rom. 16. 20;
1 Cor. 10. 13; 15. 57; 2 Cor. 6. 18; 12. 9; Eph. 1. 3;
1 Pet. 1. 3; 5. 7.
to Adam, Gen. 3. 15. to Noah, Gen. 8. 21; 9. 9. to
Abraham, Gen. 12. 7; 13. 14; 15. 17; 18. 10; 22.
15. to Hagar, Gen. 16. 10; 21. 17. to Isaac, Gen. 26.
2. to Jacob, Gen. 28. 13; 31. 3; 32. 12; 35. 11; 46. 3.
to David, 2 Sam. 7. 11; 1 Chr. 17. 10. to Solomon,
1 Kn. 9. 2; 2 Chr. 1. 7; 7. 12.
of Christ to His disciples. Mat. 6. 4, 33; 7. 7; 10. 1; 11.
28; 12. 50; 16. 18; 24. 17; 20. 28; 28. 20; Lu. 9.
12; 12. 32; 22. 29; John 14. 16; 20. 21.
Gentiles partakers of. Eph. 3.
fulfilled in Christ. 2 Sam. 7. 12 (with Acts 13. 23);
Lu. 1. 69-73.
to the poor, fatherless, &c. Deu. 10. 18; Ps. 9. 8; 10.

14; 12. 5; 68. 5; 69. 33; 72. 12; 102. 17; 107. 41;
109. 31; 113. 7; 146. 9; Prov. 15. 25; 23. 10; Je.
49. 11; Hos. 14. 3.
of temporal blessings. Ex. 23. 25; Lev. 26. 6; Ps. 3.
9; 37. 3; 91. 1; 102. 28; 112. 1; 121. 3; 128. 1; Prov.
10; Isa. 32. 18; 33. 16; Mat. 6. 25; Phil. 4. 19.
1 Tim. 4. 8.
exhortation concerning. Heb. 4. 1.
Promote. Num. 22. 17; 24. 11; Prov. 4. 8.
Promotion. Ps. 75. 6; Prov. 3. 35.
Pronounce. Jud. 12. 6; Jer. 34. 5.
Proof. 2 Cor. 2. 9; 8. 24; 13. 3; Phil. 2. 22; 2 Tim. 4. 8.
Proper, comely, fair. 1 Chr. 29. 3; 1 Cor. 7. 7; Heb.
11. 23.
Prophecies and their Fulfilment, respecting Christ.
Prophecy, Ps. 2. 7; fulfilled, Lu. 1. 32, 35. Gen. 3.
15—(Gal. 4. 4). Gen. 17. 7; 22. 18—(Gal. 3. 16).
Gen. 21. 12—(Heb. 11. 17-19). Ps. 132. 11; Jer. 23.
5—(Acts 13. 23; Rom. 1. 3). Gen. 49. 10; Dan. 9.
24, 25—(Lu. 2. 1). Isa. 7. 14—(Mat. 1. 18; Lu. 2. 7).
Isa. 7. 14—(Mat. 1. 22, 23). Mic. 5. 2—(Mat. 2. 1).
Lu. 2. 4-6). Ps. 72. 10—(Mat. 2. 1-11). Jer. 31. 1—
(Mat. 2. 16-18). Hos. 11. 1—(Mat. 2. 15). Isa. 40.
3; Mal. 3. 1—(Mat. 3. 1; Lu. 1. 17). Ps. 45. 7; Isa.
11. 2; 61. 1—(Mat. 3. 16; John 3. 34; Acts 10. 38).
Deu. 18. 15-18—(Acts 3. 20-22). Ps. 110. 4—(Heb.
5. 5, 6). Isa. 61. 1, 2—(Lu. 4. 16-21, 43). Isa. 9. 1,
2—(Mat. 4. 12-16, 23). Zec. 9. 9—(Mat. 21. 1-5).
Hag. 2. 7, 9; Mal. 3. 1—(Mat. 21. 12; Lu. 2. 27-32).
John 2. 13-16). Isa. 53. 2—(Mk. 6. 3; Lu. 9. 58).
Isa. 42. 2—(Mat. 12. 15, 16, 19). Isa. 40. 11; 42. 3—
(Mat. 12. 15, 20; Heb. 4. 15). Isa. 53. 9—(1 Pet. 2.
22). Ps. 69. 9—(John 2. 17). Ps. 78. 2—(Mat. 13.
34, 35). Isa. 35. 5, 6—(Mat. 11. 4-6; John 11. 47).
Ps. 22. 6; 69. 7, 9, 20—(Rom. 15. 3). Ps. 69. 8; Isa.
63. 3—(John 1. 11; 7. 3). Isa. 8. 14—(Rom. 9. 32).
1 Pet. 2. 8). Ps. 69. 4; Isa. 49. 7—(John 15. 24, 25).
Ps. 118. 22—(Mat. 21. 42; John 7. 48). Ps. 2. 1, 2—
(Lu. 23. 12; Acts 4. 27). Ps. 41. 9; 55. 12-14—(John
13. 18, 21). Zec. 13. 7—(Mat. 26. 31, 56). Zec. 11.
12—(Mat. 26. 15). Zec. 11. 13—(Mat. 27. 7). Ps.
22. 14, 15—(Lu. 22. 42, 44). Isa. 53. 4-6, 12; Dan.
9. 26—(Mat. 20. 28). Isa. 53. 7—(Mat. 26. 63; 27.
12-14). Mic. 5. 1—(Mat. 27. 30). Isa. 52. 14, 53.
—(John 19. 5). Isa. 50. 6—(Mk. 14. 65; John 19. 1).
Ps. 22. 16—(John 19. 18; 20. 25). Ps. 22. 1—(Mat.
27. 46). Ps. 22. 7, 8—(Mat. 27. 39-44). Ps. 69. 21—
(Mat. 27. 34). Ps. 22. 18—(Mat. 27. 35). Isa. 53. 1—
(Mk. 15. 28). Isa. 53. 12—(Lu. 23. 34). Isa. 53. 1—
(Mat. 27. 50). Ex. 12. 46; Ps. 34. 20—(John 19. 33).
Zec. 12. 10—(John 19. 34, 37). Isa. 53. 9—
(Mat. 27. 57-60). Ps. 16. 10—(Acts 2. 31). Ps. 16. 10.
Isa. 26. 19—(Lu. 24. 6, 31, 34). Ps. 68. 18—(Lu. 24.
51; Acts 1. 9). Ps. 110. 1—(Heb. 1. 3). Zec. 6. 1—
(Rom. 8. 34). Isa. 28. 16—(1 Pet. 2. 6, 7). Ps. 2.
6—(Lu. 1. 32; John 18. 33-37). Isa. 11. 10; 42. 1—
(Mat. 1. 17, 21; John 10. 16; Acts 10. 45, 47). Ps. 45.
6, 7—(John 5. 30; Rev. 19. 11). Ps. 72. 8; Dan. 7. 1.
—(Phil. 2. 9, 11). Isa. 9. 7; Dan. 7. 14—(Lu. 1. 33).
33). See CHRIST, PROPHECIES RELATING TO.
Prophecy, prophē-ē-ēy. 1 Cor. 13. 8, whether *p.*, shall
fail.
2 Pet. 1. 19, sure word of *p.*
1. 21, *p.* came not in old time.
Rev. 1. 3; 22. 7, the words of this *p.*
See Neh. 6. 12; Prov. 31. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 14.
Prophecy, God author of. Isa. 44. 7; 45. 21; Lu. 1.
70; 2 Pet. 1. 19, 21; Rev. 1. 1.
gift of Christ. Eph. 4. 11; Rev. 11. 3.
of Holy Ghost. 1 Cor. 12. 10.
Christ the great subject of. Lu. 24. 44; Acts 3. 22-24.
10. 43; 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.
to be received with faith and reverence. 2 Chr. 20.
20; Lu. 24. 25; 1 Thes. 5. 20; 2 Pet. 1. 19.
pretended, guilt of. Jer. 14. 14; 23. 13; Ezek. 13. 3.
how tested. Deu. 13. 1; 18. 20; Jer. 14. 15; 23. 16.
Prophecy, prophē-ē-ēy. (1) to speak by divine inspira-
tion; (2), to foretell; (3) to explain religious subject
to preach, to exhort.
Num. 11. 25, they *p.* and did not cease.
2 Chr. 18. 7, he never *p.* good to me.
Isa. 30. 10, *p.* not to us right things.

Jer. 5. 31, prophets *p.* falsely.
 14. 14; 23. 25, prophets *p.* lies.
 28. 9, the prophet which *p.* of peace.
 Ezek. 37. 9, *p.* to the wind.
 Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, your sons shall *p.*
 Am. 3. 8, who can but *p.*
 7. 13, *p.* not again any more.
 Mic. 2. 11, I will *p.* of wine.
 Mat. 26. 68; Mk. 14. 65; Lu. 22. 64, *p.*, thou Christ.
 Rom. 12. 6, let us *p.* according to the proportion.
 1 Cor. 13. 9, we *p.* in part.
 14. 39, covet to *p.*
 1 Thes. 5. 20, despise not *p.*
 See Am. 2. 12; 1 Cor. 11. 5; Rev. 10. 11.

Prophet. The literal meaning of the Greek word (*προφήτης*, from *πρόφημα*, 'to speak forth') is a *forth-teller*, i. e., one who speaks forth the message which has been communicated to him through Divine inspiration, whether of practical duties or future events. The emphasis of the prophet's work lay on the former. The Heb. words are: (1) *nābî*, from a verb meaning 'to boil forth' as a fountain, hence one who speaks out freely from a full heart impelled by an inspiration from God. (2) *rō'eh*, from a verb meaning to see, hence a seer (1 Sam. 9. 10), one who saw Divine visions, Divine truths, and spoke what he had seen from God.
 Ex. 7. 1, Aaron shall be thy *p.*
 Num. 11. 29, would all Lord's people were *p.*
 12. 6, if there be a *p.* among you.
 Deu. 13. 1, if there arise a *p.* or dreamer.
 18. 15; Acts 3. 22; 7. 37, the Lord will raise up a *P.*
 34. 10, there arose not a *p.* like Moses.
 1 Sam. 10. 12; 19. 24, is Saul among *p.*?
 1 Kn. 13. 11, there dwelt an old *p.* in Beth-el.
 18. 22, I only remain a *p.*
 22. 7; 2 Kn. 3. 11, is there not a *p.* besides?
 2 Kn. 5. 8, he shall know there is a *p.*
 1 Chr. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, do my *p.* no harm.
 2 Chr. 20. 20, believe his *p.*, so shall ye prosper.
 Ps. 74. 9, there is no more any *p.*
 Isa. 3. 2, the Lord taketh away the *p.*
 Jer. 29. 26, mad, and maketh himself a *p.*
 37. 19, where are now your *p.*?
 Ezek. 2. 5; 33. 33, there hath been a *p.* among them.
 Hos. 9. 7, the *p.* is a fool.
 Am. 7. 14, I was no *p.*, nor *p.* son.
 Zec. 1. 5, the *p.*, do they live for ever?
 Mat. 7. 15, beware of false *p.*
 10. 41, that receiveth a *p.* in name of a *p.*
 13. 57; Mk. 6. 4; Lu. 4. 24; John 4. 44, a *p.* not without honour.
 23. 29; Lu. 11. 47, ye build the tombs of the *p.*
 Lu. 1. 76, be called the *p.* of the Highest.
 7. 16, a great *p.* is risen.
 7. 28, not a greater *p.* than John.
 7. 39, if he were a *p.* would have known.
 13. 33, it cannot be that a *p.* perish out of.
 24. 19, Jesus, who was a *p.* mighty.
 John 4. 19, I perceive thou art a *p.*
 7. 40, of a truth this is the *P.*
 7. 52, out of Galilee ariseth no *p.*
 Acts 26. 27, believest thou the *p.*?
 1 Cor. 12. 29, are all *p.*?
 14. 37, if any man think himself a *p.*
 Eph. 2. 20, built on foundation of *p.*
 4. 11, he gave some *p.*
 1 Pet. 1. 10, of which salvation the *p.* enquired.
 Rev. 22. 9, I am of thy brethren the *p.*
 See 1 Kn. 20. 35; Neh. 6. 14; 1 Cor. 14. 32.

Prophets sent by God. Isa. 58. 1; Jer. 1. 4; 23. 28; 25. 4; Ezek. 2. 3.
 Christ predicted as a Prophet. Deu. 18. 15. called one, Mat. 21. 11; Lu. 7. 16. mocked at as, Lu. 22. 64.
 persons so called: Aaron, Ex. 7. 1. Abraham, Gen. 20. 7. Agabus, Acts 21. 10. Ahijah, 1 Kn. 11. 29. Amos, Am. 7. 14. Balaam, Num. 24. 2. Daniel, Dan. 10; Mat. 24. 15. David, Mat. 13. 35; Acts 2. 30. Eldad, Num. 11. 26. Elijah, 1 Kn. 18. 36. Elisha, 2 Kn. 6. 12. Ezekiel, Ezek. 1. 3. Gad, 1 Sam. 22. 6. Habakkuk, Hab. 1. 1. Haggai, Ez. 5. 1; 6. 14; Hag. 1. 1. Hananiah, Jer. 28. 17. Hosea, Hos. 1. 1; Rom. 9. 25. Iddo, 2 Chr. 13. 22. Isaiah, 2 Kn. 20. 11; Isa.

1. 1; Mat. 3. 3. Jehu, 1 Kn. 16. 7. Jeremiah, 2 Chr. 36. 12; Jer. 1. 5. Joel, Joel 1. 1; Acts 2. 16. John the Baptist, Lu. 7. 28. Joshua, 1 Kn. 16. 34. Jonah, 2 Kn. 14. 25; Jon. 1. 1; Mat. 12. 39. Malachi, Mal. 1. 1. Medad, Num. 11. 26. Micah, Jer. 26. 18; Mic. 1. 1. Moses, Deu. 34. 10. Nahum, Nah. 1. 1. Nathan, 1 Kn. 1. 32. Obadiah, Obad. 1. 1. Oded, 2 Chr. 15. 8. Paul, Acts 13. 9; 27. 10. Samuel, 1 Sam. 3. 20. Shemaiah, 2 Chr. 12. 5. Zacharias, Lu. 1. 67. Zechariah, Zec. 1. 1. Zephaniah, Zep. 1. 1.
 false. Zedekiah, 1 Kn. 22. 11; Jer. 29. 21. Bar-jesus, Acts 13. 6. denounced, Deu. 13; 18. 20; Isa. 9. 15; Jer. 6. 13; 14. 13; 23. 9, 34; 28. 15; 29. 20, 31; Ezek. 13. 3; 14. 9; Mat. 7. 15; 24. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 1; 1 John 4. 1.

Prophetesses: Anna, Lu. 2. 36. Deborah, Jud. 4. 4. Huldah, 2 Kn. 22. 14. Miriam, Ex. 15. 20. Noadiah, Neh. 6. 14.

Propitiation for sin. Rom. 3. 25; 1 John 2. 2; 4. 10.

Proportion. 1 Kn. 7. 36; Job 41. 12; Rom. 12. 6.

Proselytes (Gk. *προσῆλυτος*, 'an approacher, new-comer') were Gentiles converted to Judaism. Mat. 23. 15; Acts 2. 10; 13. 43. They are said to have been of two kinds: (1) 'Proselytes of Righteousness,' who were admitted to the full religious privileges, and charged with the entire obligations of the Mosaic covenant, but were not esteemed to be heirs of the promises made to Abraham and his seed.
 (2) 'Proselytes of the Gate,' who were allowed to join in the worship of God, standing in the outer court of the Gentiles; but were not bound by the ceremonial laws of Moses, but only by the moral ones.

Prosper. Gen. 24. 56, the Lord hath *p.* my way.
 39. 3, the Lord made all Joseph did to *p.*
 Num. 14. 41, transgress, but it shall not *p.*
 Deu. 28. 29, thou shalt not *p.* in thy ways.
 1 Chr. 22. 11, *p.* thou, and build.
 2 Chr. 20. 20, believe, so shall ye *p.*
 26. 5, God made him to *p.*
 Ez. 5. 8, this work *p.* in their hands.
 Neh. 2. 20, the God of heaven will *p.* us.
 Job 9. 4, who hardened himself and *p.*
 Ps. 1. 3, whatsoever he doeth shall *p.*
 37. 7, fret not because of him who *p.*
 73. 12, the ungodly who *p.* in the world. R. V. being always at ease.
 122. 6, they shall *p.* that love thee.
 Prov. 28. 13, he that covereth sins shall not *p.*
 Eccl. 11. 6, knowest not whether shall *p.*
 Isa. 53. 10, pleasure of the Lord shall *p.*
 54. 17, no weapon against thee shall *p.*
 55. 11, it shall *p.* in the thing.
 Jer. 2. 37, thou shalt not *p.* in them.
 12. 1, wherefore doth way of wicked *p.*?
 22. 30, no man of his seed shall *p.*
 Ezek. 17. 9, 10, shall it *p.*?
 17. 15, shall he *p.*, shall he escape?
 1 Cor. 16. 2, lay by as God hath *p.* him.
 3 John 2, in health, even as thy soul *p.*
 See Prov. 17. 8; Dan. 6. 28; 8. 12.

Prosperity. Deu. 23. 6, thou shalt not seek thy *p.*
 1 Sam. 25. 6, say to him that liveth in *p.*
 Job 15. 21, in *p.* the destroyer shall come.
 Ps. 30. 6, in my *p.* I said, I shall never.
 73. 3, when I saw the *p.* of the wicked.
 Prov. 1. 32, *p.* of fools shall destroy them.
 Eccl. 7. 14, in day of *p.* be joyful.
 Jer. 22. 21, I spake to thee in thy *p.*
 See 1 Kn. 10. 7; Ps. 35. 27; 122. 7.

Prosperity of the righteous. Job 36. 11; Ps. 36. 8; 37. 11, 18; 75. 10; 84. 11; 92. 12; Prov. 3. 2; Eccl. 8. 12.
 of the wicked. Job 12. 6; 20. 5; 21. 7; Ps. 17. 10; 37; 73. 3; 92. 7; Eccl. 8. 14; 9. 2; Jer. 12. dangers of. Deu. 6. 10; Prov. 1. 32; 30. 8; Lu. 6. 24; 12. 16; 16. 19; Jas. 5. 1.

Prosperous. Gen. 39. 2, he was a *p.* man.
 Jos. 1. 8, then thou shalt make thy way *p.*
 Job 8. 6, make habitation of thy righteousness *p.*
 Zec. 8. 12, the seed shall be *p.* R. V. the seed of peace.
 See Gen. 24. 21; Jud. 18. 6; 2 Chr. 7. 11; Rom. 1. 10.

Protection. Deu. 32. 38.

Protest. Gen. 43. 3; Jer. 11. 7; Zec. 3. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 31.

Proud. Job 38. 11, here shall thy *p.* waves be stayed.
40. 11, every one that is *p.*, and abase him.
Ps. 31. 23, rewardeth the *p.* doer.
40. 4, man that respecteth not the *p.*
94. 2, render a reward to the *p.*
101. 5, him that hath a *p.* heart will not I suffer.
123. 4, soul filled with contempt of the *p.*
138. 6, the *p.* he knoweth afar off. R. V. haughty.
Prov. 6. 17, the Lord hateth a *p.* look. R. V. haughty eyes.
15. 25, the Lord will destroy house of the *p.*
16. 5, *p.* in heart is abomination.
21. 4, a *p.* heart is sin.
Eccl. 7. 8, patient better than *p.* in spirit.
Hab. 2. 5, he is a *p.* man. R. V. haughty.
Mal. 3. 15, we call the *p.* happy.
Lu. 1. 51, scattered the *p.*
1 Tim. 6. 4, he is *p.*, knowing nothing. R. V. puffed up.
Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God resisteth the *p.*
See Job 9. 13; 26. 12; Rom. 1. 30; 2 Tim. 3. 2.

Proudly. Ex. 18. 11; 1 Sam. 2. 3; Neh. 9. 10; Isa. 3. 5; Obad. 12.

Prove, to test, try, put to the proof. Ex. 15. 25, there he *p.* them.
Jud. 6. 39, let me *p.* thee but this once.
1 Sam. 17. 39, I have not *p.* them.
1 Kn. 10. 1; 2 Chr. 9. 1, she came to *p.* Solomon.
Ps. 17. 3, thou hast *p.* mine heart.
81. 7, I *p.* thee at the waters.
95. 9; Heb. 3. 9, when your fathers *p.* me.
Mal. 3. 10, *p.* me now herewith.
Lu. 14. 19, I go to *p.* them.
2 Cor. 8. 22, whom we have often *p.* diligent.
13. 5, *p.* your own selves.
1 Thes. 5. 21, *p.* all things.
See Eccl. 2. 1; 7. 23; Dan. 1. 14; John 6. 6.

Proverb. Deu. 28. 37, a *p.* and a byword.
Ps. 69. 11, I became a *p.* to them.
Eccl. 12. 9, set in order many *p.*
Ezek. 16. 44, every one that useth *p.*
Lu. 4. 23, will surely say this *p.* R. V. parable.
John 16. 29, speak plainly, and no *p.*
See Num. 21. 27; Prov. 1. 6.

Proverbs of Solomon, Book of Proverbs; collected under Hezekiah. Prov. 25-29.
various. 1 Sam. 10. 12; 24. 13; Lu. 4. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 22.

Provide. Gen. 22. 8, God will *p.* himself a lamb.
30. 30, when shall I *p.* for mine own house?
Ps. 78. 20, can he *p.* flesh?
Mat. 10. 9, *p.* neither gold nor silver. R. V. get you no.
Lu. 12. 20, whose shall those things be thou hast *p.*?
R. V. prepared.
12. 33, *p.* yourselves bags that wax not old. R. V. make for.
Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21, *p.* things honest. R. V. take thought for.
1 Tim. 5. 8, if any *p.* not for his own.
Heb. 11. 40, having *p.* some better thing for us.
See Job 38. 41; Prov. 6. 8; Acts 23. 24.

Providence. Acts 24. 2.

Providence of God. Gen. 8. 22; Jos. 7. 14; 1 Sam. 6. 7; Ps. 36. 6; 104. 136; 145. 147; Prov. 16. 1; 19. 20; 33. 3; Mat. 6. 26; 10. 29, 30; Lu. 21. 18; Acts 1. 26; 17. 26.

Provision. Gen. 42. 25; 45. 21, *p.* for the way.
Ps. 132. 15, I will abundantly bless her *p.*
Rom. 13. 14, make not *p.* for the flesh.
See Jos. 9. 5; 1 Kn. 4. 7; 2 Kn. 6. 23.

Provocation. Job 17. 2; Ps. 95. 8; Ezek. 20. 28.

Provoke. (1) Ex. 23. 21, obey his voice and *p.* him not.
Num. 14. 11, how long will this people *p.* me? R. V. despise.
Deu. 31. 20, *p.* me and break my covenant. R. V. despise.
Job 12. 6, they that *p.* God are secure.
Ps. 106. 7, they *p.* him at the sea.
106. 29, they *p.* him with their inventions.

1 Cor. 13. 5, is not easily *p.*
Gal. 5. 26, *p.* one another.
(2) to stimulate, incite.
Lu. 11. 53, began to urge and *p.* him to speak.
Rom. 10. 19; 11. 11, I will *p.* to jealousy.
Gal. 5. 26, *p.* one another.
Eph. 6. 4, *p.* not your children to wrath.
Heb. 10. 24, to *p.* to love and good works.
See Prov. 20. 2; Isa. 65. 3; Jer. 7. 19; 44. 8.
Prudence. 2 Chr. 2. 12; Prov. 8. 12; 12. 16, 23; 13. 14, 15, 18; 15. 5; 16. 21; 18. 15; 19. 14; 22. 3.
Hos. 14. 9; Am. 5. 13; Eph. 1. 8.
Prudent. Prov. 12. 16, a *p.* man covereth shame.
12. 23, a *p.* man concealeth knowledge.
14. 15, the *p.* looketh well to his going.
16. 21, wise in heart called *p.*
19. 14, *p.* wife is from the Lord.
22. 3; 27. 12, *p.* man foreseeth evil.
Isa. 5. 21, woe unto them that are *p.* in their own sight.
Jer. 49. 7, counsel perished from *p.*
Hos. 14. 9, who is *p.*?
Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21, hast hid things from *p.* R. understanding.
See Isa. 52. 13; Am. 5. 13; Acts 13. 7.
Prune. Lev. 25. 3; Isa. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3.
Psalmody, singing, service of song, Jewish. Ex. 15. 1
1 Chr. 6. 31; 13. 8; 2 Chr. 5. 13; 20. 23; 29. 30; Ne. 12. 27.
Christian. Mat. 26. 30; Mk. 14. 26; Jas. 5. 13.
spiritual songs. Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16.

The Psalms.

May be divided into Five Books, each ending with doxology, as follows:—

I. 1-41. II. 42-72. III. 73-89. IV. 90-106. 107-150.

Or may be classified according to their subjects, thus:

(I.) PSALMS OF SUPPLICATION.

1. on account of sin. Ps. 6.; 25.; 32.; 38.; 51.; 102. 130.
2. suffering. Ps. 7.; 10.; 13.; 17.; 22.; 31.; 35.; 41. 43.; 54-57.; 59.; 64.; 69-71.; 77.; 86.; 88.; 94. 109.; 120.; 140.-143.
3. persecution. Ps. 41.; 60.; 74.; 79.; 80.; 83.; 89. 94.; 102.; 123.; 137.
4. public worship. Ps. 26.; 27.; 42.; 43.; 63.; 65. 84.; 92.; 95-100.; 118.; 127.; 132.; 144.; 145-15. 5. trust in God. Ps. 3-5.; 11.; 12.; 16.; 20.; 23.; 27. 28.; 31.; 42.; 43.; 52.; 54.; 56.; 57.; 59.; 61-64. 71.; 77.; 86.; 108.; 115.; 118.; 121.; 125.; 131.; 138. 141.
6. the Psalmist's piety. Ps. 7.; 17.; 26.; 35.; 101. 119.

(II.) GRATITUDE.

1. the Psalmist personally. Ps. 9.; 18.; 30.; 32.; 34. 40.; 61.-63.; 75.; 103.; 108.; 116.; 118.; 138.; 14. 2. relative to the Church. Ps. 33.; 46.; 47.; 65.; 68. 75.; 76.; 81.; 85.; 87.; 95.; 98.; 105-107. 124.; 126.; 129.; 134-136.; 149.

(III.) ADORATION.

1. of God's goodness and mercy. Ps. 3.; 4.; 9.; 16. 18.; 30-34.; 36.; 40.; 46.; 65-68.; 84.; 85.; 91. 99.; 100.; 103.; 107.; 111.; 113.; 116.; 117.; 121. 126.; 145.; 146.
2. of God's power, majesty, and glory. Ps. 2.; 3. 8.; 18.; 19.; 24.; 29.; 33.; 45-48.; 50.; 65-68.; 76. 77.; 89.; 91-100.; 104-108.; 110.; 111.; 113.-118. 135.; 136.; 139.; 145-150.

(IV.) DIDACTIC.

1. shewing the blessings of God's people and the misdeeds of his enemies. Ps. 1.; 3.; 4.; 5.; 7.; 9-15.; 17. 24.; 25.; 32.; 34.; 36.; 37.; 41.; 50.; 52.; 53.; 56. 62.; 73.; 75.; 82.; 84.; 91.; 92.; 94.; 101.; 102.; 119. 121.; 125.; 127-129.; 133.; 149.
2. the excellence of God's law. Ps. 19.; 119.
3. the vanity of human life, &c. Ps. 14.; 39.; 49. 53.; 73.; 90.

(V.) PROPHETICAL, TYPICAL, AND HISTORICAL.

Ps. 2; 16; 22; 24; 31; 35; 40; 41; 45; 50; 55; 68; 69; 72; 78; 87; 88; 102; 105; 106; 109; 110; 118; 132; 135; 136.

See SUMMARIES.

saltery. (1) (1 Chr. 13. 8; 15. 16; 25. 1; 2 Chr. 5. 12; 29. 25; 2 Sam. 6. 5). Heb. *Nébel*: Gk. *πάβλα*, a kind of harp, of which the Greek name is also *Psalterion*.

(2) (Dan. 3. 5, 7). Chald. *Psaltêrin*: Gk. *ψαλτήριον*. Probably a harp 'played with both hands,' one that could be 'played in octaves.'

tolemais (Acts 21. 7), same as ACCRO, a town on the Mediterranean just north of Mt. Carmel.

ua, pû'-â, same as PHUYAH; R. V. Puvah. Num. 26. 23.

uah, pû'-âh, 'splendour.' Ex. 1. 15.

ublic. Mat. 1. 19; Acts 18. 28; 20. 20.

ublican, parable of Pharisee and. Lu. 18. 10.

ublicans, the, were the tax-collectors of the civil power. The taxes were farmed by rich Roman citizens of the Equestrian Order, or sometimes by a joint-stock company at Rome, who had agents in the provinces (*portitores*) to arrange the actual collection from the people. These agents were the Publicans of the Gospels. They were universally despised. They had large opportunities for unscrupulous gains. Mat. 5. 46; 9. 11; 11. 19; 18. 17; Lu. 3. 12.

become believers in Jesus. Mat. 21. 32; Lu. 5. 27; 7. 29; 15. 1; 19. 2.

ublish. Deu. 32. 3, I will *p.* the name of the Lord. R. V. proclaim.

2 Sam. 1. 20, *p.* it not in Askelon.

Ps. 68. 11, great was the company that *p.* it.

Isa. 52. 7; Nah. 1. 15, that *p.* peace.

Mk. 1. 45; 5. 20, he began to *p.* it much.

Lu. 8. 39, *p.* throughout the whole city.

See Esth. 1. 20; 3. 14; Jon. 3. 7; Mk. 13. 10.

ublius, pûb'-li-ûs, a prominent inhabitant of Malta; entertains Paul. Acts 28. 7.

udens, pû'-dêns, 'shamefaced.' 2 Tim. 4. 21.

uffed. 1 Cor. 4. 6; 5. 2; 13. 4; Col. 2. 18.

uffeth. Ps. 10. 5; 12. 5; 1 Cor. 8. 1.

uhtes, pû'-hites. 1 Chr. 2. 53.

ul, pûl. (1) a short name for Tiglath-Pileser, King of Assyria. 2 Kn. 15. 19; 1 Chr. 5. 26.

(2) an African country (Isa. 66. 19). Probably Put (Phut, Gen. 10. 6).

ull. Lam. 3. 11, *p.* me in pieces.

Am. 9. 15, shall no more be *p.* up. R. V. plucked.

Zec. 7. 11, they *p.* away the shoulder.

Mat. 7. 4; Lu. 6. 42, *p.* mote out of thine eye. R. V. cast.

Lu. 12. 18, will *p.* down barns.

14. 5, will not *p.* him out on sabbath. R. V. draw up.

2 Cor. 10. 4, to the *p.* down of strong holds. R. V. casting.

Jude 23, *p.* them out of the fire. R. V. snatching.

See Gen. 8. 9; Ez. 6. 11; Ps. 31. 4; Isa. 22. 19.

ulpit. Neh. 8. 4.

ulse (2 Sam. 17. 28; Dan. 1. 12). Heb. *Kâli, Zêrôm*: Gk. *σέρπια*. Translated 'parched pulse' (2 Sam. 17. 28), but the latter word is inserted in the A. V. and R. V.; the Hebrew has only 'parched.' In Daniel,

zêrôm signifies seed of any kind; it may be that of grain generally, or perhaps specially of leguminous plants, as peas and beans. In both cases it implies simple plain food.

unish. Ez. 9. 13, *p.* less than iniquities deserve.

Prov. 17. 26, to *p.* the just is not good.

Isa. 13. 11, I will *p.* the world for their evil.

26. 21, Lord cometh to *p.* inhabitants.

Jer. 13. 21, what wilt thou say when he *p.* R. V. set thy friends over thee.

Acts 26. 11, I *p.* them in every synagogue.

2 Thea. 1. 9, *p.* with everlasting destruction.

2 Pet. 2. 9, to day of judgment to be *p.*

See Lev. 26. 18; Prov. 21. 11; 22. 3; 27. 12.

unishment. Gen. 4. 13, my *p.* is greater than I can bear.

Lev. 26. 41, accept the *p.* of their iniquity.

1 Sam. 28. 10, no *p.* shall happen to thee.

Lam. 3. 39, a man for the *p.* of his sins.

4. 6, *p.* greater than *p.* of Sodom.

4. 22, the *p.* is accomplished.

Ezek. 14. 10, shall bear *p.* of their iniquity. R. V. omits.

Mat. 25. 46, everlasting *p.*

Heb. 10. 29, of how much sorer *p.*

1 Pet. 2. 14, the *p.* of evildoers. R. V. vengeance on.

See Prov. 19. 19; Am. 1. 3; 2. 1; 2 Cor. 2. 6.

Punishments:

burning. Gen. 38. 24; Lev. 20. 14; 21. 9.

hanging. Gen. 40. 22; Deu. 21. 23; Ex. 6. 11; Esth. 2. 23; 7. 10.

scourging. Lev. 19. 20; Deu. 25. 1; Mat. 27. 26; Acts 22. 25.

stoning. Lev. 20. 2; 24. 14; 1 Kn. 21. 10; John 8. 59; Acts 7. 58; 14. 19.

beheading. 2 Kn. 6. 31; 10. 7; Mat. 14. 10. See Heb. 11. 36.

crucifying. Mat. 20. 19; 27. 31, &c.

Punites, pû'-nites, descendants of Pua. Num. 26. 23.

Punon, pû'-nôn, same as PIRON. Num. 33. 42.

Pur, pûr, 'a lot.' Esth. 3. 7.

Purchase. Ru. 4. 10, have I *p.* to be my wife.

Ps. 74. 2, congregation thou hast *p.*

Acts 1. 18, *p.* a field with reward of iniquity. R. V. obtained.

8. 20, gift of God *p.* by money. R. V. obtain.

20. 28, he hath *p.* with his own blood. [own.

Eph. 1. 14, redemption of *p.* possession. R. V. God's

1 Tim. 3. 13, *p.* to themselves a good degree. R. V. gain.

See Gen. 49. 32; Ex. 15. 16; Lev. 25. 33.

Purchases. Gen. 23; Ru. 4; Jer. 32. 6.

Pure. Deu. 32. 14, the *p.* blood of the grape.

2 Sam. 22. 27; Ps. 18. 26, with *p.* shew thyself *p.*

Job 4. 17, shall man be more *p.*?

8. 6, if thou wert *p.* and upright.

11. 4, my doctrine is *p.*

16. 17, my prayer is *p.*

25. 6, stars are not *p.* in his sight.

Ps. 12. 6, the words of the Lord are *p.*

19. 8, commandment of the Lord is *p.*

119. 140, thy word is very *p.*

Prov. 15. 26, words of the *p.* are pleasant. R. V. pleasant words are *p.*

20. 9, who can say, I am *p.*?

Mic. 6. 11, shall I count them *p.*?

Zep. 3. 9, turn to the people a *p.* language.

Acts 20. 26, *p.* from blood of all men.

Rom. 14. 20, all things indeed are *p.* R. V. clean.

Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are *p.*

1 Tim. 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 3, in a *p.* conscience.

5. 22, keep thyself *p.*

Tit. 1. 15, unto the *p.* all things are *p.*

Jas. 1. 27, *p.* religion.

3. 17, first *p.*, then peaceable.

2 Pet. 3. 1, stir up your *p.* minds. R. V. sincere.

1 John 3. 3, even as he is *p.*

Rev. 22. 1, a *p.* river of water of life. R. V. omits.

See Ex. 27. 20; Ez. 6. 20; Mal. 1. 11.

Purely. Isa. 1. 25.

Pureness. Job 22. 30; Prov. 22. 11; 2 Cor. 6. 6.

Purer. Lam. 4. 7; Hab. 1. 13.

Purge, to purify, remove by cleansing. 2 Chr. 34. 8, when he had *p.* the land.

Ps. 51. 7, *p.* me with hyssop.

65. 3, transgressions, thou shalt *p.* them.

Isa. 1. 25, and purely *p.* away thy dross.

6. 7, thy sin is *p.*

22. 14, this iniquity shall not be *p.*

Ezek. 24. 13, I have *p.* thee and thou wast not *p.*

Mal. 3. 3, *p.* them as gold.

Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17, *p.* his floor. R. V. cleanse.

John 15. 2, he *p.* it, that it may bring forth. R. V. cleanseth.

1 Cor. 5. 7, *p.* out the old leaven.

2 Tim. 2. 21, if a man *p.* himself from these.

Heb. 9. 14, *p.* your conscience. R. V. cleanse.

9. 22, all things are *p.* with blood. R. V. cleansed.

See Prov. 16. 6; Heb. 1. 3; 10. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 9.

Purification, laws concerning. Lev. 13.-16.; Num. 9. 4; 19.; 31. 19 (Mal. 3. 3; Acts 21. 24; Heb. 9. 13). of women. Lev. 12.; Esth. 2. 12; Lu. 2. 22. of the heart by faith. Acts 15. 9; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 1 John 3. 3. See Dan. 12. 10.

Purify. Tit. 2. 14; Jas. 4. 8.

Purim, *pûr'im*. The Feast of Purim, or *Lots* (from the lots cast by Haman, Esth. 4. 16), was instituted to commemorate the preservation of the Jews in Persia from the massacre with which they were threatened by the machinations of Haman (Esth. 9. 24-26). It began on the 14th day of the twelfth month, Adar, and lasted two days. See FEASTS.

Purity, moral, enjoined. Gal. 5. 16; Eph. 5. 3; Phil. 2. 15; 4. 8; Col. 3. 5; 1 Tim. 4. 12; 5. 2, 22; Tit. 1. 15; 1 Pet. 2. 11; 2 Pet. 3. 1; 1 John 3. 3. of God's word and law. Ps. 12. 6; 19. 8; 119. 140; Prov. 30. 5.

Purloining. Tit. 2. 10.

Purpose. Job 17. 11, my p. are broken off. Prov. 20. 18, every p. established by counsel. Isa. 14. 27, the Lord hath p., who shall disannul? 46. 11, I have p., I will also do it. Mat. 26. 8, to what p. is this waste? Acts 11. 23, with p. of heart. Rom. 8. 28, called according to his p. 9. 11, that the p. of God might stand. Eph. 1. 11, according to the p. 3. 11, eternal p. in Christ.

See 2 Cor. 1. 17; 2 Tim. 1. 9; 1 John 3. 8.

Purse. Prov. 1. 14; Mat. 10. 9; Mk. 6. 8; Lu. 10. 4.

Pursue. Lev. 26. 17; Prov. 28. 1, shall flee when none p. Deu. 19. 6; Jos. 20. 5, lest avenger p. Job 13. 25, wilt thou p. the stubble? 30. 15, terrors p. my soul. R. V. chase. Ps. 34. 14, seek peace and p. it. Prov. 11. 19, he that p. evil p. it to death. 13. 21, evil p. sinners. Jer. 48. 2, the sword shall p. thee. See Ex. 15. 9; 2 Sam. 24. 13; 1 Kn. 13. 27.

Push. Ex. 21. 29; 1 Kn. 22. 11; Job 30. 12.

Put. Ex. 23. 1, p. not thine hand with the wicked. Lev. 26. 8; Deu. 32. 30, p. ten thousand to flight. R. V. chase.

Jud. 12. 3; 1 Sam. 28. 21, I p. my life in my hands. 1 Sam. 2. 36, p. me into one of priests' offices. 1 Kn. 9. 3; 14. 21, to p. my name there. Eccl. 10. 10, must he p. to more strength. Isa. 43. 26, p. me in remembrance. Mat. 19. 6; Mk. 10. 9, lest not man p. asunder. Mk. 10. 16, p. his hands on them and blessed. R. V. laying.

Philem. 18, p. that on mine account.

2 Pet. 1. 14, I must p. off this tabernacle.

See Lu. 9. 62; John 13. 2; 1 Thes. 5. 8.

Put, *pût*, same as *PUT* (of Gen. 10. 6). 1 Chr. 1. 8.

Puteoli, *pû-tê'-ô-lî*, 'wells' (Pozzuoli), seaport of Italy. Acts 28. 13.

Putiel, *pû'-ti-êl*. Ex. 6. 25.

Putrifying. Isa. 1. 6.

Pygarg (Deu. 14. 5). Gk. *πυργαγος*. Probably a kind of gazelle. See ANTELOPE.

Quail (Ex. 16. 13). Heb. *Shêlâv*; Gk. *ὀρνυομήτρα*. (Specimen, *Coturnix vulgaris*.)

Quails: Israel fed with, Ex. 16. 12. sent in wrath, Num. 11. 31; Ps. 78. 27; 105. 40.

Quake. Joel 2. 10; Nah. 1. 5; Mat. 27. 51; Heb. 12. 21.

Quantity. Isa. 22. 24.

Quarrel. Lev. 26. 25; 2 Kn. 5. 7; Mk. 6. 19; Col. 3. 13.

Quarrelling. See STRIFE.

Quarter. Ex. 13. 7; Mk. 1. 45; Rev. 20. 8.

Quartus, *quar'-tûs*, 'fourth'. Rom. 16. 23.

Quaternion. A Roman guard of four soldiers, detailed to act as sentries over a prisoner (Acts 12. 4). In the strictest custody (as in the case of Peter), each hand of the prisoner was handcuffed to a separate soldier, inside the cell, while the other two kept sentry outside the door.

Queen. Jer. 44. 17, 25, burn incense unto the q.

Quench. Num. 11. 2, the fire was q. 2 Sam. 21. 17, q. not light of Israel.

S. of S. 8. 7, many waters cannot q. love. Isa. 34. 10, shall not be q. night nor day.

42. 3; Mat. 12. 20, smoking flax not q.

66. 24, neither shall their fire be q.

Mk. 9. 43, 48, fire that never shall be q.

Eph. 6. 16, able to q. fiery darts.

1 Thes. 5. 19, q. not the Spirit.

Heb. 11. 34, q. violence of fire.

See Ps. 104. 11; 118. 12; Ezek. 20. 47; Am. 5. 6.

Question. 1 Kn. 10. 1; 2 Chr. 9. 1, to prove him w.

Mat. 22. 46, neither durst ask him q.

Mk. 9. 16, what q. ye with them?

11. 29, I will ask you one q.

1 Cor. 10. 25, asking no q. for conscience.

1 Tim. 1. 4, which minister q. rather.

6. 4, doting about q.

2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9, unlearned q. avoid.

See Mk. 1. 27; 9. 10; Acts 13. 15; 19. 40.

Quick. Num. 16. 30; Ps. 55. 15, go down q. R. V. alive.

Isa. 11. 3, of q. understanding. R. V. and his delight

shall be.

Acts 10. 42; 2 Tim. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 5, Judge of q. and

dead.

Heb. 4. 12, the word is q. and powerful. R. V. living.

See Lev. 13. 10, 24; Ps. 124. 3.

Quicken, to revive, make alive. Ps. 71. 20, thou shalt

q. me again.

80. 18, q. us and we will call.

119. 25, q. me according to thy word.

119. 37, q. me in thy way.

119. 50, thy word hath q. me.

Rom. 8. 11, shall also q. your bodies.

1 Cor. 15. 36, that thou sowest is not q.

Eph. 2. 1, you hath he q.

2. 5; Col. 2. 13, q. us together with Christ.

1 Pet. 3. 18, to death in flesh, q. by Spirit.

Quickening, spiritual. Ps. 71. 20; 80. 18; John 5. 2

6. 63; Rom. 4. 17; 8. 11; 1 Cor. 15. 45; 2 Cor. 3. 1

Eph. 2. 1; 1 Tim. 6. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 18.

Quickly. Ex. 32. 8; Deu. 9. 12, have turned aside q.

Num. 16. 46, go q. to congregation.

Jos. 10. 6, come q. and save us.

Eccl. 4. 12, threefold cord not q. broken.

Mat. 5. 25, agree with adversary q.

Lu. 14. 21, go q. into streets and lanes.

John 13. 27, that thou doest, do q.

Rev. 2. 5, 16, repent, else I will come q.

3. 11; 22. 7, 12, I come q.

22. 20, surely I come q.

See Gen. 18. 6; 27. 20; Lu. 16. 6; Acts 22. 18.

Quick sands, sands which move, i. e., unstable (quick

living). The greater and lesser Syrtis, near Tunis,

the N. E. coast of Africa (Acts 27. 17). These were

the terror of Mediterranean sailors.

Quiet. Ps. 107. 30, then are they glad because q.

131. 2, I have q. myself as a child.

Eccl. 9. 17, words of wise are heard in q.

Isa. 7. 4, be q., fear not.

14. 7, earth is at rest and q.

32. 18, in q. resting places.

33. 20, a q. habitation.

Jer. 49. 23, sorrow on the sea, it cannot be q.

Ezek. 16. 42, I will be q.

Acts 19. 36, ye ought to be q.

1 Thes. 4. 11, study to be q.

1 Tim. 2. 2, a q. and peaceable life. R. V. tranquil.

1 Pet. 3. 4, ornament of a meek and q. spirit.

See 2 Kn. 11. 20; 2 Chr. 14. 1; Job 3. 13; 21. 23.

Quiet, the faithful shall dwell in. Prov. 1. 33; Isa. 3

15; 32. 17, 18.

to be, enjoined. 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 12; 1 Tim.

2; 1 Pet. 3. 4.

Quietly. 2 Sam. 3. 27; Lam. 3. 26.

Quietness. Job 34. 29, when he giveth q.

Prov. 17. 1, better a dry morsel and q.

Eccl. 4. 6, better handful with q. than both.

Isa. 30. 15, in q. and confidence strength.

32. 17, effect of righteousness q.

See Jud. 8. 28; 1 Chr. 22. 9; 2 Thes. 3. 12.

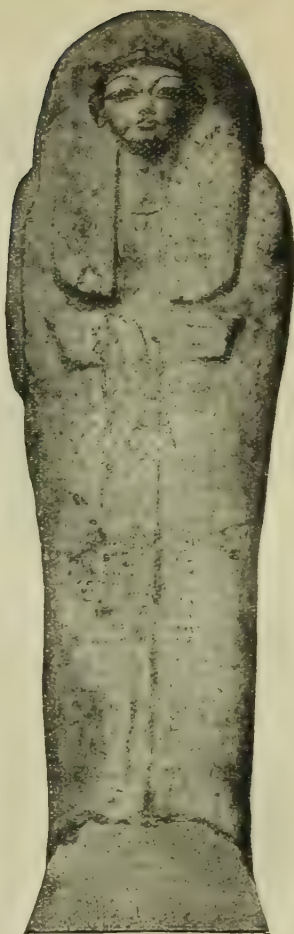
Quit, to acquit one's self, behave. Ex. 21. 19; Jon.

20; 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor. 16. 13.

Quite. Gen. 31. 15; Job 6. 13; Hab. 3. 9.



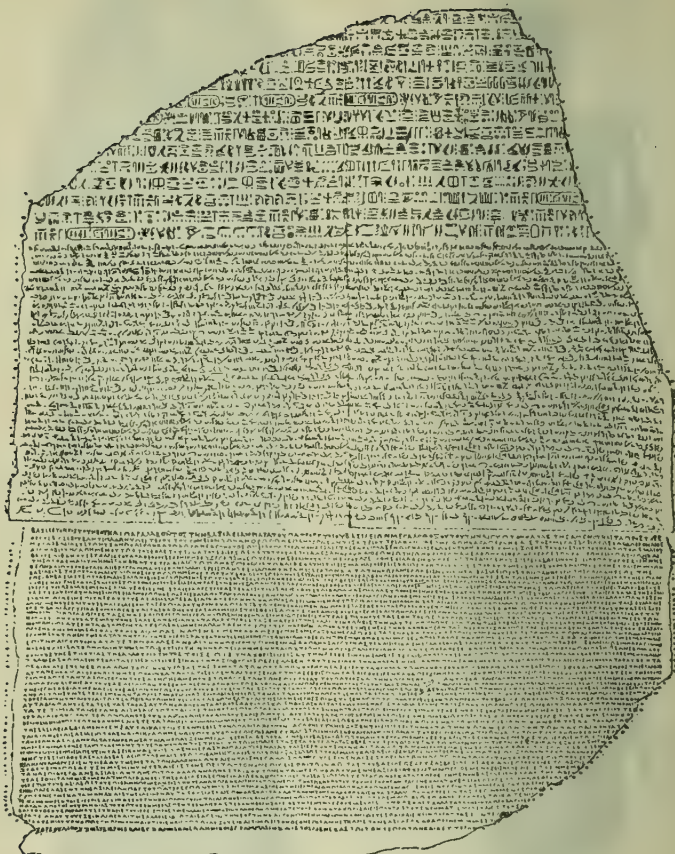
1



2

1. MUMMY OF RAMESES II, king of Egypt.—About B.C. 1330.
(Probably the great Pharaoh of the oppression of the Jews.)
2. WOODEN COFFIN OF RAMESES II.

(Museum at Gîzeh.)



THE "ROSETTA STONE." — B. C. 195.

(British Museum.)

Inscription in honour of Ptolemy V. Epiphanes, king of Egypt, in the Egyptian and Greek languages; the Egyptian portion being in hieroglyphics or writing of the priests, and in demotic or writing of the people. The key to the decipherment of the Egyptian hieroglyphics and the interpretation of the Egyptian language was obtained from this inscription.

uiver. Ps. 127. 5; Jer. 5. 16; Lam. 3. 13.
notations from the Old Testament in the New Testament. See OLD TESTAMENT.

aamah, rā'-ā-māh, 'trembling.' Gen. 10. 7. [7.
aamiah, rā'-ā-mī'-āh, 'trembling of Jehovah.' Neh. 7.
sameses, rā'-ām'-sēs, 'son of the sun.' Same as RAMESSES. Ex. 1. 11.

abbah, rāb'-bāh, 'capital city.' Jos. 13. 25; 2 Sam. 11. 1; 12. 26; Jer. 49. 2; Ezek. 21. 20; 25. 5; Am. 1. 14.

abbath, rāb'-bāth, same as RABBAH. Deu. 3. 11.

abbi, rāb'-bi, 'master.' Mat. 23. 7, 8; John 1. 38; 3. 2.

abbith, rāb'-bith, 'populous.' Jos. 19. 20.

abboni, rāb'-bō'-ni, 'my master,' title addressed to Christ by Mary. John 20. 16.

ab-mag, rāb'-māg, 'most exalted' (?). Jer. 39. 3.

abbaris, rāb'-sā'-riā, 'chief eunuch.' 2 Kn. 18. 17.

ab-shakeh, rāb'-shā'-kēh, 'chief of the cupbearers.'

The title of an Assyrian military leader or general. 2 Kn. 18. 17.

reviles Hezekiah. 2 Kn. 18. 19; 19. 1; Isa. 36. 4.

aca, rāb'-cā, 'vain fellow,' a term of reproach. 2 Sam. 6. 20; Mat. 5. 22.

ace, Ps. 19. 5; Eccl. 9. 11; 1 Cor. 9. 24; Heb. 12. 1.

achab, rā'-chāb, Greek form of Rahab. Mat. 1. 5.

achal, rā'-chāl, 'traffic.' 1 Sam. 30. 29.

achel, rā'-chēl, 'ewe' (and Jacob). Gen. 29. 6, 10, 28; 30. 31. 4, 19, 34; 35. 16.

addal, rād'-dā-i, 'subduing.' 1 Chr. 2. 14.

agau, rāb'-gāu, Greek form of Reu. Lu. 3. 35.

ago, 2 Kn. 5. 12, went away in a r.

Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, why do the heathen r.

Prov. 14. 16, the fool r. and is confident. R. V. bear-

eth himself insolently.

See Prov. 6. 34; 29. 9; Dan. 3. 13; Hos. 7. 16.

aggad, Isa. 2. 21.

aging, Ps. 89. 9; Prov. 20. 1; Lu. 8. 24; Jude 13.

ags, Prov. 23. 21; Isa. 64. 6; Jer. 38. 11.

aguel, rā'-gū'-ēl, 'friend of God.' Num. 10. 29.

ahab, rā'-hāb. (1) 'broad;' the harlot. Jos. 2. 6. 22.

See Mat. 1. 5; Heb. 11. 31; Jas. 2. 25.

(2) 'violence' (Eövr). Ps. 87. 4; 89. 10; Isa. 51. 9.

aham, rā'-hām, 1 Chr. 2. 44.

ahel, rā'-hēl, same as RACHEL. Jer. 31. 15.

ailing, 1 Sam. 25. 14; 2 Sam. 16. 7; Mk. 15. 29;

1 Cor. 5. 11; 1 Tim. 6. 4; 1 Pet. 3. 9; 2 Pet. 2. 11;

Jude 9.

aiment. Gen. 28. 20, if the Lord will give me r.

Deu. 8. 4, thy r. waxed not old.

24. 13, that he may sleep in his r. R. V. garment.

24. 17, nor take a widow's r. to pledge.

Job 27. 16, though he prepare r. as the clay.

Isa. 63. 3, I will stain all my r.

Zec. 3. 4, I will clothe thee with r. R. V. rich apparel.

Mat. 6. 25; Lu. 12. 23, the body more than r.

6. 28, why take thought for r.

1. 8; Lu. 7. 25, man clothed in soft r.

17. 2; Mk. 9. 3; Lu. 9. 29, his r. was white as light.

R. V. garments.

1 Tim. 6. 8, having food and r., be content. R. V.

covering.

Jas. 2. 2, poor man in vile r. R. V. clothing.

Rev. 3. 18, buy white r. R. V. garments.

See Mat. 3. 4; Lu. 10. 30; 23. 34; Acts 22. 20.

ain (n.). Lev. 26. 4; Deu. 11. 14; 28. 12, r. in due

season.

Deu. 11. 11, drinketh water of the r. of heaven.

32. 2, my doctrine shall drop as the r.

2 Sam. 23. 4, clear shining after r.

1 Kn. 18. 41, sound of abundance of r.

Ez. 10. 13, a time of much r.

Job 5. 10, who giveth r. on earth.

37. 6, to small r. and to great r.

38. 28, hath the r. a father?

Ps. 72. 6, like r. on mown grass.

Prov. 25. 14, like clouds and wind without r.

25. 23, north wind driveth away r.

26. 1, as r. in harvest.

28. 3, that oppresseth poor is like sweeping r.

Eccl. 11. 3, if clouds be full of r.

12. 2, nor clouds return after r.

S. of S. 2. 11, the r. is over and gone.

Isa. 4. 6, covert from storm and r.

55. 10, as the r. cometh down.

Ezek. 38. 22, I will r. an overflowing r.

Hos. 6. 3, he shall come unto us as the r.

Mat. 5. 45, r. on just and unjust.

7. 25, the r. descended and floods came.

See Acts 28. 2; Heb. 6. 7.

Rain (v.). Ex. 16. 4, I will r. bread from heaven.

Job 20. 23, God shall r. his fury on him.

Ps. 11. 6, on wicked he shall r. snares.

78. 24, 27, and r. down manna.

Ezek. 22. 24, thou art the land not r. upon.

Hos. 10. 12, till he come and r. righteousness.

See Gen. 2. 5; Rev. 11. 6.

Rain (the deluge). Gen. 7.; Ex. 9. 34; 1 Sam. 12. 17;

Ps. 105. 32.

the gift of God. Jer. 5. 24; Mat. 5. 45; Acts 14. 17.

withheld. 1 Kn. 17.; Jer. 14.; Am. 4. 7; Zec. 14. 17;

Jas. 5. 17.

emblematic. Lev. 26. 4; Deu. 32. 2; 2 Sam. 23. 4;

Ps. 68. 9; Hos. 10. 12.

Rainbow, God's covenant with Noah. Gen. 9. 12;

Ezek. 1. 28.

in heaven. Rev. 4. 3; 10. 1.

Rainy. Prov. 27. 15.

Raise. Deu. 18. 15; Acts 3. 22, will r. up a Prophet.

Jud. 2. 16, 18, the Lord r. up judges.

1 Sam. 2. 8; Ps. 113. 7, he r. poor out of dust.

Job 41. 25, when he r. himself, mighty are

Ps. 145. 14; 146. 8, he r. those that be bowed down.

Isa. 45. 13, I have r. him in righteousness.

Hos. 6. 2, in third day he will r. us up.

Mat. 10. 8; 11. 5; Lu. 7. 22, r. the dead.

16. 21; 17. 23; Lu. 9. 22, be r. the third day.

John 2. 19, in three days I will r. it up.

6. 39, 40, 44, 54, I will r. him up at last day.

Acts 2. 24, 32; 3. 15; 4. 10; 5. 30; 10. 40; 13. 30, 33,

34; 17. 31; Rom. 10. 9; 1 Cor. 6. 14; 2 Cor. 4. 14;

Gal. 1. 1; Eph. 1. 20, whom God hath r. up.

26. 8, why incredible that God should r. the dead.

Rom. 4. 25, r. again for our justification.

6. 4, like as Christ was r. from the dead.

8. 11, Spirit of him that r. us up Jesus.

1 Cor. 6. 14, and will also r. us up by his power.

15. 15, r. up Christ, whom he r. not up.

15. 16, then is not Christ r.

15. 17, if Christ be not r.

15. 35, how are the dead r. up?

15. 43, it is r. in glory, it is r. in power.

2 Cor. 1. 9, trust in God which r. the dead.

4. 14, he shall r. us up also.

Eph. 2. 6, and hath r. us up together.

Heb. 11. 19, accounting God was able to r. him.

11. 35, women received dead r. to life.

Jas. 5. 15, and the Lord shall r. him up.

See Lu. 20. 37; John 5. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 8.

Raisins. 1 Sam. 25. 18; 30. 12; 2 Sam. 16. 1.

Rakem, rā'-kēm, 'variegated.' 1 Chr. 7. 16.

Rakkath, rāk'-kāth, 'shore.' Jos. 19. 35.

Rakkon, rāk'-kōn, same as RAKEATH. Jos. 19. 46.

Ram, rām, 'high.' Ru. 4. 19.

Ram (Gen. 15. 9). Heb. *ʾayil*; Gk. *κρίος*. in sacrifices.

Gen. 15. 9; 22. 13; Ex. 29. 15; Lev. 9.; Num. 5. 8.

typical. Dan. 8. 20.

Ram, battering. Ezek. 4. 2; 21. 22.

Rama, rā'-mā, Greek form of Ramah. Mat. 2. 18.

Ramah, rā'-māh, 'high place.' Jos. 18. 25; Jud. 4.

5; 1 Sam. 1. 19; 7. 17; 8. 4; 19. 18; 25. 1; Jer. 31.

15.

Ramath, rā'-māth, same as preceding. Jos. 19. 8.

Ramathaim-zophim, rā'-mā-thā'-im-zō'-phim, 'double

high place.' 1 Sam. 1. 1.

Ramathite, rā'-māth-ite, a native of Ramah. 1 Chr.

27. 27.

Ramath-lehi, rā'-māth-lē'-hī, 'height of Lehi.' Jud.

15. 17.

Ramath-mizpeh, rā'-māth-mīz'-pēh, 'height of Miz-

peh.' Jos. 13. 26.

Rameses, rām'-ē-sēs, or **Rameses,** rām'-sēs, 'son of the

sun.' (1) the name of several Pharaohs of Egypt.

(2) the name of a store city in the land of Goshen in

- Egypt, built by the forced labour of the Hebrews for Pharaoh (Rameses II.) (Ex. 1. 11); the rendezvous of the Israelites at the beginning of the Exodus (Ex. 12. 37; Num. 33. 3).
- Ramah**, *rā-mī'āh*, 'Jehovah is high.' Ez. 10. 25.
- Ramoth**, *rā-mōth*, plural of Ramah. 1 Chr. 6. 73.
- Ramoth-gilead**, *rā-mōth-gīl'ā-d*, 'heights of Gilead.' Deu. 4. 43; 1 Kn. 4. 13, 22; 2 Kn. 8. 28; 9. 1; 2 Chr. 18.; 22. 5.
- Rams** horns, trumpets of. Jos. 6. 4.
- Ran**. Ex. 9. 23; Num. 16. 47; Jer. 23. 21.
- Rang**. 1 Sam. 4. 5; 1 Kn. 1. 45.
- Range**, to roam in search of prey. Prov. 28. 15.
- Ranges**. (1) furnaces of masonry arranged to receive cooking utensils on top. Lev. 11. 35.
(2) ranks of soldiers. 2 Kn. 11. 8.
- Ranks**. 1 Kn. 7. 4; Joel 2. 7; Mk. 6. 40.
- Ransom**. Ex. 21. 30, give for the *r.* of his life. R. V. redemption.
30. 12, every man a *r.* for his soul.
Job 33. 24, I have found a *r.*
36. 18, a great *r.* cannot deliver.
Ps. 49. 7, nor give a *r.* for him.
Prov. 13. 8, the *r.* of a man's life are his riches.
Isa. 35. 10, the *r.* of the Lord shall return.
43. 3, I gave Egypt for thy *r.*
Hos. 13. 14, I will *r.* them from the grave.
Mat. 20. 28; Mk. 10. 45, to give his life a *r.*
1 Tim. 2. 6, gave himself a *r.* for all.
See Prov. 6. 35; Isa. 51. 10; Jer. 31. 11.
- Rapha**, *rā-phā*, 'giant' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 37.
- Raphu**, *rā-phū*, 'healed.' Num. 13. 9.
- Rare**. Dan. 2. 11.
- Raze**, *raze*, to lay level with the ground. Ps. 137. 7.
- Rash**. Eccl. 5. 2; Acts 19. 36.
- Rate**. Ex. 16. 4; 2 Kn. 25. 30; 2 Chr. 8. 13.
- Rather**. Job 7. 15; Jer. 8. 3, death *r.* than life.
Ps. 84. 10, *r.* be a doorkeeper.
Mat. 10. 6, go *r.* to lost sheep.
10. 28, *r.* fear him that is able.
25. 9, go *r.* to them that sell.
Mk. 5. 26, but *r.* grew worse.
Lu. 18. 14, justified *r.* than the other.
John 3. 19, loved darkness *r.* than light.
Acts 5. 29, obey God *r.* than men.
Rom. 8. 34, that died, yea *r.*, that is risen.
12. 19, *r.* give place to wrath. R. V. omits.
1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not *r.* take wrong?
Heb. 11. 25, choosing *r.* to suffer.
12. 13, let it *r.* be healed.
See Jos. 22. 24; 2 Kn. 5. 13; Phil. 1. 12.
- Raven**. Heb. *'Oreb*: Gk. *κόραξ*. The term includes the whole tribe of the crow family. Gen. 8. 7; Lev. 11. 15; Deu. 14. 14; 1 Kn. 17. 4; Job 38. 41; Ps. 147. 9; Prov. 30. 17; Lu. 12. 24.
- Ravens** (*n.*), greediness, rapacity. Lu. 11. 39.
- Ravens** (*p.*). Ps. 22. 13; Ezek. 22. 25; Mat. 7. 15.
- Ravenous**. Isa. 35. 9; 46. 11; Ezek. 39. 4.
- Ravin** (*n.*), plunder. Nah. 2. 12.
- Ravin** (*v.*), to seize upon prey. Gen. 49. 27.
- Razor**. Num. 6. 5; Ps. 52. 2; Ezek. 5. 1.
- Reach**. Gen. 11. 4; John 20. 27; 2 Cor. 10. 13.
- Read**. Deu. 17. 19, king shall *r.* all his life.
Isa. 34. 16, seek out of book of Lord and *r.*
Mat. 12. 3; 19. 4; 21. 16; 22. 31; Mk. 2. 25; 12. 10;
Lu. 6. 3, have ye not *r.*
Lu. 4. 16, Jesus stood up to *r.*
2 Cor. 3. 2, epistle known and *r.* of all men.
1 Tim. 4. 13, give attendance to *r.*
See Hab. 2. 2; 2 Cor. 3. 14; Rev. 1. 3; 5. 4.
- Readiness**. Acts 17. 11; 2 Cor. 8. 11; 10. 6.
- Reading of the Law**. Ex. 24. 7; Jos. 8. 34; 2 Kn. 23.; Neh. 8.; 9.
of the Prophets. Lu. 4. 16.
of the Epistles. Col. 4. 16; 1 Thes. 5. 27.
See Acts 13. 15.
- Ready**. Num. 32. 17, we will go *r.* armed.
Deu. 26. 5, a Syrian *r.* to perish.
2 Sam. 18. 22, wherefore run, no tidings *r.* R. V. no reward for the tidings.
Neh. 9. 17, thou art a God *r.* to pardon.
Job 12. 5, *r.* to slip with his feet.
- Job 17. 1, the graves are *r.* for me.
29. 13, blessing of him *r.* to perish.
Ps. 38. 17, I am *r.* to halt.
45. 1, pen of a *r.* writer.
86. 5, good and *r.* to forgive.
88. 15, *r.* to die from my youth.
Prov. 24. 11, deliver those *r.* to be slain.
31. 6, give strong drink to *r.* to perish.
Eccl. 5. 1, be more *r.* to hear. R. V. for to draw n. to hear is better.
Isa. 27. 13, shall come that were *r.* to perish.
32. 4, stammerers *r.* to speak plainly.
38. 20, the Lord was *r.* to save me.
Dan. 3. 15, if ye be *r.* to fall down.
Mat. 22. 4; Lu. 14. 17, all things are *r.*
22. 8, the wedding is *r.*
24. 44; Lu. 12. 40, be ye also *r.*
25. 10, they that were *r.* went in.
Mk. 14. 38, the spirit is *r.* R. V. willing.
Lu. 22. 33, I am *r.* to go with thee.
John 7. 6, your time is always *r.*
Acts 21. 13, *r.* not to be bound only, but.
Rom. 1. 15, I am *r.* to preach at Rome.
2 Cor. 8. 19, declaration of your *r.* mind.
9. 2, Achaia was *r.* a year ago.
1 Tim. 6. 13, *r.* to distribute.
2 Tim. 4. 6, *r.* to be offered.
Tit. 3. 1, *r.* to every good work.
1 Pet. 1. 5, *r.* to be revealed.
3. 15, *r.* always to give an answer.
5. 2, but of a *r.* mind.
Rev. 3. 2, things that are *r.* to die.
See Ex. 17. 4; 19. 11; Ez. 7. 6; Job 15. 23.
- Reala**, *rē-ā'ā*, 'Jehovah has seen.' 1 Chr. 5. 5.
- Realah**, *rē-ā'āh*, correct form of Reala. 1 Chr. 4. 2.
- Reap**. Lev. 25. 11, in jubilee neither sow nor *r.*
Eccl. 11. 4, regardeth clouds shall not *r.*
Jer. 12. 13, sown wheat, but shall *r.* thorns.
Hos. 8. 7, shall *r.* the whirlwind.
10. 12, sown in righteousness, *r.* in mercy.
Mic. 6. 15, shalt sow, but not *r.*
Mat. 6. 26; Lu. 12. 24, sow not, neither *r.*
25. 26; Lu. 19. 21, *r.* where I sowed not.
John 4. 38, *r.* whereon ye bestowed no labour.
1 Cor. 9. 11, if we shall *r.* your carnal things.
2 Cor. 9. 6, shall *r.* sparingly.
Gal. 6. 7, that shall he also *r.*
Jas. 5. 4, cries of them which *r.* R. V. moved.
- Reaping**. Lev. 19. 9; 23. 10, 22; 25. 5.
figurative. Job 4. 8; Ps. 126. 5; Prov. 22. 8; Isa. 5. 5; Mat. 13. 30; John 4. 36; 1 Cor. 9. 11; 2 Cor. 9. 6; Gal. 6. 7; Rev. 14. 15.
- Reason** (*n.*). Job 32. 11, I gave ear to your *r.*
Prov. 26. 16, seven men that can render a *r.*
Eccl. 7. 25, to search out the *r.* of things.
Isa. 41. 21, bring forth your strong *r.*
1 Pet. 3. 15, a *r.* of the hope in you.
See 1 Kn. 9. 15; Dan. 4. 36; Acts 6. 2.
- Reason** (*v.*). Job 9. 14, choose words to *r.* with him.
13. 3, I desire to *r.* with God.
15. 3, should he *r.* with unprofitable talk.
Isa. 1. 18, let us *r.* together.
Mat. 16. 7; 21. 25; Mk. 8. 16; 11. 31; Lu. 20. 5, th. *r.* among themselves.
Lu. 5. 22, what *r.* ye in your hearts?
24. 15, while they *r.* Jesus drew near. R. V. questioned.
Acts 24. 25, as he *r.* of righteousness.
See 1 Sam. 12. 7; Mk. 2. 26; 12. 28; Acts 28. 29.
- Reasonable**. Rom. 12. 1.
- Reba**, *rē-bā*, 'a fourth part.' (1) Num. 31. 8, a k. of Midian.
(2) *Rebah*, 'a fourth part' of a shekel = 56 gr. WEIGHTS.
- Rebecca**, *rē-bēc'-cā*, Greek form of Rebekah. Rom. 10.
- Rebekah**, *rē-bēk'-āh*, 'a noose;' history of. Gen. 24. 15, 67; 27. 6, 43; 49. 31; Rom. 9. 10.
- Rebel**. Num. 14. 9, only *r.* not against the Lord.
Jos. 1. 18, whosoever doth *r.* he shall die.
Neh. 2. 19, will ye *r.* against the king?
Job 24. 13, that *r.* against the light.

Ps. 105. 28, they *r.* not against his word.
 Isa. 1. 2, have nourished children and *r.* spirit.
 63. 10, they *r.* and vexed his holy Spirit.
 Lam. 3. 42, we have *r.*, thou hast not pardoned.
 Dan. 9. 9, though we have *r.* against him.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 14; Ezek. 2. 3; Hos. 7. 14; 13. 16.
obellion. 1 Sam. 15. 23, *r.* is as the sin of witchcraft.
 Job 34. 37, he addeth *r.* to his sin.
 Prov. 17. 11, an evil man seeketh *r.*
 Jer. 28. 16, thou hast taught *r.*
 See Deu. 31. 27; Ez. 4. 19; Neh. 9. 17.
obellious. Deu. 21. 18, 20, a stubborn and *r.* son.
 1 Sam. 20. 30, son of perverse *r.* woman.
 Ps. 66. 7, let not the *r.* exalt themselves.
 68. 6, the *r.* dwell in a dry land.
 Isa. 1. 23, *r.*, companions of thieves.
 Jer. 5. 23, this people hath a *r.* heart.
 See Ezek. 2. 3; 3. 9; 12. 2; 17. 12; 24. 3.
obels. Num. 17. 10; 20. 10; Ezek. 20. 38.
obuke (v.). 2 Kn. 19. 3; Isa. 37. 3, this is a day of *r.*
 Ps. 39. 11, when thou with *r.* dost correct.
 80. 16, perish at *r.* of thy countenance.
 104. 7, at thy *r.* they fled.
 Prov. 13. 8, the poor heareth not *r.* R. V. no threatening.
 27. 5, open *r.* is better than secret love.
 Eccl. 7. 5, better to hear *r.* of wise.
 Isa. 30. 17, thousand flee at *r.* of one.
 Jer. 15. 15, for thy sake I suffered *r.* R. V. reproach.
 Phil. 2. 15, without *r.* R. V. blemish.
 See Deu. 28. 20; Isa. 25. 8; 50. 2.
obuke (v.). Ps. 6. 1; 38. 1, *r.* me not in anger.
 Prov. 9. 7, he that *r.* a wicked man getteth a blot.
 9. 8, *r.* a wise man, and he will love thee.
 28. 23, he that *r.* a man shall find favour.
 Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, he shall *r.* many nations.
 Zec. 3. 2; Jude 9, the Lord *r.* thee.
 Mal. 3. 11, I will *r.* the devourer for your sakes.
 Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 39; Lu. 8. 24, he *r.* wind.
 16. 22; Mk. 8. 32, Peter began to *r.* him.
 Lu. 4. 39, he *r.* the fever.
 17. 3, if thy brother trespass, *r.* him.
 19. 39, Master, *r.* thy disciples.
 1 Tim. 5. 1, *r.* not an elder.
 5. 20, them that sin, *r.* before all. R. V. reprove.
 2 Tim. 4. 2, *r.*, exhort, with long suffering.
 Tit. 1. 13; 2. 15, *r.* them sharply. R. V. reprove.
 Heb. 12. 5, nor faint when thou art *r.* R. V. reproved.
 See Ru. 2. 16; Neh. 5. 7; Am. 5. 10.
ocall. Lam. 3. 21.
occept of custom, 'place of toll' as in R. V. Mat. 9. 9; Mk. 2. 14; Lu. 5. 27.
occeive. 2 Kn. 5. 26, is it a time to *r.* money.
 Job 4. 12, mine ear *r.* a little.
 22. 22, *r.* law from his mouth.
 Ps. 6. 9, the Lord will *r.* my prayer.
 49. 15, he shall *r.* me.
 68. 13, hast *r.* gifts for men.
 73. 24, afterwards *r.* me to glory.
 Prov. 2. 1, if thou wilt *r.* my words.
 Isa. 40. 2, she hath *r.* double.
 Jer. 2. 30, your children *r.* no correction.
 Hos. 10. 6, Ephraim shall *r.* shame.
 14. 2, *r.* us graciously. R. V. accept.
 Mat. 11. 5, the blind *r.* their sight.
 11. 14, if ye will *r.* it, this is Elias.
 18. 5, whoso shall *r.* one such little child.
 19. 12, he that is able, let him *r.* it.
 21. 22, ask, believing ye shall *r.*
 Mk. 15. 23, but he *r.* it not.
 16. 19; Acts 1. 9, he was *r.* up into heaven.
 Lu. 16. 9, *r.* you into everlasting habitations.
 18. 42; Acts 22. 13, *r.* thy sight.
 John 1. 11, his own *r.* him not.
 1. 12, to as many as *r.* him.
 3. 27, can *r.* nothing, except.
 5. 43, in his own name, him ye will *r.*
 5. 44, which *r.* honour of another.
 16. 24, ask, and ye shall *r.*
 20. 22, *r.* ye the Holy Ghost.
 Acts 7. 59, *r.* my spirit.

Acts 8. 17, they *r.* the Holy Ghost.
 10. 43, shall *r.* remission of sins.
 19. 2, have ye *r.* the Holy Ghost.
 20. 24, which I have *r.* of the Lord.
 Rom. 5. 11, by whom we *r.* atonement.
 14. 3, for God hath *r.* him.
 15. 7, *r.* ye one another.
 1 Cor. 3. 8, every man shall *r.* his own reward.
 11. 23, I *r.* of the Lord that which also I delivered.
 2 Cor. 4. 1, as we have *r.* mercy we faint not.
 5. 10, every one may *r.* things done.
 7. 2, *r.* us; we have wronged no man. R. V. open your hearts to.
 Phil. 2. 29, *r.* him in the Lord.
 4. 15, as concerning giving and *r.*
 Col. 2. 6, as ye have *r.* Christ.
 1 Tim. 3. 16, *r.* up into glory.
 4. 4, if it be *r.* with thanksgiving.
 1 John 3. 22, whatsoever we ask we *r.*
 See Ezek. 3. 10; Acts 20. 35; Jas. 4. 3.
Rechab. *rē*-chāb, 'horseman.' 2 Kn. 10. 15.
Rechabites, *rē*-chāb-ites, descendants of Rechab. Jer. 35. 2.
Rechah, *rē*-chāh, 'side' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 12. [him.
Reckon. Lev. 25. 50, he shall *r.* with him that bought
 Ps. 40. 5, thy thoughts cannot be *r.* up. R. V. set.
 Mat. 18. 24, when he had begun to *r.*
 25. 19, lord of servants *r.* with them.
 Rom. 4. 4, reward is not *r.* of grace.
 6. 11, *r.* yourselves dead to sin.
 8. 13, I *r.* the sufferings of this present time.
 See 2 Kn. 22. 7; Isa. 38. 13; Lu. 22. 37.
Recommended. Acts 14. 26; 15. 40.
Recompence (recompense in R. V. in N. T.). Deu. 32. 35, to me belongeth *r.*
 Job 15. 31, vanity shall be his *r.*
 Isa. 35. 4, God will come with a *r.*
 Hos. 9. 7, days of *r.* are come.
 Joel 3. 4, will ye render me a *r.*?
 Lu. 14. 12, and a *r.* be made thee.
 2 Cor. 6. 13, for a *r.*, be ye also enlarged.
 Heb. 2. 2; 10. 35; 11. 26, just *r.* of reward.
 See Prov. 12. 14; Isa. 34. 8; Jer. 51. 56.
Recompence. Num. 5. 7, he shall *r.* his trespass. R. V. make restitution for his guilt in full.
 Ru. 2. 12, the Lord *r.* thy work.
 2 Sam. 19. 36, why should the king *r.* me?
 Job 34. 33, he will *r.* it, whether.
 Prov. 20. 22, say not, I will *r.* evil.
 Isa. 65. 6, but will *r.*, even *r.* into their bosom.
 Jer. 25. 14; Hos. 12. 2, will *r.* according to deeds.
 Lu. 14. 14, for they cannot *r.* thee.
 Rom. 11. 35, it shall be *r.* to him again.
 12. 17, *r.* to no man evil for evil. R. V. render.
 See 2 Chr. 6. 23; Jer. 32. 18; Heb. 10. 30.
Reconcile. 1 Sam. 29. 4, wherewith should he *r.* himself.
 Ezek. 45. 20, so shall ye *r.* the house. R. V. make atonement for.
 Mat. 5. 24, first be *r.* to thy brother.
 Rom. 5. 10, if when enemies we were *r.*
 Eph. 2. 16, that he might *r.* both.
Reconciliation with God. Isa. 53. 5; Dan. 9. 24; Rom. 5. 1; 11. 15; 2 Cor. 5. 19; Eph. 2. 16; Col. 1. 20; Heb. 2. 17.
Record. Ex. 20. 24, in places where I *r.* my name.
 Deu. 30. 19; 31. 28, I call heaven to *r.* R. V. witness.
 Job 16. 19, my *r.* is on high. R. V. he that voucheth for me.
 John 8. 13, thou bearest *r.* of thyself. R. V. witness.
 Rom. 10. 2, I bare them *r.* R. V. witness.
 Phil. 1. 8, God is my *r.* how greatly I long. R. V. witness.
 1 John 5. 7, three that bare *r.* R. V. omits.
 5. 10, he believeth not the *r.* R. V. witness.
 5. 11, this is the *r.*, that God hath given. R. V. witness.
 3 John 12, we bare *r.*, and our *r.* is true. R. V. witness.
 See Acts 20. 26; John 1. 19; Rev. 1. 2.
Recount. Nah. 2. 5, *r.* his worthies. R. V. remember-eth.

Recover. 2 Kn. 5. 3, the prophet would *r.* him.

Ps. 39. 13, that I may *r.* strength.

Isa. 11. 11, to *r.* remnant of his people.

Hos. 2. 9, and I will *r.* my wool and flax. R. V. pluck away.

Mk. 16. 18, lay hands on sick, and they shall *r.*

Lu. 4. 18, preach *r.* of sight to blind.

See Isa. 38. 16; Jer. 8. 22; 41. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 16.

Red. Gen. 25. 30, *r.* pottage.

49. 12, eyes *r.* with wine.

2 Kn. 3. 22, water *r.* as blood.

Ps. 75. 8, wine is *r.*, full of mixture. R. V. foameth.

Prov. 23. 31, look not on wine when *r.*

Isa. 1. 18, though your sins be *r.* like crimson.

27. 2, a vineyard of *r.* wine. R. V. omits.

63. 2, *r.* in thine apparel.

Mat. 16. 2, fair weather, for the sky is *r.*

See Lev. 13. 19; Num. 19. 2; Nah. 2. 3; Rev. 6. 4.

Red Dragon. Rev. 12. 3.

Redeem. Gen. 48. 16, angel which *r.* me.

Ex. 6. 6, I will *r.* you.

15. 13, people whom thou hast *r.*

Lev. 27. 28, no devoted thing, shall be *r.*

2 Sam. 4. 9, the Lord hath *r.* my soul.

Neh. 5. 5, nor is it in our power to *r.* them. R. V.

help it.

5. 8, after our ability have *r.* Jews.

Job 5. 20, in famine he shall *r.* thee.

6. 23, to *r.* me from hand of mighty.

Ps. 25. 22, *r.* Israel out of all his troubles.

34. 22, the Lord *r.* the soul of his servants.

44. 26, *r.* us for thy mercies' sake.

49. 7, none can *r.* his brother.

49. 15, God will *r.* my soul from the grave.

72. 14, he shall *r.* their soul from deceit.

107. 2, let the *r.* of the Lord say so.

130. 8, he shall *r.* Israel.

Isa. 1. 27, Zion shall be *r.* with judgment.

35. 9, the *r.* shall walk there.

44. 22, return, for I have *r.* thee.

50. 2, it is my hand shortened that it cannot *r.*?

51. 11, the *r.* of the Lord shall return.

52. 3, *r.* without money.

63. 4, the year of my *r.* is come.

Hos. 7. 13, though I *r.* them, they have spoken lies.

13. 14, I will *r.* them from death.

Lu. 1. 68, hath visited, and *r.* his people.

24. 21, he who should have *r.* Israel.

Gal. 3. 13, *r.* us from curse of the law.

4. 6, *r.* them that were under the law.

Tit. 2. 14, that he might *r.* us from iniquity.

1 Pet. 1. 18, not *r.* with corruptible things.

Rev. 5. 9, thou hast *r.* us by thy blood. R. V. didst

purchase.

See Num. 18. 15; 2 Sam. 7. 23; Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5.

Redeemer. Job 19. 25, I know that my *r.* liveth.

Ps. 19. 14, O Lord, my strength and my *r.*

78. 35, God was thy *r.*

Prov. 23. 11, their *r.* is mighty.

Isa. 47. 4, as for our *r.*, the Lord of hosts is his name.

49. 26; 60. 16, know that I am thy *R.*

59. 20, the *R.* shall come to Zion.

63. 16, thou art our *r.*

Redeemer, the Lord. Job 19. 25; Ps. 19. 14; 78. 35;

Prov. 23. 11; Isa. 41. 14; 44. 6; 47. 4; 48. 17; 54. 5;

59. 20; 63. 16; Jer. 50. 34; Hos. 13. 14.

Redemption. Lev. 25. 24, grant a *r.* for the land.

Ps. 49. 8, the *r.* of their soul is precious.

111. 9, he sent *r.* to his people.

130. 7, plenteous *r.*

Jer. 32. 7, the right of *r.* is thine.

Lu. 2. 38, that looked for *r.* in Jerusalem.

21. 28, your *r.* draweth nigh.

Rom. 8. 23, the *r.* of our body.

Eph. 4. 30, sealed unto the day of *r.*

Redemption by Christ. Rom. 3. 24; 5. 1; 1 Cor. 1. 30;

Gal. 1. 4; 3. 1; Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 1; Heb. 9. 1; 10. 1;

Tit. 2. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 18; Rev. 5. 9.

Redemption of land, &c. Lev. 25; Neh. 5. 8.

of the firstborn. Ex. 13. 11; Num. 3. 12, 46.

Red horse, vision of. Zec. 1. 8; 6. 2; Rev. 6. 4.

Redound. 2 Cor. 4. 15, grace might *r.*

Red Sea. Ex. 14. 15; 1 Kn. 9. 26.

Reed. (1) (See BULBUSH). bruised, 2 Kn. 18. 21; 1

42; Mat. 12. 20.

(2) A measure = 6 cubits = 8 ft. 9 in. Rev. 11. 1;

15.

(3) Ezekiel's reed = 6 cubits of 7 palms = 10 ft. 2 3

Ezek. 40. 3.

Reeliah, rē-ēl-ā'-dh. 'trembling of Jehovah.' Ex. 2.

References in the New Testament to incidental

passages not exact quotations, in the Old Testam.

See OLD TESTAMENT.

Refiner, the. Isa. 48. 10; Zec. 13. 9; Mal. 3. 2.

Reformation. Heb. 9. 10, time of *r.*

Reformed. Lev. 26. 23, if ye will not be *r.*

Refrain. Gen. 45. 1, Joseph could not *r.* himself.

Job 7. 11, I will not *r.* my mouth.

29. 9, princes *r.* talking.

Ps. 40. 9, I have not *r.* my lips.

119. 101, *r.* my feet from every evil way.

Prov. 1. 15, *r.* thy foot from their path.

10. 19, be that *r.* his lips is wise.

Acts 5. 38, *r.* from these men.

See Gen. 43. 31; Isa. 64. 12; Jer. 31. 16; 1 Pet. 3. 1

Refresh. Ex. 31. 17, he rested and was *r.*

Job 32. 20, I will speak that I may be *r.*

Prov. 25. 13, he *r.* the soul of his masters.

Acts 3. 19, times of *r.* shall come.

1 Cor. 16. 18, they *r.* my spirit.

See 1 Kn. 13. 7; Isa. 28. 12; Rom. 15. 32; 2 Cor. 7.

Refuge, the divine. Deu. 33. 27; 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps.

9; 46. 1; 48. 3; Heb. 6. 18.

Refuge, Cities of, six Levitical cities designed to shel

those who had accidentally slain any person, from t

Avenger of blood. Num. 35. 9-14; Ex. 21. 13. T

cities appointed for this purpose were **HEBRON**

JUDAH, **Shechem** (in **Ephraim**), **KEDESH** (in **Nay**

tail), **BEZER** (in **Reuben**), **GOLAN** (in **Manasseh**),

RAMOTH (in **Gad**). Jos. 20. 7-9.

Refuse (n.). 1 Sam. 15. 9; Lam. 3. 45; Am. 8. 6.

Refuse (v.). Gen. 37. 35, Jacob *r.* to be comforted.

Num. 12. 13, the Lord *r.* to give me leave.

1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on him, for I have *r.* him. R.

rejected.

Job 6. 7, things my soul *r.* to touch.

Ps. 77. 2, my soul *r.* to be comforted.

78. 10, they *r.* to walk in his law.

118. 22, stone the builders *r.* R. V. rejected.

Prov. 1. 24, I have called and ye *r.*

8. 33, be wise and *r.* it not.

10. 17, he that *r.* reproof. R. V. forsaketh.

13. 18, shame to him that *r.* instruction.

15. 32, he that *r.* instruction despiseth his soul.

21. 25, his hands *r.* to labour.

Isa. 7. 15, 16, may know to *r.* the evil.

Jer. 8. 5, they *r.* to return.

9. 6, they *r.* to know me.

15. 18, my wound *r.* to be healed.

25. 28, if they *r.* to take the cup.

38. 21, if thou *r.* to go forth.

Zec. 7. 11, they *r.* to hearken.

Acts 7. 35, this Moses whom they *r.*

1 Tim. 4. 4, nothing to be *r.* R. V. rejected.

4. 7, *r.* profane and old wives' fables.

5. 11, the younger widows *r.*

Heb. 11. 24, Moses *r.* to be called.

12. 25, *r.* not him that speaketh.

See Ex. 4. 23; 10. 3; 1 Kn. 20. 35; 2 Kn. 5. 16.

Regard. Gen. 45. 20, *r.* not your stuff.

Ex. 5. 9, let them not *r.* vain words.

Deu. 10. 17, that *r.* not persons.

1 Kn. 18. 29, neither voice, nor any that *r.*

Job 4. 20, they perish without any *r.* it.

34. 19, nor *r.* rich more than poor.

39. 7, neither *r.* crying of the driver. R. V. heard

Ps. 28. 5; Isa. 5. 12, they *r.* not works of the Lord.

66. 18, if I *r.* iniquity in my heart.

102. 17, he will *r.* prayer of the destitute.

106. 44, he *r.* their affliction.

Prov. 1. 24, and no man *r.*

5. 2, that thou mayest *r.* discretion. R. V. preserve

6. 35, he will not *r.* any ransom.

12. 10, *r.* the life of his beast.

Prov. 13. 18; 15. 5, he that *r.* reproof.
 Eccl. 1. 4, he that *r.* the clouds.
 Lam. 4. 16, the Lord will no more *r.* them.
 Dan. 11. 37, *r.* God of his fathers, nor *r.* any god.
 Mal. 1. 9, will he *r.* your persons. R. V. accept of.
 Mat. 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14, *r.* not the person of men.
 Lu. 18. 2, neither *r.* man.
 Rom. 14. 6, he that *r.* the day, *r.* it to the Lord.
 See Deu. 28. 50; 2 Kn. 3. 14; Am. 5. 22; Phil. 2. 30.
gem, *rē'-gēm*, 'friend.' 1 Chr. 2. 47.
gem-malech, *rē'-gēm-mēl'-ēch*, 'friend of the king.'
 Zec. 7. 2.
generation. Mat. 19. 28, in the *r.*
 Mt. 3. 5, by the washing of *r.*
 See John 1. 13; 3. 3.
igion. Deu. 3. 4; Mat. 3. 5; 4. 16; Acts 8. 1; 16. 6;
 2 Cor. 10. 16.
igister. Ez. 2. 62; Neh. 7. 5, 64.
shablah, *rē-hā-bī'-āh*, 'Jehovah enlarges.' 1 Chr.
 23. 17.
hearse. Jud. 5. 11, *r.* the righteous acts.
 Mal. 4. 27, they *r.* all God had done.
 See Ex. 17. 14; 1 Sam. 8. 21; 17. 31; Acts 11. 4.
hob, *rē'-hōb*, 'street.' (1) men. 2 Sam. 8. 3; Neh.
 10. 11.
 (2) places. Num. 13. 21; Jos. 19. 28; Jos. 19. 30.
hoboam, *rē'-hō-bō'-ām*, 'who enlarges the people.'
 1 Kn. 11. 43.
 king of Judah. 1 Kn. 11. 12; 14. 14; 2 Chr. 9-12.
hoboth, *rē'-hō-bōth*, 'roominess.' Gen. 10. 11; 26. 22.
hum, *rē'-hūm*, 'merciful.' Ez. 4. 8.
h, *rē'-i*, 'friendly.' 1 Kn. 1. 8.
ign. Gen. 37. 8, shalt thou *r.* over us.
 Ex. 15. 18; Ps. 146. 10, Lord shall *r.* for ever.
 Lev. 26. 17, that hate you shall *r.* over you.
 Deu. 15. 6, thou shalt *r.* over many nations.
 Jud. 9. 8, the trees said, *r.* thou over us.
 1 Sam. 11. 12, shall Saul *r.* over us.
 12. 12, nay, but a king shall *r.* over us.
 2 Sam. 16. 8, in whose stead thou hast *r.*
 Job 34. 30, that the hypocrite *r.* not.
 Ps. 47. 8, God *r.* over the heathen.
 93. 1; 96. 10; 97. 1; 99. 1, the Lord *r.*
 Prov. 8. 15, by me kings *r.*
 30. 22, for a servant when he *r.* R. V. is king.
 Eccl. 4. 14, out of prison he cometh to *r.* R. V. to be
 king.
 Isa. 32. 1, a king shall *r.* in righteousness.
 52. 7, that saith unto Zion, thy God *r.*
 57. 22, 15, shalt thou *r.* because thou closest?
 23. 5, a king shall *r.* and prosper.
 Mic. 4. 7, the Lord shall *r.* over them.
 19. 14, not have this man to *r.* over us.
 19. 27, that would not I should *r.*
 Rom. 5. 14, death *r.* from Adam to Moses.
 5. 17, death *r.* by one.
 5. 21, as sin hath *r.*, so might grace *r.*
 6. 12, let not sin *r.* in your bodies.
 1 Cor. 4. 8, ye have *r.* as kings without us.
 15. 25, for he must *r.*
 2 Tim. 2. 12, if we suffer we shall also *r.* with him.
 Rev. 5. 10, we also shall *r.* on the earth.
 11. 15, he shall *r.* for ever and ever.
 19. 6, the Lord God omnipotent *r.*
 See Isa. 24. 23; Ln. 1. 33; Rev. 20. 4; 22. 5.
ins, the kidneys (spoken of as if the seat of joy, pain,
 &c.). Job 16. 13, he cleaveth my *r.* asunder.
 19. 27, though my *r.* be consumed.
 Ps. 7. 9, God trieth the *r.*
 16. 7, my *r.* instruct me.
 26. 2, examine me, try my *r.*
 73. 21, thus I was pricked in my *r.*
 139. 13, thou hast possessed my *r.*
 Prov. 23. 16, my *r.* shall rejoice.
 Isa. 11. 5, faithfulness the girdle of his *r.*
 Rev. 2. 23, I am he who searcheth the *r.*
 See Jer. 11. 20; 12. 2; 17. 10; 20. 12; Lam. 3. 13.
ject. 1 Sam. 8. 7, they have not *r.* thee, but they
 have *r.* me.
 10. 19, ye have *r.* God who saved you.
 23. 13, because thou hast *r.* the word of the Lord.
 16. 1, I have *r.* him from being king.

Isa. 53. 3, despised and *r.* of men.
 Jer. 2. 37, the Lord hath *r.* thy confidence.
 7. 29, the Lord hath *r.* the generation.
 8. 9, they have *r.* the word of the Lord.
 14. 19, thou hast utterly *r.* Judah.
 Lam. 5. 22, thou hast utterly *r.* us. [thee.
 Hos. 4. 6, because thou hast *r.* knowledge, I will *r.*
 Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10; Lu. 20. 17, the stone which
 builders *r.*
 Mk. 7. 9, full well ye *r.* the commandment.
 Lu. 7. 30, lawyers *r.* the counsel of God.
 17. 25, must first be *r.* of this generation.
 Tit. 3. 10, after admonition *r.* R. V. refuse.
 Heb. 12. 17, when he would have inherited was *r.*
 See Jer. 6. 19; Mk. 6. 26; 8. 31; Lu. 9. 22; John
 12. 48.
Rejoice. Deu. 12. 7, shall *r.* in all ye put your hand to.
 16. 14, thou shalt *r.* in thy feast.
 26. 11, thou shalt *r.* in every good thing.
 28. 63; 30. 9, the Lord will *r.* over you.
 30. 9, *r.* for good as he *r.* over thy fathers.
 1 Sam. 2. 1, because I *r.* in thy salvation.
 1 Chr. 16. 10, let the heart of them *r.* that seek the
 Lord.
 2 Chr. 6. 41, let thy saints *r.* in goodness.
 Job 21. 12, they *r.* at sound of the organ.
 31. 25, if I *r.* because my wealth was great.
 31. 29, if I *r.* at destruction of him that.
 39. 21, the horse *r.* in his strength.
 Ps. 2. 11, *r.* with trembling.
 5. 11, let all that trust in thee *r.*
 9. 14, I will *r.* in thy salvation.
 19. 5, *r.* as a strong man to run a race.
 33. 21, our heart shall *r.* in him.
 35. 15, in mine adversity they *r.*
 35. 26, let them be ashamed that *r.* at my hurt.
 38. 16, hear me, lest they should *r.* over me.
 51. 8, bones thou hast broken may *r.*
 58. 10, righteous shall *r.* when he seeth.
 63. 7, in shadow of thy wings will I *r.*
 68. 3, let righteous *r.*, yea, exceedingly *r.* R. V.
 exult.
 85. 6, that thy people may *r.* in thee.
 89. 16, in thy name shall they *r.* all the day.
 96. 11, let the heavens *r.* R. V. be glad.
 97. 1, the Lord reigneth, let the earth *r.*
 104. 31, the Lord shall *r.* in his works. [glad.
 107. 42, the righteous shall see it and *r.* R. V. be
 109. 28, let thy servant *r.*
 149. 2, let Israel *r.* in him that made him.
 Prov. 2. 14, who *r.* to do evil.
 5. 18, *r.* with the wife of thy youth.
 23. 15, if thine heart be wise, mine shall *r.* R. V.
 be glad.
 23. 24, father of the righteous shall greatly *r.*
 23. 25, she that bare thee shall *r.*
 24. 17, *r.* not when thine enemy falleth.
 29. 2, when righteous are in authority people *r.*
 31. 25, she shall *r.* in time to come. R. V. laugheth
 at the.
 Eccl. 2. 10, my heart *r.* in all my labour.
 3. 12, for a man to *r.* and do good.
 3. 22; 5. 19, that a man should *r.* in his works.
 11. 9, *r.* O young man in thy youth.
 Isa. 9. 3, as men *r.* when they divide the spoil.
 24. 8, noise of them that *r.* endeth.
 29. 19, poor among men shall *r.*
 35. 1, the desert shall *r.*
 62. 5, as the bridegroom *r.* over the bride.
 64. 5, him that *r.* and worketh righteousness.
 65. 13, my servants shall *r.*, but ye.
 66. 14, when ye see this, your heart shall *r.*
 Jer. 11. 15, when thou doest evil, then thou *r.*
 32. 41, I will *r.* over them to do them good.
 51. 39, that they may *r.* and sleep.
 Ezek. 7. 12, let not buyer *r.*
 Am. 6. 13, which *r.* in a thing of nought.
 Mic. 7. 8, *r.* not against me.
 Hab. 3. 18, yet I will *r.* in the Lord.
 Mat. 18. 13, he *r.* more of that sheep.
 Lu. 1. 14, many shall *r.* at his birth.
 6. 23, *r.* ye in that day, and leap for joy.

- Lu. 10. 20, in this *r.* not, but rather *r.* because.
 10. 21, in that hour Jesus *r.* in spirit.
 15. 6, 9, *r.* with me.
John 5. 35, willing for a season to *r.* in his light.
 8. 56, Abraham *r.* to see my day.
 14. 23, if ye loved me, ye would *r.*
 16. 20, ye shall weep, but the world shall *r.*
 16. 22, I will see you again, and your heart shall *r.*
Rom. 5. 2, and *r.* in hope.
 12. 15, *r.* with them that do *r.*
 1 Cor. 7. 30, they that *r.* as though they *r.* not.
 13. 6, *r.* not in iniquity, but *r.* in the truth.
Phil. 1. 18, I therein do *r.* and will *r.*
 2. 16, that I may *r.* in the day of Christ. **R. V.** have whereof to glory.
 3. 1, finally, *r.* in the Lord.
 4. 4, *r.* in the Lord alway, and again I say *r.*
 1 Thes. 5. 16, *r.* evermore.
Jas. 1. 9, let the brother of low degree *r.* **R. V.** glory.
 2. 13, mercy *r.* against judgment. **R. V.** glorieth.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, *r.* with joy unspeakable.
 See 1 Kn. 1. 40; 5. 7; 2 Kn. 11. 14; 1 Chr. 29. 9.
Rejoicing. Job 8. 21, till he fill thy lips with *r.* **R. V.** shouting.
 Ps. 107. 22, declare his works with *r.* **R. V.** singing.
 118. 15, voice of *r.* is in tabernacles of the righteous.
 119. 111, they are the *r.* of my heart.
 126. 6, shall doubtless come again with *r.* **R. V.** joy.
Prov. 8. 31, *r.* in the habitable part of his earth.
Isa. 65. 18, I create Jerusalem *r.*
Jer. 15. 16, thy word was to me the *r.* of my heart.
Zep. 2. 15, this is the *r.* city. **R. V.** joyous.
Acts 5. 41, *r.* that they were counted worthy.
Rom. 12. 12, *r.* in hope.
 2 Cor. 6. 10, as sorrowful, yet alway *r.*
 1 Thes. 2. 19, what is our crown of *r.* **R. V.** glorying.
 See Hab. 3. 14; Acts 8. 39; Gal. 6. 4; Jas. 4. 16.
Rejoicing of the faithful. Lev. 23. 40; Deu. 12. 10; 16. 11; 1 Chr. 16. 10; 2 Chr. 6. 41; Ps. 5. 11; 33. 48. 11. 68. 4; 89. 16; 97. 12; 103. 1; Isa. 41. 16; Joel 2. 23; Hab. 3. 18; Zec. 10. 7; Rom. 12. 15; Phil. 3. 1; 4. 4; 1 Thes. 5. 16; Jas. 1. 9; Rev. 12. 12; 18. 20.
Rekem. *rē-kēm*, same as **RAKEM**. Num. 31. 8.
Release. Esth. 2. 18; Mat. 27. 17; Mk. 15. 11; John 19. 10.
Release, year of. Ex. 21. 2; Deu. 15. 1; 31. 10; Jer. 34. 14.
Relief sent to the brethren. Acts 11. 29; 24. 17.
Relieve. Lev. 25. 35, then thou shalt *r.* him. **R. V.** uphold.
 Ps. 146. 9, he *r.* the fatherless and widow. **R. V.** upholdeth.
 Isa. 1. 17, *r.* the oppressed.
 Lam. 1. 16, comforter that should *r.* my soul is far from me. **R. V.** refresh.
 See Acts 11. 29; 1 Tim. 5. 10, 16.
Religion. Acts 26. 5; Gal. 1. 13; Jas. 1. 26, 27.
Religious. Acts 13. 43; Jas. 1. 26.
Rely. 2 Chr. 13. 18; 16. 7, 8.
Remain. Gen. 8. 22, while earth *r.*
 14. 10, they that *r.* fled to the mountain.
 Ex. 12. 10, let nothing of it *r.* until morning.
 Jos. 13. 1, there *r.* yet much land to be possessed.
 1 Kn. 18. 22, I only *r.* a prophet. **R. V.** am left.
 Job 21. 32, yet shall he *r.* in the tomb. **R. V.** keep watch over.
 Prov. 2. 21, the perfect shall *r.* in the land.
 Eccl. 2. 9, my wisdom *r.* with me.
 Jer. 17. 25, this city shall *r.* for ever.
 37. 10, there *r.* but wounded men.
 Lam. 2. 22, in day of anger none *r.*
 Mat. 11. 23, would have *r.* until this day.
 John 6. 12, gather up the fragments that *r.*
 9. 41, ye say, we see, therefore your sin *r.*
 Acts 5. 4, whiles it *r.*, was it not thine own?
 1 Cor. 15. 6, the greater part *r.* to this present.
 1 Thes. 4. 15, we which are alive and *r.* unto coming of the Lord. **R. V.** are left.
 Heb. 4. 9, there *r.* a rest to the people of God.
 10. 26, there *r.* no more sacrifice for sins.
 Rev. 3. 2, things which *r.* ready to die.
 See Ps. 76. 10; Lam. 5. 19; John 1. 33; 1 John 3. 9.
- Remallah,** *rēm-ā-lī-āh*, 'Jehovah adorned.' 2 Kn. 25.
Remedy. 2 Chr. 36. 16; Prov. 6. 15; 29. 1.
Remember. Gen. 40. 23, yet did not the butler *r.*
 41. 9, I do *r.* my faults this day.
 Ex. 13. 3, *r.* this day ye came out of Egypt.
 20. 8, *r.* the sabbath day.
 Num. 15. 39, *r.* all the commandments.
 Deu. 5. 15; 15. 15; 16. 12; 24. 18, 22, *r.* thou w. servant.
 8. 2, *r.* all the way the Lord led thee.
 32. 7, *r.* the days of old.
 1 Chr. 16. 12, *r.* his marvellous works.
 Neh. 13. 14, *r.* me, O God, concerning this.
 Job 7. 7, O *r.* my life is wind.
 11. 16, *r.* it as waters that pass away.
 14. 13, appoint me a set time and *r.* me.
 24. 20, the sinner shall be no more *r.*
 Ps. 9. 12, when he maketh inquisition he *r.*
 20. 7, we will *r.* the name of the Lord. **R. V.** mention of.
 25. 6, *r.* thy mercies, they have been ever of old.
 25. 7, *r.* not sins of my youth, by mercy *r.* me.
 63. 6, when I *r.* thee upon my bed.
 77. 3, I *r.* God and was troubled.
 78. 39, he *r.* that they were but flesh.
 79. 8, *r.* not against us former iniquities.
 89. 47, *r.* how short my time is.
 105. 8, he hath *r.* his covenant for ever.
 119. 55, I have *r.* thy name in the night.
 136. 23, who *r.* us in our low estate.
 137. 1, we wept when we *r.* Zion.
 Prov. 31. 7, drink and *r.* his misery no more.
 Eccl. 5. 20, not much *r.* the days of his life.
 11. 8, let him *r.* the days of darkness.
 12. 1, *r.* now thy Creator.
 S. of 8. 1. 4, we will *r.* thy love. **R. V.** make men
Isa. 23. 16, sing songs that thou mayest be *r.*
 43. 18; 46. 9, *r.* ye not the former things.
 57. 11, thou hast not *r.* me.
 65. 17, the former heavens shall not be *r.*
Jer. 31. 20, I do earnestly *r.* him still.
 51. 50, ye that have escaped *r.* the Lord.
 Lam. 1. 9, she *r.* not her last end. [w
 Ezek. 16. 61; 20. 43; 36. 31, then shalt thou *r.*
 Am. 1. 9, and *r.* not the brotherly covenant.
 Hab. 3. 2, in wrath *r.* mercy.
 Zec. 10. 9, they shall *r.* me in far countries.
 Mat. 26. 75, Peter *r.* the word of Jesus.
 Lu. 16. 25, son, *r.* that thou in thy lifetime.
 17. 32, *r.* Lot's wife.
 23. 42, Lord, *r.* me when thou comest.
 24. 8, and they *r.* his words.
 John 2. 22, when he was risen, they *r.*
 15. 20, *r.* the word I said unto you.
 Acts 11. 16, then *r.* I the word of the Lord.
 20. 35, *r.* the words of the Lord Jesus.
 Gal. 2. 10, that we should *r.* the poor.
 Col. 4. 18, *r.* my bonds.
 1 Thes. 1. 3, *r.* your work of faith.
 Heb. 13. 3, *r.* them that are in bonds.
 13. 7, *r.* them that have the rule over you.
 Rev. 2. 5, *r.* from whence thou art fallen.
 3. 3, *r.* how thou hast received.
 See Ps. 88. 5; 103. 14; Mat. 5. 23; John 16. 21.
Remembrance. Num. 5. 15, bringing iniquity to *r.*
 2 Sam. 18. 18, no son to keep my name in *r.*
 1 Kn. 17. 18, art thou come to call my sin to *r.*
 Job 18. 17, his *r.* shall perish.
 Ps. 6. 5, in death there is no *r.* of thee.
 30. 4; 97. 12, give thanks at *r.* of his holiness. **R.** to his holy name.
 77. 6, I call to *r.* my song in the night.
 112. 6, righteous shall be in everlasting *r.*
 Eccl. 1. 11, there is no *r.* of former things.
 2. 16, no *r.* of wise more than the fool.
 Isa. 43. 26, put me in *r.*
 57. 8, behind doors hast thou set up thy *r.* **R.** memorial.
 Lam. 3. 20, my soul hath them still in *r.*
 Ezek. 23. 19, calling to *r.* days of youth. **R. V.** membership.

Mal. 3. 16, a book of *r*.
Lu. 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 24, this do in *r*. of me.
John 14. 26, bring all things to your *r*.
Acts 10. 31, thine alms are had in *r*.
2 Tim. 1. 3, I have *r*. of thee in my prayers.
2. 14, of these things put them in *r*.
See Heb. 10. 3; 2 Pet. 1. 12; 3. 1; Jude 5; Rev. 16. 19.
emeth, rēm'-ēth, 'a high place,' Jos. 19. 21.
emission of sins. Mat. 26. 28; Mk. 1. 4; Lu. 24. 47;
 Acts 2. 38; 10. 43; Heb. 9. 22; 10. 18.
emit. John 20. 23, whose soever sins ye *r*, are *r*.
emmon, rēm'-mōn, more correctly spelt Rimon. Jos. 19. 7.
emmon-methoar, rēm'-mōn-mē-thō'-ār, 'R. reaching (to Neah),' Jos. 19. 13.
emnant. Lev. 5. 13, the *r*. shall be the priest's.
2 Kn. 19. 4; Isa. 37. 4, lift up prayer for the *r*.
Ez. 9. 8, grace shewed to leave us a *r*.
Isa. 1. 9, unless the Lord had left a *r*.
11. 11, to recover the *r*. of his people.
16. 14, the *r*. shall be very small and feeble.
Jer. 44. 23, *r*. shall know whose words shall stand.
Ezek. 6. 8, yet will I leave a *r*.
Joel 2. 32, the *r*. whom the Lord shall call.
See Mic. 2. 12; Hag. 1. 12; Rom. 11. 5; Rev. 11. 13.
emove. Deu. 1. 14, shall not *r*. landmark.
Job 9. 5, *r*. the mountains and they know not.
14. 18, the rock is *r*. out of his place.
Ps. 36. 11, let not hand of wicked *r*. me. R. V. drive me away.
**39. 10, *r*. thy stroke away from me.
46. 2, not fear though the earth be *r*. R. V. do change.
81. 6, I *r*. his shoulder from burden.
103. 12, so far hath he *r*. our transgressions.
**119. 22, *r*. from me reproach. R. V. take away.
125. 1, as mount Zion, which cannot be *r*. R. V. moved.
Prov. 4. 27, *r*. thy foot from evil.
10. 30, the righteous shall never be *r*.
Ecl. 11. 10, *r*. sorrow from thy heart.
Isa. 13. 13, earth shall *r*. out of her place. R. V. be shaken.
24. 20, earth shall be *r*. like a cottage. R. V. moved to and fro.
29. 13, have *r*. their heart far from me.
54. 10, the hills shall be *r*.
Jer. 4. 1, return unto me, then shalt thou not *r*.
Lam. 3. 17, thou hast *r*. my soul from peace.
Mat. 17. 20, ye shall say, *r*. hence, and it shall *r*.
Lu. 22. 42, *r*. this cup from me.
Gal. 1. 6, I marvel ye are so soon *r*.
Rev. 2. 5, or else I will *r*. thy candlestick. R. V. move.
See Job 19. 10; Ecl. 10. 9; Ezek. 12. 3; Heb. 12. 27.
emphan, rēm'-phān. R. V. Rephan. Acts 7. 43.
end. 1 Kn. 11. 11, I will *r*. the kingdom.
Isa. 64. 1, that thou wouldest *r*. the heavens.
Hos. 13. 8, I will *r*. the caul of their heart.
Joel 2. 13, *r*. your heart.
Mat. 7. 6, lest they turn again and *r*. you.
See Ps. 7. 2; Ecl. 3. 7; John 19. 24.
ender. Deu. 32. 41, *r*. vengeance.
1 Sam. 26. 23, *r*. to every man his faithfulness.
Job 33. 26, he will *r*. to man his righteousness. R. V. restoreth.
34. 11, the work of a man shall be *r*. to him.
Ps. 28. 4, *r*. to them their desert.
38. 20, they that *r*. evil for good.
79. 12, and *r*. to our neighbour sevenfold.
**94. 2, *r*. a reward to the proud.
116. 12, what shall I *r*. to the Lord.
Prov. 24. 12; Rom. 2. 6, *r*. to every man according.
26. 16, wiser than seven men who can *r*. a reason.
Hos. 14. 2, so will we *r*. the calves of our lips.
Joel 3. 4, will ye *r*. me a recompence?
Zec. 9. 12, I will *r*. double.
Mat. 21. 41, *r*. fruits in their seasons.
22. 21; Mk. 12. 17; Lu. 20. 25, *r*. unto Cæsar.
Rom. 13. 7, *r*. to all their dues.
1 Thes. 3. 9, what thanks can we *r*.
5. 15, see that none *r*. evil for evil.
1 Pet. 3. 9, not *r*. evil for evil, or railing.
See Num. 18. 9; Jud. 9. 56; Ps. 62. 12; Isa. 66. 6.******

Rending the clothes, Gen. 37. 34; 2 Sam. 13. 19; 2 Chr. 34. 27; Ez. 9. 5; Job 1. 20; 2. 12; Joel 2. 13. by the high priest, Mat. 26. 65; Mk. 14. 63.
Renew. Job 10. 17, thou *r*. thy witnesses.
29. 20, my bow was *r*. in my hand.
Ps. 51. 10, and *r*. a right spirit within me.
103. 5, thy youth is *r*. like the eagle's.
104. 30, thou *r*. the face of the earth.
Isa. 40. 31, wait on Lord shall *r*. strength.
41. 1, let the people *r*. their strength.
Lam. 5. 21, *r*. our days as of old.
2 Cor. 4. 16, the inward man is *r*. day by day.
Eph. 4. 23, be *r*. in spirit of your mind.
Col. 3. 10, new man which is *r*. in knowledge.
Heb. 6. 6, if they fall away, to *r*. them again.
See 2 Chr. 15. 8; Rom. 12. 2; Tit. 3. 5.
Renounced. 2 Cor. 4. 2, have *r*. hidden things.
Renown. Gen. 6. 4; Num. 16. 2, men of *r*.
Num. 1. 16, the *r*. of the congregation. R. V. they that were called.
Isa. 14. 20, evildoers shall never be *r*. R. V. not be named for ever.
Ezek. 16. 14, thy *r*. went forth among the heathen.
34. 29, a plant of *r*.
See Ezek. 23. 23; 26. 17; 39. 13; Dan. 9. 15.
Rent. Gen. 37. 33, Joseph is *r*. in pieces.
Jos. 9. 4, bottles old and *r*.
Jud. 14. 5, 6, *r*. lion as he would have *r*. a kid.
1 Kn. 13. 3, the altar shall be *r*.
Job 26. 8, the cloud is not *r*. under them.
Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21, the *r*. is made worse.
27. 51; Mk. 15. 38; Lu. 23. 45, vail was *r*. in twain.
See 1 Sam. 15. 27; Job 1. 20; 2. 12; Jer. 36. 24.
Repaid. Prov. 13. 21, to righteous good shall be *r*. R. V. recompensed with good.
Repair. 2 Chr. 24. 5, gather money to *r*. the house.
Isa. 61. 4, they shall *r*. the waste cities.
See 2 Kn. 12. 5; Ez. 9. 9; Neh. 3. 4; Isa. 58. 12.
Repay. Deu. 7. 10, he will *r*. to his face.
Lu. 10. 35, when I come I will *r*. thee.
Rom. 12. 19, vengeance is mine, I will *r*.
Philem. 19, I have written it, I will *r*. it.
See Job 21. 31; 41. 11; Isa. 59. 18.
Repeateth. Prov. 17. 9, he that *r*. a matter. R. V. harpeth on.
Repent. Gen. 6. 6, it *r*. the Lord.
Ex. 13. 17, lest the people *r*.
32. 14; 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21. 15; Jer. 26. 19, Lord *r*. of evil he thought to do.
Num. 23. 19, neither son of man that he should *r*.
Deu. 32. 36, Lord shall *r*. for his servants.
1 Sam. 15. 29, will not *r*. for he is not a man that he should *r*.
Job 42. 6, I *r*. in dust and ashes.
Ps. 90. 13, let it *r*. thee concerning thy servants.
106. 45, Lord *r*. according to his mercies.
110. 4; Heb. 7. 21, Lord hath sworn and will not *r*.
Jer. 8. 6, no man *r*. of his wickedness.
18. 8; 26. 13, if that nation turn I will *r*.
31. 19, after that I was turned I *r*.
Joel 2. 13, he is slow to anger and *r*. him.
Mat. 12. 41; Lu. 11. 32, they *r*. at the preaching.
21. 29, afterward he *r*. and went.
27. 3, Judas *r*. himself.
Lu. 13. 3, except ye *r*.
15. 7, joy over one sinner that *r*.
17. 3, if thy brother *r*. forgive him.
Acts 8. 22, *r*. of this thy wickedness.
Rev. 2. 21, space to *r*., and she *r*. not.
Repentance. Hos. 13. 14, *r*. shall be hid.
Mat. 3. 8; Lu. 3. 8; Acts 26. 20, fruits meet for *r*.
Rom. 2. 4, goodness of God leadeth thee to *r*.
11. 29, gifts of God are without *r*.
2 Cor. 7. 10, *r*. not to be repented of.
Heb. 6. 1, not laying again the foundation of *r*.
6. 6, to renew them again to *r*.
12. 17, no place of *r*., though he sought it.
See Acts 20. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 25; 2 Pet. 3. 9.
Repentance preached by John the Baptist. Mat. 3. 1; Mk. 1. 4; Lu. 3. 3.
by Jesus Christ. Mat. 4. 17; Mk. 1. 15; 6. 12; Lu. 13. 3; 15.; 24. 47; Acts 2. 38; 3. 19; 17. 30.

- exhortations to. Job 11. 13; Isa. 1.; Jer. 3.-5.; 26.; 31. 18; Ezek. 14. 6; 18.; Hos. 6.; 12.; 14.; Joel 1. 8; 2.; Zep. 2.; Zec. 1.; Mal. 1.-4.; Rev. 2. 5, 16, 21; 3. 3, 19.
- Repetitions, vain, forbidden.** Mat. 6. 7. See 1 Kn. 18. 26.
- Raphael**, *rēph'-ā-ēl*, 'God has healed.' 1 Chr. 26. 7.
- Rephah**, *rē-phāh*, 'riches.' 1 Chr. 7. 25. [21.]
- Rephalah**, *rē-phāh'-āh*, 'Jehovah has healed.' 1 Chr. 3.
- Rephaim**, *rēph'-ā-im*, 'giants.' 2 Sam. 5. 18.
- Rephaims**, *rēph'-ā-ims*, same as **REPHAIM**. Gen. 14. 5.
- Rephidim**, *rēph'-ī-dīm*, 'expanses,' 'stretches.' The camping ground of Israel between the wilderness of Sin and Sinai (Ex. 17. 1). Here the rock brought forth water (Ex. 17. 5, 6), and the battle with the Amalekites was fought (Ex. 17. 8-16).
- Replenish**. Gen. 1. 28; 9. 1; Jer. 31. 25; Ezek. 26. 2.
- Replisest**. Rom. 9. 20, that *r.* against God.
- Report** (*n.*). Gen. 37. 2, their evil *r.*?
Ex. 23. 1, thou shalt not *r.* a false *r.*
Num. 13. 32, an evil *r.* of the land.
1 Sam. 2. 24, it is no good *r.* I hear.
1 Kn. 10. 6; 2 Chr. 9. 5, it was a true *r.* I heard.
Prov. 15. 30, good *r.* maketh the bones fat. R. V. tidings.
Isa. 28. 19, a vexation only to understand *r.* R. V. message.
53. 1, who hath believed our *r.*?
Acts 6. 3, men of honest *r.*
10. 22, of good *r.* among the Jews.
2 Cor. 6. 8, by evil *r.* and good *r.*
Phil. 4. 8, whatsoever things are of good *r.* [mony.]
1 Tim. 3. 7, a bishop must have a good *r.* R. V. testi-
See Deu. 2. 25; Heb. 11. 2, 39; 3 John 12.
- Report** (*v.*). Neh. 6. 6, it is *r.* among heathen.
Jer. 20. 10, *r.*, say they, and we will *r.* it. R. V. denounce.
Mat. 28. 15, saying is commonly *r.* R. V. was spread abroad.
Acts 16. 2, well *r.* of by the brethren. [clarifying.]
1 Cor. 14. 25, he will *r.* that God is in you. R. V. de-
See Ezek. 9. 11; Rom. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 5. 10; 1 Pet. 1. 12.
- Reproach** (*n.*). Gen. 30. 23, hath taken away my *r.*
34. 14, that were a *r.* to us.
1 Sam. 11. 2, lay it for a *r.* upon all Israel.
Neh. 2. 17, build that we be no more a *r.*
Ps. 15. 3, that taketh not up a *r.*
22. 6, a *r.* of men.
31. 11, I was a *r.* among mine enemies.
44. 13; 79. 4; 89. 41, a *r.* to our neighbours.
69. 9; Rom. 15. 3, the *r.* of them that reproached thee.
78. 66, put them to a perpetual *r.*
Prov. 6. 33, his *r.* shall not be wiped away.
14. 34, sin is a *r.* to any people.
18. 3, with ignominy cometh *r.*
Isa. 43. 28, I have given Israel to *r.* R. V. revilings.
51. 7, fear not the *r.* of men.
Jer. 23. 40, I will bring an everlasting *r.*
31. 19, I did bear the *r.* of my youth.
Lam. 3. 30, he is filled full with *r.*
Ezek. 5. 14, I will make thee a *r.* among nations.
5. 15, Jerusalem shall be a *r.* and a taunt.
Mic. 6. 16, ye shall bear the *r.* of my people.
2 Cor. 11. 21, I speak as concerning *r.* R. V. by way of disparagement.
12. 10, pleasure in *r.* for Christ's sake. R. V. injuries.
1 Tim. 3. 7, good report lest he fall into *r.*
4. 10, we labour and suffer *r.* R. V. strive.
Heb. 11. 26, the *r.* of Christ greater riches.
13. 13, without the camp bearing his *r.*
See Ps. 69. 10; 119. 39; Jer. 6. 10; 20. 8; 24. 9.
- Reproach** (*v.*). Num. 15. 30, *r.* the Lord. R. V. blasphemeth.
Ru. 2. 15, *r.* her not.
2 Kn. 19. 22; Isa. 37. 23, whom hast thou *r.*
Job 19. 3, these ten times have ye *r.* me.
27. 6, my heart shall not *r.* me.
Ps. 42. 10, as with a sword mine enemies *r.* me.
46. 16, the voice of him that *r.*
74. 22, how the foolish man *r.* thee.
119. 42; Prov. 27. 11, to answer him that *r.* me.
- Prov. 14. 31; 17. 5, oppresseth poor *r.* his Maker.
Lu. 6. 22, men shall *r.* you for my sake.
1 Pet. 4. 14, if ye be *r.* for Christ's sake.
See Ps. 55. 12; 74. 18; 79. 12; 89. 61; Zep. 2. 8.
- Reproachfully**. Job 16. 10; 1 Tim. 5. 14.
- Reprobate**. Jer. 6. 30; Rom. 1. 28; 2 Tim. 3. 8; 1. 16. See 2 Cor. 13. 5.
- Reproof**. Prov. 6. 23; 13. 18; 15. 5, 31; 17. 10; 19. 25, 12; 27. 5; 29. 15; Eccl. 7. 5; Eph. 5. 13; 2 Th. 3. 16.
necessary. Lev. 19. 17; Isa. 58. 1; Ezek. 2. 3; 2 Thes. 3. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 20; 2 Tim. 4. 2; Tit. 1. 12. 15.
beneficial. Ps. 141. 5; Prov. 9. 8; 10. 17; 15. 5; 24. not to be despised. Prov. 1. 25; 5. 12; 10. 17; 12. 15. 10; 29. 1.
- Reprove**. (1) 1 Chr. 16. 21, *r.* kings for their sakes.
Job 13. 10, he will *r.* you if ye accept.
22. 4, will he *r.* thee for fear.
42. 2, he that *r.* God let him answer it. R. V. argue with.
Ps. 50. 8, I will not *r.* thee for burnt offerings.
141. 5, let him *r.* me, it shall be excellent oil.
Prov. 9. 8, *r.* not a scorner lest he hate thee.
15. 12, a scorner loveth not one that *r.*
19. 25, *r.* one that hath understanding.
29. 1, he that being often *r.*
30. 6, lest he *r.* thee and thou be found.
Isa. 11. 4, *r.* with equity for the meek.
Jer. 2. 19, thy backslidings shall *r.* thee.
John 3. 20, lest his deeds should be *r.*
16. 8, he will *r.* the world of sin. R. V. convict.
(2) to refute, to disprove, prove to be wrong. Job 6.
- Reprover**. Prov. 25. 12; Ezek. 3. 26.
- Reptiles and Amphibia of the Bible.**
- | | |
|-------------|------------|
| Adder. | Gecko. |
| Asp. | Leviathan. |
| Chameleon. | Lizard. |
| Cockatrice. | Serpent. |
| Crocodile. | Toad. |
| Dabba. | Tortoise. |
| Dragon. | Viper. |
| Fig. | |
- Reputation**. Eccl. 10. 1, folly him that is in *r.* for wisdom. R. V. folly outweigh wisdom.
Acts 5. 34, had in *r.* among the people. R. V. honour.
Phil. 2. 7, made himself of no *r.* R. V. emptied himself.
2. 29, hold such in *r.* R. V. honour.
See Job 18. 3; Dan. 4. 35; Gal. 2. 2.
- Request**. Jud. 8. 24, I would desire a *r.* of thee.
Ez. 7. 6, the king granted all his *r.*
Job 6. 8, Oh that I might have my *r.*
Ps. 21. 2, hast not withholden *r.* of his lips.
106. 15, he gave them their *r.*
Phil. 1. 4, in every prayer making *r.* with joy. R. my supplication.
4. 6, let your *r.* be made known.
See 2 Sam. 14. 15; Neh. 2. 4; Esth. 4. 8; 5. 3.
- Required**. 1 Kn. 19. 4, Elijah *r.* that he might die.
- Require**. Gen. 9. 5, blood of your lives will I *r.*
31. 39, of my hand didst thou *r.* it.
Deu. 10. 12; Mic. 6. 8, what doth the Lord *r.*
Jos. 22. 23; 1 Sam. 20. 16, let the Lord himself *r.* it.
Ru. 3. 11, I will do all thou *r.* R. V. sayest.
1 Sam. 21. 8, the king's business *r.* haste.
2 Sam. 3. 13, one thing I *r.* of thee.
19. 38, whatsoever thou shalt *r.* I will do.
2 Chr. 24. 22, the Lord look on it and *r.* it.
Neh. 5. 12, we will restore and *r.* nothing of them.
Ps. 10. 13, he hath said thou wilt not *r.* it.
40. 6, sin offering hast thou not *r.*
137. 3, they that wasted us *r.* of us mirth.
Prov. 30. 7, two things have I *r.* of thee.
Eccl. 3. 15, God *r.* that which is past. R. V. seek again.
Isa. 1. 12, who hath *r.* this at your hand?
Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 6, his blood will I *r.* at thine hand.
34. 10, I will *r.* my flock at their hand.
Lu. 11. 50, may be *r.* of this generation.

Lu. 12. 20, this night thy soul shall be *r*.
 12. 48, of him shall much be *r*.
 19. 23, I might have *r*. mine own with usury.
 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Jews *r*. a sign. R. V. ask for.
 4. 2, it is *r*. in stewards.
 See 2 Chr. 8. 14; Ex. 3. 4; Neh. 5. 18; Esth. 2. 15.
acquire. Gen. 50. 15, Joseph will certainly *r*. us.
 Deu. 32. 6, do ye thus *r*. the Lord.
 Jud. 1. 7, as I have done so God hath *r*. me.
 2 Sam. 2. 6, I also will *r*. you this kindness.
 16. 12, it may be the Lord will *r*. good for this.
 1 Tim. 5. 4, learn to *r*. their parents.
 See Pa. 10. 14; 41. 10; Jer. 51. 56.
award, rear-guard (*lit.* rear-ward). Jos. 6. 9; Isa. 52. 12; 68. 8.
rescue. Ps. 35. 17, *r*. my soul.
 Hos. 5. 14, none shall *r*. him. R. V. deliver.
 See Deu. 28. 31; 1 Sam. 14. 45; Dan. 6. 27; Acts 23. 27.
semblance. Zec. 5. 6, this is their *r*.
semble. Jud. 8. 18; Lu. 13. 18.
señ, rē-sēn, 'bridle'. Gen. 10. 12.
serve. Gen. 27. 36, hast thou not *r*. a blessing.
 Ru. 2. 18, gave her mother in law that she had *r*.
 R. V. left.
 Job 21. 30, the wicked is *r*. to day of destruction.
 38. 23, which I have *r*. against time of trouble.
 Jer. 3. 5, will he *r*. anger for ever? R. V. retain.
 5. 24, he *r*. the weeks of harvest.
 50. 20, I will pardon them whom I *r*. R. V. leave as a remnant.
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord *r*. wrath for his enemies.
 1 Pet. 1. 4, an inheritance *r*. in heaven.
 2 Pet. 2. 4, to be *r*. to judgment.
 3. 7, the heavens and earth are *r*. unto fire.
 See Num. 18. 9; Rom. 11. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Jude 6, 13.
sheph, rē-sheph, 'dame.' 1 Chr. 7. 25.
siside, the rest, the remainder. Ex. 10. 5, locusts shall eat the *r*.
 Isa. 38. 10, I am deprived of the *r*. of my years.
 Jer. 15. 9, *r*. of them will I deliver to the sword.
 Ezek. 9. 8, wilt thou destroy all the *r*.
 Zec. 8. 11, I will not be to the *r*. as in former days.
 R. V. remnant.
 Mal. 2. 15, yet had he the *r*. of the Spirit.
 Acts 15. 17, that the *r*. might seek the Lord.
 See Neh. 11. 20; Jer. 8. 3; 29. 1; 39. 3.
sist. Zec. 3. 1, at his right hand to *r*.
 Mat. 5. 39, *r*. evil. [withstand.
 Lu. 21. 15, adversaries shall not be able to *r*. R. V.
 Rom. 9. 19, who hath *r*. his will. R. V. withstandeth.
 13. 2, whose *r*. power, *r*. ordinance of God. R. V. withstand.
 Jas. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 5, God *r*. the proud. [stand.
 4. 7, *r*. the devil, and he will flee.
 1 Pet. 5. 9, whom *r*. steadfast in the faith. R. V. with-
 See Acts 6. 10; 7. 51; 2 Tim. 3. 8; Heb. 12. 4.
sport. Neh. 4. 20, *r*. hither to us.
 Pa. 71. 3, whereunto I may continually *r*.
 John 18. 2, Jesus oftentimes *r*. thither.
 See Mk. 2. 13; 10. 1; John 18. 20; Acts 16. 13.
spect (*n.*). Gen. 4. 4, Lord had *r*. to Abel.
 Ex. 2. 25, God had *r*. unto them. R. V. took knowl-
 edge of.
 1 Kn. 8. 28; 2 Chr. 6. 19, have *r*. unto thy prayer.
 2 Chr. 19. 7; Rom. 2. 11; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 3. 25, there is no *r*. of persons with God.
 Ps. 74. 20, have *r*. unto thy covenant.
 119. 15, I will have *r*. unto thy ways.
 138. 6, yet hath he *r*. to the lowly.
 Prov. 24. 23; 28. 31, not good to have *r*. of persons.
 Isa. 17. 7, his eyes shall have *r*. to Holy One.
 22. 11, nor had *r*. to him that fashioned it.
 Phil. 4. 11, not that I speak in *r*. of want.
 See Heb. 11. 26; Jas. 2. 1, 3, 9; 1 Pet. 1. 17.
spect (*v.*). Lev. 19. 15, shalt not *r*. person of poor.
 Den. 1. 17, ye shall not *r*. persons in judgment.
 Job 37. 24, he *r*. not any that are wise of heart. R. V. regardeth.
 See Num. 16. 15; 2 Sam. 14. 14; Pa. 40. 4; Lam. 4. 16.
spite. Ex. 8. 15; 1 Sam. 11. 3.
sst (*n.*). Gen. 49. 15, Issachar saw that *r*. was good.
 R. V. a resting place.

Ex. 31. 15; 35. 2; Lev. 16. 3^d; 23. 3, 32; 25. 4, the sabbath of *r*.
 33. 14, my presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee *r*.
 Lev. 25. 5, a year of *r*. to the land.
 Deu. 12. 10, when he giveth you *r*. from your enemies.
 Jud. 3. 30, the land had *r*. fourscore years.
 Ru. 3. 1, shall not I seek *r*. for thee.
 1 Chr. 22. 9, a man of *r*, and I will give him *r*.
 22. 18, hath he not given you *r*. on every side?
 28. 2, to build a house of *r*.
 Neh. 9. 28, after they had *r*. they did evil.
 Esth. 9. 16, the Jews had *r*. from their enemies.
 Job 3. 17, there the weary be at *r*.
 11. 18, thou shalt take thy *r*. in safety.
 17. 16, when our *r*. together is in the dust.
 Ps. 55. 6, then would I fly away and be at *r*.
 95. 11; Heb. 3. 11, not enter into my *r*.
 116. 7, return to thy *r*, O my soul.
 132. 8, arise into thy *r*. R. V. resting place.
 132. 14, this is my *r*. for ever. R. V. resting place.
 Eccl. 2. 23, his heart taketh not *r*. in the night.
 Isa. 11. 10, his *r*. shall be glorious.
 14. 7; Zec. 1. 11, earth is at *r*. and quiet.
 18. 4, I will take my *r*. R. V. be still.
 30. 15, in returning and *r*. shall ye be saved.
 66. 1, where is the place of my *r*?
 Jer. 6. 16, ye shall find *r*. for your souls.
 Ezek. 38. 11, I will go to them that are at *r*. R. V. quiet.
 Mic. 2. 10, depart, this is not your *r*.
 Mat. 11. 28, I will give you *r*.
 11. 29, ye shall find *r*. to your souls.
 12. 43; Lu. 11. 24, seeking *r*. and finding none.
 26. 45; Mk. 14. 41, sleep on and take your *r*.
 John 11. 13, of taking *r*. in sleep.
 Acts 9. 31, then had the churches *r*.
 See Prov. 29. 17; Eccl. 6. 5; Dan. 4. 4; 2 Thes. 1. 7.
Rest (*v.*). Gen. 2. 2, he *r*. on seventh day.
 Num. 11. 25, when the Spirit *r*. upon them.
 2 Chr. 32. 8, people *r*. on the words.
 Job 3. 18, there the prisoners *r*. together. R. V. are at ease.
 Pa. 16. 9; Acts 2. 26, my flesh shall *r*. in hope. R. V. dwell.
 37. 7, *r*. in the Lord.
 Eccl. 7. 9, anger *r*. in bosom of fools.
 Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of the Lord shall *r*. upon him.
 28. 12, ye may cause the weary to *r*.
 57. 20, like the sea when it cannot *r*.
 62. 1, for Jerusalem's sake I will not *r*.
 63. 14, Spirit of the Lord caused him to *r*.
 Jer. 47. 6, *r*. and be still.
 Dan. 12. 13, thou shalt *r*. and stand in thy lot.
 Mk. 6. 31, come and *r*. awhile.
 2 Cor. 12. 9, power of Christ may *r*. on me.
 Rev. 4. 8, they *r*. not day and night.
 6. 11, *r*. yet for a little season.
 14. 13, that they may *r*. from their labours.
 See Prov. 14. 33; S. of S. 1. 7; Isa. 32. 18; Lu. 10. 6.
Rest, future, promised. Heb. 3. 11; 4. See Isa. 11.
 10; 14. 3; 30. 15; Jer. 6. 16; Mat. 11. 28.
Restitution, Ex. 22. 1; Lev. 5. 16; 6. 4; 24. 21; Num. 5. 5 (Lu. 19. 8). times of, Acts 3. 21.
Restore. Ex. 22. 4, he shall *r*. double.
 Lev. 6. 4, he shall *r*. that he took away.
 Deu. 22. 2, things strayed thou shalt *r*. again.
 Pa. 23. 3, he *r*. my soul.
 51. 12, *r*. to me the joy of thy salvation.
 69. 4, I *r*. that which I took not away.
 Isa. 1. 26, I will *r*. thy judges as at the first.
 Jer. 27. 22, I will *r*. them to this place.
 30. 17, I will *r*. health to thee.
 Ezek. 33. 15, if wicked *r*. pledge.
 Mat. 17. 11; Mk. 9. 12, Elias shall *r*. all things.
 Lu. 19. 8, I *r*. him fourfold.
 Acts 1. 6, wilt thou at this time *r*. the kingdom.
 Gal. 6. 1, *r*. such an one in meekness.
 See Ru. 4. 15; Isa. 58. 12; Joel 2. 25; Mk. 8. 25.
Restrain. Gen. 11. 6, nothing will be *r*. R. V. with-
 holden.
 Ex. 36. 6, people were *r*. from bringing.

- 1 Sam. 3. 13, his sons made themselves vile, and he *r.* them not.
 Job 15. 4, thou *r.* prayer before God.
 15. 8, dost thou *r.* wisdom to thyself?
 Ps. 76. 10, remainder of wrath shalt thou *r.* **R. V.** gird upon thee.
See Gen. 8. 2; Isa. 63. 15; Ezek. 31. 15; Acts 14. 18.
Resurrection of the body foretold. Job 19. 26; Ps. 17. 15; Isa. 26. 19; Dan. 12. 2. typical, Ezek. 37. proclaimed by Christ. Mat. 22. 31; Lu. 14. 14; John 5. 28; 11. 23.
 preached by the apostles. Acts 4. 2; 17. 18; 24. 15; 26. 8; Rom. 6. 5; 8. 11; 1 Cor. 15. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 14; Phil. 3. 20; Col. 3. 3; 1 Thes. 4. 15; 5. 23; Heb. 6. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 11; 1 John 3. 2.
Retain. Job 2. 9, dost thou still *r.* integrity? **R. V.** hold fast.
 Prov. 3. 18, happy is every one that *r.* her.
 4. 4, let thine heart *r.* my words.
 11. 16, a gracious woman *r.* honour.
 Eccl. 8. 8, no man hath power to *r.* the spirit.
 John 20. 23, whosesoever sins ye *r.* they are *r.*
See Mic. 7. 18; Rom. 1. 28; Philem. 13.
Retire. Jud. 20. 39; 2 Sam. 11. 15; Jer. 4. 6.
Return. Gen. 3. 19, to dust shalt thou *r.*
 Ex. 14. 27, the sea *r.* to his strength.
 Jud. 7. 3, whosoever is fearful, let him *r.*
 Ru. 1. 16, entreat me not to leave thee or *r.*
 2 Sam. 12. 23, he shall not *r.* to me.
 2 Kn. 20. 10, let the shadow *r.* backward.
 Job 1. 21, naked shall I *r.* thither.
 7. 10, he shall *r.* no more.
 10. 21; 16. 22, I go whence I shall not *r.*
 15. 22, he believeth not he shall *r.* out of darkness.
 33. 25, he shall *r.* to the days of his youth.
 Ps. 35. 13, my prayer *r.* into mine own bosom.
 73. 10, his people *r.* hither.
 90. 3, thou sayest, *r.*, ye children of men.
 104. 29, they die and *r.* to their dust.
 116. 7, *r.* to thy rest, O my soul.
 Prov. 2. 19, none that go to her *r.* again.
 26. 11, as a dog *r.* to his vomit.
 26. 27, he that rolleth a stone, it will *r.*
 Eccl. 1. 7, whence rivers come, thither they *r.* again.
 R. V. go.
 5. 15, naked shall he *r.* to go as he came. **R. V.** go again.
 12. 2, nor the clouds *r.* after the rain.
 12. 7, dust *r.* to earth and spirit *r.* to God.
 Isa. 21. 12, *r.*, come. **R. V.** turn ye.
 35. 10; 51. 11, the ransomed of the Lord shall *r.*
 44. 22, *r.* unto me, for I have redeemed thee.
 45. 23, word is gone out and shall not *r.*
 55. 11, it shall not *r.* to me void.
 Jer. 4. 1, if thou wilt *r.*, saith the Lord, *r.* unto me.
 15. 19, let them *r.* unto thee, but *r.* not thou.
 24. 7, they shall *r.* with whole heart.
 31. 8, a great company shall *r.* thither.
 36. 3, *r.* every man from his evil way.
 Ezek. 46. 9, he shall not *r.* by the way he came.
 Hos. 2. 7, I will *r.* to my first husband.
 5. 15, I will *r.* to my place.
 7. 16, they *r.*, but not to the most High.
 14. 7, they that dwell under his shadow shall *r.*
 Am. 4. 6, yet have ye not *r.* to me.
 Joel 2. 14, who knoweth if he will *r.* and repent. **R. V.** not turn.
 Zec. 1. 16, I am *r.* to Jerusalem with mercies.
 8. 3, I am *r.* to Zion and will dwell.
 Mal. 3. 7, *r.* to me and I will *r.* to you.
 3. 18, then shall ye *r.* and discern.
 Mat. 12. 44; Lu. 11. 24, I will *r.* into my house.
 24. 18, neither let him in the field *r.* back.
 Lu. 9. 10, apostles *r.* and told him all.
 10. 17, the seventy *r.* with joy.
 12. 36, when he will *r.* from wedding.
 17. 18, not found that *r.* to give glory.
 Acts 13. 34, now no more to *r.* to corruption.
 Heb. 11. 15, might have had opportunity to *r.*
 1 Pet. 2. 25, now *r.* to the Shepherd of your souls.
See Gen. 31. 3; Ex. 4. 18; Lev. 25. 10; Isa. 55. 7.
Return from captivity. Ez. 1.; Neh. 2.; Jer. 16. 14;
 23.; 24.; 30.; 31.; 32.; 50. 4; 17. 33; Am. 9. Hag. 1.; Zec. 1.
Reu, *rē'ū*, same as *RAQUEL*. Gen. 11. 18.
Reuben, *rēū'ben*, 'behold a son' (?); son of Jacob. Gen. 29. 30; 35.; 37.; 42.; 49.; 1 Chr. 5. 1.
Reubenites, *rēū'ben-ites*, descendants of Reuben; th number and possessions. Num. 1.; 2.; 26.; 3. Deu. 3. 12; Jos. 13. 15; 1 Chr. 5. 18.
 dealings of Moses and Joshua with. Num. 32.; Deu. 33.; Jos. 1.; 22.
 go into captivity. 1 Chr. 5. 26 (Rev. 7. 5).
Reuel, *rēū'el*, 'friend of God.' (1) Gen. 36. 4. (2) 2. 18. (3) 1 Chr. 9. 8.
Reumah, *rēū'māh*, 'exalted.' Gen. 22. 24.
Reveal. Deu. 29. 29, things *r.* belong unto us and to our children.
 1 Sam. 3. 7, nor was word of Lord *r.* to him.
 Job 20. 27, the heaven shall *r.* his iniquity.
 Prov. 11. 13; 20. 19, a talebearer *r.* secrets.
 Isa. 22. 14, it was *r.* in mine ears.
 40. 5, glory of the Lord shall be *r.*
 53. 1; John 12. 38, to whom is arm of Lord *r.*
 56. 1, my righteousness is near to be *r.*
 Jer. 11. 20, unto thee have I *r.* my cause.
 33. 6, I will *r.* abundance of peace.
 Dan. 2. 22, he *r.* deep and secret things.
 2. 28, there is a God that *r.* secrets.
 Am. 3. 7, he *r.* his secrets to the prophets.
 Mat. 10. 26; Lu. 12. 2, nothing covered that shall not be *r.*
 11. 25, hast *r.* them unto babes.
 16. 17, flesh and blood hath not *r.* it.
 Lu. 2. 35, that thoughts of many hearts may be *r.*
 17. 30, in day when Son of man is *r.*
 Rom. 1. 17, righteousness of God *r.*
 1. 18, wrath of God is *r.* from heaven.
 8. 18, glory which shall be *r.* in us.
 1 Cor. 2. 10, God hath *r.* them by his Spirit.
 3. 13, it shall be *r.* by fire.
 14. 30, if any thing be *r.* to another.
 Gal. 1. 16, to *r.* his Son in me.
 2 Thes. 1. 7, when Lord Jesus shall be *r.*
 2. 3, man of sin be *r.*
 2. 8, that wicked one be *r.*
 1 Pet. 1. 5, ready to be *r.* in last time.
 4. 13, when his glory shall be *r.*
 5. 1, partaker of glory that shall be *r.*
Revelation. Rom. 2. 5, *r.* of righteous judgment.
 16. 25, *r.* of the mystery.
 1 Cor. 14. 26, every one hath a *r.* **R. V.** tongue.
 2 Cor. 12. 1, to visions and *r.*
See Gal. 2. 2; Eph. 1. 17; 1 Pet. 1. 13.
Revelation of Jesus Christ to John. *See* book of Revelation throughout.
Revelations, merciful, from God. Deu. 29. 29; Job 16; Isa. 40. 5; 53. 1; Jer. 33. 6; Dan. 2. 22; Am. 7; Mat. 11. 25; 16. 17; 1 Cor. 2. 10; 2 Cor. 12.; Gal. 1. 12; Eph. 3. 9; Phil. 3. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 5; 4. 13. wrathful. Rom. 1. 18; 2. 5; 2 Thes. 1. 7.
Revellings. Gal. 5. 21; 1 Pet. 4. 3.
Revenge. Jer. 15. 15, O Lord, *r.* me. **R. V.** vengeance.
 20. 10, we shall take our *r.* on him.
 Nah. 1. 2, the Lord *r.* and is furious. **R. V.** vengeance.
 2 Cor. 7. 11, what *r.* it wrought in you. **R. V.** avenging.
 10. 6, in readiness to *r.* **R. V.** vengeance.
See Pa. 79. 10; Ezek. 25. 12; Rom. 13. 4.
Revenge deprecated. Lev. 19. 18; Prov. 20. 22; 29; Mat. 5. 39; Rom. 12. 19; 1 Thes. 5. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 9.
Revenue. Prov. 8. 19, my *r.* better than silver.
 16. 8, better than great *r.* without right.
 Jer. 12. 13, ashamed of your *r.* **R. V.** fruits.
See Ez. 4. 13; Prov. 15. 6; Isa. 23. 3; Jer. 12. 13.
Reverence. Mat. 21. 37; Mk. 12. 6; Heb. 12. 9.
Reverence to God. Ex. 3. 6; Ps. 89. 7; 111. 9; Heb. 12. 28.
 to God's sanctuary. Lev. 19. 30.
 from wives to husbands. Eph. 5. 33.
Reverend. Ps. 111. 9, holy and *r.* is his name.
Reverse. Num. 23. 20; Esth. 8. 5, 8.
Reville. Isa. 51. 7, neither be afraid of *r.*

Mat. 27. 39, they that passed by *r.* him. *R. V.* railed on.
Mt. 15. 32, they that were crucified *r.* him. *R. V.* reproached.
1 Cor. 4. 12, being *r.* we bless.
1 Pet. 2. 23, when he was *r.*, *r.* not again.
Eviling condemned. **Ex.** 21. 17; 22. 28; **Mat.** 5. 22; **1 Cor.** 6. 10.
examples of enduring. **Isa.** 51. 7; **Mat.** 5. 11; 27. 39; **John** 9. 28; **1 Cor.** 4. 12; **1 Pet.** 2. 23.
Evile. **Neh.** 4. 2, will they *r.* the stones.
Ps. 85. 6, wilt thou not *r.* us. *R. V.* quicken.
138. 7, thou wilt *r.* me.
Isa. 57. 15, to *r.* spirit of the humble.
Hos. 6. 2, after two days will he *r.* us.
14. 7, they shall *r.* as corn.
Hab. 3. 2, *r.* they work in midst of years.
Rom. 7. 9, when commandment came sin *r.*
14. 9, Christ both died, rose, and *r.*
See Gen. 45. 27; **2 Kn.** 13. 21; **Es.** 9. 8. *R. V.* lived again.
Evolt. **Isa.** 1. 5; 31. 6; 59. 13; **Jer.** 5. 23.
Evolt. instances of: cities of the plain, **Gen.** 14. 1. Korah, Dathan, Abiram, Num. 16. 1. Israel from Mesopotamia, Jud. 3. 9 (under Othniel). southern tribes from the Philistines, Jud. 3. 31. eastern tribes from Eglon, Jud. 3. 12; Deborah and Barak, Jud. 4. 4. southern tribes from Midian, Jud. 6. 7; 7. 8. southern tribes from Ammon, Jud. 11. Samson, Jud. 15. Ishbosheth, **2 Sam.** 2. 8. Abner, **2 Sam.** 3. Absalom, **2 Sam.** 15. 10. Adonijah, **1 Kn.** 1. 5; 2. 13. Hadad and Rezon, **1 Kn.** 11. 14. 23. ten tribes, **1 Kn.** 12. 19; **2 Chr.** 10. 19. Moab, **2 Kn.** 1. 3. 5, 7. Edom, **2 Kn.** 8. 20; **2 Chr.** 21. 8. Libnah, **2 Kn.** 8. 22; **2 Chr.** 21. 10. Jehu, **2 Kn.** 9. 11. Hoshea, **2 Kn.** 17. 4. Hezekiah, **2 Kn.** 18. 4. Jehoiakim, **2 Kn.** 24. 1. Zedekiah, **2 Kn.** 24. 20; **2 Chr.** 36. 13; **Jer.** 52. 3. Theudas, **Acts** 5. 36. Judas of Galilee, **Acts** 5. 37.
eward (*n.*). **Gen.** 15. 1, thy exceeding great *r.*
Num. 22. 7, *r.* of divination in their hand.
Deu. 10. 17, God who taketh not *r.*
Ru. 2. 12, full *r.* be given thee of the Lord.
2 Sam. 4. 10, thought I would have given *r.*
Job 6. 22, did I say, give a *r.* *R. V.* offer a present.
2 Sam. 4. 10, thought I would have given *r.* *R. V.* his wages.
Ps. 19. 11, in keeping them there is great *r.*
58. 11, there is a *r.* for the righteous.
91. 8, thou shalt see the *r.* of the wicked.
127. 3, fruit of womb is his *r.*
Prov. 11. 18, soweth righteousness a sure *r.*
21. 14, a *r.* in the bosom. *R. V.* present.
24. 20, no *r.* to the evil man.
Ecd. 4. 9, they have a good *r.* for labour.
9. 5, neither have they any more a *r.*
Isa. 1. 23, every one followeth after *r.*
5. 23, justify wicked for *r.*
40. 10; 62. 11, his *r.* is with him.
Ezek. 16. 34, thou givest *r.*, and no *r.* is given thee. *R. V.* hire.
Dan. 5. 17, give thy *r.* to another.
Hos. 9. 1, thou hast loved a *r.* *R. V.* hire.
Mic. 3. 11, the heads thereof judge for *r.*
7. 3, judge asketh for a *r.*
Mat. 5. 12; **Lu.** 6. 23, great is your *r.* in heaven.
5. 46, what *r.* have ye.
6. 1, ye have no *r.* of your father.
6. 2, 5, 16, they have their *r.*
10. 41, a prophet's *r.*, a righteous man's *r.*
10. 42; **Mk.** 9. 41, in no wise lose *r.*
Lu. 6. 35, do good and your *r.* shall be great.
23. 41, we receive due *r.* of our deeds.
Acts 1. 18, purchased with *r.* of iniquity.
Rom. 4. 4, the *r.* is not reckoned.
1 Cor. 3. 8, every man shall receive his own *r.*
9. 18, what is my *r.* then.
Col. 2. 18, let no man beguile you of your *r.* *R. V.* prize.
3. 24, the *r.* of the inheritance. *R. V.* recompense.
1 Tim. 6. 18, labourer worthy of his *r.*
Heb. 2. 2; **10.** 35; **11.** 26, recompense of *r.*
2 Pet. 2. 13, the *r.* of unrighteousness. *R. V.* hire.
See 2 John 8; **Jude** 11; **Rev.** 11. 18.

Reward (*v.*). **Gen.** 44. 4, wherefore have ye *r.*
Deu. 32. 41, I will *r.* them that hate me. *R. V.* recompense.
1 Sam. 24. 17, thou hast *r.* me good. *R. V.* rendered to.
2 Chr. 15. 7, be strong, and your work shall be *r.*
20. 11, behold how they *r.* us.
Job 21. 19, he *r.* him and he shall know it. *R. V.* recompensed.
Ps. 31. 23, plentifully *r.* the proud doer.
35. 12; **109.** 5, they *r.* me evil for good.
103. 10, nor *r.* us according to our iniquities.
137. 8, happy is he that *r.* thee.
Prov. 17. 13, whose *r.* evil, evil shall not depart.
25. 22, heap coals, and the Lord shall *r.* thee.
26. 10, both *r.* the fool and *r.* transgressors. *R. V.* hireth.
Jer. 31. 16, thy work shall be *r.*
See 2 Sam. 22. 21; 16. 27; **2 Tim.** 4. 14.
Reward to the righteous. **Gen.** 15. 1; **Ps.** 19. 11; 58. 11; **Prov.** 11. 18; 25. 22; **Mat.** 5. 12; 6. 1; 10. 41; **Lu.** 6. 35; **1 Cor.** 3. 8; **Col.** 2. 18; 3. 24; **Heb.** 10. 35; **11.** 6; **Rev.** 22. 12.
threatened to the wicked. **Deu.** 32. 41; **2 Sam.** 3. 39; **Ps.** 54. 5; 91. 8; **109.** 5; **Obad.** 15; **2 Pet.** 2. 13; **Rev.** 19. 17; 20. 15; 22. 15.
exceeding great. **Gen.** 15. 1.
Rezeeph, *rē'zēph*, 'a stone.' **2 Kn.** 19. 12.
Rezia, *rē'zī'ā*, 'delight.' **1 Chr.** 7. 39.
Rezin, *rē'zīn*, 'firm,' king of Syria. **2 Kn.** 15. 37; **16.** 5, 9; **Isa.** 7. 1.
Rezon, *rē'rōn*, 'lean,' of Damascus. **1 Kn.** 11. 23.
Rhegium, *rhē'gī-ūm*, on the extreme S. W. coast of Italy, the first port in Italy which Paul reached on his way to Rome. **Acts** 28. 13.
Rhesa, *rhē'sā*, 'chieftain' (?). **Lu.** 3. 27.
Rhoda, *rhō'dā*, 'a rose.' **Acts** 12. 13.
Rhodes, *rhō'dēs*, island of. **Acts** 21. 1.
Ribai, *ri-bā'ī*, 'contentious.' **2 Sam.** 23. 29.
Riblah, *ri'bā-lāh*, 'fertility,' in Syria. **2 Kn.** 23. 33; **25.** 6; **Jer.** 39. 5; 52. 9.
Rich. **Gen.** 13. 2, Abram was very *r.*
14. 23, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram *r.*
Ex. 30. 15, the *r.* shall not give more.
Ru. 3. 10, followdest not poor or *r.*
1 Sam. 2. 7, the Lord maketh poor and *r.*
Job 15. 29, he shall not be *r.*
27. 19, *r.* man shall lie down, but shall not be gathered.
Ps. 45. 12, the *r.* shall entreat thy favour.
49. 16, be not afraid when one is made *r.*
Prov. 10. 4, hand of diligent maketh *r.*
10. 22, blessing of the Lord maketh *r.*
18. 23, the *r.* answereth roughly.
21. 17, he that loveth wine shall not be *r.*
28. 11, *r.* man is wise in his own conceit.
Ecd. 10. 20, curse not *r.* in thy bedchamber.
Isa. 53. 9, with the *r.* in his death.
Jer. 9. 23, let not *r.* man glory in his *r.*
Hos. 12. 8, Ephraim said, I am become *r.*
Zec. 11. 5, blessed be the Lord, for I am *r.*
Mk. 12. 41, *r.* cast in much.
Lu. 1. 53, *r.* he hath sent empty away.
6. 24, woe to you *r.* for ye have received.
12. 21, not *r.* toward God.
14. 12, call not thy *r.* neighbours.
18. 23, sorrowful, for he was very *r.*
Rom. 10. 12, the Lord is *r.* to all that call.
1 Cor. 4. 8, now ye are full, now ye are *r.*
2 Cor. 6. 10, poor, yet making many *r.*
8. 9, *r.* yet for your sakes.
Eph. 2. 4, God, who is *r.* in mercy.
1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be *r.* fall into temptation.
6. 18, do good and be *r.* in good works.
Jas. 1. 10, let *r.* rejoice that he is made low.
2. 5, hath not God chosen the poor, *r.* in faith.
Rev. 2. 9, but thou art *r.*
3. 17, because thou sayest, I am *r.*
3. 18, buy of me gold that thou mayest be *r.*
See Lev. 25. 47; **Rev.** 6. 15.
Riches. **Gen.** 13. 2.
Jos. 22. 8, return with much *r.* to your tents. *R. V.* wealth.
1 Kn. 3. 11; **2 Chr.** 1. 11, neither hast asked *r.*

- 1 Kn. 3. 13, I have given thee both *r.* and honour.
 10. 23; 2 Chr. 9. 22, Solomon exceeded all for *r.*
 1 Chr. 29. 12, both *r.* and honour come of thee.
 Job 20. 15, he swallowed down *r.*
 36. 19, will he esteem thy *r.*
 Ps. 37. 16, better than *r.* of many wicked. R. V. abundance.
 39. 6, he heathen up *r.*
 52. 7, trusted in abundance of *r.*
 62. 10, if *r.* increase, set not your heart.
 73. 12, the ungodly increase in *r.*
 104. 24, the earth is full of thy *r.*
 112. 3, wealth and *r.* shall be in his house.
 Prov. 3. 16, in left hand *r.* and honour.
 8. 18, *r.* and honour are with me.
 11. 4, *r.* profit not in day of wrath.
 13. 7, poor yet hath great *r.* R. V. wealth.
 23. 5, *r.* make themselves wings.
 30. 8, give me neither poverty nor *r.*
 Eccl. 5. 13, *r.* kept for owners to their hurt.
 Isa. 45. 3, I will give thee hidden *r.*
 Jer. 9. 23, let not *r.* man glory in his *r.*
 17. 11, getteth *r.* and not by right.
 Ezek. 28. 5, heart lifted up because of *r.*
 Mat. 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19; Lu. 8. 14, deceitfulness of *r.*
 Mk. 10. 23, hardly shall they that have *r.*
 Rom. 2. 4, the *r.* of his goodness.
 9. 23, make known the *r.* of his glory.
 11. 12, fall of them the *r.* of the world.
 11. 33, the depth of the *r.* of the wisdom.
 Eph. 1. 7, redemption according to the *r.* of grace.
 2. 7, that he might shew the exceeding *r.* of grace.
 3. 8, unsearchable *r.* of Christ.
 Phil. 4. 19, according to his *r.* in glory by Christ.
 Col. 1. 27, *r.* of the glory of this mystery.
 2. 2, the *r.* of the full assurance.
 1 Tim. 6. 17, nor trust in uncertain *r.*
 Heb. 11. 26, reproach of Christ greater *r.*
 Jas. 5. 2, your *r.* are corrupted.
 Rev. 5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive *r.*
Riches, God gives. 1 Sam. 2. 7; Prov. 10. 22; Eccl. 5. 19.
 the true. Prov. 3. 14; Mat. 13. 44; Lu. 16. 11; Eph. 3. 8; Col. 2. 3.
 earthly. Deu. 8. 17; 1 Chr. 29. 12; Ps. 49. 6; Prov. 11. 4; 15. 16; 23. 5; 27. 24; Eccl. 4. 8; 5. 10; 6. 1; Jer. 9. 23; 48. 36; Ezek. 7. 19; Zep. 1. 18; Mat. 6. 19; 13. 22; 1 Tim. 6. 17; Jas. 1. 11; 5. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 18. uncertain. Prov. 23. 5.
 dangers of. Deu. 8. 13; 32. 15; Neh. 9. 25; Prov. 15. 16; 18. 23; 28. 11; 30. 8; Eccl. 5. 12; Hos. 12. 8; Mic. 6. 12; Mat. 13. 22; 19. 23; Mk. 10. 22; Lu. 12. 15; 1 Tim. 6. 10; Jas. 2. 6; 5. 1.
 proper use of. 1 Chr. 29. 3; Job 31. 16, 24; Ps. 62. 10; Jer. 9. 23; Mat. 6. 19; 19. 21; Lu. 16. 9; 1 Tim. 6. 17; Jas. 1. 9; 1 John 3. 17.
 evil use of. Job 20. 15; 31. 24; Ps. 39. 6; 49. 6; 73. 12; Prov. 11. 28; 13. 7, 11; 15. 6; Eccl. 2. 26; 5. 10; Jas. 5. 3.
 end of the wicked rich. Job 20. 16; 21. 13; 27. 16; Ps. 52. 7; Prov. 11. 4; 22. 16; Eccl. 5. 14; Jer. 17. 11; Mic. 2. 3; Hab. 2. 6; Lu. 6. 24; 12. 16; 16. 19; Jas. 5. 1.
Richly. Col. 3. 16; 1 Tim. 6. 17.
Riddance. Lev. 23. 22; Zep. 1. 18.
Riddle. Jud. 14. 12; Ezek. 17. 2.
Ride. Deu. 32. 13, *r.* on high places of the earth.
 33. 26, who *r.* upon the heaven.
 Jud. 5. 10, ye that *r.* on white asses.
 2 Kn. 4. 24, slack not thy *r.* for me.
 Job 30. 22, causeth me to *r.* upon the wind.
 Ps. 45. 4, in thy majesty *r.* prosperously.
 66. 12, hast caused men to *r.* over our heads.
 68. 4, 33, extol him that *r.* on the heavens.
 Isa. 19. 1, the Lord *r.* on a swift cloud.
 See Hos. 14. 3; Am. 2. 15; Hab. 3. 8; Hag. 2. 22.
Rider. Gen. 49. 17; Ex. 15. 1; Job 39. 18; Zec. 10. 5.
Ridges. Ps. 65. 10, waterest the *r.* thereof.
Right (*n.*). Deu. 21. 17, the *r.* of the firstborn is his.
 2 Sam. 19. 28, what *r.* have I to cry to the king.
 Neh. 2. 20, ye have no *r.* in Jerusalem.
 Job 34. 6, should I lie against my *r.*
 Job 36. 6, he giveth *r.* to the poor.
 Ps. 9. 4, thou maintainest my *r.*
 17. 1, hear the *r.*, O Lord.
 140. 12, Lord will maintain *r.* of the poor.
 Prov. 16. 8, great revenues without *r.* R. V. injustice.
 Jer. 17. 11, that getteth riches and not by *r.*
 Ezek. 21. 27, till he come whose *r.* it is.
 See Am. 5. 13; Mal. 3. 5; Heb. 13. 10.
Right (*adj.*). Gen. 18. 25, shall not Judge of all do
 24. 48, the Lord led me in *r.* way.
 Deu. 6. 18; 12. 25; 21. 9, shalt do that is *r.*
 32. 4, God of truth, just and *r.* is he.
 1 Sam. 12. 23, I will teach you the good and *r.* way.
 2 Sam. 15. 3, thy matters are good and *r.*
 Neh. 9. 13, thou gavest them *r.* judgments.
 Job 6. 25, how forcible are *r.* words. R. V. words
 uprightness.
 34. 23, he will not lay on man more than *r.* (see R. V.)
 Ps. 19. 8, the statutes of the Lord are *r.*
 45. 6, sceptre is a *r.* sceptre. R. V. sceptre
 equity.
 51. 10, renew a *r.* spirit within me.
 107. 7, he led them by the *r.* way. R. V. straight.
 119. 75, thy judgments are *r.* R. V. righteous.
 Prov. 4. 11, I have led thee in *r.* paths. R. V. paths
 uprightness.
 8. 6, opening of my lips shall be *r.* things.
 12. 5, thoughts of the righteous are *r.* R. V. just.
 12. 15, way of a fool is *r.* in his own eyes.
 14. 12; 16. 25, there is a way that seemeth *r.*
 21. 2, every way of man is *r.* in his own eyes.
 24. 26, kiss his lips that giveth a *r.* answer.
 Isa. 30. 10, prophesy not *r.* things.
 Jer. 2. 21, planted wholly a *r.* seed.
 Ezek. 18. 5, if a man do that which is *r.*
 18. 19; 21. 27; 33. 14, that which is lawful and *r.*
 Hos. 14. 9, the ways of the Lord are *r.*
 Am. 3. 10, they know not how to do *r.*
 Mat. 20. 4, whatsoever is *r.* I will give you.
 Mk. 5. 15; Lu. 8. 35, in his *r.* mind.
 Lu. 10. 28, thou hast answered *r.*
 Eph. 6. 1, obey your parents, this is *r.*
 See Jud. 17. 6; Lu. 12. 57; Acts 8. 21; 2 Pet. 2. 15.
Righteous. Gen. 7. 1, thee have I seen *r.* before me
 Gen. 18. 23, wilt thou destroy *r.* with wicked.
 20. 4, wilt thou slay also a *r.* nation?
 38. 26, she hath been more *r.* than I.
 Ex. 23. 8, gift perverteth words of the *r.*
 Num. 23. 10, let me die the death of the *r.*
 Deu. 25. 1; 2 Chr. 6. 23, they shall justify the *r.*
 1 Sam. 24. 17, thou art more *r.* than I.
 1 Kn. 2. 32, two men more *r.* than he.
 Job 4. 7, where were the *r.* cut off. R. V. upright.
 9. 15, though I were *r.* yet would I not answer.
 15. 14, what is man that he should be *r.*
 17. 9, *r.* shall hold on his way.
 22. 3, is it any pleasure that thou art *r.*
 23. 7, there the *r.* might dispute with him. R.
 upright.
 34. 5, Job hath said, I am *r.*
 Ps. 1. 5, the congregation of the *r.*
 1. 6, the Lord knoweth the way of the *r.*
 7. 9, the *r.* God trieth the hearts.
 11. 3, what can the *r.* do.
 34. 17, the *r.* cry, and the Lord heareth them.
 34. 19, many are the afflictions of the *r.*
 37. 16, a little that a *r.* man hath.
 37. 21, the *r.* sheweth mercy and giveth.
 37. 25, have not seen the *r.* forsaken.
 37. 29, the *r.* shall inherit the land.
 37. 30, mouth of *r.* speaketh wisdom.
 37. 39, salvation of *r.* is of the Lord.
 55. 22, never suffer the *r.* to be moved.
 58. 11, there is a reward for the *r.*
 69. 28, let them not be written with the *r.*
 92. 12, the *r.* shall flourish like palm tree.
 97. 11, light is sown for the *r.*
 112. 6, *r.* shall be in everlasting remembrance.
 125. 3, rod shall not rest on lot of *r.*
 140. 13, the *r.* shall give thanks.
 141. 5, let the *r.* smite me.

Pa. 146. 8, the Lord loveth the *r*.
 Prov. 2. 7, he layeth up wisdom for the *r*. R. V. upright.
 3. 32, his secret is with the *r*. R. V. upright.
 10. 3, the Lord will not suffer *r*. to famish.
 10. 11, the mouth of *r*. is a well of life.
 10. 16, labour of *r*. tendeth to life.
 10. 21, lips of *r*. feed many.
 10. 24, desire of the *r*. shall be granted.
 10. 25, the *r*. is an everlasting foundation.
 10. 28, hope of the *r*. shall be gladness.
 10. 30, the *r*. shall never be removed.
 11. 8, the *r*. is delivered out of trouble.
 11. 10, when it goeth well with the *r*.
 11. 21, seed of the *r*. shall be delivered.
 12. 3, the root of the *r*. shall not be moved.
 12. 5, thoughts of the *r*. are right.
 12. 7, house of the *r*. shall stand.
 12. 10, *r*. man regardeth the life of his beast.
 12. 26, the *r*. is more excellent than his neighbour.
 13. 9, the light of the *r*. rejoiceth.
 13. 21, to the *r*. good shall be repaid.
 13. 25, *r*. eateth to the satisfying of his soul.
 14. 9, among the *r*. there is favour. R. V. upright.
 14. 32, the *r*. hath hope in his death.
 15. 6, in the house of the *r*. is much treasure.
 15. 19, the way of the *r*. is made plain. R. V. upright.
 15. 28, the heart of the *r*. studieth to answer.
 15. 29, he heareth the prayer of the *r*.
 16. 13, *r*. lips are delight of kings.
 18. 10, *r*. runneth into it and is safe.
 28. 1, the *r*. are bold as a lion.
 29. 2, when the *r*. are in authority, people rejoice.
 Eccl. 7. 16, be not *r*. overmuch.
 9. 1, the *r*. and the wise are in the hand of God.
 9. 2, one event to the *r*. and wicked.
 Isa. 3. 10, say to *r*., it shall be well.
 24. 16, songs, even glory to the *r*.
 26. 2, that the *r*. nation may enter.
 41. 2, raised up a *r*. man. R. V. whom he calleth in righteousness.
 53. 11, shall my *r*. servant justify.
 57. 1, *r*. perisheth, and no man layeth it.
 60. 21, thy people shall be all *r*.
 Jer. 23. 5, raise to David a *r*. branch.
 Ezek. 13. 22, with lies ye have made *r*. sad.
 16. 52, thy sisters are more *r*. than thou.
 33. 12, the righteousness of the *r*. shall not.
 Am. 2. 6, they sold the *r*. for silver.
 Mal. 3. 18, discern between the *r*. and wicked.
 Mat. 9. 13; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 32, not come to call *r*.
 13. 17, many *r*. men have desired.
 13. 43, then shall the *r*. shine forth.
 23. 28, outwardly appear *r*. to men.
 23. 29, garnish sepulchres of the *r*.
 25. 46, the *r*. unto life eternal.
 Lu. 1. 6, they were both *r*. before God.
 18. 9, trusted they were *r*. and despised others.
 23. 47, certainly this was a *r*. man.
 John 7. 24, judge *r*. judgment.
 Rom. 3. 10, there is none *r*., no not one.
 5. 7, scarcely for a *r*. man will one die.
 5. 19, many be made *r*.
 2 Thea. 1. 6, it is a *r*. thing with God.
 2 Tim. 4. 8, the Lord, the *r*. Judge.
 Heb. 11. 4, obtained witness that he was *r*.
 1 Pet. 3. 12, eyes of the Lord are over the *r*.
 4. 18, if the *r*. scarcely be saved.
 2 Pet. 2. 8, Lot vexed his *r*. soul.
 1 John 2. 1, Jesus Christ the *r*.
 3. 7, *r*. as he is *r*.
 Rev. 22. 11, he that is *r*. let him be *r*. still.
 See Ezek. 3. 20; Mat. 10. 41; 1 Tim. 1. 9.
Righteous, blessings and privileges of the. Job 36. 7;
 Ps. 1. 5. 12; 14. 5; 15. 16. 3. 11; 32. 11; 34. 15;
 37. 52. 6; 55. 22; 58. 10; 64. 10; 89. 92. 12; 97. 11;
 112. 1; 125. 3; 146. 8; Prov. 2. 7; 3. 32; 10. -13; 12. 26;
 28. 1; Isa. 3. 10; 26. 2; 60. 21; Ezek. 18; Mat. 13.
 43; Acts 10. 35; Rom. 2. 10; Jas. 5. 16; 1 Pet. 3. 12;
 1 John 3. 7; Rev. 22. 11.
Righteously. Deu. 1. 16; Prov. 31. 9, judge *r*.
 Pa. 67. 4; 96. 10, thou shalt judge the people *r*. R. V.
 with equity.

Isa. 33. 15, he that walketh *r*. shall dwell on high.
 See Jer. 11. 20; Tit. 2. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 23.
Righteousness. Gen. 30. 33, so shall my *r*. answer for me.
 Deu. 33. 19, offer sacrifices of *r*.
 1 Sam. 26. 23; Job 33. 26, render to every man his *r*.
 Job 6. 29, return again, my *r*. is in it.
 27. 6, my *r*. I hold fast.
 29. 14, I put on *r*. and it clothed me.
 35. 2, thou saidst, My *r*. is more than God's?
 36. 3, I will ascribe *r*. to my Maker.
 Ps. 4. 1, hear me, O God of my *r*.
 4. 5, offer the sacrifices of *r*.
 9. 8, he shall judge the world in *r*.
 15. 2, he that worketh *r*. shall never be moved.
 17. 15, as for me, I will behold thy face in *r*.
 23. 3, leadeth me in paths of *r*.
 24. 5, and *r*. from the God of his salvation.
 40. 9, I have preached *r*.
 45. 7; Heb. 1. 9, thou lovest *r*.
 50. 6; 97. 6, heavens shall declare his *r*.
 72. 2, he shall judge thy people with *r*.
 85. 10, *r*. and peace have kissed each other.
 94. 15, judgment shall return unto *r*.
 97. 2, *r*. is the habitation of his throne.
 111. 3; 112. 3, 9, his *r*. endureth for ever.
 118. 19, open to me the gates of *r*.
 132. 9, let thy priests be clothed with *r*.
 Prov. 8. 18, durable riches and *r*. are with me.
 10. 2; 11. 4, but *r*. delivereth from death.
 11. 5, *r*. of the perfect shall direct his way.
 11. 6, *r*. of the upright shall deliver.
 11. 19, *r*. tendeth to life.
 12. 28, in the way of *r*. is life.
 14. 34, *r*. exalteth a nation.
 16. 8, better is a little with *r*.
 16. 12, the throne is established by *r*.
 16. 31, crown of glory if found in way of *r*.
 Eccl. 7. 15, a just man that perisheth in his *r*.
 Isa. 11. 5, *r*. the girdle of his loins.
 26. 10, yet will he not learn *r*.
 32. 1, a king shall reign in *r*.
 32. 17, the work of *r*. peace, and the effect of *r*.
 41. 10, uphold thee with right hand of my *r*.
 46. 12, ye that are far from *r*.
 58. 8, thy *r*. shall go before thee.
 59. 16, his *r*. sustained him.
 62. 2, the Gentiles shall see thy *r*.
 64. 6, our *r*. are as filthy rags.
 Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16, this is his name, The Lord our *r*.
 33. 15, cause the branch of *r*. to grow.
 51. 10, the Lord hath brought forth our *r*.
 Ezek. 3. 20; 18. 24, righteous man turn from *r*.
 14. 14, deliver but their own souls by *r*.
 18. 20, the *r*. of the righteous shall be upon him.
 33. 13, if he trust to his own *r*.
 Dan. 4. 27, break off thy sins by *r*.
 9. 7, *r*. belongeth to thee.
 9. 24, to bring in everlasting *r*.
 12. 3, they that turn many to *r*.
 Hos. 10. 12, till he rain *r*. upon you.
 Am. 5. 24, let *r*. run down as a stream.
 6. 12, turned fruit of *r*. into hemlock.
 Zep. 2. 3, ye meek of the earth, seek *r*.
 Mal. 4. 2, shall the Sun of *r*. arise.
 Mat. 3. 15, to fulfil all *r*.
 5. 6, hunger and thirst after *r*.
 5. 10, persecuted for *r*. sake.
 5. 20, except your *r*. exceed the *r*.
 21. 32, John came to you in the way of *r*.
 Lu. 1. 75, in *r*. before him.
 John 16. 8, reprove the world of *r*.
 Acts 10. 35, he that worketh *r*.
 13. 10, thou enemy of all *r*.
 24. 25, as he reasoned of *r*.
 Rom. 1. 17; 3. 5; 10. 3, the *r*. of God.
 4. 6, to whom God imputeth *r*.
 4. 11, seal of the *r*. of faith.
 5. 17, which receive the gift of *r*.
 5. 18, by the *r*. of one.
 5. 21, so might grace reign through *r*.
 6. 13, yield your members as instruments of *r*.

- Rom. 6. 20, ye were free from *r*.
 8. 10, the Spirit is life, because of *r*.
 9. 30, the *r*. which is of faith.
 10. 3, going about to establish their own *r*.
 10. 4, Christ is the end of the law for *r*.
 10. 10, with the heart man believeth unto *r*.
 14. 17, kingdom of God not meat and drink, but *r*.
 1 Cor. 1. 30, Christ is made unto us *r*.
 15. 34, awake to *r*.
 2 Cor. 5. 21, that we might be made the *r*.
 6. 7, the armour of *r*.
 6. 14, what fellowship hath *r*.
 Gal. 2. 21, if *r*. come by the law.
 5. 5, we wait for the hope of *r*.
 Eph. 6. 14, the breastplate of *r*.
 Phil. 1. 11, filled with the fruits of *r*.
 3. 6, touching the *r*. in the law, blameless.
 3. 9, not having mine own *r*., but the *r*. of God.
 1 Tim. 6. 11, follow after *r*.
 2 Tim. 3. 16, for instruction in *r*.
 4. 8, laid up for me a crown of *r*.
 Tit. 3. 5, not by works of *r*.
 Heb. 1. 8, a sceptre of *r*. R. V. uprightness.
 5. 13, unskilful in the word of *r*.
 7. 2, by interpretation, King of *r*.
 11. 7, heir of the *r*. which is by faith.
 11. 33, through faith wrought *r*.
 12. 11, the peaceable fruit of *r*.
 Jas. 1. 20, wrath of man worketh not *r*. of God.
 3. 18, the fruit of *r*. is sown in peace.
 1 Pet. 2. 24, dead to sins should live unto *r*.
 2 Pet. 2. 5, a preacher of *r*.
 2. 21, better not to have known way of *r*.
 3. 13, new earth, wherein dwelleth *r*.
 1 John 2. 29, every one that doeth *r*.
 See Isa. 54. 14; 63. 1; Zec. 8. 8; Rev. 19. 8.
Righteousness by faith. Gen. 15. 6; Ps. 106. 31; Rom. 4. 3; Gal. 3. 6; Jas. 2. 23.
 of Christ, imputed to the Church. Isa. 54. 17; Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16; Hos. 2. 19; Mal. 4. 2; Rom. 1. 17; 3. 22; 10. 4; 1 Cor. 1. 30; 2 Cor. 5. 21; Phil. 3. 9; Tit. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 1.
 of the law and faith. Rom. 10.
 of man. Deu. 9. 4; Isa. 64. 6; Dan. 9. 18; Phil. 3. 9.
Rightly. Gen. 27. 36; Lu. 7. 43; 20. 21; 2 Tim. 2. 15.
Rigour. Ex. 1. 13, 14; Lev. 25. 43, 46, 53.
Rimmon, rîm'-mōn. (1) 'pomegranate.' 2 Sam. 4. 2. (2) an idol. 2 Kn. 5. 18.
Rimmon-parez, rîm'-mōn-pâr'-êz, 'pomegranate of the breach.' Num. 33. 19.
Ringleader. Acts 24. 5, a *r*. of the sect of the Nazarenes.
Rings. Gen. 41. 42; Ex. 25. 12; 26. 29; Esth. 3. 10; Ezek. 1. 18; Lu. 15. 22.
Ringstraked, streaked with rings. Gen. 30. 35.
Rinnah, rîn'-nâh, 'shout.' 1 Chr. 4. 20.
Rioting and Revelling. Prov. 23. 20; 28. 7; Lu. 15. 13; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13.
Riotous, dissolute, wanton. Prov. 23. 20 (R. V. gluttonous). Lu. 15. 13.
Ripe. Gen. 40. 10, brought forth *r*. grapes. Ex. 22. 29, offer the first of thy *r*. fruits. Num. 18. 13, whatsoever is first *r*. be thine. Joel 3. 13, put in sickle, for the harvest is *r*. Mic. 7. 1, my soul desired the first-*r*. fruit. Rev. 14. 5, time to reap, for harvest of earth is *r*. See Num. 13. 20; Jer. 24. 2; Hos. 9. 10; Nah. 3. 12.
Ripphath, rî'-phâth. Gen. 10. 3.
Rise. Gen. 19. 2, ye shall *r*. up early. 19. 23, the sun was *r*. when Lot entered Zoar. Num. 24. 17, a sceptre shall *r*. out of Israel. 32. 14, ye are *r*. up in your fathers' stead. Job 9. 7, commandeth the sun and it *r*. not. 14. 12, man lieth down and *r*. not.
 Job 24. 22, he *r*. up, and no man is sure of life. 31. 14, what shall I do when God *r*. up? Ps. 27. 13, though war should *r*. against me. 119. 62, at midnight I will *r*. to give thanks. 127. 2, it is vain to *r*. up early. Prov. 31. 15, she *r*. up while it is yet night. 31. 28, her children *r*. up and call her blessed. Eccl. 12. 4, he shall *r*. at the voice of the bird. Isa. 33. 10, now will I *r*., saith the Lord. 58. 10, then shall thy light *r*. in obscurity. 60. 1, the glory of the Lord is *r*. upon thee. Jer. 7. 13; 25. 3; 35. 14, I spake unto you, *r*. up as 7. 25; 25. 4; 26. 5; 29. 19; 35. 15; 44. 4, I sent servants, *r*. early. 11. 7, *r*. early and protesting. 25. 27, fall and *r*. no more. Lam. 3. 63, sitting down and *r*. up, I am their master. Mat. 5. 45, maketh sun to *r*. on evil and good. 17. 9; Mk. 9. 9, until Son of man be *r*. 20. 19; Mk. 9. 31; 10. 34; Lu. 18. 33; 24. 7, the day he shall *r*. again. 26. 32; Mk. 14. 28, after I am *r*. I will go before you. 26. 46, *r*., let us be going. Mk. 4. 27, should sleep, and *r*. night and day. 9. 10, what the *r*. from dead should mean. 10. 49, *r*., he calleth thee. Lu. 2. 34, this child is set for the fall and *r*. 11. 7, I cannot *r*. and give thee. 22. 46, why sleep ye? *r*. and pray. 24. 34, the Lord is *r*. indeed. John 11. 23, thy brother shall *r*. again. Acts 10. 13, *r*., Peter, kill and eat. 26. 16, *r*., and stand upon thy feet. 26. 23, the first that should *r*. from the dead. Rom. 8. 34, that died, yea rather, that is *r*. 1 Cor. 15. 15, if so be the dead *r*. not. 15. 20, but now is Christ *r*. Col. 3. 1, if ye then be *r*. with Christ. 1 Thes. 4. 16, the dead in Christ shall *r*. first. See Prov. 30. 31; Isa. 60. 3; Mk. 16. 2; Col. 2. 12.
Rissah, rîs'-sâh, 'a ruin,' or 'rain.' Num. 33. 21.
Rites. Num. 9. 3, according to all the *r*. of it.
Rithmah, rîth'-mâh, 'broom.' Num. 33. 18.
River. Ex. 7. 19; 8. 5, stretch out hand on *r*. 2 Sam. 17. 13, that city, and we will draw it to the *r*. 2 Kn. 5. 12, are the *r*. of Damascus better. Job 20. 17, ye shall not see the *r*. of honey. 28. 10, he cutteth out *r*. among the rocks. R. channels. 29. 6, the rock poured out *r*. of oil. 40. 23, he drinketh up a *r*., and hasteth not. Ps. 1. 3, tree planted by the *r*. R. V. streams. 36. 8, the *r*. of thy pleasures. 46. 4, *r*., the streams whereof make glad. 65. 9, enrich it with *r*. of God. 107. 33, turneth *r*. into a wilderness. 119. 136, *r*. of waters run down mine eyes. 137. 1, by the *r*. of Babylon we sat. Eccl. 1. 7, all the *r*. run into the sea. Isa. 32. 2, shall be as *r*. of water in a dry place. 43. 2, through the *r*., they shall not overflow. 43. 19, I will make *r*. in the desert. 48. 18, then had thy peace been as a *r*. 66. 12, I will extend peace like a *r*. Lam. 2. 18, let tears run down like *r*. Mic. 6. 7, be pleased with *r*. of oil. John 7. 38, shall flow *r*. of living water. Rev. 22. 1, a pure *r*. of water of life.
River of life. Rev. 22. See Ps. 36. 8; 46. 4; 65. Ezek. 47.
 of Egypt (Nile). Gen. 41. 1; Ex. 1. 22; Ezek. 29. 3. Moses hidden in, Ex. 2. 5. waters of, turned to blood, Ex. 7. 15.

Rivers and Brooks of Scripture.

R. = river; B. = brook.

NAME.	SITUATION.	REFERENCES.	MODERN NAME.
Abana, R. (R. V. Abanah or Amanah).....	Damascus, Syria.....	2 Kn. 5. 12.....	Abanias.
Arnon, R.	E. of Salt Sea.....	Num. 21. 13-15.....	El-Mojib.
Euphrates, R.	Chaldea.....	Ezek. 1. 1, 3.....	Nahr Malcha?
Herith, B.	'Before Jordan' (uncertain).....	1 Kn. 17. 5.....	
Egypt, River of. (R. V. Brook.)		Num. 34. 5; 1 Kn. 8. 65.....	El-Ariah.
Egypt, Stream of		Isa. 27. 12.....	El-Ariah.
Euphrates, R.	Mesopotamia.....	Gen. 2. 14.....	Euphrates.
Hidon, R.	Eden.....	Gen. 2. 13.....	
Ididkei, R.	Eden.....	Gen. 2. 14.....	Tigris, or Dijlah.
Jabbok, R.	Gilead.....	Gen. 32. 22.....	Zerka.
Jordan, R.	The great river of Palestine.....	2 Kn. 5. 10.....	Esh-Sheriah.
Paranah, R. (R. V. Brook.)	Palestine.....	Joa. 16. 8.....	
Sharon, B.	Judæa.....	2 Sam. 15. 23; John 18. 1.....	Wady en-Nâs.
Sharon, R.	Palestine.....	Jud. 4. 7; 5. 21; 1 Kn. 18. 40.....	Nahr Mukutta.
Sharpar, R.	Damascus, Syria.....	2 Kn. 5. 12.....	Taura, or Nahr el-Awâ?
Sharon, R.	Eden.....	Gen. 2. 11.....	
Shared, B.		Num. 21. 12.....	El-Hesi.

Uzpah, *ûz'pâh*, 'hot stone.' 2 Sam. 3. 7.
load. 1 Sam. 27. 10, whither have ye made a *r*. R. V. *raid*.
oar. 1 Chr. 16. 32; Ps. 96. 11; 98. 7, let the sea *r*.
 Job 3. 24, my *r*. are poured out.
 Ps. 46. 3, will not fear, though waters *r*.
 104. 21, young lions *r*. after their prey.
 Prov. 19. 12; 20. 2, king's wrath as the *r*. of a lion.
 Isa. 59. 11, we *r*. like bears.
 Jer. 6. 23, their voice *r*. like the sea.
 25. 30, the Lord shall *r*. from on high.
 Hos. 11. 10, he shall *r*. like a lion.
 Joel 3. 16; Am. 1. 2, the Lord shall *r*. out of Zion.
 Am. 3. 4, will a lion *r*. when he hath no prey?
 See Ps. 22. 1; 32. 3; Zec. 11. 3; Rev. 10. 3.
roaring. Prov. 28. 15, as a *r*. lion, is a wicked ruler.
 Lu. 21. 25, distress, the sea and waves *r*.
 1 Pet. 5. 8, the devil as a *r*. lion.
 See Ps. 22. 13; Isa. 31. 4; Ezek. 22. 25, Zep. 3. 3.
roast. Ex. 12. 9, not raw, but *r*. with fire.
 Prov. 12. 27, slothful man *r*. not that he took.
 Isa. 44. 16, he *r*. *r*. and is satisfied.
 See Deu. 16. 7; 1 Sam. 2. 15; 2 Chr. 35. 13.
rob. Prov. 22. 22, *r*. not the poor.
 Isa. 10. 2, that they may *r*. the fatherless. R. V. *make*
 . . . their prey.
 10. 13, I have *r*. their treasures.
 42. 22, this is a people *r*. and spoiled.
 Ezek. 33. 15, if he give again that he had *r*.
 Mal. 3. 8, ye have *r*. me.
 2 Cor. 11. 8, I *r*. other churches.
 See Jud. 9. 25; 2 Sam. 17. 8; Ps. 119. 61; Prov. 17. 12.
robber. Job 12. 6, tabernacles of *r*. prosper.
 Isa. 42. 24, who gave Israel to the *r*.
 Jer. 7. 11, is this house become a den of *r*.
 John 10. 1, the same is a thief and a *r*.
 10. 8, all that came before me are *r*.
 Acts 19. 37, these men are not *r*. of churches.
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in perils of *r*.
 See Ezek. 7. 22; 18. 10; Dan. 11. 14; Hos. 6. 9.
robbery. Phil. 2. 6, thought it not *r*. to be equal
 to *B*. a prize.
robbery. Lev. 19. 13; Ps. 62. 10; Prov. 21. 7; 22. 22;
 28. 24; Isa. 10. 2; 61. 8; Ezek. 22. 29; Am. 3. 10;
 1 Cor. 6. 8; 1 Thea. 4. 6.
robe. 1 Sam. 24. 4, cut off skirt of Saul's *r*.
 Job 29. 14, my judgment was as a *r*.

Isa. 61. 10, covered me with *r*. of righteousness.
 Lu. 15. 22, bring forth the best *r*.
 20. 46, desire to walk in long *r*.
 See Ex. 28. 4; Mic. 2. 8; Rev. 6. 11.
robe, scarlet, gorgeous, purple. Mat. 27. 28; Lu. 23.
 11; John 19. 2.
Roboam, *rô-bô'-âm*, Greek form of Rehoboam. Mat.
 1. 7.
Rock. Ex. 33. 22, I will put thee in a cliff of *r*.
 Num. 20. 8, speak to the *r*. before their eyes.
 20. 10, must we fetch you water out of this *r*?
 23. 9, from the top of the *r*. I see him.
 24. 21, thou puttest thy nest in a *r*.
 Deu. 8. 15, who brought thee water out of the *r*.
 32. 4, he is the *R*.
 32. 15, lightly esteemed the *R*. of his salvation.
 32. 18, of the *R*. that begat thee.
 32. 30, except their *R*. had sold them.
 32. 31, their *r*. is not as our *R*.
 32. 37, where is their *r*. in whom they trusted?
 1 Sam. 2. 2, neither is there any *r*. like our God.
 2 Sam. 22. 2; Ps. 18. 2; 92. 15, the Lord is my *r*.
 22. 3, the God of my *r*.
 22. 32; Ps. 18. 31, who is a *r*. save our God?
 23. 3, the *R*. of Israel spake.
 1 Kn. 19. 11, strong wind brake in pieces the *r*.
 Job 14. 18, the *r*. is removed out of his place.
 19. 24, graven in the *r*. for ever.
 24. 8, embrace the *r*. for want of shelter.
 Ps. 27. 5; 40. 2, shall set me up upon a *r*.
 31. 3; 71. 3, thou art my *r*. and my fortress.
 61. 2, lead me to the *r*. that is higher than I.
 81. 16, with honey out of the *r*.
 Prov. 30. 26, yet make their houses in the *r*.
 S. of S. 2. 14, that art in the clefts of the *r*.
 Isa. 8. 14, for a *r*. of offence.
 17. 10, not mindful of the *r*. of thy strength.
 32. 2, as the shadow of a great *r*.
 33. 16, defence shall be munitions of *r*.
 Jer. 5. 3, they made their faces harder than *r*.
 23. 29, hammer that breaketh the *r*. in pieces.
 Nah. 1. 6, the *r*. are thrown down by him.
 Mat. 7. 25; Lu. 6. 48, it was founded upon a *r*.
 16. 18, upon this *r*. I will build my church.
 27. 51, and the *r*. rent.
 Lu. 8. 6, some fell upon a *r*.
 Rom. 9. 33; 1 Pet. 2. 8, I lay a *r*. of offence.

1 Cor. 10. 4, spiritual *R.*, and that *R.* was Christ.
 Rev. 6. 16, said to the *r.*, Fall on us.
See Jud. 6. 20; 13. 19; 1 Sam. 14. 4; Prov. 30. 19.
Rock, water brought out of, by Moses. Ex. 17. 6; Num. 20. 10. *See* 1 Cor. 10. 4.
 figuratively used. Deu. 32. 4, 15; 2 Sam. 22. 2; 23. 3; Ps. 18. 2; 28. 1; 31. 2; 61. 2; Isa. 17. 10; 26. 4; 32. 2. *See* Mat. 7. 24.
Rod. Job 9. 34, let him take his *r.* from me.
 21. 9, neither is the *r.* of God upon them.
 Ps. 2. 9, break them with a *r.* of iron.
 23. 4, thy *r.* and thy staff comfort me.
 Prov. 10. 13; 26. 3, *r.* for the back of fools.
 13. 24, he that spareth his *r.*
 22. 8, the *r.* of his anger shall fail.
 23. 14, thou shalt beat him with the *r.*
 29. 15, the *r.* and reproof give wisdom.
 Isa. 10. 15, as if the *r.* should shake itself.
 11. 1, shall come forth a *r.* R. V. shoot.
 Jer. 48. 17, how is the beautiful *r.* broken.
 Ezek. 20. 37, cause you to pass under the *r.*
 Mic. 6. 9, hear ye the *r.*, and who hath appointed it.
 2 Cor. 11. 25, thrice was I beaten with *r.*
See Gen. 30. 37; 1 Sam. 14. 27; Rev. 2. 27; 11. 1.
Rod of Moses, Ex. 4. of Aaron, Num. 17.; Heb. 9. 4.
Rode. 2 Sam. 18. 9; 2 Kn. 9. 25; Neh. 2. 12; Ps. 18. 10.
Roe, **roeibuck** (Deu. 12. 15). Heb. *Tsēbī*: Gk. *δορκάς*.
 The gazelle (*Gazella dorcas*). Still abundant in Syria.
Rogelim, *rō'-gē-līm*, 'fullers.' 2 Sam. 17. 27.
Rohgah, *rōh'-gāh*, 'outcry.' 1 Chr. 7. 34.
Roll. Jos. 5. 9, I have *r.* away reproach.
 Job 30. 14, they *r.* themselves on me.
 Isa. 9. 5, with garments *r.* in blood.
 34. 4; Rev. 6. 14, the heavens shall be *r.* together.
 Mk. 16. 3, who shall *r.* us away the stone?
 Lu. 24. 2, they found the stone *r.* away.
See Gen. 29. 8; Prov. 26. 27; Isa. 17. 13; Mat. 27. 60.
Roll of prophecy. Isa. 8. 1; Jer. 36. 2; Ezek. 2. 9; 3. 1; Zec. 5. 1. Roll was the ancient form of a book.
See Book.
Romanti-ezer, *rō-mām'-ti-ē'-zēr*, 'I have exalted help.' 1 Chr. 25. 4.
Romans, *rōm'-māns*, men of Rome. John 11. 48.
 St. Paul's teaching to. *See* Epistle to Romans.
Rome, *rōme*, 'strength' (?). The capital of Italy and the Roman Empire, situated on the Tiber, fifteen miles from its mouth. It was the residence of many Jews (Acts 2. 10; 18. 2), and of many Christians, whom St. Paul was anxious to visit (Acts 19. 21), and to whom he wrote an Epistle. It was the scene of his first and second imprisonment, and of his martyrdom. strangers of, at Pentecost. Acts 2. 10.
 Jews ordered to depart from. Acts 18. 2.
 Paul preaches there. Acts 28.
Rome, Paul's voyage to. *See* under PAUL.
Roof. Gen. 19. 8, under the shadow of my *r.*
 Deu. 22. 8, make a battlement for thy *r.*
 Job 29. 10; Ps. 137. 6; Lam. 4. 4; Ezek. 3. 26, tongue cleaveth to *r.* of mouth.
 Mat. 8. 8; Lu. 7. 6, I am not worthy that thou shouldst come under my *r.*
 Mk. 2. 4, they uncovered the *r.*
See Jos. 2. 6; Jud. 16. 27; 2 Sam. 11. 2; Jer. 19. 13.
Room. Gen. 24. 23, is there *r.* for us.
 26. 22, the Lord hath made *r.* for us.
 Ps. 31. 8, set my feet in a large *r.* R. V. place.
 80. 9, thou preparedst *r.* before it.
 Prov. 18. 16, a man's gift maketh *r.* for him.
 Mal. 3. 10, there shall not be *r.* enough.
 Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 20. 46, love uppermost *r.*
 R. V. chief place.
 Mk. 2. 2, there was no *r.* to receive them.
 Lu. 2. 7, no *r.* for them in the inn.
 12. 17, no *r.* to bestow my goods.
 14. 7, how they chose out the chief *r.* R. V. seats.
 14. 9, begin with shame to take the lowest *r.* R. V. place.
 14. 22, it is done, and yet there is *r.*
See Gen. 6. 14; 1 Kn. 8. 20, 19. 16; Mk. 14. 15.
Root (*n.*). Deu. 19. 28, a *r.* that beareth gall.

2 Kn. 19. 30, shall again take *r.* downward.
 Job 5. 3, I have seen the foolish taking *r.*
 8. 17, his *r.* are wrapped about the heap.
 14. 8, the *r.* thereof wax old in the earth.
 18. 16, his *r.* shall be dried up.
 19. 28, the *r.* of the matter.
 29. 19, my *r.* was spread out by the waters.
 Prov. 12. 3, *r.* of righteous shall not be moved.
 12. 12, *r.* of righteous yieldeth fruit.
 Isa. 5. 24, their *r.* shall be rottenness.
 11. 1, a Branch shall grow out of his *r.*
 11. 10; Rom. 15. 12, there shall be a *r.* of Jesse.
 27. 6; 37. 31, them that come of Jacob to take *r.*
 53. 2, as a *r.* out of a dry ground.
 Ezek. 31. 7, his *r.* was by great waters.
 Hos. 14. 5, cast forth his *r.* as Lebanon.
 Mal. 4. 1, leave them neither *r.* nor branch.
 Mat. 3. 10; Lu. 3. 9, axe laid to *r.* of trees.
 13. 6; Mk. 4. 6; Lu. 8. 13, because they had no *r.*
 Mk. 11. 20, fig tree dried up from the *r.*
 Rom. 11. 16, if the *r.* be holy.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, love of money the *r.* of all evil.
 Heb. 12. 15, lest any *r.* of bitterness.
 Jude 12, twice dead, plucked up by the *r.*
 Rev. 22. 16, *r.* and offspring of David.
See 2 Chr. 7. 20; Dan. 4. 15; 7. 8; 11. 7.
Root (*v.*). Deu. 29. 28, Lord *r.* them out.
 1 Kn. 14. 15, he shall *r.* up Israel.
 Job 18. 14, confidence shall be *r.* out.
 31. 8, let my offspring be *r.* out.
 31. 12, *r.* out all mine increase.
 Ps. 52. 5, *r.* thee out of land of the living.
 Mat. 13. 29, lest ye *r.* up also the wheat.
 15. 13, hath not planted shall be *r.* up.
 Eph. 3. 17, being *r.* and grounded in love.
 Col. 2. 7, *r.* and built up in him.
See Prov. 2. 22; Jer. 1. 10; Zep. 2. 4.
Rose (Isa. 35. 1; S. of S. 2. 1). Heb. *Hābatzēleth*: Gk. *κρίνον*, *ἀνθος*: Bot. *N. Narcissus tazetta*: R. V. *mar*.
 'autumn crocus.' Only mentioned twice. As a word is derived from a root meaning 'a bulb,' it is doubt a bulbous plant, of which there are many kinds in Palestine, as the lily, the crocus, the narcissus, &c. of which may be the plant referred to. No true roses are found, except on the Lebanon.
Rose (*v.*). Gen. 32. 31, the sun *r.* upon him.
 Jos. 3. 16, waters *r.* up on an heap.
 Lu. 16. 31, though one *r.* from the dead.
 Rom. 14. 9, to this end Christ both died and *r.*
 1 Cor. 15. 4, buried, and *r.* the third day.
 2 Cor. 5. 15, live to him who died and *r.*
See Lu. 24. 33; Acts 10. 41; 1 Thes. 4. 14; Rev. 19. 3.
Rosh, *rōsh*, 'head.' Gen. 46. 21.
Roth. Num. 5. 21; Prov. 10. 7; Isa. 40. 20.
Rotten. Job 41. 27; Jer. 38. 11; Joel 1. 17.
Rottenness. Prov. 12. 4; 14. 30; Isa. 5. 24.
Rough. Isa. 27. 8, stayeth his *r.* wind.
 40. 4; Lu. 3. 5, *r.* places made plain.
 Zec. 13. 4, wear a *r.* garment to deceive. R. V. hairy.
See Deu. 21. 4; Jer. 51. 27; Dan. 8. 21.
Roughly. Gen. 42. 7, Joseph spake *r.*
 Prov. 18. 23, the rich answereth *r.*
See 1 Sam. 20. 10; 1 Kn. 12. 13; 2 Chr. 10. 13.
Round. Ec. 16. 14; Isa. 3. 18; Lu. 19. 43.
Rowed. Jon. 1. 13; Mk. 6. 48; John 6. 19.
Royal. Gen. 49. 20, yield *r.* dainties.
 Esth. 1. 7, *r.* wine in abundance.
 5. 1; 6. 8; 8. 15; Acts 12. 21, *r.* apparel.
 Jas. 2. 8, fulfil the *r.* law.
 1 Pet. 2. 9, a *r.* priesthood.
See 1 Chr. 29. 25; Isa. 62. 3; Jer. 43. 10.
Rubles. Job 28. 18; Prov. 8. 11; 31. 10.
Rudders. Ancient vessels were steered by two oar-paddles, passed through the vessel on each side of the stern (Acts 27. 40).
Ruddy. 1 Sam. 16. 12; S. of S. 5. 10; Lam. 4. 7.
Rude. 2 Cor. 11. 6, *r.* in speech.
Rudiments. Col. 2. 8, 20, *r.* of the world.
Rue (Lu. 11. 42). Gk. *ρίγανον*: Bot. *N. Ruta bracteosa*, *Ruta graveolens*. A half shrubby plant two or three feet high, of powerful odour, cultivated, but of small value.

infus, rū'-fūs, 'red.' Mk. 15. 21; Rom. 16. 13.
tuhamah, rū-hā'-māh, 'compassionated.' Hos. 2. 1.
tuin. 2 Chr. 28. 23, they were the *r.* of him.
 Pa. 89. 40, hast brought his strong holds to *r.*
 Prov. 24. 22, who knoweth the *r.* of both. R. V. destruction.
 26. 28, a flattering mouth worketh *r.*
 Ezek. 18. 30, so iniquity shall not be your *r.*
 21. 15, that their *r.* may be multiplied. R. V. stumbling.
 Lu. 6. 49, the *r.* of that house was great.
 See Isa. 3. 8; Ezek. 36. 35; Am. 9. 11; Acts 15. 16.
ture (n.). Esth. 9. 1, Jews had *r.* over them.
 Prov. 17. 2, a wise servant shall have *r.*
 19. 10, servant to have *r.* over princes. [strait.
 25. 28, no *r.* over his own spirit. R. V. without re-
 Isa. 63. 19, thou never barest *r.* over them.
 1 Cor. 15. 24, when he shall put down all *r.*
 Gal. 6. 16, as many as walk according to this *r.*
 Heb. 13. 7, 17, them that have the *r.* over you.
 See Eccl. 2. 19; Isa. 44. 13; 2 Cor. 10. 13.
ture (v.). Gen. 1. 16, to *r.* the day.
 3. 16, thy husband shall *r.* over thee.
 Jud. 8. 23, I will not *r.* over you.
 2 Sam. 23. 3, that *r.* over men must be just.
 Pa. 66. 7, he *r.* by his power for ever.
 89. 9, thou *r.* the raging of the sea.
 103. 19, his kingdom *r.* over all.
 Prov. 16. 32, that *r.* his spirit.
 22. 7, rich *r.* over the poor.
 Eccl. 9. 17, him that *r.* among fools.
 Isa. 3. 4, babes *r.* over them.
 32. 1, princes shall *r.* in judgment.
 40. 10, his arm shall *r.* for him.
 Ezek. 29. 15, shall no more *r.* over nations.
 Rom. 12. 8, he that *r.* with diligence.
 Col. 3. 15, peace of God *r.* in your hearts.
 1 Tim. 3. 4, one that *r.* well his own house.
 5. 17, elders that *r.* well.
 See Dan. 5. 21; Zec. 6. 13; Rev. 2. 27; 12. 5. [prince.
tuler. Num. 13. 2, every one *r.* among them. R. V.
 Prov. 6. 7, ant having no guide, overseer, or *r.*
 23. 1, when thou sittest to eat with a *r.*
 28. 15, a wicked *r.* over the poor.
 Isa. 3. 6, be thou our *r.*
 Mic. 5. 2, out of thee shall come *r.*
 Mat. 25. 21, I will make thee *r.* R. V. set thee.
 John 7. 26, do the *r.* know that this is Christ?
 7. 48, have any of the *r.* believed.
 Rom. 13. 3, *r.* not a terror to good works.
 See Gen. 41. 43; Neh. 5. 7; Pa. 2. 2; Isa. 1. 10.
tulers of the Jews (as Nicodemus). John 3. 1; 7. 48;
 12. 42, &c.
 of the synagogue: Jairus, Lu. 8. 41. Crispus, Acts 18.
 8. Sosthenes, Acts 18. 17. See SYNAGOGUE.
 chosen by Moses. Ex. 18. 25.
tumah, rū'-māh, 'height.' 2 Kn. 23. 36.
tumour. Jer. 49. 14, I have heard a *r.* R. V. tidings.
 Ezek. 7. 26, *r.* shall be upon *r.*
 Mat. 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7, wars and *r.* of wars.
 See 2 Kn. 19. 7; Obad. 1; Lu. 7. 17.
turn. 2 Sam. 18. 27, the *r.* of the foremost is like.
 2 Chr. 16. 9, eyes of Lord *r.* to and fro.
 Pa. 19. 5, as a strong man to *r.* a race.
 23. 5, my cup *r.* over.
 147. 15, his word *r.* very swiftly.
 S. of S. 1. 4, draw me, we will *r.* after thee.
 Isa. 40. 31, they shall *r.* and not be weary.
 55. 5, nations shall *r.* to thee.
 Jer. 12. 5, if thou hast *r.* with the footmen.
 51. 31, one post shall *r.* to meet another.
 Dan. 12. 4, many shall *r.* to and fro.
 Hab. 2. 2, that he may *r.* that readeth.
 Zec. 2. 4, *r.*, speak to this young man.
 Lu. 6. 38, good measure *r.* over.
 Rom. 9. 16, nor of him that *r.*
 1 Cor. 9. 24, they which *r.* in a race *r.* all.
 9. 26, I therefore so *r.*
 Gal. 2. 2, lest I should *r.* or had *r.* in vain.
 5. 7, ye did *r.* well.
 Heb. 12. 1, let us *r.* with patience.
 1 Pet. 4. 4, that ye *r.* not to same excess.
 See Prov. 4. 12; Jer. 5. 1; Lam. 2. 18; Am. 8. 12.

Rush (n.). Heb. *Gômē*: Gk. *ῥάσχος*. Egyptian papy-
 rus. See BULRUH (1) *Gômē*. Job 8. 11; Isa. 9. 14;
 19. 15; 35. 7.
Rush (v.). Isa. 17. 13; Jer. 8. 6; Ezek. 3. 12; Acts 2. 2.
Rust. Mat. 6. 19, 20; Jas. 5. 3.
Ruth, rūth, 'a friend' (?); story of. Ru. 1.-4.
 Christ descended from. Mat. 1. 5.
Rye (Ex. 9. 32; Isa. 28. 25). Heb. *Cussemeth*: Gk. *ζέα*,
ζάρα: Bot. N. *Triticum spelta*: R. V. spelt. An in-
 ferior kind of wheat. Rye is a northern, not a Syrian,
 plant.
Sabachthani, sā-bāch'-thā-ni, 'thou hast forsaken me.'
 Mk. 15. 34.
Sabaoth, sā-bā'-ōth, 'Hosts,' the Lord of. Rom. 9. 29;
 Jas. 5. 4.
Sabbath, 'cessation,' 'rest,' a divinely instituted day
 of rest, for all men, for which the seventh day was set
 apart. Ex. 16. 23.
 See FRASITS.
 Lev. 25. 8, number seven *s.* of years.
 2 Kn. 4. 23, it is neither new moon nor *s.*
 2 Chr. 36. 21, as long as desolate she kept *s.*
 Ezek. 46. 1, on the *s.* it shall be opened.
 Am. 8. 5, when will the *s.* be gone.
 Mk. 2. 27, the *s.* was made for man.
 2. 28; Lu. 6. 5, the Son of man is Lord of the *s.*
 Lu. 13. 15, doth not each on *s.* loose.
 See Isa. 1. 13; Lam. 1. 7; 2. 6; John 5. 18.
Sabbath, day of rest. Gen. 2. 2 (Heb. 4. 4).
 to be kept holy. Ex. 16. 23; 20. 8; 23. 12; 31. 13;
 34. 21; 35. 2; Lev. 25. 3; Num. 15. 32; Deu. 5. 12;
 Neh. 10. 31; 13. 15; Isa. 56. 5; 58. 13; Jer. 17. 21;
 Ezek. 20. 12.
 offerings. Num. 28. 9.
 the seventh year kept as. Ex. 23. 10; Lev. 25. 1.
 Christ the Lord of. Mk. 2. 27; Lu. 6. 5.
Sabeans, sā-bē'-ānā, 'people of Sheba.' Job 1. 15;
 Isa. 45. 14.
Saba, sāb'-tā, same as following. 1 Chr. 1. 9.
Sabtah, sāb'-tāh, 'rest' (?). Gen. 10. 7.
Sabtecha, sāb'-tē'-chā, 1 Chr. 1. 9.
Sabtechal, sāb'-tē'-chāh, Gen. 10. 7.
Sacar, sā'-cār, 'hire,' 'reward.' 1 Chr. 11. 35.
Sack. Gen. 42. 25; 43. 21; 44. 1, 11, 12; Jos. 9. 4.
Sackbut (Dan. 3. 5, 7, &c.). Chald. *Sabbēca*: Gk.
σαμβύκη. The Heb. and Gk. refer to a kind of harp,
 or lyre, but with only four strings. The translation
 'sackbut' is wrong, for a sackbut is a wind in-
 strument with a movable slide, as in the trombone.
Sackcloth. 2 Sam. 3. 31, gird you with *s.*
 1 Kn. 20. 32, they girded *s.* on their loins.
 Neh. 9. 1, assembled with fasting and *s.*
 Esth. 4. 1, put on *s.* with ashes.
 Pa. 30. 11, thou hast put off my *s.*
 35. 13, my clothing was *s.*
 Jon. 3. 5, and put on *s.*
Sacrifice (n.). Gen. 31. 54, Jacob offered *s.*
 Ex. 5. 17, let us go and do *s.* to the Lord.
 Num. 25. 2, called people to the *s.* of their gods.
 1 Sam. 2. 29, wherefore kick ye at my *s.*
 9. 13, he doth bless the *s.*
 15. 22, to obey is better than *s.*
 Pa. 4. 5, offer the *s.* of righteousness.
 27. 6, will I offer *s.* of joy.
 40. 6; 51. 16, *s.* thou didst not desire.
 51. 17, the *s.* of God are a broken spirit.
 118. 27, bind the *s.* with cords.
 Prov. 15. 8, *s.* of wicked an abomination.
 17. 1, than a house full of *s.* with strife. R. V.
 feasting.
 21. 3, to do justice is more acceptable than *s.*
 Eccl. 5. 1, the *s.* of fools.
 Isa. 1. 11, to what purpose is multitude of *s.*
 Jer. 6. 20, nor are your *s.* sweet unto me.
 33. 18, nor want a man to do *s.*
 Dan. 8. 11; 9. 27; 11. 31, daily *s.* taken away. R. V.
 burnt offering.
 Hos. 3. 4, many days without a *s.*
 6. 6; Mat. 9. 13; 12. 7, I desired mercy and not *s.*
 Am. 4. 4, bring your *s.* every morning.
 Zep. 1. 7, the Lord hath prepared a *s.*

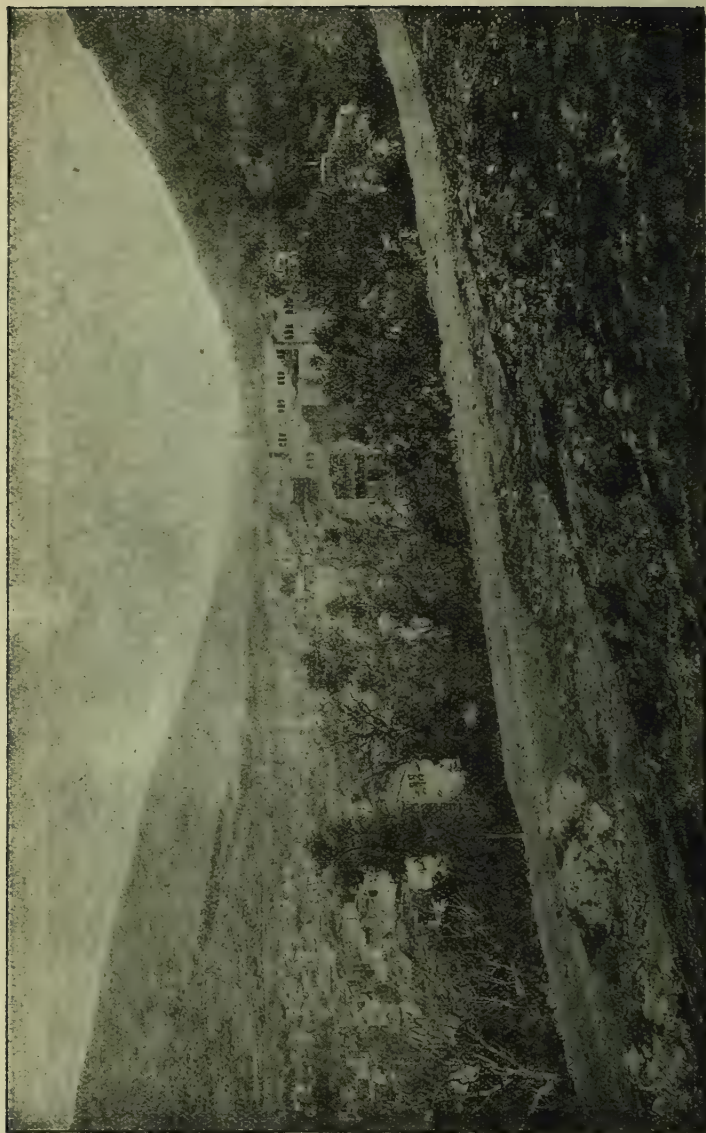
Mal. 1. 8, ye offer the blind for s.
 Mk. 9. 49, every s. shall be salted.
 12. 33, to love the Lord is more than s.
 Lu. 13. 1, blood Pilate mingled with s.
 Acts 7. 42, have ye offered s. forty years.
 14. 13, and would have done s.
 Rom. 12. 1, present your bodies a living s.
 1 Cor. 8. 4; 10. 19, 28, offered in s. to idols.
 Eph. 5. 2, a s. to God for sweet-smelling savour.
 Phil. 2. 17, upon the s. of your faith.
 4. 18, a s. acceptable, well pleasing.
 Heb. 9. 26, put away sin by s. of himself.
 10. 12, offered one s. for sins.
 10. 26, there remaineth no more s. for sin.
 11. 4, a more excellent s.
 13. 15, let us offer the s. of praise.
 13. 16, with such s. God is well pleased.
 1 Pet. 2. 5, to offer up spiritual s.
Sacrifice (v.). Ex. 22. 20, he that s. to any god.
 Neh. 4. 2, will they s.
 Ps. 54. 6, I will freely s. to thee.
 106. 37, they s. their sons to devils.
 107. 22, let them s. sacrifices of thanksgiving. R. V. offer.
 Eccl. 9. 2, to him that s. and that s. not.
 Isa. 65. 3, people that s. in gardens.
 Hos. 8. 13, they s., but the Lord accepteth not.
 Hab. 1. 16, they s. unto their net.
 1 Cor. 5. 7, Christ our passover is s. for us.
 10. 20, things Gentiles s., they s. to devils.
Sacrifices, types of Christ. Heb. 9.; 10.
Sacrilege. Rom. 2. 22, dost thou commit s. R. V. rob temples.
Sad. 1 Kn. 21. 5, why is thy spirit so s.
 Eccl. 7. 3, by s. of countenance the heart is made better.
 Mat. 6. 16, be not of a s. countenance.
 Mk. 10. 22, he was s. at that saying. R. V. his countenance fell.
 Lu. 24. 17, as ye walk and are s.
 See Gen. 40. 6; 1 Sam. 1. 18; Neh. 2. 1; Ezek. 13. 22.
Saddle. 2 Sam. 19. 26; 1 Kn. 13. 13.
Sadducees, *sād'dū-see*. A religious party of the Jews, in opposition to the Pharisees. The name is derived either from *Sadok* (Gk. often *Saddouk*), a Rabbi who lived about 300 B. C., or from *Sadoc*, 'just,' 'righteous,' as a retort against the arrogant title of 'pious' adopted by the Pharisees. They were very conservative in theology, and refused to admit any doctrine which could not be traced to Moses. (Hence their address to our Lord—'Master, Moses said . . .') Thus they retained the vague ideas of a future life held by the earlier Hebrews, denying the doctrine of resurrection; and in consequence their creed was rationalistic in tone; they held that there was 'neither angel nor spirit.' In our Lord's time the high-priestly aristocracy was largely Sadduceean (Acts 4. 17). Their controversies with Christ, Mat. 16. 1; 22. 23; Mk. 12. 18; Lu. 20. 27. with the apostles, Acts 4. 1; with Paul, Acts 23. 6.
 their doctrines. Mat. 22. 23; Mk. 12. 18; Acts 23. 8.
Sadoc, *sād-dōc*. Greek form of *SADOK*. Mat. 1. 14.
Safe. 2 Sam. 18. 29, is the young man s.? R. V. is it well with.
 Job 21. 9, their houses are s. from fear.
 Ps. 119. 117, hold me up and I shall be s.
 Prov. 18. 10, righteous run and are s.
 29. 25, whose trusteth in the Lord shall be s.
 Ezek. 34. 27, they shall be s. in their land. R. V. secure.
 Acts 27. 44, so they escaped all s.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 11; Isa. 5. 29; Lu. 15. 27; Phil. 3. 1.
Safeguard. 1 Sam. 22. 23, with me thou shalt be in s.
Safety. Ps. 78. 53, he led them on s.
 Prov. 1. 33, shall dwell s. R. V. securely.
 3. 23, shalt thou walk s. R. V. securely.
 31. 11, doth s. trust in her. R. V. omits.
 Hos. 2. 18, I will make them to lie down s.
 See Isa. 41. 3; Zec. 14. 11; Mk. 14. 44; Acts 16. 23.
Safety. Job 3. 26, I was not in s. R. V. ease.
 5. 4, his children are far from s.
 11. 18, thou shalt take thy rest in s.

Prov. 11. 14; 24. 6, in the multitude of counsellors is s.
 21. 31, s. is of the Lord. R. V. victory.
 1 Thes. 5. 3, when they say peace and s.
 See Job 24. 23; Ps. 12. 5; 33. 17; Isa. 14. 30.
Saffron (S. of S. 4. 14). Heb. *Karkôm*: Gk. *κρόκος*. Bot. N. *Crocus sativus*. The saffron crocus, esteemed for its fragrance, and used in the East for colour and seasoning.
Sail. Isa. 33. 23; Ezek. 27. 7; Lu. 8. 23; Acts 27. 9.
Saints. 1 Sam. 2. 9, he will keep feet of s. R. V. ones.
 Job 5. 1, to which of the s. wilt thou turn? R. V. ones.
 15. 15, he putteth no trust in his s. R. V. holy ones.
 Ps. 16. 3, but to the s. that are in the earth.
 30. 4, sing to the Lord, O ye s. of his.
 37. 28, the Lord forsaketh not his s.
 50. 5, gather my s. together.
 89. 5, the congregation of the s. R. V. holy ones.
 89. 7, to be feared in assembly of s. R. V. holy ones.
 97. 10, preserveth the souls of his s.
 116. 15, precious is the death of his s.
 132. 9, let thy s. shout for joy.
 149. 9, this honour have all his s.
 Dan. 7. 18, but the s. shall take the kingdom.
 8. 13, then I heard one s. speaking. R. V. a holy one.
 Mat. 27. 52, many bodies of s. arose.
 Acts 9. 13, evil he hath done to thy s.
 Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 2, called to be s.
 8. 27, he maketh intercession for the s.
 12. 13, distributing to the necessity of s.
 16. 2, receive her as becometh s.
 1 Cor. 6. 1, dare any go to law, and not before s.
 6. 2, the s. shall judge the world.
 16. 1, concerning collection for s.
 2 Cor. 16. 15, the ministry of s.
 Eph. 1. 18, his inheritance in the s.
 2. 19, fellowcitizens with the s.
 3. 8, less than least of all s.
 4. 12, perfecting of the s.
 5. 3, not named among you, as becometh s.
 Col. 1. 12, the s. in light.
 1 Thes. 3. 13, at coming of our Lord with s.
 2 Thes. 1. 10, to be glorified in his s.
 1 Tim. 5. 10, if she have washed the s. feet.
 Jude 3, faith once delivered to s.
 Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3, 4, the prayers of s.
 See Phil. 4. 21; Rev. 11. 13; 13. 7; 14. 12; 15. 3.
Saints of God. Deu. 33. 2; 1 Sam. 2. 9; Ps. 145. 1; 148. 14; 149.; Prov. 2. 8; Dan. 7. 18; Zec. 14. 5. believers. Rom. 8. 27; Eph. 2. 19; Col. 1. 12; Ju. 3; Rev. 5. 8.
 obligations of. 2 Chr. 6. 41; Ps. 30. 4; 31. 23; 34. 132. 9; Rom. 16. 2, 15; 1 Cor. 6.; 2 Cor. 8.; 9.; Eph. 4.; 6. 18; Philem.; Heb. 6. 10; 13. 24.
Sake. Gen. 3. 17, cursed for thy s.
 8. 21, not curse ground for man's s.
 12. 13, be well with me for thy s.
 18. 26, I will spare for their s.
 30. 27, the Lord hath blessed me for thy s.
 Num. 11. 29, envious thou for my s.?
 Deu. 1. 37; 3. 26; 4. 21, angry with me for your s.
 2 Sam. 9. 1, shew kindness for Jonathan's s.
 18. 5, deal gently for my s.
 Neh. 9. 31, for thy great mercies' s. R. V. manifold mercies.
 Ps. 6. 4; 31. 16, save me for thy mercies' s.
 23. 3, he leadeth me for his name's s.
 44. 22, for thy s. we are killed.
 106. 8, he saved them for his name's s.
 Mat. 5. 10, persecuted for righteousness' s.
 10. 18; Mk. 13. 9; Lu. 21. 12, for my s.
 24. 22; Mk. 13. 20, for the elect's s.
 John 11. 15, 'I am glad for your s.'
 13. 38, wilt thou lay down thy life for my s.? R. V. I will.
 Rom. 13. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 25, for conscience s.
 Col. 1. 24, for his body's s. which is the church.
 1 Thes. 5. 13, for their work's s.
 1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy stomach's s.
 Tit. 1. 11, for lucre's s.
 2 John 2, for the truth's s.
 See Rom. 11. 28; 2 Cor. 8. 9; 1 Thes. 3. 9.



Reproduced by permission of M. Bonfils.

SAMARIA



Reproduced by permission of M. Bonfils.

Sala, sā-lā, Greek form of SALAH. Lu. 3. 35.
Salah, sā-lāh, 'sprout' (?). Gen. 10. 24.
Salamis, sā-lā-mis, a port at the eastern end of Cyprus.
 Acts 13. 5.
Salathiel, sā-lā-thī-āl, Greek form of SREATHIEL. 1 Chr. 3. 17.
Salchah or Salchah, sā-lāh or sā-lā-chāh, 'road.'
 Gen. 3. 10.
Salom, sā-lēm, 'perfect.' Gen. 14. 18; Heb. 7. 1.
Salim, sā-līm, Greek form of SALEM (?). John 3. 23.
Sallal, sā-lā-l, 'exaltation.' Neh. 11. 8.
Salla, sā-lā, same as SALLAL. 1 Chr. 9. 7.
Salma, sā-lā-mā, 'garment.' 1 Chr. 2. 11. [mon.
Salmon, sā-lā-mōn. (1) 'shady.' Ps. 68. 14. R. V. Zal-
 (2) 'garment.' Ru. 4. 20; Mat. 1. 4.
Salmon, sā-lā-mōn. The eastern promontory of Crete.
 Acts 27. 7.
Salome, sā-lō-mē, 'perfect.' Mk. 15. 40; 16. 1.
Salt (1 Chr. 18. 12). Heb. Melah: Gk. ἅλς. Salt pits
 are referred to in Zep. 2. 9; a city of salt in Jos. 15.
 62; and the valley of salt in 2 Sam. 8. 13.
Salt. Lev. 2. 13; Mk. 9. 49.
 Lot's wife becomes a pillar of. Gen. 19. 26.
 salt of the earth. Mat. 5. 13 (Lu. 14. 34; Col. 4. 6).
Salt sea (SODIM), the same as the Dead Sea. Gen. 14.
 3; Num. 34. 3, 12; Deu. 3. 17; Jos. 3. 16; 12. 3;
 15. 1, 2.
Salu, sā-lū, same as SALLU (?). Num. 25. 14.
Salutations between one wayfarer and another, and to
 labourers in the field (such as 'Peace be to you!'
 'The Lord prosper you!' 'We wish you good luck,'
 &c.), are in daily use in Syria (comp. Ru. 2. 4; Pa.
 129. 8). But often the forms of salutation were very
 elaborate and prolonged. Hence the injunction in Lu.
 10. 4, to 'salute no man by the way.' Mk. 12. 38;
 Lu. 1. 29; Col. 4. 18; 2 Thes. 3. 17.
Salute. 1 Sam. 10. 4; 2 Kn. 4. 29; Mk. 15. 18.
Salvation. Gen. 49. 18, I have waited for thy s.
 Ex. 14. 13; 2 Chr. 20. 17, see the s. of the Lord.
 15. 2, he is become my s.
 Deu. 32. 15, lightly esteemed the rock of his s.
 1 Sam. 11. 13; 19. 5, the Lord wrought s. in Israel.
 14. 45, Jonathan, who hath wrought this s.
 2 Sam. 22. 51, he is the tower of s. for his king. R. V.
 great deliverance giveth he.
 1 Chr. 16. 23, shew forth from day to day his s.
 2 Chr. 6. 41, let thy priests be clothed with s.
 Pa. 3. 8, s. belongeth to the Lord.
 9. 14, I will rejoice in thy s.
 14. 7, O that the s. of Israel were come.
 25. 5, thou art the God of my s.
 27. 1; 62. 6; Isa. 12. 2, my light and my s.
 35. 3, say unto my soul, I am thy s.
 37. 39, the s. of the righteous is of the Lord.
 40. 10, I have declared thy faithfulness and s.
 50. 23, to him will I shew the s. of God.
 51. 12; 70. 4, restore the joy of thy s.
 68. 20, he that is our God, is the God of s. R. V. de-
 liverances.
 69. 13, hear me in the truth of thy s.
 69. 29, let thy s. set me up on high.
 71. 15, my mouth shall shew forth thy s.
 74. 12, working s. in the midst of the earth.
 78. 22, they trusted not in his s.
 85. 9, his s. is nigh them that fear him.
 91. 16, will satisfy him and shew him my s.
 96. 2, shew forth his s. from day to day.
 98. 3, ends of the earth have seen the s.
 116. 13, the cup of s.
 118. 14; Isa. 12. 2, the Lord is become my s.
 119. 41, let thy s. come.
 119. 81, my soul fainteth for thy s.
 119. 123, mine eyes fail for thy s.
 119. 155, s. is far from the wicked.
 119. 174, I have longed for thy s.
 132. 16, I will clothe her priests with s.
 144. 10, that giveth s. unto kings.
 149. 4, beautify the meek with s.
 Isa. 12. 3, the wells of s.
 26. 1, s. will God appoint for walls.
 33. 2, be thou our s. in time of trouble.
 45. 8, earth open and let them bring forth s.

Isa. 45. 17, saved with an everlasting s.
 49. 8, in a day of s. have I helped thee.
 51. 5, my s. is gone forth.
 52. 7, feet of him that publisheth s.
 52. 10, ends of the earth shall see s.
 56. 1, my s. is near to come.
 59. 11, we look for s., but it is far off.
 59. 16, his arm brought s.
 59. 17, an helmet of s. on his head.
 60. 18, call thy walls s.
 61. 10, the garments of s.
 62. 1, the s. thereof as a lamp.
 63. 5, mine own arm brought s.
 Jer. 3. 23, in vain is s. hoped for. R. V. help.
 Lam. 3. 26, wait for the s. of the Lord.
 Jon. 2. 9, s. is of the Lord.
 Hab. 3. 8, ride on thy chariots of s.
 3. 18, I will joy in the God of my s.
 Zec. 9. 9, thy King, just, and having s.
 Lu. 1. 69, an horn of s. for us.
 1. 77, give knowledge of s. to thy people.
 2. 30, mine eyes have seen thy s.
 3. 6, all flesh shall see the s. of God.
 19. 9, this day is s. come to this house.
 John 4. 22, s. is of the Jews.
 Acts 4. 12, neither is there s. in any other.
 13. 26, to you is the word of s. sent.
 16. 17, these men shew to us the way of s.
 Rom. 1. 16, the power of God to s.
 10. 10, confession is made to s.
 13. 11, now is our s. nearer.
 2 Cor. 1. 6, comforted, it is for your s.
 6. 2, the day of s.
 7. 10, sorrow worketh repentance to s.
 Eph. 1. 13, the Gospel of your s.
 6. 17; 1 Thes. 5. 8, the helmet of s. and sword.
 Phil. 1. 19, this shall turn to my s.
 1. 28, an evident token of s.
 2. 12, work out your own s.
 1 Thes. 5. 9, hath appointed us to obtain s.
 2 Thes. 2. 13, God hath chosen you to s.
 2 Tim. 3. 15, wise unto s.
 Tit. 2. 11, grace of God that bringeth s.
 Heb. 1. 14, for them who shall be heirs of s.
 2. 3, if we neglect so great s.
 2. 10, the captain of their s.
 5. 9, author of eternal s.
 6. 9, things that accompany s.
 9. 28, without sin unto s.
 1 Pet. 1. 5, kept through faith unto s.
 1. 9, end of faith, s. of your souls.
 1. 10, of which s. the prophets enquired.
 2 Pet. 3. 15, long suffering of the Lord is s.
 Jude 3, of the common s.
 Rev. 7. 10, saying, s. to our God.
 See Job 13. 16; 1 Sam. 2. 1; 2 Sam. 22. 36.
Salvation. Ex. 14. 13; 15. 1; 1 Sam. 11. 13; Pa. 3. 8;
 37. 39; 62. 1; 68. 19; Isa. 33. 2; 46. 13; 59. 1; 63.
 5; Lam. 3. 26; Mic. 7. 7; Hab. 3. 18; Lu. 1. 69;
 Phil. 1. 19, 28; Rev. 7. 10; 12. 10; 19. 1.
 to be wrought out with fear and trembling. Phil. 2.
 12.
Samaria, sā-mā-rī-ā. (1) The province between Judæa
 and Galilee. Lu. 17. 11; John 4.
 (2) The city built by Omri, king of Israel. 1 Kn. 16. 24;
 20. 1; 2 Kn. 6. 24. It was destroyed by the Assy-
 rians, A. C. 721-2, and rebuilt by Herod.
 Gospel preached there. Acts 8.
Samaritan, sā-mār'-ī-tān, belonging to Samaria.
 parable of the good. Lu. 10. 33.
 miracle performed on. Lu. 17. 16.
Samaritans, sā-mār'-ī-tān, inhabitants of Samaria.
 They were by origin a mixed heathen people, derived
 from the colonists whom the king of Assyria sent to
 inhabit the land of Samaria after he had carried the
 Israelites captive (2 Kn. 17. 24-41). Having been re-
 fused an alliance with the Jews after the Return from
 Exile, they built a temple on Mt. Gerizim. They
 accepted the Pentateuch and the books of Joshua and
 Judges. The Samaritans now number about 150. For
 the hostility between Jews and Samaritans. comp. John
 4. 9. St. Luke lays special stress on our Lord's toler-

ance to these people (*parable of the good Samaritan*; incident of the grateful Samaritan leper).

Same. Job 4. 8, sow wickedness, reap the s.
Ps. 102. 27; Heb. 1. 12, thou art the s.
Mat. 5. 46, do not do the publicans the s.?
Acts 1. 11, this s. Jesus shall come. R. V. omits.
Rom. 10. 12, the s. Lord over all.
12. 16; 1 Cor. 1. 10; Phil. 4. 2, be of s. mind.
Heb. 13. 8, s. yesterday, to day, and for ever.
See 1 Cor. 10. 3; 12. 4; 15. 39; Eph. 4. 10.

Samgar-nebo, sām'-gār-nē'-bō, 'Be gracious, Nebo' (?). Jer. 39. 3.

Samlah, sām'-lāh, 'garment.' Gen. 36. 36.

Samos, sā'-mōs, 'a height' (?). Acts 20. 15.

Samothracia, sām-ō-thrā'-cī-ā. Acts 16. 11.

Samson, sām'-son, 'like the sun.' Jud. 13. -16. delivered up to Philistines. Jud. 16. 21. his death. Jud. 16. 30.

Samuel, sām'-ū-ēl, 'name of God,' or 'heard of God.' 1 Sam. 1. 20. born, and presented to the Lord. 1 Sam. 1. 19, 26. ministers to the Lord. 1 Sam. 3. the Lord speaks to. 1 Sam. 3. 11. judges Israel. 1 Sam. 7. 8; 1. 1; Acts 13. 20. anoints Saul king. 1 Sam. 10. 1. rebukes Saul for sin. 1 Sam. 13. 13; 15. 16. anoints David. 1 Sam. 16. 1; 19. 18. his death. 1 Sam. 25. 1; 28. 3. his spirit consulted by Saul. 1 Sam. 28. 12. as a prophet. Ps. 99. 6; Acts 3. 24; Heb. 11. 32.

Sanballat, sām-bāl'-lāt, 'Sin (the moon) giveth life' (?). Neh. 2. 10; 4. 6; 2. 13. 28.

Sanctification by Christ. John 17. 19; 1 Cor. 1. 2, 30; 6. 11; Eph. 5. 26; Heb. 2. 11; 10. 10; Jude 1. by the Spirit. Rom. 15. 16; 2 Thes. 2. 13; 1 Pet. 1. 2.

Sanctified: the seventh day, Gen. 2. 3. the firstborn to be, Ex. 13. 2. the people, Ex. 19. 10; Num. 11. 18; Jos. 3. 5. the tabernacle, Ex. 29. 30; Lev. 8. 10. the priests, Lev. 8. 30; 9. 2 Chr. 5. 11.

Sanctify. Lev. 11. 44; 20. 7; Num. 11. 18; Jos. 3. 5; 7. 13; 1 Sam. 16. 5, s. yourselves.

Isa. 5. 16, God shall be s. in righteousness.

13. 3, I have commanded my s. ones. R. V. consecrated.

29. 23, they shall s. the Holy One.

66. 17, s. themselves in gardens.

Jer. 1. 5, I s. and ordained thee a prophet.

Ezek. 20. 41; 36. 23, I will be s. in you.

28. 25; 39. 27, s. in them in sight of heathen.

Joel 1. 14; 2. 15, s. ye a fast.

John 10. 36, him whom the Father s.

17. 17, s. them through thy truth.

17. 19, for their sakes I s. myself.

Acts 20. 32; 26. 18, inheritance among them that are s.

Rom. 15. 16, being s. by the Holy Ghost.

1 Cor. 1. 2, to them that are s.

6. 11, but now ye are s.

7. 14, husband is s. by the wife, and the wife is s.

Eph. 5. 26, s. and cleanse the church.

1 Thes. 5. 23, the very God of peace s. you.

1 Tim. 4. 5, it is s. by the word of God.

2 Tim. 2. 21, a vessel s. for the Master's use.

Heb. 2. 11, he that s. and they who are s.

10. 10, by the which will we are s.

10. 14, perfected for ever them that are s.

13. 12, that he might s. the people.

1 Pet. 3. 15, s. the Lord God in your hearts.

Jude 1, to them that are s. by God the Father. R. V. beloved in.

See Job 1. 5; Mat. 23. 17.

Sanctuary. Ex. 15. 17, plant them in the s.

25. 8, let them make me a s.

36. 1; 3. 4, work for the s.

Num. 7. 9, service of s. belongeth to them.

Neh. 10. 39, where are the vessels of the s.

Ps. 74. 7, they have cast fire into thy s.

Isa. 60. 13, beautify the place of my s.

Lam. 2. 7, the Lord hath abhorred his s.

See Dan. 8. 11; 9. 17.

Sanctuary, God, of His people. Isa. 3. 14; Ezek. 11. 16. See Ps. 20. 2; 63. 2; 68. 24; 73. 17; 77. 13; 78. 54; 96. 6; 134. 150; Heb. 8. 9. See TEMPLE.

Sand (Prov. 27. 3; Jer. 5. 22). Heb. *Hōl*: Gk. *ámmos*. Sand abounds along the seaboard of Palestine, and used to symbolize abundance, insecurity, extensiveness, and weight.

Gen. 22. 17, as the s. which is upon the sea shore.

Hos. 1. 10; Rev. 20. 8, as the s. of the sea.

Heb. 11. 12, the s. which is by the sea.

See Job 6. 3; Prov. 27. 3; Mat. 7. 26.

Sandals. Mk. 6. 9, be shod with s.

Acts 12. 8, bind on thy s.

Sang. Ex. 15. 1; Neh. 12. 42; Job 38. 7.

Sanhedrin, The (Gk. *συνέδριον*, lit., 'a sitting together'; in A. V. and R. V. 'council'), was the great 'Council' of the Jewish Church and people, which after Alexander's conquest, if not before, held civil authority 'in all causes and over all persons, ecclesiastical and civil.' It was suggested by the old institution of seventy-two elders (six from each tribe) appointed by Moses (Ex. 18. 14; Num. 11. 16). It consisted of an equal number (twenty-four) of priests, scribes, and elders, all of whom were required to be married, above thirty years of age, well instructed in the Law, and of good report among the people. It constituted the Supreme Court of Judicature and Administrative Council, taking cognizance of false doctrine and teaching, as well as of breaches of the Mosaic Law, and regulating both civil and ecclesiastical observances peculiar to the Jewish nation.

Sank. Ex. 15. 5, they s. into the bottom.

Sansannah, sām-sán'-nāh, 'palm branch.' Jos. 15. 81.

Sap. Ps. 104. 16, trees full of s.

Saph, sáph, 'threshold.' 2 Sam. 21. 18.

Saphir, sá'-phir, 'beautiful.' Mic. 1. 11.

Sapphira, sáph'-i-rā, Greek form of SAPHIR (feminine). Acts 5. 1.

Sapphire. Heb. *Sappir*: Gk. *σάπφειρος*. The Hebrew denotes that on which something is engraved or inscribed. According to the Targum, the Tables of the Law were made of it. Esp., one of the gems in the breastplate of the high priest. It is one of the three varieties of corundum, of bluish colour, obtained by the ancients from Ethiopia and India. Job 28. 16. Lam. 4. 7; Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 21. 19.

Ex. 24. 10, a paved work of a s. stone.

Ezek. 1. 26, as the appearance of a s. stone.

10. 1, as it were a s. stone.

Sara, sár'-ā, Greek form of SARAH. Heb. 11. 11.

Sarah, sár'-āh. (1) 'princess.' Gen. 17. 15. (Sara). Gen. 11. 12; 20. 2. See ABRAHAM. her death and burial. Gen. 23. (Heb. 11. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 6).

(2) for SERAH. Num. 26. 46.

Sarai, sár'-ā-i, 'contentious' (?). Gen. 11. 29.

Saraph, sár'-āph, 'burning.' 1 Chr. 4. 22.

Sardine. Rev. 4. 3, like a jasper and s. stone. R. V. sardius.

Sardis, sár'-dīs, church of. Rev. 1. 11; 3. 1.

Sardites, sár'-dites, descendants of Sered. Num. 26. 2.

Sardius, Sardine (Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 4. 3). Heb. *Odēm*, 'reddish gem.' Gk. *σάρδιος*, 'from Sardis.' R. V. marg. ruby. A variety of chalcidony, of many colours, each variety receiving a different name. The Hebrew *Odēm* refers probably to the red or brownish red carnelian.

Ex. 28. 17, the first row shall be a s.

Sardonyx (Rev. 21. 20). Gk. *σαρδόνυξ*, 'finger-stone.' Sardonyx is a chalcidony with at least three stripes of different colours.

Sarepta, sár'-p-tā, Greek form of ZAREPHATH. Lu. 4. 2.

Sargon, sár'-gōn, '[God] appoints the king' (?). Is. 20. 1.

Sarid, sár'-id, 'survivor.' Jos. 19. 10.

Saron, sár'-ōn, Greek form of SHARON. Acts 9. 35.

Sarsechim, sár'-sē-chīm. Jer. 39. 3.

Saruch, sár'-ūch, Greek form of SERUG. Lu. 3. 35.

Sat. Jud. 20. 26, they s. before the Lord.

Job 29. 25, I s. chief.

Ps. 26. 4, have not s. with vain persons.

Jer. 15. 17, I s. alone because of thy hand.

Ezek. 3. 15, I s. where they s. R. V. to where they s.

Mat. 4. 16, the people who s. in darkness.

Mk. 16. 19, he s. on the right hand of God.

Lu. 7. 15, he that was dead *s.* up.
 10. 39, Mary *s.* at Jesus's feet.
 John 4. 6, *s.* thus on the well.
 Act 2. 3, cloven tongues *s.* upon each.
 See Ez. 10. 16; Neh. 1. 4; Pa. 137. 1; Rev. 4. 3.
latan, *sā'-lān*, 'adversary.' 1 Chr. 21. 1, *S.* provoked David.
 Pa. 109. 6, let *S.* stand at his right hand.
 Mat. 12. 26; Mk. 3. 23; Lu. 11. 18, if *S.* cast out *S.*
 16. 23; Mk. 8. 33; Lu. 4. 8, get behind me, *S.*
 Lu. 10. 18, I beheld *S.* as lightning fall.
 Act 5. 3, why hath *S.* filled thine heart.
 26. 18, turn them from power of *S.*
 2 Cor. 12. 7, messenger of *S.* to buffet me.
 2 The. 2. 9, after the working of *S.*
 1 Tim. 1. 20, whom I have delivered unto *S.*
 5. 15, already turned aside after *S.*
 See Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 5. 5; 2 Cor. 2. 11; 11. 14.
 See also **DEVIL**.
latiate. Jer. 31. 14, 25; 46. 10.
latify. Job 38. 27, to *s.* the desolate.
 Pa. 17. 15, I shall be *s.* when I awake.
 22. 26, the meek shall eat and be *s.*
 36. 8, they shall be *s.* with fatness.
 37. 19, in days of famine be *s.*
 59. 15, and grudge if they be not *s.*
 63. 5, my soul shall be *s.*
 81. 16, with honey should I have *s.* thee.
 90. 14, *s.* us early with thy mercy.
 91. 16, with long life will I *s.* him.
 103. 5, who *s.* thy mouth with good.
 104. 13, the earth is *s.*
 105. 40, he *s.* them with bread from heaven.
 107. 9, he *s.* the longing soul.
 132. 15, I will *s.* her poor with bread.
 Prov. 6. 30, if he steal to *s.* his soul. [plenty.
 12. 11, he that tilleth his land shall be *s.* R. V. have
 14. 14, a good man shall be *s.* from himself.
 19. 23, he that hath it shall abide *s.*
 20. 13, open thine eyes and thou shalt be *s.*
 30. 15, three things never *s.*
 Eccl. 1. 8, the eye is not *s.* with seeing.
 4. 8, neither is his eye *s.* with riches.
 5. 10, shall not be *s.* with silver.
 Isa. 9. 20; Mic. 6. 14, shall eat and not be *s.*
 53. 11, travail of his soul and be *s.*
 58. 10, if thou *s.* the afflicted soul.
 58. 11, the Lord shall *s.* thy soul in drought.
 Jer. 31. 14, shall be *s.* with my goodness.
 Ezek. 16. 28, yet thou couldst not be *s.*
 Am. 4. 8, wandered to drink, but were not *s.*
 Hab. 2. 5, as death and cannot be *s.*
 See Ex. 15. 9; Deu. 14. 29; Job 19. 22; 27. 14.
saül, *sū'l*, 'asked for.' (1) king of Israel, his parentage,
 anointing by Samuel, prophesying, and acknowledgment
 as king. 1 Sam. 9.; 10.
 his disobedience, and rejection by God. 1 Sam. 14.
 31; 15.
 possessed by an evil spirit, quieted by David. 1 Sam.
 16. 14, 15, 23.
 favours David, 1 Sam. 18. 5. seeks to kill him, 1 Sam.
 18. 10. pursues him, 1 Sam. 20.; 23.; 24.; 26.
 slays priests for succouring David. 1 Sam. 22. 9.
 enquires of the witch of Endor. 1 Sam. 28. 7.
 his ruin and suicide. 1 Sam. 28. 15; 31.; 1 Chr. 10.
 his posterity. 1 Chr. 8. 33.
 (2) of Tarsus. See **PAUL**.
Save (v). Gen. 45. 7, to *s.* your lives.
 47. 25, thou hast *s.* our lives.
 Deu. 28. 29, spoiled and no man shall *s.* thee.
 33. 29, O people, *s.* by the Lord.
 Jos. 10. 6, come up quickly and *s.* us.
 Jud. 6. 15, wherewith shall I *s.* Israel?
 1 Sam. 4. 3, the ark may *s.* us.
 10. 27, how shall this man *s.* us?
 11. 3, if there be no man to *s.* us, we will come.
 14. 6, no restraint to *s.* by many or by few.
 2 Sam. 19. 9, the king *s.* us, and now he is fled. R. V.
 delivered.
 2 Kn. 6. 10, *s.* himself there, not once nor twice.
 Job 2. 6, in thine hand, but *s.* his life. R. V. spare.
 22. 29, he shall *s.* the humble.

Job 26. 2, how *s.* thou.
 Pa. 7. 10, God who *s.* the upright.
 20. 6, the Lord *s.* his anointed.
 34. 18, he *s.* such as be of a contrite spirit.
 44. 3, neither did their own arm *s.* them.
 60. 5, *s.* with thy right hand.
 72. 4, he shall *s.* the children of the needy.
 80. 3; Prov. 23. 18; Jer. 17. 14; Mat. 10. 22; 24.
 13; Mk. 13. 13; 16. 16; John 10. 9; Acts 2. 21; 16.
 31; Rom. 5. 9; 9. 27; 10. 9; 11. 26, shall be *s.*
 86. 2, *s.* thy servant that trusteth.
 109. 31, *s.* him from those that condemn.
 118. 25, *s.*, I beseech thee, send prosperity.
 119. 94, *s.* me, for I have sought.
 119. 146, *s.* me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.
 138. 7, thy right hand shall *s.*
 Prov. 20. 22, wait on Lord and he shall *s.* thee.
 Isa. 35. 4, your God will come and *s.* you.
 43. 12, I have declared and have *s.*
 45. 20, pray to a god that cannot *s.*
 45. 22, look unto me and be ye *s.*
 47. 15, they shall wander, none shall *s.*
 49. 25, I will *s.* thy children.
 59. 1, Lord's hand not shortened, that it cannot *s.*
 63. 1, mighty to *s.*
 Jer. 2. 28, let them arise if they can *s.*
 8. 20, summer is ended, and we are not *s.*
 11. 12, but they shall not *s.*
 14. 9, as a mighty man that cannot *s.* [thee.
 15. 20; 30. 11; 42. 11; 46. 27, I am with thee to *s.*
 17. 14, *s.* me and I shall be *s.*
 30. 10, I will *s.* thee from afar.
 48. 6, flee, *s.* your lives.
 Lam. 4. 17, a nation that could not *s.* us.
 Ezek. 3. 18, to warn wicked, to *s.* his life.
 34. 22, therefore will I *s.* my flock.
 Hos. 1. 7, I will *s.* them by the Lord.
 13. 10, is there any other that may *s.* thee.
 Hab. 1. 2, cry to thee and thou wilt not *s.*
 Zeph. 3. 17, he will *s.*
 Mat. 1. 21, *s.* his people from their sins.
 16. 25; Mk. 8. 35; Lu. 9. 24, will *s.* his life.
 18. 11; Lu. 19. 10, to seek and to *s.* that which was
 lost.
 19. 25; Mk. 10. 26; Lu. 18. 26, who then can be *s.*?
 27. 40; Mk. 15. 30, *s.* thyself.
 27. 42; Mk. 15. 31, he *s.* others, himself he cannot *s.*
 Mk. 3. 4; Lu. 6. 9, is it lawful to *s.*
 Lu. 7. 50; 18. 42, thy faith hath *s.* thee.
 8. 12, lest they should believe and be *s.*
 9. 56, not to destroy but to *s.*
 13. 23, are there few that be *s.*?
 23. 35, let him *s.* himself.
 23. 39, if thou be Christ, *s.* thyself and us.
 John 3. 17, that the world might be *s.*
 5. 34, these things I say that ye might be *s.*
 12. 47, not to judge but to *s.*
 Act 2. 47, such as should be *s.*
 4. 12, no other name whereby we must be *s.*
 15. 1, except ye be circumcised, ye cannot be *s.*
 16. 30, what must I do to be *s.*?
 27. 43, the centurion, willing to *s.* Paul.
 Rom. 8. 24, we are *s.* by hope.
 10. 1, my prayer is that they might be *s.*
 11. 14; 1 Cor. 9. 22, if I might *s.* some.
 1 Cor. 1. 18, to us who are *s.*
 1. 21, by foolishness of preaching to *s.* some.
 3. 15, *s.* yet so as by fire.
 5. 5, that the spirit may be *s.*
 7. 16, shalt *s.* thy husband.
 2 Cor. 2. 15, savour in them that are *s.*
 Eph. 2. 5, 8, by grace ye are *s.*
 1 Tim. 1. 15, came to *s.* sinners.
 2. 4, who will have all men to be *s.*
 4. 16, thou shalt *s.* thyself and them.
 Heb. 5. 7, able to *s.* him from death.
 7. 25, able to *s.* to the uttermost.
 10. 39, believe to *s.* of soul.
 11. 7, an ark to the *s.* of his house.
 Jas. 1. 21, word which is able to *s.* your souls.
 2. 14, can faith *s.* him?
 4. 12, able to *s.* and destroy.

Jas. 5. 15, prayer of faith shall s. sick.
 5. 20, shall s. a soul from death.
 1 Pet. 3. 20, souls were s. by water.
 4. 18, righteous scarcely be s.
 Jude 23, others s. with fear.
See Mat. 14. 30; John 12. 27; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
Save (*prep.*). 2 Sam. 22. 32, who is God, s. the Lord?
 Mat. 11. 27, nor knoweth any s. the Son.
 13. 57, s. in his own country.
 17. 8; Mk. 9. 8, s. Jesus only.
 Lu. 17. 18, s. this stranger.
 18. 19, none good s. one.
 2 Cor. 11. 24, forty stripes s. one.
 Gal. 6. 14, glory s. in the cross.
See Mk. 5. 37; Lu. 4. 26; Rev. 2. 17; 13. 17.
Saviour. 2 Sam. 22. 3, my refuge, my s.
 2 Kn. 13. 5, the Lord gave Israel a s.
 Ps. 106. 21, they forgot God their s.
 Isa. 19. 20, he shall send them a s.
 45. 21, a just God and a S.
 49. 26, all shall know I am thy S.
 63. 8, so he was their S.
 Eph. 5. 23, Christ is the s. of the body.
 1 Tim. 4. 10, who is the S. of all men.
 Tit. 2. 10, adorn doctrine of God our S.
 2. 13, glorious appearing of our S.
 Jude 25, the only wise God our S.
See Neh. 9. 27; Obad. 21.
Saviour, Christ, Lu. 2. 11; John 4. 42; Acts 5. 31; 13. 33; Eph. 5. 23; 2 Pet. 1. 1; 3. 2; 1 John 4. 14; Jude 25.
 God. Isa. 43. 3, 11; Jer. 14. 8; Hos. 13. 4; Lu. 1. 47.
Savour. Gen. 8. 21, Lord smelled a sweet s.
 Ex. 5. 21, have made our s. to be abhorred.
 8. of S. 1. 3, s. of thy good ointment.
 Joel 2. 20, his ill s. shall come up.
 Mat. 5. 13; Lu. 14. 34, if salt have lost his s.
See Eccl. 10. 1; Ezek. 6. 13; 20. 41.
Savoury, a sweet, Gen. 8. 21; Ex. 29. 18. type of
 Christ, 2 Cor. 2. 14, 15; Eph. 5. 2.
Savoury, Mat. 16. 23; Mk. 8. 33. R. V. mindest,
 art intent on promoting.
Savoury. Gen. 27. 4, 7, 14, 31.
Saw. Gen. 22. 4, Abraham s. the place.
 26. 28, we s. the Lord was with thee.
 Ex. 10. 23, they s. not one another.
 24. 10, they s. the God of Israel.
 2 Chr. 25. 21, they s. one another in the face. R. V.
 looked.
 Job 29. 11, when the eye s. me.
 Ps. 77. 16, the waters s. thee.
 Eccl. 2. 24, this I s., it was from hand of God.
 8. of S. 3. 3, s. ye him whom my soul loveth.
 Mat. 12. 22, both spake and s.
 17. 8, they s. no man.
 Mk. 8. 23, if he s. ought.
 John 1. 48, under the fig tree I s. thee.
 8. 56, Abraham s. my day.
 20. 20, glad when they s. the Lord.
See 1 Sam. 19. 5; Ps. 50. 18; Isa. 59. 16.
Say. Ex. 3. 13, what shall I s. to them.
 4. 12, teach thee what thou shalt s. R. V. speak.
 Num. 22. 19, know what the Lord will s. R. V. speak.
 Jud. 18. 24, what is this ye s. to me?
 Ez. 9. 10, what shall we s. after this?
 Mat. 3. 9, think not to s. within yourselves.
 7. 22, many will s. in that day.
 16. 13; Mk. 8. 27, whom do men s. that I am?
 23. 3, they s. and do not.
 Lu. 7. 40, I have somewhat to s. to thee.
 1 Cor. 12. 3, no man can s. that Jesus.
See Lu. 7. 7; John 4. 20; 8. 26; 16. 12. [thing].
Saying. Deu. 1. 23, the s. pleased me well. R. V.
 1 Kn. 2. 38, the s. is good.
 Ps. 49. 4, my dark s. upon the harp.
 78. 2, utter dark s. of old.
 Prov. 1. 6, the dark s. of the wise.
 Mat. 28. 15, this s. is commonly reported.
 Lu. 2. 51, kept all these s. in her heart.
 John 4. 37, herein is that s. true.
 6. 60, an hard s., who can hear it?
See John 21. 23; Rom. 13. 9; 1 Tim. 1. 15.

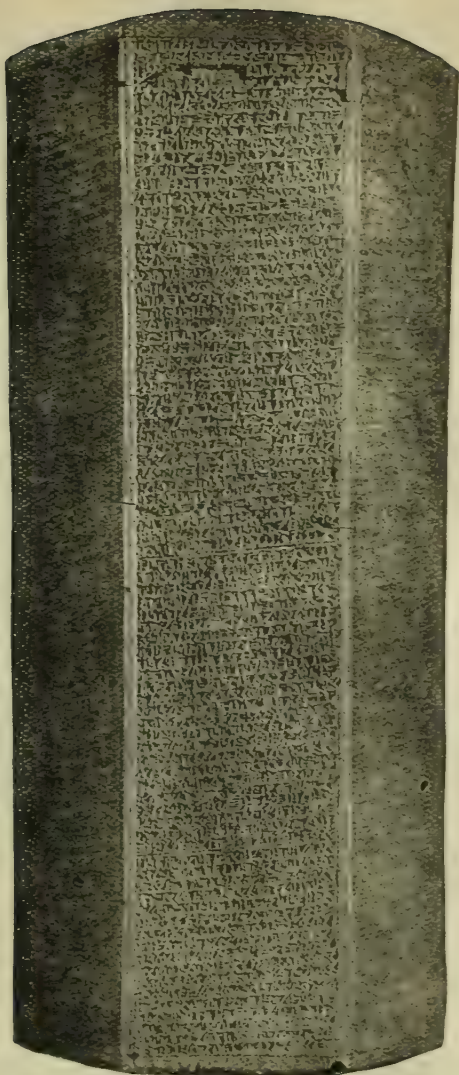
Scab. Lev. 13. 2, a s. or bright spot.
 Deu. 28. 27, and with the s. R. V. scurvy.
 Isa. 3. 17, the Lord will smite with a s.
Scales. Lev. 11. 10; Job 41. 16; Isa. 40. 12.
Scall, a scaly eruption, scab. Lev. 13. 20.
Scalp. Ps. 68. 21, wound the hairy s.
Scant. Mic. 6. 10, s. measure.
Scapagoat. Lev. 16. 20, 21 (Isa. 53. 6).
Scarce. Gen. 27. 30; Acts 14. 18.
Scarcely. Rom. 5. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 18.
Scarceness, scarcity. Deu. 8. 9, bread without s.
Scarest. Job 7. 14, thou s. me with dreams.
Scarlet. Gen. 38. 28; Ex. 25. 4; Jos. 2. 18; Isa. 1. 18.
 Mat. 27. 28.
Scatter. Gen. 11. 4, lest we be s. abroad.
 Lev. 26. 33, I will s. you among the heathen.
 Num. 10. 35; Ps. 68. 1, let thine enemies be s.
 Job 18. 15, brimstone shall be s. on his habitation.
 37. 11, he s. his bright cloud. R. V. spreadeth abroad.
 38. 24, which s. the east wind.
 Ps. 68. 30, s. thou the people that delight in war.
 92. 9, the workers of iniquity shall be s.
 147. 16, he s. the hoar frost.
 Prov. 11. 24, there is that s. and yet increaseth.
 20. 8, a king s. evil with his eyes.
 20. 26, a wise king s. the wicked.
 Jer. 10. 21, all their flocks shall be s.
 23. 1, woe to pastors that s. the sheep.
 50. 17, Israel is s. a sheep.
 Zec. 13. 7; Mat. 26. 31; Mk. 14. 27, sheep shall be s.
 Mat. 9. 36, s. as sheep having no shepherd.
 12. 30; Lu. 11. 23, he that gathereth not with me s.
See John 11. 52; 16. 32; Acts 8. 1; Jas. 1. 1.
Scant. Job 14. 9; Jer. 43. 11; Hos. 14. 7.
Scentre. Gen. 49. 10; Num. 24. 17; Esth. 5. 2; Ps. 4. 6; Heb. 1. 8.
Scerv, scēv-vā, 'left-handed.' Acts 19. 14.
Schism condemned. 1 Cor. 1.; 3.; 11. 18; 12. 25; 2 Cor. 13. 11.
Scholar. 1 Chr. 25. 8; Mal. 2. 12.
School. Acts 19. 9, s. of one Tyrannus (i. e., a lecture hall).
Schoolmaster. Gal. 3. 24, the law was our s. H. tutor.
Science. Dan. 1. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 20.
Scoff. Hab. 1. 10, shall s. at kings.
Scoffers, their sin. Ps. 1.; 2.; 123. 4; Prov. 1. 22; 34.; 9. 7, 12; 13. 1.; 14. 6; 15. 12; 19. 25, 29; 21. 2.; 24. 9; Isa. 28. 14; 29. 20; 2 Pet. 3. 3.
Scorch. Mat. 13. 6; Mk. 4. 6; Rev. 16. 8.
Scorn. Esth. 3. 6; Job 16. 20; Ps. 44. 13; 79. 4.
Scorner. Prov. 9. 8, reprove not a s.
 13. 1, a s. heareth not rebuke.
 19. 25, smite a s.
 19. 28, an ungodly witness s. judgment. R. V. mocker.
 19. 29, judgments are prepared for s.
 21. 11, when s. is punished simple is made wise.
 24. 9, the s. is an abomination.
 Isa. 29. 20, the s. is consumed.
 Hos. 7. 5, stretched out hands with s.
See Ps. 1. 1; Prov. 1. 22; 3. 34; 9. 12.
Scorpion. Heb. *Akrāb*: Gk. *oxupriōs*: Zool. S. name of a venomous. Ten distinct species are found in Palestine, where they swarm in many parts.
 Deu. 8. 15, fiery serpents and s.
 Lu. 10. 19, power to tread on s.
 Rev. 9. 3, as the s. of the earth.
Scourge. Job 5. 21, the s. of the tongue.
 9. 23, if he s. slay suddenly.
 Isa. 28. 15, the overflowing s.
 Mat. 10. 17; 23. 34, they will s. you.
 John 2. 15, a s. of small cords.
 Acts 22. 25, is it lawful to s. a Roman?
 Heb. 12. 6, the Lord s. every son.
See Jos. 23. 13; Isa. 10. 26; John 19. 1.
Scourging. Lev. 19. 20; Deu. 25. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 24.
 of Christ. Mat. 27. 26; Lu. 23. 16.
Scrabble, to scratch, paw with the hands, make mark.
 1 Sam. 21. 13.
Scrape. Lev. 14. 41; Job 2. 8; Ezek. 26. 4.
Scribes. Gk. *γραμματεῖς*, a term which means more than 'writer,' and implies learning, the Latin title

ratus; the Hebrew equivalent is *Sopherim*. Their functions were to guard, transcribe, and interpret the Scriptures.

1 Chr. 27. 32, a wise man and a s.
Isa. 33. 18, where is the s. ? R. V. he that counted.
Jer. 8. 8, the pen of the s. is in vain.
Mat. 5. 20, exceed righteousness of the s.
7. 29, authority, and not as the s.
13. 52, every s. instructed unto kingdom.
Mk. 12. 38; Lu. 20. 46, beware of the s.
scribes. 2 Sam. 8. 17; 20. 25; 1 Kn. 4. 3; 2 Kn. 19. 2;
22. 8; 1 Chr. 27. 32; Ez. 4. 8; 7. 6; Neh. 8. 4; Jer.
36. 26; Mat. 8. 19; 17. 10; Mk. 12. 35.
and Pharisees, censured by Christ. Mat. 15. 3; 23. 2;
Mk. 2. 16; 3. 22; Lu. 11. 53, 53; 20. 1.
conspire against Christ. Mk. 11. 18; Lu. 20. 19; 22. 2;
23. 10.
persecute Stephen. Acts 6. 12.
scrip, a small bag or wallet, made of a 'scrap' of stuff
(Skeat). 1 Sam. 17. 40; Mat. 10. 10; Lu. 10. 4; 22. 35.
scriptures, the Holy, given by inspiration of God
through the Holy Ghost. Acts 1. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 16;
Heb. 3. 7; 2 Pet. 1. 21.
Christ confirms and teaches out of. Mat. 4. 4; Mk.
12. 10; Lu. 24. 27; John 7. 42.
testify of Christ. John 5. 39; Acts 10. 43; 18. 28;
1 Cor. 15. 3.
profitable for doctrine, instruction, and rule of life.
Pa. 19. 7; 119. 9; John 17. 17; Acts 20. 32; Rom. 15.
4; 16. 26; 2 Tim. 3. 16, 17.
make wise unto salvation. John 20. 31; Rom. 1. 2;
2 Tim. 3. 15; Jas. 1. 21; 2 Pet. 1. 19.
to be taught diligently. Deu. 6. 9; 17. 19; 1 Pet. 2. 2.
to be kept unaltered. Deu. 4. 2; Prov. 30. 6; 2 Tim.
1. 13 (Jude 3); Rev. 22. 18.
to be searched, John 5. 39. example, Acts 17. 11.
formerly given by God through the prophets, Lu. 16.
31; Rom. 3. 2; 9. 4; Heb. 1. 1. in the last days
through Jesus Christ, Heb. 1. 2. fulfilled by Him,
Mat. 5. 17; Lu. 24. 27; John 19. 24; Acts 13. 29.
appealed to by the apostles. Acts 2. 3; 8. 32; 17. 2;
18. 24; 28. 23.
rejecters will be judged by. John 12. 48; Heb. 2. 3;
10. 28; 12. 25.
croll, the heavens compared to. Isa. 34. 4; Rev. 6. 14.
cythian, scyth'-i-ān. Col. 3. 11.
ea, God's power over. Ex. 14. 6; 15; Neh. 9. 11; Job
38. 11; Pa. 65. 7; 66. 6; 89. 9; 93. 4; 107. 23; 114. ;
Prov. 8. 29; Isa. 51. 10; 60. 2; Nah. 1. 4.
the molten, 1 Kn. 7. 23; 2 Chr. 4. 2. of glass, Rev. 4. 6;
15. 2.
no more. Rev. 21. 1.
eah, a dry measure = $\frac{1}{2}$ of an ephah = 12.96 litres = 1
peck $\frac{3}{4}$ quarts.
eal of righteousness. Rom. 4. 11.
ealed believers, 2 Cor. 1. 22; Eph. 1. 13; 4. 30. in
heaven, number of, Rev. 7.
book opened. Rev. 5. 6.
utterances of the seven thunders. Rev. 10. 4.
eals. Gen. 38. 18; Ex. 28. 11; 1 Kn. 21. 8; Job 38. 14;
S. of S. 8. 6; Jer. 32. 10; Dan. 12. 4; Mat. 27. 66.
eam. John 19. 23, coat was without s.
ear, to scorch (as with a hot iron). 1 Tim. 4. 2.
earch (n.). Job 11. 7; Ps. 64. 6; 77. 6; Jer. 2. 34.
earch (v.). Num. 13. 2, that they may s. the land.
R. V. spy out.
1 Chr. 28. 9, the Lord s. all hearts.
Job 13. 9, is it good that he should s. you out ?
28. 27, he prepared it and s. it out.
29. 16, the cause I knew not I s. out.
32. 11, I waited whilst ye s. out what to say.
36. 26, can number of his years be s. out.
Ps. 44. 21, shall not God s. this out ?
139. 1, thou hast s. me and known me.
139. 23, s. me and know my heart.
Prov. 25. 2, honour of kings to s. out a matter.
25. 27, for men to s. out their own glory.
Eccl. 1. 13; 7. 25, I gave my heart to s. wisdom.
Isa. 40. 28, no s. of his understanding.
Jer. 17. 10, I the Lord s. the heart.
29. 13, when ye shall s. for me with all.
31. 37, foundations of the earth s. out.

Lam. 3. 40, let us s. our ways, and turn.
Ezek. 34. 6, none did s. or seek after them.
34. 8, neither did my shepherds s. for my flock.
34. 11, I will s. my sheep.
Am. 9. 3, I will s. and take them out thence.
Zep. 1. 12, I will s. Jerusalem with candles.
John 5. 39; Acts 17. 11, s. the scriptures.
Rom. 8. 27, that s. hearts knoweth mind.
1 Cor. 2. 10, the Spirit s. all things.
1 Pet. 1. 10, which salvation prophets s. diligently.
See Job 10. 6; 28. 3; Prov. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
Searcher of hearts, God. 1 Chr. 28. 9; 29. 17; Ps. 7. 9;
Jer. 17. 10.
Season. (1) Gen. 1. 14, for signs, and s., and days.
Deu. 28. 12, give rain in his s.
Job 5. 26, as a shock of corn in his s.
Ps. 1. 3, that bringeth forth fruit in his s.
104. 19, appointed the moon for s.
Eccl. 3. 1, to every thing there is a s. and a time.
Jer. 5. 24, former and latter rain in his s.
33. 20, day and night in their s.
Ezek. 34. 26, cause shower to come down in s.
Dan. 2. 21, changeth the times and s.
Hos. 2. 9, take away my wine in s.
Mat. 21. 41, render the fruits in their s.
Lu. 20. 10, at the s. he sent servant.
Acts 1. 7, not for you to know times and s.
(2) a period of time, awhile. Gen. 40. 4, continued a
s. in ward.
2 Chr. 15. 3, for long s. without true God.
Ps. 22. 2, I cry in the night s.
Prov. 15. 23, word spoken in due s. [tain with words.
Isa. 50. 4, know how to speak a word in s. R. V. sus-
Dan. 7. 12, lives prolonged for a s.
Lu. 1. 20, my words shall be fulfilled in s.
23. 8, desirous to see him of a long s. R. V. time.
John 5. 4, angel went down at certain s. R. V. omits.
5. 35, willing for a s. to rejoice.
Acts 13. 11, not seeing the sun for a s.
24. 25, a convenient s.
2 Tim. 4. 2, be instant in s.
Heb. 11. 25, pleasures of sin for a s.
See 1 Thes. 5. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 6; Rev. 6. 11; 20. 3.
Seasons, continuance of. Gen. 8. 22.
Seat. 1 Sam. 20. 18, thy s. will be empty.
Job 23. 3, that I might come even to his s.
29. 7, when I prepared my s. in the street.
Ps. 1. 1, the s. of the scornful.
Am. 6. 3, cause s. of violence to come near.
Mat. 21. 12, s. of them that sold doves.
23. 2, scribes sit in Moses' s.
23. 6; Mk. 12. 39, chief s. in synagogues.
See Ezek. 8. 3; 28. 2; Lu. 1. 52; Rev. 2. 13; 4. 4.
Seaweed, 'weeds' in Jon. 2. 5. See BULRUSH (4) *Sôph*.
Seba, sê'-bâ, 'man' (?). (1) Gen. 10. 7. (2) Isa. 43. 3;
45. 14.
Sebat, sê'-bât, 'rest' (?). Zec. 1. 7. R. V. Shebat, *q. v.*
Secacah, sê-câ'-câh, 'enclosure.' Jos. 15. 61.
Sechu, sê'-chû, 'watch-tower.' 1 Sam. 19. 22.
Second coming, Christ's. Acts 1. 11.
Second death. Rev. 20. 14. [council.
Secret (n.). Gen. 49. 6, come not into their s. R. V.
Job 11. 6, the s. of wisdom.
15. 8, hast thou heard the s. of God ?
24. 4, the s. of God was upon my tabernacle.
Ps. 25. 14, s. of Lord is with them that fear.
27. 5, in s. of his tabernacle will he hide. R. V. covert.
139. 15, when I was made in s.
Prov. 3. 32, his s. is with the righteous.
9. 17, bread eaten in s.
21. 14, a gift in s. pacifieth anger.
Isa. 45. 19; 48. 16, I have not spoken in s.
Mat. 6. 4, thy Father who seeth in s.
6. 6, pray to thy Father which is in s.
24. 26, he is in the s. chambers. R. V. inner.
John 18. 20, in s. have I said nothing.
See Prov. 11. 13; 20. 19; Dan. 2. 18; 4. 9.
Secret (adj.). Deu. 29. 29, s. things belong to God.
Jud. 3. 19, I have a s. errand.
13. 18, my name, seeing it is s. R. V. wonderful.
Ps. 19. 12, cleanse thou me from s. faults. R. V.
hidden.

- Pa. 90. 8, our s. sins. [hidden.
 Prov. 27. 5, open rebuke better than s. love. R. V.
 See S. of S. 2. 14; Isa. 45. 3; Jer. 13. 17.
- Secretly.** Gen. 31. 27, flee away s.
 Deu. 13. 6, entice thee s., saying.
 1 Sam. 18. 22, commune with David s.
 23. 9, Saul s. practised mischief. R. V. devised.
 2 Sam. 12. 12, for thou didst it s.
 Job 4. 12, a thing was s. brought to me.
 13. 10, if you s. accept persons.
 31. 27, my heart hath been s. enticed.
 Ps. 10. 9, he lieth in wait s. R. V. in the covert.
 31. 20, keep them s. from the strife.
 John 11. 28, she called her sister s.
 19. 38, s. for fear of the Jews.
 See Deu. 27. 24; Lev. 28. 57; 2 Kn. 17. 9.
- Secrets,** not to be revealed. Prov. 25. 9; Mat. 18. 15.
Secret things belong to God. Deu. 29. 29; Job 15. 8.
 revealed by Him. Ps. 25. 14; Prov. 3. 32; Am. 3. 7;
 Mat. 11. 25; 13. 35; Rom. 16. 25; 2 Cor. 3. 13.
 all known to Him. Ps. 44. 21; 90. 8; Eccl. 12. 14;
 Mat. 6. 4; Mk. 4. 22; Rom. 2. 16.
- Sect.** Acts 5. 17; 15. 5; 24. 5; 26. 5; 28. 22.
Secundus, s'cūn'-dūs, 'second.' Acts 20. 4.
- Secure,** without care, free from apprehension or danger.
 Jud. 8. 11; Job 11. 18; 12. 6; Mat. 28. 14.
- Securely.** Prov. 3. 29; Mic. 2. 8.
- Sedition.** Ez. 4. 15; Lu. 23. 19; Acts 24. 5.
- Seduce.** Mk. 13. 22, shew signs to s. R. V. that they
 may lead astray.
 1 John 2. 26, concerning them that s. you. R. V.
 would lead you astray.
 Rev. 2. 20, to s. my servants.
 See Prov. 12. 26; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 3. 13.
- See.** Gen. 11. 5, came down to s. the city.
 44. 23, you shall s. my face no more.
 45. 28, I will go and s. him before I die.
 Ex. 12. 13, when I s. the blood.
 14. 13, s. the salvation of the Lord.
 33. 20, there shall no man s. me and live.
 Deu. 3. 25, let me s. the good land.
 34. 4, I have caused thee to s. it.
 2 Kn. 6. 17, open his eyes, that he may s.
 10. 16, s. my zeal for the Lord.
 Job 7. 7, mine eye shall no more s. good.
 19. 26, yet in my flesh shall I s. God.
 Ps. 27. 13, believed to s. the goodness.
 66. 5, come and s. the works of God.
 94. 9, shall he not s. ?
 Isa. 6. 10, lest they s. with their eyes.
 32. 3, eyes of them that s. shall not be dim.
 33. 17, shall s. the king in his beauty.
 40. 5, all flesh shall s. it together.
 62. 8, they shall s. eye to eye.
 Jer. 5. 21; Ezek. 12. 12, eyes and s. not.
 Mat. 5. 8, they shall s. God.
 12. 38, we would s. a sign.
 13. 14; Mk. 4. 12; Acts 28. 26, s. ye shall s.
 27. 4, s. thou to that.
 28. 6, s. the place where the Lord lay.
 Mk. 8. 18, having eyes s. ye not.
 Lu. 17. 23, s. here or s. there. R. V. lo.
 John 1. 39; 11. 34; Rev. 6. 1, come and s.
 1. 50, thou shalt s. greater things.
 9. 25, I was blind, now I s.
 9. 39, that they who s. not might s.
 Heb. 2. 9, but we s. Jesus. R. V. behold him.
 1 Pet. 1. 8, though now we s. him not.
 1 John 3. 2, we shall s. him as he is.
 See Mat. 27. 24; John 1. 51.
- Seed.** Gen. 3. 15, enmity between thy s.
 47. 19, give us s.
 Ex. 16. 31, manna like coriander s.
 Lev. 19. 19, thou shalt not sow mingled s.
 26. 16, ye shall sow your s. in vain.
 Num. 20. 5, it is no place of s.
 Deu. 1. 8, to give it to their s. after them.
 11. 10, not as Egypt where thou sowest s.
 14. 22, tithe all the increase of your s.
 28. 38, thou shalt carry much s. into field.
 Ps. 126. 6, bearing precious s.
 Eccl. 11. 6, in the morning sow thy s.
- Isa. 5. 10, the s. of an homer shall yield.
 17. 11, in morning make thy s. to flourish.
 55. 10, give s. to the sower.
 61. 9, the s. which the Lord hath blessed.
 Jer. 2. 21, I had planted thee wholly a right s.
 Joel 1. 17, the s. is rotten.
 Am. 9. 13, overtake him that soweth s.
 Hag. 2. 19, is the s. yet in the barn?
 Zec. 8. 12, the s. shall be prosperous.
 Mal. 2. 15, that he might seek a godly s.
 See 1 Cor. 15. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 23.
- Seed** of the woman, Gen. 3. 15; Rev. 12. of the serpent.
 Gen. 3. 15.
 parables about. Mat. 13; Lu. 8. 5.
- Seek.** Gen. 37. 15, what s. thou?
 Num. 15. 39, that ye s. not after your own heart. R.
 go not about.
 16. 10, s. ye the priesthood also.
 Deu. 4. 29, if thou s. him with all thy heart.
 12. 5, even to his habitation shall ye s. and come.
 23. 6; Ez. 9. 12, thou shalt not s. their peace.
 Ru. 3. 1, shall I not s. rest for thee.
 1 Chr. 28. 9; 2 Chr. 15. 2, if thou s. him, he will
 found.
 2 Chr. 19. 3, hast prepared thine heart to s. God.
 34. 3, Josiah began to s. after God.
 Ez. 4. 2, we s. your God as ye do.
 Neh. 2. 10, to s. the welfare of Israel.
 Job 5. 8, I would s. unto God.
 8. 5, s. unto God betimes.
 20. 10, children shall s. to please the poor.
 -39. 29, from thence she s. the prey. R. V. spieth
 Ps. 9. 10, hast not forsaken them that s. thee.
 10. 4, the wicked will not s. after God. R. V. as
 He will not require it.
 10. 15, s. out his wickedness till thou find none.
 14. 2; 53. 2, if there were any that did s. God.
 24. 6, generation of them that s. him.
 27. 4, desired, that will I s. after.
 27. 8, s. ye my face, thy face will I s.
 34. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 11, s. peace and pursue it.
 63. 1, early will I s. thee.
 69. 32, your heart shall live that s. God.
 83. 16, that they may s. thy name.
 122. 9, I will s. thy good.
 Prov. 1. 28, they shall s. me, but not find.
 8. 17, those that s. me early shall find me.
 11. 27, that diligently s. good.
 21. 6, of them that s. death.
 23. 30, they that go to s. mixed wine.
 23. 35, I will s. it yet again.
 Eccl. 1. 13; 7. 25, gave my heart to s. wisdom.
 S. of S. 3. 2, I will s. him whom my soul loveth.
 Isa. 1. 17, learn to do well, s. judgment.
 8. 19, should not a people s. unto their God?
 19. 3, they shall s. to charmers.
 34. 16, s. ye out of the book of the Lord.
 41. 17, when the needy s. water.
 45. 19, I said not, s. ye my face in vain.
 Jer. 5. 1, any that s. the truth.
 29. 13, ye shall s. me and find when ye search.
 30. 17, Zion whom no man s. after.
 38. 4, this man s. not welfare of people.
 Lam. 3. 25, the Lord is good to the soul that s. him.
 Ezek. 7. 25, they shall s. peace.
 34. 16, I will s. that which was lost.
 Dan. 9. 3, I set my face to s. by prayer.
 Am. 5. 4, s. me and ye shall live.
 Zep. 2. 3, s. ye the Lord, all ye meek.
 Mal. 2. 37, they should s. the law at his mouth.
 Mat. 6. 32, after these things do Gentiles s.
 6. 33; Lu. 12. 31, s. first the kingdom of God.
 7. 7; Lu. 11. 9, s. and ye shall find.
 12. 39; 16. 4, adulterous generation s. a sign.
 28. 5; Mk. 16. 6, I know that ye s. Jesus.
 Mk. 1. 37, all men s. for thee.
 8. 11, s. of him a sign from heaven.
 Lu. 13. 7, I come s. fruit.
 13. 24, many will s. to enter in.
 15. 8, doth she not s. diligently.
 19. 10, is come to s. and to save.
 24. 5, why s. ye the living among the dead?



SIX-SIDED CYLINDER, inscribed with the Annals of Sennacherib, king of Assyria.—About B. C. 705-681.

(British Museum, 55-10-3, 1.)

The text includes an account of the siege of Jerusalem.



ONE SIDE OF THE "BLACK OBELISK," set up by Shalmaneser II, king of Assyria, about B. C. 860-825, to record the victories of the thirty-one military expeditions of his reign.

(From a black stone obelisk discovered at Calah (Nimrūd), now in the British Museum [No. 98].)

Scene 1 represents the payment of tribute to Shalmaneser by Zūa, king of the country of the Guzuni; scene 2, the tribute of "Jehu, son of Omri"; scene 3, tribute of the country of Mūri, consisting of two-humped camels, elephants, apes, &c.; scene 4, the tribute of Marduk-pal-usur, king of the country of the Sukhai; scene 5, the tribute of Garparunda, king of the country of the Patinai.

John 1. 38, what *s.* ye?
 4. 23, the Father *s.* such to worship him.
 7. 25, is not this he whom they *s.* to kill?
 7. 34, ye shall *s.* me and shall not find me.
 18. 8, if ye *s.* me, let these go their way.
 20. 15, woman, whom *s.* thou?
 Rom. 3. 11, there is none that *s.* after God.
 1 Cor. 1. 22, the Greeks *s.* after wisdom.
 10. 24, let no man *s.* his own.
 13. 5, charity *s.* not her own.
 2 Cor. 12. 14, I *s.* not yours, but you.
 Phil. 2. 21, all *s.* their own things.
 Col. 3. 1, *s.* those things which are above.
 Heb. 11. 6, a rewarder of them that *s.* him.
 -11. 14, declare plainly that they *s.* a country.
 13. 14, but we *s.* one to come.
 1 Pet. 5. 8, *s.* whom he may devour.
 Rev. 9. 6, in those days shall men *s.* death.
 See Jer. 45. 5; Mat. 13. 45; John 6. 24; 1 Cor. 10. 33.
Jeem. Gen. 19. 14, he *s.* as one that mocked.
 29. 20, they *s.* to him but a few days.
 Num. 16. 9, *s.* it but a small thing.
 Prov. 14. 12, there is a way that *s.* right.
 Lu. 8. 18, taken away that he *s.* to have. R. V. think-
 eth he hath.
 24. 11, words *s.* as idle tales. R. V. appeared.
 1 Cor. 3. 18, if any *s.* to be wise. R. V. thinketh that
 he is.
 11. 16, if any man *s.* to be contentious.
 Heb. 4. 1, lest any *s.* to come short.
 12. 11, now no chastening *s.* to be joyous.
 See Gen. 27. 12; Eccl. 9. 13; Acts 17. 18; Gal. 2. 6.
Jeemly. Prov. 19. 10; 26. 1.
Jem. Gen. 32. 30, I have *s.* God face to face.
 Ex. 14. 13, Egyptians whom ye have *s.* to day.
 Jud. 6. 22, because I have *s.* an angel.
 2 Kn. 20. 15, what have they *s.*
 Job 13. 1, mine eye hath *s.* all this.
 28. 7, a path the vulture's eye hath not *s.*
 Ps. 37. 25, have I not *s.* righteous forsaken.
 90. 15, years wherein we have *s.* evil.
 Eccl. 6. 5, he hath not *s.* the sun.
 Isa. 9. 2, have *s.* a great light.
 64. 4; 1 Cor. 2. 9, neither hath eye *s.*
 66. 8, who hath *s.* such things.
 Mat. 6. 1; 23. 5, to be *s.* of men.
 9. 33, never so *s.* in Israel.
 Mk. 9. 1, till they have *s.* the kingdom of God.
 Lu. 5. 26, we have *s.* strange things to day.
 John 1. 18, no man hath *s.* God.
 8. 57, hast thou *s.* Abraham?
 John 14. 9, he that hath *s.* me hath *s.* the Father.
 Acts 11. 23, when he had *s.* the grace of God.
 1 Cor. 9. 1, have I not *s.* Jesus Christ.
 1 Tim. 6. 16, whom no man hath *s.*, nor can see.
 Heb. 11. 1, evidence of things not *s.*
 1 Pet. 1. 8, whom having not *s.*, ye love.
 See John 5. 37; 9. 37; 15. 24; 20. 29; Rom. 1. 20.
Jeer. 1 Sam. 9. 9, a prophet was beforetime called *s.*
 2 Sam. 24. 11, the prophet Gad, David's *s.*
Jeethe. to boil; *perf.* sod, *p. p.* sodden. Ex. 23. 19;
 2 Kn. 4. 38; Ezek. 24. 5.
Jeub. *sē'-'gūb*, 'elevated.' 1 Kn. 16. 34.
Jeir. *sē'-'Ir*, 'rough.' (1) a man. Gen. 36. 20.
 (2) mount, Edom, land of Esau. Gen. 14. 6; 32. 3; 36.
 8; Deu. 33. 2; Jos. 24. 4; Isa. 21. 11; Ezek. 25. 8.
 predictions about. Num. 24. 18; Ezek. 35. 2.
Jeirath. *sē'-'rāth*, 'well wooded.' Jud. 3. 26.
Jeize. Job 3. 6; Ps. 55. 15; Jer. 49. 24; Mat. 21. 38.
Jeia. *sē'-'lā*, 'rock,' or **Selah.** Petra (2 Kn. 14. 7; Isa.
 16. 1). The ancient capital of Arabia, founded by de-
 scendants of Esau.
Jeia-hammahlekoth. *sē'-'lā-hām-māh'-'lē-kōth*, 'rock of
 escapes.' 1 Sam. 23. 28.
Jeiah. *sē'-'lāh*, a musical direction, meaning probably an
 'interlude.' Ps. 3. 2; 4. 2; 24. 6; 39. 5, 11; 46. 3;
 48. 8; 50. 6; Hab. 3. 3, 9, 12, &c.
Jeled. *sē'-'lēd*, 'exultation, or burning.' 1 Chr. 2. 30.
Jeuleucia. *sē'-'lēu'-'lī-ā*, the port of Antioch; named after
 Seleucus, a king of Syria. apostles at, Acts 13. 4.
Jeif. Tit. 1. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
Jeif-donial. Prov. 23. 2; Jer. 35; Lu. 3. 11; 14. 33;

Acts 2. 45; 20. 24; Rom. 6. 12; 8. 13; 14. 20; 15. 1;
 Gal. 5. 24; Phil. 2. 4; Tit. 2. 12; Heb. 11. 24; 1 Pet.
 2. 11.
 Christ an example of. Mat. 4. 8; 8. 20; Rom. 15. 3;
 Phil. 2. 6.
 incumbent on His followers. Mat. 10. 38; 16. 24; Mk.
 8. 34; Lu. 9. 23.
Self-examination enjoined. Lam. 3. 40; Ps. 4. 4;
 1 Cor. 11. 28; 2 Cor. 13. 5.
Selfishness. Isa. 56. 11; Rom. 15. 1; 1 Cor. 10. 24;
 2 Cor. 6. 15; Phil. 2. 4, 21; 2 Tim. 3. 2; Jas. 2. 8.
Selfwill. Num. 14. 44; Deu. 1. 43; Ps. 75. 6; Tit. 1.
 7; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
Sell. Gen. 25. 31, *s.* me thy birthright?
 37. 27, come, let us *s.* him.
 1 Kn. 21. 25, Ahab did *s.* himself to work.
 Neh. 5. 8, will ye even *s.* your brethren?
 Prov. 23. 23, buy the truth, and *s.* it not.
 Joel 3. 8, I will *s.* your sons and daughters.
 Am. 8. 5, that we may *s.* corn.
 8. 6, and *s.* the refuse of the wheat.
 Mat. 19. 21; Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 12. 33; 18. 22, *s.* that
 thou hast.
 Lu. 22. 36, let him *s.* his garment.
 Jas. 4. 13, we will buy and *s.*, and get gain. R. V.
 trade.
 See Ps. 44. 12; Prov. 11. 26; 31. 24; Mat. 13. 44.
Seller. Isa. 24. 2; Ezek. 7. 12, 13; Acts 16. 14.
Sem. *sēm*, Greek form of Shem. Lu. 3. 36.
Semachiah. *sēm-ā-chī-āh*, 'Jehovah sustains.' 1 Chr.
 26. 7.
Semel. *sēm'-'ē-i*, Greek form of SHIMEL. Ez. 3. 26.
Senaah. *sēm'-'ā-āh*, perhaps 'thorny.' Lu. 2. 35.
Senators. Ps. 105. 22.
Send. Gen. 24. 7, God shall *s.* his angel.
 24. 12, *s.* me good speed this day.
 45. 5, God did *s.* me.
 Ex. 4. 13, *s.* by hand of him whom thou wilt *s.*
 2 Chr. 7. 13; Ezek. 14. 9, if I *s.* pestilence.
 Ps. 20. 2, *s.* thee help from the sanctuary.
 43. 3, *s.* out thy light and truth.
 118. 25, *s.* now prosperity.
 Isa. 6. 8, whom shall I *s.*? *s.* me.
 Mat. 9. 38; Lu. 10. 2, *s.* labourers.
 12. 20, till he *s.* forth judgment.
 15. 23, *s.* her away, for she crieth after us.
 Mk. 3. 14, that he might *s.* them to preach.
 John 14. 26, whom the Father will *s.* in my name.
 17. 8, believed that thou didst *s.* me.
 Rom. 8. 3, God *s.* his Son in likeness.
 See Lu. 10. 3; 24. 49; John 20. 21; 2 Thes. 2. 11.
Sench. *sēm'-'ēh*, 'crag-thorn.' 1 Sam. 14. 4.
Senlr. *sē'-'nīr*, 'coat of mail.' 1 Chr. 5. 23.
Sennacherib. *sēm-nāch'-'ēr-īb*, 'Sin (the moon) multi-
 plies brethren.' A great Assyrian king, son of Sar-
 gon, reigned b. c. 705-681. A cylinder has been
 found recording his expedition against Hezekiah. It
 is now in the British Museum. 2 Kn. 18. 13; 2 Chr.
 32; Isa. 36., 37.
Sensual. Jas. 3. 15; Jude 19.
Sent. Jud. 6. 14, have not I *s.* thee?
 Ps. 77. 17, the skies *s.* out a sound.
 106. 15, he *s.* leanness into their soul.
 107. 20, he *s.* his word and healed them.
 Jer. 23. 21, I have not *s.* these prophets.
 Mat. 15. 24, I am not *s.* but to lost sheep.
 John 4. 34, the will of him that *s.* me.
 9. 4, work the works of him that *s.* me.
 17. 3, life eternal to know him whom thou hast *s.*
 Acts 10. 29, as soon as I was *s.* for.
 Rom. 10. 15, preach, except they be *s.*
 See Isa. 61. 1; John 1. 6; 3. 28; 1 Pet. 1. 12.
Sentia. Ps. 17. 2, let my *s.* come forth.
 Prov. 16. 10, a divine *s.* in the lips of the king.
 Eccl. 8. 11, because *s.* is not executed speedily.
 2 Cor. 1. 9, *s.* of death in ourselves. R. V. answer.
 See Deu. 17. 9; Jer. 4. 12; Dan. 5. 12; 8. 23; Acts
 15. 19.
Senuah. *sēm'-'ū-āh*, 'bristling' (?). Neh. 11. 9.
Seorim. *sē'-'ōr'-'īm*, 'barley.' 1 Chr. 24. 8.
Separate. Gen. 13. 9, *s.* thyself from me.
 Deu. 19. 2, thou shalt *s.* three cities.

- Prov. 16. 28; 17. 9, whisperer *s.* chief friends.
 19. 4, the poor is *s.* from his neighbour.
 Mat. 25. 32, he shall *s.* them.
 Rom. 8. 35, who shall *s.* us from love of God?
 2 Cor. 6. 17, be ye *s.*
 Heb. 7. 26, *s.* from sinners.
 See Num. 6. 2; Ez. 10. 11; Isa. 56. 3; 59. 2.
- Separation.** Num. 6. 8; 19. 9; 31. 23; Ezek. 42. 20.
Separation of women. Lev. 12.
Sephar, sē-phār, 'a numbering.' Gen. 10. 30.
Sepharad, sē-phār-ād. Obad. 20.
Sepharvaim, sē-phār-vā'-īm. 2 Kn. 17. 24; 18. 34; 19. 13.
Sepharvites, sē-phār'-vites, people of Sepharvaim. 2 Kn. 17. 31.
- Sepulchre.** Gen. 23. 6; 2 Kn. 23. 17; Ps. 5. 9; Jer. 5. 16; Mat. 23. 27; 27. 60; Lu. 11. 47.
Serah, sē-rāh, 'abundance.' Gen. 46. 17.
Seralah, sē-rāl'-āh, 'soldier of Jehovah' (?). (1) Joab's father. 1 Chr. 4. 13, 14.
 (2) son of Neriah. Jer. 51. 59.
 (3) others. 2 Sam. 8. 17; 2 Kn. 25. 18, 23; 1 Chr. 4. 35; Ez. 2. 2; Neh. 11. 11; Jer. 36. 26.
- Seraphims,** sēr'-ā-phīms, 'burning ones.' Isa. 6. 2.
Sered, sēr-réd, 'fear.' Gen. 46. 14.
Sergius, sēr'-gi-ūs. Acts 13. 7.
Sermon on the mount. Mat. 5-7; Lu. 6. 20.
Serpent. (1) (Ps. 58. 4; Prov. 30. 19). Heb. *Nāhāsh*: Gk. *ōphis*: Zool. *S.* generic term denoting serpents in general.
 (2) (Ex. 7. 9, 10). Heb. *Tannîn*: Gk. *δράκων*, any sea or land monster.
 (3) (Ps. 58. 4). Heb. *Péthên*: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zool. *S. Cobra Ægyptiaca*. The asp of the Romans, of the same species as the cobra of India.
 (4) (Gen. 49. 17). Heb. *Shēphīphôn*: Gk. *ōphis*: Zool. *S. Cerastes Hasselquistii*. Poisonous adder of sandy deserts, the horned sand-snake, 3 to 6 ft. long.
 (5) (Job 20. 16). Viper. Heb. *Eph'eḥ*: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zool. *S. Echis arenicola*. A venomous serpent of uncertain species.
 (6) (Ps. 140. 3). Heb. *Akshûb*: Gk. *βασιλίσκος*: Zool. *S. Vipera Euphratica*, or *Vipera ammodytes*. The common adder.
 (7) (Prov. 23. 32; Isa. 11. 8). Heb. *Tseph'a*: Gk. *ἀσπίς*: Zool. *S. Daboia xanthina* (?). T.: R. V. 'adder' or 'basilisk.' A. V. 'adder' or 'cockatrice.' It may be the large yellow-streaked serpent, not uncommon in Palestine.
 (8) **Fiery** (Num. 21. 6-8). Heb. *Sârâph*: Gk. *ōphis thanatôn*: Zool. *S. Daboia xanthina* (?). So called from the fiery, burning fever caused by their bites.
 (9) **Fiery Flying** (Isa. 14. 29). Gk. *ἀσπίς, ὄφης περάμενος*: Zool. *S. Daboia xanthina* (?). 'Flying' is poetic imagery, perhaps from the swiftness of its stroke.
- Gen. 3. 1, the *s.* was more subtil.
 49. 17, Dan shall be *s.* by the way.
 Job 26. 13, his hand formed the crooked *s.*
 Ps. 58. 4, like the poison of a *s.*
 140. 3, sharpened their tongues like a *s.*
 Prov. 23. 32, at last it biteth like a *s.*
 Eccl. 10. 8, breaketh a hedge, a *s.* shall bite him.
 10. 11, *s.* will bite without enchantment.
 Isa. 27. 1, the Lord shall punish the *s.*
 65. 25, dust shall be the *s.* meat.
 Jer. 8. 17, I will send *s.* among you.
 Am. 9. 3, I will command the *s.*
 Mic. 7. 17, they shall lick dust like a *s.*
 Mat. 7. 10; Lu. 11. 11, will he give him a *s.*?
 10. 16, be ye wise as *s.*
 23. 33, ye *s.*, how can ye escape.
 Mk. 16. 18, they shall take up *s.*
 John 3. 14, as Moses lifted up the *s.*
 Rev. 12. 9; 20. 2, that old *s.* called the Devil.
 See Ex. 4. 3; Jas. 3. 7.
- Serpent** cursed by God. Gen. 3. 14 (2 Cor. 11. 3; Rev. 12. 9).
Serpents, fiery, sent by God, and brazen one made by Moses, Num. 21. 8 (John 3. 14). the latter destroyed, 2 Kn. 18. 4.
Serug, sēr-rûg, 'shoot.' Gen. 11. 20.
- Servant.** Gen. 9. 25, a *s.* of *s.* shall he be.
 Job 3. 19, the *s.* is free.
 7. 2, as a *s.* desireth the shadow.
 Ps. 116. 16; 119. 125; 143. 12, I am thy *s.*
 Prov. 22. 7, the borrower is *s.* to the lender.
 29. 19, a *s.* will not be corrected with words.
 Isa. 24. 2, as with *s.* so with master.
 Mat. 10. 25, enough for *s.* to be as his lord.
 25. 21, good and faithful *s.*
 Lu. 12. 47, that *s.* which knew his lord's will.
 17. 10, unprofitable *s.*
 John 8. 35, *s.* abideth not in house for ever.
 15. 15, *s.* knoweth not what his lord doeth.
 1 Cor. 7. 21, art thou called, being a *s.*
 7. 23, be not ye the *s.* of men.
 Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18, *s.* obedient.
 See Rom. 6. 16; Rev. 22. 3.
- Servants.** Ex. 20. 10; 21. 1; Deu. 5. 14; Col. 4. 1. advice to. Mal. 1. 6; Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; 1 Tim. 1. 2; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18.
- Serve.** Gen. 25. 23, elder shall *s.* the younger.
 Deu. 6. 13; 10. 12, 20; 11. 13; 13. 4; Jos. 22. 5; 14. 1; 1 Sam. 7. 3; 12. 14, thou shalt fear the Lord *s.* him.
 Jos. 24. 15, choose ye whom ye will *s.*
 1 Chr. 28. 9, *s.* him with a perfect heart.
 Job 21. 15, what is the Almighty, that we should *s.* him.
 Ps. 22. 30, a seed shall *s.* him.
 72. 11, all nations shall *s.* him.
 Isa. 43. 23, I have not caused thee to *s.*
 43. 24, thou hast made me to *s.* with thy sins.
 Jer. 5. 19, so shall ye *s.* strangers.
 Dan. 6. 16, thy God whom thou *s.* will deliver.
 Zep. 3. 9, to *s.* him with one consent.
 Mal. 3. 17, spareth his son that *s.* him.
 3. 18, between him that *s.* God and him that.
 Mat. 6. 24; Lu. 16. 13, no man can *s.* two masters.
 Lu. 10. 40, hath left me to *s.* alone.
 15. 29, these many years do I *s.* thee.
 John 12. 26, if any man *s.* me, let him.
 Acts 6. 2, leave word of God and *s.* tables.
 Rom. 6. 6, henceforth we should not *s.* sin. R. V. in bondage to.
 Gal. 5. 13, by love *s.* one another.
 Col. 3. 24, for ye *s.* the Lord Christ.
 1 Thes. 1. 9, from idols to *s.* living God.
 Rev. 7. 15, they *s.* him day and night.
 See Lu. 22. 27; Acts 13. 36; Heb. 9. 14; 12. 28.
- Service.** Ex. 12. 26, what mean ye by this *s.*?
 1 Chr. 29. 5, who is willing to consecrate his *s.* himself.
 John 16. 2, will think he doeth God *s.*
 Rom. 12. 1, your reasonable *s.*
 Eph. 6. 7, doing *s.* as to the Lord.
 Phil. 2. 30, to supply your lack of *s.*
 See Ez. 6. 18; Ps. 104. 14; Jer. 22. 13.
- Servile** work forbidden on holy days. Lev. 23. 7; N. 28. 18; 29. 1.
- Servitor,** a servant or attendant. 2 Kn. 4. 43.
- Set.** Gen. 4. 15, the Lord *s.* a mark on Cain. R. V. pointed.
 9. 13, I do *s.* my bow in the cloud.
 Deu. 1. 8, I have *s.* the land before thee.
 Job 33. 5, *s.* thy words in order.
 Ps. 16. 8, I have *s.* the Lord before me.
 20. 5, we will *s.* up our banners.
 91. 14, he hath *s.* his love upon me.
 Eccl. 7. 14, hath *s.* the one against the other. I made . . . side by side with.
 S. of S. 8. 6, *s.* me as a seal upon thine heart.
 Mat. 5. 14, a city *s.* on a hill.
 Heb. 6. 18, the hope *s.* before us.
 See Ps. 75. 7; 107. 41; Mat. 5. 1; Eph. 1. 20; Col. 3. 24.
- Set by** valued, esteemed. 1 Sam. 18. 30.
- Seth,** sêth, 'appointed,' son of Adam. Gen. 4. 25;
Sethur, sê'-thur, 'hidden.' Num. 13. 13.
Set on, to attack. Acts 18. 10.
Settle. (1) 'a bench or seat.' Ezek. 43. 14.
 (2) Zep. 1. 12; Lu. 21. 14; Col. 1. 23.
Set to his seal, attached his seal to, attested. Job 33.

seventy elders, the. Ex. 18. 25; 24.; Num. 11. 16. years' captivity foretold. Jer. 25. 11. weeks, Daniel's prophecy concerning. Dan. 9. 24. disciples, Christ's charge to. Lu. 10.

sever. Lev. 20. 26; Ezek. 39. 14; Mat. 13. 49.

severally, separately, individually. 1 Cor. 12. 11.

sew. Gen. 3. 7; Job 14. 17; Eccl. 3. 7; Mk. 2. 21.

shaalabbin, shā-ā-lāb'-bīn, 'earths of foxes' (?). Jos. 19. 42.

shaalbin, shā-ā-lāb'-bīm, same as preceding. Jud. 1. 35.

shaalbonite, shā-ā-bō'-nīte, 'inhabitant of Shaalbin' (?). 2 Sam. 23. 32.

shaaph, shā'-āph, 'anger' (?). 1 Chr. 2. 47.

shaaraim, shā-ā-rā'-īm, 'two gates.' 1 Sam. 17. 52.

shaashgar, shā-āsh'-gāz, 'beauty's servant' (?). Esth. 2. 14.

shabbethal, shāb'-bē-thā, 'born on the sabbath.' Ez. 10. 15.

shachia, shā-chī'-ā, 'lustful' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 10.

shade. Ps. 121. 5, the Lord is thy s.

shadow. Gen. 19. 8, the s. of my roof.

Job 7. 2, as servant earnestly desireth the s.

14. 2, he fleeth as a s. and continueth not.

17. 7, all my members are as a s.

Ps. 91. 1, under the s. of the Almighty.

102. 11, my days are like a s.

144. 4; Eccl. 8. 13, his days are as a s.

Eccl. 6. 12, life which he spendeth as a s.

S. of S. 2. 3, under his s. with great delight.

2. 17; 4. 6, till the s. flee away.

Isa. 4. 6, for a s. in the daytime.

25. 4, a s. from the heat.

32. 2, as the s. of a great rock.

49. 2; 51. 16, in the s. of his hand.

Jer. 6. 4, the s. of evening are stretched out.

Lam. 4. 20, under his s. we shall live.

Hos. 14. 7, they that dwell under his s. shall return.

Acts 5. 15, the s. of Peter might overshadow.

Jas. 1. 17, with whom is no s. of turning.

shadow. Jud. 9. 15, 36; 1 Chr. 29. 15; Job 8. 9; Ps. 17. 8; 36. 7; 63. 7; Isa. 38. 8; Jon. 4. 5. of heavenly things. Heb. 8. 5; 10. 1.

shadrach, shā'-drāch, Meshach, and Abed-nego, their faith and suffering and deliverance. Dan. 1.; 3.

shag. Ex. 25. 31; 37. 17; Isa. 49. 2.

hage, shā'-gā, 'wanderer.' 1 Chr. 11. 34.

haharaim, shā-hā-rā'-īm, 'two dawns.' 1 Chr. 8. 8.

hahazimah, shā-hā-zī'-māh, 'lofty places' (?). Jos. 19. 22.

hake. Jud. 16. 20, I will s. myself.

Ps. 29. 8, voice of Lord s. wilderness.

72. 16, fruit thereof shall s. like Lebanon.

Isa. 2. 19, when he ariseth to s. the earth.

13. 13; Joel 3. 16; Hag. 2. 6, 21, I will s. the heavens.

52. 2, s. thyself from the dust.

Hag. 2. 7, I will s. all nations.

Mat. 11. 7; Lu. 7. 24, a reed s. with the wind.

Lu. 6. 38, good measure, s. together.

2 Thes. 2. 2, be not soon s. in mind.

Heb. 12. 26, I s. not earth only.

12. 27, things which cannot be s.

See Job 9. 6; Ezek. 37. 7; Mat. 24. 29.

halom, shā'-lēm, 'safe,' 'perfect.' Gen. 33. 18.

halim, shā'-līm, 'fores.' 1 Sam. 9. 4.

halisha, shā-lī'-i-shā, 'a third part.' 1 Sam. 9. 4.

halloetheth, shā-lē'-chēth, 'felling' (?). 1 Chr. 26. 16.

haluchim, shā-lū'-chīm, 'retribution.' (1) King of Judah, same as Jehoahaz, 1 Chr. 3. 15.

(2) others, 2 Kn. 15. 10; 22. 14; 2 Chr. 34. 22; Jer. 22. 11.

hallun, shā-lū'-lūn, 'spoliation.' Neh. 3. 15.

halmal, shā-lā'-māl, 'peaceful' (?). Ez. 2. 46.

halman, shā-lā'-mān, shortened form of following. Hos. 10. 14.

halmaneser, shā-lā-mān-ē'-sēr, 'Shalman, be propitious.' 2 Kn. 17. 3.

carries ten tribes captive. 2 Kn. 17.; 18. 9.

hama, shā'-mā, 'obedient.' 1 Chr. 11. 44. [19.]

hamarlah, shām-ā-rī'-lāh, 'Jehovah guards.' 2 Chr. 11. 1.

hame. Ps. 4. 2, turn my glory into s. R. V. dishonour.

40. 14; 83. 17, let them be put to s. R. V. dishonour.

Prov. 10. 5; 17. 2, a son that causeth s.

Isa. 61. 7, for you s. ye shall have double.

Jer. 51. 51, s. hath covered our faces. R. V. confusion.

Ezek. 16. 52, bear thine own s.

Dan. 12. 2, awake, some to s.

Zep. 3. 5, the unjust knoweth no s.

Lu. 14. 9, with s. to take lowest room.

Acts 5. 41, worthy to suffer s.

1 Cor. 6. 5; 15. 34, I speak this to your s.

Eph. 5. 12, a s. to speak of those things.

Phil. 3. 19, whose glory is in their s.

Heb. 6. 6, put him to an open s.

12. 2, despising the s.

See 1 Cor. 11. 6; 14. 35; 1 Thes. 2. 2.

Shame. Gen. 2. 25; 3. 10; Ez. 32. 25. See Prov. 3. 35; 11. 2; 15. 5; Ezek. 16. 63; Rom. 6. 21. of God's enemies, Ps. 40. 14; 109. 29; Ezek. 7. 18; Dan. 12. 2. subdued by hope, Rom. 5. 5.

Shamed, shā'-mēd, 'destroyer' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 12.

Shamefacedness (better 'shamefastness,' as in R. V.); modesty. 1 Tim. 2. 9.

Shamefully. Hos. 2. 5; Mk. 12. 4; 1 Thes. 2. 2.

Shamer, shā'-mēr, 'keeper.' 1 Chr. 6. 46.

Shamgar, shām'-gār, 'destroyer' (?); judges Israel. Jud. 3. 31; 5. 6.

Shamhuth, shām'-hūth, 'notoriety' (?). 1 Chr. 27. 8.

Shamir, shā'-mīr, 'a thorn.' 1 Chr. 24. 24.

Shamma, shām'-mā, 'desert.' 1 Chr. 7. 37.

Shammah, shām'-māh, same as SHAMMA. (1) Gen. 36. 13. (2) 2 Sam. 23. 11.

Shammai, shām'-mā-i, 'wasted.' 1 Chr. 2. 28.

Shammoth, shām'-mōth, 'deserts.' 1 Chr. 11. 27.

Shammua, shām'-mū-ā, 'famous.' (1) Num. 13. 4. (2) Neh. 11. 17.

Shammuah, shām'-mū-āh, same as preceding. 2 Sam. 5. 14.

Shamsheraï, shām'-shē-rāi. 1 Chr. 8. 26.

Shape. Lu. 3. 22; John 5. 37; Rev. 9. 7.

Shapham, shā'-phām, 'bald.' 1 Chr. 5. 12.

Shaphan, shā'-phān, 'coney'; repairs the temple. 2 Kn. 22. 3; 2 Chr. 34. 8.

Shaphat, shā'-phāt, 'judge.' (1) the spy. Num. 13. 5. (2) father of Elisha. 1 Kn. 19. 16-19. (3) others. 1 Chr. 3. 22; 5. 12; 27. 29.

Shapher, shā'-phēr, 'pleasantness.' Num. 33. 23.

Sharai, shā'-ā-i, 'free.' Ez. 10. 40.

Sharaim, shā'-rā'-īm, same as SHAAIRIM. Jos. 15. 36.

Sharar, shā'-ār, 'firm' (?). 2 Sam. 23. 33.

Sharezer, shā-rē'-zēr, '[God] protect the king.' 2 Kn. 19. 37.

Sharon, shār'-qn, 'plain.' 1 Chr. 27. 29.

rose of. S. of S. 2. 1. [27. 29.]

Sharonite, shār'-qn-īte, one who lives in Sharon. 1 Chr. 27. 29.

Sharp. 1 Sam. 13. 20, to s. every man his share.

13. 21, a file to s. the goads. R. V. set.

Ps. 52. 2, tongue like a s. razor.

140. 3, they s. their tongues like a serpent.

Prov. 25. 18, false witness is s. arrow.

27. 17, iron s. iron, so a man s. his friend.

Isa. 41. 15, a s. threshing instrument.

Acts 15. 39, the contention was so s.

Heb. 4. 12, s. than any two-edged sword.

See Mic. 7. 4; 2 Cor. 13. 10; Rev. 1. 16; 14. 14.

Sharuhem, shā-rū'-hēm, Jos. 19. 6.

Shashai, shā'-shāi, 'pale.' Ez. 10. 40.

Shashak, shā'-shāk, 'activity' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 14.

Shaul, shā'-ūl, same as SAUL. Gen. 46. 10.

Shaulites, shā'-ūl-ites, the family of Shaul. Num. 26. 13.

Shaveh, shā'-vēh, 'plain' (?). Gen. 14. 17.

Shaveh Kiriataim, shā'-vēh kīr-i-ā-thā'-īm, 'plain' (?) of Kiriataim. Gen. 14. 5.

Shaving the head. Lev. 13. 33; 14. 8; Num. 6. 9; 8. 7. See Job 1. 20; Ezek. 44. 20; Acts 21. 24; 1 Cor. 11. 5 (Lev. 21. 5).

Shavsha, shāv'-shā, another name of SERAIAH. 1 Chr. 18. 16.

Shawm (Ps. 98. 7, Prayer-book Version). The A. V. (Ps. 98. 6) has 'cornet.' See TRUMPET, Shôphâr, a trumpet, for rallying people.

Sheal, shē'-āl, 'prayer.' Ez. 10. 29.

Shealtiel, shē-āl'-tī-ēl, 'I asked God.' Ez. 3. 2.

Shearers. Gen. 38. 12; 1 Sam. 25. 7; Isa. 53. 7.

Sheariah, shē-ā-rī-āh, 'whom Jehovah hath esteemed.' 1 Chr. 8. 38.

Shearing sheep, rejoicing at. 1 Sam. 25. 4; 2 Sam. 13. 23.

Shear-jashub, shē-ār-jāsh-ūb, 'the remnant shall return.' Isa. 7. 3.

Sheath. 1 Sam. 17. 51; 1 Chr. 21. 27; Ezek. 21. 3.

Sheaves of corn, Joseph's dream. Gen. 37. 7. of the firstfruits of harvest. Lev. 23. 10-12. forgotten, to be left in the field. Deu. 24. 19; Job 24. 10. typical. Ps. 126. 6; Mic. 4. 12; Mat. 13. 30.

Sheba, shē-bā, 'an oath,' or 'seven.' (1) men. Gen. 25. 3; 2 Sam. 20. 1.

(2) places. Job 6. 19; Ps. 72. 10; Jer. 6. 20; Ezek. 27. 22; 38. 13. queen of, visits Solomon. 1 Kn. 10.; 2 Chr. 9.; Mat. 12. 42.

Shebah, shē-bāh, 'an oath.' Gen. 26. 33. R. V. Shibah.

Shebam, shē-bām, 'fragrance.' Num. 32. 3. R. V. Sebam.

Shebaniah, shēb-ā-nī-āh, 'Jehovah hides.' 1 Chr. 15. 24.

Shebarim, shēb-ā-rīm, 'breaches.' Jos. 7. 5.

Shebat, shē-bāt, the eleventh month of the Jewish sacred year = February. Zec. 1. 7. See MONTHS.

Sheber, shē-bēr, 'breaking.' 1 Chr. 2. 48.

Shebna, shēb-nā, 'youth' (?), the scribe. 2 Kn. 18. 18; 19. 2; Isa. 22. 15; 36. 3; 37. 2.

Shebuel, shē-bū-ēl, 'captive of God.' 1 Chr. 23. 16.

Shecaniah, shēc-ā-nī-āh, same as following. 1 Chr. 24. 11.

Shechaniah, shēch-ā-nī-āh, 'Jehovah dwells.' 1 Chr. 3. 21.

Shechem, shē'-chēm, 'back,' 'shoulder.' (1) a city (*Nabulus*) on the side of Gerizim, the first spot on which Abraham built an altar (Gen. 12. 6, 7); hence it is the most ancient sacred place in Hebrew history. It was rebuilt by Jeroboam as his capital (1 Kn. 12. 25), but was superseded in the time of Baasha by Tirzah (1 Kn. 15. 33). See Gen. 34. 25; 48. 22; Jos. 17. 7; 24. 26; Ps. 60. 6; John 4.; Acts 7. 16. charge of Joshua at. Jos. 24. its treachery and penalty. Jud. 9. 1, 41.

(2) the Hivite. Gen. 34.

Shechemites, shē'-chēm-ites, people of Shechem. Num. 26. 31.

Shechinah. The term does not occur in Scripture, but the word is used by the later Jews to express the visible symbol of God's glory, which anciently dwelt in the tabernacle and in Solomon's temple (Num. 14. 10; 1 Kn. 8. 10-13).

Shed. Gen. 9. 6, shall his blood be s. Mat. 26. 28, s. for many for remission of sins. Rom. 5. 5, love of God s. in our hearts. Tit. 3. 6, which he s. on us abundantly. R. V. poured out upon.

Heb. 9. 22, without s. of blood is no remission. See Ezek. 18. 10; 22. 3; Acts 2. 33.

Shedeur, shēd'-ē-ūr, 'giving forth of light.' Num. 1. 5.

Sheep. Heb. *Tōn*: Gk. *poïōara*. Shepherding is used as a symbol of God's pastoral care for man, both in the Old and the New Testament (Ps. 23.).

Gen. 4. 2, Abel was a keeper of s. Num. 27. 17; 1 Kn. 22. 17; 2 Chr. 18. 16; Mat. 9. 36; Mk. 6. 34, as s. which have no shepherd. 1 Sam. 15. 14, what meaneth this bleating of s. Ps. 49. 14, like s. are laid in the grave. R. V. they are appointed as a flock.

95. 7; 100. 3, we are the s. of his hand.

Isa. 53. 6, all we like s. have gone astray.

Jer. 12. 3, pull them out like s. for slaughter.

Ezek. 34. 6, my s. wandered.

Mat. 7. 15, false prophets in s. clothing.

10. 6, go rather to lost s.

12. 12, how much is a man better than a s.?

John 10. 2, that entereth by door is shepherd of s.

10. 11, good shepherd giveth his life for the s.

21. 16, feed my s.

See Mat. 10. 16; 12. 11; 18. 12.

Sheep for sacrifice. Lev. 1. 10; 1 Kn. 8. 63; 2 Chr. 30. 24.

the people spoken of as. 2 Sam. 24. 17; Ps. 74. 1.

the church compared to. Ps. 74. 1; 79. 13; 95. 7;

100. 3; Ezek. 34.; 36. 38; Mic. 2. 12; Mat. 15. 24; 25. 32; John 10. 2; Heb. 13. 20; 1 Pet. 2. 25. emblem of Christ. Isa. 53. 7; Acts 8. 32. of His people. Ps. 95. 7; John 21. 16.

Sheepfold. Jud. 5. 16; Ps. 78. 70; John 10. 1.

Sheet. Jud. 14. 12; Acts 10. 11; 11. 5. [8. 26.]

Sheariah, shē-ā-rī-āh, 'Jehovah seeks.' 1 Chr.

Shekel, shē'-kēl. (1) a weight = 224½ gra. See WEIGHTS.

(2) a silver coin = stater = 4 denarii = 65 cts. See MONEY.

See Gen. 23. 15; Ex. 30. 13; Jos. 7. 21; 2 Sam. 14. 26.

1 Kn. 10. 16; Neh. 5. 15; Jer. 32. 9; Ezek. 4. 10.

Shelah, shē-lāh. (1) 'petition,' a son of Judah. Gen. 38. 5.

(2) 'ashoot,' or 'sprout,' a different name from (1). 1 Chr. 1. 18.

Shelanites, shē-lā'-nites, descendants of Shelah. Num. 26. 20.

Shelemiah, shēl-ē-mī-āh, 'Jehovah repays.' 1 Chr. 26. 14.

Sheleph, shē'-lēph, 'drawing out.' Gen. 10. 26.

Shelsh, shē'-lēsh, 'triad.' 1 Chr. 7. 35.

Shelomi, shē-lō-mī, 'peaceful.' Num. 34. 27.

Shelomith, shē-lō-mīth, 'peacefulness.' Lev. 24. 11.

Shelomoth, shē-lō-mōth, same as SHELOMITH. 1 Chr. 24. 22.

Shelter. Job 24. 8; Ps. 61. 3.

Shelumiel, shē-lō-mī-ēl, 'friend of God.' Num. 1. 6.

Shem, shēm, 'name.' Gen. 6. 32; 9. 26; 10. 21; 11. 10; 1 Chr. 1. 17.

Shema, shē-mā. (1) 'echo' (?). Jos. 15. 26.

(2) 'fame.' 1 Chr. 2. 43.

Shemamah, shēm-ā-āh, 'fame.' 1 Chr. 12. 3.

Shemlah, shēm-ā'-āh, 'Jehovah has heard,' prophet. 1 Kn. 12. 22; 2 Chr. 11. 2; 12. 5 (Jer. 29. 24).

Shemariah, shēm-ā-rī-āh, 'Jehovah guards.' 1 Chr. 12. 5.

Shemeber, shēm-ē-bēr, 'soaring on high' (?). Gen. 14. 2.

Shemer, shē'-mēr, 'guardian.' 1 Kn. 16. 24.

Shemida, shē-mī-dā, 'fame of wisdom' (?). Num. 26. 32.

Shemidah, shēm-ī'-dāh, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 7. 19.

Shemidaites, shē-mī-dā-ites, descendants of Shemida. Num. 26. 32.

Sheminit, Upon, shēm'-ī-nīth, Heb. Shēm-ī-nīth. Ps. 6., 12, title, 'Upon the octave below,' that is, 'for bass singers.' 1 Chr. 15. 21.

Shemiramoth, shē-mī-rā-mōth, 'most high name' (?). 1 Chr. 15. 18.

Shemuel, shē-mū-ēl, same as SAMUEL. Num. 34. 20.

Shen, shēn, 'tooth.' 1 Sam. 7. 12.

Shenazar, shēn-ā'-zār. 1 Chr. 3. 18.

Shenir, shē-nīr, same as SENTIR. Deu. 3. 9.

Shepham, shē-phām, 'nakedness.' Num. 34. 10.

Shephathiah, shēph-ā-thī-āh, an incorrect way of spelling the next word. 1 Chr. 9. 8.

Shephathiah, shēph-ā-tī-āh, 'Jehovah has judged.'

(1) one of David's sons. 2 Sam. 3. 4.

(2) a prince hostile to Jeremiah. Jer. 23. 1-4.

(3) others. 1 Chr. 12. 5; 27. 16; 2 Chr. 21. 2; Ez. 2. 4, 57.

Shepherd. Gen. 46. 34, s. abomination to Egyptians.

Ps. 23. 1, the Lord is my s.

Isa. 13. 20, nor shall s. make their fold there.

40. 11, he shall feed his flock like a s.

56. 11, they are s. that cannot understand.

Jer. 23. 4, I will set s. over them who shall feed.

50. 6, their s. have caused them to go astray.

Am. 3. 12, as the s. taketh out of the mouth.

Zec. 11. 17, woe to the idol s.

John 10. 14, I am the good s.

Shepherd, the Good (Christ). John 10. 14; Heb. 13. 20; 1 Pet. 2. 25; 5. 4 (Isa. 40. 11; Zec. 11. 16; 13. 7).

(of Israel). Ps. 23. 1; 80. 1; Ezek. 34. 11.

shepherd of his flock. Isa. 63. 11.

idol shepherd. Zec. 11. 17. R. V. worthless.

hiring. John 10. 12.

Shepherds. Gen. 46. 32, 34; 47. 3; Jer. 33. 12; Ezek. 34. 2; Zec. 11. 3; Lu. 2. 8.

Shephi, shē'-phī, 'baldness.' 1 Chr. 1. 40.

Shepho, shē'-phō, same as SHEPHI. Gen. 36. 23.

Shephuphan, shē-phū'-phān, 'serpent' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 5.
Sherah, shē'-rah, 'consanguinity.' 1 Chr. 7. 24.
Sherd, a fragment, shred, broken piece. Isa. 30. 14.
Sherebiah, shēr-ē-bī'-āh, 'heat of Jehovah.' Ez. 8. 18.
Sheresh, shēr'-rēsh, 'root.' 1 Chr. 7. 16.
Sherezor, shēr-ē-zēr, same as **SHAREZER**. Zec. 7. 2.
Sheshach, shē'-shāch, a name for Babel. Jer. 25. 26; 51. 41.
Sheshai, shē'-shāi, 'clothed in white' (?). Num. 13. 22.
Sheshan, shē'-shān, 'lily' (?). 1 Chr. 2. 31.
Sheshbazzar, shēsh-bāz'-zār. Ez. 1. 8; 5. 14.
Sheth, shēth. (1) same as **SETH**. 1 Chr. 1. 1.
 (2) tumult. Num. 24. 17.
Shethar, shē'-thār, 'star.' Esth. 1. 14. [5. 3.
Shethar-boznai, shē'-thār-bōz'-nāi, 'bright star.' Ez.
 and Tattai oppose rebuilding of temple. Ez. 5. 6.
Sheva, shē'-vā, 'vanity.' (1) 1 Chr. 2. 49. (2) 2 Sam.
 20. 25.
Shewbread. Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 24. 5; Heb. 9. 2.
 David takes. 1 Sam. 21. 6 (Mat. 12. 4; Mk. 2. 26; Lu.
 6. 4).
Shibboleth, shīb'-bō'-lēth, 'an ear of corn,' or 'a flood.'
 Jud. 12. 6.
Shibmah, shīb'-māh, 'fragrant.' Num. 32. 38.
Shicron, shīc'-rōn, 'drunkenness.' Jos. 15. 11.
Shield. Shields were (1) large, translated 'buckler,'
 'target,' worn by heavy armed soldiers; (2) light,
 translated 'shield,' 'buckler,' used by archers. They
 were made of leather or metal.
 Jud. 5. 8, was there a s. seen.
 Ps. 5. 12, compass him as with a s.
 33. 20; 59. 11; 84. 9, the Lord is our s.
 84. 11, a sun and s.
 91. 4, truth shall be thy s.
 Isa. 21. 5, anoint the s.
 Eph. 6. 16, taking the s. of faith.
Shield, God, of His people. Gen. 15. 1; Deu. 33. 29;
 Ps. 33. 20; 84. 11; 115. 9; Prov. 30. 5.
 of faith. Eph. 6. 16.
 Goliath's. 1 Sam. 17. 41. [17.
Shields (Jer. 51. 11; Ezek. 39. 9). Solomon's. 1 Kn. 10.
Shiggalion, shīg-gāl'-ōn. Ps. 7. title, 'An irregular or
 Dithyrambic Ode,' or, as Ewald, 'To dithyrambic
 measure.'
Shigionoth, shīg-Y-ō'-nōth. Hab. 3. 1.
Shihon, shī'-hōn, 'ruin.' Jos. 19. 19.
Shithor, shī'-hōr, 'black.' 1 Chr. 13. 5.
Shithor-libnath, shī'-hōr-līb'-nāth. Jos. 19. 26.
Shilhi, shīl'-hī, 'darter.' 1 Kn. 22. 42.
Shilhim, shīl'-hīm, 'aqueducts.' Jos. 15. 32.
Shilleim, shīl'-lēm, 'requitul.' Gen. 46. 24.
Shillemites, shīl'-lēm-ites, descendants of Shilleim.
 Num. 26. 49.
Shiloah, shī'-lō'-āh, 'outlet of water.' Isa. 8. 6.
Shiloh, shī'-lōh, 'tranquillity,' 'rest.' (1) a sacred place
 10 miles north of Bethel, the modern Seilūn. Jos. 18.
 1; Jud. 21. 19; 1 Sam. 1. 3; 2. 14; 3. 21; Ps. 78. 60;
 Jer. 7. 12; 26. 6.
 (2) in Gen. 49. 10, either (a) a proper name for the Mes-
 siah, referring to the peacefulness of his kingdom; or
 (b) the town of Shiloh, a type of the rest and peace of
 the Messiah's reign.
Shiloni, shī'-lō'-nī, native of Shiloh. Neh. 11. 5.
Shilonite, shī'-lō'-nīte, same as preceding. 1 Kn. 11. 29.
Shilshah, shīl'-shāh, 'triad.' 1 Chr. 7. 37.
Shimea, shīm'-ē-ā, 'famous.' (1) son of David. 1 Chr.
 3. 5.
 (2) Levites. 1 Chr. 6. 30, 39.
Shimeah, shīm'-ē-āh, same as preceding. (1) 2 Sam.
 21. 21. (2) 1 Chr. 8. 32.
Shimeam, shīm'-ē-ām, same as preceding. 1 Chr. 9. 38.
Shimeath, shīm'-ē-āth, 'fame.' 2 Kn. 12. 21.
Shimeathites, shīm'-ē-ā-thites. 1 Chr. 2. 55.
Shimel, shīm'-ē-i, 'my fame.' (1) Num. 3. 18.
 (2) a Benjamite.
 curses David. 2 Sam. 16. 5.
 slain by Solomon. 1 Kn. 2. 36.
 (3) others. 1 Kn. 2. 46; 1 Chr. 3. 19; 4. 26; 5. 4; 6.
 42; 27. 27; 2 Chr. 29. 14; 31. 12; Ez. 10. 23; Zec.
 12. 13.
Shimeon, shīm'-ē-on, 'a hearkening.' Ez. 10. 31.
Shimhi, shīm'-hī, same as **SHIMEI**. 1 Chr. 8. 21.

Shimi, shīm'-ī, same as preceding. Ex. 6. 17. [21.
Shimites, shīm'-ites, descendants of Shimel. Num. 3.
Shimma, shīm'-mā, 'rumour.' 1 Chr. 2. 13.
Shimon, shīm'-mōn. 1 Chr. 4. 20.
Shimrath, shīm'-rāth, 'watchfulness.' 1 Chr. 8. 21.
Shimri, shīm'-rī, 'watchful.' 1 Chr. 4. 37.
Shimrith, shīm'-rīth, 'vigilant.' 2 Chr. 24. 26.
Shimrom, shīm'-rōm, 'watch-post.' 1 Chr. 7. 1.
Shimron, shīm'-rōn, 'watchful.' Jos. 11. 1.
Shimronites, shīm'-rōn-ites, descendants of Shimron.
 Num. 26. 24.
Shimron-meron, shīm'-rōn-mē'-rōn. Jos. 12. 20.
Shimshal, shīm'-shāl, 'sunny.' Ez. 4. 8.
Shinab, shī'-nāb, 'hostile' (?). Gen. 14. 2.
Shinar, shī'-nār. Gen. 10. 10.
Shine. Job 22. 28, the light shall s. upon thy ways.
 29. 3, when his candle s. upon my head.
 Ps. 104. 15, oil to make his face s.
 139. 12, the night s. as the day.
 Prov. 4. 18, light that s. more and more.
 Isa. 9. 2, upon them hath the light s.
 60. 1, arise, s., for thy light is come.
 Dan. 12. 3, wise shall s. as the brightness.
 Mat. 5. 16, let your light so s.
 13. 43, the righteous s. as the sun.
 2 Cor. 4. 6, God who commanded the light to s.
 See John 1. 5; 2 Pet. 1. 19; 1 John 2. 8.
Shining of God's face. Num. 6. 25; Ps. 31. 16; 50. 2;
 67. 1; 80. 1; Dan. 9. 17.
 skin of Moses' face. Ex. 34. 29; 2 Cor. 3.
 of Christ's face. Mat. 17. 2; Lu. 9. 29; Acts 9. 3;
 Rev. 1. 16.
 of believers, as lights of the world. Mat. 5. 16; Phil. 2.
 15; John 5. 35. and in the kingdom of heaven, Dan.
 12. 3; Mat. 13. 43.
 of the gospel. 2 Cor. 4. 4; Isa. 9. 2.
Shiphi, shī'-phī, 'abundant.' 1 Chr. 4. 37.
Shiphmiste, shīph'-mīte, a native of Shepham. 1 Chr.
 27. 27.
Shiphrah, shīph'-rāh, 'beauty' (?). Ex. 1. 15.
Shiphtan, shīph'-tān, 'judicial.' Num. 34. 24.
Shipmaster, captain of a ship. Jon. 1. 6.
Shipmen, sailors. Acts 27. 27.
Ships, Gen. 49. 13; Num. 24. 24. Solomon's, 1 Kn. 9.
 26. Jehoshaphat's, 1 Kn. 22. 48.
Ships of Tarshish were probably Phœnician trading
 vessels, plying between Tyre and Tartessus in Spain.
 See Ps. 48. 7; Isa. 2. 16; 23. 1; 60. 9; Ezek. 27. 25;
 Jon. 1. 3.
Shisha, shī'-shā, 'brightness.' 1 Kn. 4. 3.
Shishak, shī'-shāk, 'illustrious.' 1 Kn. 11. 40.
 invades and spoils Jerusalem. 1 Kn. 14. 25; 2 Chr. 12.
Shitral, shīt-rā'-ī, 'official.' 1 Chr. 27. 29.
Shittah, shīl'-tāh (Isa. 41. 19). Heb. *Shittah*: Gk.
 ἑύλον ἀκανθών: Bot. N. *Acacia seyal*: R. V. *acacia*.
Shittim, shīl'-tīm, 'acacias.' Num. 25. 1.
Shittim wood for the tabernacle (Ex. 25. 5; 26. 15; 27.
 1). Heb. *Shittim*: Gk. ἑύλον ἀκανθών: R. V. *acacia*
 wood, a very hard wood, used for the tabernacle and
 its fittings. It is one of the trees from which gum
 arabic is obtained.
Shlza, shī'-zā, 'cheerful' (?). 1 Chr. 11. 42.
Shoa, shō'-ā, 'opulent.' Ezek. 23. 23.
Shobab, shō'-bāb, 'apostate.' 2 Sam. 5. 14.
Shobach, shō'-bāch, 'pouring.' 2 Sam. 10. 16.
Shobai, shō'-bā-i, 'bright' (?). Ez. 2. 42.
Shobal, shō'-bāl, 'stream.' Gen. 36. 20.
Shobek, shō'-bēk, 'forsaker.' Neh. 10. 24.
Shobi, shō'-bī, 'taking captive.' 2 Sam. 17. 27.
Shocho, shō'-chō, same as the next word. 2 Chr. 28. 18.
Shochoh, shō'-chōh, 'a hedge.' 1 Sam. 17. 1.
Shock. Jud. 15. 5; Job 5. 26.
Shoco, shō'-cō, same as **SHOCHON**. 2 Chr. 11. 7.
Shod. Mk. 6. 9; Eph. 6. 15.
Shoe. Hebrew shoes were, as a rule, simply sandals
 affixed to the foot by straps. They were not worn in
 the sitting-room, or at the table. Lu. 7. 38; Mk. 1. 7.
Shoe latchet, lace of a shoe, strap, fastening. Gen. 14.
 23.
Shoes taken off. Ex. 3. 5; Deu. 25. 9; Jos. 5. 15; Ru.
 4. 7; 2 Sam. 15. 30.
Shoham, shō'-hām, 'onyx.' 1 Chr. 24. 27.

Shomer, shô'-mër, 'watchman.' 2 Kn. 12. 21.

Shoot. Ps. 22. 7, they s. out the lip.

64. 3, to s. their arrows, even bitter words.

144. 6, s. out thine arrows and destroy them.

See 1 Chr. 12. 2; Mk. 4. 32; Lu. 21. 30.

Shophach, shô'-phäch, same as SHOBAK. 1 Chr. 19. 16.

Shophan, shô'-phân, 'baldness.' Num. 32. 35.

Short. Job 17. 12, the light is s. R. V. near unto.

20. 5, triumphing of wicked is s.

Ps. 89. 47, remember how s. my time is.

Rom. 3. 23, come s. of the glory of God.

1 Cor. 7. 29, the time is s.

See Num. 11. 23; Isa. 50. 2; 59. 1; Mat. 24. 22.

Shorter. Isa. 28. 20, the bed is s.

Shortly. Gen. 41. 32; Ezek. 7. 8; Rom. 16. 20.

Shoshannim, Upon, shô'-shân-nîm. Ps. 45., 69, title,

'After the popular song, The Lilies.'

Shoshannim-Eduth, Upon, shô'-shân-nîm-ê'-dûth.

Ps. 80, title, 'After the song, The Lilies of the Testimony.'

Shoulder, sacrificial. Ex. 29. 22, 27; Lev. 7. 34; 10. 14;

Num. 6. 19.

Shout. Ps. 47. 5, God is gone up with a s.

Lam. 3. 8, when I s. he shutteth out my prayer. R. V. call for help.

1 Thea. 4. 16, shall descend with a s.

See Num. 23. 21; Isa. 12. 6.

Shouting, in war. Jos. 6. 5; 1 Sam. 4. 5; 2 Chr. 13.

15.

in worship. 2 Sam. 6. 15; Ez. 3. 11; Ps. 47. 1; Zep. 3. 14.

Shower. Ps. 65. 10, makest it soft with s.

72. 6, like s. that water the earth.

Ezek. 34. 26, will cause s. to come in season.

See Deu. 32. 2; Job 24. 8; Jer. 3. 3; 14. 22.

Shroud, foliage (of a tree). A. S. *scrûd*. Ezek. 31. 3.

Shrubs. Gen. 21. 15.

Shua, shû'-â, 'wealth.' 1 Chr. 2. 3.

Shuah, shû'-âh, 'depression.' Three different names in

Hebrew: (1) Gen. 25. 2. (2) Shuah in R. V. 1 Chr. 4. 11. (3) Shua in R. V., 'wealth.' Gen. 38. 2.

Shual, shû'-âl, 'jackal.' 1 Chr. 7. 36.

Shubael, shû'-bâ-êl, same as SHEBUEL (?). 1 Chr. 24.

20.

Shuham, shû'-hâm, 'pitman' (?). Num. 26. 42.

Shuhamites, shû'-hâm-îtes, the descendants of Shuham.

Num. 26. 42.

Shuhite, shû'-hîte, a descendant of Shua. Job 8. 1.

Shulamite, shû'-lâ-mite, same as SHELOMITH. S. of S.

6. 13.

Shumathites, shû'-mâ-thîtes, people of Shumah. 1 Chr.

2. 53.

Shun. Acts 20. 27; 2 Tim. 2. 16. [1 Kn. 1. 3.

Shunammite, shû'-nâm'-mite, an inhabitant of Shunem.

Shunem, shû'-nêm, 'two resting places.' Jos. 19. 18;

1 Sam. 28. 4; 2 Kn. 4. 8.

Shuni, shû'-nî, 'quiet.' Gen. 46. 16. [15.

Shunites, shû'-nîtes, descendants of Shuni. Num. 26.

Shupham, shû'-phâm, 'serpent.' Num. 26. 39.

Shuphamites, shû'-phâm-îtes, the descendants of Shu-

pham. Num. 26. 39.

Shupim, shûp'-pîm. 1 Chr. 7. 12.

Shur, shûr, 'a fort' (?). Gen. 16. 7.

Shushan, shû'-shân, 'a lily;' city. Artaxerxes at Neh.

1. 1; Esth. 2. 8; 3. 15.

Shushan-Eduth, Upon, shû'-shân-ê'-dûth. Ps. 60,

title, 'After The Lily of the Testimony.' Probably a popular song.

Shut. Gen. 7. 16, the Lord s. him in.

Isa. 22. 22, he shall open and none shall s.

60. 11, gates shall not be s. day nor night.

Jer. 36. 5, I am s. up, I cannot go to the house of the Lord.

Lam. 3. 8, he s. out my prayer.

See Gal. 3. 23; 1 John 3. 17; Rev. 3. 7; 20. 3.

Shut: the door was, Mat. 25. 10. eyes, Isa. 6. 10; 44.

18. heaven, Rev. 11. 6; 21. 25.

Shuthalites, shû'-thâl'-hîtes, the descendants of Shu-

thelah. Num. 26. 35.

Shuthelah, shû'-thê'-lâh, 'plantation' (?). Num. 26. 35.

Sia, si'-â, 'assembly.' Neh. 7. 47.

Siaha, si'-â-hâ, 'council.' Ez. 2. 44.

Sibbecai, sib'-bê-câi, 'entangling.' 1 Chr. 11. 29.

Sibbechal, sib'-bê-châl, same as preceding. 2 Sam. 3. 18.

Sibboleth, sib'-bô-lêth, same as SHIBBOLETH. Jud. 12.

Sibmah, sib'-mâh, same as SHIMAH. Jos. 13. 19.

Sibram, sib'-râ-îm, 'two hills' (?). Ezek. 47. 16.

Sichem, si'-chêm, 'the shoulder-blade.' Gen. 12. 6.

Sick. Prov. 13. 12, maketh the heart s.

23. 35, stricken me and I was not s. R. V. hurt.

S. of S. 2. 5, I am s. of love.

Isa. 1. 5, the whole head is s.

Hos. 7. 5, made him s. with bottles of wine.

Mat. 8. 14, wife's mother s.

Jas. 5. 14, is any s.? call elders of the church.

5. 15, prayer of faith shall save the s.

Sick: Hezekiah, 2 Kn. 20. 1; 2 Chr. 32. 24. Lazarus

John 11. 1. Dorcas, Acts 9. 37. Peter's wife's mother

Mat. 8. 14; Mk. 1. 30; Lu. 4. 38.

healing the. Mat. 8. 16; 10. 8; Mk. 16. 13; Lu. 7. 1

when saw we thee. Mat. 25. 39.

unto death. Phil. 2. 27.

Sickle. Deu. 16. 9; 23. 25.

typical. Joel 3. 13; Mk. 4. 29; Rev. 14. 14.

Sickness. Lev. 26. 16; Deu. 28. 27; 2 Sam. 12. 15.

2 Chr. 21. 15; Ps. 41. 3; Eccl. 5. 17; Mat. 8. 17.

conduct under. Ps. 35. 13; Isa. 38. 12; Mat. 25. 30.

Jas. 5. 14. See AFFLICTION.

Siddim, sid'-dîm, 'the plains' (?). Gen. 14. 3.

Sidon, si'-dôn, 'fishing.' R. V. Zidon.

(1) son of Canaan. Gen. 10. 15.

(2) city, a seaport on the Mediterranean, 22 miles

of Tyre. Jos. 19. 28; 1 Kn. 5. 6; Acts 27. 3.

Sidonians, si'-dô-nî-ânâ, persons living in Sidon. De

3. 9.

Siege. Deu. 20. 19; 2 Chr. 32. 9; Isa. 29. 3; Ezek. 4. 7.

Zec. 12. 2.

Sieve. Isa. 30. 28; Am. 9. 9.

Sift. Isa. 30. 28; Am. 9. 9; Lu. 22. 31.

Sight. Ex. 3. 3, this great s.

Deu. 28. 34, for s. of thine eyes.

Eccl. 6. 9, better is s. of eyes.

Mat. 11. 5; 20. 34; Lu. 7. 21, blind receive s.

11. 26; Lu. 10. 21, it seemed good in thy s.

Lu. 18. 42; Acts 22. 13, receive thy s. [for

21. 11, fearful s. and signs from heaven. R. V. te

Rom. 12. 17, things honest in s. of all men.

2 Cor. 5. 7, walk by faith, not by s.

See Eccl. 11. 9; Isa. 43. 4; Dan. 4. 11; Heb. 4. 13.

Sight of God, in. Acts 4. 19; 8. 21; 10. 51; 2 Cor.

17; 4. 2; 7. 12; Gal. 3. 11; 1 Thea. 1. 3; 1 Tim.

3; 6. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 4.

Sign. Isa. 7. 11, ask thee a s. of the Lord.

55. 13, for an everlasting s.

Ezek. 12. 6, I have set thee for a s.

Dan. 4. 3, how great are his s.

Mat. 16. 3, s. of the times.

Mk. 16. 20, with s. following.

Lu. 2. 34, for a s. which shall be spoken against.

John 4. 48, except ye see s.

Acts 2. 22, man approved of God by s.

4. 30, that s. may be done by the name.

See Rom. 4. 11; 15. 19; 1 Cor. 1. 22; Rev. 15. 1.

Sign, Pharisees ask a Mat. 12. 38; Mk. 8. 11.

Signet, a seal. Gen. 38. 18.

Signify. John 12. 33; Heb. 9. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 11.

Signs: sun and moon, Gen. 1. 14. rainbow, Gen.

13. circumcision, Gen. 17. 10. Moses, Ex. 3. 1;

4. 8. sabbath, Ex. 31. 13. Jonas, Mat. 12. 3.

apostles, Acts 2. 43. See also 1 Kn. 13. 3; Isa. 7. 11.

8. 18; 20. 3; Ezek. 24. 24.

false. Deu. 13. 1; Mat. 24. 24; 2 Thea. 2. 9.

of the times. Mat. 16. 3.

Sihon, si'-hôn, 'brush;' king of the Amorites. Num.

21. 21; Deu. 1. 4; 2. 26; Ps. 135. 11; 136. 19.

Shor, shî'-hôr, same as SHIHOR. Jos. 13. 3.

Silas, si'-lâs, shortened form of SILVANUS. Acts 15. 2.

16. 19; 17. 4. See 2 Cor. 1. 19; 1 Thea. 1. 1; 1 Pe

5. 12.

Silence. Job 2. 13; Ps. 39. 2; Prov. 10. 19; 11. 12.

17. 28; Mat. 22. 34; 1 Tim. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 15.

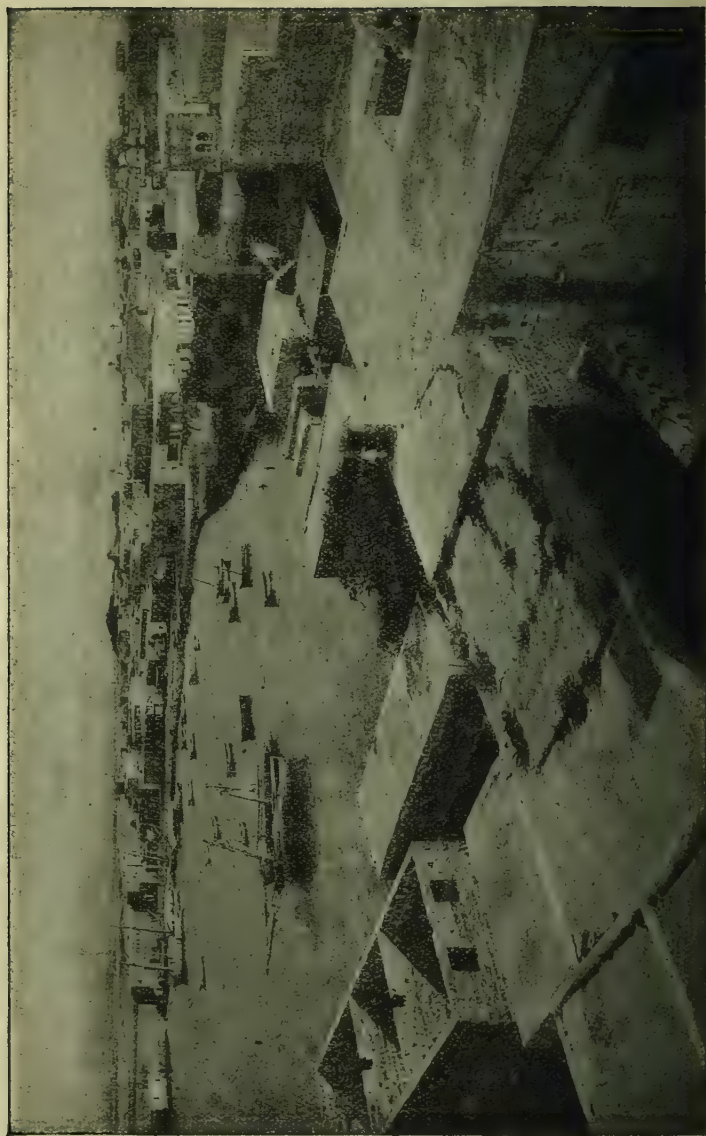
women to keep. 1 Tim. 2. 11.

in heaven for half an hour. Rev. 8. 1.



Reproduced by permission of M. Bonfils.

SIDON FROM SEA



Reproduced by permission of M. Bonfils.

Silent. 1 Sam. 2. 9, *s.* in darkness.
 Pa. 28. 1, be not *s.* to me. R. V. deaf unto.
 31. 17, let the wicked be *s.* in the grave.
Sec. 2. 13, be *s.*, all flesh, before the Lord.
See Pa. 22. 2; 30. 12; Isa. 47. 5; Jer. 8. 14.
Silk. Prov. 31. 22, her clothing is *s.* and purple. R. V. fine linen.
Ezek. 16. 10, I covered thee with *s.*
Sila, sil'-lā, 'way,' 'highway' (?). 2 Kn. 12. 20. [6.
Silly, simple, innocent. Job 5. 2; Hos. 7. 11; 2 Tim. 3.
Shelah, sh'-lāh, same as SHILOAH. Neh. 3. 15.
Shoam, sh'-lāh, 'sent,' especially of water sent through an aqueduct. (1) Pool of. A reservoir 58 ft. long by 18 broad and 19 deep, under the S. E. wall of Jerusalem (John 9. 7); probably identical with Shiloah, the waters of which go softly (Isa. 8. 6), and the pool of Shelah by the king's garden (Neh. 3. 15).
 (2) the tower. Lu. 13. 4.
Shoam Inscription, discovered in 1880 by Mr. C. Schick, consists of six lines, dating from the time of Ahaz or Hezekiah. It is a description of the making of the tunnel, recording how the workmen began at both ends and met in the middle.
Sivanus, all-vā-nūs, 'of the forest.' 2 Cor. 1. 19.
Slyer (Gen. 23. 15). Heb. *Késeph*: Gk. ἀργύριον. Largely imported into Egypt, and afterwards into Palestine, from Spain and Arabia.
 1 Kn. 10. 27, king made *s.* as stones.
 Job 22. 25, thou shalt have plenty of *s.*
 Ps. 12. 6; 66. 10, as *s.* is tried.
 Prov. 8. 10, receive instruction and not *s.*
 Eccl. 5. 10, he that loveth *s.* shall not be satisfied.
 Isa. 1. 22, thy *s.* is become dross.
 Jer. 6. 30, reprobate *s.* shall men call them.
 Mal. 3. 3, sit as a refiner and purifier of *s.*
Silver. Gen. 44. 2; Ex. 26. 19; Num. 7. 13; Eccl. 12. 6; Mat. 27. 6; Acts 19. 24.
 as money. Gen. 23. 15; 44. 2; Deu. 22. 19; 2 Kn. 5. 22.
Silverling, a small silver coin. Isa. 7. 23.
Silversmith. Acts 19. 24, Demetrius, a *s.*
Simeon, sim'-ē-on, same as SHIMEON.
 (1) son of Jacob. Gen. 29. 33; 34. 7, 25; 42. 24.
 his descendants. Gen. 46. 10; Ex. 6. 15; Num. 1. 22; 26. 12; 1 Chr. 4. 24; 12. 25.
 prophecy concerning. Gen. 49. 5.
 (2) blesses Christ. Lu. 2. 25.
 (3) (Niger). Acts 13. 1.
Simeonites, sim'-ē-on-ites, members of the family of Simeon. Num. 26. 14.
Similitude. (1) Num. 12. 8, the *s.* of the Lord. R. V. form.
 Deu. 4. 12, saw no *s.* R. V. form.
 Ps. 144. 12, after the *s.* of a palace. R. V. fashion.
 Rom. 5. 14, after the *s.* of Adam's transgression. R. V. likeness.
 Jas. 3. 9, made after the *s.* of God. R. V. likeness.
 (2) parable. Hos. 12. 10; Dan. 10. 16; Heb. 7. 15.
Simon, si'-mon, same as SHIMEON.
 (1) brother of Christ. Mat. 13. 55; Mk. 6. 3.
 (2) (Zelotes), APOSTLE. Mat. 10. 4; Mk. 3. 13; Lu. 6. 15.
 (3) (Pharisee), reproved. Lu. 7. 36.
 (4) (leper). Mat. 26. 6; Mk. 14. 3.
 (5) (of Cyrene), bears the cross of Jesus. Mat. 27. 32; Mk. 15. 21; Lu. 23. 26.
 (6) (a tanner), Peter's vision in his house. Acts 9. 43; 10. 6.
 (7) (a sorcerer), baptized, Acts 8. 9. rebuked by Peter, Acts 8. 18.
SIMPETER. See PETER.
Simple, innocent, guileless, or foolish. Ps. 19. 7, making wise the *s.*
 116. 6, the Lord preserveth the *s.*
 119. 130, it giveth understanding to the *s.*
 Prov. 1. 22, how long, ye *s.* ones?
 1. 32, the turning away of the *s.*
 7. 7, and beheld among the *s.*
 8. 5, O ye *s.*, understand wisdom.
 9. 4, whose is *s.*
 14. 15, the *s.* believeth every word.

Prov. 19. 25, and the *s.* will beware.
 22. 3; 27. 12, the *s.* pass on, and are punished.
 Rom. 16. 18, deceive the hearts of the *s.* R. V. innocent.
Simplicity. 2 Cor. 1. 12, that in *s.* and godly sincerity. R. V. holiness.
 11. 3, from the *s.* that is in Christ.
Simri, sim'-rī, same as SHIMI. 1 Chr. 26. 10.
Sin, sin, 'clay' (Ex. 16. 1). (Zin), wilderness of. Ex. 16.; Num. 13. 21; 20.; 27. 14.
Sin (n.). Gen. 4. 7, *s.* lieth at the door.
 Num. 27. 3, died in his own *s.*
 Deu. 24. 16; 2 Kn. 14. 6; 2 Chr. 25. 4, put to death for his own *s.*
 Job 10. 6, thou searchest after my *s.*
 Ps. 19. 13, from presumptuous *s.*
 25. 7, remember not *s.* of my youth.
 32. 1, blessed is he whose *s.* is covered.
 38. 18, I will be sorry for my *s.*
 51. 3, my *s.* is ever before me.
 90. 8, our secret *s.*
 103. 10, hath not dealt with us according to our *s.*
 Prov. 5. 22, holden with cords of *s.*
 10. 19, in multitude of words wanteth not *s.* R. V. transgression.
 14. 9, fools make a mock at *s.* R. V. guilt.
 14. 34, *s.* is a reproach to any people.
 Isa. 30. 1, to add *s.* to *s.*
 43. 25; 44. 22, not remember *s.*
 53. 10, offering for *s.*
 53. 12, bare the *s.* of many.
 Jer. 51. 5, land filled with *s.* R. V. guilt.
 Ezek. 33. 16, none of his *s.* shall be mentioned.
 Hos. 4. 8, they eat up *s.* of my people.
 Mic. 6. 7, fruit of my body for *s.* of my soul.
 Mat. 12. 31, all manner of *s.* shall be forgiven.
 John 1. 29, the *s.* of the world.
 8. 7, he that is without *s.*
 16. 8, will reprove the world of *s.*
 19. 11, hath the greater *s.*
 Acts 7. 60, lay not this *s.* to their charge.
 22. 16, wash away thy *s.*
 Rom. 5. 20, where *s.* abounded.
 6. 1, shall we continue in *s.*
 7. 7, I had not known *s.*
 14. 23, whatsoever is not of faith is *s.*
 2 Cor. 5. 21, made him to be *s.* for us.
 2 Thes. 2. 3, that man of *s.*
 1 Pet. 2. 24, his own self bare our *s.*
 See 1 John 4. 10; Rev. 1. 5.
Sin (v.). Gen. 42. 22, do not *s.* against the child.
 Ex. 9. 27; 10. 16; Num. 22. 34; Jos. 7. 20; 1 Sam. 15. 24; 26. 21; 2 Sam. 12. 13; Job 7. 20; Ps. 41. 4; Mat. 27. 4; Lu. 15. 18, I have *s.*
 Job 10. 14, if I *s.*, thou markest me.
 Ps. 4. 4, stand in awe and *s.* not.
 39. 1, that I *s.* not with my tongue.
 Prov. 8. 36, he that *s.* against me.
 Isa. 43. 27, thy first father hath *s.*
 Ezek. 18. 4, the soul that *s.* it shall die.
 Hos. 13. 2, now thy *s.* more and more.
 Mat. 18. 21, how oft shall my brother *s.*
 John 5. 14; 8. 11, *s.* no more.
 Rom. 6. 15, shall we *s.* because.
 1 Cor. 15. 34, awake to righteousness and *s.* not.
 Eph. 4. 26, be ye angry, and *s.* not.
 1 John 3. 9, he cannot *s.* because born of God.
 See Num. 15. 23; Job 1. 5, 22; Rom. 3. 23.
Sin, what it is. Deu. 9. 7; Jos. 1. 18; Prov. 24. 9; Rom. 14. 23; Jas. 4. 17; 1 John 3. 4; 5. 17.
 origin of. Gen. 3. 6, 7; Mat. 15. 19; John 8. 44; Rom. 5. 12; 1 John 3. 8.
 characteristics of. Prov. 14. 34; 15. 9; 30. 12; Isa. 1. 18; 59. 3; Jer. 44. 4; Eph. 5. 11; Heb. 3. 13, 15; 6. 1; 9. 14; Jas. 1. 15.
 sting of, death. 1 Cor. 15. 56.
 all born in, and under. Gen. 5. 3; Job 15. 14; 25. 4; Ps. 51. 5; Rom. 3. 9; Gal. 3. 22.
 Christ alone without, 2 Cor. 5. 21; Heb. 4. 15; 7. 26; 1 John 3. 5. His blood alone redeems from, John 1. 29; Eph. 1. 7; 1 John 1. 7; 3. 5.
 fountain for. Zec. 13. 1.

repented of, and confessed. Job 33. 27; Ps. 38. 18; 97. 10; Prov. 28. 13; Jer. 3. 21; Rom. 12. 9; 1 John 1. 9. prayed, striven against, and mortified. Ps. 4. 4; 19. 13; 39. 1; 51. 2; 139. 23, 24; Mat. 6. 13; Rom. 8. 13; Col. 3. 5; Heb. 12. 4.
excludes from heaven. 1 Cor. 6. 9; Gal. 5. 19; Eph. 5. 5; Rev. 21. 27.
wages of, death. Rom. 6. 23.
punishment of. Gen. 2. 17; Ezek. 18. 4; Rom. 5. 13; Heb. 10. 26; Jas. 1. 15.

Sina, *si'-nā*, Greek form of **SINAI**. Acts 7. 30.

Sinai, *si'-nā* or *si'-nā*, 'pointed' (?). The mountain, also called Horeb, in the peninsula between the arms of the Red Sea, from which the Law was given. Ex. 19. 1; Deu. 33. 2; Jud. 5. 5; Ps. 68. 8, 17; Gal. 4. 24.

Sincere, pure, lit. without wax, as honey. Phil. 1. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 2.

Sincerity. Jos. 24. 14; 1 Cor. 5. 8; Eph. 6. 24.

Sinful. Lu. 5. 8; 24. 7; Rom. 7. 13; 8. 3.

Sing. Ex. 15. 21; 1 Chr. 16. 23; Ps. 66. 2; 95. 1; Eph. 5. 19; Rev. 15. 3.

Singers. 1 Chr. 15. 19; Ps. 68. 25; 87. 7; Eccl. 2. 8; Ezek. 40. 44; Hab. 3. 19.

Singing. Ps. 100. 2; 126. 2; S. of S. 2. 12; Eph. 5. 19. See **PSALMODY**.

Single. Mat. 6. 22; Lu. 11. 34.

Singleness. Acts 2. 46; Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22.

Sinim, *si'-nim*, 'Chinese' (?). Isa. 49. 12.

Sinite, *si'-nite*. Gen. 10. 17.

Sink. Ps. 69. 2; Mat. 14. 30; Lu. 9. 44.

Sinner. Gen. 13. 13, men of Sodom *s.* exceedingly.

Ps. 1. 1, standeth not in way of *s.*

25. 8, teach *s.* in the way.

26. 9, gather not my soul with *s.*

51. 13, *s.* shall be converted.

Prov. 1. 10, if *s.* entice thee.

13. 21, evil pursueth *s.*

Eccl. 9. 18, one *s.* destroyeth much good.

Isa. 33. 14, the *s.* in Zion are afraid.

Mat. 9. 11; Mk. 2. 16; Lu. 5. 30; 15. 2, eat with *s.*

9. 13; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 32, call *s.* to repentance.

11. 19; Lu. 7. 34, a friend of *s.*

Lu. 7. 37, woman who was a *s.*

13. 2, suppose ye these were *s.* above all?

17. 10, joy over one *s.*

18. 13, be merciful to me a *s.*

John 9. 16, how can a man that is a *s.* do such miracles?

9. 25, whether he be a *s.* I know not.

Rom. 5. 8, while we were yet *s.*

5. 19, many were made *s.*

Heb. 7. 26, separate from *s.*

See Jas. 4. 8; 5. 20; 1 Pet. 4. 18; Jude 15.

Sins, **National**, bring judgments, Mat. 23. 35, 36; 27. 25. denounced, Isa. 1. 24; 30. 1; Jer. 5. 9; 6. 27.

Sion, *si'-qn*. (1) 'lifted up.' Deu. 4. 48.

(2) Greek name for Mount Zion. Mat. 21. 5.

Siphmoth, *si'ph'-mōth*, 'bare places' (?). 1 Sam. 30. 28.

Sippal, *si'p'-pā-i*, 'belonging to the doorstep' (?). 1 Chr. 20. 4.

Sirah, *si'-rāh*, 'withdrawing.' 2 Sam. 3. 26.

Siron, *si'-ri'-qn*, 'a coat of mail;' mount. Deu. 3. 9; Ps. 29. 6.

Sisamai, *si's'-ā-mā*, 'fragrant' (?). 1 Chr. 2. 40.

Sisera, *si's'-ē-rā*. (1) Jud. 4. 2, 21; 5. 24; 1 Sam. 12. 9; Ps. 83. 9. (2) Ez. 2. 53; Neh. 7. 55.

Sister. Job 17. 14; Prov. 7. 4; Mat. 12. 50; 1 Tim. 5. 2.

Sit. 2 Kn. 7. 3, why *s.* we here until we die?

Ps. 63. 12, they that *s.* in the gate.

107. 10, such as *s.* in darkness. R. V. sat.

Isa. 30. 7, their strength is to *s.* still.

Jer. 8. 14, why do we *s.* still?

Ezek. 33. 31, they *s.* before thee as thy people.

Mic. 4. 4, they *s.* every man under his vine.

Mal. 3. 3, he shall *s.* as a refiner.

Mat. 20. 23; Mk. 10. 37, to *s.* on my right hand.

See Prov. 23. 1; Lam. 3. 63; Acts 2. 2.

Sith, since, forasmuch as. Ezek. 35. 6.

Sitnah, *si'-nāh*, 'contention.' Gen. 26. 21.

Situation. 2 Kn. 2. 19; Ps. 48. 2.

Sivan, *si'-vān*, 'bright.' The third month of the Jewish sacred year—June. Pentecost is on the 6th of Sivan. Lev. 23. 15, 16; Esth. 8. 9. See **MONTHS**.

Skillful. 1 Chr. 28. 21; Ps. 33. 3; Ezek. 21. 31; Dan. 1. 4.

Skill (*n.*). Eccl. 9. 11; Dan. 1. 17; 9. 22.

Skill (*v.*), to have skill in, understand. 1 Kn. 5. 2 Chr. 2. 7.

Skin. Ex. 34. 29, wist not that *s.* of his face shone.

Job 2. 4, *s.* for *s.*

10. 11, thou hast clothed me with *s.* and flesh.

19. 26, though after my *s.* worms destroy.

Jer. 13. 23, can the Ethiopian change his *s.*

Ezek. 37. 6, I will cover you with *s.*

Heb. 11. 37, wandered in sheep-*s.*

See Gen. 3. 21; 27. 16; Ps. 102. 5; Mic. 3. 2; Mk. 1. 1.

Skip. Ps. 29. 6; 114. 4; Jer. 48. 27.

Skirt. Ps. 133. 2; Jer. 2. 34; Zec. 8. 23.

Skull. Mat. 27. 33; Mk. 15. 22.

Sky. Job 37. 18; Isa. 48. 8; Mat. 16. 2; Lu. 12. 5. Heb. 11. 12.

Slack. Deu. 7. 10; Prov. 10. 4; Zep. 3. 16; 2 Pet. 3. 4.

Slain. Gen. 4. 23, I have *s.* a man.

Prov. 7. 26, strong men have been *s.* by her.

22. 13, the slothful man saith, I shall be *s.*

24. 11, deliver those ready to be *s.*

Isa. 22. 2, thy *s.* men are not *s.* with the sword.

26. 21, earth shall no more cover her *s.*

66. 16, the *s.* of the Lord shall be many.

Jer. 9. 1, weep for the *s.* of my people.

Lam. 4. 9, *s.* with sword better than *s.* with hunger.

Ezek. 37. 9, breathe upon these *s.*

Eph. 2. 16, having *s.* the enmity.

Rev. 5. 6, a Lamb as it had been *s.*

See 1 Sam. 18. 7; 22. 21; Lu. 9. 22; Heb. 11. 37.

Slander. Ex. 23. 1; Ps. 15. 3; 51. 13; 34. 13 (1 Pet. 10); 50. 20; 64. 3; 101. 6; Prov. 10. 13; Jer. 6. 28; 4; Eph. 4. 31; 1 Tim. 3. 11; Tit. 3. 2.

effects of, and conduct under. Prov. 16. 28; 17. 9; 8; 26. 20, 22; Jer. 38. 4; Ezek. 22. 9; Mat. 5. 11; 59; Acts 6. 11; 17. 7; 24. 5; 1 Cor. 4. 12.

Slandrously. Rom. 3. 8, as we be *s.* reported.

Slaughter. Ps. 44. 22, as sheep for the *s.*

Isa. 53. 7; Jer. 11. 19, brought as a lamb to the *s.*

Jer. 7. 32; 19. 6, valley of *s.*

Ezek. 9. 2, every man a *s.* weapon.

See Hos. 5. 2; Zec. 11. 4; Acts 9. 1; Jas. 5. 5.

Slave. Jer. 2. 14; Rev. 18. 13.

Slavery. The Mosaic Law made various humane provisions as to the status and treatment of slaves. The N. nowhere forbids slavery. But it inculcates principles which must prove fatal to an institution based on supposed inferiority in individual and social rights. And the modern disappearance of slavery in Christianized societies testifies to the sure working of the N. principles. See esp., 1 Cor. 7. 21-24; Eph. 6. 5-9; Col. 3. 22-4. 1, and the Epistle to Philemon.

Slay. Gen. 18. 25, far from thee to *s.* the righteous.

Job 9. 23, if scourge *s.* suddenly.

13. 15, though he *s.* me. [19. 2]

See Gen. 4. 15; Ex. 21. 14; Neh. 4. 11; Lu. 11. 4.

Slaying unpremeditatedly. Num. 35. 11; Deu. 4. 19. 3; Jos. 20. 3.

Sleep (*n.*). 1 Sam. 26. 12, deep *s.* from God.

Job 4. 13; 33. 15, when deep *s.* falleth.

Ps. 13. 3, lest I sleep the *s.* of death.

127. 2, giveth his beloved *s.*

Prov. 3. 24, thy *s.* shall be sweet.

6. 10; 24. 33, yet a little *s.*

20. 13, love not *s.* lest.

Eccl. 5. 12, the *s.* of a labouring man.

Jer. 51. 39, sleep a perpetual *s.*

Lu. 9. 32, heavy with *s.*

John 11. 13, of taking rest in *s.*

Rom. 13. 11, high time to awake out of *s.*

See Dan. 2. 1; 6. 18; 8. 18; Acts 16. 27; 20. 9.

Sleep (*v.*). Ex. 22. 27, raiment, wherein shall he *s.*

Job 7. 21, now shall I *s.* in the dust.

Ps. 4. 8, I will lay me down and *s.*

121. 4, shall neither slumber nor *s.*

Prov. 4. 16, they *s.* not, except they have done.

6. 22, when thou *s.* it shall keep thee.

10. 5, he that *s.* in harvest is a son that causeth shame.

S. of S. 5. 2, I *s.*, but my heart waketh.

Dan. 12. 2, many that *s.* in the dust.

Mat. 9. 24; **Mk.** 5. 39; **Lu.** 8. 52, not dead but *s.*
 13. 25, while men *s.* the enemy sowed.
 26. 45; **Mk.** 14. 41, *s.* on now.
Mk. 13. 36, coming suddenly he find you *s.*
Lu. 22. 46, why *s.* ye? rise and pray.
John 11. 11, our friend Lazarus *s.*
1 Cor. 11. 30, for this cause many *s.*
 15. 51, we shall not all *s.*
Eph. 5. 14, awake thou that *s.*
1 Thes. 4. 14, them which *s.* in Jesus.
 5. 6, let us not *s.* as do others.
 5. 7, they that *s.* in the night.
 5. 10, that whether we wake or *s.*
sleep. **Gen.** 2. 21; 15. 12; 28. 11; 1 **Sam.** 26. 12; 1 **Kn.**
 18. 27; **Job** 4. 13; **Prov.** 6. 4-11; 19. 15; 20. 13; **Acts**
 12. 6.
 figurative. **Pa.** 13. 3; **Dan.** 12. 2; **Mk.** 13. 36; **Rom.**
 13. 11; 1 **Cor.** 11. 30; 15. 20, 51; 1 **Thes.** 4. 13-15.
deight, artifice, trick, deceitfulness. **Eph.** 4. 14, the *s.*
 of men.
blew. **Jud.** 9. 54, a woman *s.* him. [smote.
1 Sam. 17. 36, *s.* both the lion and the bear. **R. V.**
 29. 5, Saul *s.* his thousands.
 2 **Kn.** 10. 9, who *s.* all these? **R. V.** smote.
Ps. 78. 34, when he *s.* them, then they sought him.
Isa. 66. 3, killeth an ox as if he *s.* a man.
Dan. 5. 19, whom he would he *s.*
Mat. 23. 35, whom ye *s.* between temple and altar.
Acts 5. 30; 10. 39, whom ye *s.* and hanged on a tree.
 22. 20, kept raiment of them that *s.* him.
Rom. 7. 11, sin by the commandment *s.* me. [4.
See Gen. 4. 8; **Ex.** 2. 12; 13. 15; **Neh.** 9. 26; **Lam.** 2.
blide. **Deu.** 32. 35; **Ps.** 26. 1; 37. 31; **Hos.** 4. 16.
lightly. **Jer.** 6. 14; 8. 11, healed hurt *s.*
 slime, any soft viscous substance; here, bitumen. **Gen.**
 11. 3; 14. 10; **Ex.** 2. 3.
bling, a simple weapon consisting of a piece of leather
with two springs attached, for hurling stones. **Jud.**
 20. 16. Goliath slain by, 1 **Sam.** 17. 49. **See** 2 **Kn.** 3.
 25; 2 **Chr.** 26. 14.
 figurative. 1 **Sam.** 25. 29; **Prov.** 26. 8.
blip. 2 **Sam.** 22. 37; **Ps.** 18. 36, feet did not *s.*
Job 12. 5, he that is ready to *s.*
Ps. 17. 5, that my footsteps *s.* not.
38. 16, when my foot *s.* they magnify.
73. 2, my steps had well nigh *s.*
Heb. 2. 1, lest we should let them *s.* **R. V.** should
 drift away from them.
See Deu. 19. 5; 1 **Sam.** 19. 10; **Ps.** 94. 18.
lippy. **Pa.** 35. 6; 73. 18; **Jer.** 23. 12.
lothful. **Jud.** 18. 9, he not *s.* to possess.
Mat. 25. 26, thou *s.* servant.
Rom. 12. 11, not *s.* in business.
Heb. 6. 12, that ye be not *s.* **R. V.** sluggish.
lothfulness. **Prov.** 12. 24, 27; 15. 19; 18. 9; 19. 15,
 24; 21. 25; 22. 13; 24. 30; 26. 13-16; **Ecc.** 10. 18;
Mat. 25. 26; **Rom.** 11. 8.
 condemned. **Prov.** 6. 4; **Rom.** 12. 11; 13. 11; 1 **Thes.**
 5. 6; **Heb.** 6. 12.
low. **Ex.** 4. 10, I am *s.* of speech.
Neh. 9. 17, a God *s.* to anger.
Prov. 14. 29, *s.* to wrath is of great understanding.
Lu. 24. 25, *s.* of heart.
See Acts 27. 7; **Tit.** 1. 12; **Jas.** 1. 19.
luggard. **Prov.** 6. 6, go to the ant, thou *s.*
 10. 26, so is the *s.* to them that send him.
 13. 4, the soul of the *s.* desireth.
 20. 4, the *s.* will not plow. **R. V.** slothful.
 26. 16, the *s.* is wiser in his own conceit.
lumber. **Pa.** 121. 3, that keepeth thee will not *s.*
Prov. 6. 4, give not *s.* to thine eyelids.
 6. 10; 24. 33, a little more *s.*
Isa. 5. 27, none shall *s.* among them.
 56. 10, loving to *s.*
Nah. 3. 18, thy shepherds *s.*
Rom. 11. 8, hath given them the spirit of *s.* **R. V.**
 stupor.
See Job 33. 15; **Mat.** 25. 5; 2 **Pet.** 2. 3.
naill. **Ex.** 16. 14, *s.* round thing, *s.* as hoar frost.
 18. 22, every *s.* matter they shall judge.
Num. 16. 9, *s.* a thing that God hath separated.
 16. 13, *s.* a thing that thou hast brought us.

Deu. 9. 21, I ground the calf *s.*, even as *s.* as dust.
R. V. fine.
 32. 2, doctrine distil as *s.* rain.
 2 **Sam.** 7. 19; 1 **Chr.** 17. 17, yet a *s.* thing in thy sight.
 1 **Kn.** 2. 20, one *s.* petition of thee.
 2 **Kn.** 19. 26, inhabitants of *s.* power.
Job 8. 7, thy beginning was *s.*
 15. 11, are consolations of God *s.*? [eth up.
 36. 27, he maketh *s.* the drops of water. **R. V.** draw-
Ps. 119. 141, I am *s.*
Prov. 24. 10, thy strength is *s.*
Isa. 7. 13, is it *s.* a thing to weary men?
 16. 14, remnant very *s.* and feeble.
 40. 15, nations as the *s.* dust.
 54. 7, for a *s.* moment.
 60. 22, *s.* one shall become a strong nation.
Jer. 49. 15, I will make thee *s.* among heathen.
Dan. 11. 23, strong with *s.* a people.
Am. 7. 2, by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is *s.*
Zec. 4. 10, the day of *s.* things.
Mk. 8. 7; **John** 6. 9, a few *s.* fishes.
Acts 12. 18; 19. 23, no *s.* stir.
 15. 2, had no *s.* dissension.
Jas. 3. 4, turned with very *s.* helm.
See Jer. 44. 28; **Ezek.** 34. 18; 1 **Cor.** 6. 2.
Smart. **Prov.** 11. 15, shall *s.* for it. [blessed.
Smell. **Gen.** 27. 27, as *s.* of field which the Lord hath
Deu. 4. 28, gods that neither see nor *s.*
Job 39. 25, he *s.* the battle.
Ps. 45. 8, thy garments *s.* of myrrh.
 115. 6, noses have they, but they *s.* not.
Isa. 3. 24, instead of sweet *s.* **R. V.** spices.
Dan. 3. 27, nor the *s.* of fire.
 1 **Cor.** 12. 17, hearing, where were the *s.*?
Eph. 5. 2, sacrifice for sweet *s.* savour.
Phil. 4. 18, an odour of a sweet *s.*
See S. of S. 1. 12; 2. 13; 4. 10; 7. 8; **Am.** 5. 21.
Smite. **Ex.** 2. 13, wherefore *s.* thou.
 21. 12, he that *s.* a man.
 1 **Sam.** 26. 8, I will not *s.* him the second time.
 2 **Kn.** 6. 18, *s.* this people with blindness.
 6. 21, shall I *s.* them?
Ps. 121. 6, the sun shall not *s.* thee by day.
 141. 5, let the righteous *s.* me.
Prov. 19. 25, *s.* a scorner.
Isa. 10. 24, he shall *s.* thee with a rod.
 49. 10, neither shall he *s.* thee.
 50. 6, gave my back to the *s.*
 58. 4, to *s.* with the fist of wickedness.
Jer. 18. 18, let us *s.* him with the tongue.
Lam. 3. 30, giveth his cheek to him that *s.*
Ezek. 7. 9, know that I am the Lord that *s.*
 21. 14, prophesy, and *s.* thine hands together.
Nah. 2. 10, the knees *s.* together.
Zec. 13. 7, awake, O sword, and *s.* the shepherd.
Mal. 4. 6, lest I *s.* the earth with a curse.
Mat. 5. 39, *s.* thee on the right cheek.
 24. 49, shall begin to *s.* his fellow-servants.
Lu. 22. 49, shall we *s.* with sword?
John 18. 23, why *s.* thou me?
See Lu. 6. 29; **Acts** 23. 2; 2 **Cor.** 11. 20; **Rev.** 11. 6.
Smith. 1 **Sam.** 13. 19; **Isa.** 44. 12; **Jer.** 24. 1.
Smitten. **Num.** 22. 28, that thou hast *s.*
Deu. 28. 25, cause thee to be *s.*
 1 **Sam.** 4. 3, wherefore hath the Lord *s.* us?
 2 **Kn.** 13. 19, thou shouldest have *s.* five or six times.
Ps. 3. 7, thou hast *s.* all mine enemies.
 102. 4, my heart is *s.*
Isa. 24. 12, the gate is *s.* with destruction.
 53. 4, *s.* of God.
Jer. 2. 30, in vain have I *s.* your children.
Hos. 6. 1, he hath *s.* and he will bind.
Am. 4. 9, I have *s.* you.
See Job 16. 10; **Ezek.** 22. 13; **Acts** 23. 3.
Smoke. **Gen.** 19. 28, as the *s.* of a furnace.
Den. 29. 20, the anger of the Lord shall *s.*
Ps. 37. 20, wicked consume into *s.*
 68. 2, as *s.* is driven away.
 74. 1, why doth thy anger *s.*?
 102. 3, my days are consumed like *s.*
 104. 32; 144. 5, he toucheth the hills, and they *s.*
 119. 83, like a bottle in the *s.*

Prov. 10. 26, as s. to the eyes.
 Isa. 6. 4, the house was filled with s.
 34. 10, the s. thereof shall go up for ever.
 51. 6, the heavens shall vanish like s.
 65. 5, these are a s. in my nose.
 Hos. 13. 3, as the s. out of a chimney.
 See Rev. 9. 2; 14. 11; 15. 8; 18. 9; 19. 3.
Smoking. Gen. 15. 17; Ex. 20. 18; Isa. 42. 3; Mat. 12. 20.
Smooth. Gen. 27. 11, I am a s. man.
 1 Sam. 17. 40; Isa. 57. 6, five s. stones.
 Isa. 30. 10, speak unto us s. things.
 Lu. 3. 5, rough ways shall be made s.
 See Ps. 55. 21; Prov. 5. 3; Isa. 41. 7.
Smote. Num. 20. 11, Moses s. the rock twice.
 Jud. 15. 8, Samson s. them hip and thigh.
 1 Sam. 24. 5, David's heart s. him.
 Isa. 60. 10, in my wrath I s. thee.
 Jer. 31. 19, I s. upon my thigh.
 Hag. 2. 17, I s. you with blasting and mildew.
 Mat. 26. 68; Lu. 22. 64, who is he that s. thee? R. V. struck.
 Lu. 18. 13, s. upon his breast.
 Acts 12. 23, immediately angel s. him.
 2 Sam. 14. 7; Dan. 2. 34; Mat. 27. 30.
Smyrna. *smýr-nâ*, 'myrrh.' Rev. 1. 11.
Snail. (1) (Lev. 11. 30). Heb. *Hômet*, 'one prostrate on the ground.' Gk. *σαῦρα*: Zool. S. generic. Probably same as R. V. 'sand lizard.'
 (2) (Ps. 58. 8). Heb. *Shablâl*, 'moist,' 'slimy one.' Gk. *κνῆρος*: Zool. S. generic. The genuine snail.
Snake. See SERPENT.
Snare. Ex. 10. 7, this man be a s. unto us.
 Deu. 7. 25, nor take silver of idols, lest thou be s.
 12. 30, take heed that thou be not s. by them.
 Jos. 23. 13, they shall be s. unto you.
 Jud. 8. 27, which thing became a s. to Gideon.
 1 Sam. 18. 21, that she may be a s.
 2 Sam. 19. 3, wherefore layest thou a s. for my life?
 2 Sam. 22. 6; Ps. 18. 5, s. of death prevented me.
 Job 18. 8, he walketh on a s. R. V. the toils.
 22. 10, s. are round about thee.
 Ps. 11. 6, upon the wicked he shall rain s.
 38. 12, they lay s. for me.
 64. 5, commune of laying s. privily.
 69. 22, let their table become a s.
 91. 3, deliver thee from s. of fowler.
 124. 7, the s. is broken.
 Prov. 6. 2; 12. 13, s. with words of thy mouth.
 7. 23, as a bird hasteth to the s.
 13. 14; 14. 27, the s. of death.
 18. 7, a fool's lips are the s. of his soul.
 22. 25, learn his ways, and get a s. to thy soul.
 29. 8, bring city into s. R. V. in a flame.
 29. 25, fear of man bringeth a s.
 Eccl. 9. 12, s. in an evil time.
 Isa. 24. 17; Jer. 48. 43, the s. are upon thee. [pit.
 Lam. 3. 47, fear and a s. is come upon us. R. V. the
 Ezek. 12. 13, he shall be taken in my s.
 Hos. 9. 8, the prophet is a s.
 Am. 3. 5, can a bird fall in a s.?
 Lu. 21. 35, as a s. shall it come. R. V. so.
 1 Tim. 3. 7, lest he fall into the s.
 6. 9, they that will be rich fall into a s.
 2 Tim. 2. 26, recover out of the s. of the devil.
 See Ex. 23. 33; Deu. 7. 16; Jud. 2. 3; Eccl. 7. 26.
Snatch. Isa. 9. 20, shall s. and be hungry.
Sneezed. 2 Kn. 4. 35, child s. seven times.
Snout. Prov. 11. 22, jewel in swine's s.
Snow. Ex. 4. 6; Num. 12. 10; 2 Kn. 5. 27, leprous as s.
 2 Sam. 23. 20, slew lion in time of s.
 Job 6. 16, wherein the s. is hid.
 9. 30, wash myself in s. water.
 24. 19, drought and heat consume s. waters.
 37. 6, saith to s., be thou on the earth.
 38. 22, the treasures of the s.
 Ps. 51. 7, I shall be whiter than s.
 147. 16, he giveth s. like wool.
 Prov. 25. 13, cold of s. in harvest.
 26. 1, as s. in summer.
 31. 21, she is not afraid of the s.
 Isa. 1. 18, your sins shall be white as s.

Isa. 55. 10, as the s. from heaven returneth not.
 Jer. 18. 14, will a man leave the s. of Lebanon?
 Lam. 4. 7, Nazarites purer than s.
 Dan. 7. 9; Mat. 28. 3; Mk. 9. 3, garment white as s.
 See Ps. 68. 14; 148. 8; Rev. 1. 14.
Snuffed. Jer. 14. 6; Mal. 1. 13.
Snuffers. gold. Ex. 25. 38; 37. 23. [17. 4
So. sô, Hebrew form of Egyptian word *Sevech*. 2 Kn.
Soaked. Isa. 34. 7, land s. with blood. R. V. drunken.
Soap. (Jer. 2. 22; Mal. 3. 2). Heb. *Bôrîth*: Gk. *σάπο*
 'grass,' translated 'soap' in the A. V. It was so
 cleansing preparation of a vegetable alkali (the *Bôrîth*
 of the desert). The alkali was used for washing the
 person. (Job 9. 30. R. V. marg. lye.) It was no
 the composition in modern domestic use.
Sober. Acts 26. 25, words of truth and s.
 2 Cor. 5. 13, s. for your cause.
 1 Thes. 5. 6, let us watch and be s.
 1 Tim. 3. 2; Tit. 1. 8, a bishop must be s.
 Tit. 2. 2, aged men be s. R. V. temperate.
 2. 4, teach young women to be s. R. V. omita.
 1 Pet. 4. 7, be ye therefore s. and watch.
Sobriety. Rom. 12. 3; 1 Thes. 5. 6; 1 Tim. 2. 9; 3. 2.
 Tit. 1. 8; 2. 12; 1 Pet. 1. 13; 4. 7; 5. 8.
Socho. sô'-chô, same as שֹׁחוֹ. 1 Chr. 4. 18.
Sochoh. sô'-chôh, same as שֹׁחוֹה. 1 Kn. 4. 10.
Socoh. sô'-côh, same as שֹׁחוֹ. Jos. 15. 35.
Sod. sôdden, boiled, from 'seethe.' Gen. 25. 29; Ex.
 12. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 15; Lam. 4. 10.
Sodi. sô'-di, 'an acquaintance.' Num. 13. 10.
Sodom. sôd'-gm, 'burning' (?). Gen. 10. 19.
 its iniquity and destruction. Gen. 13. 13; 18. 20; 19.
 4-24; Deu. 23. 17; 1 Kn. 14. 24.
 Lot's deliverance from. Gen. 19.
 a warning. Deu. 29. 23; 32. 32; Isa. 1. 9; 13. 19.
 Lam. 4. 6; Mat. 10. 15; Lu. 17. 29; Jude 7; Rev.
 11. 8.
Sodoma. sôd'-ô-mâ, Greek form of the preceding. Rom.
 9. 29. R. V. Sodom.
Sodomites. sôd'-gm-ites, persons who imitated the sin
 of the men of Sodom. 1 Kn. 15. 12.
Sodom, vine of (Deu. 32. 32). Heb. *Géphen*, *Sêdom*.
 Gk. *ἀμπελος Σοδομων*: Bot. *N. Citrullus colocynthis*.
 The *Colocynthis* grows near the Dead Sea; it has long
 straggling tendrils like a vine, and a fruit of tempting
 appearance, like a beautiful orange, and its bitter
 nauseous taste—bitter as gall—agrees with the de-
 scription of the grapes of the vine of Sodom.
Soft. Job 23. 16, God maketh my heart s. R. V. faint.
 41. 3, will he speak s. words?
 Ps. 65. 10, thou makest it s. with showers.
 Prov. 15. 1, a s. answer turneth away wrath.
 25. 15, a s. tongue breaketh the bone.
 See Ps. 55. 21; Mat. 11. 8; Lu. 7. 25. [15
Softly. Gen. 33. 14; Jud. 4. 21; 1 Kn. 21. 27; Isa. 38.
Soil. Ezek. 17. 8, planted in a good s.
Sojourn. to dwell for a time. Gen. 19. 9, this fellow
 came in to s.
 26. 3, s. in this land, and I will be with thee.
 47. 4, to s. in the land are we come.
 Deu. 26. 5, s. with a few, and became a nation.
 Jud. 17. 9, I go to s. where I may find place.
 2 Kn. 8. 1, s. wheresoever thou canst s.
 Ps. 120. 5, woe is me, that I s.
 Isa. 23. 7, feet carry her afar off to s.
 Jer. 42. 22, die in place whither ye desire to s.
 Lam. 4. 15, they shall no more s. there.
 Heb. 11. 9, by faith he s. in land of promise.
 1 Pet. 1. 17, pass time of your s. here in fear.
Sojourner. Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12.
Sold. Gen. 31. 15, our father hath s. us.
 45. 4, whom ye s. into Egypt.
 Lev. 25. 23, the land shall not be s. for ever.
 25. 42, shall not be s. as bondmen.
 27. 28, no devoted thing shall be s.
 Deu. 15. 12, if thy brother be s. unto thee.
 32. 30, except their Rock had s. them.
 1 Kn. 21. 20, thou hast s. thyself to work evil.
 Neh. 5. 8, or shall they be s. unto us?
 Esth. 7. 4, for we are s. to be slain.
 Isa. 50. 1, have ye s. yourselves?
 62. 3, ye have s. yourselves for nought.

Lam. 5. 4, our wood is *s.* unto us.
 Joel 3. 3, they have *s.* a girl for wine.
 Am. 2. 6, they *s.* the righteous for silver.
 Mat. 10. 29, are not two sparrows *s.* for a farthing?
 13. 46, want and *s.* all that he had.
 18. 25, his lord commanded him to be *s.*
 21. 12; Mk. 11. 15, cast out them that *s.*
 26. 9; Mk. 14. 5, might have been *s.* for much.
 Lu. 17. 28, they bought, they *s.*, they planted.
 Acts 2. 45, and *s.* their possessions.
 Rom. 7. 14, *s.* under sin.
 1 Cor. 10. 25, whatsoever is *s.* in the shambles.
 See Lu. 19. 45; John 12. 5; Acts 5. 1; Heb. 12. 16.
Soldier. Ez. 8. 22, ashamed to require *s.*
 Mat. 8. 9; Lu. 7. 8, having *s.* under me.
 Lu. 3. 14, *s.* demanded, what shall we do?
 Acts 10. 7, a devout *s.*
 2 Tim. 2. 3, as a good *s.* of Jesus Christ.
 See 2 Chr. 25. 13; Isa. 15. 4; Acts 27. 31.
Soldiers, admonition to. Lu. 3. 14.
 at the crucifixion. John 19. 2, 23, 32.
 as guards. Mat. 27. 66; 28. 12; Acts 12. 4; 23. 10;
 27. 42.
Sole. Gen. 8. 9, dove found no rest for *s.* of her foot.
 2 Sam. 14. 25; Isa. 1. 6, from *s.* of foot to crown.
 See Deu. 28. 35, 56, 65; Jos. 1. 3; Job 2. 7.
Solemn. Ps. 92. 3, sing praise with a *s.* sound.
 See Num. 10. 10; Isa. 1. 13; Lam. 2. 22; Hos. 9. 5.
Solemnity. Isa. 30. 29, when a holy *s.* is kept. R. V.
 feast.
 See Deu. 31. 10; Isa. 33. 20; Ezek. 45. 17; 46. 11.
Solemnly. Gen. 43. 3; 1 Sam. 8. 9.
Solitary. Ps. 68. 6, God setteth the *s.* in families.
 107. 4, wandered in a *s.* way. R. V. desert.
 Isa. 35. 1, the wilderness and *s.* place shall be glad.
 See Job 3. 7; 30. 3; Lam. 1. 1; Mic. 7. 14; Mk. 1. 35.
Solomon, sol^l-5-mon, 'peaceable.' 2 Sam. 5. 14.
 king of Israel. 2 Sam. 12. 24; 1 Kn. 1. 2; 2. 24; 1 Chr.
 28. 9; 29.
sals of God wisdom. 1 Kn. 3. 5 (4. 29); 2 Chr. 1. 7.
 the wise judgment of. 1 Kn. 3. 16.
 his league with Hiram for building the temple. 1 Kn.
 5. 2; 2 Chr. 2.
 builds the temple (2 Sam. 7. 12; 1 Chr. 17. 11); 1 Kn.
 6. 7; 2 Chr. 3-5. the dedication, 1 Kn. 8. 2; 2 Chr. 6.
 God's covenant with. 1 Kn. 9. 2; 2 Chr. 7. 12.
 the queen of Shebā visits. 1 Kn. 10. 2; 2 Chr. 9. 1; Mat.
 6. 29; 12. 42.
David's prayer for. Ps. 72.
 his idolatry, rebuke, and death. 1 Kn. 11. 1, 9, 14, 31,
 41; 2 Chr. 9. 29; Neh. 13. 26.
 his Proverbs and Canticles. Prov. 1. 1; Eccl. 1. 1;
 S. of S. 1. 1.
ome. Gen. 37. 20, *s.* evil beast. R. V. an.
 Ex. 16. 17, and gathered, *s.* more, *s.* less.
 1 Kn. 14. 13, found *s.* good thing.
 Pa. 20. 7, *s.* trust in chariots.
 69. 20, I looked for *s.* to take pity.
 Dan. 12. 2, *s.* to life, and *s.* to shame.
 Mat. 16. 14; Mk. 8. 28; Lu. 9. 19, *s.* say thou art John
 the Baptist.
 28. 17, *s.* doubted.
 John 6. 64, *s.* of you that believe not.
 Acts 19. 32; 21. 34, *s.* cried one thing, *s.* another.
 Rom. 3. 3, what if *s.* did not believe?
 5. 7, *s.* would even dare to die.
 1 Cor. 6. 11, such were *s.* of you.
 15. 34, *s.* have not knowledge.
 Eph. 4. 11, *s.* prophets, *s.* evangelists.
 1 Tim. 5. 24, *s.* men's sins are open.
 Heb. 10. 25, as the manner of *s.* is.
 2 Pet. 3. 9, as *s.* men count slowness.
 See 1 Tim. 1. 19; 2 Tim. 2. 18; Jude 22.
omebody. Lu. 8. 46; Acts 5. 36.
ometime, sometimes, once, formerly.
 Eph. 2. 13, *s.* far off.
 5. 8, ye were *s.* darkness.
 Col. 1. 21, *s.* alienated.
 See Col. 3. 7; Tit. 3. 3; 1 Pet. 3. 20.
omewhat. 1 Kn. 2. 14; Gal. 2. 6; Rev. 2. 4.
on. Gen. 6. 2; Job 1. 6; 2. 1; 38. 7; John 1. 12; Phil.
 2. 15; 1 John 3. 1, *s.* of God.

Job 14. 21, his *s.* come to honour.
 Ps. 2. 12, kiss the *S.*, lest he be angry.
 86. 16, save *s.* of thine handmaid.
 116. 16, I am the *s.* of thine handmaid.
 Prov. 10. 1; 13. 1; 15. 20; 17. 2; 19. 26, a wise *s.*
 17. 25; 19. 13, a foolish *s.*
 31. 2, *s.* of my womb, *s.* of my vows.
 Isa. 9. 6, unto us *s.* is given.
 14. 12, *s.* of the morning.
 Jer. 35. 5, *s.* of the Rechabites.
 Ezek. 20. 31; 23. 37, *s.* pass through fire.
 Hos. 1. 10, the *s.* of the living God.
 Mal. 3. 17, as a man spareth his *s.*
 Mat. 11. 27, no man knoweth the *S.*
 13. 55; Mk. 6. 3; Lu. 4. 22, the carpenter's *s.*
 17. 5, this is my beloved *S.*
 22. 42, Christ, whose *s.* is he?
 Lu. 7. 12, only *s.* of his mother.
 10. 6, if the *s.* of peace.
 19. 9, he also is a *s.* of Abraham.
 John 1. 18; 3. 18, only begotten *S.*
 5. 21; the *S.* quickeneth whom he will.
 8. 35, the *S.* abideth ever.
 8. 36, if the *S.* make you free.
 17. 12; 2 Thea. 2. 3, the *s.* of perdition.
 Acts 4. 36, *s.* of consolation.
 Rom. 1. 9, serve in the gospel of his *S.*
 8. 3, God sending his own *S.*
 8. 29, conformed to the image of his *S.*
 8. 32, spared not his own *S.*
 1 Cor. 4. 14, as my beloved *s.* I warn you. R. V.
 children.
 Gal. 4. 5, the adoption of *s.*
 4. 7, if a *s.*, then an heir.
 Col. 1. 13, the kingdom of his dear *S.*
 Heb. 2. 10, bringing many *s.* to glory.
 5. 8, though a *S.*, yet learned he obedience.
 11. 24, refused to be called *s.*
 12. 6, scourgeth every *s.*
 1 John 2. 22, antichrist denieth the *S.*
 5. 12, he that hath the *S.* hath life.
 See 1 John 1. 7; 4. 9; 5. 10, 11; Rev. 21. 7.
Son of God. See CHRIST.
 of man. Ezek. 2. 1; Mat. 8. 20; Acts 7. 56.
 See also CHRIST.
Song. Job 30. 9, now am I their *s.*
 35. 10; Ps. 77. 6, who giveth *s.* in the night.
 Ps. 32. 7, with *s.* of deliverance.
 33. 3; Isa. 42. 10, sing unto him a new *s.*
 40. 3, he hath put a new *s.* in my mouth.
 69. 12, I was the *s.* of drunkards.
 119. 54, my *s.* in house of my pilgrimage.
 137. 4, the Lord's *s.* in a strange land.
 Prov. 25. 20, that singeth *s.* to an heavy heart.
 Isa. 23. 16, sing many *s.*
 35. 10, the ransomed shall come with *s.*
 Ezek. 33. 32, as a very lovely *s.*
 Am. 8. 3, *s.* of the temple.
 Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16, in psalms and spiritual *s.*
 See S. of S. 1. 1; Rev. 14. 3.
Song of Degrees. Ps. 120-134., titles, 'Song of the
 Ascents,' or 'Pilgrim Songs,' or 'Song of the Goings
 Up;' sung by the Exiles in going up from Babylon to
 their return to Jerusalem, or sung by those who went
 up to Jerusalem to attend the annual feasts.
Songs: of Moses, Red Sea, Ex. 15. for water, Num. 21.
 17. God's mercy, Deu. 32. and of the Lamb, Rev.
 15. 3.
 of Deborah, Jud. 5. of Hannah, 1 Sam. 2. of David,
 2 Sam. 22. (see PSALMS) of Mary, Lu. 1. 46. of Zach-
 arias, Lu. 1. 68. of the angels, Lu. 2. 13. of Simeon,
 Lu. 2. 29. of the redeemed, Rev. 5. 9; 19.
Sons of God. Job 1. 6; 38. 7; John 1. 12; Rom. 8. 14;
 2 Cor. 6. 18; Heb. 2. 10; 12. 5; Jas. 1. 18; 1 John 3. 1.
 obligations of. Eph. 5. 1; Phil. 2. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 14; 2. 9.
Soon. Ex. 2. 18, how is it ye are come so *s.*?
 Job 32. 22, my Maker would *s.* take me away.
 Ps. 37. 2, shall *s.* be cut down.
 58. 3, go astray as *s.* as born.
 68. 31, Ethiopia shall *s.* stretch out her hands. R. V.
 haste to.
 90. 10, it is *s.* cut off.

- Ps. 106. 13, they *s.* forgot his works.
 Prov. 14. 17, he that is *s.* angry.
See Mat. 21. 20; Gal. 1. 6; 2 Thes. 2. 2; Tit. 1. 7.
- Soothsayer**, a diviner, foreteller of future events. Dan. 2. 27.
- Soothsaying**, divination, pretence of predicting. Acts 16. 16. *See* DIVINATION.
- Sop**. John 13. 26, 27, 30.
- Sopater**, sô'-pâ-tēr. Acts 20. 4.
- Sophereth**, sô'-phê-rêth, 'scribe.' Ez. 2. 55.
- Sorcerer**, a fortune-teller (originally by casting lots); hence, one who uses magic arts, a wizard, a conjurer. Ex. 7. 11.
- Sorcery**. Isa. 47. 9; 57. 3; Acts 8. 9; 13. 6; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15. *See* DIVINATION.
- Sore** (*adv.*), greatly, severely; as *adj.* severe. Gen. 19. 9; 2 Chr. 6. 29; Isa. 1. 6; Lu. 16. 20.
- Sorek**, sô'r-êk, 'choice vine.' Jud. 16. 4.
- Sorrow**. Gen. 3. 16, multiply thy *s.*
 42. 38, with *s.* to the grave.
 Job 6. 10, I would harden myself in *s.* R. V. pain.
 21. 17, God distributeth *s.* in his anger.
 41. 22, *s.* is turned into joy. R. V. terror.
 Ps. 13. 2, having *s.* in my heart daily.
 90. 10, yet is their strength labour and *s.*
 116. 3, I found trouble and *s.*
 127. 2, to eat the bread of *s.* R. V. toil.
 Prov. 10. 22, maketh rich, addeth no *s.*
 23. 29, who hath *s.* ?
 Eccl. 2. 23, all his days are *s.*
 7. 3, *s.* is better than laughter.
 11. 10, remove *s.* from thy heart.
 Isa. 17. 11, day of desperate *s.*
 35. 10; 51. 11, *s.* and sighing shall flee away.
 53. 3, a man of *s.*
 Jer. 30. 15, thy *s.* is incurable.
 49. 23, there is *s.* on the sea.
 Lam. 1. 12, any *s.* like unto my *s.*
 Mat. 24. 8; Mk. 13. 8, beginning of *s.* R. V. travail.
 Lu. 22. 45, sleeping for *s.*
 John 16. 6, *s.* hath filled your heart.
 2 Cor. 2. 7, with overmuch *s.*
 7. 10, godly *s.* worketh repentance.
 1 Thes. 4. 13, *s.* not as others.
 1 Tim. 6. 10, pierced with many *s.*
See Prov. 15. 13; Hos. 8. 10; Rev. 21. 4.
- Sorrow** : godly, 2 Cor. 7. 10. earthly, Gen. 42. 38; Job 17. 7; Ps. 13. 2; 90. 10; Prov. 10. 22; Isa. 35. 10; Lu. 22. 45; Rom. 9. 2; 1 Thes. 4. 13. consequence of sin, Gen. 3. 16, 17; Ps. 51.
- Sorrowful**. 1 Sam. 1. 15, woman of a *s.* spirit.
 Ps. 69. 29, I am poor and *s.*
 Prov. 14. 13, even in laughter the heart is *s.*
 Jer. 31. 25, replenished every *s.* soul.
 Zep. 3. 18, I will gather them that are *s.*
 Mat. 19. 22; Lu. 18. 23, went away *s.*
 26. 37, he began to be *s.*
 26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, my soul is exceeding *s.*
 John 16. 20, ye shall be *s.*
See Job 6. 7; 2 Cor. 6. 10; Phil. 2. 28.
- Sorry**. Ps. 38. 18, I will be *s.* for my sin.
 Isa. 51. 19, who shall be *s.* for thee ?
See 1 Sam. 22. 8; Neh. 8. 10; Mat. 14. 9.
- Sort**. Gen. 6. 19, two of every *s.*
 1 Chr. 29. 14, to offer after this *s.*
 Dan. 3. 29, deliver after this *s.*
 Acts 17. 5, fellows of the baser *s.* R. V. rabble.
 2 Cor. 7. 11; 3 John 6, after a godly *s.*
 2 Tim. 3. 6, of this *s.* are they. R. V. these.
See Deu. 22. 11; Eccl. 2. 8; Ezek. 27. 24; 38. 4.
- Sosipater**, sô-sip'-â-tēr. Rom. 16. 21.
- Sosthenes**, sôs'-thê-nês. Acts 18. 17.
- Sotal**, sô-tâ'-i, 'deviator.' Ez. 2. 55.
- Sottish**. Jer. 4. 22, they are *s.* children.
- Sought**. Gen. 43. 30, he *s.* where to weep.
 Ex. 4. 24, the Lord *s.* to kill him.
 1 Sam. 13. 14, the Lord hath *s.* him a man.
 1 Chr. 15. 13, we *s.* him not after due order.
 2 Chr. 15. 4, when they *s.* him he was found.
 15. 15, they *s.* him with their whole desire.
 16. 12, in his disease he *s.* not the Lord.
 26. 5, as long as he *s.* the Lord.
- Ps. 34. 4; 77. 2, I *s.* the Lord, and he heard me.
 111. 2, *s.* out of all that have pleasure.
 Eccl. 7. 29, *s.* out many inventions.
 12. 10, the preacher *s.* to find acceptable words.
 Isa. 62. 12, shall be called, *S.* out.
 65. 1, *s.* of them that asked not. R. V. inquired of by
 Jer. 10. 21, pastors have not *s.* the Lord. R. V. inquired of.
 Lam. 1. 19, they *s.* meat to relieve their souls.
 Ezek. 22. 30, I *s.* for a man among them.
 34. 4, neither have ye *s.* that which was lost.
 Lu. 11. 16, *s.* of him a sign.
 13. 6, he *s.* fruit thereon.
 19. 3, *s.* to see Jesus.
 Rom. 9. 32, *s.* it not by faith.
 Heb. 12. 17, though he *s.* it carefully with tears.
See S. of S. 3. 1; Lu. 2. 44; 1 Thes. 2. 6.
- Soul**. Gen. 2. 7, a living *s.*
 Ex. 30. 12, a ransom for his *s.*
 Deu. 11. 13, serve him with all your *s.*
 13. 6, thy friend, which is as thine own *s.*
 30. 2; Mat. 22. 37, obey with all thy *s.*
 Jud. 10. 16, his *s.* was grieved.
 1 Sam. 18. 1; 20. 17, loved him as his own *s.*
 1 Kn. 8. 48, return with all their *s.*
 1 Chr. 22. 19, set your *s.* to seek the Lord.
 Job 3. 20, life unto the bitter in *s.*
 12. 10, in whose hand is the *s.*
 16. 4, if your *s.* were in my *s.* stead.
 23. 13, what his *s.* desireth, even that he doeth.
 31. 30, wishing a curse to his *s.* R. V. asking his life with a curse.
 33. 22, his *s.* draweth near to the grave.
 Ps. 33. 19, to deliver their *s.* from death.
 34. 22, redeemeth the *s.* of his servants.
 49. 8, the redemption of their *s.* is precious.
 62. 1, my *s.* waiteth upon God.
 63. 1, my *s.* thirsteth for thee.
 74. 19, the *s.* of thy turtle dove.
 103. 1; 104. 1, bless the Lord, O my *s.*
 116. 7, return to thy rest, O my *s.*
 116. 8, thou hast delivered my *s.* from death.
 119. 175, let my *s.* live.
 142. 4, no man cared for my *s.*
 Prov. 11. 25, the liberal *s.* shall be made fat.
 19. 2, *s.* without knowledge.
 25. 25, cold waters to thirsty *s.*
 Isa. 55. 3, hear, and your *s.* shall live.
 58. 10, if thou wilt satisfy the afflicted *s.*
 Jer. 20. 13, hath delivered the *s.* of the poor.
 31. 12, their *s.* shall be as a watered garden.
 Ezek. 18. 4, all *s.* are mine.
 22. 25, they have devoured *s.*
 Hab. 2. 10, thou hast sinned against thy *s.*
 Mat. 10. 28, to destroy both *s.* and body.
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36, lose his own *s.* R. V. life.
 26. 38; Mr. 14. 34, my *s.* is exceeding sorrowful.
 Lu. 21. 19, in your patience possess ye your *s.*
 Acts 4. 32, of one heart and *s.*
 Rom. 13. 1, let every *s.* be subject.
 1 Thes. 5. 23, that your *s.* and body be preserved.
 Heb. 6. 19, an anchor of the *s.*
 13. 17, they watch for your *s.*
 Jas. 5. 20, shall save a *s.* from death.
 1 Pet. 2. 11, which war against the *s.*
 4. 19, commit keeping of *s.* to him.
 2 Pet. 2. 14, beguiling unstable *s.*
 3 John 2, even as thy *s.* prospereth.
See Prov. 3. 22; Ezek. 3. 19; Acts 15. 24.
- Soul**, man endowed with. Gen. 2. 7.
 atonement for. Lev. 17. 11.
 redemption of. Ps. 34. 22; 49. 8, 15.
 worth of. Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 37.
- Sound** (*n.*). Lev. 26. 36, the *s.* of a shaken leaf.
 1 Kn. 18. 41, *s.* of abundance of rain.
 Job 15. 21, a dreadful *s.* is in his ears.
 Ps. 89. 15, that know the joyful *s.*
 92. 3, harp with a solemn *s.*
 Eccl. 12. 4, *s.* of grinding is low.
 Jer. 50. 22, *s.* of battle in the land.
 51. 54, *s.* of a cry cometh.
 Ezek. 33. 5, he heard *s.*, and took not warning.

John 3. 8, thou hearest the *s.* R. V. voice.
 Acts 2. 2, suddenly a *s.* from heaven.
 Rom. 10. 18, *s.* went into all the earth.
 1 Cor. 14. 8, an uncertain *s.* R. V. voice.
See 2 Kn. 6. 32; Rev. 1. 15; 9. 9; 18. 22.
Sound (*adj.*). Prov. 2. 7; 3. 21; 8. 14, *s.* wisdom.
 Prov. 14. 30, a *s.* heart is life of the flesh.
 1 Tim. 1. 10; 2 Tim. 4. 3; Tit. 1. 9; 2. 1, *s.* doctrine.
 2 Tim. 1. 7, spirit of a *s.* mind. R. V. discipline.
 1. 13, form of *s.* words.
See Ps. 119. 80; Lu. 15. 27; Tit. 2. 2, 8.
Sound (*v.*). Ex. 19. 19, the trumpet *s.* long. R. V. omits.
 Joel 2. 1, *s.* an alarm in holy mountain.
 Mat. 6. 2, do not *s.* a trumpet before thee.
 1 Thes. 1. 8, from you *s.* out word of the Lord.
See Neh. 4. 18; 1 Cor. 13. 1; 15. 52; Rev. 8. 7.
Sour. Isa. 18. 5; Jer. 31. 29; Ezek. 18. 2; Hos. 4. 18.
South, the king of. Dan. 11.
 queen of. Mat. 12. 42.
Sow. Job 4. 8, they that *s.* wickedness.
 Ps. 97. 11, light is *s.* for the righteous.
 126. 5, *s.* in tears.
 Prov. 6. 19, he that *s.* discord.
 Eccl. 11. 4, he that observeth the wind shall not *s.*
 11. 6, in morning *s.* thy seed.
 Isa. 32. 20, that *s.* beside all waters.
 Jer. 4. 3, *s.* not among thorns.
 12. 13, they have *s.* wheat, but shall reap thorns.
 Hos. 10. 12, *s.* in righteousness, reap in mercy.
 Nah. 1. 14, that no more of thy name be *s.*
 Hag. 1. 6, ye have *s.* much, and bring in little.
 Mat. 6. 26, they *s.* not.
 13. 37, he that *s.* good seed.
 John 4. 36, both he that *s.* and he that reapeth.
 1 Cor. 15. 36, that which thou *s.* is not quickened.
 2 Cor. 9. 6, he which *s.* sparingly.
 Gal. 6. 7, whatsoever a man *s.*, that shall he reap.
See Lev. 26. 5; Deu. 11. 10; Jer. 2. 2; Jas. 3. 18.
Sower. Isa. 55. 10; Jer. 50. 16; Mat. 13. 3; Mk. 4. 3;
 Lu. 8. 5; 2 Cor. 9. 10.
Spain, Spain. Rom. 15. 24.
Spake. Ps. 39. 3, then *s.* I with my tongue.
 106. 33, he *s.* unadvisedly with his lips.
 3. 16, *s.* often one to another.
 John 7. 46, never man *s.* like this man.
 1 Cor. 13. 11, I *s.* as a child.
 Heb. 12. 25, refused him that *s.* on earth.
 2 Pet. 1. 21, holy men *s.* as they were moved.
See Gen. 35. 15; John 9. 29; Heb. 1. 1.
Span. A measure of length, originally the extent between the tips of the thumb and the little finger when stretched out = 3 palms = $\frac{1}{2}$ a cubit = 9 or 10 inches. The English span = 9 inches. *See* MEASURES.
 Ex. 28. 16; Isa. 40. 12; 48. 13; Lam. 2. 20 (*see* R. V.).
Spare. Gen. 18. 26, I will *s.* for their sakes.
 Neh. 13. 22, *s.* me according to thy mercy.
 Ps. 39. 13, *s.* me, that I may recover strength.
 Prov. 13. 24, he that *s.* the rod.
 19. 18, let not thy soul *s.* for his crying. R. V. set not thy heart on.
 Joel 2. 17, *s.* thy people.
 Mal. 3. 17, I will *s.* them as a man *s.*
 Lu. 15. 17, bread enough and to *s.*
 Rom. 8. 32, *s.* not his own Son.
 11. 21, if God *s.* not the natural branches.
 2 Pet. 2. 4, if God *s.* not the angels.
See Prov. 17. 27; 21. 26; Isa. 54. 2; 58. 1.
Spark. Job 5. 7; 18. 5; Isa. 1. 31; 50. 11.
Sparrow (Ps. 84. 3; 102. 7). Heb. *Tzippôr*, 'chirper': Gk. *σποῦδιον*. (Specimens, *Passer salicarius*, found at Ain Fasal; *Fringilla patronia*, found at Jericho.) The word occurs forty times in the Bible; and is always, with two exceptions, translated 'bird' or 'fowl'. The Greek, *σποῦδιον*, denotes any small bird.
Speak. Gen. 18. 27, to *s.* unto the Lord.
 Ex. 4. 14, I know he can *s.* well.
 33. 11, spake to Moses as a man *s.* to his friend.
 Num. 20. 8, *s.* to the rock.
 1 Sam. 25. 17, a man cannot *s.* to him.
 Job 11. 5, oh that God would *s.* against thee.
 13. 7, will ye *s.* wickedly for God?

Job 32. 7, days should *s.*
 33. 14, God *s.* once, yes, twice.
 37. 20, if a man *s.* he shall be swallowed up
 Ps. 85. 8, I will hear what the Lord will *s.*
 Prov. 23. 9, *s.* not in the ears of a fool.
 S. of S. 7. 9, causing lips of those asleep to *s.* R. V. gliding through the lips.
 Isa. 19. 18, shall *s.* language of Canaan.
 63. 1, I that *s.* in righteousness.
 65. 24, while they are yet *s.*, I will hear.
 Jer. 20. 9, I will not *s.* any more in his name.
 Hab. 2. 3, at the end it shall *s.* R. V. it hasteth toward the end.
 Zec. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25, *s.* every man the truth.
 Mat. 8. 8, *s.* the word only, and my servant.
 10. 19; Mk. 13. 11, how or what ye shall *s.*
 12. 34; Lu. 6. 45, of abundance of heart mouth *s.*
 12. 36, every idle word that men shall *s.*
 Mk. 9. 39, can lightly *s.* evil of me.
 Lu. 6. 26, when all men *s.* well of you.
 John 3. 11, we *s.* that we do know.
 Acts 4. 17, that they *s.* to no man in this name.
 4. 20, we cannot but *s.*
 26. 25, I *s.* words of truth and soberness.
 1 Cor. 1. 10, that ye all *s.* the same thing.
 14. 28, let him *s.* to himself and to God.
 2 Cor. 4. 13, we believe and therefore *s.*
 Eph. 4. 15, *s.* the truth in love.
 Heb. 11. 4, he being dead yet *s.*
 12. 24, that *s.* better things than that of Abel.
 Jas. 1. 19, slow to *s.*
See 1 Cor. 14. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 1; 2 Pet. 2. 12.
Spear. An offensive weapon consisting of a shaft with a metal head, used for thrusting; but it could be hurled, especially the smaller kind called javelin. Jos. 8. 18, stretch out the *s.* R. V. javelin.
 Jud. 5. 8, was there a shield or *s.* seen?
 1 Sam. 13. 22, nor *s.* with any but Saul.
 17. 7, the staff of his *s.*
 17. 45, thou comest to me with a *s.*
 Ps. 46. 9, he cutteth the *s.* in sunder.
 Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, beat *s.* into pruninghooks.
See Job 41. 29; Jer. 6. 23; Hab. 3. 11; John 19. 34.
Special. Deu. 7. 6; Acts 19. 11.
Spectacle. 1 Cor. 4. 9, made a *s.* to the world.
Sped, succeeded. Jud. 5. 30, have they not *s.* R. V. found.
Speech. Gen. 11. 1, earth was of one *s.*
 Ex. 4. 10, I am slow of *s.*
 Num. 12. 8, not in dark *s.*
 Deu. 32. 2, my *s.* shall distil as dew.
 1 Kn. 3. 10, Solomon's *s.* pleased the Lord.
 Job 6. 26, the *s.* of one that is desperate.
 15. 3, or with *s.* wherewith he can do no good.
 Ps. 19. 2, day unto day uttereth *s.*
 19. 3, there is no *s.* where their voice is not heard.
 Prov. 17. 7, excellent *s.* becometh not a fool.
 S. of S. 4. 3, thy *s.* is comely.
 Isa. 33. 19, of deeper *s.* than thou canst perceive.
 Mat. 26. 73, thy *s.* bewrayeth thee.
 1 Cor. 2. 1, not with excellency of *s.*
 4. 19, not the *s.*, but the power. R. V. word.
 2 Cor. 3. 12, we use great plainness of *s.*
 10. 10, his *s.* is contemptible.
 Col. 4. 6, let your *s.* be always with grace.
 Tit. 2. 8, sound *s.*, that cannot be condemned.
See Ezek. 3. 5; Rom. 16. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 6.
Speechless. Mat. 22. 12; Lu. 1. 22; Acts 9. 7.
Speed, success, good fortune. Gen. 24. 12, send me good *s.*
 2 John 10, receive him not, neither bid him God *s.*
 R. V. give him no greeting.
See Ez. 6. 12; Isa. 5. 26; Acts 17. 15.
Speedily. Ps. 31. 2, deliver me *s.*
 69. 17; 143. 7, hear me *s.*
 79. 8, let thy mercies *s.* prevent us.
 102. 2, when I call, answer me *s.*
 Eccl. 8. 11, because sentence is not executed *s.*
 Isa. 58. 8, thy health shall spring forth *s.*
 Zec. 8. 21, let us go *s.* to pray.
 Lu. 18. 8, he will avenge them *s.*
See 1 Sam. 27. 1; Ez. 6. 13; 7. 17; Joel 3. 4.

Spelt. Isa. 28. 25; Ezek. 4. 9, marg. An inferior kind of wheat.

Spend. Job 21. 13, they *s.* their days in wealth. 36. 11, they *s.* their days in prosperity.

Ps. 90. 9, we *s.* our years as a tale that is told. R. V. bring our years to an end as.

Isa. 55. 2, why *s.* money for that which is not bread? 2 Cor. 12. 15, very gladly *s.* and be content for you. See Prov. 21. 20; Eccl. 6. 12; Lu. 10. 35.

Spent. Gen. 21. 15, water was *s.* in the bottle. Job 7. 6, days *s.* without hope. Ps. 31. 10, my life is *s.* with grief. Isa. 49. 4, I have *s.* my strength for nought. Lu. 15. 14, when he had *s.* all. Acts 17. 21, *s.* their time to tell some new thing.

Spent: night is far, Rom. 13. 12. day, Jud. 19. 11; Mk. 6. 35; Lu. 24. 29.

Spice. (1) Heb. *Bosem*, used generically for spices and fragrant stuff. Ex. 25. 6 with 30. 23, 24; 1 Kn. 10. 10. (2) Heb. *Nēcōth*. See SPICERY. (3) Heb. *Sammim*, fragrant odours used for making incense. Ex. 30. 7. (4) Gk. ἀρώμα, 'aroma.' Mk. 16. 1; John 19. 40. a generic term for spices.

Spicery (*spice tree*) (Gen. 37. 25; 43. 11). Heb. *Nēcōth*: Gk. θυμιάμα: Bot. N. *Astragalus tragacantha*: R. V. marg. 'gum tragacanth, or storax.' See STACTE. The Heb. here is probably a specific term for tragacanth, but a form of this word may be used in 2 Kn. 20. 13; Isa. 39. 2, for spices in general.

Spices for religious rites. Ex. 25. 6; 30. 23, 34; 37. 29; Esth. 2. 12; Ps. 45. 8. for funeral. 2 Chr. 16. 14; Mk. 16. 1; Lu. 23. 56; John 19. 40.

Spider. (1) (Isa. 59. 5). Heb. *Accābīsh*: Gk. ἀράχνη. There are more than 700 species of spiders in Palestine. (2) (Prov. 30. 28). Heb. *Semamīth*, 'poisonous thing;' R. V. lizard. The statement 'taking hold with her hands' is true both of the spider and the gecko lizard.

Spies sent into Canaan, by Moses. Num. 13. 3, 17, 26; 14. 36; Deu. 1. 22; Heb. 3. 17. sent to Jericho, by Joshua. Jos. 2. 1, 4, 17, 23; 6. 17, 23.

Spikenard (S. of S. 1. 12). Heb. *Nerd*: Gk. νάρδος: Bot. N. *Nardostachys jatamansi*: R. V. marg. Mk. 14. 3, pistic nard (πικτικός νάρδος); i. e., genuine or liquid nard. A plant with very fragrant roots growing on the Himalaya Mts. 11,000 to 17,000 feet above the sea. The nard made from this root was worth from 25 to 400 denarii (\$4 to \$65) a pound. Mary anoints Christ with. Mk. 14. 3; Lu. 7. 37; John 12. 3.

Spilt. 2 Sam. 14. 14, as water *s.*

Spinn. Ex. 35. 25; Mat. 6. 28; Lu. 12. 27.

Spirit. Gen. 6. 3, my *s.* shall not always strive. Ex. 35. 21, every one whom his *s.* made willing. Num. 11. 17, take of the *s.* that is on thee. 14. 24, he had another *s.* with him. 16. 22; 27. 16, the God of the *s.* of all flesh. 27. 18, a man in whom is the *s.*

Jos. 5. 1, nor was there any more *s.* in them. 1 Kn. 22. 21; 2 Chr. 18. 20, there came forth a *s.* 2 Kn. 2. 9, let a double portion of thy *s.*

Neh. 9. 20, thou gavest thy good *s.* to instruct. Job 4. 15, a *s.* passed before my face. 15. 13, thou turnest thy *s.* against God. 26. 4, whose *s.* came from thee? 32. 8, there is a *s.* in man.

Ps. 31. 5; Lu. 23. 46, into thine hand I commit my *s.* 32. 2, in whose *s.* there is no guile. 51. 10, renew a right *s.* within me. 78. 3, whose *s.* was not steadfast. 104. 4; Heb. 1. 7, who maketh his angels *s.* 106. 33, they provoked his *s.*

139. 7, whither shall I go from thy *s.*?

Prov. 16. 2, the Lord weigheth the *s.*

16. 18, an haughty *s.* goeth before a fall. 16. 19; 29. 23; Isa. 57. 15, an humble *s.*

16. 32, he that ruleth his *s.* better than he.

Eccl. 3. 21, who knoweth *s.* of man, and *s.* of beast?

Eccl. 7. 8, the patient in *s.* better than the proud. 8. 8, no man hath power over *s.* to retain *s.* 11. 5, the way of the *s.* 12. 7, the *s.* shall return to God.

Isa. 4. 4; 28. 6, *s.* of judgment. 11. 2; Eph. 1. 17, the *s.* of wisdom. 34. 16, his *s.* it hath gathered them. 42. 1, I have put my *s.* upon him. 57. 16, the *s.* should fail before me. 61. 1; Lu. 4. 18, the *S.* of the Lord is upon me. Ezek. 3. 14; 8. 3; 11. 1, I went in the heat of my 11. 19; 18. 31; 36. 26, a new *s.*

Mic. 2. 11, a man walking in the *s.* and falsehood. **Mat.** 14. 26; Mk. 6. 49, it is a *s.* R. V. an apparition. 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, the *s.* is willing. **Mk.** 1. 10; John 1. 32, the *S.* descending on him. 8. 12, sighed deeply in his *s.* **Lu.** 1. 17, go before him in *s.* and power of Elias. 2. 27, came by the *S.* into the temple. 8. 55, her *s.* came again. 9. 55, ye know not what manner of *s.* R. V. omits. 10. 21, Jesus rejoiced in *s.* R. V. the Holy Spirit. 24. 39, a *s.* hath not flesh and bones. **John** 3. 34, God giveth not the *S.* by measure. 4. 24, God is a *S.*, worship him in *s.* and in truth. 6. 63, it is the *s.* that quickeneth. 14. 17; 15. 26; 16. 13; 1 John 4. 6, *S.* of truth. Acts 2. 4, began to speak as the *S.* gave utterance. 6. 10, not able to resist the wisdom and *s.* 17. 16, his *s.* was stirred within him. 23. 8, say that there is neither angel nor *s.* **Rom.** 8. 1, walk not after the flesh, but after the *S.* 8. 2, the law of the *S.* of life. 8. 11, the *S.* of him that raised up Jesus. 8. 16, the *S.* itself beareth witness. 8. 26, the *S.* maketh intercession. 12. 11, fervent in *s.*

1 Cor. 2. 4, in demonstration of the *S.* 2. 10, the *S.* searcheth all things. 4. 21; Gal. 6. 1, in the *s.* of meekness. 6. 17, he that is joined to the Lord is one *s.* 6. 20, glorify God in body and *s.* R. V. omits. 12. 4, diversities of gifts, but the same *S.* 12. 10, to another discerning of *s.* 14. 2, in the *s.* he speaketh mysteries. 15. 45, the last Adam made a quickening *s.*

2 Cor. 3. 6, the letter killeth, but the *s.* giveth life. 3. 17, where the *S.* of the Lord is, there is liberty. **Gal.** 3. 3, having begun in the *S.* 5. 16, walk in the *S.* 5. 22; Eph. 5. 9, the fruit of the *S.* 5. 25, if we live in the *S.*, let us walk in the *S.* 6. 8, he that soweth to the *S.* shall of the *S.* reap. **Eph.** 2. 2, the *s.* that worketh in children of disobedience. 2. 18, access by one *S.* 2. 22, habitation of God through the *S.* 3. 16, strengthened by his *S.* in inner man. 4. 3, the unity of the *S.* 4. 4, one body and one *S.* 4. 23, renewed in *s.* of your mind. 4. 30, grieve not the holy *S.* of God. 5. 18, be filled with the *S.* 6. 17, take sword of the *S.*

Phil. 1. 27, stand fast in one *s.* 2. 1, if any fellowship of the *S.* **Col.** 1. 8, your love in the *s.* 2. 5, absent in flesh, yet with you in the *s.* **1 Thes.** 5. 19, quench not the *S.* **2 Thes.** 2. 13, chosen through sanctification of the *S.* **1 Tim.** 3. 16, justified in the *S.* 4. 1, giving heed to seducing *s.* 4. 12, be thou an example in *s.* **2 Tim.** 4. 22, the Lord Jesus be with thy *s.* **Heb.** 1. 14, ministering *s.* 4. 12, dividing asunder of soul and *s.* 9. 14, who through the eternal *S.* 12. 9, in subjection to the Father of *s.* 12. 23, to *s.* of just men made perfect. **Jas.** 2. 26, the body without the *s.* is dead. 4. 5, the *s.* lusteth to envy. **1 Pet.** 1. 2, through sanctification of the *S.*

1 Pet. 3. 4, ornament of a meek and quiet *s*.
 3. 18, but quickened by the *S*.
 3. 19, preached to *s*. in prison.
 4. 6, live according to God in the *s*.
1 John 3. 24, by the *S*. he hath given us.
 4. 1, believe not every *s*., but try the *s*.
 4. 2, hereby know ye the *S*. of God.
 4. 3, every *s*. that confesseth not.
 5. 6, it is the *S*. that beareth witness.
 5. 8, the *s*., the water, and the blood.
Jude 19, sensual, having not the *S*.
Rev. 1. 10, I was in the *S*. on the Lord's day.
 2. 7, 11, 17, 29; 3. 6, 13, 22, hear what the *S*. saith.
 4. 2, I was in the *s*., and, behold.
 11. 11, the *S*. of life from God entered. **R. V.**
 breath.
 14. 13, blessed are the dead : Yea, saith the *S*.
 22. 17, the *S*. and the bride say, Come.
See Mat. 8. 16; **Acts** 7. 59; **Rom.** 7. 6.
Spirit of CHRIST. **Rom.** 8. 9; **1 Pet.** 1. 11.
Spirit of Antichrist. **1 John** 4. 3.
 of man. **Ecc.** 3. 21; **12. 7**; **Zec.** 12. 1; **1 Cor.** 2. 11.
 broken. **Ps.** 51. 17; **Prov.** 15. 13; **17. 22**.
 horn of. **John** 3. 5; **Gal.** 4. 29.
 fruit of. **Gal.** 5. 22; **Eph.** 5. 9.
 of truth. **John** 14. 17; **15. 26**; **16. 13**.
 bondage. **Rom.** 8. 15.
 divination. **Acts** 16. 16.
 dumbness, &c. **Mk.** 9. 17.
 fear. **2 Tim.** 1. 7.
 jealousy. **Num.** 5. 14.
 slumber. **Rom.** 11. 8.
Spirit of God. **See HOLY SPIRIT.**
Spiritual. **Hos.** 9. 7, the *s*. man is mad. **R. V.** man
 that bath the spirit.
Rom. 1. 11, impart some *s*. gift.
 7. 14, the law is *s*.
 15. 27, partakers of their *s*. things.
1 Cor. 2. 13, comparing *s*. things with *s*.
 2. 15, he that is *s*. judgeth all things.
 3. 1, not speak unto you as unto *s*.
 10. 3, all eat the same *s*. meat.
 12. 1; 14. 1, concerning *s*. gifts.
 15. 44, it is raised *s*. body.
 15. 46, that was not first which is *s*.
Gal. 6. 1, ye which are *s*., restore such an one.
Eph. 5. 19, in psalms and hymns and *s*. songs.
 6. 12, *s*. wickedness in high places.
1 Pet. 2. 5, a *s*. house, to offer up *s*. sacrifices.
See 1 Cor. 9. 11; **Col.** 1. 9; **3. 16**.
Spiritual body, gifts, &c. **Rom.** 1. 11; **1 Cor.** 12. 14; **15. 44**; **Phil.** 3. 21; **1 John** 3. 2 (**1 Cor.** 2. 13; **1 Pet.** 2. 5).
Spiritually. **Rom.** 8. 6; **1 Cor.** 2. 14; **Rev.** 11. 8.
Spite. **Ps.** 10. 14, thou beholdest mischief and *s*.
Spitefully. **Mat.** 22. 6; **Lu.** 8. 32.
Spitting. **Num.** 12. 14; **Deu.** 25. 9; **Job** 30. 10.
 suffered by Christ (**Isa.** 50. 6). **Mat.** 26. 67; **27. 30**;
Mk. 10. 34; **14. 65**; **15. 19**.
Spoli (n.). **Jud.** 5. 30, necks of them that take *s*.
 1 **Sam.** 14. 32, people flew upon the *s*.
 2 **Chr.** 15. 11, offered to the Lord of the *s*.
 20. 25, three days gathering the *s*.
 28. 15, with the *s*. they clothed the naked.
Esth. 3. 13; 8. 11, take the *s*. of them for a prey.
 9. 10, on the *s*. laid they not their hand.
Job 29. 17, I plucked the *s*. out of his teeth. **R. V.**
 prey.
Ps. 119. 162, rejoice as one that findeth great *s*.
Prov. 16. 19, than to divide *s*. with the proud.
 31. 11, he shall have no need of *s*.
Isa. 3. 14, the *s*. of the poor is in your houses.
 42. 24, who gave Jacob for a *s*.?
 53. 12, divide the *s*. with the strong.
See Isa. 9. 3; **Ezek.** 7. 21; **38. 13**; **Nah.** 2. 9; **Zec.** 14. 1.
Spoli (v.). **Ex.** 3. 22, ye shall *s*. the Egyptians.
Ps. 76. 5, the stouthearted are *s*.
 S. of S. 2. 15, the little foxes that *s*. the vines.
Isa. 33. 1, woe to thee that *s*., and thou wast not *s*.!
 42. 22, this is a people robbed and *s*.
Jer. 4. 30, when *s*., what wilt thou do?
Hab. 2. 8, thou hast *s*. many nations.

Zec. 11. 2, howl because the mighty are *s*.
Col. 2. 15, having *s*. principalities.
See Ps. 35. 10; **Isa.** 22. 4; **Col.** 2. 8; **Heb.** 10. 34.
Spoli, its division. **Num.** 31. 27; **1 Sam.** 30. 22.
Spoken. **Num.** 23. 19, hath he *s*., and shall he not
 make it good?
1 Sam. 1. 16, out of my grief have I *s*.
1 Kn. 18. 24, the people said, it is well *s*.
2 Kn. 4. 13, wouldest thou be *s*. for to the king?
Ps. 62. 11, God hath *s*. once.
 66. 14, my mouth hath *s*. when in trouble.
 87. 3, glorious things are *s*. of thee.
Prov. 15. 23, a word *s*. in due season.
 25. 11, a word fitly *s*. is like.
Ecc. 7. 21, take no heed to all words *s*.
Isa. 48. 15, I, even I, have *s*.
Mal. 3. 13, what have we *s*. so much against?
Mk. 14. 9, shall be *s*. of for a memorial.
Lu. 2. 34, for a sign which shall be *s*. against.
Acts 19. 36, these things cannot be *s*. against. **R. V.**
 gainsaid.
Rom. 1. 8, your faith is *s*. of. **R. V.** proclaimed.
 14. 16, let not your good be evil *s*. of.
Heb. 2. 2, the word *s*. by angels.
See Heb. 13. 7; **1 Pet.** 4. 14; **2 Pet.** 3. 2.
Spoken for, asked (for) in marriage. **S.** of **S.** 8. 8.
Spokesman. **Ex.** 4. 16, he shall be thy *s*.
Spoons. **Ex.** 25. 29; **1 Kn.** 7. 50; **2 Kn.** 25. 14.
Sport, to disport or amuse one's self. **Gen.** 26. 8; **Isa.**
 57. 4; **2 Pet.** 2. 13.
Spot. **Num.** 28. 3; **9. 11**; **29. 17**, lambs without *s*. **R. V.**
 blemish.
Deu. 32. 5, their *s*. is not the *s*. of his children. **R. V.**
 they are not his . . . it is their blemish.
Job 11. 15, lift up thy face without *s*.
Jer. 13. 23, or the leopard his *s*.
Eph. 5. 27, glorious church, not having *s*.
1 Tim. 6. 14, commandment without *s*.
Heb. 9. 14, offered himself without *s*. **R. V.** blemish.
1 Pet. 1. 19, lamb without blemish or *s*.
2 Pet. 3. 14, that ye may be found without *s*. [rocks].
Jude 12, these are *s*. in your feasts. **R. V.** hidden
See S. of **S.** 4. 7; **2 Pet.** 2. 13; **Jude** 23.
Spouse. **S.** of **S.** 4. 8; **5. 1**; **Hos.** 4. 13.
Sprang. **Mk.** 4. 8; **Acts** 16. 29; **Heb.** 7. 14; **11. 12**.
Spread. **Deu.** 32. 11, eagle *s*. abroad her wings.
2 Kn. 19. 14; **Isa.** 37. 14, *s*. letter before the Lord.
Job 9. 8, God who alone *s*. out the heavens.
 26. 9, he *s*. his cloud upon it.
 29. 19, my root was *s*. out by waters.
 36. 30, he *s*. his light upon it.
 37. 18, hast thou with him *s*. out the sky?
Ps. 105. 39, he *s*. a cloud for a covering.
 140. 5, they have *s*. a net by the wayside.
Isa. 1. 15, when ye *s*. forth your hands I will hide.
 33. 23, they could not *s*. the sail.
 65. 2, *s*. out hands to a rebellious people.
Jer. 8. 2, they shall *s*. them before the sun.
Ezek. 26. 14, a place to *s*. nets upon.
Mat. 21. 8; **Mk.** 11. 8; **Lu.** 19. 36, *s*. garments.
Acts 4. 17, but that it *s*. no further.
See Jud. 8. 25; **1 Kn.** 8. 54; **Ez.** 9. 5.
Sprigs. **Isa.** 18. 5; **Ezek.** 17. 6. [9. 26].
Spring. (1) to dawn, as *sub.* dawn. **Jud.** 19. 25; **1 Sam.**
 (2) **Num.** 21. 17, *s*. up. **O. well**.
Job 5. 6, neither doth trouble *s*. out of the ground.
 38. 16, hast thou entered into the *s*. of the sea?
Ps. 87. 7, all my *s*. are in thee. **R. V.** fountains.
 104. 10, he sendeth the *s*. into valleys.
 107. 33, he turneth water-*s*. into dry ground.
 107. 35, turneth dry ground into water-*s*.
Prov. 25. 26, a troubled fountain, and a corrupt *s*.
Isa. 42. 9, before they *s*. forth I tell you.
 43. 19, a new thing, now it shall *s*. forth.
 45. 8, let righteousness *s*. up together.
 58. 8, thine health shall *s*. forth.
 58. 11, shall be like *s*. of water.
Mk. 4. 27, seed should *s*. he knoweth not how.
See Joel 2. 22; **John** 4. 14; **Heb.** 12. 15.
Sprinkle. **Job** 2. 12; **Isa.** 52. 15; **Ezek.** 36. 25.
Sprinkling of blood, the passover. **Ex.** 12. 22; **Heb.**
 11. 28.

- the covenant of. Ex. 24. 8; Heb. 9. 13.
cleansing the leper by. Lev. 14. 7.
of oil. Lev. 14. 16.
of the blood of Christ. Heb. 10. 22; 12. 24; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
- Sprout.** Job 14. 7, a tree will *s.* again.
- Sponge.** Mat. 27. 48; Mk. 15. 36; John 19. 29.
- Spy.** Num. 13. 16; Jos. 2. 1; Gal. 2. 4.
- Stability.** Isa. 33. 6, the *s.* of thy times.
- Stable.** 1 Chr. 16. 30; Ezek. 25. 5.
- Stablish.** to establish, confirm. 2 Sam. 7. 13.
- Stachys,** stäch'-ys, 'an ear of corn.' Rom. 16. 9.
- Stacte** (Ex. 30. 34). Heb. *Nāṭāph*: Gk. *στακτή*: Bot. *N. Styrac. officinale*: R. V. marg. 'opobalsamum.' Lit. 'a drop' of some exuding gum; one ingredient in the holy incense; translated Job 36. 27, 'drop of water.' Probably the gum of the storax tree (styrax); or opobalsam, a resinous juice from the balm or balsam of Gilead.
- Staff.** Gen. 32. 10, with my *s.* I passed over.
Ex. 12. 11, eat it with *s.* in hand.
Num. 13. 23, bare grapes between two on a *s.*
Jud. 6. 21, the angel put forth end of his *s.*
2 Sam. 3. 29, not fail one that leaneth on a *s.*
2 Kn. 4. 29, lay my *s.* on face of the child.
18. 21; Isa. 36. 6, thou trustest on *s.*
Ps. 23. 4, thy rod and *s.* comfort me.
Isa. 3. 1, the stay and *s.*, the whole stay of bread.
9. 4, thou hast broken the *s.* of his shoulder.
10. 5, the *s.* in their hand is mine indignation.
10. 15, as if the *s.* should lift up itself.
14. 5, the Lord hath broken the *s.* of the wicked.
Jer. 48. 17, how is the strong *s.* broken?
Zec. 11. 10, took my *s.*, even Beauty.
Mk. 6. 8, take nothing, save *s.* only.
Heb. 11. 21, leaning on the top of his *s.*
See Ex. 21. 19; Num. 22. 27; Isa. 28. 27.
- Stagger.** (1) Job 12. 25; Ps. 107. 27, *s.* like a drunken man.
Isa. 19. 14, as a drunken man *s.*
29. 9, they *s.*, but not with strong drink. [ered.
(2) to stumble, to hesitate. Rom. 4. 20. R. V. wav-
- Stain.** Job 3. 5; Isa. 23. 9; 63. 3.
- Stairs.** 1 Kn. 6. 8; Neh. 9. 4; S. of S. 2. 14.
- Stakes.** Isa. 33. 20; 54. 2.
- Stalk.** Gen. 41. 5; Jos. 2. 6; Hos. 8. 7.
- Stall.** Prov. 15. 17; Hab. 3. 17; Mal. 4. 2.
- Stammering.** Isa. 28. 11; 32. 4; 33. 19.
- Stamp.** Deu. 9. 21; 2 Sam. 22. 43; Jer. 47. 3.
- Stand.** (1) Ex. 14. 13; 2 Chr. 20. 17, *s.* still, and see.
Deu. 29. 10, ye *s.* this day all of you before the Lord.
1 Sam. 9. 27, *s.* thou still a while.
1 Kn. 8. 11; 2 Chr. 5. 14, priests could not *s.* to minister.
17. 1; 18. 15; 2 Kn. 3. 14; 5. 16, the Lord before whom I *s.*
2 Kn. 10. 4, two kings stood not, how shall we *s.*?
Esth. 8. 11, to *s.* for their life.
Job 8. 15, shall lean on his house, but it shall not *s.*
19. 25, he shall *s.* at the latter day.
Ps. 1. 1, nor *s.* in the way of sinners.
1. 5, the ungodly shall not *s.* in judgment.
4. 4, *s.* in awe, and sin not.
10. 1, why *s.* thou afar off?
24. 3, who shall *s.* in his holy place?
33. 11, the counsel of the Lord *s.* for ever.
35. 2, *s.* up for my help.
76. 7, who may *s.* in thy sight?
94. 10, who will *s.* up for me?
109. 31, shall *s.* at right hand of the poor.
122. 2, our feet shall *s.* within thy gates.
130. 3, if thou, Lord, mark iniquities, who shall *s.*?
147. 17, who can *s.* before his cold?
Prov. 22. 29, shall *s.* before kings.
27. 4, who is able to *s.* before envy?
Eccl. 8. 3, *s.* not in an evil thing. R. V. persist.
Isa. 7. 7; 8. 10, thus saith the Lord, it shall not *s.*
21. 8, I *s.* continually on watchtower.
28. 18, your agreement with hell shall not *s.*
40. 8, the word of God shall *s.* for ever.
65. 5, *s.* by thyself, I am holier than thou.
Jer. 6. 16, *s.* ye in the ways, ask for the old paths.
35. 19, shall not want a man to *s.* before me.
- Dan. 11. 16, he shall *s.* in the glorious land.
12. 13, and shall *s.* in thy lot.
Mic. 5. 4, he shall *s.* and feed in strength.
Nah. 2. 8, *s.*, *s.*, shall they cry.
Zec. 3. 1, Satan *s.* at his right hand.
Mal. 3. 2, who shall *s.* when he appeareth?
Mat. 12. 25; Mk. 3. 24, 25; Lu. 11. 18, house divided shall not *s.*
16. 28; Lu. 9. 27, there be some *s.* here.
20. 3, others *s.* idle in the marketplace.
Rom. 5. 2, this grace wherein we *s.*
14. 4, God is able to make him *s.*
1 Cor. 2. 5, faith should not *s.* in wisdom.
16. 13, *s.* fast in the faith.
Gal. 4. 20, I *s.* in doubt of you. R. V. am perplexed.
5. 1, *s.* fast in the liberty.
Phil. 1. 27, *s.* fast in one spirit.
4. 1; 1 Thes. 3. 8, *s.* fast in the Lord.
Jas. 5. 9, the judge *s.* before the door.
Rev. 3. 20, I *s.* at the door, and knock.
6. 17, is come, and who shall be able to *s.*?
20. 12, the dead, small and great, *s.* before God.
(2) to stand firm. Eph. 6. 13; 2 Tim. 2. 19.
(3) to consist. 1 Cor. 2. 5.
See Rom. 14. 4; 1 Cor. 10. 12; Rev. 15. 2.
- Standard.** Isa. 10. 18, as when *s.*-bearer fainteth.
49. 22, I will set up my *s.* to the people. R. V. ensign.
59. 19, Spirit of the Lord shall lift up *s.* against. R. V. breath of the Lord driveth.
62. 10, go through, lift up a *s.* R. V. ensign.
Jer. 4. 6; 50. 2; 51. 12, set up a *s.* [32.
See Num. 1. 52; 2. 3; 10. 14. [32.
- Stand to**, to agree to, abide by. Deu. 25. 8; 2 Chr. 34.
- Star** at Christ's birth. Mat. 2. 2.
morning star, Christ, Rev. 22. 16. predicted, Num. 24. 17.
great star falls from heaven. Rev. 8. 10; 9. 1.
- Stars** created. Gen. 1. 16.
mentioned. Gen. 15. 5; 37. 9; Jud. 5. 20; 1 Cor. 15. 41; Heb. 11. 12; Jude 13; Rev. 8. 12; 12. 1.
not to be worshipped. Deu. 4. 19.
morning. Job 38. 7.
- State.** Ps. 39. 5; Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26.
- Stater,** stā'-tēr, a silver coin. A. V. 'piece of money' (Mat. 17. 27) = shekel = 4 denarii or drachmas = 34 d. = 65 cts. See MONEY.
- Stature.** Num. 13. 32, men of great *s.*
1 Sam. 16. 7, look not on height of his *s.*
Isa. 10. 33, high ones of *s.* hewn down.
45. 14, men of *s.* shall come.
Mat. 6. 27; Lu. 12. 25, not add to *s.*
Lu. 2. 52, Jesus increased in *s.*
19. 3, little of *s.*
Eph. 4. 13, *s.* of the fulness of Christ.
See 2 Sam. 21. 20; S. of S. 7. 7; Ezek. 17. 6; 31. 3.
- Statute.** Ex. 18. 16, the *s.* of God.
Lev. 3. 17; 16. 34; 24. 9, a perpetual *s.*
2 Kn. 17. 8, *s.* of the heathen.
Neh. 9. 14, *s.* and laws.
Ps. 19. 8, the *s.* of the Lord are right. R. V. precepts.
50. 16, to declare my *s.*
Ezek. 5. 6, hath changed my *s.*
20. 25, *s.* that were not good.
33. 15, walk in the *s.* of life.
Zec. 1. 6, my *s.*, did they not take hold?
See Ps. 18. 22; 105. 45; Ezek. 18. 19. [16.
- Statutes** of the Lord. 1 Chr. 29. 19; Ps. 19. 8; 119. 12.
- Staves.** Num. 21. 18, nobles digged with *s.*
1 Sam. 17. 43, am I a dog, that thou comest with *s.*?
Hab. 3. 14, strike through with his *s.*
Zec. 11. 7, took unto me two *s.*
Mat. 10. 10; Lu. 9. 3, neither two coats, nor *s.*
See Mat. 26. 47; Mk. 14. 43; Lu. 22. 52.
- Staves** for the tabernacle. Ex. 25. 13; 37. 15; 40. 20; Num. 4. 6.
- Stay** (n.), a support. 2 Sam. 22. 19; Ps. 18. 18, the Lord was my *s.*
Isa. 3. 1, take away the *s.* and staff.
See Lev. 13. 5; 1 Kn. 10. 19; Isa. 19. 13.
- Stay** (v.). (1) (tr.) to support.
S. of S. 2. 5, *s.* me with flagons.
Isa. 26. 3, whose mind is *s.* on thee.

- (2) (*intr.*) to rely or depend on.
 Isa. 30. 12, ye trust in oppression, and s. thereon.
 50. 10, trust in name of the Lord, and s. on his God.
 (3) (*tr.*) to stop, hold back.
 Num. 16. 48; 25. 8; 2 Sam. 24. 35; 1 Chr. 21. 22; Ps. 106. 30, the plague was s.
 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21. 15, s. now thine hand.
 Job 37. 4, he will not s. them.
 38. 11, here shall thy proud waves be s.
 38. 37, who can s. the bottles of heaven? R. V. pour out.
 Prov. 28. 17, let no man s. him.
 Isa. 27. 8, he s. his rough wind. R. V. hath removed her with.
 29. 9, s. yourselves, and wonder. R. V. tarry.
 Dan. 4. 35, none can s. his hand.
 Hag. 1. 10, heaven is s., earth is s.
 (4) (*intr.*) to remain. Gen. 19. 17, neither s. in plain.
 Ex. 9. 28, ye shall s. no longer.
 See Jos. 10. 13; 1 Sam. 24. 7; Jer. 4. 6; 20. 9.
- Stead.** place. Num. 32. 14, risen in your fathers' s.
 1 Chr. 5. 22, dwelt in their s.
 Job 16. 4, if your soul were in my soul's s.
 34. 24, he shall set others in their s.
 Prov. 11. 8, the wicked cometh in his s.
 2 Cor. 5. 20, we pray you in Christ's s. R. V. on behalf of Christ.
 See Gen. 30. 2; 2 Kn. 17. 24; 1 Chr. 5. 22.
- Steadfastness** of the disciples. Acts 2. 42; Col. 2. 5. urged. Deu. 10. 20; Job 11. 15; 1 Cor. 15. 58; 1 Thes. 5. 21; Heb. 3. 14; 4. 14; 10. 23; 1 Pet. 5. 9; 2 Pet. 3. 17.
- Steady.** Ex. 17. 12, Moses' hands were s.
- Steal.** Gen. 31. 27, wherefore didst thou s. away?
 44. 8, how then should we s. silver or gold?
 Prov. 6. 30, if he s. to satisfy his soul.
 30. 9, lest I be poor, and s.
 Jer. 23. 30, prophets that s. my words.
 Mat. 6. 19, thieves break through and s.
 John 10. 10, thief cometh not, but to s.
- Stealing.** Ex. 20. 15; 21. 16; Lev. 19. 11; Deu. 5. 19; 24. 7; Ps. 50. 18; Hos. 4. 2; Zec. 5. 4; Mat. 19. 18; 27. 64; Rom. 2. 21; 13. 9; Eph. 4. 28; 1 Pet. 4. 15. restoration inculcated. Ex. 22. 1; Lev. 6. 4; Prov. 6. 30, 31.
- Stealth.** 2 Sam. 19. 3, by s. into city.
- Stedfast.** Ps. 78. 8, not s. with God.
 Dan. 6. 26, living God, and s. for ever.
 Heb. 2. 2, word spoken by angels was s.
 3. 14, hold our confidence s. to end. R. V. firm.
 6. 19, hope as anchor, sure and s.
 1 Pet. 5. 9, resist s. in the faith.
 See Acts 2. 42; Col. 2. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 17.
- Steel.** 2 Sam. 22. 35; Job 20. 24; Jer. 15. 12.
- Steep.** Ezek. 38. 20; Mic. 1. 4; Mat. 8. 32.
- Step.** 1 Sam. 20. 3, but a s. between me and death.
 Job 14. 16, thou numberest my s.
 23. 11, my foot hath held his s.
 29. 6, I washed my s. with butter.
 31. 4, doth not he count my s.?
 31. 7, if my s. hath turned out of the way.
 Ps. 37. 23, the s. of a good man are ordered.
 37. 31, none of his s. shall slide.
 44. 18, nor have our s. declined.
 56. 6, they mark my s.
 73. 2, my s. had well nigh slipped.
 85. 13, set us in the way of his s.
 119. 133, order my s. in thy word.
 Prov. 4. 12, thy s. shall not be straitened.
 5. 5, her s. take hold on hell.
 16. 9, the Lord directeth his s.
 Isa. 26. 6, the s. of the needy shall tread it down.
 Jer. 10. 23, not in man to direct his s.
 Rom. 4. 12, walk in s. of that faith.
 2 Cor. 12. 18, walked we not in same s.?
 1 Pet. 2. 21, that ye should follow his s.
 See Ex. 20. 26; 2 Sam. 22. 37; Lam. 4. 18; Ezek. 40. 22.
- Stephanas.** stēph'-nās, 'crowned.' 1 Cor. 1. 16.
- Stephen.** stē'-phēn, 'a crown,' deacon and protomartyr.
 Acts 6. 5, 8; 7. 58.
- Steward.** 1 Kn. 16. 9, drunk in house of his s.
 Lu. 12. 42, that faithful and wise s.
 See Gen. 15. 2; Lu. 8. 3; 1 Cor. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 10.
- Steward.** parable of. Lu. 16. 1.
 of God, a bishop is. Tit. 1. 7 (1 Cor. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 10).
- Stick.** Num. 15. 32, gathered s. on sabbath.
 1 Kn. 17. 12, I am gathering two s.
 Job 33. 21, his bones s. out.
 Ps. 38. 2, thine arrows s. fast in me.
 Prov. 18. 24, a friend that s. closer than a brother.
 Ezek. 37. 16, take s., and write on it.
 See 2 Kn. 6. 6; Lam. 4. 8; Ezek. 29. 4.
- Stiff.** Ex. 32. 9; 33. 3; 34. 9; Deu. 9. 6, 13; 10. 16, s.-necked people.
 Ps. 75. 5, speak not with s. neck.
 Jer. 17. 23, obeyed not, but made their neck s.
 Ezek. 2. 4, impudent and s.-hearted.
 Acts 7. 51, ye s.-necked, ye do always resist.
 See Deu. 31. 27; 2 Chr. 30. 8; 36. 13.
- Still.** Ex. 15. 16, as s. as a stone.
 Num. 14. 38, Joshua and Caleb lived s.
 Jos. 24. 10, Balaam blessed you s.
 Jud. 18. 9, the land is good, and are ye s.?
 2 Sam. 14. 32, good to have been there s.
 2 Kn. 7. 4, if we sit s. here, we die also. [hold.
 2 Chr. 22. 9, no power to keep s. the kingdom. R. V.
 Job 2. 9, dost thou s. retain thine integrity?
 Ps. 4. 4, commune with thine heart, and be s.
 8. 2, s. the enemy and avenger.
 23. 2, beside the s. waters.
 46. 10, be s., and know that I am God.
 76. 8, earth feared, and was s.
 83. 1, hold not thy peace, and be not s., O God.
 84. 4, they will be s. praising thee.
 107. 29, so that the waves thereof are s.
 139. 18, when I awake, I am s. with thee.
 Eccl. 12. 9, he s. taught knowledge.
 Isa. 5. 25; 9. 12; 10. 4, his hand is stretched out s.
 30. 7, their strength is to sit s.
 42. 14, I have been s., and refrained.
 Jer. 8. 14, why do we sit s.?
 31. 20, I do earnestly remember him s.
 Zec. 11. 16, nor feed that that standeth s. R. V. which is sound.
 Mk. 4. 39, arose, and said, Peace, be s.
 Rev. 22. 11, unjust s., filthy s., holy s.
 See Num. 13. 30; Ps. 65. 7; 89. 9; 92. 14.
- String.** Prov. 23. 32; 1 Cor. 15. 55; Rev. 9. 10.
- Str.** Num. 24. 9, who shall s. him up? R. V. rouse.
 Deu. 32. 11, as an eagle s. up her nest.
 1 Sam. 22. 8, my son hath s. up my servant.
 26. 19, if the Lord have s. thee up.
 1 Kn. 11. 14, the Lord s. up an adversary. R. V. raised.
 1 Chr. 5. 26; 2 Chr. 36. 22; Hag. 1. 14, God s. up the spirit.
 Job 17. 8, the innocent shall s. up himself.
 41. 10, none dare s. him up.
 Ps. 35. 23, s. up thyself.
 39. 2, my sorrow was s.
 Prov. 10. 12, hatred s. up strife.
 15. 18; 29. 22, a wrathful man s. up strife.
 Isa. 10. 26, the Lord shall s. up a scourge.
 14. 9, hell from beneath s. up the dead.
 64. 7, none s. up himself to take hold.
 Lu. 23. 5, he s. up the people.
 Acts 17. 16, his spirit was s. in him. R. V. provoked.
 19. 23, no small s. about that way.
 2 Tim. 1. 6, s. up gift of God in thee.
 See 1. 13, I think it meet to s. you up.
 2 Pet. 1. 13, I think it meet to s. you up.
 See S. of 8. 2, 7; 3. 5; 8. 4; Isa. 22. 2; Acts 12. 18.
- Stock.** Job 14. 8, though the s. thereof die.
 Isa. 40. 24, their s. shall not take root.
 44. 19, shall I fall down to the s. of a tree?
 Hos. 4. 12, my people ask counsel at their s.
 Nah. 3. 6; Heb. 10. 33, a gazing-s.
 Acts 13. 26, children of the s. of Abraham.
 See Jer. 2. 27; 10. 8; Phil. 3. 5.
- Stocks.** Job 13. 27; 33. 11; Prov. 7. 22.
 Jeremiah in. Jer. 20. 2.
 Paul and Silas in. Acts 16. 24.
- Stolcks.** Same as Srocks.
- Stolcs.** stō'-lcs, philosophers whose founder taught in a famous porch or Stoa at Athens. They taught that

the universe is permeated by a principle of reason: that this reason was man's highest possession and made him (a) essentially independent of pleasure and pain, (b) a cosmopolitan being, i. e., member of a world-wide commonwealth. It was from a Stoic poet (Aratus or Cleanthes) that St. Paul quoted the words 'For we also are his offspring.' Acts 17. 28.

Stole. 2 Sam. 15. 6, Abalom *s.* the hearts.
Eph. 4. 28, let him that *s.* steal no more.
See Gen. 31. 20; 2 Kn. 11. 2; 2 Chr. 22. 11; Mat. 28. 13.

Stolen. Jos. 7. 11, they have *s.*, and dissembled.
2 Sam. 21. 12, men had *s.* the bones of Saul.
Prov. 9. 17, *s.* waters are sweet.
Obad. 5. *s.* till they had enough.
See Gen. 30. 33; 31. 19; Ex. 22. 7; 2 Sam. 19. 41.

Stomach. (1) 1 Tim. 5. 23, for thy *s.* sake.
(2) courage. 2 Mac. 7. 21.

Stomacher, part of a woman's dress, generally forming the lower part of the bodice. Isa. 3. 24.

Stone. Gen. 11. 3, they had brick for *s.*
28. 18, 22; 31. 45; 35. 14, set up *s.* for a pillar.
Deu. 8. 9, a land whose *s.* are iron.
Jos. 24. 27, this *s.* shall be a witness.
2 Sam. 17. 13, till there be not one small *s.* found there.
2 Kn. 3. 25, cast every man his *s.*
Job 5. 23, in league with *s.* of the field.
6. 12, is my strength the strength of *s.*?
14. 19, the waters wear the *s.*
28. 3, he searcheth out the *s.* of darkness.
41. 24, his heart is as firm as *s.*
Ps. 91. 12; Mat. 4. 6; Lu. 4. 11, lest thou dash thy foot against *s.*
118. 22; Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10, the *s.* which the builders refused is become the head *s.*
Prov. 27. 3, *s.* is heavy, a fool's wrath heavier.
Isa. 54. 11, I will lay thy *s.* with fair colours.
60. 17, bring for *s.* iron.
62. 10, gather out the *s.*
Jer. 2. 27, and to *s.*, thou hast brought me forth.
Dan. 2. 34, *s.* was cut out of the mountain.
Hab. 2. 11, the *s.* shall cry out of the wall.
2. 19, that saith to the dumb *s.*, arise.
Hag. 2. 15, before *s.* was laid upon *s.*
Zec. 3. 9, upon one *s.* shall be seven eyes.
4. 7, bring forth the head-*s.* thereof.
7. 12, they made their hearts as *s.*
Mat. 7. 9; Lu. 11. 11, will he give him *s.*?
21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, whosoever shall fall on this *s.*
24. 2; Mk. 13. 2; Lu. 19. 44; 21. 6, not one *s.* upon another.
Mk. 13. 1, see what manner of *s.* are here!
16. 4; Lu. 24. 2, found *s.* rolled away.
Lu. 4. 3, command this *s.* that it be made bread.
John 1. 42, Cephas, by interpretation *s.* R. V. Peter.
8. 7, first cast *s.*
11. 39, take ye away the *s.*
Acts 17. 29, that the Godhead is like to *s.*
1 Pet. 2. 5, as lively *s.*, are built up.
See 1 Sam. 30. 6; 1 Cor. 3. 12; 2 Cor. 3. 3; Rev. 2. 17.

Stone, corner, Christ is (Ps. 118. 22; Isa. 28. 16). Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 6.

Stone bow, a cross-bow for shooting stones. Wisd. 5. 22.

Stones, precious: in the high priest's breastplate, Ex. 28. 17, in the temple, 1 Chr. 29. 2; 2 Chr. 3. 6, in the new Jerusalem, Rev. 21. 19.

Stoning: Lev. 20. 2; 24. 14; Deu. 13. 10; 17. 5; 22. 21, of Achan, Jos. 7. 25. Naboth, 1 Kn. 21. Stephen, Acts 7. 58. Paul, Acts 14. 19; 2 Cor. 11. 25.

Stony. Ps. 141. 6; Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26; Mat. 13. 5.

Stood. Gen. 18. 22, *s.* yet before the Lord.
Ex. 14. 19, *s.* behind them.
Jos. 3. 16, waters *s.* upon an heap.
2 Kn. 23. 3, all the people *s.* to the covenant.
Esth. 9. 16, Jews *s.* for their lives.
Ps. 33. 9, he commanded, and it *s.* fast.
Lu. 24. 36, Jesus himself *s.* in the midst.
2 Tim. 4. 16, no man *s.* with me. R. V. took my part.
See Gen. 23. 3; Job 29. 8; Ezek. 37. 10; Rev. 7. 11.

Stoop. Gen. 49. 9, Judah *s.* down.
Prov. 12. 25, heaviness maketh the heart *s.*
John 8. 6, *s.* down, and write on the ground.
See 2 Chr. 36. 17; Job 9. 13; Mk. 1. 7; John 20. 11.

Stop. Gen. 8. 2, windows of heaven were *s.*
1 Kn. 18. 44, that the rain *s.* thee not.
Ps. 107. 42, iniquity shall *s.* her mouth.
Zec. 7. 11, refused, and *s.* their ears.
Acts 7. 57, *s.* their ears, and ran upon him.
Rom. 3. 19, that every mouth may be *s.*
Tit. 1. 11, whose mouths must be *s.*
Heb. 11. 33, through faith *s.* mouths of lions.
See Gen. 26. 15; Job 5. 16; Ps. 68. 4; Prov. 21. 13.

Store. Lev. 25. 22; 26. 10, eat of the old *s.*
Deu. 28. 5, blessed be thy basket and *s.* R. V. knead-ing-trough.
2 Kn. 20. 17, thy fathers have laid up in *s.*
Ps. 144. 13, affording all manner of *s.*
Nah. 2. 9, none end of the *s.* and glory.
Mal. 3. 10, bring tithes into *s.*-house.
Lu. 12. 24, neither have *s.*-house nor barn.
1 Cor. 16. 2, every one lay by him in *s.*
1 Tim. 6. 19, laying up in *s.* a good foundation.
2 Pet. 3. 7, by same word are kept in *s.*
See 1 Kn. 10. 10; 1 Chr. 29. 16; Ps. 37. 3.

Stork. Heb. *Hāsīdāh*: Gk. *στίβα*. (Specimen, *Ciconia alba*.) Both the black and the white stork occur.
Ps. 104. 17, as for the *s.*, the fir trees are her house.
Jer. 8. 7, yea, the *s.* in the heaven.
Zec. 5. 9, like the wings of *s.*

Storm. Ps. 55. 8, escape from windy *s.*
85. 15, make them afraid with thy *s.*
107. 29, he maketh the *s.* a calm.
Isa. 4. 6; 25. 4, a covert from *s.*
28. 2, as a destroying *s.*
Ezek. 38. 9, shalt ascend and come like *s.*
Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his way in the *s.*
See Job 21. 18; 27. 21; Mk. 4. 37; Lu. 8. 23.

Stormy. Ps. 107. 25; 148. 8; Ezek. 13. 11.

Story. 2 Chr. 13. 22; 24. 27. R. V. commentary.

Stout. Dan. 7. 20, whose look was more *s.*
Mal. 3. 13, words have been *s.* against me.
See Ps. 76. 5; Isa. 9. 9; 10. 12; 46. 12.

Straight. Ps. 5. 8, make thy way *s.* R. V. plain.
Prov. 4. 25, let eyelids look *s.* before thee.
Eccl. 1. 15; 7. 13, crooked cannot be made *s.*
Isa. 40. 3, make *s.* a highway.
40. 4; 42. 16; 45. 2; Lu. 3. 5, crooked shall be made *s.*
Jer. 31. 9, cause them to walk in *s.* way.
Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4; John 1. 23, make his paths *s.*
Lu. 13. 13, she was made *s.*
Acts 9. 11, street which is called *S.*
Heb. 12. 13, make *s.* paths for thy feet.
See Jos. 6. 5; 1 Sam. 6. 12; Ezek. 1. 7; 10. 22.

Straightway, immediately, at once. Prov. 7. 22, he goeth after her *s.*
Mat. 4. 20; Mk. 1. 18, they *s.* left their nets.
Jas. 1. 24, *s.* forgetteth what manner of man.
See Lu. 14. 5; John 13. 32; Acts 9. 20; 16. 33.

Strain. Mat. 23. 24, *s.* at a gnat. More correctly, as in R. V., '*s.* out;' i. e., to get rid of by using a strainer.

Strait (n.). 2 Sam. 24. 14, I am in a great *s.*
Job 20. 22, he shall be in *s.*
Phil. 1. 23, I am in *s.* betwixt two.
See Jer. 19. 9.

Strait. (1) narrow. Isa. 49. 20, the place is too *s.* for me, give place.
Mic. 2. 7, is spirit of the Lord *s.*?
Mat. 7. 13; Lu. 13. 24, enter in at the *s.* gate.
Lu. 12. 50, how am I *s.* till it be accomplished!
2 Cor. 6. 12, ye are not *s.* in us.
(2) strict. Acts 26. 5.
See 2 Kn. 6. 1; Job 18. 7; 37. 10.

Straitly, strictly, closely. Gen. 43. 7; Jos. 6. 1; Acts 4. 17.

Straitness, distress from narrow circumstances; hence, want, famine, scarcity of food. Deu. 28. 53; Job 36. 16.

Strake (n.), a streak. Gen. 30. 37.

Strake (v.), did strike. Acts 27. 27. R. V. lowered the gear.

Strange. Gen. 42. 7, Joseph made himself *s.*
Ex. 2. 22; 18. 3; Ps. 137. 4, in *s.* land.
Lev. 10. 1; Num. 3. 4; 26. 61, offered *s.* fire.
1 Kn. 11. 1, Solomon loved many *s.* women.

Job 19. 17, my breath is *s.* to my wife.
 31. 3, a *s.* punishment to workers. R. V. disaster.
 Prov. 2. 16, to deliver thee from the *s.* woman.
 5. 3, 20, for the lips of a *s.* woman.
 21. 8, the way of man is froward and *s.* R. V. ex-
 ceeding crooked.
 23. 27, a *s.* woman is a narrow pit.
 Isa. 23. 21, his *s.* work, his *s.* act.
 Ezek. 3. 5, not sent to people of a *s.* speech.
 Zep. 1. 8, clothed with *s.* apparel. R. V. foreign.
 Lu. 5. 26, we have seen *s.* things to day.
 Acts 17. 20, thou bringest *s.* things to our ears.
 26. 11, persecuted them even to *s.* cities. R. V. foreign.
 Heb. 13. 9, carried about with *s.* doctrines.
 1 Pet. 4. 4, they think it *s.* ye run not.
 4. 12, not *s.* concerning the fiery trial.

Stranger. Gen. 23. 4; Ps. 39. 12, I am a *s.* with you.
 Ex. 23. 9, ye know the heart of a *s.*
 1 Chr. 29. 15, we are *s.*, as were all our fathers.
 Job 15. 19, no *s.* passed among them.
 31. 32, the *s.* did not lodge in the street.
 Ps. 54. 3, for *s.* are risen up against me.
 109. 11, let the *s.* spoil his labour.
 146. 9, the Lord preserveth the *s.*
 Prov. 2. 16, to deliver thee even from the *s.*
 10. 5, lest *s.* be filled with thy wealth. R. V. an
 alien.
 5. 17, let them be thine own, not *s.* with thee.
 6. 1, stricken thy hand with a *s.*
 7. 5, from the *s.* which flattereth.
 11. 15, he that is surety for a *s.* shall smart.
 14. 10, a *s.* doth not intermeddle.
 20. 16; 27. 13, garment that is surety for a *s.*
 27. 2, let a *s.* praise thee.
 Isa. 1. 7, your land, *s.* devour it.
 2. 6, please themselves in children of *s.*
 14. 1, the *s.* shall be joined with them.
 56. 3, neither let the son of the *s.* speak.
 Jer. 14. 8, why be as a *s.* in the land? R. V. sojourner.
 Ezek. 28. 10, thou shalt die by the hand of *s.*
 Hos. 7. 9, *s.* have devoured his strength.
 Mat. 25. 35, I was a *s.*, and ye took me in.
 Lu. 17. 18, that returned, save this *s.*
 Eph. 2. 12, *s.* from the covenant.
 2. 19, no more *s.*, but fellowcitizens.
 Heb. 11. 13, confessed they were *s.*
 13. 2, be not forgetful to entertain *s.*
 See Mat. 17. 25; John 10. 5.

Strangers (among the Israelites), how to be treated.
 Ex. 22. 21; 23. 9; Lev. 19. 33; Deu. 1. 16; 10. 18;
 23. 7; 24. 14; Mal. 3. 5.
 regulations as to the passover, the priest's office, mar-
 riage, and the laws concerning them. Ex. 12. 43; 34.
 16; Lev. 17. 10; 22. 10; 24. 16; Num. 1. 51; 18. 7;
 19. 10; 35. 15; Deu. 7. 3; 17. 15; 25. 5; 31. 12; Jos.
 8. 33; Ez. 10. 2; Neh. 13. 27; Ezek. 44. 9. See
 HOSPITALITY.

and pilgrims. 1 Pet. 2. 11.

Strangled. Nah. 2. 12; Acts 15. 20; 21. 25.

Straw, to strew, scatter. Mat. 21. 8.

Stream. Ps. 124. 4; Isa. 35. 6; 66. 12; Am. 5. 24.

Street. Prov. 1. 20; Lu. 14. 21; Rev. 21. 21; 22. 2.

Strength. Ex. 15. 2; 2 Sam. 22. 33; Ps. 18. 2; 28. 7;
 118. 14; Isa. 12. 2, the Lord is my *s.*
 Jud. 5. 21, thou hast trodden down *s.*
 1 Sam. 2. 9, by *s.* shall no man prevail.
 15. 29, the *S.* of Israel will not lie.
 Job 9. 19, if I speak of *s.*, lo, he is strong.
 12. 13, with him is wisdom and *s.* R. V. might.
 Ps. 18. 32, girded me with *s.*
 27. 1, the Lord is the *s.* of my life.
 29. 11, the Lord will give *s.* to his people.
 33. 16, mighty not delivered by much *s.*
 39. 13, spare me, that I may recover *s.*
 46. 1; 81. 1, God is our refuge and *s.*
 68. 34, ascribe *s.* to God, his *s.* is in the clouds.
 68. 35, God giveth *s.* and power.
 73. 26, God is the *s.* of my heart.
 84. 5, the man whose *s.* is in thee.
 84. 7, they go from *s.* to *s.*
 96. 6, *s.* and beauty are in his sanctuary.
 138. 3, strengthenedst me with *s.* in my soul.

Prov. 10. 29, the way of the Lord is *s.* R. V. a strong-
 hold.
 Eccl. 9. 16, wisdom is better than *s.*
 10. 17, princes eat for *s.*
 Isa. 25. 4, a *s.* to the poor, a *s.* to the needy. R. V.
 stronghold.
 40. 29, he increaseth *s.*
 51. 9, awake, put on *s.*
 Hag. 2. 22, I will destroy the *s.* of the kingdoms.
 Lu. 1. 51, he hath showed *s.* with his arm.
 Rom. 5. 6, when ye were without *s.* R. V. weak.
 1 Cor. 15. 56, the *s.* of sin is the law. R. V. power.
 Rev. 3. 8, thou hast a little *s.* R. V. power.
 See Job 21. 23; Prov. 20. 29.

Strength of Israel, the Lord. Ex. 15. 2; 1 Sam. 15. 29;
 Ps. 27. 1; 28. 8; 29. 11; 46. 1; 81. 1; Isa. 26. 4;
 Joel 3. 16; Zec. 12. 5.
 of sin. Rom. 7; 1 Cor. 15. 56.
 made perfect in weakness. 2 Cor. 12. 9; Heb. 11. 34;
 Ps. 8. 2.

Strengthen. Job 15. 25, he *s.* himself against. R. V.
 behaveth proudly.
 Ps. 20. 2, *s.* thee out of Zion.
 104. 15, bread which *s.* man's heart.
 Eccl. 7. 19, wisdom *s.* the wise.
 Isa. 35. 3, *s.* ye the weak hands.
 Lu. 22. 32, when converted, *s.* thy brethren. R. V.
 stablish.
 Eph. 3. 16; Col. 1. 11, to be *s.* with might.
 Phil. 4. 13, all things through Christ which *s.* me.
 See Lu. 22. 43; 1 Pet. 5. 10; Rev. 3. 2.

Stretch. Ps. 68. 31, *s.* out her hands to God.
 Isa. 28. 20, shorter than a man can *s.* himself.
 Jer. 10. 12; 51. 15, he *s.* out the heavens.
 Ezek. 16. 27, I have *s.* out my hand over thee.
 Mat. 12. 13, *s.* forth thine hand.
 See Ps. 104. 2; Prov. 1. 24; Rom. 10. 21; 2 Cor. 10. 14.

Stricken, advanced (in years). Lu. 1. 7.

Strife. Prov. 3. 30; 17. 14; 25. 8; 26. 17; Rom. 13. 13;
 1 Cor. 3. 3; Gal. 5. 20; Phil. 2. 3, 14; 2 Tim. 2. 23;
 Tit. 3. 9; Jas. 3. 14.
 its origin. Prov. 10. 12; 13. 10; 15. 18; 16. 28; 22. 10;
 23. 29; 26. 20; 28. 25; 30. 33; 1 Tim. 6. 4; 2 Tim.
 2. 23; Jas. 4. 1.
 its results. Lev. 24. 10; Gal. 5. 15; Jas. 3. 16.
 deprecated. 1 Cor. 1. 11; 3. 3; 6; 11. 17.

Strike. (1) Job 17. 3; Prov. 22. 26, *s.* hands.
 Ps. 110. 6, shall *s.* through kings.
 Prov. 7. 23, till a dart *s.* through his liver.
 (2) to pass the hand over lightly, to stroke. 2 Kn. 5.
 11. R. V. wave.
 See Prov. 23. 35; Isa. 1. 5; 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7.

Stripes. Deu. 25. 3, forty *s.* he may give.
 2 Cor. 11. 24, five times received I forty *s.*

Stripling. 1 Sam. 17. 66, whose son the *s.* is.

Strive. Gen. 6. 3, shall not always *s.*
 Prov. 3. 30, *s.* not without cause.
 Lu. 13. 24, *s.* to enter in at strait gate.
 2 Tim. 2. 5, if a man *s.* for mastery. R. V. contend.
 2. 24, the servant of the Lord must not *s.*
 See Isa. 45. 9; Jer. 50. 24; Mat. 12. 19; Heb. 12. 4.

Strong. 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Kn. 2. 2; 2 Chr. 15. 7; Isa. 35.
 4; Dan. 10. 19, be *s.*
 Job 9. 19, if I speak of strength, lo, he is *s.* R. V.
 omits.
 Ps. 19. 5, as a *s.* man to run a race.
 24. 8, the Lord is *s.*
 31. 2, be thou my *s.* rock.
 71. 7, thou art my *s.* refuge.
 Prov. 10. 15, the rich man's wealth is his *s.* city.
 18. 10, the name of the Lord is a *s.* tower.
 Eccl. 9. 11, the battle is not to the *s.*
 Isa. 40. 26, for that he is *s.* in power.
 Mat. 12. 29, first bind the *s.* man.
 Rom. 4. 20, *s.* in faith.
 1 Cor. 4. 10, we are weak, ye are *s.*
 2 Thes. 2. 11, *s.* delusion. R. V. a working of error.
 Heb. 5. 12, of milk, and not of *s.* meat. R. V. solid.
 6. 18, we have a *s.* consolation.
 See Prov. 14. 26; Joel 3. 10; Rom. 15. 1; Rev. 5. 2.

Stubble. Ps. 83. 13, make them as *s.*
 Isa. 33. 11, conceive chaff, bring forth *s.*

- Isa. 41. 2, as driven s.
 Jer. 13. 24, I will scatter them as s.
 See Joel 2. 5; Nah. 1. 10; Mal. 4. 1, 1 Cor. 3. 12.
- Stubbornness**, penalty of. Deu. 21. 18; Prov. 1. 24; 29. 1.
 forbidden. 2 Chr. 30. 8; Ps. 32. 9; 75. 4.
 of the Jews. 2 Kn. 17. 14; Jer. 5. 3; 7. 28; 32. 33.
- Study**. Eccl. 12. 12, much s. is a weariness of the flesh.
 See 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 15.
- Stuff**, the furniture or baggage (of an army, &c.). 1 Sam. 30. 24.
- Stumble**. Prov. 4. 19, know not at what they s.
 Isa. 28. 7, they s. in judgment.
 59. 10, we s. at noonday.
 Jer. 46. 6; Dan. 11. 19, s. and fall.
 Mal. 2. 8, have caused many to s.
 1 Pet. 2. 8, that s. at the word.
 See John 11. 9; Rom. 11. 11.
- Stumblingblock**, the blind. Lev. 19. 14; Deu. 27. 18.
 figurative of offence. Isa. 8. 14; Rom. 9. 32; 14. 21;
 1 Cor. 1. 23; 8. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 8.
- Stump**. Isa. 5. 4; Dan. 4. 15.
- Suah**, sū'-ah, 'sweepings.' 1 Chr. 7. 36.
- Subdue**. Ps. 47. 3, he shall s. the people.
 Mic. 7. 19, he will s. our iniquities. R. V. tread under foot.
- Phil. 3. 21, able to s. all things. R. V. subject.
 Heb. 11. 33, through faith s. kingdoms.
 See Dan. 2. 40; Zec. 9. 15; 1 Cor. 15. 28.
- Subject**. Lu. 10. 17, devils are s. unto us.
 Rom. 8. 7, not s. to law of God.
 8. 20, creature s. to vanity.
 13. 1, s. to the higher powers.
 1 Cor. 14. 32, spirits of prophets s. to prophets.
 15. 28, then shall the Son also be s. to him.
 Eph. 5. 24, as the church is s. to Christ.
 Heb. 2. 15, all their lifetime s. to bondage.
 Jas. 5. 17, a man s. to like passions.
 1 Pet. 2. 18, servants, be s. to your masters.
 3. 22, angels and powers s. to him. [another.
 5. 5, all of you be s. one to another. R. V. serve one
 See Lu. 2. 51; Col. 2. 20; Tit. 3. 1.]
- Submission** to God. Rom. 10. 3; Jas. 4. 7.
 to rulers. Eph. 5. 21; Heb. 13. 17; 1 Pet. 2. 13; 5. 5.
- Submit**. 2 Sam. 22. 45, s. themselves.
 Ps. 68. 30, till every one s. himself. R. V. trampling under foot.
 Eph. 5. 22, wives s. yourselves.
 Jas. 4. 7, s. yourselves to God.
 1 Pet. 2. 13, s. yourselves to every ordinance of man.
- Suborned**. Acts 6. 11, s. men which said.
- Subscribe**. Isa. 44. 5; Jer. 32. 44.
- Substance**. Gen. 13. 6, their s. was great.
 Deu. 33. 11, bless his s. [storm.
 Job 30. 22, thou dissolvest my s. R. V. me in the
 Ps. 17. 14, they leave their s. to babes.
 139. 15, my s. was not hid from thee. R. V. frame.
 Prov. 3. 9, honour the Lord with thy s.
 28. 8, he that by usury increaseth his s.
 S. of S. 8. 7, give all his s. for love.
 Jer. 15. 13; 17. 3, thy s. will I give to spoil.
 Hos. 12. 8, I have found me out s. R. V. wealth.
 Mic. 4. 13, I will consecrate their s.
 Lu. 8. 3, ministered to him of their s.
 15. 13, wasted his s.
 Heb. 10. 34, a better s. R. V. possession.
 11. 1, the s. of things hoped for. R. V. assurance.
 See Prov. 1. 13, 6. 31; 8. 21; 12. 27; 29. 3.
- Subtil**. Gen. 3. 1; 2 Sam. 13. 3; Prov. 7. 10.
- Subtily**. Gen. 27. 35; Mat. 26. 4; Acts 13. 10.
- Subvert**. Lam. 3. 36; 2 Tim. 2. 14; Tit. 1. 11; 3. 11.
- Success**. Jos. 1. 8, have good s.
- Succoth**, sūc'-cōth, 'booths.' (1) (Canaan). Gen. 33. 17; Jos. 13. 27; 1 Kn. 7. 46; Ps. 60. 6.
 punished by Gideon. Jud. 8. 5, 16.
 (2) (in Egypt). Ex. 12. 37; 13. 20.
- Succoth-benoth**, sūc'-cōth-bē'-nōth. 2 Kn. 17. 30.
- Succour**. 2 Cor. 6. 2; Heb. 2. 18.
- Succathites**, sū'-chā'-thites. 1 Chr. 2. 55.
- Suck**. Deu. 32. 13, s. honey out of rock.
 33. 19, s. abundance of the seas.
 Job 20. 16, s. poison of asps.
- Isa. 60. 16, s. the milk of the Gentiles.
 See Mat. 24. 19; Mk. 13. 17; Lu. 21. 23; 23. 29.
- Suckling**. Deu. 32. 25; Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16.
- Sudden**. Job 22. 10; Prov. 3. 25; 1 Thes. 5. 3.
- Suddenly**. Prov. 29. 1, be s. destroyed.
 Eccl. 9. 12, when it falleth s.
 Mal. 3. 1, shall s. come to his temple.
 Mk. 13. 36, lest coming s. he find you sleeping.
 1 Tim. 5. 22, lay hands s. on no man. R. V. hastily.
- Suffer**. Job 21. 3, s. me that I may speak.
 Ps. 55. 22, never s. righteous to be moved.
 89. 33, nor s. my faithfulness to fail.
 Prov. 19. 15, the idle soul shall s. hunger.
 Eccl. 5. 12, not s. him to sleep.
 Mat. 3. 15, s. it to be so now.
 8. 21; Lu. 9. 59, s. me first to bury my father.
 16. 21; 17. 12; Mk. 8. 31; Lu. 9. 22, s. many things.
 19. 14; Mk. 10. 14; Lu. 18. 16, s. little children.
 23. 13, neither s. ye them that are entering to go in.
 Lu. 24. 46; Acts 3. 18, behoved Christ to s.
 Rom. 8. 17, if we s. with him.
 1 Cor. 3. 15, he shall s. loss.
 10. 13, will not s. you to be tempted.
 12. 26, whether one member s., all s. with it. [dure.
 Gal. 6. 12, lest they should s. persecution. R. V. en-
 2 Tim. 2. 12, if we s., we shall also reign. R. V. en-
 3. 12, shall s. persecution.
 Heb. 13. 3, remember them who s.
 1 Pet. 2. 21, s. for us, leaving an example.
 4. 1, he that hath s. in the flesh.
 See Gal. 3. 4; Phil. 3. 8; Heb. 2. 18; 5. 8.
- Suffering** for Christ. Phil. 1. 29.
- Sufferings**. See CRUISE.
 of His followers. Acts 5. 40; 12; 13. 50; 14. 19; 16. 23; 20. 23; 21. 22; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 4. 8; 6. 4; 11. 23; Phil. 1. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 10; 2 Tim. 3. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 19; 3. 14; 4. 12.
- Sufficiency**. Job 20. 22; 2 Cor. 3. 5; 9. 8.
- Sufficient**. Isa. 40. 16, not s. to burn.
 Mat. 6. 34, s. for the day is the evil.
 2 Cor. 2. 16, who is s. for these things?
 See Deu. 15. 8; John 6. 7; 2 Cor. 3. 5; 12. 9.
- Sukthims**, sūk'-kt'-ims, 'nomads.' 2 Chr. 12. 3.
- Sulphur** (Gen. 19. 24; Ps. 11. 6). Heb. *Gophrith*: Gk. *θεῖον*. Sulphur, or brimstone, is found in some of the valleys entering the Vale of Siddim, and in the plain of the Ghor.
- Sum**. Ps. 139. 17; Acts 22. 28; Heb. 8. 1.
- Summer**. Gen. 8. 22; Ps. 74. 17, s. and winter.
 Prov. 6. 8; 30. 25, provideth meat in s.
 10. 5, he that gathereth in s. is a wise son.
 26. 1, as snow in s.
 Jer. 8. 20, the s. is ended.
 Mat. 24. 32; Mk. 13. 28, ye know s. is nigh.
 See Dan. 2. 35; Zec. 14. 8; Lu. 21. 30.
- Sumptuously**. Lu. 16. 19, fared s. every day.
- Sun**. Jos. 10. 12, s., stand thou still.
 Jud. 5. 31, as the s. in his might.
 Job 8. 16, hypocrite is green before the s.
 Ps. 58. 8, that they may not see the s.
 84. 11, a s. and shield.
 121. 6, the s. shall not smite thee.
 Eccl. 1. 9, no new thing under the s.
 11. 7, a pleasant thing it is to behold the s.
 12. 2, while the s. or stars be not darkened.
 S. of S. 1. 6, because the s. hath looked upon me.
 6. 10, clear as the s.
 Jer. 15. 9, her s. is gone down while yet day.
 Joel 2. 10; 3. 15, the s. be darkened.
 Mat. 5. 45, maketh his s. to rise on evil.
 13. 43, then shall not righteous shine as s.
 Eph. 4. 26, let not s. go down on your wrath.
 See 1 Cor. 15. 41; Jas. 1. 11; Rev. 7. 16; 21. 23.
- Sun created**. Gen. 1. 14; Ps. 19. 4; 74. 16; 1 Cor. 15. 41.
 not to be worshipped. Deu. 4. 19; Job 31. 26; Ezek. 8. 16.
 stayed by Joshua, Jos. 10. 12. brought backward for Hezekiah, 2 Kn. 20. 9. darkened at crucifixion, Lu. 23. 44.
- Sun of righteousness**. Mal. 4. 2.
- Sunder**, to separate, part asunder. Job 41. 17.

Sundry, several, various, separate. Heb. 1. 1.

Sung. Isa. 26. 1; Mat. 26. 30; Rev. 5. 9.

Sunk. 1 Sam. 17. 49; Ps. 9. 15; Jer. 38. 22.

Sunrising. Num. 21. 11; Deu. 4. 41; Jud. 20. 43.

Sup. Lu. 17. 8; 1 Cor. 11. 25; Rev. 3. 20.

Superfluity. Jas. 1. 21, s. of naughtiness. R. V. overflowing.

Superscription. Mat. 22. 20; Lu. 20. 34; 23. 38.

Superstition. Acts 17. 22; 25. 19.

Supper, parable of. Lu. 14. 16.

marriage supper of the Lamb. Rev. 19. 9.

Lord's Supper. See COMMUNION.

Supple, to make or render pliant. Ezek. 16. 4. R. V. correctly 'cleansed.'

Supplication. 1 Kn. 9. 3, I have heard thy s.

Job 9. 15, I would make s. to my judge.

Ps. 6. 9, the Lord hath heard my s.

Dan. 9. 3, to seek by prayer and s.

Zec. 12. 10, spirit of grace and s.

Eph. 6. 18, with all prayer and s.

1 Tim. 2. 1, that s. be made for all men.

See Ps. 28. 6; 31. 22; Phil. 4. 6; Heb. 5. 7.

Supply. Phil. 1. 19; 2. 30; 4. 19.

Support. Acts 20. 35; 1 Thes. 5. 14.

Supreme. 1 Pet. 2. 13, to the king as s.

Sur, sur. 2 Kn. 11. 6.

Sure. Num. 32. 23, be s. your sin will find you out.

Job 24. 22, no man is s. of life.

Prov. 6. 3, make s. thy friend. R. V. importune.

Isa. 55. 3; Acts 13. 34, the s. mercies of David.

2 Tim. 2. 19, the foundation of God standeth s. R. V. omits.

See Isa. 33. 16; Heb. 6. 19; 2 Pet. 1. 10, 19.

Surely, securely. Prov. 10. 9.

Suretyship, evils of. Prov. 6. 1; 11. 15; 17. 18; 20. 16; 22. 26; 27. 13.

Surfeiting, excess in eating or drinking. Lu. 21. 34, overcharged with s.

Surprised. Isa. 33. 14; Jer. 48. 41; 51. 41.

Susanchites, sū-sān'-chites, inhabitants of Susa or Susinak. Ez. 4. 9.

Susanna, sū-sān'-nā, 'lily.' Lu. 8. 3.

Susl, sū'-si, 'horseman.' Num. 13. 11.

Sustain. Ps. 3. 5; 55. 22; Prov. 18. 14; Isa. 59. 16.

Sustenance. Jud. 6. 4; Acts 7. 11.

Swaddle, to swathe, bandage (as infants). Ezek. 16. 4.

Swallow. (1) Prov. 26. 2; Ps. 84. 3). Heb. *Derôr*: 'shooting straight out,' or 'freedom.' Gk. *στρούβος*.

(Specimen, *Hirundo rustica*, found in the Jordan valley.) The barn-swallow of Great Britain is abundant in Palestine.

(2) (Isa. 38. 14). Heb. *Agâr*: Gk. *χελιδών*: R. V. 'crane.' 'Swallow' (A. V.) is thought to be a mis-translation for 'crane.'

(3) (Isa. 38. 14). Heb. *sûs*, a bird with a chattering note, is translated 'swallow' in R. V. Tristram believes that the swift is intended.

Swan (Lev. 11. 18; Deu. 14. 16). Heb. *Tinshémeth*, 'breathing,' 'inflation.' Gk. *κύκνος*: R. V. 'horned owl,' marg. 'stork.' Tristram thinks the bird is the purple gallinule, or the glossy ibis.

Swarm. Ex. 8. 24; Jud. 14. 8.

Swear. (1) to cause to swear. Ex. 13. 19.

(2) Ps. 15. 4, that s. to his hurt.

Ecd. 9. 2, he that s., as he that feareth an oath.

Isa. 45. 23, to me every tongue shall s.

65. 16, shall s. by the God of truth.

Jer. 4. 2, s., the Lord liveth, in truth.

23. 10, because of s. the land mourneth.

Hos. 4. 2, by s., and lying, they break out.

10. 4, s. falsely in making a covenant.

Zec. 5. 3, every one that s. shall be cut off.

Mal. 3. 5, a witness against false s.

See Zep. 1. 5; Mat. 26. 74; Heb. 6. 13.

Swear (and curse). Lev. 5. 1, 4.

falsely. Lev. 6. 3, 5; Ex. 22. 28.

Swearing. Mat. 5. 34; Jas. 5. 12.

Sweat. Gen. 3. 19; Ezek. 44. 18; Lu. 22. 44.

Sweet. Job 20. 12, though wickedness be s.

Ps. 55. 14, we took s. counsel together.

104. 34, my meditation shall be s.

Prov. 3. 24, thy sleep shall be s.

Prov. 9. 17, stolen waters are s.

13. 19, desire accomplished is s.

16. 24, pleasant words are s.

27. 7, to the hungry every bitter thing is s.

Ecd. 5. 12, sleep of labouring man is s.

11. 7, truly the light is s.

S. of S. 2. 3, his fruit was s. to my taste.

Isa. 5. 20, put bitter for s., and s. for bitter.

23. 16, make s. melody.

Jas. 3. 11, at same place s. water and bitter.

See Jud. 14. 18; Mic. 6. 15; Mk. 16. 1.

Swelling. Jer. 12. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 18; Jude 16.

Swift (Isa. 38. 14). Heb. *Sûs*, *Sûs*: Gk. *περιστέρα*: R. V. 'swallow.' (Specimens, *Cypselus apus*; *C. affinis*; *C. melba*, found in the Jordan valley.) See SWALLOW.

Swift. Ecd. 9. 11, the race is not to the s.

Am. 2. 15, the s. of foot shall not deliver.

Rom. 3. 15, feet s. to shed blood.

See Job 7. 6; 9. 25; Jer. 46. 6; Mal. 3. 5.

Swim. 2 Kn. 6. 6, iron did s.

Ezek. 47. 5, waters to s. in.

See Ps. 6. 6; Isa. 25. 11; Ezek. 32. 6; Acts 27. 42.

Swine (Lev. 11. 7; Deu. 14. 8; Isa. 65. 4; Mat. 7. 6).

Heb. *Hêzîr*; Gk. *ss*. The Hebrews and Phœnicians abhorred swine, and the Mosaic Law classed them with unclean animals, their flesh when badly cooked being productive of trichinosis.

Swine, devils sent into herd of. Mat. 8. 32; Mk. 5. 13; Lu. 8. 33.

typical of unbelievers and apostates. Mat. 7. 6; 2 Pet. 2. 22.

Swollen. Acts 28. 6, when he should have s.

Swoon. Lam. 2. 11, children s. in the streets.

Sword. Ps. 57. 4, their tongue a sharp s.

Isa. 2. 4, nation shall not lift up s.

Ezek. 7. 15, the s. is without, pestilence within.

Mat. 10. 34, not to send peace, but a s.

Lu. 2. 35, a s. shall pierce thy own soul.

Rom. 13. 4, he beareth not the s. in vain.

Eph. 6. 17, the s. of the Spirit.

Heb. 4. 12, sharper than twoedged s.

Rev. 1. 16; 19. 15, out of his mouth a sharp s.

13. 10, that killeth with s. must be killed with s.

See Isa. 2. 4; Joel 3. 10; Mic. 4. 3; Lu. 22. 38.

Sword of the Lord. Gen. 3. 24; Deu. 32. 41; Jud. 7.

18; 1 Chr. 21. 12; Ps. 45. 3; Isa. 34. 5; 66. 16; Jer.

12. 12; 47. 6; Ezek. 21. 4; 30. 24; 32. 10; Zep. 2. 12.

Sycamine (Lu. 17. 6). Gk. *συκάμινος*: Bot. *N. Morus nigra*. The black mulberry, still called *sycaminos* in Greece, useful for its fruit, and for its leaves on which the silkworm feeds.

Sychar, sŷ'-châr, 'drunken' (?). John 4. 5.

Sychem, sŷ'-chēm, Greek form of Shechem. Acts 7. 16.

Sycamore (Ps. 78. 47; 1 Chr. 27. 28; Lu. 19. 4). Heb.

Shikmâm, *Shikmôth*: Gk. *συκομορέα*: Bot. *N. Ficus*

sycamoros. A species of fig, and consequently quite

different from the British sycamore, which is a maple.

It is an evergreen timber tree, of large growth.

Syene, sŷ'-ē-nē, 'opening.' Ezek. 29. 10.

Synagogue, The (Gk. *συναγωγή*, 'gathering together;'

Heb. *Keneseth*), was a term applied both to the con-

gregation in a provincial town, and to the room in which it met during the week for mutual instruction, disputation, and administration of justice, and on the sabbath for prayer and praise, not sacrifice. The institution of the synagogue dates probably from the Captivity in Babylon. There are said to have been 480 synagogues in Jerusalem, but this is probably an exaggeration.

The principal officers of the Synagogue were:—

(1) **The Batlanim** (*men of leisure*). These were the 'Rulers of the Synagogue,' also called the 'shepherds' and the 'elders': they had special seats of honour assigned them during divine worship (Acts 13. 15; Mat. 23. 6). They also formed the local Sanhedrin or tribunal.

(2) **The Sheliach** (*Delegate*). He was one of the elders, delegated by the Chief Shepherd (*Parnas*) to recite the most sacred portions of the liturgy, and be the mouthpiece of the congregation.

(3) **The Chazzan** (*literally Inspector*), the permanent minister or attendant (Lu. 4. 20), whose duties were

- partly ecclesiastical, partly civil. He frequently acted as schoolmaster.
- (4) **The Methurgeman** (*Interpreter*). As the synagogue came principally into use in later times, when Hebrew was not well known and Greek and Aramaic were more generally used in common life, the Law was expounded to the congregation by an interpreter. This word *Methurgeman*, or *Turgeman*, has been corrupted into the modern *Dragoman*.
- Synagogues**: Christ teaches in, Mat. 12. 9; Lu. 4. 16; John 6. 59; 18. 20. Paul preaches in, Acts 13. 5; 14. 1; 17. 4.
- Syntychē**, sŷn'-tŷ-chā, 'fortunate.' Phil. 4. 2. [12.]
- Syracuse**, sŷr'-ā-cūse, the chief city of Sicily. Acts 28.
- Syria**, sŷr'-ī-ā, was a country along the eastern coast of the Mediterranean, and extending inland to Mesopotamia. In early times its capital was Damascus. After the Roman conquest the capital was Antioch. Jud. 10. 6.
- Syriack**, sŷr'-ī-āck, belonging to Syria. Dan. 2. 4.
- Syria-damascus**, sŷr'-ī-ā-dā-mā'-cūs. 1 Chr. 18. 6.
- Syria-machab**, sŷr'-ī-ā-mā'-ā-chāh. 1 Chr. 19. 6.
- Syrians**, sŷr'-ī-āns, or **Arameans**. Heb. *Arām*; Gk. *συροι*; Lat. *Syrt*. Aram is in O. T. the name for a large region extending from Mesopotamia, of which it included a part, to Syria and Arabia Petrea. The Syrians are one branch of the Semites, and their language, Aramaic, a dialect of the Semitic language, which became the language of western Assyria, and the common language of Palestine. For the relations of Israel and Judah with Syria see **BABYLONIA AND ASSYRIA**. Gen. 25. 20; Deu. 26. 5, subdued by David. 2 Sam. 8; 10. contend with Israel. 1 Kn. 10. 29; 11. 25; 20. 22; 2 Kn. 6. 24; 7. 8. 13; 13. 7; 16. 6; 1 Chr. 18. employed to punish Joash. 2 Chr. 24. 23. See 2 Chr. 28. 23; Isa. 7. 2; Ezek. 27. 16; Hos. 12. 12; Am. 1. 5. gospel preached to. Mat. 4. 24; Acts 15. 23; 18. 18; Gal. 1. 21.
- Syrophenician**, sŷ-rō-phē-nī'-Y-ān, Phœnician living in Syria. Mk. 7. 26.
- Taanach**, tāh'-ā-nāch, 'castle' (?). Jos. 12. 21.
- Taanath-shiloh**, tā'-ā-nāth-shī'-lōh, 'fig tree of Shiloh' (?). Jos. 16. 6.
- Tabbaath**, tāb-bā'-ōth, 'rings.' Ez. 2. 43.
- Tabbath**, tāb-bāth, 'pleasantness.' Jud. 7. 22.
- Tabael**, tā'-bē-āl, 'good for nothing' (?). Isa. 7. 6.
- Tabael**, tāb'-ē-ēl, 'God is good.' Ez. 4. 7.
- Taberah**, tāb'-ē-rāh, 'burning.' Num. 11. 3.
- Tabering**, beating (as on a tabor or drum). Nah. 2. 7.
- Tabernacle**. Ps. 15. 1, abide in thy t. 27. 5, in secret of his t. shall he hide me. 84. 1, how amiable are thy t. ! Isa. 33. 20, a t. that shall not be taken down. See Job 5. 24; Prov. 14. 11.
- Tabernacle** (Ex. 25. 8, 9). An oblong tent, with a wooden framework covered with cloth and skins, made by divine command as a movable place of worship in the wilderness, called also the Tent of Meeting, R. V., and Tent, or Tabernacle of the Congregation, A. V.
- Tabernacle of God**, its construction. Ex. 25.-27.; 36.-39.; 40.; Num. 9. 15. consecrated by Moses. Lev. 8. 10. directions concerning its custody and removal. Num. 1. 50, 53; 3. 4; 9. 18; 1 Chr. 6. 48. set up at Shiloh, Jos. 18. 1. at Gibeon, 1 Chr. 21. 29; 2 Chr. 1. 3. David's love for. Ps. 27.; 42.; 43.; 84.; 132. of witness. Num. 17. 7; 18. 2; 2 Chr. 24. 6; Acts 7. 44. of testimony, Ex. 38. 21, &c. in heaven. Rev. 15. 5. parallels from its history. Heb. 8. 2; 9. 2.
- Tabernacle**, the human body compared to. 2 Cor. 5. 1; 2 Pet. 1. 13.
- Tabernacles. Feast of**. See **FEASTS**. Deu. 16. 13-15; 2 Chr. 8. 13; Ez. 3. 4; Zec. 14. 16; John 7. 2.
- Tabittha**, tāb'-ī-thā, 'gazelle.' Acts 9. 36.
- Table** (John 12. 2; 13. 28). The Hebrews in the time of our Lord had adopted the Roman custom of reclining at table on cushioned divans, resting themselves on the left arm. The tables were in three portions, forming three sides of a square, the seats being placed along the outer sides, and the servants waiting in the inside. Ps. 23. 5, thou preparast a t. 69. 22, let their t. become a snare. 78. 19, can God furnish a t. in the wilderness? 128. 3, like olive plants about thy t. Prov. 9. 2, wisdom hath furnished her t. Mat. 15. 27; Mk. 7. 28, from their masters' t. Acts 6. 2, leave word of God, and serve t. 2 Cor. 3. 6, fleshy t. of the heart. See Prov. 3. 3; Jer. 17. 1; Mal. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 21. **Table of the Lord** (Jewish). Ex. 25. 23; 31. 8; 37. 10; 40. 4; Ezek. 41. 22. its holiness. Mal. 1. 7, 12; 1 Cor. 10. 21. of shewbread. Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 24. 6; Num. 4. 7. the Lord's. See **COMMUNION**.
- Table** (writing). (Ex. 32. 15; 34. 1.) The Law was engraved upon two stone slabs. Subsequently 'writing tables' (or tablets) were in common use, made of wood, whitened, and written upon with a black fluid, like the modern Arab slabs, or covered with wax, and written upon with a metal pencil or style.
- Tables of stone**, the law. Ex. 24. 12; 31. 18. broken. Ex. 32. 19; Deu. 9. 15. renewed. Ex. 34.; Deu. 10. of stone and the heart. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
- Tablets**, mentioned by Isaiah (3. 20) among a woman's ornaments, are still in use. They are little cylinders (like bodkin-cases) of wood or metal, attached to chains and used as charms, in which women place little rolls of parchment on which their secret wishes are written. The R. V., however, renders the Hebrew word 'perfume boxes.'
- Tabor**, tā'-bōr. (1) A mountain of Galilee, 1843 feet above the sea. Here Barak assembled his forces for battle against Sisera. Jud. 4. 6, 12, 14. (2) An oak (1 Sam. 10. 3). Probably somewhere in the tribe of Benjamin. See Jos. 19. 22; Jud. 8. 18; 1 Sam. 10. 3; Ps. 89. 12; Jer. 46. 18; Hos. 5. 1.
- Tabrot** (Gen. 31. 27; 1 Sam. 10. 5; 18. 6; Isa. 5. 12; 24. 8; 30. 32; Jer. 31. 4; Ezek. 28. 13). Heb. *Tōph*; Gk. *τύμπανον* (ψαλτήριον, Job 21. 12). The simple tambourine, used with cymbals as an accompaniment to dancing and singing.
- Tabrimon**, tāb-rīm'-on, 'Rimmon is good.' 1 Kn. 15. 18.
- Taches**, attachments, fastenings. Ex. 26. 6. R. V. clasps.
- Tachmonite**, tāch'-mō-nite, same as **HACHMONITE** (?). 2 Sam. 23. 8.
- Tackling**. Isa. 33. 23; Jer. 47. 19.
- Tadmor**, tād'-mōr, 'city of palms' (?). (Palmyra), built by Solomon. 1 Kn. 9. 18.
- Tahan**, tāh'-hān, 'camp.' Num. 26. 35. [26. 35.]
- Tahanites**, tā'-hān-ites, descendants of Tahan. Num. 26. 35.
- Tahanapanes**, tā'-hāp'-ā-nēs. Jer. 2. 16.
- Tahath**, tā'-hāth, 'substitute.' (1) a place. Num. 33. 26. (2) men. 1 Chr. 6. 24; 7. 20.
- Tahpanhes**, tāh'-pān-hēs, same as **Tahanapanes**. Jer. 43. 7.
- Tahpenes**, tāh'-pēn-ēs. 1 Kn. 11. 19.
- Tahrea**, tāh'-rē-ā, 'cunning' (?). 1 Chr. 9. 41.
- Tahitim-hodshi**, tāh'-tīm-hōd-shī, 'neither land newly inhabited' (?). 2 Sam. 24. 6.
- Take**. Ex. 6. 7, I will t. you to me for a people. 34. 9, t. us for thine inheritance. Jud. 19. 30, t. advice, and speak your minds. 2 Kn. 19. 30; Isa. 37. 31, shall yet t. root. Job 23. 10, he knoweth the way that I t. Ps. 51. 11, t. not thy holy spirit from me. 116. 13, I will t. the cup of salvation. S. of S. 2. 15, t. us the foxes, the little foxes. Isa. 33. 23, the lame t. the prey. Hos. 14. 2, t. with you words. Am. 9. 2, thence shall mine hand t. them. Mat. 6. 25, shall t. 31, 34; 10. 19; Mk. 13. 11; Lu. 12. 11, 22, 26, t. no thought. 11. 29, t. my yoke. 16. 5; Mk. 8. 14, forgotten to t. bread. 18. 16, then t. with thee one or two more.

- Mat. 20. 14, *t.* that thine is, and go thy way.
 26. 26; Mk. 14. 22; 1 Cor. 11. 24, *t.*, eat; this is my body.
 Lu. 6. 29, forbid him not to *t.* thy coat also.
 12. 19, soul, *t.* thine ease.
 John 16. 15, he shall *t.* of mine.
 1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not rather *t.* wrong?
 1 Tim. 3. 5, how shall he *t.* care of the church?
 1 Pet. 2. 20, if ye *t.* it patiently.
 Rev. 3. 11, that no man *t.* thy crown.
 See John 1. 29; 10. 18; 1 Cor. 10. 13; Rev. 22. 19.
- Talo.** (1) Ps. 90. 9; Lu. 24. 11.
 (2) a (fixed) number, a total. Ex. 5. 8, 18.
- Talebearers.** Lev. 19. 16; Prov. 11. 13; 18. 8; 26. 20; Ezek. 22. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 15.
- Talent**, a weight of about 108 lbs. avoirdupois, for gold, or 96½ lbs. silver. The light weight talent is one half of these numbers. See **WEIGHTS**.
 gold, Ex. 25. 39 = £6150 = \$29,940. silver, 1 Kn. 20. 39 = £410 = \$1940, common O. T. standard = in N. T. £205 or \$970. lead, Zec. 5. 7. See **MONEY**.
- Talents**, parables of. Mat. 18. 24; 25. 14.
- Talitha**, *tāl'-ī-thā*, 'girl.' Mk. 5. 41.
- Talk.** Deu. 5. 24, God doth *t.* with man. R. V. speak.
 6. 7, *t.* of them when thou sittest.
 Job 11. 2, a man full of *t.*
 13. 7, will ye *t.* deceitfully for him?
 15. 3, reason with unprofitable *t.*
 Ps. 71. 24, *t.* of thy righteousness.
 145. 11, *t.* of thy power.
 Prov. 6. 22, it shall *t.* with thee.
 Jer. 12. 1, let me *t.* with thee of thy judgments. R. V. would I reason the cause.
 Ezek. 3. 22, arise, and I will *t.* with thee there.
 Mat. 22. 15, they might entangle him in his *t.*
 Lu. 24. 32, while he *t.* with us by the way.
 John 9. 37, it is he that *t.* with thee.
 See Prov. 14. 23; John 14. 30.
- Talking**, vain, censured. 1 Sam. 2. 3; Job 11. 2; Prov. 13. 3; 24. 2; Eccl. 10. 14; Ezek. 33. 30; 36. 3; Eph. 5. 4; Tit. 1. 10. See **SLANDER**, **TALEBEARERS**, &c.
- Tall.** Deu. 1. 28; 2. 10; 2 Kn. 19. 23.
- Talmal**, *tāl'-māl*, 'abounding in furrows.' (1) Num. 13. 22; Jos. 15. 14. (2) 2 Sam. 3. 3.
- Talmon**, *tāl'-mōn*, 'oppressed.' 1 Chr. 9. 17.
- Tamah**, *tā'-māh*, 'joy.' Neh. 7. 55.
- Tamar**, *tār'-mār*, 'a palm tree.' (1) a place. Ezek. 47. 19.
 (2) daughter-in-law of Judah. Gen. 38. 6.
 (3) daughter of David. 2 Sam. 13.
 (4) daughter of Absalom. 2 Sam. 14. 27.
- Tame.** Mk. 5. 4; Jas. 3. 7, 8.
- Tammuz**, *tām'-mūz*, is the Hebrew name of the Babylonian god *Duzu* (also called *Adonis*), the son of *Ea*, whose death was mourned by women (Ezek. 8. 14.).
- Tanach**, *tā'-nāch*, same as **TAANACH**. Jos. 21. 25.
- Tanhumeth**, *tān-hū'-mēth*, 'consolation.' 2 Kn. 25. 23.
- Tanner.** Acts 9. 43; 10. 6.
- Tapstry.** Prov. 7. 16; 31. 22.
- Taphath**, *tā'-phāth*, 1 Kn. 4. 11.
- Tappuah**, *tāp'-pū-āh*, 'apple.' (1) Hebron's son. 1 Chr. 2. 43.
 (2) places. Jos. 15. 34; 16. 8; 17. 8.
- Tarah**, *tār'-āh*, 'station.' Num. 33. 27.
- Tarahah**, *tār'-ā-āh*, 'reeling' (?). Jos. 18. 27.
- Tare.** 2 Sam. 13. 31; 2 Kn. 2. 24; Mk. 9. 20.
- Tarea**, *tār'-ā*, same as **TAHREA**. 1 Chr. 8. 35.
- Tares** (Mat. 13. 25-27). Gk. *ζιζάνια*; Bot. N. *Lolium temulentum*; R. V. marg. 'darnel.' The Arabic *zavān*, the bearded darnel, which is found as a weed among corn crops in Britain. It is a grass almost undistinguishable from wheat while the two are in blade, but bears poisonous grains.
- Target**, a light shield, buckler. 1 Sam. 17. 6.
- Tarpelites**, *tār'-pē-lites*, people of Tarpel. Ez. 4. 9.
- Tarry.** Gen. 27. 44, and *t.* a few days.
 Ex. 12:39, were thrust out, and could not *t.*
 2 Kn. 7. 9, if we *t.* till morning light.
 9. 3, flee, and *t.* not.
 Ps. 68. 12, she that *t.* at home divided the spoil.
 101. 7, he that telleth lies shall not *t.* in my sight.
 R. V. be established.
 Prov. 23. 30, they that *t.* long at the wine.
- Isa. 46. 13, my salvation shall not *t.*
 Jer. 14. 8, that turneth aside to *t.* for a night.
 Hab. 2. 3, though it *t.*, wait for it.
 Mat. 25. 5, while the bridegroom *t.*
 26. 38; Mk. 14. 34, *t.* here and watch. R. V. abide.
 Lu. 24. 29, he went in to *t.* with them. R. V. abide.
 24. 49, *t.* ye in city of Jerusalem until endued.
 John 21. 22, if I will that he *t.*
 Acts 22. 16, why *t.* thou? arise, and be baptized.
 1 Cor. 11. 33, *t.* one for another.
 Heb. 10. 37, will come, and will not *t.*
 See 1 Sam. 30. 24; Mic. 5. 7; John 3. 22.
- Tarshish**, *tār'-shāh*. Gen. 10. 4; 1 Kn. 10. 22; 2 Chr. 9. 21; 20. 36; Jer. 10. 9; Ezek. 27. 12; 38. 13.
 Jonah going there. Jon. 1. 3.
 prophecies concerning. Ps. 48. 7; 72. 10; Isa. 2. 16; 23. 1; 60. 9; 66. 19.
- Tarsus**, *tār'-sūs*, city of the apostle Paul. Acts 9. 11; 11. 25; 21. 39.
- Tartak**, *tār'-tāk*. 2 Kin. 17. 31.
- Tartan**, *tār'-tān* (2 Kn. 18. 17; Isa. 20. 1), is the Hebrew form of the Accadian *tur-dan*, a title of the chief officer in the army.
- Task.** Ex. 5. 13, 14, 19.
- Taskmasters.** Ex. 1. 11, they did set over them *t.*
 5. 6, the *t.* of the people.
- Taste.** Num. 11. 8, the *t.* of it as *t.* of fresh oil.
 Job 6. 6, is any *t.* in white of egg?
 12. 11, doth not the mouth *t.* his meat?
 34. 3, trieth words as mouth *t.* meat.
 Ps. 34. 8, *t.* and see that the Lord is good.
 119. 103, how sweet are thy words to my *t.*!
 Jer. 48. 11, his *t.* remained in him.
 Mat. 16. 28; Mk. 9. 1; Lu. 9. 27, some, which shall not *t.* death.
 Lu. 14. 24, none bidden shall *t.* of my supper.
 John 8. 52, keep my saying, shall never *t.* of death.
 Col. 2. 21, touch not, *t.* not.
 Heb. 2. 9, *t.* death for every man.
 6. 4, and have *t.* of the heavenly gift.
 1 Pet. 2. 3, have *t.* that the Lord is gracious.
 See 1 Sam. 14. 43; 2 Sam. 19. 35; Mat. 27. 34.
- Tatnai**, *tāt'-nāi*, 'gift' (?). and Shethar-boznai hinder the rebuilding of the temple. Ez. 5. 3; 6. 13.
- Tattlers.** 1 Tim. 5. 13, *t.* and busybodies.
- Taught.** Jud. 8. 16, he *t.* the men of Succoth.
 2 Chr. 6. 27, thou hast *t.* them the good way.
 23. 13, such as *t.* to sing praise. R. V. led the singing.
 Ps. 71. 17; 119. 102, thou hast *t.* me.
 Prov. 4. 4, he *t.* me also, and said.
 4. 11, I have *t.* thee in way of wisdom.
 Eccl. 12. 9, he still *t.* the people knowledge.
 Isa. 29. 13, their fear is *t.* by precept of men.
 54. 13, all thy children shall be *t.* of God.
 Jer. 12. 16, as they *t.* my people to swear by Baal.
 32. 33, *t.* them, rising up early.
 Zec. 13. 5, *t.* me to keep cattle. R. V. I have been made a bondman.
 Mat. 7. 29; Mk. 1. 22, *t.* as one having authority.
 28. 15, and did as they were *t.*
 Lu. 13. 26, thou hast *t.* in our streets.
 John 6. 45, they shall be all *t.* of God.
 8. 28, as my Father hath *t.* me.
 Gal. 1. 12, nor was I *t.* it, except by revelation.
 6. 6, let him that is *t.* in the word.
 Eph. 4. 21, if so be ye have been *t.* by him.
 2 Thes. 2. 15, the traditions ye have been *t.*
 See Col. 2. 7; 1 Thes. 4. 9; Tit. 1. 9; 1 John 2. 27.
- Taunt.** Jer. 24. 9; Ezek. 5. 15; Hab. 2. 6.
- Taverns**, shops, inns, from a word meaning 'a table.' The Three Taverns was a town on the Appian Way 30 miles south of Rome, where a company of Christians from Rome met and welcomed Paul on his way to that city. Acts 28. 15.
- Taxation** of all the world, under Cæsar Augustus (Lu. 2. 1). The R. V. 'enrolment' more nearly gives the sense of the Greek: this 'enrolment' was a census of the whole Roman empire.
- Teach.** Ex. 4. 15, I will *t.* you.
 Deu. 4. 10, that they may *t.* their children.
 6. 7; 11. 19, *t.* them diligently.
 Jud. 13. 8, *t.* us what we shall do to the child.

- 1 Sam. 12. 23, I will *t.* you the good way.
 2 Sam. 1. 18, bade them *t.* the use of the bow.
 2 Chr. 15. 3, without a *t.* priest.
Job 6. 24, *t.* me, and I will hold my tongue.
 8. 10, thy fathers, shall not they *t.* thee?
 12. 7, ask the beasts, and they shall *t.* thee.
 34. 32, that which I see not *t.* thou me.
 36. 22, God exalteth, who *t.* like him?
Ps. 25. 4, *t.* me thy paths.
 25. 8, he will *t.* sinners in the way.
 27. 11; 86. 11, *t.* me thy way, and lead me.
 34. 11, I will *t.* you the fear of the Lord.
 51. 13, then will I *t.* transgressors.
 90. 12, so *t.* us to number our days.
 94. 12, blessed is the man whom thou *t.*
Prov. 6. 13, the wicked man *t.* with his fingers. **R. V.**
 maketh signs.
Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will *t.* us of his ways.
 23. 9, whom shall he *t.* knowledge?
 28. 26, God doth *t.* him discretion.
 48. 17, I am thy God which *t.* thee to profit.
Jer. 9. 20, and *t.* your daughters wailing.
Ezek. 44. 23, *t.* my people the difference.
 Mic. 3. 11, priests *t.* for hire.
Mat. 28. 19, *t.* all nations. **R. V.** make disciples of.
Lu. 11. 1, *t.* us to pray.
 12. 12, the Holy Ghost shall *t.* you.
John 9. 34, dost thou *t.* us?
 14. 26, shall *t.* you all things.
Acts 5. 42, they ceased not to *t.* and preach.
Rom. 12. 7, he that *t.*, on *t.*
 1 Cor. 4. 17, as I *t.* every where.
 11. 14, doth not even nature *t.* you?
 14. 19, that by my voice I might *t.* others.
Col. 1. 28, *t.* every man in all wisdom.
 3. 16, *t.* and admonishing one another.
1 Tim. 1. 3, charge some that they *t.* no other.
 2. 12, I suffer not a woman to *t.*
 3. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 24, apt to *t.*
 4. 11, these things command and *t.*
 6. 2, these things *t.* and exhort.
2 Tim. 2. 2, faithful men, able to *t.*
Tit. 1. 11, *t.* things they ought not.
 2. 4, *t.* young women to be sober.
 12. 1, *t.* us, that denying ungodliness.
Heb. 5. 12, ye have need that one *t.* you again.
See **Matt.** 22. 16; **Mk.** 6. 34; **12.** 14; **Rev.** 2. 20.
Teacher. **1 Chr.** 25. 8, as well *t.* as scholar.
Ps. 119. 99, more understanding than all my *t.*
Prov. 5. 13, have not obeyed the voice of my *t.*
Isa. 30. 20, thine eyes shall see thy *t.*
Hab. 2. 18, a *t.* of lies.
John 3. 2, a *t.* come from God.
Rom. 2. 20, thou art a *t.* of babes.
1 Cor. 12. 29, are all *t.*?
Eph. 4. 11, evangelists, pastors, and *t.*
1 Tim. 1. 7, desiring to be *t.* of the law.
Tit. 2. 3, aged women, *t.* of good things.
See **1 Tim.** 2. 7; **2 Tim.** 1. 11; **Heb.** 5. 12.
Teachers appointed in Judah. **2 Chr.** 17. 7; **Ez.** 7. 10.
Christian (Bishops, Deacons, Elders). **Acts** 13. 1;
Rom. 12. 7; **1 Cor.** 12. 28; **Eph.** 4. 11; **Col.** 1. 28; **3.** 16;
1 Tim. 3. 1; **Tit.** 1. 5.
 worthy of honour and benevolence. **1 Cor.** 9. 9; **Gal.**
 6. 6; **1 Tim.** 5. 17.
FALSE, foretold and described, **Jer.** 5. 13; **6.** 13; **Ezek.**
 14. 9; **22.** 25; **Hos.** 9. 7; **Mic.** 2. 11; **3.** 11; **Zep.** 3. 4;
Mat. 24. 4; **Acts** 13. 6; **20.** 29; **2 Cor.** 11. 15; **1 Tim.**
 1. 6; **4.** 1; **6.** 3; **2 Tim.** 3. 8; **Tit.** 1. 11; **2 Pet.** 2; **Jude**
 4; **Rev.** 2. 14, 20. not to be hearkened to, **Deu.** 13. 1;
Mat. 24. 5; **Col.** 2. 8; **1 Tim.** 1. 4; **4.** 1; **Heb.** 13. 9;
2 Pet. 2; **1 John** 4. 1; **2 John** 10; **Jude**; **Rev.** 2. 14.
 how to be tested and avoided, **Isa.** 8. 20; **Rom.** 16. 17;
Tit. 3. 10; **1 John** 4. 2, 3; **2 John** 10. their condem-
 nation, **Deu.** 13. 1; **18.** 20; **Isa.** 8. 20; **9.** 15; **Jer.** 28.
 15; **Ezek.** 13. 8; **14.** 10; **Mic.** 3. 6; **Gal.** 1. 8; **2 Tim.**
 3. 9; **2 Pet.** 2. 1; **Jude** 4, 10, 16.
Teaching from God. **Ps.** 71. 17; **Isa.** 54. 13; **Jer.** 31.
 34; **John** 6. 45; **Gal.** 1. 12; **Eph.** 4. 21; **1 Thes.** 4. 9;
1 John 2. 27.
 of **CHRIST.** **Mat.** 5. 7. 29.
Tear. **Job** 16. 9, he *t.* me in his wrath.
- Job** 18. 4, he *t.* himself in his anger.
Ps. 7. 2, lest he *t.* my soul.
 35. 15, they did *t.* me, and ceased not.
 50. 22, lest I *t.* you in pieces.
Hos. 5. 14, I will *t.* and go away.
See **Mic.** 5. 8; **Zec.** 11. 16; **Mk.** 9. 18; **Lu.** 9. 39.
Tears. **2 Kn.** 20. 5; **Isa.** 38. 5, I have seen thy *t.*
Job 16. 20, mine eye poureth out *t.*
Ps. 6. 6, I water my couch with *t.*
 39. 12, hold not thy peace at my *t.*
 42. 3, *t.* have been my meat.
 56. 8, put thou my *t.* into thy bottle.
 80. 5, the bread of *t.*, and *t.* to drink.
 116. 8, thou hast delivered mine eyes from *t.*
 126. 5, they that sow in *t.*
Isa. 16. 9, I will water thee with my *t.*
 25. 8, will wipe away *t.*
Jer. 9. 1, oh that mine eyes were a fountain of *t.*!
 13. 17; **14.** 17, mine eyes run down with *t.*
 31. 16, refrain thine eyes from *t.*
Lam. 1. 2, her *t.* are on her cheeks.
 2. 11, mine eyes do fail with *t.*
Ezek. 24. 16, neither shall thy *t.* run down.
Mal. 2. 13, covering the altar with *t.*
Lu. 7. 38, to wash his feet with her *t.*
Acts 20. 19, serving the Lord with many *t.*
 20. 31, ceased not to warn with *t.*
2 Tim. 1. 4, being mindful of thy *t.*
See **2 Cor.** 2. 4; **Heb.** 5. 7; **12.** 17; **Rev.** 7. 17.
Tebah, *tē'-bāh*, 'slaughter.' **Gen.** 22. 24.
Teballiah, *tēb'-ā-lī'-āh*, 'Jehovah has immersed.' **1 Chr.**
 26. 11.
Tebeth, *tē'-bēth*, the tenth month of the Jewish sacred
 year = January. **Eth.** 2. 16. **See** MONTHS.
Tedious. **Acts** 24. 4, that I be not further *t.*
Teeth. **Gen.** 49. 12, *t.* white with milk.
 Num. 11. 33, flesh yet between their *t.*
Job 19. 20, escaped with the skin of my *t.*
Prov. 10. 26, as vinegar to the *t.*
Isa. 41. 15, an instrument having *t.*
Jer. 31. 29; **Ezek.** 18. 2, *t.* set on edge.
Am. 4. 6, cleanness of *t.*
See **Mic.** 3. 5; **Zec.** 9. 7; **Mat.** 27. 44; **Rev.** 9. 8.
Tephaphnehes, *tē'-hāph'-nē'-hēs*, same as TAHAPANES.
Ezek. 30. 18.
Tehinnah, *tē'-hīn'-nāh*, 'cry for mercy.' **1 Chr.** 4. 12.
Tell tree (**Ez.** 6. 13). **Heb.** *Elāh*: **Gk.** *τερεβινθος*. **Bot.**
 N. *Pistacia terebinthus*. The Hebrew *Elāh* is trans-
 lated 'tell tree' here in A. V., but elsewhere 'oak',
 except in **Hos.** 4. 13, 'elm.' **R. V.** correctly, 'tere-
 binth,' which see. The tell tree is the linden or lime,
 and is not found in Palestine.
Tekel, *tē'-kēl*, 'weighed.' **Dan.** 5. 25.
Tekoa, *tē'-kō'-ā*, 'sound of trumpet.' **1 Chr.** 2. 24; **4.** 5.
 widow of. **2 Sam.** 14. (Jer. 6. 1).
Tekoah, *tē'-kō'-āh*, same as TEKOA. **2 Sam.** 14. 2.
Tekolte, *tē'-kō'-ite*, inhabitant of Tekoa. **2 Sam.** 23. 26.
Tel-abib, *tēl'-ā'-bīb*, 'hill of ears of corn.' **Ezek.** 3. 15.
Telah, *tēl'-lāh*. **1 Chr.** 7. 25.
Telaim, *tēl'-lā'-ym*, 'lambs.' **1 Sam.** 15. 4.
Telassar, *tēl'-lās'-sār*, 'hill of Asshur.' **Isa.** 37. 12.
Telem, *tēl'-lēm*, 'oppression.' **Ez.** 10. 24.
Tel-haresha, *tēl'-hā-rē'-shā*, 'forest-hill.' **Neh.** 7. 61.
Tel-harsa, *tēl'-hār'-sā*, same as preceding. **Ez.** 2. 59.
Tell. (1) **Gen.** 32. 29, *t.* me thy name.
2 Sam. 1. 20, *t.* it not in Gath.
Ps. 50. 12, if I were hungry, I would not *t.* thee.
Ecd. 6. 12; **10.** 14, who can *t.* what shall be after?
 10. 20, that which hath wings shall *t.*
Jon. 3. 9, who can *t.* if God will turn? **R. V.** knoweth.
Mat. 18. 15, *t.* him his fault. **R. V.** shew.
 18. 17, *t.* it into the church.
 21. 27; **Mk.** 11. 33; **Lu.** 20. 8, neither *t.* I you.
Mk. 5. 19, *t.* how great things.
 11. 33; **Lu.** 20. 7, we cannot *t.* **R. V.** know not.
Lu. 13. 32, *t.* that fox. **R. V.** say to.
John 3. 8, canst not *t.* whence. **R. V.** knowest not.
 3. 12, if I *t.* you of heavenly things.
 4. 25, he will *t.* us all things.
 18. 34, did others *t.* it thee of me?
Acts 17. 21, either to *t.* or hear some new thing.
 (2) to number. **Gen.** 15. 5, *t.* the stars.

Ps. 48. 12, *t.* the towers thereof.
 See Ps. 56. 8; Isa. 19. 12; Mat. 28. 7; 2 Cor. 12. 2.
Tel-melah, tēl-mē'lah, 'salt-hill.' Ez. 2. 59.
Tema, tē'mā, 'a desert.' (1) Gen. 25. 15. (2) Job 6. 19. (3) Isa. 21. 14; Jer. 25. 23.
Teman, tē'māu, 'on the right hand.' Gen. 36. 11; Jer. 49. 7, 20; Ezek. 25. 13; Am. 1. 12; Obad. 9; Hab. 3. 3.
Temani, tē'mān-i, descendants of Teman. Gen. 36. 34.
Temanite, tē'mān-ite, same as preceding. Job 2. 11.
Temanit, tē'mē-ni, same as **TEMANI**. 1 Chr. 4. 6.
Temper, to modify by mixing, to mix, to compound. Ex. 29. 2; 30. 35; Ezek. 46. 14; 1 Cor. 12. 24.
Temperance commended. Prov. 23. 1; 1 Cor. 9. 25; Gal. 5. 23; Eph. 5. 18; Tit. 1. 8; 2. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 6.
Tempest. Job 9. 17, breaketh me with a *t.*
 Ps. 11-6, on wicked he shall rain a *t.* R. V. burning wind.
 55. 8, hasten from windy storm and *t.*
 Isa. 32. 2, a covert from the *t.*
 Heb. 12. 18, not come to darkness and *t.*
 2 Pet. 2. 17, clouds carried with a *t.*
Tempestuous. Ps. 50. 3; Jon. 1. 11; Acts 27. 14.
Temple, house of the Lord, or place for worship. 2 Sam. 22. 7, hear my voice out of his *t.*
 Neh. 6. 10, meet together in the *t.*
 Ps. 27. 4, to enquire in his *t.*
 29. 9, in his *t.* doth every one speak of his glory.
 Isa. 6. 1, his train filled the *t.*
 Am. 8. 3, songs of the *t.* shall be howlings.
 Mal. 3. 1, the Lord shall suddenly come to his *t.*
 Mat. 12. 6, one greater than the *t.*
 John 2. 19, destroy this *t.*
 1 Cor. 3. 16; 6. 19; 2 Cor. 6. 16, ye are the *t.* of God.
 See Hos. 8. 14; Rev. 11. 19.
 See also **ALTAR** and **TABERNACLE**.
Temple of God and HOLY GHOST, Christians are. 1 Cor. 3. 16, 17; 6. 19; 2 Cor. 6. 16. See also Rev. 3. 12; 7. 15; 15. 8; 21. 22.
Temple (house of God). Ps. 65. 4; Eccl. 5. 1; 1 Tim. 3. 15; Heb. 10. 21; 1 Pet. 4. 17.
 blessedness of frequenting. Ps. 65. 4; 84. 1, 10; 100. 4; 122 (Isa. 2. 3).
Temple of Jerusalem. Temple was the name given to the whole sacred precincts on Mount Moriah, including the sanctuary and the various 'courts,' in David's heart to build. 2 Sam. 7. 3; 1 Chr. 17. 2; 28. 2.
 David forbidden to build. 2 Sam. 7. 5; 1 Chr. 17. 4; 28. 3.
 Solomon to build. 2 Sam. 7. 12; 1 Chr. 17. 11; 28. 5.
 David's preparations for. 1 Chr. 28. 11.
 Solomon builds. 1 Kn. 6. 1; 2 Chr. 3. 4;
 no hammer or axe heard in building. 1 Kn. 6. 7.
 dimensions and ornaments of. 2 Chr. 3. 4.
 its solemn dedication. 1 Kn. 8. 1; 2 Chr. 6. 1; 7.
 glory of the Lord fills. 2 Chr. 5. 14.
 plundered by Shishak, king of Egypt. 1 Kn. 14. 25; 2 Chr. 12. 9.
 restored by Joash. 2 Kn. 12. 5, 12.
 cleansed by Hezekiah. 2 Chr. 29. 5.
 polluted by Manasseh. 2 Chr. 33. 7.
 repaired by Josiah. 2 Chr. 34.
 spoiled by the Chaldeans. 2 Kn. 25. 9; 2 Chr. 36.
 decrees of Cyrus and Darius for rebuilding. Ez. 6. 3, 12.
 commenced. Ez. 3. 8.
 suspended by order of Artaxerxes. Ez. 4. 24.
 resumed under Darius. Ez. 6. 7.
 finished and dedicated. Ez. 6. 15, 16.
 purified by Nehemiah. Neh. 13. 30. [19. 46.
 made a den of thieves. Mat. 21. 12; Mk. 11. 15; Lu. 19. 46.
 Christ drives out buyers and sellers. Mat. 21. 12; Mk. 11. 15; Lu. 19. 45; John 2. 14.
 Christ foretells its destruction. Mat. 24. 2; Mk. 13. 2; Lu. 21. 6.
 Christ teaches in. Lu. 21. 37.
 disciples continue there daily. Acts 2. 46.
 Peter and John pray and teach in. Acts 3. 1, 12.
 Paul enters, and is assaulted in. Acts 21. 26.
Temple, symbolical. Ezek. 40-44.
 symbolical of the body of Christ. John 2. 21.

Temporal. 2 Cor. 4. 18, things seen are *t.*
Tempt. (1) to incite, entice to evil. 1 Cor. 10. 13, will not suffer you to be *t.*
 Gal. 6. 1, considering thyself, lest thou be *t.*
 Heb. 2. 18, hath suffered, being *t.*
 4. 15, in all points *t.* like as we are.
 Jas. 1. 13, cannot be *t.*, neither *t.* he any man.
 (2) to try, to put to the test. Gen. 22. 1, God did *t.* Abraham. R. V. prove.
 Ex. 17. 2, wherefore do ye *t.* the Lord?
 Num. 14. 22, have *t.* me these ten times.
 Deu. 6. 16; Mat. 4. 7; Lu. 4. 12, ye shall not *t.* the Lord your God.
 Ps. 78. 18, they *t.* God in their heart.
 Isa. 7. 12, I will not ask, neither *t.* the Lord.
 Mal. 3. 15, they that *t.* God are delivered.
 Mat. 22. 18; Mk. 12. 15; Lu. 20. 23, why *t.* ye me?
 Lu. 10. 25, a lawyer, *t.* him.
 Acts 5. 9, agreed together to *t.* the Spirit.
 15. 10, why *t.* ye God to put a yoke?
 See Mat. 4. 1; Mk. 1. 13; Lu. 4. 2; John 8. 6.
Temptation. Mat. 6. 13, lead us not into *t.*
 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38; Lu. 22. 46, lest ye enter into *t.*
 Lu. 8. 13, in time of *t.* fall away.
 1 Cor. 10. 13, there hath no *t.* taken you.
 Gal. 4. 14, my *t.* in flesh ye despised not.
 1 Tim. 6. 9, they that will be rich fall into *t.*
 Jas. 1. 2, when ye fall into divers *t.*
 2 Pet. 2. 9, how to deliver out of *t.*
 See Lu. 11. 4; Acts 20. 19; Rev. 3. 10.
Temptation, trial of faith and life. Gen. 22.; Dan. 12. 10; Zec. 13. 9; Lu. 22. 31, 40; Heb. 11. 17; Jas. 1. 12; 1 Pet. 1. 7; 4. 12.
 none excessive. 1 Cor. 10. 13.
 of Christ, by the devil. Mat. 4.; Mk. 1. 13; Lu. 4.
Tempter. Mat. 4. 3, and when the *t.* came to him.
 1 Thes. 3. 5, the *t.* have tempted you.
Tend. Prov. 11. 19; 14. 23; 19. 23; 21. 5.
Tender. Deu. 28. 54, man that is *t.*
 52. 2, distil as small rain on *t.* herb.
 2 Kn. 22. 19; 2 Chr. 34. 27, thy heart was *t.*
 Job 14. 7, the *t.* branch will not cease.
 Prov. 4. 3, *t.* in sight of my mother.
 S. of S. 2. 13, 15; 7. 12, vines with *t.* grapes. R. V. are in blossom.
 Isa. 47. 1, no more be called *t.*
 53. 2, grow up before him as a *t.* plant.
 Dan. 1. 9, God brought Daniel into *t.* love. R. V. compassion.
 Lu. 1. 78, through the *t.* mercy of our God.
 Eph. 4. 32, be kind and *t.*-hearted.
 Jas. 5. 11, the Lord is pitiful, and of *t.* mercy.
 See 1 Chr. 22. 5; Ezek. 17. 22; Mk. 13. 28.
Tender (v.), to be careful for, to regard. 2 Mac. 4. 2.
Tenor. Gen. 43. 7; Ex. 34. 27.
Tent. Gen. 9. 21, was uncovered within his *t.*
 9. 27, he shall dwell in the *t.* of Shem.
 12. 8, and pitched his *t.*
 25. 27, a plain man, dwelling in *t.*
 Num. 24. 5, how goodly are thy *t.*!
 1 Sam. 4. 10; 2 Sam. 18. 17, led every man to his *t.*
 1 Kn. 12. 16, to your *t.*, O Israel.
 Ps. 84. 10, than to dwell in *t.* of wickedness.
 Isa. 38. 12, removed as a shepherd's *t.*
 54. 2, enlarge the place of thy *t.*
 Jer. 10. 20, there is none to stretch forth my *t.*
 Acts 18. 3, by occupation they were *t.*-makers.
 See Isa. 40. 22; Jer. 4. 20; 35. 7; Zec. 12. 7; Heb. 11. 9.
Tent of Meeting. (1) the same as **TABERNACLE**. (2) the provisional tent used while the permanent tabernacle was erected. Ex. 33. 7-11.
Tenth. Gen. 28. 22; Lev. 27. 32; Isa. 6. 13.
Terah, tē'rāh, 'a station' (?). Gen. 11. 24.
Teraphim, tēr'ā-phīm, 'nourishers' (?); of Laban, Gen. 31. 34.
 of Micah. Jud. 17. 5; 18. 14.
 of Michal. 1 Sam. 19. 13.
Terebinth (Isa. 6. 13; Hos. 4. 13, R. V.). Heb. *Elāh*: Gk. *τερεβινθος*: Bot. *N. Pistacia terebinthus*: elsewhere rendered 'oak' in R. V. text and 'terebinth' in margin. The Hebrew *Elāh* is probably the terebinth, a turpentine tree, resembling the oak, but smaller.

Tereah, tēr'-rēsh, 'severe' (?). Esth. 2. 21,

Terrible. Ex. 34. 10, a *t.* thing I will do.

Deu. 1. 19; 8. 15, that *t.* wilderness.

7. 21; 10. 17; Neh. 1. 5; 4. 14; 9. 32, a mighty God and *t.*

10. 21, hath done for thee *t.* things.

Jud. 13. 6, like an angel of God, very *t.*

Job 37. 22, with God is *t.* majesty.

39. 20, the glory of his nostrils is *t.*

Ps. 45. 4, thy right hand shall teach thee *t.* things.

65. 5, by *t.* things in righteousness.

66. 3, say unto God, how *t.* art thou!

66. 5, *t.* in his doing.

68. 35, *t.* out of thy holy places.

76. 12, he is *t.* to the kings of the earth.

99. 3, thy great and *t.* name.

145. 6, the might of thy *t.* acts.

8. of S. 6. 4, *t.* as an army with banners.

Isa. 25. 4, blast of the *t.* ones.

64. 3, when thou didst *t.* things.

Jer. 15. 21, redeem thee out of hand of the *t.*

Joel 2. 11, the day of the Lord is very *t.*

Heb. 12. 21, so *t.* was the sight. R. V. fearful.

See Lam. 5. 10; Ezek. 1. 22; 28. 7; Dan. 7. 7.

Terribleness. Deu. 26. 8; 1 Chr. 17. 21; Jer. 49. 16.

Terribly. Isa. 2. 19, 21; Nah. 2. 3.

Terrify. Job 9. 34, let not his fear *t.*

Lu. 21. 9, when ye hear of wars, be not *t.*

24. 37, they were *t.* and affrighted.

Phil. 1. 28, in nothing *t.* by adversaries.

See Job 7. 14; 2 Cor. 10. 9.

Terror. Gen. 35. 5; Job 6. 4, the *t.* of God.

Deu. 32. 25, the sword without and *t.* within.

Jos. 2. 9, your *t.* is fallen upon us.

Job 18. 11, *t.* shall make him afraid.

24. 17, in the *t.* of the shadow of death.

31. 23, destruction was a *t.* to me.

33. 7, my *t.* shall not make thee afraid.

Ps. 55. 4, the *t.* of death are fallen upon me.

73. 19, utterly consumed with *t.*

91. 5, afraid for the *t.* by night.

Jer. 17. 17, be not a *t.* to me.

20. 4, a *t.* to thyself.

Ezek. 26. 21; 27. 36; 28. 19, I will make thee a *t.*

Rom. 13. 3, rulers are not *t.* to good works.

2 Cor. 5. 11, knowing the *t.* of the Lord.

See Jer. 15. 8; Lam. 2. 22; Ezek. 21. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 14.

Tertius, tēr'-tīus, 'the third.' Rom. 16. 22.

Terullus, tēr'-tūl'-ūs (*dim.* of TERTIUS). Acts 24. 1.

Testament, a will; also a covenant, as in the N. T.

Testament, the New, of Christ's blood. Mat. 26. 28;

Mk. 14. 24; Lu. 22. 20; 1 Cor. 11. 25; 2 Cor. 3. 6;

Heb. 7. 22.

better than the first covenant. Heb. 8. 6, 7; 9. 10; 12. 24.

For quotations from and references to O. T. in, see New Testr., etc.

Testify. Num. 35. 30, one witness shall not *t.*

Deu. 31. 21, this song shall *t.* against them.

Ru. 1. 21, seeing the Lord hath *t.* against me.

2 Sam. 1. 16, thy mouth hath *t.* against thee.

Neh. 9. 30, *t.* against them by thy spirit.

Job 15. 6, thine own lips *t.* against thee.

Isa. 59. 12, our sins *t.* against us.

Hos. 5. 5; 7. 10, the pride of Israel doth *t.*

Mic. 6. 3, what have I done? *t.* against me.

Lu. 16. 28, send Lazarus, that he may *t.*

John 2. 25, needed not that any should *t.* R. V. bear witness concerning.

3. 32, seen and heard, that he *t.* R. V. beareth witness.

5. 39, they *t.* of me. R. V. bear witness.

7. 7, because I *t.* of it.

15. 26, he shall *t.* of me. R. V. bear witness.

21. 24, the disciple which *t.* of these things. R. V. beareth witness.

Acts 23. 11, as thou hast *t.* in Jerusalem.

1 Tim. 2. 6, gave himself to be *t.* in due time.

1 Pet. 1. 11, it *t.* beforehand the sufferings.

1 John 4. 14, we have seen and do *t.* R. V. bear witness.

See 1 Cor. 15. 15; 1 Thes. 4. 6; Rev. 22. 16.

Testimony. 2 Kn. 17. 15, rejected his *t.*

Ps. 93. 5, thy *t.* are sure.

119. 22, I have kept thy *t.*

119. 24, thy *t.* are my delight.

119. 46, I will speak of thy *t.*

119. 59, I turned my feet to thy *t.*

119. 119, I love thy *t.*

119. 129, thy *t.* are wonderful.

Isa. 8. 16, bind up the *t.*

8. 20, to the law and to the *t.*

Mat. 10. 18; Mk. 13. 9, for a *t.* against them.

Lu. 21. 13, it shall turn to you for a *t.*

John 3. 32, no man receiveth his *t.*

21. 24, we know that his *t.* is true. R. V. witness.

Acts 14. 3, *t.* to the word of his grace. R. V. witness.

1 Cor. 2. 1, declaring the *t.* of God. R. V. mystery.

2 Cor. 1. 12, the *t.* of our conscience.

2 Tim. 1. 8, be not ashamed of the *t.*

Heb. 11. 5, Enoch had this *t.* R. V. witness.

Testimony. Ex. 25. 16; 27. 1; Rev. 1. 2; 6. 9; 11. 7; 12. 11; 19. 10.

of the apostles. Acts 22. 18; 2 Thes. 1. 10; 2 Tim. 1. 8; Rev. 1. 2; 11. 7; 12. 17.

Tetrarch, tēr'-trārch, ruler of a fourth part of a country. Mat. 14. 1.

Thaddæus, thād-dē'-ūs, Greek form of THEUDAS. Mat. 10. 3.

Thahash, thā'-hāsh, 'seal' (?). Gen. 22. 24.

Thamah, thā'-māh, 'laughter.' Ez. 2. 53. [1. 3.]

Thamar, thā'-mār, Greek equivalent of TAMAR. Mat.

Thammuz, thām'-mūz (Zec. 8. 19). The fourth month of the Jewish sacred year = July. See MONTHS.

Thank. Mat. 11. 25; Lu. 10. 21; 18. 11; John 11. 41. I *t.* thee.

Acts 28. 15, *t.* God, and took courage.

1 Cor. 1. 4, I *t.* God on your behalf.

2 Thes. 1. 3, we are bound to *t.* God.

1 Tim. 1. 12, I *t.* Jesus Christ.

See 1 Chr. 23. 30; Dan. 2. 23; Rom. 6. 17.

Thanks. Neh. 12. 31, companies that gave *t.*

Mat. 26. 27; Lu. 22. 17, took the cup, and gave *t.*

Lu. 2. 38, Anna gave *t.* to the Lord.

Rom. 14. 6, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth *t.*

1 Cor. 15. 57, *t.* be to God, who giveth us the victory.

Eph. 5. 20, giving *t.* always for all things.

1 Thes. 3. 9, what *t.* can we render? R. V. thanksgiving.

Rev. 4. 9, give *t.* to him that sat on the throne.

See 2 Cor. 1. 11; 2. 14; 8. 16; 9. 15; Heb. 13. 15.

Thanks, giving of, at the Lord's Supper, Mat. 26. 27;

Mk. 14. 23; Lu. 22. 17; 1 Cor. 11. 24, at meals, Mk.

8. 6; John 6. 11; Acts 27. 35; Rom. 14. 6; Eph. 5.

20; 1 Tim. 4. 3.

Thanksgiving. Ps. 26. 7, the voice of *t.*

95. 2, come before his face with *t.*

Isa. 51. 3, *t.* and melody shall be found therein.

Am. 4. 5, offer a sacrifice of *t.*

Phil. 4. 6, with *t.* let your requests be made.

Col. 4. 2, watch in the same with *t.*

1 Tim. 4. 3, to be received with *t.*

See Neh. 11. 17; 12. 8; 2 Cor. 4. 15.

Thanksgiving, exhortations to. Ps. 34. 3; 50. 14; 95.

2; 100. 4; 107. 22; 136. 1; 2 Cor. 9. 12; Phil. 4. 6;

Col. 2. 7; 4. 2; Rev. 7. 12. See PSALMS, PRAISE.

Thara, thār'-ā, Greek form of TERAH. Lu. 3. 34.

Tharshish, thār'-shish, same as TARSHISH. 1 Kn. 10. 22.

That. Gen. 18. 25, *t.* be far from thee.

Num. 24. 13; 1 Kn. 22. 14, *t.* will I speak.

Job 23. 13, even *t.* he doeth.

Ps. 27. 4, *t.* will I seek after.

Zec. 11. 9, *t.* dieth, let it die.

Mat. 10. 15; Mk. 6. 11, than for *t.* city.

13. 12; 25. 29; Mk. 4. 25, *t.* he hath.

John 1. 8, he was not *t.* light.

5. 12, what man is *t.* which said?

13. 27, *t.* thou doest, do quickly.

21. 22, what is *t.* to thee?

Rom. 7. 19, the evil which I would not, *t.* I do.

Jas. 4. 15, we shall live, and do this or *t.*

See Mk. 13. 11; 1 Cor. 11. 23; 2 Cor. 8. 12; Philem.

18.

Theatre at Ephesus, Paul's danger there. Acts 19. 29.
Thebez, thē'-bēz, 'brightness.' Abimelech wounded at. Jud. 9. 50.
Theft, whence proceeding. Mat. 15. 19; Mk. 7. 22. See STEALING.
Thelassar, thēl'-ā-sār, same as TELASSAR. 2 Kn. 19. 12.
Then. Gen. 4. 26, *t.* began men to call.
 Jos. 14. 12, if the Lord be with me, *t.* I shall be able.
 Ps. 27. 10, *t.* the Lord will take me up. R. V. but.
 55. 12, *t.* I could have borne it.
 Isa. 58. 8, *t.* shall thy light break forth.
 Ezek. 39. 28, *t.* shall they know.
 Mat. 5. 24, *t.* come and offer thy gift.
 19. 25; Mk. 10. 26, who *t.* can be saved?
 24. 14, *t.* shall the end come.
 2 Cor. 12. 10, *t.* am I strong.
 See 1 Cor. 4. 5; 13. 12; 1 Thes. 5. 3; 2 Thes. 2. 8.
Theophilus, thē-ōph'-ī-lūs, 'loved of God.' Lu. 1. 3.
These. Ex. 32. 4, *t.* be thy gods, O Israel.
 Eccl. 7. 10, former days better than *t.*
 Isa. 60. 8, who are *t.* that fly?
 Mat. 5. 37, whatsoever is more than *t.*
 23. 23, *t.* ought ye to have done.
 25. 40, one of the least of *t.*
 John 17. 20, neither pray I for *t.* alone.
 21. 15, lovest thou me more than *t.*?
 See Job 26. 14; Ps. 73. 12; Jer. 7. 4.
Thessalonians, thēss-ā-lō'-nī-āns, people of Thessalonica, to whom Paul wrote two epistles. See SUMMARIES. 1 & 2 Thes.
Thessalonica, thēss-ā-lō-nī'-cā, the metropolis of Macedonia. Now Saloniki in Turkey; Paul at. Acts 17.
The Three Taverns. Acts 28. 15. See TAVERNS.
Theudas, thēu'-dās, 'praise' (?). Acts 5. 36.
Thick. Gen. 32. 15, thou art grown *t.*
 2 Sam. 18. 9, the mule went under the *t.* boughs.
 Ps. 74. 5, lifted up axes on the *t.* trees.
 Ezek. 31. 3, top was among *t.* boughs.
 Hab. 2. 6, ladeth himself with *t.* clay. R. V. pledges.
 See 1 Kn. 12. 10; 2 Chr. 10. 10; Neh. 8. 15; Job 15. 26.
Thicket. Gen. 22. 13; Isa. 9. 18; Jer. 4. 7, 29.
Thick trees (Lev. 23. 40). Heb. 'Ets 'ābōth: Gk. κλάδοι δασέας. 'Thick trees are mentioned among those from whose branches the booths were to be made at the Feast of Tabernacles.' Doubtless the myrtle.
Thief. Ps. 50. 18, when thou sawest a *t.*
 Jer. 2. 26, as the *t.* is ashamed.
 Joel 2. 9, enter at windowlike a *t.*
 Lu. 12. 33, where no *t.* approacheth.
 John 10. 1, the same is a *t.* and a robber.
 1 Pet. 4. 15, let none suffer as a *t.*
 See Prov. 6. 30; 29. 24.
Thief, punishment of. Ex. 22. 2; Deu. 24. 7; Zec. 5. 4; 1 Cor. 6. 10; 1 Pet. 4. 15.
 conduct of, described. Job 24. 14; Jer. 2. 26; 49. 9; Lu. 10. 30; John 10. 1.
 in the night, Christ's second coming typified by. Mat. 24. 43; Lu. 12. 39; 1 Thes. 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10; Rev. 3. 3; 16. 15.
Thieves. Isa. 1. 23; Lu. 10. 30; John 10. 8; 1 Cor. 6. 10.
Thieves at crucifixion. Mat. 27. 38; Mk. 15. 27; Lu. 23. 40.
Thigh. Gen. 24. 2; 47. 29, put hand under *t.*
 32. 25, touched hollow of Jacob's *t.*
 Jud. 15. 8, smote them hip and *t.*
 S. of S. 3. 8, every man hath sword on his *t.*
 See Ps. 45. 3; Jer. 31. 19; Ezek. 21. 12; Rev. 19. 16.
Thimnathah, thīm'-nā-thān, 'portion.' Jos. 19. 43.
Thine. Gen. 31. 32, discern what is *t.*
 1 Sam. 15. 28, to a neighbour of *t.*
 1 Kn. 20. 4, I am *t.*, and all I have.
 1 Chr. 29. 11, *t.* is the greatness.
 Ps. 74. 16, the day is *t.*, the night also is *t.*
 119. 94, I am *t.*, save me.
 Isa. 63. 19, we are *t.* R. V. become as they.
 Mat. 20. 14, take that is *t.*
 Lu. 4. 7, worship me, all shall be *t.*
 22. 42, nor my will, but *t.* be done.
 John 17. 6, *t.* they were, and thou gavest them me.

John 17. 10, all mine are *t.*, and *t.* are mine.
 See Gen. 14. 23; Jos. 17. 18; 1 Chr. 12. 18; Lu. 15. 31.
Thing. Gen. 21. 11, the *t.* was very grievous.
 Ex. 18. 17, the *t.* thou doest is not good.
 2 Sam. 13. 33, let not my lord take the *t.* to heart.
 2 Kn. 2. 10, thou hast asked a hard *t.*
 Eccl. 1. 9, the *t.* that hath been.
 Isa. 7. 13, is it a small *t.* to weary?
 41. 12, as a *t.* of nought.
 43. 19; Jer. 31. 22, a new *t.*
 Mk. 1. 27, what *t.* is this?
 John 5. 14, lest a worse *t.* come unto thee.
 Phil. 3. 16, let us mind the same *t.* R. V. omits.
 See Heb. 10. 29; 1 Pet. 4. 12; 1 John 2. 8.
Things devoted, Lev. 27; Num. 18. 14; Ezek. 44. 29. not to be redeemed, Lev. 27. 33. abuse of (Corban), Mat. 15. 5; Mk. 7. 11.
Think. Gen. 40. 14, but *t.* on me when it shall be well.
 Neh. 5. 19, *t.* on me, O my God, for good. R. V. remember.
 Ps. 40. 17, I am poor, yet the Lord *t.* on me.
 Prov. 23. 7, as he *t.* in his heart, so is he.
 Isa. 10. 7, nor doth his heart *t.* so.
 Jon. 1. 6, if God will *t.* upon us.
 Mat. 3. 9, *t.* not to say within yourselves.
 6. 7, *t.* they shall be heard.
 9. 4, why *t.* ye evil in your hearts?
 17. 25; 22. 17, what *t.* thou?
 22. 42; 26. 66; Mk. 14. 64, what *t.* ye of Christ?
 Rom. 12. 3, more highly than he ought to *t.*
 1 Cor. 10. 12, that *t.* he standeth.
 2 Cor. 3. 5, to *t.* any thing as of ourselves. R. V. account.
 Gal. 6. 3, if a man *t.* himself to be something.
 Eph. 3. 20, able to do above all we ask or *t.*
 Phil. 4. 8, *t.* on these things.
 Jas. 1. 7, let not that man *t.* he shall receive.
 1 Pet. 4. 12, *t.* it not strange.
 See Job 35. 2; Jer. 29. 11; Ezek. 38. 10; Lu. 10. 36.
Thirst (*n.*). Ex. 17. 3, to kill us with *t.*
 Deu. 29. 19, to add drunkenness to *t.* R. V. destroy the moist with the dry.
 Jud. 15. 18, now I shall die for *t.*
 2 Chr. 32. 11, doth persuade you to die by *t.*
 Ps. 69. 21, in my *t.* they gave me vinegar.
 Isa. 41. 17, when their tongue faileth for *t.*
 Am. 8. 11, not a *t.* for water, but of hearing.
 2 Cor. 11. 27, in hunger and *t.* often.
 See Deu. 28. 48; Job 24. 11; Ps. 104. 11.
Thirst (*v.*). Ps. 42. 2; 63. 1; 143. 6, my soul *t.* for God.
 Isa. 49. 10; Rev. 7. 16, shall not hunger nor *t.*
 55. 1, every one that *t.*
 Mat. 5. 6, *t.* after righteousness.
 John 4. 14; 6. 35, shall never *t.*
 19. 28, *t.*
 See Ex. 17. 3; Isa. 48. 21; Rom. 12. 20; 1 Cor. 4. 11.
Thirsty. Ps. 63. 1; 143. 6, in a *t.* land.
 107. 5, hungry and *t.*, their soul fainted.
 Prov. 25. 25, as cold waters to a *t.* soul.
 Isa. 21. 14, brought water to him that was *t.*
 29. 8, as when a *t.* man dreameth.
 44. 3, pour water on him that is *t.*
 65. 13, but ye shall be *t.*
 See Jud. 4. 19; Isa. 32. 6; Ezek. 19. 13; Mat. 25. 35.
Thistle. Heb. Dardar: Gk. τριβόλος, probably the *tribulus terrestris*, one of the plants called catclaw, common by the roadsides. Not our *thistle*, which is a composite. See BRAMBLE.
 Gen. 3. 18, thorns and *t.* shall it bring forth.
 Job 31. 40, let *t.* grow instead of wheat.
 Mat. 7. 16, do men gather figs of *t.*?
 See 2 Kn. 14. 9; 2 Chr. 25. 18; Hos. 10. 8.
Thomas, thōm'-ās, 'a twin.' Apostle. Mat. 10. 3; Mk. 3. 18; Lu. 6. 15; Acts 1. 13.
 his zeal. John 11. 16.
 his doubt and confession. John 20. 24.
Thorn. Num. 33. 55; Jud. 2. 3, *t.* in your sides.
 Jer. 8. 7, 16, *t.* of the wilderness.
 Ps. 118. 12, quenched as the fire of *t.*
 Prov. 15. 19, way of slothful man is as an hedge of *t.*
 24. 31, it was all grown over with *t.*

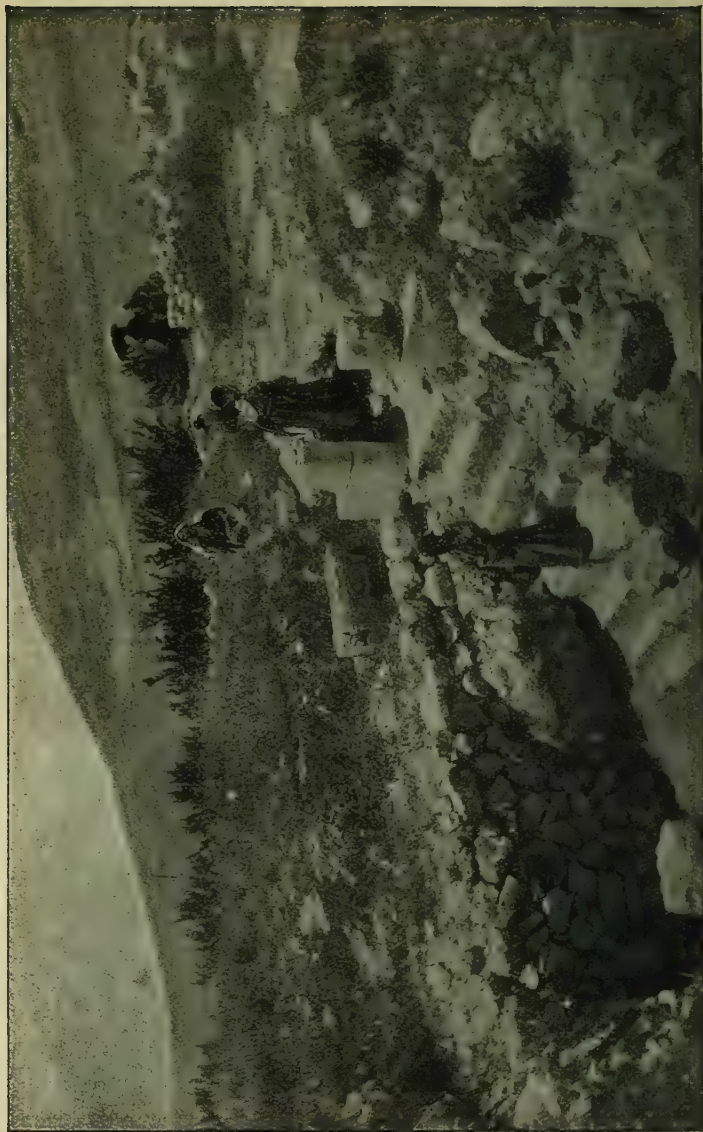
Prov. 26. 9, as a *t.* goeth into hand of drunkard.
 Eccl. 7. 6, crackling of *t.* under a pot.
 8. of S. 2. 2, as the lily among *t.*
 Isa. 33. 12, as *t.* cut up shall they be burned.
 34. 13, and *t.* shall come up in her palaces.
 55. 13, instead of the *t.* shall come up the fir tree.
 Jer. 4. 3, sow not among *t.*
 12. 13, but shall reap *t.*
 Hos. 2. 6, I will hedge up thy way with *t.*
 9. 6, *t.* shall be in their tabernacles.
 10. 8, the *t.* shall come up on their altars.
 Mic. 7. 4, most upright is sharper than *t.* hedge.
 Mat. 13. 7, among *t.* and the *t.* sprung up.
 2 Cor. 12. 7, a *t.* in the flesh.
 See also BRAMBLE.
Thorns, crown of (Mat. 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John 19. 2), is generally believed to have been made of *zizyphus spina Christi*, a species of jujube or lotus tree, with pliant branches, sharp thorns, and leaves resembling the ivy with which emperors and victors were crowned.
Thought (*n.*). 1 Chr. 28. 9, the Lord understandeth the *t.*
 Job 4. 13, in *t.* from the visions of the night.
 12. 5, despised in *t.* of him that is at ease.
 42. 2, no *t.* can be withholden from thee.
 Ps. 10. 4, God is not in all his *t.*
 40. 5, thy *t.* cannot be reckoned.
 92. 5, thy *t.* are very deep.
 94. 11, the Lord knoweth the *t.* of man.
 94. 19, in the multitude of my *t.*
 139. 2, thou understandest my *t.* afar off.
 139. 17, how precious are thy *t.* to me!
 139. 23, try me, and know my *t.*
 Prov. 12. 5, the *t.* of the righteous are right.
 16. 3, thy *t.* shall be established.
 24. 9, the *t.* of foolishness is sin.
 Isa. 55. 7, and the unrighteous man his *t.*
 55. 8, my *t.* are not your *t.*
 55. 9, so are my *t.* higher than your *t.*
 Mic. 4. 12, they know not the *t.* of the Lord.
 Mat. 9. 4; 12. 25; Lu. 5. 22; 6. 8; 9. 47; 11. 17, Jesus knowing the *t.*
 15. 19; Mk. 7. 21, out of the heart proceed evil *t.*
 Lu. 2. 35, the *t.* of many hearts may be revealed.
 24. 38, why do *t.* arise in your hearts?
 Acts 8. 22, if the *t.* of thine heart may be forgiven.
 1 Cor. 3. 20, the Lord knoweth the *t.* of the wise.
 2 Cor. 10. 5, bringing into captivity every *t.*
 Heb. 4. 12, the word of God is a discerner of the *t.*
 Jas. 2. 4, ye are become judges of evil *t.*
 See Gen. 6. 5; Jer. 4. 14; 23. 20; Am. 4. 13.
Thought (*v.*). Gen. 48. 11, I had not *t.* to see thy face.
 Num. 24. 11, I *t.* to promote thee.
 Deu. 19. 19, do to him as he *t.* to have done.
 2 Kn. 5. 11, I *t.*, he will surely come out.
 Neh. 6. 2, they *t.* to do me mischief.
 Ps. 48. 9, we have *t.* of thy lovingkindness.
 50. 21, thou *t.* I was such an one as thyself.
 73. 16, when I *t.* to know this.
 119. 59, I *t.* on my ways.
 Prov. 30. 32, if thou hast *t.* evil.
 Isa. 14. 24, as I have *t.*, so shall it come.
 Jer. 18. 8, I will repent of the evil I *t.* to do.
 Zec. 8. 14, as I *t.* to punish you.
 8. 15, I *t.* to do well.
 Mal. 3. 16, for them that *t.* on his name.
 Mat. 1. 20, but while he *t.* on these things.
 Mk. 14. 72, when he *t.* thereon, he wept.
 Lu. 12. 17, he *t.* within himself, what shall I do?
 R. V. reasoned.
 19. 11, *t.* the kingdom of God should appear. R. V. supposed.
 John 11. 13, they *t.* he had spoken of taking of rest.
 Acts 10. 19, while Peter *t.* on the vision.
 26. 8, why should it be *t.* a thing incredible? R. V. judged.
 1 Cor. 13. 11, I *t.* as a child.
 Phil. 2. 6, *t.* it not robbery to be equal with God. R. V. counted.
 See Gen. 20. 11; 50. 20; 1 Sam. 1. 13; Heb. 10. 29.
Thought, great anxiety, excessive care. Mat. 6. 25, 31, 34; 10. 19; Mk. 13. 11; Lu. 12. 11, 22.

Thread. Gen. 14. 23; Jos. 2. 18; Jud. 16. 9.
Threaten. Acts 4. 17, 9. 1; Eph. 6. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 23.
Threepold. Eccl. 4. 12, a *t.* cord.
Thresh. Isa. 41. 15, thou shalt *t.* the mountains.
 Jer. 51. 33, it is time to *t.* her. R. V. at the . . . when it is trodden.
 Mic. 4. 13, arise and *t.*
 Hab. 3. 12, thou didst *t.* the heathen.
 1 Cor. 9. 10, *t.* in hope.
 See Lev. 26. 5; 1 Chr. 21. 20; Isa. 21. 10; 28. 28.
Threshold. 1 Sam. 5. 5; Ezek. 47. 1; Zep. 2. 14.
Threw. 2 Kn. 9. 33; Mk. 12. 42; Lu. 9. 42; Acts 22. 23.
Throat. Ps. 5. 9; 115. 7; Prov. 23. 2; Mat. 18. 28.
Throne. Ps. 11. 4, the Lord's *t.* is in heaven.
 94. 20, shall *t.* of iniquity have fellowship with thee?
 122. 5, there are set *t.* of judgment.
 Prov. 20. 28, his *t.* is upholden by mercy.
 Isa. 66. 1; Acts 7. 49, heaven is my *t.*
 Jer. 17. 12, a glorious high *t.* from the beginning.
 Dan. 7. 9, his *t.* was like the fiery flame.
 Mat. 19. 28; 25. 31, the Son of man shall sit in the *t.*
 Col. 1. 16, whether they be *t.*
 Heb. 4. 16, the *t.* of grace.
 Rev. 3. 21, to him will I grant to sit on my *t.*
 4. 2, a *t.* was set in heaven.
 See Rev. 6. 16; 7. 9; 14. 3; 19. 4; 20. 11; 22. 1.
Throng. Mk. 3. 9; 5. 31; Lu. 8. 42, 45.
Thoroughly. Ps. 51. 2; Jer. 7. 5; Mat. 3. 12.
Throw. Mic. 5. 11; Mal. 1. 4; Mat. 24. 2.
Thrust. Job 32. 13, God *t.* him down, not man. R. V. may vanquish.
 Joel 2. 8, neither shall one *t.* another.
 Lu. 10. 15, shall be *t.* down to hell. R. V. brought forth.
 13. 28, and you yourselves *t.* out. R. V. cast forth without.
 John 20. 25, and *t.* my hand into his side. R. V. put.
 Rev. 14. 15, *t.* in thy sickle. R. V. send forth.
 See Ex. 11. 1; 1 Sam. 31. 4; Ezek. 34. 21.
Thumb. Ex. 29. 20; Lev. 8. 23, 24; Jud. 1. 6.
Thummim, thūm'-mīm, 'perfection,' on high priest's breastplate. Ex. 28. 30; Lev. 8. 8; Deu. 33. 8; Ez. 2. 63; Neh. 7. 65. See URM.
Thunder. Ex. 9. 23; 1 Sam. 7. 10; 12. 18; Ps. 78. 48.
 See Ex. 19. 16; Rev. 4. 5; 16. 18.
Thunders, seven. Rev. 10.
Thyatira, thy'-ā-ti'-rā, Acts 16. 14.
 angel of. Rev. 1. 11; 2. 18.
Thyne wood (Rev. 18. 12). Gk. ξύλον θύινον: Bot. N. *Callitris quadrivalvis*: A. V. marg. 'sweet wood'.
 'Thyne wood' is one of the priceless commodities of the Babylon of the book of Revelation. It is a large tree of the Cypress family, reddish brown, hard and fragrant.
Tiberias, ti-bē'-rī-ās (*Tubariya*). A town on the west shore of the Sea of Galilee. It gave its name to the sea. John 6. 1; 21. 1.
Tiberias, ti-bē'-rī-ās. Lu. 3. 1.
Tibbath, ti'b'-hāth, 'butchery'. 1 Chr. 18. 8.
Tibni, ti'b'-nī, 'made of straw' (?). 1 Kn. 16. 21.
Tidal, ti'-dāl, 'dread'. Gen. 14. 1.
Tidings. Ps. 112. 7, afraid of evil *t.*
 Jer. 20. 15, cursed be the man who brought *t.*
 Dan. 11. 44, *t.* out of the east.
 Lu. 1. 19; 2. 10; 8. 1; Acts 13. 32; Rom. 10. 15, glad *t.*
 See Ex. 33. 4; 1 Kn. 14. 6; Jer. 49. 23.
Tiglath-pileser, ti'g'-lāth-pi-lē'-sēr, 'the son of the temple of Sarra is a ground of confidence' (?). 2 Kn. 15. 29; 16. 7.
Tikvah, tik'-vāh, 'expectation'. 2 Kn. 22. 14.
Tikvath, tik'-vāth, same as TIKVAH. 2 Chr. 34. 22.
Tile. Ezek. 4. 1; Lu. 5. 19.
Tilgath-pileser, ti'l'-gāth-pī-lē'-sēr, same as TIGLATH-PILESER. 1 Chr. 5. 6, 26; 2 Chr. 28. 20.
Tull. Gen. 2. 5; Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19; Ezek. 36. 9.
Tullage. 1 Chr. 27. 26; Neh. 10. 37; Prov. 13. 23.
Tilon, ti'-lōn, 'gift' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 20.
Timæus, ti-mē'-ūs, 'polluted' (?). Mk. 10. 46.
Timbrel (Ex. 15. 20; Jud. 11. 34; 2 Sam. 6. 5; Job 21. 12; Ps. 81. 2; 149. 3; 150. 4). The same Hebrew word (*sing.* and *pl.*) represents 'tabret' and 'tim-



Reproduced by permission of M. Bonfils.

TIBERIAS



Reproduced by permission of M. Bonfils.

WELL OF JACOB

brel; ' therefore only one instrument is meant, viz., a simple tambourine.

Time. Gen. 47. 29, the *t.* drew nigh.

Job 22. 16, cut down out of *t.*

38. 23, reserved against the *t.* of trouble.

Ps. 32. 6, in a *t.* when thou mayest be found.

37. 19, not ashamed in the evil *t.*

41. 1, deliver him in *t.* of trouble. R. V. the day.

56. 3, what *t.* I am afraid.

69. 13; Isa. 49. 8; 2 Cor. 6. 2, acceptable *t.*

89. 47, remember how short my *t.* is.

Ecc. 3. 1, there is a *t.* to every purpose.

9. 11, *t.* and chance happeneth to all.

Isa. 60. 22, I will hasten it in his *t.*

Jer. 46. 21, the *t.* of their visitation.

Ezek. 16. 8, thy *t.* was the *t.* of love.

Dan. 7. 25, a *t.* and *t.* and the dividing of *t.*

Hos. 10. 12, it is *t.* to seek the Lord.

Mal. 3. 11, neither shall vine cast fruit before the *t.*

Mat. 16. 3, the signs of the *t.*

Lu. 19. 44, the *t.* of thy visitation.

Acts 3. 19, the *t.* of refreshing. R. V. seasons.

3. 21, the *t.* of restitution.

Rom. 13. 11, it is high *t.* to awake.

1 Cor. 7. 29, the *t.* is short.

Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5, redeeming the *t.*

Heb. 4. 16, help in *t.* of need.

1 Pet. 1. 11, what manner of *t.*

Rev. 1. 3, the *t.* is at hand.

10. 6, *t.* no longer.

See Prov. 17. 17; Eph. 1. 10.

Time, redemption of. Ps. 39. 4; 90. 12; Ecc. 12. 1; Isa. 55. 6; Mat. 5. 25; Lu. 19. 42; John 9. 4; 12. 35; Rom. 13. 11; 2 Cor. 6. 2; Gal. 6. 9; Eph. 5. 16; Col. 4. 5.

the end of. Rev. 10. 6.

for all things. Ecc. 3.

See DAY and MONTHS.

Times, signs of. Mat. 16. 3; Acts 3. 21; 1 Thes. 5. 1; 2 Thes. 2; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 3. 1.

Timna, tīm'-nā, 'unapproachable' (?). Gen. 36. 12.

Timnah, tīm'-nāh, 'a portion.' (1) a 'duke' of Edom. Gen. 36. 40; 1 Chr. 1. 51.

(2) places. Jos. 15. 10 and 57.

Timnath, tīm'-nāth, same as TIMNAH. (1) Gen. 38. 12. (2) Jud. 14. 1.

Timnath-heres, tīm'-nāth-hē'-rēs, 'portion of the sun.' Jud. 2. 9.

Timnath-serah, tīm'-nāth-sē'-rāh, 'portion of the remainder.' Jos. 19. 50.

Joshua buried there. Jos. 24. 30.

Timnite, tīm'-nite, a man of Timna. Jud. 15. 6.

Timon, tīm'-mōn. Acts 6. 5.

Timotheus, ti-mōth'-ūs, 'honouring God.' Acts 16. 1.

Timothy, tīm'-θ-thy, English form of the above; accompanies Paul. Acts 16. 3; 17. 14, 15; Rom. 16. 21; 2 Cor. 1. 1, 19.

commended. 1 Cor. 16. 10; Phil. 2. 19.

instructed in letters by Paul. 1 & 2 Tim.

Tin (Num. 31. 22). Heb. 'Ophēreth: Gk. *κασσίτερος*. Tin was early known to the Hebrews, being one of the imports of Egypt from Spain. Later it was obtained from Britain. So Herodotus and Strabo. It was used for the preparation of bronze, its alloy with copper.

Tingle. 1 Sam. 3. 11; 2 Kn. 21. 12; Jer. 19. 3.

Tinkling. Isa. 3. 16, 18; 1 Cor. 13. 1.

Tip. Ex. 29. 20; Lu. 16. 24.

Tiphasah, tīph'-sāh, 'passage.' 1 Kn. 4. 24.

Tiras, tī'-rās. Gen. 10. 2.

Tirathites, tī'-rā-thītes. 1 Chr. 2. 55.

Tire (n.), a head-dress. Isa. 6. 13.

Tire (v.), to adorn with a head-dress. 2 Kn. 9. 30.

Tirhakah, tīr'-hā-kāh. Sennacherib's war with. 2 Kn. 19. 9.

Tirhanah, tīr'-hā-nāh, 'murmuring' (?). 1 Chr. 2. 48.

Tiria, tīr'-ī-ā, 'fear.' 1 Chr. 4. 16.

Tirshatha, tīr'-shā-thā, 'the stern' (?). Ez. 2. 63; Neh. 7. 70.

Tirzah, tīr'-zāh, 'pleasantness.' (1) a woman. Num. 6. 33.

(2) the second capital of Israel, eleven miles N. E. of

Shechem. 1 Kn. 14. 17; 15. 21; 16. 8, 15; 2 Kn. 15. 16; S. of S. 6. 4 (Jos. 12. 24).

Tishbite, tīsh'-bite, inhabitant of Tiahbe. 1 Kn. 17. 1.

Tishri, tīsh'-rī, called *Ethanim* in 1 Kn. 8. 2. The seventh month of the Jewish sacred year, October, in which were the Feast of Trumpets, the Day of Atonement, and the Feast of Tabernacles. See MONTHS.

Tiari, tīa'-rī, same as TISHRI.

Tithes paid by Abraham to Melchizedek. Gen. 14. 20; Heb. 7. 6.

due to God. Gen. 28. 22; Lev. 27. 30; Prov. 3. 9; Mal. 3. 8.

to the Levites. Num. 18. 21; 2 Chr. 31. 5; Neh. 10. 37; Heb. 7. 5.

for the feasts, and poor. Deu. 14. 23, 28.

Title or **superscription**. Over every crucified malefactor were inscribed, on a white tablet smeared with gypsum, his name, residence, and offence. This was the official warrant for his execution, and was copied from the register in which his sentence was recorded. What Pilate 'had written' on the cross of Jesus (John 19. 19-22) he 'had written' also in the official record, which it was illegal for him to alter.

Titles of Christ. See CHRIST.

Title (Gk. *κεφαλα*, a little horn) was the minute projecting line which serves to distinguish certain of the Hebrew letters from others (Mat. 5. 18).

Titus, tī'-tūs, 'protected' (?). Gal. 2. 3.

Paul's love for. 2 Cor. 2. 13; 7. 6, 13.

instructed by Paul. Tit. 1. -3.

Tizite, tī'-zīte. 1 Chr. 11. 45.

To, used in sense of 'for.' Mat. 3. 9.

Toah, tō'-āh, 'low.' 1 Chr. 6. 34.

Tob, tōb, 'good.' Jud. 11. 3.

Tob-adonijah, tōb'-ād-ōnī'-jāh, 'good is my lord Jehovah.' 2 Chr. 17. 8.

Toblah, tōb'-blāh, 'Jehovah is good.' Ez. 2. 60. the Ammonite, vexes the Jews. Neh. 4. 3; 6. 1, 12, 14; 13. 4.

Tobiah, tōb'-bī-jāh, same as TOBLAH. 2 Chr. 17. 8.

To brake, should be one word 'tobrake' or 'to-brake,' i. e., broke in pieces. Jud. 9. 63, 'and entirely broke his skull.' See ALL TO BRAKE.

Tochen, tō'-chēn, 'a measure.' 1 Chr. 4. 32.

Toes. 2 Sam. 21. 20; Dan. 2. 41, 42.

Togamah, tō'-gār-māh, 'rugged.' (1) Gen. 10. 3. (2) Ezek. 27. 14.

Together. Prov. 22. 2, meet *t.*

Am. 3. 3, can two walk *t.*?

Mat. 18. 20, where two or three are gathered *t.*

Rom. 8. 28, work *t.* for good.

1 Thes. 4. 17, caught up *t.*

See Mat. 19. 6; Eph. 2. 21; 2 Thes. 2. 1.

Tohu, tō'-hū, same as TOAR (?). 1 Sam. 1. 1.

Tol, tō'-ī, 'wanderer.' 2 Sam. 8. 9.

Toll. Gen. 5. 29; 41. 51; Mat. 6. 28; Lu. 12. 27.

Token. Ex. 3. 12; Ps. 65. 8; 86. 17; Mk. 14. 44; Phil. 1. 28; 2 Thes. 1. 5.

Tola, tō'-lā, 'worm.' (1) Gen. 46. 13. (2) Jud. 10. 1.

Tolad, tō'-lād, 'birth.' 1 Chr. 4. 29.

Tolaites, tō'-lā-ites, 'descendants of Tola.' Num. 26. 23.

Tolerable. Mat. 10. 15; 11. 24; Mk. 6. 11; Lu. 10. 12.

Toil. Ez. 4. 13, 20; 7. 24.

Tomb. Job 21. 32; Mat. 8. 28; 23. 29; 27. 60; Mk. 5. 3; 6. 29; Lu. 8. 27.

Tongs. Ex. 25. 38; Num. 4. 9; Isa. 6. 6.

Tongue. Job 5. 21, hid from scourge of the *t.*

20. 12, hide wickedness under his *t.*

Ps. 34. 13; 1 Pet. 3. 10, keep thy *t.* from evil.

Prov. 10. 20, *t.* of the just as choice silver.

12. 18; 31. 26, *t.* of the wise is health.

12. 19, the lying *t.* is but for a moment.

15. 4, a wholesome *t.* is a tree of life.

21. 21, death and life are in the power of the *t.*

21. 23, whoso keepeth his *t.* keepeth his soul.

25. 15, a soft *t.* breaketh the bone.

Isa. 30. 27, his *t.* as a devouring fire.

50. 4, hath given me the *t.* of the learned.

Jer. 9. 5, taught their *t.* to speak lies.

18. 18, let us smite him with the *t.*

Mk. 7. 35, his *t.* was loosed.

Ja. 1. 26, and bridlETH not his *t.*

- Jas. 3. 5, the *t.* is a little member.
 3. 6, the *t.* is a fire.
 3. 8, the *t.* can no man tame.
 1 John 3. 18, not love in word, neither in *t.*
 See Ps. 45. 1; Lu. 16. 24; Rom. 14. 11; Phil. 2. 11.
- Tongue**, unruly. Jas. 3.
 must be bridled. Ps. 39. 1; Prov. 4. 24; 10. 10, 19; 14. 23; 15. 4; 17. 20; 18. 6; Eccl. 3. 7; 10. 12; Mat. 5. 22; 12. 30; Eph. 4. 29; 5. 4; Col. 3. 8; 4. 6; 1 Thes. 5. 11; Tit. 1. 10; 2. 8; 3. 2; Jas. 1. 26; 3; 1 Pet. 3. 10; Jude 16.
- Tongues**, confusion of. Gen. 11.
 (gift of). (1) The symbolical expression of the presence and power of the Holy Spirit on the day of Pentecost. Acts 2. 4-11.
 (2) certain ecstatic utterances under the influence of the Holy Spirit. 1 Cor. 12. and 14.
 See Acts 10. 46; 19. 6.
- Tool**. Ex. 20. 25; 32. 4; Deu. 27. 5; 1 Kn. 6. 7.
- Tooth**. Ex. 21. 24; Prov. 25. 19; Mat. 5. 38.
- Top**. Gen. 11. 4; Ex. 19. 20; Jud. 15. 8; 2 Sam. 5. 24; Ezek. 17. 4; Mat. 27. 61.
- Topaz** (Ex. 28. 17; Rev. 21. 20). Heb. *Pīdāh*: Gk. *τοπάσιον*. The topaz of the ancients was a yellow variety of corundum. Found in Egypt and an island of the Red Sea.
- Tophel**, *tō'-phēl*, 'lime.' Deu. 1. 1.
- Tophet**, *tō'-phēt*, was the furnace in the Valley of the Sons of Hinnom, south of Jerusalem, in which human sacrifices were offered (2 Kn. 23. 10; Isa. 30. 33; Jer. 7. 31). It derived its name from the tabrets (*Topheth*) with which they drowned the cries of the victims; or perhaps from its shape. The Valley (*Ge*) of Hinnom was subsequently called in Greek *Gehenna*, and this word was used to indicate the doom of the ungodly (Mat. 5. 22; 10. 28; Mk. 9. 47; Lu. 12. 5), because of those horrible sins committed there, and because it was the place where continual fires were burning up the refuse and offal of the city.
- Topheth**, *tō'-phēth*, same as *TOPHET*. 2 Kn. 23. 10. See *MOLOCH*.
- Torches**. Nah. 2. 3; Zec. 12. 6; John 18. 3.
- Tormah**, *tōr'-māh*, 'privily.' Jud. 9. 31 (marg.).
- Torment**. Mat. 8. 29, to *t.* before the time.
 Lu. 16. 23, being in *t.*
 Heb. 11. 37, destitute, afflicted, *t.* R. V. evil entreated.
 1 John 4. 18, fear hath *t.* R. V. punishment.
 Rev. 9. 5, *t.* as *t.* of a scorpion.
 14. 11, the smoke of their *t.*
 See Mat. 4. 24; Mk. 5. 7; Lu. 8. 28.
- Tormentor**, a torturer, executioner. Mat. 18. 34.
- Torn**. Gen. 44. 23, surely he is *t.* in pieces.
 Ezek. 4. 14, have not eaten of that which is *t.*
 Hos. 6. 1, he hath *t.*, and he will heal us.
 See Isa. 5. 25; Mal. 1. 13; Mk. 1. 26.
- Torn** beasts not to be eaten. Ex. 22. 31; Lev. 22. 8; Ezek. 4. 14; 44. 31.
- Tortoise** (Lev. 11. 29). R. V. Great lizard. See (3). Heb. *Tzāb*: Gk. *κροκόδειλος χερσαίος*: Zool. S. (1) *Testudo ibera*, the land tortoise, found everywhere. (2) *Testudo kleinmanni*. A larger kind of tortoise found on Mt. Carmel. (3) *Emys Caspica*: the 'great lizard' of the R. V. The animal referred to in Lev. 11. 29; green in colour, spotted with brown, with rows of strong spines around its tail; attains the length of two to two and a half feet.
- Tortured**. Heb. 11. 35.
- Toas**. Ps. 109. 23, I am *t.* up and down.
 Isa. 22. 18, he will *t.* thee like a ball.
 54. 11, afflicted, *t.* with tempest.
 Eph. 4. 14, no more children, *t.* to and fro.
 See Mat. 14. 24; Acts 27. 18; Jas. 1. 6.
- Tou**, *tō'-ū*, older form of *Tor*. 1 Chr. 18. 9.
- Touch**. Gen. 3. 3, nor *t.* it lest ye die.
 1 Sam. 10. 26, a band whose hearts God had *t.*
 1 Chr. 16. 22; Ps. 105. 15, *t.* not mine anointed.
 Job 5. 19, there shall no evil *t.* thee.
 6. 7, things my soul refused to *t.*
 Isa. 6. 7, lo, this hath *t.* thy lips.
 Jer. 1. 9, the Lord *t.* my mouth.
 Mat. 2. 8, he that *t.* you, *t.* the apple of his eye.
 Mat. 9. 21; Mk. 5. 28, if I may but *t.* his garment.
- Mk. 10. 13; Lu. 18. 15, children, that he should *t.* them.
 John 20. 17, *t.* me not.
 2 Cor. 6. 17, *t.* not the unclean thing.
 Col. 2. 21, *t.* not, taste not.
 See Job 19. 21; Lu. 7. 14; 11. 46; 1 Cor. 7. 1.
- Touching**, concerning as touching = with regard to. Mat. 18. 19.
- Touching** Christ's garment. Mk. 5. 28; 6. 56; Lu. 6. 19.
- Tow**. Jud. 16. 9; Isa. 1. 31; 43. 17.
- Towel**. John 13. 4, 5, took a *t.* and girded himself.
- Tower**. 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 18. 2; 144. 2, my high *t.*
 Ps. 61. 3, a strong *t.* from the enemy.
 Prov. 18. 10, the name of the Lord is a strong *t.*
 Isa. 33. 18, where is he that counted the *t.*?
 See Isa. 2. 15; 5. 2; Mic. 4. 8; Mat. 21. 33.
- Tower**: of Babel, Gen. 11. Penuel, Jud. 8. 17. Shechem, Jud. 9. 46. Siloam, Lu. 13. 4.
- Town**. Gen. 25. 16; 1 Sam. 16. 4; Mat. 10. 11; Mk. 8. 26; Lu. 5. 17; 9. 6; John 7. 42; 11. 1.
- Townclerk**. Acts 19. 35, *t.* had appeased the people.
- Trachonitis**, *trāch'-ō-nī'-tis*, 'rugged district.' Lu. 3. 1.
- Trade**. Gen. 34. 10; 46. 32; Lu. 19. 15.
- Traders** in Tyre. Ezek. 27. [gress the *t.*
- Tradition**. Mat. 15. 2; Mk. 7. 3, thy disciples trans-
 gal. 1. 14, zealous of the *t.* of my fathers.
 Col. 2. 8, after the *t.* of men.
 1 Pet. 1. 18, received by *t.* from your fathers.
- Traffick**. Gen. 42. 34; 1 Kn. 10. 15; Ezek. 17. 4.
- Train**. 1 Kn. 10. 2; Prov. 22. 6; Isa. 6. 1.
- Traitor**. Lu. 6. 16; 2 Tim. 3. 4.
- Trample**. Ps. 91. 13; Isa. 63. 3; Mat. 7. 6.
- Trance**: of Balaam, Num. 24. 4. Peter, Acts 10. 10; 11. 5. Paul, Acts 22. 17.
- Tranquillity**. Dan. 4. 27, lengthening of thy *t.*
- Transferred**. 1 Cor. 4. 6, in a figure *t.* to myself.
- Transfiguration** of Christ. Mat. 17.; Mk. 9. 2; Lu. 9. 29; John 1. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 16.
- Transform**. Rom. 12. 2, *t.* by the renewing.
- Transformation** of Satan and his ministers. 2 Cor. 11. 13, 15.
- Transgress**. Num. 14. 41, wherefore do ye *t.*?
 1 Sam. 2. 24, make the Lord's people to *t.* [trespass.
 Neh. 1. 8, if ye *t.*, I will scatter you abroad. R. V. Ps. 17. 3, my mouth shall not *t.*
 Prov. 28. 21, for a piece of bread that man will *t.*
 Jer. 2. 8, the pastors *t.*
 3. 13, only acknowledge that thou hast *t.* [dealer.
 Hab. 2. 5, he *t.* by wine. R. V. wine is a treacherous
 See Mat. 15. 2; Rom. 2. 27; 1 John 3. 4; 2 John 9.
- Transgression**. Ex. 34. 7; Num. 14. 18, forgiving *t.*
 1 Chr. 10. 13, Saul died for his *t.* R. V. trespass.
 Ez. 10. 6, he mourned because of their *t.* R. V. trespass.
 Job 7. 21, why dost thou not pardon my *t.*?
 13. 23, make me to know my *t.*
 14. 17, my *t.* is sealed up.
 31. 33, if I covered my *t.*
 Ps. 19. 13, innocent from the great *t.*
 25. 7, remember not my *t.*
 32. 1, blessed is he whose *t.* is forgiven.
 51. 1, blot out all my *t.*
 65. 3, as for our *t.*, thou shalt purge them.
 107. 17, fools because of their *t.* are afflicted.
 Prov. 17. 9, he that covereth a *t.*
 Isa. 43. 25; 44. 22, blotteth out thy *t.*
 53. 5, he was wounded for our *t.*
 53. 8, for the *t.* of my people was he smitten.
 58. 1, shew my people their *t.*
 Ezek. 18. 22, his *t.* shall not be mentioned.
 Mic. 1. 5, what is the *t.* of Jacob?
 See Rom. 4. 15; 5. 14; 1 Tim. 2. 14; Heb. 2. 2. Also under *SIN*.
- Transgressor**. Ps. 51. 13, teach *t.* thy ways.
 59. 5, be not merciful to any wicked *t.*
 Prov. 13. 15, the way of *t.* is hard. R. V. treacherous.
 21. 18, the *t.* shall be ransom for the upright. R. V. treacherous.
 Isa. 48. 8, thou wast called a *t.* from the womb.
 53. 12; Mk. 15. 28; Lu. 22. 37, numbered with the *t.*
 See Dan. 8. 23; Hos. 14. 9; Gal. 2. 18.

Translate, to transfer. 2 Sam. 3. 10; Col. 1. 13; Heb. 11. 5.

Translation: the removal of a person to heaven without death. of Enoch, Gen. 5. 24; Heb. 11. 5. of Elijah, 2 Kn. 2.

Transparent. Rev. 21. 21, streets as *t.* glass.

Trap. Job 18. 10; Ps. 69. 22; Jer. 5. 26; Rom. 11. 9.

Travail, labour, pain, also trouble. (*v.*) to be in pain, to be troubled. Ps. 7. 14, he *t.* with iniquity. Isa. 23. 4, I *t.* not.

53. 11, the *t.* of his soul.

Rom. 8. 22, the whole creation *t.* in pain.

Gal. 4. 19, my children, of whom I *t.*

See Job 15. 20; Isa. 13. 8; Mic. 5. 3; Rev. 12. 2.

Travel. Eccl. 1. 13; 2. 23; 1 Thes. 2. 9; 2 Thes. 3. 8.

Traveller. Jud. 5. 6; 2 Sam. 12. 4; Job 31. 32.

Treacherous. Isa. 21. 2; Jer. 9. 2; Zep. 3. 4.

Treacherously. Isa. 33. 1, thou dealest *t.*

Jer. 12. 1, why are they happy that deal *t.*?

Lam. 1. 2, her friends have dealt *t.* with her.

See Hos. 5. 7; 6. 7; Mal. 2. 10, 15.

Treachery, instances of. Gen. 34. 13; Jud. 9. 1; 1 Sam. 21. 7; 22. 9 (Ps. 52.); 2 Sam. 3. 27; 11. 14; 16.; 20. 9; 1 Kn. 21. 5; 2 Kn. 10. 18; Esth. 3.; Mat. 26. 47; Mk. 14. 43; Lu. 22. 47; John 18. 3.

Tread. Deu. 11. 24, whereon soles of feet *t.*

25. 4; 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18, not muzzle the ox when he *t.*

Ps. 7. 5, let him *t.* down my life.

44. 5, through thy name will we *t.* them under.

60. 12; 108. 13, shall *t.* down our enemies.

91. 13, thou shalt *t.* upon lion and adder.

Isa. 10. 6, to *t.* them down like mire.

16. 10, shall *t.* out no wine.

63. 3, I will *t.* them in mine anger.

Jer. 48. 33, none shall *t.* with shouting.

Ezek. 34. 18, but ye must *t.* the residue.

Hos. 10. 11, loveth to *t.* out corn.

Mal. 4. 3, ye shall *t.* down the wicked.

See Job 9. 8; Isa. 41. 25; 63. 2; Rev. 19. 15.

Treason, instances of. 2 Sam. 15-18; 20.; 1 Kn. 1.; 16. 2; 2 Kn. 11.; 15. 10; 2 Chr. 22. 10; Esth. 2. 21.

Treasure. Gen. 43. 23, God hath given you *t.*

Ex. 19. 5; Ps. 135. 4, a peculiar *t.* to me.

Deu. 28. 12, open to thee his good *t.*

Job 3. 21; Ps. 17. 14; Prov. 2. 4, for hid *t.*

38. 22, the *t.* of the snow. R. V. treasures.

Prov. 8. 21, I will fill *t.* of those that love me. R. V. treasures.

10. 2, *t.* of wickedness profiteth nothing.

15. 16, than great *t.* and trouble therewith.

21. 20, there is a *t.* to be desired.

Eccl. 2. 8, I gathered the peculiar *t.* of kings.

Isa. 2. 7, neither is there any end of their *t.*

45. 3, I will give thee the *t.* of darkness. [hidden.]

Jer. 41. 8, slay us not, for we have *t.* R. V. stores

51. 13, waters abundant in *t.*

Dan. 11. 43, power over the *t.* of gold.

Mic. 6. 10, the *t.* of wickedness.

Mat. 6. 21; Lu. 12. 34, where your *t.* is.

12. 35, out of the good *t.* of the heart.

13. 44, like unto *t.* hid in a field.

13. 52, out of his *t.* things new and old. [heaven.]

19. 21; Mk. 10. 21; Lu. 18. 22, thou shalt have *t.* in

Lu. 12. 21, that layeth up *t.* for himself.

2 Cor. 4. 7, we have this *t.* in earthen vessels.

Col. 2. 3, in whom are hid *t.* of wisdom.

Heb. 11. 26, greater riches than the *t.* in Egypt.

Jas. 5. 3, ye have heaped *t.*

See Deu. 32. 34; 33. 19; Isa. 33. 6; Mat. 2. 11.

Treasurer. Neh. 13. 13; Isa. 22. 15; Dan. 3. 2.

Treasury, the (Mk. 12. 41), in the temple consisted of alms-boxes with trumpet-shaped openings, in the Court of the Women.

Mk. 12. 41, the people cast money into the *t.*

Lu. 21. 1, rich men casting their gifts into the *t.*

See Jos. 6. 19; Jer. 38. 11; Mat. 27. 6.

Treatise. Acts 1. 1, the former *t.*

Tree. Deu. 20. 19, the *t.* is man's life.

Job 14. 7, there is hope of a *t.*

24. 20, wickedness shall be broken as a *t.*

Ps. 1. 3; Jer. 17. 8, like a *t.* planted.

Ps. 104. 16, the *t.* of the Lord are full of sap.

Eccl. 11. 3, where the *t.* falleth.

Isa. 56. 3, I am a dry *t.*

61. 3, called *t.* of righteousness.

Ezek. 15. 2, what is the vine *t.* more than any *t.*?

31. 9, all the *t.* of Eden envied him.

See Mk. 8. 24; Rev. 7. 3.

Tree of life. Gen. 2. 9; 3. 32; Prov. 3. 18; 11. 30;

Ezek. 47. 7, 12; Rev. 2. 7; 22. 2, 14.

of knowledge of good and evil. Gen. 2. 17; 3.

Trees, laws concerning. Lev. 19. 23; 27. 30; Deu. 20. 19.

Jotham's parable of the. Jud. 9. 8.

Nebuchadnezzar's vision. Dan. 4. 10.

figuratively mentioned. Num. 24. 6; 1 Chr. 16. 33;

Ps. 1. (Jer. 17. 8); 92. 12; Eccl. 11. 3; S. of S. 2. 3;

Isa. 41. 19; Ezek. 17. 24; 31. 5; Mat. 3. 10; 7. 17;

12. 33; Lu. 3. 9; 6. 43; 21. 29; Jude 12.

Tremble. Deu. 2. 25, the nations shall *t.*

Jud. 5. 4; 2 Sam. 22. 8; Ps. 18. 7; 77. 18; 97. 4, the

earth *t.*

Ex. 9. 4, then assembled to me every one that *t.*

Job 9. 6, the pillars thereof *t.*

26. 11, the pillars of heaven *t.*

Ps. 2. 11, rejoice with *t.*

60. 2, thou hast made earth to *t.*

99. 1, the Lord reigneth, let the people *t.*

104. 32, he looketh on the earth, and it *t.*

Eccl. 12. 3, the keepers of the house shall *t.*

Isa. 14. 16, is this the man that made earth *t.*?

64. 2, that the nations may *t.* at thy presence.

66. 5, ye that *t.* at his word.

Jer. 5. 22, will ye not *t.* at my presence?

33. 9, they shall *t.* for all the goodness.

Am. 8. 25, shall not the land *t.* for this?

Acts 24. 16, Felix *t.* R. V. was terrified.

Jas. 2. 19, devils also believe, and *t.* R. V. shudder.

See Acts 9. 6; 16. 29; 1 Cor. 2. 3; Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2.

12.

Trench. 1 Sam. 17. 20; 26. 5; 1 Kn. 18. 32; Lu. 19. 43.

Transpass, transgression, sin. Gen. 31. 36, what is my *t.*?

50. 17, we pray thee forgive the *t.* R. V. transgression.

Ex. 9. 2, rulers have been chief in this *t.*

Ps. 68. 21, goeth on still in his *t.* R. V. guiltiness.

Mat. 6. 14, if ye forgive men their *t.*

18. 15, if thy brother *t.*, tell him his fault. R. V. sin.

Lu. 17. 3, if thy brother *t.* against thee. R. V. sin.

2 Cor. 5. 19, not imputing their *t.*

Eph. 2. 1, dead in *t.* and sins.

Col. 2. 13, having forgiven you all *t.*

See Num. 5. 6; 1 Kn. 8. 31; Ezek. 17. 20; 18. 24.

Trepass offerings, laws concerning. Lev. 5.; 6.; Num. 5.

Trial. Job 9. 23, the *t.* of the innocent.

2 Cor. 8. 2, a great *t.* of affliction. R. V. much proof.

See Ezek. 21. 13; Heb. 11. 36; 1 Pet. 1. 7.

Trial of the heart, by God alone. Ps. 26. 2; 66. 10;

Prov. 17. 3; Jer. 11. 20; 1 Thes. 2. 4.

of faith. Job 23. 10; Zec. 13. 9; Heb. 11. 17; Jas. 1.

3; 1 Pet. 4. 12; Rev. 3. 10. See TEMPTATION.

Tribes. Ps. 105. 37, not one feeble person among their *t.*

122. 4, whither the *t.* go up.

Isa. 19. 13, they that are the stay of the *t.*

49. 6, my servant to raise up the *t.*

Hab. 3. 9, according to oaths of the *t.*

Mat. 24. 30, then shall all *t.* of the earth mourn.

See Deu. 1. 13; 12. 5; 18. 5.

Tribes of Israel, blessed. Gen. 49.; Num. 23. 20; 24.;

Deu. 33.

their order and numbering. Num. 1.; 2.; 10. 14; 26.;

2 Sam. 24.; 1 Chr. 21.

number of those sealed. Rev. 7. 4.

Tribulation. Deu. 4. 30, when thou art in *t.*

Jud. 10. 14, let them deliver you in *t.* R. V. distress.

Mat. 13. 21, when *t.* ariseth.

24. 21, then shall be great *t.*

John 16. 33, in the world ye shall have *t.*

Acts 14. 22, through much *t.*

Rom. 5. 3, we glory in *t.* also.

12. 12, patient in *t.*

See 2 Cor. 1. 4; 7. 4; Eph. 3. 13; 1 Thes. 3. 4; Rev.

Nah. 1. 7, the Lord knoweth them that *t.* in him.
 Mat. 27. 43, he *t.* in God, let him deliver him.
 Lu. 18. 9, certain which *t.* in themselves.

Trust in God. Ps. 4. 5; 34.; 37. 3; 40. 3, 4; 62. 8; 64. 10; 84. 12; 115. 9; 118. 8; Prov. 3. 5; 16. 20; Isa. 26. 4; 50. 10; 51. 5; Jer. 17. 7; 1 Tim. 4. 10.
 exemplified. 1 Sam. 17. 45; 30. 6; 2 Kn. 18. 5; 2 Chr. 20. 12; Dan. 3. 28; 2 Tim. 1. 12; 4. 18.
 blessings resulting from. Ps. 5. 11; 26. 1; 32. 10; 33. 21; 34. 8, 22; 37. 5, 40; 56. 11; 112. 7; 125.; Prov. 16. 20; 28. 25; 29. 25; Isa. 12. 2; 26. 3; 57. 13; Heb. 13. 6.

Trust in man, riches, vain. Job 31. 24; Ps. 20. 7; 33. 16; 44. 6; 49. 6; 52. 7; 62. 10; 118. 8; 146. 3; Prov. 11. 23; 28. 26; Isa. 30.; 31.; Jer. 7. 4; 9. 4; 17. 5; 46. 25; 49. 4; Ezek. 33. 13; Mk. 10. 24; 2 Cor. 1. 9; 1 Tim. 6. 17.

Truth. Deu. 32. 4, a God of *t.* R. V. faithfulness.
 Ps. 15. 2, speaketh the *t.* in his heart.
 51. 6, desirest *t.* in inward parts.
 91. 4, his *t.* shall be thy shield.
 117. 2, his *t.* endureth for ever.
 119. 30, I have chosen the way of *t.* R. V. faithfulness.
 Prov. 23. 23, buy the *t.*
 Isa. 59. 14, *t.* is fallen in the streets.
 Jer. 9. 3, they are not valiant for the *t.*
 Zec. 8. 16, speak every man *t.* to his neighbour.
 Mal. 2. 6, the law of *t.* was in his mouth.
 John 1. 14, full of grace and *t.*
 8. 32, know the *t.*, and the *t.* shall make you free.
 14. 6, I am the way, the *t.*, and the life.
 16. 13, Spirit of *t.* will guide you into all *t.*
 18. 38, what is *t.*?
 Rom. 1. 18, who hold the *t.* in unrighteousness.
 1 Cor. 5. 8, unleavened bread of sincerity and *t.*
 2 Cor. 13. 8, can do nothing against *t.*, but for the *t.*
 Eph. 4. 15, speaking the *t.* in love.
 1 Tim. 3. 15, the pillar and ground of *t.*
 2 Tim. 2. 15, rightly dividing the word of *t.*
 Jas. 5. 19, if any err from the *t.*
 See 2 Tim. 3. 7; 1 John 3. 19; 5. 6.

Truth of God. Ec. 34. 6; Num. 23. 19; Deu. 32. 4; Ps. 19. 9; 25. 10; 33. 4; 57. 3, 10; 85. 10; 86. 15; 89. 14; 91. 4; 96. 13; 100. 5; 119. 160; 146. 6; Isa. 25. 1; 65. 16; Dan. 4. 37; Mic. 7. 20; John 17. 17; 2 Cor. 1. 20; Rev. 15. 3; 16. 7.

the Gospel. John 1. 17; 4. 24; 5. 33; 17. 17; 18. 37; Rom. 2. 8; 1 Cor. 13. 6; 2 Cor. 4. 2; Gal. 3. 1; Eph. 6. 14; 2 Thes. 2. 10; 1 Tim. 2. 7; 3. 15; 4. 3; 6. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 8; 4. 4; Tit. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 22.
 word of. Ps. 119. 43; 2 Cor. 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; Col. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 2. 15; Jas. 1. 18. **SEE SCRIPTURES, GOSPEL.**

Truthfulness. Prov. 12. 17; Zec. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25; 1 John 1. 8.

Try. 2 Chr. 32. 31, God left him, to *t.* him.
 Job 23. 10, when he hath *t.* me.
 Ps. 26. 2, *t.* my reins and my heart.
 Jer. 9. 7; Zec. 13. 9, I will melt them and *t.* them.
 1 Cor. 3. 13, shall *t.* every man's work. R. V. prove.
 Jas. 1. 12, when *t.* he shall receive the crown. R. V. hath been approved.
 1 John 4. 1, *t.* the spirits. R. V. prove.
 See Prov. 17. 3; Isa. 28. 16; 1 Pet. 4. 12; Rev. 3. 18.

Tryphena, try-phē-nā, 'delicate.' Rom. 16. 12.

Tryphosa, try-phō-sā, 'delicate.' Rom. 16. 12.

Tubal, tū-bāl, 'production' (?). (1) Gen. 10. 2. (2) Isa. 66. 19; Ezek. 27. 13; 32. 26; 38.; 39.

Tubal-cain, tū-bāl-cain, 'producer of weapons' (?). Gen. 4. 22.

Tumults under David, 2 Sam. 20. 1. Rehoboam, 1 Kn. 12. 16. against Christ, Mat. 27. 24. Paul, Acts 14. 5; 17. 5; 18. 12; 19. 24; 21. 27.

Turn. Job 23. 13, who can *t.* him?
 Ps. 7. 12, if he *t.* not, he will whet his sword.
 Prov. 1. 23, *t.* at my reproof.
 Jer. 31. 18; Lam. 5. 21, *t.* thou me, and I shall be *t.*
 Ezek. 14. 6; 18. 30; 33. 9; Hos. 12. 6; Joel 2. 12, repent, and *t.*
 Zec. 9. 12, *t.* you to the strong hold, ye prisoners.
 Mat. 5. 39, *t.* the other also.
 Acts 26. 18, to *t.* them from darkness to light.

2 Tim. 3. 5, from such *t.* away. [17.
 See Prov. 21. 1; 26. 14; Hos. 7. 8; Lu. 22. 61; Jas. 1. 14.]

Turtle, turtle dove (Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 1. 14). Heb. *Tôr*, *Yônâh*; Gk. *τρυγών*. (Specimens, *Turtur auritus*, found at Yebua; *Turtur risorius*, found at Jericho.) A species of pigeon. It abounds in Palestine, and was readily obtained by the poor.

Turtledove, used for offerings. Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 1. 14; 12. 6; Num. 6. 10; Lu. 2. 24.

Tutor, Gk. *μαθηγός*: the slave whose duty it was to conduct his master's children to school. Gal. 4. 2.

Twain, two. Isa. 6. 2; Mat. 5. 41; 19. 5; Eph. 2. 15.

Twelve, the, ordained. Mk. 3. 14.

Twice. Job 33. 14; Mk. 14. 30; Lu. 18. 12; Jude 12.

Twilight. 2 Kn. 7. 7; Job 3. 9; Prov. 7. 9.

Twinkling. 1 Cor. 15. 52, in the *t.* of an eye. [1. 16.]

Two-edged. Ps. 149. 6; Prov. 5. 4; Heb. 4. 12. Rev.

Tychicus, tych'-i-cūs, 'fortuitous'; companion of Paul. Acts 20. 4; 2 Tim. 4. 12; Tit. 3. 12.
 commended. Eph. 6. 21; Col. 4. 7.

Types of Christ. **SEE CHRIST.**

Tyrannus, tŷ-rân'-nūs, 'tyrant'; a philosopher at Ephesus whose lecture-room was used by St. Paul. Acts 19. 9.

Tyranny, instances of. Ex. 1.; 5.; 1 Sam. 22. 9; 1 Kn. 12. 4; 21.; Jer. 26. 20; Mat. 2.; Acts 12.

Tyre, tyre (*Tsor*, 'the rock'). An ancient Phœnician city, on the Mediterranean. Its marvellous wealth and commerce are described by Ezekiel (27.), and its destruction by Nebuchadnezzar foretold (Ezek. 26. 7), which happened after thirteen years' siege. Our Lord once visited this neighbourhood (Mat. 15. 21), and St. Paul landed at its port (Acts 21. 3).

Tyrrus, tŷ'-rūs, Latin name of Tyre. Jer. 25. 22.

Ucal, ū'-cāl. Prov. 30. 1.

Uel, ū'-ēl, 'will of God.' Ez. 10. 34.

Uknaz, ūk'-nāz, and **KENAZ**. 1 Chr. 4. 15 (marg.).

Ulal, ūl'-lāl. Dan. 8. 2.

Ulam, ū'-lām, 'foremost' (?). 1 Chr. 7. 16.

Ulla, ūl'-lā, 'yoke.' 1 Chr. 7. 39.

Ummah, ūm'-māh, 'community.' Jos. 19. 30.

Unadvisedly. Ps. 106. 33, he spake *u.*

Unawares. Lu. 21. 34; Gal. 2. 4; Heb. 13. 2; Jude 4.

Unbelief. Mk. 9. 24, help thou mine *u.*
 Rom. 3. 3, shall *u.* make faith without effect? R. V. want of faith.
 11. 32, concluded all in *u.* R. V. unto disobedience.
 Heb. 3. 12, evil heart of *u.*
 See Mk. 6. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 13.

Unbelief, sin. John 16. 9; Rom. 11. 32; Tit. 1. 15; 1 John 5. 10.
 its source. Mk. 16. 14; Lu. 8. 12; 24. 25; John 5. 38; 8. 45; 10. 26; 12. 39; Acts 19. 9; 2 Cor. 4. 4; Eph. 2. 2; 2 Thes. 2. 12; Heb. 3. 12.
 the world condemned for. John 3. 18; 5. 24.
 its effects. 1 Kn. 17. 18; 2 Kn. 7. 2; Ps. 78. 19; 106. 24; Isa. 53. 1; Mat. 24. 11; John 12. 37; 16. 9; Acts 14. 2; 19. 9; Heb. 3. 12.
 deprecated. Mat. 17. 17; John 20. 27, 29; Heb. 3. 12; 4. 11.
 instances of. Gen. 3. 4; Num. 13.; 14.; 20. 12; Deu. 9. 23; 2 Kn. 7. 2, 17; Ps. 78.; 106.; Mat. 13. 58; Lu. 1. 20; 22. 67; John 5. 38; 7. 5; 12. 37; 20. 25; Acts 14. 2; 17. 5; Rom. 3. 3; 11. 20; Heb. 3. 19.

Unbelievers. Rom. 16. 17; 2 Cor. 6. 14; Phil. 3. 2; 1 Tim. 6. 5.
 fate of. Mk. 16. 16; John 3. 18; 8. 24; Rom. 11. 20; Eph. 5. 6; 2 Thes. 2. 12; Heb. 3. 19; 4. 11; 11. 6; Jas. 5.; 2 Pet. 2.; 3.; Jude 5; Rev. 21. 8.

Unblameable. Col. 1. 22; 1 Thes. 3. 13.

Uncertain. 1 Cor. 9. 26; 14. 8; 1 Tim. 6. 17.

Unchangeable. Heb. 7. 24, an *u.* priesthood.

Uncircumcised. Gen. 17. 14; Ex. 6. 12; 12. 48; 1 Sam. 31. 4; 2 Sam. 1. 20; Ezek. 44. 7; Acts 7. 51.
 Lev. 25. 49; Esth. 2. 7; Am. 6. 10.

Unclean. Acts 10. 28; Rom. 14. 14; 2 Cor. 6. 17.

Uncleaness. Lev. 5.; 7.; 11.; 12.; 15.; 22.; Num. 5.; 19.; Deu. 23. 10; 24. 1.
 typical of sin. Zec. 13. 1; Mat. 23. 27. [Rev. 16. 13.]

Unclean spirits. Mat. 10. 1; 12. 43, 45; Acts 5. 16; animals. Lev. 11.; 20. 25; Deu. 14. 3.

Unclothed. 2 Cor. 5. 4, not that we would be *u.*
Uncomely. 1 Cor. 7. 36; 12. 23.
Uncondemned. Acts 16. 37; 22. 25.
Uncorruptible. Rom. 1. 23, glory of the *u.*
Uncorruptness. Tit. 2. 7, in doctrine shewing *u.*
Uction. 1 John 2. 20, an *u.* from the Holy One. R. V. anointing.
Undeified. Ps. 119. 1, blessed are the *u.* R. V. they that are perfect.
 Jas. 1. 27, pure religion and *u.*
 1 Pet. 1. 4, an inheritance *u.*
 See S. of S. 5. 2; 6. 9; Heb. 7. 26; 13. 4.
Under. Rom. 3. 9; 1 Cor. 9. 27; Gal. 3. 10.
Undergird (Acts 27. 17). The device of passing ropes or chains around a vessel, when the ship was strained by a storm pressing against the great sails.
Undersettlers, pedestals, support. 1 Kn. 7. 30, 34.
Understand. Ps. 19. 12, who can *u.* his errors? R. V. discern.
 73. 17, then *u.* I their end. R. V. considered.
 119. 100, I *u.* more than the ancients.
 139. 2, thou *u.* my thought afar off.
Prover. 8. 9, all plain to him that *u.*
 20. 24, how can a man *u.* his own way?
 29. 19, though he *u.* he will not answer.
 Isa. 6. 9, hear ye indeed, but *u.* not.
 28. 19, a vexation only to *u.* the report.
 Jer. 9. 24, let him glory in this, that he *u.* me.
 Dan. 10. 12, thou didst set thine heart to *u.*
 12. 10, wicked shall not *u.*, the wise shall *u.*
 Hos. 14. 9, who is wise, and he shall *u.* these things?
 Mat. 13. 51, have ye *u.* all these things?
 24. 15, whoso readeth, let him *u.*
 Lu. 24. 45, that they might *u.* the scriptures.
 John 8. 43, why do ye not *u.* my speech?
 Rom. 3. 11, there is none that *u.*
 15. 21, they that have not heard shall *u.*
 1 Cor. 13. 2, though I *u.* all mysteries. R. V. know.
 13. 11, I *u.* as a child. R. V. felt.
 See 1 Cor. 14. 2; Heb. 11. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 12; 3. 16.
Understanding. Ex. 31. 3; Deu. 4. 6, wisdom and *u.*
 1 Kn. 3. 11, hast asked for thyself *u.*
 4. 29, gave Solomon wisdom and *u.*
 7. 14, filled with wisdom and *u.*
 1 Chr. 12. 32, men that had *u.* of the times.
 2 Chr. 26. 5, had *u.* in visions.
 Job 12. 13, he hath counsel and *u.*
 12. 20, he taketh away the *u.* of the aged.
 17. 4, thou hast hid their heart from *u.*
 28. 12, where is the place of *u.*?
 32. 8, the Almighty giveth them *u.*
 38. 36, who hath given *u.* to the heart?
 39. 17, neither imparted to her *u.*
 Ps. 47. 7, sing ye praises with *u.*
 49. 3, the meditation of my heart shall be of *u.*
 119. 34, 73, 125, 144, 169, give me *u.*
 119. 99, I have more *u.* than my teachers.
 119. 104, through thy precepts I get *u.*
 147. 5, his *u.* is infinite.
Prov. 2. 2, apply thine heart to *u.*
 2. 11, *u.* shall keep thee.
 3. 5, lean not to thine own *u.*
 3. 19, by *u.* hath he established the heavens.
 4. 5, 7, get wisdom, get *u.*
 8. 1, doth not *u.* put forth her voice?
 9. 6, go in the way of *u.*
 9. 10, the knowledge of the holy is *u.*
 14. 29, he that is slow to wrath is of great *u.*
 16. 22, *u.* is a wellspring of life.
 17. 24, wisdom is before him that hath *u.*
 19. 8, he that keepeth *u.* shall find good.
 21. 30, there is no *u.* against the Lord.
 24. 3, by *u.* an house is established.
 32. 2, have not the *u.* of a man.
Ecc. 9. 11, nor yet riches to men of *u.*
Isa. 11. 2, the spirit of *u.* shall rest on him.
 27. 11, it is a people of no *u.*
 29. 14, the *u.* of prudent men shall be hid.
 40. 14, who shewed him the way of *u.*?
 40. 28, there is no searching of his *u.*
Jer. 3. 15, pastors shall feed you with *u.*
Ezek. 28. 4, with thy *u.* thou hast gotten riches.

Dan. 4. 34, mine *u.* returned.
 Mat. 15. 16; Mk. 7. 18, are ye also without *u.*?
 Mk. 12. 33, to love him with all the *u.*
 Lu. 2. 47, astonished at his *u.*
 24. 45, then opened he their *u.*
 1 Cor. 1. 19, bring to nothing *u.* of prudent.
 14. 15, I will pray with the *u.* also.
 14. 20, be not children in *u.* R. V. mind.
 Eph. 4. 18, having the *u.* darkened.
 Phil. 4. 7, peace of God, which passeth all *u.*
 See Col. 1. 9; 2. 2; 2 Tim. 2. 7; 1 John 5. 20.
Undertake. Isa. 38. 14, *u.* for me. R. V. be thou my surety.
Undone. Jos. 11. 15; Isa. 6. 5; Mat. 23. 23; Lu. 11. 42.
Unequal. (1) unjust. Ezek. 18. 25, 29. (2) 2 Cor. 6. 14.
Unfaithful. Ps. 78. 57; Prov. 25. 19.
Unfeigned. 2 Cor. 6. 6; 1 Tim. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 1. 5; 1 Pet. 1. 22.
Unfruitful. Mat. 13. 22; Eph. 5. 11; Tit. 3. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 8.
Ungrided. Gen. 24. 32, he *u.* his camels.
Ungodliness. Rom. 1. 18; 1. 11, 26; 2 Tim. 2. 16; Tit. 2. 12.
Ungodly. 2 Chr. 19. 2, shouldst thou help the *u.*?
 R. V. wicked.
 Job 16. 11, God hath delivered me to the *u.*
 Ps. 1. 1, counsel of *u.* R. V. wicked.
 1. 6, the way of the *u.* shall perish. R. V. wicked.
 43. 1, plead my cause against an *u.* nation.
 Prov. 16. 27, an *u.* man diggeth up evil. R. V. worthless.
 Rom. 5. 6, Christ died for the *u.*
 1 Pet. 4. 18, where shall the *u.* appear?
 2 Pet. 3. 7, perdition of *u.* men.
 See Rom. 4. 5; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 2 Pet. 2. 5; Jude 15.
Unholy. Lev. 10. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 2 Tim. 3. 2; Heb. 10. 29.
Unicorn. (1) any one-horned animal, as the rhinoceros. Isa. 34. 7, marg.
 (2) (Job 39. 9-12). Heb. *Rēm*: Gk. *μονόκερως*: R. V. 'wild-ox'; marg. 'ox-antelope.' The Greek in Num. 23. 22 is *āḥpōl*. The translation 'unicorn' is erroneous, as the mention of two horns on one *rēm* (Deu. 33. 17) proves. It was a very strong wild-ox untameable, having two tall horns, with which it gored. It is distinct from oxen and bulls, and is used figuratively for 'prince' or 'chieftain' (Isa. 34. 7). Num. 23. 22, he hath as it were the strength of an *u.*
 Deu. 33. 17, his horns are like the horns of an *u.*
 Job 39. 9, will the *u.* be willing to serve thee?
 Isa. 34. 7, the *u.* shall come down with them.
Union in worship and prayer. Ps. 34. 3; 65. 14; 122; Rom. 15. 30; 2 Cor. 1. 11; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 1. 3; 3. 16; Heb. 10. 25.
Unite. Gen. 49. 6; Ps. 86. 11.
Unity of the Church. John 10. 16; Rom. 12. 5; 1 Cor. 10. 17; 12. 13; Gal. 3. 28; Eph. 1. 10; 2. 19; 4. 4; 5. 23, 30.
 of brethren. Ps. 133; John 17. 21; Acts 2. 42.
 enforced. Ps. 133; Rom. 12. 16; 15. 5; 1 Cor. 1. 10; 2 Cor. 13. 11; Eph. 4. 3; Phil. 1. 27; 2. 2; 1 Pet. 3. 8.
Unjust. Ps. 43. 1; Prov. 11. 7; 29. 27, *u.* man.
 Prov. 28. 8, he that by *u.* gain. R. V. increase.
 Zep. 3. 5, the *u.* knoweth no shame.
 Mat. 5. 45, he sendeth rain on the just and *u.* [eous.
 Lu. 18. 6, hear what the *u.* judge saith. R. V. unrighteous.
 18. 11, not as other men, *u.*
 Acts 24. 15, a resurrection both of the just and *u.*
 1 Cor. 6. 1, go to law before the *u.* R. V. unrighteous.
 1 Pet. 3. 18, suffered, the just for the *u.* R. V. unrighteous.
 Rev. 22. 11, he that is *u.*, let him be *u.* still. R. V. unrighteous, . . . do unrighteousness.
 See Ps. 82. 2; Isa. 26. 10; Lu. 16. 8; 2 Pet. 2. 9.
Unknown. Acts 17. 23; 1 Cor. 14. 2; 2 Cor. 6. 9; Gal. 1. 22.
Unlade. Acts 21. 3, the ship was to *u.*
Unlawful. Acts 10. 28; 2 Pet. 2. 8.
Unlearned. Acts 4. 13; 1 Cor. 14. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 23; 2 Pet. 3. 16.
Unleavened bread. Ex. 12. 39; 13. 7; 23. 18; Lev. 2. 4; 7. 12; 8. 26; Num. 6. 19 (1 Cor. 5. 7).

- Unloosè.** Mk. 1. 7; Lu. 3. 16. [8, 11, 25, 32.
Unmarried (virgins), Paul's exhortation to. 1 Cor. 7.
Unmindful. Deu. 32. 18, thou art u.
Unmoveable. Acts 27. 41; 1 Cor. 15. 58.
Unn, ün'-ni, 'depressed.' 1 Chr. 15. 18.
Unoccupied. Jud. 5. 6, the highways were u.
Unperfect. Ps. 139. 16, yet being u. R. V. unformed.
Unprepared. 2 Cor. 9. 4, find you u.
Unprofitable. Job 15. 3, u. talk.
 Mat. 25. 30; Lu. 17. 10, u. servant. [17.
 See Rom. 3. 12; Tit. 3. 9; Philem. 11; Heb. 7. 18; 13.
Unpunished. Prov. 11. 21; 16. 5; 17. 5; 19. 5; Jer. 25. 29; 49. 12, shall not be u.
 See Jer. 30. 11; 46. 28.
Unquenchable. Mat. 3. 12; Lu. 3. 17.
Unreasonable. Acts 25. 27; 2 Thes. 3. 2.
Unreproveable. Col. 1. 22, u. in his sight.
Unrighteous. Ex. 23. 1, an u. witness.
 Isa. 10. 1, decree u. decrees.
 55. 7, let the u. man forsake his thoughts.
 Rom. 3. 5, is God u. ?
 Heb. 6. 10, God is not u. to forget your work.
 See Deu. 25. 16; Ps. 71. 4; Lu. 16. 11; 1 Cor. 6. 9
Unrighteousness. Lu. 16. 9, mammon of u.
 Rom. 1. 18, hold the truth in u.
 2. 8, to them that obey u.
 3. 5, if our u. commend righteousness.
 6. 13, instruments of u.
 9. 14, is there u. with God ?
 2 Cor. 6. 14, what fellowship with u. ? R. V. iniquity.
 2 Thes. 2. 12, had pleasure in u.
 2 Pet. 2. 13, receive the reward of u. R. V. wrongdoing.
 1 John 1. 9, cleanse us from all u.
 5. 17, all u. is sin.
 See Lev. 19. 15; Ps. 92. 15; Jer. 22. 13; John 7. 18.
Uripe. Job 15. 33, u. grape.
Unruly. 1 Thes. 5. 14; Tit. 1. 6; Jas. 3. 8.
Unsavoury. (1) Job 6. 6, can that which is u. be eaten ?
 (2) without savour; foolish. 2 Sam. 22. 27. R. V. froward.
Unsearchable. Job 5. 9; Ps. 145. 3; Rom. 11. 33; Eph. 3. 8.
Unseemly. Rom. 1. 27; 1 Cor. 13. 5.
Unskilful. Heb. 5. 13, is u. in the word. R. V. without experience of.
Unspeakable. 2 Cor. 9. 15; 12. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 8.
Unspotted. Jas. 1. 27, u. from the world.
Unstable. Gen. 49. 4; Jas. 1. 8; 2 Pet. 2. 14.
Unstopped. Isa. 35. 5, ears of the deaf u.
Untempered. Ezek. 13. 10, 11, 14.
Unthankful. Lu. 6. 35; 2 Tim. 3. 2.
Untimely. Ps. 58. 8; Rev. 6. 13. [crooked.
Untoward, obstinate, perverse. Acts 2. 40. R. V.
Unwalled. Deu. 3. 5; Esth. 9. 19; Ezek. 38. 11.
Unwashed. Mat. 15. 20; Mk. 7. 2, 5. [5. 17.
Unwise. Deu. 32. 6; Hos. 13. 3; Rom. 1. 14; Eph. 14; Josh. 20. 3, 5.
Unworthy. Acts 13. 46; 1 Cor. 6. 2; 11. 27.
Upbraid. Mat. 11. 20; Mk. 16. 14; Jas. 1. 5.
Upbraidin, ū-phār'-sîn, 'and dividers.' Dan. 5. 25.
Uphaz, ū-phāz. Jer. 10. 9; Dan. 10. 5.
Uphold. Ps. 51. 12, u. me with thy free spirit.
 54. 4, with them that u. my soul.
 119. 116, u. me according to thy word.
 145. 14, the Lord u. all that fall.
 Isa. 41. 10, I will u. thee with right hand.
 42. 1, my servant, whom I u.
 63. 5, wondered there was none to u.
 Heb. 1. 3, u. all things by the word of his power.
 See Ps. 37. 17; 41. 12; 63. 8; Prov. 20. 28.
Uppermost. Mat. 23. 6; Mk. 12. 39; Lu. 11. 43.
Upright. Job 12. 4, the u. man is laughed to scorn.
 R. V. perfect.
 17. 8, u. men shall be astonished.
 Ps. 19. 13, then shall I be u. R. V. perfect.
 25. 8; 92. 15, good and u. is the Lord.
 37. 14, such as be of u. conversation.
 49. 14, the u. shall have dominion.
 111. 1, the assembly of the u.
 112. 4, to the u. ariseth light.
 Ps. 125. 4, that are u. in their hearts.
 Prov. 2. 21, the u. shall dwell in the land.
 11. 3, the integrity of the u.
 11. 20, such as are u. in their way. R. V. perfect.
 14. 11, the tabernacle of the u.
 15. 8, the prayer of the u. is his delight.
 28. 10, the u. shall have good things.
 Eccl. 7. 29, God hath made man u.
 S. of S. 1. 4, the u. love thee. R. V. rightly do they.
 See Isa. 26. 7; Jer. 10. 5; Mic. 7. 2; Hab. 2. 4.
Uprightly. Ps. 58. 1; 75. 2, do ye judge u. ?
 84. 11, withhold no good from them that walk u.
 Prov. 10. 9; 15. 21; 28. 18, he that walketh u.
 Isa. 33. 15, he that speaketh u.
 See Ps. 15. 2; Am. 5. 10; Mic. 2. 7; Gal. 2. 14.
Uprightness. 1 Kn. 3. 6, in u. of heart.
 1 Chr. 29. 17, thou hast pleasure in u.
 Job 4. 6, the u. of thy ways. R. V. integrity.
 33. 23, to shew unto man his u. R. V. what is right for him.
 Ps. 25. 21, let u. preserve me.
 143. 10, lead me into the land of u.
 Prov. 2. 13, who leave the paths of u.
 See Ps. 111. 8; Prov. 14. 2; 28. 6; Isa. 26. 7, 10.
Uprising. Ps. 139. 2, thou knowest mine u.
Upbraid. Mat. 26. 5; Mk. 14. 2; Acts 17. 5; 21. 31.
Upside. 2 Kn. 21. 13; Ps. 146. 9; Acts 17. 6.
Upward. Job 5. 7; Eccl. 3. 21; Isa. 38. 14.
Ur, ūr, 'flame;' land of. Gen. 11. 28; 15. 7.
Urbane, ūr'-bāne, 'pleasant.' Rom. 16. 9.
Urge. Gen. 33. 11; 2 Kn. 2. 17; Lu. 11. 53.
Urgent. Ex. 12. 33; Dan. 3. 22.
Uri, ū'-rī, 'fiery.' Ex. 31. 2.
Uriah, ū-rī'-āh, 'Jehovah is my light.' (1) the Hittite.
 2 Sam. 11.; 1 Kn. 15. 5. (2) Ezr. 8. 33. (3) Isa. 8. 2.
Urias, ū-rī'-ās, Greek form of Uriah. Mat. 1. 6. R. V. Uriah.
Uriel, ū-rī'-ēl, 'God is my light.' 1 Chr. 6. 24. [10, 16.
Urijah, ū-rī'-jāh, same as URIAH. (1) priest. 2 Kn. 16.
 (2) prophet. Jer. 26. 20.
 (3) priest. Neh. 8. 4. R. V. Uriah.
Urim, ū'-rim, and **Thummim,** 'Lights and Perfections.' Ex. 28. 30; Lev. 8. 8. Sacred symbols worn upon the breastplate of the high priest, 'upon his heart,' by which God gave oracular responses for the guidance of His people in temporal matters. What they were is unknown.
Use. Mat. 6. 7, u. not vain repetitions.
 1 Cor. 7. 31, they that u. this world.
 Gal. 5. 13, u. not liberty for an occasion.
 1 Tim. 1. 8, if a man u. it lawfully.
 See Ps. 119. 132; 1 Cor. 9. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 23.
Usurp. 1 Tim. 2. 12, I suffer not a woman to u. R. V. have dominion.
Usury. Ex. 22. 25, neither shalt thou lay upon him u.
 Lev. 25. 36, take thou no u. of him.
 Deu. 23. 20, thou mayest lend upon u.
 Neh. 5. 7, ye exact u.
 Ezek. 18. 8, not given forth upon u.
 18. 13, hath given forth upon u.
 18. 17, that hath not received u.
 22. 12, thou hast taken u.
Uthal, ū'-thāl, 'helpful.' 1 Chr. 9. 4.
Utter. Ps. 78. 2, I will u. dark sayings.
 106. 2, who can u. the mighty acts ?
 119. 171, my lips shall u. praise.
 Prov. 1. 20, wisdom u. her voice.
 23. 33, thine heart shall u. perverse things.
 29. 11, a fool u. all his mind.
 Eccl. 5. 2, let not thine heart be hasty to u.
 Rom. 8. 26, which cannot be u.
 2 Cor. 12. 4, not lawful for a man to u.
 Heb. 5. 11, many things hard to be u. R. V. of interpretation.
 See Job 33. 3; Isa. 48. 20; Joel 2. 11; Mat. 13. 35.
Utterance. Acts 2. 4, as the Spirit gave u.
 See 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 7; Eph. 6. 19; Col. 4. 3.
Utterly. Ps. 119. 8, forsake me not u.
 Jer. 23. 39, I will u. forget you.
 Zep. 1. 2, I will u. consume all things.
 2 Pet. 2. 12, these shall u. perish. R. V. surely.
 See Deu. 7. 2; Neh. 9. 31; Isa. 40. 30; Rev. 18. 8.

Uttermost, last. Mat. 5. 26; 1 Thes. 2. 16; Heb. 7. 25.
Uz, ūz, 'fertile.' (1) Gen. 10. 23. (2) Gen. 36. 28. (3) Job 1. 1; Jer. 25. 20; Lam. 4. 21.
Uzal, ū-zāl. Neh. 3. 25.
Uzal, ū-zāl, 'wanderer.' Gen. 10. 27.
Uzza, ūz-zā, 'strength.' 2 Kn. 21. 18.
Uzzah, ūz-zāh, another form of UZZA; his trespass. 2 Sam. 6. 3.
 his death. 1 Chr. 13. 7.
Uzzen-sheerah, ūz-zēn-shē-rāh, 'portion of Sherah.' 1 Chr. 7. 24.
Uzzi, ūz-zī, shortened form of UZZIAH. 1 Chr. 6. 5.
Uzzia, ūz-zī-ā, another form of UZZIAH. 1 Chr. 11. 44.
Uzziah, ūz-zī-āh, 'Jehovah is my strength.' (1) 2 Kn. 15. 13. See AZARIAH.
 (2) 1 Chr. 27. 25.
Uzziel, ūz-zī-ēl, 'power of God.' Ex. 6. 18. [3. 27.
Uzzielites, ūz-zī-ē-lites, descendants of Uzziel. Num. 26. 15.
Vagabond. Gen. 4. 12, a v. shalt thou be in the earth. R. V. wanderer.
 See Ps. 109. 10; Acts 19. 13.
Vail. Mat. 27. 51; 2 Cor. 3. 14; Heb. 6. 19.
Vain. Ex. 5. 9, not regard v. words. R. V. lying.
 20. 7; Deu. 5. 11, shalt not take name of the Lord in v. Deu. 32. 47, it is not a v. thing for you.
 2 Sam. 6. 20, as one of the v. fellows.
 2 Kn. 18. 20; Isa. 36. 5, they are but v. words.
 Job 11. 12, v. man would be wise.
 16. 3, shall v. words have an end?
 21. 34, how then comfort ye me in v.?
 Ps. 2. 1; Acts 4. 25, the people imagine a v. thing.
 26. 4, I have not sat with v. persons.
 33. 17, an horse is a v. thing for safety.
 39. 6, every man walketh in a v. shew.
 60. 11; 108. 12, v. is the help of man.
 89. 47, wherefore hast thou made men in v.? R. V. for what vanity.
 127. 1, labour in v., the watchman waketh in v.
 Prov. 12. 11; 28. 19, followeth v. persons.
 31. 30, beauty is v.
 Eccl. 6. 12, all the days of his v. life.
 Isa. 1. 13, bring no more v. oblations.
 45. 18, he created it not in v. R. V. a waste.
 45. 19, I said not, seek ye me in v.
 49. 4; 65. 23, laboured in v. R. V. vanity.
 Jer. 3. 23, in v. is salvation hoped for.
 10. 3, the customs of the people are v. R. V. vanity.
 46. 11, in v. shalt thou use medicines.
 Mal. 3. 14, ye have said, it is v. to serve God.
 Mat. 6. 7, use not v. repetitions.
 15. 9; Mk. 7. 7, in v. do they worship me.
 Rom. 13. 4, he beareth not the sword in v.
 1 Cor. 15. 2, unless ye have believed in v.
 2 Cor. 6. 1, receive not the grace of God in v.
 Gal. 2. 2, lest I should run in v.
 Tit. 1. 10, unruly and v. talkers.
 Jas. 1. 26, this man's religion is v.
 1 Pet. 1. 18, redeemed from v. conversation.
 See Prov. 1. 17; Rom. 1. 21; Gal. 5. 26; Phil. 2. 3.
Vainglory. Gal. 5. 26; Phil. 2. 3.
Vajezatha, vā-jēz-ā-thā, 'strong as the wind' (?). Esth. 9. 9.
Vale. Deu. 1. 7; 1 Kn. 10. 23; Jer. 33. 13.
Vallant. 1 Sam. 18. 17, be v. for me.
 1 Kn. 1. 42, for thou art a v. man. R. V. worthy.
 Isa. 10. 13, put down inhabitants like a v. man.
 Jer. 9. 3, not v. for truth. R. V. grown strong.
 Heb. 11. 34, waxed v. in fight. R. V. mighty in war.
 See Ps. 60. 12; 118. 15; Isa. 33. 7; Nah. 2. 3.
Valley. Jos. 8. 13; 12. 8; 18. 31; 1 Sam. 17. 3; 17. 19; Ps. 23. 4; 65. 13; 84. 6; Isa. 22. 1; 28. 1; 40. 4; Jer. 21. 13; Ezek. 37. 1; Joel 3. 14; Lu. 3. 5.
Valour. Jos. 1. 14; 10. 7; Jud. 6. 12.
Value. Job 13. 4, physicians of no v.
 Mat. 10. 31; Lu. 12. 7, of more v.
 See Lev. 27. 16; Job 28. 16; Mat. 27. 9.
Vanlah, vā-nī-āh, 'distress' (?). Est. 10. 36.
Vanish. Isa. 51. 6; 1 Cor. 13. 8; Heb. 8. 13.
Vanity. Job 7. 3, to possess months of v.
 15. 31, v. shall be his recompence.
 35. 13, God will not hear v.

Ps. 12. 2, speak v. every one with his neighbour.
 39. 5, every man at his best state is v.
 62. 9, are v., lighter than v.
 144. 4, man is like to v.
 Prov. 13. 11, wealth gotten by v.
 30. 8, remove from me v.
 Eccl. 6. 11, many things increase v.
 11. 10, childhood and youth are v.
 Isa. 30. 28, with the sieve of v.
 Jer. 18. 15, they have burned incense to v.
 Hab. 2. 13, people shall weary themselves for v.
 Rom. 8. 20, the creature was made subject to v.
 Eph. 4. 17, walk in v. of mind.
 2 Pet. 2. 18, great swelling words of v.
Vanity of worldly things. Ps. 39. 5, 11; 49. 90; Eccl. 1. 1; Isa. 40. 17, 23.
 of idolatry. Deu. 32. 21; 2 Kn. 17. 15; Jer. 10. 8; 14. 22; 18. 15; Acts 14. 15.
Vapours. Job 36. 27, according to the v. thereof.
 Ps. 135. 7; Jer. 10. 13, he causeth the v. to ascend.
 148. 8, snow and v.
Variableness. Jas. 1. 17, with whom is no v. R. V. variation.
Variance. Mat. 10. 35; Gal. 5. 20.
Vashni, vāsh-nī, 'strong' (?); but perhaps not a proper name. 1 Chr. 6. 28. R. V. Joel.
Vashti, vāsh-tī, 'beautiful.' Esth. 1. 9.
Vaunt. Jud. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 4.
Veadar, vē-ā-dār, an intercalary month introduced seven times in a cycle of 19 years to render the average length of the year nearly correct. See MONTHS.
Vehement. S. of S. 8. 6; Mk. 14. 31; 2 Cor. 7. 11.
Veil (of women). Gen. 24. 65; Ru. 3. 15; 1 Cor. 11. 10. of Moses. Ex. 34. 33; 2 Cor. 3. 13.
 of the tabernacle and temple. Ex. 26. 31; 36. 35; 2 Cor. 3. 14. See Heb. 6. 19; 9. 3; 10. 20.
 of temple, rent at crucifixion. Mat. 27. 51; Mk. 15. 38; Lu. 23. 45.
Vengeance. Deu. 32. 35, to me belongeth v.
 Prov. 6. 34; Isa. 34. 8; 61. 2; Jer. 51. 6, the day of v.
 Isa. 59. 17, garments of v. for clothing.
 Acts 28. 4, whom v. suffereth not to live. R. V. Justice.
 Jude 7, the v. of eternal fire. R. V. punishment.
 See Mic. 5. 15; Lu. 21. 22; Rom. 12. 19.
Vengeance belongs to God. Deu. 32. 35; Ps. 94. 1; 99. 8; Isa. 34. 8; 35. 4; Jer. 50. 15; Ezek. 24. 25; Nah. 1. 2; 2 Thes. 1. 8; Heb. 10. 30; Jude 7.
Venison. Gen. 25. 28, he did eat of his v.
 27. 3, take me some v.
Venom. Deu. 32. 33, cruel v. of asps.
Venture. 1 Kn. 22. 34, drew a bow at a v.
Verified. Gen. 42. 20; 1 Kn. 8. 26; 2 Chr. 6. 17.
Verily. Gen. 42. 21; Ps. 58. 11; 73. 13; Mk. 9. 12.
Verity. Ps. 111. 7; 1 Tim. 2. 7.
Vermilion. Jer. 22. 14; Ezek. 23. 14. Vermilion (Heb. *Shāshar*, Gk. *μῆλρος*) is a red pigment obtained from cinabar. The Greek *μῆλρος* denotes any red, mineral coloring matter.
Very, true, real, actual. John 7. 26.
Vessel. 2 Kn. 4. 6, there is not a v. more.
 Ps. 31. 12, I am like a potter's v.
 Isa. 66. 20, bring an offering in a clean v.
 Jer. 22. 28, a v. wherein is no pleasure.
 25. 34, fall like a pleasant v.
 Mat. 13. 48, gathered the good into v.
 25. 4, the wise took oil in their v.
 Acts 9. 15, he is a chosen v. unto me.
 Rom. 9. 22, the v. of wrath.
 9. 23, the v. of mercy.
 1 Thes. 4. 4, to possess his v. in sanctification.
 2 Tim. 2. 21, he shall be a v. to honour.
 1 Pet. 3. 7, giving honour to the wife as to weaker v.
 See Isa. 52. 11; 65. 4; Jer. 14. 3; Mk. 11. 16.
Vessels. of temple, 1 Kn. 7. 40. carried to Babylon, 2 Kn. 25. 14. profaned, Dan. 5. 8. restored, Ez. 1. 7.
Vestment. It was and still is customary for every Jew, on entering the synagogue for religious worship, to put on the *Tallith* or scarf of white lamb's wool with blue stripes and fringes at each end. It marked the worshipper as being a true Israelite. It was perhaps some similar vestment which Jehu ordered 'him that

was over the vestry' to supply to each worshipper of Baal (2 Kn. 10. 22), the acceptance of which was the profession of being a true Baalite.

Vestry. 2 Kn. 10. 22, him that was over the v.

Vesture. Gen. 41. 42; Ps. 102. 26; Heb. 1. 12.

Vesture, lots cast for Christ's. Mat. 27. 35; John 19. 24. See Ps. 22. 18; Rev. 19. 13.

Vex, to harass, torment. Ex. 22. 21; Lev. 19. 33, not v. a stranger. R. V. wrong.

Num. 33. 55, those ye let remain shall v. you.

2 Sam. 12. 13, how will he v. himself?

Job 19. 2, how long will ye v. my soul?

Isa. 11. 13, Judah shall not v. Ephraim.

Ezek. 32. 9, I will v. the hearts of many.

Mat. 15. 22, my daughter is grievously v.

2 Pet. 2. 8, v. his righteous soul.

See Lev. 18. 13; Jud. 16. 16; Isa. 63. 10; Hab. 2. 7.

Vexation. Eccl. 1. 14; 2. 22; Isa. 9. 1; 28. 19; 65. 14.

Vials full of odours. Rev. 5. 8.

the seven. Rev. 15. 7; 16.

Victory. 2 Sam. 19. 2, v. turned to mourning.

1 Chr. 29. 11, thine is the v.

Ps. 98. 1, hath gotten him the v.

Mat. 12. 20, send forth judgment unto v.

1 John 5. 4, this is the v., even our faith.

Victory: over death, Isa. 25. 8; 1 Cor. 15. 54. by faith, 1 John 5. 4.

Victuals. Ex. 12. 39, neither had they prepared v.

Jos. 9. 14, the men took of the v. R. V. provision.

Neh. 10. 31, bring v. on the sabbath.

13. 15, in the day wherein they sold v. [food.

Mat. 14. 15; Lu. 9. 12, into villages to buy v. R. V. See Gen. 14. 11; Jud. 17. 10; 1 Sam. 22. 10.

View. Jos. 2. 7; 7. 2; 2 Kn. 2. 7; Neh. 2. 13.

Vigilant. 1 Tim. 3. 2; 1 Pet. 5. 8.

Vile. 1 Sam. 3. 13, made themselves v. R. V. did bring a curse upon themselves.

Job 18. 3, wherefore are we reputed v.? R. V. unclear.

40. 4, I am v., what shall I answer thee? R. V. of small account.

Ps. 15. 4; Isa. 32. 5; Dan. 11. 21, a v. person. R. V. a reprobate.

Jer. 15. 19, take the precious from the v.

Lam. 1. 11, see, O Lord, for I am become v.

Nah. 3. 6, I will make thee v.

Rom. 1. 26, gave them up to v. affections.

Phil. 3. 21, shall change our v. body. R. V. the body of our humiliation.

Jas. 2. 2, a poor man in v. raiment.

See 2 Sam. 1. 21; Job 30. 8; Ps. 12. 8; Nah. 1. 14.

Village. Ex. 8. 13; Num. 21. 24; 2 Chr. 28. 18; Mat. 21. 2; Mk. 6. 6; Lu. 24. 13; Acts 8. 25.

Villany. Isa. 32. 6; Jer. 29. 23.

Vine. (1) (Gen. 9. 20; 40. 9; Deu. 8. 8). Heb. *Géphen*: Gk. *ἀμπελος*: Bot. N. *Vitis vinifera*. Palestine was renowned for the quantity, quality, and productiveness of its vines.

Jud. 13. 14, may not eat any thing that cometh of the v.

1 Kn. 4. 25, dwelt every man under his v.

2 Kn. 18. 31; Isa. 36. 16, eat every man of his own v.

Ps. 80. 8, a v. out of Egypt.

128. 3, thy wife as a fruitful v.

Isa. 24. 7, the new wine mourneth, the v. languisheth.

Hos. 10. 1, Israel is an empty v.

Mic. 4. 4, they shall sit every man under his v.

Mat. 26. 29; Mk. 14. 25; Lu. 22. 18, this fruit of the v.

John 15. 1, I am the true v.

(2) (wld) (2 Kn. 4. 39). Heb. *Géphen Sâdeh*: Gk. *ἀμπελος ἐν τῷ ἀγρῷ*. A wild vine bearing a poisonous fruit, a wild gourd. Probably the 'vine of Sodom,' Deu. 32. 32, is the same plant.

Vine. Deu. 8. 8; Gen. 49. 11; S. of S. 2. 15; Jer. 2. 21; Ezek. 15. 17; Joel 1. 7; Hos. 10. 1; Hab. 3. 17; Rev. 14. 18.

typical of Christ. John 15.

Vinegar. The Hebrew term *Hômêls* was applied to a beverage consisting usually of wine or strong drink turned sour. By itself it formed a nauseous draught (Ps. 69. 21), and its acid taste passed into a proverb (Prov. 10. 26). It was drunk by labourers (Ru. 2. 14). Similar to the *Hômêls* of the Hebrews was the *acetum*

of the Romans, which, under the name of *posca*, was the ordinary drink of the Roman soldiers (Mat. 27. 48; Mk. 15. 36; John 19. 29, 30).

Vineyard, Noah's. Gen. 9. 20.

of Naboth. 1 Kn. 21.

parables of. Mat. 20. 1; 21. 33; Mk. 12. 1; Lu. 20. 9.

laws of. Ex. 22. 5; 23. 11; Lev. 19. 10; 25. 3; Deu. 20. 6; 22. 9; 23. 24; 24. 21.

Vintage. Job 24. 6; Isa. 16. 10; 32. 10; Mic. 7. 1. .

Viol (Isa. 14. 11; Am. 5. 23; 6. 5; Isa. 5. 12, R. V. 'lute'). Heb. *Nêbel*: Gk. *ψαλτήριον*, usually translated psaltery. A small portable harp, played with both hands. There were probably several varieties of the *Nebel*.

Violence. Gen. 6. 11, earth was filled with v.

Ps. 11. 5, him that loveth v.

55. 9, I have seen v. in the city.

58. 2, weigh the v. of your hands.

72. 14, redeem their soul from v.

73. 6, v. covereth them as a garment.

Prov. 4. 17, they drink the wine of v.

10. 6, v. covereth the mouth of the wicked.

Isa. 53. 9, because he had done no v.

60. 18, v. shall no more be heard.

Ezek. 8. 17; 28. 16, they have filled the land with v.

Am. 3. 10, store up v. in their palaces.

Hab. 1. 3, v. is before me.

Mal. 2. 16, one covereth v. with his garment.

Mat. 11. 12, kingdom of heaven suffereth v.

Lu. 3. 14, do v. to no man.

See Mic. 2. 2; 6. 12; Zep. 1. 9; Heb. 11. 34.

Violent. Ps. 7. 16, his v. dealing.

18. 48; 140. 1; Prov. 16. 29, the v. man.

See 2 Sam. 22. 49; Eccl. 5. 8; Mat. 11. 12.

Violently. Isa. 22. 18; Mat. 8. 32; Mk. 5. 13.

Viper (Job 20. 16; Isa. 30. 6; 59. 5). Heb. *Eph'eh*: Gk. *ἐχίδνα*: Zool. S. *Echis arenicola*. T. (sand-viper). A poisonous serpent, of small species, about one foot long; found in sandy districts and under stones by the Dead Sea; quick in movement. The viper which fastened on Paul's hand (Acts 28. 3) was the *Vipera aspis*, common in the Mediterranean Isles.

Virgin. Isa. 23. 12; 47. 1; 62. 5; Jer. 14. 17.

Virgin, Christ born of one. Mat. 1. 18; Lu. 1. 27. See Isa. 7. 14.

Virgins, parable of. Mat. 25. 1.

Virtue, efficacy, might. Mk. 5. 30; Lu. 6. 19; 8. 46; Phil. 4. 8; 2 Pet. 1. 5.

Virtues and vices. Prov. 10. 24.

Virtuous. Ru. 3. 11; Prov. 12. 4; 31. 10, 29.

Visage. Isa. 52. 14; Lam. 4. 8; Dan. 3. 19.

Vision. Job 20. 8, as a v. of the night.

Prov. 29. 18, where there is no v., people perish.

Isa. 22. 1, the valley of v.

28. 7, they err in v.

Lam. 2. 9, prophets find no v. from the Lord.

Hos. 12. 10, I have multiplied v.

Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17, young men shall see v.

Zec. 13. 4, ashamed every one of his v.

Mat. 17. 9, tell the v. to no man.

Lu. 24. 23, had seen a v. of angels.

Acts 26. 19, not disobedient to heavenly v.

See Job 4. 13; Ezek. 8. 3; Mic. 3. 6.

Visions sent by God. Gen. 12. 7; Num. 24. 4; Job 7. 14; Isa. 1. 1; Joel 2. 28; Acts 2. 17; 2 Cor. 12. 1.

of Abram, Gen. 15. Jacob, Gen. 28. 10. Pharaoh, Gen. 41. Micah, 1 Kn. 22. 19. Isaiah, Isa. 6. Ezekiel, Ezek. 1; 10; 11; 37; 40. Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4. Daniel, Dan. 7. Zechariah, Zec. 1. Peter, Acts 10. 9. John, Rev. 1. 4-22.

Visit. Gen. 50. 24; Ex. 13. 19, God will v. you.

Ex. 20. 5; 34. 7; Num. 14. 18; Deu. 5. 9, v. the iniquity of the fathers.

32. 34, when I v., I will v. their sin upon them.

Ru. 1. 6, how the Lord had v. his people.

Job 5. 24, thou shalt v. thy habitation.

7. 18, shouldest v. him every morning.

Ps. 8. 4; Heb. 2. 6, the son of man, that thou v. him.

106. 4, v. me with thy salvation.

Jer. 5. 9; 19. 9, shall I not v. for these things?

29. 10, I will v., and perform my good word.

Ezek. 38. 8, after many days thou shalt be v.

Mat. 25. 36, I was sick, and ye v. me.

Acts 15. 14, how God did v. the Gentiles.

Jas. 1. 27, to v. the fatherless and widows.

See Job 31. 14; Lu. 1. 68, 78; 7. 16.

Visitation. Job 10. 12, thy v. hath preserved.

Isa. 10. 3; 1 Pet. 2. 12, in the day of v. [time of v.]

Jer. 8. 12; 10. 15; 46. 21; 50. 27; Lu. 19. 44, in the

See Num. 16. 29; Jer. 11. 23; Hos. 9. 7.

Vocal music occupies an important place in Scripture, both in religious worship (1 Chr. 6. 32), public rejoicings (1 Sam. 18. 6), and social festivities (Gen. 31. 27; Isa. 5. 1; 24. 9). It is mentioned among the earliest expressions of joy (Ex. 15. 21), and was accompanied by dancing (2 Sam. 6. 16), and clapping of hands, especially in the 'chorus' (Ps. 47. 1). For worship David chose a body of singers (1 Chr. 16. 41); Jehoshaphat appointed a band of singers to praise God in front of his army (2 Chr. 20. 21). After the Captivity we find an equal number of male and female voices (Ez. 2. 65), who sang alternately. They formed a distinguished class, had a separate maintenance (Neh. 11. 23), had cities assigned to them (Neh. 7. 73), and chambers for those in attendance at the temple (Ezek. 40. 44). From the dedication of some Psalms there would seem to have been a written musical notation, but no certain record of it is extant.

Vocation. Eph. 4. 1, worthy of the v. R. V. calling.

Voice. Gen. 4. 10, v. of thy brother's blood.

27. 22, the v. is Jacob's v.

Ex. 23. 21, obey his v., provoke him not.

24. 3, all the people answered with one v.

32. 18, it is not the v. of them that shout.

Deu. 4. 33, did ever people hear v. of God and live?

Jos. 6. 10, nor make any noise with thy v.

1 Sam. 24. 16; 26. 17, is this thy v.?

1 Kn. 19. 12, after the fire, a still small v.

2 Kn. 4. 31, there was neither v. nor hearing.

Job 3. 7, let no joyful v. come therein.

30. 31, my organ into the v. of them that weep.

37. 4, a v. roareth.

9, canst thou thunder with a v. like him?

Ps. 5. 3, my v. shalt thou hear in the morning.

31. 22; 86. 6, the v. of my supplications.

42. 4, with the v. of joy.

95. 7, to day, if ye will hear his v.

103. 20, the v. of his word.

Prov. 1. 20, wisdom uttereth her v. in the streets.

5. 13, not obeyed the v. of my teachers.

8. 1, doth not understanding put forth her v.?

8. 4, my v. is to the sons of man.

Ecl. 5. 3, a fool's v. is known.

12. 4, rise up at the v. of the bird.

S. of S. 2. 8; 5. 2, the v. of my beloved.

2. 12, the v. of the turtle is heard.

2. 14, sweet is thy v.

Isa. 13. 2, exalt the v. unto them.

[crieth.

40. 3; Mat. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lu. 3. 4, v. of him that

40. 6, the v. said, cry.

42. 20, with a v. of singing.

52. 8, with the v. together shall they sing.

65. 19, the v. of weeping shall be no more heard.

66. 6, a v. of noise, a v. from the temple.

Jer. 7. 34, the v. of mirth, and the v. of gladness.

30. 19, the v. of them that make merry.

42. 3, a v. of crying shall be. R. V. the sound.

Ezek. 23. 42, a v. of a multitude at ease.

33. 32, one that hath a pleasant v.

43. 2, v. like a noise of many waters.

Nah. 2. 7, lead her as with the v. of doves.

Mat. 12. 19, neither shall any man hear his v.

Lu. 23. 23, the v. of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

John 5. 25, the dead shall hear the v. of Son of God.

10. 4, the sheep follow, for they know his v.

10. 5, they know not the v. of strangers.

12. 30, this v. came not because of me.

18. 37, every one that is of the truth heareth my v.

Acts 12. 14, and when she knew Peter's v.

26. 10, I gave my v. against them. R. V. vote.

1 Cor. 14. 10, there are so many v. in the world.

14. 19, that by my v. I might teach others.

Gal. 4. 20, I desire now to change my v.

1 Thes. 4. 16, descend with v. of archangel.

2 Pet. 2. 16, the dumb ass speaking with man's v.

Rev. 3. 20, if any man hear my v.

4. 5, out of the throne proceeded v.

See Gen. 3. 17; Ps. 58. 5; John 3. 29; Acts 12. 22.

Voice of God proclaims the law. Ex. 19. 19; 20. 1.

its majesty and power. Job 37. 4; 40. 9; Ps. 18. 13;

46. 6; 68. 33; Joel 2. 11.

heard by Elijah. 1 Kn. 19. 12.

by Ezekiel. Ezek. 1. 24; 10. 5.

by Christ, at His baptism, &c. Mat. 3. 17; Mk. 1. 11;

Lu. 3. 22; John 12. 28.

by Peter, James, and John, at the transfiguration.

Mat. 17. 5; Mk. 9. 7; Lu. 9. 35; 2 Pet. 1. 18.

by Paul. Acts 9. 7.

by John. Rev. 1. 10.

Void. Gen. 1. 2; Jer. 4. 23, without form, and v.

Deu. 32. 28, a people v. of counsel.

Ps. 89. 39, made v. the covenant. R. V. abhorred.

119. 126, they have made v. thy law.

Prov. 11. 12, v. of wisdom.

Isa. 55. 11, my word shall not return to me v.

Jer. 19. 7, make v. the counsel of Judah.

Nah. 2. 10, empty, v., and waste.

Acts 24. 16, a conscience v. of offence.

See Num. 30. 12; Rom. 3. 31; 4. 14.

Volume. Ps. 40. 7; Heb. 10. 7.

Voluntary. Lev. 1. 3; 7. 16; Ezek. 46. 12; Col. 2. 18.

Vomit. Job 20. 15; Prov. 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22.

Vophsi, vōph'-si, 'expansion' (?). Num. 13. 14.

Vow (n.). Gen. 28. 20; 31. 13, Jacob vowed a v.

Num. 29. 39, these ye shall do beside your v.

Deu. 12. 6, thither bring your v.

Jud. 11. 30, Jephthah vowed a v., and said.

11. 39, her father did with her according to his v.

1 Sam. 1. 21, Elkanah went up to offer his v.

Job 22. 27, thou shalt pay thy v.

Ps. 22. 25; 66. 13; 116. 14, I will pay my v.

50. 14, pay thy v. unto the most High.

56. 12, thy v. are upon me, O God.

61. 5, for thou hast heard my v.

61. 8, that I may daily perform my v.

65. 1, to thee shall the v. be performed.

Prov. 7. 14, this day have I paid my v.

20. 25, after v. to make enquiry.

31. 2, the son of my v.

Ecl. 5. 4, when thou vowest a v., defer not to pay.

Isa. 19. 21, they shall vow a v. unto the Lord.

Jon. 1. 16, feared the Lord, and made v.

Acts 18. 18, shorn his head, for he had a v.

21. 23, four men which have a v. on them.

See 2 Sam. 15. 7; Jer. 44. 25; Nah. 1. 15.

Vow (v.). Deu. 23. 22, if forbear to v., no sin.

Ps. 76. 11, v., and pay to the Lord your God.

132. 2, and v. to the mighty God.

See Num. 21. 2; Ecl. 5. 5; Jon. 2. 9.

Vows, laws concerning. Lev. 27; Num. 6. 2; 30;

Deu. 23. 21. See Ps. 65. 1; 66. 13; 76. 11; 116. 18; Ecl.

5. 4; Mal. 1. 14.

Voyage, Paul's. Acts 27; 28. See under PAUL.

Vulture. (1) (Lev. 11. 14). Heb. *Dâh*: Gk. γῦψ:

R. V. 'kite.'

(2) (Lev. 11. 18, R. V.). Heb. *Râhâm*: Gk. ἀετός.

A. V. 'gier-eagle' = the Egyptian vulture.

(3) (Lev. 11. 13). R. V. marg. 'Great vulture:' R. V.

and A. V. 'eagle.' This is the tawny vulture generally

called the griffin (*gyps fulvus*).

Job 28. 7, which the v. eye hath not seen. R. V. fal-

con's.

Isa. 34. 15, there shall the v. be. R. V. kites.

Wafers used as offerings. Ex. 29. 2, 23; Lev. 2. 4; 8.

26; Num. 6. 15.

Wag. Jer. 18. 16; Lam. 2. 15; Zep. 2. 15.

Wages are first mentioned in Scripture as paid not in

money but in kind by Laban to Jacob (Gen. 29. 15, 20;

30. 28, &c.), and Pharaoh's daughter promises to give

the sister of Moses her wages (Ex. 2. 9) for nursing

him. In Christ's time a day's wages was one denarius

(16 cents), Mat. 20. 2. On the strictness of the Law in

requiring daily payment of wages, see Lev. 19. 13; Deu.

24. 14, 15.

- Gen. 29. 15, what shall thy *w.* be?
 30. 28, appoint me thy *w.*
 31. 7, changed my *w.* ten times.
Ex. 2. 9, nurse this child, I will give *w.*
Jer. 22. 13, useth neighbour's service without *w.*
Hag. 1. 6, earneth *w.* to put in bag with holes.
Lu. 3. 14, be content with your *w.*
John 4. 36, he that reapeth receiveth *w.*
Rom. 6. 23, the *w.* of sin is death.
 2 Pet. 2. 15, the *w.* of unrighteousness.
See Ezek. 29. 18; **Mal.** 3. 5; **2 Cor.** 11. 8; **Jas.** 5. 4.
Wagons. **Gen.** 45. 19; **Num.** 7. 7; **Ezek.** 23. 24.
Wall. **Ezek.** 32. 18, *w.* for the multitude.
 Am. 5. 16, *w.* shall be in all streets.
Mic. 1. 8, therefore I will *w.* and howl. [weeping.
Mt. 13. 42, there shall be *w.* and gnashing. **R. V.** the
Mk. 5. 38, he seeth them that *w.* greatly.
Rev. 1. 7, all kindreds of the earth shall *w.* **R. V.**
 mourn over.
 18. 15, the merchants shall stand afar off *w.* **R. V.**
 mourning.
See Esth. 4. 3; **Jer.** 9. 10, 19, 20; **Ezek.** 7. 11.
Wait. **Gen.** 49. 18, I have *w.* for thy salvation.
Num. 35. 20; **Jer.** 9. 8, by laying of *w.*
 2 **Kn.** 6. 33, should I *w.* for the Lord any longer?
Job 14. 14, I will *w.* till my change come.
 15. 22, he is *w.* for of the sword.
 17. 13, if I *w.*, the grave is my house.
 29. 21, to me men *w.*, and kept silence.
 29. 23, they *w.* for me as for rain.
 30. 26, when I *w.* for light, darkness came.
Ps. 25. 3; 69. 6, let none that *w.* be ashamed.
 27. 14; 37. 34; **Prov.** 20. 22, *w.* on the Lord.
 33. 20, our soul *w.* for the Lord.
 37. 7, *w.* patiently.
 52. 9, I will *w.* on thy name.
 62. 1; 130. 6, my soul *w.* upon God.
 62. 5, *w.* only on God.
 65. 1, praise *w.* for thee in Zion.
 69. 3, mine eyes fail while I *w.* for God.
 104. 27, these all *w.* upon thee.
 106. 13, they *w.* not for counsel.
 123. 2, so our eyes *w.* on the Lord.
Prov. 27. 18, he that *w.* on his master.
Isa. 30. 18, the Lord *w.* to be gracious.
 40. 31, they that *w.* on the Lord shall renew,
 42. 4, the isles shall *w.* for his law.
 59. 9, we *w.* for light.
 64. 4, prepared for him that *w.* for him.
Lam. 3. 26, good that a man hope and quietly *w.*
Dan. 12. 12, blessed is he that *w.*, and cometh to the
 days.
Hab. 2. 3, though the vision tarry, *w.* for it.
Zec. 11. 11, poor of the flock that *w.* upon me. **R. V.**
 gave heed unto.
Mk. 15. 43, who also *w.* for the kingdom of God. **R. V.**
 was looking.
Lu. 2. 25, *w.* for the consolation of Israel. **R. V.** look-
 ing.
 12. 36, men that *w.* for their lord. **R. V.** looking.
Acts 1. 4, but *w.* for promise of the Father.
Rom. 8. 23, groan, *w.* for the adoption.
 8. 25, then do we with patience *w.* for it. [selves to
 12. 7, let us *w.* on our ministering. **R. V.** give our-
 1 **Cor.** 9. 13, they which *w.* at the altar are partakers.
Gal. 5. 5, we *w.* for the hope.
 1 **Thes.** 1. 10, to *w.* for his Son from heaven.
See Num. 3. 10; **Neh.** 12. 44; **Isa.** 8. 17.
Waiting upon God. **Ps.** 27. 14; 37. 34; **Prov.** 20. 22;
Isa. 40. 31; 49. 23; **Jer.** 14. 22; **Lam.** 3. 25; **Hab.** 2.
 3; **Zep.** 3. 8; **Lu.** 12. 36; **Rom.** 8. 25; 1 **Cor.** 1. 7;
Gal. 5. 5; 1 **Thes.** 1. 10; 2 **Thes.** 3. 5.
Wake. **Ps.** 139. 18, when I *w.* I am still with thee.
Jer. 51. 39, sleep a perpetual sleep, and not *w.* [stir.
Joel 3. 9, prepare war, *w.* up the mighty men. **R. V.**
Zec. 4. 1, the angel came again, and *w.* me.
 1 **Thes.** 5. 10, whether we *w.* or sleep.
See Ps. 77. 4; 127. 1; **S. of S.** 5. 2; **Isa.** 50. 4.
Walk. **Gen.** 17. 1, *w.* before me, and be perfect.
 24. 40, the Lord before whom I *w.*
 48. 15, before whom my fathers did *w.*
Ex. 16. 4, whether they will *w.* in my law.
Ex. 18. 20, the way wherein they must *w.*
Lev. 26. 12, I will *w.* among you.
Deu. 23. 14, God *w.* in midst of the camp.
Jud. 5. 10, speak, ye that *w.* by the way.
 2 **Sam.** 2. 29, Abner and his men *w.* all that night.
Job 18. 8, he *w.* on a snare.
 22. 14, he *w.* in the circuit of heaven.
 23. 3, when by his light I *w.* through darkness.
Ps. 23. 4, though I *w.* through the valley of the shadow
 of death.
 26. 11, as for me, I will *w.* in mine integrity.
 48. 12, *w.* about Zion, and go round about her.
 55. 14, we *w.* to house of God in company. [living.
 56. 13, that I may *w.* before God in the light of the
 84. 11, from them that *w.* uprightly.
 91. 6, the pestilence that *w.* in darkness.
 104. 3, who *w.* upon wings of the wind.
 116. 9, I will *w.* before the Lord.
 119. 45, I will *w.* at liberty.
 138. 7, though I *w.* in the midst of trouble.
Prov. 10. 9; 28. 18, he that *w.* uprightly *w.* surely.
 13. 20, he that *w.* with wise men shall be wise.
 19. 1; 28. 6, better is the poor that *w.* in integrity.
 28. 26, whoso *w.* wisely shall be delivered.
Ecc. 1. 14, the fool *w.* in darkness.
Isa. 2. 5, let us *w.* in the light of the Lord.
 2. 2, the people that *w.* in darkness.
 90. 3, as my servant hath *w.* naked and barefoot.
 30. 21, a voice saying, This is the way, *w.* in it.
 35. 9, the redeemed shall *w.* there.
 50. 10, that *w.* in darkness, and hath no light.
 50. 11, *w.* in the light of your fire.
Jer. 6. 16, ask where is the good way, and *w.* therein.
 10. 23, it is not in man that *w.* to direct his steps.
Ezek. 28. 14, hast *w.* in midst of stones of fire.
Dan. 4. 37, those that *w.* in pride.
Hos. 14. 9, the just shall *w.* in them.
Am. 3. 3, can two *w.* together?
Mic. 6. 8, to *w.* humbly with thy God.
Nah. 2. 11, where the lion *w.*
Zec. 1. 11, we have *w.* to and fro through the earth.
Mal. 3. 14, what profit that we have *w.* mournfully?
Mat. 9. 5; **Mk.** 2. 9; **Lu.** 5. 23; **John** 5. 8, 11, 12;
Acts 3. 6, arise, and *w.*
 12. 43; **Lu.** 11. 24, *w.* through dry places. **R. V.**
 passeth.
 14. 29, he *w.* on the water.
Mk. 16. 12, he appeared to two of them, as they *w.*
Lu. 13. 33, I must *w.* to day and to morrow.
John 8. 12, shall not *w.* in darkness.
 11. 9, if any man *w.* in the day.
Rom. 4. 12, who *w.* in steps of that faith.
 6. 4, *w.* in newness of life.
 8. 1, who *w.* not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.
 2 **Cor.** 5. 17, we *w.* by faith.
Gal. 6. 16, as many as *w.* according to this rule.
Eph. 2. 2; **Col.** 3. 7, in time past ye *w.*
 2. 10, ordained that we should *w.* in them.
 4. 1, *w.* worthy of the vocation.
 4. 17, that ye *w.* not as other Gentiles.
 5. 15, *w.* circumspectly.
Phil. 3. 17, mark them which *w.*
 3. 18, many *w.*, of whom I told you.
Col. 1. 10; 1 **Thes.** 2. 12, that ye might *w.* worthy of
 the Lord.
 1 **Thes.** 4. 1, how ye ought to *w.*
 4. 12, ye may *w.* honestly.
 2 **Thes.** 3. 6, from every brother that *w.* disorderly.
 1 **Pet.** 4. 3, when we *w.* in lasciviousness.
 5. 8, *w.* about, seeking whom he may devour.
 1 **John** 1. 7, if we *w.* in the light.
 2. 6, to *w.*, even as he *w.*
See Gal. 5. 16; **Eph.** 5. 2; **Phil.** 3. 16.
Walking. **Deu.** 2. 7, the Lord knoweth thy *w.*
Job 31. 26, the moon *w.* in brightness.
Dan. 3. 25, four men loose, *w.* in the fire.
Mat. 14. 25, Jesus went to them, *w.* on the sea.
Mk. 8. 24, I see men as trees, *w.*
Acts 9. 31, *w.* in the fear of the Lord.
See Isa. 3. 16; 2 **Cor.** 4. 2; 2 **Pet.** 3. 3; **Jude** 16.
Walking with God. **Deu.** 5. 33; 28. 9; **Jos.** 22. 5;
 1 **Kn.** 8. 36; **Ps.** 1. 1; 112; **Prov.** 2. 7; **Isa.** 2. 3; 30.

21; Jer. 6. 16; 7. 23; Ezek. 37. 24. of Enoch, Gen. 5. 24. of Noah, Gen. 6. 9.
 in faith, love, &c., Rom. 6. 4; 8. 1; 13. 13; 2 Cor. 5. 7; Gal. 5. 16; Eph. 5. 2; Phil. 3. 16; Col. 1. 10; 2. 6; 1 John 1. 6; Rev. 3. 4; 21. 24.
Wall. Gen. 49. 22, branches run over the *w.*
 Ex. 14. 22, the waters were a *w.* to them.
 Num. 22. 24, a *w.* being on this side, a *w.* on that.
 2 Sam. 22. 30; Ps. 18. 29, have I leaped over a *w.*
 2 Kn. 20. 2; Isa. 36. 11, turned his face to the *w.*
 Ez. 5. 3, who commanded you to make this *w.*?
 Neh. 4. 6, so built we the *w.*
 Ps. 62. 3, a bowing *w.* shall ye be.
 122. 7, peace be within thy *w.*
 Prov. 24. 31, the *w.* thereof was broken down.
 25. 23, like a city without *w.*
 Isa. 26. 1, salvation will God appoint for *w.*
 59. 10, we grope for the *w.*
 60. 18, thou shalt call thy *w.* Salvation.
 Ezek. 8. 7, a hole in the *w.*
 Dan. 5. 5, fingers wrote on the *w.*
 Am. 5. 19, leaned hand on *w.*, and serpent bit him.
 Hab. 2. 11, the stone shall cry out of the *w.*
 Acts 23. 3, thou whited *w.*
 Eph. 2. 14, the middle *w.* of partition.
 See Ezek. 38. 11; Zec. 2. 4; Acts 9. 25; Rev. 21. 14.
Wallow. Jer. 6. 26; 25. 34, *w.* in ashes.
 2 Pet. 2. 22, washed, to her *w.* in the mire.
 See 2 Sam. 20. 12; Ezek. 27. 30.
Wander. Num. 14. 33, your children shall *w.*
 Deu. 27. 18, cursed be he that maketh blind to *w.*
 Job 12. 24, he causeth them to *w.*
 15. 23, he *w.* abroad for bread.
 38. 41, young ravens *w.* for lack of meat.
 Ps. 55. 7, then would I *w.* far off.
 59. 15, let them *w.* up and down.
 119. 10, let me not *w.* from thy commandments.
 Prov. 27. 8, as a bird that *w.* from nest.
 Isa. 16. 3, bewray not him that *w.*
 47. 15, *w.* every one to his quarter.
 Jer. 14. 10, thus have they loved to *w.*
 Lam. 4. 14, they have *w.* as blind men.
 Ezek. 34. 6, my sheep *w.* through mountains.
 Am. 4. 8, two cities *w.* to one city to drink.
 See Hos. 9. 17; 1 Tim. 5. 13; Heb. 11. 37; Jude 13.
Want (n.). Deu. 28. 48, thou shalt serve in *w.*
 Jud. 18. 10, a place where there is no *w.*
 19. 20, let all thy *w.* lie on me.
 Job 24. 8, they embrace the rock for *w.*
 31. 19, if I have seen any perish for *w.*
 Ps. 34. 9, there is no *w.* to them that fear him.
 Am. 4. 6, I have given you *w.* of bread.
 Mk. 12. 44, she of her *w.* cast in all.
 Lu. 15. 14, he began to be in *w.*
 Phil. 2. 25, that ministered to my *w.* R. V. need.
 See Prov. 6. 11; Lam. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 8. 14; Phil. 4. 11.
Want (v.). Ps. 23. 1, I shall not *w.*
 34. 10, shall not *w.* any good thing. [of.
 Prov. 9. 4, him that *w.* understanding. R. V. is void
 10. 19, in multitude of words there *w.* not sin.
 13. 25, the belly of the wicked shall *w.*
 Eccl. 6. 2, he *w.* nothing for his soul. R. V. lacketh.
 Isa. 34. 16, none shall *w.* her mate.
 Jer. 44. 18, we have *w.* all things.
 Ezek. 4. 17, that they may *w.* bread and water.
 John 2. 3, when they *w.* wine. R. V. the wine failed.
 2 Cor. 11. 9, when I *w.*, I was chargeable to no man.
 See Eccl. 1. 15; Dan. 5. 27; Tit. 1. 5; Jas. 1. 4.
Wanton. 1 Tim. 5. 11; Jas. 5. 5.
Wantonness condemned. Isa. 3. 16; Rom. 13. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 18.
War (n.). Ex. 32. 17, there is a noise of *w.*
 Num. 32. 6, shall your brethren go to *w.*
 Deu. 24. 5, taken a wife, he shall not go out to *w.*
 Jud. 5. 8, then was *w.* in the gates.
 1 Chr. 5. 22, many slain, because the *w.* was of God.
 Job 10. 17, changes and *w.* are against me. R. V. warfare.
 38. 23, reserved against the day of *w.*
 Ps. 27. 3, though *w.* should rise against me.
 46. 9, he maketh *w.* to cease.
 55. 21, *w.* was in his heart.

Ps. 68. 30, scatter the people that delight in *w.*
 Prov. 20. 18, with good advice make *w.*
 Eccl. 3. 8, a time of *w.*
 8. 8, no discharge in that *w.*
 Isa. 2. 4; Mic. 4. 3, nor learn *w.* any more.
 Jer. 42. 14, to Egypt, where we shall see no *w.*
 Luc. 2. 8, as men averse from *w.*
 Mat. 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7; Lu. 21. 9, *w.* and rumours of *w.*
 Lu. 14. 31, what king, going to make *w.*?
 Jas. 4. 1, from whence come *w.*?
 Rev. 12. 7, there was *w.* in heaven.
 See Eccl. 9. 18; Ezek. 32. 27; Dan. 7. 21; 9. 26.
War (v.). 2 Sam. 22. 35; Ps. 18. 34; 144. 1, teacheth my hands to *w.*
 2 Chr. 6. 34, if thy people go to *w.* R. V. battle.
 Isa. 41. 12, they that *w.* against thee.
 2 Cor. 10. 3, we do not *w.* after the flesh.
 1 Tim. 1. 18, *w.* a good warfare. [on service.
 2 Tim. 2. 4, no man that *w.* entangleth himself. R. V. Jas. 4. 1, lusts that *w.* in your members.
 4. 2, ye fight and *w.*, yet ye have not.
 1 Pet. 2. 11, from lusts which *w.* against the soul.
 See 1 Kn. 14. 19; Isa. 37. 8; Rom. 7. 23.
War, laws of. Deu. 20; 23. 9; 24. 5.
Ward, prison (lit., guard). Gen. 40. 3.
Wardrobe. 2 Kn. 22. 14; 2 Chr. 34. 22.
Ware. Lu. 8. 27; Acts 14. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 15.
Warfare. Isa. 40. 2, that her *w.* is accomplished.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, weapons of our *w.* are not carnal.
 See 1 Sam. 28. 1; 1 Cor. 9. 7; 1 Tim. 1. 18.
Warm. Eccl. 4. 11, how can one be *w.* alone?
 Isa. 47. 14, there shall not be a coal to *w.* at.
 Hag. 1. 6, ye clothe you, but there is none *w.*
 Mk. 14. 54; John 18. 18, Peter *w.* himself.
 Jas. 2. 16, be ye *w.* and filled.
 See 2 Kn. 4. 34; Job 37. 17; 39. 14; Isa. 44. 15.
Warn. Ezek. 3. 18; Acts 20. 31; 1 Thes. 5. 14.
Warning. 2 Chr. 19. 10; Ezek. 3. 17; 33. 3; 1 Thes. 5. 14; Acts 20. 31; 1 Cor. 4. 14; Col. 1. 28.
Wash. 2 Kn. 5. 10, go, *w.* in Jordan.
 5. 12, may I not *w.* in them, and be clean?
 Job 9. 30, if I *w.* myself with snow water.
 14. 19, thou *w.* away things which grow.
 29. 6, when I *w.* my steps with butter.
 Ps. 26. 6; 73. 13, I will *w.* my hands in innocency.
 51. 2, *w.* me thoroughly from mine iniquity.
 51. 7, *w.* me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
 Prov. 30. 12, a generation not *w.*
 S. of S. 5. 12, his eyes are *w.* with milk.
 Isa. 1. 16, *w.* you, make you clean.
 Jer. 2. 22, though thou *w.* thee with nitre.
 4. 14, *w.* thy heart.
 Ezek. 16. 4, nor wast *w.* in water to supple thee.
 Mat. 6. 17, when thou fastest, *w.* thy face.
 27. 24, took water, and *w.* his hands.
 Mk. 7. 3, except they *w.* oft, eat not.
 Lu. 7. 38, began to *w.* his feet with tears. R. V. wet.
 7. 44, she hath *w.* my feet with her tears. R. V. wetted.
 John 9. 7, go, *w.* in the pool of Siloam.
 Acts 16. 33, he *w.* their stripes.
 22. 16, *w.* away thy sins.
 1 Cor. 6. 11, but ye are *w.*
 Heb. 10. 22, having our bodies *w.* with pure water.
 2 Pet. 2. 22, the sow that was *w.*
 Rev. 1. 5, that *w.* us from our sins. R. V. loosed.
 7. 14, have *w.* their robes.
 See Neh. 4. 23; Heb. 9. 10.
Washing enjoined by the law. Ex. 29. 4; Lev. 6. 27; 13. 54; 14. 8; Deu. 21. 6; 2 Chr. 4. 6.
 of the feet, the use of sandals in the East makes the washing of the feet on coming to a feast not only a comfort but a necessity. The water was always poured upon them, and a strainer above the bottom of the dish concealed the fouled water. Gen. 18. 4; 24. 32; 43. 24; 1 Sam. 25. 41; Lu. 7. 38; 1 Tim. 5. 10. of the hands. Deu. 21. 6; Ps. 26. 6; Mat. 27. 24. Christ washes His disciples' feet. John 13. 5-14. superstitious, censured. Mk. 7. 3; Lu. 11. 38. figuratively. Job 9. 30; Isa. 1. 16; 4. 4; Eph. 5. 26; Tit. 3. 5; Heb. 10. 22.
 in the blood of Christ. 1 Cor. 6. 11; Rev. 1. 5; 7. 14.

Waste. Deu. 32. 10; Job 30. 3, in *w.* wilderness.
 1 Kn. 17. 14, the barrel of meal shall not *w.*
 Ps. 80. 13, the boar out of the wood doth *w.* it. R. V.
 ravage.
 91. 6, nor for the destruction that *w.* at noonday.
 Isa. 24. 1, the Lord maketh the earth *w.*
 61. 4, they shall build the old *w.*
 Joel 1. 10, the field is *w.*, the corn is *w.*
 See Prov. 18. 9; Isa. 59. 7; Mat. 26. 8; Mk. 14. 4.
Waste forbidden. John 6. 12.
Watch (*n.*). Ps. 90. 4, as a *w.* in the night.
 119. 148, mine eyes prevent the night *w.*
 Jer. 51. 12, make the *w.* strong.
 Hab. 2. 1, I will stand upon my *w.*
 See Mat. 27. 65; Lu. 2. 8.
Watch (*v.*). Gen. 31. 49, the Lord *w.* between me and
 thee.
 Job 14. 16, dost thou not *w.* over my sin?
 Ps. 37. 32, the wicked *w.* the righteous.
 102. 7, I *w.*, and am as a sparrow.
 130. 6, more than they that *w.* for morning. R. V.
 watchmen.
 Isa. 29. 20, all that *w.* for iniquity are cut off.
 Jer. 20. 10, my familiars *w.* for my halting.
 31. 28, so will I *w.* over them, to build.
 44. 27, I will *w.* over them for evil.
 Ezek. 7. 6, the end is come, it *w.* for thee. R. V.
 awaketh against.
 Hab. 2. 1, I will *w.* to see what he will say. R. V.
 look forth.
 Mat. 24. 42; 25. 13; Mk. 13. 35; Lu. 21. 36; Acts 20.
 31, *w.* therefore.
 26. 41; Mk. 13. 33; 14. 38, *w.* and pray.
 1 Thes. 5. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 7, let us *w.* and be sober.
 Heb. 13. 17, for they *w.* for your souls.
Watches of time. Ex. 14. 24; Jud. 7. 19; Lam. 2. 19;
 1 Sam. 11. 11; Mat. 14. 25; Mk. 6. 48. See also under
 Day.
Watchfulness enjoined. Mat. 24. 42; 25. 13; 26. 41;
 Mk. 13. 35; Lu. 12. 35; 21. 36; 1 Cor. 10. 12; 16. 13;
 Eph. 6. 18; Col. 4. 2; 1 Thes. 5. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 5;
 1 Pet. 4. 7; 5. 8; Rev. 3. 2; 16. 15.
Watchmen, their duty. 2 Sam. 18. 25; 2 Kn. 9. 17; Ps.
 127. 1; S. of S. 3. 3; 5. 7; Isa. 21. 5, 11; 52. 8; Jer.
 6. 17; 31. 6; Ezek. 3. 17; 33.; Hab. 2. 1.
 evil, described. Isa. 56. 10.
Watch tower. 2 Chr. 20. 24, Judah came toward the *w.*
 Isa. 21. 5, watch in the *w.*
Water (*n.*). Gen. 26. 20, the *w.* is ours.
 49. 4, unstable as *w.*
 Deu. 8. 7, a land of brooks of *w.*
 11. 11, the land drinketh *w.* of rain of heaven.
 Jos. 7. 5, their hearts melted, and became as *w.*
 2 Sam. 14. 14, as *w.* spilt on the ground.
 1 Kn. 13. 22, eat no bread, and drink no *w.*
 22. 27; 2 Chr. 18. 26, of affliction.
 2 Kn. 3. 11, who poured *w.* on Elijah's hands.
 20. 20, brought *w.* into the city.
 Neh. 9. 11, threwest, as a stone into mighty *w.*
 Job 8. 11, can the flag grow without *w.*?
 14. 9, through the scent of *w.* it will bud.
 14. 19, the *w.* wear the stones.
 15. 16, who drinketh iniquity like *w.*
 22. 7, thou hast not given *w.* to weary to drink.
 26. 8, he bindeth up the *w.* in his thick clouds.
 38. 30, the *w.* are hid as with a stone.
 Ps. 22. 14, I am poured out like *w.*
 23. 2, beside the still *w.*
 33. 7, he gathereth the *w.* of the sea.
 46. 3, though the *w.* roar and be troubled.
 63. 1, a dry and thirsty land, where no *w.* is.
 73. 10, *w.* of a full cup are wrung out to them.
 77. 16, the *w.* saw thee.
 79. 3, their blood have they shed like *w.*
 124. 4, then the *w.* had overwhelmed us.
 148. 4, praise him, ye *w.* above the heavens.
 Prov. 5. 15, drink *w.* out of thine own cistern.
 9. 17, stolen *w.* are sweet.
 20. 5, counsel is like deep *w.*
 25. 25, as cold *w.* to a thirsty soul.
 27. 19, as in *w.* face answereth to face.
 30. 4, who hath bound the *w.* in a garment?

Ecc. 11. 1, cast thy bread upon the *w.*
 S. of S. 4. 15; John 7. 38, well of living *w.*
 8. 7, many *w.* cannot quench love.
 Isa. 1. 22, thy wine is mixed with *w.*
 3. 1, take away the whole stay of *w.*
 11. 9; Hab. 2. 14, as the *w.* cover the seas.
 19. 5, the *w.* shall fail from the sea.
 28. 17, *w.* shall overflow the hiding place.
 32. 20, blessed are ye that sow beside all *w.*
 33. 16, his *w.* shall be sure.
 35. 6, in the wilderness shall *w.* break out.
 41. 17, when the poor seek *w.*
 43. 2, when thou passest through the *w.*
 43. 16, a path in the mighty *w.*
 43. 20, I give *w.* in the wilderness.
 44. 3, I will pour *w.* on him that is thirsty.
 55. 1, come ye to the *w.*
 57. 20, whose *w.* cast up mire and dirt.
 Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13, the fountain of living *w.*
 9. 1, Oh that my head were *w.*!
 14. 3, their nobles sent little ones to the *w.*
 47. 2, behold, *w.* rise up out of the north.
 Ezek. 4. 17, that they may want bread and *w.*
 7. 17; 21. 7, be weak as *w.*
 31. 4, the *w.* made him great.
 36. 25, then will I sprinkle clean *w.* upon you.
 Am. 8. 11, not famine of bread nor thirst for *w.*
 Mat. 3. 11; Mk. 1. 8; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 26; Acts 1. 5;
 11. 16, baptize you with *w.*
 10. 42; Mk. 9. 41, whoso giveth a cup of cold *w.*
 14. 28, bid me come to thee on the *w.*
 27. 24, Pilate took *w.*, and washed.
 Lu. 8. 23, ship filled with *w.*
 8. 24, and rebuked the raging of the *w.*
 16. 24, dip the tip of his finger in *w.*
 John 3. 5, except a man be born of *w.*
 5. 23, there was much *w.* there.
 4. 15, give me this *w.*
 5. 3, waiting for moving of the *w.*
 19. 34, forthwith came out blood and *w.*
 Acts 10. 47, can any forbid *w.*?
 2 Cor. 11. 26, in perils of *w.*
 Eph. 5. 26, cleanse it with washing of *w.*
 1 Pet. 3. 20, eight souls were saved by *w.*
 2 Pet. 2. 17, wells without *w.*
 1 John 5. 6, this is he that came by *w.*
 Rev. 22. 17, let him take the *w.* of life freely.
 See Ps. 29. 3; Jer. 51. 13; Ezek. 32. 2.
Water (*v.*). Gen. 2. 6, mist that *w.* face of ground.
 13. 10, the plain was well *w.*
 Deu. 11. 10, *w.* it with thy foot, as a garden.
 Ps. 6. 6, I *w.* my couch with tears.
 72. 6, as showers that *w.* the earth.
 104. 13, he *w.* the hills from his chambers.
 Prov. 11. 25, he that *w.* shall be *w.*
 Isa. 16. 9, I will *w.* thee with my tears.
 27. 3, I will *w.* it every moment.
 55. 10, returneth not, but *w.* the earth.
 58. 11; Jer. 31. 12, thou shalt be like a *w.* garden.
 Ezek. 32. 6, I will also *w.* with thy blood.
 1 Cor. 3. 6, Apollos *w.*, but God gave the increase.
 See Ezek. 17. 7; Joel 3. 18.
Water, miracles of. Gen. 21. 19; Ex. 15. 23; 17. 6;
 Num. 20. 7; 2 Kn. 3. 20.
 the trial of jealousy by. Num. 5. 17.
 used in baptism. Mat. 3. 11; Acts 8. 36; 10. 47.
 Christ walks on. Mat. 14. 25; Mk. 6. 48; John 6. 19.
 figuratively mentioned. Ps. 65. 9; Isa. 41. 17; 44. 3;
 55. 1; Jer. 2. 13; Ezek. 47.; Zec. 13. 1; John 3. 6;
 4. 10; 7. 38; Rev. 7. 17; 21. 6; 22.
 of affliction. 1 Kn. 22. 27.
Waters of creation. Gen. 1. 2, 6, 9.
 the flood. Gen. 6. 17; 7. 6.
 fountain of living. Jer. 2. 13; 17. 13.
 living fountains of. Rev. 7. 17.
Wave offering. Ex. 29. 24; Lev. 7. 30; 8. 27; 23. 11,
 20; Num. 5. 25; 6. 20.
Wavering. Heb. 10. 23, the profession of our faith
 without *w.*
 Jas. 1. 5, ask in faith, nothing *w.* R. V. doubting.
Waves. Ps. 42. 7, all thy *w.* are gone over me.
 65. 7; 89. 9; 107. 29, stilleth noise of *w.*

- Ps. 93. 4, the Lord is mightier than mighty *w.* R. V. breakers.
 Isa. 48. 18, thy righteousness as the *w.* of the sea.
 Jer. 5. 22, though the *w.* toss.
 Zec. 10. 11, shall smite the *w.* in the sea.
 Jude 13, raging *w.* of the sea.
 See Mat. 8. 24; 14. 24; Mk. 4. 37; Acts 27. 41.
Wax (*n.*). Ps. 22. 14; 68. 2; 97. 5; Mic. 1. 4.
Wax (*v.*), to grow, become. Ex. 22. 24; 32. 10, my wrath shall *w.* hot.
 Num. 11. 23, is the Lord's hand *w.* short?
 Deu. 8. 4; 29. 5; Neh. 9. 21, raiment *w.* not old.
 32. 15, Jeshurun *w.* fat, and kicked.
 Ps. 102. 26; Isa. 50. 9; 61. 6; Heb. 1. 11, shall *w.* old as doth a garment.
 Mat. 24. 12, the love of many shall *w.* cold.
 Lu. 12. 33, bags which *w.* not old.
 See Mat. 13. 15; 1 Tim. 5. 11; 2 Tim. 3. 13.
Way. Gen. 6. 12, all flesh had corrupted his *w.*
 24. 66, seeing the Lord hath prospered my *w.*
 28. 20, if God will keep me in this *w.*
 Num. 22. 32, thy *w.* is perverse.
 Deu. 8. 6; 26. 17; 28. 9; 30. 16; 1 Kn. 2. 3; Ps. 119. 3;
 128. 15; Isa. 42. 24, walk in his *w.*
 Jos. 23. 14; 1 Kn. 2. 2, the *w.* of all the earth.
 1 Sam. 12. 23, teach you the good and right *w.*
 2 Sam. 22. 31; Ps. 18. 30, as for God, his *w.* is perfect.
 2 Kn. 7. 15, all the *w.* was full of garments.
 2 Chr. 6. 27, when thou hast taught them the good *w.*
 Ez. 8. 21, to seek of him a right *w.*
 Job 3. 23, to a man whose *w.* is hid.
 Job 12. 24; Ps. 107. 40, to wander where there is no *w.*
 16. 22, I go the *w.* whence I shall not return.
 19. 8, fenced up my *w.*
 22. 15, hast thou marked the old *w.*?
 23. 10, he knoweth the *w.* that I take.
 24. 13, they know not the *w.* of the light.
 31. 4, doth not he see my *w.*?
 38. 19, where is the *w.* where light dwelleth?
 Ps. 1. 6, the Lord knoweth the *w.* of the righteous.
 2. 12, lest ye perish from the *w.*
 25. 9, the meek will he teach his *w.*
 27. 11; 86. 11, teach me thy *w.*
 36. 4, in a *w.* that is not good.
 37. 5, commit thy *w.* unto the Lord.
 39. 1, I will take heed to my *w.*
 49. 13, this their *w.* is their folly.
 67. 2, that thy *w.* may be known.
 78. 50, he made a *w.* to his anger. R. V. path for.
 95. 10; Heb. 3. 10, they have not known my *w.*
 101. 2, behave wisely in a perfect *w.*
 119. 5, O that my *w.* were directed.
 119. 30, I have chosen the *w.* of truth.
 119. 59, I thought on my *w.*
 119. 168, all my *w.* are before thee.
 139. 24, lead me in the *w.* everlasting.
 Prov. 2. 8, he preserveth the *w.* of his saints.
 3. 6, in all thy *w.* acknowledge him.
 3. 17, her *w.* are *w.* of pleasantness.
 5. 21, the *w.* of man are before the Lord.
 6. 6, consider her *w.*, and be wise.
 6. 23; 15. 24; Jer. 21. 8, the *w.* of life.
 12. 15, the *w.* of a fool is right in his own eyes.
 15. 19, the *w.* of the slothful man.
 16. 7, when a man's *w.* please the Lord.
 22. 6, train up a child in the *w.*
 23. 19, guide thy heart in the *w.*
 23. 26, let thine eyes observe my *w.*
 26. 13, there is a lion in the *w.*
 Eccl. 11. 5, the *w.* of the spirit.
 12. 5, fears shall be in the *w.*
 Isa. 2. 3; Mic. 4. 2, he will teach us of his *w.*
 30. 21, this is the *w.*, walk ye in it.
 35. 8, and a *w.*, called the *w.* of holiness.
 40. 27, my *w.* is hid from the Lord.
 42. 16, the blind by a *w.* they knew not.
 42. 24, they would not walk in his *w.*
 45. 13, I will direct all his *w.*
 55. 8, neither are your *w.* my *w.*
 58. 2, they delight to know my *w.*
 Jer. 6. 16, where is the good *w.*?
 17. 10; 32. 19, every man according to his *w.*
 Jer. 18. 11, make your *w.* and doings good.
 32. 39, I will give them one heart and one *w.*
 50. 5, they shall ask the *w.* to Zion. R. V. concerning.
 Ezek. 3. 18, to warn the wicked from his *w.*
 18. 29, are not my *w.* equal? are not your *w.* unequal?
 Joel 2. 7, march every one on his *w.*
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord hath his *w.* in the whirlwind.
 Hag. 1. 5, consider your *w.*
 Mal. 3. 1, he shall prepare the *w.* before me.
 Mat. 7. 13, broad is the *w.* that leadeth.
 10. 5, go not into the *w.* of Gentiles.
 22. 16; Mk. 12. 14; Lu. 20. 21, teachest the *w.* of God
 Mk. 8. 3, they will faint by the *w.*
 11. 8; Mat. 21. 8; Lu. 19. 36, spread garments in the *w.*
 Lu. 15. 20, when he was yet a great *w.* off. R. V. afar.
 19. 4, he was to pass that *w.*
 John 10. 1, but climbeth up some other *w.*
 14. 4, and the *w.* ye know.
 14. 6, I am the *w.*, the truth, and the life.
 Acts 9. 27, how he had seen the Lord in the *w.*
 16. 17, which shew unto us the *w.* of salvation.
 18. 26, expounded the *w.* of God more perfectly.
 Rom. 3. 12, they are all gone out of the *w.*
 11. 33, his *w.* are past finding out.
 1 Cor. 10. 13, will make a *w.* to escape.
 12. 31, a more excellent *w.*
 Col. 2. 14, took handwriting of ordinances out of the *w.*
 Heb. 5. 2, compassion on them out of the *w.* R. V. the erring.
 9. 8, the *w.* into the holiest.
 10. 20, by a new and living *w.*
 Jas. 1. 8, unstable in all his *w.*
 5. 20, the sinner from error of his *w.* [doings].
 2 Pet. 2. 2, many shall follow their pernicious *w.* R. V.
 2. 15, which have forsaken the right *w.*
 2. 21, better not to have known *w.* of righteousness.
 Jude 11, they have gone in the *w.* of Cain.
 See Hos. 2. 6; Lu. 10. 31; Rev. 15. 3.
Way (*n.*), the Christian life and doctrine. Acts 9. 2, if he found any of this *w.*
 19. 23, no small stir about that *w.*
 24. 14, after the *w.* which they call heresy.
Wayfaring. Jud. 19. 17; Isa. 35. 8; Jer. 14. 8.
Waymarks. Jer. 31. 21. [18. 35].
Wayside. 1 Sam. 4. 13; Ps. 140. 5; Mat. 13. 4; Lu.
Weak. Jud. 16. 7, *w.* as other men.
 2 Sam. 3. 1, Saul's house waxed *w.* and *w.*
 2 Chr. 15. 7, let not your hands be *w.* R. V. slack.
 Job 4. 3, thou hast strengthened the *w.* hands.
 Ps. 6. 2, I am *w.* R. V. withered away.
 Isa. 14. 10, art thou also become *w.* as we?
 35. 3, strengthen ye the *w.* hands.
 Ezek. 7. 17; 21. 7, shall be *w.* as water.
 16. 30, how *w.* is thy heart!
 Joel 3. 10, let the *w.* say, I am strong.
 Mat. 26. 41; Mk. 14. 38, but the flesh is *w.*
 Acts 20. 35, ye ought to support the *w.*
 Rom. 4. 19, being not *w.* in faith.
 8. 3, for the law was *w.*
 1 Cor. 1. 27, *w.* things to confound the mighty.
 11. 30, for this cause many are *w.*
 2 Cor. 10. 10, his bodily presence is *w.*
 11. 29, who is *w.*, and I am not *w.*?
 12. 10, when I am *w.*, then am I strong.
 Gal. 4. 9, turn again to *w.* elements.
 1 Pet. 3. 7, giving honour to the wife, as *w.* vessel.
 See Job 12. 21; Jer. 38. 4.
Weak in the faith. Rom. 14. 1; 15. 1; 1 Cor. 8. 1; 1 Thes. 5. 14; Heb. 12. 12.
 Paul's example. 1 Cor. 9. 22.
Weakness. 1 Cor. 1. 25, the *w.* of God.
 2. 3, I was with you in *w.*
 15. 43, it is sown in *w.*, raised in power.
 See 2 Cor. 12. 9; 13. 4; Heb. 7. 18; 11. 34.
Wealth. Deu. 8. 18, Lord giveth power to get *w.*
 1 Sam. 2. 32, thou shalt see an enemy in all the *w.*
 2 Chr. 1. 11, thou hast not asked *w.*
 Esth. 10. 3, seeking the *w.* of his people. R. V. good.
 Job 21. 13, they spend their days in *w.* R. V. prosperity.
 31. 25, if I rejoiced because my *w.* was great.
 Ps. 44. 12, dost not increase *w.* by price.

- Ps.** 49. 6, they that trust in *w.*
 49. 10, wise men die, and leave *w.* to others.
 112. 3, *w.* and riches shall be in his house. [strength].
Prov. 5. 10, lest strangers be filled with thy *w.* R. V.
 10. 15; 18. 11, the rich man's *w.* is his strong city.
 13. 11, *w.* gotten by vanity.
 19. 4, *w.* maketh many friends.
Acts 19. 25, by this craft we have our *w.*
 1 Cor. 10. 24, seek every man another's *w.* R. V. good.
See Deu. 8. 17; Ru. 2. 1; Ez. 9. 12; Zec. 14. 14.
Wealthy. Ps. 66. 12; Jer. 49. 31.
Weaned. 1 Sam. 1. 22; Ps. 131. 2; Isa. 11. 8; 28. 9.
Weapon. Neh. 4. 17, with the other hand held a *w.*
 Isa. 13. 5; Jer. 50. 25, the *w.* of his indignation.
 54. 17, no *w.* formed against thee shall prosper.
 Jer. 22. 7, every one with his *w.*
 Ezek. 9. 1, with destroying *w.* in his hand.
 2 Cor. 10. 4, the *w.* of our warfare.
See Job 20. 24; Ezek. 39. 9; John 18. 3.
Wear. Job 14. 19, the waters *w.* the stones.
 Isa. 4. 1, we will *w.* our own apparel.
 Zec. 13. 4, nor shall they *w.* a rough garment.
 Mat. 11. 8, that *w.* soft clothing.
See Deu. 22. 5; Esth. 6. 8; Lu. 9. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 3.
Weariness. Eccl. 12. 12; Mal. 1. 13; 2 Cor. 11. 27.
Wearry. Gen. 27. 46, I am *w.* of my life.
 2 Sam. 23. 10, he smote till his hand was *w.*
 Job 3. 17, and the *w.* be at rest.
 10. 1, my soul is *w.*
 16. 7, now he hath made me *w.*
 22. 7, thou hast not given water to the *w.*
 Ps. 6. 6, I am *w.* with groaning.
 Prov. 3. 11, be not *w.* of the Lord's correction.
 25. 17, lest he be *w.* of thee.
 Isa. 5. 27, none shall be *w.* among them.
 28. 12, cause the *w.* to rest.
 32. 2, as the shadow of a great rock in *w.* land.
 40. 28, God fainteth not, neither is *w.*
 40. 31, they shall run, and not be *w.*
 43. 22, thou hast been *w.* of me.
 46. 1, a burden to the *w.* beast.
 50. 4, a word in season to him that is *w.*
 Jer. 6. 11, I am *w.* with holding in.
 15. 6, I am *w.* with repenting.
 20. 9, I was *w.* with forbearing.
 31. 25, I have satiated the *w.* soul.
 Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thes. 3. 13, be not *w.* in well doing.
See Jud. 4. 21; Ps. 68. 9; 69. 3; Hab. 2. 13.
Wearry (v.). Isa. 7. 13, will ye *w.* my God also?
 43. 24, thou hast *w.* me.
 47. 13, *w.* in the multitude of counsels.
 57. 10, *w.* in the greatness of thy way.
 Jer. 12. 5, with footmen, and they *w.* thee.
 Ezek. 24. 12, she bath *w.* herself with lies.
 Mic. 6. 3, wherein have I *w.* thee?
 Lu. 18. 5, lest she *w.* me. R. V. wear me out.
 John 4. 6, being *w.*, sat thus on the well.
 Heb. 12. 3, lest ye be *w.* and faint.
See Eccl. 10. 15; Jer. 4. 31; Mal. 2. 17.
Weasel (Lev. 11. 29). Heb. *Hôled*, glider, or burrower;
 Gk. *yalg*. Either a mole-rat or a weasel; probably
 the latter, for the typical mole genus is believed not
 to occur in Palestine, while throughout the country
 are found the weasel and the pole-cat.
Weather. Job 37. 22; Prov. 25. 20; Mat. 16. 2.
Weave. Jud. 16. 13; Isa. 19. 9; 59. 5.
Weaver. Ex. 35. 35; Job 7. 6; Isa. 38. 12.
Web. Jud. 16. 13; Job 8. 14; Isa. 59. 5.
Wedding, parable of. Mat. 22. **See** Lu. 12. 36; 14. 8.
Wedge of gold, lit., 'tongue of gold' (Jos. 7. 21). Be-
 fore the coinage of money, wedges, bars, or rings of
 gold and silver were used as money, by weight. Isa.
 13. 12.
Weed. Jon. 2. 5. **See** BULRUSH (4) *Sûph*.
Week. Gen. 29. 27, fulfil her *w.*
 Jer. 5. 24, the appointed *w.* of harvest.
 Dan. 9. 27, in the midst of the *w.*
 Mat. 28. 1; Mk. 16. 2, 9; Lu. 24. 1; John 20. 1, 19;
 Acts 20. 7; 1 Cor. 16. 2, the first day of the *w.*
See Num. 28. 26; Dan. 10. 2; Lu. 18. 12.
Weeks, Feast of. **See** FEASTS.
 seventy, prophecy of. Dan. 9. 24.
- Weening**, imagining. 2 Mac. 5. 21.
Weep. Gen. 43. 30, he sought where to *w.*
 1 Sam. 1. 8; John 20. 13, why *w.* thou?
 11. 5, what aileth the people that they *w.*?
 30. 4, no more power to *w.*
 Neh. 8. 9, mourn not, nor *w.*
 Job 27. 15, his widows shall not *w.* R. V. make no
 lamentation.
 30. 25, did not I *w.* for him that was in trouble?
 Eccl. 3. 4, a time to *w.*
 Isa. 15. 2, he is gone up to *w.*
 22. 4, I will *w.* bitterly.
 30. 19, thou shalt *w.* no more.
 Jer. 9. 1, that I might *w.* day and night.
 22. 10, *w.* ye not for the dead.
 Joel 1. 5, awake, ye drunkards, and *w.*
 Mk. 5. 39, why make ye this ado and *w.*?
 Lu. 6. 21, blessed are ye that *w.* now.
 7. 13; 8. 52; Rev. 5. 5, *w.* not.
 23. 28, *w.* not for me, but *w.* for yourselves.
 John 11. 31, she goeth to the grave to *w.* there.
 Acts 21. 13, what mean ye to *w.*?
 Rom. 12. 15, and *w.* with them that *w.*
See John 16. 20; 1 Cor. 7. 30; Jas. 4. 9; 5. 1.
Weeping. 2 Sam. 15. 30, as they went.
 Ez. 3. 13, could not discern noise of joy from *w.*
 Job 16. 16, my face is foul with *w.*
 Ps. 6. 8, the Lord hath heard the voice of my *w.*
 30. 5, *w.* may endure for a night.
 102. 9, I have mingled my drink with *w.*
 Isa. 65. 19, the voice of *w.* be no more heard.
 Jer. 31. 16, restrain thy voice from *w.*
 48. 5, continual *w.* shall go up.
 Joel 2. 12, turn to me with fasting and *w.*
 Mat. 8. 12; 22. 13; 24. 51; 25. 30; Lu. 13. 28, *w.* and
 gnashing of teeth.
 Lu. 7. 38, stood at his feet behind him *w.*
 John 11. 33, when Jesus saw her *w.*
 20. 11, Mary stood without at sepulchre *w.*
 Phil. 3. 18, now tell thy even *w.*
Weeping. Num. 25. 6; Ps. 6. 8; 30. 5; Jer. 31. 15;
 Joel 2. 12; Mal. 2. 13; 2. 18; Mat. 8. 12; 22. 13;
 Lu. 6. 21; 7. 38; Acts 9. 39; Rom. 12. 15; 1 Cor. 7. 30;
 Phil. 3. 18; Rev. 18. 15.
 for the departed. Gen. 23. 2; 2 Sam. 1. 24; Eccl. 12.
 5; Jer. 9. 17; 22. 10; Ezek. 24. 16; Am. 5. 16; Mk.
 5. 39; John 11. 35; 20. 13; 1 Thea. 4. 13.
 none in heaven. Rev. 21. 4.
Weigh. 2 Sam. 14. 26, *w.* the hair of his head.
 Job 6. 2, oh that my grief were *w.*!
 31. 6, let me be *w.* in an even balance.
 Isa. 26. 7, thou dost *w.* the path of the just. R. V.
 direct.
 40. 12, who hath *w.* the mountains?
 Dan. 5. 27, thou art *w.* in the balances.
See Job 28. 25; Prov. 16. 2; Zec. 11. 12.
Weight. Lev. 26. 26, deliver your bread by *w.*
 Job 28. 25, to make the *w.* for the winds.
 Ezek. 4. 10, thy meat shall be by *w.*
 4. 16, they shall eat bread by *w.*
 2 Cor. 4. 17, a more exceeding *w.* of glory.
 Heb. 12. 1, lay aside every *w.*
Weights. **See** Table, p. 288.
Weights, just, commanded. Lev. 19. 35; Deu. 25. 13;
 Prov. 11. 1; 16. 11; 20. 10, 23; Ezek. 45. 10; Mic.
 6. 10.
Weighty. Prov. 27. 3; Mat. 23. 23; 2 Cor. 10. 10.
Welfare. Neh. 2. 10, to seek *w.* of Israel.
 Job 30. 15, my *w.* passeth away.
 Ps. 69. 22, which should have been for their *w.* R. V.
 when they are at peace.
 Jer. 38. 4, seeketh not the *w.* of this people.
See Gen. 43. 27; Ex. 18. 7; 1 Chr. 18. 10.
Well (n.). Num. 21. 17, spring up, O *w.*
 Deu. 6. 11, *w.* which thou diggedst not. R. V. cisterna.
 2 Sam. 23. 15; 1 Chr. 11. 17, water of the *w.* of
 Bethlehem.
 Ps. 84. 6, through valley of Baca make it a *w.* R. V.
 place of springs.
 Prov. 5. 15, waters out of thine own *w.*
 10. 11, a *w.* of life. R. V. fountain.
 S. of S. 4. 15; John 4. 14, *w.* of living waters.

is generic of *all* monsters moving in the waters. So in Mat. 12. 40 the Greek *κῆρυξ* means any great sea-monster, as does the Hebrew *Dāḡ gādōl* of Jon. 1. 17. (2) (some *sea-monster*: *Crocodilus*?). Job 7. 12; Ps. 74. 13; Isa. 27. 1; Ezek. 29. 3; 32. 2. See **LEVIATHAN**.

What. Ex. 16. 15, they wist not *w.* it was.
 2 Sam. 16. 10, *w.* have I to do with you?
 Ezr. 9. 10, *w.* shall we say after this?
 Job 7. 17; 15. 14; Ps. 8. 4; 144. 3, *w.* is man?
 Isa. 38. 15; John 12. 27, *w.* shall I say?
 Hos. 6. 4, *w.* shall I do unto thee?
 Mat. 5. 47, *w.* do ye more than others?
 Mk. 14. 36, not *w.* I will, but *w.* thou wilt.
 John 21. 22, *w.* is that to thee?
 See Acts 9. 6; 10. 4; 16. 30; 1 Pet. 1. 11.

Whatsoever. Ps. 1. 3, *w.* he doeth shall prosper.
 Eccl. 3. 14, *w.* God doeth shall be for ever.
 Mat. 5. 37, *w.* is more than these cometh of evil.
 7. 12, *w.* ye would that men should do to you.
 20. 4, *w.* is right I will give you.
 Phil. 4. 8, *w.* things are true.
 See John 15. 16; Rom. 14. 23; 1 Cor. 10. 31.

Wheat (Gen. 30. 14). Heb. *Chittah*: Gk. *τρυφή*: Bot. *N. Triticum compositum*, *Triticum spelta*, *Triticum hybernium*. Wheat was the chief grain of Mesopotamia in Jacob's time; and from that day to this it has continued to be so in Egypt, where the many-eared variety (Gen. 41. 22), depicted on monuments, is still grown.
 1 Sam. 12. 17, is it not *w.* harvest to day?
 Job 31. 40, let thistles grow instead of *w.*
 Ps. 81. 16; 147. 14, the finest of the *w.*
 Jer. 12. 13, they have sown *w.*, but reap thorns.
 23. 28, what is the chaff to the *w.*?
 Mat. 3. 12, gather his *w.* into the garner.
 Lu. 22. 31, that he may sift you as *w.*
 See John 12. 24; Acts 27. 38; 1 Cor. 15. 37.

Wheat. Ex. 29. 2 (1 Kn. 5. 11; Ezek. 27. 17), parable concerning. Mat. 13. 25.

Wheel. Ex. 14. 25, took off their chariot *w.*
 Jud. 5. 28, why tarry the *w.*?
 Ps. 83. 13, make them like a *w.* R. V. the whirling dust.
 Prov. 20. 26, a wise king bringeth the *w.* over them.
 R. V. threshing *w.*
 Eccl. 12. 6, or the *w.* broken at the cistern.
 Isa. 28. 28, nor break it with the *w.* of his cart.
 Nah. 3. 2, the noise of the rattling of the *w.*
 See Isa. 5. 28; Jer. 18. 3; 47. 3.

Wheels, vision of. Ezek. 1. 15; 3. 13; 10. 9.

Whelp. 2 Sam. 17. 8; Prov. 17. 12; Hos. 13. 8.

Whelps (lion's), parable of. Ezek. 19; Nah. 2. 12.

When. 1 Sam. 3. 12, *w.* I begin, I will also. R. V. from the beginning I will.
 1 Kn. 8. 30, *w.* thou hearest, forgive.
 Ps. 94. 8, *w.* will ye be wise?
 Eccl. 8. 7, who can tell him *w.* it shall be? R. V. how.
 Mat. 24. 3; Mk. 13. 4; Lu. 21. 7, *w.* shall these things be?
 See Deu. 6. 7; John 4. 25; 16. 8; 1 John 2. 28.

Whence. Gen. 42. 7; Jos. 9. 8, *w.* come ye?
 Job 10. 21, *w.* I shall not return.
 Isa. 51. 1, the rock *w.* ye are hewn.
 Jas. 4. 1, from *w.* come wars?
 Rev. 7. 13, *w.* came they?
 See Mat. 13. 54; John 1. 48; 7. 28; 9. 29.

Where. Gen. 3. 9, *w.* art thou?
 Ex. 2. 20; 2 Sam. 9. 4; Job 14. 10, *w.* is he?
 Job 9. 24, if not, *w.*, and who is he?
 Ps. 42. 3, *w.* is thy God?
 Jer. 2. 6, *w.* is the Lord?
 Zec. 1. 5, your fathers, *w.* are they?
 See Isa. 49. 21; Hos. 1. 10; Lu. 17. 37.

Whereby. Lu. 1. 18, *w.* shall I know this?
 Acts 4. 12, none other name *w.* we must be saved.
 R. V. wherein.
 Rom. 8. 15, the spirit of adoption, *w.* we cry.
 See Jer. 33. 8; Ezek. 18. 31; 39. 26; Eph. 4. 30.

Wherefore. 2 Sam. 12. 23, *w.* should I fast?
 Mat. 14. 31, *w.* didst thou doubt?
 26. 50, *w.* art thou come? R. V. do that for which.
 See 2 Sam. 16. 10; Mal. 2. 15; Acts 10. 21.

Whereto. Isa. 55. 11; Phil. 3. 16.

Wherewith. Jud. 6. 15, *w.* shall I save Israel?
 Ps. 119. 42, so shall I have *w.* to answer. R. V. an.
 Mic. 6. 6, *w.* shall I come before the Lord?
 See Mat. 5. 13; Mk. 9. 5; John 17. 26; Eph. 2. 4.

Whet. Deu. 32. 41; Ps. 7. 12; 64. 3; Eccl. 10. 10.

Whether. Mat. 21. 31, *w.* of them did the will.
 23. 17, *w.* is greater, the gold or the temple?
 Rom. 14. 8, *w.* we live or die.
 2 Cor. 12. 2, *w.* in the body, or out of the body.
 1 John 2. 18; Ezek. 2. 5; 3. 11; 1 John 4. 1.

While. 2 Chr. 15. 2, with you, *w.* ye be with him.
 Ps. 49. 18, *w.* he lived he blessed his soul.
 Isa. 55. 6, *w.* he may be found.
 Jer. 15. 9, her sun is gone down *w.* it was yet day.
 Lu. 18. 4, he would not for a *w.*
 24. 44, *w.* I was yet with you.
 John 9. 4, work *w.* it is day.
 1 Tim. 5. 6, she is dead *w.* she liveth.
 See 1 Sam. 9. 27; 2 Sam. 7. 19; Acts 20. 11.

Whip. 1 Kn. 12. 11; Prov. 26. 3; Nah. 3. 2.

Whirlwinds. 1 Kn. 19. 11; 2 Kn. 2. 1; Job 37. 9; 38. 1; Isa. 66. 15; Jer. 23. 19; Ezek. 1. 4; Nah. 1. 3; Zec. 9. 14.

Whispering. Prov. 16. 28; 26. 20; Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 20. See **SLANDER**, **TALKERS**.

Whit, a bit, atom. Every whit = wholly; not a whit = not at all. 1 Sam. 3. 18; John 7. 23; 13. 10; 2 Cor. 11. 5.

White. Gen. 49. 12, his teeth shall be *w.* with milk.
 Num. 12. 10, leprous, *w.* as snow.
 Job 6. 6, is any taste in the *w.* of an egg?
 Eccl. 9. 8, let thy garments be always *w.*
 S. of S. 5. 10, my beloved is *w.* and ruddy.
 Isa. 1. 18, they shall be *w.* as snow.
 Mat. 5. 36, thou canst not make one hair *w.* or black.
 John 4. 35, *w.* already to harvest.
 Rev. 2. 17, a *w.* stone.
 3. 4, walk with me in *w.*
 See Dan. 11. 35; 12. 10; Mat. 17. 2; 28. 3.

Whited. Mat. 23. 27; Acts 23. 3.

White horse, Rev. 6. 2; 19. 11. cloud, Rev. 14. 14.

Whiter. Ps. 51. 7; Lam. 4. 7.

White raiment, of Christ, at the transfiguration. Mat. 17. 2; Mk. 9. 3; Lu. 9. 29.
 of angels. Mat. 28. 3; Mk. 16. 5.
 of the redeemed. Rev. 3. 5; 4. 4; 7. 9; 19. 8, 14.

White throne. Rev. 20. 11.

Whither. 2 Kn. 5. 25; S. of S. 6. 1; Heb. 11. 8.

Whole. 2 Sam. 1. 9, my life is yet *w.* in me.
 Eccl. 12. 13, this is the *w.* duty of man.
 Jer. 19. 11, a vessel that cannot be made *w.*
 Ezek. 15. 5, when *w.* it was meet for no work.
 Mat. 5. 29, not that thy *w.* body be cast into hell.
 9. 12; Mk. 2. 17, the *w.* need not a physician.
 13. 33; Lu. 13. 21, till the *w.* was leavened.
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, gain the *w.* world.
 John 11. 50, expedient that the *w.* nation perish not.
 1 Cor. 12. 17, if the *w.* body were an eye.
 1 Thes. 5. 23, I pray God your *w.* spirit. R. V. omits.
 Jas. 2. 10, keep the *w.* law.
 1 John 2. 2, for the sins of the *w.* world.
 5. 19, the *w.* world lieth in wickedness.
 See Mat. 15. 31; John 5. 6; 7. 23; Acts 9. 34.

Whole, the need not a physician. Mat. 9. 12; Mk. 2. 17; Lu. 5. 31.
 made. Mat. 12. 13; Mk. 3. 5; Lu. 6. 10. See **MIRACLES**.
 world, if a man gain, and lose his soul. Mat. 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25.

Wholesome. Prov. 15. 4; 1 Tim. 6. 3.

Wholly. Job 21. 23, dieth, being *w.* at ease.
 Jer. 2. 21, planted thee *w.* a right seed.
 46. 28, not *w.* unpunished. R. V. omits.
 Acts 17. 16, the city *w.* given to idolatry. R. V. full of.
 1 Thes. 5. 23, sanctify you *w.*
 1 Tim. 4. 15, give thyself *w.* to them.
 See Lev. 19. 9; Deu. 1. 36; Jos. 14. 8.

Whomsoever. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32, to *w.* he will.
 Mat. 11. 27, to *w.* the Son will reveal him.
 21. 44; Lu. 20. 18, on *w.* it shall fall.
 Lu. 4. 6, to *w.* I will, I give it.

- Lu. 12. 48, to *w.* much is given.
 See Gen. 31. 32; Jud. 11. 24; Acts 8. 19.
Whore, vision of the great. Rev. 17. 18. [17.
Whoredom condemned. Lev. 19. 29; Deu. 22. 21; 23.
 spiritual. Ezek. 16. 1; 23; Jer. 3; Hos. 1. 1; 2. See
 IDOLATRY.
Whoremongers condemned. Eph. 5. 5; 1 Tim. 1. 10;
 Heb. 13. 4; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15.
Whose. Gen. 32. 17, *w.* art thou, *w.* are these?
 Jer. 44. 28, shall know *w.* words shall stand.
 Mat. 22. 20; Mk. 12. 16; Lu. 20. 24, *w.* is this image?
 Lu. 12. 20, then *w.* shall these things be?
 Acts 27. 23, *w.* I am, and whom I serve.
 See 1 Sam. 12. 3; Dan. 5. 23; John 20. 23.
Whosoever. 1 Cor. 11. 27, *w.* shall eat this bread.
 Gal. 5. 10, bear his judgment; *w.* he be.
 Rev. 22. 17, *w.* will, let him take. R. V. he that.
 See Mat. 11. 6; 13. 12; Lu. 8. 18; Rom. 2. 1.
Why. 1 Sam. 2. 23, *w.* do ye such things?
 Jer. 8. 14, *w.* do we sit still?
 27. 13; Ezek. 18. 31; 33. 11, *w.* will ye die? [lieve?
 Mat. 21. 25; Mk. 11. 31; Lu. 20. 5, *w.* did ye not be-
 Mk. 5. 39, *w.* make ye this ado?
 Acts 9. 4; 22. 7; 26. 14, *w.* persecutest thou me?
 Rom. 9. 19, *w.* doth he yet find fault?
 9. 20, *w.* hast thou made me thus?
 See 2 Chr. 25. 16; Lu. 2. 48; John 7. 45; 10. 20.
Wicked. Gen. 18. 23, destroy righteous with *w.*
 Deu. 15. 9, a thought in thy *w.* heart. R. V. omits.
 1 Sam. 2. 9, the *w.* shall be silent.
 Job 3. 17, there the *w.* cease from troubling.
 8. 22, dwelling place of the *w.* shall come to nought.
 9. 29; 10. 15, if I be *w.*, why labour I in vain? R. V.
 condemned.
 21. 7, wherefore do the *w.* live? [man.
 21. 30, the *w.* is reserved to destruction. R. V. evil
 Ps. 7. 9, let the wickedness of the *w.* come to an end.
 7. 11, God is angry with the *w.* R. V. omits.
 9. 17, the *w.* shall be turned into hell.
 10. 4, the *w.* will not seek God.
 11. 2, the *w.* bend their bow.
 11. 6, upon the *w.* he shall rain snares.
 12. 8, the *w.* walk on every side.
 26. 5, I will not sit with the *w.*
 34. 21, evil shall slay the *w.*
 37. 21, the *w.* borroweth, and payeth not.
 37. 32, the *w.* watcheth the righteous.
 37. 35, I have seen the *w.* in great power.
 58. 3, the *w.* are estranged from the womb.
 68. 2, so let the *w.* perish.
 94. 3, how long shall the *w.* triumph?
 139. 24, see if there be any *w.* way in me.
 145. 20, all the *w.* will he destroy.
 Prov. 11. 5, the *w.* shall fall by his own wickedness.
 14. 32, the *w.* is driven away.
 28. 1, the *w.* flee when no man pursueth.
 Eccl. 7. 17, be not overmuch *w.*
 8. 10, I saw the *w.* buried.
 Isa. 13. 11, I will punish the *w.*
 53. 9, he made his grave with the *w.*
 55. 7, let the *w.* forsake his way.
 57. 20, the *w.* are like the troubled sea.
 Jer. 17. 9, the heart is desperately *w.* R. V. sick.
 Ezek. 3. 18; 33. 8, to warn the *w.*
 11. 2, these men give *w.* counsel.
 12. 23, have I any pleasure that the *w.* should die?
 33. 15, if the *w.* restore the pledge.
 Dan. 12. 10, the *w.* shall do wickedly.
 Mic. 6. 11, with *w.* balances. [guilty.
 Nah. 1. 3, the Lord will not at all acquit the *w.* R. V.
 Mat. 12. 45; Lu. 11. 26, more *w.* than himself.
 13. 49, sever the *w.* from the just.
 18. 32; 25. 26; Lu. 19. 22, thou *w.* servant.
 Acts 2. 23, and by *w.* hands have crucified and slain.
 R. V. by hands of lawless men.
 1 Cor. 5. 13, put away that *w.* person.
 Eph. 6. 16, the fiery darts of the *w.* R. V. evil one.
 Col. 1. 21, enemies in your mind by *w.* works. R. V.
 in your evil.
 2 Thes. 2. 8, then shall that *W.* be revealed. R. V. the
 lawless one.
 See Eccl. 9. 2; Isa. 48. 22.
Wicked, their character and doom. Deu. 32. 5; Job 4.
 8; 5. 15; 18. 20; 21. 24; 27. 13; 30. 36. 12;
 Eccl. 8. 10; Isa. 1. 21; 22. 28; 29. 37. 21; 40. 18;
 41. 6; 44. 9; 45. 9; 47. 57-59; 66. 2; Jer. 2. 15;
 5. 16; 18. 23; Hos. to Mal. Mat. 5-7. 13. 37; 15.
 16; 21. 33; 25; John 5. 29; 10; Rom. 1. 21; 3. 10;
 1 Cor. 5. 11; Gal. 5. 19; Eph. 4. 17; 5. 5; Phil. 3. 18;
 Col. 3. 6; 2 Thes. 2. 1 Tim. 1. 9; 4. 6. 9; 2 Tim. 3.
 13; Tit. 1. 10; Heb. 6. 4; Jas. 4. 5. 1 Pet. 4. 2 Pet.
 2. 3; 1 John 2. 13; 4; Jude; Rev. 9. 20; 14. 8;
 18. 20. 13; 22. 15.
 their prosperity not to be envied. Ps. 37. 1; 73. 1; Prov.
 3. 31; 23. 17; 24. 1, 19; Jer. 12.
 friendship with, forbidden. Gen. 28. 1; Ex. 23. 32;
 34. 12; Num. 16. 26; Deu. 7. 2; 13. 6; Jos. 23. 7; Jud.
 2. 2; 2 Chr. 19. 2; Ex. 9. 12; 10. 10; Neh. 9. 2; Ps.
 106. 35; Prov. 1. 10; 4. 14; 12. 11; 14. 7; Jer. 2. 25;
 51. 6; Rom. 16. 17; 1 Cor. 5. 9; 15. 33; 2 Cor. 6. 14;
 Eph. 5. 7, 11; Phil. 2. 15; 2 Thes. 3. 6; 1 Tim. 6. 5;
 2 Tim. 3. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 17; Rev. 18. 4.
Wickedly. Job 13. 7, will you speak *w.* for God? R. V.
 unrighteously.
 34. 12, God will not do *w.*
 Ps. 73. 8; 139. 20, they speak *w.*
 Dan. 12. 10, the wicked shall do *w.*
 Mal. 4. 1, all that do *w.*
 See 2 Chr. 6. 37; 22. 3; Neh. 9. 33; Ps. 106. 6.
Wickedness. Gen. 39. 9, this great *w.*
 Jud. 20. 3, how was this *w.*?
 1 Sam. 24. 13, *w.* proceedeth from the wicked.
 1 Kn. 21. 25, sold himself to work *w.* R. V. do . . . evil.
 Job 4. 8, they that sow *w.*, reap the same. R. V.
 trouble.
 22. 5, is not thy *w.* great?
 35. 8, thy *w.* may hurt a man.
 Ps. 7. 9, let the *w.* of the wicked come to an end.
 55. 11, *w.* is in the midst thereof.
 55. 15, *w.* is in their dwellings.
 58. 2, in heart ye work *w.*
 84. 10, the tents of *w.*
 Prov. 4. 17, they eat the bread of *w.*
 8. 7, *w.* is an abomination to my lips.
 11. 5, the wicked shall fall by his own *w.*
 13. 6, *w.* overthroweth the sinner.
 26. 26, his *w.* shall be shewed.
 Eccl. 7. 25, the *w.* of folly.
 Isa. 9. 18, *w.* burneth as the fire.
 47. 10, thou hast trusted in thy *w.*
 Jer. 2. 19, thine own *w.* shall correct thee.
 6. 7, she casteth out her *w.*
 8. 6, no man repented of his *w.*
 44. 9, have you forgot the *w.* of the kings.
 Ezek. 3. 19, if he turn not from his *w.*
 7. 11, violence is risen up into a rod of *w.*
 31. 11, I have driven him out for his *w.*
 33. 12, in the day he turneth from his *w.*
 Hos. 9. 15, for the *w.* of their doings.
 10. 13, ye have plowed *w.*
 Mic. 6. 10, are treasures of *w.* in house.
 Zec. 5. 8, he said, this is *w.*
 Mal. 1. 4, the border of *w.*
 3. 15, they that work *w.* are set up.
 Mk. 7. 22, out of the heart proceed *w.*
 Lu. 11. 39, your inward part is full of *w.*
 Rom. 1. 29, being filled with all *w.*
 1 Cor. 5. 8, nor with the leaven of *w.*
 Eph. 6. 12, spiritual *w.* in high places. [evil one.
 1 John 5. 19, the whole world lieth in *w.* R. V. the
 See Gen. 6. 5; Ps. 94. 23; Prov. 21. 12; Jer. 23. 11.
Wickedness reproductive. Job 4. 8; 20. 1; Prov. 1. 31.
Wide. Ps. 35. 21, they opened their mouth *w.*
 104. 25, this great and *w.* sea.
 Prov. 21. 9; 25. 24; Jer. 22. 14, a *w.* house.
 Mat. 7. 13, *w.* is the gate that leadeth to destruction.
 See Deu. 15. 8; Ps. 81. 10; Nah. 3. 13.
Widow, Elijah sustained by one. 1 Kn. 17.
 parable of. Lu. 18. 3.
 the widow's mite. Mk. 12. 42; Lu. 21. 2.
 figurative. Isa. 47. 9; 54. 4; Lam. 1. 1.
Widows to be honoured and relieved. Ex. 22. 22; Deu.
 14. 29; 24. 17; 27. 19; Job 29. 13; Isa. 1. 17; Jer. 7.
 6; Acts 6. 1; 9. 39; 1 Tim. 5. 3; Jas. 1. 27.

- especially under God's protection. Deu. 10. 18; Ps. 68. 5; 146. 9; Prov. 15. 25; Jer. 49. 11.
- injurers of widows, condemned. Deu. 27. 19; Ps. 94. 6; Isa. 1. 23; 10. 2; Ezek. 22. 7; Mal. 3. 5; Mat. 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Lu. 20. 47.
- laws relating to their marriages. Lev. 21. 14; Deu. 25. 5; Ezek. 44. 22; Mk. 12. 19. See 1 Cor. 7. 8.
- Wife.** Prov. 5. 18; Eccl. 9. 9, the *w.* of thy youth.
18. 22, whose findeth a *w.* findeth a good thing.
19. 14, a prudent *w.* is from the Lord.
- Lu. 14. 20, I have married a *w.*
17. 32, remember Lot's *w.*
- 1 Cor. 7. 14, the unbelieving *w.* is sanctified.
- Eph. 5. 23, the husband is the head of the *w.*
- Rev. 21. 9, the bride, the Lamb's *w.*
- See 1 Tim. 3. 2; 5. 9; Tit. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 3. 7.
- Wilderness**, the, the Israelites' journeys in. Ex. 14. 1; Num. 10. 12; 13. 3; 20. 13; Deu. 1. 19; 8. 2; 32. 10; Neh. 9. 19; Ps. 78. 40; 95. 8; 107. 4.
- Hagar's flight into. Gen. 16. 7.
- Elijah's flight into. 1 K. 19. 4. [Mat. 3.]
- John the Baptist preaches in the wilderness of Judæa.
- Wiles.** Num. 25. 18; Eph. 6. 11.
- Wilfully.** Heb. 10. 26, if we sin *w.*
- Will.** Mat. 8. 3; Mk. 1. 41; Lu. 5. 13, I *w.*, be thou clean.
18. 14, not the *w.* of your Father.
26. 39, not as I *w.*, but as thou wilt.
- Mk. 3. 35, whosoever shall do the *w.* of God.
- John 1. 13, born not of the *w.* of the flesh.
4. 34, to do the *w.* of him that sent me.
- Acts 21. 14, the *w.* of the Lord be done.
- Rom. 7. 18, to *w.* is present with me.
- Phil. 2. 13, both to *w.* and to do. [desire.]
- 1 Tim. 2. 8, I *w.* that men pray every where. R. V.
- Rev. 22. 17, whosoever *w.*, let him take.
- See Eph. 1. 11; Heb. 2. 4.
- Will of God** irresistible. Dan. 4. 17, 35; John 1. 13; Rom. 9. 19; Eph. 1. 5; Jas. 1. 18.
- fulfilled by Christ (Ps. 40. 8); Mat. 26. 42; Mk. 14. 36; Lu. 22. 42; John 4. 34; 5. 30; Heb. 10. 7.
- how performed. John 7. 17; Eph. 6. 6; Col. 4. 12; 1 Thes. 4. 3; 5. 18; Heb. 13. 21; 1 Pet. 2. 15; 4. 2; 1 John 2. 17; 3. 23.
- to be submitted to. Jas. 4. 15. See Mat. 6. 10; Acts 21. 14; Rom. 1. 10; 15. 32.
- of man. John 1. 13; Rom. 9. 16; Eph. 2. 3; 1 Pet. 4. 3.
- Willing.** Ex. 35. 5, a *w.* heart.
- 1 Chr. 28. 9, serve God with a *w.* mind.
29. 5, who is *w.* to consecrate his service?
- Ps. 110. 3, *w.* in the day of thy power.
- Mat. 26. 41, the spirit is *w.*
- 2 Cor. 5. 8, *w.* rather to be absent.
8. 12, if there be first a *w.* mind.
- 1 Tim. 6. 18, *w.* to communicate.
- 2 Pet. 3. 9, not *w.* that any should perish.
- See Lu. 22. 42; John 5. 35; Philem. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
- Willow.** (1) (Lev. 23. 40; Job 40. 22). Heb. 'Arâbîm; Gk. *iréa*; Bot. *N. Salix oelandra*, *Salix Egyptiaca*, *Salix Babylonica*, 'weeping willow.'
- (2) (Ezek. 17. 5). Heb. *Tzaphitâphah* (omitted in LXX.). Both words, without doubt, denote the willow, of which many varieties are found in Palestine.
- Will worship**, a worship of one's choosing. Col. 2. 23.
- Wimple**, a covering laid in folds over the head, around the chin and neck. Isa. 3. 22. R. V. shawls. Cheyne, 'wrappers'; Delitzsch, 'wrapping cloaks.'
- Win.** 2 Chr. 32. 1; Prov. 11. 30; Phil. 3. 8.
- Wind.** Job 6. 26, reprove speeches which are as *w.*
7. 7, remember that my life is *w.*
- Prov. 11. 29, he shall inherit *w.*
25. 23, the north *w.* driveth away rain.
30. 4, gathereth the *w.* in his fists.
- Eccl. 11. 4, he that observeth the *w.*
- Isa. 26. 18, we have brought forth *w.*
27. 8, he stayeth his rough *w.* R. V. blast.
- Ezek. 37. 9, prophecy to the *w.*
- Hos. 8. 7, they have sown *w.*
- Am. 4. 13, he that createth the *w.*
- Mat. 11. 7, a reed shaken with the *w.*
- John 3. 8, the *w.* bloweth where it listeth.
- Eph. 4. 14, carried about with every *w.* of doctrine. See Acts 2. 2; Jude 12.
- Wind**, miraculous effects of. Gen. 8. 1; Ex. 15. 10; Num. 11. 31; Ezek. 37. 9; Jon. 1. 4.
- rebuked by Christ. Mat. 8. 26.
- figuratively mentioned. Job 7. 7; 8. 2; John 3. 8; Jas. 1. 6; 3. 4.
- Windows** in an Oriental house consisted mainly of apertures for the admission of light and air. They were sometimes partially closed with lattice-work, wooden trellis-work, or curtains. Gen. 7. 11; Jud. 5. 28 (comp. S. of S. 2. 9; Eccl. 12. 3); Jer. 9. 21; Mal. 3. 10.
- Wine.** Several Hebrew words are translated thus in the Old Testament: (i.) The most general term is *yayin*, connected with the Greek *olvos*, and the Latin *vinum* (Gen. 49. 12; Prov. 20. 1; Isa. 5. 11); (ii.) *Tirôsh*, the fruit of the vine, of which the etymological meaning is uncertain, but its intoxicating properties seem clearly indicated in Hos. 4. 11, 'Whoredom and wine (*yayin*) and new wine (*tirôsh*) take away the heart'; (iii.) *Asis* (S. of S. 8. 2; Joel 1. 5; 3. 18), from a root signifying 'to tread,' indicates new wine, the first rich juice or must; (iv.) *Chemer* (Deu. 32. 14), in the Chaldee *chamar* (Ez. 6. 9), seems to point to an unfermented liquid, foaming when freshly poured out; (v.) *Sôbe* is derived from a root meaning to 'soak' or 'drink to excess' (Isa. 1. 22; Hos. 4. 18; Nah. 1. 10). In the New Testament we have (i.) *olvos*, answering to *yayin* as a general term for wine (Mat. 9. 17; John 2. 3; Eph. 5. 18, &c.); (ii.) *Sikera*, a Greek form of the Hebrew *shêcâr*, a generic term applied to all fermented liquors except wine (Lu. 1. 15); (iii.) *Gleukos*, sweet wine (Acts 2. 13). The wine mingled with myrrh given to our Lord was designed to deaden pain (Mk. 15. 23). In connection with the Lord's Supper Jesus never uses the word 'wine,' but always the 'fruit of the vine,' not excluding, but also not requiring, the use of fermented wine.
- Wine**, made by Noah. Gen. 9. 20.
- used by Abram and Melchizedek. Gen. 14. 18. [5.]
- used in offerings. Ex. 29. 40; Lev. 23. 13; Num. 15. in the Lord's Supper. Mat. 26. 29.
- Nazarites abstain from. Num. 6. 3; Jud. 13. 14.
- Rechabites abstain from. Jer. 35.
- water changed to, by Christ. John 2.
- love of. Prov. 21. 17; 23. 20, 30; Hos. 4. 11; Hab. 2. 5; Eph. 5. 18.
- its lawful use. Jud. 9. 13; 19. 19; Ps. 104. 15; Prov. 31. 6; Eccl. 10. 19; Eph. 5. 18; 1 Tim. 5. 23.
- its abuse. See DRUNKENNESS. [Mat. 11. 19.]
- Winebibber**, an immoderate wine-drinker, drunkard.
- Winefat**, wine-fat. Mk. 12. 1.
- Winepress.** Jud. 6. 11; Neh. 13. 15; Isa. 63. 3; Lam. 1. 15; Mat. 21. 33; Rev. 14. 19; 19. 15.
- Wings.** Ps. 17. 8; 36. 7; 57. 1; 61. 4; 68. 13; 91. 4, the shadow of thy *w.*
18. 10; 104. 3, on the *w.* of the wind.
55. 6, Oh that I had *w.* like a dove!
139. 9, the *w.* of the morning.
- Prov. 23. 5, riches make themselves *w.*
- Mal. 4. 2, with healing in his *w.*
- See Ezek. 1. 6; Zec. 5. 9; Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 13. 34.
- Wink.** Job 15. 12; Ps. 35. 19; Prov. 6. 13; 10. 10; Acts 17. 30.
- Wink at**, to close the eyes to, to avoid noticing. Acts 17. 30.
- Winnow.** Ru. 3. 2; Isa. 30. 24. [13. 18.]
- Winter.** Gen. 8. 22; S. of S. 2. 11; Mat. 24. 20; Mk. 13. 32.
- Wipe.** 2 Kn. 21. 13; Isa. 25. 8; Lu. 7. 38; John 13. 5.
- Wires.** Ex. 39. 3.
- Wisdom.** Job 4. 21, they die without *w.*
12. 2, *w.* shall die with you.
- Prov. 4. 7, *w.* is the principal thing.
16. 16, better to get *w.* than gold.
19. 8, he that getteth *w.* loveth his own soul.
23. 4, cease from thine own *w.*
- Eccl. 1. 18, in much *w.* is much grief.
- Isa. 10. 13, by my *w.* I have done it.
29. 14, the *w.* of their wise men shall perish.
- Jer. 8. 9, they have rejected the word of the Lord; and what *w.* is in them?

- Mic. 6. 9, the man of *w.* shall see thy name.
 Mat. 11. 19, *w.* is justified of her children.
 1 Cor. 1. 17, not with *w.* of words.
 1. 24, Christ the *w.* of God.
 1. 30, who of God is made unto us *w.*
 2. 6, we speak *w.* among them that are perfect.
 3. 19, the *w.* of this world is foolishness with God.
 2 Cor. 1. 12, not with fleshly *w.*
 Col. 1. 9, that ye might be filled with all *w.*
 4. 5, walk in *w.* toward them.
 Jas. 1. 5, if any lack *w.*
 3. 17, the *w.* from above is pure.
 Rev. 5. 12, worthy is the Lamb to receive *w.*
 13. 18, here is *w.*
 See Eccl. 1. 16; Col. 2. 3; 3. 16.
- Wisdom** given by God. Ex. 31. 3; 1 Kn. 3. 12; 4. 29;
 1 Chr. 22. 12; 2 Chr. 1. 10; Ez. 7. 25; Prov. 2. 6;
 Eccl. 2. 26; Dan. 2. 20; Acts. 6. 10; 7. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 15.
 its characteristics. Deu. 4. 6; Job 28. 12; Ps. 111. 10;
 Prov. 1. 2; 9. 14. 8; 24. 7; 28. 7; Eccl. 2. 13; 7. 19;
 9. 13; Jer. 23. 24; Mat. 7. 24; Jas. 3. 13.
 to be sought for. Ps. 90. 12; Mat. 10. 16; Rom. 16. 19;
 Eph. 5. 15; 2 Tim. 3. 15; Jas. 3. 13.
 blessings attending it. Prov. 1. 5; 3. 13; 8. 11; 16. 16;
 24. 3, 14; Eccl. 7. 11; 9. 13; 12. 11; Mat. 25. 1.
 obtained in answer to prayer by Solomon, &c. 1 Kn. 3. 9;
 10. 6; Prov. 2. 3; Dan. 2. 21; Jas. 1. 5.
 personified. Prov. 1. 20; 8. 9;
 danger of despising. Prov. 1. 24; 2. 12; 3. 21; 5. 12;
 8. 36; 9. 12; 10. 21; 11. 12.
 apparent in the works of God. Ps. 104. 1, 24; 136. 5;
 Prov. 3. 19; 6. 6; Jer. 10. 12; Rom. 1. 20; 11. 33.
 of Joseph, Gen. 41. 39; 47. 13. Solomon, 1 Kn. 4. 29.
 Daniel, &c., Ezek. 28. 3; Dan. 1. 17; 5. 14.
 worldly, vanity of. Job 5. 13; 11. 12; Prov. 3. 7;
 Eccl. 2. 3; Isa. 5. 21; Jer. 8. 9; Zec. 9. 2; Mat. 11. 25;
 1 Cor. 1. 17; 2. 4; 3. 19; 2 Cor. 1. 12; Jas. 3. 15.
 See Gen. 2. 6.
- Wise**. Gen. 3. 6, to make one *w.* [have sight.
 Ex. 23. 8, the gift blindeth the *w.* R. V. them that
 Deu. 4. 6, this nation is a *w.* people.
 32. 29, O that they were *w.*!
 1 Kn. 3. 12, I have given thee a *w.* heart. [standing.
 Job 9. 4, he is *w.* in heart.
 11. 12, vain man would be *w.* R. V. is void of under-
 22. 2, he that is *w.* may be profitable.
 32. 9, great men are not always *w.*
 Ps. 2. 10, be *w.* now, O ye kings.
 19. 7, making *w.* the simple.
 36. 3, he hath left off to be *w.*
 94. 8, when will ye be *w.*?
 107. 43, whose is *w.*, and will observe.
 Prov. 1. 5, a *w.* man shall attain *w.* counsels.
 3. 7, be not *w.* in thine own eyes.
 6. 6; 8. 33; 23. 19; 27. 11, be *w.*
 9. 12, thou shalt be *w.* for thyself.
 11. 30, he that winneth souls is *w.*
 16. 21, the *w.* in heart shall be called prudent.
 20. 26, a *w.* king scattereth the wicked.
 Eccl. 7. 23, I said, I will be *w.*
 9. 1, the *w.* are in the hands of God.
 12. 11, the words of the *w.* are as goads.
 Isa. 19. 11, I am the son of the *w.*
 Dan. 12. 3, they that be *w.* shall shine.
 Mat. 10. 16, be *w.* as serpents.
 11. 25, hid these things from the *w.*
 Rom. 1. 14, I am debtor to the *w.*
 12. 16, be not *w.* in your own conceits.
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the *w.*?
 4. 10, ye are *w.* in Christ.
 2 Tim. 3. 15, unto salvation.
 See Isa. 5. 21; Jer. 4. 22; Mat. 25. 2.
Wise, mode, manner, way. Lev. 19. 17.
Wise men from the east. Mat. 2. See **Magi**.
Wise woman, David admonished by. 2 Sam. 14.
Wisely. Ps. 58. 5, charmers, charming never so *w.*
 101. 2, I will behave myself *w.*
 Prov. 16. 20, that handleth a matter *w.* R. V. omits.
 See Prov. 21. 12; 28. 26; Eccl. 7. 10; Lu. 16. 8.
Wiser. 1 Kn. 4. 31; Lu. 16. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 25.
Wish. Ps. 73. 7, more than heart could *w.*
- Rom. 9. 3, I could *w.* myself accursed.
 3 John 2, I *w.* above all things. R. V. pray that in.
 See Job 33. 6; Jon. 4. 8; 2 Cor. 13. 9.
Wist, knew. Mk. 14. 40; Lu. 2. 49.
Wit, to, to know. 2 Cor. 8. 1.
Witch. Ex. 22. 18; Deu. 18. 10, one who uses witchcraft.
Witchcraft. 1 Sam. 15. 23; 2 Kn. 9. 22, the real or pretended use of supernatural power or knowledge gained from spirits.
Witchcraft, forbidden. Ex. 22. 18; Lev. 19. 26, 31; 20. 6, 27; Deu. 18. 10; Mic. 5. 12; Mal. 3. 5; Gal. 5. 20; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15.
 abolished by Josiah. 2 Kn. 23. 24.
 practised by Saul, 1 Sam. 28. Manasseh, 2 Kn. 21. 6;
 2 Chr. 33. 6. Israelites, 2 Kn. 17. 17. Simon of Samaria, Acts 8. 9. Philipians, Acts 16. 16. Ephesians, Acts 19. 19.
With (Jud. 16. 7). Heb. *Yéther lach*: Gk. *νευρά ύπά*.
 The Anglo-Saxon word *widig* denotes a willow, in which sense it occurs in Wycliffe's Bible; whence any supple twig, used for wicker-work. Perhaps as R. V. marg. 'new bow-strings;' or A. V. marg. 'new cords.'
Withal. (1) besides, in addition, likewise. 1 Kn. 19. 1. (2) with. Job 2. 8.
Withdraw. Job 9. 13; Prov. 25. 17; 2 Thes. 3. 6.
Withor. Ps. 1. 3, his leaf shall not *w.*
 37. 2, they shall *w.* as the green herb.
 129. 6; Isa. 40. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 24, the grass *w.*
 Mat. 21. 19; Mk. 11. 21, the fig tree *w.* away.
 Jude 12, trees whose fruit *w.* R. V. without fruit.
 See Joel 1. 12; John 15. 6; Jas. 1. 11.
Withered hand of Jeroboam healed. 1 Kn. 13. 6.
 hand healed by Christ. Mat. 12. 10; Mk. 3. 1-5; Lu. 6. 6.
Withhold. Ps. 40. 11, *w.* not thy mercies.
 84. 11, no good thing will he *w.*
 Prov. 3. 27, *w.* not good from them to whom it is due.
 23. 13, *w.* not correction.
 Eccl. 11. 6, *w.* not thy hand.
 Jer. 5. 25, your sins have *w.* good things.
 See Job 22. 7; 42. 2; Ezek. 18. 16; Joel 1. 13.
Within. Mat. 23. 26, cleanse first what is *w.* R. V. the inside.
 Mk. 7. 21, from *w.* proceed evil thoughts.
 2 Cor. 7. 5, *w.* were fears.
 See Ps. 45. 13; Mat. 3. 9; Lu. 12. 17; 16. 3.
Without. Gen. 24. 31, wherefore standest thou *w.*?
 2 Chr. 15. 3, for a long season *w.* the true God.
 Prov. 1. 20, wisdom crieth *w.* R. V. aloud in the street.
 Isa. 52. 3; 55. 1, *w.* money.
 Jer. 33. 10, *w.* man, *w.* beast, *w.* inhabitant.
 Hos. 3. 4, Israel *w.* king, *w.* prince, *w.* sacrifice.
 2 Cor. 10. 13, things *w.* our measure. R. V. beyond.
 Eph. 2. 12, *w.* God in the world. R. V. separate from.
 Col. 4. 5; 1 Thes. 4. 12; 1 Tim. 3. 7, them that are *w.*
 Heb. 13. 12, Jesus suffered *w.* the gate.
 Rev. 22. 15, for *w.* are dogs.
 See Prov. 22. 13; Mat. 10. 29; Lu. 11. 40.
Withstand. Eccl. 4. 12, two shall *w.* him.
 Acts 11. 17, what was I that I could *w.* God?
 Eph. 6. 13, able to *w.* in evil day.
 See Num. 22. 32; 2 Chr. 20. 6; Esth. 9. 2.
Witness (n.). Gen. 31. 50, God is *w.* betwixt.
 Job 24. 27, this stone shall be a *w.*
 Jos. 16. 19, my *w.* is in heaven.
 Ps. 89. 37, as a faithful *w.* in heaven.
 Prov. 14. 5, a faithful *w.* will not lie.
 Isa. 55. 4, I have given him for a *w.* to the people.
 Jer. 42. 5, the Lord be a true and faithful *w.*
 Mat. 24. 14, for a *w.* unto all nations. R. V. testimony.
 John 1. 7, the same came for a *w.*
 3. 11, ye receive not our *w.*
 5. 36, I have greater *w.* than that of John.
 Acts 14. 17, he left not himself without *w.*
 Rom. 2. 15, conscience also bearing them *w.*
 1 John 5. 9, the *w.* of God is greater.
 5. 10, hath the *w.* in himself.
 See Isa. 43. 10; Lu. 24. 48; Acts 13. 31.
Witness (v.). Deu. 26, heaven and earth to *w.*
 Isa. 3. 9, countenance doth *w.* against them.
 Acts 20. 23, the Holy Ghost *w.* in every city. R. V. testifieth.

- Rom. 3. 21, being *w.* by the law and propheta.
 1 Tim. 6. 13, before Pilate *w.* a good confession.
 Use 1 Sam. 12. 3; Mat. 26. 62; 27. 13; Mk. 14. 60.
- Witness**, God invoked as. Gen. 31. 50; Jud. 11. 10; 1 Sam. 12. 5; Jer. 42. 5; Mic. 1. 2; Rom. 1. 9; 1 Thes. 2. 5.
 borne to CHRIST, by the Father. Mat. 3. 16; Lu. 3. 22; John 5. 37; 12. 28; Heb. 2. 4; 1 John 5. 7.
 by the Holy Ghost. Mat. 3. 16; Lu. 3. 22; John 1. 33; 15. 26; Acts 5. 32; 20. 23; Heb. 10. 15; 1 John 5. 7.
 by the apostles. Acts 1. 8; 2. 32; 4. 33; 5. 32; 10. 41; 22. 15; 26. 16; 1 Pet. 5. 1; Rev. 20. 4.
 by the prophets. Acts 10. 43; 1 Pet. 1. 10.
 Christ the faithful and true. Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14.
 false. Ex. 20. 16; 23. 1; Lev. 19. 11; Deu. 5. 20; 19. 16; Prov. 6. 16, 19; 12. 17; 19. 5, 9, 28; 21. 28; 25. 18; Jer. 7. 9; Zec. 5. 4; Lu. 3. 14.
 against Christ. Mat. 26. 60; Mk. 14. 56.
- Witnesses**, two or three required. Num. 35. 30; Deu. 17. 6; 19. 15; Mat. 18. 16; 2 Cor. 13. 1; 1 Tim. 5. 19. the two. Rev. 11.
- Wits**. Ps. 107. 27, are at their *w.* end.
- Wittingly**, intentionally, knowingly. Gen. 48. 14.
- Witty**, skilful, clever. Prov. 8. 12, knowledge of *w.* inventions.
- Wives**, their duties to husbands. Gen. 3. 16; Ex. 20. 14; Rom. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 7. 3; 14. 34; Eph. 5. 22, 33; Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 3. 1.
 good. Prov. 12. 4; 18. 22; 19. 14; 31. 10.
 Levitical laws concerning. Ex. 21. 3, 22; 22. 16; Num. 5. 12, 30; Deu. 21. 10, 15; 24. 1; Jer. 3. 1; Mat. 19. 3. the wife a type of the church. Eph. 5. 23; Rev. 19. 7; 21. 9.
- Wizard**. See WITCHCRAFT. Lev. 20. 27, or that is a *w.*
- Woeful**. Jer. 17. 16, the *w.* day.
- Woes** against wickedness, &c. Isa. 5. 8; 10. 1; 29. 15; 31. 1; 45. 9; Jer. 22. 13; Am. 6. 1; Mic. 2. 1; Hab. 2. 6; Zep. 3. 1; Zec. 11. 17; Mat. 26. 24; Lu. 6. 24; Jude 11; Rev. 8. 13; 9. 12; 11. 14.
 against unbelief. Mat. 11. 21; 23. 13; Lu. 10. 13; 11. 42.
- Woe worth the day** I evil be to the day; let the day be accursed. Ezek. 30. 2.
- Wolf** (Gen. 49. 27; Ezek. 22. 27). Heb. *Zēbb*: Gk. *λύκος*. The *Canis lupus* of Syria is larger and of lighter colour than the European species. Its ferocity and night-prowling habits, its frequent attacks on sheep and lambs, are often noticed in the Old and New Testaments. See Ezek. 22. 27; Hab. 1. 8; Jer. 5. 6; Mat. 7. 15; Lu. 10. 3; John 10. 12.
- Wolves**, figuratively. Zep. 3. 3; Mat. 7. 15; 10. 16; Lu. 10. 3; Acts 20. 29.
- Woman**. Jud. 9. 54, a *w.* slew him.
 Ps. 48. 6; Isa. 13. 8; 21. 3; 26. 17; Jer. 4. 31; 6. 24; 13. 21, 22, 23; 30. 6; 31. 8; 48. 41; 49. 22, 24; 50. 43, pain as of a *w.* in travail.
 Prov. 6. 24, to keep thee from the evil *w.*
 9. 13, a foolish *w.* is clamorous.
 12. 4; 31. 10, a virtuous *w.*
 14. 1, every wise *w.* buildeth her house.
 21. 9, with a brawling *w.* in wide house.
 Eccl. 7. 28, a *w.* among all those have I not found.
 Isa. 54. 6, as a *w.* forsaken. R. V. a wife.
 Jer. 31. 22, a *w.* shall compass a man.
 Mat. 5. 28, whoso looketh on a *w.*
 15. 28, O *w.*, great is thy faith.
 22. 27; Mk. 12. 22; Lu. 20. 32, the *w.* died also.
 26. 10, why trouble ye the *w.*?
 26. 13, shall this, that his *w.* hath done, be told.
 John 2. 4, *w.*, what have I to do with thee?
 8. 3, a *w.* taken in adultery.
 19. 26, *w.*, behold thy son.
 Acts 9. 36, this *w.* was full of good works.
 Rom. 1. 27, the natural use of the *w.*
 1 Cor. 7. 1, it is good for a man not to touch a *w.*
 11. 7, the *w.* is the glory of the man.
 Gal. 4. 4, God sent forth his Son, made of a *w.*
 1 Tim. 2. 12, I suffer not a *w.* to teach.
 2. 14, the *w.* being deceived.
 See Isa. 49. 15; Lu. 7. 39; 13. 16; Rev. 12. 1.
- Woman**, creation and fall of. Gen. 2. 22; 3.
 Christ the seed of (Gen. 3. 15); Gal. 4. 4.
- Womb**. Gen. 49. 25, blessings of the *w.*
- 1 Sam. 1. 5, the Lord had shut up her *w.*
 Ps. 22. 9, took me out of the *w.*
 22. 10, cast upon thee from the *w.*
 127. 3, the fruit of the *w.* is his reward.
 139. 13, thou hast covered me in my mother's *w.*
 Eccl. 11. 5, how bones grow in the *w.*
 Isa. 44. 2; 49. 5, the Lord formed thee from the *w.*
 48. 8, a transgressor from the *w.*
 49. 15, compassion on son of her *w.*
 Hos. 9. 14, give them miscarrying *w.*
 Lu. 1. 42, blessed is the fruit of thy *w.*
 11. 27, blessed is the *w.* that bare thee.
 23. 29, blessed are the *w.* that never bare.
 See Job 3. 11; 24. 20; 31. 15; Prov. 30. 16.
- Women**. Jud. 5. 24, blessed above *w.*
 1 Sam. 18. 7, the *w.* answered no another.
 2 Sam. 1. 26, passing the love of *w.*
 Ps. 45. 9, among thy honourable *w.*
 Prov. 31. 3, give not thy strength to *w.*
 Lam. 4. 10, the pitiful *w.* have soddened their children.
 Mat. 11. 11; Lu. 7. 28, among them that are born of *w.*
 24. 41; Lu. 17. 35, two *w.* grinding at the mill.
 Lu. 1. 28, blessed art thou among *w.* R. V. omits.
 1 Cor. 14. 34, let your *w.* keep silence.
 1 Tim. 2. 9, *w.* adorn themselves.
 5. 14, that the younger *w.* marry. R. V. widows.
 2 Tim. 3. 6, lead captive silly *w.* [ness.
 Tit. 2. 3, the aged *w.* in behaviour as becometh holi-
 Heb. 11. 35, *w.* received their dead.
 See Acts 16. 13; 17. 4; Phil. 4. 3.
- Women**, duty of the aged, Tit. 2. 3. of the young, 1 Tim. 2. 9; 5. 14; Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 3. See WIVES.
- Wonder** (n.). Ps. 71. 7, as a *w.* unto many.
 77. 14, thou art the God that doest *w.*
 88. 12, shall thy *w.* be known in the dark?
 96. 3, declare his *w.* among all people. R. V. marvellous works.
 107. 24, his *w.* in the deep.
 Isa. 20. 3, walked barefoot for a sign and a *w.*
 29. 14, I will do a marvellous work and a *w.*
 Joel 2. 30; Acts 2. 19, I will shew *w.* in heaven.
 John 4. 48, except ye see signs and *w.*
 Acts 4. 30, that *w.* may be done by the name.
 See Rom. 15. 19; 2 Cor. 12. 12; 2 Thes. 2. 9.
- Wonder** (v.). Isa. 29. 9, stay yourselves, and *w.*
 59. 16, he *w.* there was no intercessor.
 63. 5, I *w.* there was none to uphold.
 Hab. 1. 5, regard, and *w.* marvellously.
 Zec. 3. 8, they are men *w.* at.
 Lu. 4. 22, all *w.* at the gracious words.
 See Acts 3. 11; 8. 13; 13. 41; Rev. 13. 3; 17. 6.
- Wonderful**. 2 Sam. 1. 26, thy love was *w.*
 Job 42. 3, things too *w.* for me.
 Ps. 139. 6, such knowledge is too *w.* for me.
 Isa. 9. 6, his name shall be called *W.*
 28. 29, who is *w.* in counsel.
 See Deu. 28. 59; Jer. 5. 30; Mat. 21. 15.
- Wonderful**, prophetic name of Christ. Isa. 9. 6. See Jud. 13. 18.
- Wonderfully**. Ps. 139. 14; Lam. 1. 9; Dan. 8. 24.
- Wonders**, God's. Ex. 3. 20; Ps. 77. 11, &c.; Isa. 29. 14; Dan. 6. 27; Acts 7. 36.
- Wondrous**. 1 Chr. 16. 9; Job 37. 14; Ps. 26. 7; 75. 1; 78. 32; 105. 2; 106. 22; 119. 27; 145. 5; Jer. 21. 2, *w.* works.
 Ps. 72. 18; 86. 10; 119. 18, *w.* things.
 Mat. 27. 15, the governor was *w.* to push.
 27. 15, the governor was *w.* to release. [was
 Mk. 10. 1, as he was *w.*, he taught them.
 Lu. 22. 59, he went, as he was *w.* R. V. his custom
 Acts 16. 13, where prayer was *w.* to be made. R. V. we supposed there was a place of prayer.
 See Num. 22. 30; 2 Sam. 20. 18; Dan. 3. 19.
- Wood**. Gen. 22. 7, behold the fire and the *w.*
 Deu. 29. 11; Jos. 9. 21; Jer. 46. 22, hewer of *w.*
 2 Sam. 18. 8, the *w.* devoured more people. R. V. forest.
 Ps. 141. 7, as one cleaveth *w.* R. V. omits.
 Prov. 26. 20, where no *w.* is, the fire goeth out.
 See Jer. 7. 18; Hag. 1. 8; 1 Cor. 3. 12.
- Wood**. Ps. 147. 16, he giveth snow like *w.*
 Isa. 1. 18, your sins shall be as *w.*

- Dan. 7. 9; Rev. 1. 14, hair like *w.*
 See Prov. 31. 13; Ezek. 34. 3; 44. 17; Hos. 9. 1.
Word. Deu. 8. 3; Mat. 4. 4, every *w.* of God. R. V. thing.
 30. 14; Rom. 10. 8, the *w.* is very nigh.
 Job 12. 11, doth not the ear try *w.*?
 35. 16, he multiplieth *w.*
 38. 2, by *w.* without knowledge.
 Ps. 19. 14, let the *w.* of my mouth be acceptable.
 68. 11, the Lord gave the *w.*
 119. 43; 2 Cor. 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; Col. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 2. 15; Jas. 1. 18, the *w.* of truth.
 Prov. 15. 23, a *w.* spoken in due season.
 25. 11, a *w.* fitly spoken.
 Isa. 29. 21, an offender for a *w.* R. V. cause.
 30. 21, thine ears shall hear a *w.* behind thee.
 50. 4, how to speak a *w.* in season.
 Jer. 5. 13, the *w.* is not in them.
 18. 18, nor shall the *w.* perish.
 44. 28, know whose *w.* shall stand.
 Hos. 14. 2, take with you *w.*
 Mat. 8. 8, speak the *w.* only.
 12. 36, every idle *w.* that men shall speak.
 18. 16, that every *w.* may be established.
 24. 35, my *w.* shall not pass away.
 Mk. 4. 14, the sower soweth the *w.*
 8. 38; Lu. 9. 26, ashamed of my *w.*
 Lu. 4. 22, gracious *w.* which proceeded.
 4. 36, amazed, saying, what a *w.* is this!
 24. 19, a prophet mighty in deed and *w.*
 John 6. 63, the *w.* I speak are life.
 6. 68, thou hast the *w.* of eternal life.
 12. 48, the *w.* I have spoken shall judge him.
 14. 24, the *w.* ye hear is not mine.
 17. 8, I have given them the *w.* thou gavest me.
Acts 13. 15, any *w.* of exhortation.
 20. 35, remember the *w.* of the Lord Jesus.
 26. 25, the *w.* of truth and soberness.
 1 Cor. 1. 17, not with wisdom of *w.*
 4. 20, not in *w.*, but in power. [R. V. speech.
 14. 9, except ye utter *w.* easy to be understood.
 2 Cor. 1. 18, our *w.* was not yea and nay.
 5. 19, the *w.* of reconciliation.
 Gal. 5. 14, all the law is fulfilled in one *w.*
 6. 6, him that is taught in the *w.*
 Eph. 5. 6, deceive you with vain *w.*
 Phil. 2. 16, holding forth the *w.* of life.
 Col. 3. 16, let the *w.* of Christ dwell in you.
 1 Thes. 1. 5, the gospel came not in *w.* only.
 4. 18, comfort one another with these *w.*
 1 Tim. 4. 6, nourished in *w.* of faith.
 5. 17, labour in the *w.* and doctrine.
 2 Tim. 2. 14, strive not about *w.*
 4. 2, preach the *w.*
Tit. 1. 3, in due times manifested his *w.*
 1. 9, holding fast the faithful *w.*
Heb. 1. 3, by the *w.* of his power.
 2. 2, if the *w.* spoken by angels was stedfast.
 4. 2, the *w.* preached did not profit.
 4. 12, the *w.* of God is quick and powerful.
 5. 13, is unskilful in the *w.*
 6. 5, and have tasted the good *w.* of God.
 7. 28, the *w.* of the oath.
 11. 3, the worlds were framed by the *w.* of God.
 13. 7, who have spoken to you the *w.*
Jas. 1. 21, the engrafted *w.*
 1. 22, be ye doers of the *w.*
 1. 23, if any be a hearer of the *w.*
 3. 2, if any man offend not in *w.*
 1 Pet. 1. 23, being born again by the *w.* [out guile.
 1. 25, this is the *w.* which is preached.
 2. 2, the sincere milk of the *w.* R. V. which is with-
 2. 8, them that stumble at the *w.*
 3. 1, if any obey not the *w.*, they may without the *w.*
 2 Pet. 1. 19, a more sure *w.* of prophecy. [omits.
 3. 2, the *w.* spoken by the prophets.
 5. 3, by the *w.* of God the heavens were of old. R. V.
 3. 7, the heavens by the same *w.* are kept in store.
 1 John 1. 1, hands have handled, of *W.* of life.
 2. 5, whose keepeth his *w.*, in him is the love.
 3. 18, let us not love in *w.*
 Rev. 3. 8, thou hast kept my *w.*
 Rev. 3. 10, the *w.* of my patience.
 6. 9, that were slain for the *w.*
 22. 19, take away from the *w.* of this prophecy.
 See Isa. 8. 20; Jer. 20. 9; Mic. 2. 7; Rev. 21. 5.
Word of God, a name of Christ. John 1. 1, 14; 1 John 1. 1; 5. 7; Rev. 19. 13.
 the Scriptures. Lu. 5. 1; Acts 4. 31; 8. 14; 13. 7; 16. 6.
Words will be judged. Eccl. 5. 2; Ezek. 35. 13; Mal. 2. 17; 3. 13; Mat. 12. 37.
Work (*n.*). Gen. 2. 2, God ended his *w.*
 5. 29, shall comfort us concerning our *w.* [thy *w.*
 Ex. 20. 9; 23. 12; Deu. 5. 13, six days thou shalt do all
 35. 2, six days shall *w.* be done.
 Deu. 3. 24, what God can do according to thy *w.*?
 4. 28; 27. 15; 2 Kn. 19. 18; 2 Chr. 32. 19; Ps. 115. 4; 135. 15, the *w.* of men's hands.
 1 Chr. 16. 37, as every day's *w.* required.
 2 Chr. 31. 21, in every *w.* he began he did it.
 34. 12, the men did the *w.* faithfully.
 Ez. 5. 8, this *w.* goeth fast on.
 6. 7, let the *w.* alone.
 Neh. 3. 5, their nobles put not their necks to the *w.*
 6. 3, why should the *w.* cease?
 6. 16, they perceived this *w.* was of God.
 Job 1. 10, thou hast blessed the *w.* of his hands.
 10. 3; 14. 15; Ps. 143. 5, the *w.* of thine hands.
 34. 11, the *w.* of a man shall he render unto him.
 Ps. 8. 3, the *w.* of thy fingers.
 19. 1, his handy-*w.*
 33. 4, all his *w.* are done in truth. [wonderful *w.*
 40. 5; 78. 4; 107. 8; 111. 4; Mat. 7. 22; Acts 2. 11,
 12. 17, establish thou the *w.* of our hands.
 101. 3, I hate the *w.* of them that turn aside.
 104. 23, man goeth forth to his *w.*
 111. 2, the *w.* of the Lord are great.
 141. 4, to practise wicked *w.* R. V. in deeds of.
 Prov. 16. 3, commit thy *w.* unto the Lord.
 20. 11, whether his *w.* be pure. [ing to his *w.*
 24. 12; Mat. 16. 27; 2 Tim. 4. 14, to every man accord-
 31. 31, let her own *w.* praise her.
 Eccl. 1. 14, I have seen all the *w.* that are done.
 3. 17, there is a time for every *w.*
 5. 6, wherefore should God destroy the *w.*?
 8. 9, I applied my heart to every *w.*
 9. 1, their *w.* are in the hand of God.
 9. 7, God now accepteth thy *w.*
 9. 10, there is no *w.* in the grave.
 12. 14, God shall bring every *w.* into judgment.
 Isa. 2. 8; 57. 19; Jer. 1. 16; 10. 3, 9, 15; 51. 18, they
 worship the *w.* of their own hands.
 5. 19, let him hasten his *w.*
 10. 12, when the Lord hath performed his whole *w.*
 26. 12, thou hast wrought all our *w.* in us.
 28. 21, do his *w.*, his strange *w.*
 29. 15, their *w.* are in the dark.
 49. 4, my *w.* is with my God. R. V. recompence.
 66. 18, I know their *w.* and their thoughts.
 Jer. 32. 19, great in counsel, and mighty in *w.*
 48. 7, thou hast trusted in thy *w.*
 Am. 8. 7, I will never forget any of their *w.*
 Hab. 1. 5, I will work a *w.* in your days.
 Mat. 23. 3, do not ye after their *w.*
 23. 5, all their *w.* they do to be seen of men.
 Mk. 6. 5, he could there do no mighty *w.*
 John 5. 20, greater *w.* than these.
 6. 28, that we might work the *w.* of God.
 6. 29, this is the *w.* of God, that ye believe.
 7. 21, I have done one *w.*, and ye all marvel.
 9. 3, that the *w.* of God should be made manifest.
 10. 25, the *w.* I do in my Father's name.
 10. 32, for which of those *w.* do ye stone me?
 14. 12, the *w.* I do shall he do, and greater *w.*
 17. 4, I have finished the *w.*
 Acts 5. 38, if this *w.* be of men, it will come to nought.
 15. 38, who went not with them to the *w.*
 Rom. 3. 27, by what law? of *w.*?
 4. 6, imputeth righteousness without *w.*
 9. 11, not of *w.*, but of him that calleth.
 11. 6, grace, otherwise *w.* is no more *w.*
 13. 12, let us therefore cast off the *w.* of darkness.
 14. 20, for meat destroy not the *w.* of God.

1 Cor. 3. 13, every man's *w.* shall be made manifest.
 9. 1, are not ye my *w.* in the Lord?
 Gal. 2. 16, by *w.* of law shall no flesh be justified.
 6. 4, let every man prove his own *w.*
 Eph. 2. 9, not of *w.*, lest any man should boast.
 4. 12, the *w.* of the ministry.
 5. 11, the unfruitful *w.* of darkness.
 Col. 1. 21, enemies in your mind by wicked *w.*
 1 Thes. 5. 13, esteem them in love for their *w.* sake.
 2 Thes. 2. 17, in every good word and *w.*
 2 Tim. 1. 9; Tit. 3. 5, saved us, not according to our *w.*
 4. 5, do the *w.* of an evangelist.
 Tit. 1. 16, in *w.* they deny him.
 Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14, from dead *w.*
 Jas. 1. 4, let patience have her perfect *w.*
 2. 14, if he have not *w.*, can faith save him?
 2. 17, faith, if it hath not *w.*, is dead, being alone.
 2. 18, shew me thy faith without thy *w.*
 2. 21, was not Abraham justified by *w.*?
 2. 22, by *w.* was faith made perfect.
 2 Pet. 3. 10, earth and *w.* therein shall be burnt up.
 1 John 3. 8, destroy the *w.* of the devil.
 Rev. 2. 2, 9, 13, 19; 3. 1, 8, 15, I know thy *w.*
 2. 26, he that keepeth my *w.* to the end.
 3. 2, I have not found thy *w.* perfect.
 14. 13, and their *w.* do follow them.
See Gal. 5. 19; 2 Thes. 1. 11; Rev. 18. 6; 20. 12.
Work (*v.*). 1 Sam. 14. 6, the Lord will *w.* for us.
 1 Kn. 21. 20, sold thyself to *w.* evil. R. V. do.
 Neh. 4. 6, the people had a mind to *w.*
 Job 23. 9, on the left hand, where he doth *w.*
 33. 29, all these things *w.* God with man.
 Ps. 53. 2, in heart ye *w.* wickedness.
 101. 7, he that *w.* deceit.
 119. 126, it is time for thee to *w.*
 Isa. 43. 13, I will *w.*, and who shall let it?
 Mic. 2. 1, woe to them that *w.* evil.
 Hag. 2. 4, *w.*, for I am with you.
 Mal. 3. 15, they that *w.* wickedness are set up.
 Mat. 21. 28, son, go *w.* to day in my vineyard.
 Mk. 16. 20, the Lord *w.* with them.
 John 5. 17, my Father *w.* hitherto, and I *w.*
 6. 28, that we might *w.* the works of God.
 6. 30, what dost thou *w.*?
 9. 4, the night cometh, when no man can *w.*
 Acts 10. 35, he that *w.* righteousness is accepted.
 Rom. 4. 15, the law *w.* wrath.
 5. 3, tribulation *w.* patience.
 8. 28, all things *w.* together for good.
 1 Cor. 4. 12, and labour, *w.* with our own hands.
 12. 6, it is the same God which *w.* all in all.
 2 Cor. 4. 12, death *w.* in us.
 4. 17, *w.* for us a far more exceeding weight of glory.
 Gal. 5. 6, faith which *w.* by love.
 Eph. 1. 11, who *w.* all things after the counsel.
 2. 2, the spirit that now *w.*
 3. 20, the power that *w.* in us.
 4. 28, *w.* with his hands the thing that is good.
 Phil. 2. 12, *w.* out your own salvation.
 1 Thes. 4. 11, *w.* with your own hands.
 2 Thes. 2. 7, the mystery of iniquity doth *w.*
 3. 10, if any would not *w.*, neither should he eat.
 Jas. 1. 3, the trying of your faith *w.* patience.
See Ezek. 46. 1; Prov. 11. 18; 31. 13; Eccl. 3. 9.
Workman. Hos. 8. 6; Eph. 2. 10; 2 Tim. 2. 15.
Works of God. Job 9. 1; 37-41; Ps. 8. 19; 89. 104; 111. 145; 147. 148; Eccl. 8. 17; Jer. 10. 12.
 of the law, insufficiency of. Rom. 3. 20; 4. 2; Gal. 3. good, the evidence of faith, Acts 26. 20; Jas. 2. 14. necessary, Mat. 5. 16; Acts 9. 36; 2 Cor. 8. 9; Eph. 2. 10; Phil. 2. 12; 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 2. 17; 3. 8; Heb. 10. 24; 1 Pet. 2. 12.
World. Job 18. 18, chased out of the *w.*
 34. 13, who hath disposed the whole *w.*?
 37. 12, on the face of the *w.*
 Ps. 17. 14, from men of the *w.*
 50. 12, the *w.* is mine.
 73. 12, the ungodly, who prosper in the *w.* R. V. being always at ease.
 77. 18; 97. 4, lightnings lightened the *w.*
 93. 1, the *w.* also is established.
 Eccl. 3. 11, he hath set the *w.* in their heart.

Isa. 14. 21, nor fill the face of the *w.* with cities.
 24. 4, the *w.* languisheth.
 34. 1, let the *w.* hear.
 Mat. 4. 8; Lu. 4. 5, all the kingdoms of the *w.*
 5. 14, the light of the *w.*
 13. 22; Mk. 4. 19, the cares of this *w.* choke.
 13. 38, the field is the *w.*
 13. 40, in the end of the *w.*
 16. 26; Mk. 8. 36; Lu. 9. 25, gain the whole *w.*
 18. 7, woe to the *w.* because of offences. [come.
 Mk. 10. 30; Lu. 18. 30; Heb. 2. 5; 6. 5, in the *w.* to
 Lu. 1. 70; Acts 3. 21, since the *w.* began.
 2. 1, all the *w.* should be taxed.
 16. 8; 20. 34, children of this *w.*
 20. 35, worthy to obtain that *w.*
 John 1. 10, he was in the *w.*
 1. 29, which taketh away the sin of the *w.*
 3. 16, God so loved the *w.*
 4. 42; 1 John 4. 14, the Saviour of the *w.*
 6. 33, he that giveth life unto the *w.*
 7. 4, shew thyself to the *w.*
 7. 7, the *w.* cannot hate you.
 8. 12; 9. 5, I am the light of the *w.*
 12. 19, the whole *w.* is gone after him.
 12. 31, now is the judgment of this *w.*
 12. 47, not to judge the *w.*, but to save the *w.*
 13. 1, depart out of this *w.*
 14. 17, whom the *w.* cannot receive.
 14. 22, manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the *w.*
 14. 27, not as the *w.* giveth, give I unto you.
 14. 30, the prince of this *w.* cometh.
 15. 18; 1 John 3. 13, if the *w.* hate you.
 15. 19, the *w.* would love his own.
 16. 33, in the *w.* ye shall have tribulation.
 17. 9, I pray not for the *w.*
 17. 16, they are not of the *w.*
 17. 21, that the *w.* may believe.
 21. 25, the *w.* could not contain the books.
 Acts 17. 6, turned the *w.* upside down.
 Rom. 3. 19, that all the *w.* may become guilty.
 12. 2, be not conformed to this *w.*
 1 Cor. 1. 20, where is the disputer of this *w.*?
 2. 6, the wisdom of this *w.*
 7. 31, they that use this *w.* as not abusing it.
 2 Cor. 4. 4, the god of this *w.* hath blinded.
 Gal. 1. 4, this present evil *w.*
 6. 14, the *w.* is crucified unto me.
 Eph. 2. 2, according to the course of this *w.*
 2. 12, without God in the *w.*
 1 Tim. 6. 7, we brought nothing into this *w.*
 6. 17, them that are rich in this *w.*
 2 Tim. 4. 10, having loved this present *w.*
 Heb. 11. 38, of whom the *w.* was not worthy.
 Jas. 1. 27, unspotted from the *w.*
 3. 6, the tongue is a *w.* of iniquity.
 4. 4, the friendship of the *w.*
 2 Pet. 2. 5, God spared not the old *w.*
 3. 6, the *w.* that then was.
 1 John 2. 15, love not the *w.*
 3. 1, the *w.* knoweth us not.
 5. 19, the whole *w.* lieth in wickedness.
See 2 Sam. 22. 16; 1 Chr. 16. 30; Prov. 8. 26.
World created. Gen. 1; 2. *See* John 1. 10; Col. 1. 16; Heb. 1. 2.
 its corruption. Rom. 5. 12; 8. 22.
 conformity to. Rom. 12. 2; Gal. 6. 14; Jas. 1. 27; 4. 4; 1 John 2. 15.
Worldly. Tit. 2. 12; Heb. 9. 1.
Worm. (1) (Isa. 51. 8). Heb. *Sās*: Gk. *σῆς*. The grub of the moth in connection with which it occurs.
 (2) (Ex. 16. 20; Job 25. 6; Isa. 14. 11). Heb. *Rim-mah*: Gk. *σάρπια, σήψις*. Larvæ of insects that feed on decayed matter.
 (3) (Job 25. 6; Isa. 14. 11). Heb. *Tôlê'ah*: Gk. *σκώληξ*. The caterpillar eating vines, but used also of the meat-fly. In many cases (2) and (3) are used synonymously.
 (4) (Earth). Zool. *S. Lumbricus*. T. This is a true worm belonging to the sub-kingdom *Vermes*.
 (5) (Canker). *See* LOCUST, *Yélek*.
 (6) (Palmer). *See* LOCUST, *Gázâm*.
 (7) (Crimson). *See* COCHINEAL.

Worm. Job 7. 5, my flesh is clothed with *w*.

17. 14, I said to the *w*., thou art my mother.

19. 26, though *w*. destroy this body. R. V. omits.

21. 26, shall lie down, and *w*. shall cover them.

24. 20, the *w*. shall feed sweetly on him.

25. 6, man, that is a *w*., etc.

Ps. 22. 6, I am a *w*., and no man.

Isa. 14. 11, the *w*. is spread under thee.

41. 14, fear not, thou *w*. Jacob.

66. 24; Mk. 9. 44, 46, their *w*. shall not die.

Mic. 7. 17, like *w*. of the earth.

See Jon. 4. 7; Acts 12. 23.

Wormwood (Deu. 29. 18; Jer. 9. 15; 23. 15; Am. 5. 7).

Heb. *La'anah*: Gk. *ἀσπληθος*: Bot. *N. Artemisia Judaica*, *Artemisia Nilotica*, *Artemisia absinthium*, &c.

Wormwood, figurative. Deu. 29. 18; Prov. 5. 4; Lam. 3. 15 (Rev. 8. 11).

Worse. Mat. 9. 16; Mk. 2. 21, the rent is made *w*.

12. 45; 27. 64; Lu. 11. 26, last state *w*. than the first.

Mk. 5. 26, nothing bettered, but grew *w*.

John 5. 14, lest a *w*. thing come unto thee.

1 Cor. 11. 17, not for the better, but for the *w*.

1 Tim. 5. 8, he is *w*. than an infidel.

2 Tim. 3. 13, shall wax *w*. and *w*.

2 Pet. 2. 20, the latter end is *w*. with them.

See Jer. 7. 26; 16. 12; Dan. 1. 10; John 2. 10.

Worship. Ps. 95. 6, let us *w*. and bow down.

97. 7, *w*. him, all ye gods.

99. 5, *w*. at his footstool.

Isa. 27. 13, shall *w*. the Lord in the holy mount.

Jer. 44. 19, did we *w*. her without our men?

Zep. 1. 5, them that *w*. the host of heaven?

Mat. 4. 9; Lu. 4. 7, fall down and *w*. me.

15. 9, in vain they do *w*. me.

John 4. 20, our fathers *w*. in this mountain.

4. 22, ye *w*. ye know not what.

12. 20, Greeks came to *w*.

Acts 17. 23, whom ye ignorantly *w*

24. 14, so *w*. I the God of my fathers. R. V. serve.

Rom. 1. 25, *w*. the creature more than the Creator.

1 Cor. 14. 25, so falling down he will *w*. God.

See Heb. 1. 6; Rev. 4. 10; 9. 20.

Worship to be given to God alone. Ex. 20. 1; Deu. 5.

7; 6. 13; Mat. 4. 10; Lu. 4. 8; Acts 10. 26; 14. 15;

Col. 2. 18; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 8.

mode of. Lev. 10. 3; Eccl. 5; Joel 2. 16; John 4. 24;

1 Cor. 11; 14.

enjoined. 2 Kn. 17. 36; 1 Chr. 16. 29; Ps. 29; 95. 6;

99. 5; 100.

Worth. Job 24. 25; Prov. 10. 20; Ezek. 30. 2.

Worthy. Gen. 32. 10, I am not *w*. of the least.

1 Sam. 26. 16, ye are *w*. to die.

1 Kn. 1. 52, if he shew himself a *w*. man.

Mat. 3. 11, whose shoes I am not *w*. to bear.

8. 8; Lu. 7. 6, I am not *w*. that thou shouldst come.

10. 10, the workman is *w*. of his meat.

10. 37, loveth father or mother more than me is not *w*. of me.

22. 8, they which were bidden were not *w*.

Mk. 1. 7; Lu. 3. 16; John 1. 27, not *w*. to unloose.

Lu. 3. 8, fruits *w*. of repentance.

7. 4, that he was *w*. for whom he should do this.

10. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 18, the labourer is *w*. of his hire.

12. 48, things *w*. of stripes.

15. 19, no more *w*. to be called thy son.

20. 35, *w*. to obtain that world. [corrected.]

Acts 24. 2, very *w*. deeds are done. R. V. evils are

Rom. 8. 18, not *w*. to be compared with the glory.

Eph. 4. 1; Col. 1. 10; 1 Thes. 2. 12, walk *w*.

Heb. 11. 38, of whom the world was not *w*.

Jas. 2. 7, that *w*. name. R. V. honourable.

Rev. 3. 4, for they are *w*.

See Nah. 2. 5; Rev. 4. 11; 5. 2; 16. 6.

Wot, know. Gen. 21. 26; 39. 8; Ex. 32. 1; Rom. 11. 2.

Would. Num. 22. 29, I *w*. there were a sword.

Ps. 81. 11, Israel *w*. none of me.

Prov. 1. 25, ye *w*. none of my reproof.

1. 30, they *w*. none of my counsel.

Dan. 5. 19, whom he *w*. he slew.

Mat. 7. 12; Lu. 6. 31, whatsoever ye *w*. that men.

Mk. 3. 13, and calleth unto him whom he *w*.

Rom. 7. 15, what I *w*., that do I not.

1 Cor. 7. 7, I *w*. that all men were even as I.

Rev. 3. 15, I *w*. thou wert cold or hot.

See Num. 11. 29; Acts 26. 29; Gal. 5. 17.

Wound (*n.*). Ex. 21. 25, give *w*. for *w*.

Job 34. 6, my *w*. is incurable.

Ps. 147. 3, he bindeth up their *w*.

Prov. 23. 29, who hath *w*. without cause?

27. 6, faithful are the *w*. of a friend.

Isa. 1. 6, but *w*. and bruises.

Jer. 15. 18, why is my *w*. incurable?

30. 17, I will heal thee of thy *w*.

Zec. 13. 6, what are these *w*. in thy hands?

Lu. 10. 34, bound up his *w*.

See Prov. 6. 33; 20. 30; Hos. 5. 13; Rev. 13. 3.

Wound (*v.*). Deu. 32. 39, I *w*., and I heal.

1 Kn. 22. 34; 2 Chr. 18. 33, carry me out, for I am *w*.

Job 5. 18, he *w*., and his hands make whole.

Ps. 64. 7, suddenly shall they be *w*.

109. 22, my heart is *w*. within me.

Prov. 7. 26, she hath cast down many *w*.

18. 14, a *w*. spirit who can bear? R. V. broken.

Isa. 53. 5, he was *w*. for our transgressions.

Jer. 37. 10, there remained but *w*. men.

See Gen. 4. 23; Mk. 12. 4; Lu. 10. 30; Acts 19. 16.

Wrap. Isa. 28. 20; Mic. 7. 3; John 20. 7.

Wrath. Gen. 49. 7, cursed be their *w*.

Deu. 32. 27, were it not I feared the *w*. of the enemy.

R. V. provocation.

Job 21. 30; Prov. 11. 4; Zep. 1. 15; Rom. 2. 5; Rev.

6. 17, the day of *w*.

36. 18, because there is *w*., beware.

Ps. 76. 10, the *w*. of man shall praise thee.

90. 7, by thy *w*. are we troubled.

Prov. 16. 14, *w*. of a king is as messengers of death.

19. 19, a man of great *w*. shall suffer.

27. 3, a fool's *w*. is heavier. R. V. vexation.

27. 4, *w*. is cruel, and anger outrageous.

Eccl. 5. 17, much *w*. with his sickness.

Isa. 13. 9, the day of the Lord cometh with *w*.

54. 8, in a little *w*. I hid my face.

Nah. 1. 2, he reserveth *w*. for his enemies.

Hab. 3. 2, in *w*. remember mercy.

Mat. 3. 7; Lu. 3. 7, from the *w*. to come.

Rom. 2. 5, *w*. against the day of *w*.

Eph. 6. 4, provoke not your children to *w*.

1 Thes. 5. 9, God hath not appointed us to *w*.

1 Tim. 2. 8, lifting up holy hands, without *w*.

See Rev. 6. 16; 12. 12; 14. 8.

Wrath. Job 5. 2; 19. 29; Ps. 37. 8; Prov. 12. 16; 14. 29;

30. 33; Rom. 12. 19; 13. 5; Gal. 5. 20; Eph. 4. 26;

1 Tim. 2. 8; Jas. 1. 19.

of God. 2 Chr. 28. 11; Job 21. 20; Ps. 106. 23, 32;

Prov. 29. 8; Lu. 4. 28; Rom. 2. 5, 8; 9. 22; Rev. 6.

17; 11. 18; 16. 1; 19. 15.

Wrathful. Ps. 69. 24; Prov. 15. 18.

Wreathen work, twisted work. Ex. 28. 14.

Wrest, to pervert. Ex. 23. 2; Deu. 16. 19; Ps. 56. 5;

2 Pet. 3. 16.

Wrestle. Gen. 32. 24; Eph. 6. 12.

Wretched. Num. 11. 15; Rom. 7. 24; Rev. 3. 17.

Wring. Jud. 6. 38; Ps. 75. 8; Prov. 30. 33.

Wrinkle. Job 16. 8; Eph. 5. 27.

Write. Prov. 3. 3; 7. 3, on table of thy heart.

Isa. 10. 1, *w*. grievousness which they have prescribed.

10. 19, few, that a child may *w*. them.

Jer. 22. 30, *w*. ye this man childless.

31. 33; Heb. 8. 10, I will *w*. it in their hearts.

Hab. 2. 2, *w*. the vision, make it plain.

See Job 13. 26; Ps. 87. 6; Rev. 3. 12.

Writing. Ex. 32. 16; John 5. 47; Col. 2. 14.

Writing of God. Ex. 31. 18; 32. 16; Dan. 5. 5.

on the wall, expounded. Dan. 5.

Writing materials. The common writing materials of the Babylonians consisted of clay, and an instrument of wood, bone, or metal, having a point of three unequal facets, with which to impress the cuneiform characters upon the clay while moist. Such was the writing on the Tel-el-Amarna tablet letters between Jerusalem and Egypt 1500 years before Christ. The writing materials of the Egyptians consisted of papyrus, reeds, ink, and a palette having a hollow for hold-

ing the reeds, and a number of circular and oval hollows for holding ink of various colours.

Written. Job 19. 23, Oh that my words were *w.*
 Ps. 69. 28, let them not be *w.* with the righteous.
 Ezek. 2. 10, roll was *w.* within and without.
 Lu. 10. 20, because your names are *w.* in heaven.
 John 19. 22, what I have *w.* I have *w.*
 1 Cor. 10. 11, *w.* for our admonition.
 2 Cor. 3. 2, ye are our epistle *w.* in our hearts.
 See Isa. 4. 3; Jer. 17. 1; Rev. 2. 17; 13. 8.

Wrong. Ex. 2. 13, to him that did the *w.*
 1 Chr. 12. 17, there is no *w.* in mine hands.
 Job 19. 7, I cry out of *w.*, but am not heard.
 Jer. 22. 3, do no *w.*
 Mat. 20. 13, friend, I do thee no *w.*
 1 Cor. 6. 7, why do ye not rather take *w.* ?
 2 Cor. 12. 13, forgive me this *w.*
 Col. 3. 25, he that doeth *w.* shall receive.
 Philm. 18, if he hath *w.* thee.
 See Prov. 8. 36; Acts 25. 10; 2 Cor. 7. 2.

Wrongfully. Job 21. 27; Ezek. 22. 29; 1 Pet. 2. 19.

Wrote. Dan. 5. 5; John 8. 6; 19. 19; 2 John 5.

Wroth. Gen. 4. 6, why art thou *w.* ?
 Deu. 1. 34; 3. 26; 9. 19; 2 Sam. 2. 8; 2 Chr. 28. 9;
 Ps. 18. 7; 78. 21, heard your words, and was *w.*
 2 Kn. 5. 11, but Naaman was *w.*, and went away.
 Ps. 89. 38, thou hast been *w.* with thine anointed.
 Isa. 47. 6, I was *w.* with my people.
 54. 9, I have sworn I would not be *w.*
 57. 16, neither will I be always *w.*
 64. 9, be not *w.* very sore.
 Mat. 18. 34, his lord was *w.*, and delivered.
 See Num. 16. 22; Isa. 28. 21; Mat. 2. 16.

Wrought. Num. 23. 23, what hath God *w.* !
 1 Sam. 6. 6, when God had *w.* wonderfully.
 14. 45, Jonathan hath *w.* with God this day.
 Neh. 4. 17, with one of his hands *w.* in the work.
 6. 16, this work was *w.* of our God.
 Job 12. 9, the hand of the Lord hath *w.* this.
 36. 23, who can say, thou hast *w.* iniquity ?
 Ps. 31. 19, hast *w.* for them that trust in thee.
 68. 28, strengthen that which thou hast *w.* for us.
 139. 15, curiously *w.* in lowest parts of the earth.
 Eccl. 2. 11, I looked on all my hands had *w.*
 Isa. 26. 12, thou also hast *w.* all our works in us.
 41. 4, who hath *w.* and done it ?
 Jer. 18. 3, he *w.* a work on the wheels.
 Ezek. 20. 9, I *w.* for my name's sake.
 Dan. 4. 2, the wonders God hath *w.* toward me.
 Mat. 20. 12, these last have *w.* but one hour. R. V. spent.
 26. 10; Mk. 14. 6, she hath *w.* a good work on me.
 John 3. 21, manifest that they are *w.* in God.
 Acts 15. 12, what wonders God had *w.*
 18. 3, he abode with them, and *w.*
 19. 11, *w.* special miracles by hands of Paul.
 Rom. 7. 8, *w.* in me all manner of concupiscence.
 15. 18, things which Christ hath not *w.*
 2 Cor. 5. 5, he that hath *w.* us for the selfsame thing.
 7. 11, what carefulness it *w.* in you.
 12. 12, the signs of an apostle were *w.*
 Gal. 2. 8, he that *w.* effectually in Peter.
 Eph. 1. 20, which he *w.* in Christ.
 2 The. 3. 8, but we *w.* with labour. R. V. working.
 Heb. 11. 33, through faith *w.* righteousness.
 Jas. 2. 22, faith *w.* with his works.
 1 Pet. 4. 3, to have *w.* the will of the Gentiles.
 2 John 8, lose not those things we have *w.*
 Rev. 19. 20, the false prophet that *w.* miracles.
 See Ex. 36. 4; 2 Sam. 18. 13; 1 Kn. 16. 25.

Wrung. Lev. 1. 15; Ps. 73. 10; Isa. 51. 17.

Yarn. 1 Kn. 10. 28; 2 Chr. 1. 16.

Ye. 1 Cor. 6. 11; 2 Cor. 3. 2; Gal. 6. 1. [*y.*, *y.*]

Yea. Mat. 5. 37; Jas. 5. 12, let your communication be
 2 Cor. 1. 17, there should be *y.*, and, nay, nay.
 See 2 Cor. 1. 18; Phil. 3. 8; 2 Tim. 3. 12.

Year. Gen. 1. 14, for seasons, days, and *y.*
 47. 9, few and evil have the *y.* of my life been.
 Ex. 13. 10, keep this ordinance from *y.* to *y.*
 23. 23, I will not drive them out in one *y.*
 Lev. 16. 34, make atonement once a *y.*

Lev. 25. 5, it is a *y.* of rest.
 Num. 14. 34, each day for a *y.* shall ye bear.
 Deu. 14. 22, thou shalt tithe the increase *y.* by *y.*
 15. 9, the *y.* of release is at hand.
 26. 12, the third *y.*, which is the *y.* of tithing.
 32. 7, consider the *y.* of many generations.
 Jud. 11. 40, to lament four days in a *y.*
 1 Sam. 2. 19, brought a coat from *y.* to *y.*
 7. 16, went from *y.* to *y.* in circuit.
 2 Sam. 14. 26, every *y.* he polled it.
 1 Kn. 17. 1, there shall not be dew nor rain these *y.*
 2 Chr. 14. 6, the land had rest, no war in those *y.*
 Job 10. 5, are thy *y.* as man's days ?
 15. 20, the number of *y.* is hidden.
 16. 22, when a few *y.* are come.
 32. 7, multitude of *y.* should teach wisdom.
 36. 11, they shall spend their *y.* in pleasures.
 36. 26, nor can the number of his *y.* be searched out.
 Ps. 31. 10, my *y.* are spent with sighing.
 61. 6, prolong his *y.* as many generations.
 65. 11, thou crownest the *y.* with thy goodness.
 77. 5, the *y.* of ancient times.
 77. 10, I will remember the *y.* of the right hand.
 78. 33, their *y.* did he consume in trouble.
 90. 4, a thousand *y.* in thy sight.
 90. 9, we spend our *y.* as a tale that is told.
 90. 10, the days of our *y.* are threescore and ten.
 102. 24, thy *y.* are throughout all generations.
 102. 27, thy *y.* shall have no end.
 Prov. 4. 10, the *y.* of thy life shall be many.
 5. 9, lest thou give thy *y.* to the cruel.
 10. 27, the *y.* of the wicked shall be shortened.
 Eccl. 12. 1, nor the *y.* draw nigh.
 Isa. 21. 16, according to the *y.* of an hireling.
 29. 1, add ye *y.* to *y.*
 38. 15, go softly all my *y.*
 61. 2; Lu. 4. 19, the acceptable *y.* of the Lord.
 63. 4, the *y.* of my redeemed is come.
 Jer. 11. 23; 23. 12; 48. 44, the *y.* of their visitation.
 17. 8, shall not be careful in *y.* of drought.
 28. 16, this *y.* thou shalt die.
 51. 46, a rumour shall come in one *y.*
 Ezek. 4. 5, I have laid on thee the *y.* of their iniquity.
 22. 4, thou art come even unto thy *y.*
 38. 8, in latter *y.* thou shalt come.
 46. 17, it shall be his to the *y.* of liberty.
 Dan. 11. 6, in the end of *y.* they shall join.
 Joel 2. 2, to the *y.* of many generations.
 Mic. 6. 6, shall I come with calves of a *y.* old ?
 Hab. 3. 2, revive thy work in the midst of the *y.*
 Mal. 3. 4, the offering be pleasant, as in former *y.*
 Lu. 13. 8, let it alone this *y.* also.
 Gal. 4. 10, ye observe days and *y.*
 Rev. 20. 2, Satan bound for a thousand *y.*
 See Zec. 14. 16; Jas. 4. 13; Rev. 9. 15.

Year, beginning of, changed. Ex. 12. 1; Lev. 23. 5.
 See MONTHS.

Yearly. 1 Sam. 1. 3; 20. 6; Esth. 9. 21.

Yearn. Gen. 43. 50; 1 Kn. 3. 26.

Yell. Jer. 2. 15; 51. 38.

Yesterday. Job 8. 9; Ps. 90. 4; Heb. 13. 8.

Yet. Gen. 40. 23, *y.* did not the butler remember.
 Ex. 10. 7, knowest thou not *y.* ?
 Deu. 9. 29, *y.* they are thy people.
 12. 9, ye are not as *y.* come.
 Jud. 7. 4, the people are *y.* too many.
 1 Kn. 19. 18, *y.* I have left me.
 2 Kn. 13. 23, nor cast them from his presence as *y.*
 Ez. 3. 6, the foundation was not *y.* laid.
 Job 1. 16, while he was *y.* speaking.
 13. 15, though he slay me, *y.* will I trust in him.
 29. 5, when the Almighty was *y.* with me.
 Ps. 2. 6, *y.* have I set my king.
 Eccl. 4. 3, he which hath not *y.* been.
 Isa. 28. 4, while it is *y.* in his hand.
 49. 15, *y.* will I not forget.
 Jer. 2. 9, I will *y.* plead with you.
 23. 21, *y.* they ran.
 Ezek. 11. 16, *y.* will I be to them.
 36. 37, I will *y.* for this be enquired of. R. V. moreover.
 Dan. 11. 35, it is *y.* for a time appointed.
 Hos. 7. 9, *y.* he knoweth not. R. V. and.

Am. 6. 10, is there *y.* any with thee?
 Jon. 3. 4, *y.* forty days.
 Hab. 3. 18, *y.* I will rejoice.
 Mat. 15. 17, do not *ye y.* understand? R. V. omits.
 19. 20, what lack I *y.*?
 24. 6; Mk. 13. 7, the end is not *y.*
 Mk. 11. 13, the time of figs was not *y.* R. V. omits.
 Lu. 24. 44, while I was *y.* with you.
 John 2. 4; 7. 6; 8. 20, hour is not *y.* come.
 11. 25, though dead, *y.* shall he live.
 Rom. 5. 6, *y.* without strength.
 8. 24, why doth he *y.* hope for? See R. V.
 1 Cor. 3. 15, *y.* so as by fire.
 15. 17, *ye* are *y.* in your sins.
 Gal. 2. 20, *y.* not I, but Christ.
 Heb. 4. 15, *y.* without sin.
 1 John 3. 2, it doth not *y.* appear.
 See Acts 8. 16; Rom. 9. 19; 1 Cor. 3. 3.
Yield. Gen. 4. 12, not henceforth *y.* strength.
 Lev. 19. 25, that it may *y.* the increase.
 26. 4, the land shall *y.* her increase.
 Num. 17. 8, the rod *y.* almonds. R. V. bare ripe.
 2 Chr. 30. 8, *y.* yourselves to the Lord.
 Neh. 9. 37, it *y.* much increase to the kings.
 Ps. 67. 6, the earth *y.* her increase.
 107. 37, plant vineyards, which may *y.* fruits. R. V. get them.
 Prov. 7. 21, she caused him to *y.*
 Eccl. 10. 4, *y.* pacifieth great offences.
 Hos. 6. 7, if it *y.*, the strangers shall swallow it up.
 Joel 2. 22, the fig tree and vine do *y.* their strength.
 Hab. 3. 17, though fields shall *y.* no meat.
 Mat. 27. 50, cried again, and *y.* up the ghost.
 Acts 23. 21, do not thou *y.* to them.
 Rom. 6. 13, neither *y.* *ye* your members, but *y.* yourselves to God. R. V. present.
 6. 16, to whom *ye y.* yourselves servants. R. V. present.
 Heb. 12. 11, *y.* the peaceable fruits of righteousness.
 See Gen. 1. 29; Isa. 5. 10; Dan. 3. 28.
Yoke. The cross-bar to which draught oxen were fastened by the horns or neck, for drawing carts or plows. The affection known to exist between a pair of oxen yoked together is a fruitful source of illustration, e.g., 'Paul speaks of his true 'yokefellow' (Phil. 4. 3). See also 2 Cor. 6. 14. Christ also uses the yoke as a symbol (Mat. 11. 29, 30).
 Gen. 27. 40, thou shalt break *y.*
 Lev. 26. 13, I have broken the bands of your *y.*
 Num. 19. 2; 1 Sam. 6. 7, on which never came *y.*
 Deu. 28. 48, he shall put a *y.* on thy neck.
 1 Kn. 12. 4, thy father made our *y.* grievous.
 Isa. 9. 4; 10. 27; 14. 25, thou hast broken the *y.* of his burden.
 58. 6, that *ye* break every *y.*
 Jer. 2. 20, of old time I have broken thy *y.*
 27. 2; 28. 13, make thee bonds and *y.* R. V. bars.
 31. 18, as a bullock unaccustomed to the *y.*
 Lam. 3. 27, it is good to bear the *y.* in youth.
 Mat. 11. 29, take my *y.* upon you.
 11. 30, for my *y.* is easy.
 Acts 15. 10, to put a *y.* upon the neck of the disciples.
 2 Cor. 6. 14, not unequally *y.* with unbelievers.
 Gal. 5. 1, entangled with the *y.* of bondage.
 Phil. 4. 3, I entreat thee also, true *y.*-fellow.
 1 Tim. 6. 1, as many servants as are under the *y.*
 See Job 1. 3; 42. 12; Lam. 1. 14; Lu. 14. 19.
Yoke of Christ, easy. Mat. 11. 30; 1 John 5. 3.
Yokes, typical. Jer. 27.
Yonder. Gen. 22. 5; Num. 23. 15; Mat. 17. 20.
You. Gen. 48. 21, God shall be with *y.*
 Ru. 2. 4, the Lord be with *y.*?
 1 Chr. 22. 18, is not the Lord with *y.*?
 2 Chr. 15. 2, the Lord is with *y.*, while *ye* be with him.
 Jer. 18. 6, cannot I do with *y.*
 42. 11; Hag. 1. 13; 2. 4, for I am with *y.*
 Zec. 8. 23, we will go with *y.*, God is with *y.*
 Mat. 7. 12; Lu. 6. 21, that men should do to *y.*
 28. 20, I am with *y.* always.
 Lu. 10. 16, he that heareth *y.* heareth me.
 13. 28, and *y.* yourselves thrust out. R. V. omits.
 Acts 13. 46, seeing *ye* put it from *y.*

Rom. 16. 20; 1 Cor. 16. 23; Phil. 4. 23; Col. 4. 18;
 1 Thes. 5. 28; 2 Thes. 3. 18; 2 Tim. 4. 15; Tit. 3. 15;
 Heb. 13. 25; 2 John 3; Rev. 22. 21, grace be with *y.*
 1 Cor. 6. 11, such were some of *y.*
 2 Cor. 12. 14, I seek not yours, but *y.*
 Eph. 2. 1; Col. 2. 13, *y.* hath he quickened.
 Col. 1. 27, Christ in *y.*
 4. 9, a brother, who is one of *y.*
 1 Thes. 5. 12, know them that are over *y.*
 1 John 4. 4, greater is he that is in *y.* [1 Pet. 2. 7.
 See Hag. 1. 4; Mal. 2. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 13; Phil. 3. 1;
Young. Ex. 23. 26, there shall nothing cast their *y.*
 Lev. 22. 28, *ye* shall not kill it and her *y.* in one day.
 Deu. 22. 6, thou shalt not take the dam with the *y.*
 28. 50, which will not shew favour to the *y.*
 28. 57, her eyes shall be evil toward her *y.* one.
 32. 11, as an eagle fluttereth over her *y.*
 1 Chr. 22. 5; 29. 1, Solomon my son is *y.*
 2 Chr. 13. 7, when Rehoboam was *y.* and tender.
 34. 3, while he was yet *y.*, he began to seek God.
 Job 38. 41, when his *y.* ones cry to God, they wander.
 39. 16, the ostrich is hardened against her *y.*
 Ps. 37. 25, I have been *y.*, and now am old.
 78. 71, from following ewes great with *y.* R. V. that give suck.
 84. 3, a nest where she may lay her *y.*
 147. 9, he giveth food to the *y.* ravens which cry.
 Prov. 30. 17, the *y.* eagles shall eat it.
 5. of S. 2. 9; 8. 14, my beloved is like a *y.* hart.
 Isa. 11. 7, their *y.* shall lie down together.
 40. 11, and gently lead those that are with *y.*
 Jer. 31. 12, flow together for *y.* of the flock.
 Ezek. 17. 4, cropped off his *y.* twigs.
 John 21. 18, when *y.* thou girdedst thyself.
 Tit. 2. 4, teach the *y.* women to be sober.
 See Gen. 33. 13; Isa. 30. 6; Mk. 7. 25; John 12. 14.
Young, exhortations to. Lev. 19. 32; Prov. 1. 8; Eccl. 12. 1.
 Christ's pattern. Lu. 2. 46, 51; Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 5. 5.
Younger. Gen. 25. 23, the elder shall serve the *y.*
 Job 30. 1, they that are *y.* have me in derision.
 Lu. 22. 26, he that is greatest, let him be as the *y.*
 1 Tim. 5. 1, intreat the *y.* men as brethren.
 1 Pet. 5. 5, *ye y.*, submit yourselves to the elder.
 See Gen. 29. 18; Lu. 15. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 2, 11.
Youngest. Gen. 42. 13; Jos. 6. 26; 1 Kn. 16. 34.
Yours. 2 Chr. 20. 15; Lu. 6. 20; 1 Cor. 3. 21.
Youth. Gen. 8. 21, imagination is evil from *y.*
 46. 34, about cattle from our *y.* till now.
 1 Sam. 17. 33, he a man of war from his *y.*
 17. 55, whose son is this *y.*?
 2 Sam. 19. 7, evil that befell thee from thy *y.*
 1 Kn. 18. 12, I fear the Lord from my *y.*
 Job 13. 26, to possess the iniquities of my *y.*
 20. 11, his bones are full of the sin of his *y.*
 29. 4, as in days of my *y.* R. V. ripeness.
 30. 12, on my right hand rise the *y.* R. V. rabble.
 33. 25, he shall return to the days of his *y.*
 36. 14, hypocrites die in *y.*
 Ps. 25. 7, remember not the sins of my *y.*
 71. 5, thou art my trust from my *y.*
 71. 17, thou hast taught me from my *y.*
 88. 15, ready to die from my *y.* up.
 89. 45, the days of his *y.* hast thou shortened.
 103. 5, thy *y.* is renewed like the eagle's.
 110. 3, the dew of thy *y.*
 127. 4, the children of thy *y.*
 129. 1, they have afflicted me from my *y.*
 144. 12, as plants grown up in *y.*
 Prov. 2. 17, forsaketh the guide of her *y.*
 5. 18, rejoice with the wife of thy *y.*
 Eccl. 11. 9, rejoice, young man, in thy *y.* [of life.
 11. 10, childhood and *y.* are vanity. E. V. *y.* and prime
 12. 1, remember now thy Creator in days of *y.*
 Isa. 47. 12, wherein thou hast laboured from thy *y.*
 54. 4, forget the shame of thy *y.*
 Jer. 2. 2, the kindness of thy *y.*
 3. 4, thou art the guide of my *y.*
 22. 21, this hath been thy manner from thy *y.*
 31. 19, bear the reproach of my *y.*
 32. 30, have done evil before me from their *y.*
 48. 11, hath been at ease from his *y.*

Lam. 3. 27, it is good that he bear the yoke in his y.
Ezek. 4. 14, soul not polluted from y.
 16. 22, thou hast not remembered the days of thy y.
Hos. 2. 15, she shall sing as in the days of her y.
Joel 1. 8, lament for husband of her y.
Zec. 13. 5, man taught me to keep cattle from my y.
Mat. 19. 20; **Mk.** 10. 20; **Lu.** 18. 21, have kept from my y.
Acts 26. 4, my manner of life from my y.
 1 Tim. 4. 12, let no man despise thy y.
See Prov. 7. 7; *Isa.* 40. 30; *Jer.* 3. 24, 25.
Youthful. 2 Tim. 2. 22, flee y. lusts.

Zaanaim, zā-ā-nā'-īm, 'wanderings' (?) **Jud.** 4. 11.
Zaanān, zā'-ā-nān, 'place of flocks.' **Mic.** 1. 11. [33]
Zaanannim, zā-ā-nān'-nim, same as ZAAANAIM. **Jos.** 19.
Zaavan, zā'-ā-vān, 'disturbed' (?) **Gen.** 36. 27.
Zabad, zā'-bād, 'gift.' (1) **1 Chr.** 2. 36. (2) **1 Chr.** 11. 41. (3) **2 Chr.** 24. 26.

Zabbai, zāb-bā'-i. **Ez.** 10. 28.
Zabbud, zāb'-būd, 'given.' **Ez.** 8. 14.
Zabdi, zāb'-dī, 'my gift.' **Jos.** 7. 1.
Zabdiel, zāb'-dī-ēl, 'my gift is God.' **1 Chr.** 27. 2.
Zabud, zā'-būd, same as ZABBUD. **1 Kn.** 4. 5. [13]
Zabulon, zā-bū'-lōn, Greek form of ZEBULON. **Mat.** 4. 13.
Zaccal, zāc-cā'-i, 'pure.' **Ez.** 2. 9. [2]
Zacchæus, zāc-chæ'-ūs, Greek form of ZACCAL. **Lu.** 19.
Zacchur, zāc'-chūr, 'mindful.' **1 Chr.** 4. 26.
Zacur, zāc'-cūr, same as preceding. **Num.** 13. 4.

Zachariah, zāch-ā-rī'-āh, 'Jehovah has remembered.'
 (1) last king of Israel of Jehu's race, as foretold by the word of the Lord; begins to reign. **2 Kn.** 14. 23. smitten by Shallum, who succeeds him. **2 Kn.** 15. 10.
 (2) father of Abi, Hezekiah's mother. **2 Kn.** 18. 2. **R. V. Zachariah.**

Zacharias, zāch-ā-rī'-ās, Greek form of preceding.
 (1) father of John the Baptist, with Elisabeth his wife, accounted righteous before God. **Lu.** 1. 6.
 is promised a son. **Lu.** 1. 13.

doubting, is stricken with dumbness. **Lu.** 1. 18, 22. his recovery and song. **Lu.** 1. 64, 68.
 (2) son of Barachias, slain between the temple and the altar. **Mat.** 23. 35; **Lu.** 11. 51. **R. V. Zachariah.**

Zacher, zā'-chēr, 'memorial.' **1 Chr.** 8. 31. **R. V. Zecher.**

Zadok, zā'-dōk, 'righteous.' (1) priest. **2 Sam.** 8. 17; **15.** 24; **20.** 25.
 anoints Solomon king. **1 Kn.** 1. 39.
 (2) others. **2 Kn.** 15. 33; **Neh.** 3. 4; **13.** 13.

Zaham, zā'-hām, 'loathing.' **2 Chr.** 11. 19.
Zair, zā'-ir, 'small.' **2 Kn.** 8. 21.

Zalaph, zā'-lāph, 'wound' (?). **Neh.** 3. 30. [9. 48]
Zalmon, zāl'-mōn, 'shady.' (1) **2 Sam.** 23. 28. (2) **Jud.**
Zalmonah, zāl-mō'-nāh, same meaning as preceding. **Num.** 33. 41.

Zalmunna, zāl-mūn'-nā, 'shelter denied.' **Jud.** 8. 5.
Zamzummins, zām-zūm'-mīm, giant race destroyed by the Ammonites. **Deu.** 2. 20, 21.

Zanoah, zā-nō'-āh, 'marsh' (?). **Jos.** 15. 34.
Zaphnath-paaneah, zāph'-nāth-pā-ā-nē'-āh, 'preserver of the age' (?). **Gen.** 41. 45.

Zaphon, zā'-phōn, 'north.' **Jos.** 13. 27.
Zara, zār'-ā, Greek form of ZARAH. **Mat.** 1. 3.

Zarah, zār'-āh, 'sunrise.' **Gen.** 38. 30. **R. V. Zerah.**
Zareah, zā-rē'-āh, 'hornet.' **Neh.** 11. 29.

Zareathites, zā-rē'-ā-thites, inhabitants of Zareah. **1 Chr.** 2. 53.

Zared, zār'-ēd. **Num.** 21. 12, a brook, the boundary between Edom and Moab. **R. V. Zered.**

Zarephath, zār'-ē-phāth, 'workshop for refining metals,' also called Sarepts; Elijah there. **1 Kn.** 17. 10. *See ELIJAH.*

Zaretan, zār'-ē-tān, same as ZARTHAN. **Jos.** 3. 16.
Zareth-shahar, zār'-ēth-shā'-hār, 'the splendour of the morning.' **Jos.** 13. 19.

Zarhites, zār'-hites, persons descended from Zerah. **Num.** 26. 13.

Zartanah, zār-tā'-nāh. **1 Kn.** 4. 12.

Zarthan, zār'-thān, same as ZARETAN. **1 Kn.** 7. 46.
Zatihu, zāt'-thū, same as ZATTU. **Neh.** 10. 14.

Zattu, zāt'-tū. **Ez.** 2. 8.
Zavan, zā'-vān, same as ZAAVAN. **1 Chr.** 1. 42.

Zaza, zā'-zā. **1 Chr.** 2. 33.

Zeal. 2 **Sam.** 21. 2, sought to slay them in his z.
 2 **Kn.** 10. 16, come and see my z. for the Lord.
Ps. 69. 9; **John** 2. 17, the z. of thine house.
 119. 139, my z. hath consumed me.
Isa. 9. 7, the z. of the Lord will perform this.
 59. 17, clad with z. as a cloak.

63. 15, where is thy z.?
Ezek. 5. 13, I have spoken it in my z.
Rom. 10. 2, they have a z. of God.
 2 **Cor.** 9. 2, your z. hath provoked many.
Phil. 3. 6, concerning z., persecuting the church.
Col. 4. 13, he hath a great z. for you.
See 2 Kn. 19. 31; *Isa.* 37. 32.

Zeal. **Rom.** 12. 11; 2 **Cor.** 7. 10, 11; **Rev.** 3. 19.
 of Phinehas. **Num.** 25. 7, 11; **Ps.** 106. 30.
 of Jehu. **2 Kn.** 10. 16.
 of the Jews. **Acts** 21. 20; **Rom.** 10. 2.
 of Paul. **Acts** 22. 3; **Gal. 1. 14; **Phil.** 3. 6.
 Christ an example of. **Ps.** 69. 9; **John** 2. 17.**

Zealots were the party of political resistance to Herod and the Romans. Their fervent nationalism led them to frequent uprisings. Simon Zelotes, one of the apostles, was probably one of them.

Zealous. **Num.** 25. 11, he was z. for my sake. **R. V.** jealous.

Acts 21. 20, they are all z. of the law.
 1 **Cor.** 14. 12, as ye are z. of spiritual gifts.
Tit. 2. 14, z. of good works.

Rev. 3. 19, be z. therefore, and repent. [19]
Zealous of good works. **Gal.** 4. 18, **Tit.** 2. 14; **Rev.** 3.

Zealously. **Gal.** 4. 18, z. affected.

Zebadiah, zēb-ā-dī'-āh, 'Jehovah hath given.' (1) a son of Asahel. **1 Chr.** 27. 7.

(2) A Levite teacher. **2 Chr.** 17. 8.
 (3) others. **1 Chr.** 8. 15; **12.** 7; **26.** 2; **2 Chr.** 19. 11; **Ez.** 8. 8; **10.** 20.

Zebah, zē'-bāh, 'sacrifice;' and Zalmunna. **Jud.** 8. 5, 21; **Ps.** 83. 11.

Zebaim, zē-bā'-īm, same as ZEBOIM. **Ez.** 2. 57.
Zebedee, zēb'-ē-dēē, Greek form of ZEBADIAH. **Mat.** 4. 21; **Mk.** 1. 20.

Zebina, zē-bī'-nā, 'bought.' **Ez.** 10. 43.

Zebolim, zē-bō'-īm, same as ZEBOIM. **Gen.** 14. 2.
Zebulon, zē-bō'-īm, 'gazelles.' (1) **Gen.** 10. 19; **14.** 2; **Deu.** 29. 23; **Hos.** 11. 8. (2) **1 Sam.** 13. 18. (3) **Neh.** 11. 34.

Zebudah, zē-bū'-dāh, 'given.' **2 Kn.** 23. 36.
Zebul, zē'-būl, 'elevation.' **Jud.** 9. 28.

Zebulonite, zē-bū'-lōn-ite, a member of the tribe of Zebulun. **Jud.** 12. 11.

Zebulun, zē-bō'-lūn, 'elevation.' **Gen.** 30. 20; **35.** 23; **49.** 13; **Num.** 1. 30; **26.** 26; **Deu.** 33. 18; **Jos.** 19. 10; **Jud.** 4. 6; **5.** 14, 18; **6.** 35; **2 Chr.** 30. 11; **18.** **Ps.** 68. 27; **Ezek.** 48. 26; **Rev.** 7. 8.

Christ preaches in the land of (Isa. 9. 1); **Mat.** 4. 13.

Zebulunites, zē-bō'-lūn-ites, a less correct way of spelling Zebulonites. **Num.** 26. 27.

Zechariah, zēch-ā-rī'-āh, a better way of spelling ZACHARIAH. (1) son of Jehoiada, stoned in the court of the Lord's house. **2 Chr.** 24. 20, 21.

(2) son of Jeberchiah. **Isa.** 8. 2.

(3) the prophet, his exhortations to repentance, his visions and predictions. **Zec.** 1.-14.

(4) others. **2 Chr.** 26. 5; **Ez.** 8. 16; **Neh.** 11. 12.

Zedad, zē'-dād, 'hunting' (?). **Num.** 34. 8.
Zedekiah, zēd-ē-kī'-āh, 'justice of Jehovah.' (1) false prophet. **1 Kn.** 22. 11; **2 Chr.** 18. 10, 23.

(2) another. **Jer.** 29. 22.

(3) (Mattaniah), king of Judah. **2 Kn.** 24. 17; **25.**; **2 Chr.** 36. 10, 11; **Jer.** 37; **38.**; **39.**; **52.**

Zeeb, zēb, 'wolf.' **Jud.** 7. 25.

Zelah, zē'-lēh, 'side.' **Jos.** 18. 28.

Zelek, zē'-lēk, 'fissure.' **2 Sam.** 23. 37.

Zelophehad, zē-lōph'-ē-hād, 'fracture.' **Num.** 26. 33.

Zelotes, zē-lō'-tēs, Greek equivalent of Canaansean, a zealot. **Lu.** 6. 15.

Zelzah, zēl'-zāh, 'shade in the heat.' **1 Sam.** 10. 2.

Zemairam, zēm-ā-rā'-īm, 'two fleeces.' (1) **Joa.** 18. 22. (2) **2 Chr.** 13. 4.

Zemarite, zēm'-ā-rite. **Gen.** 10. 18.
Zemira, zē-mī'-rā. **1 Chr.** 7. 8.

Zenan, zē'-nān, same as ZANAN. Jos. 15. 37.
Zenas, zē'-nās, contraction of Zenodorus. Tit. 3. 13.
Zephaniah, zēph-ā-nī'-āh, 'Jehovah hid.' (1) priest. 2 Kn. 25. 18; Jer. 29. 25; 37. 3.
 (2) prophet. Zep. 1.; 2.; 3.
 (3) others. 1 Chr. 6. 36; Zec. 6. 10, 14.
Zephath, zē'-phāth, 'watch-tower' (?). Jud. 1. 17.
Zephathah, zēph-ā-thāh. 2 Chr. 14. 10.
Zephi, zē'-phī, same as ZEPHO. 1 Chr. 1. 36.
Zepho, zē'-phō, older form of ZEPHI. Gen. 36. 11.
Zephon, zē'-phōn, 'a looking out.' Num. 26. 15.
Zephonites, zē'-phōn-ites, descendants of Zephon. Num. 26. 15.
Zer, zēr, 'flint' (?). Jos. 19. 35.
Zerah, zēr'-rāh, 'dawn.' (1) Gen. 38. 30. (2) 1 Chr. 6. 21, 41. (3) 2 Chr. 14. 9.
Zerahiah, zēr-ā-hī'-āh, 'Jehovah hath risen.' 1 Chr. 6. 6.
Zered, zēr'-rēd, same as ZARED. Deu. 2. 13.
Zereda, zēr'-dā, 'cool.' 1 Kn. 11. 26.
Zeredathah, zēr-ē-dā'-thāh or zēr-ēd'-ā-thāh, same meaning as preceding. 2 Chr. 4. 17.
Zererath, zēr'-ē-rāth. Jud. 7. 22.
Zeresh, zēr'-rēsh, 'gold.' Esth. 5. 10.
Zereth, zēr'-rēth, 'gold' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 7.
Zeri, zēr'-rī, same as LZRI. 1 Chr. 25. 3.
Zeror, zēr'-rōr, 'bundle.' 1 Sam. 9. 1.
Zeruah, zēr-rū'-āh, 'leprous.' 1 Kn. 11. 26.
Zerubbabel, zēr-rūb'-bā-bēl, 'begotten in Babylon' (Zorobabel, prince of Judah. Ez. 2. 2.
 restores the worship of God. Ez. 3. 1; Neh. 12. 47; Hag. 1. 1, 14; 2. 1; Zec. 4. 6.
Zerniah, zēr-ū-i'-āh. 1 Sam. 26. 6.
Zetham, zēr'-thām, 'olive' (?). 1 Chr. 23. 8.
Zethan, zēr'-thān, same as ZETHAM. 1 Chr. 7. 10.
Zethar, zēr'-thār, 'conqueror' (?). Esth. 1. 10.
Zia, zi'-ā, 'motion.' 1 Chr. 5. 13.
Ziba, zi'-bā, 'planter.' 2 Sam. 9. 2.
Ziboon, zi'b'-ōn, 'dyed.' Gen. 36. 2.
Zibia, zi'-bī-ā, 'gazelle' (?). 1 Chr. 8. 9.
Zibiah, zi'-bī-āh, same as ZIBIA. 2 Kn. 12. 1.
Zichri, zīch'-rī, 'famous.' 2 Chr. 23. 1; 28.
Ziddim, zīd'-dīm, 'sides.' Jos. 19. 35.
Zidkijah, zīd-kī'-jāh, 'justice of Jehovah.' Neh. 10. 1.
Zidon, zi'-dōn, 'fishing.' The same as SIDON, one of the chief cities of Phœnicia, on the Mediterranean. Gen. 49. 13; Jos. 11. 8; Jud. 10. 6; 18. 7; 1 Kn. 11. 1; Ez. 3. 7; Lu. 4. 26; Acts 12. 20.
 prophecies concerning. Isa. 23; Jer. 25. 22; 27. 3; 47. 4; Ezek. 27. 8; 28. 21; 32. 30; Joel 3. 4; Zec. 9. 2.
Zidonians, zi-dō'-nī-ān, inhabitants of Zidon. Jud. 10. 12; 18. 7; 1 Kn. 11. 1.
Zif, zīf, 'blossom' (?). 1 Kn. 6. 1. The second month of the Jewish sacred year = May. See MONTHS.
Ziha, zi'-hā, 'drought.' Ez. 2. 43.
Zilm, zi'-lm. Isa. 13. 21 (marg.).
Ziklag, zīk'-lāg. Jos. 15. 31; 1 Sam. 27. 6; 30. 1; 2 Sam. 1. 1; 1 Chr. 12. 1.
Zillah, zīl'-lāh, 'shade.' Gen. 4. 19.
Zilpah, zīl'-pāh, 'dropping.' Gen. 29. 24.
Zilthai, zīl'-thāi, 'shady.' 1 Chr. 8. 20.
Zimmah, zīm'-māh, 'planning.' 1 Chr. 6. 20.

Zimran, zīm'-rān, 'celebrated' or 'pertaining to an antelope.' Gen. 25. 2.
Zimri, zīm'-rī, same meaning as ZIMRAN. (1) Num. 25. 14.
 (2) same as ZAEDI. 1 Chr. 2. 6.
 (3) 1 Chr. 8. 36; 9. 42.
 (4) 1 Kn. 16. 15.
Zin, zīn, 'thorn;' wilderness of. Num. 13. 21; Jos. 15. 1.
Zina, zi'-nā, same as ZIZAH. 1 Chr. 23. 10.
Zion, zi'-gn, 'sunny' (Sion in N. T.) One of the hills of Jerusalem, on which David's palace was builded. (mount). 2 Sam. 5. 7; 1 Kn. 8. 1; Rom. 11. 26; Heb. 12. 22; Rev. 14. 1.
Zior, zi'-ōr, 'smallness.' Jos. 15. 54.
Ziph, zīph, 'flowing.' 1 Chr. 4. 16.
Ziphah, zi'-phāh, feminine of ZIPH. 1 Chr. 4. 16.
Ziphims, zīph'-īmā, inhabitants of Ziph. Ps. 54. title.
Ziphon, zīph'-Y-on, same as ZEPHON. Gen. 46. 16.
Ziphites, zīph'-ites, same as ZIPHIMS. 1 Sam. 23. 19.
Ziphron, zīph'-rōn. Num. 34. 9.
Zippor, zīp'-pōr, 'bird.' Num. 22. 2.
Zipporah, zīp'-pō-rāh, fem. of ZIPPOR. Ex. 2. 21; 4. 20.
Zithri, zīth'-rī, 'protection of Jehovah' (?). Ex. 6. 22.
Ziz, zīz, 'a flower.' 2 Chr. 20. 16.
Ziza, zi'-zā, 'abundance' (?). 1 Chr. 4. 37.
Zizah, zi'-zāh, 'fulness' (?). 1 Chr. 23. 11.
Zoan, zō'-ān, 'place of departure.' Num. 13. 22; Ps. 78. 12.
Zoar, zō'-ār, 'smallness.' The only one of the five 'Cities of the Plain' which escaped the visitation which destroyed the others. Its site has probably been identified about seven miles to the north-east of the Dead Sea, where ruins have been noted by recent travellers. Gen. 13. 10; 14. 2; 19. 22 (Isa. 15. 5); Deu. 34. 3; Jer. 48. 34.
Zoba, zō'-bā, 'a plantation.' 2 Sam. 10. 6.
Zobah, zō'-bāh, same as preceding; kings of, subdued. 1 Sam. 14. 47; 2 Sam. 8. 3; 1 Kn. 11. 23.
Zobebah, zō-bē'-bāh, 'walking slowly.' 1 Chr. 4. 8.
Zohar, zō'-hār, 'light.' Gen. 23. 8.
Zohemoth, zō'-hē-lēth, 'serpent stone,' or 'stone of the conduit.' 1 Kn. 1. 9.
Zoheth, zō'-hēth. 1 Chr. 4. 20.
Zophai, zō'-phāi, 'a cruse' (?). 1 Chr. 7. 35.
Zophal, zō'-phāl, 'honeycomb.' 1 Chr. 6. 26. [42. 9.
Zophar, zō'-phār, 'chatterer.' Job 2. 11; 11.; 20.;
Zophim, zō'-phīm, 'watchers.' Num. 23. 14.
Zorah, zōr'-āh, 'a hornet;' city of Samson. Jos. 19. 41; Jud. 13. 2, 25; 16. 31.
Zorathites, zōr'-ā-thites, people of Zorah. 1 Chr. 4. 2.
Zoreah, zōr'-ē-āh, same as ZORAH. Jos. 15. 33.
Zorites, zōr'-ites, same as ZORATHITES (?). 1 Chr. 2. 54.
Zorobabel, zō-rōb'-ā-bēl, Greek form of ZERUBABEL. Mat. 1. 12.
Zuar, zū'-ār, same as ZOAR. Num. 1. 8.
Zuph, zūph, 1 Sam. 1. 1.
Zur, zūr, 'rock.' (1) Num. 25. 15. (2) 1 Chr. 8. 30.
Zurriel, zūr'-rī-ēl, 'God is my Rock.' Num. 3. 35.
Zurishaddai, zū-rī-shād'-dāi, 'the Almighty is my Rock.' Num. 1. 6.
Zuzims, zū'-zīmā, 'giants.' Gen. 14. 5.

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

List of Maps.

MAP	MAP
1. LANDS AND NATIONS OF THE BIBLE.	6. ASSYRIAN AND BABYLONIAN EMPIRES.
2. EGYPT, SINAI PENINSULA, AND SYRIA. PLAN OF THE TABERNACLE.	7. PERSIAN AND GREEK EMPIRES.
3. THE PROMISED LAND, SHOWING THE SETTLEMENT OF THE TWELVE TRIBES.	8. PTOLEMAIC, SLEUCID, AND ROMAN EMPIRES, 250-150 B. C.
4. THE HEBREW KINGDOM UNDER DAVID AND SOLOMON.	8 a. PALESTINE UNDER THE MACCABEES.
4 a. JERUSALEM OF DAVID AND SOLOMON.	9. PALESTINE IN THE TIME OF CHRIST.
4 b. SOLOMON'S TEMPLE.	9 a. TEMPLE OF HEROD.
4 c. SOLOMON'S TEMPLE AND PALACE.	9 b. JERUSALEM BEFORE 70 A. D.
5. KINGDOMS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.	10. MEDITERRANEAN LANDS ILLUSTRATING THE ACTS AND EPISTLES.
5 a. JERUSALEM IN 440 B. C.	11. ROMAN EMPIRE IN THE FIRST CENTURY AFTER CHRIST.
5 b. PERSIAN PROVINCE OF JUDAH UNDER NEHEMIAH, 445 B. C.	12 a. GALILEE.
	12 b. ENVIRONS OF JERUSALEM.

List of Biblical Names,

WITH FIGURES AND LETTERS INDICATING THE SITUATION OF THE PLACES ON THE MAP.

NOTE.—The figure preceding a hyphen denotes the number of the map, and the letter and figure following the hyphen indicate the square in which the name will be found; thus Acco (3 - B 3; 4 - B 5) will be found on Maps 3 and 5 in the square B 3, and on Map 4 in the square B 5.

Abana 5 - D 1	Alema 8 a - D 3
Abarim, Mountains of 3 - C 5	Alexandria 2 - A 3; 7 - B 2; 8 - C 4; 11 - J 5
Abdeh 12 a - A 2	Alexandria (Aria) 7 - F 2
Abdon 3 - B 2; 12 a - A 2	Alexandria (Bactriana) 7 - F 2
Abel-beth-maacah 3, 5 - C 2; 4 - B 4; 12 a - D 1	Alexandria (Sogdiana) 7 - F 1
Abel-meholah 4 - B 5	Alexandria Arcion 7 - F 2
Abila (Abilene) 8 a, 9 - D 1	Alexandrium 8 a - B 4
Abila 9 - C 3	Almon (Almeth, Almit) 12 b - B 2
Abilene 9 - D 1	Alps 1 - H 1; 11 - E 2
Abi 12 a - D 1	Altar (Tabernacle) 2 - B 1
Abotu (Abydos) 2 - A 5	Amadeh 2 - A 1
Abu Hammed 2 - A 2	Amalekites 2 - B 4; 4 - A 7
Abu Simbel 2 - A 1	Amastris 11 - K 3
Abydos (Abotu) 2 - A 5	Amathus 8 a - C 4
Abdus 7 - B 2	Amida 7 - D 2; 8 - F 3
Accad 1 - F 2; 6 - J 4	Amisus 7 - C 1; 11 - L 3
Accaron (Ekron) 8 a - A 5	Ammon 4, 8 a - C 5; 5 b; 5, 6 - D 4
Acco (Ptolemais, Akka) 3, 5 - B 3; 4 - B 5; 12 a - A 3	Ammon, Temple of 8 - C 5
Achaia (Greece) 1 - D 2; 10 - B 2; 11 - H 4	Ammonites 2 - D 3; 3 - D 5
Achmetha (Ecbatana, Hamadan) 6 - L 3; 7 - D 2	Ammonium 7 - B 3
Achzib (Ecdippa, ez Zib) 3, 5 - B 2; 4 - B 4; 12 a - A 2	Amorites 2 - D 2
Aera 9 b	Amphipolis 10 - B 1
Adasa (Kh. Adaseh) 8 a - B 5; 12 b - B 1	Amwas (Emmaus) 12 b - A 1
Adida 8 a - A 5	Anab 3 - A 6
Adora (Dura) 8 a - A 6	Ananiah (Belt Hannina) 12 b - B 2
Adoraim 5 - B 5	Anata (Anathoth) 12 b - B 2
Adramyttium 10 - C 2	Anathoth (Anata) 5 b; 5, 8 a - B 5; 12 b - B 2
Adria (Adriatic Sea) 10 - A 1	Anchialus 11 - J 3
Adullam (Kh. Aidel Ma) 3, 5 - B 5; 4 - B 6; 8 a - A 5; 12 b - A 3	Ancyra 7 - C 1; 8 - D 2; 10 - D 2; 11 - K 4
Ægean Sea 10 - B 2	Antacopolis (Tu-Kaw) 2 - A 5
Ægyptus 11 - J 5	Anthedon 8 a - A 5
Ænon 9 - B 4	Anti Libanus 8 a - D 1
Africa 11 - E 5	Antioch 2 - A 5
Al (Aija, Kh. Haiyun) 5 b; 5 - B 5; 12 b - B 1	Antioch (in Pisidia) 10 - D 2; 11 - K 4
Aija (Al, Kh. Haiyum) 12 b - B 1	Antioch (in Syria) 8 - E 3; 10 - E 2; 11 - L 4
Ain el Hadra 2 - C 4	Antiochia Margiana 7 - F 2
Ain Hamul (Hammon) 12 a - B 2	Antiochus, Kingdom of 10 - D 2
Ain Jalud (Well of Harod) 12 a - C 5	Antipatris 9 - A 4
Ain Sha'in (Shihon) 12 a - C 4	Antonia 9 b
Ain Shems (Beth-shemesh) 12 b - A 2	Apamea (in Asia) 8 - D 3
Ain Tabighah (Bethsaida) 12 a - D 3	Apamea (in Babylonia) 8 - G 4
Ainitha (Beth-anath) 12 a - C 2	Apamea (in Syria) 8 - E 3
Ajalon (Yalo) 2 - C 3; 3 - A 5; 4 - A 6; 5 - A 5; 12 b - A 1	Aphek (Fik) 5 - C 3
Akhet-Aton (Tell-el-Amarna) 2 - A 5	Apollinopolis 2 - B 6
Akka (Acco, Ptolemais) 2 - C 2; 12 a - A 3	Apollonia (in Judæa) 8 a, 9 - A 4
Akrabattine 8 a - B 6	Apollonia (in Macedonia) 10 - B 1
Akrabbim 3 - B 6	Aquileia 11 - F 2
Akzabu 2 - C 2	Arab 3 - B 6
	Arabah, The 3 - B 5

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Arabah, Sea of the (Salt Sea)	5 - B 6	Berenice (Cyrenalca)	11 - G 5
Arabia	1 - F 3; 7 - C 3; 8 - E 5; 11 - L 5	Berenice (Egypt)	2 - A 1; 8 - D 6
Arabian Gulf	8 - E 6	Beroea, or Berea (Macedonia)	11 - H 3
Arad	3 - B 6	Beroea (Syria)	8 - E 3
Aradus (Arvad)	6 - D 3; 8 - E 4	Berytus	10 - E 3
Aral, Lake	7 - F 1	Beth-abara (? Makhadet Abarah)	9 - C 3; 12 a - D 5
Aram (Syria)	1 - E 2; 3 - C 2; 4 - B 4; 5 - C 3; 6 - E 3	Beth-abara (? Makhadet Hajlah)	9 - B 5
Aram Maacah	3 - C 2	Beth-anath (Ainitha)	3 - B 2; 12 a - C 2
Aram-naharaim (Mesopotamia)	4 - E 2	Beth-anoth (Kh. Beit Alman)	3 - B 5; 12 b - A 3
Ararat, Mount	1 - F 2; 6 - G 1	Bethany (el Azariyeh)	9 - B 5; 12 b - B 2
Araxes, river	6 - K 1; 7 - D 2	Beth-azmaveth (Hizmeleh)	12 b - B 1
Arbela (Assyria)	6 - J 2; 7 - D 2; 8 - F 3; 11 - M 4	Beth-el (Luz, Beitin)	2 - C 3; 3, 5, 8 a, 9 - B 5; 4 - B 6; 5 b; 12 b - B 1
Arbela (Irbid) (Galilee)	8 a - B 3; 12 a - C 4	Beth-er (Bittir)	3 - B 5; 12 b - A 2
Archelais	9 - B 4	Bethesda, Pool of	9 b
Archipelago, Aegean	10 - C 2	Beth-haran	3 - C 5
Arelate	11 - E 3	Beth-hoglah	3 - B 5
Areion, Alexandria (Artacoana)	7 - F 3	Beth-horon	3, 5, 8 a - B 5; 4 - B 6
Argob Jair	4 - C 5	Beth-horon, Lower (Beit' Ur et-Tahta)	12 b - A 1
Aria	7 - F 3	Beth-horon, Upper (Beit' Ur el Foka)	12 b - A 1
Ark (Tabernacle)	2 - B 1	Beth-jeshimoth	3, 5 - C 5
Armavira	7 - D 1; 11 - M 3	Beth-lehem (Judah)	3, 5, 8 a, 9 - B 5; 5 b; 12 b - B 2
Armenia	6 - F 1; 7 - D 2; 8 - F 3; 11 - M 4	Beth-lehem (Zebulon)	3 - B 3; 12 a - A 4
Arnon	4 - B 6; 5 - C 6	Beth-nimrah	3 - C 5
Aroer (Judah)	3, 5 - A 6	Beth-peor	3 - C 5
Aroer (Reuben)	2 - C 3; 3, 5 - C 6	Bethphage (Kefr-et Tor)	12 b - B 2
Arpad	6 - E 2	Beth-rehob (Hunin)	12 a - D 1
Arsinoe	11 - K 5	Bethsaida (Ain Tabighah)	12 a - D 3
Artacoana (Alexandria Areion)	7 - F 3	Bethsaida Julias (et Tell)	9 - C 3; 12 a - D 3
Artaxarta	11 - M 4	Beth-san	8 a - B 3
Arumah	3 - B 4	Beth-shean (Scythopolis, Beisan)	2 - C 2; 3 - B 3; 4 - B 5; 5 - B 4; 12 a - D 5
Arvad (Aradus)	4 - B 3; 6 - D 3	Beth-shemesh (Ain Shems)	3, 5 - A 5; 4 - A 6; 12 b - A 2
Arvada	2 - C 1	Beth-sura	8 a - B 5; 12 a - A 2
Ascalon	8 a; 9 - A 5	Beth-tappuah	3 - A 5
Ashdod	2 - C 3; 3, 5 - A 5; 4 - A 6; 5 b; 6 - D 5	Beth-zacharias (Kh. Beit Sakaria). See Bath Zacharias.	
Asher	3 - B 3	Beth-zur (Bethsura, Beit Sur)	3 - B 5; 5 b; 12 b - A 3
Ashkelon	2 - C 3; 3, 5 - A 5; 4 - A 6; 5 b; 6 - D 5	Bezek (Judg. 1. 4, 5)	3 - A 5
Ashkenaz (Ashkusa)	1 - F 2; 6 - D 1	Bezek (1 Sam. 11. 8)	3 - B 4
Ashtaroth	3, 5 - D 3	Bezer	3 - C 6
Ashteroth Karnaim	5, 8 a - D 3	Bezetha	9 b
Ashtarti	2 - D 2	Bireh (Beeroth)	12 b - B 1
Asia	1 - D 2; 8 - C 3; 10 - C 2; 11 - J 4	Birut	2 - C 2
Asochis	8 a - B 3	Bit Jarkin	6 - K 5
Asochis, Plain of (Sahel el Buttauf)	12 a - B 4	Bithynia	1 - E 1; 8 - D 2; 11 - K 3
Aspadana	7 - E 2; 8 - H 4	Bithynia and Pontus	10 - D 1
Asshur (country)	1 - F 2; 6 - G 2	Bittir (Beth-er)	12 b - A 2
Asshur (town)	6 - H 3	Bordeaux (Burdigala)	11 - C 3
Assos	10 - C 2	Borsippa	6 - H 4
Assyria	1 - F 2; 6 - H 3; 7 - C 2	Borysthene	11 - L 1
Assyrian Empire	6	Bostra	11 - L 5
Ataroth-adar	3 - B 5	Bozrah (Buzruna) (Bashan)	2 - D 2; 5 - D 3
Athens	1 - D 2; 7, 10 - B 2; 8 - B 3; 11 - H 4	Bozrah (Edom)	6 - D 5
Atlas Mountains	1 - A 2	Brook Kidron	5 - B 5; 12 b - B 2
Atroth Sophan	3 - C 5	Britannia	11 - C 1
Attalla	10 - D 2	Brundisium	11 - G 3
Azotus	8 a, b - A 5; 10 - D 3	Bubastis (Per Baste, Pibeseth)	2 - A 3
		Burdigala (Bordeaux)	11 - C 3
Baal-hermon	3 - C 2	Busiris (Dedu)	2 - A 3
Baal-meon	3, 5 - C 5	Buzruna (Bozrah)	2 - D 2
Baal-shalisha	5 - B 4	Byzantium (Constantinople)	1 - D 1; 7 - B 1; 8 - C 2; 10 - C 1; 11 - J 3
Babylon	1 - F 2; 6 - J 4; 7 - D 2; 8 - F 4		
Babylonia	1 - F 2; 6 - H 4; 7 - D 2; 8 - F 4	Cabul	4 - B 5; 5 - B 3; 12 a - B 3
Bactra (Zariaspa)	7 - F 2	Cabura	7 - F 3
Bactriana	7 - F 2	Cades	8 - D 4
Bahelret el Huleh	12 a - D 2	Caesaraugusta	11 - C 3
Balamo (Ibleam)	8 a - B 3	Caesarea (Judea)	9 - A 3; 10 - D 3; 11 - K 5
Baleares	11 - D 4	Caesarea (Mauretania)	11 - D 4
Banias	8 a - C 2	Caesarea Philippi	9 - C 2
Bashan	3 - C 2; 4 - C 5; 5 - D 3	Calah	6 - H 2
Batanea	8 a - D 3; 9 - C 3	Calebites	3 - B 6; 4 - A 6
Bath Zacharias	8 a - A 5; 12 b - A 2	Callirhoe	9 - C 5
Beeroth (Bireh)	5 b; 5 - B 5; 12 b - B 1	Calneh (Calno)	6 - E 2
Beer-sheba	2 - C 3; 3, 4, 5, 9 - A 6	Calvary	9 b
Beisan (Scythopolis or Beth-shean)	12 a - D 5	Cana (Kafir Kenna)	9 - B 3; 12 a - C 4
Beit Hannina (Ananiah)	12 b - B 2	Canaanites	3 - A 6; 3 - B 4
Beit Jala (Gallim)	12 b - B 2	Capernaum (Tell Hum, Khurbet Minieh)	9 - C 3; 12 a - D 3
Beit-Lahm (Beth-lehem) Galilee	12 a - A 4		
Beit-Lahm (Beth-lehem) Judaea	12 b - B 2	Caphar Salama	8 a - A 4
Beit Netif (Netophah)	12 b - A 2	Caphor	1 - D 2; 1 - E 2
Beit Nusih (Nezib)	12 b - A 3	Cappadocia	1 - E 2; 8 - E 3; 10 - E 2; 11 - L 4
Beit Sur (Beth-zur)	12 b - A 3		
Beit' Ur et-Tahta (Lower Beth-horon)	12 b - A 1		
Bene-Berak	3 - A 4		
Benjamin	3 - B 5		
Berea	10 - B 1		

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Carana (Theodosiopolis)	7-D 1	Dedan	1-E 3
Carthelmish	6-F 2	Dedu (Busiris)	2-A 3
Caria	8-C 3; 10-C 2	Delos	8-B 3
Carmana	7-E 2	Derbe	10-D 2
Carmania	7-E 3	Dertosa	11-D 3
Carmel	3, 4-B 6	Dibon	2-C 3; 3-C 5; 5-C 5
Carmel, Mount (J. Kurnul)	3, 9-B 3; 4-A 5; 6-D 4; 8a-B 3; 12a-A 4	Dion	9-C 4
Carthae	11-L 4	Dioscurias	7-D 1
Carthage	11-F 4	Dium	8a-C 4
Carthago Nova	11-C 4	Docus	8a-B 5
Casphor	8a-D 3	Dor (Dora)	3-A 3; 4-A 5; 12a-A 5
Caspian Sea	6-L 1; 7-D 1	Dora	8a, 9-A 3; 12a-A 5
Castra Regina (Regensburg)	11-F 2	Dothaim	8a-B 4
Caucasus	1-F 1; 7-D 1; 11-M 3	Dothan	5-B 4
Cedron	8a-A 5	Drangiana	7-F 3
Cenchrea	10-B 2	Dung Gate	5a
Chalcedon	11-J 3	Dur Kurigalgu	6-J 4
Chaldeia (Kaldi)	1-F 2; 6-J 5	Dur Sharrukin	6-H 2
Chalybon	7-C 2	Dura (Adora)	8a-A 6
Chauon	7-D 2	Dyrrhachium	11-G 3
Chenoboskion (Enet, Tentyra)	2-B 5	Ebal, Mount	3, 5, 9-B 4
Chephirah	3-B 5; 5b	Eboracum (York)	11-C 1
Chephirah (Kefireh)	12b-A 2	Ecbatana (Achemetha, Hamadan)	1-F 2; 6-K 3; 7-E 2; 8-G 4
Chersonesus Cimbrica	11-D 1	Ecdippa (Achziv, ez Zib)	8a, 9-B 2; 12a-A 2
Chersonesus Taurica	11-K 2	Edessa	6-F 2; 11-L 4
Chesalon (Kesla)	3-B 5; 12b-A 2	Edom	1-E 2; 2-B 4; 4-B 7; 5b; 5-B 7; 6-D 5
Chesulloth	12a-B 4	Edomites	3-B 7
Chinnereth, Sea of	3-C 3; 4-B 5; 5-C 3; 12a-D 4	Edrei	3, 5-D 3; 6-E 4
Chios	10-C 2	Eglon	3-A 5
Chittim (Kittim, Cyprus)	4-A 2; 6-C 3	Egypt	1-E 3; 2-A 3; 6-B 5; 7-C 3; 8-D 5
Choaspes (Hydaspes), river	6-K 4	Ekron (Accaron) 3, 5, 8a, 9-A 5; 4-A 6; 5b	6-B 5
Chorasmil	7-E 1	El Azariyeh (Bethany)	12b-B 2
Chorazin (Kerazeh)	12a-D 3	El Haritheyh (Harosheth)	12a-A 4
Cilicia	1-E 2; 7-C 2; 8-D 3; 10-D 2; 11-K 4	El Jib (Gibeon)	12b-B 1
Cilician Gates	10-D 2	El Jish (Gischala)	12a-C 2
Cimmerians	6-D 1	El Khureibeh (Hazor)	12a-D 2
City of David (or Zion)	4c; 5a	El Kubeibeh (Emmaus)	12b-A 1
City of Salt (Moladah)	5-B 6	Elah, Valley of	8a-A 5
Claudia I.	10-B 3	Elam	1-F 2; 6-L 5; 7-D 2
Cnidus	8-C 3; 10-C 2; 11-J 4	Elath	1-E 3; 4-B 8; 6-D 6
Cnosus	11-J 4	Elcalah	5-C 5
Coele Syria	8a-C 1; 9-C 1	Eleithiaspolis (Nekheb)	2-B 6
Colchi	7-D 1	Elephantine	2-A 1
Colchis	11-M 3	Eleutheropolis	9-A 5
Colonia Agrippina	11-E 1	Elim	2-B 4
Colosse	10-C 2	Ellasor	6-J 5
Comana	7-C 2; 11-L 4	Elymais	7-D 2; 8-G 4
Constantinople (Byzantium)	10-C 1	Emesa	7-C 2
Corduba	11-B 4	Emmaus	8a-A 5
Coriuth	1-D 2; 10-B 2; 11-H 4	Emmaus (Amwas)	12b-A 1
Corinth (Sicyon)	8-B 3	Emmaus (el Kubeibeh)	12b-A 1
Corner Gate	5a	Emmaus (Koloneh)	12b-A 2
Corsica	11-E 3	En Hazor (Kh. Hazireh)	12a-C 2
Cortina	11-H 5	En Nasirah (Nazareth)	12a-B 4
Cos	8-C 3; 10-C 2	En Rogel	5a
Court of the Gentiles	9a	Endor	3-B 3; 4-B 5; 12a-C 5
Crete (Capthor)	1-D 2; 7-B 2; 8-C 4; 10-C 2; 11-H 4	Enet (Tentyra, Chenoboskion)	2-B 5
Crocodilopolis (Shetet)	2-A 4	En-gannim	3, 5-B 4
Ctesiphon	7-D 2; 11-N 5	En-gedi	3, 5-B 6
Cusae (Gosu)	2-A 5	En-rimmon	5-A 6
Cush (Ethiopia)	1-E 4; 7-C 3	Ephesus	1-D 2; 7-B 2; 10-C 2; 11-J 4
Cyamon	8a-B 3; 12a-A 5	Ephraim	9-B 5
Cynopolis	2-A 4	Ephraim (Tribe)	3-B 4
Cyprus (Chittim, Kittim)	1-E 2; 6-C 3; 7-C 2; 8-D 4; 10-D 3	Ephraim Gate	5a
Cyrenaica	7-B 2; 8-B 4; 11-H 5	Ephraim, Mount	3-B 4
Cyrene	1-D 2; 7-B 2; 8-B 4; 11-H 5	Ephron	8a-C 3
Cyzicus	7-B 1	Er Ram (Ramah?)	9-B 5; 12b-B 1
Daberath	3-B 3	Er Rameh (Ramah)	12a-C 3
Dacia	11-H 2	Erech	1-F 2
Dalmatia	1-C 1; 10-A 1; 11-G 3	Erecht (Uruk)	6-J 5
Damascus (city)	1-E 2; 2, 9-D 2; 3, 5, 8a-D 1; 4-C 4; 6-E 4; 7-C 2; 8-E 4; 10-E 3; 11-L 5	Es Sur (Tyre)	12a-B 1
Damascus (country)	4-C 4; 5-D 2	Es Zib (Ecdippa, Achziv)	12a-A 2
Dan (Tribe)	3-A 5; 3-C 2	Esdraelon, Plain of	8a, 9-B 3; 12a-B 5
Dan (Laish) (Tell el Kady)	3-C 2; 4-B 4; 5-C 2; 12a-D 1	Eshtaol (Eshua)	3-A 5; 12b-A 2
Daphnae (Tahpanhes)	2-B 3	Eshtemoa	3-B 6
Daphne (Egypt)	11-K 5	Eshua (Eshtaol)	12b-A 2
Daphne (Syria)	8-E 3	Essebon (Heshbon)	8a-C 5
Decapolis	9-C 3; 10-E 3; 12a-D 5	Et Talyibeh (Ophrah)	12b-B 1
		Et Tell (Bethsaida Julias)	12a-D 3
		Etam	3-A 6
		Etam (Urtas)	12b-B 2
		Etham	2-B 3

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Ethiopia (Cush)	1 - E 4; 7 - B 3; 8 - C 5	Hamadan (Ecbatana, Achmetha)	6 - L 8
Euphrates, river	1 - F 2; 4 - E 1; 6 - F 1; 6 - F 3; 7 - D 2; 8 - E 3; 11 - M 5	Hamath	2 - D 1; 4, 7 - C 2; 6, 8 - E 3
Euxine Sea	1 - E 1; 7 - C 1; 8 - D 2; 10 - D 1	Hammath	8 - C 8
Ezion Geber	2 - C 4; 4 - A 8; 6 - D 6	Hammon (Ain Hamul)	3 - B 2; 12 a - A 2
Fair Havens	10 - B 3	Hananeel, Tower of	5 a
Fifth Cataract	2 - A 2	Hanes	2 - A 4
Fik (Aphek)	5 - C 3	Haphraim	12 a - B 5
First Cataract	2 - A 1	Haphraim (Kh. Farrujeh)	12 a - A 5
Fish Gate	5 a	Haran (Harran)	1 - E 2; 6 - F 2
Fountain Gate	5 a	Harod, Well of (Ain Jalud)	12 a - C 5
Fourth Cataract	2 - A 2	Harosheth (el Haritheyeh)	3 - A 3; 12 a - A 4
Gad	3 - C 4	Hatnub	2 - A 5
Gadara (Mukes)	8 a; 9 - C 3; 12 a - D 5	Hauran	5 - D 3
Galatia	1 - E 2; 10 - D 2; 11 - K 4	Havilah	1 - F 3
Galilee	5, 8 a, 9, 12 a - B 3	Hazarmaveth	1 - F 4
Galilee, Sea of	9 - C 3; 12 a - D 3	Hazor (el Khurelbeh)	2, 3, 5, 8 a - C 2; 4 - B 4; 12 a - D 2
Gallia	11 - C 2	Hebrew Kingdom	4
Gallim (Beit Jala)	12 b - B 2	Hebron 2 - C 3; 4 - B 6; 5 b; 6 - D 5; 3, 5, 8 a, 9 - B 5	
Gamala	8 a - C 3	Hecatompylos	7 - E 2; 8 - A 3
Gangra	11 - K 3	Helbon	4 - C 4; 5 - D 1
Gath	2 - C 3; 3, 5 - A 5; 4 - A 6	Heliopolis	7 - C 3; 8 - D 5; 11 - K 5
Gath-hepher	3, 5 - B 3; 12 a - B 4	Hemesa	11 - L 5
Gaugamela	7 - D 2	Henen-seten (Hanes, Heracleopolis)	2 - A 4
Gaulanitis	8 a, 9 - C 3; 12 a - D 3	Heraclea (Asia Minor)	7 - C 1
Gaza 2 - C 3; 3, 5, 9 - A 5; 4, 8 a - A 6; 5 b; 6 - D 5; 7 - C 2; 8 - D 4		Heraclea (Italy)	11 - G 3
Gazara	8 a - A 5	Heracleopolis	2 - A 4
Geba (Gibeah, Jeba) (Judah)	5 b; 5 - B 5; 12 b - B 1	Hermion, Mount	3, 5, 9 - C 2; 4 - B 1
Geba (Phoenicia)	4 - B 4	Hermionthis (Per-mont)	2 - B 6
Geba (Samaria)	8 a - B 4	Hermopolis Magna (Shmun)	2 - A 5
Gebal	6 - D 3	Hermus, river	10 - C 2
Gebur	3 - B 5	Herod Antipas, Tetrarchy of	9 - C 4
Gedor (Kh. Jedur)	3 - B 5; 12 b - A 3	Herod, Temple of	9 a
Gedrosia	7 - F 3	Herod's Palace	9 b
Gehenna (Valley of Hinnom)	5 a	Herodium (Jebel Fureidis)	9 - B 5; 12 b - B 2
Gennesaret, Sea or Lake of	8 a - C 3; 12 a - D 4	Heroopolis (Pithom)	2 - B 3
Gerar	5 - A 6	Heshbon (Essehon)	2 - C 3; 3, 5 - C 5; 4 - B 6; 8 a - C 5
Gerasa	9 - C 4	Hibernia	11 - B 1
Gerasenes (Kersa)	12 a - D 4	Hiddekel (Tigris), river	1 - F 2; 6 - H 3
Gergesa	9 - C 3	Hieraconpolis (Nekhen)	2 - B 6
Gerizim, Mount	3, 5, 8 a - B 4; 5 b	Hierapolis	10 - C 2
Germania	11 - E 2	Hill of Moreh (Jeb. Duly)	3 - B 3; 12 a - C 5
Geshur	3, 5 - C 3; 4 - B 5	Hinnom, Valley of (Gehenna)	4 a; 5 a; 9 b
Gethsemane	9 b	Hippicus	9 b
Gezer	2 - C 3; 3, 5 - A 5; 4 - A 6	Hippus	8 a, 9 - C 3; 12 a - D 4
Gilbethon	5 - B 5	Hispania	11 - B 3
Gibeah (Geba, Jeba)	12 b - B 1	Hit	6 - H 1
Gibeah (Jeba)	12 b - A 1	Hittites (Khatti)	1 - E 2; 2 - D 1; 4 - C 2; 6 - E 3
Gibeon (el Jib)	3, 5 - B 5; 4 - B 6; 5 b; 12 b - B 1	Hizmeb (Beth-azmaveth)	12 b - B 1
Gihon	4 a; 5 a	Holy of Holies	2 - B 1; 4 b
Gilboa, Mount (Jeb. Fuku'a)	3, 5 - B 4; 4 - B 5; 12 a - C 5	Holy Place (Tabernacle)	2 - B 1
Gilead	3, 5, 8 a - C 4; 4 - B 5	Hor, Mount	2 - C 3
Gilgal	3, 5 - B 4; 3, 5 - B 5	House of Lebanon	4 c
Gimso	2 - C 3	Hulbul (Halbul)	12 b - A 3
Gimzo	5 - A 5	Hunin (Beth-rehob)	12 a - D 1
Gina	2 - C 2	Hydaspes (Choaspes) river	6 - K 4
Ginaea	9 - B 4	Hyrcania	7 - E 2; 8 - H 3
Gischala (el Jish)	9 - B 2; 12 a - C 2	Hyrcanian (Caspian) Sea	8 - G 2
Golan	3 - C 3	Ibleam	3 - B 4
Gomer	1 - E 2; 6 - D 1	Ibleam (Wady Belameh)	2 - C 2; 12 a - C 5
Gophna	9 - B 5	Ibleam Belameh	5 - B 3
Gordium	7 - C 1	Iconium	7 - C 2; 10 - D 2; 11 - K 4
Goshen	1 - E 2; 2 - A 3	Idumaea	1 - E 2; 8 a, 9 - A 6
Gosu (Cusae)	2 - A 5	Ijon	3, 5 - C 2
Gozan	6 - G 2	Illyricum	1 - C 1; 10 - B 1; 11 - G 3
Great Sea, The (Mediterranean Sea)	1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12	India	7 - G 2
Greece (Achaia)	1 - D 2; 7, 10 - B 2; 8 - B 3	Indian Ocean	7 - F 3
Greek Empire	7	Tonians (Javan)	1 - D 2; 7 - B 2
Gubla	2 - C 1	Ipsus	8 - D 3
Gurgum	6 - E 2	Irbid (Arbela)	12 a - C 4
Habor	6 - G 2	Irkata	2 - D 1
Hadid	5 b; 5 - A 5	Iron (Yarun)	3 - B 2; 12 a - C 2
Haifa (Safed)	12 a - C 3	Isauria	10 - D 2
Halbul (Hulbul)	3 - B 5; 12 b - A 3	Israel	5 - B 4; 6 - D 4
Halicarnassus	7 - B 2; 8 - C 3	Issachar	3 - B 3
Hall of Judgment	4 c	Issus	7 - C 2
Hall of Pillars	4 c	Ister, river	7 - B 1; 11 - H 3
Halys, river	6, 10 - D 1; 7 - C 1	Italy	1 - C 1; 10 - A 1; 11 - F 3
		Ituræa	8 a, 9 - C 2
		Jabbok, river	3, 5 - C 4; 4 - B 5
		Jabesh-gilead	3 - C 4; 4 - B 5

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Jabneel	8-A 5; 5 b	Khurbet Minieh (Capernaum)	12 a-D 3
Jabneel (Yemma)	12 a-D 4	Khurbet Tekua (Tekoa, Thecoe)	12 b-B 3
Jabneh (Jabneel)	5-A 5	Khurbet um Toba (Netophah)	12 b-B 2
Jacob's Well	3, 9-B 4	Khurbet Umm el' Arud	12 a-A 2
Jamnia	8 a, 9-A 5	Khurbet Zanua (Zanuah)	12 b-A 2
Janoah (Yanuh)	5-B 2; 12 a-B 1	Kidron, valley of	4 a; 5 a; 9 b
Jacoh	3-B 4	Kidsha (Tripolis)	2-C 1
Japha	3-B 3; 12 a-B 4	Kingdom of Agrippa II	10-E 3
Jarahmeelites	4-A 7	Kingdom of Antiochus	10-D 2
Jarmuth (Yarmuk)	12 b-A 2	Kingdom of Israel	5
Jaudi	6-E 2	Kingdom of Judah	5
Javan (Ionians)	1-D 2	Kingdom of Polemon	10-E 1
Jazartes, river	7-F 1	King's Pool	5 a
Jazer (?)	3, 5, 8 a-C 5	Kir	4-B 6
Jeba (Geba, Gibeah)	12 b-B 1	Kir of Moab (Kir Haraseth)	3, 5-C 6
Jeba (Gibeah)	12 b-A 1	Kiriath (Kiriathaim)	5-C 5
Jebel et Tor (Mount Tabor)	13 a-C 4	Kiriath-jearim (Karyet el-'Enab)	3, 5-B 5; 5 b; 12 b-A 2
Jebel Fuku'a (Mount Gilboa)	12 a-C 5	Kiriath-sepher	3-A 6
Jebel Fureidis (Herodium)	12 b-B 2	Kishon	3, 5-B 3; 12 a-A 4
Jebel Kurnul (Mount Carmel)	12 a-A 4	Kittim (Chittim, Cyprus)	1-E 2; 4-A 2; 6-C 3
Jebel Musa	2-C 4	Kolonieh (Emmaus)	12 b-A 2
Jebel Sertal	2-B 4	Kom (Ombo)	2-A 1
Jehud	3-A 4	Kummech	2-A 2
Jericho	3, 5, 8 a, 9-B 5; 4-B 6; 5 b	Kummukh	6-F 1
Jerusalem (el Kuds)	1-E 2; 2-C 3; 3, 5, 8 a, 9-B 5; 4-B 6; 4 a; 5 a; 5 b; 6-D 5; 7-C 2; 8-E 4; 9 b; 10-E 3; 11-L 5; 12 b-B 2	Kutha	6-J 4
Jerusalem, environs of	12 b	Lachish	2-C 3; 3, 5-A 5; 5 b
Jeshanah	5-B 5	Ladder of Tyre	3, 5, 8 a, 9-B 2; 12 a-A 2
Jeshimon	3-B 5; 12 b-B 3	Lahman	3-A 5
Jeshua	5-A 6	Lalsh	2-C 2
Jezreel (Zerit)	3-B 3; 4-B 5; 8 a-B 3; 12 a-B 5	Lalsh (Dan)	3-C 2
Jezreel, valley of	3, 5-B 3; 12 a-C 5	Lampsacus	8-C 3
Jogbehah	3-C 4	Laodicea (Asia)	10-C 2
Jokneam (Tell Kelmun)	3-B 3; 12 a-A 5	Laodicea (Syria)	8-E 3
Joktan	1-F 4	Lasea	10-C 2
Joppa	2-C 2; 4-A 5; 5, 8 a, 9-A 4; 5 b; 7-C 3; 10-D 3; 11-K 5	Latopolis (Te-snet)	2-B 6
Jordan, river	3-C 4; 4-B 5; 5, 8 a-C 4; 5 b; 9-C 2; 12 a-D 3	Laver (Tabernacle)	2-B 1
Jotapata (Kh. Jefat)	9-B 3; 12 a-B 4	Lebanon	3, 5-C 2; 4-B 4; 9-B 2
Judea	8 a-B 5; 9-A 6; 10-E 3; 12 b-A 2	Lebanah	3-B 4
Judea, wilderness of	9-B 6; 12 b-B 3	Lehabim (Libya)	1-D 2
Judah	3, 4-B 6; 5-B 5; 6-D 5	Lejjun (Megiddo)	12 a-A 5
Judah, kingdom of	5	Loontes, river	9-B 2
Judah, wilderness of	3-B 6	Leptis Major	11-F 5
Juttah	3-B 6	Libanus	8 a-C 1
Kades (Kedesh Naphtali)	12 a-D 2	Libnah	5-A 5
Kadesh	2-D 1	Libya (Libum, Lehabim)	8-C 4; 11-H 5; 1-D 2
Kadesh Barnea	2-C 3	Livias	9-C 5
Kafr Kenna (Cana)	12 a-C 4	Lod	3, 5-A 5; 5 b
Kaldi (Chaldaea)	6-J 5	Londinium	11-C 1
Kanah	3-B 2; 12 a-B 1	Lower Beth-boron (Beit Ur et-Tahta)	12 b-A 1
Kanata	9-D 3	Lower City of Jerusalem	9 b
Kanatha (Khinatuna)	2-D 2	Lubim (Libya)	1-D 2
Karkar	6-E 3	Lugdunum (Lyons)	11-D 2
Karyet el-'Enab (Kiriath-jearim)	12 b-A 2	Lugetia (Paris)	11-D 2
Kedar	1-E 2; 5-D 4	Lux (Beth-el, Beitin)	3-B 5; 12 b-B 1
Kedesh	2-C 2; 4-B 4; 5, 8 a-C 2	Lycaonia	10-D 2
Kedesh Naphtali (Kades)	3-B 2; 12 a-D 2	Lycia	8-C 8; 10-C 2; 11-J 4
Kefrith (Chephirah)	12 b-A 2	Lycopolis (Saut)	2-A 5
Kefr-et Tor	12 b-B 2	Lydda	8 a, 9-A 5; 10-D 3; 11-K 5
Keilah (Kh. Kila)	5-B 5; 5 b; 12 b-A 3	Lydia	1-D 2; 7-B 2; 8-C 3; 10-C 2
Kenath	3-D 3; 4-C 6	Lyons (Lugdunum)	11-D 2
Kenites	3, 4-B 9	Lysanias, Tetrarchy of	9-C 2
Kerak (Tarichaeae)	12 a-D 4	Lystra	10-D 2
Kerazeh (Chorazin)	12 a-D 3	Maacah	4-B 4
Kersa (Gerasenes)	12 a-D 4	Macedonia	1-D 1; 7, 10-B 1; 8-B 2; 11-H 3
Kesla (Chesalon)	12 b-A 2	Machaerus	8 a-C 5; 9-C 5
Khatti (Hittites)	4-C 2; 6-E 3	Machir (Manasseh)	3-B 3
Khinatuna (Kanatha)	2-D 2	Machmas (Michmash, Mukhmas)	8 a-B 5; 12 b-B 1
Khurbet Adaseh (Adasa)	12 b-B 1	Madal	1-F 2
Khurbet Aidel Ma (Adullam)	12 b-A 3	Madian	8-D 5
Khurbet Beit Aiman (Beth-anoth)	12 b-A 3	Magdala (Mejdel)	9-B 3; 12 a-D 4
Khurbet Beit Mizza (Mozah)	12 b-A 2	Magdala	2-C 2
Khurbet Beit Sakaria (Beth-zacharias)	12 b-B 1	Magnesia	8-C 3
Khurbet Farah (Parah)	12 a-A 5	Mahanaim	4-B 5; 5-C 4
Khurbet Farriyeh (Haphraim)	12 b-B 1	Makhadet Abarah (Beth-abara?)	9-C 3; 12 a-D 5
Khurbet Haiyum (Al, Aija)	12 a-C 2	Makhadet Hajlah (Beth-abara?)	9-B 5
Khurbet Hazireh (En Hazor)	12 b-A 3	Malaca	11-C 4
Khurbet Jedur (Gedor)	12 a-B 4	Malus	8-E 3
Khurbet Jefat (Jotapata)	12 b-A 3	Malta (Melita)	1-C 2
Khurbet Kila (Keilah)	12 b-A 3	Manasseh	3-B 4; 3-C 3
		Manna (Minni)	6-H 1
		Maon	3, 4-B 6
		Marah	2-B 4

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Marakanda	7 - F 2	Nicopolis (Greece)	10 - B 2; 11 - H 4
Marathon	7 - B 2	Nicopolis (Moesia)	11 - H 3
Mare Caspium	11 - N 2	Nile, river	1 - E 3; 2 - A 4; 6 - B 6; 7 - C 3
Mare Germanicum	11 - D 1	Nineveh	1 - F 2; 6 - H 2
Mare Internum	11 - E 4	Nippur	6 - J 4
Mare Suevicum	11 - G 1	Nisibis	6 - G 2; 7 - D 2; 8 - F 3; 11 - M 4
Maresbahi	3, 5 - A 5	No-Amon (Net, Thebes)	1 - E 3; 2 - B 6
Marisa	9 - A 5	Nob	12 b - B 2
Marissa	8 a - A 5	Nola	11 - G 3
Masada	8 a - B 6	Noph (Memphis)	1 - D 3; 2 - A 4; 6 - B 6
Maspha	8 a - B 5	Noricum	11 - F 2
Massagetæ	7 - F 1	North Cloister (Temple of Herod)	9 a
Massilia	11 - E 3	Nukhashshi	2 - D 1
Matianus L.	7 - D 2	Numidia	11 - E 4
Mauretania	11 - C 5	Oceanus Atlanticus	11 - A 2
Mazaca	7 - C 2	Ocnoparas, river	8 - E 3
Mazaca Caesarea	11 - K 4	Olbia	11 - K 2
Medeba	3, 5, 8 a - C 5; 4 - B 6	Old Gate (Jerusalem)	5 a
Media	1 - F 2; 6 - L 4; 7 - D 2; 8 - G 3	Olives, Mount of	9 b; 12 b - B 2
Median Wall	6 - H 4	Ombo (Kom)	2 - A 1
Mediolanum (Milan)	11 - E 2	On (Heliopolis)	2 - A 3
Mediterranean Sea (Great Sea)	8 - C 4; 10 - C 3	Ono	3, 5 - A 4; 5 b
Megara	8 - B 3	Ophrah (et Taiyibeh)	3 - B 5; 12 b - B 1
Megiddo (Lejjun)	2 - C 2; 3, 5 - B 3; 4 - B 5; 6 - D 4; 12 a - A 5	Opis (Upl?)	6 - J 4
Mejdel (Magdala)	12 a - C 3	Orchoe	7 - D 2
Melid	6 - F 1	Orontes, river	2 - D 1; 6 - E 3; 10 - E 2
Melita (Malta)	1 - C 2; 11 - G 4	Oxus, river	7 - F 1
Memphis (Noph)	1 - D 3; 2 - A 4; 6 - B 6; 7 - C 3; 8 - D 5; 11 - K 6	Oxyrhynchus	2 - A 4
Meroë	2 - A 2	Palmyra (Tadmor)	6 - F 3; 7 - C 2; 11 - L 5
Merom, waters of	3 - C 2; 12 a - D 2	Pamphylia	8 - D 3; 10 - D 2; 11 - K 4
Meshech (Mushki)	1 - E 2; 6 - E 1	Panium	8 - E 4
Mesopotamia (Aram-naharaim)	1 - F 2; 4 - E 2; 6 - G 2; 7 - D 2; 8 - F 3; 11 - M 4	Pannonia	11 - G 2
Michmash (Machmas, Mukhmas)	3, 5 - B 5; 4 - B 6; 5 b; 12 b - B 1	Panopolis	2 - A 5
Midian	1 - E 3	Paphlagonia	10 - D 1
Migdal-el (Mujdelil)	3 - B 2; 12 a - C 1	Paphos	6 - C 3; 7 - C 2; 10 - D 3; 11 - K 5
Milan (Mediolanium)	11 - E 2	Parah (Kh. Farah)	12 b - B 1
Miletus	10 - C 2	Paran, wilderness of	2 - B 3; 4 - A 7
Minni (Mannai)	1 - F 2; 6 - H 1	Parthia	1 - G 2; 7 - E 2; 8 - H 4
Mitylene	10 - C 2	Parthian Empire	11 - M 5
Mizpah (Neby Samwil)	3, 5 - B 5; 5 b; 12 b - B 2	Patara	10 - C 2
Mizraim (Egypt)	1 - E 3; 2 - A 3	Pathros	1 - E 3
Moab	2 - C 3; 5 - C 6; 4 - B 6; 5 b; 6 - D 5	Pathrusim	1 - E 3
Moabites	3 - C 6	Patmos	10 - C 2
Modin	5 b; 8 a - B 5	Pella (Macedonia)	7 - B 1
Moeris, L.	2 - A 4	Pella (Palestine)	8 a, 9 - C 4; 10 - E 3; 11 - L 5
Moesia	10 - B 1; 11 - H 3	Pelusium (Sin)	2 - B 3; 7 - C 2; 8 - D 4
Moladah (City of Salt)	5 - B 6	Pentapolis	11 - H 5
Moreh, Hill of (Jebel Duby)	3 - B 3; 12 a - C 5	Per Baste (Bubastis, Pibeseth)	2 - A 3
Mozah (Kh. Beit Mizza)	12 b - A 2	Peraea	9 - C 4
Mujeidil (Migdal-el)	12 a - C 1	Perga	10 - D 2
Mukes (Gadara)	12 a - D 5	Pergamos	10 - C 2
Mukhmas (Michmash, Machmas)	12 b - B 1	Pergamum	7 - B 2; 8 - C 3
Myra	10 - D 2	Per-mont (Hermonthis)	2 - B 6
Mysia	10 - C 2	Persepolis	1 - G 2; 7 - E 3; 8 - H 4
Nabateans	8 b - C 6	Persia	1 - G 2; 7 - E 3; 8 - H 5
Nain	9 - B 3; 12 a - C 5	Persian Empire	7
Nalri	6 - H 1	Persian Gulf	6 - K 5; 7 - E 3; 8 - G 5
Napata	2 - A 2	Persian Province of Judah	5 b
Naphtali	3 - B 3	Perusia	11 - F 3
Naucratis	2 - A 3	Pessinus	7 - B 2; 10 - D 2; 11 - K 4
Nazareth (en Nasirah)	9 - B 3; 12 a - B 4	Petra (Sela)	4 - B 7; 6 - D 5; 7 - C 2; 8 - E 4; 11 - L 5
Neapolis (Italia)	11 - F 3	Pharpar	5 - D 1
Neapolis (Macedonia)	10 - B 1	Phaselis (Jerusalem)	9 b
Neballat	5 - B 5	Phaselis (Judea)	9 - B 4
Nebo	5 - C 5	Phaselis (Lycia)	7 - B 2; 8 - D 3
Nebo, Mount	2 - C 3; 3 - C 5	Phasis	7 - D 1
Neby Samwil (Mizpah)	12 b - B 2	Phenice (Phoenicia)	8 a - B 2; 12 a - A 3
Negeb	4 - A 7; 5 - A 6	Philadelphia (Ammon)	8 a, 9 - C 5
Nekheb (Eleithyiaspolis)	2 - B 6	Philadelphia (Asia)	10 - C 2
Nekhen (Hieracopolis)	2 - B 6	Philippi	8 - B 2; 10 - B 1; 11 - H 3
Net (No-Amon, Thebes)	2 - B 6	Philistia	5 - A 5; 5 b
Netophah (Beit Nettif)	5 b; 12 b - A 2	Philistim	1 - E 2
Netophah (Kh. um Toba)	12 b - B 2	Philistines	3 - A 5; 4 - A 6
Nezib (Beit Nusib)	3 - A 5; 12 b - A 3	Phoenicia (Phenice)	4 - B 4; 5, 8 a - B 2; 6 - D 4; 9 - B 3; 10 - E 3; 12 a - A 3
Nicea (Bithynia)	10 - C 1; 11 - J 3	Phrygia	7 - B 2; 10 - C 2
Nicea (Italia)	11 - E 3	Phrygiens	6 - B 1
Nicea (Persia)	7 - F 2	Phut (Punt?)	1 - F 4
Nicomedeia	10 - C 1	Pibeseth (Bubastis, Per Baste)	2 - A 3
Nicopolis (Emmaus, Amwas)	9 - B 5; 12 b - A 1	Pillars of Jachin and Boaz (Solomon's Temple)	4 b
		Pirathon	3 - B 4
		Pisgah	3 - C 5

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Pisidia 10 - D 2
 Pithom (Heropolis) 2 - B 3
 Plain of Asochis (Sahel el Buttauf) 12 a - B 4
 Plain of Esdraelon 8 a, 9 - B 3; 12 a - B 5
 Plain of Sharon 5 - A 4; 12 a - A 5
 Pontus 1 - E 1; 8 - E 2; 11 - L 3
 Pontus and Bithynia 10 - D 1
 Pontus Euxinus 11 - K 3
 Pool of Bethesda 9 b
 Pool of Siloam 9 b
 Prophthasia 7 - F 2
 Propontis 10 - C 1
 Prusa 11 - J 4
 Psephinus 9 b
 Ptolemaic Empire 8
 Ptolemais (Accho, Akka) 8 - D 4; 8 a, 9 - B 11;
 10 - E 3; 11 - L 5; 12 a - A 3
 Punt (Phut) 1 - F 4
 Puteoli 11 - F 3
 Pyrenees 11 - C 3
 Qui 6 - D 2
 Rabbah 6 - D 5
 Rabbah (Rabbath Ammon) 3, 5 - C 5; 4 - B 6
 Rabbith 3 - B 4
 Rachel's Tomb 12 b - B 2
 Ragaba 8 a - C 4
 Ragau (Rages) 6 - M 3; 7 - E 2; 8 - H 3
 Rakka 6 - F 2
 Ramah (Er Rameh) 8 - B 3; 12 a - C 3
 Ramah (Er Rams) 3, 5, 9 - B 5; 4 - B 6; 12 b - B 1
 Ramah (Ramia) 12 a - B 2
 Ramathem 8 a - B 4
 Rameses 2 - A 3
 Ramia (Ramah) 12 a - B 2
 Ramoth-gilead 3, 5 - C 4; 4 - B 5; 4 - C 5; 5 - D 1
 Raphan 8 a - D 3
 Raphia 2 - C 3; 6 - D 5; 8 - D 4
 Ravenna 11 - F 3
 Red Sea 1 - E 3; 2 - C 5; 6 - C 6; 7 - C 3; 8 - E 6
 Regensburg (Castral Regina) 11 - F 2
 Reboboth 3 - A 6
 Rephaim, valley of 12 b - B 2
 Reuben 3 - C 5
 Receph 6 - F 3
 Rha 11 - N 2
 Rhaetia 11 - E 2
 Rhegium 1 - C 2; 10 - A 2; 11 - G 4
 Rhenus 11 - E 1
 Rhodes 6 - A 3; 7 - B 2; 8 - C 3; 10 - C 2; 11 - J 4
 Rhyadacus, river 10 - C 2
 Riblah 4 - C 3; 6 - E 3
 Rimmon (Rummunch) 12 a - B 4
 River of Egypt 4 - A 6; 6 - C 5
 Rock Rimmon 3 - B 5; 12 b - B 1
 Roman Empire 11
 Rome 1 - C 1; 11 - F 3
 Royal Cloister (Temple) 9 a
 Rubute 2 - C 3
 Rummunch (Rimmon) 12 a - B 4
 Saba 1 - F 4
 Sabtah 1 - G 4
 Sacoh 3 - A 6
 Safed (Haifa) 12 a - C 3
 Sahel el Buttauf (Plain of Asochis) 12 a - B 4
 Sais (Sau) 2 - A 3; 7 - C 2
 Salamis (Cyprus) 8 - D 3; 10 - D 2; 11 - K 4
 Salamis (Greece) 7 - B 2
 Salcah 4 - C 5
 Salim 9 - B 4
 Salmone, cape 10 - C 2
 Salome 11 - F 3
 Salt Sea (Lake Asphaltitis, Sea of the
 Arabah) 3, 4, 5, 9 - B 6; 5 b
 Samaga 8 a - C 5
 Samal 6 - E 2
 Samaria (city) 3, 5 - B 4; 5 b; 6 - D 4; 7 - C 2; 10 - E 3
 Samaria (country) 5, 8 a, 9 - B 4; 5 b
 Samos 7 - B 2; 8 - C 3; 10 - C 2; 11 - J 4
 Samothracia 10 - C 1
 Sangarius, river 10 - D 1

Sarah (Zorah) 12 b - A 2
 Sardica 11 - H 3
 Sardinia 11 - E 3
 Sardis 1 - D 2; 7 - B 2; 8 - C 3; 10 - C 2
 Sarepta (Zarephath) 9 - B 2
 Sarmatia 11 - J 1
 Sau (Sais) 2 - A 3
 Saut (Lycopolis) 2 - A 5
 Scandia 11 - F 1
 Scodra 11 - G 3
 Scythia 11 - M 2
 Scythians 1 - E 1
 Scythopolis (Beth-shean, Beisan, Beth-san) 8 a, 9 - B 4; 12 a - D 5
 Sea of Chinneroth (Chinnereth) 3, 5 - C 3; 4 - B 5
 Sea of Galilee 9 - C 3; 12 a - D 3
 Sea of Gennesaret 8 a - C 3; 12 a - D 4
 Sea of the Arabah (Salt Sea) 5 - B 6
 Sebaste 11 - L 5
 Second Cataract 2 - A 2
 Seffurieh (Sepphoris) 12 a - B 4
 Seir, Mount 2 - C 3; 4 - B 7
 Seia (Petra) 4 - B 7; 6 - D 5; 7 - C 2; 8 - E 4
 Selbit (Shaalbim) 12 b - A 1
 Seleucia (Cilicia) 8 - D 3
 Seleucia (Gaulanitis) 8 a - C 3
 Seleucia (Syria) 8 - E 3; 10 - E 2
 Seleucid, Empire 8
 Semachonitis, lake (B. el Kuleh) 9 - C 2; 12 a - D 2
 Sepharvaim (Sippar) 6 - H 4
 Sepphoris 8 a, 9 - B 3
 Sepphoris (Seffurieh) 12 a - B 4
 Sesamus 7 - C 1
 Shaalbim (Selbit) 3 - A 5; 12 b - A 1
 Shaaraim 3 - B 5
 Shamir 3 - A 6
 Sharon 4 - A 5; 8 a, 9 - A 4
 Sharon, Plain of 5 - A 4; 12 a - A 5
 Shasur 2 - B 3
 Sheba 1 - F 4
 Shechem 2 - C 2; 3, 5, 8 a - B 4; 4 - B 5; 5 b; 6 - D 4
 Sheep Gate (Jerusalem) 5 a
 Shephelah 8 a; 9 - A 5
 Sheteh (Crocodilopolis) 2 - A 4
 Shihon (Ain Sha'in) 12 a - C 4
 Shiloh 3, 5 - B 4; 4 - B 5
 Shinar 1 - F 2; 6 - J 5
 Shittim 8, 5 - C 5
 Shmun (Hermopolis Magna) 2 - A 5
 Shochu 5 - A 5
 Shunem 3 - B 3; 4, 12 a - B 5
 Shur, wilderness of 2 - B 3
 Shusan (Susa) 1 - F 2; 6 - K 4; 7 - D 2
 Sicilia 11 - F 4
 Sicyon 8 - B 3
 Side 8 - D 3
 Sidon (Zidon, Siduna) 1 - E 2; 4 - B 4; 3, 5, 8 a, 9 - B 1;
 6 - D 4; 7 - C 2; 8 - E 4; 10 - E 3
 Sidonians 3 - B 2
 Siduna (Sidon) 2 - C 2
 Siloam, pool of 9 b
 Simeon 3 - A 6
 Sin (Pelusium) 2 - B 3
 Sin, wilderness of 2 - B 4
 Sinal 1 - E 3
 Sinal, Mount (Horeb) 2 - C 4
 Sinal Peninsula 6 - C 6
 Sinope 7 - C 1; 8 - E 2; 10 - E 1; 11 - L 3
 Sippar (Sepharvaim) 6 - H 4
 Sittace 7 - D 2
 Smyrna 8 - C 3; 10 - C 2; 11 - J 4
 Socoh 3 - A 5; 5 - B 6
 Sogdiana 7 - F 2
 Solomon's Palace 4 a, 4 c
 Solomon's Porch (Temple) 9 a
 Solomon's Temple 4 a, 4 b, 4 c
 Sorek 5 - A 5
 Sorek, valley of (Wady es Sarar) 12 b - A 2
 South-west Hill (Jerusalem) 4 a
 Spain 1 - A 2
 Sparta 7 - B 2; 8 - B 3; 11 - H 4
 Speas Artemidos 2 - A 6
 Straton's Tower (Cesarea) 8 a - A 3; 9 - A 4
 Sumuri 2 - C 1

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Surri (Tyre)	2 - C 2	Tubariya (Tiberias)	12 a - D 4
Susa (Shushan)	1 - F 2; 6 - K 4; 7 - D 2	Tubienl	8 a - C 3
Suslana	1 - F 2; 7 - D 2	Tu-Kaw (Antaeopolis)	2 - A 5
Sychar	9 - B 4	Tunip.	2 - D 1
Sychem	9 - B 4	Turuspa (Van)	6 - H 1
Syene	2 - A 1; 8 - D 6	Tyana	7 - C 2
Syracuse	1 - C 2; 11 - G 4	Tyre (es Sur)	1 - E 2; 3, 5, 8 a - B 2; 4 - B 4; 6 - D 4; 7 - C 2; 8 - D 4; 9 - B 2; 10 - E 3; 11 - L 6; 12 a - B 1
Syria (Aram)	1, 10 - E 2; 9 - B 2; 6, 8 - E 4; 7 - C 2; 8 a - D 1; 11 - L 5	Tyropcean Valley	9 b
Syrian Desert	6 - F 5		
Syrians	3 - C 2	Ulattha	9 - C 2
Taanach	3, 5 - B 3; 4, 12 a - B 5	Unki	6 - E 2
Taanath Shiloh	3 - B 4	Upl (Opis?)	6 - J 4
Tabernacle (Plan of)	2 - B 1	Upper Beth-horon (Beit Ur el Foka)	12 b - A 1
Tabor, Mount (Jeb. et Tor)	3, 5, 9 - B 3; 12 a - C 4	Upper City of Jerusalem	9 b
Tadmor (Palmyra)	4 - C 3; 6 - F 3	Ur	1 - F 2
Tahpanhes (Daphnae)	2 - B 3	Urantu	6 - H 1
Tanis (Zoan)	2 - A 3; 7 - C 2; 8 - D 4	Urmia, lake	6 - J 2
Taphnes	8 - D 4	Urtas (Etam)	12 b - B 2
Taphon	8 a - A 5	Uruk (Erech)	6 - K 5
Tarichem (Kerak)	9 - C 3; 12 a - D 4	Utica	11 - F 4
Tarshish	1 - A 2		
Tarsus	6, 10 - D 2; 7 - C 2; 8 - E 3; 11 - K 4	Valentia	11 - D 4; 11 - D 3
Taruana	7 - E 3	Valley Gate	5 a
Taurus, Mount	6 - C 2	Valley of Cedron	9 b
Tavium	10 - D 2	Valley of Elah	8 a - A 5
Tbot (Apollinopolis)	2 - B 6	Valley of Hinnom (Gehenna)	4 a; 5 a; 9 b
Tekoa (Thecoe, Kh. Tekua)	3, 5, 8 a - B 5; 4 - B 6; 5 b; 12 a - B 3	Valley of Jezreel	3, 5 - B 3; 12 a - C 5
Tekoa, wilderness of	5 - B 5; 12 b - B 3	Valley of Kidron	4 a; 5 a
Tell-el-Amarna (Akhet-Aton)	2 - A 5	Valley of Rephaim	12 b - B 2
Tell el Kady (Dan)	12 a - D 1	Valley of Salt	5 - B 6
Tell Hum (Capernaum)	12 a - D 3	Valley of Sorek (Wady es Sarar)	12 b - A 2
Tell Keltum (Jokneam)	12 a - A 5	Van, lake	6 - H 1
Temple (Jerusalem)	9 b	Van (Turuspa)	6 - H 1
Temple of Ammon	8 - C 5	Verona	11 - F 2
Temple of Herod	9 a	Vienna (Vienne)	11 - E 2
Temple of Meah	5 a	Vienna (Vindobona)	11 - G 2
Tentyra (Enet, Chenoboskion)	2 - B 5	Vienna (Vienna)	11 - E 2
Tep-yé (Aphroditopolis)	2 - A 4	Vindobona (Vienna)	11 - G 2
Teredon	7 - D 2	Wady Belameh (Ibleam)	12 a - C 5
Te-snet (Latopolis)	2 - B 6	Wady en Nar	12 b - B 2
Tetrarchy of Herod Antipas	9 - B 3	Wady es Sarar (Valley of Sorek)	12 b - A 2
Tetrarchy of Lysanias	9 - C 2	Wady Halfa	2 - A 1
Tetrarchy of Philip	9 - C 2	Waters of Merom	3 - C 2; 12 a - D 2
Thamnatha	8 a - B 4	Wawat	2 - A 1
Thapsacus (Tiphshah)	4 - E 2; 6 - E 3; 7 - C 2	Well of Harod (Ain Jalud)	3 - B 3; 12 a - B 5
Thebes (Net, No-Amon)	7 - C 3; 8 - D 5; 2 - B 6	West Cloister (Temple)	9 a
Thebez	3 - B 4; 4 - B 5	Wilderness of Judea	9 - B 6; 12 b - B 3
Thecoe (Tekoa, Kh. Tekua)	12 b - B 3	Wilderness of Judah	3 - B 6
Theodosia	11 - L 2	Wilderness of Paran	2 - C 4; 4 - A 7
Theodosiopolis (Carana)	7 - D 1	Wilderness of Shur	2 - B 3
Thessalonica	10 - B 1; 11 - H 3	Wilderness of Sin	2 - B 4
Thessaly	7 - B 2; 10 - B 2	Wilderness of Tekoa	5 - B 5; 12 b - B 3
Third Cataract	2 - A 2	Wilderness of Zin	2 - C 3
Thospitis, lake	7 - D 2		
Thrace	1 - D 1; 7 - B 1; 10 - C 1	Xanthus	7 - C 2
Throne Porch (Temple)	8 - C 2; 11 - H 3		
Thyatira	4 c	Yalo (Ajalon)	12 b - A 1
Tiberias (Tubariya)	10 - C 2	Yanuh (Janoah)	12 a - B 1
Tibna (Timnah)	9 - C 3; 12 a - D 4	Yarmuk (Jarmuth)	12 b - A 2
Tigris (Hiddekel), river	12 b - A 2	Yarun (Iron)	12 a - C 2
Timnah (Tibna)	1 - F 2; 6 - H 3; 7 - D 2; 8 - F 3; 11 - M 4	Yemma (Jabneel)	12 a - D 4
Timnath-serah	3 - A 5; 12 b - A 2	York (Eboracum)	11 - C 1
Tiphshah (Thapsacus)	3 - B 5		
Tirzah	4 - E 2; 6 - E 3	Zadracarta	7 - E 2
Tob	3, 5 - B 4	Zanoah	8 - A 5; 8 - A 6; 5 b
Toletum	3 - C 3; 4 - B 5	Zanoah (Kh. Zanua)	12 b - A 2
Tolosa	11 - C 4	Zarephath (Sarepta)	3, 5 - B 2; 9 - B 2
Tower of Hananeel	11 - D 3	Zariaspas (Bactra)	7 - F 2
Trachonitis	5 a	Zebulon	3 - B 3
Trapezus	9 - D 3	Zemaraim	3 - C 5
Treverer	7 - C 1; 11 - L 3	Zerin (Jezreel)	12 a - B 5
Tridentum	11 - E 2	Zidon (Sidon)	3 - B 1
Tripolis (Kisbba)	11 - F 2	Ziklag	3, 4, 5 - A 6
Troas	10 - E 3	Zin, wilderness of	2 - C 3
Trogyllium	2 - C 2; 8 - E 4; 10 - C 2	Zion (City of David)	5 a
Tubal (Tabal)	10 - C 2	Ziph	4, 5 - B 6
	1 - E 2; 6 - D 1	Zoan (Tanis)	2 - A 3
		Zoba	4 - C 4
		Zorah (Sarah)	5 - A 5; 12 b - A 2

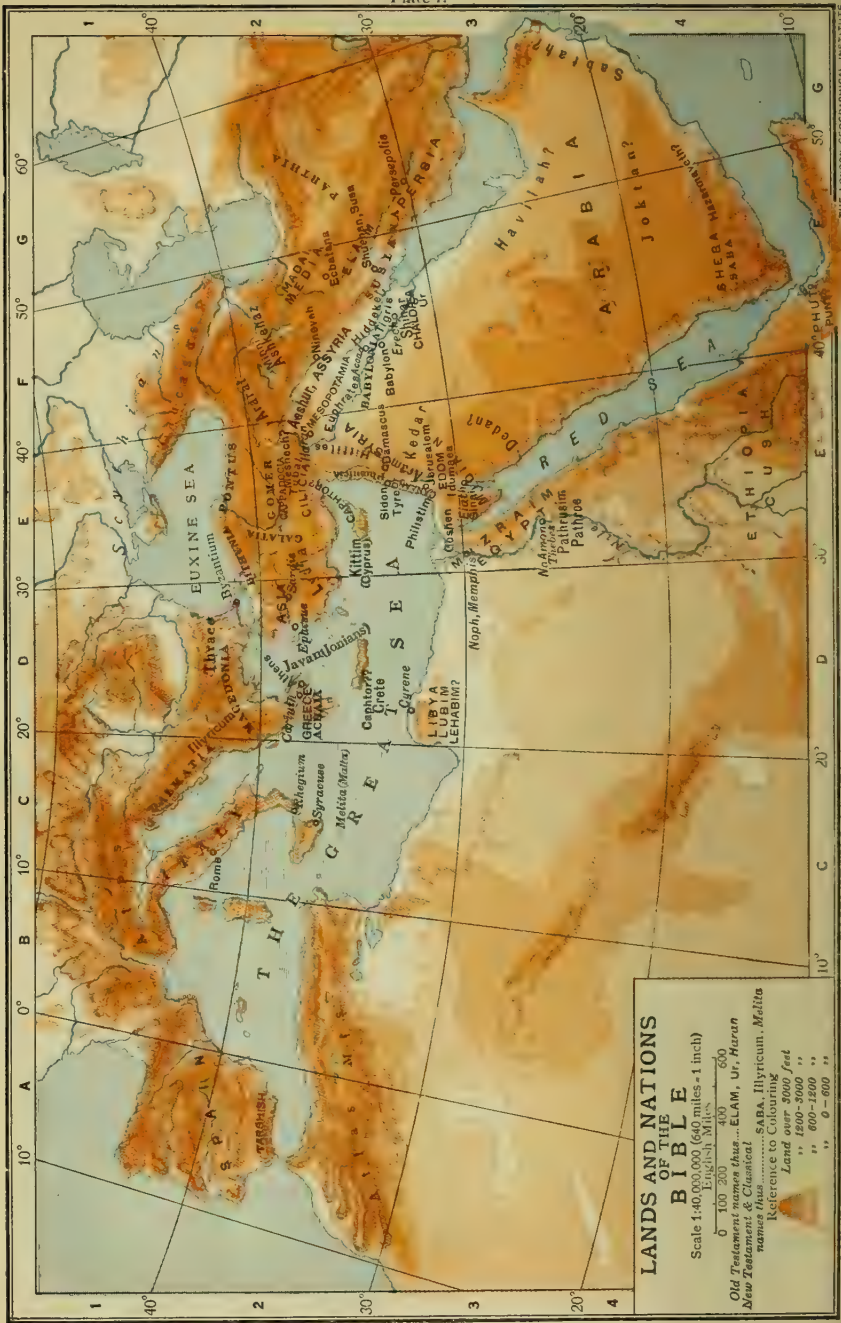




Plate 3.



KINGDOMS OF JUDAH & ISRAEL

Scale 1:1,750,000 (30 miles = 1 inch)

English Miles

- Boundaries of Judah
& Israel before 745 B.C.
Assyrian Provinces after
fall of Samaria 722 B.C.
States Tributary to
Assyria





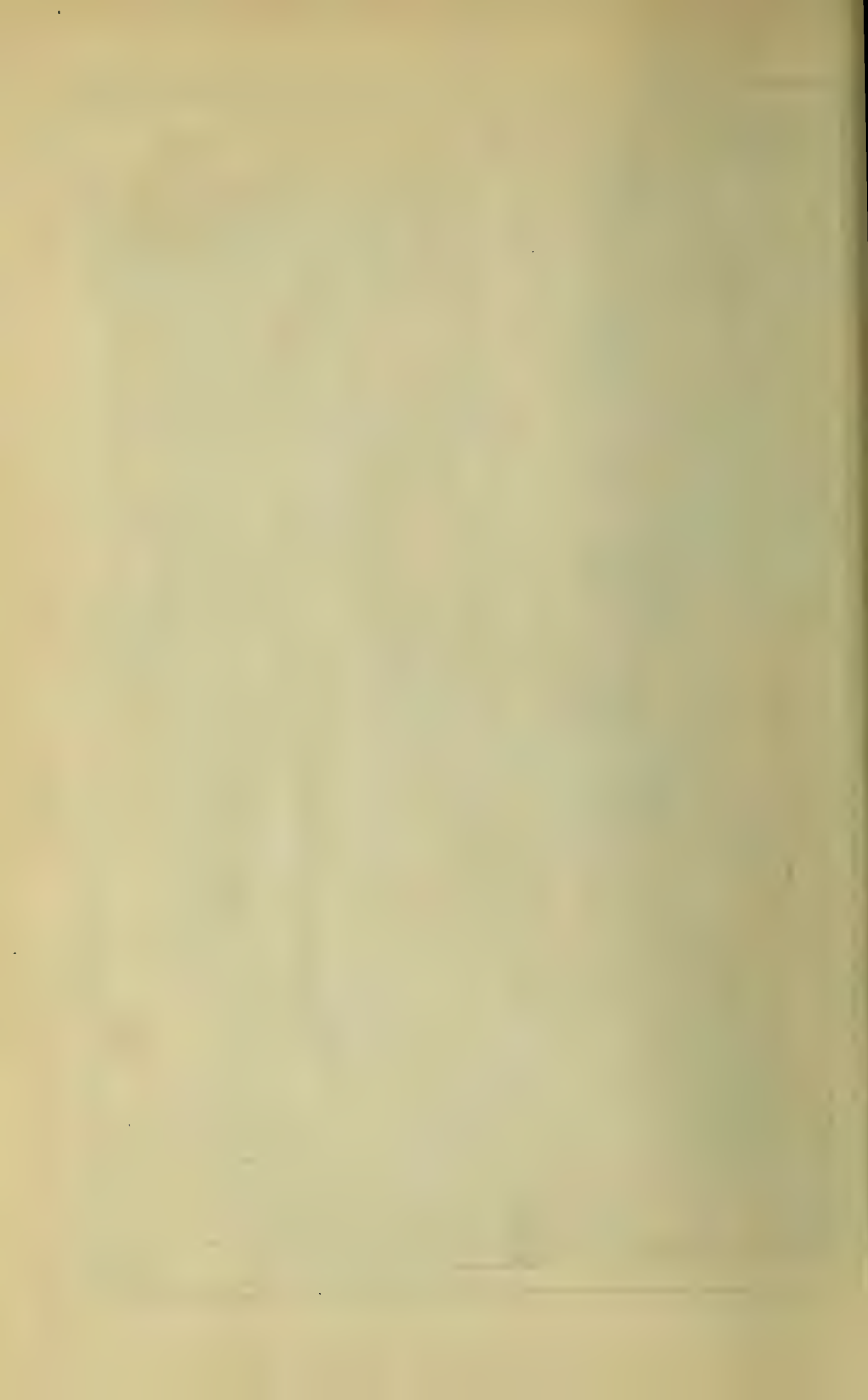




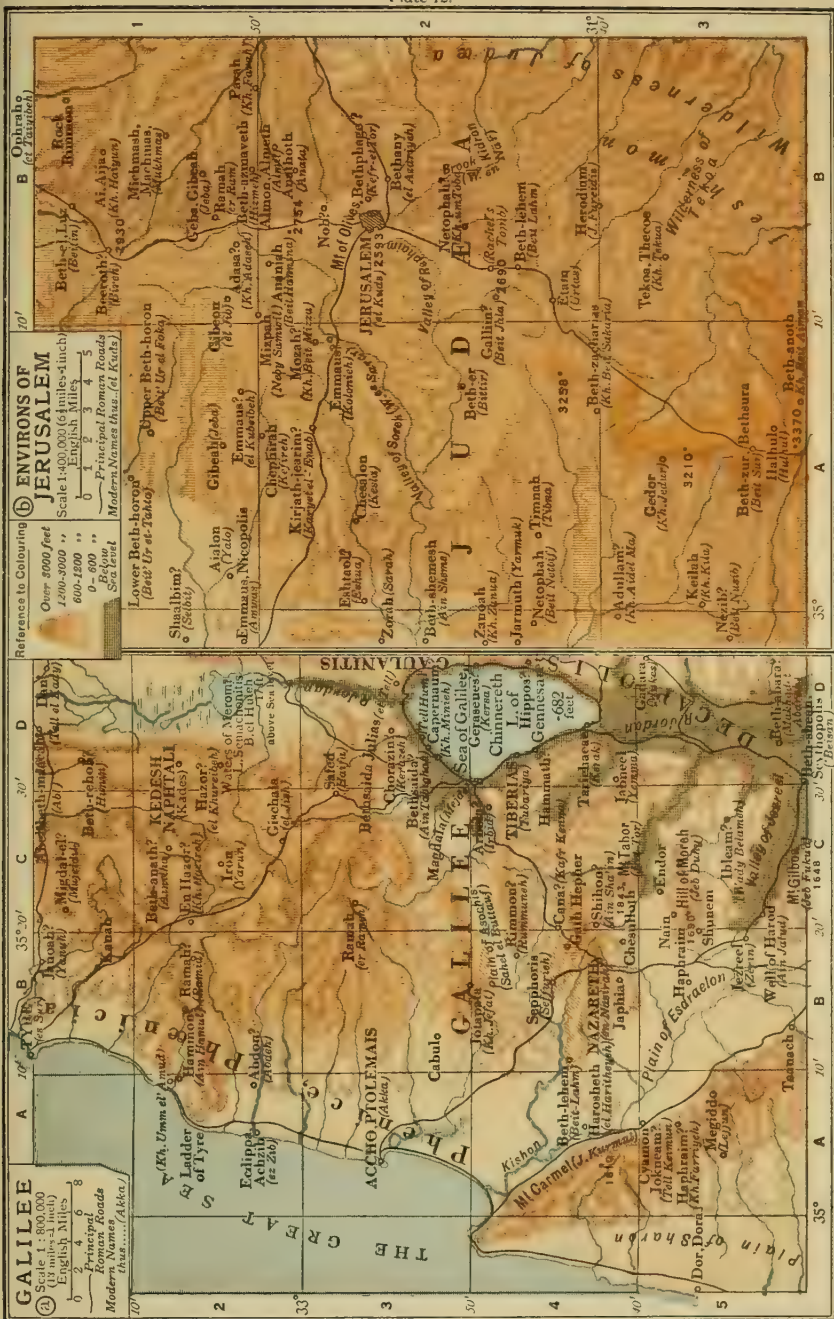
















DEMCO

FOR REFERENCE

Do Not Take From This Room

